The Tom Bearden Website

Return to Reference Section

ANNOTATED GLOSSARY

T. E. Bearden 1997, slightly updated Dec. 2000
Latest editing and additions: 12th April, 2003
Presentation re-edit 7th January, 2013

Foreword

This is an informal glossary originally prepared in 1997 for Gary Hawkins to use on his web site, and informal definitions and discussions were rather quickly jotted down in 1997. We have been able to do a little updating now in Dec. 2000. Careful crafting and polishing for greater rigor would require much more time than I am able to spare, but perhaps the glossary can be helpful anyway.

We put in the gist of it, as we see it, and usually an annotation or commentary to explain it. We tried to put in sufficient explanations and a few references, so that the reader can see for himself or herself that physics, mathematics, and even logic itself are not quite as cut and dried as is often presented!

The only thing we absolutely insist on, that differs from the normal physics and engineering approach, is that any true definition must be an identity statement *a priori*. In this view, since no equation is an identity, then no equation is a definition; regardless of those "equations" universally advanced in physics as "definitions." All an equation states is that the *magnitude* of the somethings on the right is equal to the *magnitude* of the somethings on the left. It does not at all *define* any of the somethings on either right or left! I've completed as much as I have time for now, and made some additions and corrections to the 1997 version. As time permits, we will try to add some more in the future. I hope these hasty comments are helpful, and any errors in them are my own and not due to Gary Hawkins or to Tony Craddock!

Tom Bearden,
Dec. 2000

Webmaster's Note: There are additional Glossaries and Definitions at the ends of Tom Bearden's books *"Energy from the Vacuum"* and *"Excalibur Briefing."*

MATH AND SINGLE CHARACTER ABBREVIATIONS

ϕ The electrostatic scalar potential, in units of joule per collecting coulomb.

∇ The mathematical operator 'del'.

$\nabla\phi$ The gradient of the function ϕ , mathematically.

In EM theory, use of the del operator produces an electric field **E** given by $\mathbf{E} = -\nabla\phi$. An electrical field is also generated by the time rate of change of the magnetic vector potential **A**, where it is given by $\mathbf{E} = -d\mathbf{A}/dt$. Note that we have used that fact to assist us in producing the motionless electromagnetic generator (MEG), with COP = 16 as of this writing.

ϕq Joules of energy collected by a charge of q coulombs in an electrostatic scalar potential

having a reaction cross section of ϕ.

Since the collected energy is also usually the energy that can then be dissipated as work, this expression often yields the work performed in the circuit by the energy the surface charges collected from that part of the **S**-flow in contact with the conductors and components.

$d\phi/dt$ Time rate of change of the scalar potential.

Also one form of displacement current.

dE/dt Time rate of change of the E-field.

Also one form of displacement current.

dp/dt Time rate of change of momentum, which is a force F acting upon the system.

A force is defined as a time rate of change of momentum, or F = dp/dt.

dP/dt Time rate of change of polarization.

Polarization displacement current.

dq/dt Time rate of change of charge, otherwise known as "current".

Represents the normal current flow i of charges in a conductor, i.e., i = dq/dt.

dq/dt-Isolated Load Loop A special current loop containing the load,

...where i = dq/dt in that "load loop" is isolated from the current i = dq/dt in the source loop containing the power source, and the two loops are also field-coupling isolated. A transformer, e.g., does isolate the actual current in the secondary from the current in the primary, but the field coupling from primary to secondary and from secondary back to primary result in the enforcement of COP = 1.0 as the maximum performance possible (in a perfect, lossless standard transformer). In a real standard transformer with some losses, COP<1.0.

The notion is that, even though current cannot pass from the source loop to the load loop and there is no direct field coupling, energy density flow $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$ can pass. This is in fact the definition of what we call *bridging*, if in addition to current isolation the rigid back-field coupling is broken between energy dissipation (power) in the source loop and energy dissipation (power) in the load loop. In that fashion, overunity operation of the load can readily be achieved.

E Electric Field.

Defined in older classical electromagnetics (CEM) as a force field, by **E** ≡ **F**/q. However, this only defines the entity after an interaction with mass. In short, it defines the E-field as an effect existing only in matter.

In the early days of electrodynamics, Maxwell and the other "founding fathers" assumed a material ether filling all space. Hence any field in space was indeed such an "effect" field existing in mass. Maxwell died in 1879 of stomach cancer. In the 1880s, the Michelson-Morley experiments falsified the luminiferous (material) ether as a material medium. Hence the accepted use of the **E** = **F**/q type of "effect" electrical field as the electric field in space was also destroyed, but the equations were never changed to eliminate this error in the foundations of CEM. Instead, electrodynamicists more or less announced one day that, "Since there is no (material) ether, we are not using one!"

There is some rationalization mathematically for such an approach, if the limiting process is used for the interaction of the "causal field" in vacuum with the charged mass q, as q is allowed to approach zero. However, from a foundations view, it is still the interaction of the field in space with charged mass that is being described in the limit, and therefore it is still the "effect" entity rather than the "cause" entity.

This serious foundations problem is still unresolved in much of CEM theory and modeling to this day. The standard by which other EM texts are measured is J. D. Jackson, **Classical Electrodynamics**, 2nd edition, Wiley, New York, 1975. In several places, Jackson opts for this avoidance of the use of the " effect" field for the "cause" field: quoting p. 28: *"...the thing that eventually gets measured is a force..." "At the moment, the electric field can be defined as the force per unit charge acting at a given point. It is a vector function of position, denoted by E."* Quoting p. 249: *"Most classical electrodynamicists continue to adhere to the notion that the EM force field exists as such in the vacuum, but do admit that physically measurable quantities such as force somehow involve the product of charge and field."*

The problem is further increased by use of this flawed definition of E-field to "define" the electrostatic scalar potential (Jackson, p. 34) by the equation **E** = –∇ϕ. First, no equation is a definition; it merely equates the magnitude of the entities on the left of the = sign to the magnitude of the entities on the right of the = sign. It has nothing at all to say about the definition or nature of any of the entities, but is merely a comparison of relative magnitudes. Any definition, a priori, must be expressed by an identity sign. In all of classical electrodynamics, there is no available proper definition of (x) in the identity E ≡ (x). Indeed, there is no such identity available for force F. To quote Feynman: *"...in dealing with force the tacit assumption is always made that the force is equal to zero unless some physical body is present... One of the most important characteristics of force is that it has a material origin, and this is <u>not</u> just a definition. ... If you insist upon a precise definition of force, you will never get it!"* Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton, and Matthew Sands, **Lectures on Physics**, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, Vol. 1, 1964, p. 12-2.

In the Sachs unified field theory, O(3) electrodynamics as spearheaded by Evans is an important subset. Hence in that approach there is a solution to the problem of defining force and field. The EM fields (**E**, **B**, etc.) when in spacetime, are in fact curvatures of spacetime identically. When these ST curvatures interact with a charged mass, the effects of the interactions are the well-known force-fields in matter, which Maxwell started with in the 1860s. So in this way, the definition problem can be rigorously resolved.

jϕ <u>The Slepian vector, representing the time rate of energy density dissipation in the current</u>

<u>loop containing the jϕ</u>.

This does not at all represent the energy flow in space and along the outside of the circuit, which may be very, very much greater, on the order of 10^{13} times as great. It does match the Poynting energy flow component that enters the circuit.

M_q or m_q <u>The mass of a charge q.</u>

Instead of just using "q" and assuming it to be unitary, we must include the fact that charge is a system of two coupled components: (i) the mass m_q of the charge q, and (ii) the virtual photon flux exchange (i.e., ϕ_q) of the charge q with the surrounding active vacuum. In particle physics it is already well-known that there is no symmetry of a mass system anyway, unless the vacuum's exchange with the mass is included. So the expression $m_q\phi_q$ captures the vacuum-mass exchange. By continuing to assume that charge is unitary, physics inadvertently holds to the hoary old notion of the luminiferous ether (thin material ether) that permeates all of space. Maxwell and other electrical physicists of his time believed in a material ether, and Maxwell embedded that notion in EM theory. Inexplicably it has not been rooted out of the equations to this day, even though the notion of the material ether (not the ether per se!) was destroyed by the Michelson-Morley experiment over 100 years ago. Foundations physicists continue to point out such terrible defects in physics—and continue to be ignored. We quote Mario Bunge, "A mathematical theory of the dimensions and units of physical quantities," in **Problems in the Foundations of Physics**, edited by Mario Bunge, Springer-Verlag, Berlin and New York, 1971, p. 7: "The question 'What are dimensions?' is seen to be ill conceived, for there are two concepts of dimension, namely those of dimension function and dimension value. The correct question is: 'What are [] and *d*?' " {**<u>Note</u>**: [] is dimension function, and *d* is dimension value.} Bunge is clearly discriminating between the function associated with the dimension, and the magnitude associated with it

Quoting Bunge, *ibid*., p. 8: "The concept of a unit is one of those scientific notions that has remained obscure for want of a theory and excess of a coarse philosophy. Indeed we know how to manipulate units but we do not seem to know what kind of mathematical object they are. As a consequence units are sometimes confused with dimensions, at other times with standards, and they are often introduced in relation to measurement rather than to concept formulation."

And quoting Mario Bunge, **Foundations of Physics**, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1967, p. 176: "Different theories of CED [Classical Electrodynamics] are called for, both for charged particles that can to a first approximation be regarded as electromagnetically structureless (e.g., the electron and the μ -meson) and for extended systems with a charge distribution and spin (e.g., the proton). If fairly satisfactory classical theories were available they could guide the construction of the corresponding quantum theories. But no such theories are in sight partly because it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state."

Again, Bunge, *ibid*., p. 182: "...the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

c <u>The speed of light in ambient vacuum.</u>

To discuss the speed of light, we point out that the vacuum is highly energetic, as has been shown in modern physics. Since the vacuum has an energy density, it can be modeled as a "potential" and particularly as a scalar EM potential for EM purposes. Contrary to convention, we recognize that the local energy density of the ambient vacuum potential can vary, including seasonally within and close to the solar system, etc. The average energy density of the vacuum in space far from charged masses such as stars and planets may be assumed as a "standard vacuum potential", and if this potential is equated with the

notion of "flat spacetime", then an increase in this vacuum potential is an increase in the local energy density of spacetime, and hence represents a curvature of the standard flat spacetime.

In fact the interplanetary radar probes' "ranges" do show precisely such variation in the speed of light, with weekly and monthly and seasonal variations, etc. In order to comply with the nearly universal assumption in physics with respect to the constancy of c, the scientific staffs averaged the readings over the entire month. This zeroed out the variations, upheld the notion that space is a fixed type of thing, and that the speed of light in it is also a rigidly fixed constant. It *does not* agree with the actual measured speed of light from day to day.

The Russians have known and openly printed for about a century that the speed of light in a hard vacuum in deep space, far removed from solar and planetary masses, is a little slower than the speed of light in a hard vacuum near the Earth or any other large charged mass. The huge collection of charged particles in the earth have tiny separations, so that looking at the Earth as a collection of tiny dipoles, one sees a collection of enormous 4-symmetry energy flows from the time domain to the 3-space domain (and vice versa for the time-reversed portions). The increased intensity of this 4-symmetry energy flux in the vicinity of a massive planet or sun changes the local energy density of the vacuum itself, increasing it in that vicinity.

Without elaboration, we will also point out that the Earth and its dynamics structures the local spacetime and the spacetime out to some distance. So do all other planets, stars, etc. By whatever manner we model the cosmos as having been created or initiated, the dynamics and structuring of all the phenomena occurring in the universe is further impressed in the *infolded* electrodynamics inside the vacuum potential.

The "laws of nature" in one sense represent the most general results of the reactions of this internally structured "common standard spacetime" or "standard vacuum potential" with the various physical systems, devices, and measuring instruments utilized in our experiments, etc. If one deterministically alters the *structuring of the local spacetime*, one can have a system which will function there in a certain marvelous manner, but will not function that way elsewhere. Some decades ago, I participated in experiments by Golden which over a period of some five years did condition (dimension) the local vacuum potential. The result was an engine which consistently exhibited COP = 1.67 at that location, but when moved several hundred miles exhibited COP<1.0. Frank and I were made aware of this "vacuum conditioning" effect by Prof. William Tiller, who had himself conducted experiments exhibiting just such an effect over several years.

EM waves in vacuum are actually *longitudinal* (sound-type) waves, but we do not belabor the point since everything out there in the normal literature uses the transverse EM wave model for the EM wave in space. Also, the transverse wave is indeed what is detected in the interacting electron gas in our measurement instruments—whose Drude electrons are restrained to simple drift velocity longitudinally down the conductor, but are spinning and are free to precess like gyros. So our instruments detect the Drude electron precessions at right angles to the incoming disturbing longitudinal force field, which means that they do indeed measure a transverse wave. However, these are actually the *electron precession waves* in the detector, and *not* the actual EM waves in space. See my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole", **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23 for a discussion of how all EM energy comes from the time domain, via the broken 3-symmetry of the source charge or source dipole, and is emitted in 3-space in all directions as longitudinal EM waves. This is based on rigorous demonstration by E.T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," **Math. Ann**., Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355 that the scalar potential is a harmonic set of phase conjugate longitudinal EM wave pairs. We merely applied the Whittaker decomposition to the scalar potential of a source dipole or of a source charge, and the rigorous proof that EM waves in space are longitudinal directly emerges.

Just as sound speeds up, say, in steel as a denser medium than air, the EM "sound waves" in the ambient vacuum potential speed up when that vacuum potential's flux density is increased. Consequently light does move a little faster in a hard vacuum on Earth than it does in deep space, because the vacuum itself has higher energy density near the earth than in deep space. The comings and goings and orbitings of planets and the solar mass, etc. do affect the local energy density of the vacuum between the planets, and hence the speed of light through that interplanetary space.

So the interplanetary radar does show the periodic variations of the local energy density of vacuum that are induced by these factors. For a critical paper on this, see Bryan G. Wallace, "The Unified Quantum Electrodynamic Ether," **Foundations of Physics**, 3(3), Sept. 1973, p. 381-388. His discussion of the interplanetary radar measurements of Venus, which did not fit relativity, are particularly interesting, with respect to his finding that the data were simply "averaged" to eliminate the variations and hence the diurnal, lunar, and synodic periodic components actually measured in the variations of the speed of light. See particularly Bryan G. Wallace, "The great speed of light in space cover-up." **Scientific Ethics**, 1(1), Feb. 1985. p. 2-3; — "Radar Testing of the Relative Velocity of Light in Space," **Spectrosc. Lett**. Vol. 2, 1969. p. 361.

Rigorously, the field is "defined" in electrodynamics as the effect of an interaction of the force-free entity (4-spatial!) existing prior to the interaction, with a 3-dimensional static charge. This means that the field as originally defined is an *effect* and not a *cause*. To then use it as the cause is a grave non sequitur.

This confusion of cause and effect is widespread in physics. It was probably initiated by the hoary old assumption several hundred years ago that a separate force acts upon a separate mass, which is false. In fact mass is a *component* of force, since $\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v}) = m(d\mathbf{v}/dt + \mathbf{v}(dm/dt)$. As can be seen, in both expanded terms there exists a mass term. To skirt the issue, electrodynamicists have simply found a neat statement that "in massfree space the field continues to exist, but the force is zero." We point out that m = 0 makes the momentum vanish, and so **F** vanishes, and in the definition of $\mathbf{E} = \mathbf{F}/q$ also vanishes because the numerator **F** becomes zero. Therefore *that* **E**-field vanishes.

Feynman and Wheeler pointed out that the field *as it is defined* does not and cannot exist in massless space. Only the "potential" for the field exists there, in case some charged mass is brought in to interact with that entity that does exist there. That is accurate, since spacetime is totally a potential and any "change" in spacetime is a change in that potential *a priori*. In the Sachs-Evans unified field theory, this problem is resolved because the fundamental field is defined as a spacetime curvature (change in spacetime, hence change in the ST potential) rather than $\mathbf{E} = \mathbf{F}/q$.

In empty space there are always myriads upon myriads of interfering fields and potentials, from charges all over the universe, via Puthoff's cosmological feedback principle [see
H. E. Puthoff, "Source of Vacuum Electromagnetic Zero-point Energy," **Physical Review A**, 40(9), Nov. 1, 1989, p. 4857-4862.] Thus any EM wave traveling through space is always involved in enormously active interferometry. This alone results in violent momentary variations in the speed of that wave, even from 0.01 c to 100.00 c. For a paper showing this kind of "galloping" travel of an EM wave, see William G. Harter, John Evans, Roberto Vega, and Sanford Wilson, "Galloping waves and their relativistic properties," **American Journal of Physics**, 53(7), July 1985, p. 671-679. While the average speed of the wave is $c(\gamma)$, where γ is the local energy density of the vacuum, the instantaneous speeds of the wave vary violently from instant to instant.

In special relativity, "velocity" merely is a rotation angle of the moving frame from the fixed laboratory observer's frame. The speed "c" merely represents a full right-angle turn away, toward the time-dimension (since other than the 3 spatial dimensions that is the only other dimension available to turn toward). In higher dimensional space, there are many other "higher" dimensions toward which further rotation can be accomplished. Hence rotating in n-space is not limited to a single orthogonal

turn, and therefore velocities are not limited to speed c. However, each orthogonal rotation also subtracts one spatial dimension of the rotated object from the observer's 3-space. One rotation would be speed c, two departing rotations would be speed c^2, three would give c^3, etc. At three orthorotations, to the lab observer the rotated object is now purely an internal structure inside his time dimension, very similar to a mental object (mind is time-like, not spacelike). The nature of mind and its operations has a rather unexpected connection with matter, when one considers such orthorotations in hyperspace.

The point is, the speed *c* is not an "iron dictum" of nature, nor is it an "unchangeable constant"! Nature herself routinely violates that notion. As an example, de Broglie waves from any mass always move at v>c, and easily as v>>c. EM "surface" waves—so-called transverse oscillations or upheavals and depressions in the magnitude (energy density; actually the *reaction cross section*) of the local ambient vacuum potential), move at a *discretized* average speed c(γ). The longitudinal component, if freed from the transverse component, can move much faster because it is a sort of "tunneling" movement. In actual quantum tunneling experiments, e.g., music (Mozart's 40th symphony) has been transmitted through quantum mechanical tunneling between two separated points at speed v>4c. Fogal is likely to eventually place a superluminal communication system on the commercial market. We discuss superluminal communication elsewhere in this glossary.

C Capacitance. Essentially, the charge per unit potential.

For an isolated conductor, C = Q/V and C is expressed in farads. A farad is one coulomb per volt.

A lower case c represents the speed of light in ambient vacuum.

E The electric field. Essentially, E =F/q, but that is not really a definition.

Conventionally, the units of electric field are considered to be force per unit electric charge; i.e., force per coulomb. Note that the **E**-field even in this "classical definition" does not actually exist at a point unless there is a unit point charge (a point coulomb of charged mass) located at the point. Hence contrary to classical electrodynamics, communications theory, and whatnot, no electric force field (and no magnetic force field either) exists in the vacuum, at least of the kind prescribed by Maxwell's equations and by the Heaviside-Hertz reduction of Maxwell's equations. Since Maxwell assumed it, these equations and models all still erroneously assume a material ether filling the vacuum, in which case there *would* be matter and charges, and there would *then* be force-fields in the vacuum. We refer the interested reader to discussions by Feynman and by Wheeler. Quoting: "*One of the most important characteristics of force is that it has a material origin, and this is not just a definition. Y If you insist upon a precise definition of force, you will never get it!* " [Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton, and Matthew Sands, Lectures on Physics, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, Vol. 1, 1964, p. 12-2.]

Even worse, note that **E** = **F**/q defines not the magnitude of the field in space, but has to do with the divergence of energy from the field around a unit point static charge there in space, as well as the pattern of the diverged energy density. Actually, what is used as "the electric field" itself is the *reaction cross section* of the field, for a unit point static coulomb of charge. That is at best a function of the "field density" or "field intensity" of the actual electrical field in spacetime, and the direction and pattern of change of that field density due to the intercepting and diverting charge.

The field problem is resolved in the forefronts of electrodynamics by making the field a topological function. It is resolved in the Sachs-Evans O(3) electrodynamics (as a subset of Sachs' unified field theory) by making the field a function of the curvature of spacetime.

See also the discussion under c, above.

H Magnetic field strength.

B The B-field (loosely), or magnetic flux density (more properly).

Conventionally, this is thought to be defined, analogously to **E**, by the force it exerts. The force exerted on a point charge moving in the magnetic field **B** is at right angles to the velocity vector of the charge and also at right angles to **B**. Actually, the **H**-field was originally named the *magnetic field* and the **B**-field was named the *magnetic induction* (and is still sometimes called that.) This is an annoyance because it is **B** which involves the force, and hence **B** should be *named* the magnetic field. Other writers have noted this discrepancy, and Sommerfeld called **H** the magnetic excitation—which correctly describes its role—rather than calling it the magnetic field. As the reader can see, lots of things in electrical physics are *still very untidy*! There are also different ways to approach the EM modeling problem. In Kaluza-Klein unified field theory, all electromagnetics is modeled in the 5th dimension, which is wrapped around each and every point in our normal 3-dimensional space.

For practical use, a far better approach is the O(3) symmetry electrodynamics spearheaded by Myron Evans, which is also an important subset of Mendel Sachs' unified field theory. In the Sachs-Evans unified theory, electromagnetics has become general relativity and general relativity has become electromagnetics. Further, very powerful general relativity can now be directly engineered with this O(3) electrodynamics, as it further develops. We refer the reader to "The New Maxwell Electrodynamic Equations: New Tools for New Technologies. A Collection of 60 Papers from the Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study," Special Issue of **Journal of New Energy**, 4(3), Winter 1999, 335 p. Also, particularly see **Contemporary Optics and Electrodynamics**, edited by Myron W. Evans, a special topical issue of I. Prigogine and S. A. Rice (series editors), **Advances in Chemical Physics**, Wiley, 2001 (in publication). Evans gives a very long and detailed presentation, "O(3) Electrodynamics", in that publication, and also gives the paper "The Link Between the Sachs and O(3) Theories of Electrodynamics".

Q A quantity of electrical charge. Note that this statement *does not* define charge *q* itself.

We have tentatively proposed to redefine charge q as $q \equiv m_q\phi_q$. The term ϕ_q captures the vacuum's violent virtual energy interaction with the mass m_q of the charge, which is presently missing in classical EM theory and is an exceeding great flaw of omission. Further, ϕ_q may be decomposed into a harmonic series of phase conjugate wavepairs, as shown by Whittaker, 1903, *ibid*. [In O(3) electrodynamics, the internal structuring is dramatically extended, so that one can get at the "inner electrodynamics" necessary to explain such things as homeopathy, chi, ki, prana, etc.

To those scientists pooh-poohing such things as acupuncture, we point out that acupuncture in a dramatic case can allow a person without anesthetic to undergo a major operation with chest cavity opened, while the patient remains alert, conscious, and talking. President Nixon's physician on Nixon's trip to China witnessed such an actual operation, as well as other things. Nothing in our vaunted Western medical science can equal that, nor can any of our medical schools, nor can our National Academy of Science or our National Science Foundation. In short, acupuncture alone demonstrates how woefully inadequate our medical science actually is.

Also, acupuncture works on animals as well, so it does not involve hypnosis or deep suggestion. In science, we must believe the repeatable experiment, not our dogma at the moment. Yet the entire U.S. medical research community has no higher symmetry EM investigation of how acupuncture works, or of the infolded electrodynamics shown by Whittaker's decomposition of the

scalar potential in 1903. Hence our scientists totally miss the vast electrodynamics of *the internal structuring of potential and charge with vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines)*. As a result, the entire U.S. scientific and intelligence communities were totally unable to comprehend nearly five decades of Russian induction of health changes and diseases in personnel in the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, using weak EM radiation. Internal structuring of the activity producing what is called "charge"—including its internal structuring and engines—can be modeled and in theory directly engineered in the new Sachs-Evans approach.]

As shown in my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23, the broken 3-symmetry energy flow of any charge and any dipole allows a more fundamental 4-symmetry energy flow solution for the century-old problem of explaining the actual source of the EM energy that pours out of the source charge in all directions in 3-space. The 4-symmetry in EM energy flow explains its nature as longitudinal EM waves, with the charge's absorbed energy being *received* from the time domain (complex plane), transduced into 3-space, and emitted in 3-space. *The source of all EM energy at any point in 3-space is the time domain!*

It has been known for decades in particle physics that there exists no equilibrium in mass systems, unless the interaction of the vacuum with the masses is included. It has also been known that every charge and every dipole is a broken 3-symmetry in the fierce vacuum energy exchange with the charge or dipole. Yet the vacuum interaction—and specifically the source charge's and the source dipole's broken symmetry in it—are not even included in classical EM as yet. That this known total glitch in modern EM theory has not been previously corrected, when the particle physicists of every university physics department of note already know it is necessary, is inexplicable! Here we must regretfully point out finger at our orthodox scientific establishment, and particularly at our National Science Foundation and our National Academy of Science. These institutions are not even working on, nor are they aware of, nor do they even care about, the most fundamental science problems of our time. Bigger accelerators, yes. Windmills, yes. EM energy from the vacuum and electrical power systems which use it without destroying the source dipole, no. The greatest of all electrodynamics—the infolded longitudinal EM wave dynamics inside all EM fields, potentials, and waves—no. The correction of the dozens of major flaws and non sequiturs in classical electromagnetics, no. The understanding of the longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons and quantum potential weapons already arrayed against us, no. The development of EM healing based on the Priore approach, which would totally revolutionize medical therapy and handle attacks on our cities by weapons of mass destruction, no.

We have a scientific mindset problem of epochal magnitude. And that costs the U.S. taxpayers hundreds of billions of dollars spent on the "status quo" or "business as usual" scientific endeavors that are far inferior to what can be done.

S Entropy. A quantity which measures the extent to which the energy of a system is available to do work.

Since in one sense energy is a function of ordering, then fundamentally, *entropy* refers to increasing disorder, which means increasing disruption of the ordering in our collected energy. Unfortunately, entropy is one of those concepts in physics for which there are several differing major views. We avoid all discussion of "information" etc., and prefer to deal only with the energy and time aspects. For our work in energy from the vacuum, we take the very simple view that an *entropic process* is like a positive resistor: As forward observer time passes, the entropic process continually disorders or "loses"—from further controlled conversion of energy form—the collected energy in the system. We regard a *negentropic process* as like a negative resistor: as forward observer time passes, the negentropic process receives energy in a form unusable to us, transforms, it, and outputs it in a form that is usable. Quoting Ilya Prigogine, Irreversibility as a symmetry-breaking process," Nature, Vol. 246, 1973, p. 70*: "Entropy Ycannot in general be expressed in terms of observables such as temperature and density. This is only possible in the neighbourhood of equilibriumY It is only then that both entropy and entropy production acquire a macroscopic meaning."*

So basically, the notion of entropy will apply when we have a system in equilibrium or very near equilibrium. For open systems in substantial disequilibrium, the entropy cannot even be computed, and the classical equilibrium thermodynamics with its infamous second law does not apply. On the other hand, the loading of disequilibrium (negentropic) EM systems is a very nonlinear affair. Some direct indications of this were in the Russian work in the 1930s which produced overunity and self-powering EM generators, in several physics institute. [E.g., see L. I. Mandelstam and N. D. Papaleksi., "On the parametric excitation of electric oscillations," Zhurnal Teknicheskoy Fiziki, 4(1), 1934, p. 5-29. English translation, Feb. 1968, Lawrence Radiation Laboratory, Livermore, CA, performed for NASA]. The U.S. researcher G. Obolensky also has done appreciable important experimental investigation of the nonlinear load effects for negentropic systems.

S Poynting energy density flow. Not the *overall* or *total* energy flow by any means, but just that component of it that is intercepted, diverged, collected, and used, where **S** is given by $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{H}$.

The energy flow theory is rather thoroughly fouled, and has been since the 1880s when the flow of energy through space was proposed by both Heaviside and Poynting, independently and essentially simultaneously.

Since both **E** and **H** are defined not as fields per se, but as the reaction cross section of the fields with a unit charge, the S does not refer to "energy flow" per se, but to the intercepted component of the overall energy flow.

Poynting only considered the energy flow component around a circuit that strikes the circuit's surface charges and gets diverged into the conductors to power the electrons. Heaviside, on the other hand, also considered the startlingly enormous additional EM energy flow filling all space around the circuit's conductors, generally parallel to the conductors but missing them.

This huge Heaviside component is still there around every electrical circuit, but almost entirely ignored and unaccounted. It misses the circuit, passes on off into space, and is lost in most circuits. Yet it is trillions of times larger in magnitude than the very tiny Poynting component which actually gets intercepted, "caught" and used by the circuit to power its loads and losses.

Since no one could explain where on earth such an enormous nondiverged Heaviside component pouring out of the power source terminals could possibly come from, Lorentz—reasoning that, since the nondiverged energy flow did not do anything, it was "physically insignificant" (Lorentz' term)—then just integrated the energy flow vector around a little closed surface assumed around every volume element of interest. This efficiently discards the Heaviside nondiverged component *from all accountability*, leaving only the Poynting energy flow component vector accounted. Of course the Poynting energy flow will agree with the energy measured in the circuit, since we actually measure energy dissipation, and the energy that dissipates from the circuit must have first entered it. Electrodynamicists today just continue to use Lorentz's integration of the energy flow vector around an assumed closed surface surrounding any volume element of interest. Thus, sadly our electrical power system engineers unwittingly waste trillions of times more EM energy actually produced from the vacuum by the source dipoles in their generators, than what the feeble powerline is able to intercept and utilize.

We have nominated the vast unaccounted Heaviside energy flow accompanying every field and charge interaction as the source of the extra gravity known to be present in the arms of the spiral galaxies and holding them together. See my paper, "Dark Matter or Dark Energy?", **Journal of New Energy**, 4(4), Spring 2000, p. 4-11. Informally we have also nominated this dark Heaviside energy which fills all space, as associated with the "quintessence" energy that is responsible for the recently discovered antigravitational acceleration of the universe. In this view the giant negentropy process associated with charge (see my "Giant Negentropy of the Common Dipole" paper, *ibid*.) is ongoing in all the stars, galaxies, planets, nebulae, and other astronomical entities. The ordinary energy we measure in all these processes is gravitational; hence for symmetry and energy conservation, the primary longitudinal EM wave energy from the time domain that furnishes the energy to all these spatially energetic processes represents an increasing curvature of spacetime in the time domain as we travel outward from any origin point. This is an antigravitational force, in this concept, which is cumulative as a function of radial distance from the origin point. Hence we see the distant parts of the universe as accelerating the expansion of the universe. At present this is of course an hypothesis, and must be further validated by laboratory experiment and further theoretical work in a unified field theory electrodynamics such as the Sachs-Evans O(3) symmetry electrodynamics.

S-flow is actually comprised of an organized, structured flow of virtual photons or antiphotons and itself is not observable. Its interaction with charged particles (electrical charges and magnetic poles), however, is observable by the amount of energy collected upon (diverged around) the charge or pole (formation of a local potential), and formation of a translation force upon the charge or pole.

Again, the "**E**" and the "**H**" in the expression "**E×H**" are not really the "electrical field" and "magnetic field" in space, but only their *reaction cross sections* at each point in space, *should* a little unit point static coulomb be placed at that point to divert some of the **E**-field flow around it, or a little unit point static magnetic charge be placed at that point to divert some of the **H**-field flow around it. So even the Poynting energy flow **S** = **E**×**H** has been interpreted in terms of its reaction cross sections.

It is worth noting that electrodynamicists today are still politely debating EM energy flow and the energy flow vector. As an example, a polite "debate" of this subject has been ongoing for over 30 years in **American Journal of Physics** alone. A particularly significant statement of the problem is given by Jones: *"It is possible to introduce the Poynting vector **S**, defined by **S** = **E**×**H**, and regard it as the intensity of energy flow at a point. This procedure is open to criticism since we could add to **S** any vector whose divergence is zero without affecting [the basic integration procedure's result]."* [D.S. Jones, **The Theory of Electromagnetism**, Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1964, p. 52.] In short, here Jones is stating that an enormous nondiverged energy flow may accompany the Poynting flow component, and it will not be accounted for by **S** = **E**×**H**. After presenting the various elements required to solve the energy flow problem, Jones bows out with the statement: "*"It does not seem likely that an expression satisfying all these conditions will be simple… …fortunately, we are rarely concerned with the energy flow at a point. In most applications we need the rate at which energy is crossing a closed surface."* [Jones, *ibid*., p. 53.] Panofsky and Phillips warn against over-attachment to the Poynting vector: "*Paradoxical results may be obtained if one tries to identify the Poynting vector with the energy flow per unit area at any point."* [Wolfgang K. H. Panofsky and Melba Phillips, **Classical Electricity and Magnetism**, Second Edition, Addison-Wesley, Menlo Park, CA, 1962, third printing 1969, p. 180.

We point out, however, that for gravitational effects of energy flows in space, one must account the total energy flow per unit area *at and surrounding* any point, and therefore one must restore the unaccounted enormous Heaviside nondiverged EM energy flow component as well as the accounted tiny little Poynting diverged energy flow component.

Δt An increment (little piece of) time.

In special relativity, time can be considered a piece of spatial length compressed by the factor c, so that L = ct, where L is in meters, t is in seconds, and c is the speed of light. Time can also be considered as spatial EM energy compressed by the factor c^2. To comprehend time and time rate of flow, one must first realize that a priori no observable exists or persists in time. The observable is a 3-spatial snapshot made at one instant in time, so that "time stopped" momentarily. The observable is thus a frozen snapshot of the 3-spatial intersection of an ongoing 4-space interaction. At the very next instant, that snapshot no longer exists. Hence for a mass (or any other observable) to "propagate in time", there must be a process whereby Δt is continually added to the observable (such as to mass m, converting it to masstime mt for a short duration) and then subtracted again, leaving behind another frozen 3-space snapshot of the "observable" that has seemingly now endured for that little Δt period, with respect to the observer. As we explain in several papers, the sum total of the photon interactions with a mass m may be taken as the generator that produces (1) the flow of the mass m through time, by changing from m to mt to m to mt… continually, and (2) a substructuring of internal "time-flow components". In short, any time-flow ascertained in the macroworld or the microworld by the observer, has an enormously rich internal dynamics and structuring. Again, in higher symmetry electrodynamics such as O(3), the internal structuring of the photon, EM field, EM wave, and EM potential can be modeled and eventually even directly engineered.

ΔE An increment (little piece of) energy.

The photon is considered to be (unit-wise) composed of (ΔE)(Δt). However, in our view (as we explain in energy, energy collection, and energy dissipation) energy does not occur in "little fixed chunks" at all. One only has "little chunks" of energy when one *is collecting* energy in an ongoing process. In electromagnetics, the "collection" of energy is actually the *ongoing collecting* of energy from an energy flow deviating around an intercepting charge. It is a dynamic, ongoing process whereby a collector such as a charged particle intercepts and interacts with (undergoes virtual photon flux exchange with) an impinging energy density flow **S**= **E**×**H**. In an equilibrium (static) condition, the deviated flow remains very like a persistent, unchanging whirlpool in a river, and so is said to have a "static magnitude". If that Poynting flow is removed, then there is no excess collecting going on and the "magnitude of the deviated energy flow" is zero. EM energy collection/collecting is always like a rock in a high wind. As long as the wind is blowing on the rock, air is deviated to flow around the rock. The rock has a force field on and of it, and wishes to move. It also has "excess collected energy", and a gradient in this "excess collected energy" determined by the wind flow direction. When the wind ceases to blow, the rock goes back to being just a rock, and forgets it had all that excess wind energy collecting and any desire to move.

TERMS AND PHRASES

ABEL, NIELS HENRIK (1802-1829)

Norwegian mathematician who in 1824 proved that the general equation of fifth degree cannot be solved algebraically. He also left an important paper on transcendental functions which was published posthumously.

ABELIAN GROUP

A group obeying the commutative law of algebra for every pair of elements a and b under an operation , so that a*b = b*a. As an example, the set of integers is an infinite abelian group under the multiplication operation.

ACTION AT A DISTANCE

An action (effect) occurring in a local system, for which no separate local 3-space cause exists, but for which a causal correlation exists between a distant cause and the local effect.

To the local 3-space observer, the effect is baffling. In electromagnetics, action at a distance can be considered a higher topology phenomena, occurring through hyperspace or through subspace, or through "multiply connected spacetime." Particularly note that "time" is multiply connected; i.e., every spatial point in 3-space (in the entire universe) exists at the same moment in time, which means that electrodynamic action through the time domain can be used to eliminate the spatial distance between any two 3-space points. Action at a distance is absolutely required by quantum mechanics, and experiments establish its truth. Such action was implicitly included in Maxwell's quaternion theory, but was unknowingly discarded by Heaviside, Hertz, and Gibbs when they formulated a much more restricted vector interpretation of Maxwell's theory, after Maxwell's death. Bohm's hidden variable interpretation of quantum mechanics uses the quantum potential, which is a multiply-connected entity producing instantaneous action at a distance. In ordinary electrodynamics, the common scalar potential in the Coulomb gauge has instantaneous velocity, and it appears everywhere in space, wherever it will occupy, all at once *in that gauge*.

Time is also a set of energy flows in the time domain (complex plane) rather than in 3-space. Time is also multiply connected, since a priori every 3-space point in the universe exists at and in a single moment of time. Since time is dynamic and structured with special energy flows, it seems possible to use this feature to establish energy flow during one specific moment to a desired subset of 3-space points, regardless of where in the universe those points are located. Hence the development of "time-energy" technology allows action at a distance via manipulating the multiple connectivity of time and its internal structure (internal time-like energy flows).

AD HOC MODEL

A model used and fitted for a specific purpose or area.

Tentative formulation, not intended toward general application and not yet firm because there is still not a comprehensive, tested demonstration of the "fit" of the model to the complex phenomenology. Nonetheless, an ad hoc model can be quite useful in a given area, so long as it sufficiently fits the experimental data in that area and makes sufficiently accurate predictions in the area.

ADVANCED FIELD

An electromagnetic field that is a solution of the classical Maxwell equations, which is positioned on the future light-cone of spacetime.

We believe much of the problem with the "advanced solution" is a problem of interpretation. We would urge the re-interpretation not in terms of "time-travel" where the wave continues in observer forward time while the rest of the universe is assumed to retrogress to a previous state, but in terms of time-reversal of that wave only. In that case, the rest of the universe stays sane and continues to move in observer forward time, and the wave itself just moves in forward time in a path-reversed manner, back along a previous "stimulus wave" (the retarded wave that moved forward in time normally).

ADVANCED POTENTIAL

An electromagnetic potential that is a solution of the classical Maxwell equations, which is positioned on the future light-cone of spacetime.

Presently this potential has not yet been given a physical interpretation. See remarks above.

ADVANCED WAVE

An electromagnetic wave that is a solution of the classical Maxwell equations, and which is positioned on the future light-cone of spacetime.

See remarks above.

AFFINE CONNECTION

In mathematics: "A connection on a manifold, whose form is unchanged under affine changes of parameter along curves, e.g., when the original parameter t of a curve γ (t) is replaced by t = as + b." **Dictionary of Science and Technology**, Academic Press, Christopher Morris (Ed.), 1992.

Ugh! We'll let the mathematicians take it from there.

AFFINE TRANSFORMATION

"Transformation on a linear space to itself which can be expressed as the sum of a linear transformation and a fixed vector.

The affine transformations form a group. In the plane, the group is six-dimensional, consisting of translations, rotations, stretchings and shrinkings, reflections, simple elongations and compressions, and simple shear transformations, as well as compositions of these."

Dictionary of Science and Technology, 1992, *ibid*.

AHARONOV, YAKIR

Renowned Israeli quantum physicist and former student of David Bohm.

Co-discoverer of the *Aharonov-Bohm effect*: Even when the electromagnetic force fields reduce to zero in a charged particle system, the potentials may still exist and interfere to cause real physical effects. Together with Bohm, Aharonov authored a fundamental paper in 1959 which pointed out the primary importance of the *potentials* rather than the force fields. Indeed, the force fields are only made *in and of the charged particle system itself*, by interference there of potentials, and do not exist as such in the vacuum. The forcefields are thus not primary electromagnetic causes at all, but are *secondary effects* due to the interference of potentials in a particular charged particle system. [See *Aharonov-Bohm Effect*] In his three volumes of physics, Feynman pointed out that the forcefields do not exist *as such* in the vacuum, and that *only the potential for the forcefields exists in vacuum*. The primary causative agents for electromagnetics are thus the potentials. This has been proven both theoretically

and experimentally in quantum mechanics, but still does not appear in present classical electromagnetic theory taught in universities—which terribly confuses cause waves and effect waves in wave-charge interactions.

AHARONOV-BOHM EFFECT

Phenomenon theoretically pointed out in 1959 by Yakir Aharonov and David Bohm whereby interfering electromagnetic potentials can produce effects on charged particle systems, even at a distance and in the absence of the electromagnetic force fields.

See Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," Physical Review, Second Series, 115(3), 1959, p. 485-491. For an overview and extensive bibliography, see S. Olariu and I. Iovitzu Popescu, "The Quantum Effects of Electromagnetic Fluxes," Reviews of Modern Physics, 57(2), Apr. 1985, p. 339-436.

Chambers experimentally demonstrated the Aharonov-Bohm effect one year later. When **E-** and **B**-fields are zero in a region, their potentials still may exist and thus be stable and persistent. Being gradient-free, a force-free potential is not changing; no bleed-in or bleed-off of its magnitude *or of its internal structure* is occurring. Interference of the potentials produces real electromagnetic effects (energy) in the interference zone, even at a great distance, without transmission of "field energy" per se through the intervening 3-space. [Rigorously, the potential's EM energy can be considered to be *hyperspatially* transmitted, or *subspatially* transmitted (tunneled) via the Whittaker internal EM biwave mechanism. See discussions under *action at a distance*.]

In 1897-8 Stoney showed (in **Philosophical Magazine**) by physical reasoning that all the disturbances of the ether arising from sources of certain kinds can be resolved into trains of plane waves. This was extended and the general and special equations written by E.T. Whittaker in 1903 in **Mathematische Annalen**. In 1904 (delivered orally in 1903) Whittaker's second paper dealing with the subject was published in the **Proceedings of the London Mathematical Society**, and showed that scalar EM potential interferometry is in fact what generates the classical EM force fields.

The two Whittaker papers may be interpreted to show a startling arrangement in a potential or EM wave. (1) any EM field or wave in a particular 3-space is due to two interfering scalar potential functions in that space. So we may replace any EM field or wave with two scalar potential functions, a priori. (2) But each of the scalar potentials onto which the functions are applied, is decomposable into the Whittaker 1903 longitudinal EM wavepairs, where the output waves are in 3-space and the input waves are time-like and come from the complex plane. This provides a hidden "infolded LW electrodynamics" inside, and composing, all EM fields and waves. Further, the decomposition is recursive, so each of the first tier infolded EM waves can be decomposed again into a second tier of biwaves, etc. Thus the most primary electrodynamics of all is the nested infolded longitudinal EM wave structuring of all present EM waves, potentials, and fields. The internal LW waves also form rigorous curvature of ST patterns (templates) and thus engines. By engineering the structure and dynamics of the internal EM, one can engineer mass—including the atomic nuclei, quarks, and gluons—as one wishes, once the technology is sufficiently developed. In the West, this entire area has been ignored, but it has been highly weaponized by the KGB in Russia.

AIAS

Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study.

Unusual "think tank" comprised of fellows and fellow emeriti in various places in the world, who cooperate in advanced electromagnetics studies via E-mail. Led by Dr. Myron W. Evans, a theorist of note, the institute has been forging ahead with the production of O(3) symmetry electrodynamics, particularly as an important subset of Mendel Sachs' unified field theory. Dozens of AIAS group-authored papers have been published in various leading journals such as Foundations of Physics, Physica Scripta etc. More than 90 AIAS papers are carried on a restricted Department of Energy website for reference by DoE scientists. The work is particularly significant in working out how EM energy flows in both the 3-spatial and time domains, and how EM energy can be and is extracted from the active vacuum. More than a dozen of the later AIAS papers are carried on a DoE public website, http://www.ott.doe.gov/electromagnetic/papersbooks.html. Also, about two dozen AIAS papers have either been approved for publication in journals, or are in the review process. The present author is a Fellow Emeritus of the AIAS, and is kindly tolerated as a conceptualist by these advanced theoreticians.

AIDS

Acquired Immunological Deficiency Syndrome.

A condition of acquired immunological deficiency associated with infection of the cells of the immune systems with the retrovirus HTLV-III. It is usually recognized by testing positive to HIV infection, and eventually by physical deterioration and by development of one or more life-threatening opportunistic infections such as pneumonia, or of Kaposi's sarcoma.

AIKIDO

A Japanese martial art whose modern form is a synthesis of many schools of jujitsu and the zen art of meditation in motion.

It is the way (DO) of entering and turning (AI) the opponents vital energy (KI). The present author is a retired sandan (third degree black belt) in Yoseikan aikido. He is retired because of debilitating injuries suffered in other fields and accidents, and as a busted-up old dog of 70 has no business bouncing hard off the mats with all those vigorous young fellows. His extra 50 pounds also no longer enhance his athletic ability. We did write a book, privately held but never published, on Aikido and dealing with the principles of unarmed combat. Interestingly, we simply went into the deep unconscious in meditation (and perhaps a little beyond, depending on one's viewpoint) to uncover the unsuspected principles. To list them, we went through the alphabet four times. Many of these principles have never appeared in any text on martial arts or military combat. The task was placed on me by my sensei and required seven years to complete. Perhaps one of these days we will formally publish the book.

ALGEBRAS

The various types of mathematics in which the theoretical models for physics and other sciences are embedded.

Some important algebras utilized in physics are the vector algebra, tensor algebra, quaternion algebra, Grassman algebra, Pauli algebra, Clifford algebra, etc. There are many others. The complexity of the symmetry and of the topology varies significantly between these algebras. Thus, an electrodynamics model in a lower topology algebra such as vectors or tensors will not reveal or permit nearly so great a set of electrodynamic functions and operations as will electrodynamics embedded in a higher topology algebra such as quaternion algebra or Clifford algebra.

As an example, it has been shown by Barrett that the operation of many of Nikola Tesla's patented circuits cannot be understood if analyzed in vector or tensor electrodynamics. The circuits will reveal totally new functions when analyzed in quaternion electrodynamics. That paper is T. W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," **Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie**, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41

ALLOPATHIC MEDICINE

A medical system which combats disease by using remedies which produce effects different from those produced by the disease treated.

Reliance is primarily upon drugs, pain relievers, and treatment of symptoms as well as use of agents to "kill" the microbial organisms regarded as the cause of the diseases. Surgery is used as a major adjunct. From time to time, other practices formerly frowned upon or even legally prosecuted are recognized as effective and legitimate, and are then brought in under the aegis of organized allopathic medicine. Physical therapy is such a formally prosecuted modality that was eventually adopted; hypnosis is another. The problems with organized allopathy is that (1) it tends to be monopolistic, (2) it uses the state's power to enforce its credo, (3) it controls both the bulk of the medical scientific literature and the flow of research funds from both government and private sources, (4) it does not adequately police its doctors and technicians, (5) it does not sufficiently accent preventative medicine or "whole human being" treatment, and (6) it engages in conspiracies to destroy competing systems of medicine (as in the case of chiropractic). (7) On the other hand, it has made remarkable advances in preventing killer diseases by vaccination, treating them by antibiotics, and in eradicating or controlling many of the former great killer diseases such as smallpox, diphtheria, and bubonic plague. It has been far less successful in treating and reversing debilitation, cancer, arteriosclerosis, etc. Just now, most of its major weapons against the former dread diseases are beginning to fail. The disease organisms are rapidly changing into new, more virulent forms that are resistant or even immune to the present "successful" treatments. Even in orthodox medical publications, it is now beginning to be recognizing that allopathic medicine is starting to fail, and that we are again entering a period of great, uncontrollable killer pandemics.

ALLOPATHY

Another name for allopathic medicine and allopathic medical therapy.

AMBIENT VACUUM

The average active vacuum, in space, removed from large collections of charge and mass.

AMBIENT VACUUM POTENTIAL

The average standard vacuum (spacetime) considered as a potential having structure and dynamics on a myriad levels.

Anything that is composed of virtual particle flux is a *potential*. Another way of looking at the vacuum is to realize that, having an energy density, then *a priori* it is a potential or may be modeled as such.

Hence the ambient vacuum can be decomposed via the Whittaker method into an internal set of infolded EM longitudinal waves of very special nature. Further, our work on the broken 3-symmetry energy flow involved in any potential or dipolarity shows the more fundamental 4-symmetry energy flow between the time domain and 3-space. This 4-symmetry energy flow is also highly structured and dynamic.

Whittaker's work shows that, contrary to present assumptions in quantum physics, a particular potential has its virtual particle flux formed into a beautiful bidirectional wave structure. The apparent disorder at any local point in the local vacuum potential is due to the constant arrival of myriads of potentials, from charged particles all over the universe. The violent interference and re-interference of these potentials results in the creation of violently changing virtual photons—or in terms of waves, violently changing EM waves and fields. In other words, the statistical disorder of the vacuum is actually *composed of* continually and rapidly changing perfect order. [Here we have confronted 3-law Aristotelian logic with its missing 4th law, because *at the limit* opposites *are* identical!] The continual violent interferometry results in the zero-point EM fluctuations of vacuum. Each EM fluctuation is completely deterministic, as shown in Puthoff's cosmological feedback mechanism. However, the macroscopic observer has no knowledge of the cause or of the arrival, and of the myriads of interferences that produced the final EM field fluctuation. Hence although the zero-point fluctuations of vacuum are completely deterministic one-by-one, the observer has *no information* on their causality. Hence to the observer these fluctuations are completely statistical and seemingly *without local order*. However, because of their hidden determinism, these fluctuations are chaotic rather than random—contrary to the Gibbs' thermodynamics statistics assumed and adopted by quantum mechanics. That statistics should be changed to an "already chaotic" statistics containing hidden Whittaker order. This would appear to be the real solution to the recognized major QM problem of the missing chaos.

Since their changes and appearances are completely in one-to-one correspondence to all distant features of the macroscopically ordered universe, then their integration yields macroscopic order. Further, as can be seen, Mach's principle—so near and dear to the heart of Einstein—arises directly from the foregoing discussion. In such fashion, integration of statistical (but chaotic, and with hidden order) quantum changes results in the familiar, ordered macroscopic world. This removes the great error in QM: that heretofore it has failed to predict the ordered macroscopic universe we observe and inhabit.

ANALOGUE

Part that is analogous (representative or modeled).

At root, an analogue of something is a second something that functions in similar fashion to the first something.

ANAEROBE

An organism that lives, is active, and occurs in the absence of free oxygen. Particularly applicable to one-celled organisms that do so.

ANAEROBE, FACULTATIVE

An organism that can live either as an aerobe or as an anaerobe. Particularly applicable to one-celled organisms possessing that capability.

ANAEROBE, OBLIGATORY

An organism that is restricted to being anaerobic; i.e., it cannot utilize oxygen from the atmosphere.

ANAEROBIC

Characteristic of an organism of living, active, or occurring in the absence of free oxygen.

ANGULAR MOMENTUM

The momentum or "leverage" of the momentum of a moving body, with respect to an axis or reference point.

Angular momentum as the same units as action; that is, it is energy multiplied by time, or momentum multiplied by length. In terms of particles, it is also known as *spin*.

ANOMALOUS EM JAMMING MECHANISM

In a dense signal environment, an unusual mechanism whereby EM energy from the skin of an aerial vehicle is directed laser-like into the internal circuitry.

The density of the signals impinging upon the skin are such that the probability of multiple photon interaction increases. Also, on a nonlinearity in/on the skin, the multiplex of signals creates a scalar EM potential. Decomposition of this potential into Whittaker waves provides hidden "pump" waves upon the nonlinearity, which therefore acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror (PPCM). EM fields and signals from the internal operating circuits in the vehicle provide "signal waves" to the internal skin and to the nonlinearity PPCMs on the skin. Amplified phase conjugate replica (PCR) waves are generated by the PPCMs, where in each PCR wave the energy may be the total of the external signal density pump waves upon the initiating PPCM. The result is that the skin becomes a "collector" of energy from all the impinging external signals, and focuses much of this collected external energy into laser-like beams inside the vehicle which penetrate directly back to the circuit element that originated the particular signal field/wave to the inner skin. The result is spurious jamming throughout the vehicle, directly in its operating circuits, in a manner not described in normal ECM theory. Also, the same effect occurs in a human body when exposed to such a dense signal environment (threshold about 200,000 signals per square meter per second, and particularly active above 500,000 signals per square meter per second. I.e., in such an EM "smog" environment, the anomalous jamming mechanism is able to progressively conduct the energy impinging upon the skin deep into the body and throughout it, including into the bone marrow. This effect is not described at all in the standard dosimetry literature and experimental approaches for examining the effects of EM fields and radiations upon biological systems. By rigorous frequency band control of radiations and communications, most equipment can be operated in an appreciably dense environment such as appears on the modern environment, because the equipment is essentially "narrow band." The human, however, is a very wide-band receiver, and in such dense environments—even at very weak signal levels—the human system will eventually undergo cumulative damage. This is one of the major mechanisms involved in long term deleterious biological effects of EM radiation environments, but this effect on living systems has not been investigated in the laboratory by present EM bioeffects researchers.

In the U.S. air attack on Libya in 1986, the anomalous jamming mechanism interfered with the aircraft, controls, and missiles because frequency discipline was not rigorously enforced. In the Gulf War, rigid frequency discipline was enforced, with the result that the electronic systems operated normally. However, the troops exposed to that environment (which varied from place to place) were affected by the mechanism, which added a bit to the previous cumulative damage to their immune systems, etc.

ANTIBODY

A body substance produced in response to a specific antigen (protein or carbohydrate or other substance, such as a toxin or enzyme, capable of stimulating an immune response).

The antibody counteracts the effects of the antigen, by neutralizing toxins, agglutinating bacteria or cells, precipitating soluble antigens, etc.

ANTI-ELECTRON

The time-reversed electron, or *positron*. Under time reversal, electric charge reverses in sign.

Paul A.M. Dirac, in his "A Theory of Electrons and Protons," Proceedings of the Royal Society of London A126, 1930, p. 360 introduced the negative energy electron sea (now called the "Dirac sea") with negative energy electron holes treated as the positive electron. He attempted to identify these holes with protons, but that was later refuted. The positron, discovered about a year after Dirac's paper, was later connected with this anti-electron.

Note that Dirac himself was not adamant that *all* negative energy state holes in the Dirac sea were filled with electrons, but just that *almost* all of them were. Modern researchers have tended to extend this to state that *all* the holes are filled, normally. That is sufficient in forward time situations. But it does not necessarily hold in a time-reversed situation, in a time-reversed zone, or in a tempic back emf.

ANTIGRAVITY

An effect whereby normal masses *repulse* one another rather than *attract* one another

Antigravity may also be considered as *time-reversed gravitation*. It may also be considered as *gravitation between two negative masses*.

ANTIMATTER

Matter consisting of atoms which are composed of antielectrons (positrons), antiprotons, antineutrons.

Also loosely refers to the antiparticle corresponding to a particle—the antiparticle may be regarded as the particle traveling backward in time, or "phase conjugated", or "time-reversed.

ANTIPARTICLE

A counterpart to an ordinary fundamental particle, having identical mass lifetime and spin, but with charge and magnetic moment reversed in algebraic sign.

Note that when the charge is reversed, parity and time are also reversed. Thus, properly, the antiparticle is the phase conjugation of the particle, or just conjugate particle for short. In effect an antiparticle is the particle traveling backward in observer time rather than forward in observer time.

ANTIPHASED

180 degrees out of phase (contrary-wise in timing).

ANTIPHOTON

A time-reversed photon.

Presently, the photon is considered its own antiparticle, so that photon and antiphoton are one and the same. In the new approach, that is not quite true. First, one considers that a photon—as is well known—has the units of angular momentum. Thus it is made of "energy multiplied by time." We consider that the time-forward photon (i.e. a normal photon), is made of $(+\Delta E)(+\Delta t)$. Usually physicists have largely neglected the fact that a photon carries an *increment of time* as well as an increment of energy! In our approach the antiphoton, being a *time-reversed* entity, must be composed differently. We have tentatively considered the antiphoton to be comprised of $(\Delta E)(-\Delta t)$. It will probably initially be necessary to take into account the fact that Minkowski geometry treats the T dimension as imaginary rather than simple arithmetic. We haven't had the lengthy time to

work all of that out; perhaps one of the better theoreticians or one of the sharp young graduate students will do that and save us the trouble.

At any rate, the requirement is that—in a coupled photon-antiphoton pair (a graviton)—the energies of photon and antiphoton must add spatially, while *electromagnetically* the translation forces (actually translation impulses) of photon and antiphoton must cancel or thwart each other. One insists on a strong interpretation of the distortion correction theorem in phase conjugate optics. In other words, we consider the "wave" as composed of photons, while the "antiwave" (phase conjugate replica) emitted by a phase conjugate mirror is composed of antiphotons. And we consider that the distortion correction theorem must apply to the wave's photons, so that the antiphotons are precisely superposing (coupling) and then decoupling as the wave and antiwave pass through each other in perfect spatial superposition. We feel that this "totally in phase spatially but totally antiphased temporally" concept is important. It is well-known, e.g., that in certain cases protons—the very building blocks of matter itself—can pass right through other protons, as shown in certain colliding beam experiments if their relative spins are properly arranged.

ANTISIGNAL

The phase conjugate of a signal. The time reversal of that signal or its twin. The phase conjugate replica signal/wave emitted by a phase conjugate mirror material in response to an incident signal/wave.

ANTI-STOKES EMISSION

Radiation emitted from an intensely scattering medium that is of greater intensity than the input radiation.

In other words, the medium gives off more energy than we have to put into it. This has been known since the 1930s and proven experimentally, but no really complete explanation has been forthcoming. The conventional explanation is that some of the kinetic energy of the medium is furnished to cause additional emission. In that case, anti-Stokes emission would lower the kinetic energy of the emitting medium. Note that this is not necessarily true at all in Letokhov's negative absorption (excess emission) of the medium, where in that case the excess energy in the emissions is said to come directly from energy absorbed from the active vacuum.

ANTI-STOKES RADIATION

The radiation coming from an anti-Stokes emission process from an intensely scattering medium, where more energy flux is emitted than is input by the experimenter-operator.

In the past, there has just been "arm-waving" that the excess energy must come from the internal energy of the molecules. There seems to be no explanation at all of where the excess energy of the molecules must continue to come from! Tacit silence on this "apparent" violation of energy conservation is held. But see Letokhov's *negative absorption of the medium* discussions in the literature.

We quote from H. C. Dake and Jack DeMent. (1941) **Fluorescent Light and Its Applications**, Chemical Publishing Company, Inc., Brooklyn, New York, 1941. p. 51-52: *"When a phosphor or other luminescent substance emits light, it gives in most cases an emission according to Stokes' Law. This law states that the wavelength of the fluorescent (emitted) light is always greater than the wavelength of the exciting radiation. It was first observed in 1852 in the memoir "On the Change of Refrangibility of Light," by Sir G. G. Stokes. In terms of energy the relationship states that e em < e ab. While Stokes' Law holds for the majority of cases, it does not hold in certain instances. In some cases the wave length is the same for both the absorbed and the emitted radiation. That is, the efficiency appears to be perfect or unity. This is known as resonance radiation. In other cases Stokes' Law does not hold where the energy emitted is greater than the energy absorbed. This is known as Anti-Stokes emission. In 1935 Prileshajewa showed that there is an energy difference as much as 1.1 v between the exciting light and the fluorescence of aniline vapor. This added energy is attributed to additions from the internal energy of the molecule."*

There is no real problem of identifying the source of the excess energy, once one realizes that (i) every dipole is a broken symmetry in the vacuum exchange with the end charges of the dipole, and thus extracts virtual energy from the vacuum, integrates and orders it, and outputs it as EM energy density flow. One then adds multiretroreflection and multiple passes of the EM energy flow, so that charges that intercept and collect energy from the reciprocating flow can multiply connect from the same energy flow (on a given pass, only a tiny, tiny fraction—nominally about 10^{-13}—of the energy flow is intercepted and interacted with by the collecting particle). Thus multiple collections from the same EM energy flow can be accomplished, if the flow is iteratively rerouted (as by retroreflection or phase conjugate reflection) back across the collecting charges again and again.

In this fashion additional energy is collected in the collected volume, which increases the local collected energy density in that volume. In turn this increases the local potential of that volume. *In turn* that increases the energy flow from that potential acting as a dipole, because it increases the dipole strength and consequently the magnitude of the dipole's broken symmetry in its vacuum flux exchange.

The inefficiency of the process increases nonlinearly with increasing local potential, and faster than the buildup of local energy density occurs from multipass multicollection. When the inefficiency curve reaches the increasing broken symmetry energy extraction curve, then a point of equilibrium is reached. At that equilibrium point, the rate of energy diffusing out of the multipass region and escaping from the periphery of the system is equal to the rate of extraction of energy from the vacuum and flowing it out into as Poynting **S**-flow into the multicollection region and collecting it.

So we have described an open thermodynamic system, where there are two inputs of energy flow: (i) that by the operator-experimenter, and (ii) that from the vacuum via the dipolar broken symmetries. At equilibrium condition the total input energy rate is equal to the total energy escaping rate, and the conservation of energy law is rigorously upheld. However, this is an open thermodynamic system far from equilibrium, and so rigorously the nonlinear thermodynamics of such systems applies, rather than the normal equilibrium thermodynamics. As is well-known, the coefficient of performance for such open systems in disequilibrium, may permissibly be overunity, even greatly overunity.

Properly utilized, the overunity anti-Stokes or Letokhov emission can be made very large—such as COP ≈1200 in Patterson's adaptation. The process and its overunity certification already exist in the hard science literature, being known and experimentally demonstrated for at least three decades.

ANTIWAVE

The time-reversal (phase conjugation) of a reference wave.

A phase conjugate replica wave is a time-reversed replica of its referent wave. Hence it is the antiwave of the referent wave.

A-POTENTIAL

Vector magnetic potential.

The A-potential is a real entity more primary than the magnetic field **B**, and not a mathematical convenience as was originally thought—as detailed in the second volume of Feynman's three volumes of physics. Indeed, it may be separated from the magnetic field, as reported by Feynman, and used for instrumentation effects in the manner patented by Gelinas. When separated from magnetic field, it is often referred to as the "curl-free vector potential," since the **B**-field is modeled as being created from the **A**-field by curling it. In other words, **B** is defined as the curl of the magnetic vector potential, if we use $\mathbf{B} \equiv \nabla \times \mathbf{A}$. Hence "separating" magnetic field from **A**-potential simply is a sort of "parallel branching" of the energy density flow of the **A**-potential. It is like branching the voltage on a feeder line conductor in an electric circuit into two parallel conductors. The feeder potential splits into two, so that each branch has the same potential. Actually the vast energy flow in the feeder line only has a small component which strikes the surface charges, diverting the energy into the conductor and potentializing the Drude electrons. In branching into two conductors, the giant flow branches also, but is so great that the surface charges in each of the two branches still intercept essentially the same amount of energy, diverging it into the conductor. Hence each conductor exhibits the same potential as the feeder conductor

The same thing happens when one "splits" or branches the **A**-potential in similar fashion. The diverted and separated **B**-field branch will exhibit "equal energy density" flow (i.e., in the form of magnetic flux density flow) and yet the original **A**-potential path through space will still have the same previous energy flow density magnitude, just without curl (without magnetic field).

Any good toroid or very long solenoid already performs such separation, and hence energy density flow doubling. If properly used—as in the motionless electromagnetic generator (MEG)—this effect can be used to provide a generator with COP>1.0. At this writing, the present MEG exhibits COP = 16, and is a patent-pending system.

The well-known Aharonov-Bohm effect, e.g., also uses this separation of the curl of the **A**-potential, leaving an uncurled **A**-potential whose changes will and do interact with electrons.

The curl-free vector potential is particularly interesting because (1) it is a unique and independent field of nature, (2) its curl produces a magnetic field, (3) its time derivative produces an electric field, (4) its magnitude does not fall off inversely as the distance squared, but only inversely as the distance, and its time derivative $d\mathbf{A}/dt = \mathbf{B}$ **E**. Hence, as in the MEG, one can extract energy both from the curl-free A-potential and the curled **A**-potential (magnetic field **B**), increasing the available energy collected in the circuit to greater than what the operator input to it. This is simply a physical process of regauging, wherein electrodynamicists already routinely assume (and apply) the fact that the potential energy of any EM system can be freely changed at will, by regauging. In the real world, of course, we may have to pay a little switching energy, but we are free to regauge (by this "splitting the potential into equal parallel paths, and by other methods), at will and at any time and place. The MEG just takes advantage of one major method for free regauging, in order to violate the Lorentz symmetry condition (violate symmetry in the system's energy exchange with its active vacuum environment). It thereby is legitimately permitted to exhibit COP>1.0 and output more energy than one inputs, because the regauging transforms it into an open dissipative system far from thermodynamic equilibrium in its active environmental energy exchange.

ARISTOTELIAN LOGIC

The conventional three laws of logic, unconsciously fitted to the physical reality created by the single photon interaction. The three laws are: (1) a thing is identical to itself, (2) a thing is not identical to something else, and (3) either one has a given thing or something that is not that thing. Mathematically these are written as (1) A A, (2) A Ã, and (3) A Ã. Aristotelian logic applies only to single observation at a time (monocular observation, a single observer). When multiple simultaneous observation (multiocular observation, multiple observers) are considered, the three laws may be violated. In that case a fourth law, A Ã is added. This law may be seen to be the exact negation of all the first three. An application rule (which may itself be called a fifth law) is also added, and states that either the first three laws are explicit and the fourth is implicit, or the first three are implicit and the fourth is explicit. Further, the fourth law is the *law of the paradox*: Something that is found to be true in nature, but violates one or more of Aristotle's three laws, is known as a *logical paradox*. In the higher logic, it simply violates the case where the three Aristotelian laws are explicit and the fourth law is implicit. Instead, the three Aristotelian laws are now implicit and the fourth law has become explicit. All boundaries exhibit this effect.

It is highly recommended that the interested reader familiarize himself or herself with Morris Kline, **Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty**, Oxford University Press, New York, 1980. Kline deals directly with the fact that mathematics is not a body of unshakable truths about the physical world, and mathematical reasoning is not exact and fallible.

ARISTOTLE

A great Greek philosopher who lived from 384-322 B.C.

Aristotle is famous for his three laws of logic: (1) a thing is identical to itself, (2) a thing is not identical to something else, and (3) either one has the thing considered or one has something else.

Heraclitus pointed out that Aristotle's laws prohibited any change, and yet changes were ubiquitous. In short, for a thing to change, it had to change into something else, so Heraclitus pointed out. So how could a thing be both itself and something else simultaneously? How could it be not itself while being itself? The problem has not been solved by the logicians and philosophers to this day, because it has no solution in Aristotelian 3-law logic. So Heraclitus, believe it or not, concluded that all change was an illusion.

ATHERIOSCLEROSIS

Basically, clogging of the arteries, which may be due to deposits onto the artery walls or by thickening and growth of the artery walls themselves, or a combination. It is a chronic (slowly progressing) disease where the artery walls become progressively thickened and hardened and the artery becomes less elastic.

It has been found that the common cytomegalovirus (one of the herpes viruses) plays a key role in the development of the disease. Initial deposits irritate and injure the arterial walls, and the herpes 6 virus infects the site, partially nullifying the control of excess grown of the arterial muscle tissue. This deposit and concomitant stimulation of some excess muscle growth occurs repeated, so that the muscle tissue grows abnormally over an extended period of time. For this reason, when an operation is performed to forcibly reduce the deposits inside the artery, the resulting injuries to the arterial wall tissues leads to the herpes 6 infection and stimulation of excess muscle growth. It has been found, e.g., that after angioplasty the process is often engendered, so that within a year or two the artery is narrowed again, but this time by abnormal growth of smooth muscle tissue. The Prioré team demonstrated positive and total remission of arteriosclerosis in laboratory animals by means of nonionizing EM irradiation to produce an amplified "antiengine", which "time reversed" or dedifferentiated the stricken cells and the stricken areas back to a previous state.

ARTIFICIAL POTENTIAL

A scalar potential which is composed of, or partially contains, an artificially assembled bidirectional wave set.

See E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," **Mathematische Annalen**, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355 for proof that a "scalar potential" is actually a harmonic set of hidden bidirectional EM phase conjugate longitudinal wavepairs. Each wavepair consists of a wave and its antiwave (true time-reversed replica wave).

If the external observer could see the *detected* (effect) waves in a hidden wavepair, he would see the "wave" going in one direction and the antiwave passing precisely through it in the other direction. However, prior to detection, the phase conjugate wave exists entirely in the complex plane and hence in the time domain (in -ict). So the interpretation of Whittaker's 1903 paper, in terms of cause and effect waves, is that the phase conjugate half set is incoming from the time domain to each and every point in the dipolarity or potential, and the "real 3-space half set" is being radiated in every direction in 3-space from that point. See my paper, "Giant Negentropy….".

In addition to Whittaker's sum set of biwaves, Ziolkowski added the product set in the mid-1980s. E.g., see Richard W. Ziolkowski, "Exact solutions of the wave equation with complex source locations," **Journal of Mathematical Physics**, 26(4), April 1985, p. 861-863; Rod Donnelly and Richard Ziolkowski, "A method for constructing solutions of homogeneous partial differential equations: localized waves," **Proceedings of the Royal Society of London A**., Vol. 437, 1992, p. 673-692. Particularly see I.M. Besieris, A.M. Shaarawi, and R. W. Ziolkowski, "A bidirectional travelling plane wave representation of exact solutions of the scalar wave equation," **Journal of Mathematical Physics**, 30(6), 1989, p. 1254-1269.

However, these deal only with the effects waves after detection.

Another way of defining an artificial potential is: *A potential formed by or containing a subset formed by, deliberately summing nonzero force field vectors to a zero vector resultant*. [Note that electrodynamicists routinely discard vector systems that sum to a zero resultant; not realizing that in doing so, they are discarding vacuum engines and a vastly extended electrogravitational dynamics!] The vector zero system of infolded nonzero vectors has a deterministic, internal stress pattern that is macroscopic. The type of potential made by the zero summation depends upon the type of force vectors summed. For example, summing electric field vectors to zero produces an electrostatic scalar potential; summing magnetic field vectors to zero produces a magnetostatic scalar potential of vacuum.

All potentials represents local warps or curvatures in vacuum/spacetime, and all artificial potentials contain internal, deterministic templates of nested internal spacetime curvatures. Curvature of spacetime interacts directly upon mass and physical systems embedded in it. Thus these deterministic, internested local spacetime curvatures of the artificial potential represent vacuum engines, or spacetime engines, and the artificial potential is said to be a *dimensioned* or *activated* potential. Any system exposed to and placed in such a vacuum spacetime engine, will have these hidden vacuum flux asymmetries interacting upon each and every part of it, down to and including the nuclei, the nucleons, and the quarks in the nucleons.

ASYMMETRICAL REGAUGING

Change of either the scalar potential f or the vector potential **A**, but not both, so that a single excess force and a single change of system energy occurs in the system.

This violates the assumed Lorentz condition, and thus excess energy can enter the system, and an excess "free" force appears which can (if the system is adroitly designed) then translate to perform work upon the system to increase its (e.g. kinetic) energy, exhausting the excess regauging energy in the process and restoring symmetry.

In conventional EM theory, Maxwell's equations in potential formulation are in terms of two potentials, f (the scalar potential) and **A** (the vector potential). When Heaviside retranslated Maxwell's quaternion set of 20 equations in 20 unknowns, he transformed it (in potential form) into two equations where main variables f and **A** are not separated. Electrodynamicists, who until recently considered the potentials as not even real, but just mathematical figments and conveniences, then simply arbitrarily changed both f and **A** *just precisely so* that the extra force appearing in the system by the change of f was countered by an equal and opposite extra force also appearing in the system by the change of **A**. This type of *symmetrical (no net force) regauging* is known as the *Lorentz condition*.

Each *asymmetrical* (produces a nonzero excess net force) potential change (each half of the two asymmetrical regaugings that comprise the symmetrical regauging) also altered the overall energy of the system. However, in the symmetrical regauging that total energy change is "bottled up" as increased stress in the system, because no net translation force is available to be translated and use the energy change to produce excess "free work."

The Lorentz condition assumes that the designer *will not allow* the equilibrium of the system to be broken! In that case, of course, ordinary equilibrium thermodynamics applies, and the system cannot produce COP>1.0. Prior to this Lorentz condition assumption and its absolutely arbitrary regauging, Maxwell's equations do include asymmetrical regauging and therefore open EM systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium; precisely those which violate the Lorentz condition (symmetric regauging) assumption. In short, the unregauged equations do include COP>1.0 electrodynamic circuits and systems.

Unknowingly the electrodynamicists *arbitrarily* discarded the entire Maxwellian class of overunity EM engines and circuits—which class incorporates making a change in one potential(s) such that the Lorentz condition does not hold.

ASYMMETRY

Lack of symmetry, or "broken symmetry" in a general sense.

ASYMMETRY OF THE DIPOLE

Any dipole or dipolarity is a broken 3-symmetry in its fierce exchange of EM energy with the active vacuum. This means that it continuously receives and absorbs copious virtual energy from the seething vacuum flux, and that not all this absorbed energy is reradiated back to the vacuum in virtual form. Instead, some of it is integrated into observable form and re-radiated in all directions as usable, real 3-space EM energy.

This is standard, well-known particle physics, although it appears to be totally missing from classical electrodynamics and it is not considered at all by electrical power system designers and analysts!

Every electric charge is a broken symmetry in the virtual particle flux exchange between the quantum mechanical (energetic) vacuum and the mass of that electric charge. The dipole is two different such asymmetries. As is well-known in particle physics (not in classical EM theory!) each such broken symmetry must "gate" out some of the vacuum energy. In short, the charge asymmetry "extracts" some vacuum energy from its normal "energetic exchange" with the vacuum flux, and puts it out in some form we call "observable" (capable of being measured; specifically, of being intercepted by electric charges so as to produce a force field across the charge and translate it).

Well, an electrical charge produces a flow of energy density which we may represent conventionally as $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$ (when collected and measured on assumed unit point charges), which we—a little bit mistakenly—call "observable." [Actually, until the energy flow interacts with that assumed unit point charge, it is an *organized flow of virtual entities*] After interaction it is

real observable EM energy in 3-space. The spinning electron has its own magnetic moment and its own **E**-field. Since (in one form) also $\mathbf{E} = -\nabla\phi$, an extracted and formed $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$ is output by the charge asymmetry. This output energy flow also produces the assumed ϕ evidenced by the charge interaction, since ϕ as used represents the *reaction cross section* of the potential. Note that all these entities **S**, **E**, **H**, and ϕ are defined in electrodynamics only as their own interaction cross section with a unit point charge containing mass.

In classical electrodynamics (formed long before the notion of charged particles, atoms, and EM energy flow!) it is just recognized that "charge is the source of a potential." Actually charge gates the energy flow from the vacuum flux, receiving the energy from the time domain by its asymmetry, transduces the energy into 3-space energy, and outputs it as real EM energy pouring out in 3-space in all directions. That energy-flow contains and carries the energy that will interact with charge to form the **E**-field, the **H**-field (spin field), and ϕ.

Also, in particle physics and gauge theory it is well-known that *no mass system can be in equilibrium anyway, unless the vacuum-to-mass interaction is incorporated!* After CEM was formed, much later the atom was discovered and the electron was discovered. Much later then, particle physics and quantum mechanics came along. CEM theory has never been altered to include the necessary vacuum interaction, although it has been known for decades that CEM is totally in error in this respect.

Here one poses a question to the sharp young graduate students: Why does every university continue to teach a seriously flawed classical electrodynamics which does not include the vacuum/mass interaction, when the physics department at the same university knows full well that it must or no EM system can be in equilibrium? Why is not such a *fundamental* and universal issue strongly raised and intensively discussed by our large, tax-exempt scientific organizations at their annual symposia? Why do not the National Science Foundation and the National Academy of Science demand that serious work be done at all speed, to correct such known scientific deficiencies in the classical EM theory? *What happened to science as the search for physical truth*, and replaced it with "status quo" models or—in some cases—even dogma? It is an inexplicable mystery to me, and one to which I do not know the answer.

AUTOIMMUNE DISORDER

A disease or disorder relating to or caused by the antibodies or T-cells that attack foreign molecules, cells, or tissues of their host organism.

A flagrant autoimmune disease example is AIDS, Acquired Immunological Deficiency Syndrome. The AIDS virus successfully hides from the antibodies, so that they cannot perform their proper function, and it infects the T-cells and negates their function. However, there are other examples other than AIDS: e.g., rheumatism and osteoarthritis.

BACK EMF

The counter-electromotive force, usually between the end charges of the source dipole for an EM circuit.

When the electrons in the circuit are forced against the emf—as when the charges from the ground reference of the circuit are forced back up through the emf of the source dipole—then work is done upon the source dipole to scatter the charges and destroy the dipole. Removing the dipole removes its receipt of vacuum energy via its broken 3-symmetry, transduction of that energy, and output of it along the circuit and in space around the circuit as the energy flow that powers the circuit (with part missing the circuit and being just wasted).

Since this removes the power from the circuit, then additional energy must be input to the source to perform work on the internal charges and restore that source dipole again.

There are actually two emfs in a circuit, not one. There is a 3-space emf and also an entirely unrecognized tempic emf. In either case, under proper circumstances there can be a back-emf or either one or both. See discussion under *electromotive force, back*. See also *tempic back emf* (to be added).

BALL LIGHTNING

Rare form of lightning where an incandescent, slow-moving globe forms. The globe often moves erratically, explodes, and may set fire to objects it touches.

Ball lightning may be due to scalar electromagnetic interferometry which can produce a controlled pattern of electromagnetic energy at a distance, or it may be due to the formation of a special localized spacetime curvature engine.

BARE ELECTRON

The true electron without its partial shielding of virtual positrons that are attracted around it.

BARRETT, TERENCE W.

Noted modern electrodynamicist and consultant who works in SU(2)×SU(2) gauge symmetry extended electrodynamics, and was also one of the pioneers of ultrawideband radar.

BECKER, ROBERT O.

Medical doctor, medical research scientist, and Nobel Nominee, noted for his early-on efforts—particularly in the 1960s through the 1980s, in the effects of EM fields on biological systems, studies of evoked or partially evoked limb regeneration in certain species, electrical stimulation of bone fractures to stimulate healing and reveal the mechanism involved, and the cellular regeneration system of the body as opposed to the immune system.

Becker particularly recognized that the cellular regenerative system was a special electrical system having unique functions. He even succeeded in diagramming this system as far as it is revealed by ordinary U(1) electrodynamics. Becker demonstrated partial limb regeneration in salamanders, etc. and in some other species, with electrical stimulation. In his EM-stimulated bone fracture healing, Becker showed a startling result: First the red blood cells entering the fracture area shucked their hemoglobin and grew a nucleus, thus "dedifferentiating" (biological term) or "time-reversing" (physics term) back to an earlier state. Then this modified cell redifferentiated (biological term) or "fast-forwarded in time" (physics term) into the type of cell that makes cartilage. Then this newly modified cell further redifferentiated into the type of cell that makes bone, and was deposited in the fracture site. The continuing deposits of these cells from the ongoing process evoked in red blood cells healed the fracture with new bone growth. Whereupon the action stopped.

Becker also was one of the first qualified scientists who testified in court on the deleterious effects of power line radiation. He thereby incurred the enmity of very powerful interests, so that his research funds were pulled and eventually he was forced to retire at an early age.

He was nominated for the Nobel Prize multiple times, and his epochal work did finally focus at least some attention of the medical research community on the regenerative system as opposed to the immune system which heals nothing.

Becker's profound work was of tremendous influence on me as I struggled to decipher the active mechanism in his experiments, the Prioré team's experiments in France, the Russian microwave radiation of U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow, Kaznacheyev's experiments demonstrating transmission of cellular disease and disorder electromagnetically into target cells environmentally isolated except for contact by light from the sender cells having such disease or disorder, and the body's own regenerative system. After some 14 years struggle with the problem, I finally did break the mechanism(s) involved in all those things. But it was only possible because of the magnificent work by Becker and Prioré, the reported work by Kaznacheyev, and gradual exposure to higher symmetry electrodynamics. The work was crude at first, but eventually progressed (by 1998, e.g.) to include the port-hole concept, transduction of EM wave polarization types, the engine and engine template concepts, and unified field theory. Since then it has become clear that the proper electrodynamics to model such things is the higher symmetry O(3) electrodynamics pioneered by Evans, and now revealed to be an important subset of Sachs' unified field theory.

Becker is therefore one of my heroes whose magnificent work and long perseverance against strong scientific suppression I greatly admire. Most of Becker's detractors were or are in fact employed in positions either directly or indirectly funded by the electrical power industry. I believe that, had Becker had access to O(3) electrodynamics and Sachs' theory, he would have personally impelled the entire medical field to a marvelous and extraordinarily advanced EM medical therapy.

See Robert O. Becker and Andrew A. Marino, **Electromagnetism and Life**, State University of New York Press, Albany, 1982; Nice summary of EM bioeffects (orthodox) ; also on http://www.ortho.lsumc.edu/Faculty/Marino/EL/ELPub.html.

See also R. O. Becker, "The neural semiconduction control system and its interaction with applied electrical current and magnetic fields," **Proceedings of the XI International Congress of Radiology**, Vol. 105, 1966, p. 1753-1759, Excerpta Medica Foundation; Amsterdam; — "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes," **Proceed. XVI Internat. Congr. Zoology**, Washington, D.C., Vol. 3, 1963, p. 179-183; — "The control system governing bone growth in response to mechanical stress," **J. Ark. Med. Soc**., Vol. 62, 1966, p. 404; — "A technique for producing regenerative healing in humans," **Frontier Perspectives**, 1(2), Fall/Winter 1990, p. 1-2; — with Charles H. Bachman and Howard Friedman, The direct current system: A link between the environment and the organism," **New York State Journal of Medicine**, Vol. 62, April 15, 1962, p. 1169-1176; — and D. G. Murray, "A method for producing cellular dedifferentiation by means of very small electrical currents," **Trans. N.Y. Acad. Sci**., Vol. 29, 1967, p. 606-615; — and Joseph A. Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," **Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine**, Second Series, 48(4), May 1972, p. 627-64; — and Carlton F. Hazlewood, Abraham R. Liboff, and Jan Walleczek, **Electromagnetic Applications In Medicine**," NIH-OAM Electromagnetics Panel Report, Jan. 15, 1993.

See particularly Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectric potentials." **Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics**, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 187-199. This is probably *the* paper by Becker that provides a really good overview of the control system. A block diagram of the proposed system is given by Becker on p. 191.

Becker also has authored several popular-oriented books filled with excellent information. These include Robert O. Becker, M.D. and Gary Selden**, The Body Electric: Electromagnetism and the Foundation of Life**, William Morrow and Co., New York, 1985; and Robert O. Becker, **Cross Currents: The Perils of Electropollution; The Promise of Electromedicine**, Jeremy P. Tarcher, Los Angeles, 1990.

BEDINI, JOHN

Noted audio engineer, overunity energy researcher, and inventor of the renowned Bedini amplifiers well-known to audiophiles, the BASE process for holographic sound, and a process for cleaning the harshness from digital audio disks.

Bedini has invented a variety of COP>1.0 processes, motors, generators, etc. Particularly he has developed a process whereby, in a battery-powered circuit, he adroitly back-pulses the battery in a recharging direction while the battery is powering the load, causing a pile-up of electrons on the surface of the battery plates that is a sharply increased scalar potential opposing the onrushing very massive lead ions in the battery in discharging mode. The result is that the potential's electron pile-up increases dramatically due to the ions' far greater inertia than that of the electrons. The result is a high potential (perhaps 40 volts) upon the surface of the battery, overpotentializing both the incoming lead ions between the plates and the electrons in the external circuit in powering mode. In this phase, energy flows from the vacuum onto both the ions and the external circuit electrons, adding significant energy to the powering of the external circuit for the same ion current inside the battery.

As the ions slow and stop, Bedini's back-pulse trailing edge causes a very sharp cutoff, thus invoking Lenz's law and resulting in the surface potential on the plates increasing to well over 100 volts. This further overpotentializes the external circuit electrons in powering mode, dissipating much more energy in the external circuit to power the loads. As the ions finally stop and reverse, their relatively sluggish re-acceleration in charging mode and their overpotentialization still results in excess energy being delivered to the external circuit. Then as the overpotentialized ions accelerate in charging mode, the external circuit is still in powering mode until the drain-off of the severe electron pile-up on the surface of the battery plates.

This is one of several modes of operation used by Bedini in his overunity battery powered circuits, which keep their batteries recharged while powering their loads.

By separating the other closed current loop between external electron currents and the ion currents between the battery plates, and then dephasing these currents, Bedini breaks the usual dissipation symmetry enforced in a closed loop circuit where all charge carriers have the same m/q ratio. In Bedini's circuits, the m/q charge ratios dramatically differ between the ion current section between the plates and the electron currents between the outside of the plates and through the external circuit. Also, by providing a much greater potential *between* the two circuit halves, The potential extends in both directions—internally back over the ions, and externally in the circuit over the external Drude electrons powering the circuit loads and losses. He provides a true negative resistor on the surface of the plates, which extracts energy from the vacuum (via its broken 3-symmetry as a dipolarity) from the time domain, transduces it into real EM energy, and overpotentializes (regauges) the potential energy of both the internal ion currents and the external electron currents.

The Bedini process is therefore a legitimate COP>1.0 system, and in his self-powering embodiments the system will run indefinitely without external energy input by the operator, use of fuel, etc. He has converted the system to an open system far from thermodynamic equilibrium in its violent energy exchange with the active vacuum, and thus the system is permitted to exhibit both COP>1.0 and self-powering as well.

For an expanded explanation of the Bedini negative resistor process in batteries, see T. E. Bearden, "Bedini's Method for Forming Negative Resistors in Batteries," **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 24-38.

BEING

Pure essence, existence.

Again, something which in actuality resists Aristotelian definition unless preliminary assumptions are made. Generally used in one of two senses: (1) persistence, as in "he is (he continually exists)," or (2) identity, as in "he is the man ('he' and 'the man' are the same thing)."

BIDIRECTIONAL EM WAVES

EM waves running antiparallel to each other through a given point or region of space.

Suppose we run a normal EM wave into a phase conjugating mirror (PCM) with a gain of 1. By ordinary phase conjugate optics, the mirror then emits a backwards-traveling phase conjugate replica wave (PCR wave). According to the so-called "distortion correction theorem," that backwards traveling wave will travel backwards (as seen by the external observer) back over the exact route taken by the previous wave, and it will reappear in space precisely superposed spatially with the previous waves. If we examine the impulse (density) fields (i.e., Edt), then the forward-time wave contains Edt while the backward time wave contains E(−dt), which is just −Edt. So *electromagnetically*—as far as producing a net translation force on a charge—the E-fields seem to cancel, although they are still there and their energy is still there. Instead of translation, the two produce stress.

One thus (simple case) will have a strange kind of standing wave wherein the local energy density of the vacuum varies (e.g., sinusoidally) as a function of distance, but a charged particle placed in it will not be translated! Rigorously, that is a *gravitational standing wave*. Since change in local energy density is also a curvature of spacetime, that is also a standing sinusoidal wave of the local curvature of spacetime. This is where electromagnetics and gravitation actually meet, and where electromagnetics can be utilized to produce gravitational waves. (Much more complex waves can be produced; this is just the simplest example).

BIDIRECTIONAL FIELD FLOWS

E-fields (and B-fields) being propagated in a pair of opposite waves traveling "through" each other in opposite directions,

...where the two may be "locked together" as a wave and its antiwave; i.e., as a "Whittaker biwave pair". Note that Whittaker bidirectional EM wavepairs are not to be confused with the pairing of the wave and reflection wave on a transmission line.

BIDIRECTIONAL GATING

Gating (of energy flow, e.g.) in both directions simultaneously.

BIDIRECTIONAL TRAVELING PLANE WAVE

A wave and its antiwave, where each wave is moving in an opposite direction (standard assumption in phase conjugate physics).

In short, to the external observer the waves seem to be "moving through" each other; one from left to right, and the other from right to left; or one radially outward and the other radially inward. All scalar potentials were shown by Stoney and Whittaker to be comprised of a harmonic series of such "bidirectional traveling wave pairs." However, the interpretation of the phase conjugate waves was after detection, so that the detected "effect" wave existed in 3-space. Prior to detection, the phase conjugate half-set of the Whittaker decomposition of the scalar potential is convergent from and in the time domain (complex plane).

BIOELECTROMAGNETICS (BEM)

Presently, the scientific study of interactions between living organisms and electromagnetic fields, forces, energies, currents, and charges. The range of interactions studied ranges from atomic and molecular, through intracellular, to the whole organism**.**

Electromagnetic fields studied in BEM include those of endogenous origin (from within the organism) and exogenous origin (from outside the organism). Sources of exogenous fields include: the earth and sun, electrical equipment (power lines, radio transmitters, etc.), clinical treatment devices (e.g., TENS), and other organisms. The electromagnetic fields of greatest interest in BEM are generally classified as nonionizing (i.e., lacking sufficient energy to directly dislodge electrons from molecules or atoms.) BEM is a scientific discipline emerging on the boundaries between physics and biology. As in other sciences, progress in BEM is made by testing falsifiable hypotheses against valid measured data obtained in repeatable experiments.

Our new viewpoint seeks to dramatically enlarge the scope of this definition, to include not only the presently-recognized external (outfolded) electromagnetics, but also the internal (infolded, inside the scalar EM potential) electromagnetics, and also to utilize a unified field theory where EM is GR and vice versa.

BIOENERGETICS

That branch of Russian (KGB) energetics which is targeted against the living body, its cells and tissues, and its EM fields and potentials (biofields and biopotentials).

BIOGENESIS

Generation of living organisms from other living organisms; also, the theory or philosophy that living organisms develop only from other living organisms.

BIOLOGICAL WARFARE

Warfare against living humans, livestock, crops, etc. using pathogenic micro-organisms or biocides to create diseases and death, or using dimensioned electromagnetic potentials, fields, and waves to kindle cellular damage, disease, and death in the same targeted populations.

BIOLOGICAL WARFARE, ELECTROMAGNETIC

The use of dimensioned electromagnetic potentials, fields, and waves to induce cellular damage, disease, and death in targeted living populations.

The decades of Russian microwave radiation of personnel in the former U.S. Embassy in Moscow is an example, where only field-free potentials were dimensioned with the disease or health-change patterns (the engines). This science was developed in Russia as an outgrowth of the thousands of Kaznacheyev experiments demonstrating that any cellular disease and damage pattern could be induced from diseased or damaged cells into environmentally isolated cell cultures, purely by specialized EM radiation from the damaged or "transmitting" cells into the targeted cells.

The Chinese also used such dimensioned radiation to induce cancer in almost all GRU operatives stationed in China at the time of the major disagreement between China and Russia. In his book, Stanislov Lunev and Ira Winkler, Through the Eyes of the Enemy: Russia's Highest Ranking Military Defector Reveals Why Russia Is More Dangerous Than Ever, Regnery, Washington, D.C., 1998, p. 160, Lunev reveals it this way:*"...I was not the only person who was stationed in Beijing to come down with*

cancer… Almost all of the GRU officers stationed in China with me have been diagnosed with cancer. People assigned to the embassy had told me that they were picking up high levels of radiation from the apartment building around the embassy compound. Whether it was a form of high-tech monitoring or a conscious effort to harm our health, it seems to have been successful. So much so that in 1992 the GRU was asked to investigate the high rate of cancer among embassy officials. The findings, however, have never been made public; in part, no doubt, because of the rapprochement between Russia and China." In short, the Chinese did exactly to the Russian GRU what the Russians were doing to the Americans.

BIOPHOTON

A quantum of angular momentum, each containing "a piece of energy welded to a piece of time, with no seam in the middle," emitted by biomolecules in living organisms. The difference between a biophoton and a normal photon is that the "infolded EM structuring" (ST curvature engine sets) carried by the biophoton carries the dynamics and templates of the living cell or tissue or body emitting the radiation.

As presently known, biophoton emission is associated with processes such as mitosis (cell division) and with mechanisms such as soliton vibrations of DNA and other alpha-helix proteins [Popp et. al., 1984; Popp et. al., 1992]. An organism's biophoton field may represent a highly-structured innate organizing field capable of encoding or transmitting information over macroscopic distances.

Kaznacheyev, e.g., showed that almost any cellular disease or damage condition can be induced from the diseased control cells to separated and environmentally isolated target cells initially normal, if (1) the visible spectrum of radiation is blocked from the targeted cells, and (2) the two groups of cells are optically connected below and above the optical spectrum, in the infrared and in the ultraviolet.

The new viewpoint seeks to dramatically extend the scope of this definition. Considering the wave aspects of the photon frequency, the infolded oscillating EM energy in the photon may be decomposed into two oscillating potentials [Whittaker, 1904]. In each of these potentials, there exists a magnificent infolded structure [Whittaker, 1903] of internal bidirectional EM wave pairs, to include the sum set [Whittaker] and the product set [Ziolkowski]. Thus the photon carries internal information, which is also referred to as the "information content of the field." Since the product set represents modulations, the basic infolded structure has signal characteristics. Mind, thought, and long term memory exist inside the personal quantum potential, which may further be regarded as consisting of coupling and uncoupling photon/antiphoton pairs—i.e., hidden gravitons. In the new viewpoint, the biophoton is the carrier of biogravitons, and also biograviton lattices. This information forms vacuum engines which can cumulate over a period of time to breach the quantum threshold and outfold, producing real change in cells, as shown by the Kaznacheyev cytopathogenic mirror effect experiments.

BIOQUANTUM POTENTIAL

A quantum potential connected to and of a living body, where the inner EM structuring and dynamics of the quantum potential are in correspondence with the inner EM structuring of the normal EM fields, potentials, and waves in the body, and also are in correspondence with the time-polarized EM structuring and dynamics of the mind and its operations.

The biopotential provides the volition and intent exhibited by the biological body, breaching the quantum threshold and producing direct psychokinetic change (by the mind-body coupling mechanism) that is the "input signal" to the servomechanisms of the body,. from the smallest to the largest. In this biopotential, the Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski decomposition provides the information structure and vacuum engines that are the mind, thought, long term memory, etc. A living biological system may be defined as a physical system of otherwise inert matter (the body) and of mind, coupled to each other through a bioquantum potential.

BLOCKING

In the charge-barrier semiconductor functioning, stopping or partially stopping the flow of current in a circuit, or between two points, without stopping the Poynting S-flow.

In ordinary usage, "stopping the progress of."

BOHM, DAVID

World renowned physicist and originator of the hidden variable theory interpretation of quantum mechanics. See David J. Bohm, "A Suggested Interpretation of the Quantum Theory in Terms of 'Hidden' Variables, I and II." Physical Review, 85(2), Jan. 15, 1952, p. 166-179 (Part I); 180-193 (Part II).

Together with his student Aharonov, he co-authored a fundamental paper on the Aharonov-Bohm effect wherein interfering electromagnetic potentials can produce effects on charged particle systems, even at a distance and in the absence of the electromagnetic force fields.

BOHM'S HIDDEN VARIABLE THEORY (HVT)

A major interpretation of quantum mechanics, formulated by David Bohm and published in Physical Review in 1952.

See David J. Bohm, "A Suggested Interpretation of the Quantum Theory in Terms of 'Hidden' Variables, I and II," **Physical Review**, 85(2), Jan. 15, 1952, p. 166-179 (Part I); 180-193 (Part II). Bohm's theory makes all the correct predictions and also eliminates many problems in quantum mechanics, such as the "measurement problem" and the—now alarming—problem of the missing chaos (i.e., the missing "hidden order.").

Ironically, the prevailing Copenhagen interpretation of the QM theory predicts that the organized macroscopic world does not exist, while Bohm's theory predicts it. [Question to the sharp young graduate student: How can one defend a scientific model which predicts that he himself does not exist? If one keeps one's sense of humor, it would seem that this has to be the greatest scientific *faux pas* of all time!] It may be that one unconscious reason that most physicists still oppose HVT is that *it implies that physical reality can in fact be deterministically engineered*. Most physicists would seem to fervently wish physical reality to stay "solid as a brick," with fixed "laws of nature," which can be leisurely discovered and then utilized comfortably, predictably, and sanely. The advent of HVT (which is just a matter of time; for decades the Russians have highly weaponized the HVT area!) dramatically alters our perception of "fixed physical reality" into that of an "engineerable, changeable" physical reality! I tentatively believe that the terrible psychological implications of such a potential development is something that most scientists do not wish to cope with—we simply do not have the Gestalt for it. On the other hand, the Russian national psychology is such that they do have the Gestalt for it. The Russian energetics—which I have long referred to loosely as scalar electromagnetics—basically utilizes the infolded ordering inside the potential to create "direct patterns of vacuum flux", hence *vacuum engines*. And it also utilizes the quantum potential, including internally structuring the QP, to enable instantaneous action-at-a-distance in multiple simultaneous locations and nodes, with stupendous and automatic energy amplification.

By deterministically "patterning" the internal structuring of the scalar potential, one can directly form such vacuum engines. Whittaker showed in 1904 that any EM field pattern whatsoever can be expressed as two scalar potentials, rather than the common f and **A** representation. This means that any EM wave is simply the "interference" (between the hidden biwave structures) of two scalar potentials, even at a distance. By properly structuring an EM signal (i.e., structuring the two potentials into which it can be decomposed), the resulting EM signal—appearing normal on the surface—nonetheless now transports special vacuum engines deliberately designed to perform some particular internal task in mass systems, electronic systems, or humans when it strikes a target at a distance. I refer to this "internal structuring" of the Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski internal biwaves and their products, as *dimensioning* of the potential(s), and hence of the EM carrier wave. The Russians call it the *information content of the field*; but our own scientists tend to erroneously interpret that phrase as ordinary spectral analysis. In other words, they erroneously continue to regard EM *vacuum engines* as if they were ordinary EM *signals*.

BOHREN EXPERIMENT

Revealing experiment by Bohren, replicated by Paul and Fischer, which shows that a given charge when in particle resonance absorbs more energy from a field or potential then the same charge does in "static" position.

By conventional outlook, this provides a guaranteed COP>1.0 process. Bohren demonstrated absorbing 18 times more energy with the charge in particle resonance than with the static charge. This is a direct experiment proving the Heaviside dark energy component of EM energy flow, whether in field form or in potential form.

See Craig F. Bohren, "How can a particle absorb more than the light incident on it"?", **American Journal of Physics**, 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 323-327. See independent confirmation of Bohren's work by H. Paul and R. Fischer, *ibid*., p. 327. Other pertinent references are V. S. Letokhov, "Laser Maxwell's Demon," **Contemporary Physics**, 36(4), 1995, p. 235-243; — "Generation of Light by a scattering medium with negative resonance absorption," **Soviet Physics JETP**, 26(4), Apr. 1968, p. 835-839; — "Double Gamma and optical resonance," **Physics Letters A**, Vol. 43, 1973, p. 179-180; — "Stimulated emission of an ensemble of scattering particles with negative absorption," **ZhETF Plasma**, 5(8), Apr. 15, 1967, p. 262-265. Also see R. Pappalardo and A. Lempicki, "Brillouin and Rayleigh Scattering in Aprotic Laser Solutions Containing Neodymium," **Journal of Applied Physics**, Apr. 1992, p. 1699-1708

BRIDGE

A component or process which passes EM energy between two isolated circuits, but does not pass dq/dt between them, and which breaks the normal rigidly field-locked power dissipations in the two circuits.

Space itself would appear to be one such bridge.

BRIDGING FUNCTION

The function of passing EM energy flow between two isolated circuits, but not passing dq/dt between them, while simultaneously breaking any normal rigidly field-locked power dissipations in the two circuits.

BROKEN SYMMETRY

The fundamental meaning is a condition in which two parts of some configuration or shape on opposite sides of some divisor or condition or boundary, are not similar but differ.

In vacuum energy physics, we are very interested in the fact that any charge and any dipole represents a broken symmetry in its fierce energy exchange with the vacuum. This implies that something virtual has become observable; i.e., part of the virtual EM energy absorbed from the vacuum by the charge or by the dipole is changed into observable form and re-emitted as real, observable EM energy.

Any observable implies a broken symmetry. Non-observables imply symmetry, and vice versa. Each symmetry also can be represented by a conservation rule or law. Physicists have uncovered many kinds of symmetry in physics; and in the 1950s they also discovered broken symmetry.

BROMWICH, THOMAS JOHN l'ANSON

Brilliant English mathematician, 1875-1929, who made significant contributions to the mathematics of electromagnetism—particularly to superpotential theory—before his passion for overwork led to development of a mental disorder and eventual suicide.

Bromwich originated a method for solving the source-free Maxwell equations in 1899, publishing it in 1919. This approach formed the basis for his seminal paper on scattering of plane EM waves by spheres. He did excellent original work on infinite series and made contributions to quadratic and bilinear forms. He also placed Heaviside's operator calculus on a rigorous basis by treating the operators as contour integrals. Unfortunately Bromwich worked so intensively, in such painstaking detail, and at such length that his physical health was affected. He developed a mental disorder and eventually ended his own life in suicide.

For a summary of Bromwich's life and achievements, see G. H. Hardy, "Thomas John Bromwich," **J. London Math. Soc**. **5** (1930), 209-220; — "Obituary of Thomas John Bromwich," **Proc. Roy. Soc. London A 129** (1930), i - x. For an exposition of Bromwich's equations-solving work, see J. D. Zund and J. M. Wilkes, "Bromwich's method for solving the source-free Maxwell equations," **Tensor (NS) 55** (2) (1994), 192-196.

BROWN, G. SPENCER

Noted author and creator of the laws of form, a new form of logic that dramatically extends Aristotelian logic.

Essentially Brown added complex numbers to logic, rather than just staying with simple 2-dimensional plane figures for postulate derivation. Electrical circuits— designed by Brown's logic—do function and do work. When computer software is designed by Brown's logic, it is then possible to mathematically prove whether or not the end result possesses any defects (bugs). In the future software—particularly the larger systems—may well be designed by Brown's logic. G. Spencer Brown, **Laws of Form**, Julian Press, New York, 1972. With a dramatic advance in logic itself, Brown has succeeded in formulating a true calculus of form. Note: There is now a second edition of the book.

BULK GRADIENT CHANGE

Simply a change in the amplitude of the entire potential,

… (i.e., to every internal biwave pair comprising it) at some point or in some region of space, as compared to changing the amplitude of only one or a few of the internal biwave pairs of the potential, without changing all the rest.

BYPASS RESISTOR

In electrical theory, a resistor to pass current by (in parallel to) some other component.

If other effects such as use of the overpotential, pumped phase conjugate reflection, quantum wells, quantum tunneling, and charge blocking are added, the function of the bypass resistor becomes extremely complicated.

CANCER

Conventional definition: A *malignant tumor* of potentially unlimited growth that expands locally by invasion and systemically by *metastasis*.

Growths are further characterized by the type of tissue in which they occur, and their actions. Of particular interest are neoplasm, tumor, carcinoma, and sarcoma. *Malignant* disorders tend to produce deterioration, infiltrate, metastasize, and terminate fatally. A *neoplasm* is simply any new growth of tissue that serves no useful function. A *tumor* is an abnormal mass of tissue that (1) is not inflammatory, (2) arises from preexisting cells, and (3) serves no useful purpose. A *carcinoma* is a malignant tumor of *epithelial* (covering membraneous tissue of a free surface) origin. A *sarcoma* is a malignant neoplasm that arises in *mesodermal* tissue (connective tissue, bone, cartilage, or striated muscle) and that spreads by (1) extension into neighboring tissue or (2) by way of the bloodstream, or (3) both.

New definition of cancer: A centrally-commanded, final, desperate, "first-step dedifferentiation" adaptive attempt by stressed, affected cells experiencing sustained oxygen shortage (hypoxia) to reverse their cellular evolution and return to the anaerobic stage of their primeval cellular ancestry. Thus a cancer cell is a severely stressed hypoxic cell that has been "ordered" by the master cellular control system (MCCS) to dedifferentiate back to a more primeval form in which it needed little or no oxygen. It is the last desperate attempt by the body to insure the affected cells' survival when all other means available to the MCCS to provide the necessary oxygen have been exhausted and have failed. The "order" differs from normal signal theory in that it consists of a Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski template inside the personal quantum potential of the organism. Thus the "order" actually consists of a vacuum engine, so that the spacetime in which the affected cell exists is acted upon by structured, energetic hidden variable fingers to directly alter it. The "signal order" is in fact a set of hidden vector forces in spacetime itself, created directly in and on the affected cell(s), in every part, in every atom. The cure for the cancerous cell, once formed, is simply to cause the MCCS to generate the "counter-order" reversing the original dedifferentiating action. This can be readily accomplished by establishing hidden multifrequency pump waves in the quantum potential on the cancerous cell, on all its parts, so that they act as pumped phase conjugate mirrors. Since they already exist in the altered "cancer" spacetime template/signal, the pumping causes a phase conjugate replica of the precise cancer state to be created in and on the cell and its parts. [In fact this is a general therapeutic mechanism, and it can be applied to reverse almost any conceivable cellular damage or disorder.] This counter-order is a new and amplified vacuum engine that acts upon the cell to redifferentiate it back to a normal cell. If an abnormal number of cells results, the body's normal processes then recognize the excess cells and destroys them.

CANCER HOTSPOT

An area or locality or location where cancer recurs repeatedly, more than the normal deviation expected statistically. In such case, one is dealing with a hidden cause or carcinogen.

Human systems exposed to such a hotspot experience cellular changes (hypoxia) which eventually result in the master cellular control system (MCCS) issuing a dedifferentiation order to the affected cells to regress back to a primeval anaerobic form. The first step is dissociation from central (MCCS) control of cellular growth, resulting in a cell that now grows and divides unrestrained by the normal body. The real question in the hotspot is, "What is the unknown agent inducing the hypoxia condition, and what is the mechanism by means of which it induces it?" Epidemology will point out a hotspot, but is usually incapable of resolving the primary causative agent or its active mechanism since it can only show correlation.

CAPACITOR AS A TRANSMISSION LINE

A capacitor can be theoretically treated as a special type of transmission line, a fact which is apparently known to transmission line theorists but not to many engineers and physicists not specializing in transmission lines.

CARCINOGEN

A substance or agent (such as a chemical or a spacetime curvature engine) capable of inducing a cancer.

In the new theory, the primary carcinogen is an actual order (a vacuum engine) issued by the master cellular control system (MCCS), reverting (dedifferentiating) the affected cell to a primal anaerobic form. Usually what are normally regarded as carcinogens are also causes of cellular conditions wherein the cell becomes very hypoxic, so much so that the MCCS exhausts all other alternative corrective means and as a last desperate measure orders the cell to change to a form that requires little or no oxygen. The "exhausting of other measures" may be very rapid, as when the cell has been affected and damaged by powerful carcinogens, or it may require decades to occur, as when the cell is subjected to long-term mild hypoxia, such as from electromagnetic smog.

CARRIER WAVE

A fundamental wave which is modulated by another wave or other waves, and hence "carries" the other waveform(s). By stripping off the carrier in a demodulator, the carried waveform(s) emerges.

Hence it is a continuous frequency wave which can be modulated by an information-bearing signal.

CASIMIR EFFECT

The attraction of two conducting parallel plates in space, placed very close together, due to their influence on the active vacuum and on the vacuum's interaction with the plates.

CASIMIR, HENDRIK BRUGT GERHARD (1909-2000)

Noted scientist who in 1948 predicted that two parallel conducting plates, placed very near each other in a vacuum, would experience an attractive force due to their influence on the electromagnetic vacuum.

See H. B. G. Casimir, “On the attraction between two perfectly conducting plates,” presented at a meeting of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences on 29 May, 1948. Published in the same year in **Proceeding. Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen**, Amsterdam, vol. 51(7), 1948, p. 793-796. For a beautiful modern experiment confirming the force, see S.K. Lamoreaux, “Demonstration of the Casimir Force in the 0.6 to 6μm range,” **Physical Review Letters**, 78(1), Jan. 6, 1997, p. 5-8.

The force was experimentally detected some 10 years later.

CAUSAL SYSTEM ROBOTS (CSRs)

Massless 4-space "engine" systems (therefore in the causal domain only, hence the name) formed of longitudinal EM waves and their dynamics, which are therefore sets of spacetime curvatures and their deterministic dynamics (engines) which function as individual robots.

This is a totally new kind of system leading to a totally new kind of warfare, developed over some decades and deployed by the KGB in 1999.

Matter is composed mostly of empty space filled with EM waves, fields, and potentials. Those "fillers" themselves are just bundles of longitudinal EM waves and their impressed dynamics. Hence all matter, the vacuum, and all conventional EM potentials, fields, and waves—being filled with vast sets of longitudinal EM waves—are vast superhighways for longitudinal EM waves to travel on or in. The CSRs, being totally LW and LW dynamics in nature, thus are free to travel right through EM radiations from power lines, phone lines, TV stations, radio stations, etc. They easily penetrate any matter, including right through a mountain. Any function of a normal EM system can be performed—at least in theory—by such robots. This includes longitudinal EM wave interferometry, which forms external EM fields and waves, of whatever pattern or form desired. Further, these CSRs are actual functioning systems, and if communications functions are designed in, one can communicate with them at a distance, using longitudinal EM wave communication, right through the intervening earth and ocean, etc.

For some time, extensive underground facilities—hundreds—have been building in the former Soviet Union, and this massive buildup continued unabated after the Russian economy collapsed and the Berlin Wall came down. This tremendous expenditure, when the Russian economy was crippled, shows the strategic significance of these facilities. Further, apparently our satellites have not seen any missiles, normal weapons or munitions, etc. associated with that vast complex. In short, it is suspected that we don't have the foggiest notion of what it is. Indeed, those facilities will already have sent some CSRs into those very satellites, to insure that we do not find out what is going on, and perhaps to "spy on the spy satellites".

We think these terribly important facilities are the KGB-controlled facilities for developing and producing the CSRs, and contain a vast longitudinal EM wave command and control set of facilities as well. In short, this is the strategic arsenal, development, and control for building sets of various type CSRs in huge numbers—a vast new army of robots with unprecedented capabilities, under the command and control of a human "strategic force" operations command of very large size.

Developing and debugging one CSR would be a formidable and lengthy task. Once a single one is developed, making a million copies is simple. Just take a normal CD-ROM, e.g., and record something on it. Send in a working CSR robot to "reside inside" the infolded EM interior of the recorded informational electromagnetic pattern on the CD-ROM. Then simply copy that CE-ROM magnetically, as many times as is desired. Each copy contains a copy of the original signal that was recorded, including the exact infolded electromagnetic structuring inside that signal. Voila! One has as many new duplicate CSRs of that exact type, as one wishes, for a few pennies each.

One can see the implications. In all those underground facilities, there are many development laboratories, production laboratories, and command and control facilities and "storage facilities" for the robots. Those hundreds of facilities are in fact a great new strategic weapon system and all its development labs and production facilities, as well as its tactical control and command and control systems, its "troops", its "equipment", and its commanders and operators.

Well, then one can deploy and "utilize" such a strategic armada just as one would use any other great strategic army. One "deploys" one's forces against the enemy. In this case, one just sends the armada (individually controlled!) right through the "LW superhighways" of matter itself, right into the strategic territory and very heart of the targeted nation. One deploys the robots everywhere—e.g., inside the electronics in nuclear warheads, inside the control systems for the nuclear submarines and nuclear bombers, inside the satellites, inside the fighter aircraft electronics, inside the fighting ships, inside the main battle tanks and major weapons carriers, inside the signals on the hard drives of computers, etc. One sends them right through the "inside" of the targeted nation's power grid electrical energy signals, through the TV stations' emitted signals, etc. The Pentagon and Cheyenne Mountain are duck soup, as is the stock exchange and other civilian systems vital to continued functioning of the infrastructure. So is everywhere else, even the deepest vault and "special security" facility.

In short, the vast electronic command and control activities of an otherwise "modern" superpower provide great, convenient, easy superhighways for full strategic deployment to be completed by millions of weapons systems (CSRs) into everything of value in the targeted nation or nations. This completely solves the usual weapons delivery problem; delivery is made in advance of D-Day.

Such a vast CSR armada was deployed throughout the Western world, and particularly in the United States, just before the end of 1999. Yes, this was to be the KGB's great millennium gift to America—a really enormous Y2K problem that would stun and disable the entire nation, its armed forces, its electronic systems in its major weapons, and its command and control centers in one great TOT (time on target) assault. The major electrical power systems of the nation would have been disabled, as would have been the major communications systems. Using LW interferometry, the robots would have wreaked havoc on the nation. They would have disabled the electronics of every major C4I computer of importance, every major fighter aircraft, every major fighting ship, every nuclear submarine, every ICBM, every nuclear powerplant, etc. The attacking force was in its deployment and employment sites in the targets themselves. Everything was in place and cocked and ready to fire. To test whether we knew what was going on, the KGB even had one or more robots temporarily produce hacker-type operations and signals "emerging" in some U.S. command and control center computers, and deliberately let our fellows discover this "hacker attack" was coming from the Russian Academy of Science. Then the CSR simply stopped its LW interferometry, which caused the "normal hacker electronic" signals to just vanish and never reappear. Little wonder that our counter-type fellows were totally unable to find any trace of it, or where it was residing. They have no technology for such.

Well, happily those early-model CSRs are easy to root out and destroy, if one has quite advanced LW technology. Visualize these beasts as existing in a special sort of "internal sky" or "infolded atmosphere" inside matter. Strategic range LW "radars" can just sweep through this "internal atmosphere" inside matter, etc., detecting and tracking those CSR beasts analogous to how normal radar detects and tracks aircraft. The difference is that the strategic LW can also use a bit of LWI pulse to instantly snap those CSRs like popping bugs, completely jamming their operations or even "erasing" them once their characteristics are observed.

That very new kind of vast strategic warfare occurred right at the end of 1999, all through the United States—the Pentagon, our strategic weapon systems, the works. The friendly little nation rooted out and destroyed all those "on site" CSRs just prior to the attack being launched.

A full-up strategic war, of previously unknown kind, was fought all over the U.S. and our own system guys apparently didn't know it. It didn't even surface. Didn't make a whimper.

That hostile CSR armada consisted of *first generation systems*. These systems did not have defensive countermeasures. The systems were depending on total surprise, but were found out (that is another story that would make a great movie if one could live to film it) and then were destroyed in short order.

CSR development has ushered in a totally new kind of strategic, operational, and tactical warfare. The delivery of all the weapon systems "into the target" is accomplished long before the advent of hostilities. The second generation CSRs, once built,

will be even more sophisticated. These will almost certainly be on line soon. They will likely also possess countermeasures.

An eerie new chapter in the annals of warfare has been initiated, and the world will never be the same again. Once the CSRs have sufficient defensive countermeasures such as stealth means and coordination with countering, rapid response LWIs to target and destroy the hostile "LW radars" seeking them, etc., the next world-wide strategic CSR war will be neither so simple nor so bloodless.

NOTE: Contrast this CSR discussion to the discussion of *nanotechnology* and nanobots. Just as nanobots are natural developments which teams skilled in nanotechnology would produce, so CSRs are natural developments which teams skilled in longitudinal EM wave technology—and in the "infolded" electrodynamics inside all EM fields, potentials, and waves—would produce. For decades (since the 1950s) the KGB has been developing and using longitudinal EM wave interferometers (LWIs) which beam right through the "inner highways" inside the fields and waves inside matter, thus allowing very large LWIs which beam right through the intervening earth and ocean, and can "focus" under the ocean or within the earth as well as out of it. With such background, the CSRs were just as natural a development for them as the nanobots are for conventional Western nanotechnology scientists.

CAUSALITY

The relationship between "cause" and "effect". The basic notion in a causal system is that the system's response to an input signal is not dependent upon future input values.

Thus the notion of causality involves a precise time ordering of ordinary inert interactions, where the cause was never input from a future time. Macroscopic (observable) causality may be and is violated by the interaction of hidden subquantal (virtual state) variables.

CEREBRAL HEMISPHERE

Each half of the cerebrum, i.e., each half of the enlarged anterior or upper part of the vertebrate brain.

The two cerebral hemispheres may function as a longitudinal EM wave interferometer or a time-polarized (scalar) EM interferometer to sense distant scenes (even distant in time), or produce EM energy and signals at a distance, since the body, brain, and nervous system does produce longitudinal EM waves and scalar EM waves. For proof of scalar EM wave interferometry in O(3) electrodynamics, see M.W. Evans, P.K. Anastasovski, T.E. Bearden et al., "On Whittaker's Representation of the Electromagnetic Entity in Vacuo, Part V: The Production of Transverse Fields and Energy by Scalar Interferometry," **Journal of New Energy**, 4(3), Special Issue, Winter 1999, p. 76-78.

CHANGING THE PAST

Every intentional inception upon ordinary inert causality prior to collapse of the wave function represents a slight alteration or change in direction, departing minutely from pure causality. From a causal viewpoint, each human inception minutely changes the causal past, as well as the future.

Experimental proof that the causal past can be changed is provided by the delayed choice two-slit experiment. E.g., see C.W. Rietdijk, "Another proof that the future can influence the present." **Foundations of Physics**, 11(9/10), 1981, p. 783-790. Particularly see Wheeler, John Archibald Wheeler, "The 'past' and the 'delayed-choice' double-slit experiment," in A.R. Marlow [Ed], **Mathematical Foundations of Quantum Theory**, Loyola University, New Orleans, Louisiana, June 2-4, 1977; Academic Press, New York, 1978, p. 9-48.

CHAOS

In dissipative dynamical systems, the dynamical evolution that is aperiodic and highly dependent upon initial conditions of the system.

The trajectories of the system move on a strange attractor, which is a fractal subspace of the phase space.

The term suggests the ordinary meaning of random and unpredictable disorder, but there exists intrinsic determinism and at least partial embedded ordering. The mathematical equations describing chaotic behavior are very nonlinear and so complex that at the present time they cannot be computed or predicted. Even simple systems, including simple electromagnetic systems, can exhibit unpredictable chaotic behavior. The science of chaotic dynamics is still in its infancy, having begun moving once the modern computers became economical and pervasive.

CHARGE, ELECTRICAL (Q)

Electrical charge q is defined as $q \equiv m_q \phi_q$, to first order.

As can be seen, the actual "charge" action associated with the mass is due totally to ϕ_q, and to the broken symmetry of ϕ_q in the vacuum flux exchange with m_q. The charge q can be further broken down into a set of composite dipoles if the gathering of a virtual charge screen in the vacuum, surrounding the mass of the "bare charge" inside the gathering, is included. At first order, ϕ_q can be expressed (particle view) as a change in the local vacuum virtual photon flux (VPF), due to the VPF exchange between vacuum and m_q. The ϕ_q component is actually the "electrical charge" and massless of itself.

However, see my paper, "Giant Negentropy of the Common Dipole," **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1) Summer 2000, p. 11-23. We include the isolated charge by treating it as a system of multiple composite dipoles. We also explain the previously unrecognized 4-symmetry EM energy flow ongoing, where incoming longitudinal EM waves are being received, transduced into real longitudinal EM waves in 3-space, with the latter being emitted in all directions in 3-space.

A charged particle of mass is thus a little energy flow generator. It is a broken 3-symmetry in the local VPF, and therefore has an "observable" energy flow output, extracted and gated from the asymmetry in the VPF. This "observable" energy flow outputs the well-known energy flow **S** in classical EM, though CEM does not recognize or include this vacuum interaction, the broken 3-symmetry of the dipole, and the steady input of EM energy to the dipole in the form of EM energy from the time domain (complex plane).

Instead, classical EM just assumes that the "charge" q is the source of a potential. When originally formed as a concept, q was just a "quantity of electric fluid," like a "cubic centimeter of fluid," etc. The atom and the electron had not yet been discovered.

CHARGE CARRIERS

Anything—usually fundamental particles, ions, etc.—which consists of or contains charges and can move.

It can be an electron, a collection of electrons fixed in a moving dielectric, ions, atoms, molecules, etc.

The moving charge (i.e., the current dq/dt) with an energy flow streaming onto it and on beyond, carries its interaction with that energy-flow right along with it in the current
i = dq/dt. This is what the charge's "excess collected energy" consists of, and this is how the *collected/collecting* energy in the circuit is transported to the *collected-energy* dissipation sites (loads and losses).

CHARGE, GRAVITATIONAL

To be added

CHARGE, MAGNETIC

Essentially, the magnetic scalar potential, or monopole.

In an uncurved spacetime, the magnetic charge must always occur in dipolar pairs, where each is equal and opposite the other. In a curved spacetime, a free *net* monopolar magnetic charge may and does exist. In classical electrodynamics, the assumption of a locally flat spacetime is ubiquitous though not prominently emphasized. Hence most electrical engineers are unaware that monopoles can indeed be made, but only if one uses a process to curve local spacetime.

CHARGE-PARITY-TIME (CPT) THEOREM

The theorem states that all known quantum field theories obey CPT symmetry.

C is charge conjugation, which changes the quantum number of every particle into its antiparticle. P is the reflection operation known as parity which turn an object into its mirror image and rotates it 180 degrees about an axis perpendicular to the mirror, T is time reversal. Any violation of time-reversal symmetry is always accompanied by a violation of CP symmetry and vice versa.

Electrodynamics and the strong interaction preserve CP symmetry to great accuracy. Weak interactions do not conserve CP symmetry. T symmetry violation has been shown at CERN, the European particle physics laboratory in Geneva, Switzerland.

CHARGE TRAPPING (Also "Pinning")

Holding charges "pinned" or "trapped" by a barrier or force, so that they do not flow as
i = dq/dt.

CHARGE-BARRIER

A process or component or function—particularly in a semiconductor such as the Fogal semiconductor—which blocks the movement of charges q as current dq/dt.

CHARGE-BLOCKING ASYMMETRIC QUANTUM WELLS

A quantum well which has more charge-blocking action in one direction than the other, and is thus "asymmetric" in its function.

It may also be dynamic, so that it changes in its degree (and/or its direction) of action as a function of time.

CLASSICAL AND QUANTAL ELECTRODYNAMICS

Classical EM (CEM) theory is simply classical electrodynamics (CED).

Classical EM does not break the fields into "quanta" (a quantum is a standard-sized piece of action (angular momentum)]. Instead, CEM considers the fields as continuously varying in magnitude from zero to infinite magnitude (at least in theory).

Quantal Electrodynamics is known as quantum electrodynamics (QED). These are standard terms for standard disciplines. QED considers the fields to be composed of quanta called "photons". Hence there is an underlying region called the "virtual state" whose denizens are "smaller in magnitude" than the quantum. Heisenberg uncertainty applies, since the quantum of action is not quantized energy, but quantized (energy x time). In short, it is a function of both the magnitude of the energy and its duration of persistence. Hence a field or photon of any amount of energy may form temporarily, so long as it does not endure sufficiently long in observer time to reach quantum size and breach the quantum threshold.

In this view, then, "empty space" is not empty at all, but is a seething cauldron of these "energetic bubbles" continually appearing and disappearing, with the entire spectrum of frequencies and energies. This is in fact the "new ether". If we consider only the field portion of the bubbling virtual photons appearing and disappearing, this leads to a vacuum that consists of EM field fluctuations, again of essentially the entire frequency spectrum and energy spectrum.

However, how we attempt to tie either of these "energetic vacuum" EM views to general relativity (GR) is then a problem. The cause of the problem, however, is largely ignored in physics. In CED, e.g., one models EM energy moving through a flat space. This is a non sequitur, since the presence of any change of the energy density of space a priori is a curvature of spacetime. Hence rigorously EM energy can only propagate through a curved spacetime. Indeed, when this correction is made, the EM wave becomes an oscillating curvature of spacetime. This is the approach worked out by Mendel Sachs, extending Einstein's work. The higher symmetry O(3) electrodynamics spearheaded by Evans turns out to be an important subset of Sach's umbrella unified field theory. Hence EM has become GR, and for the first time in history, O(3) electrodynamics provides the approach that will allow direct engineering of general relativity on the lab bench, in working devices, etc.

CLASSICAL ELECTROMAGNETICS (CEM)

"Ordinary" electromagnetics, of the kind used in ordinary EM circuits, which fundamentally consists of the modified Maxwell's equations.

Classical EM consists of Maxwell's equations and the various changes and additions that have since been made. CEM does not break the fields into "quanta" (a quantum is a standard-sized piece of action (angular momentum)]. Instead, CEM considers the fields as continuously varying in magnitude from zero to infinite magnitude (at least in theory).

Primarily refers to Maxwellian electrodynamics as reinterpreted by Heaviside, Gibbs, Hertz, and a few others. Unfortunately these reinterpretations of Maxwell's theory also greatly reduced its topology, and therefore reduced the area of natural electrodynamic phenomena that the resulting equations describe.

Significantly more advanced "classical" electrodynamics emerges when one goes back to the quaternion algebra electrodynamics of Maxwell, or to the more advanced Clifford algebra electrodynamics. The higher symmetry electrodynamics models such as O(3) symmetry EM developed by Evans and others, are capable of modeling a great deal more physical phenomena than the very limited standard U(1) electrodynamics largely in vogue in science.

CLASSICAL EM THEORY

Classical electrodynamics theory, begun by Maxwell, with his seminal paper orally presented in 1864 and published in 1865.

Essentially Maxwell's electrodynamics at root basis, with the background supporting classical theory. Today many variations have been made, particularly with the basic symmetry of the theoretical equations. See discussion above under *classical electromagnetics*.

CLIFFORD ALGEBRA

A special higher topology algebra founded by Clifford, which includes as subsets many other algebras of lower topology.

CLOSED SYSTEM

A system that does not communicate with its environment, and does not exchange energy or matter between system and environment.

An ideal model where dynamically and energetically the system is considered to be "isolated" as if nothing else existed. In short, consider the system as if it were in some "magic box" and nothing outside the box can ever enter the box or affect the system inside the box, and nothing in the system can ever leave the box or affect anything outside the box.

One performs a non sequitur whenever proclaiming treatment of a system as a "closed system", and of course good scientists are aware of this. This is particularly true in electrical power systems. Here one is indeed allowed to input energy into the system to excite or potentialize it. That of course assumes that the system was "opened" long enough to take on excess energy! Then as the system operates, losses and dissipations occur, in which case energy is considered to "escape" from the system permanently. In other words, the system was also continually "opened" so that energy could escape.

There is really no such thing as a truely *closed* system in the universe, since every system is embedded in the active vacuum and is an open system in an energy exchange with the vacuum. If that exchange is symmetrical, then the system is in equilibrium with respect to the vacuum exchange. In that case, the system may be treated as if it were a closed system for a limited number of purposes. In classical electrodynamics (CED), the Lorentz regauging of the Maxwell-Heaviside equations further reduced them to describe only Maxwellian systems in such equilibrium with the active environment. Consequently, the interaction between the external vacuum and the system is not included in the CED model. Obviously a *broken equilibrium* in that actual physical interaction is also not included in the CED model.

An electrical power system is already permitted to violate the Lorentz condition when it
(1) receives additional EM energy to "energize" or "potentialize" or "excite" or "regauge" it, and (2) whenever energy escapes from the system in the loads and losses (which escapes of energy are "de-energizing", "depotentializing", "dissipating", or "regauging" actions.

Hence the Lorentz condition greatly simplifies the Maxwell-Heaviside equations and makes them much easier to solve. However, *when enforced by the system itself with regard to the system's excitation and de-excitation (dissipation) functions—i.e., when those functions are "symmetrical" (equal and opposite)*—it also arbitrarily discards all those Maxwellian systems capable of the five "magical" functions of an open disequilibrium system: (1) self-ordering, (2) self-oscillation or self-rotation, (3) output of more energy than the operator inputs (the excess energy is input by the active environment, (4) powering itself and its load (all the energy is input by the active environment, and (5) exhibiting negentropy.

It follows, however, that physical electrical power systems must therefore have some feature which self-imposes the Lorentz condition, at least during the phase when the system's excitation energy is discharged in the loads and losses. The standard closed current loop system, where every electron progressing through the external circuit's loads and losses must be forcibly rammed back up through the source dipole in the power source, is indeed what enforces the Lorentz condition with respect to excitation and dissipation, and *arbitrarily* prevents the system from achieving COP>1.0.

In a battery-powered system, the otherwise closed current loop is broken into two quite different circuits: (1) the electron current circuit between the outer surface of the plates and the external loads and losses, and (2) the ion current in the electrolyte between the inner surface of the plates. Since the ions (e.g., in a lead-acid battery) in the "inner" ion current may have a m/q ratio very much greater than that of the electrons in the "outer" electron current, clever timing of pulsed signals to the plates may be used to form a phase difference—including even a phase angle of 180°—between the two currents. It can be shown that this forms a high potential on the plates which acts as a negative resistor, extracting EM energy from the vacuum and recharging the battery while simultaneously powering the external circuit. This is the Bedini process, and with Bedini's permission an explanation of that process has been published by Bearden ["Bedini's Method For Forming Negative Resistors In Batteries," **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 24-38.] Note that Bedini's process in fact repeatedly removes the Lorentz regauging condition, and therefore the system is rigorously permitted to achieve not only COP>1.0 but also self-powering of itself and its loads and losses.

COLD EXPLOSION

The sudden extraction of EM heat energy from a distant intersection zone (IZ) of the crossing beams of a scalar potential interferometer, which transmits in the sharply pulsed mode, while the electrical grounding of the transmitters are negatively biased with respect to the potential in the distant IZ.

COLD FUSION

An ad hoc term applied to the transmutations at low energy achieved in electrolyte experiments, particularly when using specially prepared palladium electrodes, and particularly when deuterium is present in the electrolyte.

COMPOSITE DIPOLE

Dipole formed as one part of an isolated, observable "charged particle", consisting of a differential element of that observable charge on one end and a momentary clustering virtual charge of opposite sign.

In quantum electrodynamics, it is well-known that virtual charges of opposite signs cluster in the immediate vacuum around any "isolated" observable charge. By applying the composite dipole concept, this author was able to treat the isolated charge as a set of composite dipoles. By then applying Whittaker's decomposition of the scalar potential between the ends of each of these composite dipoles, the "source charge" was a set of broken 3-symmetries in the vacuum flux, and thus a set of 4-symmetries in that flux exchange. This meant that the EM energy continuously output in all directions by the source charge was actually continuously received by the source charge (as a set of composite dipoles) from the time-domain, and 4-conservation of EM energy flow rigorously was upheld.

This allowed a solution to what has been called the most formidable problem in both classical and quantum electrodynamics: the problem of the association of the source charge and its associated fields and potentials along with the energy contained by them and continuously pouring from the charge without any 3-space energy input.

CONCOMITANT

Occurring or existing together.

CONGLOMERATE HIERARCHY OF THE PHOTONS

Every photon remains perfectly ordered! A conglomerate (group) of photons, however, may be arranged in almost an infinite variety of orderings, groupings, directions, etc.—which we refer to as templates and as hierarchies (group orderings) of photons.

In a pure energy flow (energy transport), the "herd" of photons is organized along the flow direction. Regardless of how one scatters or "disorders" this patterning of the "herd" or "hierarchical ordering" of photons, not one single bit of the underlying energy and individual photon ordering is lost. So when one "uses" energy (e.g., scatters the hierarchical ordering of a photon herd from a resistor as heat), one does not lose any energy at all, but simply has "scrambled" the hierarchical ordering of the photons into a new herd configuration (which may be varying every which way!). The point here is the real meaning of the fundamental conservation of energy law: *Energy can neither be created nor destroyed!*

When we "use" one joule of energy to perform one joule of work (say, in a single-pass, scattering), we still have exactly that one joule of energy left, but just in different form (different direction, type, collection or not collected, etc.) It can still do another single pass joule of work, then another, then another, and so on. If we plan things right, we can use a single joule of work to perform many joules of work, contrary to what we were so strongly taught in the *"single-pass, single collection, single dissipation"* examples given to us in university as the "law" of God and electrodynamics.

Note that the conventional work-energy theorem assumes single pass, single collection, and single dissipation of a joule of energy to perform a single joule of work. The point is, *that is not a limitation of nature, but a limitation of a single process! Nature regularly uses a joule of energy to do multiple joules of work, because after one dissipates or scatters the energy the first time, it's still there and later will be intercepted to do some more work.*

Anti-Stokes emission, the Patterson Power Cell, Lawandy's lasing without population inversion, and some gas-filled tubes with anti-Stokes emission are examples of known, validated overunity processes (processes with coefficient of performance greater than unity). These all use multipass, multicollection, multi-dissipation in iterated manner, to increase dipole asymmetry and therefore produce excess extraction of energy from the vacuum. Patterson's unit, e.g., has been independently measured by universities at efficiencies of some 1200 or so. This absolutely does not violate the laws of physics nor the nonequilibrium thermodynamics of open systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium.

CONSCIOUS MIND

The serial processing mind which we normally associate erroneously as ourself. Other to be added.

Mind is time-like, not space-like.

CONSCIOUS MIND (PSYCHOENERGETICS VIEW)

The serial-processing mind which one normally associates erroneously as oneself.

Mind is *time-like*, not *space-like*. Hence it is not directly observable, a priori, since all observation is 3-spatial. However, if we consider that changes in 3-space produce spacetime curvatures and thereby also produce slight changes in the time domain, then iterative coherent spatial changes eventually will produce a change in the time-domain. Consequently, the time-like mind will have a continuing stream of such small but processable time-energy changes from coherent 3-spatial phenomena in its body and the macroscopic (coherent) universe. To sense the 3-space body as "self" while simultaneously sensing other 3-space physical changes as "non-self", the conscious mind must compare the various received time-like projection signals against its "time-like orders" issued. That set of received time-signals that matches or closely matches the conscious mind's issued order signals, thus yields the sense of the body behavioral changes as (1) self, and (2) body responses to its orders. The time delay between issuance of the mind's orders and the receipt of the correlated time-like responses from its body, provides the sense of self-persistence or independent being.

The mind couples to the body via a similar spacetime curvature mechanism. When the mind issues "orders", they are in the time-like realm but are changes, hence small spacetime curvatures. They therefore involve very small 3-spatial changes (projections) into the 3-space body. Since the mind orders are coherent, this small iterative set of 3-space changes will integrate coherently, yielding real quantum changes in the body and nervous system (e.g., the brain).

This coupling mechanism is profound. The steady stream of integrated time-like projections arising in the mind due to the physical world outside one's body, does not compare or match the mind's memory of its orders. Hence that allows the sensing of the "external world" as "nonself". The sense of that external world as "existing" or "being" is provided by the time delay in the comparison process, from "mind signals issued" to "physical signals received". The metric yardstick standard for this comparison time, so to speak, is provided by the time in the identified "self-loop" with the physical body. In other words, the mind uses that length of time to differentiate those time signals which coherently integrate but do not match its issued order signals, from those time-signals which coherently integrate in the same time loop interval and do match its issued ordered signals.

In this manner, we resolve all the great previously unresolved philosophical questions of the nature of consciousness, nation of being, nature of self, nature of nonself, perception of the physical world, perception of body as self, perception of other bodies as non-self, etc. At least we resolve these issues from a testable physics approach, so that we can see that now a unified physics (and a technology) of mind and matter is at last in view. Since O(3) electrodynamics has been shown to be an important subset of Sachs' unified field theory, then O(3) electrodynamics—or SU(2)×SU(2), which is homomorphic with O(3)—can be used to develop the direct engineering of mind, the mind-matter interaction, and mind functions of the living biological system.

It is my considered opinion (with much evidence) that the Russian branch of *energetics*, known as *psychoenergetics*, uses a unified field theory and a higher symmetry electrodynamics to achieve that type of direct engineering already, but for weapons use rather than beneficial use for humanity.

As examples, we strongly suggest that the deaths of U.S. Captains Button, Svoboda, and Hess all involved KGB testing of long-range strategic psychoenergetics weapons over the United States, on those targeted personnel. This should not be surprising at all; the KGB has tested longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons over the U.S. since 1967, and continues to do so today. They tested bioenergetics EM weapons against U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow for several decades. Kills of U.S. aircraft and missiles have been performed at various times, including kill of the Arrow DC-8 at Gander, Newfoundland in Dec. 1985, kill of a Titan ICBM fired from Vandenberg AFB in the spring of 1986, kill of the U.S. space shuttle Challenger in the spring of 1986, continuing weather engineering over the U.S. and elsewhere, etc.

That novel electromagnetic weapons have indeed been developed and are being tested world-wide, was confirmed by Defense Secretary Cohen in 1997 as follows:

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts." [Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.].

We specifically call attention to the fact that the Secretary did not speak the words enclosed in square brackets. This is *not* limited just to terrorists or counterterrorism.

There appears to be no insurmountable difficulties in developing psychoenergetic technology using the approach outlined above. Certainly it is not as formidable a task as has been hot fusion.

The incident involving Captain Button, e.g., was to demonstrate control of an individual performing complex technical tasks for a period of at least one hour. The test against Captain Svoboda was to demonstrate how simply human kill can be achieved in combat troops, merely by introducing selected changes in the mental functioning of the targeted individuals. As Svoboda was climbing her A-10 out of a successful low-level ordnance drop at night on a ground target, her sense of up and down was instantly reversed. Instantly perceiving she was diving instead of climbing—although *actually* climbing out perfectly—she "corrected" immediately and dove headlong into the ground, perishing in the resulting explosion of her aircraft.

In the case of Capt. Hess, the test demonstrated that rather complete mental control can be almost instantly asserted, and even the responses of the autonomic nervous system can be overridden. So Captain Hess, out for a morning jog, simply went aside, sat down, and stabbed himself repeatedly, including multiple times right through the heart. Had one seen the incident, he would have simply continued stabbing himself very calmly, without emotion or reflex action from his autonomic nervous system, until physical failure of his body.

As can be seen, it is of the utmost importance that this nation understand psychoenergetics weapons of such nature, and develop effective defenses against them. The next great strategic battlefield may be as much a "virtual reality" battle as it is a "real physical world" combat. The war can be quickly lost in either arena.

We also point out that the psychoenergetics weaponry readily is adapted to use in more advanced longitudinal EM wave interferometers, which readily penetrate the Earth and the ocean. Hence deeply buried strategic command and control centers are vulnerable to psychoenergetics warfare, as are the crewmen of our nuclear submarines, ICBMs, aircraft carriers, division and army command centers, national command centers, strategic bomber pilots, etc.

Indeed, one of the major incentives for developing such psychoenergetics weapons as was demonstrated in controlling Captain Button, was to seize and control the entire on-site manning crews of the defensive quantum potential weapons preventing launch of full strategic warfare. By having the QP systems "stood down for maintenance" by their own crews, the major strategic retaliation and "dead man fuzing" would have been removed and countered. Then powerfully striking the QP sites with LWIs would have destroyed them, and left the sites themselves radioactively emitting longitudinal EM waves, thus preventing reoccupation in case the QP weaponry survived. The counter to that scheme was to place the friendly QP weapon sites on "insane" command and control. In that mode, instead of human decision being made to launch, every so often (say, every two hours) the computer automatically initiates the launch sequence. During that sequence, if the crew is still alive and functional, codes can be punched in and the computer cancels the launch initiation. It then repeats the sequence two hours later. If no coded cancellation order is punched in, for whatever reason, the launch sequence completes and the QP weapons fire. In that case, much of Russia disappears from the face of the earth.

Eerily, just about the time that Secretary Cohen was making his quoted statement in April 1997, the KGB was being notified by the friendly little nation of the change to insane command and control. This forced the abortion of a great strategic attack upon the West, scheduled to occur on May 1, 1997.

We are strongly stressing that psychoenergetics is not parapsychology and it is not just an idle theory of academics. Instead, it is already potently used in some very powerful and deployed weapon systems that could well decide the course of the next world war, almost at a moment's notice.

See also discussion under *energy*.

CONSCIOUSNESS

Refers to a living being's awareness of its sensations, feelings, thoughts, and the world around it.

The new approach uses a coupling mechanism between the time-like mind and the body of a living creature. The nature of this coupling mechanism then generates the mechanism by which self-awareness is produced, awareness of non-self is produced, and the sense of existing in the external world but differing from it is produced.

CONTINUOUS MODE

For a longitudinal EM wave interferometer, a continuous mode of operation where power is fed continually to the transmitters, and the two longitudinal EM wave patterns or beams are continuously transmitted.

CONVENTIONAL SCALAR POTENTIAL

A scalar potential formed without use of artificially added substructuring of its internal biwaves and their products.

In other words, one in which it is assumed that its virtual particle flux has no ordering, but is just a randomized flux. This assumption (e.g., of quantum mechanics indirectly) is incompatible by the Whittaker demonstration that (i) a scalar potential is a harmonic set of "bidirectional" EM phase conjugate wave pairs, and thus not a scalar entity at all, and (ii) perfect ordering of its wave components exists inside the scalar potential.

One must carefully distinguish what each of these internal "phase conjugate EM longitudinal wavepairs" actually represents. Prior to interaction with detecting charges, the potential is a 4-potential existing in spacetime (4-space). The time domain, of course, is represented by ict, and in that expression only "t" is a variable. Hence the "incoming" phase conjugate longitudinal EM waves in the imaginary plane are actually longitudinal EM waves in the time dimension. These waves converge upon the dipolarity represented by the "scalar potential" or any "piece" of it. The dipolarity represents the interaction of charges; specifically, a dipole. This reaction—by the spin of the charges—transduces the incoming EM energy from the time-dimension into 3-space, and emits it from the charges as real EM longitudinal EM energy radiating out from the dipolarity in all directions in 3-space.

The phase conjugate half-set of the Whittaker waves, *prior to their interaction with charge*, are not waves in 3-space, but are waves of LW EM energy coming in from the imaginary plane and thus from the time domain. The charges of the dipolarity spin 720°, being 360º in the complex plane and then 360º in real 3-space. So the charges absorb the EM LW energy impinging on them from the time domain, during their 360º rotation in the complex plane. When they enter real 3-space for the rest of their

spin, the already-excited charges dissipate their excitation energy in all directions as they spin their 3609º in 3-space. That is what the Whittaker decomposition actually shows, but it has been ignored for almost a century.

In short, the broken 3-symmetry of the dipolarity—well-known in particle physics for nearly a half-century, but never incorporated into CED—allows nature to jump to a higher, more fundamental 4-symmetry in the energy flow. Energy is being conserved in 4-space, but not in 3-space. Further, there is a special new energy flow symmetry involved: one-way in the time domain and the other way in the 3-space domain. Note that energy is not conserved in 3-space! *There is no law of nature requiring the extra requirement that, in addition to conservation in 4-space, the energy must also be conserved in 3-space!* So when the dipole breaks that extra requirement, only the basic 4-conservation applies. In that case, nature very happily gives you what might be called a white hole in astrophysics terms: energy will pour in to the dipolarity unceasingly from the time-dimension, and will pour out in 3-space unceasingly, so long as that dipolarity persists.

By considering the virtual charges of opposite sign that cluster in the vacuum around any "isolated observable charge", one may represent a single charge (as an electron or proton) as a set of composite dipoles, where each dipole consists of a virtual charge (while it exists) and a differential element of the observable charge. So the charge becomes a set of composite dipoles, each with Whittaker decomposition of the scalar potential between its ends.

Hence we have solved the long-vexing problem that Semiz called "the greatest unsolved problem in electrodynamics": the problem of the source charge (or source dipole) and its associated fields and potentials and the enormous EM energy continually pouring out of any charge or dipole in all directions in 3-space.

When the arbitrarily discarded giant Heaviside nondiverged energy flow component is also accounted, this leads to the giant negentropy of the dipole, as shown in my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole". We have also proposed this "dark Heaviside energy" as the unaccounted source of the excess gravity known to be present in spiral galaxies and holding together their arms. The dark energy yields at least 90% of the total gravity involved, and the additional 10% or so can be accounted for my known gravitational sources.

It appears that these new discoveries can also be utilized to show that "quintessence" is also caused by COP>1.0 processes in the universe, and the excess production of negative "giant dark energy flows". If so, then this also would account for the recently discovered fact that the universe has an excess of negative gravitation, so that it is not only expanding but is accelerating in that expansion. At this time, the present author is still attempting to tie up the loose ends involved in showing that quintessence also is created as a result of functions of the giant negentropy process.

In the Whittaker biwave pairs, If one then insists that these hidden EM waves are comprised of hidden photons, then it follows that the photons exist as continually coupling and uncoupling photon/antiphoton pairs, or continually forming and unforming *gravitons* as the wave and antiwave continually pass through each other.

It is a little more complicated than that, since Maxwell actually omitted half the EM energy in the EM wave in space, and also in the circuit—as do electrodynamicists to this day. For gravitons, one really must come to grips with this error and correct it. This will be added later in this glossary. (To be Added).

COOPER PAIR

A dynamic pairing of electrons in superconductivity theory.

In this pair, if the energy state with wave number σ and spin ½ is occupied by an electron, then so is the state with wave number - σ and spin – ½.

COP (COEFFICIENT OF PERFORMANCE)

Ratio of energy out, divided by that portion of the total energy input that is input by the operator or experimenter.

The COP is thus a measure of "efficiency of using the operator or experimenter's input energy" to produce—or direct the production of—useful work. Note that he can direct the use of his own input energy, as almost all our present systems do. Better yet, he can also direct (gate or "switch") the use of some external free flow of energy from the environment into the system, so that he gets lots more work out of the system than he has to put in himself. Only a few of our systems—such as solar cells, sails on sailboats, waterwheels to power mills, and windmills—are such Maxwell's demons (open systems) where the output exceeds the operator's input of energy.

We sharply contrast the term "COP" to the term "efficiency". The efficiency (overall) of a system is how much useful energy output (usually as work, or can be converted to work at will) the system produces for the total amount of energy that is input (both by the operator and by the external environment). Even a highly inefficient system may nonetheless have a COP>1.0, if the operator inputs less energy than the system outputs.

We urge the reader to thoroughly understand the difference between energy-use "efficiency" of a system and coefficient of performance of the system. Many scientists, engineers, and especially free-energy researchers are confused on the precise difference in these terms.

CORPUS CALLOSUM

The thick nerve cable that links together the two cerebral hemispheres (which are separate brains) in each vertebrate (including human) brain.

In each of the two cerebral hemispheres, there is a separate mind and personality (given that the other is separated). However, a brain has a unique characteristic: Anything that arises directly inside it is automatically assumed to be self-originated, since the brain-tuner can differentiate no separation or "separate source" for the signal/thought arising directly upon its "internal screen". This allows integration of the two brains/minds/personalities into one. That is, when one brain half prepares and sends a message, that message is also routed across the corpus callosum into the other brain half, arising internally upon the second brain's "display." The second brain half therefore thinks that it itself originated the signal or message.

COSMOLOGICAL FEEDBACK PRINCIPLE

Puthoff's self-regenerating cosmological feedback cycle for the source of the vacuum EM ZPE.

One may assume the existence of EM zero-point energy (ZPE) by fiat as part of the boundary conditions of the universe, or conceive of its generation by the quantum-fluctuation motion of charged particles that constitute matter. Puthoff calculated the latter possibility, assuming that the ZPE spectrum (field distribution) drives particle motion, and that the particle motion in turn generates the ZPE spectrum. This provides a self-regenerating cosmological feedback cycle, which in fact is consistent with the general relativity assumption that curvature of spacetime affects mass energy, and mass energy changes affect the curvature of spacetime.

The result of Puthoff's calculation is the appropriate frequency-cubed spectral distribution of the correct order of magnitude. His result is thus consistent with, and indicates, a dynamic-generation process for the ZPE fields.

In general this is also consistent with the Sachs' unified field theory approach, and with the Evans O(3) important subset of it.

COURRIER, ROBERT

Noted French scientist who collaborated with Antoine Prioré in his revolutionary healing experiments on laboratory animals using longitudinal EM waves from plasma tubes.

Courrier was the head of the Biology Section of the French Academy and also the perpetual secretary at the time. He personally presented the astounding results of the Prioré work, showing cures of terminal tumors, to the assembled French Academy, creating a furor.

CROSSTALK

In ordinary science, the transfer of energy or signal from one channel to another, by cross modulation or cross coupling between the channels.

In the new approach, the term "crosstalk" can be used in an additional sense where it refers to virtual energy exchange between orthogonal universes or frames—that is, between different 3- or 4-dimensional slices of an infinite-dimensional universe.

CURL CONCEPTS OF FIELDS

Refers to concepts of fields as the curl of some vector potential;

E.g., the magnitude of the **B**-field is equal to the curl of the **A**-potential, given by $\mathbf{B} = \nabla\times\mathbf{A}$. More exactly, the **B**-field is identically a curled **A**-potential, by $\mathbf{B} \equiv \nabla\times\mathbf{A}$, but only that portion of $\nabla\times$A that is diverged around or collected by an intercepting unit point static charge.

Note that we are accenting that no equation is a definition. So texts stating that the first equation with an equals sign "defines" the magnetic vector potential **A**, are in error. If we state that $\mathbf{B} \equiv \nabla\times\mathbf{A}$, then we are defining the **B**-field as a curled form of the magnetic vector potential, which it is.

The reader must be aware that the field concept itself in CEM is flawed, being "defined" as the effect existing after an interaction by a 4-space entity with a 3-space mass, and hence
3-spatial and an "effect", and yet then used as if it were the 4-space "cause" entity that propagates in 4-space to interact. In short, the field concept is thoroughly confused in the texts and papers in the literature (and has been confused for more than a century) as not only the cause but the result of the interaction of the cause with some recipient. This problem has been highlighted by many physicists, including Feynman, Wheeler, etc.

This "confusion of the cause with the effect" is widespread in physics, and is the single greatest foundations error which hampers the progress of physics. Another example is the false notion that a "separate force" acts upon a "separate mass", when in fact mass is a component of force by the definition $\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v})$. That such simple and obvious errors have been propagated by so many hundreds of thousands of scientists for so many decades is perplexing. Indeed, the errors simply continue to be used. Note that Nobelist Feynman and the great John Wheeler pointed out that the "field" as defined in CEM does not and cannot exist in spacetime! Instead, Feynman pointed out that only the potential for the field exists in spacetime, in case some charged mass is brought in to interact with it and *thereby produce* the field as an effect.

Indeed, no observable persists, for it "exists" only as a momentary 3-space frozen snapshot or slice of a 4-space dynamic interaction. Here again, most physicists do not realize that observables such as mass m do not and cannot persist other that at the instantaneous frozen moment of the snapshot.

CURL-FREE MAGNETIC VECTOR POTENTIAL

A field-free magnetic vector potential without curl, hence with no **B**-field.

Toroids and long solenoids have the characteristic of separating the **B**-field (curled potential) and holding it inside. However, drawing energy from any potential whose "source charge or source dipole" is not destroyed, simply results in the full value of the potential being replenished from the vacuum, via the 4-symmetry energy flow mechanism in the presence of the broken 3-symmetry of the dipole. Hence one may easily "double" the potential energy density at will, and this is a special form of gauge freedom, where the potential energy of any electromagnetic system can be altered freely and at will. We strongly accent that, contrary to what is in the EM textbook, gauge freedom rigorously allows the direct and free amplification of potential energy of the EM system at will. That this principle, incorporated in gauge field theory, has been known so long and still not used in the design, production, and use of COP>1.0 electrical power systems is quite inexplicable.

In the motionless electromagnetic generator, we used a special core material to extract the curled potential (**B**-field) from a permanent magnet's vector potential **A**, so that **A** is replenished in uncurled form directly from the vacuum via the giant negentropy process.

To achieve COP>1.0, we then simultaneously interacted both the uncurled **A**-potential energy external to the output coil, and the internal curled **A**-potential energy (**B**-field energy) internal to the core through the coil, with the coil. By pulsing, the Lenz law effect is also invoked as yet another momentary regauging and potential energy increase, so that an additional energy gain is achieved.

The well-known Aharonov-Bohm effect proves that the uncurled **A**-potential can indeed be separated from the **B**-field in like manner, and the **A**-potential does interact with electrons since $d\mathbf{A}/dt = -\mathbf{E}$.

Thus the MEG achieves COP>1.0 permissibly, because it is an open system freely receiving excess energy from the active vacuum environment, via the vacuum's replenishment of the magnetic vector potential of the permanent magnet dipole as fast as energy is drawn from it. The MEG also violates the usual closed current loop's self-imposition of Lorentz symmetrical regauging when discharging its excitation energy (its free excess regauging potential energy), because the "source dipole" (the permanent magnetic dipole) is not destroyed.

CURVED SPACETIME (externally, internally)

A four-dimensional geometry used in general relativity, where the curvature is determined by the distribution of mass-energy.

In the new, more extended approach, any change in the spatial energy density of spacetime or any change in the time-energy density of it, or a combination of changes in both. The difference is that in the new approach time is also treated as a special form of energy. Specifically, time may be regarded as spatial EM energy compressed by a factor of c^2.

CYBORG (An acronym for cybernetic organism).

(Noun): A single integrated system consisting of a living system energetically or functionally linked to mechanical or electromagnetic devices and/or systems performing some vital functions.

(Verb): Link, in the sense of forming such a system.

In the new approach, a living biological system may thus be considered a cyborg of its time-like mindworld (mindframe) to its 3-spatial body (laboratory tuner). The "cyborging" is provided by the personal quantum potential and by the mind-body coupling mechanism. Due to the giant negentropy mechanism of any dipolarity, any scalar potential as a dipolarity is a cyborg between observable reality and virtual state (time-like) reality, i.e., between 3-space and the time-domain.

CYTOMEGALOVIRUS

Any of several members of the herpesvirus family that cause infected cells to enlarge and/or to form cytoplasmic (the protoplasm of a cell, external to the nuclear membrane) inclusions in leukocytes (white blood cells), particularly in their nuclei.

Cytomegalovirus makes a protein that appears to disable the p53 protein. As a result, smooth muscle cells in blood vessels can proliferate until they impede blood flow.

CYTOPATHOGEN

Literally, a pathogen (disease causing organism—or extended, mechanism—) that affects cells and generates damage in them.

CYTOPATHOGENIC

Damaging, harmful, or destructive for cells.

CYTOPATHOGENIC EFFECT

The generation of damage, disease, death, or other symptoms at the cellular level in cells that are exposed to or subjected to a pathogen.

CYTOPATHOGENIC MIRROR EFFECT

Distant EM pathogenic effect noted by Kaznacheyev in thousands of military experiments, where cellular death, disease, and damage forms are shown to be transmitted from one cell culture in the dark (absence of visible light) where the changes are induced, to another similar targeted cell culture in the dark that is environmentally shielded from the first except for light transmission in the infrared and in the ultraviolet. After exposure begins, after a time delay (say, 2 hours or more), the cells in the targeted cell culture will begin to exhibit the same symptoms as the culture having the induced damage. Eventually, in most cases the targeted cells will develop the same damage, disease condition, or death. The effects vary with the time of day etc.

The necessity for photon connection from IR to UV is shown by contrasting a thin quartz window allowing the light transmission with a thin window glass window. The quartz is open from the IR to the UV, and will pass that entire spectrum. With the visible light absent, the IR and UV biophotons emitted by the damaged cell culture will pass through the quartz window into the targeted cell culture. After the time delay, the targeted cell culture starts developing the condition.

Use of a thin window glass window, however, prevents the effect. Normal window glass is opaque in the IR and in the UV, and so it blocks the transmission of the IR and UV biophotons.

The UV is a harmonic of the IR, arranged properly. An unusual effect exists when two sine waves one the first harmonic of the other, are simultaneously transmitted into an isotropic nonlinear medium, such as water. On each sine wave, the peak travels faster in the water than off-peak parts of the wave does. Hence the wave peaks overshoot its middle, the wave collapses, breaks up, etc. Both the waves of the transmitted harmonic set do that. However, if one pretends that one transmitted the difference frequency between them, and not the waves themselves, a strange phenomenon results. Regardless of the breakup of the primary harmonic set, the difference frequency travels through the water as if it were a real frequency in a linear medium. This effect has been proven and is used in underwater sonar equipment.

For example, see Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar," **Electronic Warfare Magazine**, June 1977, p. 107-112. Any two sine-wave frequencies as simultaneous drivers combine to produce a sine-wave difference frequency propagating in water, essentially without sidebands or reverberations. Its pattern has a main lobe approximately equal to that of the high frequency drive, but devoid of sidelobes. The level of the propagating difference frequency is proportional to both the product of the two fundamental drive levels and to the square of the desired value of difference frequency.

Living cells contain a great percentage of water. Hence the effect should apply to those targeted cells, under the conditions stated.

From general relativity, we know that any pattern and dynamics of mass-energy, such as in a cell and all its parts and dynamics, directly interacts with local spacetime to curve it, and any set of curvatures of spacetime interact with any conglomerate of mass-energy and its parts and dynamics. The set of precise curvatures and their dynamics we call an engine. In a mass embedded in a local region of spacetime containing an engine, the engine will interact with the mass-energy to change it if the mass-energy and its dynamics do not "fit" the engine and its dynamics.

In a diseased, damaged, or dead cell, the mass-energy of that cell and its "template" (form and dynamics) differs from its template while the cell was living and normal. Let us now see what happens when that dead cell emits a biophoton.

A photon emitted from a dielectric such as a damaged cell, is not emitted just from one spot. Every part of the dielectric participates in the emission of that photon. (See "porthole concept", to be added). Further, each emitted photon contains in its scalar potential and its magnetic vector potential, the exact longitudinal EM waveset that constitutes the vacuum engine of the damaged cell that emitted it. When a cell absorbs a photon, it absorbs that vacuum engine carried by the photon also. If it absorbs a stream of photons of harmonic interval, the difference frequency constitutes in terms of a wave, traveling through the cell water as if in a linear medium, and transporting that vacuum engine to every part of the absorbing cell dielectric.

So the biophotons emitted from Kaznacheyev's damaged, diseased, or dying cells sent biophotons containing the exact spacetime curvature engines and dynamics of their precise condition (template). Further, a harmonic interval of such radiation is transmitted into the targeted cells, and absorbed. The mixing of the two absorptions eventually is sufficient to establish the harmonic interval, thus with a clear EM signal difference that travels through the cell's water and to every tiniest part of it. This "difference frequency clear signal" also contains the pure vacuum engines of the template of the changes in the diseased, dying, or damaged emitting cells.

The result is the "kindling" (coherent integration) of the template in the absorbing cell's local spacetime in which it is embedded. As that spacetime engine grows, it differs from the resident engine of the absorbing cell. That difference is itself an engine, and it operates steadily upon that absorbing cell to alter its engine and then its physical condition and state.

As the new engine continues to interact, the physical cell is gradually changed into an equilibrium condition in its mutual interaction with its local spacetime engine. That occurs after the absorbing cell has developed the same disease, damage, or dying condition as the transmitting cells.

This is the secret of the Kaznacheyev experiments. The Kaznacheyev work was allowed to be released in the open literature to stimulate the U.S. scientific and intelligence communities and see whether or not the scientists and analysts had applied a unified field theory and higher symmetry electrodynamics to the EM bioeffects problem. The totally casual reception of the Kaznacheyev experiments in the West, with no interest or interaction from the stimulated communities, assured the KGB conclusively that the West was still in kindergarten in its knowledge of EM bioeffects, and particularly had little or no knowledge in the field of EM biological warfare.

Kaznacheyev referred to the effect as the "cytopathogenic mirror" effect, for the pathogenic effects from the emitting damaged cells being "mirrored' in the targeted cells.

See Vlail Kaznacheyev and L. P. Mikhailova, **Ultraweak Radiation in Intercellular Interactions**, [in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981. An English exposition of much of the Kaznacheyev work is given in Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," **Psi Research**, 1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76. See also Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells," **Psychoenergetic Systems**, 1(1), Dec. 1974; Vlail Kaznacheyev *et al*., "Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures," **Psychoenergetic Systems**, 1(3), Mar. 1976, p. 141-142. In the same issue, see "A Comment" by William A. McGarey, p. 143; "A Comment" by Arthur C. Hastings, p. 143-144.

Seven or eight nations now have longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons, capable of beaming right through the earth and ocean to the other side of the planet. At least two of these nations—Russia and China—are capable of adding engine structures to these interferometers, and sweeping a targeted population area to generate that specific disease condition in that target. A sophisticated use would be to have agents (such as terrorist teams already in the United States and with biological agents in hand) release a small quantity of smallpox in the area previously targeted. The LWIs have swept the entire area continuously for a period, slowly kindling (especially at night) the exact form of the disease within the bodies of the populace. A curious thing happens if the level of kindling of the smallpox state has been kept just beneath the observable state, within what is sometimes called the "shadow state" (just barely virtual). A smallpox pandemic will explode in that populace with a ferocity never seen in modern times, and at an unparalleled rate. This is further exacerbated by "spreading the immune system" prior to the attack (term and discussion to be added), which seriously weakens the immune system's ability to resist any single pathogenic attack.

There are hardly any supplies of smallpox vaccine left that are viable. Even where there are, the Russian laboratories developed strains of smallpox resistant to the normal vaccine, and after the collapse of the Russian economy and the former Soviet state, these strains were sold on the black market to the highest bidder. Further, most of the Soviet scientists employed in those secret biowar facilities wound up employed in several other nations, most hostile to the United States.

The point is this: Such a strike could in fact kill up to 2 billion people worldwide. Further, the entire affair would appear to be just a chance breakout of smallpox, and its spread through a nonresistant world populace.

When modern biological warfare is actually analyzed in detail, the "bang for the buck" is greater than it is for nuclear weapons. Further, a rogue or hostile nation can take its time in advance and develop quantities of smallpox vaccine (for the very strain it will use), then initiate such a clandestine campaign after it has vaccinated its own populace, armed forces, and agents. Guess who survives after such an attack.

CYTOTOXIC

Toxic (acts as a poison or toxin) to cells.

A *toxin* is a colloidal proteinaceous poisonous substance that is a specific product of the metabolic activities of a living organism. The toxin is usually very unstable, and is notably toxic when introduced into the tissues.

DARK ENERGY

The Heaviside nondiverged energy flow component, surrounding every field/charge and potential/charge reaction but unaccounted in present electromagnetic theory after being arbitrarily discarded by Lorentz.

DATUM

Consideration, or data considered, or information considered, or action considered, or result considered.

DEATH

The disintegration of the personal quantum potential's connection to the physical body's atomic nuclei by loss of the mind-body connection mechanism.

Simply put, separation of the quantum potential containing the time-like mind-frame from the body. Loss of the preferential tuning of a physical body to its mindworld. This causes loss of the preferential consciousness loop or life channel, resulting in "death" (reversion to inert matter) of the body. Actually the quantum potential and the mind-frame remains, so the *being* is unchanging and indestructible, hence consists of all changes and destructions simultaneously, with none separated individually. Life and death thus are two sides of the same coin, and the coin is immutable, regardless of which side is exposed.

DE BROGLIE WAVE

A matter wave, conceived by Louis de Broglie.

The quantum mechanics wave associated with a particle of matter, which can give rise to interference effects. An orbital electron in an atom is associated with a standing de Broglie wave on a Bohr orbit. De Broglie waves always move faster than the speed of light, the speed being given by c^2/v, where c is the velocity of light in vacuum and v is the velocity of the particle of mass. De Broglie wave velocities thus vary from the speed of light to infinite speed (everywhere at once). In his speech accepting the Nobel Prize, de Broglie emphasized that, since these waves produce real physical effects, they are real and must not be regarded simply as mathematical conveniences.

DEBYE, PETER

Dutch-born American physical chemist and Nobelist, 1884-1966, who performed important and fundamental studies in bipole moments and diffractions of X-rays and electrons in gases.

DEDIFFERENTIATION, CELLULAR

The reversion of a cell or cellular structure to a more primitive or generalized condition.

Dedifferentiation is often preliminary to a major change in the cell or cellular structure. It can also be a reversion of the cell to a previous—even *primeval*—cell form. The important point is that dedifferentiation returns the cell to a previous (past) cellular state. Reversion of a cancer cell, e.g., would cause the cell to return to a normal cell, since that is the nature of its "cellular past." It is vitally important that Becker has demonstrated that cells can be differentiated (moved forward to a future state) or dedifferentiated (moved backward to a previous state) electrically, by very weak DC currents (picoamperes). He was nominated for a Nobel Prize for this epochal work.

Actual electromagnetic redifferentiation of terminal tumors in laboratory animals was repeatedly demonstrated by Prioré et al in the late 60s and early 70s and reported in the peer-reviewed French medical journals, as was reversion of depressed immune systems, cures of infectious diseases, and curing of arteriosclerosis. It is inexplicable that this positively demonstrated cure of cancer—which could also cure infectious diseases and probably can be developed to cure AIDS—was suppressed in the mid-70s and has not been vigorously pursued by present establishment medical science.

DEGENERATE SEMICONDUCTOR

A semiconductor whose conductivity approaches that of a metal.

DELGADO, JOSE M. R.

Noted Spanish neurophysiologist well-known for his research on brain behavioral mechanisms and their control by electrical stimulation; who implanted electrodes in the brains of animals and humans and demonstrated that their responses (both behavioral and emotional) were specific and depended upon the specific localized part of the brain that was stimulated.

A TV tape made by Delgado showed a spectacular demonstration where he stopped a charging bull in mid-stride. With a small hand-held radio transmitter, he transmitted a radio signal to a receiver implanted in the head of the bull. This dramatic demonstration caused a world-wide sensation.

The significance of his work is given by Becker: *"Delgado discovered the exact parts of the brain in which electrical stimulation produced fear, anxiety, pleasure, euphoria, or rage in human subjects. He found that certain sites produced major personality alterations. For example, stimulation of one such site could cause very proper, reserved young ladies to become flirtatious and sexually aggressive. Other sites inhibited maternal or aggressive behavior. In short, Delgado was able to profoundly alter human behavior through electrical stimulation of discrete areas of the brain." … electrodes were implanted in the pleasure centers of rats' brains. The animals were provided with two levers to press. One of these delivered food, and the other produced electrical stimulation of the pleasure center. Invariably, the rats chose to press the lever that stimulated the pleasure center, even to the extent that they died of starvation*." (Becker, **Cross Currents**, p. 221-222).

It is known based on a rare OMNI interview that Delgado progressed to detailed study and experimentation for the behavioral and emotional effects in monkeys of specific magnetic field frequencies on monkeys. These successful experiments involved electrical currents produced in the brain but hundreds of times lower in intensity than those required for direct electrode stimulation. Since then, some information has been cautiously released from Western military studies showing that microwave pulses can couple to the central nervous system and produce stimulation and behavior alteration similar to Delgado's released experimental results.

Comment: The ultimate and most refined techniques in the field of electromagnetic control of human behavior, volition, emotion, etc. is provided by Russian psychoenergetics, the military version of which is totally under KGB control. This work has progressed far beyond what Delgado and Becker were discussion so long ago. The use of the infolded longitudinal EM waves and "engines"—once the technology is developed—allows direct engineering of conscious and unconscious mind, memory including short term and long term, perception, awareness, etc. The additional advantage of using EM longitudinal waves is that mass is largely a very thin dispersion of particles, with (relatively speaking) very large distances between them, somewhat like the solar system but on different scale. This "inner space" is filled with EM waves, potentials, and fields—all of which decompose into sets of longitudinal EM waves and their impressed dynamics. Thus the earth and ocean are readily penetrated by longitudinal EM wave beams, and the Russians (KGB) has developed such LW interferometers since the mid 1950s. However, by LW interferometry where the patterns and dynamics of the carried LWs are engineered, any desired mapping pattern of precise EM signals, frequencies, phases, and magnitudes can be reproduced in distant interference zones, reaching right through the ocean. These interferometers could localize the distant interferometry into a 6-inch diameter volume as early as 1985, so from that time forward it gradually became possible to perform all of Delgado's "inserted electrode" EM stimulus in a single selected human brain from the opposite side of the earth. So approximately 1985 is when I would estimate the beginning of the "golden age" (ugh!) of distant psychoenergetics was initiated.

By 1997, this development would be into at least third generation weapons, just being deployed or just having been deployed, considering an somewhat accelerated weapons development program where 6 years is one generation. By 1997, very complex individual behavioral and perceptual control should have just arrived in on-site deployed strategic weapons systems. See discussion under *conscious mind*.

Some selected useful references are: J.M.R. Delgado et al., **Journal of Anatomy**, vol. 134, 1982, p. 533 reports that developmental defects occur in chick embryos exposed to various ELF frequencies. See also J.M.R. Delgado, **Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psychocivilized Society**, Vol. 41, World Perspectives, Harper & Row, New York, 1969.

DEMODULATION

From a carrier containing a modulated signal, recovering the signal that was used to modulate it.

DENSE SIGNAL ENVIRONMENT

For our purposes, when the number of weak EM signals crossing one square meter per second reaches 200,000.

At 500,000 important nonlinear optical type effects of significance—particularly long term cumulative effects—begin to occur in the exposed biological organism.

DEPARTING ORTHOROTATIONS

In space of dimensions greater than four, the rotating of an object or entity away from its line of motion, in the direction of a dimension at right angles to the line of travel in the observer's three-space, by some number of additional 90° rotations.

The Lorentz transform in special relativity, e.g., is just a formula for this kind of rotation. What we call "velocity" is actually a measure of rotation. In 4-space, any object in 3-space can only rotate "out" of 3-space in one direction: toward the time-axis. As the object rotates toward that time-axis, we see the object as having a velocity in 3-space, and its "length along the line of motion" as having diminished. When the object rotates the full 90°, its "length along the line of motion" has been converted to "time" rather than length. Hence it has zero length along the line of motion and is moving at c, the speed of light in ambient space. It is also no longer material, but is a sort of flat plane surface moving at speed c in a direction perpendicular to the plane.

In that 4-space model, it is impossible for anything to move faster than light speed. So Einstein's postulate dealing with the fact that it is impossible to translate mass, signals, etc. faster than light speed has a built-in assumption that only one orthogonal departing rotation can be made from 3-space. That postulate need not apply at all if more than one departing orthorotation is permitted—which of course requires a space of 5 dimensions or greater.

The notion is that, if we allow a spacetime of greater than four dimensions, by continuing to rotate ever more orthoturns in a departing direction away from the original line of travel, the rotated object loses one observable dimension for every orthorotation. Hence with three "departing" orthorotations it becomes a "nonobservable point" to the normal observer, but one that would be moving at speed c^3. A single orthorotation would make the 3-dimensional object a two-dimensional plane moving at speed c.

No matter how many rotations are made in a departing manner, the object is still connected to the time dimension common to all dimensions (assuming only a single time dimension for simplicity). So it exists in an orthorotated space, but in the same time. To the physical observer in 3-space, it thus appears to be a "time-like" or "mental" object only. Nonetheless, by affecting the density and structuring of the time domain, it can have an effect on a 3-spatial object. We discuss that mechanism under the subjects of the mind-to-body coupling mechanism and the body-to-mind coupling mechanism. Further, with the Sachs-Evans unified field theory approach, the time-domain can be directly engineered. This means that both "inert" or physical reality and time-like or "mental" reality can be directly engineered by novel electrodynamic means.

In short, a photon is just a particle (such as an electron) that is orthorotated once (toward the time axis). In photon emission, a little bit of the mass-energy turns into orthorotated photon energy. In photon absorption, the absorbed photon energy turns back into mass-energy.

The higher dimensional orthorotational concept was originally formed to allow a physical modeling grasp on a "mental" object as compared to a "physical" object, and to have a connection mechanism between the two. Such an approach can be used to model both mind and matter, their interaction, etc. The present author has used it to solve the old philosophical problem of "intent", of how the perception of self is attained, how the external world is perceived separate from self, etc. A model for both living and nonliving states does emerge.

This or a very similar approach has been used by the Russian's highly classified weapon science called *energetics*. That third branch of energetics is called *psychoenergetics* and it is the physics of directly engineering mind states, mind operations, memory, etc. by extended electrodynamic means. We have previously detailed much of this work privately, but with some detailed openly in a few papers. E.g., see T. E. Bearden, "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part I", **Explore**, 9(2), 1999, p. 59; Part II, **Explore**, 9(3), 1999, p. 61; Part III, **Explore**, 9(4,5), 1999, p. 100-108.

DESTRUCTIVE INTERFERENCE

When two waves or wavesets from two different sources superpose to produce a combined waveset that has a lower intensity than the sum of the intensities of the two original waves.

DETERMINISTIC PATTERN OR TEMPLATE

The exact arrangement, by plan and deterministic action, of a group of entities.

E.g., of the photons in a "herd" or "group" of them. Or a set of spacetime curvatures, into a dynamic structure called a "spacetime curvature engine"—or "engine" for short. Or by the virtual photons in the vacuum flux, or a deterministic set of changes to that vacuum flux (the vacuum flux that is called the "vacuum potential." I have called this function—of a deterministic patterning or templating of the virtual flux (particle view) of the potential—*dimensioning* the potential.

DIELECTRIC

Literally, "against electric (current),"

...originally coined to mean "opposes the flow or conduct of electric fluid."

In today's language, a dielectric is a non-conducting material used to oppose or prevent the flow of electric charges. Even empty vacuum exhibits some dielectric resistance. "Dielectric" is also used to refer to a nonconducting material (often used between the metal plates of a capacitor or elsewhere) which can (i) sustain a change in potential across a distance (i.e., an **E**-field), and (ii) serve as an insulator. Space itself is a dielectric, or at least it is said to exhibit certain dielectric qualities.

DIFFERENTIATION, CELLULAR

(1) specialization of body parts or organs in the evolutionary process. (2) modification of different parts of the body to perform particular functions. (3) modification of the cells forming these body parts or organs so as to perform the necessary cellular functions required to support the functioning of the body part or organ.

DIFFRACTION

The bending of light at the edge of an opaque object.

Usually diffraction introduces undesired distortion and is a problem. However, it can be useful and desirable—for example, in a diffraction grating.

DIMENSION

A certain primary geometrical physical attribute, such as length, used to describe the separational relationships of physical phenomena.

The degree of that separation is known as "length", "time", etc. By "geometrical" we mean that the "dimension" is considered to "exist" in either the presence or absence of the observable physical phenomenon; however, by understood agreement the dimension itself is not directly observable. It can be inferred ("measured"), however, by comparative operations of simple devices such as clocks and meter sticks, and its simplistic definition is usually given as "that which has measurable magnitude." Prescribed measuring procedures are used to assign magnitudes to these inferred dimensions, using specific scales.

Actually, "dimension" just means "fundamental quantity of separation" and "geometry" in the most general sense. The number of dimensions taken in advanced physics usually represents a somewhat arbitrary choice for good modeling fit. In modern Kaluza-Klein theory, for example, it becomes necessary to accept some 10 or 11 dimensions in the usual particle physics case. General relativity has incorporated the interaction of the abstract geometry (spacetime) with mass. Until Sachs' extension of Einstein's work into a unified field theory and Evans' incorporation of O(3) electrodynamics as an important subset of Sachs' unified theory, general relativity has largely remained a nonexperimental discipline, at least in the laboratory. With the new Sachs-Evans approach, however, GR becomes substantially engineerable by novel electromagnetic means, including in the laboratory and in devices.

DIMENSIONING

This is an artificial term I sometimes use to mean "forming an exact pattern or 'template', particularly of nested curvatures of spacetime, where the pattern/template may also be dynamic. It involves the internal structuring of the "dimensioned" entity.

The use of the term "dimensioning" makes sense in unified field theory, but is awkward in normal EM theory which erroneously considers that EM energy propagates in an uncurved spacetime. The mere presence of a change in local spatial energy, created by the wave energy itself when present in that local region, curves the local spacetime. Hence the EM wave rigorously travels in curved spacetime, and in fact identically is a propagating, oscillating curvature of spacetime.

Dimensioning also implies a deliberate form or structure (with dynamics) created in the virtual photon flux of the vacuum or of the virtual photon flux comprising a scalar potential, or in the infolded longitudinal wave EM inside all EM potentials, fields, and waves. It implies an associated set of spacetime curvatures and their dynamics. The latter are referred to as "engines", "vacuum engines", "spacetime curvature engines", etc.

Dimensioning potentials or signals or carrier waves also involves adding hidden *vacuum engines* to them. I chose the descriptive term *dimensioning* because adding such templates (hidden vacuum engine structures) is equivalent to increasing the EM topology by adding dimensions. Since an EM wave or field or vector potential can be decomposed into two scalar potentials, then by "dimensioning" one or both of the scalar potentials one can "infold" the desired hidden structures or patterns (vacuum engines) inside an EM carrier wave, EM field, or vector potential. So I called this *dimensioning* those entities. Internally structuring the two scalar potentials via arrays of EM LW emitters, and then applying the necessary dynamics (modulations), is primarily the manner in which dimensioning can be directly engineered. When dimensioning is present, two identical EM waves as seen on the oscilloscope may have dramatically differing internal structures (dimensioning), and hence the two will produce drastically differing effects when they interact with the same or similar objects. This of course is the mechanism involved in the Kaznacheyev experiments and in the decades-long microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, where health changes and diseases were electromagnetically induced in personnel in field-free (stable and nonchanging potentials) areas.

Russian energetics refers to what we are calling "dimensioning" simply as adding *the information content of the field*. A very skilled disinformation program (actually, a strategic deception program) has been used to deceive the West into believing the phrase refers to ordinary spectral analysis. It doesn't. The importance of the dimensioning concept is that one has not formed mere "signals," instead, one has formed *vacuum engines*. If a receiving object receives a signal, it may or may not act upon that "signal information." If it receives a *vacuum engine*, however, the engine (structured local spacetime flux) directly acts upon it to make the requisite change. Further, the energy for the interaction's working upon the exposed object or system is furnished continually from the curved spacetime set and their dynamics. The receiving object has absolutely no choice in that action occurring to it, and the action can occur from the gluons and quarks inside the charges in the nuclei, to the lattice structures, to the system dynamics, to the elements so as to transmute them, etc.

Note that when a dimensioned EM field or potential is absorbed by an object, that object also has internal EM fields and potentials which have substructures (usually rather random). However, the internal structure of the absorbed dimensioned entity and the internal structures of the EM fields, potentials, and waves do mix in a direct diffusion process. Hence with continued irradiation, the target can be "charged up" with the desired internal dimensioning structure. This is how the microwave irradiation of the U.S. Embassy accomplished disease induction, using signals with the desired disease dimensioning impressed in their structures, particularly in the potentials. In the Gulf War Disease, a much more sophisticated use of this mechanism was made, using a quantum potential as the carrier. All the effects (including the body fluid transmission, the EM fields of the body transmitting and kindling some of the effects in children in proximity to a dimensioned veteran parent, can be explained.

The use of dimensioned EM fields, waves, and potentials—and the use of dimensioned quantum potentials in Bohm's hidden variable theory—allows an entirely new science of EM biological warfare, far more threatening and lethal than the more primitive physical pathogenic kind. It is also possible to use the techniques for revolutionary healing, as unwittingly shown by Prioré and the scientists working with him, and also as shown by Becker *et al*.

The only way in which the action of a vacuum engine (dimensioned carrier entity) can be resisted is to create and simultaneously introduce the exact antiengine for it.

Once the action has been completed in the receiving object and it has been changed, the only way it usually can be undone is to form a precise antiengine for that action, amplify the antiengine, and let the antiengine act upon the object for a sufficient time to "time reverse it back to its previous physical state and condition". The Prioré mechanism utilized that method for reversing the cellular damage due to cancer and infectious diseases, and to restore suppressed immune systems. The same mechanism, if re-developed, could also be used to reverse aging in living human patients.

The engine and antiengine processes can also be applied by structuring the "time-charging" or "time-excitation charging" of the particles of mass in a body. The "port-hole" concept even allows ordinary EM radiation to be used to forcibly transduce the input ordinary EM into the extraordinary EM and thereby forcibly accomplish the necessary time-charging actions for disease and body deterioration reversal. See discussions under "port hole concept" and "time-charging".

DIPOLE

In the simplest case, two separated charges of (usually equal and) opposite sign.

As a general definition, a localized positive charge or charge distribution, and a localized negative charge or charge distribution, such that the net charge summation is zero, but wherein the positive and negative charge distributions do not superpose. We point out, however, that in regular physics *electrical charge* has no proper definition. Try looking it up in several physics dictionaries! Then check our proposed definition of electrical charge. As is well-known in particle physics, a dipole is a broken symmetry in the virtual photon flux of the vacuum. By definition of broken symmetry, this means that *some* of the virtual energy flux continuously absorbed from the seething vacuum by the charges of the dipole, is not re--radiated as virtual energy. Instead, it is integrated coherently and re-radiated in 3-space as real emitted EM energy. The dipole is therefore a true "negative resistor" since it receives EM energy in unusable form, and re-emits it in usable form. In classical EM theory, the problem of how every charge and dipole can continuously emit EM energy to form all the associated fields and potentials and their energy, is an unsolved problem—sometimes called the most pressing problem in electrodynamics, both classical and quantal. For the solution and a discussion, see my paper "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," Journal of New Energy, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23.

Because of the broken 3-symmetry of the dipole, the EM energy flow is not conserved in three dimensions (symmetry represents a conservation law, and broken symmetry represents the violation of that conservation law—in this case, violation of conservation of 3-space EM energy flow). Instead, EM energy flow is conserved in 4-dimensions, and the hidden inflow of EM energy to the dipole is actually from the complex plane (time domain). Thus all EM energy is actually received from the time-domain, and so the importance can be seen of the internal structuring of time-flow and of longitudinal EM waves in the time

domain. Such time-domain energy flows appear naturally in O(3) electrodynamics; see M. W. Evans and T. E. Bearden, "The Most General form of the Vector Potential in Electrodynamics," **Optik** (in review).

DIRAC, PAUL A. M.

Noted English physicist, 1902-1984, who shared the Nobel Prize for developing wave mechanics and predicting the existence of the positron.

DIRAC SEA

Considering the vacuum as containing—amongst other things— a "sea" of an infinite negative energy conditions or states ("holes") for electrons, almost all of which are filled with electrons.

In Dirac electron theory, the relativistic wave equation for the electron has four components, which correspond to two spin orientations and two energy conditions: positive and negative. Thus the vacuum possesses a "sea" of negative energy conditions for electrons. These are called "holes" and are considered to ordinarily be filled or mostly filled with electrons which have fallen into these negative energy states. The Dirac sea thus is this vacuum sea of negative energy electrons. In forward time, if energy is added, electrons can be lifted from this sea. If spacetime is locally curved, additional holes may be created so that normal positive energy electrons fall in and disappear, creating the appearance of an "electrical energy sink." If the curvature is in the opposite direction, electrons may be lifted from the Dirac sea by the curvature, thus producing a flow of electrons and creating the appearance of an "electrical energy source."

DISCRETIZED

Occurring in a finite size, fixed as a function of one or more variables.

So long as the same value(s) of the variable(s) are selected, the discretized entity is always the same size. However, if the value(s) of the determining variables are changed, the value of the discretized quantity may change so that it is not a whole number multiple of the former entity. Compare this to a quantized entity, where the values of the variable(s) are held to those wherein the entity will always be a multiple of an entity of fixed size.

DISEQUILIBRIUM

Broken equilibrium, which in turn involves breaking appropriate conservation laws.

DISSOCIATION

Separation of ideas from their affects or feelings, resulting in independent functioning of these components of a person's mental processes.

Simply put, fragmentation of the mind and personality. Severe dissociation is the definition of insanity.

DISTORTION CORRECTION THEOREM

"If a scalar wave E1(r) propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica E2(r), then E2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E1."

Quoted from Amnon Yariv, **Optical Electronics**, 3rd Edn., Holt, Rinehart and Winston, New York, 1985, p. 500-501.

What is missing from the distortion correction theorem is hidden in the phrase *"if we generate in some region of space ... its phase conjugate replica..."*. Since electrodynamicists and optical physicists have been unaware that all EM energy at any point in space comes from the time domain to that point, then the actual phase conjugate wave in the imaginary plane (from the time domain) is not utilized as the phase conjugate replica. Instead, the interaction of that wave with charges, which actually produces the force-field wave in space, is assumed. In short, one is looking at the "effect" wave, not the "cause" wave. However, since time is not an observable even in theory, it is this "effect" wave in 3-space that will be measured by our instruments.

Note also that the distortion correction theorem says nothing about longitudinal EM waves in the time domain. Interestingly, in nonlinear optical pumping, it appears that the 3-space energy of the pumping 3-space waves is transformed into the time domain by the pumping, and thence flows from the time domain into the 3-space domain to form the progression of the time-reversed replica wave in 3-space.

It is apparent that much more work should be done upon the foundations of phase conjugate optics, in a higher symmetry electrodynamics model such as O(3) electrodynamics and particularly in the unified field theory as in the Sachs-Evans combined approach.

DNA (DEOXYRIBONUCLEIC ACID)

Nucleic acid that constitutes the genetic material of cellular organisms and also certain viruses.

DRUDE, PAUL

Important German physicist, 1863-1906, who formulated the theory of the free electron gas inside conductors, using it to formulate a theory of metallic resistance.

DRUDE ELECTRON GAS

The "free" electrons that have broken loose from their atoms in a conductor, and are thus free to "wander around" and "migrate"—or flow as current when exposed to an emf.

Also called the electron gas, or Drude electron gas. Named after the German physicist Paul Drude who died in 1906, who formulated Drude's theory of metallic resistance based on EM theory and his own theory of electrons. See P. Drude, Ann. Physik, Vol. 1, p. 566; Vol. 3, 1900, p. 370, 869 for the original Drude papers.

DUALITY PRINCIPLE

In quantum mechanics, the principle that photons and other particles propagate like waves and interact like particles, so that their descriptions as only waves or only particles is inadequate.

ECM

Electronic Countermeasures.

Electromagnetic measures taken against targeted electronics or electromagnetics operations in systems, particularly in hostile weapon systems, command and control systems, etc. There are entire textbooks in the West that are devoted to ECM effects, uses, effectiveness, etc. A great deal of ECM equipment is also used by any modern military force. However, in our view what is greatly lacking as yet in Western ECM is the deliberate design and use of novel new kinds of ECM based on the extended higher electrodynamics such as O(3) electrodynamics, and particularly by use of longitudinal EM waves and by use of the infolded electrodynamics inside all EM fields, potentials, and waves. Longitudinal EM wave interferometers (LWIs), e.g., can reach right through the earth and the ocean to emerge on the other side of the earth. In the interference zone (IZ), real EM "transverse wave" energy is created readily by the interferometry. Biasing of the chassis grounds of the distant LWI transmitters can control whether the "normal" EM energy appearing in the target IZ is convergent (cooling) or divergent (heating). By sharp pulsing of the LWI transmitters, massive cold explosions or hot explosions can be created in the IZ. Continuous LWI interferometry can produce geometric forms of EM energy, which usually glow due to the ionization of the atmosphere, etc. in the dense EM energy regions. Since these can also involve general relativistic effects as well as electromagnetics effects in the U(1) CED sense, obviously a dramatic expansion of the entire field of measures and countermeasures is entailed.

We believe these LWI weapons may be what was referred to by U.S. Defense Secretary Cohen as follows: *"Others are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our efforts."* Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

EDGE WAVES

In electromagnetics, waves that form parallel to a material edge.

EDISON, THOMAS ALVA

Noted American inventor, 1847-1900, whose staggering number of inventions included the storage battery, electric light bulb, phonograph, motion pictures, and carbon microphone.

E-FIELD (ELECTRIC FIELD)

The electric field or electric intensity E. That field on a spinning charged mass which produces an electrical force resulting in a linear motion of the charge.

See also discussion under c, above.

E-FIELD, MOTIONAL

In classical EM theory, the electric field produced by moving a conductor in a magnetic field. Often called *motional inductance* of the field.

In the orthodox theory, motional inductance is deemed to be identical to the inductance caused by a time rate of change of the magnetic field, experienced by the moving conductor.

E-FIELD, STATIC

In orthodox theory, the electric field in the space surrounding a static charged particle, induced by the presence of the charged particle.

In classical EM, there is no notion as to the *causative mechanism* for this static field of and from a charge, which implicitly is assumed to just continuously create and pour out EM energy in all directions, thus grossly violating energy conservation.. Consideration of this anomaly leads to what has been called the most pressing problem in both quantal and classical electrodynamics: the question of the formation of the fields and potentials associated with the "source charge".

For a full solution to this problem, see my "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23. Also on this website.

EHRENHAFT, FELIX

Scientist who performed numerous experiments believed to demonstrate fractional charges.

EINSTEIN, ALBERT

German (Jewish) physicist, 1879-1955, who emigrated to the U.S. and formed special and general relativity theory, discovered and formed the theory of Brownian motion, recommended the development of the atomic bomb to President Roosevelt, and profoundly affected the course of science and the modern world.

EINSTEIN-de HAAS EFFECT

The rotation observed in a freely hanging ferromagnet when it becomes magnetized.

It has been used in the Einstein-de Haas method to determine the gyromagnetic ratio of a ferromagnetic material by suspending a cylinder of the material from a torsion fiber and measuring the angular displacement of the cylinder when its magnetization is reversed.

EINSTEIN, PODOLSKY, AND ROSEN PARADOX

Thought experiment in 1935 for measuring two correlated photons separated and at distant locations, protesting that quantum mechanics requires that the particles communicate instantly, which is a "spooky action-at-a distance" (Einstein's phrase).

The experiment eventually was performed and it works, just as required by quantum mechanics. The paradox inspired the development of hidden-variable theories.

EINSTEIN'S POSTULATES

(1) All the laws of physics are equally valid in all inertial frames of reference,

(2) the speed of light is the same to every inertial observer, and

(3) the observable local effects of a gravitational field are indistinguishable from those arising from acceleration of the frame of reference.

The first is called the special relativity principle, the second is called the law of light propagation, and the third is called the equivalence principle. It is now known that postulates (1) and (2) are not independent of each other. Note that the third postulate implies that any local force is due to a "gravitational field" (acceleration of the frame of reference). It also implies that gravitational force has a mechanism, since quantum mechanics assigns a differential operator, operating upon a potential, to create every force. By extended inference, it can be seen that the third postulate also implies that there should exist a method to turn any type of force (field) into gravitational force (field).

The Russian physicist Sakharov has strongly postulated that gravitation is not even a fundamental field of physics, of the kind used by Maxwell in his electrodynamics. Instead, in this view **G**-field is always comprised of, and made from, other fields and interactions upon them. Indeed, such has always been implicit in general relativity, it just took Sakharov to formally propose it. E. g., see A. D. Sakharov, "Vacuum Quantum Fluctuations in Curved Space and the Theory of Gravitation," **Soviet Physics Doklady**, Vol. 12, No. 11, 1968, p. 1040-1041 [English translation.] Sakharov's article (in Russian) in **Doklady. Akad. Nauk SSSR**, Vol. 177, 1967, p. 70-71.

Now let us do a little "tinkering" with Einstein's postulates. For the first one, we point out that in the new approach using dimensioning and subspaces, the notion of an inertial frame now has acquired additional complexity! The "gross translation" effects—which tends to be what physics ultimately focuses upon—can remain the same, and yet vacuum engines can be buried up inside the inertial frame to act upon a mass in non-translating ways. Everything translation-wise can remain the same, but now matter can be transmuted and transformed, etc., still right there in an inertial frame. So when the infolded electrodynamics inside all fields, potentials, and waves are utilized, the notion of "inertial frame" has acquired a higher topology and then one inertial frame may differ very substantially from another inertial frame. This of course move one from special relativity into full general relativity, and even there into a slight extension. Special relativity can remain special relativity on the surface, and yet effects occur "within" the objects postulated to exist in this inertial frame. The "inertial frame" concept in the postulates is now just a sort of special "equilibrium case" of a higher topology "inertial frame" notion.

The second postulate now stands as a "special case" of a far more general second postulate. It actually defines (and limits) "light" to bulk changes in the entire vacuum potential magnitude. It only applies to light signals which are "bulk upheaval" disturbances of the vacuum potential (spacetime). Specifically it need not apply to the "inner EM/GR realm" of longitudinal EM waves infolded inside the vacuum potential, other potentials, signal carriers, etc. Superluminal communication is now included in this "hidden variable" communication. The Fogal semiconductor is in fact capable of infolding and outfolding EM signals, including producing the internal longitudinal EM waves, and during their infolded state these signals are permitted to move at superluminal velocity.

So the second postulate needs to be restated to include the present statement as a special case. Notice that the concepts "light" and "speed of light" have now taken on much richer, extended meanings, since there is "outfolded" light and "infolded" light, so to speak. Light now is not just the "external perturbation wave" in the ambient vacuum potential medium (in flat spacetime). Instead, it can also be an "internal perturbation longitudinal wave" inside a "net flat spacetime" which does not show on the "surface" at all. Indeed, it may move in the time dimension or in 3-space. It now includes the transmission of an extraordinary "vacuum engine" as well as the usual transmission of just an ordinary signal.

And these infolded vacuum engines can be visualized as very special sets of longitudinal EM waves and their dynamics, consistent with the Whittaker decomposition. His U(1) symmetry electrodynamics decomposition—particularly when enriched in the higher symmetry O(3) electrodynamics—applies to the ambient vacuum as a potential (it is a potential since it has energy density). So the "subspace" inside spacetime, so to speak, is just a set of LWs and their dynamics, and that subspace itself is engineerable, just as is the "bulk curvature of spacetime" itself. Further, we may now consider space itself is just a vast superhighway for such superluminal LWs and their dynamics. Mass is mostly empty space with only an occasional particle here and there and with fields, potentials, and waves in between. Hence huge masses such as the ocean and earth are actually superhighways for the direct passage of longitudinal EM waves, "engines", etc. The degree of "transparency" is a function of the degree of cleanness of the LWs.

The third postulate has also been dramatically extended and requires revision. As presently stated, antigravity effects do not appear to be included in present physics heretofore. The "gravitational effects and external accelerated effects" notion in conventional physics is still founded purely on *ordinary bulk translation*. Now it need not be. For example, the system can appear to be an ordinary system, as judged by normal "external light" observation. Yet its internal vacuum engines can cause local violation of most so-called "laws of nature." The reason a "law of nature" can be violated is that one is now able to violate the premises upon which it is postulated, and which are required to hold if the law is to hold. Or another way to look at it: any conservation law is the result of a symmetry. Breaking that symmetry allows violation of that specific conservation law.

So as we've said so many times before, the infolded EM inside the "conventional" EM fields, waves, and potentials—and inside the vacuum potential and spacetime itself—dramatically changes the present theories of electromagnetism, quantum mechanics, and general relativity. Further, for the first time the Sachs unified field theory allows an *engineering* approach which simultaneously crosses, includes, and extends all three disciplines in the required manner. The approach can be placed into good engineering models based on the Sachs work, particularly using the O(3) electrodynamics subset spearheaded by Evans, and the models can be tested and verified or falsified.

EINSTEIN'S GENERAL THEORY OF RELATIVITY

Mathematical theory of gravitation in which the gravitational force is mathematically described by a curvature in space or spacetime.

In other words, the geometry and its dynamics have become physical agents.

It is important to note that, in general relativity, the curvature of spacetime acts on mass-energy, and changes in or to mass-energy interact back upon spacetime to change its curvature.

Further, we consider that an exact pattern of curvatures of spacetime and their dynamics exists for every mass system and its dynamics. This is the engine concept. The most general way to engineer matter is not by brute force translation, but by forming spacetime engines. Once formed, these engines act upon any mass placed in the engine region, to eliminate the deltas existing in that mass's resident engine and the impressed engine. The curvature of spacetime itself furnishes the energy for the continuing action upon the mass, once we pay to form the engine. The mass can be acted upon at any level, from its gluons and quarks to its nuclei, to its atoms, its lattice forces and binding energy, etc. Significantly, the Sachs theory applies to physical reality from beneath the quarks and gluons to the entire universe, and folds in quantum mechanics, electrodynamics, and general relativity into a single unified field theory that is (in theory) engineerable by higher symmetry electrodynamics means.

ELECTRIC FIELD

The *conventional* definition is this: "1. a region in space in which a stationary electric charge experiences a force due to its charge. 2. the electric force per unit test charge." **Dictionary of Science and Technology**, ibid., p. 720. That definition is flawed. Consider the "spatial aspects" of part 1. If an electric field is defined as a force per unit charge, it is not a region in massless space but is an effect of something existing in massless space and interacting with the charged mass. The electric field *prior to interaction* is indeed related to a region in space, because it is identically a curved spacetime region. In the Sachs approach, general relativity and electrodynamics have become one and the same. So prior to interaction, the *field as it independently exists prior to interaction with charge* has become a curved spacetime region, and the field is *purely* a spacetime curvature effect. The interaction with mass to produce a force on and of that mass (mass is a component of force, and there is no such thing as a massless force) is a separate consideration from the field as it exists in space prior to interaction. The result of this entity's interaction with charged mass has nothing to do with *what an electric field is*; but with *what it does to charged mass*. Further, the force evidenced on a charged particle is not due to its charge; it has that charge always, whether or not there is a net force evidenced on it!

Part 2 is a little better. The only problem is, it totally disagrees with the entity existing in space prior to interaction. In other words, here it's a "force on a charge", which is an effect occurring after the interaction. Again, it is what the field *does or accomplishes*, not what it *is*. Hopefully the reader can now begin to see what terrible difficulties await anyone who seriously attempts *foundations definitions*. Feynman sums it up admirably in one of his famous statements: "*Everything we know is only some kind of approximation, therefore, things must be learned only to be unlearned again or, more likely, corrected."* An additional difficulty is that the very notion of a separate massless force independent of the mass on which it operates, is fictitious, yet continues to be widely used. Recalling that any true definition is an identity and not an equation, let us start with the definition of force:

$\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v})$. As can be seen, force is a system comprised of (i) a mass component and (ii) a nonmass component. The force is not something separate from the mass, at all! Further, force is not even unitary. It's a system comprised of two coupled components; the mass and a coupled (interacting) gradient in a potential flux. *Note that* $\mathbf{v}$ *involves motion through, and interaction with, the virtual flux comprising the vacuum potential. Note that* $d\mathbf{v}/dt$ *involves a gradient in that flux interaction with the mass*. Unfortunately mechanics is still using the medieval concept of a "separate force acting upon a separate mass." That is wrong, unless we change the fundamental definition of force itself. See, e.g., Robert Bruce Lindsay and Henry Margenau, **Foundations of Physics**, Dover Publications, New York, 1963, p. 283, where the authors emphasize that a "field of force" at any point is actually defined only for the case when a unit mass is present at that point. The reason can be seen: mass is a necessary component of force, and without mass present there cannot be a force present.

ELECTRIC DIPOLE

See Dipole.

ELECTRODYNAMICIST

A specialist in electrodynamics.

...the physics of the relationships between electric, magnetic, and mechanical phenomena—and especially a specialist in electrodynamics theory.

It should be pointed out that essentially all electrodynamicists are versed in U(1) electrodynamics, and a much smaller number are versed in more advanced electrodynamics such as O(3) symmetry electrodynamics, unified field theory electrodynamics, non-Abelian electrodynamics, etc. The electrodynamics field is actually a very vast field indeed, touching everything in physics. Very often, when one needs a particular electrodynamics problem solved, it calls for a special category of electrodynamicist and not just an electrodynamicist in general. One must therefore sometimes examine the background of the electrodynamicist making a statement or a pronouncement: electrodynamicists after all do have differing views and differing disciplines within the field.

ELECTROMAGNETIC PULSE (EMP)

A sharp pulse of electromagnetic radiation produced when an explosion occurs in an unsymmetrical environment, especially at or near the earth's surface or at high altitudes.

Essentially the same as an electromagnetic shock wave, a wave of great intensity which results when waves with different intensities propagate with different velocities in a nonlinear optical medium. An EMP is also produced when two intense longitudinal scalar electrostatic potential wave patterns meet and couple into a sudden flash of vector EM energy.

ELECTROMAGNETIC SMOG

The background of extremely weak EM radiation that fills the normal modern environment, particularly in developed nations.

The individual signals are too weak to individually produce effects of any significance in biological systems. However, in a dense EM smog environment with 500,000 signals per square meter per second, the signal complex and its nonlinearity begin to produce highly nonlinear effects in biological systems. These effects also produce damage that may cumulate over a long period of time, including for years. This bioeffects area has largely not been investigated by EM bioeffects scientists.

It should be pointed out that electric lines, telephone lines, transmission lines, etc. act as long wire antennas to detect and propagate such very weak EM signal noise. Essentially all the radiators in the environment—including electronics equipment, TV stations, radio stations, factory machinery, etc.—thus produce very weak signals picked up by these long line antennas and piped into every home, factory, neighborhood, etc.

ELECTROMOTIVE FORCE (EMF)

A difference of potential created by sources of electrical energy—i.e., by separated charges (dipoles)—which can be utilized to drive electrical currents through external circuits. Also, open circuit voltage, or the limit of the potential difference between the source's terminals as the current in the external circuit approaches zero.

Poorly named. Also quite confused in the standard theory and usage. First, *emf* is not a *force* at all. It is a difference in potential, hence it is measured in volts. Also, it is not considered an **E**-field, since that is a field of force. Yet it is in fact a , restricted to the direction between the two measurement points, and is considered to be an **E**-field in the theory!

For this reason the standard theorists say that the term is sometimes used as equivalent to a difference in potential, but that strictly speaking it should be applied only to a source of electrical energy! The problem is that conventional theorists are unaware that a potential is a bidirectional flow of energy in 3-space, where the energy enters from the time-domain (complex plane). Since they are unaware that a potential is hidden negentropic energy flow process involving broken 3-symmetry and viable 4-symmetry, the theorists are unable to consider the potential in general as a source of energy flow. Yet they are forced to

consider a potential difference across the terminals of a source as "somehow a flow of energy, that generates forces upon the electrons to propel them through the circuit as current flow."

In the new viewpoint, a resolution is achieved of these incongruities by more accurately defining the E-field with respect to the potential as E [q]/q. It is noted that [dA/dt]q/q also produces an E-field, so that the full definition of the E-field is as E [(+dA/dt)q]/q. However, one volt represents one joule (of excess energy) per coulomb of charge. *The energy density flow in an electric circuit is in the voltage, in the emf, and it is not in the current per se*. The electron current (drift current) carries the excess energy that is being dissipated as work in the circuit, but in a nominal circuit the drift current only moves a few inches per hour. Half the energy is dissipated in the external circuit and external losses, and half is dissipated in forcing spent electrons in the ground return line back up through the back-emf of the source, performing work inside the source to dissipate its separation of charges. Left alone, any dipole will furnish emf indefinitely, freely receiving the energy from the time domain (complex plane) and outputting it in 3-space. The free flow of EM energy will continue unabated from the undestroyed dipole, regardless of how many external loads and losses are powered (how much energy is collected and dissipated from the ongoing flows representing the potential). So electrical circuits should be developed which allow little or no electrons to be forced back up through the dipole to dissipate its separation of charges and destroy the dipole.

ELECTROMOTIVE FORCE, BACK (BACK EMF)

Back emf is a loose term used for the *counter-electromotive force*.

When the source is powering a circuit or circuit element, the term "back emf" is used to refer to the forcing of current (electrons) back up through the source against its emf, thereby performing work inside the source to dissipate its separation of charges (its dipolarity). When a potential source of electrical energy—such as a capacitor, an inductor, or a rotating machine—is receiving energy from the source and converting it to dissipative power and work, that "powered" device is said to develop a *counter-emf*. A source has a built-in emf *a priori*, that is holding its charges separated so that it is dipolar. When electron current is forced backwards through the source through its built-in counter-emf, and backwards against its emf, work is performed against the internal resistance of the source to dissipate its separation of charges, thereby dissipating the source. If electron current is not allowed to flow back up through the source against its back emf and through its built-in counter-emf, no dissipation of the source occurs, even though energy density (not electron current dq/dt but energy flow d/dt) is flowing from the source and can be collected in collectors in the external circuit to store the energy as a created local energy source. This collected energy can then be shuttled to a separate load circuit and released, to provide a "heat pump" cycling operation and overunity coefficient of performance.

Nikola Tesla in fact knew how to shuttle energy in a circuit in such fashion, as Barrett's quaternion analysis of Tesla's actual patented circuits has revealed. [See T.W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41.] Note that a rigorous analysis of those same circuits, using tensors or vectors, will not show the effect.

When the original source dipole is not dissipated because electron current is not passed back up through its back-emf to scatter the charges, the original source dipole will continue to furnish emf indefinitely.

The terms emf and counter-emf are normally applied only to recognized sources of electricity. Emf is applied as the algebraic sum of the potential differences acting in a circuit attached to a source. Back-emf (counter-emf) is applied as the potential difference internally through the source, between its terminals. Its main application is thought to be a *powered device or component in the circuit*. Actually, its main application is to prevent COP>1.0 electrical power systems from being developed and utilized.

ELECTROMYOGRAPHY (EMG)

A diagnostic application which detects changes in electrical potentials associated with muscle contractions.

Specific electrical patterns have been associated with specific abnormal states (e.g., denervated muscle), but the method has not yet been systematically developed beyond this application.

ELECTRON

Stable elementary particle in all atoms, and having a negative charge of 1.602×10^{-19} coulombs, spin ½, and mass of 9.11×10^{-31} kilograms.

ELECTRON GAS

A system of electrons with only weak interactions so that the electrons may be regarded as moving independently.

Thus, in many ways, that collection of electrons can be treated as a gas. Also see discussion under Drude Electron Gas.

ELECTRO-OPTICS

A technology in which electrons are focused and steered as if they were light. Examples are the cathode ray tube (CRT) and the electron microscope.

ELECTRO-POLLUTION

Also called *electromagnetic smog* and *electronic smog*. The conglomerate or maze of EM fields and radiations that are produced by technologies such as electric power transmission and radio transmission, and that can have long term cumulative harmful effects on humans.

The new viewpoint dramatically extends the types of fields and effects involved, and gives entirely new mechanisms for the interaction of EM fields and radiation with biological systems, including cumulative effects, signal-density effects, and vacuum engine effects. A mechanism for long term causation of cancer and leukemia by electro-pollution is derivable in the new approach.

As an example, even though the myriad of very weak EM signals comprising the electro-pollution are individually tiny, each when interacting at a local site with the body or its cells involves a broken 3-symmetry and thus an involvement of 4-symmetry, with corresponding giant negentropy. Further, the Heaviside dark energy component accompanying that local field interaction will in turn interact with essentially all the other locations of the body. Each of these interactions involves broken 3-symmetry and involvement of 4-symmetry. The result of the large complex of broken 4-symmetries constitutes a direct structuring in the time domain, hence weak time-pumping and weak time-charging. Time charge excitation decays only very slowly, emitting longitudinal EM waves inside the body as the charge decays.

Over a long period of time (sometimes years), this "time-hash" or "time-jamming" upon the operation of the master cellular control system, the immune system, and the cellular regeneration system is cumulatively detrimental. In this way, effects such

as leukemia, cancer, etc. may be gradually "kindled". However, there have been no real scientific laboratory "cause and effect" investigations of this phenomenology at all. Nonetheless, the results will and do show in epidemiology studies, which are then attacked by orthodox scientists (many employed directly or indirectly by the power industry, etc.) on the grounds that no laboratory cause and effect evidence has been shown.

In short, this is one of the areas where the lack of scientific cause and effect laboratory evidence—because such experiments have not even been done—is improperly used to negate real scientific work showing deleterious effects that powerful interests do not wish shown.

ELECTRO-RETINOGRAPHY (ERG)

A diagnostic application that monitors changes in electrical potentials across the retina to assess eye movements.

This is almost the only method available for noninvasive monitoring of Rapid Eye Movement (REM) sleep.

ELECTROSTATIC COOLING

To be added

ELECTROSTATIC SCALAR POTENTIAL

A static (stationary) ordering in the virtual photon flux of vacuum.

The word "static" is unfortunate and should be replaced by "stationary", since the underlying active vacuum medium is always in violent motion, and there is nothing truly "static" in the universe. But an equilibrium condition can exist, even in violent motion, so that a stationary entity persists. An example is a perfect whirlpool in a river.

ELF

Extremely Low Frequency.

Used to describe EM fields whose frequencies lie in the range from just above 0 Hz (direct current) to 300 Hz. This includes power line frequencies (60 Hz in U.S. and 50 Hz in Europe) and frequencies used by certain U.S. military ELF communication systems such as for submerged submarines.

EM

Electromagnetics.

EMF

Electromotive force. See discussion under that term.

EM FIELD

Electromagnetic field. In its loose usage, it refers in a very broad way to any field, force, or energy associated with electromagnetic interactions, charges and currents.

Thus "EM field" includes electrostatic fields, magnetostatic fields, electromagnetic fields (including radiation and induction), vector-potential and scalar-potential fields, Hertz potentials, Fitzgerald potentials, Whittaker potentials, etc.

In its precise usage, "EM field" conventionally refers to an EM "force" field, such as the **E**-field, **D**-field, **B**-field, **H**-field. In classical electromagnetics (CEM), as a holdover from the old assumption of a material ether, the force fields are considered (erroneously) to exist in mass-free space, and they are also considered to be the primary causes of electromagnetic phenomena. This is a non sequitur, and it involves substituting the effect for the cause.

In the new viewpoint, the force fields do not exist in vacuum, but only in and on and of the charged particles themselves, where mass is present to form one component of the force. The force fields are therefore effects and not primary causes. The primary causes of all electromagnetic phenomena is taken to be the potentials; however, the hidden Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski internal structures of gradient-free scalar potentials may interfere to cause potential gradients in and on charged particle systems. This therefore includes distance-free scalar potential interferometry and action at a distance, as well as vacuum engines.

The new view uses Sachs' unified field theory, and considers that the EM field in the vacuum, or an EM potential in the vacuum, is a curvature of spacetime function. Thus the new view is a unified field theory where GR has become EM and EM has become GR, and where EM can involve or produce gravitational, temporal, and inertial effects as well.

EM FORCE FIELD IN THE VACUUM (A FALSE CONCEPT)

The erroneous notion that there exist forces in the vacuum, so that the set of forces at a set of spatial points forms a force field.

This ignores the fact that mass is a component of force, and the presence of a force requires the presence of a mass. When Maxwell formed his electrodynamics theory, he and almost everyone else believed that a thin material ether pervaded empty space. Thus there was a "material medium" in which electromagnetic fields existed, and so it followed that real forces existed in this material medium, from point to point. Indeed, to the early electrodynamicists there was no point in all the universe where mass was absent.

Heaviside, Hertz, and Gibbs reduced Maxwell's 20 quaternion equations to the present four vector equations, but did not change the *force field in space* assumption used by Maxwell. Heaviside detested the "mystical" potentials favored by Maxwell, and believed they were figments of one's imagination. He regarded the forces as the primary EM causes.

Yet even while Heaviside *et al*. were retranslating and topologically reducing Maxwell's theory dramatically, the Michelson-Morley experiment in the 1880s had already destroyed the material ether on which those same force fields were based.

Physicists, however, have continued to use the notion of a separate force acting on a separate mass, which of course is also a non sequitur, substituting effect for cause yet again. Hence the foundations of physics remain fundamentally fouled.

For a succinct discussion of potentials versus forcefields as the primary EM causes, see Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," **Physical Review, Second Series**, 115(3), 1959, p. 485-491. See also Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Further considerations on electromagnetic potentials in the quantum theory," **Physical Review**, 123(4), Aug. 15, 1961, p. 1511-1524.

EM GENERATRIX

Whatever generates electromagnetics, particularly the fields. Time is the ultimate EM generatrix.

Whittaker showed in 1904 that the interferometry of two scalar potentials (i.e., of their hidden multiwave structures) can create all classical EM fields, no matter how complex, thereby starting a branch of electrodynamics known as *superpotential* theory. See E. T. Whittaker, "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions," Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372. The paper was published in 1904 and orally delivered in 1903.

In 1903 Whittaker showed that any scalar potential (e.g. between the ends of a dipole) can be decomposed into a harmonic set of phase conjugate EM longitudinal wavepairs. The present author applied the Whittaker decomposition to the scalar potential between the ends of a dipole, and pointed out that the conjugate half-set may be taken as converging EM waves from the complex plane (the time domain), while the real half-set may be taken as diverging EM longitudinal waves emitted from the dipole in all directions in 3-space. The dipole is a known broken 3-symmetry in the dipole's violent virtual energy exchange with the vacuum; hence this shows that breaking 3-spatial symmetry allows nature to fall back to a more primary 4-symmetry. Hence energy flow conservation is violated in 3-space, but is rigorously obeyed in 4-space. Further, the free flow of 3-spatial energy from the dipole continues so long as the dipole exists.

The dipole thus is a true negative resistor, receiving EM energy in unusable form (from the complex plane; i.e., the time domain), transforming it into usable energy, and outputting the usable energy. This is also the fundamental mechanism for extracting unlimited EM energy from the seething vacuum, taking the energy from the time domain via the giant negentropy mechanism. See my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," *ibid*.

This also means that the source of all EM 3-spatial energy is from the time domain, and is due to broken 3-symmetry. The ultimate EM generatrix is thus time. The ability of a bit of broken 3-symmetry (such as formation of a simple dipole) to initiate a continuing and ongoing flow of free EM energy via the 4-symmetry between time-energy and spatial energy, means that *negentropic* engineering, once we get the hang of it, is far easier than our present *entropic* engineering. In essence, we have to learn how to do electrical engineering all over again, from a much more fundamental point of departure.

EMI (ELECTROMAGNETIC INTERFERENCE)

Disturbances of electronic equipment's operation by intrusion of extraneous EM signals from outside sources. Also, disturbances of the operation of one or more subsystems of an electronic system by intrusion of undesired signals from other subsystems.

EMI, ANOMALOUS

An "ad hoc" term denoting an unexpected nonlinear optical functioning process in a dense signal environment whereby nonlinearities on the skin of a vehicle or cover of an equipment become pumped phase conjugate mirrors, so that they emit amplified phase conjugate replicas (PCRs)—of signals and fields impinging upon the skin or covering and the nonlinearity from electronic circuitry operating inside.

By the distortion correction theorem, these amplified PCRs precisely backtrack the signal waves that impinged upon the phase conjugate mirror from inside the vehicle or electronics, back to the original source of the internal signal. The result is the scavenging of energy from the dense electronic signal environment and sharply focusing and directing it into the operating circuits of the internal electronics. Thus internal signals, often amplified, start sporadically appearing through the circuits. These sporadic jamming signals due to the anomalous EMI effect are known as EMI fireflies.

Such EMI fireflies were resoundingly experienced in U.S. missiles and aircraft in the U.S. air attack on Libya in 1986. Although some of the anomalous EMI effects could have been produced by the unusually dense EM signal environment and poor hardening of circuits and electronics, it is believed that the weak jamming was also a test being conducted of a laboratory prototype Russian quantum potential weapon.

This weapon appears to have been finished and deployed at the end of 1989, and then utilized against Allied forces in the Gulf War, accounting for the Gulf War Disease. We have previously explained why British, Canadian, and American soldiers acquired the disease, why the native populace did not, and why the French troops did not.

Inside the human body, the anomalous EMI effects may be used to produce time-charging and delayed interference with the immune system, the master cellular control system, and the cellular regeneration system. By using dimensioned signals, the targeted systems can be specifically and deterministically affected as desired, for any set of disease damage types and symptomology desired. So the technology may be used to induce a "cocktail" mix of various infectious disease damage types. The induced time-charging effects—where the time-charge is dimensioned—followed by longitudinal EM wave emissions from the time-charges as they decay in the veteran's body, can induce the same or similar symptoms and damage in close family members exposed to the weak but dimensioned longitudinal EM radiation. This applies not only to wives but also to family members such as children often in close proximity to the veteran. In addition, exchange of bodily fluids from the veteran to his spouse can directly induce the symptoms in the spouse since those fluids are themselves still time-charged (with dimensioned time charge) and slowly decaying.

ENDOTHERMIC EXPLOSION

An EM implosion, resulting in explosive electrostatic cooling. The sudden, explosive reversal of electromagnetic energy scattering in a spacetime area so that the local EM heat energy is converted back to a negative potential. In this manner, explosive electrostatic cooling occurs in the area.

Endothermic EM explosion occurs by pulsed scalar Whittaker interference of two longitudinal EM wavesets beamed from two LW EM transmitters. The distant transmitters of the LW interferometer must have their local electrical grounds biased well below the ambient zero potential in the distant interference zone (IZ). Whittaker internal EM waves radiate through subspace (the LW superhighways inside EM fields, potentials, and waves in mass) from the transmitter to the interference zone, and also from the interference zone back to the negatively biased transmitter/receiver, emerging there as ordinary electromagnetic scattering energy or *heat*. All *normal* explosions are exothermic in nature, and ordinary electromagnetic heat energy is radiated away. A scalar EM interferometer/howitzer, however, may produce an endothermic explosion (an energy implosion) at a distance, explosively extracting the heat energy at the implosion site and receiving the energy back at the transmitter site for disposal.

The same LW interferometer can also produce an exothermic explosion in the distant interference zone, merely by positively biasing the electrical chassis grounds of the scalar EM potential transmitters and pulsing the transmission. Negative biasing of the transmitters' electrical chassis grounds and a pulsed transmission result in an endothermic explosion in the distant interference zone.

ENDOTHERMIC LONGITUDINAL EM WAVE INTERFEROMETRY

Extraction of EM energy from a distant intersection area by a scalar interferometry whose electrical grounding is biased well below the ambient potential in the distant interference zone.

The result is a cooling of the interference zone, and heat energy emerging at the transmitters.

ENERGETICS

The Russian term for what I have called advanced higher-symmetry electromagnetics,

...using artificially constructed Whittaker internal biwave structures to make activated potentials that have specific, desired "vacuum engines", where the EM field is a curvature of spacetime function, and thus involving a unified field theory that is engineerable by novel electrodynamic means.

I believe that the closest Western work approaching the Russian energetics science is the O(3) higher symmetry electrodynamics pioneered by Evans, particularly when combined with Sachs' unified field theory as an important subset. The other closest Western work would seem to be the important work of Barrett in SU(2)×SU(2) symmetry electrodynamics.

The activated potential containing the infolded vacuum engine structures is said to have been *dimensioned*. These dimensioned potentials can be combined to form EM carrier waves which contain the hidden vacuum engines. These vacuum engines, scalar Whittaker EM interferometry, and activation of vacua and matter are used to perform unified field engineering.

Russian energetics also adds the formation and use of the quantum potential, enabling
(i) instantaneous action at a distance with multiple separated target nodes, (ii) essentially limitless direct energy amplification in the assembly of receiving nodes, without additional energy input at the initiating node, and (iii) engineering of hidden variables inside distant targets, instantaneously, without transmission *as such* through space. The quantum potential itself can be *dimensioned*, so that vacuum engines can be instantaneously transmitted into distant targets, altering their local spacetimes to contain the desired engine(s). Note that no intervening barrier can "impede" or "shield" a quantum potential because it does not travel through space as such; it just appears everywhere at once in the space where it will be.

Adding to classical EM theory, general relativity, and quantum mechanics the internal EM energy in the scalar EM potential will generate a superset of each discipline. These three new supersets are unified in their common internal EM energy subset. As a bonus mind, personality, memory, and deep biological cellular and system control are also available, since the internal time-energy domain is used by biological systems for these living functions. Energetics thus is an engineerable, unified field theory of physics and metaphysics.

Russian energetics is largely still a "secret" science, developed over the last five decades and highly weaponized. In the Russian scheme the overall area is called *energetics*. It consists of three subsets: (i) *energetics*, which applies to nonliving systems, (ii) *bioenergetics*, which applies to the physical bodies, cells, chemistry, genetics, etc. of living organisms, and
(iii) *psychoenergetics*, which applies directly to the minds, personalities, memories, emotions, and perceptions of living systems. Russian energetics research, development, weapons, and weapon sites are under the rigid control and operation of the KGB, by whatever name it may use from time to time. The energetics weapons are not in the regular Russian armed forces. Energetics weapons have been tested worldwide for several decades, and this testing has been documented elsewhere by the present author.

ENERGY

Usually erroneously defined as the "capacity to do work".

The closest definition is: *The invariance of that which is varying*. Note that this is a 5-law logic definition and not an Aristotelian definition.

Here we have a real bucket of worms. This term is usually totally misdefined (as in the nostrum that "energy is the capacity to work") in physics, which defines energy as the "ability to scatter itself or change its own form" which obviously are not identities! A common definition is given as "a quantity that describes the capacity to do work; commonly divided into three major classifications: kinetic (dynamic) energy, potential (static) energy, and radiant (electromagnetic) energy. Well, energy can be changed in form and that is work. But energy is not the "capacity to change its own form", but is its own form, as can be seen.

Anyway, we'll have a go at a definition perhaps a little more acceptable, though still imperfect. Then we'll discuss things a bit.

Rigorously, energy is any deterministic or coherent structuring, either dynamic or stationary, existing in the virtual particle flux of vacuum. While that *sounds* good, it is still "the invariance of that which is varying." Ultimately, a thing is defined in terms of its appositive.

The *type* of energy depends upon the type of virtual particle(s) whose flux is selected. E.g., electromagnetic energy is a deterministic or coherent structuring, either dynamic or stationary, in the virtual *photon* flux of vacuum. Any trapped energy (ordering in the vacuum virtual particle flux) is gravitational in nature, since trapped energy is gravitational. In a mass, e.g., it is the trapped energy that is gravitational, not the mass per se, in the modern view. Contrast the definition of electromagnetic energy to the definition of an electrostatic scalar potential (ESSP): The electrostatic scalar potential is a stationary trapped deterministic or coherent dynamic wave-structuring of the virtual photon flux of vacuum. Thus it can be seen that the ESSP is a special case of EM energy: the stationary trapped case. For this reason, a mass—which is an enormous amount of statically trapped EM energy—may properly be considered as an extremely dense EM potential, which we refer to as the *mass potential*.

A potential is any trapped ordering or coherence, either static or dynamic, in the virtual particle flux of vacuum. A specific type of potential represents a selection of a particular virtual particle's flux in the vacuum, and an ordering—either static or dynamic—imposed in that flux.

However, since the scalar potential is just the static ordering in the virtual particle flux of vacuum, it follows that the scalar potential must contain—and in fact be totally composed of—internal order. E. T. Whittaker showed the form of that order in 1904. (See entry under Whittaker, E. T.) The scalar potential is composed of a harmonic series of pairs of antiparallel transverse waves. The antiwave of each wave/antiwave pair is a time reversed replica of the wave in that pair. In other words, the scalar potential is a special type of Fourier harmonic frequency expansion, coupled with its own phase conjugate present simultaneously.

Feynman said it bluntly: *"It is important to realize that in physics today, we have no knowledge of what energy is."* [Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton, and Matthew Sands, **Lectures on Physics**, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, Vol. 1, 1964, p. 4-2.]

E.g., particularly see R. B. Lindsay, "The concept of energy and its early historical development." **Foundations of Physics**, 1(4), 1971, p. 383-393. Lindsay investigates the concept of energy from its early historical origin. The root of the concept is the notion of *invariance in the midst of change*. Lindsay covers the concept and its evolvement (or lack thereof!) from ancient times through the 18th century.

The real problem is that the notion of energy implicitly involves the age-old unresolved philosophical problem of change, posed by Heraclitus over 3,000 years ago and unresolved to this day. *It cannot be solved within the realm of 3-law Aristotelian logic!* One way of posing it is something like this, after Heraclitus: "For a thing to change, it must turn into something else. How can a thing be itself and something else also? How can a thing have changed, and yet not have changed?"

The problem is that Aristotelian logic has a serious flaw of omission; it actually *implicitly assumes* a fourth law, which is the age-old philosopher's nightmare that, when a thing is pursued to the limit, *it invariably turns into its own opposite*. So in anguish the philosophers spoke of this nightmare as the "accursed necessity for the identity of opposites."

I did resolve the philosophers' nightmare some years ago, by adding a fourth law of logic to the Aristotelian three, which completes and extends Aristotelian logic, and an application rule which can be taken as a fifth law. E.g., see Appendix III: "A Conditional Criterion for Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," in T. E. Bearden, **AIDS: Biological Warfare**, Tesla Book Company, Chula Vista, California, 1988, p. 428-443. A simple proof of the fourth law is given in that paper. For a much more elegant treatment of a higher topology logic, which is also practical and useful beyond the limitations of Aristotelian logic, see G. Spencer Brown, **Laws of Form**. Julian Press, New York, 1972. For a proper perspective on mathematics and on Aristotelian logic, see Morris Kline, **Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty**, Oxford University Press, New York, 1980.

It may be that, since by "identity" we mean at least the identity of "left" and "right" different observations, considering the left and right sides of the identity statement. If so, then already we involve a violation of Aristotelian logic in the very notion of "definition". In short, ultimately we can only define a thing in terms of an appositive in the first place. So we write an identity statement where left and right are different sides, then state "Oh, no, they are the same thing after all!" Said in that manner, the problem can clearly be seen. In one sense a definition is pure Zen, where no truth can be stated at all unless the speaker says two exactly opposing things, and then waits for the recipient to realize the truth that has been stated.

What this all means is that, since "energy" (and any other definition, ultimately) involves a logical contradiction in Aristotelian logic, we must "define" *energy* simultaneously in an appositive ways: (i) in the wave view and (ii) in the particle view. However, we point out that the notion of a "moving particle" is the notion of something considered momentarily as fixed (i.e., the particle), but which is immediately thereafter (in time snapshot #2) considered as moving. Notice that "moving" is changing, and so it involves Heraclitus' problem of change *a priori*. The notion of a "moving wave" is also a similar thing; i.e., "a wave" momentarily considers the entity as static and not changing (in time snapshot #1), and in the next moment (time snapshot #2) considers it as moving (changing). We can only point out this dichotomy for the reader to reflect upon and hopefully to grasp. *The conscious mind is a serial processor; it is extremely fast but still perceives snapshot by snapshot, serially. It essentially has been fitted to the single photon interaction, as has Aristotle's three laws of logic*. The problem is in the operation of conscious perception itself, not in nature which is not limited to just serial processing.

The unconscious mind is a massively parallel processor, so it can have many "different slides or snapshots in the slide projector" at the same time. So with our conscious mind's perception (Aristotelian logic is just a model of that, using single photon interaction as the physical observation mechanism) we see in terms of "either-or". On the other hand, with our unconscious we can also grasp the fact that single snapshot A can be the same thing as a totally different snapshot B, if the rules of "decision as to identity" are changed between snapshot A and snapshot B. Suppose that by "identity" we mean "incapable of being discriminated between." Is a black marble identical to a red marble, e.g.? It is perceived so if you are color blind. It is perceived not to be identical if you are not color blind. The point is something that most philosophers missed or brushed aside: identity is not absolute, but is "perceived identity". Identity is the result of a decision operation, based on multiple perceptions, recall from memory, and comparison of two remembered perceptions. The most simple form of comparison is simple subtraction.

The unconscious (massively parallel) perception can handle both snapshots simultaneously. The conscious mind only can see a single marble at a time, so it will see one or the other. In a *third* time interval it will recall from memory the first perception, compare it with the memory of the second perception (say, by simple detailed subtraction), and then decide whether object A is perceived to be identical to object B. The unconscious (massively parallel processor) can handle both the marble snapshots at the same time. It can see both the identity of the two, to a color-blind "identity decision process" and also the nonidentity of the two, to a color-sensitive "identity decision process." Again, nature is not limited to the single-snapshot, serial perception process of our conscious (serial) processor!

Unfortunately, in physics and mathematics we seem to still be thoroughly confused on this very perception issue. Brown's work may be the first work to straighten out the area of the topology of the logic utilized. My own independent effort was successful but far cruder than Brown's; Brown did it elegantly. We bring all this out because when one deeply looks into foundations and true definitions, one will directly confront the philosopher's nightmare and one's own conscious mind will never be able to resolve the problem. One's unconscious can resolve it, but it requires a certain "stretching of the realization" to harmonize monocular perception of the conscious mind with multiocular perception of the unconscious mind.

Just as a small example, the question of "is it a wave or a particle" once raged as a great debate in physics, and was never resolved. Instead, physicists just finally shook hands and agreed to quit arguing and fighting about it, and agreed to accept that the same entity could sometimes act as a particle, and in other cases it could act as a wave, and that *as it existed in the present, before observation,* it was somehow both a wave and a particle but we couldn't see its true nation (in that fashion). The key, of course, is that the question was posed in "either-or" form (Aristotelian logic form), and it cannot be answered in that reduced logic. Instead, a higher topology logic is required. Brown's logic answers it easily, as does my own four law superset of Aristotelian logic (five law superset if we count the application rule as a separate law). In the present, e.g., we have masstime and not mass. Just after a photon is emitted, we have mass and not masstime. The latter photon emission process consummates "observation." The point is, the true entity does exist in zero time as a spatial entity. It is not a spatial entity but is a spatiotemporal entity. If the "interaction" process tears off its "time-tail," it is converted to a "spatial entity" (frozen snapshot) and therefore seems to be a particle. If the "interaction" process does not remove the time-tail, it remains a spatiotemporal entity and therefore seems to be a wave. The *concept* of particle is 3-spatial concept. The concept of wave involves time also. No wave can exist and "be a wave or wavelike" unless it has some time extension to "be waving" *in*!

The physicists debating the wave-particle duality, you see, missed the most important point that *no observable exists in time or persists, a priori.* Hence rigorously no particle exists in time.

So we define energy (particle view) as any virtual particle flux pattern, where that definition automatically considers a single particle in translation as well as multiple particles in their myriad of translations. We define energy (wave view) as any wave flux, where that automatically considers a single wave in translation as well as multiple waves in their myriad of translations. Now note that one is going to have to deal with, and discriminate between, energy, energy flow, energy collection, and collected-energy dissipation.

As the reader can see, whenever one struggles with foundations issues, the problems get very complicated. We've beat this dead horse quite enough, and leave the further beating to the reader!

ENERGY AMPLIFYING COIL

A coil whose magnetic energy flow input is first split into two energy flow inputs, each equal to the original energy flow available from a magnetic source. Both the split energy flows then interact simultaneously with the coil, amplifying its electrical energy output compared to the conventional case where only a single energy flow interacts with the coil.

In the motionless electromagnetic generator (MEG), the curl of the magnetic vector potential of a permanent magnet (i.e., its magnetic field), is extracted and held within the core material of a special transformer, while the magnetic vector potential of the

permanent magnet is freely replenished in uncurled (field-free) magnetic vector potential form in space around the core material. Both the full magnetic field in the core and the full uncurled magnetic vector potential in space adjacent to the core interact with each output coil of the transformer. Hence a single potential energy flow is "split" into two flows each equal to the original EM energy flow, and both the parallel flows energetically interact with the output coil. This increases the energy interacting with the coil by this "dual interaction", so that the coil is said to be an "energy amplifying coil".

ENERGY COLLECTION/COLLECTING

In electromagnetics, exposure of an interceptor/collector, e.g., a charged particle, into an impinging EM energy flow, so that some of the flow is diverted around the intercepting particle. We may say that the flow of energy has been "reordered" in a stream around the diverting charge.

Energy collection is not a thing which "has been accomplished" and finished; instead, it is an ongoing process.

Note now that, if you perform or consider or impose any sort of ordering at all in the energy flow/flux, rigorously you have just implied an *energy collection/collecting* process. The energy part of a photon, e.g., would seem not to be "energy" per se. Instead, it is an energy collection/collecting, and a time collection/collecting as well. Yet that energy part is energy also! [Not to worry! Energy and energy-collecting, contrasted as appositives, become identities at the extreme boundary separating the two concepts. That boundary is the photon concept. Aristotelian logic does not apply on the boundary, which violates the Aristotelian law of the excluded middle.] More reasonably, a charged capacitor does not have "stored energy" per se in it, in the sense of "so many chunks of energy called joules". Instead, it has an *ongoing energy collection/collecting process*, where the asymmetry in the local vacuum flux exchange, of the dipole across the capacitor plates, continually extracts and "gates" a flow of EM energy from the capacitor dipole. That energy-flow bathes all the trapped charges in the capacitor. The energy-flow interaction with the trapped charges creates the
E-field and all the rest.

The diverted part of the total energy flow, is what is calculated in the "Poynting flow" or
S-flow.

ENERGY, DISINTEGRATED

An ad hoc term for the energy of the incoherent virtual particles in the virtual particle flux.

ENERGY DISSIPATION

Refers to the scattering or disordering of energy.

This is somewhat of a misnomer, broadly used in physics and somewhat erroneous.

Energy dissipation" *per se* does not mean that the energy is destroyed. Instead, there is the dissipation of the ordering (*collected/collecting*) of energy in which the diversion (local ordering) process disappears. What we call the "dissipation in space" of energy is rigorously the dissipation of the collection/collecting in space of the energy. In short, the energy is scattered, as in a resistive load, in all directions. But it is still there in space, just disordered.

Recall that all EM energy at a dipolarity comes directly from the time domain. It is the collecting process, not the energy, that is dissipated from a point or a region. Only *collected/collecting* of energy can be truly dissipated. With that understood, then dissipation of collected energy is simply removing the "collector" from the energy density flow impinging upon it to cause the collecting process to occur, or removing the flow of energy impinging upon the collector so that it intercepts and diverges some of it around itself.

So there are two ways in which this "collected energy" dissipation can occur: (i) the collector is moved out of the impinging energy-flow-stream, or (ii) the energy-flow-stream impinging on the collector is reduced to zero. Note that "changing the form" of the energy—i.e., changing the collector and the type of collecting—involves both conditions (i) and (ii). Thus energy is dissipated when the *collector/collecting* form is changed. In the conventional, less accurate statement, work is performed when "the form of the energy is changed." That now should be stated as "work is performed when the collector in the energy-flow-stream is changed to a different collector, because the first collector must be removed from the energy-flow-stream or the energy-flow-stream must be removed from it.

In physics we also consider that "positive" work by a body is work it does on something else, while "negative" work is work done upon the body by something else. We specifically emphasize that collection/collecting need not be a unitary, one-time occurrence! The EM energy-flow impinging upon a collector roars on by it at something like the speed of light. The entire flow is diminished by only about 10^{-13} (the nominal energy collecting fraction) as it flows onto, and on beyond a coulomb of charge. If that departing energy-flow is then retroreflected or otherwise *returned* to pass back through again, additional energy collection/collecting can and does occur from it. This can be repeated many times, particularly in an intensely-scattering, optically active material. Also, after the collected fraction of energy is dissipated, we can also retroreflect the scattered energy flow back and reuse it again. This too can be repeated many times.

So we must be careful of the present *work-energy theorem*, which is a special case and assumes only a single pass of the energy-flow in the "collection/collection" of energy that "changes form." If we institute additional passes, with additional "collection/collecting of energy, then we can collect and "use" a little more energy from all that enormous energy-flow that otherwise would escape us. If we dissipate some of the collected energy, then also intercept the departing dissipated energy flow and return it, we can collect some of the energy flow again and then dissipate that new collection again. And so on.

One can permissibly get many joules of "work" from a single joule of energy by iterative retroreflection, iterative re-collection, and iterative dissipation, without violating the conservation of energy law. This is one of the major secrets of overunity energy processes. It is proven by the overunity or excess emission (Letokhov was forced to call it "negative absorption of the medium" from an intensely scattering, optically active medium, as in the Lawandy experiment and in his patented process for lasing without population inversion. It is also proven by Patterson's adaptation of anti-Stokes emission.

Let's do a gedanken (thought) experiment, where we do not even apply the nominal 10^{-13} energy collection fraction. Let's just *conventionally* say "energy flow," "energy collection," and "energy dissipation," and ignore the "collection fraction." Since we are talking theoretically, we can have a perfect system. So we have a closed system, which we open to input some energy into. The system then opens in the load to dissipate all the energy back to the environment, thereby doing work. Now suppose I passively (i.e., without any input energy of my own, by perfect retroreflection) return all the dissipated energy back to the input once again. We simply let it flow back in, the system collects it again, and then dissipates it again—giving us the same amount of work we had the first time. Then we do it again. And again. I think you get the picture. The fact that energy can neither be created or destroyed, but only changed, means that the "same energy" can be *recycled* over and over. One has to have two different actions: one that changes the form of the energy so we get some work, and the other that retroreflects and recovers the dissipated energy (does negative work!) so that we can recycle it and dissipate it again. In principle, by recycling of energy one can get many joules of work from a single joule of energy. Nature does it every day! Every joule of energy formed at the initial

"Big Bang," is still with us. Every joule of it has on the average already performed many joules of work since then. And as we stated, the anti-Stokes emission process is a concrete example and demonstration that the energy recycling process can be accomplished in physical systems, so that the systems permissibly exhibit COP>1.0.

A most common example is the replenishment of a potential. E.g., the magnetic vector potential can be curled as a **B**-field, and that **B**-field can be totally confined inside a toroid, inside a long coil, or in certain magnetic core materials (as in the motionless electromagnetic generator or MEG for short). The **A**-potential will be replenished as fast as you withdraw the "total **B**-field" from it. So outside the toroid or the long solenoid, you will have as much **A**-potential energy as you started with, and the Aharonov-Bohm effect proves that the energy is there and will interact with electrons. Meanwhile, in the trapped **B**-field you also have drawn off as much energy as ostensibly the **A**-potential contained in the first place.

ENERGY, ELECTROMAGNETIC

Any deterministic or coherent structuring, either dynamic or static, existing in the virtual photon or charged particle flux of vacuum.

Note that, since a photon may also be considered a positron-electron pair, the flux of charged virtual electrons and positrons is included in the flux of photons.

ENERGY FLOW

The passage of energy, in any form, in one direction or generally in one direction.

Even though this "definition" is in error, we now just bypass the unresolved "observables do not persist" problem and the 4th law nature of change (e.g., motion) problem and proceed.

Note that this energy flow may be the overall movement of an omnidirectional energy flux, or it may be the movement of waves, or both. It may be in the kinetic energy of a moving mass. If the flow is everywhere the same, or even approximately the same, we often speak of the entire "flow" as just "energy." Often energy flow is also considered to have occurred from a region of more intense energy flux to a region of less intense energy flux, and vice versa. In other words, energy divergence or convergence is also considered as energy flow. As can be seen, *the usage of the term "energy flow" is not precisely defined in physics! It isn't going to be, at least not in ordinary Aristotelian logic terms.*

ENERGY FLUX

The passage of energy flow, in any form, through a unit area, and in any direction (usually all directions).

This includes both passage in a single direction, or passage in multiple directions at once.

ENERGY, FREE

Any environment or entity which freely emits, furnishes, or makes available energy which can be either collected and used as furnished or transduced into usable form and collected and used to power loads and do useful work.

The word "free" does not apply to costs, but rather to the source of the energy. Of course the ideal is energy that is both free for the taking (collecting and using) and also inexpensively taken and used.

Implicit in the notion of free EM energy from the vacuum are five key concepts: (1) the local vacuum/spacetime itself is filled with EM energy of generally unusable form, (2) some sort of organizing principle is utilized in one part of the circuit or system to cohere the vacuum energy and transduce it into usable EM form, (3) a gating mechanism is utilized to divert the vacuum energy in transduced usable EM form from the active vacuum to the external circuits or load parts of a device, (4) the coherent gated extra energy available in the external circuits or load parts is intercepted by those circuits or load parts, couples to them, and potentializes them with extra EM energy, so that the energy is collected by the system and regauges the system asymmetrically, and (5) the external circuits or load parts then scatter or dissipate the coupled extra energy to produce useful work, without destroying the organizing and gating mechanism that is extracting and furnishing usable EM energy from the vacuum.

ENERGY SOURCE

A function or entity which furnished energy.

Since energy cannot be created or destroyed, there is really no such thing as a "source", though it is a term commonly used. So called "energy sources" actually gate energy, changing it from one form to another. As an example, all 3-space EM energy is gated into 3-3-space from the time-domain. To the gating entity or "source" of the 3-space EM energy, there is an input of EM energy flow from the time domain (complex plane). The source must be a broken 3-symmetry in energy flow, so that more primary 4-symmetry energy flow applies. Hence the conservation law applies to the inflow of energy from the time dimension and the outflow of energy in 3-space.

ENGINEERING, ENTROPIC

Engineering or designing systems and processes whose operation "spills" or wastes some energy.

Entropic systems—which are the products of entropic engineering—thus have COP<1.0 and function in forward-time.

ENGINEERING, NEGENTROPIC

Engineering or designing systems and processes whose operation freely "receives" excess energy, so that they output more energy than the operator inputs, the excess being received from the external environment or other source.

ENTROPY

Thermodynamics term representing a measure of a system's capacity to undergo spontaneous change. In short, a quantity which measures the extent to which the energy of a system is unavailable to do work.

Entropy is given by $dS = dQ/T$, where dS is an infinitesimal change in entropy for a system absorbing an infinitesimal quantity of head dQ at absolute temperature T. In statistical mechanics, entropy is a measure of the disorder in a system and is given by $S = k \ln P + C$, where S is the value of entropy (disorder) for a system in a given state, P is the probability of that state's occurrence, k is a fixed constant, and C is an arbitrary constant. Intuitively, the concept of entropy corresponds to the concept of disorder. We specifically call attention to the fact that the "S" used in representing entropy is not at all the **S** used for Poynting flow.

In physics, a measure of the randomness or disorder of a system. Given by S = k ln g, where S is the entropy, k is the Boltzmann constant, and g is the total number of microstates available to the system. Sometimes stated as S = k ln (multiplicity).

Intimately connected with the Second Law of thermodynamics, which may be stated for the macroscopic case (after Baierlein) as follows: "If a system with many molecules is permitted to change, then—with overwhelming probability—the system will evolve to the macrostate of largest multiplicity and will subsequently remain in that macrostate. Stipulation: allow the system to evolve in isolation. (The stipulation includes the injunction, do not transfer energy to or from the system." [Ralph Baierlein, Thermal Physics, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1999, p. 29].

ENTROPY, NEGATIVE (NEGENTROPY)

In a sense, the reversal of disorder, or reversal of entropy.

Since the normal or forward flow of time is entropic, negentropy is intimately related with time-reversal. This can be seen crudely this way: As a physical thing exists in time, it decays, ages, deteriorates, etc. In short, its ordering as a viable separate thing gets more and more disrupted. If it is then "reordered" precisely back to its original state, that is obviously a time-reversal of that entity.

Since the production of energy is connected to the production of more ordering, then it would seem to follow that any negentropic process also produces more energy. Or, that production of excess energy accompanies a negentropic process, and vice versa.

When we factor in the giant negentropy process, it is seen that all EM spatial energy comes from the time domain, via the broken 3-symmetry of the source charge or source dipole. Here we have a pure negentropic process. Hence we may now advance a new definition of negentropy for electrodynamics: *negentropy is the direct and ongoing conversion of time-energy (time-structuring and time-ordering) into 3-space EM energy*. Dipolarity (polarization) is the process initiating and producing the negentropy. Polarization is accompanied by ongoing negentropy so long as the polarization persists.

Another way of defining negentropy even more rigorously—for electrodynamics—is to define it in spacetime as a *broken 3-symmetry in EM energy flow with concomitant relaxation to a more primary 4-symmetry between time-energy flow and 3-spatial EM energy flow*, *where time-energy flow is transduced into 3-spatial EM energy flow.*

When a system with one measure of multiplicity progresses to a state with a decreased measure of multiplicity; i.e., when its total number of microstates decreases in the transition. A nonequilibrium steady state (NESS) system can exhibit negative entropy, and the entropy can further decrease progressively toward negative infinity as time passes. [D. J. Evans and Lamberto Rondoni, "Comments on the Entropy of Nonequilibrium Steady States," *J. Stat. Phys*., 109(3-4), Nov. 2002, p. 895-920]. Note that the Second Law of thermodynamics only rigorously applies to an isolates system, where neither mass nor energy crosses the boundary of the system. In the NESS system, that prohibition is violated, hence the second law need not apply. The common source charge is an example of such a NESS system continuously producing negative entropy, because it absorbs virtual energy from the vacuum, transduces it into observable energy, and re-emits the energy as observable photons radiating at light speed in all directions and forming the associated EM fields and potentials and their energy.

ENTROPY (POSITIVE)

When a system in a state with ordering progresses to a state with less ordering, i.e., when its total number of microstates increases in the transition.

ENZYME

Any of various proteins or conjugated proteins (compound of a protein and a nonprotein) produced by living cells, that serves as a catalyst for specific biochemical reactions at body temperatures.

EPIDEMIOLOGY

The study of the various factors influencing the occurrence, distribution, prevention, and control of disease, injury, and other health-related events in a defined human population.

EQUILIBRIUM

In physics, the state of a system in which opposing forces balance each other; i.e., sum to a vector zero.

In mechanics, a system of particles where the net force acting upon each constitutent particle is zero.

In chemistry, the state of a solution where the forward and reverse reactions are equal and balance each other, so that the chemical reactants and products maintain the same amounts.

EQUIVALENCE PRINCIPLE (PHYSICS)

One of the principles of relativity theory. The mass of the body determined by using the gravitational force on it to measure the mass, and the mass of the body determined by using inertial force on it to measure the mass, yield equal measurements for the mass.

ETHER

An extremely fine substance theorized to exist in space in lieu of sheer emptiness.

Discussed by Tesla, Einstein, Whittaker, and others. Originally conceived as the luminiferous ether, a thin material fluid pervading all space. Maxwell, e.g., believed in this material ether, and formulated his theory accordingly. Thus he mistakenly provided forces in the vacuum, which forces require a material vacuum. I.e., mass is a component of force; there is no force without mass, since $\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v})$. The hoary old medieval notion that a separate force acts upon a separate mass that it affects, is completely in error, though still utilized in mechanics! Modern field theorists know better, but correction of this massive error in physics has not been widely accomplished.

Originally, the ether was seen as a ghostly-thin, *material*, fluid medium postulated to fill space and carry electromagnetic waves, similar to the way in which a gas carries sound waves. Faraday and Maxwell added the assumption that EM fields existed as material taut strings (Faraday's lines of force) with conveniently missing endholders to provide the tension on the strings. The Michelson-Morley experiments eliminated any such material ether, but not a Lorentz-invariant nonmaterial ether (of which

vacuum itself is one example, in the modern view). Maxwell's equations were derived from a mechanical ether theory. Einstein once proposed that the vacuum, complete with its electromagnetic fields, should be called the new *ether*. In our own approach we have come full circle back to Einstein's suggestion, since the so-called "fields" are really just curvatures of spacetime and are included in our use of the vacuum as a giant potential comprised of virtual particle flux. The Sachs unified field theory, I believe, is the best available, particularly when the Evans O(3) symmetry electrodynamics is included as a special subset of it. In my own view, I regard "vacuum potential" and "spacetime" as essentially identities. Thus both the vacuum potential and spacetime have further internal structuring and dynamics. In relativity, this view is akin somewhat to the notion of "subspace" used on the Star Trek series.

Today the word "ether" is again acceptable in the literature when used in context of its modern quantum mechanical meaning. The "ether gas"—the quantum mechanical vacuum—is considered to be composed of virtual particles. The particles spontaneously come into being and then vanish so quickly they cannot be individually detected. That is, today the ether is regarded as a sort of specialized virtual particle gas—sort of a gas of "effervescent energy bubbles", so to speak—where the individual particles are continually being created and annihilated at a fantastic rate.

A good reference on the modern view of the vacuum is I. J. R. Aitchison, “Nothing’s plenty: The vacuum in modern quantum field theory,” **Contemporary Physics**, 26(4), 1985, p. 333-391. For an O(3) treatise, see M. W. Evans, P. K. Anastasovski, T. E. Bearden *et al*., "Derivation of the Lehnert field equations from gauge theory in vacuum: Space charge and current," **Foundations Of Physics Letters**, 13(2), Apr 2000, p.179-184. It is shown that the Lehnert field equations in vacuum, with concomitant space charge and current, can be derived straightforwardly from standard gauge theory applied in vacuum, using the concept of covariant derivative and Feynman's universal influence. The Lehnert and Proca field equations are shown to be inter-related through the well-known de Broglie theorem, in which the photon mass can be interpreted as finite. These ideas go some way towards addressing the inconsistency inherent, in Maxwell's famous displacement current, which has no concomitant vacuum space charge.

For technical insight into the attributes for extracting EM energy from the vacuum, see particularly M. W. Evans, P. K. Anastasovski, T. E. Bearden *et al*., "Classical electrodynamics without the Lorentz condition: Extracting energy from the vacuum," **Physica Scripta** 61(5), May 2000, p.513-517. It is shown that if the Lorentz condition is discarded, the Maxwell-Heaviside field equations become the Lehnert equations, indicating the presence of charge density and current density in the vacuum. The Lehnert equations are a subset of the O(3) Yang-Mills field equations. Charge and current density in the vacuum are defined straightforwardly in terms of the vector potential and scalar potential, and are conceptually similar to Maxwell's displacement current, which also occurs in the classical vacuum. A demonstration is made of the existence of a time dependent classical vacuum polarization which appears if the Lorentz condition is discarded. Vacuum charge and current appear phenomenologically in the Lehnert equations but fundamentally in the O(3) Yang-Mills theory of classical electrodynamics. The latter also allows for the possibility of the existence of vacuum topological magnetic charge density and topological magnetic current density. Both O(3) and Lehnert equations are superior to the Maxwell-Heaviside equations in being able to describe phenomena not amenable to the latter. In theory, devices can be made to extract the energy associated with vacuum charge and current. More than a dozen ways to approach extracting EM energy from the vacuum are presented.

EVANS, MYRON W.

Noted chemical physicist, primary developer of O(3) symmetry electrodynamics, and Director of the Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study (AIAS).

Under Evans, the work of the AIAS has made enormous contributions to physics and particularly to the extraction of usable EM energy from the vacuum. In the opinion of the present author, Evans is perhaps the single most important scientist in the Western world in the emerging field of electrical energy from the vacuum and in solving the world energy crisis.

EVIL

Refers to an act or acts perceived to be detrimental to the receiver or referent, in the positive time stream.

Oddly, the chain of events perceived to involve "evil" to a referent in the forward time stream, would be perceived to be equally *beneficial* to the referent, viewed in the *negative* time stream. In other words, evil in general is a synthesis of the results of observed actions or acts in the *forward time motion*, hence it is conjugated when time flow is reversed.

This is not just an idle question. In our physical body, the photon interaction with the electron shells of the atoms in the body largely determines the observed forward movement of one's material body through time. The conscious mind, fitted to the single photon interaction, thus perceives its "existence" in such terms. Meanwhile, in the nuclei of the atoms of our material body, the charge and hence the field interactions are reversed (giving Newton's third law reactions). That of course is a time-reversed flow of events, not sensed by our conscious mind, but possibly sensed by our deep unconscious mind. The question then arises, "Do we then actually exist both forwards and backwards in time?" In terms of good and evil, if the answer is yes, then this would have profound implications to theology and to the study of human consciousness.

Theologians (and philosophers) have pondered the "nature" of good and evil for literally thousands of years, and have reached no truly firm conclusion to date. The sticking point (theologically) seems to be the puzzle of a perfect, "all good" creator who had to have created evil also (since the Creator is axiomized to have created all). To the question, "How could a perfect Creator have created—or even tolerated—evil?", theologians have yet to find a satisfactory answer. Neither could they find a satisfactory answer to the question of, "How can the Creator, being all-just, and being all-powerful, then allow any evil act to occur?" In short, why does the Creator seemingly not "police up our perceived imperfections in the creation?" In short, theologians struggled with a formidable problem of how to justify the Creator's continued tolerance of evil, even for a moment.

There is no satisfactory answer to such questions, of course, in 3-law Aristotelian logic, because they are four-law logic situations. However, since the 3-logic is incomplete, one should examine the question in 4-law logic, and also in light of one's assumptions regarding the existence of the Creator. The question is unresolvable in 3-law logic and with the assumption of a Creator traveling through time, as we perceive ourselves to do. However, if time itself is a creation, then the axiomized Creator may be more properly axiomized as existing both in and outside time, and "everywhere in time at once" as well. The unlimited Creator must even be postulated to be able to "both be and not be simultaneously; if He cannot do that little trick, He has a limit." That trick must be allowed, else the Creator has a limit and is thus imperfect. But to such an axiomized Creator "permeating time everywhere at once, from beginning to end, which shall be the "beginning" and which shall be the "end?" And if we pick a beginning and an end, what shall be the "intermediate ordering" that we pick? There is no absolute position in either space or time to the "everywhere and everywhen at once" axiomized Creator.

The problem of good and evil then becomes a similar problem to the "wave or particle" question. Good and evil are two sides of the same coin, transposed one into the other by time-reversal. With respect to finite creatures perceiving themselves moving

forward in time, not existing in the future and not existing in the past, the question merely demonstrates that our perception itself is in error.

It may be, then, that there is a solution (whether one prefers it or not!) to such profound and ancient philosophical and theological problems in four-law or five-law logic. However, we will leave that question to the logicians and to the theologians to more properly decide.

EXCESS COLLECTED ENERGY

Collection by an interceptor/collector of a greater fraction of the EM energy flow impinging upon it, than is normal.

Any static electric or magnetic charge, e.g., with an EM energy density flow impinging upon it, has excess "energy collection" or "energy collecting" upon it, due to the altered vacuum virtual photon flux that is now exchanging with it. In a nominal electric circuit, e.g., a single "pass" of the EM energy flow from the source dipole, along the circuit conductors and across the conduction electrons, causes an "excess energy collection" upon the intercepting surface charges in the conductors. This potentializes the Drude electrons in the circuit and leads to subsequent dissipation in the loads (and losses) of about 10^{-13} of the EM nondiverged Heaviside energy flow that actually was extracted by the source dipole from the vacuum and sent down through space surrounding the conductors of the external circuit.

That is a single-pass energy collection fraction for a static charge. Almost all the Heaviside energy flow missed the circuit and passed on beyond the circuit "collectors" in one pass-by at essentially the speed of light, on out into deep space and beyond. On the other hand, if the already-passed EM energy flow is retroreflected, so that it returns for another pass along the circuit, then an *additional* amount of the repassing energy can be collected by those sluggish electrons. In a nominal circuit being used as an example, the electrons travel only about 5 or 6 inches per hour longitudinally down the conductors, restrained by the repulsion of the electrons beyond them. So *multiretroreflection*, *multipass*, *multicollection* can be used to provide excess energy and overunity efficiency. This is a change to the present statement of the work-energy theorem, which up to now has assumed single pass, single energy collection. The well-known anti-Stokes emission from certain highly scattering, optically active media, e.g., produces more energy radiating back out of the media than the amount of stimulating radiation energy input into the media. This is Letokhov's "negative absorption of the medium", which is really the excess emission from the medium due to retroreflection and multiple re-collections.

Also, if the intercepting charge is resonated, it sweeps out a greater geometrical cross section in the streaming energy flow, thereby diverging more and thus "collecting" more energy. In the Bohren experiment, e.g., this effect yields collection of some 18 times as much energy by the resonant charge as the same charge collects in static mode.

EXOTHERMIC

Giving off heat, or emitting scattered EM energy. Producing forward time energy.

FARADAY, MICHAEL

Noted English physicist and chemist, 1791-1867, who discovered field theory and electromagnetic induction. Faraday invented the dynamo also and formulated his laws of electrolysis.

His work directly inspired Maxwell, who vowed to study no other electromagnetics theory until he had captured Faraday's work in a mathematical theory.

FIELD

In mathematics, a set with two binary operations. In electromagnetics in more common terms, it is a region consisting of magnitudes and/or vector directions assigned to some active entity (spacetime itself) at each point in the region.

Designated addition and multiplication, satisfying the conditions that the set is a commutative group with respect to addition, that the set with the identity of the additive group omitted is a commutative group with respect to multiplication, and that multiplication distributes over addition for all elements in the set.

For our purposes, in plain language the fundamental notion is that a "field" is a sort of cleared, level space or region (e.g., in spacetime) where things can be placed and actions can occur amongst them, to them, on them, and of them. What the "place or space" is, can get a bit complicated, as can what is placed there and what actions are permitted. In short, we view a field as an altered (curved) region in spacetime, and this special curvature interacts with certain kinds of entities placed in that region. In return, those entities also interact back upon the spacetime curvature to alter it. Hence there is a dynamic two-way interaction between field and matter, where half of this interaction (the back-interaction of charge or matter) is missing from present classical electrodynamics.

EXOTHERMIC EXPLOSION

An explosion where ordinary heat and electromagnetic energy are released and radiate away from the explosive site. All normal explosions are exothermic.

Particularly used for a pulsed longitudinal EM wave interferometer, which in the distant interference zone (IZ) will produce a sudden eruption of scattering EM energy from the local spacetime curvature suddenly induced, when the interferometry transmitter chassis grounds are biased well above the ambient potential in the distant IZ.

FERMI LIQUID

A liquid where the individual particles or molecules comprising it are basically non-interacting, so that they can roam freely.

In an electron gas in a conductor, e.g., treatment of the free conduction electrons as a gas allows a theoretical modeling and explanation of conduction and resistance. Contrast to a Luttinger liquid, where the electrons interact with each other and thus enable the formation of collective phenomena.

FEYNMAN, RICHARD

Noted physicist, Nobelist, and co-developer of quantum electrodynamics.

Feynman is particularly noted for his refreshing three volumes of physics: See Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton and Matthew Sands, **The Feynman Lectures on Physics**, Addison-Wesley, New York, 1963. The book is particularly noteworthy in that it gives the student some insight into foundations problems in physics. E.g., in Vol. I on p. 2-4, Feynman defines the electric field not in terms of force per unit charge *per se*, but in terms of its potentiality for producing a force only when a charge is present for the force to be developed upon.

FEYNMAN DIAGRAM

A two-dimensional diagram of particle interactions, both in the virtual and observable levels, and both backward and forward in time and named after Richard Feynman who first employed them.

FIBER FUSE

Effect in fibers or fiber optic cable, whose core contains germanium, whereby heating the cable at one spot with a small flame will launch a focused traveling heat energy effect which melts a small hole in the core about every centimeter, and marches down the cable at about a meter per second to the end of the cable, destroying the optical transmission capability and ruining the cable.

Oddly, by igniting the fiber fuse from the other end of the damaged cable, a reverse fiber fuse effect will often march back down the cable in similar fashion except that it fills in the melted holes in the core, restoring the transmission capability of the cable.

If the energy required to melt all the holes (or fill them again) is taken into account, the amount of energy required to launch the fiber fuse is much less. This phenomenon does not appear to have an adequate technical explanation at present.

For an excellent description with photographs, see Ivars Peterson, "Fibers With Flare," **Science News**, 140(13), Sep. 28, 1991, p. 200-201. For technical information and analysis, see D. P. Hand and P. St. J. Russell, "Solitary thermal shock-waves and optical damage in optical fibers," **IEE Colloquium on 'Non-Linear Optical Waveguides'**," IEE Digest No. 88, London, England, 1988, p. 101-103; — Soliton-like thermal shock-waves in optical fibres: origin of periodic damage tracks," **Fourteenth European Conference on Optical Communication (ECOC 1988),** Sep. 11-15, 1988, Publication No. 292, 1(2), 1988, p. 111-114; — "Solitary thermal shock waves and optical damage in optical fibers: the fiber fuse," **Optics Letters**, 13(9), Sep. 1988, p. 767-769; D. P. Hand and T. A. Birks, "Single-mode tapers as 'fibre fuse' damage circuit-breakers," **Electronics Letters**, 25(1), Jan. 5, 1989, p. 33-34.

See P. St. J. Russell, "Power Conservation and Field Structures in Uniform Dielectric Gratings," **Journal of the Optical Society of America A**, 1(3), Mar. 3, 1984, p. 293-299. Russell is actually referring to apparent violation of local conservation of energy. This would be indicated if the vacuum-to-mass interaction is not taken into account. Russell's analysis therefore supports the fact that (i) the vacuum-mass interaction is required, (ii) the fiber fuse does utilize some of its gated vacuum energy (i.e., the usually non-diverged portion of the Poynting flow), and (iii) the fiber fuse is a legitimate, repeatable overunity process, although a "runaway" process, uncontrolled, and not sustainable.

FIELD

In physics, "a region of space marked by a physical property, as gravitational or electromagnetic force or fluid pressure, having a determinable value at every point in the region."

[Thanks to **Webster's II New Riverside University Dictionary**.]

Here one must *not* think of "space" as emptiness, as mathematicians do, but as a virtual particle flux, a dynamic entity, and as dynamic spacetime. A field then is a set of entities and their relationships and operations in a region of *that* kind of space, where the entities and operations are themselves "space stuff". They are all "virtual" in that they are not individually observable. However, their impact upon or interaction with mass—particularly charged mass—can be and often is observable, in that we can see some change of the mass (its direction of travel, translation, acceleration, deceleration, rotation, generation of current, etc.). If the entities are point-like and are naively supposed to have magnitude only, or if we only specify their energy density magnitude at each point, then that "marked space region" is said to be a *scalar field*. If the entities are point-like but have both magnitude and direction, they are said to be a *vector field*.

Further the deponent saith not because even the foundations physicists are in hot water in trying to define the field, and if the deponent saith more he will surely deep-fry in hot oil!

FIELD, SCALAR

A field, to any point of which is assigned a magnitude only.

FIELD, VECTOR

A field, to any point of which is assigned both a magnitude and a direction.

FLAT (UNCURVED) SPACETIME

A vacuum/spacetime whose virtual particle flux intensity—and therefore its local energy density—does not change as a function of spatial position or averaged time.

That is, a flat spacetime in my view is a quantum mechanical vacuum whose virtual particle flux and energy density are constant in magnitude and internal constitution with respect to spatial position and in averaged time. Note that a flat spacetime (vacuum potential) can still contain vacuum engines, and thus still be *dimensioned*. In that case, contrary to normal physics, the flat spacetime itself will still interact with an embedded object and change it, even though it may not translate it. To perform transmutation of elements, e.g., one is interested in just such engines and not in translating through space the element being treated. This dimensioning or activation of the local flat spacetime can result in an otherwise unexpected, seeming violation of one or more laws of nature in the dimensioned region.

FISSIONING, ACTION

The splitting of the action quantum into two canonical variables (for example, energy and time), only one of which can normally be completely detected or measured. ("Action" has the dimensions of angular momentum—energy x time, momentum x length, etc.)

Fissioning produces length, discrete bit by discrete bit, and time likewise. The physical reality of separated physical objects is thus continually created, discrete bit by discrete bit, monocularly. All that ever observably exists in the "present" is a single quantum change, just occurring. Recombining of the two canonical action fission fragments is called "fusion." Fusion also occurs monocularly, quantum by quantum. Rigorously, the physical world of separated objects never exists as such except in memory recall of vast numbers of past ordered quantum changes that occurred one by one.

FLUX

The amount of some quantity (such as energy, particles, volume of fluid, etc.) flowing across a given area (usually a unit area perpendicular to the flow) per unit of time.

The term flux density is now more commonly used. Loosely, "flux" refers to the perpendicular flow through an area, while "flux density" refers to the magnitude or intensity (rate) of the flux. In some cases such as a flux of particles of different velocities, the

number of particles may be multiplied by the average velocity to give an average flux density that is weighted.

FLUX DENSITY

The amount of some quantity (such as energy, particles, volume of fluid, etc.) flowing across a given area (usually a unit area perpendicular to the flow) per unit of time.

FOGAL, WILLIAM (BILL)

Soon-to-be-noted researcher and inventor of the Fogal semiconductor (two patents so far), as well as a superluminal infolding-outfolding communication system and other remarkable longitudinal EM wave processes.

I am happy to be a friend and colleague of Bill Fogal.

FOGAL SEMICONDUCTOR

A special semiconductor invented by Bill Fogal which, in its operational regime, utilizes an integrated semiconductor, tantalum capacitor, and feedback resistor to accomplish charge blocking (blocking of electron current flow dq/dt) while passing displacement current d/dt

The Fogal semiconductor can also accomplish amplified phase conjugation of signals as well as infolding (translation of input transverse EM waves to output longitudinal EM waves) and outfolding (translation of received input longitudinal EM waves to output transverse EM waves). Used in communication systems, it opens the use of the unlimited "infolded" electromagnetics bandwidth. Since it may communicate using longitudinal EM waves, it is also usable for superluminal or a specialized "tunneling" communication through the "interior" of normal EM waves, potentials, and fields.

See William J. Fogal, "High Gain, Low distortion, Faster Switching Transistor," U.S. Patent No. 5,196,809, Mar. 23, 1993; — "High Gain, Low Distortion, Faster Switching Transistor," U.S. Patent No. 5,430,413, July 4, 1995, a continuation of his earlier patent.

FORCE

In mechanics, identically the time derivative of momentum, or $\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v})$.

Simply, changing of the old concept of mass-motion. One must realize that it is not the mass in motion, but the single undivided quantity "mass-motion" or "mass-velocity" (momentum) that is changed. In short, $\mathbf{F} \equiv d/dt(m\mathbf{v})$. In present EM theory, force fields are erroneously taken to exist in empty, massless vacuum. However, the mechanical definition is an identity, not an equality. Thus force does not *separately exist in contact with* a mass, but *consists of* a changing "mass-motion." Since this force can be induced into and of the mass-motion target at a distance, in the new approach one is confronted with the fact that there is a more fundamental mechanism that produces force itself, and that is a curvature of spacetime.

Distant curvatures of spacetime to produce forces on exposed charged mass systems are also engineered by longitudinal EM wave interferometry.

FORCE FIELD

An effect that exists as a local vacuum virtual particle flux interaction upon and with a unit mass or unit charge whereby a particular type of matter is affected.

The force field has two components, one the mass and the other massless. In electrodynamics, one normally thinks (erroneously!) of the massless component, and refers to that component alone as "the force field." This considers the "force field" as a separate entity, acting upon a separate "mass." Whether it is logically correct or not, that is the prevailing way physics and electrodynamics uses it! So in this definition, let us momentarily accept the common incorrect usage, for convenience, while pointing out the real definition as we need to.

For example, conventionally the EM force fields can affect and change the state of motion of any charged particle or any magnetic particle. In classical physics, the force fields are considered the primary causative agents; when these fields are zero, then the motion of the particle or system is unaffected. Consequently, conventional EM theory assumes that all the EM phenomenology ceases once the force fields are absent. Today we know that is not true at all, as we explain in this glossary.

FORCE-FREE PROPAGATION

Propagation of force-free disturbances in the vacuum flux

(i.e., infolded inside the ambient vacuum potential, or inside a constant DC voltage.) Such "infolded" propagation is not limited to the speed of light, but may even travel in the Coulomb gauge so that it is instantaneous. More usually, it can travel superluminally. It may be regarded as a special form of "tunneling", which is known (both theoretically and experimentally) to produce superluminal propagation to the external observer. The music of Beethoven's 40th symphony, e.g., has been experimentally transferred between two points in a physical waveguide by such "quantum tunneling" at over four times the speed of light in vacuum.

We regard tunneling as moving in a sort of "subspace", i.e., within the internal structuring of spacetime itself. It is not limited by the speed of light and Einstein's postulate, which we believe only applies to signals moving in spacetime in bulk, and not to signals moving *within* substructuring inside that spacetime.

FOUNDATIONS OF MATHEMATICS

The concepts, operations, assumptions, postulates, logic, definitions, and axioms of algebra systems.

FOUNDATIONS OF PHYSICS

The postulates, assumptions, concepts, and definitions upon which a scientific physics model rests. Included are the postulates, concepts, assumptions, definitions, and operations of the mathematics in which the scientific model is expressed, as well as the postulates, concepts, assumptions, definitions, and operations of the physics entities and functions assigned to the mathematical symbols.

Thus "scientific truth"—even mathematical truth (see Morris Kline's **Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty**—is actually a *qualified* truth. What is true in one model (one set of postulates, assumptions, concepts, and definitions, including those in the algebra) may not be always true when one or more of the postulates, assumptions, concepts, and definitions is/are changed, and/or when the topology of the mathematics in which the model is expressed is changed, etc.

The major flaws in present physics models involve errors in the foundations. However, a successful physics model is rather quickly dogmatized and often turned into a belief structure by many scientists rather than being regarded as a tentative model. Consequently, scientists who attempt to do serious work in foundations are generally ignored or ostracized and rather

vehemently attacked if they propose any significant changes to one of the dogmatized models. Particularly, all funding and "benefits" of the scientific bureaucracy are denied the heretical foundations scientist, unless he or someone can rather quickly come forth with an iron-tight experimental proof of the heresy. Any attempted change in foundations is usually met with ad hominem attack, a barrage of criticism, loss of position, and denial of research funding. Science has a long history of just such dogmatic oppression of great scientific discoveries. To name a few (there are hundreds): The first laser paper was rejected by the journals as being ridiculous. When Mayer proposed conservation of energy, he was hounded and ridiculed so fiercely that he suffered a nervous breakdown and attempted suicide. Years later, near the end of his life conservation of energy was adopted because it greatly facilitated understanding and calculation, and the same system now lionized him as a scientific hero. Ovshinsky suffered personal attack, ridicule, and charges of charlatanism in pushing amorphous semiconductors; everyone knew that only crystalline semiconductors could work. The situation changed when several thousand Xerox machines were observed to now contain amorphous semiconductors which were working just fine! Louis de Broglie's matter wave hypothesis caused consternation to his thesis advisors; but because he was Prince Louis de Broglie, they felt obligated to send it to the great Einstein so that he would reject it and then they could regretfully reject the thesis of the Prince. When Einstein replied that it was probably true, they felt they had no choice but to publish it *because de Broglie was a Prince of the old French aristocracy, and as such was not to be casually trifled with.* So foundations work is fraught with the greatest peril to the practitioner. Yet it is the most important work in physics, and it is a continuing black mark against the scientific establishment that they do not openly encourage *and fund* the most able physicists, grad students, and post-docs to examine and revise the errors in foundations concepts and postulates. Because of the prevailing dogmatism, science itself continually strangles the new ideas and concepts that would provide the physics of the 22nd century now. In an eerie turn of events, science has become in a strange way its own worst enemy, and the strongest barrier to the advance of science.

FOUR-SPACE (4-SPACE)

The "normal" spacetime used in physics, consisting of three spatial dimensions and one time dimension. Minkowski spacetime.

FOURTH LAW OF LOGIC

the law that a thing and its opposite become identical on the boundary, i.e., in multiple simultaneous observation. Identity is merely the loss of observational or perceptual distinction; when formerly "two" objects are simultaneously observed by a single observer, two slides have been shown at once in the slide projector. It does not matter at that point what each was individually observed to be before; now there is no observable distinction or difference. We previously showed that the law is implicitly assumed in the three laws of Aristotelian logic anyway, and published a simple proof of the fourth law. Without the fourth law, Aristotelian logic "eats itself". What results in the four law logic is that either (1) the three laws apply explicitly and the fourth implicitly, or (2) the fourth law applies explicitly and the fourth implicitly. This *application rule* itself can be taken as a fifth law of logic. The fourth law is also the law of the paradox: I.e., when something is true but violates one or more of the Aristotelian laws, it is a case where the fourth law applies explicitly. The conclusions derivable from a four law logic agree generally with the conclusions derivable from G Spencer Brown's **Laws of Form**.

FOUR-WAVE MIXING

A nonlinear multiwave mixing effect when four waves mix in a highly nonlinear situation so that wave to wave interaction occurs.

FRACTIONAL CHARGE

A hypothetical particle having a charge less than the electron's charge. Often called a quark, where its charge is 1/3 or 2/3 the charge of the electron.

A few years ago, Stanford University researchers found evidence of free quarks. There is also now the fractional Hall effect. In the 1920's Ehrenhaft reported the discovery and production of fractional charges of all sizes, and his experiments have been replicated by Michailov, with papers by Michailov and Barrett.

In the new approach, when time-energy is utilized, quarks can be freed or nearly freed rather easily in "time-reversal zones". It would appear that, as the new approach develops, free quarks will become a normal event rather than one intensely sought but terribly difficult to come by experimentally.

FRAME, LORENTZ

A frame of reference which is not accelerated with respect to the laboratory observer.

In this case, the frame may be rotated (moving at a constant velocity) but it is not rotating (the frame is not accelerated with respect to the observer, and spacetime is not curved). In this case special relativity applies, as do the conservation laws. If the local spacetime is curved, the frame is accelerated and spacetime is curved. Locally, then, general relativity applies. In this case, locally the conservation laws (energy, momentum, charge, and spin) can be violated. However, in ordinary general relativity, it has been tacitly assumed that locally the curvature of spacetime is negligible. Hence locally a Lorentz frame is assumed, and the conservation laws are assumed to apply locally also. In scalar electromagnetics, the local spacetime is always curved and general relativity applies locally. In this case, the conservation laws need not apply.

FRAME, REFERENCE)

A spatial, organized, measured lattice placed in "emptiness" (space, spacetime).

Normally refers to a 3-dimensional, spatial frame. All objects and points in the "universe" or spatial frame are considered to simultaneously coexist at separate, measured points in the frame. Differs from the vacuum in that, rigorously, vacuum has no existing definite lengths and no existing definite time intervals, as these appear only after measurement or detection, and are relative to the observer and to the interactions ongoing as well as in the detection process itself. The "laboratory frame" is the static reference frame of the observer or measurement. A separate reference frame may be assumed to exist for any fixed or moving object, or centered on any point in another frame. When a type of frame is assumed, the entire class of physical interactions that can occur has been restricted to an assumed set or type. In other words, given the frame, the *conventional* physics has been assumed. One of the greatest restrictions of an assumed "frame" is to rule out the consideration (existence) of other higher dimensions.

Note that, in the new unified field theory approach, the other higher dimensions are always available and cannot be ruled out in general, but only in some special case. Every curvature of spacetime, and any internal additional curvature to that primary curvature, adds a new dimension. In our view, a spacetime may be "flat" in overall curvature, but consist of internally structured deterministic curvatures or "engines". In this view, normal inertial frames, e.g., may still contain vacuum engines, which will not affect the normal *bulk translation* rules, but may affect any or all of the nontranslation mechanisms, including the very laws of nature in many cases.

FREE ENERGY

Excess energy freely received from its external active environment by an open system that is far from thermodynamic equilibrium in its exchange with that environment.

To use this free excess energy, it must be collected, transported to a load or loads with minimal losses, and then dissipated in the load(s) to power them, without any substantial portion of the free energy being used to close the system's "gate" through which the excess energy is input to it.

There is a separate thermodynamics for such open systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium in their active environmental exchange. Such a system is permitted to exhibit five "magic" functions: it is permitted to (1) self-order, (2) self-oscillate or self-rotate, (3) output more energy than the operator himself inputs (the excess energy is freely received from the active environment, (4) power itself and its load simultaneously (all the energy is freely received from the active environment), and (5) exhibit negentropy.

The entropy of such a system cannot even be calculated. Some useful references are: Ilya Prigogine with D. Kondepudi, **Modern Thermodynamics: From Heat Engines to Dissipative Structures**, Wiley, Chichester, 1998; Ilya Prigogine, **The End of Certainty: Time, Chaos, and the New Laws of Nature**, Free Press, New York, 1996, 1997; G. Nicolis and I. Prigogine, **Exploring Complexity**, Piper, Munich, 1987; Gregoire Nicolis, "Physics of far-from-equilibrium systems and self-organization," Chapter 11 in Paul Davies, Ed., **The New Physics**, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1989, p. 316-347.

FREE ENERGY SYSTEM

Any open system not in thermodynamic equilibrium, which freely receives excess energy from an external source,

...and collects and utilizes this free excess energy to freely power external loads, so that a permissible system COP>1.0 is achieved, as allowed by the nonlinear thermodynamics of open systems in disequilibrium with their environment.

Implicit in the notion of free electromagnetic energy systems are six key concepts: (1) the local vacuum/spacetime is known to be filled with hidden (i.e., virtual) energy in violent motion, i.e., the local vacuum/spacetime is a violent virtual energy flux and therefore a scalar potential, (2) a broken symmetry—i.e., some sort of organizing and gating mechanism, such as the common dipole—in this hidden (virtual) energy flux of the vacuum is utilized as a source, to cohere the virtual energy and divert it as energy flow $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$, from the broken symmetry initiation point onto the external circuits or load parts of a device, (3) the coherent gated extra *virtual* energy flow available in the external circuits or load parts couples to (interacts with) the mobile charges in those circuits or load parts, so that gradients developed in the interacting virtual flux form force fields on and of the particle masses, driving the mobile charges along the circuit and through current-impeding circuit components such as loads, (4) in the interaction of the driven charges with the driving virtual energy flux, their spin and erratic motions integrate a tiny "coupling fraction" of the driving virtual energy into observable (i.e., macroscopic field) energy, thus creating the **E**-fields and **B**-fields, (5) the current-impeding external components or load parts scatter or dissipate the coherence of the driven charges, and thereby dissipate the collected energy or change the form of the collected field energy, thereby producing useful work, and (6) little or none of the excess collected energy in the circuit is split off and dissipated in the gate (asymmetry component serving as the **S**-flow source) to destroy the gate and thereby destroy its asymmetry in the vacuum flux, which is what is extracting and producing the free energy flow.

FUSION, ACTION

In the new approach, the recombining of two canonical bits of a fissioned action quantum.

The fusion process "cancels" the bits produced by the fission process, and constitutes a negative spacetime operation. The physical world is thus eliminated, bit by bit, in a monocular fusion operation that produces the "past". The "mass" of a particle is taken to be proportional to, and identically comprised of, the absolute value of its fission and fusion rate. When fission and fusion rates of a particle are equal, the particle is unaccelerated; when unequal, the particle is accelerated. Vice versa, when the particle is unaccelerated, the fission and fusion rates are equal, and when the particle is accelerated, the fission and fusion rates are unequal.

GAIA HYPOTHESIS

The hypothesis by Lovelock that the earth and its biosphere is a living thing, at least in some sense.

In the new viewpoint, there exists a biospheric quantum potential which contains an extended mind and therefore is indeed an extended lifeform—one which includes the earth and the quantum potentia all its creatures and species. In the new sense, even so-called "inert" matter is alive, being continually bathed by energy flow dimensioned with lifeform templates, and therefore equally alive in all directions and nonpreferential.

GATE

Refers to something (a component or function) which extracts some part of a flux or flow, compacting it into a stream, and "sending it out."

A moving board wall or gate may be swung into a river, e.g., to divert or "gate" some of the river's flow out into a sluice ditch and on to a waterwheel powering a mill. Similarly, a dipole extracts some of the energy from the vacuum virtual photon flux exchange with the end charges of the dipole, and "gates" (diverts) the extracted portion of energy out from the ends of the dipole as energy flows. This creates the scalar potential surrounding each charge, and also the **E**-fields. Even a "static" dipole does this "gating" of vacuum energy into an energy flow.

The fundamental gate for all EM energy in 3-space is the dipole or dipolarity. The source of the 3-space EM energy continuously emitted by any charge or dipole is an equal inflow of EM energy from the complex plane (from the time domain). Thus EM energy flow is conserved in 4 dimensions but not in 3-space. In particle physics, it is well-known that any dipole or charge is such a broken 3-symmetry in its fierce vacuum energy flux exchange. However, particle physics considers the input energy to be virtual particle energy from the vacuum and therefore random energy. Whittaker 1903 shows it is actually from the time domain of spacetime (from the complex plane) and the input energy flow from the vacuum is not random but precisely organized in a harmonic set of longitudinal EM phase conjugate waves. Of course by wave-particle duality we simply consider the two pictures to be just different and permitted models of the same thing.

GATING EFFECT

The effect of extracting part of a flux or flow, compacting it into a useful stream, and "sending it out."

See *gate*.

GAUGE

In electromagnetism, usually considered a possible choice for (change of) electric scalar potential and magnetic vector potential, without any net change of force fields so that the change satisfies Maxwell's equations.

Interestingly, gauge field theory includes the axiom of gauge freedom. In EM systems, this means that one is free to "regauge" or change the potential energy of the system freely and at any time, so long as the change results in a static stress potential energy change. In the real world, one may have to pay a little bit for switching. But essentially physics already assumes that one can cause his EM system to take on excess potential energy at will, so long as it is a *stress potential* energy change only.

In short, only the *symmetrical* regauging case has been considered in electrodynamics. Yet every electrical power system must first potentialize the system *asymmetrically* rather than symmetrically. In the theoretically perfect system, this asymmetrical regauging is done freely. Hence every electrical power system first breaks gauge symmetry, in order to take on extra energy so that it can do work. Further, the source of the potential energy flowing into the asymmetrically regauged electrical system so freely, comes from the source dipole's extraction of EM energy from the time-domain (complex plane) due to its broken 3-symmetry in EM energy flow.

So the highest "gauge" principle is that energy can be freely extracted from the vacuum, anywhere and at any time, freely and easily, by making a dipolarity—which changes a single potential and asymmetrically regauges the system.

It follows that one is in theory free to "dissipate" this excess free energy in external loads to power them. Again, in the real world one may have to pay some switching costs, but that can be minimized by efficient switching. However, since no conventional electrical power system accomplishes this free powering of its loads, it rigorously follows that the conventional system must self-enforce symmetry in its discharge of the free potential energy achieved by the initial *asymmetrical regauging*.

Thus, if we believe gauge field theory—the most modern of physics theories and in many ways the most useful—and also believe its assumption of free asymmetrical regauging that is hidden in its gauge freedom principle, then COP>1.0 electrical power systems are absolutely permitted by nature and by gauge field theory where asymmetrical regauging is deliberately used.

It follows that some feature in electrical power systems as we presently design and build them, must be preventing these systems from exhibiting overunity COP. And so it is. The ubiquitous closed current loop circuit results in the circuit forcibly and symmetrically regauging itself while dissipating its excitation energy to power its loads and losses. This forces half the collected regauging (free) energy to be dissipated in the external circuit's loads and losses, and half of it to be dissipated in the source dipole to scatter the charges and destroy the dipole. This means that less than half the available free regauging energy is used to power the load, while half is used to destroy the entity—the source dipole—actually furnishing the free regauging energy from the vacuum.

Hence all our present electrical power systems are inherently free energy systems freely extracting their energy from the vacuum, but are fiendishly designed so that they kill themselves (shut off all free asymmetric regauging energy from the vacuum, by destroying the source dipole) faster than they catch some of the free energy from the vacuum to power their loads.

To restore the source dipole requires at least as much energy dissipation as was done to destroy it. In our conventional self-destructive systems, the generator shaft must thus be continuously powered in order to form the magnetic field inside the generator, so that this magnetic field can then dissipate its available energy to force the scattered charges back apart to form an ordered source dipole.

We pay the power company to have a giant wrestling match inside its own generators and *lose*. And in a sense, we do it because our theoreticians love gauge symmetry more than they tolerate broken gauge symmetry. So they build lovely, symmetry-restoring electrical power systems—and monstrously mangle and destroy the fragile biosphere in the process.

GAUGE FREEDOM

The axiom in gauge theory that one can freely change the potentials of an EM system, so long as the net new forces resulting from the change will sum to a zero vector resultant so that the system remains "symmetrical" in its force-field functioning with respect to the system prior to the change of potentials.

Gauge and gauge freedom are actually formal restrictions of an even more important asymmetrical regauging principle: *a potential in a system can be freely changed at any time, thus freely changing the potential energy of the system freely and at will*. Symmetrical regauging is achieved only by multiple application of this asymmetry rule to provide a net symmetry condition again, with a change in locked-in stress potential energy of the system.

GAUGE SYMMETRY

Abstract mathematical symmetry of a field, that relates to the freedom to regauge (change the value of) potentials, without affecting the values of the field quantities.

In short, the higher principle that the potentials can be changed freely and at will—and hence the potential energy of the regauged system can be changed freely and at will—is arbitrarily restricted to a very special case: Each change of potential involves the appearance of an new free force field. This *asymmetrical* change can be made freely and at will, at any time. However, the notion of gauge symmetry restricts any set of such changes to the special case where the new free force fields produced must sum to a net zero force field of opposing forces. In short, it severely restricts the freedom to change the potentials—to the special case where the resulting change of the system's potential energy must remain a static stress potential energy condition. Note that this arbitrarily eliminates any overunity functioning of the regauged system in which the altered potential(s) and altered system potential energy exist(s). See the discussions of *gauge* and *gauge freedom*, above.

GAUGE THEORY

A field theory using a field that has one or more gauge symmetries.

Note the accent on gauge symmetry and the net *symmetrical* regauging restriction. This restriction is a carry-forward of the old notion that the potentials are not primary, but the fields are primary causes of all EM phenomena.

For the overunity researcher, broken gauge symmetry is the interesting feature which must avidly be sought in his experimental systems. Hence he must seek out and familiarize himself with a wide variety of *broken symmetry effects* and phenomenology. He must also rigorously analyze his circuits with a keen view to where gauge symmetry can be broken, where and how gauge symmetry is automatically restored during excitation discharge, etc. Unless the automatic self-enforcing of symmetrical gauge transformation during excitation discharge is violated, no EM system can produce COP>1.0. In addition, without elaboration, the overunity researcher must also learn to consider the time-domain functions of the circuit, and particularly the giant negentropy of the common dipole. Unless he understands that all EM energy comes from the vacuum and from the complex plane via the broken 3-symmetry of a dipolarity, he cannot understand his own circuits.

Electromagnetics was the first gauge theory. Gauge theory is widely utilized today, and particularly in particle physics. In overunity power systems, the system must exhibit a broken gauge symmetry at least twice: (1) in initially potentializing the system to freely increase its potential energy, thus exciting the system so that it has energy with which to do work, and (2) then

discharging this free excitation energy in the load without simultaneously destroying the source dipole providing the continual potentializing.

The conventional COP<1.0 electrical power system restores net 3-space symmetry by continually destroying the "free asymmetrical regauging" component: the source dipole, and using more of the energy freely received from the vacuum via dipole asymmetry to destroy the dipole than is used to power the load. This requires that at least as much 3-space energy be input to the system again, to restore the dipole and thus potentialize the external circuit, as was used to destroy the dipole. Hence as much 3-space energy has to be input as is dissipated in all the loads and losses, including inside the generator. For that reason, our scientists and engineers unwittingly but deliberately design and build only COP<1.0 systems.

Without elaboration, we also accent that spacetime curvature is always involved in an overunity EM power system, and the tempic (time) potential of the output end of an overunity system differs from the tempic potential of the input end, so that the gradient (the tempic force) is directed from output to input—exactly the reversal of the case for a COP<1.0 power system.

GAUGE TRANSFORMATION (IN ELECTROMAGNETICS)

In EM, gauge transformation is conventionally taken to be the addition of the gradient of some function of space and time to the magnetic vector potential—and simultaneously the addition of the negative of the partial derivative of the same function with respect to time, divided by the speed of light, to the electric scalar potential.

This procedure gives different potentials but leaves the electric and magnetic fields unchanged. It restricts gauge transformations to *net symmetrical* transformations. However, the increase or decrease in potential energy of the system, due to changing the potentials, results in a change in the stress of the system and a change in its stress energy. This is because two new antiparallel forces are created, which change the stress of the system.

In essence, gauge symmetry then involves the implicit assumption that a functioning system is the same regardless of how it is stressed, and regardless of the state of its stress energy. We point out that, gravitationally, this is not true since any change in the local potential energy of the system is a spacetime curvature change, hence a gravitational change.

GENERAL THEORY OF RELATIVITY

Einstein's theory of gravity in which the gravitational force is represented by a curvature in spacetime.

GIANT NEGENTROPY (OF THE DIPOLE)

The receipt from the time domain of spacetime (the vacuum), by any dipolarity, of enormous longitudinal EM wave energy flow, transduction of that absorbed energy from the complex plane into real 3-space, and emission of that enormous energy flow in all directions in 3-space, automatically and indefinitely after a little energy has been expended to separate the charges and make the dipole. The EM waves in the input from the time domain and the output in 3-space are perfectly ordered and correlated, which is a giant ordering of the vacuum/spacetime and is thus a giant negentropy.

In circuits, the source dipole in the generator or battery, once made, performs this function. Only a minuscule fraction (some 10^{-13}) of the energy pouring out of the generator's or battery's terminals strikes the surface charges of that attached external circuit and is diverged into the conductors to power the Drude electrons and the circuit. All the rest is just wasted.

See my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," *ibid*.

GRAVITON

The quantum (smallest piece) of the gravitational field, with spin 2.

In the quantum theory of general relativity, the graviton is massless and has spin 2. In the new approach, a graviton is considered to be a paired (coupled) photon and antiphoton, each of which has spin one, so that the graviton couplet has spin 2. A scalar potential is comprised of gravitons, not merely photons, since it can be decomposed into a harmonic series of bidirectional wavepairs. In each wavepair, a wave and its antiwave precisely superpose. We insist on a further strong condition: that in the biwave, the photons comprising the wave and the antiphotons comprising the antiwave also must obey the *distortion correction theorem*. This means that the antiphotons and photons are passing through each other in opposite directions, continually coupling into gravitons and decoupling again.

GRAVITY

The phenomenon characterized by the physical attraction of any two material bodies.

Actually, in modern general relativity it is the trapped energy in the masses that produce the gravity potentials. Ideally, the gravitational force between two masses is proportional to the product of the masses divided by the square of the distance between them. In the new approach, one recognizes that mass itself is defined in terms of, and identically consists of, the time derivative of an action flux. [For a force-free fundamental definition of mass, see T.E. Bearden, **Quiton/Perceptron Physics: A Theory of Existence, Perception, and Physical Phenomena**, National Technical Information System, Report AD-763210, 1973.] A photon flux is also an action flux. A virtual photon flux is an action flux. So the vacuum consists of a gigantic action flux—which with certain interactions forms mass itself. But since photons are action quanta and photon flux is action flux, and since mass and gravitation are functions imposed on such action flux; then mass, EM, and gravitation become different aspects of the same thing. All of them can be electromagnetically engineered, directly, as indeed can be the flow of time itself. By affecting the flow of time electromagnetically, one is thus able to affect the gravitational force between two objects electromagnetically. Antigravity, for example, can be achieved by a mechanism that is given in this glossary. Hutchinson has demonstrated the levitation of objects weighing up to 60 lbs., albeit sporadically and uncontrollably. At my urgent request, Sweet performed a highly successful antigravity experiment some years ago, reducing the weight of a 6-pound object by 90%, smoothly and controllably, in several smoothly controlled steps. I consider that the experiment tested and validated my approach to an engineerable mechanism for antigravity. For the results of the test, see Floyd Sweet and T.E. Bearden, "Utilizing Scalar Electromagnetics to Tap Vacuum Energy," **Proceedings of the 26th Intersociety Energy Conversion Engineering Conference (IECEC '91)**, Boston, Massachusetts, 1991, p. 370-375.

GROSS PARTICLE TRANSLATION

Refers to translating the entire particle in space, rather than internally structuring the particle's potential (massless charge).

GROSS POTENTIAL GRADIENT FIELDS

The usual gradient in a scalar potential's gross magnitude, as in $-\nabla\phi$.

GYROELECTRONS

Spinning electrons considered as gyroscopes, so that when longitudinally perturbed they can and will laterally precess.

Considering (in a gross first order model) the conduction electrons in the Drude gas in a conductor as little gyros, because they are (i) spinning on an axis, (ii) severely restrained in their ability to move forward longitudinally down the conductor as current, and (iii) much more free to precess laterally in the conductor. Thus when the gyroelectrons in the receiving wire antenna, perturbed by an incoming longitudinal EM wave in the vacuum, are longitudinally perturbed, they precess laterally so that our instruments (which detect electron wiggles, not the incoming vacuum EM wave) do detect "transverse waves." However, they are detecting the transverse gyroelectron precession waves. The old electrodynamicists, long before the electron or the atom was discovered, simply envisioned the incoming EM wave as "waves in the thin material fluid ether" which were "intercepted" as electric fluid waves in the antenna. Hence since their instruments reported that the intercepted "electric fluid" was vibrating transversely, they firmly believed (erroneously) that this proved the ether wave to be transverse also, just as those "taut string waves" that Maxwell and Faraday had believed in. That is the total *raison d'etre* behind the mistaken notion of the transverse EM wave in the vacuum ether!

HARMONIC SERIES

Consisting of a fundamental frequency, its first harmonic, its second harmonic, etc.

HEAVISIDE, OLIVER

Noted English self-taught physicist and brilliant electrodynamicist, 1850-1925, who played a role in discarding Maxwell's quaternions, and also played a role in forming vector mathematics and formulating the vector reduction of Maxwell's theory from 20 quaternion equations in some 20 unknowns to the present 4 vector equations.

What are presently taught as "Maxwell's equations" in university are actually Heaviside's equations.

Lorentz symmetrically regauged the Maxwell-Heaviside equations, again greatly simplifying their mathematical solution—and also unwittingly discarding all permissible overunity Maxwellian systems in the process.

HEAVISIDE ENERGY FLOW COMPONENT

(1) The enormous nonintercepted and nondiverged energy flow component pouring out of the terminals of the battery or generator, and missing the external circuit entirely so that it is wasted.

(2) The enormous energy in the EM field, potential, or wave that misses the interaction of the field, potential, or wave with the assumed unit point static electric charge.

(3) See also discussion under Giant Negentropy.

HERACLITUS

To be added.

HERTZ, HEINRICH

Noted German physicist who together with Heaviside and others transformed Maxwell's theory from quaternion algebra to vector algebra, and who also produced EM waves, thus confirming Maxwell's theory.

HIDDEN BIWAVES

Those bidirectional EM wavepairs that comprise the scalar potential are indeed "hidden" with respect to our normal "electron translation" (i.e., electron wiggle) detectors and instruments.

HIDDEN VARIABLE THEORY

A class of quantum mechanical theories which considers that the quantum state of a physical system is not a complete specification after all. The "hidden variables" are those additional components necessary to provide the "complete state" of the system.

The hidden variables are those extra components of the theorized complete state, which are not contained in the quantum state. Bohm's hidden variables theory is the best known of all of these theories, and makes the same predictions as does the conventional quantum mechanics. In addition, it eliminates the terrible problem of the "missing chaos," eliminates the quantum measurement problem, and it suggests that quantum mechanics can be engineered if the hidden variables themselves can be engineered. In the new approach, one goes a step further by considering hidden EM variables infolded inside the potentials themselves, including inside the quantum potential utilized by Bohm. The advantage of this assumption is that it poses an *engineerable* interpretation, after work by Stoney, Whittaker, and Ziolkowski. Further, the Russians have utilized this type of EM hidden variable theory, along with the quantum potential, to develop secret advanced weapons. The physics of this area is called *energetics*.

HIERONYMUS, T. GALEN

Founder of the American version of radionics, who patented a radionics machine and process to start the cycle of radionics in this country.

HILBERT, DAVID

Noted German mathematician, 1862-1943, who did advanced work in geometry, theory of invariants, integral equations, and mathematical physicist.

Noted particularly for his development of Hilbert space.

HOLE (ELECTRON HOLE)

An unfilled vacancy in an ordering of electron energy levels, as in a lattice or in the Dirac Sea.

Electron energy levels have two energy states: (1) *positive energy* state, and (2) *negative energy* state. The positive energy states are associated with the positions of normal energy electrons. The negative energy states are almost all filled, and this is the Dirac sea.

The absence of an electron from either energy state creates a particular kind of hole. When an electron is absent from an electron positive energy state position in a lattice, that results in an excess of positive charge at that point vacated by the electron. Note that when an electron then refills that hole (recombination occurs), the electron remains in a positive energy state, does not disappear, and no radiation occurs.

When an electron is lifted from an electron negative energy state in the Dirac sea, that leaves behind a hole in the negative energy state in the Dirac sea. When an electron subsequently refills that hole, it "falls" in and disappears, decaying to a lower energy level and emitting radiation due to the difference in the energy levels.

The difference between holes in the Dirac sea and holes in the electron positive energy levels in a lattice, are very different. In short, they lead to two quite different kinds of "hole and electron" interactions. In the lattice "hole-filling" (recombination), there is no excess radiation given off and the electron does not disappear from the positive energy continuum. In the Dirac sea hole-filling, excess radiation is given off and the electron disappears from the positive energy continuum.

Under the influence of an electric field, a *positive energy* hole in a crystal lattice—where an electron has left and is therefore absent—will effectively propagate through the lattice as a positive charge, but usually much slower than the electron propagates in the opposite direction as an electron current. The process is actually more complex and involves continuous interaction with the electrons and their physical distribution pattern and location. The hole current is mathematically treated as a special positive charge current, often referred to as a positron current. In a current-carrying conductor or semiconductor, one has a current of electrons traveling in one direction and simultaneously a current of holes (hole positrons) traveling in the opposite direction, but recombining.

As stated, in addition to lattice holes, there also can exist unfilled holes in the Dirac negative energy states comprising the vacuum, particularly when fields are present. In this case, it is a *negative energy* hole. A positive energy electron that falls into a Dirac sea hole will emit energy as it falls to that lower energy state. To lift one of the electrons from the Dirac sea and leave a hole, energy must therefore be added to the negative energy electron in the Dirac hole.

When fields are present, Dirac holes may exist and may move as hole current in circuits under certain conditions. The situation is complex; see Felix Finster, "Definition of the Dirac Sea in the Presence of External Fields," **Adv. Theor. Math. Phys**., Vol. 2, 1998, p. 963-985. Updated copy (version 4) is on http://xxx.lanl.gov/abs/hep-th/9705006.

When a free electron fills a positive energy hole in a lattice (positive electron energy state), this effectively disposes of both the hole and the *free* electron which is now a *bound* electron, and is called *recombination*. The electron does not disappear. In a material lattice, there is no energy radiation from this, just the disappearance of the hole and the "binding" of a free electron so that it is no longer free.

In visualizing positive hole currents, passing the hole current though a surplus of available electrons (as in a negative charge donor material) will result in "hole filling" and recombinations. One may therefore speak of disposing of unwanted hole current by recombination, and in fact this is widely accomplished in semiconductors by controlling the doping.

HOLE CONDUCTION (LATTICE)

The movement of electron vacancies (holes) in a lattice continually left behind by hopping of the electrons as they break loose from their bonded positions and move freely in an electron current.

When an electron hops out of a lattice bond, it leaves behind a bonding gap or "hole" in the positive electron energy state at that bond site, so that an extra positive charge appears there at the hole. As the electrons move in one direction in a conducting lattice, the holes move in the opposite direction in a "positive current", but at a much slower pace than the electron current moves.

HOLE CURRENT (LATTICE)

See *hole conduction (lattice)*.

HOMEOPATHY

A system of medical treatment based on the theory that certain diseases can be cured by giving very small doses of substances which in a healthy person would produce symptoms like those of the disease. (Opposed to allopathy).

Homeopathy is based upon formation and use of dimensioned potentials (particularly the potential composed of the extremely rapid "making and breaking" hydrogen bonds in a fluid) containing vacuum engines. Any material or solute, and therefore any molecule, contains its own specific vacuum engine, its own charges, and its own dimensioned potential. Dissolving the material in water, or even using a suspension of it in water, allows the bonding potential in the water to interact with the potential of the solute or suspension. Potentials superpose, and they also diffuse and mix their inner structures (vacuum engines) into each other. So the material or solute diffuses its vacuum engines into the interior of the hydrogen bonding potential, in effect ordering and templating the hydrogen bonding itself! Vigorous shaking of the suspension or solution assures that all the fluid and H-bonding potential is exposed to the solute of suspended particles, so that a thorough exchange of vacuum engines occurs. This process in homeopathy is called *potentizing*. It's actually just creating the desired internal vacuum engines in the H-bonding potential of the water. Once that's done, there's really no further need for the solute or the suspended particles. By repeatedly diluting the solution to the extreme, then one can reach a point where there is a high probability that not a single molecule of the original solute is remaining in the fluid. Yet in each dilution, shaking can be used to insure the even spread of the vacuum engines through the newly introduced H-bonding potential in the newly introduced water. At the end, there exists an altered fluid whose H-bonding potential now contains the desired vacuum engines. Drinking that water now introduces those vacuum engines into the body fluids, bloodstream, etc. The ingested dilute new vacuum engines will then diffuse through the various potentials of the body, and produce altered chemical functioning of the kind that could have been induced by the chemical or active solute material. The advantage is that the harsh material residue of the chemical or solute is not present in the body, as it is when allopathy is utilized.

HYPERFUNCTIONING

Functioning in hyperspace as opposed to 4-dimensional Minkowski space.

Higher topological functioning.

HYPERSPACE

Refers to a space of more than four dimensions, and specifically to those spatial dimensions outside the normal three.

IDENTITY OF OPPOSITES

On the boundary, A and not-A are identical. If all of a thing is collected, one reaches the boundary of that thing and it turns into its own opposite.

INERTIAL FRAME

A frame of reference in which force-free bodies move along straight lines, and the postulates of special relativity are valid.

In the new approach, this notion is extended; even in an inertial frame, force-free bodies may move along straight lines, the postulates of special relativity may remain valid, and yet the EM hidden variable may induce other changes in the usual laws of nature due to the action of hidden vacuum engines infolded in the *dimensioned* local spacetime (vacuum potential).

INFOLDED HIDDEN DYNAMICS

Refers to:

(i) Bohm's hidden variable theory and the internal dynamics of the hidden variables/entities themselves, and

(ii) to the hidden biwave pairs comprising a scalar potential, with the internal dynamics of those waves such as tuning off harmonic frequency, multiplication, variation of phasing and magnitude, etc.

Also, by Whittaker 1903 the scalar potential can be decomposed into the bidirectional wavepair set in harmonic series. By Whittaker 1904, each of the waves in a biwave pair can be further decomposed into two potentials, so each pair of waves would consist of four potentials. That is, the entire set of internal biwave pairs can be replaced by four times as many internal "partial potentials" as was the number of biwave pairs. Then Whittaker 1903 can be applied once again to break each one of those scalar potentials into new biwave pairs, and so forth and so forth. So the potential can be expressed as waves within waves within waves, or potentials within potentials within potentials, and so on. The neat thing is that each successive infolding (internesting) is a higher dimensional functioning and a higher topology. So one can build (with some little pain!) specific infolded wave patterns that will work in—say—the 7th dimension of hyperspace, or the eighth dimension, and so on. This is why I called the internal structuring of a potential (or the two potentials comprising an EM wave) *dimensioning* the potential or the wave. As a half-baked nuclear engineer whom the Army never let practice his discipline, I wanted some way to directly engineer the nucleus. *That has now been found*. Unfortunately it has also already been highly weaponized in secrecy by one or more foreign nations. In other words, one can design a signal and assemble it (with some difficulty) that will flip one quark in a nucleon in an atom. That way one can transmute an element either into the next higher element isomer or the next lower element isomer. Using a quantum potential to "transport" the necessary vacuum engines, the effect can be accomplished at a great distance, in multiple targets simultaneously, and the effect is not shieldable. "Jumps" in nuclear transmutation can also be accomplished. The migration of electrons to and from an atom (as in solution, e.g.) makes and negates ions continuously. Thus continually the external potentials and the nuclear potentials intercommunicate. This means that their vacuum engines continually diffuse. Any dimensioning of the external potentials will be passed into the nuclear potentials as a dimensioning action also. If certain conditioning vacuum engines are present in the external potentials, then the slow diffusion into the nuclear potentials begins to affect the nucleons and their interactions, the quarks comprising the nucleons, the particles such as pions continually exchanged between nucleons, etc. The mechanism for nuclear transmutations and production of new species is there! I believe, e.g., and am working to more clearly express, that the major mechanism producing the new nuclear species in cold fusion experiments just such dimensioned potentials, involving the inadvertent dimensioning of potentials comprised of the hydrogen bondings of the water and other factors.

INFOLDED REAL VECTOR COMPONENTS

Well, simply take a set of real force vectors that altogether sum to a vector zero resultant.

That "vector zero system" is a zero with respect to forced *translation* of a particle or mass. It is not an absence per se, but is the presence of specifically hidden and "infolded" real vectors. Two elephants pushing each other to a draw form such a "zero-translating" system. That "zero system" is quite different from two crickets pushing against each other to a draw! Anyone who thinks all zeros are "absences" and who thinks all zeros are equal, is invited to try standing between the crickets and observing how he feels, then standing between the elephants and see how he feels. The latter might be a real bummer. So zeros can differ! And a zero can be a presence of many real things, all still there but "infolded" and "hidden," but just the absence of any *one and only one* thing. Even in arithmetic, e.g., we are free to pull 5-3-2 right out of 0, or pull out 4-7+8-6-2+5+1+1-3-1/2-1/2 (if I got the arithmetic correct!). And so on. So we have always *used* the fact that a net zero can have a real internal composition, without detailing it exactly. We teach our schoolchildren to do it, but fail to tell them what they are doing!

When you sum EM force fields to zero, the fields are still there and real. You have altered the energy of the system or volume, and also the potential energy of the system or volume. And you have done it in specific directions, magnitudes, etc. along the "fingers" of the infolded patterns. In short, you have made a specific vacuum engine. Mass, fluid, nuclei, molecules, etc. exposed to that "conditioned vacuum potential" may well undergo physical and chemical and electrical changes. Golden once performed experiments which powerfully conditioned the local vacuum, and all clocks and watches (mechanical, electrical, etc.) in the local area were awry for four days.

INFOLDING

With reference to signals, infolding means "placing the signal or modulation or change upon one or more of the internal bidirectional wavepairs comprising the scalar potential.

Since all EM potentials ultimately represent changes to the ambient vacuum potential, one has conditioned or altered the vacuum itself when infolding is utilized. Infolding of EM signals, vectors, and directions produces *vacuum engines*. By Whittaker's principle and Bearden's corollary, these vacuum engines can be designed to affect matter—including atomic nuclei, nucleons, etc.—in any manner desired.

INFORMATION CONTENT OF THE FIELD

Russian euphemism for the structuring of the hidden longitudinal EM waves and their dynamics, that comprise any EM potential, field, or wave.

INFRASONIC

Below sonic.

Frequencies below what the ear can hear. Below about 20 Hertz.

INTERFEROMETER

An instrument in which a wave is split into two waves or beams, which after traveling over different paths are subsequently reunited and display interference.

INTERFEROMETRY

Measurement of wavelengths of light and very small distances and thicknesses.

...for determining indices of refraction, and for analyzing small parts of a spectrum by means of the interference phenomena of light.

INTERNAL SPACE

To be added.

ITERATED

Done repeatedly, like picking beans one at a time.

JOSEPHSON EFFECT

Flow of Cooper pairs (superconducting electron pairs) across a thin dielectric separating two superconducting electrons, in the absence of a voltage drop.

That is, the pair of electrons can "tunnel" through a thin insulating barrier.

JOSEPHSON JUNCTION

The thin dielectric separating two superconducting electrons, with subsequent Josephson tunneling of Cooper pairs.

JOSEPHSON TUNNELING

See *Josephson effect*.

JOULE

A measure of energy.

One joule equals one watt for one second. In physics the unit of work or energy in the MKS system, being the amount of work done by one newton acting through a distance of one meter, equal to 10,000,000 ergs.

JUNG, CARL GUSTOV

Noted Swiss psychiatrist and psychologist who founded Jungian analytical psychology, formulated the principle of synchronicity, and advanced and delineated collective unconscious mind.

From the content of his German patients, Jung predicted WW II two decades before it occurred.

KINDLING

Coherent integration (adding) of similar virtual components among the vast "noise" of dissimilar virtual components, so that the "signal-to-noise" ratio of the integrated signal steadily increases, and the integrated "observable signal" grows out of the background virtual state noise.

This "kindling" process is directly analogous to coherent integration of nondiscernible radar signals far beneath the received noise, to build and extract the real radar return signals from targets. This sort of process dramatically increases the "sensitivity" of the radar. Real, very tiny signals even 100 dB or more beneath the noise level can be retrieved in such fashion by modern radars.

Similar processes can integrate very minute signals already passed into the virtual state and presumed to be nonexistent. Usually, however, the difference frequency between two frequencies at least one harmonic interval apart must be used, considering the vacuum's virtual flux state as an isotropic nonlinear medium.

One may also hypothesize that potentials and propagating signals may decrease with distance, but are never truly "lost" in that they never reach a total zero. When they reach the quantum level, further decrease in amplitude simply results in their passing into the virtual state (subquantum level).

KIRCHHOFF'S CURRENT-LAW

At any time, the sum of the instantaneous currents flowing into a node or point in a circuit equals the sum of the instantaneous currents flowing out of that node or point.

KIRCHHOFF'S VOLTAGE LAW

At any time, the sum of all voltage rises in a closed loop circuit equals the sum of all drops in that closed loop circuit.

LAMB, WILLIS EUGENE JR.

American physicist and Nobelian who discovered the hyperfine structure of the hydrogen spectrum, and first measured the interaction of the vacuum energy that generates a change in the energy levels of the hydrogen atom, according to Dirac's theory and quantum electrodynamics.

LAMB SHIFT

A very small correction to the first excited state of the hydrogen atom due to interaction of the vacuum.

Willis Lamb experimentally confirmed this prediction of quantum electrodynamics to high accuracy.

LAMELLAR CURRENT

Current in thin layers.

Thin layers of current. Thin sheets of current.

LASER

A device that generates light in which all the photons are exactly in step and produce a coherent beam.

Laser light has one wavelength and is more easily controlled than other kinds of light. Use of a laser to perform interferometry is one way to create holograms; use of a laser to illuminate a hologram is one way to read it. Originally the word "laser" was an acronym that stood for "light amplification by stimulated emission of radiation." Note that when TiO_2 particles in suspension, with a small amount of fluorescent dye added, are weakly illuminated by a small coherent light source (a laser), a tremendous room-filling output of coherent light emission occurs, by the anti-Stokes emission effect. This is lasing without population inversion, and it is a validated and easily testable overunity process. This is the process patented by Lawandy.

LASING WITHOUT INVERSION

The amplification of coherent light in an intensely scattering medium, comprised of certain powdered laser crystals or suspensions of similar material, where a variety of phenomena such as gain narrowing and amplifying random walk of light propagating in the medium, combine to give laser emission with diffusive feedback.

Gain tends to depend on the volume of the medium, so that at a certain medium the gain in light amplification by the medium exceeds the losses, and the laser action results above this critical volume. The intensity of the light scattering (multiply reflecting) in the medium then will increase rapidly until an "explosion" of light results in an intense flash of coherent light in all directions from the medium volume.

If the excitation is still present, the process will be repeated and the energy density will again exceed the critical value, rapidly generating another intense flash of light. This process can be repeated many times, given the presence of continued excitation.

A very interesting phenomena that can occur is coherent backscattering. Here the light scatters over both a forward-time path and a time-reversed path, perhaps with each path consisting of more than 1,000 scatterings. Because of time-reversal symmetry, the two waves (forward and backward) acquire exactly the same (though random!) phase. So the two waves after all this 1,000 scatterings on their paths, meet and interfere constructively in the direction back toward the exciting light source.

In theory the mean free path can be made shorter and shorter, so that all the light would be trapped inside the medium. This is called Anderson localization, and it has been reported in the literature; see D.S. Wiersma, P. Bartolini, A. Lagendiji, and R. Righini, "Localization of light in a disordered medium," **Nature**, Vol. 390, 1997, p. 671; John Sajeev, "Frozen light," *ibid*., p. 661-662.

This work grew out of original work called out by Letokhov but largely ignored for more than two decades.

References: D. Wiersma and A. Lagendijk, "Laser action in very white paint," **Physics World**, Jan. 1997, p. 33-37; — "Light diffusion with gain and random lasers," **Physical Review E54**, 1996, p. 4256; N.M. Lawandy et al., "Laser action in strongly scattering media," **Nature**, Vol. 368, 1994, p. 436; V.S. Letokhov, Generation of light by a scattering medium with negative resonance absorption," **Sov. Phys. JETP**, Vol. 26, 1968, p. 835.

Note that we have nominated a version of this process, together with consideration of the erroneously discarded Heaviside nondiverged energy flow component, as the fundamental mechanism proposed to be involved in gamma ray bursters, x-ray bursters, and in some gamma ray and x-ray flashes associated with atmospheric phenomena on earth in thunderstorms, etc. We also nominated the missing Heaviside energy flow component as the agent accounting for the excess gravity (some 90% of the total gravity) in the arms of spiral galaxies that hole those arms intact so they do not fly apart. See T.E. Bearden, "Dark Matter or Dark Energy?", **Journal of New Energy,** 4(4), Spring 2000, p. 4-11 (also available on http://www.cheniere.org); — "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," **Proceedings of Congress 2000**, St. Petersburg, Russia, Vol. 1, July 2000 , p. 86-98. Also published in **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23. Also carried on DoE open website http://www.ott.doe.gov/papersbooks.html and on http://www.cheniere.org.

LAW OF PHYSICS

A restriction placed upon the physical mechanisms that can occur under certain broad assumptions as to the background situation and environment.

Actually, in nature there are no such rigidly fixed "laws"; these are only man's synthesis for the behavior of large classes of systems under very general conditions. Any "law of physics" can be violated if the conditions contained in its assumptions are violated. Conservation laws are often touted as "laws of physics." Actually, the conservation laws assume a closed system or one in equilibrium, and a linear spacetime (Lorentz frame). If either or both of these assumptions is locally violated, any or all of the conservation laws can be violated locally, even though the overall global conservation is still upheld. Quite simply, in that case one has opened the system (broken symmetry). In particle physics, broken symmetry already results in violation of one or more of the conservation laws. In leading Russian physics journals, papers are regularly published containing unrestricted general relativity with concomitant violation of any and all conservation laws.

LAWANDY PATENTS

Patents covering and related to anti-Stokes emission (excess emission of energy) in strongly scattering, optically active media such as TiO2 particles in suspension.

More energy is emitted than one must input to stimulate the effect. It is being hailed as a new form of lasing, without the requirement for population inversion.

LETOKHOV, V. S.

Russian pioneer in excess emission phenomena from stimulated media.

LETOKHOV EFFECT

The excess emission (overunity emission of energy) phenomena in strongly scattering, optically active media, usually referred to as "negative absorption of the medium".

For an overview, see V. S. Letokhov, “Stimulated emission of an ensemble of scattering particles with negative absorption,” **ZhETF Plasma**, 5(8), Apr. 15, 1967, p. 262-265; —“Generation of light by a scattering medium with negative resonance absorption,” **Sov. Phys. JETP**, 26(4), Apr. 1968, p. 835-839; — “Laser Maxwell’s Demon,” **Contemporary Physics**, 36(4), 1995, p. 235-243.

LOCALITY

Characteristic where interactions are local in spacetime.

LOCALIZED

Confined to a small region of a large system rather than being extended through the system or at a distance.

LOCAL VIRTUAL PHOTON FLUX OF VACUUM

Refers to a local region of the vacuum, which also refers to the vacuum flux density of that region.

LONGITUDINAL COMPONENT

In EM waves, the longitudinal component of the fields along the direction of travel,

...as opposed to the transverse components at right angles to the direction of travel.

LONGITUDINAL E-FIELD

We may divide any electrical field into two components, a transverse component and a longitudinal component.

Of course one or the other may be a zero vector.

LONGITUDINAL GRADIENT

Compression wave gradients (differences) in density or pressure,

...considered in a direction from their origin along the direction of primary movement, vs. transverse waves, which act perpendicular to that direction.

LONGITUDINAL INTERIOR WAVE

In conventional theory, the electric portion of the EM wave is a transverse field oscillation, and the longitudinal component is essentially zero.

In the new "infolded" wave approach, there is no overall transverse gradient in the vacuum potential, but there is an infolded longitudinal gradient which oscillates "inside the vacuum potential." This is rather like a "pressure wave" transmitted under water, without causing a surface wave involving physical upheaval and fall-off of the water. In EM, by analogy the speed of the "bulk upheaval" transverse wave is nominally c, the speed of light in vacuum [but see discussion of galloping waves, for what really happens!]. The speed of the pressure wave, under water, may be very much greater than c, because it is a special "tunneling" process and it also involves the galloping wave effect. Experimental measurement of superluminal tunneling velocities—such as more than 4c—are already well-known in the literature.

To better visualize this "pressure wave," consider that it is like a sort of "velocity modulation" upon the edge of the conventionally-visualized plane wave front of a traveling transverse wave, except now the plane itself does not move. All the succeeding planes are "bumped" by the velocity modulation of one plane, and so the velocity modulation propagates through (inside) the vacuum potential as a modulated pressure wave, without transverse change of the potential.

Now we have a very special medium! It consists of bidirectional EM wave pairs, one passing through the other. In such a case, it is already known that the speed of a "planar wave front" in the superposition and resulting interference of two oppositely moving waves can in fact greatly exceed the speed of light momentarily, then slow dramatically below than the speed of light, etc., so long as the average velocity is c. This is called the galloping wave effect. [E.g., see William G. Harter et al., "Galloping waves and their relativistic properties, **American Journal of Physics**, 53(7), July 1985, p. 671-679.]. Since the plane wavefront within the interior *can* in fact vary its velocity, we are quite free to use this "velocity pulse modulation" effect of wavefront speed variation, to place signal intelligence upon the planar wave front speed variations. So we can transmit hidden pressure waves with intelligence on them, through the interior of the vacuum potential. *Further, the restriction to an average velocity of c does not have to apply, and the planar pressure pulses can be transmitted much faster than c*. This is the basis of the work Fogal and I are struggling with, in order to achieve superluminal communication. It is also what we have been struggling with in an effort to come up with a communication system that can propagate infolded signals inside the H-bonding potential of the ocean itself, so that high-data-rate communications with deep submarines could be utilized, at any distance, and the huge, gawky, frightfully expensive, and environment-affecting ELF systems be done away with. We also think it should eventually be possible to develop an underwater radar type of system, but it's far too early at this point to try to conceptualize just exactly how it would work.

LONGITUDINAL WAVE

A "pressure" type of wave, similar to sound, in which the vibrations are along the direction of travel of the wave.

Hence, a wave composed of alternating densifications and rarefactions, where we focus upon the longitudinal component of the changes. In the past we have used the term "scalar waves" to imply longitudinal standing waves, such as in one infolded Stoney-Whittaker wavepair inside the scalar potential. In classical EM theory, the Poynting vector predicts no longitudinal wave of energy from a time-varying, electrically charged source. In fact, even in the ordinary theory, an exact solution of the problem does allow this longitudinal wave, as shown by Keech and Corum, **International Journal of Theoretical Physics**, 20(1), 1981, pp. 63-68. Conventionally, as explained elsewhere in this glossary, the classical electromagnetic wave is modeled as a vector string wave, comprised of transverse vibrations on implicitly assumed material taut strings in the vacuum. In the new approach, such transverse vector force field waves (Hertz waves) do not exist *as such* in vacuum; instead, two coupled, dynamic scalar potentials exist there. The **E** and **B** fields are formed and exist as the these potentials and their gradient coupling to spinning charged detecting mass particles.

LONGITUDINALLY

Of or in length. Running or placed or operating or changing lengthwise. Opposed to transverse.

LORENTZ, HENDRIK ANTOON

Renowned Dutch physicist and Nobelist, 1853-1928, who developed the Lorentz transformations and Fitzgerald-Lorentz contraction.

He shared the Nobel Prize for discovering the Zeeman effect.

LORENTZ INVARIANCE

An inertial frame is independent of the velocity of the frame relative to any other frame.

LORENTZ INVARIANCE PRINCIPLE

The principle that the laws of physics are the same in all reference frames.

LORENTZ REGAUGING

Changing the two potentials in the Maxwell-Heaviside equations in potential form so that the resulting equations have the variables separated.

An unfortunate effect is that this discards all Maxwellian systems far from equilibrium in their vacuum exchange, hence discards all permissible Maxwellian COP>1.0 systems.

LORENTZ SYMMETRY

Referring to the symmetrical regauging by Lorentz of Maxwell's equations.

LORENZ, LUDWIG VALENTIN

Scientist who first changed Maxwell's equations—two years after their publication in 1865—by (effectively) symmetrically regauging them, thereby unwittingly discarding all Maxwellian systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium with the active vacuum.

See L. V. Lorenz, "On the identity of the vibrations of light with electrical currents," Philosophical Magazine, Vol. 34, 1867, p. 287-301. In this paper Lorenz gave essentially what today is called the Lorentz symmetrical regauging.

Comment: (gratefully received from T. Barrett) This paper gave f(t-r/c) functions. Fitzgerald said that Lorenz's functions were essentially the same as his, and Fitzgerald became a leading proponent of "retarded potentials". But it is believed that Fitzgerald was unaware of Lorenz's work until the 1880's, so he is given credit for parallel development. Some people talk of Fitzgerald-Lorenz functions. This is a regauging, but the term "gauge" (inspired by railroad gauges) was first introduced by Hermann Weyl in the 1900s. He used it for a change in length and was shot down by Einstein's theory—Weyl's theory was not relativistic. The idea resurfaced in the 1920s when quantum theory was being formulated, but this time it meant "change in phase" and not "change in length".

Comment by T.E.B.: Thus "Lorentz" regauging of Maxwell's equations really was first done by Lorenz in 1967. However, not too much attention was paid to L. V. Lorenz' work (e.g., by Fitzgerald). When H. A. Lorentz later used symmetrical regauging (essentially Lorenz' regauging), his influence was so great that it was adopted straightaway and has remained adopted to this day.

LOW ENERGY NUCLEAR REACTION (LENR)

Cold fusion, or the anomalous transmutations of elements which occur in certain electrolytes with specially prepared palladium electrodes.

The transmutations occur even though in conventional theory there is insufficient energy to accomplish them.

Conventional science has rather vehemently attacked cold fusion and many of the cold fusion scientists, even though there are now hundreds of successful experiments in multiple laboratories throughout the world.

In our view, once the properly-prepared palladium lattices are loaded with positive ions, the formation of temporary, fleeting time-reversal zones in the electrolyte temporarily reverses the law of attraction and repulsion of charges. Thus H+ ions, e.g., may attract each other in even numbers (opposite numbers are forbidden by the Pauli exclusion principle), so closely that each enters the strong (nuclear) force region of the other, so that the group becomes a quasi-nucleus. Note that the gluons are partially "unglued" by the TRZ formation, and so the preferred method of "decay" of the anomalous TRZ state as the surrounding electrolyte ions move to negate it, is by flipping of a quark. One D+ ion coupled to one H+ ion, e.g., when attracted into a quasi-nucleus in a TRZ, may decay into tritium by flipping one quark and changing one of the protons into a neutron. Two H+ ions may decay into deuterium (D+) by flipping one quark and turning an H+ into a neutron. Two D+ ions may simply "tighten further" into a real nucleus as the TRZ decays, and result in an alpha particle (helium nucleus). The TRZ hypothesis does precisely explain the most important reactions that are experimentally shown to occur. For more on this hypothesis, see T. E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves," **Explore**, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16; — ., "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves," Journal of New Energy, 3(2/3), 1998, p. 12-28.

MAGNETIC DIPOLE

Paired north and south magnetic poles of equal strength over microscopic or macroscopic distance.

MAGNETIC INDUCTION

The act of a change in magnetic field producing an electric field at right angles, which in turn produces electron flow.

MAGNETIC SPIN

Refers to the intrinsic angular momentum, known as spin, of electrons, protons, and neutrons, etc.

The electrons combined in an atom or ion have a resultant angular momentum, that is the combined intrinsic spin of the electrons and the angular momentum due to their motion around the nucleus. There is also a magnetic moment associated with this angular momentum (spin) whenever it is nonzero. Therefore atoms or ions with nonzero spin are *magnetic* atoms or ions. This is often loosely referred to as "magnetic spin." It is actually the magnetic moment of nonzero spin.

MAGNETOELECTRONICS

New microelectronic components which exploit the spin of the electron rather than its charge.

References: A Barthelemy *et al*., "Giant Steps with Tiny Magnets," **Physics World**, Nov. 1994, p. 34-38; G. Prinz, "Magnetoelectronics," **Science**, Vol. 282, 1998, p. 1660.

MAGNETORESISTANCE

A change in electrical resistivity in a material when a magnetic field is applied to the material.

MAGNETORESISTANCE, COLOSSAL

A very large change in electrical resistance observed in the manganese perovskite materials when a magnetic field is applied to them. The effect in these materials is the largest magnetoresistance effect known at present.

See N. A. Babushkina *et al*., "Metal-insulator transition induced by oxygen isotope exchange in the magnetoresistive perovskite manganites," **Nature**, Vol. 31, 1998, p. 159; L. I. Balcells *et al*., "High-field magnetoresistance at interfaces in manganese perovskites," **Phys. Rev**. **B**, Vol. 58, 1998, p. R14697; M. Blamire *et. al*., "Understanding and utilizing colossal magnetoresistance materials," **Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. A**., Vol. 356, 1998, p. 1469-1712.

MAGNETOSTATIC SCALAR POTENTIAL

Roughly, the "pole strength" differential between the two poles of a magnetic dipole.

Anyone who wishes may polish this definition.

MASSLESS DISPLACEMENT CURRENTS

Currents without mass.

Examples in the standard theory include $d\phi/dt$, $d\mathbf{E}/dt$, $d\mathbf{P}/dt$, $d\mathbf{B}/dt$, etc.

MATTER

Highly condensed 3-spatial energy, compressed by the factor c^2 …

and with the observation process d/dt having been applied to the fundamental masstime entity to provide mass as a frozen snapshot. Matter, of course, has internal structure, order and organization, and dynamics. All matter is in a continuous energetic exchange with its vacuum (4-spatial) environment.

MAXWELL, JAMES CLERK

Brilliant scientist who first formulated the unified theory of electricity and magnetism.

James Clerk Maxwell was born on June 13, 1831 in Edinburgh, Scotland. In 1847 he entered the University of Edinburgh, then transferred to Cambridge in the fall of 1850. After graduation, he stayed on at Cambridge in a research position. He was elected a Fellow of Trinity College and placed on the staff of college lecturers. In 1856 he returned to Scotland, where he took up a Chair of natural Philosophy at Marishal College, Aberdeen. In autumn, 1860 he took a new position as Chair and Professor of Natural Philosophy and Astronomy at King's College, London (a position he held until 1865, at which time he resigned). Maxwell was financially independent. He was elected to the Royal Society in 1861, while at King's College. From 1865 to 1871 he resided at his ancestral Scottish country home, Glenlair, developing his major ideas into book form. Maxwell returned to Cambridge in 1871, where he became the first holder of the Cavendish Chair of Experimental Physics. There he also supervised the construction and operation of Cavendish Laboratory. His treatise on electromagnetism appeared in 1873. He held his position at Cambridge until he died on Nov. 5, 1879 at age 48, of a form of stomach cancer—the same ailment that had killed his mother when he was a child. [Thanks to **Encyclopaedia Britannica**!]

MAXWELL (UNIT)

Unit of magnetic flux, in the cgs system.

MAXWELL'S ELECTRODYNAMICS

Maxwell's electrodynamics is Maxwell's equations.

MAXWELLIAN SYSTEM

Any physical or electromagnetic system whose electrodynamic operations obey James Clerk Maxwell's electrodynamics model.

The term is usually applied with respect to those systems which obey a highly reduced subset of Maxwell's after the Lorentz regauging of the Maxwell-Heaviside equations. This subset is now inappropriately referred to as "Maxwell's equations". This is unfortunate. As a result, today many scientists and most engineers no longer understand that Maxwell's theory—when embedded in a higher topology algebra—permits a vast richness of additional EM systems and behaviors, including full unified field theory operations. In the standard U(1) gauge symmetry electrodynamics, all these higher symmetry functions and systems are excluded *a priori*. From our view, this is particularly sad since these arbitrary reductions of Maxwell's theory arbitrarily excluded all EM systems far from equilibrium in their exchange with the active vacuum. Hence almost all scientists and engineers believe it is against the very laws of nature to propose an electrical power system that produces more energy out —and more work in the load—than the energy input made by the operator himself. This sad error has resulted in (1) crippled electrical power systems that extract their output energy from the vacuum but kill themselves faster than they power their loads, (2) the giant pollution of the earth, (3) extraordinary energy costs, (4) struggles and wars over oil and energy resources, and (5) the looming giant economic collapse of the economies of many nations. Further, unless this latter facet is checked, it may also lead to (6) the unleashing of all the weapons of mass destruction in the arsenals of many nations, destroying all civilization and much of the biosphere.

McCREA

To be added.

MICHELSON, ALBERT ABRAHAM

German-born American physicist who invented an interferometer (Michelson interferometer) named after him. Michelson used his interferometer in a renowned experiment designed to measure the velocity of the earth through the ether, which would produce a shift in his interferometer pattern. No such shift was observed, which indicated the absence of an ether wind and was largely responsible for the downfall of the concept of the material ether which had been assumed previously.

Reference: Albert A. Michelson and Edward Morley, "Influence of Motion of the Medium on the Velocity of Light," **American Journal of Science**, Vol. 31, 1886, p. 377-386; — "On the Relative motion of the Earth and the Luminiferous Ether," **ibid.**, Vol. 34, 1887, p. 333-345.

MIND

From the medical view, with thanks to **Webster's Medical Desk Dictionary**, Merriam-Webster Inc., Springfield, Massachusetts, 1986: (1) The element or complex of elements in an individual that feels, perceives, thinks, wills, and especially reasons; (2) the conscious mental events and capabilities in an organism, (3) the organized conscious and unconscious adaptive mental activity of an organism.

See an extended discussion of *mind* under *energy*.

MIND-BODY COUPLING

To be added.

MIND-MATTER INTERACTION

The n-space interaction between the time-like mind and its time-like operations and the 3-spatial physical body and its 3-space operations. To first order, we may treat these interactions in four dimensions.

MIND OPERATIONS

To be added.

MOTION

To be added.

MOTIONLESS ELECTROMAGNETIC GENERATOR (MEG)

Transformer-like COP>1.0 electrical power generator invented by Bearden, Kenny, Hayes, Moore, and Patrick which powers the transformer core with a permanent magnet, but separates the curled magnetic vector potential A (the magnetic field B) from the uncurled magnetic vector potential A, so that the magnetic field flux is retained in the core while the A-potential is replenished outside the core and adjacent to it.

The overunity mechanism is thus provided by a version of the Aharonov-Bohm experiment, which proves that this splitting of the A-potential does occur and that the uncurled A-potential will interact energetically with electrons. In short, by "splitting the potential" and potentializing two paths to the same energy density as the original unsplit potential, the MEG doubles the available potential energy available via the permanent magnet dipole's broken 3-symmetry in the active vacuum. Both the curled A-potential (magnetic field) inside the core and the uncurled A-potential outside the core interact simultaneously with the output coils when pulsed. Thus the output coils "doubly interact" instead of singly interacting. This "double-dipping" of available energy flow allows permissible COP>1.0, since the system is far from equilibrium with the active vacuum exchange.

Pulsing applies the Lenz law effect to both the split potentials, further increasing the energy density of the two interactions with the output coils. The MEG nominally exhibits from COP = 1.7 to COP = 10, using two input coils.

See M.W. Evans, P.K. Anastasovski, T.E. Bearden et al., "Classical Electrodynamics Without the Lorentz Condition: Extracting Energy from the Vacuum," **Optik** 111(6), 2000, p. 246-248; — "Inconsistencies of the Maxwell-Heaviside Theory of Electrodynamics: The Aharonov-Bohm Effect," **Journal of New Energy**, 4(3), Winter 1999,p. 236-240; — "Vacuum Energy Flow and Poynting Theorem from Topology and Gauge Theory," submitted to **Physica Scripta** (in review); — "The Aharonov-Bohm Effect as the Basis of Electromagnetic Energy Inherent in the Vacuum," submitted to **Optik** (in review), — "Explanation of the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator with O(3) Electrodynamics, **Foundations of Physics Letters**, 2001 (in press). See also T.E. Bearden, "Energy from the Active Vacuum: The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator," in M.W. Evans (Ed.), **Contemporary Optics and Electrodynamics**, Wiley, 2001, 3 vols. (in press), comprising a Special Topic issue as vol. 114, I. Prigogine and S.A. Rice (series eds), ***Advances in Chemical Physics***, Wiley.

MULTICOLLECTION

Multiple collection of the same energy flow, by rerouting the passed Poynting energy back around to the collectors for another pass by them, with additional collection.

A common means of "returning" the Poynting flow for additional collection is retroreflection, as in phase conjugate reflection.

Since a nominal energy collection fraction on a single pass is only about 10^{-13}, a great many re-passes of the same energy can be returned. Work is done on the collector in each pass. One joule of energy can actually perform many joules of work; this is a change to the usual statement of the work-energy theorem, which assumes single pass, single collection only.

MULTIPASS RETROREFLECTION

Iteratively retroreflecting the same Poynting energy flow, each time it impinges on and passes by an intercepting collector, so that multiple passes of the same energy flow are made onto and by the collector.

More and more of the passing enormous energy is collected as more and more passes by are made. The collected energy is then dissipated as work in the circuit or device. Such processing can allow overunity EM circuits and devices.

MULTIPASSES

Multiple passes. See multipass retroreflection.

NANOTECHNOLOGY

The fabrication of devices with atomic or molecular precision, to produce operating devices with minimum feature sizes less than 100 nanometers.

Often described as a marriage between chemistry and engineering. The self-assembling of the units is referred to as *molecular manufacturing*, and the devices are built one atom or molecule at a time with programmed nanoscopic arms. As occurred with the modern machine and technology age, the first requirement is to develop the tools that do the working, and the "tools that build the tools." That fundamental work is off the ground and running already.

Nanomanufacturing plants capable of manufacturing bulk materials or arbitrary structures with atomic precision are envisioned, with almost every atom being placed precisely as desired.

Nanotechnology may well produce the next great scientific revolution. As an example, nanobots have been visualized that will circulate in a human body's bloodstream and specifically attack cancer cells. Nanobots for cleaning up air and water pollution are possible. Food synthesis is envisioned since the technology provides the ability to combine molecules directly.

As with all technologies, the ethics lies in the hands of the system designer and the user. Increased technology always allows greater use for good and greater use for bad purposes. Because of the extraordinary "evil uses" that can be employed in the use of nanobots, Bill Joy, chief scientist of Sun Microsystems, recommends no further development of nanotechnology and no further research. He stated,*"... we have the possibility not just of weapons of mass destruction but of knowledge-enable mass destruction… hugely amplified by the power of self-replication… we are on the cusp of the further protection of extreme evil…"*

Joy's fears are well-founded. Already the union of artificial intelligence with self-replicating nanobots is foreseen. If that union is successful, one can foresee the unleashing of what can only be called "species" of self-replicating, smart nanobots bent on the mass destruction of humanity in various ways.

Also, contrast the nanobots to our discussion of even more advanced nanotechnology of causal system robots (CSRs) using functioning system of causal fields (sets of longitudinal EM waves and their dynamics, prior to having interacted with charged mass, and thence being systems that are functioning sets of spacetime curvatures). We have already survived one massive world-wide insertion of an armada of such CSRs—fortunately first generation systems and with no countermeasures, so they were easily detected and destroyed. We may not survive the next such insertion and attack, as the maturity of the CSRs increases.

Considering the usual focus of governments and human control systems, my prediction is that *detrimental, self-replicating, smart* nanobots for use in war, surprise strategic attack, and mass destruction of human targets is already on the early planning boards. The obvious war applications of nanotechnology will advance faster than the peaceful applications, behind a public screen of simpler benevolent developments. This is almost certain, since the lead time for maturing the nanotechnology is from 10 to 20 years. This long lead time rules out most private capital ventures of substantial magnitude. It results in the requirement for government funding, just as development of the atomic bomb was government funded. As a nanotechnology "arms race" begins and heats up, one will see the equivalent of new but hidden "Manhattan Projects" in specialized mass

destruction weapons nanotechnology. Rather substantial funding of nanotechnology research and development by several nations is already a fact.

Unethical aspects aside, the potential for useful and benevolent purposes of nanotechnology is very great. The development in this new field is now beginning to escalate almost exponentially, year by year, funded primarily by governments and to a more limited extent by private companies.

Reference: David Cook, Jessica Voorhees, and Brian Valz, "Nanotechnology: The Coming Molecular Revolution," available on website http://nanotech.about.com.

NEGATIVE ABSORPTION OF THE MEDIUM

Excess emission from a medium, as in the Letokhov work and in Bohren's experiment. The excess energy is received from the vacuum interaction.

NEGATIVE RESISTOR

Any component or function or process that freely receives energy from outside the system in unusable or disordered form and outputs that energy in usable, ordered form inside the system, where that is the net function performed.

We specifically do not include "differential" negative resistors such as the tunnel diode, thyristor, and magnetron which dissipate and disorder more energy from the system, overall, than they order and furnish to the system in their negative resistance regime.

NEGENTROPIC

Functioning to produce or involve negentropy.

Reordering previously scattered energy without requiring the operator or experimenter to input energy to do the reordering work (an example is passive retroreflection of scattered EM energy).

NEGENTROPIC ENGINEERING

Expending a little bit of energy to form a dipole or dipolarity, and then intercepting, collecting, and using some of the enormous EM energy freely extracted by the dipole from the vacuum indefinitely, without using any of the extracted EM energy to scatter the charges in the dipole and destroy the dipole, thereby shutting of the vacuum's furnishing of copious free energy.

NEWTONIAN 3RD LAW

For every action there is an equal and opposite reaction.

This law should be extended and restated something like this: "for every action there is an opposite and equal reaction if the causative mechanism of the reaction is allowed to occur and not first redirected away from its target." An example of a violation of Newton's third law as usually stated, is provided by the emission of a phase conjugate replica wave from a phase conjugate mirror material. No matter how powerfully pumped, the PCM does not recoil. The reason is that the antiwave cause of Newtonian third law recoil was intercepted by nonlinear multiwave interaction before it could reach its target nuclei, and rediverted away from the atom and on out of the material. Since the causative mechanism for Newtonian recoil did not occur, the PCM did not recoil.

NEWTONIAN RECOIL

As used in the paper, refers to Newton's third law reaction created as the recoil of the nucleus of an atom which absorbs an incoming EM longitudinal wave, or emits one.

NEWTON'S THIRD LAW

For every action there is an opposite and equal reaction.

In Maxwell's electrodynamics, Newton's third law is missing. It is missing because of the coarseness of the modeling which Maxwell was forced to use. Maxwell's seminal paper was read in 1864 and published in 1865. At the time, neither the electron nor the atom had been discovered, much less the nucleus of the atom. A molecule was just a blob with no structure. Electricity was considered to be a thin material fluid, flowing through the wires much like water through a pipe. In fact, Maxwell actually wrote a material fluid flow theory, since hydrodynamics was developed at the time.

So there was, at the time, no notion of the Drude electron gas in a wire and the positively charged nuclei in the atoms in the wire. So there was no notion of two oppositely charged entities in the conductor, both reacting to any EM field entering from space and interacting with the wire.

Further, Newton's third law had always been used mystically without any known cause. It was experimentally established that the reaction occurred, but scientists were forced to just assume its occurrence.

Consequently, Maxwell wrote equations for the reaction of a unitary electric fluid in the conductors. He knew that the wire recoiled, but wrote no equations containing the cause of Newton's third law reaction.

What really happens in the wire is that both the Drude electrons rearrange their positioning vis a vis the lattice, resulting in an apparent current. The actual movement (drift velocity) of the electrons down the wire is very slow, in a nominal case being a few inches per hour. The electrons, having spin, act as little gyros so to speak, longitudinally restrained by the repulsion of the electrons ahead. So the electrons precess laterally, and spend most of their movement in lateral precession movement. This alone proves that the perturbing force is longitudinal, as indeed does Whittaker's decomposition of the scalar potential into longitudinal EM waves. The gradient of the scalar potential (the E-field) is also such a decomposition. But the electron precession waves—which is what our instruments measure in the wire—are indeed lateral waves, in general consonance with Faraday's notion that the force field lines were physical and like taut strings. Maxwell merely assumed Faraday's notion, to give us the transverse EM wave in space. Consequently, the old electrodynamics envisioned that fluid vibrations (ether vibrations) from space had been intercepted by the wire to shake the electric fluid accordingly. And since that electric fluid obviously shook laterally, that "proved" that the waves in spacetime were lateral "plucked taut string" type waves. Actually it proved no such thing, because they were measuring electron precession waves.

The positive nuclei usually have a m/q ratio several hundred thousand times the m/q ratio of an equal charge of electrons. Hence the massive nuclei also react to the field interaction, and move very slightly in the opposite sense from the electrons. That reaction is ignored in Maxwell's general equations, though when the equations are applied, they require that nuclei movement.

In short, the electrons precess and the nuclei recoil oppositely, and that is the generation of Newton's third law reaction.

When we excite a wire antenna with a wave excitation, we produce both electron precession waves and nuclear recoil waves in the nuclei. These two waves are of equal energy, though the nuclei waves are very highly damped in magnitude because of the

high m/q ratio of the nuclei. Nonetheless, each of these "lateral" waves slaps the vacuum potential with *identical energy*. So two equal waves of spacetime curvature occur. I can be seen that the net vacuum wave is actually a longitudinal EM wave, composed of waves of vacuum (spacetime) energy rarefaction and densification. Electrodynamicists, considering the vacuum to be filled with a material ether, used the "effect" wave in matter as the cause wave. Hence they used a transverse EM wave in spacetime, when indeed the spacetime wave is and always was a longitudinal EM wave, just as Tesla insisted.

Maxwell's equations are based primarily on the interaction of field and single charge. Actually, the reaction is always between the field and a dipole. Even when the field interacts with an "isolated charge", there are clustering virtual charges of opposite sign around the "isolated" charge so that the "isolated charge" is actually a set of composite dipoles, where each dipole consists of a virtual charge of opposite sign and a differential piece of the isolated observable charge. So the Newtonian third law reaction is also there with an isolated charge, but occurs in the vacuum itself, resulting in vacuum polarization.

Nonetheless, the "transverse EM wave in vacuum" notion is so embedded in electrodynamics that we seem to be stuck with it. It means, however, that the "field in space" used in electrodynamics must be regarded as only a sort of "convenient transfer function" and not a real transverse oscillation entity. This of course accords with Feynman and Wheeler's pointing out that only the potential for the EM wave exists in space, in case a charge is brought in to interact with its gradients.

And needless to say, since the vacuum is a big potential and only potentials and potential changes can exist in it, then Whittaker's 1903 paper decomposing the scalar potential into longitudinal EM waves is paramount and decisive. EM waves in the vacuum a priori must be longitudinal waves, because they are only the changes to the vacuum potential. And that potential at each and every point, changes and all, decomposes into longitudinal EM waves in 3-space with convergent longitudinal EM waves incoming from the time domain.

NISBET

To be added.

NON-ABELIAN ELECTRODYNAMICS

To be added.

NONLINEAR MATERIAL

A substance whose optical properties vary with the intensity of the light.

Most optical substances are very weakly nonlinear, but a great deal of research has been exerted to find materials with stronger nonlinearities. Also, a material which creates and emits the fundamental and additional harmonic frequencies when illuminated with a single frequency. Many nonlinear materials also weakly produce time-reversed (phase conjugate) fundamentals and/or harmonics when illuminated with a fundamental frequency. Such a nonlinear material that creates time reversed waves (phase conjugate replica waves) is said to function as a *phase conjugate mirror*. The phase conjugate replica reappears in space back along the path in space—even through a highly distorting medium—where the input stimulus (signal wave) has traveled or is traveling.

Thus the phase conjugate replica or time-reversed wave normally backtracks its signal wave stimulus to the distant source of that signal wave, even hundreds or thousands of miles away. This "crawfishing" and "concentrating" characteristic is also known as *retroreflection*. Note that an ordinary EM wave *diverges* as a function of the radius traveled away from its emission source, while a time-reversed or phase conjugate replica wave will *converge* as a function of the radius traveled away from its emission source (the mirror), if its stimulus signal wave was emitted from a distant point source. Ideally, a phase conjugate mirror produces a single time-reversed wave in addition to the input signal wave. By stressing *(pumping)* the mirror with the input of two additional opposing waves (ideally orthogonal to the input or *signal wave*), the phase conjugate replica wave output by the mirror is amplified, and may contain up to all the energy in the pumping waves.

NON SEQUITUR

A conclusion or inference not following from the original argument or premise.

NONEQUILIBRIUM THERMODYNAMICS

Colloquial term referring to the new thermodynamics of self-organizing systems and structures in disequilibrium with their environment.

Since the 1960s, there has emerged in physics (and in thermodynamics!) a surprising new area: the physics of far-from-equilibrium systems and the self-organization and large-scale ordering of such systems. E.g., a single Bénard cell (a particular self-organizing circulation structure in convection-type systems), may involve the coherent behavior of some 10^{21} molecules, in a region of convection where one would classically expect only randomness. These new physics and thermodynamics interactions are surprisingly being found in a very wide variety of systems and phenomena, including living systems and nonliving systems. The phenomena of interest include dissipative systems in disequilibrium with their environment, but with stability of their own systems and forms. Open systems in disequilibrium with their environment can permissibly achieve COP>1.0, and they can exhibit local negentropy. The physics and thermodynamics of such systems is still rapidly developing. For a good overview, see Gregoire Nicolis, "Physics of far-from-equilibrium systems and self-organization," in **The New Physics**, edited by Paul Davies, Cambridge University Press, 1989, p. 316-347. For a full technical presentation, see G. Nicolis and I. Prigogine, **Self-Organization in Nonequilibrium Systems**, Wiley, New York, 1977.

NONLINEAR MATERIAL

In physics, any substance whose response to an external causative or influencing agent is not proportional to the magnitude of the causative agent or influence.

NONLINEAR OPTICAL FUNCTIONING (NLO FUNCTIONING)

Functioning in a manner prescribed by nonlinear optics and quantum optics,

...particularly with respect to time-reversal effects, use of phase conjugate mirrors, phase conjugate reflection, and pumping for amplified phase conjugate reflection.

To quote Knight, "A phase conjugate mixing device has remarkable optical properties: perfect retroreflection, the complete cancellation of optical aberrations and inhomogeneities in wavefronts, and the ability to reverse an optical beam and return it to its source."

NONLINEAR PHASE CONJUGATE OPTICS

See *phase conjugate optics*.

NONLOCALIZATION

Producing or rendering an effect or effect-producing agent at a distance, rather than at the immediate location of the effector.

Extended throughout a large region or system, or to a distant part of a large region or system, rather than being confined to a small region of the large region or system.

NON-RIEMANNIAN (GEOMETRY)

Riemannian geometry is the geometry of Riemannian manifolds;

i.e., manifolds having an infinitesimal squared distance ds that is everywhere positive. A non-Riemannian geometry violates this property. [A manifold is a topological space with certain technical characteristics.]

NUCLEONS

Name for the neutrons or the protons in a nucleus. In the nucleus, the neutrons and protons are continually changing one into the other by exchange of the charge.

O(3) ELECTRODYNAMICS

To be added.

OPEN SYSTEM

A system that communicates with its environment, and exchanges energy, matter, or both between system and environment.

The system may be in equilibrium with that exchange, so that it effectively does not retain and utilize received environmental energy to power loads or accomplish external work. Note that it may in fact receive and store excess energy from the environment, or give up energy to the environment, and then remain in equilibrium under its new potential energy conditions. That is, the system may asymmetrical regauge itself but not utilize any of the regauging energy to accomplish external work. When potential is applied to an electromagnetic system, the system is similarly asymmetrical regauged and its potential energy is increased. However, if the system then destroys its source of regauging potential energy faster than it powers its load, it is said to symmetrically regauge itself when discharging its freely received excitation energy.

The system may be far from equilibrium in its energetic exchange with its environment, and if it asymmetrically discharges its freely received excitation energy, it can exhibit COP>1.0. In that case the system effectively retains and utilizes some of its freely received environmental energy to power loads or accomplish external work, and the operator himself does not have to furnish that part of the energy dissipated as useful work.

OPTICAL SWITCHING

Refers to switching of optical signals, or switching using optical frequency switching techniques, components, and circuits.

ORTHODOX TRANSISTORS

Ordinary transistors in use today.

Such transistors will not perform the Fogal semiconductor special functions.

ORTHOGONAL ROTATION

Simply speaking, a rotation from one direction to a direction at right angles to it.

The Lorentz transform of special relativity, e.g., is a formula for the rotation of an object and all its parts away from its line of motion, as a function of the object's velocity, in a direction toward the time axis. The speed c just represents a full orthogonal turn, so that the intersection of the object with the observer 3-space, along the original line of motion, is zero.

To the observer, the three dimensional object (at speeds less than c) has become a two-dimensional plane moving at speed c. In a space of more than 4 dimensions, the orthorotation may be toward a higher spatial dimension rather than toward the time dimension. As can be seen, such orthorotation is intimately connected with the transformation of an electron or electron/positron pair into a photon, and vice versa. Orthorotations are extremely important when one models the physics of mind and matter interaction, and the physics of a living organisms including both its mind and its physical body—as in psychoenergetics.

OSCILLATING QUANTUM WELL

A quantum well which is oscillating in magnitude and sometimes in sign.

OVERPOTENTIAL

Essentially the overpotential (as in an electrode in a solution) is a shift in the Fermi level necessary to allow the electron in the electrode metal to have energies overlapping with vacant acceptor levels in molecules adjacent to the electrode in the solution.

The overpotential effect appears at small "double surfaces" of things in very close contact, particularly in electrochemistry and in solid state physics. The overpotential enables electron transfer, e.g., by tunneling. The overpotential increases with the log of the reaction rate that occurs at the overpotential location.

For a small reaction rate, the overpotential is small; but for a small increase in the overpotential there occurs a *dramatic* increase of reaction rate. Fogal has utilized the overpotential effect in his semiconductor, to great advantage in accomplishing unusual charge blocking and other special effects.

One of the world experts in the theory and use of the overpotential is Dr. J. O'M. Bockris. E.g., for a short overview pointing out the importance of the overpotential, see Bockris, "Overpotential: a lacuna in scientific knowledge," **Journal of Chemical Education**, 48(6), June 1971, p. 352-358 (a paper which Bockris graciously sent me some years ago). Quoting from that reference, p. 355: "The formal definition of overpotential is 'the change of potential of the electron-conducting phase when reaction rate across its interface with the ion-conducting phase with which it is in contact is changed from zero to a certain velocity.'" And again, p. 355: "...overpotential... in fact determines what fraction of the energy of the self-functioning cell has to be wasted in making the cell work and deliver energy at a certain power." For a more detailed and wider exposition of the overpotential, its effects, and its uses, see J. O'M. Bockris and A. K. N. Reddy, **Modern Electrochemistry**, Vol. 1 & 2, Plenum Press, 1970.

OVERUNITY COEFFICIENT OF PERFORMANCE

More energy out or work out of a system than the operator or experimenter must himself or herself furnish and input.

An open thermodynamic system far from thermodynamic system is permitted to achieve such an overunity performance, so any overunity electrodynamic system must be such. Well-known nonelectromagnetic examples are solar cells, heat pumps, windmills, sails on sailboats, waterwheels for powering watermills, a gliding bird in thermal updrafts, etc. A well-known electromagnetic example is the common solar cell. The common household heat pump has a theoretical COP limit of 8.22, and well-designed units usually achieve some 4.0 or so, so long as the ambient environment does not change too drastically from the design limits. As the environment changes and cools down appreciably, however, most home heat pumps lose efficiency and have to switch onto heating strips, which have a COP ≈ 1.0.

Contrary to prevailing belief, it is certainly possible to have EM systems which are also open thermodynamic systems, far from equilibrium, and freely receiving excess energy (asymmetrically regauging a potential) from an external source, to wit, their violent virtual flux exchange between the vacuum and the system. All EM system are already *open systems* in the virtual particle flux exchange with vacuum; that is already well-known in particle physics, even though the 130-year-old classical electrodynamics does not even include the vacuum-mass exchange. The only question, then, is how to establish an asymmetry in that vacuum-mass flux exchange. Here again, every electrical charge and every dipole is already just such a broken symmetry in the vacuum flux, as has been known in particle physics for four decades! It takes on the average about 50 years, however, for vital discoveries in one discipline to "cross fertilize" into another discipline. At any rate, the symmetry of every electric power system, in the vacuum flux, is already broken in its source dipole. This rigorously means that, if we simply avoid doing something we are doing in our power systems to restore symmetry as a matter of course, it is possible to utilize the free broken symmetry of the source dipole to provide an overunity EM system.

In 1996 I showed that such overunity EM systems are permitted and prescribed by Maxwell's theory, prior to the arbitrary imposition of *symmetrical* regauging of the Maxwell equations (i.e., the Lorentz condition). Violation of the Lorentz condition (by asymmetrical self-regauging) is a necessary but not sufficient condition for an overunity EM device. An asymmetric regauging will certainly give us excess free energy in the system, and an excess force to use that energy in translating against a load impedance to do work, if we design the system properly to do just that.

To achieve overunity, in a circuit one must prevent the (presently universal) re-imposition of the Lorentz condition by the use of one-half the excess received energy to drive the return electrons from the load back through the back emf of the source, killing the gate and restoring symmetry, the Lorentz condition, and equilibrium between vacuum flux and system. All our present EM systems are specifically designed to drive those electrons back through the back emf and thus restore symmetry, *deliberately* asymmetrically self-regauging a second time and *deliberately* restoring the Lorentz condition, along with *deliberately* killing the source dipole's asymmetry in the vacuum flux exchange.

PARADOX (LOGICAL)

A thing that is true, e.g., as shown by experiment, but which violates one or more of the three Aristotelian laws of logic.

Any logic algebra or system has a topology. A paradox in one topology can often be resolved by increasing the topology of the logic. All logical paradoxes in the 3-law Aristotelian logic system are simply fourth-law logic cases in a logical superset, and—at least hypothetically—the fourth law can be applied to resolve them. For a discussion and proof of the 4th law correction to Aristotelian logic, see Appendix III: "A Conditional Criterion for Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," in T.E. Bearden, **AIDS: Biological Warfare**, Tesla Book Co., Chula Vista, California, 1988, p. 428-443. Logic has many aspects that often may shock our casual expectations: For example, one of the most advanced axioms in mathematics is called the Axiom of Choice. It is used in the proof of many advanced theorems. Using the Axiom of Choice, it can be shown that it is possible to cut a ball into a finite number of pieces, then reassemble the pieces into two balls of the same size, with no air gaps between pieces! While this seemingly defies all common physical sense (and I've not found anyone who has done it!), it is mathematically correct. For a proof, see Thomas J. Jech, **The Axiom of Choice**, American Elsevier, New York, 1973, p. 3-6. For a good perspective on Aristotelian logic, see Morris Kline, **Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty**, Oxford University Press, New York, 1980.

PARITY

Deals with studying a system of sequence of events as if reflected in a mirror. A system has parity is it undergoes no fundamental operational change if replaced with its mirror-reflected twin.

PARTIALLY TIME-REVERSED REGION

A region of space in which an object experiences not only the ordinary forward flow of time, but an extra induced backwards flow of time, usually a fraction of the time-forward time stream.

One result may be to "reduce" time-forward force fields, by a fraction. This is important in bridges, where one must pass EM energy flow onto a follow-on load circuit, but the return current in that circuit must be allowed to circulate back through the load bridge itself, against the inducing back emf. By partially time-reversing the region occupied by the back emf, that back emf is seen as a smaller value by the return current being passed back up through the back emf. The result is that current will circulate in the load loop, powered entirely by the bridging of Poynting flow $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E} \times \mathbf{H}$ onto the load circuit.

Another result of a partially time-reversed region is that the law of attraction and repulsion of charges is partially reversed. If the time-reversal predominates in the region, as in a momentary time-reversal zone in some electrolytes, then the law of attraction and repulsion of charges is reversed. In that case like charges attract and unlike charges repel. Two positive H+ ions, e.g., may be drawn so tightly together that each enters the edge of the strong force region of the other, forming a quasi-nucleus. Note that in each H+ ion the gluon forces are almost dissolved and the quarks are nearly freed. Then as the time-reversal zone decays back to a normal time-forward zone, the decay changes begin from inside out, resulting in the flip of a quark to change one of the H+ ions to a neutron n. The n and the H+ ion draw together as the preferred decay state, resulting in the formation of deuterium or a D+ ion. This and similar "time reversal zone" reactions have been proposed by this researcher as the mechanisms generating the anomalous deuterium, tritium, and alpha particles (helium nuclei) in the "cold fusion" reactions. It is indeed a special type of low spatial energy fusion, but a very high energy reaction since time-energy is involved as the active ingredient, and time-energy has the same energy density as mass.

PARTICLE PHYSICS

The branch of physics using accelerators to study high-energy particle collisions, to determine properties of atomic nuclei and of the elementary particles themselves.

So far as I am aware, conventional particle physicists do not consider time-energy interaction and time-reversal zone novel nuclear interactions at all.

PATTERSON EFFECT

The intense multiscattering, multipass, multicollection of Poynting energy density flow in an assemblage of palladium-clad spherical bead capacitors, as the palladium adsorbs hydrogen ions from the fluid in which the beads are immersed, and charges

up as a capacitor, thereby becoming an energy-flow generator, and nonlinearly increasing the energy-flow as the charge of the capacitors increases.

The Patterson effect yields the Patterson Power Cell® , a validated overunity power system which has shown COP>1200 in independent university testing. The Patterson effect is a variation and adaptation of the well-known anti-Stokes emission effect, which for three decades has been validated in physics journals to produce overunity emission in certain intensely scattering active media.

PATTERSON POWER CELL®

Patented overunity power unit by James Patterson, which has been independently validated to yield COP>1.0.

See James Patterson, "System for Electrolysis of Liquid Electrolyte," U.S. Patent No. 5,372,688, issued Dec. 13, 1994. Filed Dec. 2, 1993. 26 claims, 7 drawing sheets.

PAUTRIZEL, RAYMOND

Eminent French parasitologist who worked with Antoine Priore, and who performed many definitive experiments demonstrating the Priore healing effect.

PEGRAM'S EXPERIMENT

Experiment which demonstrates a relation between electric and magnetic fields in the vacuum which the Maxwell-Heaviside theory does not prescribe.

Simultaneously, a coaxial cylindrical condensor and solenoid are rotated. The rotation produces a magnetic field in the solenoid in the axial direction and between the plates of the condensor. The condensor can be charged by shortening the plates of the condensor. This indicates a cross relation in the vacuum between electric and magnetic fields which does not exist in the Maxwell-Heaviside theory.

Reference: G. B. Pegram, **Physical Review**, Vol. 10, 1917, p. 591.

PERPETUAL MOTION MACHINE

Assertion that no machine can indefinitely operate, since no closed system can input its output power back to itself while powering a load because powering itself and its load violates the equilibrium thermodynamics (i.e., the thermodynamics of a closed system).

The "defenders of the underunity faith" use the statement that "there cannot be any such thing as a perpetual motion machine" as an article of faith and iron dogma. Usually they classify a so-called "perpetuum mobile" as to which law of *equilibrium thermodynamics* it is thought to violate.

For permissible Maxwellian overunity systems, the entire "perpetual motion" conundrum is nonsensical, since we are always speaking of an EM system *far from thermodynamic equilibrium* with its active vacuum environment. The *equilibrium* thermodynamics assumed by the critics does not even apply to such systems, as witness the Nobel Prize awarded to Prigogine in 1977 and the voluminous literature on such open dissipative systems.

As an example, see Stanley W. Angrist, "Perpetual Motion Machines," **Scientific American**, vol. 218, Jan. 1968, p. 114-122. Angrist gives a typical critique using classical equilibrium thermodynamics. He calls *permissible* overunity systems (open dissipative systems receiving excess energy from an external source) *false perpetual motion machines* or *fictitious perpetual motion machines*. Also see Angrist's article, "Perpetual Motion," **Encyclopaedias Britannica, Bicentennial Edition, Macropaedia** Vol. 14, 1976, p. 102-105. Here he gives a very good summary of the subject as ordinarily posed, with precise definitions included for perpetual motion machines of the first, second, and third kinds and for fictitious perpetual motion machines. Unfortunately his entire argument is completely irrelevant to any study of permissible overunity machines, which he already has labeled as "fictitious perpetual motion machines" and has already admitted that they exist! The substance of his entire argument is that systems in equilibrium cannot power themselves. That is of course quite true, but is a mere tautology and has no relation to an open system in disequilibrium, which *can* power itself and its load simultaneously, by the laws of physics and the laws of *disequilibrium* thermodynamics. So in fact Angrist, as do the skeptics who continue to assail legitimate overunity EM system researchers as perpetual motion nuts, establishes his own dummy strawman and demolishes it, while ignoring—so to speak—the huge Statue of Liberty before him.

Now this is not to pick on Angrist! He appears to be a reasonable scientist, carefully stating his thesis in a straightforward manner. His voice is quoted as a *reasonable* critical voice, and not like the usual *extremist* critic who engages in ad hominem attacks from the outset. It merely shows that (1) the entire "perpetuum mobile" prohibition does not even apply to overunity EM systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium with the active vacuum, (2) the critics are either unwittingly or deliberately using the wrong type of thermodynamics as the basis of their entire argument, (3) the *reasonable* perpetual motion critics—wittingly or unwittingly—simply set up an irrelevant strawman and precede to knock it down, and (4) in fact the critics already admit to a machine that will in fact run itself and power its load indefinitely or perpetually unless something changes or breaks or fails, but then oddly label it as a "fictitious" or "false" perpetual motion machine! Meanwhile, in the universe around us we universally observe things in violent and perpetual motion, having continued so for some 15 billion years. None of the atoms seem to be running down, nor do any of the molecules. And they are open systems brought out of equilibrium by absorption of energy, and decaying back into equilibrium (or approaching it) by emission of excess energy.

The eerie point is that technical publications such as **Scientific American** and **Encyclopaedia Britannica** do not seem to question the line of reasoning advanced by those knocking perpetual motion, or even fully analyzed their argument. What we really deal with in terms of skeptics in this area is either (1) a reasonable, scientific skeptic such as Angrist (his listing of machines and attempts for machines not in disequilibrium with their active environment to run themselves is very good), or (2) an unreasonable person spouting dogma and venom, who should simply go read some disequilibrium system thermodynamics and learn etiquette.

Also, we strongly object to supercilious phrases invariably employed by harsh skeptics who insist we are looking for "something for nothing" or "a free lunch". No legitimate overunity energy researcher has ever considered such a thing. We freely admit that the excess energy is received from the active vacuum exchange, via a broken symmetry in that exchange. Should the farmer refuse to use a windmill or waterwheel because he's getting a "free lunch" for energy input? For those who so quickly hurl such condemnatory phrases, let me hold up a mirror and show them an analog of their position: The famed surgeon Alfred Velpeau wrote in 1839: *"The abolishment of pain in surgery is the chimera. It is absurd to go on seeking it today. 'Knife' and 'pain' are two words in surgery that must forever be associated in the consciousness of the patient. To this compulsory combination we shall have to adjust ourselves."* [Martin Gumpert, **Trail-Blazers of Science**, Funk and Wagnalls, New York, 1936, p. 232.]

The strident, dogmatic critics of open overunity disequilibrium EM systems are stating an exact analogy to Velpeau's statement. The *scientific* worth of their criticism is precisely the scientific worth that eventually was shown for Velpeau's pronouncement.

PHASE CONJUGATE

Of an entity: its time reversal. For waves, often referred to as *wavefront reversal*.

PHASE CONJUGATE MIRROR

A nonlinear material which, when provided with an input wave, emits a phase conjugate replica (time reversed replica) of that input wave.

The input wave is by practice called the *signal wave*. The time-reversed wave output is by practice called the *phase conjugate replica*.

PHASE CONJUGATE OPTICS

That portion of nonlinear optics dealing with multiwave mixing, formation of time-reversed waves, phase conjugate reflection (PCR), phase conjugate mirrors (PCMs), pumping PCMs to amplify their emitted PCRs, nonlinear interferometry, distortion correction, self-targeting, laser tracking, adaptive optics, and so on.

PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA (PCR)

Of a wave: the time-reversed duplicate of the wave.

PHASE-CONJUGATING ACTION

In nonlinear optics, the process or action of producing a time reversed replica of an input wave.

For a particle, producing its antiparticle. For a cell, dedifferentiating it back to some previous form, genetics and all.

PHASE CONJUGATION

In nonlinear optics, the novel nonlinear mixing of waves which generate an output wave—called the phase conjugate replica or time-reversed replica—that precisely retraces the path previously taken by the input wave that stimulates the action.

The process or action of producing a time-reversed wave. Phase conjugation can compensate for aberrations and distortions in the input. Real time holography can also be produced by applying the phase conjugation process.

PHASE-LOCKED HARMONIC SERIES

In Whittaker decomposition of the scalar potential: The decomposition produces a set of bidirectional wavepairs, as explained previously.

Each of these wavepairs has a given frequency, starting from a fundamental. In other words, the other wavepairs are harmonics of the fundamental wavepair. Further, these are regularly arranged in a lattice, so that "timing" or "phasing" is rigidly locked in place.

PHENOMENOLOGY

In physics, the philosophical and experimental study of physical phenomena,

... as distinguished from ontology, (which is the study of being).

PHOTON

In physics, the basic action quantum.

Considered to be the basic quantum of the EM field. Well, there's a little problem with that. The photon contains energy and time, and so must also occupy a time interval. The notion of forcefield rigorously contains mass as a component; yet mass is missing from the concept of field as it is applied. The EM field is conceived as a spatial entity only. It may spatially vary as a function of time, of course, but it itself does not occupy time, at least conceptually. These considerations raise some startling difficulties in the ready conclusion that the photon is the fundamental quantum of EM field. If a "piece of the photon" is missing from the field, how can the field be made of photons? How can one get area out of a straight line? I simply pose this problem for the theorists and the foundations physicists, pointing out that it has universally been fashionable for physicists to ignore that *the photon carries not only a little increment of energy, but also a little increment of time*. My own work has been to look at the dimensional difference between masstime and mass; i.e., between a mass that has just absorbed a photon, and thus must consist of masstime (4-space), and just after that masstime then re-emits the photon, reverting back to mass (3-space). From this one can build, e.g., a mechanism that generates the actual flow of time itself. It is in theory an engineerable mechanism.

PHYSICAL REALITY

To be added.

PING-PONG

To be added.

PINNA

The outer ear(s). Of particular interest to us are the tiny little folds in the ear.

PINNA INFORMATION

Refers to hidden information content of the field, or in the received signal.

Comes from the little folds in the pinna (outer ear). For sound direction and distance sensing, the tiny pinna folds of the outer ear use phase reflection information more than 40 dB below the primary sound signal that strikes the eardrum. In EM signals, we are referring to "hidden" or infolded information deep within a signal from a distant target. In fact everything in the target contributes to the signal emission from it, and all that information is riding "within" the signal, in its deep "pinna" information. The Fogal chip can outfold some of this pinna information, so that information can be recovered from a signal which no other process heretofore could recover. For a dramatic future use, as the Fogal semiconductors and equipment using them are developed, there will emerge detecting units that can see highly detailed structure in the human body, merely from processing the light reflected from the exterior of the body. The details eventually will rival and even surpass that of magnetic resonance imaging, and will be essentially noninvasive.

It is also true that hidden "vacuum engines" can be transmitted back into the body, so that "problems" or disorders can be directly corrected. As an introduction to this type of area, where cellular disease "antiengines" can be created in the body to directly reverse cells and their genetics, curing the disease, see T.E. Bearden, "Vacuum Engines and Priore's Methodology: The True Science of Energy-Medicine, Parts I and II." **Explore**!, 6(1), 1995, p. 66-76; 6(2), 1995, p. 50-62. A major book on this subject will soon be published. For a presentation for the nonspecialist, see T. E. Bearden, "Hidden Mechanism for Reversal of Diseased Cells to a Previous Healthy State," **Resonance**, Newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group, Mensa, No. 29, Nov. 1995, p. 11-15.

PINNA INFORMATION CONTENT

In electromagnetics, the hidden inner Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski infolded EM information inside the scalar potential.

Since an EM wave can be represented as two scalar potentials, then by infolding pinna information inside one or both of the two potentials, it is infolded inside the carrier wave. Thus hidden information can be and is carried by all EM radiation and all EM signals. The Fogal semiconductor for the first time enables the outfolding and processing of some of this information.

PINNA INFORMATION DETECTORS

Detectors based on use of the Fogal semiconductor, which can outfold, process, and display some of the hidden information inside the scalar potential and inside signal emissions from distant objects.

PINNED ELECTRONS

Electrons held stationary by a magnetic field, or other set of forces that react to "push them back into their positions" whenever they try to move away.

PINNING

The act of restricting (by restoring forces and fields) movement (particularly of electrons) due to a disturbing magnetic field or other external force.

POLYHEDRON

A solid figure, especially with more than six plane surfaces.

POSITRON

An antielectron (time-reversed electron), possessing a positive charge. In Dirac's relativistic theory of the electron, a positron may be regarded as an empty negative energy state in the Dirac sea whose usual occupying electron has been removed.

POWER

The time rate at which work is done (at which the form of energy is changed).

In electrical engineering, the term "power" is erroneously also used to mean "energy".

PRIGOGINE, ILYA

Noted Belgian chemist and Nobelist, and one of the pioneers of the thermodynamics of open systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium.

Prigogine was awarded the 1977 Nobel Prize for his work on the theory of dissipative structures in nonequilibrium thermodynamics.

PRIORÉ, ANTOINE

Italian radar technician, remaining in France after WW II, who discovered the use of novel waves from plasmas emitted when normal EM waves were introduced, and who used this effect to accomplish remarking healing in laboratory animals of terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomas, restore suppressed immune systems, and heal atherosclerosis.

Prioré's beam was actually longitudinal EM waves. The body when irradiated by longitudinal EM waves adds a weaker phase conjugate replica, thus converting LW nonlinear optical pumping from the 3-space domain to the time domain. This time-reverses the irradiated cells and all their components back to a previous physical state and condition.

Such "time-domain" pumping is used by the living body's cellular regeneration system to restore cellular damage and heal the cells, within its limits. Thus Prioré unwittingly uncovered a way to dramatically amplify the body's own healing and regenerative powers.

POYNTING, JOHN HENRY

An English physicist who lived from 1852-1914, whose contributions to electromagnetics included the energy flow theory now known as Poynting flow.

He contributed the Poynting theorem, which states that the rate of EM energy loss in a specific region of space is equal to the sum of the dissipation rate (heat loss) flowing across the boundary of the region. Concurrently with Oliver Heaviside, Poynting conceived the notion that energy flowed through space, which previously had not appeared in physics. Heaviside actually published first, but obscurely; Poynting published in a prestigious journal, so the theory came to be known as "Poynting theory." Poynting himself always gave credit to Heaviside for being first. Also, the Heaviside version $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H} + \mathbf{G}$ was more extensive than Poynting's $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$. Heaviside was a recluse; years after his death, in his little garret apartment some papers were discovered beneath the floorboard. Therein Heaviside has used his **G** term (a closed energy flow, or "trapped energy" term) to represent gravitation, and had worked out a testable theory of electrogravitation. Modern general relativity indeed considers that it is energy—particularly trapped energy—that is responsible for generating gravitational field and gravitational potential. Apparently nothing at all was done or has been done with Heaviside's electrogravitational theory. See H. J. Josephs, "The Heaviside papers found at Paignton in 1957," **The Institution of Electrical Engineers Monograph No. 319**, Jan. 1959, p. 70-6.

POYNTING ENERGY

Loose term (not rigorous!) used to describe the flow through space of Poynting energy density $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{E}\times\mathbf{H}$. It actually describes not the energy flow density per se, but that component of it that would be intercepted by a unit point charge.

POYNTING ENERGY DENSITY FLOW

A more rigorous term used to describe the flow through space of the Poynting energy density flow component **S** = **E**×**H**, that would be intercepted by a unit point charge.

POYNTING ENERGY FLOW

Loose term (not completely rigorous) used to describe the flow of energy density **S** = **E**×**H**.

Rigorously, note that both **E** and **H** are "defined" only after their reaction with a unit point static charge. Hence **S** is the resulting component of the overall energy flow that interacts with the charges (with the circuit) and is diverged into the circuit to power it. It is *not* the entire energy flow, which also includes a vast Heaviside nondiverged component that does not strike the charge and interact with it, and hence does not interact with the circuit but is just wasted.

POYNTING GENERATOR

Any dipole or potential difference, which represents a broken symmetry in the vacuum's virtual particle flux, and hence extracts virtual energy from that asymmetry, and gates it out as a gushing energy flow in 3-space. The component of that energy flow that would be intercepted and diverged by a unit point charge is the Poynting energy flow **S** = **E**×**H**.

POYNTING VECTOR

The vector **S**, given as **S** = **E**×**H**, which is used to represent the Poynting (intercepted and collected by a unit point coulomb) energy density flow component.

In Heaviside's version, **S** = **E**×**H** + **G**, where **G** is an energy circulation flow term of trapped energy flow.

PPCM

Pumped phase conjugate mirror.

A phase conjugate mirror material which has introduced to it appositive or "pump" waves. In the phase conjugating process, up to all the energy in the pump waves can be output as the energy in the emitted phase conjugate replica wave. Thus the PPCM is an amplifier, very similar to a triode.

PRIMARY IMAGE

The image or portion of an overall image that is of most interest, and usually the sharpest in focus.

PROBABILISTICALLY

Of or determined by the laws of probability.

Note particularly the somewhat dichotomous use of "determined by—probability." The entire notion in probability is that the overall result is not individually determined, but that there are multiple outcomes of the experiment, each of which occurs with a certain frequency out of a very large number of trials. If a single result always occurs, that is said to be a deterministic change, not a probabilistic change. Unfortunately if one pursues the definition of "probability" in mathematics and logic, one eventually finds that it is dichotomous, as was our definition of energy. Ultimately the foundations guys just threw up their hands and said, "Oh, what the heck! Probability is probability, every fool knows that!" The problem cannot be resolved in 3-la w Aristotelian logic; it requires a higher topology logic.

PROBABILITY

The probability of a simple event is the ratio of the number of times it occurs to the total number of trials (for a large, essentially infinite number of trials).

Note that "trials" constitute things that have occurred (are past). Probability has resisted rigorous logical definition by Aristotelian logic; the reason is that it is an expression of the fourth law, the identity of opposites. Probability is the expression of the future (that which has not occurred) in terms of the past (that which has occurred). Since we have been trained to conceive or think of something as if it had just been perceived to occur, then this is the only way we can *conceive* the future—as if it were an "already occurred past" to us.

But with Aristotelian logic, the future cannot be composed of a set of pasts (the law of the excluded middle prevents it!), and probability has no acceptable logical basis. With four-law logic, the future can be modeled in terms of—and even be identical to—the past, and probability has a logical basis.

Consider *throwing a die to land with one face up*. Thinking of the event (as if it has just occurred, in terms of the most recent past), one can conceive six ways of looking at it. In other words, one can conceive of six "most recent pasts." By the fourth law, the total "most recent past" is identical to the "most immediate future," on the common boundary. If one therefore *collects* all six "most recent pasts," they turn into the most immediate future, by the fourth law of logic. One may argue that only a single one of the events will actually occur. Here one counters with the observation that, when it occurs, it is the past, not the future, and then it has not been collected so as to move to the boundary. One also points out that, with the hidden variable approach, in theory it is possible to directly engineer those probabilities while the Schrödinger wavefunction is still propagating and has not yet collapse to constitute an "observation." I.e., it is possible to engineer Wheeler's "pre-reality," and determine in advance just which of the outcomes shall occur.

Now, if this type of equipment eventually gets built and is small and portable, just think what one could do in Las Vegas!

PRODUCT SET OF INTERNAL WAVES

Modulations of the internal bidirectional wavepairs comprising a scalar potential.

This set was added in the mid-1980s by Ziolkowski, to Whittaker's 1903 sum set. When a signal is "infolded" inside the DC potential, it is modulated upon (multiples) one or more of the internal biwave pairs. Ziolkowski's work is necessary to deal with that; Stoney and Whittaker alone do not handle it.

PSYCHOENERGETICS

Russian branch of energetics where extended electrodynamics is targeted upon the mind and its functions, hence in the time-domain and employing time-polarized EM waves.

PSYCHOTRONICS

Czechoslovakian name for extended electrodynamics effects on the living body.

PUMPED PHASE CONJUGATE MIRROR (PPCM)

A nonlinear material which:

(i) when provided with an input wave, emits an amplified phase conjugate replica (time reversed replica) of that wave, and

(ii) has additional opposing waves as inputs, so that their energy is transformed into the amplified energy of the time-reversed replica wave.

The word "mirror" is misleading, in that the "mirror" may be just a highly nonlinear material, or be an actual smooth metallic surface containing "hot spots" by heating, etc. In any case, it is the nonlinearities such as the hot spots that produce the phase conjugating action.

PUTHOFF, HAROLD

Noted physicist active in a variety of fields and investigations including in psychoenergetics, extended electrodynamics, energy from the vacuum, parapsychology, remote viewing, psychokinesis, zero-point energy of the vacuum, and cosmology.

We have specifically mentioned his important cosmological feedback principle.

QM VACUUM

The quantum mechanical vacuum, which models the vacuum as an intense flux of virtual particles, each appearing an disappearing in such extreme time intervals as to be unobservable individually.

Violent fluctuations of extremely short duration constantly occur in the QM vacuum flux. Various calculations estimate the energy density (in mass units) as up to 10^{80}-10^{90} grams per cubic centimeter, or even greater.

QUALITATIVELY

Determination based on qualitative analysis, usually as contrasted to quantitative determinations.

QUANTIZED

i) Reduction of some observable quantity to multiples of some small, indivisible unit, or,

ii) expressed in terms of quantum theory.

QUANTUM

A single "particle" of the quantity action.

The quantum is always composed of two fundamental quantities (canonical variables), and it is the "fissioning" of the action quantum into two pieces which results in detection of one of the pieces. An indefinite "smear" of part of the two pieces may be simultaneously detected by a linear detector, but never both exactly (Heisenberg uncertainty principle). More recent work has shown that, in a highly nonlinear situation, both canonical variables can be determined simultaneously to any desired degree of accuracy, in which case the Heisenberg uncertainty principle does not hold in its conventional form. This fundamental change in what has been regarded as one of the "sacred laws" of physics has not yet made it into most physics texts.

QUANTUM ELECTRODYNAMICS

The theory of photons and electrically charged particles and their interactions.

The use of the term "quantum" implies that the EM radiation's discrete photon nature is significant, so that quantum theory must be employed.

QUANTUM FIELD THEORY

A quantum mechanical theory in which "... a physical field is considered as a collection of particles and forces, and observable properties of an interacting system are expressed as finite quantities rather than state vectors."

[**Dictionary of Science and Technology**, ibid.] More simply (after Davies, **The New Physics**, 1989): "The theory that describes the quantum effects of a classical system of fields defined on space-time and satisfying various partial differential equations."

QUANTUM POTENTIAL

A special potential added to the Schrödinger equation, by Bohm in his hidden variable theory of quantum mechanics.

The quantum potential can move instantaneously. In my book **Gravitobiology**, I published a mechanism by means of which a quantum potential can be created. (There may of course be *other* QP-creating mechanisms). An iterative, mutually phase conjugating of EM signals passed back and forth between two objects, or among many of them, is called *self-targeting*. Extreme self-targeting can produce such a QP or partially produce one, particularly if a dense "pumping" (optical sense) of the phase conjugate mirror objects occurs. I am presently proposing the QP as a means of direct energy amplification. I.e., if there is "instantaneous travel" between two light-observed points, then to the instantaneous agent there is no length separation or time separation between the points. This of course means that in effect the objects now coexist "superposed" on each other in a multiply connected space, at least with some fraction of "coupling".

Suppose the coupling fraction is 0.5, and 100 widely separate d nodes are so connected by a common QP. Then if one puts in 1 joule per second of energy flow at a given node, there will instantly and simultaneously appear at each of the other 99 nodes one-half joule of energy per second flow. So I can gain quite a bit o f *direct energy amplification* in this distributed system, and nothing can "shield" the distant nodes. Presently, other than possibly Gabriel Kron's "open path", I have not found any other consideration of "direct amplification of energy at a distance".

The implications of the quantum potential—in everything from power sources to medicine to weaponry—are staggering. Weapons based on just this very QP, multiply connected space, and direct energy amplification appear to have already been developed and are on site in three nations. A fourth either is just getting them or is nearing their deployment.

QUATERNION

Expression comprised of the sum of four terms, one of which is real and three of which contain imaginary units, and that can be written as the sum of a scalar and a three-dimensional vector.

QUATERNION ALGEBRA

The algebra of quaternions and their mathematical operations.

Quaternion algebra is of higher topology than either vector algebra or tensor algebra. Maxwell's original equations are some 20 equations in 20 unknowns, in quaternion algebra. Heaviside and others reduced the algebra to vector algebra and some four

equations. The present vector equations taught in university as "Maxwell's equations" are in fact Heaviside's truncation of the Maxwell theory. Going to tensor algebra electrodynamics cannot recover the full range of Maxwell's quaternion theory.

As an example, what Tesla actually did in his patented circuits cannot even be seen in vector or tensor analysis. On the other hand, analysis of his circuits by quaternion electrodynamics clearly reveals his startling ability to shuttle the energy in the circuit at will. See T. W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," **Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie**, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41.

QUINTESSENCE

Literally, the "fifth essence". In short, dark energy.

RADIONICS

To be added.

REACTIVE POWER

Electrical power, measured in volts-amps-reactive (vars) that cannot do work as is.

For sinusoidal waveforms, the formula for reactive power is given by $I \cdot V \cdot \sin\theta$, where θ is the phase angle between the voltage and the current.

REAL, HIDDEN DYNAMICS

The dynamics of vacuum engines, or of "internal energy" or "internal work" ongoing in a system or volume of space.

REAL HIDDEN VECTORS

The "hidden" or "infolded" real vector components,

e.g., of a vector zero summation system.

A group of nonzero, finite vectors which as a system sum to a net translation zero; i.e., which do not translate a resisting mass or charge, but do "stress" it. Such a system therefore constitutes a stress potential.

REAL POWER (ACTIVE POWER)

Power, measured in watts, that can do work, including generating heat.

For sinusoidal waves, real power is given by the formula $I \cdot V \cdot \cos\theta$, where θ is the phase angle between the voltage and the current.

REAL VECTORS

Vectors in three space, without imaginary components.

REGAUGE, REGAUGING

Changing the scalar potential or the vector potential, or both.

If one or both of the potentials is/are changed so that a net force is created in the system, that is an asymmetrical regauging.

If only one potential is changed, a net force results and that is an asymmetrical regauging.

If both potentials are changed but carefully selected so that the free force resulting from one change is equal and opposite to the free force resulting from the other, that is a net symmetrical regauging, often called a "Lorentz regauging".

RECTANGULAR TRANSFORMATION MATRIX

Standard mathematical physics.

REFLECTION

The rebound of light or other energy from a surface.

A smooth surface (e.g., a mirror) may produce a specular reflection. A rough surface (e.g., a sheet of paper) produces a diffuse reflection. Actually, in reflection of light, the same light does not rebound; instead, the light incident upon the mirror or surface is absorbed, and new light is re-emitted by that surface. Further, considering reflection from a dielectric, every interior part of the dielectric participates in the reflection. All the internal information about the entire object—everything!—is there in that reflected light, infolded as the hidden "information content of the field" (Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski structuring inside the two scalar potentials comprising the reflected wave). With the Fogal semiconductor, at least some of that hidden "pinna" information in a sample detection of the reflected light can be outfolded and displayed.

REFRACTION

The bending of light as it passes from one medium to another.

It is the phenomenon that enables a lens to focus light and that makes a stick appear to bend where it dips into water.

REPULSION BEAM

A beam of energy directed at a target, which when absorbed by the target will generate a force in and on that target to push it away from the beam projector.

REPULSION-FORCE-GENERATING BEAMS

Beams of energy which "push away" their targeted receivers, by inducing a force in the receiver directed away from the source of the beam.

RETARDED WAVE

The electromagnetic wave that is derived from the retarded fields, which in turn are derived from the retarded potentials.

This means that the retarded wave at a point or region of space has arrived there or exists there as the result of the dynamics of charges and currents that existed at earlier times.

RETROREFLECTING

Precisely reversing the path of.

An example is a phase conjugate reflection.

SACHS, MENDEL

Noted scientist who has completed the work of Einstein and developed a unified field theory covering the universe from the tiniest part to the entire conglomerate.

SACHS' UNIFIED FIELD THEORY

An extension and completion of Einstein's work that includes the universe and its dynamics from the tiniest part to the entire conglomerate, and includes quantum mechanics, electromagnetics, gravitation, and the strong and weak forces.

SCALAR

Characterized by magnitude only.

SCALAR (QUANTITY)

In ordinary vector analysis, a quantity completely characterized by magnitude only.

Actually, it contains magnitude and time, because to exist it must steadily exist in time. So we take the smallest increment of observer time we wish to consider, and that is the minimum "length" of the time-tail that the scalar must occupy and have, i n order to even be a "perceived or detected" thing. Before the mathematician jumps in with a nice limiting process to take away the time-tail, if you let that little time interval get too close to zero, then you get too close to eliminating the observer himself, and the entire problem vanishes including mathematics and physics and the observer as well.

One simply cannot demonstrate something that does not exist in time—on paper, in one's mind, or otherwise! Be careful of the term "spacelike " in physics! It hides a logical nightmare. This was the very problem I uncovered in Aristotelian logic; the little increments of time to have a "perceived A" or a "perceived not-A" or to apply an "identity decision criteria" to determine identity or nonidentity, had been left out for lo these 2,000 or so years.

SCALAR ELECTROMAGNETICS

That electrodynamics that arises from considering transverse EM waves, longitudinal EM waves, time-polarized EM waves, electrogravitation, superluminal EM signals, interferometry, nonlinear optical functions, time-as-energy, and the infolded electrodynamics inside all usual EM fields, waves, and potentials.

SCALAR POTENTIAL

Usually considered synonymous with the electric potential.

Here we have another "logical nightmare."

Anyway, the conventional "definition" of electric potential assumes one knows what a "potential" is already, and goes something like this: "The potential measured by the energy of a unit positive charge at a point, expressed relative to an equipotential surface, generally the surface of the earth, that has zero potential." [**Dictionary of Science and Technology**, ibid., p. 722.]. Well, that is botched. It tells or attempts to tell what the *measurement* of a potential is, using a unit positive charge and a process. A potential cannot be its own magnitude measurement, just as a man cannot be his own weight measurement.

So what do we do? We have to tell what the potential *is*. This is the problem that so mystified and infuriated Oliver Heaviside, when he altered and diminished Maxwell's equations to rid them of every potential that he could. Heaviside stated that the potential was *"mystical and ought to be murdered from the theory."* He tried to do just that, and conditioned generations of electrodynamicists to believe that the potential had no physical reality at all, but was only a mathematical convenience. Nahin expresses Heaviside's view as follows: "In an 1893 letter to Oliver Lodge, Heaviside said of his own work that it represented the 'real and true "Maxwell" as Maxwell would have done it if he had not been humbugged by his vector and scalar potentials.'" Paul Nahin, **Oliver Heaviside: Sage in Solitude**, IEEE Press, New York, 1988, p. 134, n. 37.

The concept of potential was developed by Poisson, Green, and others from about 1813 to 1827. Three notions involved in the development of the concept of the potential are: (i) there is the collection or storage of energy in the system, via the collect ion or storage of some entity therein, and this "potential energy" can be released and dynamically used, (ii) the potential is a scalar function whose spatial rate of change is a vector force, and (iii) the dynamics of the stored energy is suspended by the "storage" or "collecting" entity; in other words it is a sort of "suspended action" waiting to be unleashed. *It requires some action—such as interception and divergence—to release the leashed energy*.

We have to disagree with the second notion, having already discussed the fact that no vector force exists unless mass is present, since mass is a component of force. Here we have a residue of the old "material ether" concept. For the third notion, we note that the concept of a "virtual" particle or particle flux means that it cannot become observable unless some interaction is imposed. So we may handle the "third notion" requirement by assuming the potential to be composed of hidden virtual particle flux, or hidden wave flux, in wave-to-wave interaction.

Physics basically tries to define the electrical potential as energy per coulomb, or $\phi = W/Q$. That equation, however, is actually not a definition at all, but rather is an algorithm for calculating the magnitude of the excess energy collection/collecting upon a coulomb of charge, when that coulomb is immersed in the potential ϕ. It in fact is the *reaction cross section* of the potential, not the potential entity itself. This now begins to give us a clue. Potential is *energy* in some fashion. So the entity ϕ must have essentially the same definition as energy! Potential energy, collected energy, stored energy, whatever it's energy first and foremost.

Refer to our discussion of the 3-law logical contradiction in the concept of energy. The same logical contradiction must be present in the notion of the potential.

Just as we did for energy, we must define the scalar potential ϕ in two appositive ways: (i) in the wave view and (ii) in the particle view. So we define potential (particle view) as any virtual particle flux. We also define potential (wave view) as any hidden wave flux. Further, we note that the energetic vacuum is composed of a virtual particle flux (particle view) and so it is also a *potential*. Since the virtual particle flux of the vacuum is extremely intense, the vacuum potential is enormous in magnitude.

We shall also consider any other potential to ultimately be a change to the vacuum potential. Originally, one conceived of a potential occupying the "vacuum as an empty space." Then general relativity made the vacuum into spacetime, geometrized it, and made the geometry itself dynamic and operative—i.e., energetic. Okay! Then that makes spacetime itself a potential.

We also firmly dispose of the peculiar and deformed notion that the scalar potential of a point-source charge (at any spatial point that the potential occupies) may be *defined* as the "work performed upon a unit charge by pushing it in against the **E**-field of that source charge, to that spatial point." This is an equation and not a definition at all; instead, it is an algorithm for calculating the energy density magnitude of the scalar potential. It is a fine algorithm, but it has nothing at all to do with what the potential itself *is*. Again, a man cannot be defined as an algorithm for calculating the magnitude of his height or his weight or his energy density!

Without further discussion, we also somewhat extend the general relativity notion of spacetime as dynamic geometry, as follows: In a special sense, spacetime ≡ geometry ≡ potential ≡ "trapped " or collected/collecting energy. So when we engineer the internal structure of the potential, we also engineer the internal structure (subspace) of spacetime and spacetime geometry. Curvature of spacetime, e.g., becomes simply a change in the energy density of the vacuum, from the ambient value, and it can be internally structured so as to contain "engines". When we apply the hidden EM variable theory of the Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski work, particularly when we consider the phase conjugate pairing as it exists in spacetime before interaction with charge, we are engineering and extending (i) electromagnetics, (ii) quantum mechanics, (iii) general relativity, (iv) spacetime, (v) the spacetime curvature concept, and (vi) spacetime geometry.

SCATTERING PROCESSES

Collision processes in which an incident particle such as a photon, electron, or proton, of known energy or direction or both, collides with another entity, and emerges from the collision with a different energy or direction or both.

SCHRÖDINGER, ERWIN

Noted Austrian physicist and Nobelist who discovered the wave equation named after him as the Schrödinger equation, and performed other vital work in wave mechanics.

SCHRÖDINGER EQUATION

In quantum mechanics: an equation that describes the propagation of waves associated with subatomic particles, or more generally, that describes the evolution over time of the quantum state of a system.

SCHUMANN RESONANCES

The extremely low frequency (ELF) resonant frequencies of the Earth-Ionospheric waveguide.

The first five Schumann resonances calculated from a simple model are 10.6 Hz, 18.3 Hz, 25.8 Hz, 33.4 Hz, and 40.9 Hz. However, better models are available and the frequencies vary from these simple model solutions. A better calculation gives the first four as 8, 14, 20, and 26 Hz nominally. The measured Schumann resonance corresponding to the 8 Hz is about 7.75 Hz. This is very near the mechanical resonance frequency of the human body, and also is evidenced in brain waves often "locking" to this frequency in the natural environment.

See W. O. Schumann, **Z. Naturforschung**, Vol. 72, 1952, p. 149, 250. For detailed models and discussion of the observations, see J. Galejs, **J. Res. Nat. Bur. Standards**, Vol. 69D, 1965, p. 1043.

SELF-ENERGY

In a quantum mechanical system, the energy associated with the emission and absorption of virtual particles.

In a classical system, the energy associated with the interaction among parts of the system itself.

SELF-ORGANIZATION

(After Davies, **The New Physics**, 1989): *"Spontaneous emergence of order, arising when certain parameters built in a system reach critical values."*

Simpler put, it is the spontaneous formation of patterns of localized order in a system which begins in a more homogeneous state. In short, the system moves from a simpler to a more complex state.

SELF-POTENTIAL (E.G., OF THE ELECTRON)

The potential created in and of the charge

...(e.g., the electron) by its virtual particle flux exchange with the vacuum.

Also, an asymmetry in the virtual photon flux of the vacuum, caused by the interaction of the charge (e.g., the electron) with the vacuum flux. From here, we note that the self-potential must consist of real observable 3-space EM energy flow or flows from the electron, because of the asymmetry. However, the charge is not the primary source *per se* of the energy flows that establish the self-potential, but instead is the asymmetric gate in the vacuum flux that "gates out" the potential and its energy flux. The asymmetry in the vacuum flux is the actual *source*. Indeed, the energy is received by the charge in the form of converging longitudinal EM energy waves from the complex plane (from the time domain). The spin of the charges of the dipole transduce the absorbed complex EM energy into real observable EM longitudinal wave energy, and pour it out in all directions in 3-space. See my paper, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," *ibid*. for the mechanism for the charge also.

SELF, SENSE OF

To be added.

SELF-TARGETING

Between two entities, where each acts partially or wholly as a phase conjugate mirror, self-targeting is the iterative phase conjugation or "ping-ponging" and rapid convergence of beams between the two PCMs.

It has a spectacular application in *phase conjugate shooting* from a spaceborne laser against a rising hostile booster, even several thousand miles distant. First a laser pulse is "bounced off" the distant target, and the reflected pulse returns to the receiver in the laser platform. It carries the movement-induced alteration of the distant target on the pulse it reflected. The next emitted pulse is an amplified phase conjugate replica of that received pulse, and it will backtrack to the same spot on the rising booster, leading it a bit and converging moderately so that it meets that spot. That spot begins to heat up, increasing its nonlinearity and making it act even more as a PCM. So its reflected signal off the "hot spot" is also a phase conjugate replica of the pulse that it received from the laser. That reflected pulse now will moderately converge its reflected energy upon the distant laser, increasing the return to the laser. The ping-pong continues, so that the laser beam narrows sharply upon the distant hot spot, and the reflected beam from the hotspot narrows sharply upon the distant laser. This "iterative narrowing ping pong" locks the laser upon the distant hotspot, even though the booster is moving. This process continues for the necessary dwell time, until the beam melts

through that spot and explodes the hostile booster. The iterative phase conjugating reflection, or "ping ponging" between the target spot and the laser, is called *self-targeting*.

S-FLOW

The Poynting energy density flow S, where **S** ≡ **E**×**H** + **G**.

E is the electric field, **H** is the magnetic field strength, and **G** is a trapped closed loop flow of energy density.

The **S**-flow is not the total energy flow per se. Since the fields **E** and **H** and the closed loop **G** are only defined in terms of the intercepted, trapped or "collected" energy, then **S**-flow is always *with respect to* some assumed intercepting/collecting entity, usually an assumed unit point charge.

SIGNAL WAVE

In nonlinear optics, the input signal (wave) to a phase conjugate mirror (PCM), which stimulates the PCM to emit a phase conjugate replica (PCR) wave in return.

SLEPIAN CURRENT

The vector jϕ , which in a current loop represents the energy unit area per coulomb of flowing charge, per unit of time, that is collected/collecting from the Poynting **S**-flow and dissipated in that current loop in its load s and losses.

It does not include the enormous amount of Heaviside nondiverged energy density flow that is flowing along the outside of the circuit conductors, and that is not being collected and therefore not being dissipated.

SLEPIAN FLOW

"Flow of collected-energy density dissipation" in a current loop,

...and therefore to the vector jf in the current loop, which represents the energy per unit area per coulomb of flowing charge, per unit of time, that is being dissipated in that current loop in its loads and losses.

It does not represent the enormous amount of energy that is flowing along the circuit, that is not being collected, not diverged, and therefore does not enter the circuit to be dissipated from it.

SLEPIAN VECTOR

Refers to the vector $j\phi$ in a current loop,

...which represents the energy density per coulomb of flowing charge, per unit of time, that is being dissipated in that current loop in its loads and losses.

It does not represent the enormous amount of energy that is flowing along the circuit, but not being collected and therefore not being dissipated. We accent that *only intercepted and collected energy can be dissipated!*

SOLID-STATE PARAMETRIC OSCILLATORS

A parametric oscillator circuit employing solid state devices.

A parametric oscillator is a device that oscillates by rhythmically changing a parameter (such as capacitance or inductance, etc.).

Simple switching between differing values of the parameter is often used to induced the periodic change of the parameter.

SOLITON

A wave pulse which propagates without changing its shape and without dispersion.

SOURCE DIPOLE

Any dipole, considered from the viewpoint that EM energy continuously pours out of it.

There is no true "source" as such in nature, since the energy is not created but only gated. In the case of the dipole and electrical charge as sources of EM energy, fields, and potentials, we solved that vexing problem in our "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole", *ibid*.

SPACETIME

The entity represented by the "fused product" of space and time, to give "space × time".

Spacetime is also dynamic geometry, in the general relativistic interpretation. We consider spacetime to be a potential, and also geometry, and also vacuum, and also virtual particle flux, and also hidden wave flux.

SPATIAL CLOUD

A cloud of something (such as electrons) in a spatial region.

SPATIALLY

With reference to space and spatial position.

SPECIAL RELATIVITY

Einstein's theory of inertial frames in which, if two systems are moving uniformly in relation to each other, one cannot determine anything about their motion except that it is relative.

Each of the two frames is said to be "rotated" with respect to the other, but not accelerating. The velocity of light in space (the vacuum) is constant, and is independent of the velocity of its source and the velocity of an observer. All the laws of physics are the same in all inertial frames of reference.

SPIN

The intrinsic angular momentum of a particle, such as an electron, proton, neutron, photon, graviton etc.,

...even when at rest, as if it were a top spinning about an axis, but had to spin 720 degrees before it turned "full circle."

Spin is quantized, and is always described as a half or whole spin, e.g., - 1, - 1/2, 0, 1/2, 1, etc. A spinning charged particle such as an electron thus demonstrates a magnetic moment, due to the circulation of charge in the spinning. In the nucleus of an atom, the spin of the nucleus is the resultant of the spins of the nucleons (particles comprising the nucleus).

Spin of particles would appear to be more like an "implosion" to "explosion" circulation; in other words, it circulates in the time domain (complex plane) as well. It would appear that the spin of a particle is the basic feature that integrates the (disintegrated) flux energy of vacuum flux into observable charge. Apparently all observable fields, matter, effects, etc. depend upon this basic mechanism to zip together virtual entities and form observable phenomena.

SPIRAL GALAXY

Those galaxies having arms which extend in the form of spirals.

About 70% of all galaxies are spiral galaxies.

The interesting thing is that only about 10% of the gravity necessary to hold the spiral arms together can be accounted for by known gravitational sources. This has led to the theorizing of dark (hidden) matter of exotic and unknown form, which would be responsible for the excess gravity.

The present author has proposed that the unaccounted enormous Heaviside component of the EM energy flow surrounding every field/charge interaction and not entering into that interaction, accounts for the missing source of the gravity. See "Dark Matter or Dark Energy?", Journal of New Energy, 4(4), Spring 2000, p. 4-11.

S-SOURCE

Source of Poynting energy density flow.

Source of **S** = **E**×**H** flow. The primary source is considered to always be an asymmetry in the virtual particle flux of the vacuum. The **S**-flow rigorously is that component of the overall energy flow that is intercepted by some system of interest—either present or assumed. That component of the overall energy flow that is not intercepted by the system of interest, is referred to by this author as the Heaviside energy flow or the dark energy flow associated with every field/charge interaction.

STONEY To be added

To be added.

STONEY/WHITTAKER BIWAVE DECOMPOSITION OF THE SCALAR POTENTIAL ACROSS THE DIPOLE

(i) a scalar potential (i.e., a difference in potential) exists between the end charges of a dipole,

(ii) that potential (difference) can be mathematically decomposed into a harmonic series of bidirectional EM wave pairs, where each pair consists of an EM wave and its precisely superposed time-reversed twin. Thus a dipole is a "source" or identically is a set of hidden bidirectional waves (wave view).

STRING THEORY

A rather recent mathematical physics theory which replaces the zero-dimensional "point" used in previous physics with a one-dimensional object called a "string".

It has been particularly effective in describing the gluon forces between two colored particles in particle physics, and has since been extended to many other areas. It is sometimes referred to as the "theory of everything".

"STRING" WAVE

The transverse wave on a taut string produced when the string is plucked.

The string wave itself stays on the string and does not travel through the slapped external medium.

However, Faraday believed that EM fields in vacuum consisted of "material lines of force" which behaved like such taut material strings, without any physical endholders. He thought that EM disturbances were simply the transverse disturbances of those "lines of force". He profoundly affected Maxwell's thinking, so that Maxwell accepted these physical lines of force. Consequently Maxwell *assumed* those same "transverse taut string vibration waves" in his EM wave theory.

In eliminating the "stringholders" for the assumed taut strings, Faraday and Maxwell discarded the Newtonian third law half of electrodynamics! They discarded half the energy and half the wave as well. Consequently today physics has no causative mechanism for Newton's third law, because it threw out the EM mechanism for it more than a century ago and never noticed it!

SU(2)×SU(2) SYMMETRY ELECTRODYNAMICS

To be added.

SUBSPACE

In vector mathematics: a subset of a vector space which is closed under vector addition and scalar multiplication operations.

In physics: Physics often uses the term "space" to refer to spacetime. It also uses the term "space" to refer to the dimensions of space, without the dimensions of time. At any rate, the spatial portion of spacetime is represented mathematically by some convenient number of dimensions. In the most usual practice, Minkowski spacetime of 3 spatial dimensions and one time dimension is utilized. In the Minkowski space, we now consider that "space" to be a vacuum scalar potential. If we consider the internal Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski biwave pairs comprising that vacuum potential, we may transmit a signal communication along one or more of these internal biwaves, without changing any of the others. In that case, no overall potential gradient and overall forcefield signal appears. That domain that is infolded "inside" the scalar potential is said to be subspace. It may be modeled as a space of n-dimensions, where those dimensions are compacted and not observable to an external observer. Subspace gained great popularity from the Star Trek television series, where the spaceships used "subspace communications" to have signals propagate far faster than the speed of light. Bill Fogal has been working with some success on what should be a concrete realization of just this very "subspace communication system", with infolded signals that move much faster than the speed of light in vacuum.

SUPERCONDUCTIVITY

Property of some materials or metals whereby their resistance reduces to zero at very low temperatures.

These materials also exhibit many additional properties that are anomalous when compared to normal materials. Much research effort has gone into the attempt to find materials which exhibit superconductivity at higher temperatures, with the goal of reaching room temperature superconductivity.

SUPERLUMINAL

In a manner or with a speed faster than c, the speed of light in vacuum.

SUPERLUMINAL COMMUNICATION

The movement of signals faster than the speed of light in vacuum,

...and the transmission and reception of such signals and extraction of their transported information.

Longitudinal EM waves are not limited to speed c; transverse EM waves are limited to speed c. The infolded electrodynamics inside all EM fields, potentials, and waves consists of longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs, with their impressed electrodynamics. Hence this "subspace" is a superhighway for such waves, including for those moving at superluminal velocity. In essence this is a very special kind of "tunneling" which we might refer to as *subspace tunneling*. The limitation to light speed rigorously applies to the modeled transverse EM waves which are a sort of "bulk upheaval" waves similar to waves on the surface of the ocean. As in the ocean wave analogy, "pressure" waves underneath the ocean may travel very much faster than the bulk upheaval waves on the surface.

When making longitudinal EM waves, the process is imperfect and the resulting longitudinal EM waves will have a transverse residue as well. The resulting "transverse-noisy" LW is called an *undistorted progressive wave*. Undistorted progressive waves may move slower than the speed of light or faster than the speed of light. See W. A. Rodrigues Jr. and J.-Y. Lu, "On the existence of undistorted progressive waves (UPWs) of arbitrary speeds $0 \leq v < \infty$ in nature," **Foundations of Physics**, 27(3), 1997, p. 435-508. A slightly corrected version is downloadable as hep-th/9606171 on the Los Alamos National Laboratory web site, and includes corrections to the published version.

SUPERPOSE

To lay or place on, over, or above something else, with the connotation of mixing.

SUPERPOSITION

The simple linear addition and subtraction of two or more values, states, etc.

Superposition is one of the key principles in field theories and in the concept of potentials.

SUPERSET

A large set referenced to a small set, where the small set is included in the larger set.

The large set is said to be a *superset* of the small set. The small set is said to be a *subset* of the larger set.

SW (STONEY-WHITTAKER) STRUCTURES

The Stoney-Whittaker hidden bidirectional EM wavepairs comprising the scalar potential, and structuring (altering) of same.

We call this internal EM dynamics inside every EM wave, field, and potential the "infolded" electrodynamics. Russian weapon scientists refer to it as the *information content of the field*.

SYMMETRICAL REGAUGING

In electromagnetics, changing the scalar potential to a different value, and simultaneously changing the vector potential to a different value, with the two changes just precisely selected so that the two extra forces (each created by one of the changes) are equal and opposite—thus canceling with respect to translation and doing no net external work.

We note that the two forces themselves must be considered to be present and still working continuously in opposition, increasing the stress upon the system regauged with excess energy, or decreasing the stress upon the system regauged with less energy.

This presence of "equal and opposite" excess forces from the symmetrical regauging is known as the *Lorentz condition*. The end result is that the *net* force fields of the regauged system remain the same, even though the stress of the system has been altered by the regauging and the potential energy of the system has also been changed. Since abstract vector mathematics contains no such thing as "stress" in its background vector space, zero vector resultant system of multiple nonzero vectors are most often simply discarded. Early electrodynamicists symmetrically regauged Heaviside's two "Maxwell" equations (potential form) so as to easily separate the variables. The net effect was to discard that set of the Heaviside/Maxwell equations that prescribed and included open electrodynamic systems that freely receive and collect energy from the external vacuum, and also obtain a free excess force which then can permissibly utilize that excess energy to translate and produce external work upon the system or externally upon a load. In short, the symmetrical regauging discarded practical overunity electrodynamic circuits and devices, which Maxwell's equations—even in their Heaviside modified form—have always prescribed and permitted. Contrast to asymmetrical regauging.

We specifically point out that the two extra forces remain, as does their energy, and both may be dynamic as the system is dynamic. Hence when one regauges, one has changed the gravitational aspects of the system and also curved the local spacetime. Further, this ST curvature is internally structured and that structure is dynamic. Thus contrary to the assumptions of electrodynamics, the regauged system *is not* the same as the original system.

SYMMETRY

A theory or process possesses a symmetry with respect to certain operations performed on it, if those applied operations do not change the theory or process.

The theory or process is then said to be "symmetric" with respect to those operations. As an example, there is no observable change in a circle when it is rotated or reflected in a mirror. The circle is therefore said to have rotational symmetry and reflection symmetry.

TANTALUM CAPACITOR

Electrolytic capacitor with a tantalum or sintered-slug anode,

...such as solid tantalum, tantalum-foil electrolytic, and tantalum-slug capacitors.

For the same capacitance, the weight and volume of the tantalum capacitor are less than comparable aluminum electrolytic capacitors. In other words, you can make the little son-of-a-gun smaller, for a given capacitance and charge it must hold. When utilized in the Fogal fashion, the tantalum capacitor also exhibits other properties that are still proprietary to Fogal's semiconductor processes and to Bill Fogal.

TARGETED PINPOINTS

Refers to those separated points which engage in self-targeting between themselves and some separated signal energy source (as in Fogal's semiconductor).

The effect is to sharply narrow the retroreflected source signal energy from the source onto the separated points by means of the mutual ping-ponging. In this fashion much more energy density from the source can be concentrated on the targeted pinpoints. In effect, phase conjugate shooting is evoked.

TENSOR

A special mathematical entity which is an element of a vector space such that it represents the tensor product of vector spaces and their duals.

Much of modern physics and advanced electromagnetics is expressed in tensor algebra theory.

TESLA, NIKOLA

Famous American emigré electrical inventor and eccentric whose numerous inventions fueled much of the electrical 20th century.

Tesla produced the AC system, including polyphase systems. From his experiments he knew that the EM wave in vacuum was longitudinal, like sound waves. In spite of his great accomplishments, his eccentricities and grandiose pronouncements did not endear him to electrodynamicists! An example is his acrid comment: *"...I showed that the universal medium is a gaseous body in which only longitudinal pulses can be propagated, involving alternating compressions and expansions similar to those produced by sound waves in the air. Thus, a wireless transmitter does not emit Hertz waves which are a myth, but sound waves in the ether, behaving in every respect like those in the air, except that, owing to the great elastic force and extremely small density of the medium, their speed is that of light."* Another major example is his statement: *"The Hertz wave theory of wireless transmission may be kept up for a while, but I do not hesitate to say that in a short time it will be recognized as one of the most remarkable and inexplicable aberrations of the scientific mind which has ever been recorded in history."*

Ironically, modern quantum mechanics has almost proven Tesla right that "the universal medium is a gaseous body." Today the modern QM vacuum is very much like a virtual particle gas. And of course the discussions in this present annotated glossary show why I personally am of the opinion that Tesla was also correct in his firm disbelief that those Faraday-Maxwell "taut physical strings without physical holders" filled the ether and provided transverse EM wave oscillations. I also agree with him that the EM wave in vacuum is a longitudinal wave, exactly like a sound wave. I believe that the transverse gyroelectron precession waves that our instruments actually measure in the conductor when it receives an incoming EM wave from the vacuum, proves that the vacuum wave is indeed longitudinal—else it would seem we must discard the spin of an electron and the theory of gyroscopes. Finally, one should see, e.g., Patrick Cornille, "Inhomogeneous Waves and Maxwell's Equations." Chapter 4 in **Essays on the Formal Aspects of Electromagnetic Theory**, Aklesh Lakhtakia, Ed., World Scientific, New York, 1993. Cornille clearly shows that Maxwell's equations are directly created by scalar potential interferometry. As he states, this means that EM force field wave s are created by the interference of sound-type scalar potential waves, or "sound creates light." This strongly supports Tesla's original statement that EM waves in the vacuum are actually EM sound waves, much like sound waves i n a gas.

TESLA'S MAGNIFYING TRANSMITTER (include Jackson quote)

To be added.

THERMOACOUSTICS

The generation of sound waves by heat.

THERMOACOUSTIC ENGINE

Essentially a closed resonant chamber containing three heat exchangers and a working fluid—such as an inert gas—under pressure, and used with a transducer to provide power such as mechanical power.

One heat exchanger is the hot-side exchanger through which heat is injected, another is the cold-side exchanger in which a coolant is circulated, and the third is a passive device between the other two, and known as a regenerator or thermal capacitor. The heating and cooling changes the pressure in the fluid greatly, and the regenerator oscillates back and forth, taking energy from the fluid, then giving it back, and keeping the engine going. A pressure wave (shock wave) moves through the working fluid and produces a resonator effect. The end result is an engine with rapidly fluctuating pressure gradients and no moving parts. The pressure gradients are then tapped off to drive a piston, which drives a linear alternator producing electricity. In a typical application, a single piston with a surface area of 1.5 square inches, and with a travel of only one centimeter, operated at 500 Hz, will produce about 30 horsepower output.

Information on these engines can be found on the Fellows Research Group website at http://www.io.com/~frg, or E-mail to frg@io.com. Many thanks to Oscar L. Fellows, "Be Our Guest: Thermoacoustic Engines—Propulsion, Power for the 21st Century," **Power Online**, 1/24/2000.

THERMODYNAMIC EQUILIBRIUM

Stable state eventually reached by an isolated system. One may consider it a "balanced" or "preferred" state.

Actually, a totally isolated system could not change. Any system is in a constant exchange with its vacuum environment, a priori, and no such thing as a completely isolated system exists in nature. Hence once excited, a system—to reach equilibrium—must exchange with its environment and is not a truly isolated system. But systems do exchange with their environment in hidden forms, so we can just let the original statement stand as is. Sloppy, but okay so long as we recognize the limits.

TIME

To be added.

TIME-CHARGE

To be added.

TIME-CHARGING

To be added.

TIME-ENERGY

To be added.

TIME-EXCITATION

To be added.

TIME-FLOW MECHANISM

To be added.

TIME-POLARIZED ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVE

An electromagnetic wave whose vibrations occur in the time domain only.

The wave is theorized in quantum field theory, or at least its time-polarized photon is theorized and called a "scalar" photon. There seems to be no Western method for detecting such waves, though they are predicted by theory.

TIME-POLARIZED (SCALAR) PHOTON

A photon whose vibrations occur in the time domain only, also known as a "scalar" photon.

TIME-FORWARD WAVE

A normal wave moving in forward time. Otherwise known as the retarded wave.

The external observer comfortably sees its forward progress as expected.

TIME REVERSAL

The process of forming the phase conjugate

...(e.g., of a wave or particle or entity or process or vacuum engine.).

We accent that *time-reversing a single object or single group of objects* is not the same thing as "travel into the past" so popularized by science fiction. For time travel to the past, the entire universe and everything in it except the traveler, would have to be time-reversed. That would not seem possible by any stretch of the imagination today! On the other hand, time-reversal of a single thing such as a particle or a wave—or even a group of things such as a group of particles or waves—is not only feasible but is readily achievable. A positron is a time-reversed electron, e.g. Becker showed that laughably weak DC electrical trickle currents (picoamperes) across otherwise intractable bone fractures could engender healing of the bone fractures. In investigating the effect, he showed that entire cells—specifically in that case, the red blood cells—were time-reversed (dedifferentiated) and then fast-forwarded (redifferentiated) into new kinds of cells, *genetics and all*.

In France in the 1960s and early 1970s, the Priore team showed in laboratory animals that this mechanism (which they nor anyone else understood they were unwittingly evoking) could be used to dramatically reverse and quickly cure terminal tumors, infectious diseases, arteriosclerosis, and suppressed immune systems. The same approach, if redeveloped, could stop and totally wipe out the emerging major new pandemic of hepatitis C, which nothing will touch at present and which will surpass AIDS infections after the turn of the century. The approach could totally reverse AIDS and eliminate all HIV infection, because it could simply time-reverse HIV-infected cells back to normal cells, genetics and all. In other words, it could readily and cheaply and quickly eliminate AIDS from the face of the earth. Further, the disease could be eliminated whenever a patient tested positive for HIV infection; there would be no need to wait for debilitation to set in. For coverage in detail, see T. E. Bearden, "Vacuum Engines and Priore's Methodology: The True Science of Energy-Medicine. Parts I and II." **Explore**!, 6(1), 1995, p. 66-76; 6(2), 1995, p. 50-62.

TIME-REVERSAL ZONE

A region of space in which a component of the overall time flow runs backwards, and hence the fundamental mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time is reversed.

Such zones are theorized as temporarily occurring in cold fusion, particularly once the palladium lattice is loaded with hydrogen or deuterium ions. Such a temporary region in the electrolyte is an excited state, and the other ions will move to nullify it and cause its decay. During its existence, ions in it experience a reversal of the law of attraction and repulsion of charges. In the TRZ, like charges attract and unlike charges repel. Thus suddenly the low spatial energy transmutation of elements in cold fusion experiments can be explained (they have been validated in some 600 successful experiments, in various laboratories in various nations, by excellent scientists). E.g., two H+ ions may attract, and so closely that each enters the edge of the strong force region of the other, forming a quasi-nucleus. Then as the TRZ decays, the preferred energetic change is from inside out. In other words, the gluon forces have been partially nullified and the quarks in the nucleons are almost freed. Hence the favored energetic decay from the excited state of the TRZ is by quark flipping, where one H+ ion in the quasi-nucleus changes into a neutron. The quasi-nucleus becomes a quasi-nucleus of deuterium, and will tighten into deuterium as the TRZ induced action vanishes. This is the way the excess deuterium is formed in the cold fusion experiments. Two deuterium D+ ions may also form a quasi-nucleus of (D+)(D+) particularly where the electrolyte is loaded with deuterium to start with. In that case, as the TRZ decays, the quasi-nucleus just tightens into a helium 4 nucleus or alpha particle, accounting for the excess alpha particles formed. And so on.

The concept of the TRZ thus is consistent with hundreds of successful experiments, and introduces a completely new type of nuclear reactions to physics, at low spatial energy where transmutations such as occur are not presently thought to be possible. We point out that these are extremely high energy reactions when the time-energy interaction is considered, since time has an energy density equal to mass. Time-energy is some c^2 times as dense as is spatial energy used by particle physicists in their interactions. By transposing some of the time-energy into spatial energy as the TRZ decays, the new "low energy nuclear reactions" actually involve the necessary degree of "high energy" required for the interactions.

TIME-REVERSED WAVE

A phase conjugate reflected wave, which is a wave moving in reversed time.

Since the external observer "sees" in forward time only, he sees the wave as traveling in the opposite direction as its generatrix wave front is moving.

TOPOLOGICAL

Invariant under transformation by continuous mappings.

...or related to the properties of geometric shapes and figures that remain invariant under transformation by continuous mappings.

TOPOLOGICAL PROPERTY

Those properties of a geometrical space that are unchanged by continuous distortion of the space.

TOPOLOGY

Mathematics of the properties of geometric configurations invariant under transformation by continuous mappings.

In short, the mathematics of the large-scale structure of curved spaces.

TOROIDAL COIL

A coil of wire curved around into toroidal form.

Contrast to the standard solenoidal coil form.

TOROIDAL TRANSFORMER

A transformer comprised of toroidal coils instead of solenoidal coils.

TRANSFORMATION MATRIX

A matrix (rectangular array of algebraic or numerical quantities) for replacement of the variables in an algebraic expression by their values in terms of another set of variables.

Used, e.g., in solving equations involving Hamiltonians.

TRANSVERSE

Wave movement perpendicular to the wave's primary direction of principal propagation, as in the movement of a taut rope in a wavelike motion traveling down the rope.

(As opposed to longitudinal).

TRANSVERSE EM WAVE IN THE VACUUM

The completely erroneous notion that EM disturbances in the vacuum are composed of transverse "string waves."

Faraday, e.g., believed that the EM field in the vacuum consisted of his "lines of force" as material taut strings—erroneously without the necessary holders to put the tension forces on the strings. He thought that when there was an EM disturbance, it was a "plucking" or transverse vibration of these "taut strings." Maxwell also believed in Faraday's material lines of force, and set out to capture them in his electrodynamic theory. He did so by simply assuming the lines (tubes) of force and their transverse "string wave" vibration. This is equivalent to assuming that the electromagnetic vacuum itself is composed of material taut strings, and that additional EM fields are just additional taut material strings.

TRANSVERSE FIELD COMPONENT

The modeled component of the electromagnetic field (as in a moving EM wave in vacuum) that is oriented at right angles to the line of motion.

TRANSVERSE WAVE

A wave where the medium is undergoing repetitive lateral translations, as a lateral wave in a taut string.

The EM wave is vacuum is erroneously modeled as a transverse "string wave," as a relic from Faraday's original belief that EM fields existed in the (assumed) material ether as physical taut strings. He thus believed that EM disturbances were the disturbances of "pluckings" of these taut strings. Maxwell accepted Faraday's physical lines of force and constructed his electrodynamics mode to specifically include the material ether, the physical "taut strings" lines of force notion, and Faraday's "string waves" as the electromagnetic vibrations in the ether. This discards half the energy, half the phenomena, half the wave, and Newton's third law causative EM mechanism.

TUNNELING

In quantum mechanics, a phenomenon where a particle penetrates and crosses a small region where the opposing potential is greater than the particle's available energy.

The phenomenon is thought to be impossible according to classical physics, but occurs nonetheless. Further, the speed of transit through the "tunneling" separation can be superluminal. Tunneling of music between two points has been measured to occur at more than four times the speed of light.

A more extended type of tunneling is the travel of longitudinal EM waves infolded inside the normal EM potentials, fields, and waves. Indeed, this is a more fundamental electrodynamics, and it can be shown that interferometry of this "internal" electrodynamics creates the external electrodynamics by a form of longitudinal EM wave interferometry. E.g., see M.W. Evans, P.K. Anastasovski, T.E. Bearden et al., "On Whittaker's Representation of the Electromagnetic Entity in Vacuo, Part V: The Production of Transverse Fields and Energy by Scalar Interferometry," **Journal of New Energy**, 4(3), Special Issue, Winter 1999, p. 76-78.

UNCONSCIOUS MIND

To be added.

UNIFIED FIELD THEORY (ENGINEERABLE)

A unified theory of the four forces of physics—the electromagnetic, gravitational, strong, and weak forces —that is not just an intellectual model but which is also engineerable on the laboratory bench and in actual physical systems using higher symmetry O(3) electrodynamics.

That's a mouth-filling phrase (yes, we sometimes write awkward phrases unintentionally; it's amazing how reasonable such things sound when you're laboring along at 3:00 a.m. and bleary-eyed as a wet toadstool!)

UNIFIED FIELD THEORY OF MIND AND MATTER

To be added.

UNITARITY

Principle that all probabilities sum to unity.

UNITARY Q_E

Fixed or unit charge q of the electron.

This notion is held only because the q is not decomposed into its component elements, but treated as if it were an indivisible unit. That is in error! The mass of a fundamental particle at rest is quantized, and the massless charge (self-potential) of the particle is discretized as a function of the background potential (virtual particle flux density) in which it is embedded or to which it is exposed. In our view the definition of a charge q is $q \equiv m_q\phi_q$. The *electrical charge* should be taken to be the massless ϕ_q component. The definition of charge q_e of an electron is rigorously given by the identity $q_e \equiv m_e\phi_e$. The *electrical charge* of the electron should be taken to be the massless ϕ_e component.

If a charge (say, an electron) is placed in an additional potential ϕ_1, then the total massless charge of the electron (i.e., its virtual vacuum flux exchange with mass me) is $(\phi_e+\phi_1)$. As can be seen, the massless charge of the electron (its virtual flux activity) has now changed. The electron is then said to *be collecting and to have collected* excess energy (which may be either positive or negative, depending upon the sign of ϕ_1.). Further, either ϕ_e or ϕ_1 or both can be internally and deterministically *dimensioned* (structured in Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski fashion). When its massless charge (its own potential ϕ_e) is so dimensioned, then the dimensioned electron is said to contain or transport a *vacuum engine*.

VACUUM ENGINE

Particle view: Deterministic internal pattern or template deliberately created in the virtual flux of a scalar potential.

It can also be created in, and transported by, the two scalar potentials that comprise a static or dynamic force field, or a moving EM wave in the vacuum. It can also be created in the local vacuum, in which case it has a "charge-up" creation time and a "discharge time," exhibiting a sort of "time constant" very much like a capacitor charging and discharging. In the wave view, the vacuum engine is a deterministic internal pattern or template deliberately created in the Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski internal biwaves and wave products comprising the scalar potential. Again, it can be implanted in the vacuum or in an EM signal as a carrier. The self-energy (scalar potential) portion of any electric charge or magnetic charge can also be a "carrier" that is conditioned (*dimensioned*) with a vacuum potential. The process or act of conditioning any of the carriers with vacuum engines is called *dimensioning* that carrier. Russian energetics refers to the vacuum engines of a dimensioned carrier as the *information content of the field*.

VACUUM FLUX EXCHANGE

The virtual particle interaction between the active vacuum and a charged particle.

The charged particle is an asymmetry in this flux exchange interaction, and extracts and gates some of the vacuum energy as a Poynting **S**-flow. In turn, this S-flow transports and creates in space the **E** field and the scalar potential f associated with the charged particle. An electrically charged particle is thus a little Poynting energy generator, a source of potential, and a source of **E**-field. It is a little electrical dynamo, a little free energy generator. It is already an open system in disequilibrium with its environment—the fierce vacuum flux. Its self-energy (potential) and its "fields," plus its Poynting energy flow, are the result of its asymmetry in the vacuum flux exchange.

VACUUM'S VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX

In the particle viewpoint, the quantum mechanical vacuum identically is a virtual particle flux.

Present physics, however, is prone to refer to the vacuum as (an implied emptiness) containing a virtual particle flux. Energy, vacuum, spacetime, virtual particle flux, and dynamic geometry are all synonyms.

VECTOR

In mathematics, an entity completely characterized by a magnitude and a direction.

VECTOR POTENTIAL

In electrical engineering: "Potential postulated in electromagnetic field theory."

Space differentiation (*curl*) of the vector potential yields the field. Magnetic vector potential is due to electric currents, while electric vector potential is assumed to be due to a flow of magnetic charges." [**Chambers Science and Technology Dictionary**, Peter M. B. Walker (Ed.), Chambers Cambridge, 1988, p. 947.

Note that the foregoing is not yet a definition, saying only that it is a postulated potential, then giving some characteristics. Informally, in my view the vector potential is just sort of an ordinary scalar potential, every point of which is in motion in something like a swirling fashion. The magnetic vector potential **A** is most common. There doesn't seem to really be a definition of **A**; the equation $\mathbf{B} = \nabla\times\mathbf{A}$ is usually (erroneously!) said to "define" the **A**. So we are left with the question $\mathbf{A} \equiv$????, since no equation is a definition of anything.

Electrodynamicists have no difficulty in calculating the direction and magnitude of **A**, and in using it, but so far as I can find there is still no real definition. As an ad hoc definition I consider the **A**-potential to be identically a virtual photon flux of vacuum that is moving as an ensemble along the direction of the **A**-vector. Inputs for a more rigorous definition of the form $\mathbf{A} \equiv$ (x**)** would be most welcome!

At any rate, the **A** is known to be quite real and an independent "field" of nature, because when the curl operator is removed from operating on **A**, the **B**-field is zeroed but the *curl-free* **A**-field can still remain and interfere with the fields of charged particles and magnetic poles to cause real effects in physical systems, including at a distance. This latter is known as the Aharonov-Bohm effect.

VECTOR FIELD

In ordinary theory, the assigning of a magnitude and a direction (that is, a vector) to each point in a region of space.

The entire set of vectors and their spatial points is called a vector field.

VECTOR ZERO

See discussion under *zero vector*.

VIRTUAL ANTIPHOTONS

An antiphoton that spontaneously appears and disappears, so swiftly that it cannot be individually observed.

VIRTUAL PARTICLE

A fleeting quantum particle that spontaneously appears and disappears, so swiftly that it cannot be individually observed, so that it exists only temporarily.

The virtual particle does not satisfy the usual relation between energy, momentum, and mass because it is underneath the Heisenberg uncertainty principle. The virtual particle can have any amount of energy momentarily, so long as the product of its energy and the time interval of its existence is less than the uncertainty principle's minimum magnitude.

Nonetheless, the interactions of large numbers of virtual particles with a mass or charge can combine to generate real observable effects. In quantum field theory, all forces of nature are caused by the interaction of the forced mass entity with virtual particles. Interaction of a mass with virtual photons, e.g., is projected to cause all mechanical and electromagnetic forces.

VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX EXCHANGE

Interaction with or exchange of, a flux of virtual particles.

Interaction of a mass with virtual particles most often consists of the mass absorbing the virtual particles and re-emitting them.

VIRTUAL PHOTON FLUX (VPF)

A flux of virtual photons.

(Hey, how's *that* for a tautology!) First, see definition and discussion under *flux*. For electromagnetics, the vacuum can often be modeled as a flux of virtual photons. One gets the virtual charges also, since the photon is considered to also consist of a positron-electron pair. That is, the photon is continually separating into a positron-electron pair, which then annihilate each other to form additional photon(s), etc.

VIRTUAL PHOTON FLUX EXCHANGE

The mutual exchange of virtual photons, as between the vacuum and a charged mass, or between two colliding masses.

The emitted photons from one mass are absorbed in the other mass and re-radiated.

VIRTUAL PHOTON FLUX OF VACUUM

The vacuum identically is a flux of virtual particles.

For most electromagnetic cases, it can just be modeled as identically a flux of virtual photons.

VIRTUAL PHOTONS

Photons which spontaneously appear and disappear in the vacuum so quickly that they cannot be individually observed.

VIRTUAL POSITRONS

Positive electrons (positrons) which spontaneously appear and disappear in the vacuum so quickly that they cannot be individually observed.

WHITTAKER, E. T.

Well-known mathematical physicist, who dramatically extended Stoney's earlier work of 1897-8 and authored two papers in 1903 and 1904 giving the basic theory of scalar electromagnetics (Russian energetics, not including the quantum potential portion).

The 1903 paper is E.T. Whittaker, “On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,” **Mathematische Annalen**, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355.

The 1904 paper is E.T. Whittaker, “On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,” **Proc. Lond. Math. Soc**., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372. The paper was published in 1904 and orally delivered in 1903.

WHITTAKER'S DECOMPOSITION OF THE SCALAR POTENTIAL

Decomposition of the scalar potential into a harmonic set of bidirectional longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs.

In his paper “On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,” **Mathematische Annalen**, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355, Whittaker showed that the scalar EM potential can be decomposed into a harmonic series of bidirectional EM wavepairs. In each pair, one wave is the phase conjugate of the other, and exists in the time domain. However, this phase conjugate wave has been considered as having been detected by intercepting charge as a 3-space EM wave travelling in a reversed direction. Hence from a detectable viewpoint, the Whittaker decomposition yields bidirectional longitudinal EM waves in 3-space, as has been pointed out by several electrodynamicists (e.g., Barrett).

However, the present author considered the difference between the phase conjugate wave as it exists prior to interaction with the assumed intercepting unit point charge, and the detected 3-space wave after the detecting charge is assumed. By applying the Whittaker decomposition and also considering the nature of the EM wave in spacetime *prior to interception by a unit point charge*, this led to the discovery of a new and more primary 4-symmetry in EM energy flow, once 3-symmetry is broken, that exists automatically between the time domain (complex plane) and 3-space.

Thus because a dipole (or a charge treated as a set of composite dipoles) breaks 3-symmetry (as is well-known in particle physics), the more general 4-symmetry results automatically when the nature of the potential between the ends of the dipole(s) is considered. This yields the fundamental mechanism by which EM energy is extracted from the vacuum (from the complex plane or the time domain) and output in 3-space from a "source charge" or a "source dipole". In short, it yields the giant negentropy mechanism when the unaccounted Heaviside energy flow component from a charge or dipole is considered as well as the intercepted tiny Poynting energy flow component. See T. E. Bearden, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole", **Journal of New Energy**, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23; also on http://www. cheniere.org.

In his second paper, “On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,” **Proc. Lond. Math. Soc**., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372, Whittaker showed that the interference of two such scalar potentials can and does create all the field energy, patterns, and functions of classical electromagnetics.

Whittaker's second paper initiated what today is loosely referred to as *superpotential theory*. For an excellent overview discussion of superpotentials and related things, see Melba Phillips, “Classical Electrodynamics,” in **Principles of Electrodynamics and Relativity, Vol. IV of Encyclopedia of Physics**, edited by S. Flugge, Springer-Verlag, 1962.

WORK

The changing of the form of energy.

WORK, EXTERNAL

The changing of the form of the external energy of a body or system.

WORK, INTERNAL

The changing of the form of the internal energy of a body or system.

WORK-ENERGY THEOREM

To be added.

ZERO POINT ENERGY

The minimum energy of a system due to its quantum fluctuations, resulting from its incessant virtual particle activity. Quantum mechanically, no system of interest (including even spacetime itself) can have zero energy.

The zero-point energy of the vacuum is the lowest energy vacuum state, with fluctuations taken into account. Even at low energies, quantum fluctuations continually arise, and result in an incessant, extremely rapid, and violent "jittering" of the energy momentarily present. The minimum energy due to these quantum fluctuations is called the *zero-point energy.*

ZERO VECTOR

(1) A vector having no length (no magnitude) or specific direction.

(2) Absence of any or all finite vectors.

(3) Resultant of a system of multiple, finite vectors whose vector sum has no specific direction.

Note that the second definition differs drastically from the first. That is, we cannot say that a vector resultant zero has no infolded magnitude, if we consider its components, all of whom have magnitude. See the discussion under "zero." In vector analysis, the zero vector axiom states that any vector v plus a zero vector is equal to a zero vector plus v. Note that, being an axiom, this is not proven, but just assumed. We very much disagree with that blanket axiom; it reduces vector analysis to a highly special single case, where all zero vector systems are to be considered equal, and totally "inactive." In the real world that need not be true at all. There are an infinite number of different zero vector resultant systems, and so zero vectors may differ, if their infolded component "substructure" is considered. In the real world, things that are vectors very often have energy. The energy is infolded and hidden, so that it represents not only a local curvature of spacetime, but also a structured, deterministic set (a *template*) of curvatures of local spacetime. Therefore this zero vector system is actually a *vacuum engine*. Any mass system placed in such a potential, will be acted upon in its parts by that local vacuum engine. Further, the zero vector resultant system is a "potential," since it does contain "collected internal energy." This potential is obviously an artificial potential, since it is deterministically structured internally.

So between zero vector resultant systems, the "infolded, hidden energies" differ dramatically in

(i) total infolded and trapped (collected) energy,

(ii) specific internal action patterns (templates),

(iii) general relativistic effects, and

(iv) type of vacuum engine. Accordingly, the actions the zero-vector system induces in an exposed mass may be designed in advanced. This is vacuum engineering. This is spacetime engineering.

The problem is the *vector algebra itself*. In the abstract algebra, a "vector space" is regarded as an inert thing, where the only actants are the overall net nonzero vectors, and there is no interaction between an overt vector and a covert set o f vectors. The vector space is not allowed to have an internal realm, stress, hidden engines, or to interact with the vectors representing the physical system. Consequently, for over a century electrodynamicists—thinking primarily of translation—have routinely discarded such "zero vector systems" as if they represented the total absence of any finite vector. *This they do, in the unsuitable assumptions of the vector algebra*. This they do not do, in the real world.

The common practice in electrical physics of replacing a zero-summed system of nonzero vectors with a vector zero of "complete absence of vectors" is incomplete, and such did not exist in Maxwell's original *quaternion* theory. This present practice should be changed; it has reduced the topology of electromagnetics far too much, and gutted the most important parts of the theory insofar as an extended electromagnetics is concerned. The vector zero should be replaced with a special organized vector zero system and a scalar potential. The interactions of the "hidden" vectors should be incorporated. By failing to do this, physics excludes the ability to engineer electrogravitation, spacetime, the virtual state, local general relativity, free energy, effects at a distance, and the probabilities of the states propagated by the Schrödinger equation. It also excludes unification of all forces.

In the new view, a zero vector may be a system of nonzero vectors that vectorially sum or multiply to zero for translation purposes, but the components may still exist "inside" and dynamically function inside the zero-resultant envelope. This substructure can act on nonlinear or resonant systems. Any or all components may be time varying, or none of them may be. The zero vector system may thus be a dynamic vacuum engine. In addition, such a vector zero system is considered to be also a scalar stress potential, whose magnitude is equal to the sum of the absolute values of the perpendicular components. In addition, a separate type of stress potential may be included for the magnitude of the absolute values of the swirl components (torques). Other associated potentials may be included for the system, particularly if the system is in multiple dimensions, if it consists of more than one type of virtual particle flux, if several fluxes intercommute, etc. Such a system can also be designed and created to deterministically interact with and on the life force itself, the mind, thought, and personality, but that is beyond the scope of this discussion.

ZERO-VECTOR-SUMMATION SURFACE

A surface or assumed spatial surface in which vectors under consideration interact to sum to a vector zero resultant.

ZERO-VECTOR-SUMMATION SYSTEMS

Zero summations of real, nonzero vectors, so that the real vectors are still present but do not cause translation of exposed mass or charges.

With respect to observing/detecting process that depend upon charge translation, the vectors are said to be hidden and infolded —i.e., with respect to detection by translation. See discussion under *zero vector*.

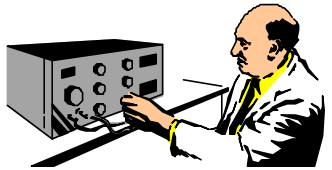
ZIOLKOWSKI, RICHARD

To be added.

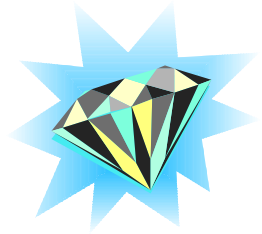
Return to top of page

The "Porthole" Concept with technical background

Amplifying the cellular regenerative (healing) system of the body for treatment and healing of mass casualties



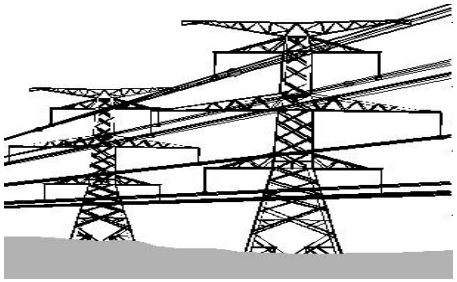
Outline of the presentation



- Mechanism for deep EM exchange of a body with its active EM environment
- Becker's epochal work and its ramifications
- Kaznacheyev's startling results and ramifications
- Weaponization of Kaznacheyev's findings
- Importance of time-energy and the time-domain
- Mechanisms for medical treatment and healing

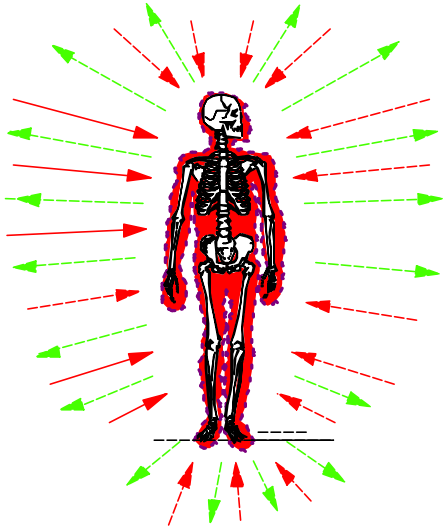
Outline of the presentation (2)

- Prioré's revolutionary results and their ramifications.
- Proposed new mechanism for cancer promotion.
- Porthole concept: The 2-minute shortcut.
- Terrorist biological warfare capabilities.
- Summary and conclusion.
- Budgetary and Program package.



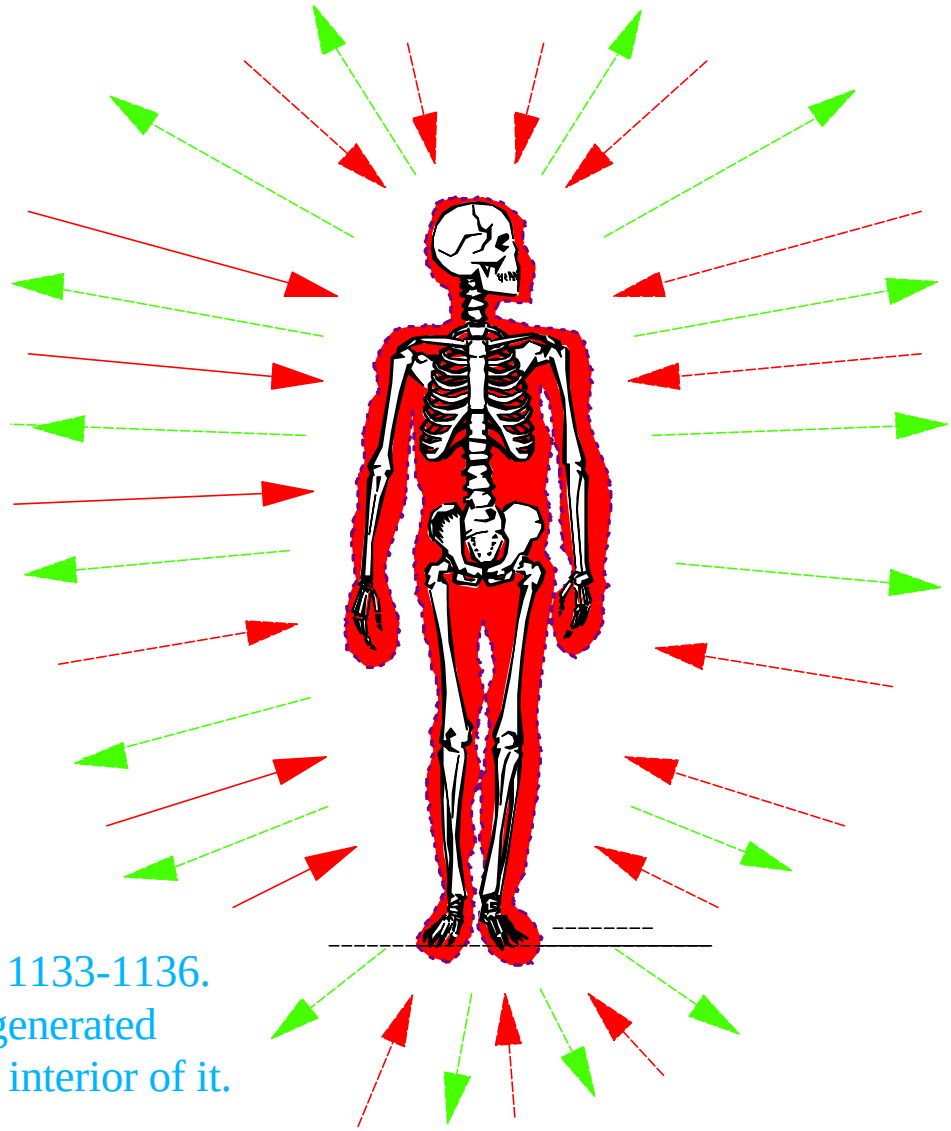
Mechanism for the body's deep EM exchange with its active EM environment

And some ramifications



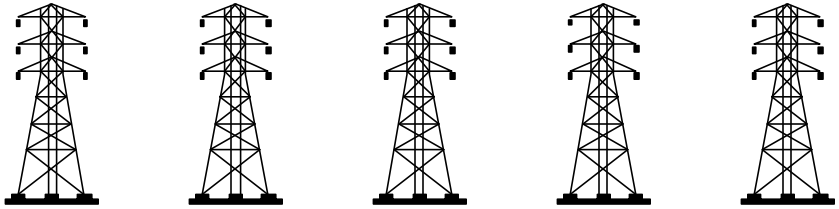
The body continually receives and retransmits EM energy

- The body may be considered as a dielectric.
- Every part of the dielectric participates in the absorption and emission of each photon to and from any point on the surface.*
- Mechanical force effects are also electrical in nature and exchange similarly.



* Reali, G. C., "Reflection from dielectric materials," American Journal of Physics, 50(12), Dec. 1982, p. 1133-1136. The reflected field from a dielectric material is not generated just at its surface but comes from everywhere in the interior of it.

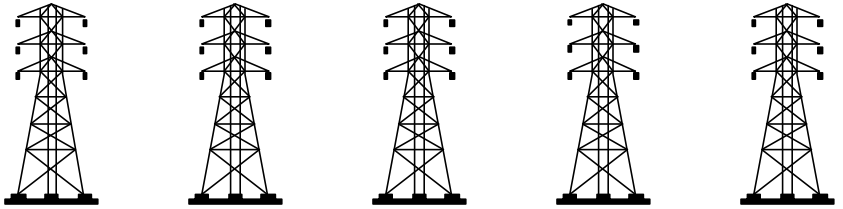
Ramifications:



- There is an EM "dielectric transmission path" connecting every part of every cell to every part of the surface of the body.
- All electrical processes in the body, including deep within the cell and its nucleus, participate in the absorption and emission of every photon to and from the body's outer surface (and every mechanical force* experience).
- The EM emission energy of the body is a conglomerate mix of fractions of all processes and functions ongoing in the body or affecting it, including in every cell.
- This includes all electromagnetic, mechanical, chemical, and environmental effects upon and in the body and every tiniest part of it, and provides an extended definition of "stress".

* At base, all normal mechanical forces are generated by electromagnetic forces.

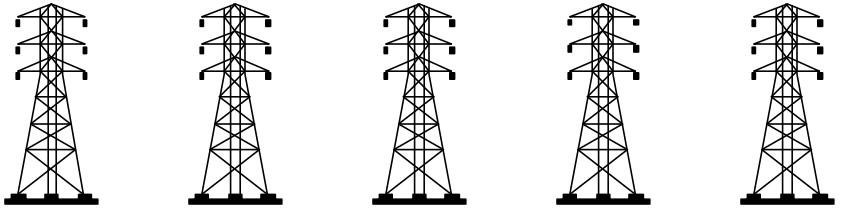
Ramifications (2)



- The reaction of each photon absorbed on any point of the outer surface of the body, connects through the dielectric transmission path to every part of the body, including to every part of every cell*.
- Every emission from the body is participated in by every part of the body, including every part of every cell.
- The body's emission "changes" its environment, adding EM radiation. Some of the internal induced changes (excited states) in the body decay by this external emission. Some do not, but must be otherwise dealt with internally by the body systems.
- The body's EM absorption allows the environment to change or affect every function, operation, and part of the body, by adding EM radiation. All are continually being affected and deviated, both helpfully and harmfully, by these deeply induced EM interactions.
- The body's reaction (healing) must continually readjust and correct deviations from normalcy, in every part of every cell.

* In quantum physics, part of the photon is localized and part is nonlocalized, reaching even across the universe.

Ramifications (3)

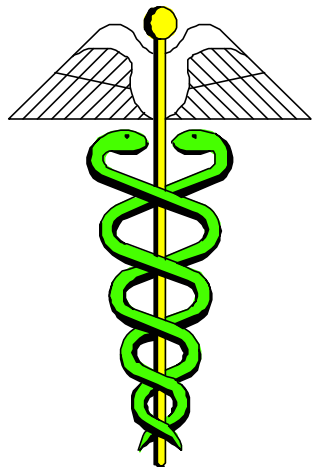


- The sum total of all the impinging external EM radiation upon the body, plus mechanical "special EM" radiation, thus affects and changes the body and all its processes, participating in them.
- That impinging EM radiation can be manipulated to either harm or heal the body and any or all of its cells.
- The body must continually overcome these externally-induced EM changes in its cells and processes, to maintain normalcy. Some EM changes are restored by the subsequent dielectric emission process, relieving the previously-induced deviant EM excitations in its internal processes. Some are not.
- The poorly studied *cellular regenerative system* performs the remainder of the restorative function, which is the fundamental "healing" function of the body.*

*The cellular regenerative system was mostly studied by Becker and a few others. See R. O.Becker, and David G. Murray, "The electrical control system regulating fracture healing in amphibians," Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research, No. 73, Nov.-Dec. 1970, p. 169-198.

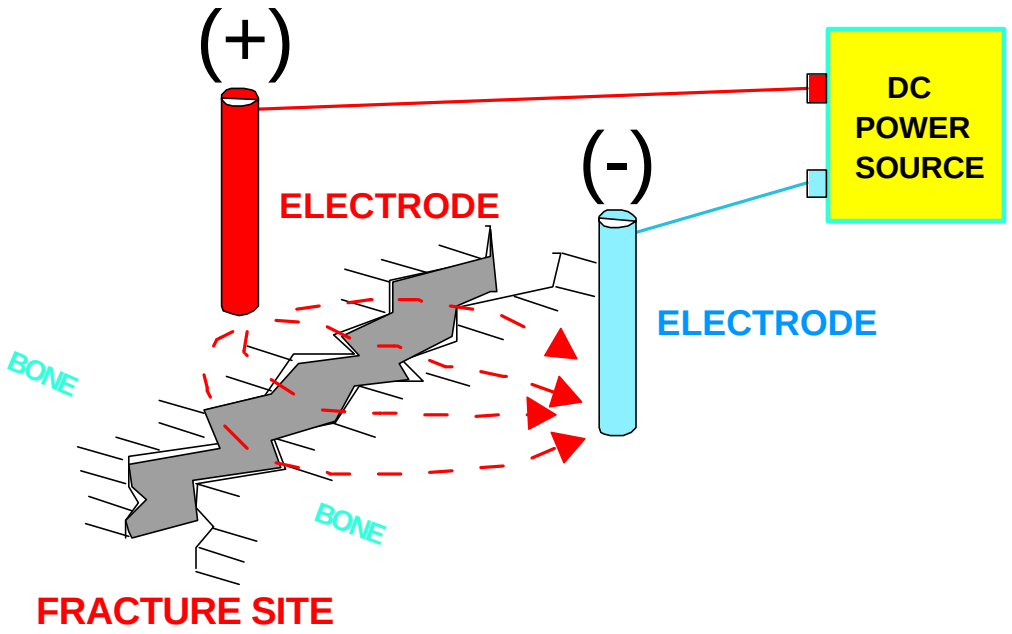
Becker's epochal work

And its ramifications



Becker's bone fracture healing

- Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
- Pulsed DC current can be utilized
- Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized



RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES

Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus

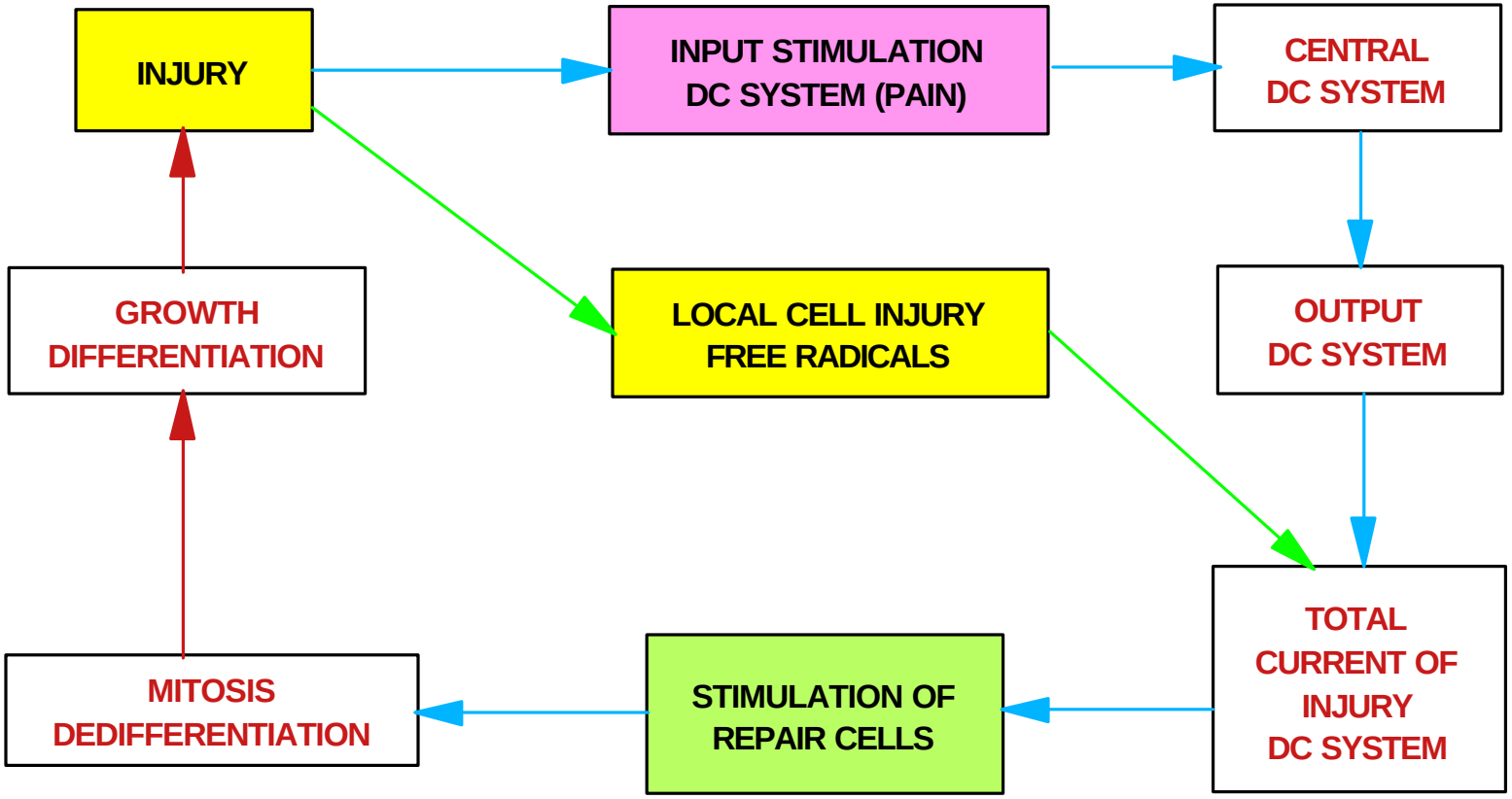
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES

Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES

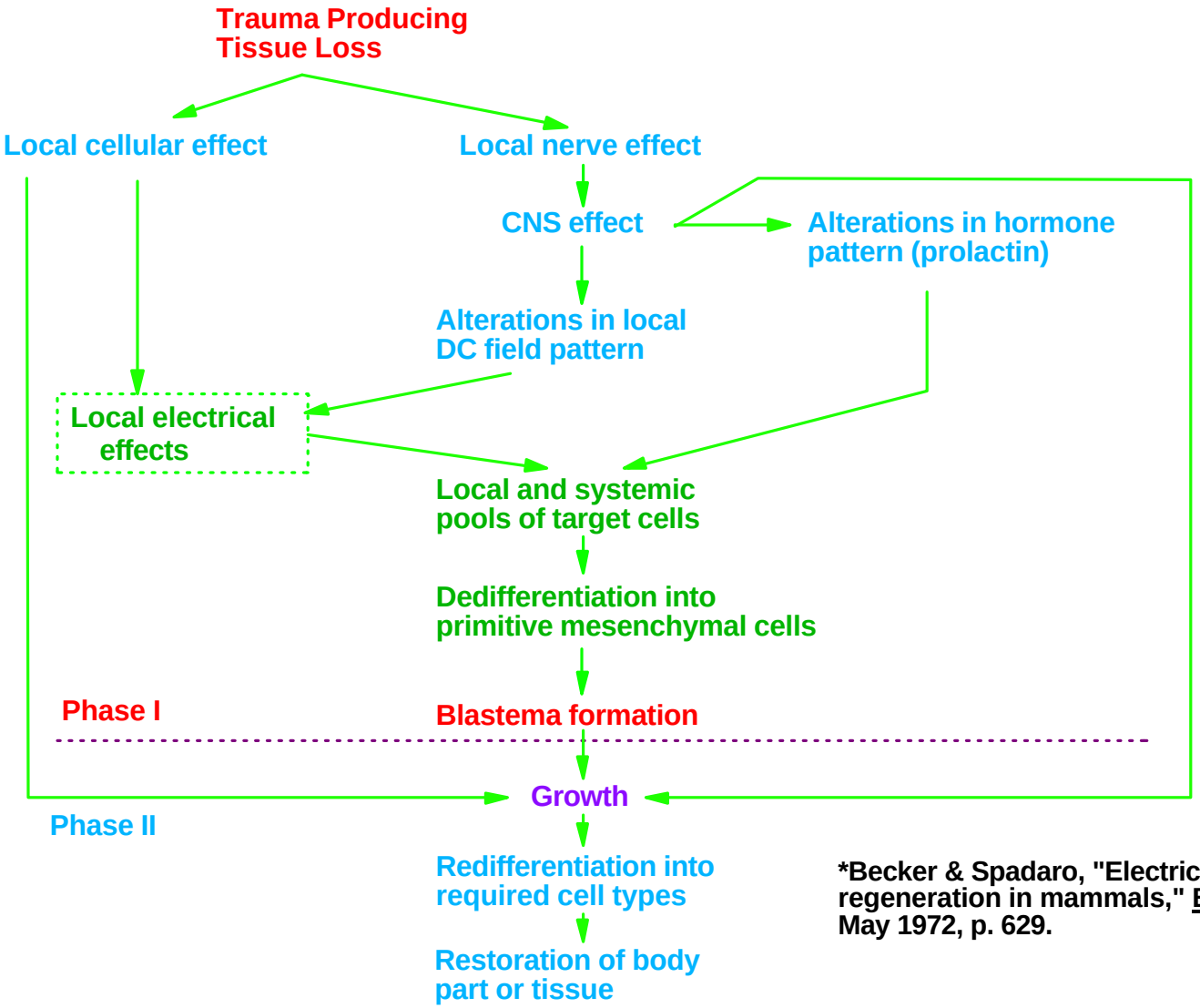
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury



*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Becker's proposed control system governing regeneration*



*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.

Extending Becker's work

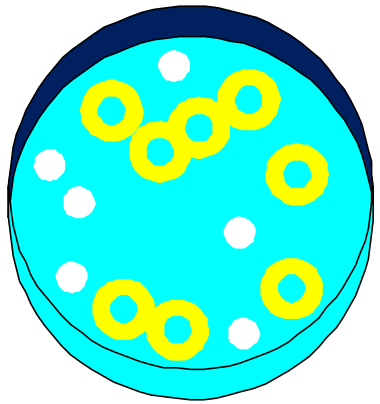
- Becker had only the archaic classical electrodynamics available to him. That EM is grossly inadequate.
  - Insufficient group symmetry to model the process.
  - Already eliminates the "infolded" longitudinal wave EM that structurally and dynamically comprises all "normal" EM potentials, fields, and waves.
  - It is this internal LW EM that is manipulated and used by the cellular regenerative system.
- Nonlinear phase conjugate optics was not yet developed when Becker did his seminal work.
- Successful higher symmetry electrodynamics models -- such as O(3) -- have been developed and are available.

A sad commentary

- Becker was nominated for the Nobel Prize, but he was hounded, his funds were withdrawn, and he was forced to retire early.
- His main "sin" was having the courage to testify against the harmful effects of unrestricted powerline radiation and electronic smog.
- Powerful interests then crushed him, set up their own well-funded institutes, and hired scientists who then predictably found that powerline radiation was no problem.
- Such research is so tainted that recently several important journals have now required the authors of submitted papers to state what their affiliated companies do, and what "company massaging" of their research occurred.
- From a higher symmetry EM view, it is obvious that the dielectric pathway and quantum electrodynamics already show a significant problem due to such radiation, particularly with respect to long-term effects.
- This is particularly significant since "noise" -- the mere presence of more "hash" -- appreciably amplifies the dielectric transmission effect. So the major factor becomes EM smog *signals density*, not signal power.

Kaznacheyev's startling results

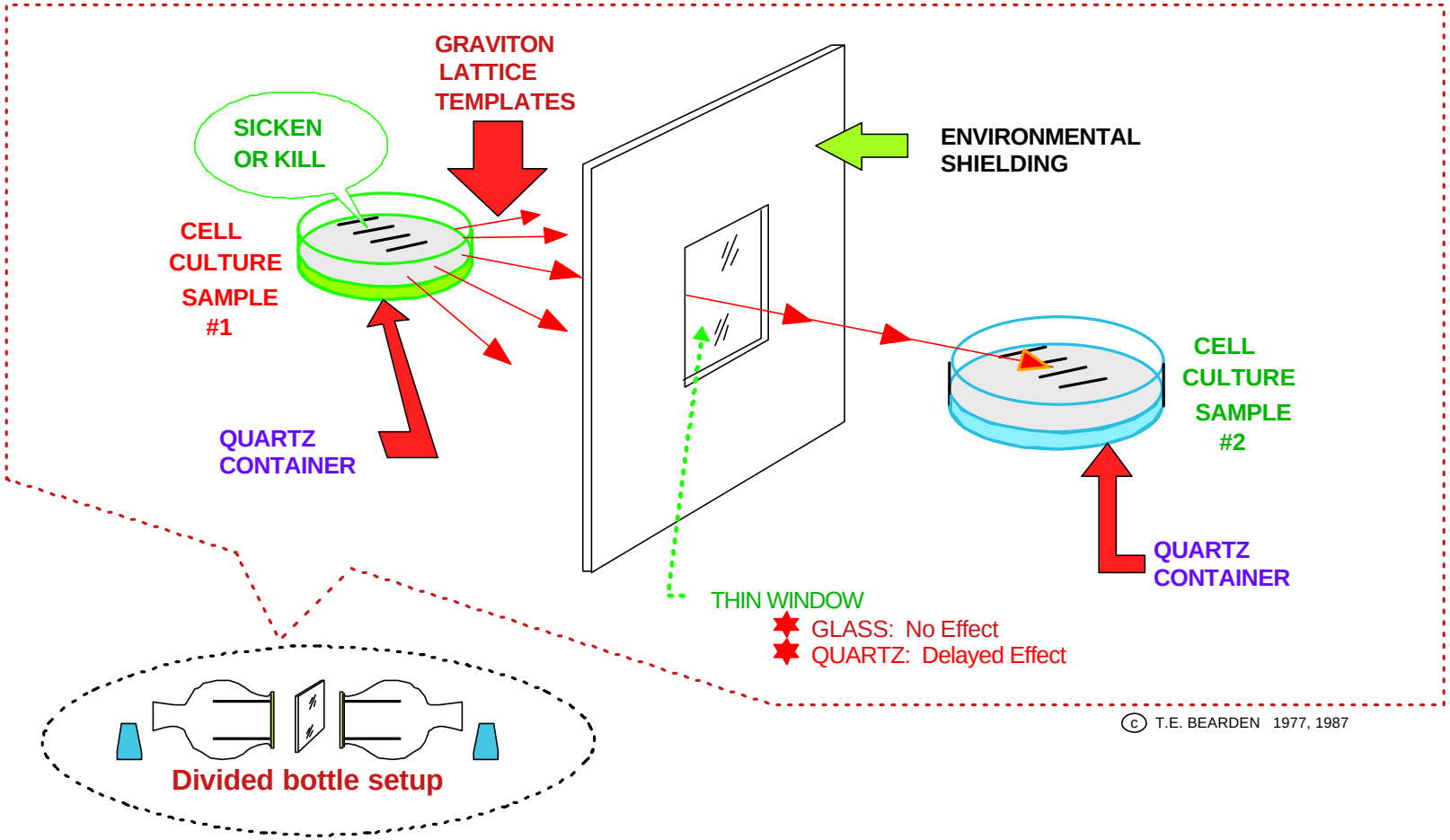
And its ramifications



Proof that the cellular condition is radiated from groups of cells

- It follows that a diseased, damaged, or infected cell culture will and does emit its exact internal EM condition, hence the disease or damage "generatrix form" itself (in the internal structuring of the EM radiations).
- Further, these "state" emissions can couple into other targeted cells to produce disease and disorder in them.
- This was clearly proven in some 15,000 Russian experiments by Kaznacheyev.
- Kaznacheyev demonstrated induction of cellular disease and disorder between EM-coupled but otherwise environmentally shielded cell cultures
- Similar experiments have been replicated in the West by Reid *et al*., and by Popp *et al*.

Kaznacheyev's induction of cellular disease and disorder



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice. Consider particularly the dielectric pathway in the emitting diseased cells and in the receiving targeted healthy cells.

Another surprising feature of Kaznacheyev's experiments

- The experiments do not work if the targeted cells are in normal light, such as sunlight*.
- The reason is that the normal light bandwidth occupies a single harmonic interval between ultraviolet and infrared.
- Hence its difference frequencies also fill such an interval. For a set of n frequencies, the number *d* of difference frequencies is $d >> n$.
- Thus the visible light spectrum represents "jamming" of specific internal EM signal inputs through the dielectric pathway into the body, turning much of the environmental signals into harmless warmth.

* It has also been shown that if bacteria are killed in the "dark" by UV, then 24 hours later placed in sunlight, a substantial fraction of the "dead" bacteria will revive.

Ramifications of Kaznacheyev's experimental results

- At least one harmonic interval is necessary for the effect to be evidenced in the target cells.
- Interestingly, if we assume the body dielectric to be isotropically nonlinear (to first order):
  - Velocities of the actual transmitted frequencies depend upon the particular point on the wave amplitude.
  - The transmitted frequencies overshoot, interfere, breakup, etc. The difference frequency does not.
  - The "difference frequency" is transmitted through the nonlinear dielectric medium as if it were a sine wave passing through a linear medium*.
- To our knowledge, this direct and deep communication of electronic "hash" difference frequencies in dielectric human bodies has not been investigated in the West.

* Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar," Electronic Warfare Magazine, June 1977, p. 107-112.

Ramifications of Kaznacheyev's experimental results (2)

- A heterodyne signal -- at the difference frequency between an input signal and a reference signal -- can be enhanced by adding noise*.
- Thus the signal of the disorder in the cellular pattern emitted from diseased cells, received by normal cells, can be amplified electronically and rather easily.
- Powerline radiation (electronic smog) thus carries its own amplification mechanism. Eventually the amplification overcomes any squelching by sunlight, etc.
- The Russians promptly (as early as the late 1950s) weaponized and tested these and similar effects.

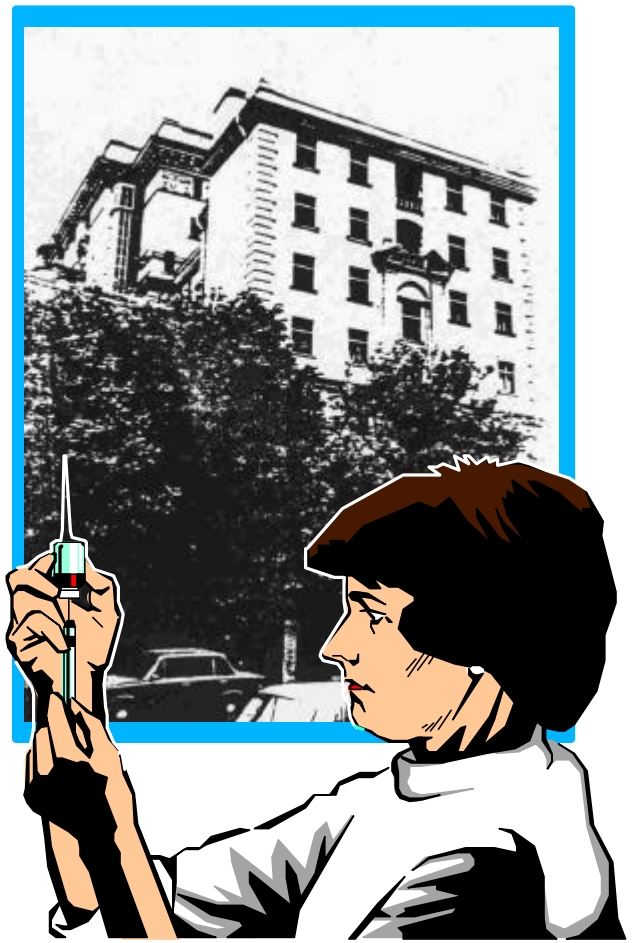
* Dykman, M. I. et al., "Noise-enhanced heterodyning in bistable systems," Physical Review E, 49(3), Mar. 1994, p. 1935-1942

Weaponization of Kaznacheyev's findings

And its ramifications

"Microwave" radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.



BACKGROUND

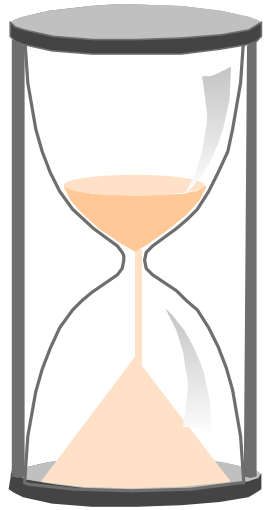
- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

Ramifications of the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy

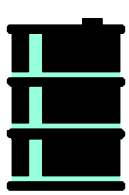
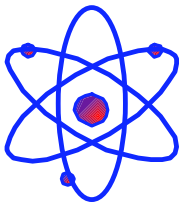
- The cellular disorder pattern in the EM radiation is carried by the field-free scalar potential.
- Since the disorder pattern is a "conglomerate", it must be carried by an internal EM structure existing inside the scalar potential itself.
- Whittaker decomposed the scalar potential into the appropriate internal longitudinal EM biwave structure in 1903*.

* E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355

The importance of time as energy, and the time-domain



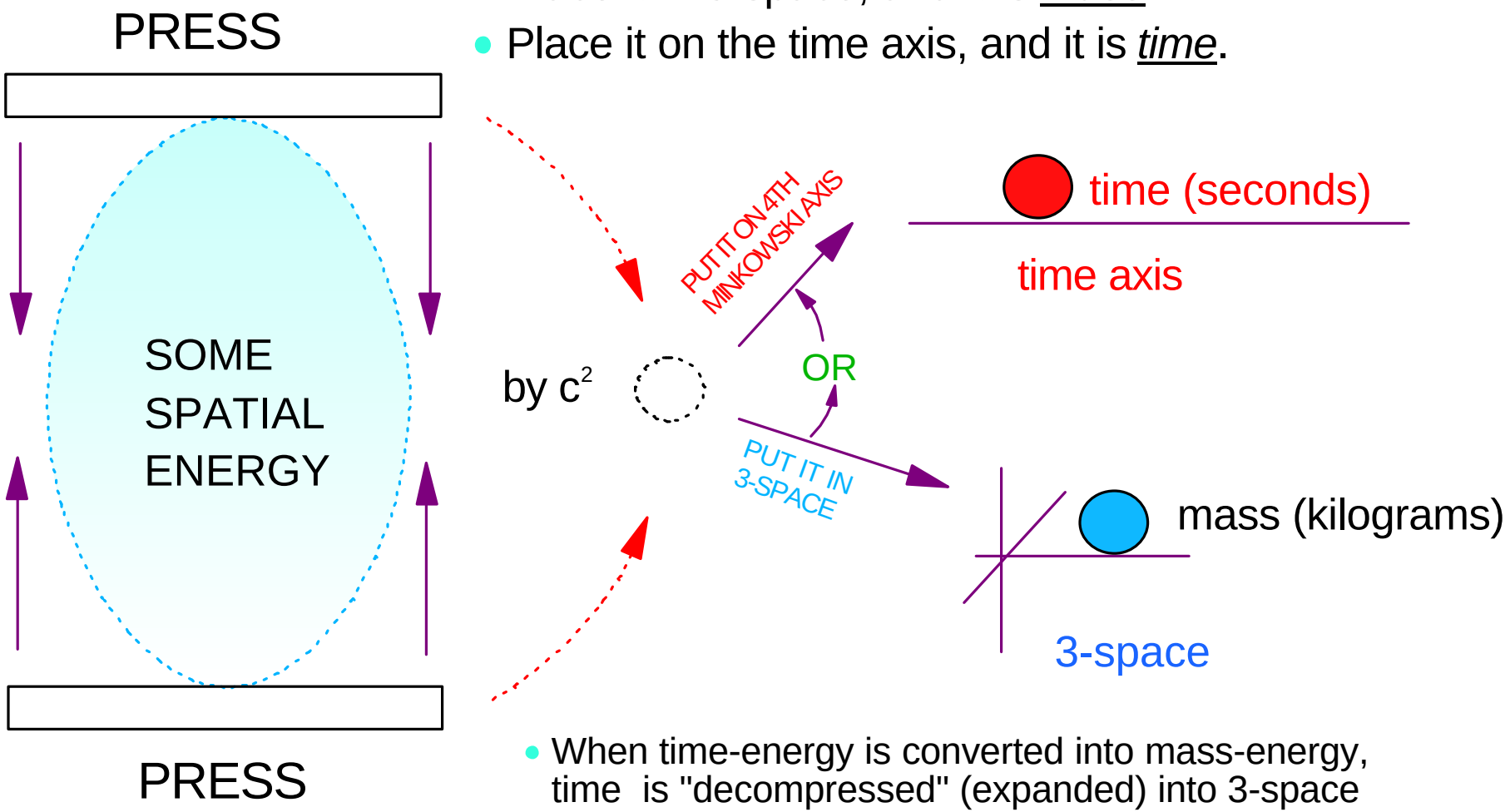
Time as energy

- In physics, the fundamental units one uses in his model are arbitrary.
  - A valid model can be made using only one unit.
  - It is already done in one branch of physics, using length as the single fundamental unit.
- Make a model with a single unit, the joule.
  - All other entities become functions of the joule.
  - We are familiar with mass as highly compressed EM energy, by the factor c^2.
  - It turns out that time is also highly compressed EM energy, by the factor c^2.
  - 1 sec. $\approx 9 \times 10^{16}$ joules.

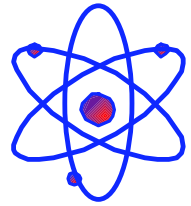
How to see that "time is compressed spatial energy"

- Take some spatial EM energy and compress it by c^2
- Place it in 3-space, and it is *mass*.
- Place it on the time axis, and it is *time*.



- When time-energy is converted into mass-energy, time is "decompressed" (expanded) into 3-space EM energy and 1 sec. $\approx 9 \times 10^{16}$ joules.

Time as EM energy in the time domain, with a density the same as mass-energy

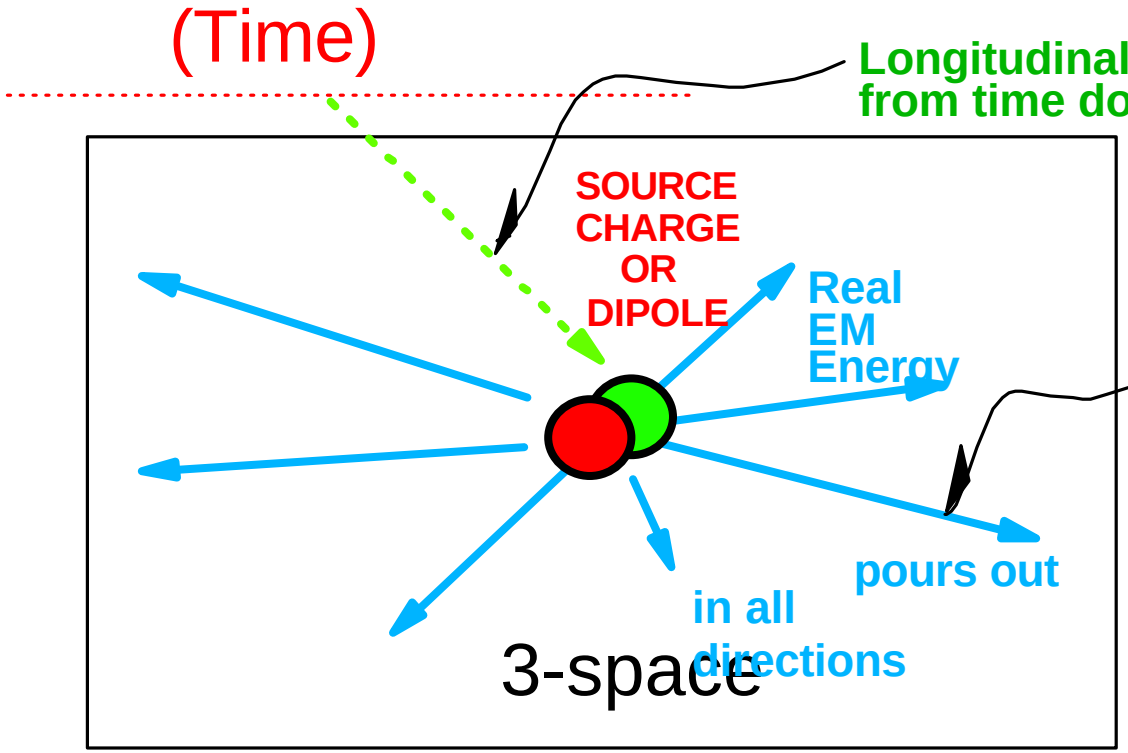


- Bearden* reinterpreted (corrected) the 1903 Whittaker decomposition of the potential in 2000.
- The reinterpretation is consistent with broken symmetry in particle physics, for which Lee and Yang received the Nobel Prize in 1957.
- It is also powerfully supported by quantum field theory, notably by Mandl and Shaw in 1984**.
- Whittaker's pair is a combined time-polarized (scalar) EM wave and a 3-space longitudinal EM wave.

* T. E. "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," Journal of New Energy, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23.

** F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, Chapter 5.

All EM energy in 3-space freely comes from the time domain



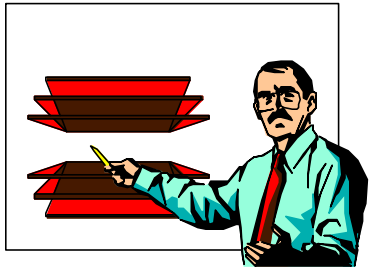
Charge's 720º spin transforms time-energy into 3-space energy

Longitudinal EM waves emitted in all directions in 3-space

Whittaker, Math. Ann., 57, 333 (1903) shows this rigorously, when properly reinterpreted. Dipole's broken 3-symmetry is well-known in particle physics

Note: Whittaker (and others) interpreted the phase conjugate half set of LWs after interaction with the charges of the dipole, and as a 3-space *effect* rather than the time-domain *cause*. This fundamental non sequitur was just repeated since then, until corrected by Bearden to be consistent with broken symmetry and quantum field theory.

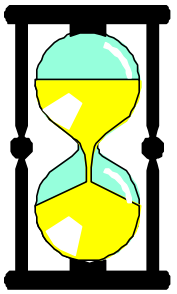
Strong support from quantum field theory

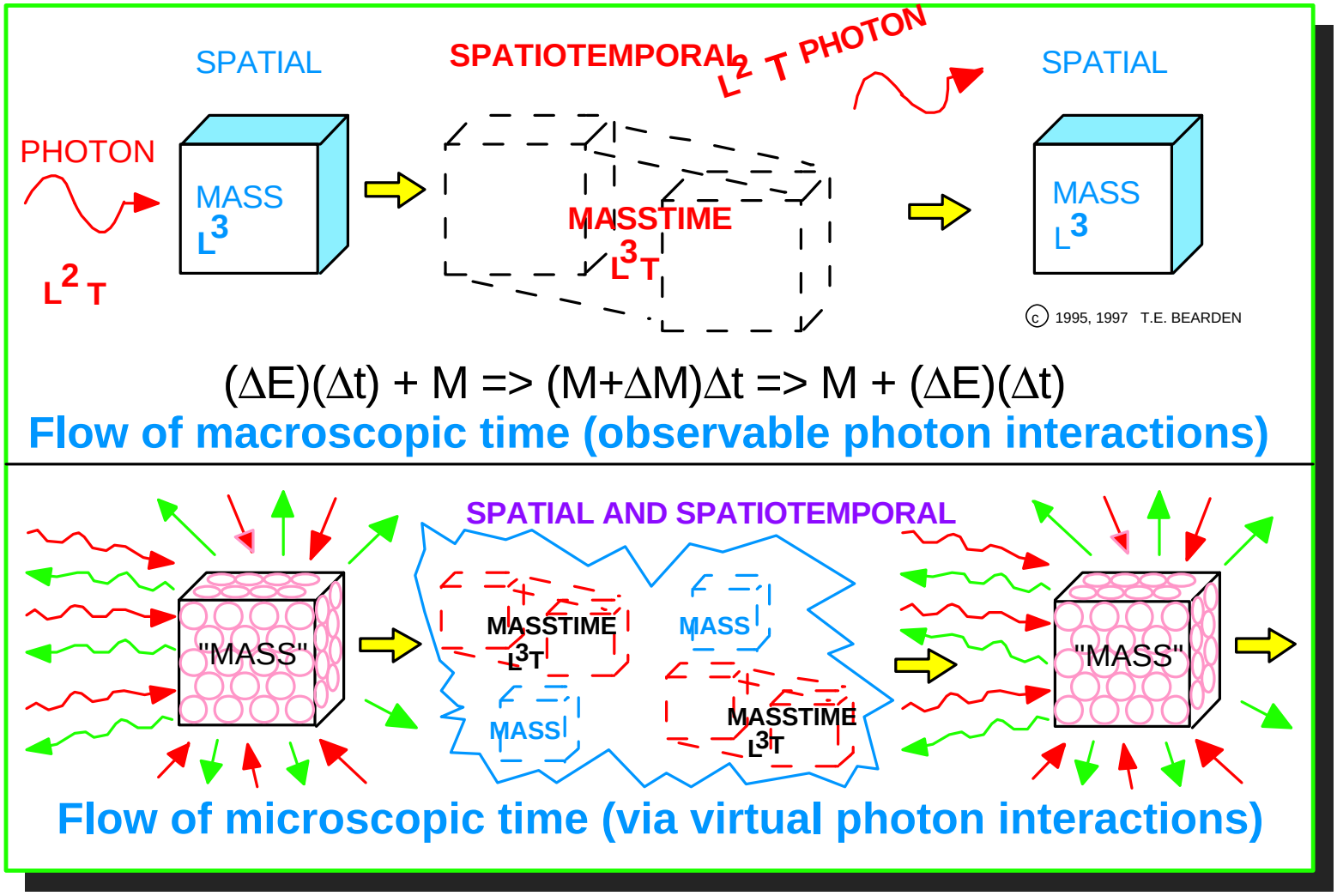


- Quantum field theory recognizes four photon polarizations:
  - Energy along x-, y-, z-, or t- axis.
  - Polarized along x- and/or y-axis, the photon is a *transverse* photon.
  - Polarized along z-axis (along its line of motion in 3-space), the photon is a *longitudinal* photon.
  - Polarized along the time-axis, the photon is a *time-polarized* or *scalar* photon.
- The individual longitudinal or scalar photon is not observable*.
- The combination of a longitudinal photon and a scalar photon is observable as the instantaneous scalar potential*.

* F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, Chapter 5.

Mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time





Mechanism is engineerable

Pumping a mass in the time-domain will time-reverse it back to an earlier state

- The reinterpreted biwave EM structure of the scalar potential means that time-reversal (phase conjugation by pumping in the time-domain) can be utilized to time-reverse a targeted cell (its mass-energy) in its entirety, including its genetics.
- Becker's bone fracture experiments showed it:
  - Weak scalar potential across the fracture site.
  - LWs in 3-space and time-energy waves in time
  - Red blood cells entered, dedifferentiated by shucking their hemoglobin and growing a nucleus, which is dedifferentiation (time-reversal of the cell and its mass-energy back to a previous physical state).

Principle for time-reversing a time-pumped mass

- Becker's cells then redifferentiated and changed -- first to primitive cartilage cells, then to primitive bone cells which were deposited in the fracture, healing it with new bone growth.
- This shows "time-forwarding" (redifferentiation) of the cell also.
- Becker actually showed that the *time-domain pumping* of the cells (by the time-polarized EM waves of Whittaker's reinterpreted wavepairs comprising the scalar potential), and the time-pumping of their mass-energy, operated to continuously and steadily *remove the delta between that cell's present condition and its former "normal" cellular physical condition in that area*.
- This is the long-sought secret of stem-cell research.
- Phase conjugate optics had not been born at the time. Without realizing its full nature, Becker demonstrated the body's own internal mechanism for healing, and the fundamental mechanism for time-reversing a physical mass, whether living or inert.

Mechanisms for use in medical treatment and healing

And ramifications

Successive deep penetration reactions of the cellular dielectric

- Change after change affects the cell and all of its parts, including from the external environment.
- Each successive change affects primarily the internal "LW EM structures and dynamics" comprising the ordinary potentials, fields, and waves.
- Thus in positive time the internal EM structurings produce successive "overlaid layers of change" -- so to speak -- in the internal EM structuring and dynamics of a cell in the body. These layers contain the "delta" from normal state.

Successive deep penetration reactions of the cellular dielectric (2)

- During time reversal, highest layer deltas are successively "peeled away" by the interaction of the mass-energy with the time-domain pumping.
- The result is to return the cell directly back to successive physical states, in the case of a single disease or disorder.
  - A cancer cell is returned to a normal cell prior to its "promotion".
  - An HIV-infected cell would be returned to its normal unaffected condition, free of HIV-induced genetic change.
  - For injuries and damage, the existing "delta" in each successive state-layer is steadily reduced to zero.
- This process thus can involve both cellular differentiation and dedifferentiation, as shown by Becker and by Prioré.

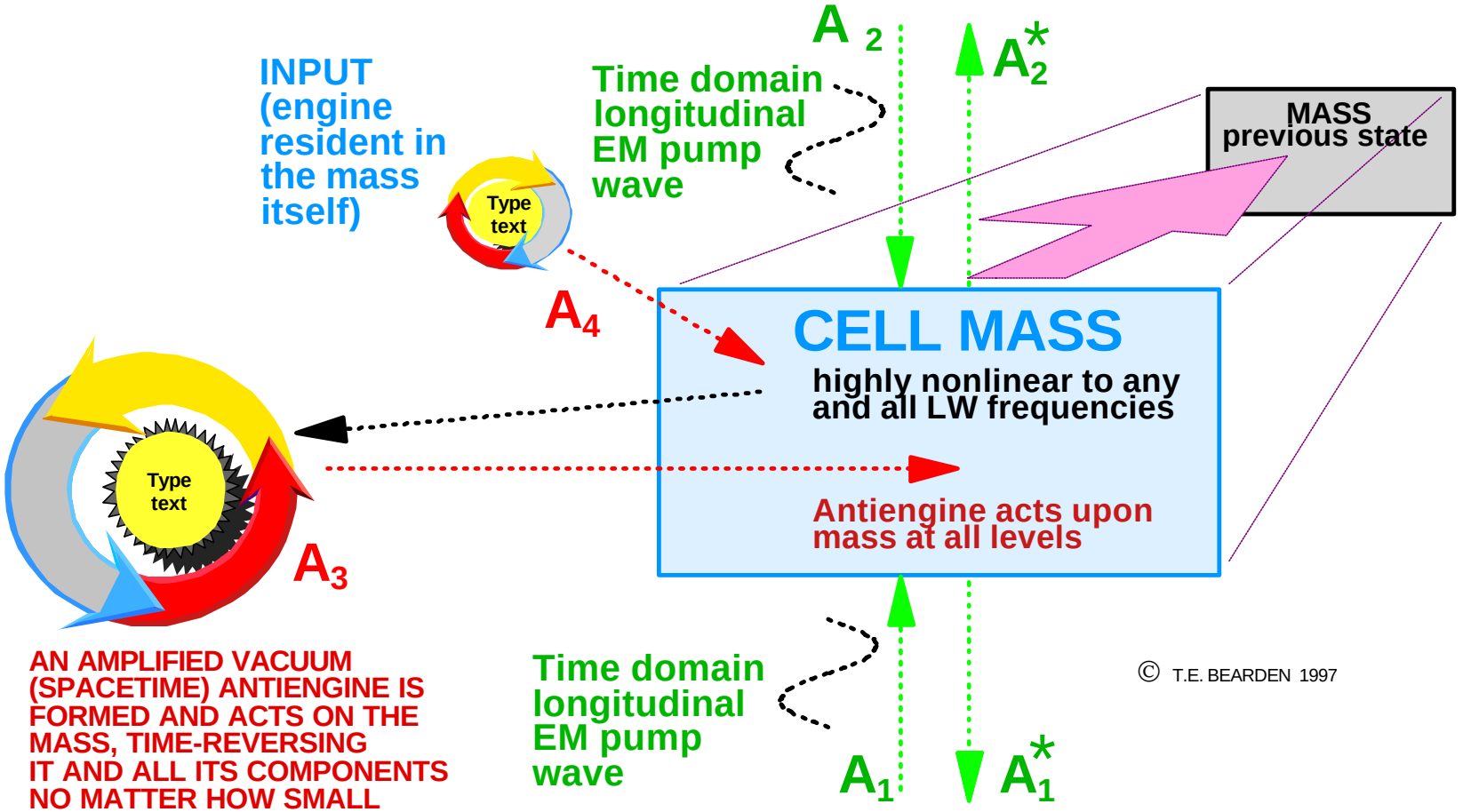
Engines (vacuum engines, spacetime curvature engines)

- Following Whittaker* as reinterpreted**, all normal EM fields, potentials, and waves decompose into sets of longitudinal EM waves (LWs) and their dynamics.
- Since these LWs and their dynamics are dynamics in the local energy density of spacetime (ST), they constitute *ST curvatures*.
- Hence they are general relativity infolded inside electrodynamics.
- By manipulating and changing these LWs, one manipulates and changes spacetime curvatures and their dynamics.
- The result is a unified field model where one directly controls and engineers a set of ST curvatures by use of higher group symmetry electrodynamics.
- Controlled patterns of local curvatures of ST are called "vacuum engines" or "spacetime curvature engines" -- or just "engines".

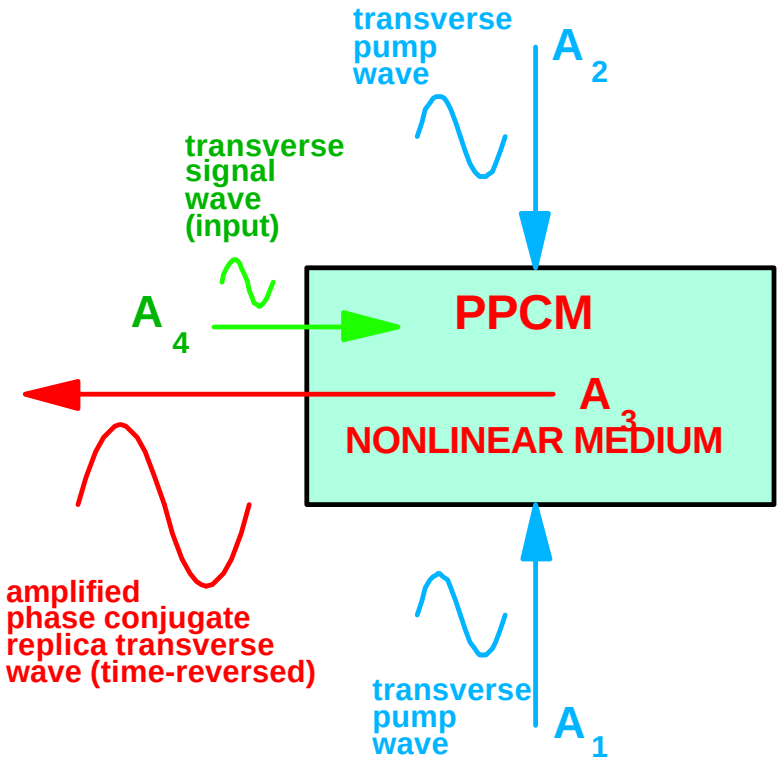
* E.T. Whittaker, Math. Ann., 57, 333-355 (1903); Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, 1, 1367-372 (1904).

** T. E. Bearden, J. New Energy, 5(1), 11-23 (2000).

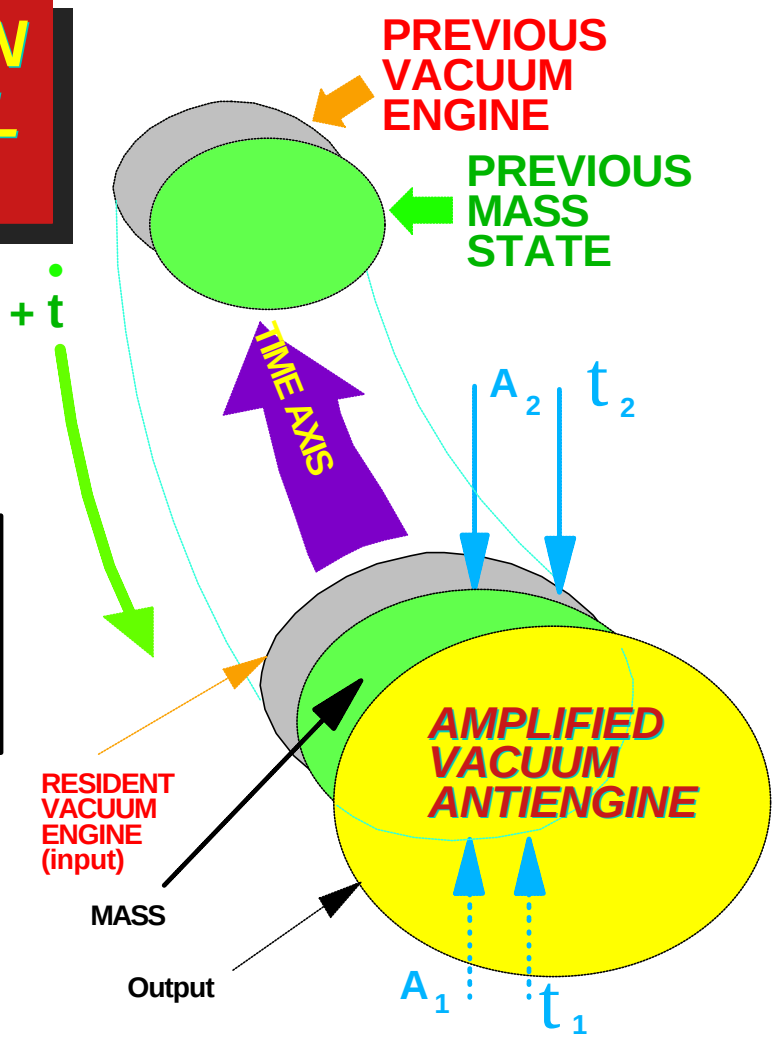
Pumping with EM time-polarized waves forms *amplified* antiengines



A DRAMATIC EXTENSION TO NONLINEAR OPTICAL PUMPING



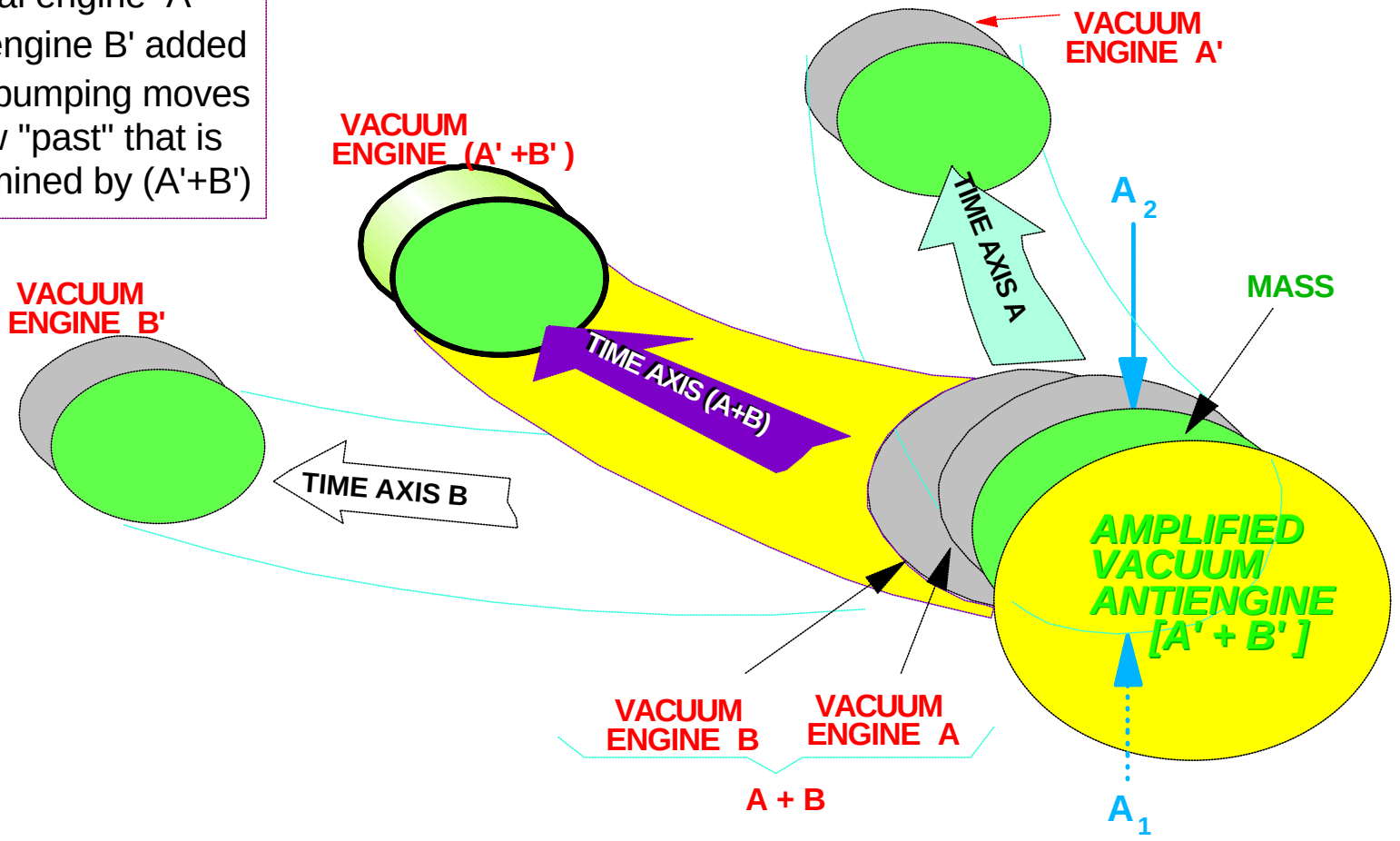
a. Pumping with transverse EM waves produces a time-reversed *wave*.



b. Pumping with longitudinal EM waves A_1 and A_2 time-reverses *the mass itself*.

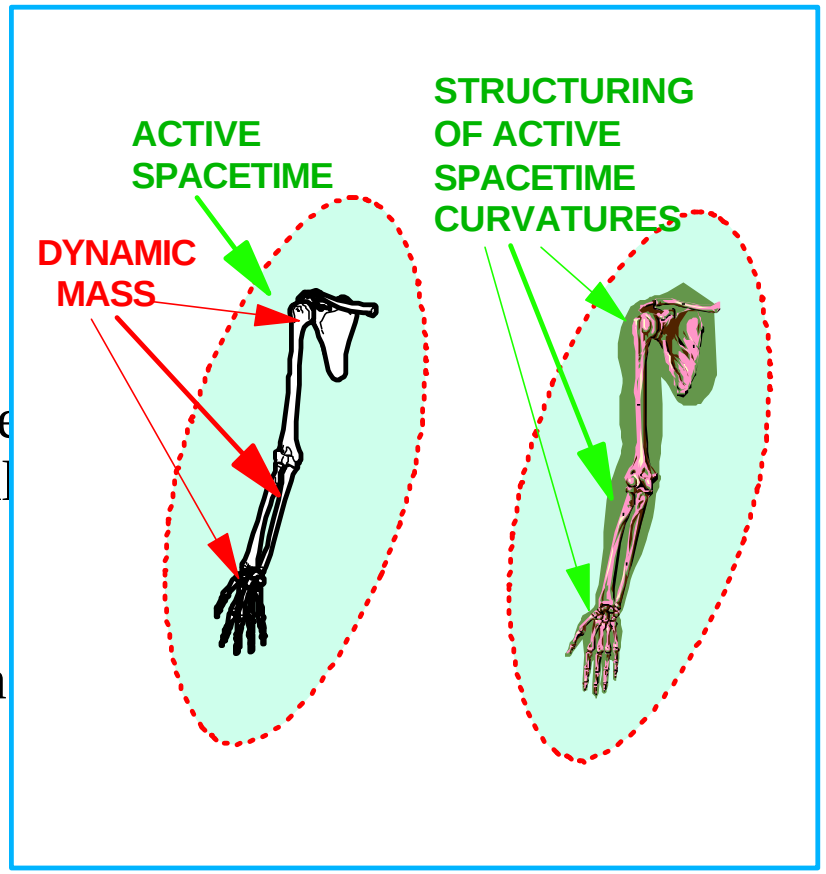
Time-reversal of a mass to a new physical state not in its past

- Original engine A'
- New engine B' added
- Time-pumping moves to new "past" that is determined by (A'+B')

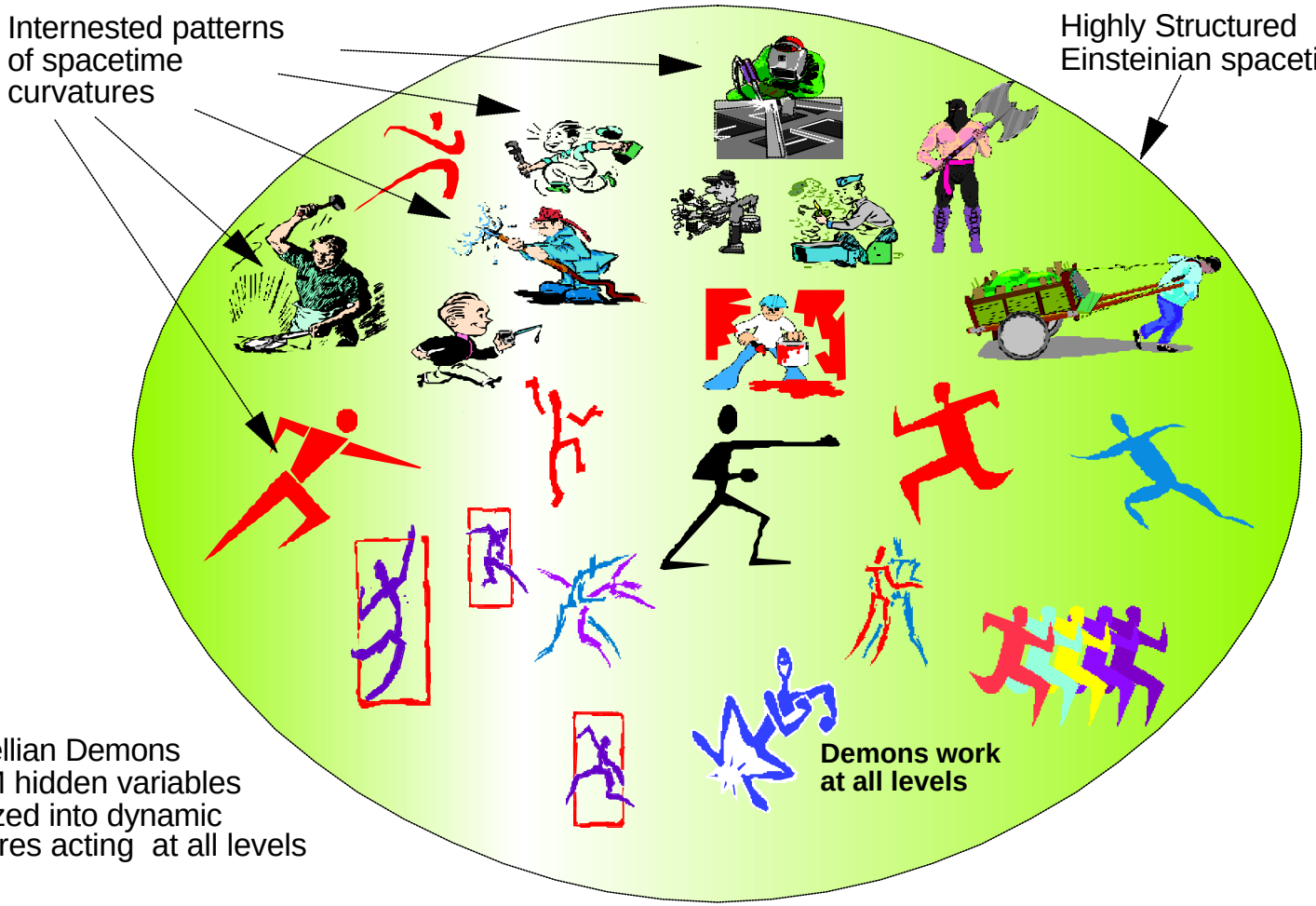


Extended general relativity principle

- All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- The "pattern" is called a *template* for a vacuum engine (spacetime curvature engine).
- Spatial and temporal structurings of the engine act upon any exposed mass at al levels.
- This produces a template of forces, for precise translations and stresses within the mass at all levels. The forces exist in both time and 3-space.

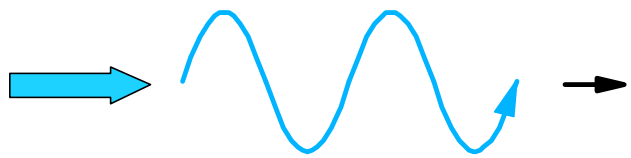


Engines: Working spacetime demons



Maxwellian Demons
are EM hidden variables
organized into dynamic
structures acting at all levels

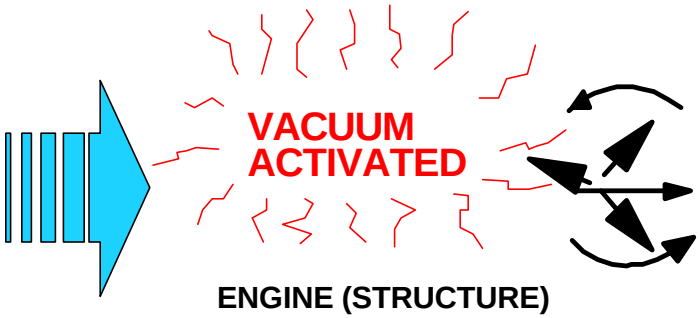
Signal vs. vacuum engine



SIGNAL (INFO)

- ★ Information received
- ★ Any overt physical action must be taken by cell itself
- ★ Cell must furnish the energy for any action it takes
- ★ Passes from outside to in

A. ***Cell must do the action itself; vacuum energy exchange is passive. Energy or fuel for doing the action must be added to cell externally.***



ENGINE (STRUCTURE)
TEMPLATE (FORM)

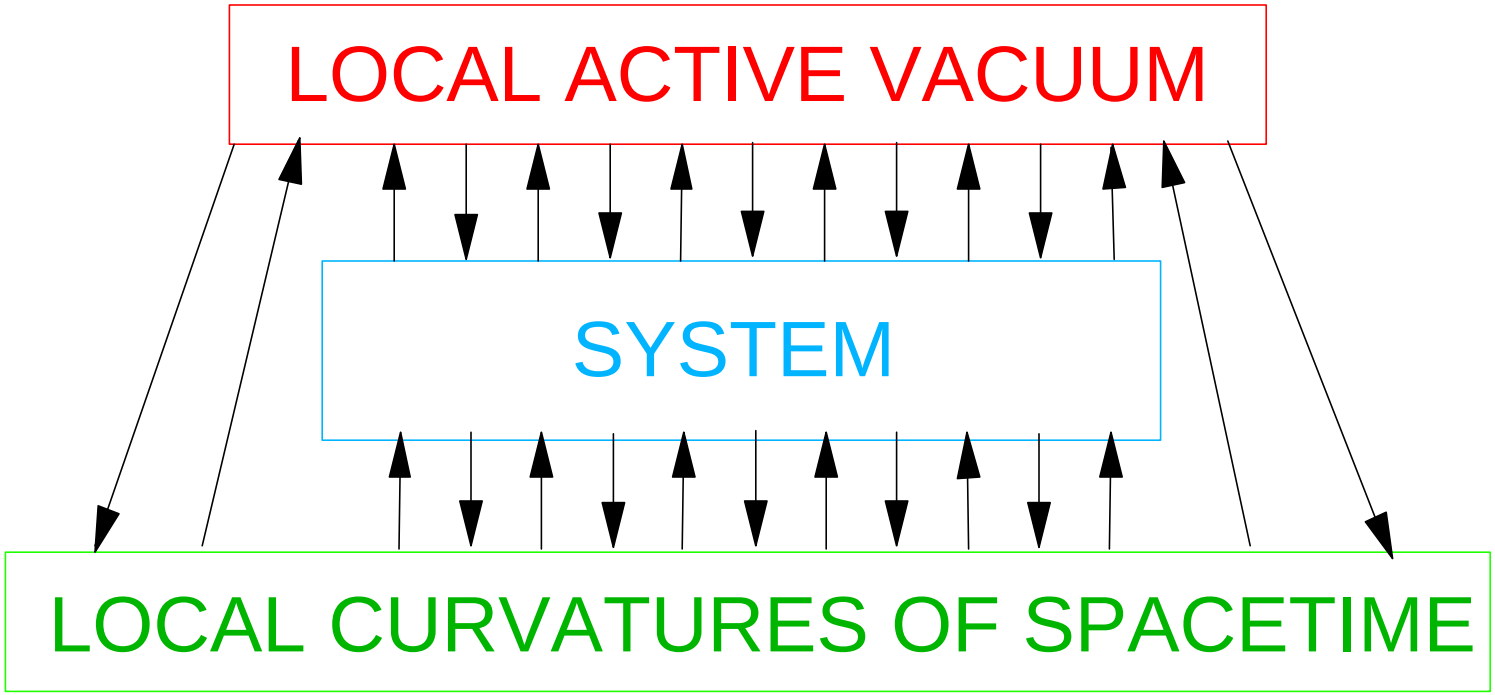
- ★ Information itself acts
- ★ Local spacetime curved, with internal subcurvatures
- ★ Produces template of forces in local spacetime (ST)
- ★ Arises from within local ST
- ★ Acts on and changes all parts of cell, including its genetics

B. ***Cell is acted upon; vacuum energy exchange does the specific action. No energy or fuel for doing the action need be added to cell externally.***

Unified field theory requires modeling and use of supersystem

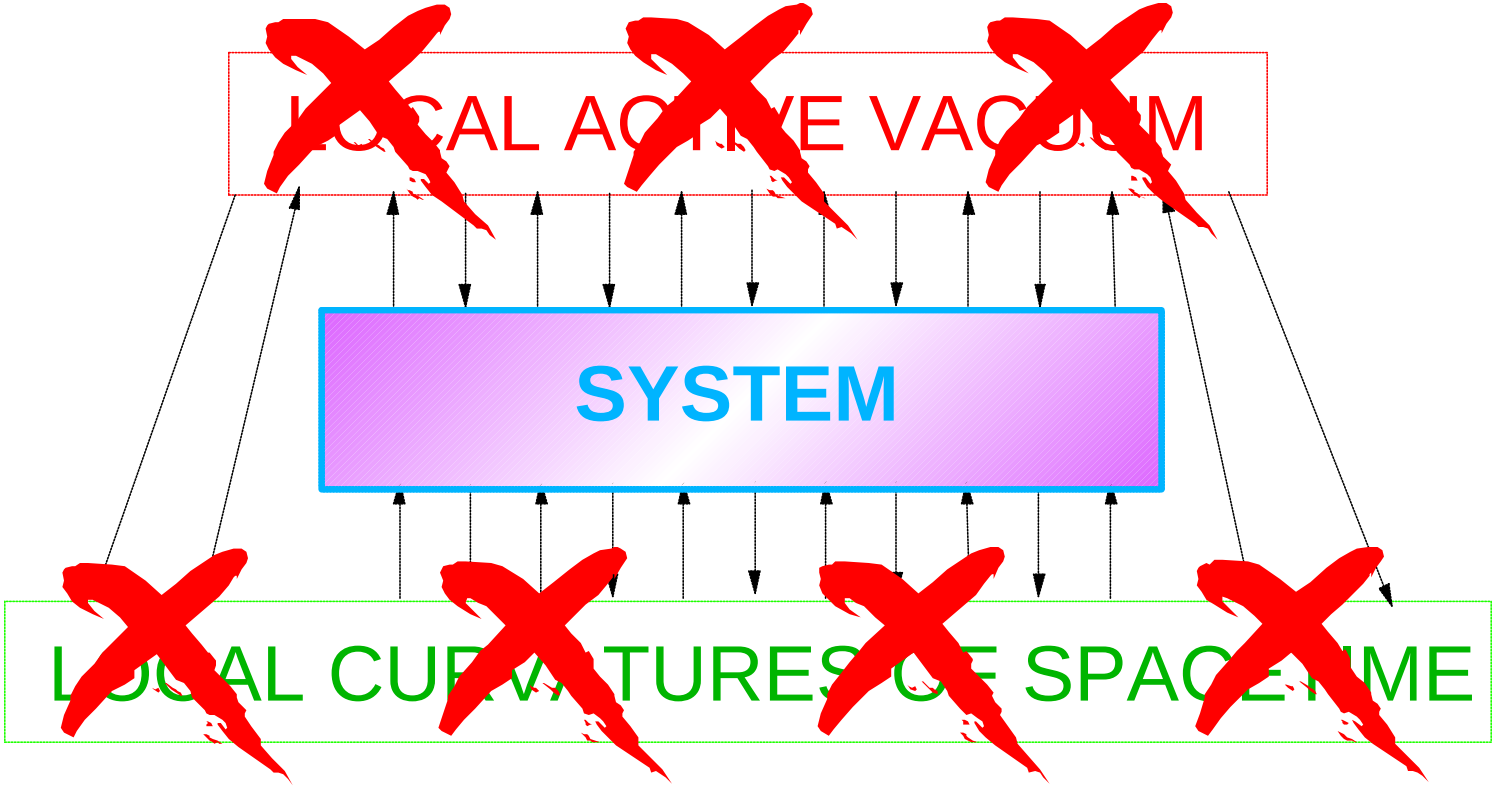
Three components interact with each other:

- System and its dynamics
- Local active vacuum and its dynamics
- Local curvatures of spacetime and their dynamics.



Classical EM kills the supersystem, prevents supersystem engineering

- Assumes flat local spacetime
- Assumes inert vacuum

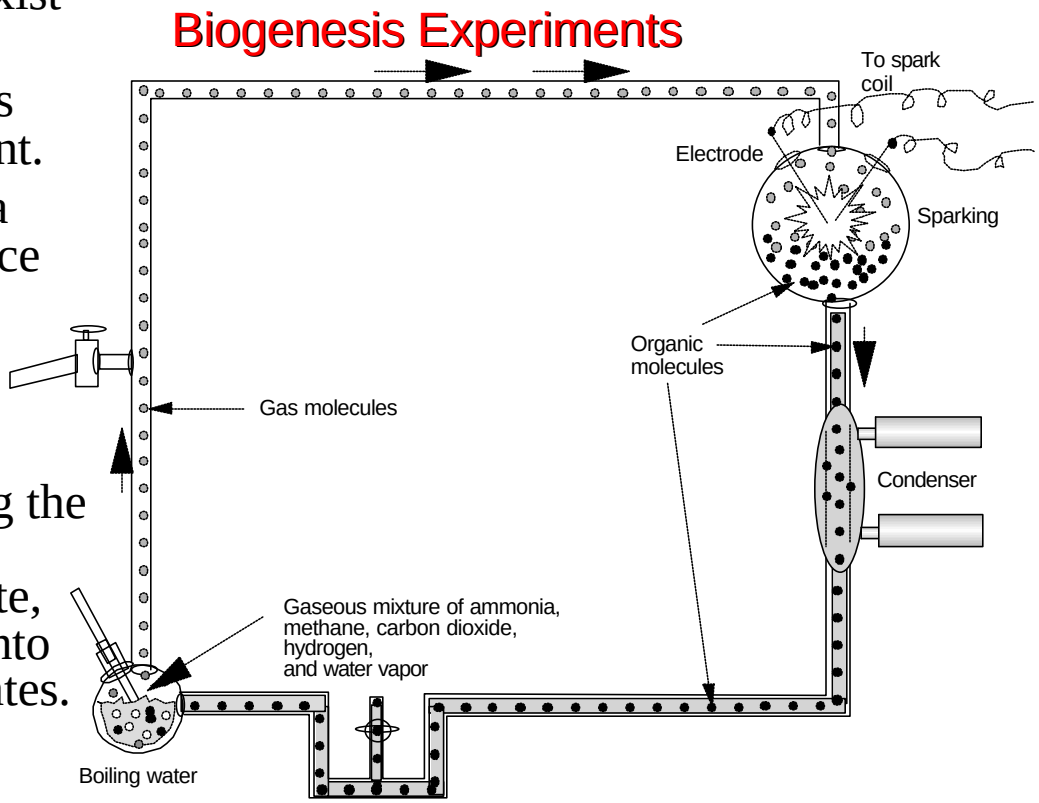


Malignant teratoma exhibits both time-reversal and fast-forwarding

- A teratoma cell is a tumor cell that has reverted to stem cells, then proceeds to differentiate toward new kinds of normal cells.
- May produce hair, skin, muscle, heart, bone, and other type cells.
- Sometimes present at birth.
- Demonstrates both "time-reversal" and "time-forwarding".
- The missing key is the engine function(s).

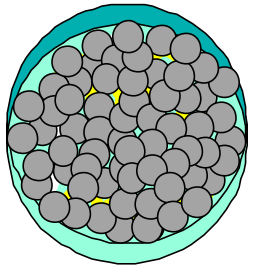
Miller-Fox-Urey biogenesis experiments

- Engines of and from all life forms ever on earth or in the universe exist in the ambient vacuum potential.
- The Miller-Fox-Urey experiments were not in a "sterile" environment.
- Heat (IR) and UV constitute (1) a harmonic interval with a difference frequency, and (2) amplifying by the process previously shown.
- These experiments "kindled" previously living forms from the available gases etc. by amplifying the ancient living engines from their virtual state to the observable state, so that the masses were molded into the physical states of their templates.



Cloning to produce stem cells

- Human DNA can be inserted in an animal cell, and the cell chemically tricked into proceeding as if fertilized.
- Formation, increase, and growth of stem cells begins and continues.



- The "engine" carried by the human DNA is changing the matter available into human cells.
- readily demonstrated experimentally.

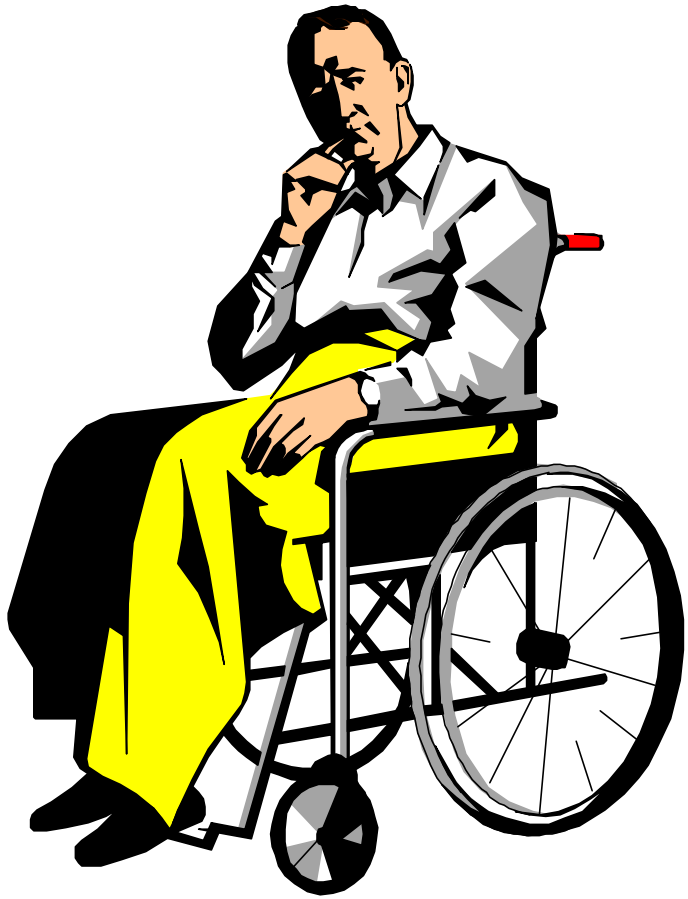
Regeneration in a strain of rat with part of its immune system missing

- In mammals, the immune system plays a role in reducing the regeneration capability, compared to that of more primitive systems.
- In a strain of rat where that "suppressive" part of the immune system is missing, the regenerative capability is dramatically increased.
  - Can regrow cut away sections of tail.
  - Regrows plug cut out of ear.
  - Reconnects severed optic nerve.
  - Partially restores severed spinal cord.

- The suppressive "delta" engine of the immune system, operating simultaneously with the underlying primitive regenerative engine, sums to the modern much-reduced regenerative engine in the mammal.

An observation for the future

- When the science of engines is developed, physicians will be able to tailor these engine combinations to restore severed human spines, regrow severed limbs, etc.
- They will also be able to direct the body's "normal growth" to reduce and direct birth defects, genetic defects, etc.



Biochemistry and EM models

- Medical scientists analyze such things as teratomas in terms of biochemistry and the biochemical model.
- An assembly of charges and charge distributions, with their associated fields and potentials, drives all chemistry at base level.
- The charge assembly and its dynamics involves a corresponding assembly of spacetime curvatures and their dynamics. These are *the cause that is driving the charge assembly and its dynamics, and therefore the chemistry.*.
  - In unified field theory (such as that of Sachs) and O(3) electrodynamics.
  - Not in classical U(1) EM theory or quantum electrodynamics.
- Conventionally a causative EM field in space is "defined" as the *diversion from* that spatial field by and after its interaction with charge).
  The "definition" substitutes the effect for the cause, a non sequitur.
- This is a known major flaw, pointed out in one fashion or another by many physicists such as Wheeler and Nobelist Feynman.
- Classical EM theory is a 137-year-old model, seriously flawed. These flaws emerge in biochemistry and medical science.

Necessary EM corrections*

- Many of the corrections necessary in electrodynamics modeling either have been done or are underway.
- Higher symmetry, non-Abelian electrodynamics models have long been developed in particle physics.
- The new approach extends these models to also incorporate general relativity, thus producing a unified field theory*.
- In the new approach, spacetime curvature engines are perfectly natural and understandable, and can be directly modeled and engineered by advanced theorists.
- In short, the theory is sufficiently advanced and robust that technology and engineering can now advance.
- This will be a great leap forward for biochemistry and medical science, particularly in therapeutic methods.

* Sachs's unified field theory implemented by O(3) electrodynamics presently is the most suitable to use. Numerical methods are required.

Prioré's revolutionary results in lab animals

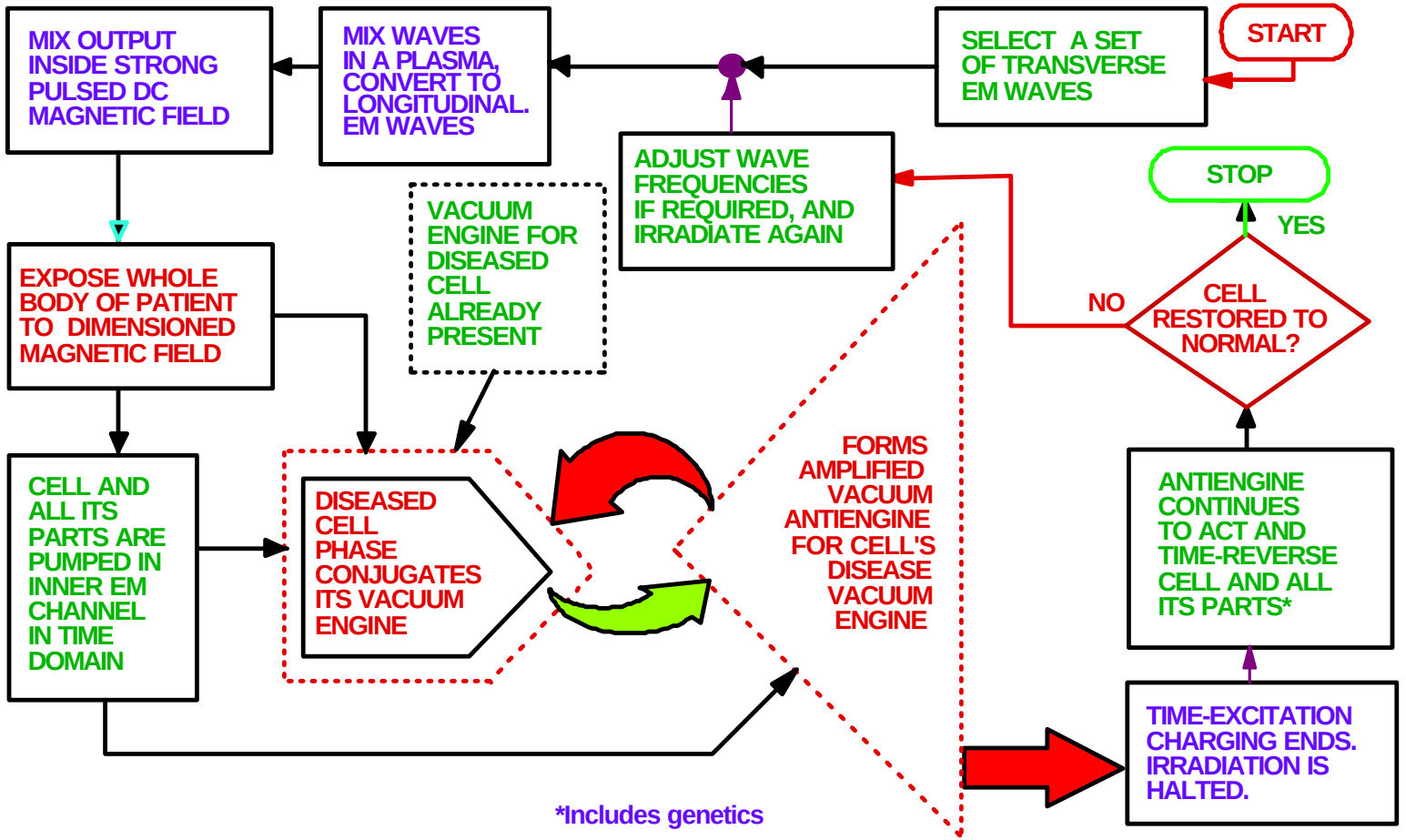
And its ramifications

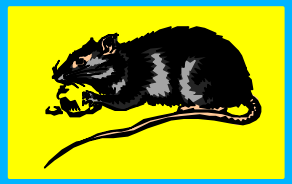
Prioré (right) makes a point to Chaban-Delmas, Mayor of Bordeaux

- Many of the Prioré team's experiments were done in Bordeaux.
- Antoine Prioré patents:
  - "Apparatus for producing radiations penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,368,155, Feb. 6, 1968.
  - "Method of producing radiations for penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,280,816, Oct. 25, 1966.
  - "Procede et dispositif de production de rayonnements utilisables notamment pour le traitement de cellules vivantes," [Procedure and Assemblage for Production of Radiation Especially Serviceable for the Treatment of Living Cells], Republique Francais Brevet d'Invention P.V. No. 899.414, No. 1,342,772, Oct. 7, 1963.

Block diagram of Prioré's method

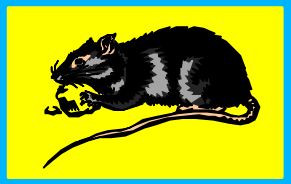
Time-reversing the cells back to normal state





In Laboratory Animals:

Prioré Team Cured



- **Terminal malignant tumors**
- **Clogged arteries (atheriosclerosis)**
- **Suppressed Immune Systems**
- **Infectious trypanosomas**
- ***Results were presented to French Academy of Science by Robert Courrier, Director of the Biology Section of the Academy***

© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

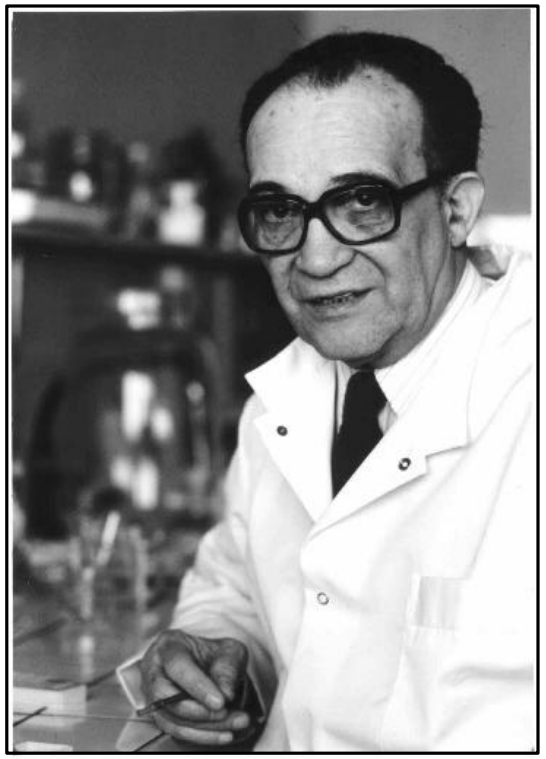
- ***No one understood the mechanism!***

Some peculiar results by the Prioré team

- Once a rat is cured of a particular disease:
  - A single drop of blood from the cured rat, injected into another rat stricken with same disorder, would result in the injected rat getting well slowly.
  - This ability to transfer immunity and healing in the extracted drop of blood gradually decayed over a period of a few weeks.
- Showed that even the fields and potentials in the blood had been altered internally, in the treated animal.
- Showed that the injected animal's cellular regenerative system possessed the ability to also time-domain pump over the entire body, everywhere reducing the delta between that injected drop of blood now the rat's own, and the rest of the blood in its body.

Proof of cellular time-reversal

- Pautrizel compared identical treatment of immature rats with immature immune systems, and mature rats with mature immune systems.
- Treatment restored the damaged mature system back to full mature functioning, and it promptly recognized and dispatched the pathogens.
- Treatment restored the damaged immature system back to full immature functioning, unable to cope, and the pathogens promptly reinfected and killed the immature rat.
- The lesson: The body is indeed returned to a previous physical state. The pathogens themselves are not killed by the treatment, but by restoring the ability of the immune system to recognize and destroy them.
- Only the *previous ability* of the immune system is restored by the process.



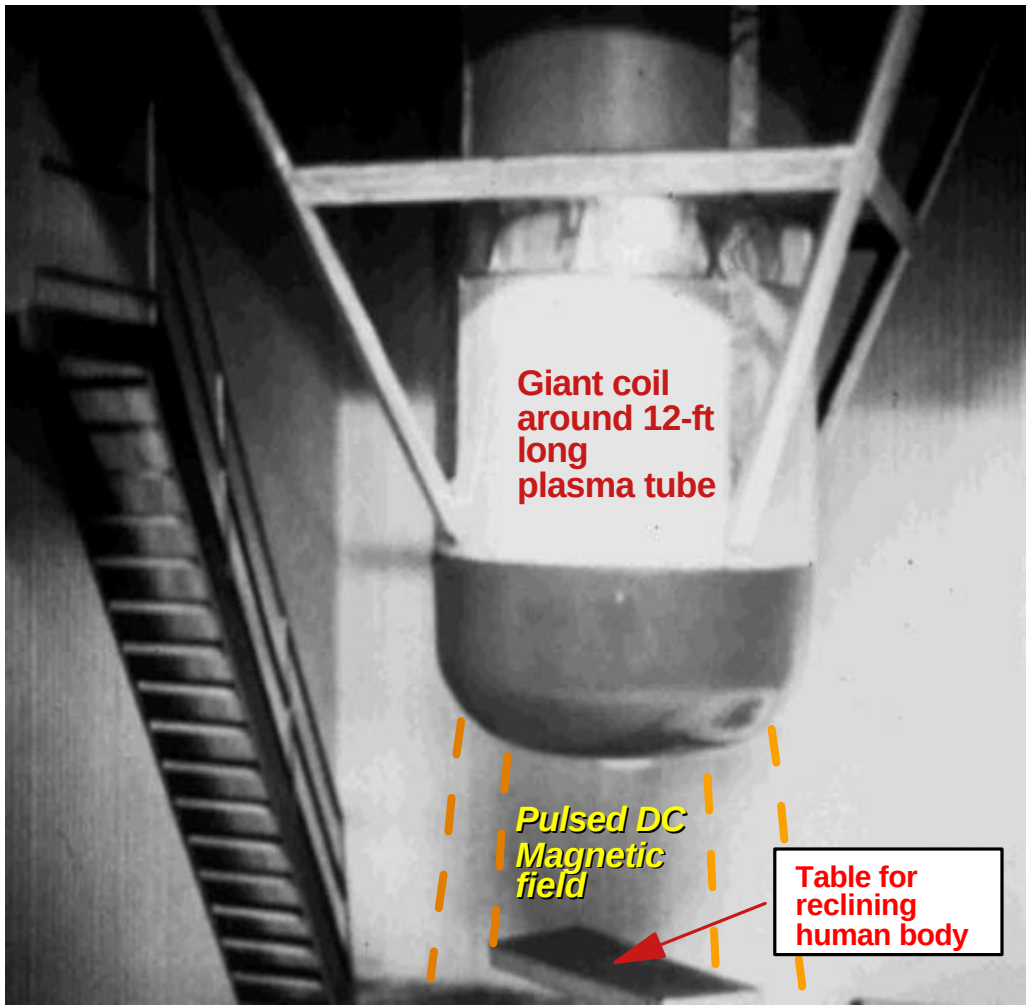
PROF. RAYMOND PAUTRIZEL
(Renowned Parasitologist)

Disadvantages of Prioré method

- Large plasma tube and facility required.
  - 3-stories high building bay if to treat humans.
  - Long irradiation time (2-3 hours).
  - Slow, numerous experimental adjustments.
- Fundamental mechanism was unknown.
  - Phase conjugate optics not yet born in West.
  - No higher symmetry EM modeling used.
  - Prioré thought it was a result of ionization.
  - Importance of difference frequency unknown.
  - Body dielectric transmission path unknown.

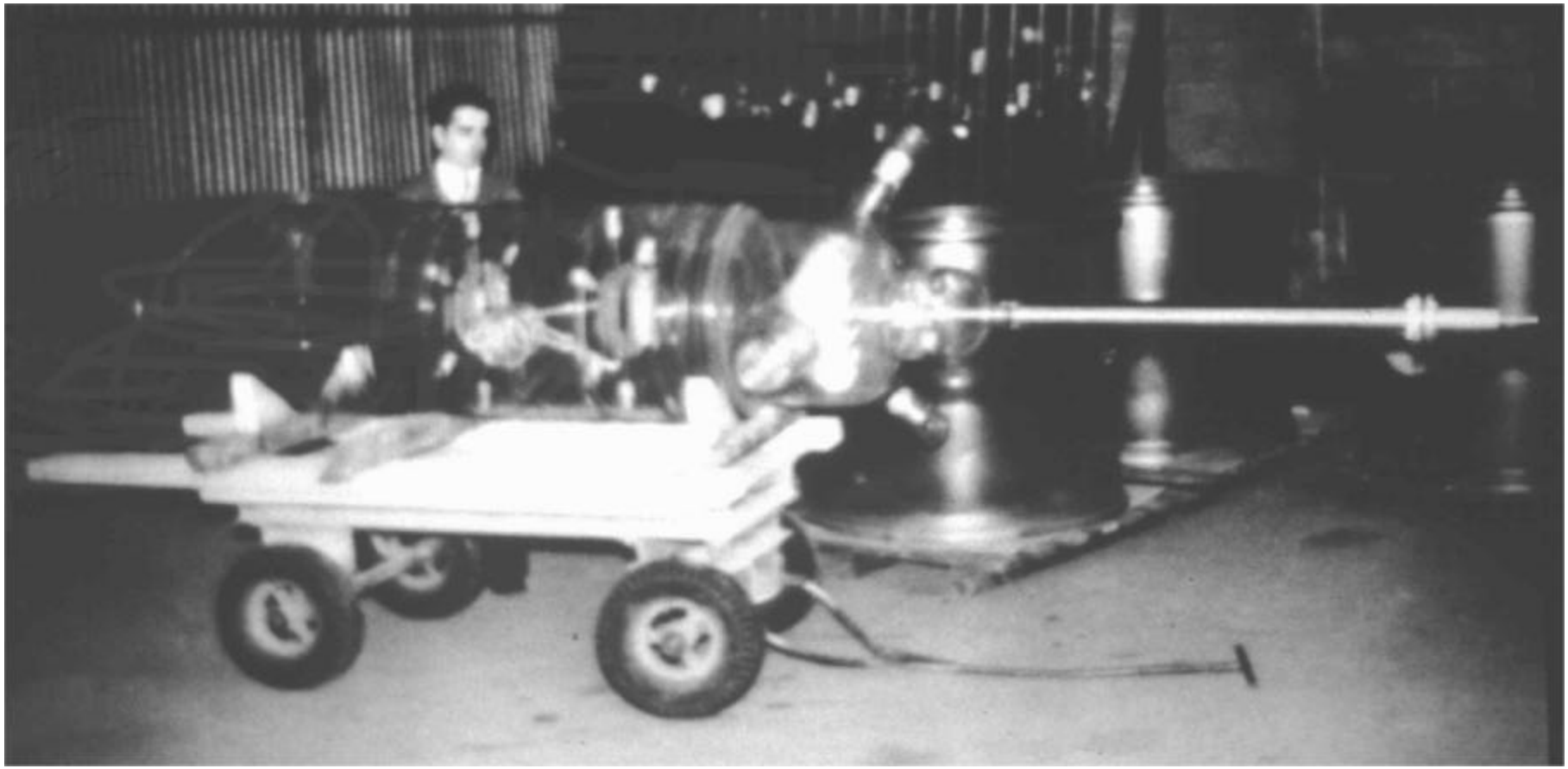
3-Story high Prioré device for treating humans

- At the end of the project, Prioré had developed a large unit to treat humans.
- A few were treated.
- Cures replicated what had been done in lab animals
- The massive size of the unit and long treatment time (hours) made the process bulky and very inconvenient -- and also expensive



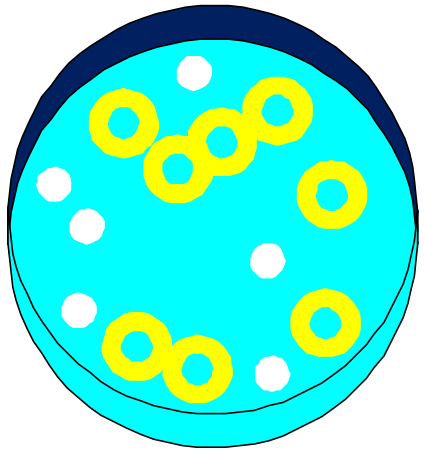
17-foot Prioré plasma tube

Used in large machine (3-stories high) to treat a limited number of human patients



A proposed new mechanism for cancer promotion

And its ramifications



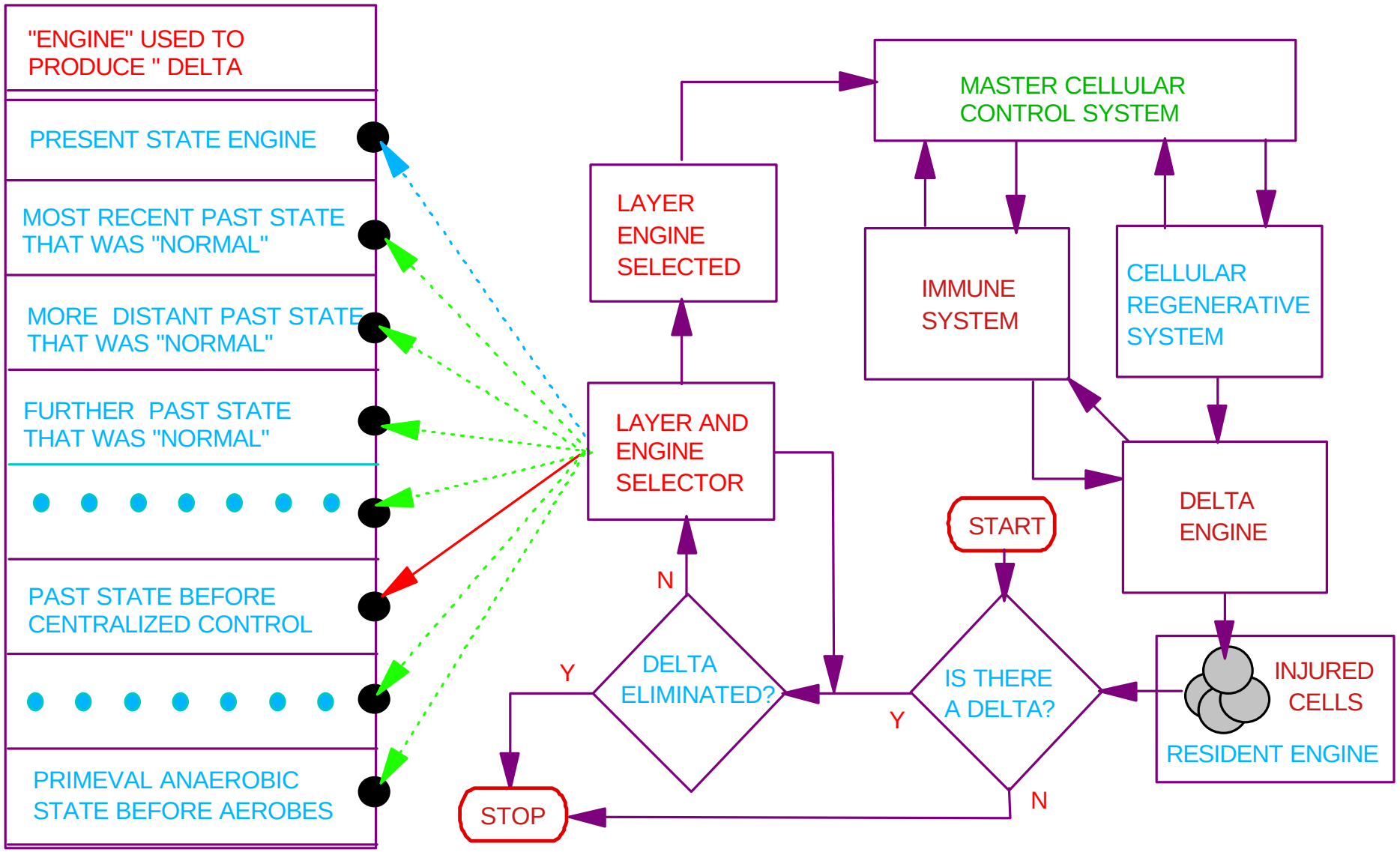
Remarks on cancer from a new perspective

- Two stages: cellular damage and promotion of the damaged cell to a tumorous cell. Promotion presently is poorly understood if at all.
- A master cellular control system (MCS) (studied by Popp et al.) controls both the immune system and the cellular regenerative system, as well as normal functions of the cells.
- The "past history" of ancestral development of aerobic cells and higher multicell aerobic bodies on planet Earth, resides in the "internested engine layers" in every tiniest part of the entire body dielectric, and in all cells.

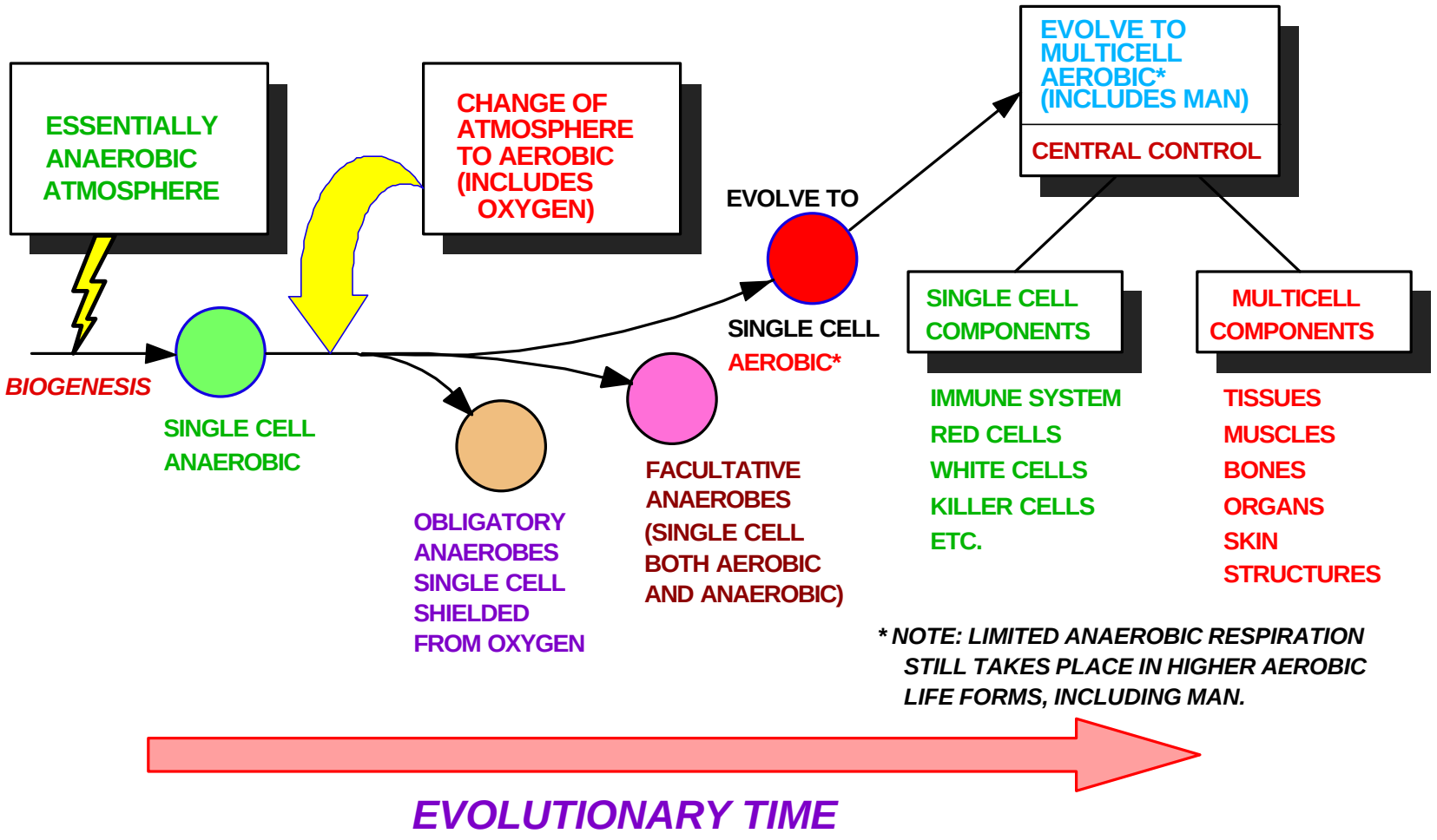
Remarks on cancer from a new perspective (2)

- Faced with cell damage (such as sustained hypoxia) it cannot handle, the MCS continues to "peel the layers" in taking actions related to ever more distant pasts.
- Faced with continuing hypoxia, e.g., the MCS eventually reaches ancestral layers -- with an engine -- it forces the damaged cells to start moving back toward the original primeval anaerobic form.
- The first step backward is *separation from central growth control*, freeing the cell to multiply independently. At the same time, genetic changes in the cell are forced and produced, starting it back toward becoming an anaerobe.
- These actions comprise the *promotion process*.

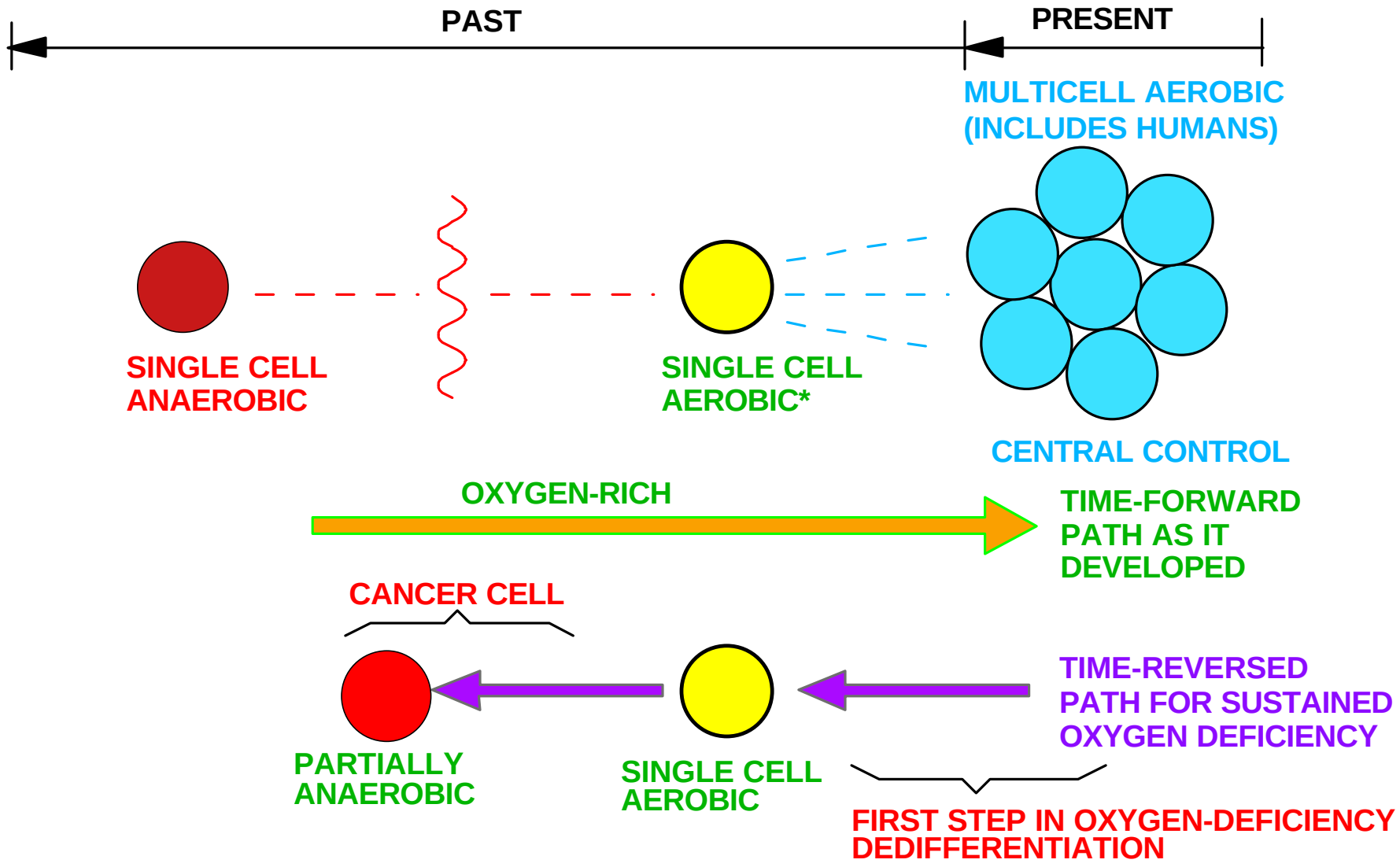
The promotion process via engines



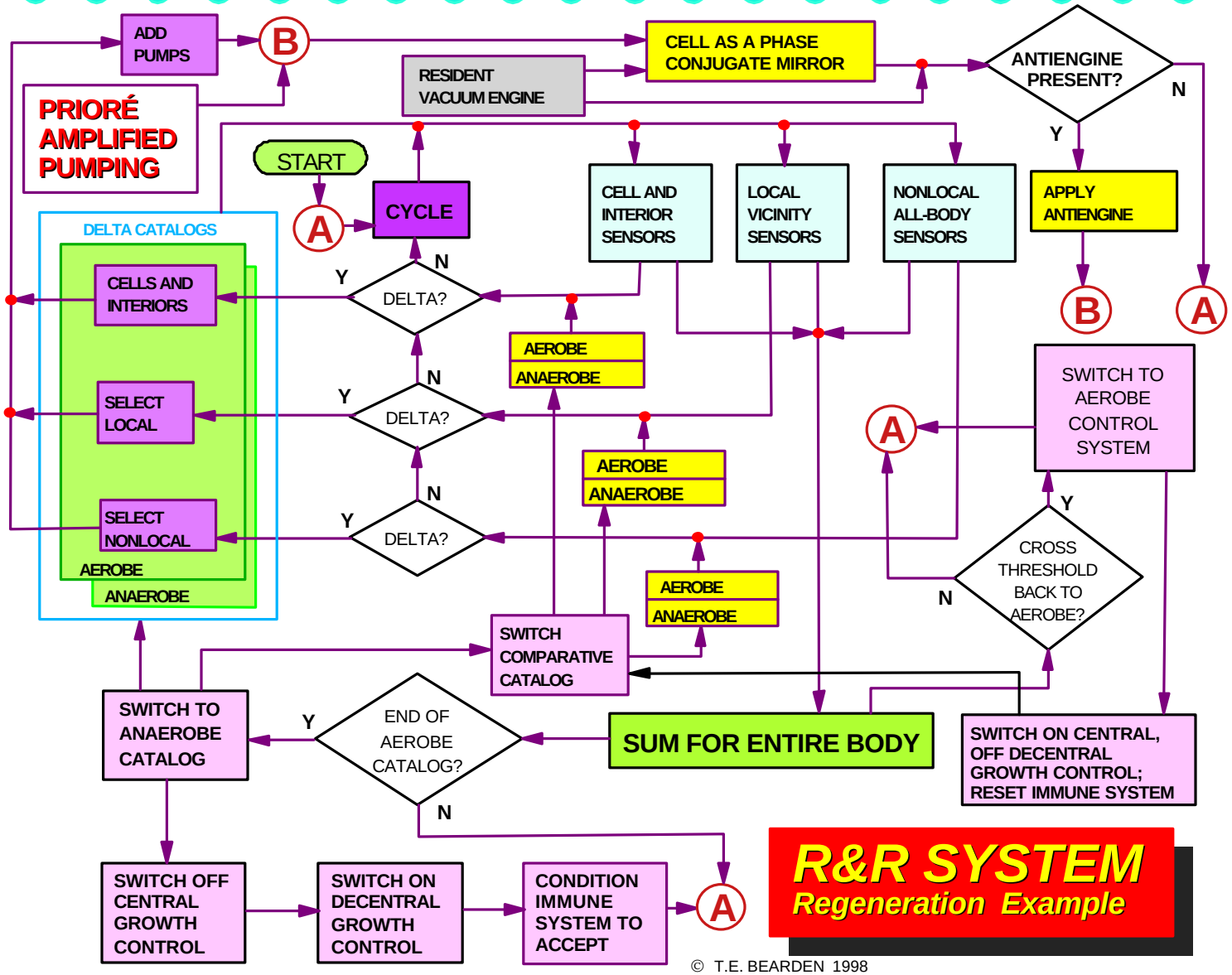
Evolution of aerobic systems



First step in self-promotion of cancer due to hypoxia



Block diagram of the cellular regenerative system

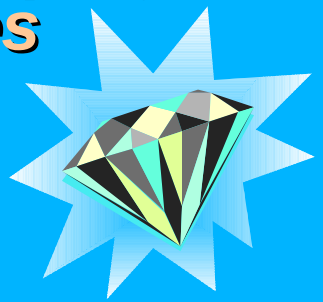


Bombshell: Amplified EM healing

- A unified field theory approach and use of supersystem analysis has broken the basic mechanism for healing itself.
  - The Sachs unified field theory applies and has been partially fitted.
  - Evans-Vigier O(3) electrodynamics can properly model it, including both the internal and external electrodynamics and effects of engines.
  - Direct engineering development is now possible.
- Experimental proof of the results obtainable already exists in the literature.
- A medical revolution is in the offing.

Potential Medical Applications

- **Non-traumatic cancer treatment**
  - *Cure cancers and leukemias of all types*
  - *Remove pre-cancerous state*
  - *Restore system*
- **Treat and cure Infectious diseases**
- **Cure AIDS and restore immune systems**
- **Defense against biological warfare**
  - *Virulent diseases from unknown agents*
  - *Treat, cure prior to symptoms developing*
  - *Both civil populace and armed forces*
- ***Dramatically lower health costs***
- ***Rejuvenate the aged***



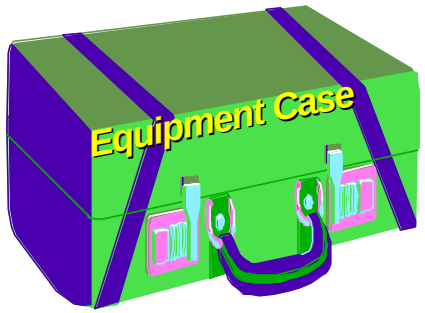
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

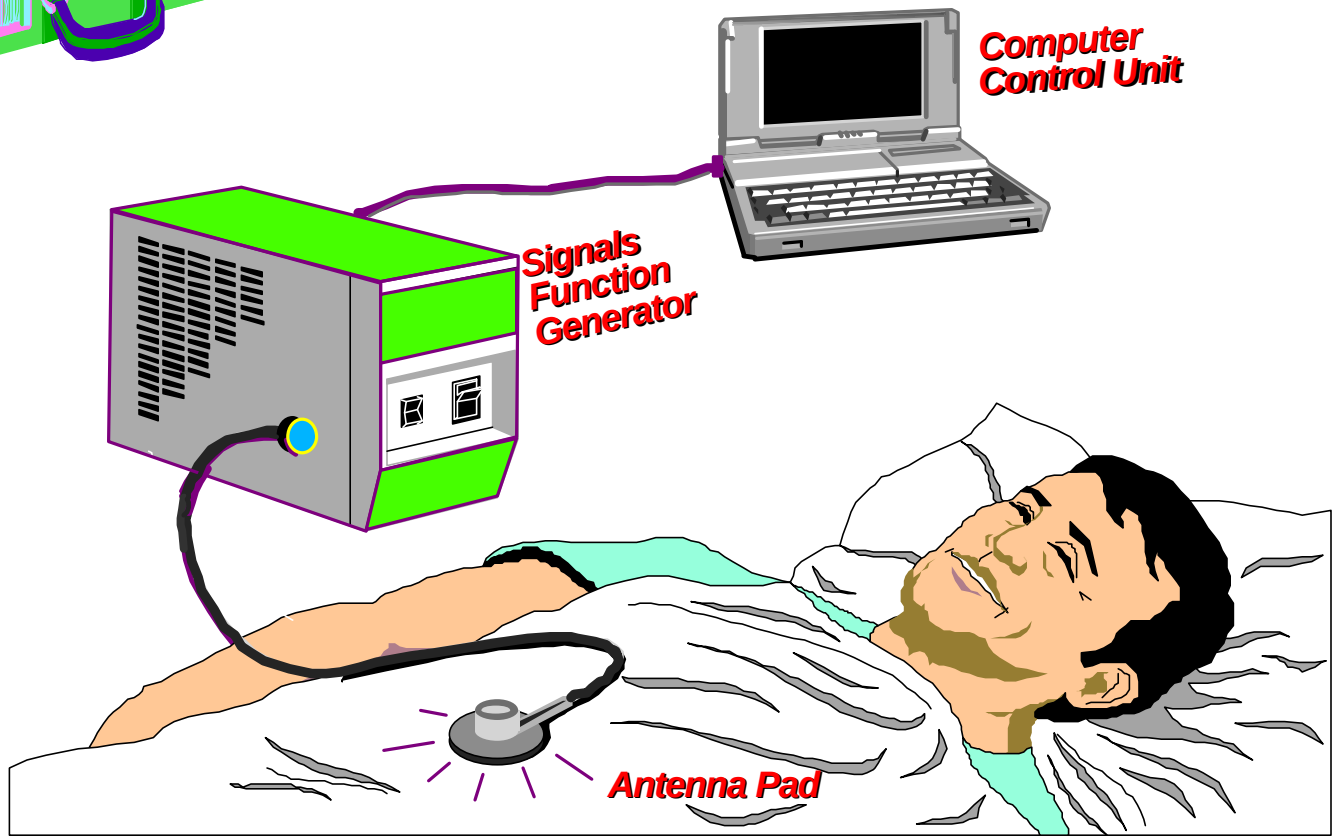
To treat and save mass casualties: What is urgently needed now:

- A small, portable, relatively inexpensive treatment unit, not requiring plasmas etc.
- Treatment in 2 to 5 minutes rather than 2-hours.
- Simple treatment application, almost anywhere.
- Effective in advanced stages as well as prior to emergence of symptoms.
- Effectiveness against a wide array of illnesses.
- Use is easy, high school student can be trained in 30 minutes.
- Crash program to develop, flood down through emergency systems in great quantities.

The Solution:

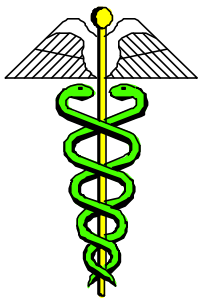
- Two blankets have antennas in them.
- Uses the "porthole" concept (discussed shortly)
- Eliminates plasma tube mixing etc.
- Computer-controlled complex signal structure.



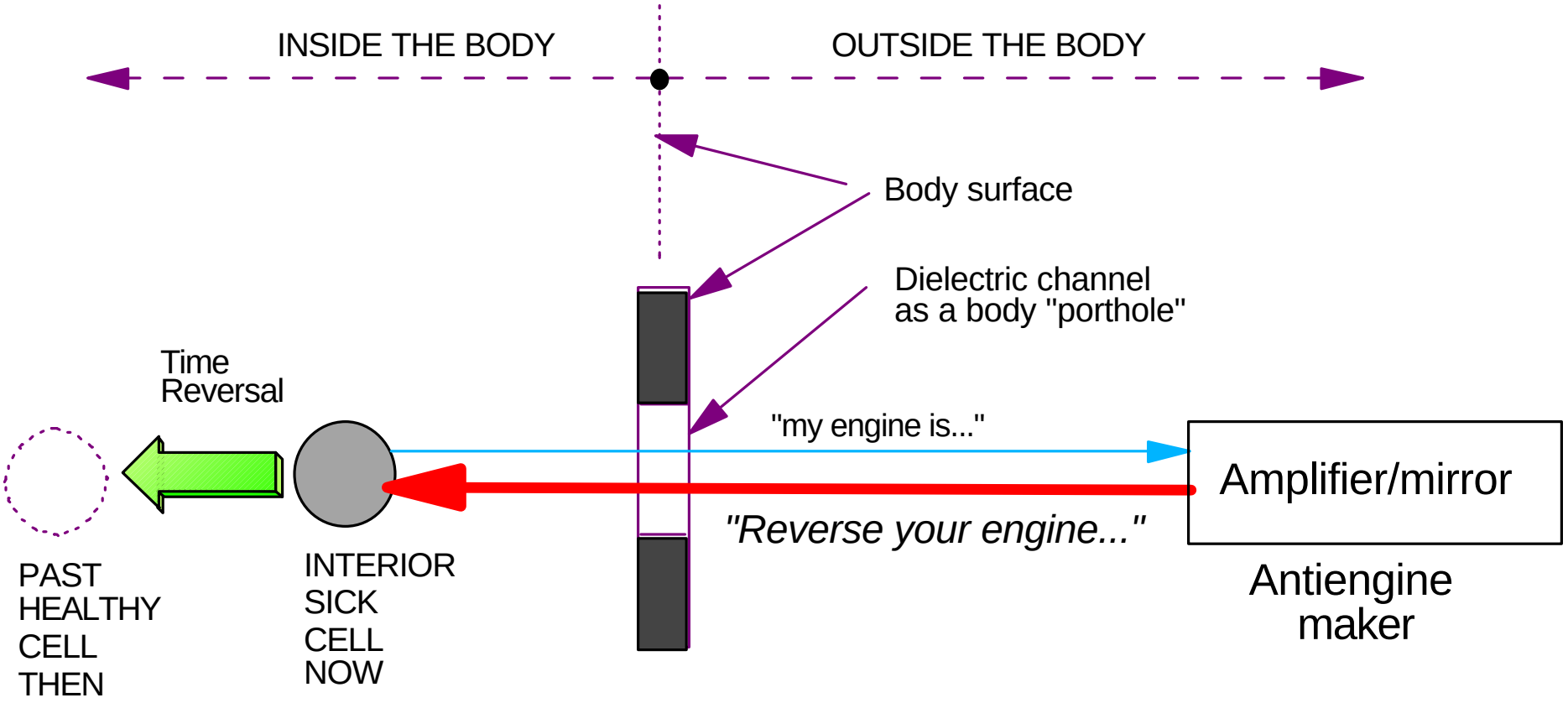


The Porthole concept:

The two-minute treatment shortcut



How the porthole concept works



Porthole concept: An analogy of the dielectric path and inner-outer functional connections

- Imagine perfectly reversible dynamic light processes inside a large "cruise ship", that are also perfect phase conjugate mirrors
- Each process receives, absorbs, and emits light continuously
- Light escaping through the portholes is a composite from all the dynamic processes ongoing inside
- If we record and amplify the escaping light, then force it back through the portholes, it reverses all the internal processes
- The processes revert back, slowly, to a previous ongoing process state
- We cease radiation, and the processes reverse and move forward again

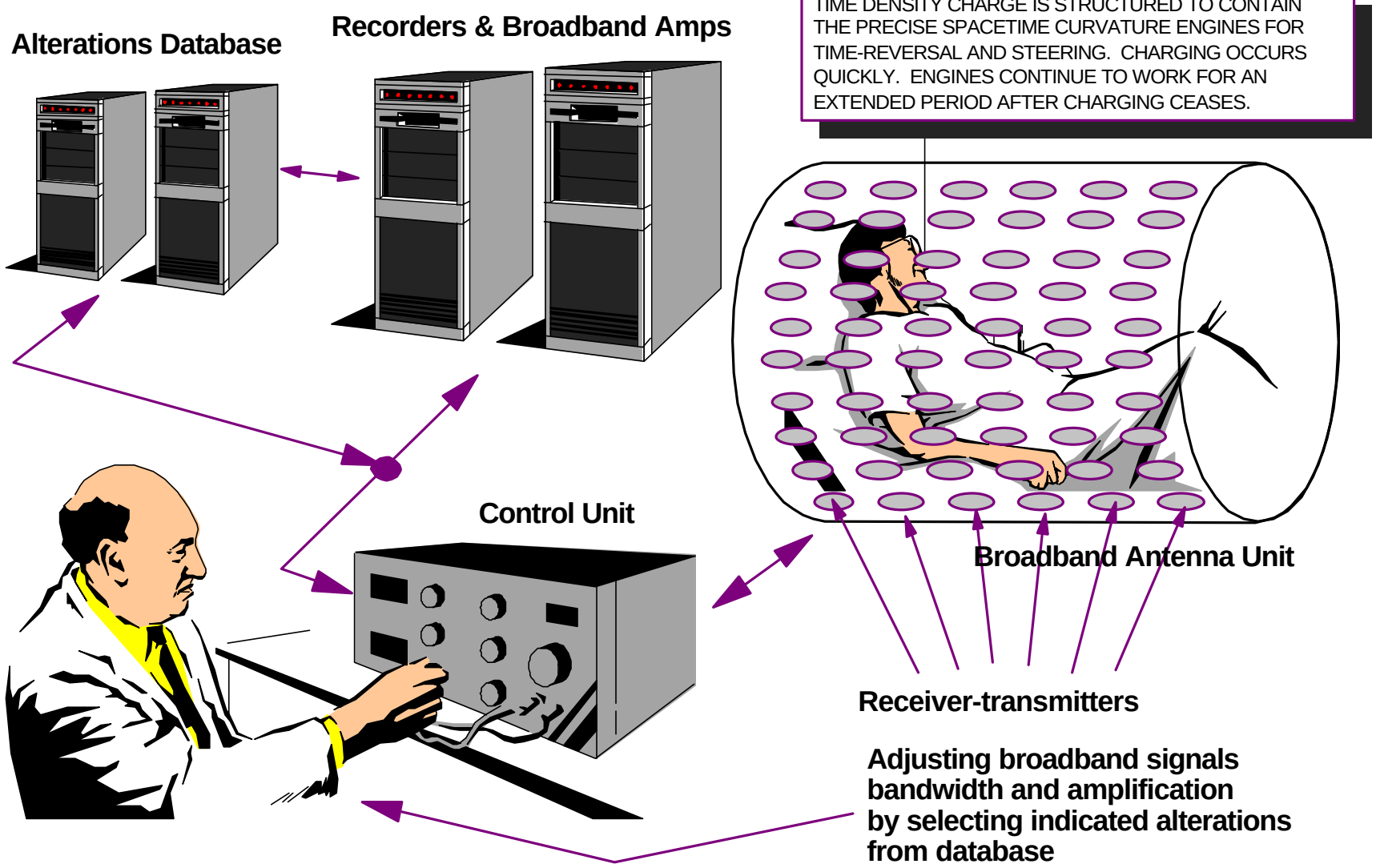
Porthole concept: The discovery

- The processes themselves, *in their own "frame"*, are never actually "reversed". Instead, the frame's motion through time is reversed.
  - Each to itself moves normally -- just receiving, absorbing, and radiating light, regardless of "whatever light" is interacting
  - This is due to a peculiarity of the photon and photon interaction
- Photon interaction creates observed physical reality, including the "frame" and the seeming "passage of a mass through time"
  - The photon is its own antiparticle, which is just a photon traveling in the opposite direction
  - So in this case we can use "light" to precisely time reverse (to the observer) the frame and the apparent operations (to the observer)
- When we cease irradiation, after a decay period to remove the reversed excitation, all functions are now seen to be moving forward normally in observer forward time, but from a previous physical state or condition

Using the porthole concept: Research

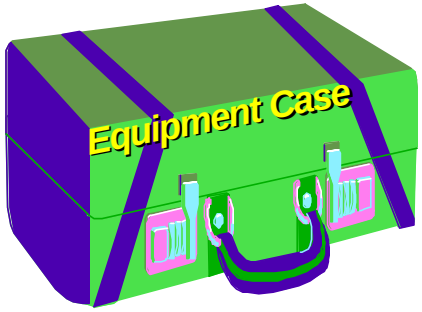
- The body's own emitted dense, broadband signals are recorded across a broad bandwidth
  - These signals are amplified, then rebroadcast precisely back into the body
  - This returns an amplified "reversed" signal set back through the dielectric path, invoking and applying the porthole concept in all processes
- The returning photons produce time-charging but in reversed frame direction
  - Tremendous potential energy is absorbed in highly compressed "time-energy" form in seconds
  - This "time-potential" slowly drains off as the body processes and cells reverse back to a previous state

Research using the porthole concept

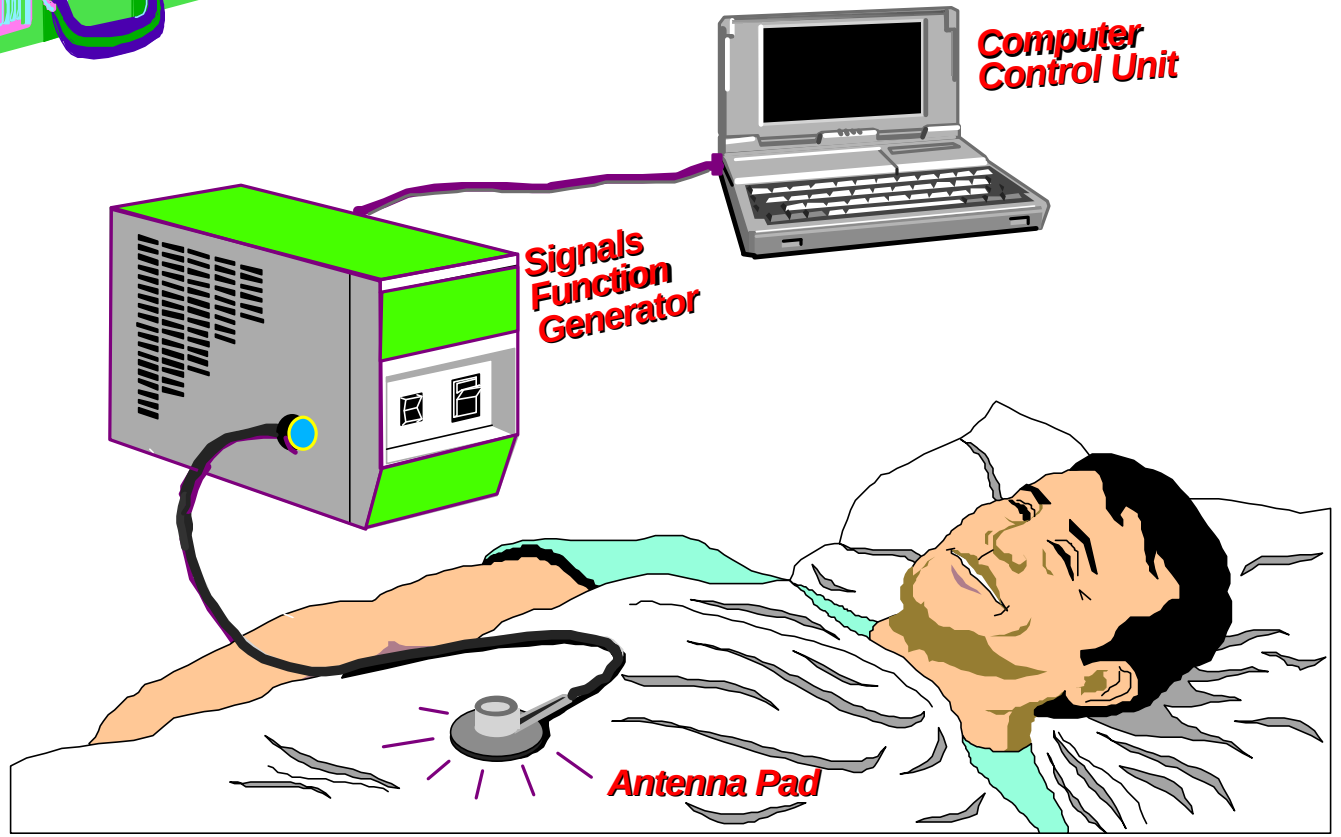


© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Portable unit then developed for rapid treatment of mass BW casualties

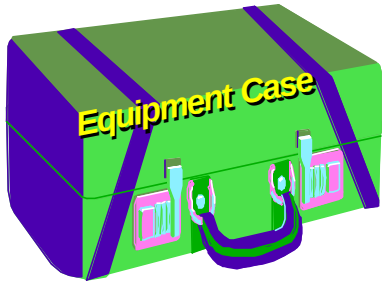


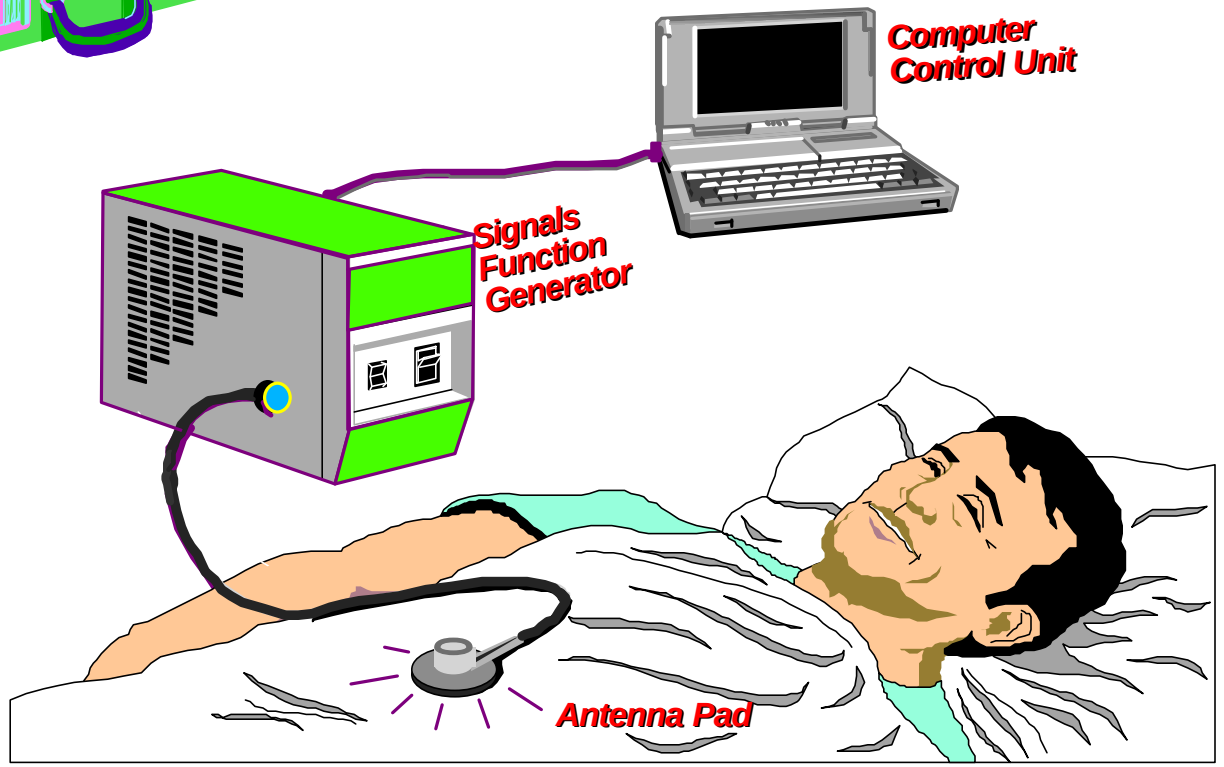
- Two blankets have antennas in them.
- Uses the "porthole" concept (discussed shortly)
- Eliminates plasma tube mixing etc.
- Computer-controlled complex signal structure.
- Irradiation for 2 minutes.



Training to use the unit

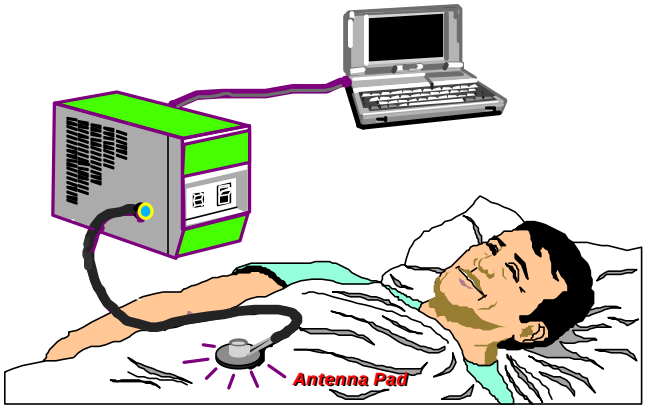
- High school student level, 30 minutes.
- Patient lies on one blanket, other covers him.
- Set the prescribed standard signal sets from listing.
- Computer-controlled generator produces the signal.
- Irradiation for 2 minutes, uncover patient, bring in another.
- Unit can be self-powering from vacuum energy (MEG*).





Additional advantages

- Can be developed in a crash program in 2-3 years.
- After sunk costs, projected cost per unit in mass production is less than $100,000
- Can be produced by the thousands
- Then flooded down through
  - Fire stations and police stations
  - Red cross units, hospitals, clinics
  - Emergency action teams and armed forces



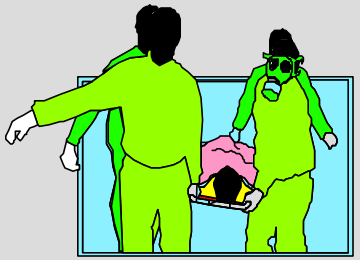
- Large numbers of operators easily produced
- Emergency training could be watching a 15 minute film, then performing one graded practice run
- First generation equipment can save some 70% of the coming mass casualties from anthrax etc.

Terrorist BW warfare capabilities against the United States

The growing threat

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- 100 kilograms of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- *1-3 million casualties result**
- *Most of those stricken will die*
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- *Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties*



*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

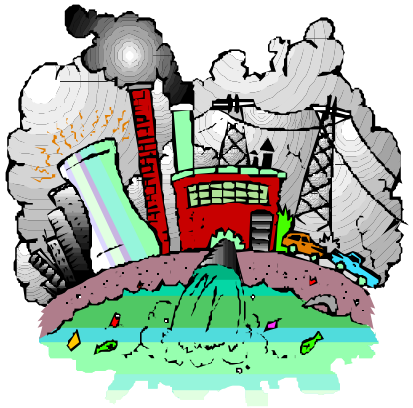
For decades, infiltration of terrorist teams into the U.S.

- From several foreign nations, not just Bin Laden in Afghanistan
- Several thousand Cuban guerillas, from training camps in Southern Mexico
- Russian Spetznaz teams
- Nuclear warheads (up to 80 KT)
- Biological warfare agents
- Yakuza in oriental populations in our cities
  - Yakuza manufactures Russian energetics weapons in their own facilities in Japan
  - Possesses the new EM weapons referred to by Secretary of Defense Cohen in 1997
- We are now in a very long, hard war and will suffer millions of casualties in our cities. It may last for decades.

Defense Secretary Cohen*

(Involvement of secret superweapons)

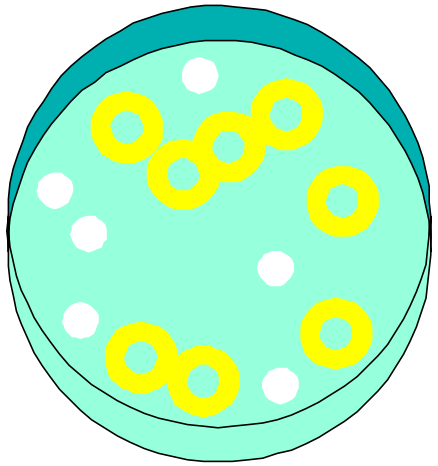
"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts."



* Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

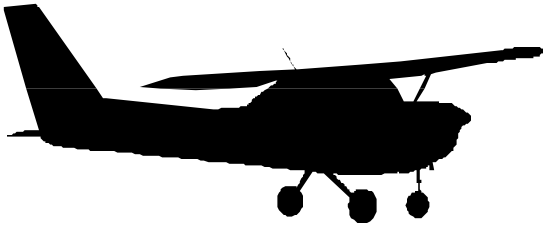
Some typical BW agents

- Smallpox, including different strain developed by Russia (some sold to terrorists)
- Anthrax
  - Over 400 known locations around the Earth have cultures
  - Difficult to decontaminate
- Bubonic Plague
- Botulism toxin
- Tularemia (rabbit fever)
- Hemorrhagic fevers, such as Ebola



Anthrax

- OTA study: Some 200 pounds released in a spray, on calm night over Washington, D.C. could result in up to 3 million casualties
- Symptoms usually in 2-10 days
  - Sometimes as long as 7 weeks
  - Flu-like symptoms



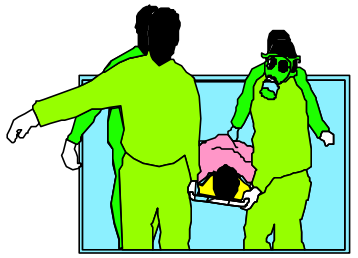
- Then 1-3 days later, shock and breathing problems cause death in up to 100%
- Antibiotics given early (before symptoms) can prevent infected persons from becoming ill
- Limited vaccine, reserved for military

Smallpox

- More than 500 million people killed in the 20th century before "eradicated" in 1977. Vaccination ceased in 1980.
- Russians kept it, developed new strains, sold to terrorists
- Symptoms in about 12 days: fever, headache, nausea. Rash similar to chickenpox then appears.
- Rash turns into hard blisters. *Highly contagious*, kills one-third of its victims.
- No cure. About 12 million doses of vaccine left.
- If smallpox is unleashed in any major city on earth, it will eventually kill 2 billion, or about 1/3 of the human species -- unless a radical new cure is found and utilized.

Bubonic Plague: Historically the most feared (Black Death)

- From 1980-1994, 18,739 cases in 20 countries.
- Symptoms occur in 1-6 days after inhaling the pneumonic form.

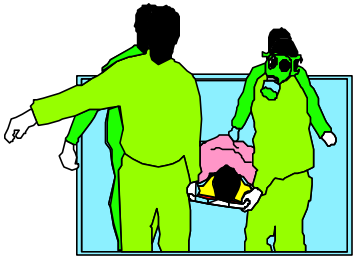


- High fever, cough, labored breathing lead to respiratory failure and death.
- It is contagious.
- Rapid use of antibiotics can be effective.
- Vaccine not currently produced in the U.S.

Botulism toxin (a nerve toxin)

- Single most poisonous BW substance known.
  - Typically borne in food, contacted by eating.
  - Could be developed as aerosol weapon.
- Symptoms in 24-36 hours; blurred vision and difficulty swallowing, speaking.
- Paralyzes muscles, leading to respiratory failure and death.
- Centers for Disease Control and Prevention maintain a botulism antitoxin supply.

Tularemia



- U.S. studied its weapon potential in 1950s and 1960s.
- Symptoms appear in 3-5 days, including fever, chills, headache, and weakness
- Inflammation and hemorrhaging of the airways can lead to death.
- Without antibiotics, one-third die. Can be 90% if breathed in, in aerosol form.
- Vaccine developed and under review by FDA.

Hemorrhagic fevers, such as Ebola

- E.g., origin of Ebola is unknown. Probably transmitted to humans by animals, to begin a breakout.
- Symptoms in 3-5 days, include fever, aching muscles, diarrhea.
- Hemorrhaging of fluids out of tissues and orifices.
- From 30 to 90 percent die, depending on specific fever type.
- Some of these fevers respond to antiviral drugs.
- The drugs are in short supply.
- Presently *containment* is the primary goal.

A factor the U.S. does not know

(Secret involvement of clandestine superweapons)

- Three nations (not the U.S.) developed quantum potential weapons using Bohm's hidden variable theory of quantum mechanics.
- Can induce disease engines in matter or bodies at a distance.
- Have developed "spreading" of immune systems in a targeted populace (cleverly tested in Gulf War against U.S. troops).
  - Cocktail mix of disease engines for 2 dozen different diseases
  - Targeted area's human immune systems react to these engines when they are still in virtual state, just below quantum threshold.
  - Spread immune system's resources thus "thinned" across response to two dozen shadow diseases at once.
- Hit with a terrorist BW attack, the spread immune systems are overwhelmed much more easily and quickly.
  - Yield (casualties) of the attack is increased by factor of 3-5.
  - Spreading of U.S. immune systems has been accomplished and is still being maintained.

Summary and conclusion

The new war

A new Pearl Harbor: Strike on the World Trade Center in NYC

- The North Tower has already been struck and is burning.
- A second jetliner is about to strike the South Tower.

Fireball From Impact on South Tower

- The two buildings held some 50,000 occupants
- Evacuation was underway after the first strike
- More than 6,000 persons were killed
- This is more than were killed in the Dec. 7, 1941 strike on Pearl Harbor

Collapse of the South Tower

- The first tower to collapse was the South Tower
- It is still uncertain just how many people were caught inside and killed
- This is a half million tons of debris, falling from the New York skyview.

Collapse of the North Tower begins

- The North Tower then collapsed
- This was another half-million tons of debris falling from the NYC skyview

Collapse of North Tower finishes

- Collapse of the North Tower killed many rescue workers, fire-men, and policemen
- At this writing, the total casualties are still unknown

Next began the recovery efforts

- Recovery operations will require months
- At this writing, the total casualties are still unknown
- The damage was done by two civilian jetliner "bombs"

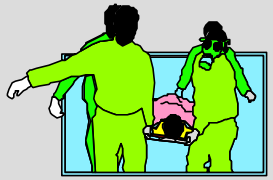
The Pentagon was hit on the same day

- Hundreds were killed the same day when another jetliner struck the Pentagon.
- Yet another jetliner, possibly headed for the White House, crashed enroute when the passengers attacked the suicide terrorist hijackers.

A sobering thought

- Nuclear weapons are already smuggled into the U.S., as are BW agents such as anthrax, smallpox, etc.
- Had a 40-80kT weapon been exploded in New York and one in Washington, millions would have perished and both cities would have been devastated
- There would have been no recovery of those cities for many decades

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States



- **Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists**
- **Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them**
  - **BW agents and weapons**
  - **Chemical agents and weapons**
  - **Nuclear materials and weapons**
- **Thousands of students and émigrés**
- **Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already**
- **Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years**
- **Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now**
- ***May reach knockout capability***

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

***Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993**

The U.S. is terribly unprepared

- Limited medical supplies, antibiotics, vaccines
- Insufficient facilities, emergency teams
- No civilian shelters (much less BW-filtered)
- Not enough doctors, nurses, masks, etc.
- Present treatment methods woefully inadequate
- Triage will apply
  - First treat those most likely to recover
  - Others (showing symptoms, or advanced) are just set aside to die
- Other attacks are a matter of *when*, not *if*.

Conclusion

- As several cities are struck, millions of U.S. civilian casualties will result. Devastation will be enormous.
- We shall eventually lose more American lives than in all the rest of our wars to date.
- Present medical therapeutic science is totally inadequate to do the job. It cannot save us.

- At some point, when we are sufficiently damaged, the Spetznaz or other terrorists may detonate nuclear weapons in our cities, with appalling carnage.
- A combined superweapon technology and terrorist groups will then destroy the remaining populace.
- On its present course, the inadequacy of Western medicine may doom us.

A difficult truth to consider

- In any strategic strike, the first phase is to get the strategic weapons (weapons of mass destruction) delivered to their distant targets.
- That has already been done.
- Eerily, the first phase of World War III has already been accomplished.
- It was already accomplished before the Sept. 11, 2001 strike on New York and Washington. That was the new "Pearl Harbor", and only the opening round. It already killed more Americans than died at Pearl Harbor on Dec. 7, 1941.
- Unless we improve our medical therapy quickly and dramatically, we will lose -- particularly when the hidden energetics weapons and outside terrorist sponsorship by hostile nations are factored in.

A personal perspective

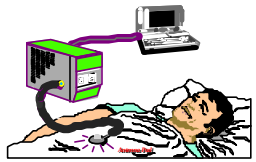
- There now exists an overwhelming, immediate moral imperative to get this development program done at the utmost speed humanly possible.
- The sheer survival of the United States and Western civilization depends upon it.
- Officialdom is aware that the KGB/Russians have long planned to finish the U.S., after initial nuclear exchanges, by fierce and massive BW strikes.
- It appears that the plan has changed to let the terrorists do the main work, while augmenting U.S. casualty levels by energetics weapons.

China is also involved

- China has declared South China Sea the territorial waters of China
- China will eventually take Taiwan
  - Has massed missile artillery trained on Taiwan
  - Recently held invasion practice on an island near Taiwan
- Recently deployed fearsome EMP weapons utilizing negative energy rather than positive energy (Dirac sea theory)
  - Extinguishes all electron currents
  - Duds electrical and electron systems instantly
  - Instant death to struck bodies
  - Instant kill of missiles, aircraft, electronics in nuclear warheads
  - Ultimate "death ray"; can be made small or large
- Recent 2-carrier U.S. task force maneuvered in South China Sea to caution China
  - The new Chinese EMP weapon was trained on that task force
  - Could have destroyed it within minutes

Final thoughts

???



- This is one of the great turning points in history.
- The development program is eminently doable. That it works has been experimentally demonstrated. The long-vexing puzzle of the active mechanism has been solved.
- Our scientific community bitterly opposes any use of electromagnetics -- even an advanced, higher symmetry electrodynamics -- for medical treatment.
- A consortium of the scientific community, the large pharmaceuticals, FDA, and the AMA will oppose this project even while the U.S. is being destroyed wholesale.
- It can only be done in the private sector, and there will likely be no funding unless by philanthropists.

Continuation

Business plan, development program, budget breakdown, proposed schedule etc. go here.

Weapons Slides

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts." *

Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

Slides
(covers period up to 1999)

- The Coming Strategic Attack on the United States
- Outline
- Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997
- Typical ABM Defenses (Widely Deployed by mid-70s)

- Launch Phase Anti-Missile System
- Launch Phase Anti-Bomber System
- HC-130s Engines Quit, Aircraft Crashes
  Nov. 22, 1996
- 1996 Actions by this analyst
- Additional Information Exists: Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
- Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
- Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974
  See "Fer de Lance" for additional information
- Aum Shinrikyo ("Supreme Truth" Cult), Shoko Asahara, Leader

  Aum Shinrikyo - Anatomy of a Dangerous Cult
- Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution
- Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978
- Iran Earthquake, September 1978
- Situation Now (Assessment)
- Situation Now (Assessment 2)
- Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
- Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax

Spray on Washington, D.C.

- Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
- Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities
- Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future
- Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide
- Brezhnev's Schedule
- Large glowing Tesla globe witnessed in Red China by hundreds
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  Sequence of Events
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  What They Were
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils (Plus additional weapons effects)
- Countering Insane MAD Systems:
  Find Loophole, Exploit It
- Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD systems
- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide
- Operation Divine Wind II
- Advanced EMBW Applications
- EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)
- Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow
- Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989
- EM Missile Practice (6 slides)
- Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics Program
- Communism's Goal
- Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today (Dec. 1996)
- Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union
- Hemispheres and Globes of Light (4 slides)
- How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
- Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
- Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes
- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Endothermic

- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
- U.S. Air Attack on Libya, April 1986
- Lightning Wall
  circa 1959-1960
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field Can Provide Action-At-A-Distance
- Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) System
- Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel
- Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapons Sites
- "Mindsnapper" Attack on Special Ships and Energetics Weapons Sites
- How Much Off Guard Are We?
  (7 Slides)
- Possible Targets: 1995-9 Escalation Phase
- Propagation of Weapon Effects
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15th, 1979

- Countering an Insane QP Weapon
- Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases
- Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
- Mechanism for Producing a Quantum Potential
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons (2)
- Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
- Quake in Tangshan, China
  28 July, 1976
- Exchanging Earthquakes
- Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats
- Characterizing a Given Risk or Risk Factor
- Technical Risk Management
- Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility

- In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
- Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria
- Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WWII
- Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator
- Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists
- Significant Soviet Statements
- Captain Svoboda Dives Headlong to Her Death
- T-polarized Beam Projector
- Possible Tests (1)
- Possible Tests (2)
- Possible Tests (3)
- Possible Tests (4)
- Mushroom Cloud Rising From Sea
- Launches from Cape Canaveral and Vandenberg AFB Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity
- The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth
- Embodiment of an instrument array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction

of time-charge decay has occurred.

- Time-Polarized EM Wave Interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei
- Typical Tesla Shield, Northern Route of Japan
- A Curious Tide in Human Affairs
- Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
- The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
- The KGB/Yakuza-Aum War Plan
- Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- TheYakuza
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15, 1979

---

* Note that the Secretary did not speak the words in square blocks; these were added by the writers later,

probably to "soften the tone" of the Secretary's information release. So the Secretary confirmed that some nations of the world -- not just some ragged terrorists, as the writers tried to imply for spin control -- do possess novel electromagnetic weapons and are using them to induce earthquakes, engineer the weather and climate, and trigger volcanic eruptions.

THE COMING STRATEGIC ATTACK ON THE UNITED STATES

By an AUM/Yakuza/KGB/Communist Coalition Using Energetics SuperWeapons

T.E. Bearden, LTC
U.S. Army (Retired)
M.S. Nuclear Eng.
Fellow Emeritus, AIAS

With Technical Background and History of Energetics Weapons

Partial support by the Association of Distinguished American Scientists is gratefully acknowledged.d

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

Outline

- Background: Classical Electromagnetics (and Defects)
- Background: Energetics (Scalar Electromagnetics)
- Background: Soviet Energetics Weapon Development
- KGB/Communist Plans
- Countering of Soviet/KGB/Communist Plan in Mid-80s
- Soviet Economic Collapse and Adaptation of Plan
- Weapons Bleed-Out: KGB/Russian Mafia
- Yakuza: The Japanese Mafia
- Aum Shinri Kyo (Supreme Truth) Cult
- Coalition: Aum/Yakuza/KGB/Communists/Russian Mafia
- Operation Divine Wind II: Three Phases
  - Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
  - Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
  - Phase III: 1997 Strategic Strike on the United States
  - Support Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage & Terrorism
  - Support Plan B: Test Range
  - Support Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
  - Support Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence
- Special Information
- Recommended Actions

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

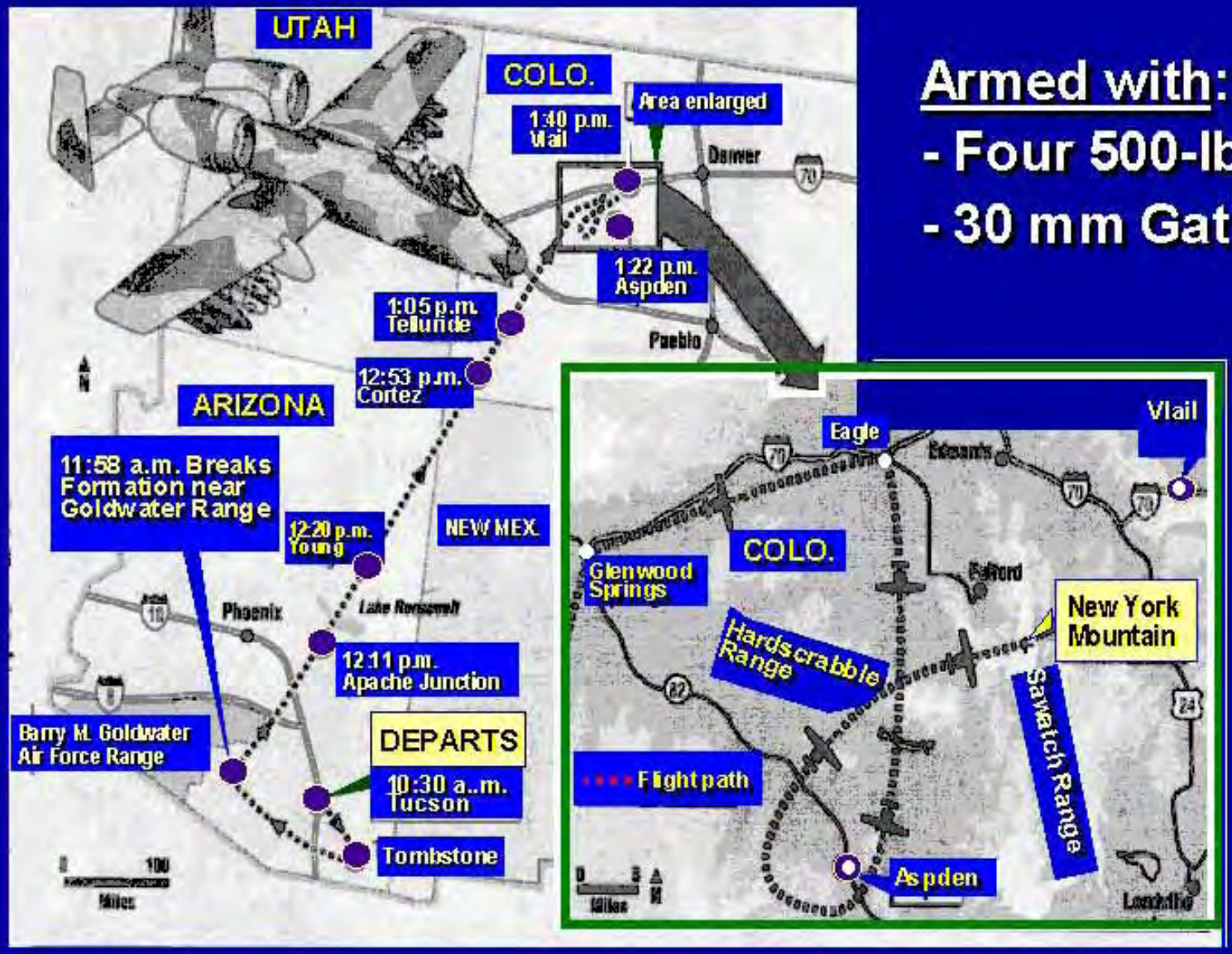
Help support the research

Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997

- A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash - April 2, 1997
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997
- Captain Button's Mysterious Flyaway and Eventual Crash
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997

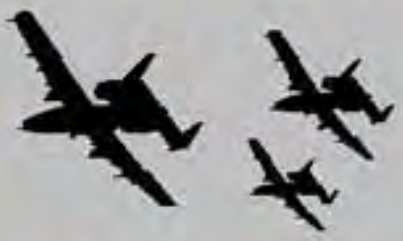


Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Captain Amy Svobody
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Climbout from ordnance delivery on target
- Nosed down sharply and dived into ground



Companion A-10's

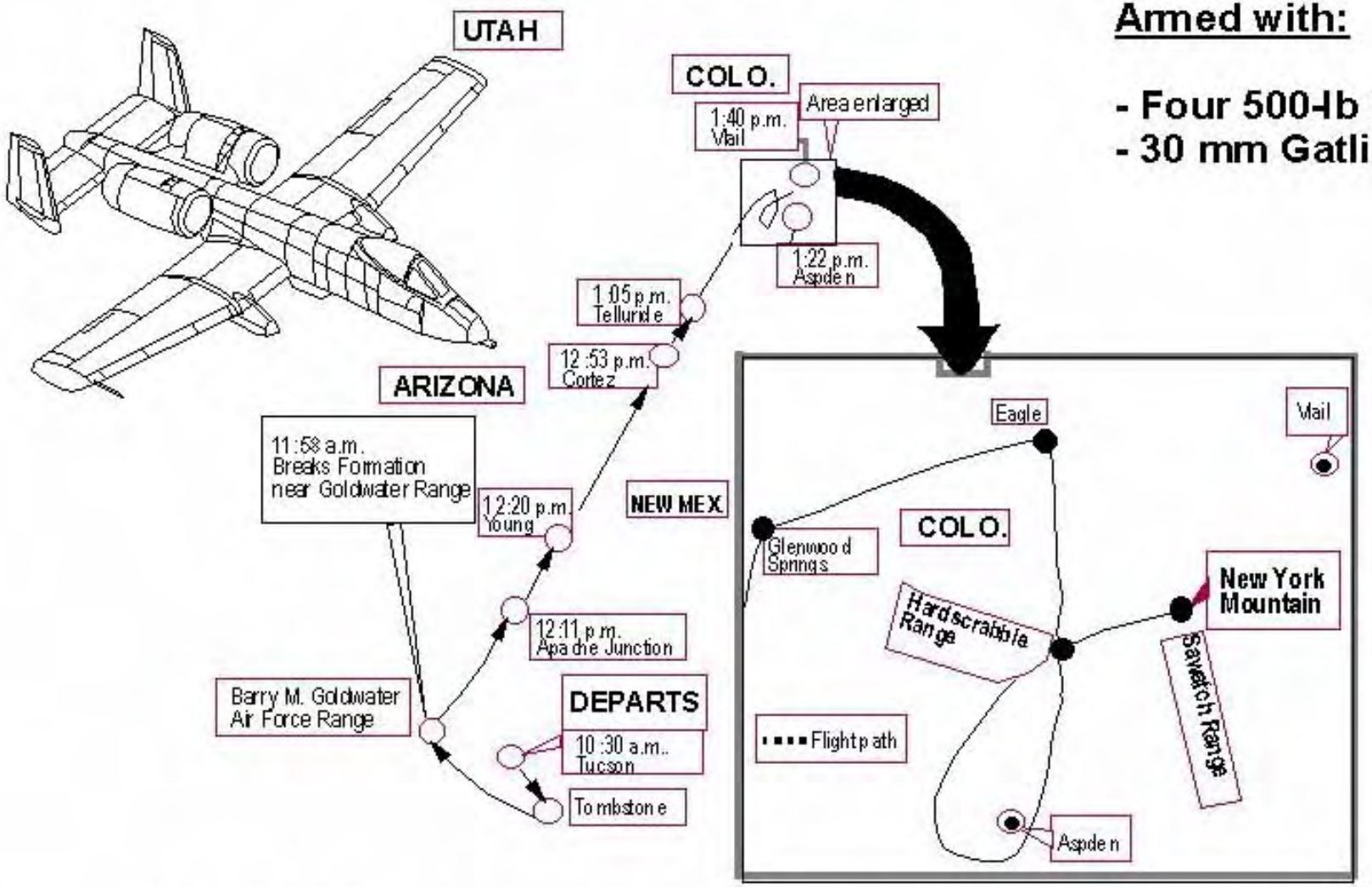
- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed sharply over and flew into ground
- Psychoenergetic kill

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Psychoenergetic weapon induced instant hypnogogic state and reversed Svoboda's sense of up and down.

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997



Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

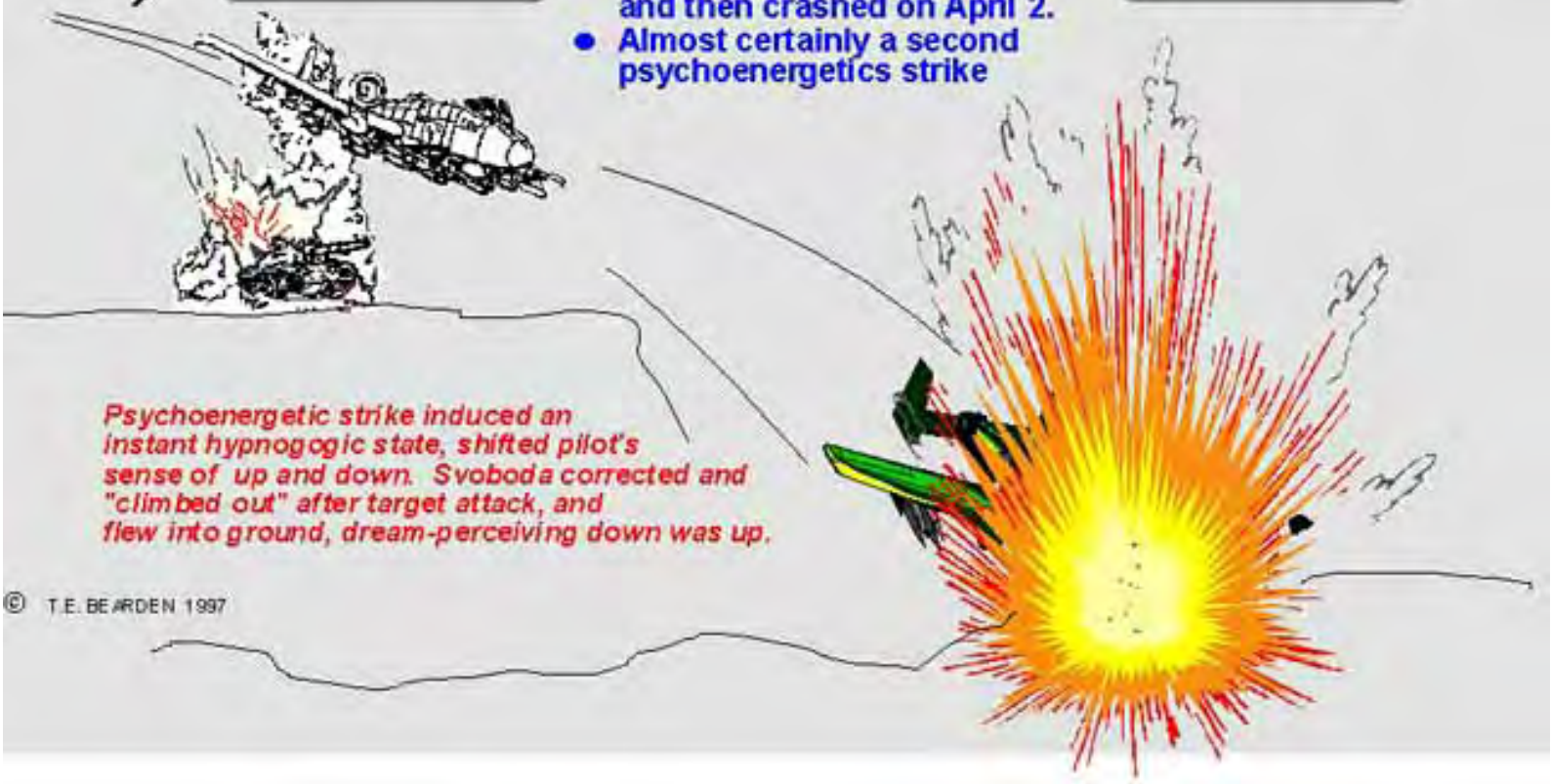
Figure 14a. Captain Button's mysterious flyaway and eventual crash.

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Purpose: Stimulate U.S. in same area again
- Determine if U.S. aware of psychoenergetics
- U.S. showed it is completely unaware

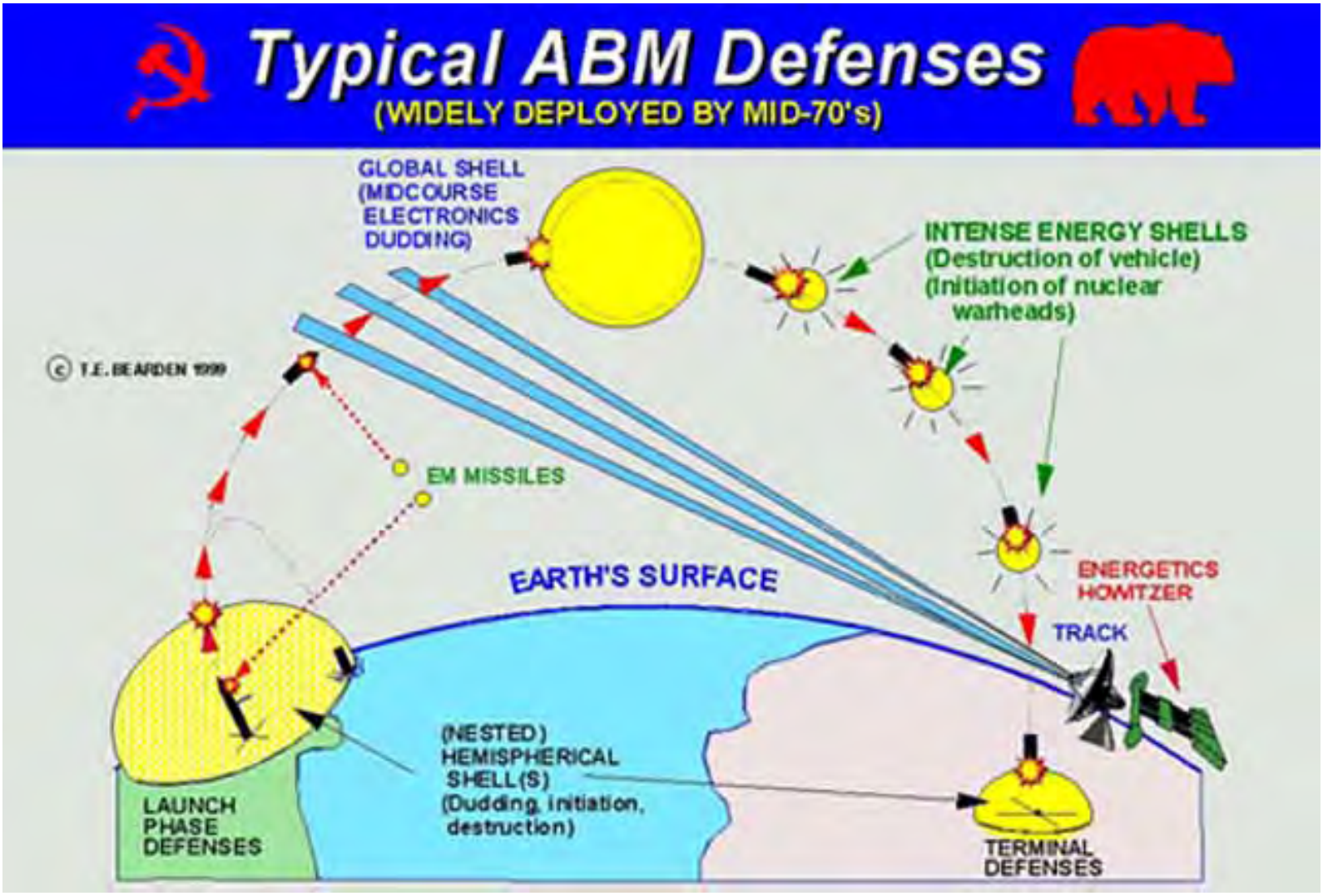
- Captain Amy Svoboda
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Almost certainly a second psychoenergetics strike

- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed over and flew into ground
- Probable kill using psychoenergetics



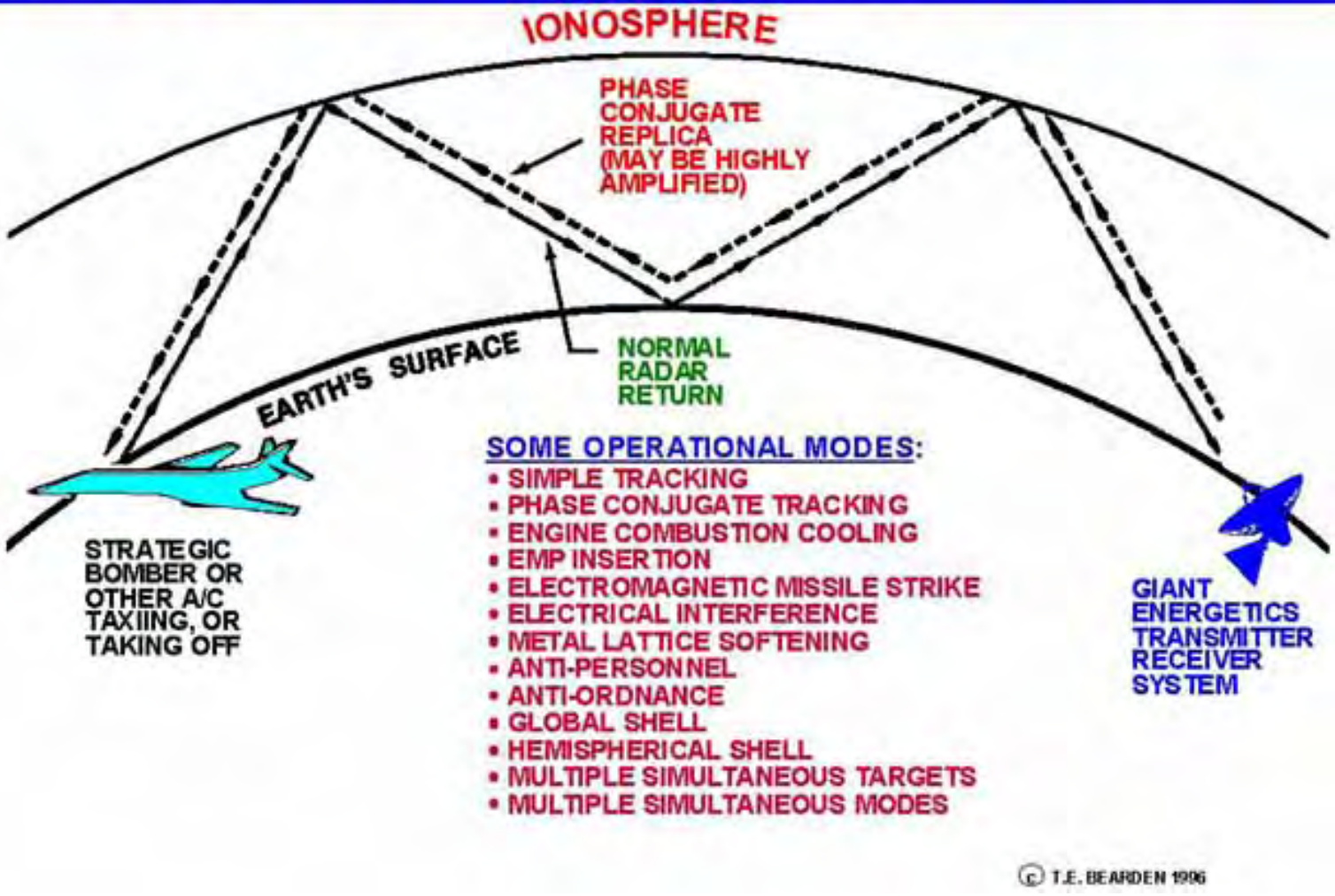
Psychoenergetic strike induced an instant hypnogogic state, shifted pilot's sense of up and down. Svoboda corrected and "climbed out" after target attack, and flew into ground, dream-perceiving down was up.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997


Typical ABM Defenses
(WIDELY DEPLOYED BY MID-70's)
GLOBAL SHELL
(MIDCOURSE
ELECTRONICS
DUDDING)
INTENSE ENERGY SHELLS
(Destruction of vehicle)
(Initiation of nuclear
warheads)
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
EM MISSILES
EARTH'S SURFACE
ENERGETICS
HOWITZER
TRACK
(NESTED)
HEMISPHERICAL
SHELL(S)
(Dudding, initiation,
destruction)
LAUNCH
PHASE
DEFENSES
TERMINAL
DEFENSES

LAUNCH PHASE ANTIMISSILE SYSTEM

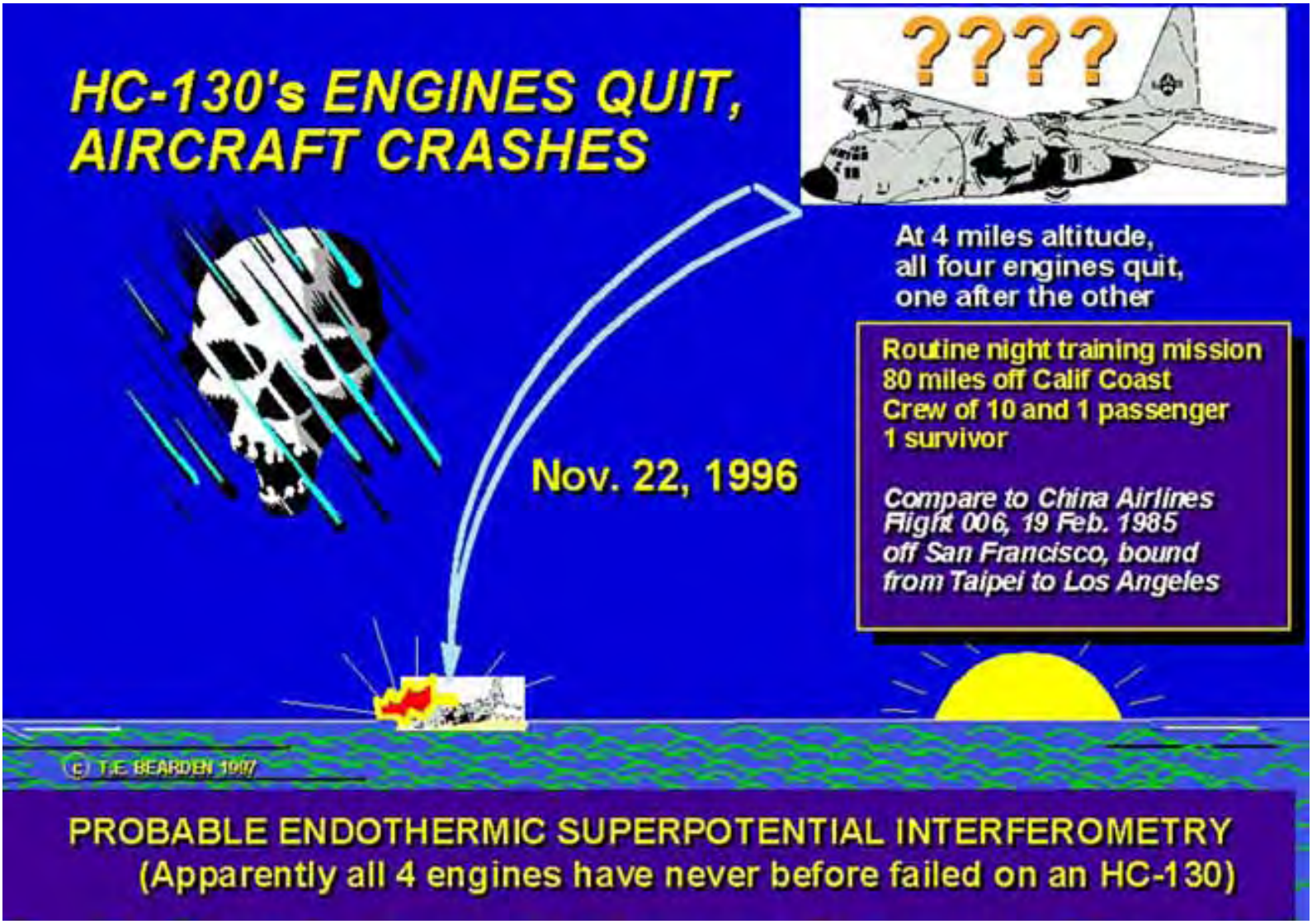
LAUNCH PHASE ANTI-BOMBER SYSTEM



SOME OPERATIONAL MODES:

- SIMPLE TRACKING
- PHASE CONJUGATE TRACKING
- ENGINE COMBUSTION COOLING
- EMP INSERTION
- ELECTROMAGNETIC MISSILE STRIKE
- ELECTRICAL INTERFERENCE
- METAL LATTICE SOFTENING
- ANTI-PERSONNEL
- ANTI-ORDNANCE
- GLOBAL SHELL
- HEMISPHERICAL SHELL
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS TARGETS
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS MODES

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996


HC-130's ENGINES QUIT, AIRCRAFT CRASHES
????
At 4 miles altitude, all four engines quit, one after the other
Nov. 22, 1996
Routine night training mission
80 miles off Calif Coast
Crew of 10 and 1 passenger
1 survivor
Compare to China Airlines Flight 006, 19 Feb. 1985 off San Francisco, bound from Taipei to Los Angeles
(c) T.E. BEARDEN 1997
PROBABLE ENDOTHERMIC SUPERPOTENTIAL INTERFEROMETRY
(Apparently all 4 engines have never before failed on an HC-130)

CTEC PROPRIETARY

1996 Actions by this analyst

- In July 1996, with the kill of TWA-800 it became apparent that the KGB/Communists were preparing a massive strategic energetics attack upon the U.S.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- Began intensive, nearly round-the-clock effort to uncover what was happening, and what had occurred in KGB/Com weapons since 1991
- Began preparing full-up set of briefing slides simultaneously
  - In early 1996, had briefed J6 on scalar EM, per his request
  - Had strongly suggested a follow-on weapons brief
  - Adamant opposition by NRL, NOL, others

- Similar energetics attack scenario in 1986 was countered. Soviets at that time did not possess operational QP weapons, and so could not successfully overcome dead-man fuzing
  - Also could not dud nukes worldwide, because QP required.
  - First lab prototype QP test was in April 1986
- KGB had solved the dead-man fuzing problem by QP's. Deployed circa 1989-1990. Some earlier weapons then leased.

Additional Information Exists;
Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
Yakuza arranged involvement of
Red Chinese
North Koreans
A Taiwanese element
Aum Shinrikyo may have been used as "Red Herring" to deceive West
Oriental faction plots to strike Russians after the successful first strike on West
KGB/Russians aware, will counter
Plan pre-emptive strike against Oriental faction first
Have reserved most advanced, powerful energetics weapons for that purpose

The Tom Bearden Website

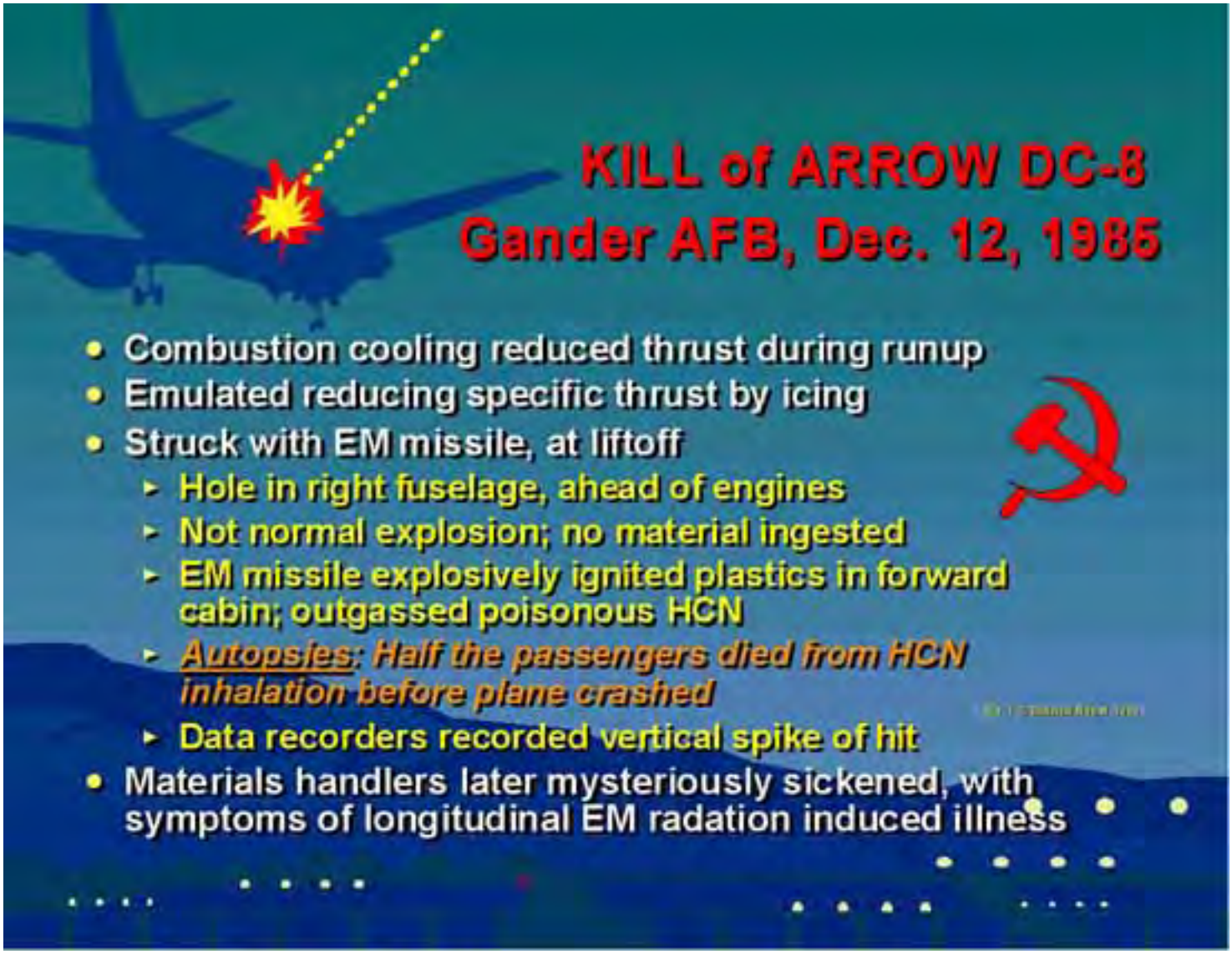
Help support the research

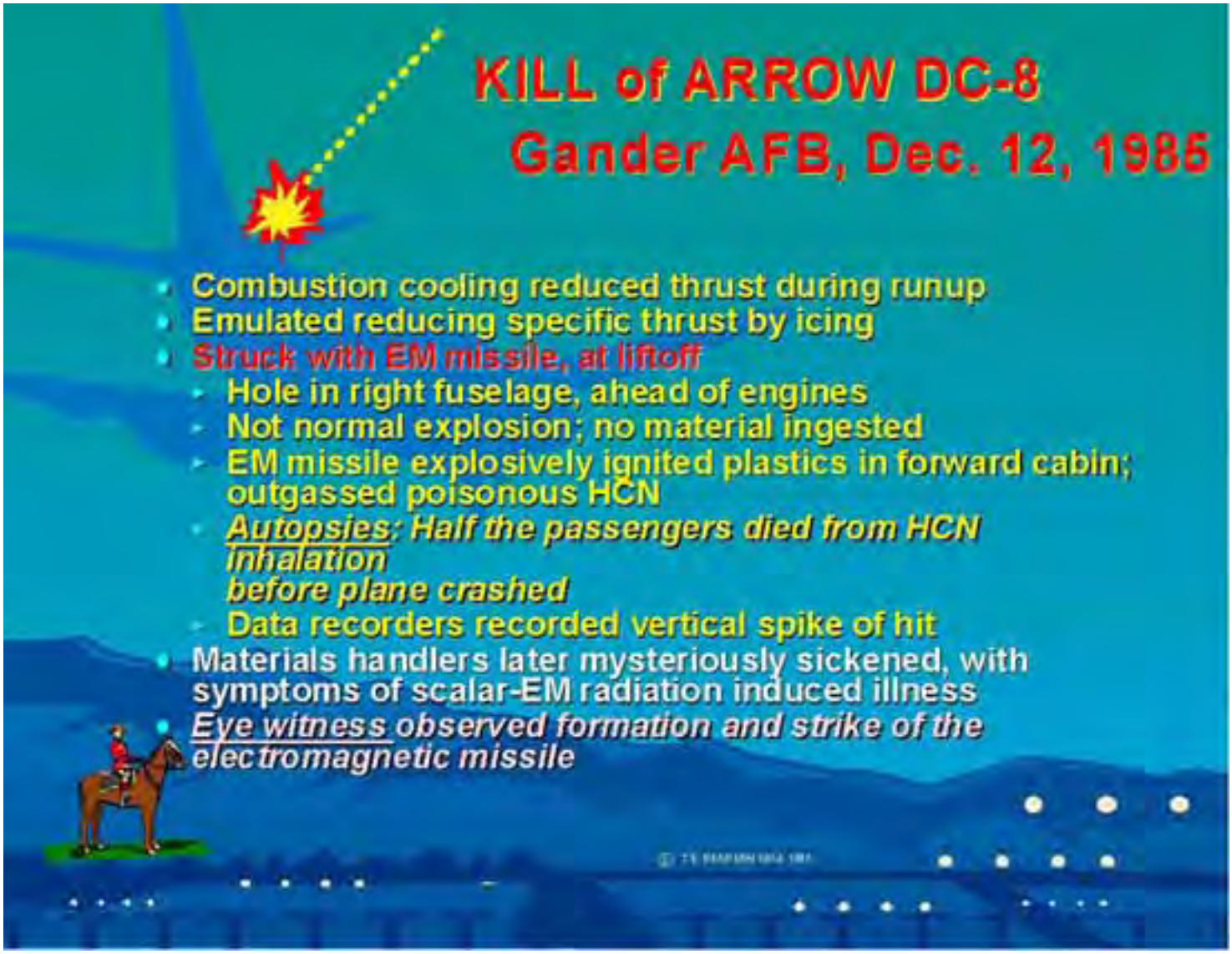
Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985

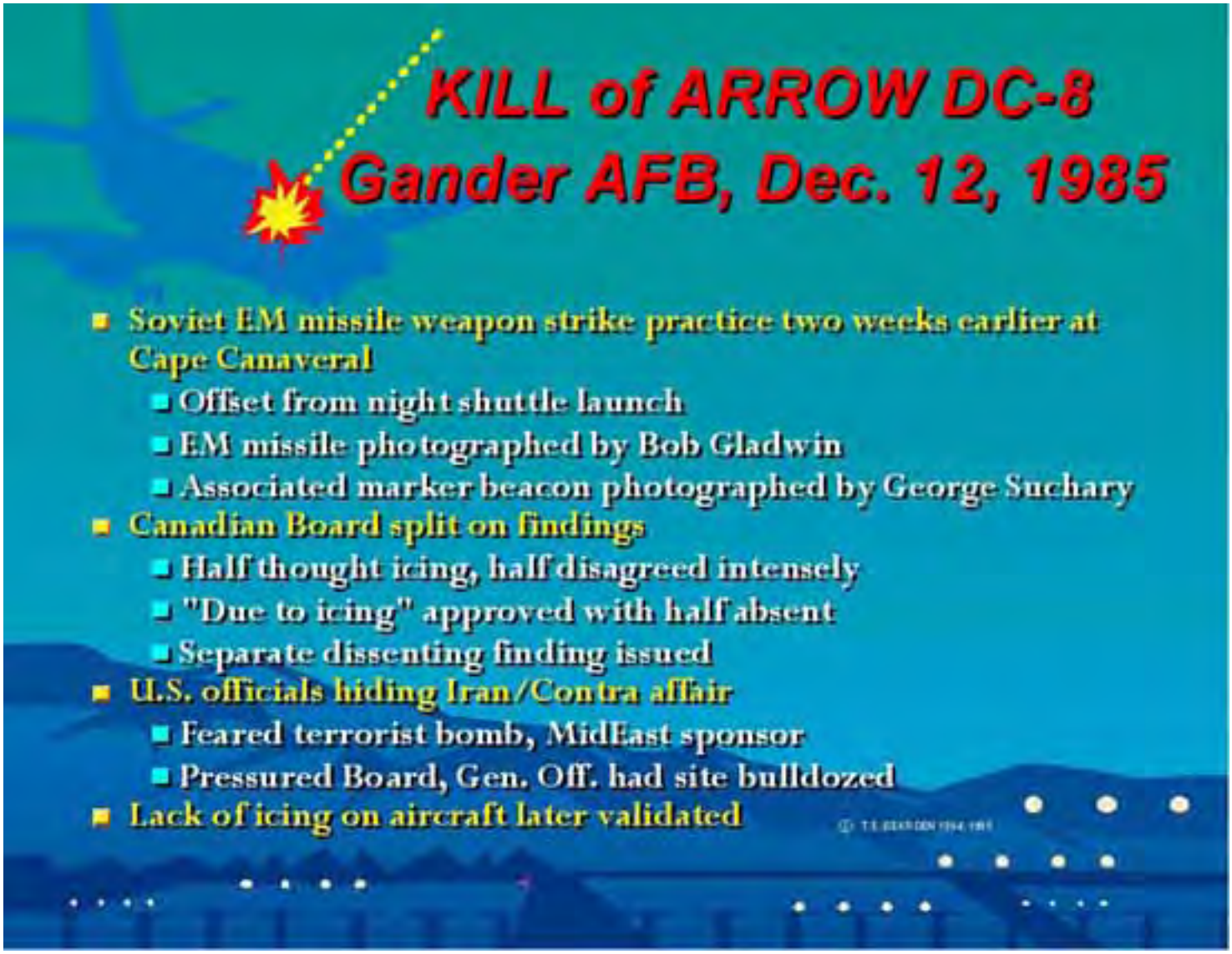
- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6

KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
▸ Offset from night shuttle launch
▸ EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
▸ Associated marker beacon photographed
• Canadian Board split on findings
▸ Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
▸ "Due to icing" approved with half absent
▸ Separate dissenting finding issued
• U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
▸ Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
▸ Pressured Board, Gen. Off. bulldozed site
• Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

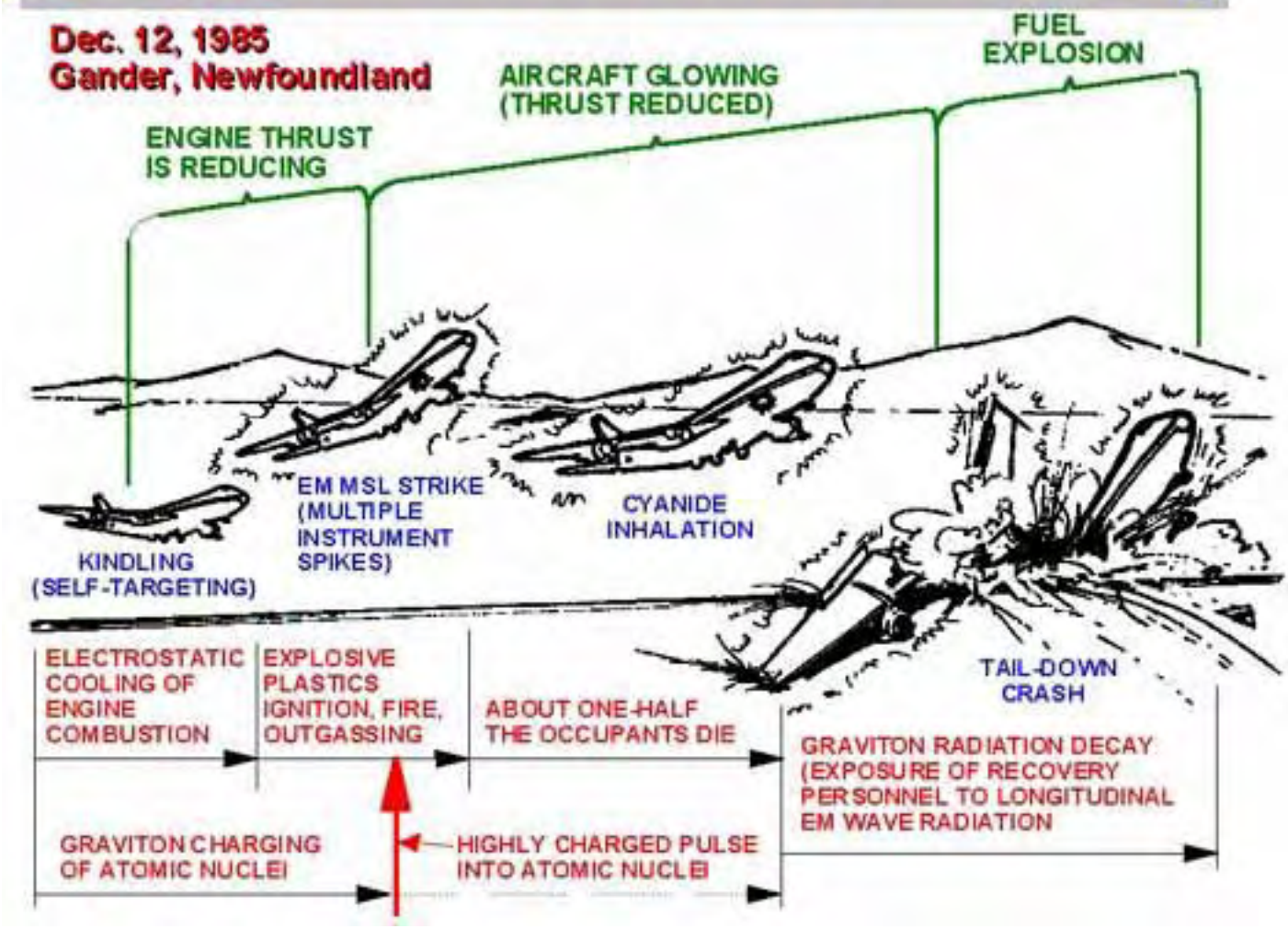
KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Eyewitness observed beams form in the sky
• Saw streak-down and strike of EM missile
– Struck right fuselage ahead of the engines
– Hole was burned through fuselage there
– Photo of hole published in AW&ST
– No explosive residues on hole
• Consistent with ignition and outgassing of plastics in forward cabin
• Consistent with pre-crash HCN deaths


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
• Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
• Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
▸ Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
▸ Not normal explosion; no material ingested
▸ EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
▸ Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
▸ Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
• Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of longitudinal EM radation induced illness


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1986
Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
Not normal explosion; no material ingested
EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of scalar-EM radiation induced illness
Eye witness observed formation and strike of the electromagnetic missile


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
Offset from night shuttle launch
EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
Associated marker beacon photographed by George Suchary
Canadian Board split on findings
Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
"Due to icing" approved with half absent
Separate dissenting finding issued
U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
Pressured Board, Gen. Off. had site bulldozed
Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

Death of the Arrow DC-8



Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974*

- **Two aircraft flew through for analysis**
  - Solid material, mostly ice, a little clay
  - Much colder than surrounding air
  - *Signature of cold exhaust from exothermic scalar interferometry operations*
  - No volcanic material
  - No radioactive material

- **May be 2 to 3 times as many incidents**
  - Only examined satellite imagery in winter
  - Only periodic satellite coverage
  - Hypothesized methane venting, cloud seeding

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

*As of 1989, when this information was gathered

AUM SHINRIKYO

("SUPREME TRUTH" CULT)

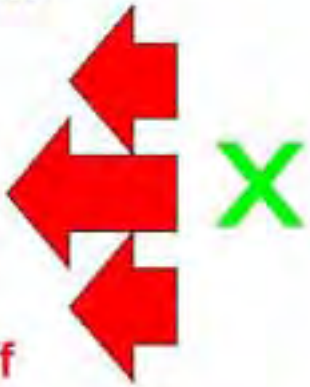
Shoko Asahara, Leader

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution

- ***PROBLEM:***
  - Stress increasing in two-plate fault zone
  - 1,000 shocks yearly
  - Kara Kum canal
  - Hydraulic pressure
  - 1948: Ashkhabad 80% destroyed by quake

- ***SOLUTION:***
  - Stress-relieve plate stresses from fault
- ***IMPLEMENTATION:***
  - Induce nearby earthquake
  - Deceive by *predicting* a quake, setting off nuclear explosion



© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- **Signatures**
  - 7.4 on Richter scale
  - No aftershocks: 6.0 expected (normal)
  - Strange epicenter
  - Anomalous depth
- **Deception**
  - 10 MT Soviet nuclear explosion 36 hours before the quake
  - Prior disinformation regarding Soviet attempted development of focusing shock waves from underground nuclear explosions, to cause distant earthquakes

Iran Earthquake Sept. 1978

- Killed 25,000 Iranians
- Soviet city of Ashkhabad saved
- Soviets "predicted" quake in advance; then induced it
- Quake had serious anomalies (signatures)
- Deception measures were used by Soviets
  - Prediction in advance
  - "Theory" of quake-induction by nuclear explosions
  - Fired underground nuclear explosion as "Red Herring" candidate for cause

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Situation Now (Assessment)

- In May 1997: second A-10 pilot (lady), in pullup from night ordnance delivery on target, was struck with psychoenergetic weapon takeover. Sense of vertical was reversed. She perceived herself diving, sharply corrected, and dove headlong into the ground.

- Additional aircraft kills uncovered, including one 4-engine aircraft whose engines all failed. This closely repeats the earlier 1985-1987 scenario.

- Korean Airlines Flight 801 crashed on Guam on anniversary of loading of the atomic bomb that was dropped on Hiroshima in WW II. The Enola Gay, which dropped the bomb, took off from Guam in wee morning hours of August 6, 1945. The local opns order on Guam was also issued on Aug. 5.

- *Presently the Coalition (KGB/Communists/Aum Shinrikyo/Yakuza) is waiting for proper time to launch the final strike. It is still on.*

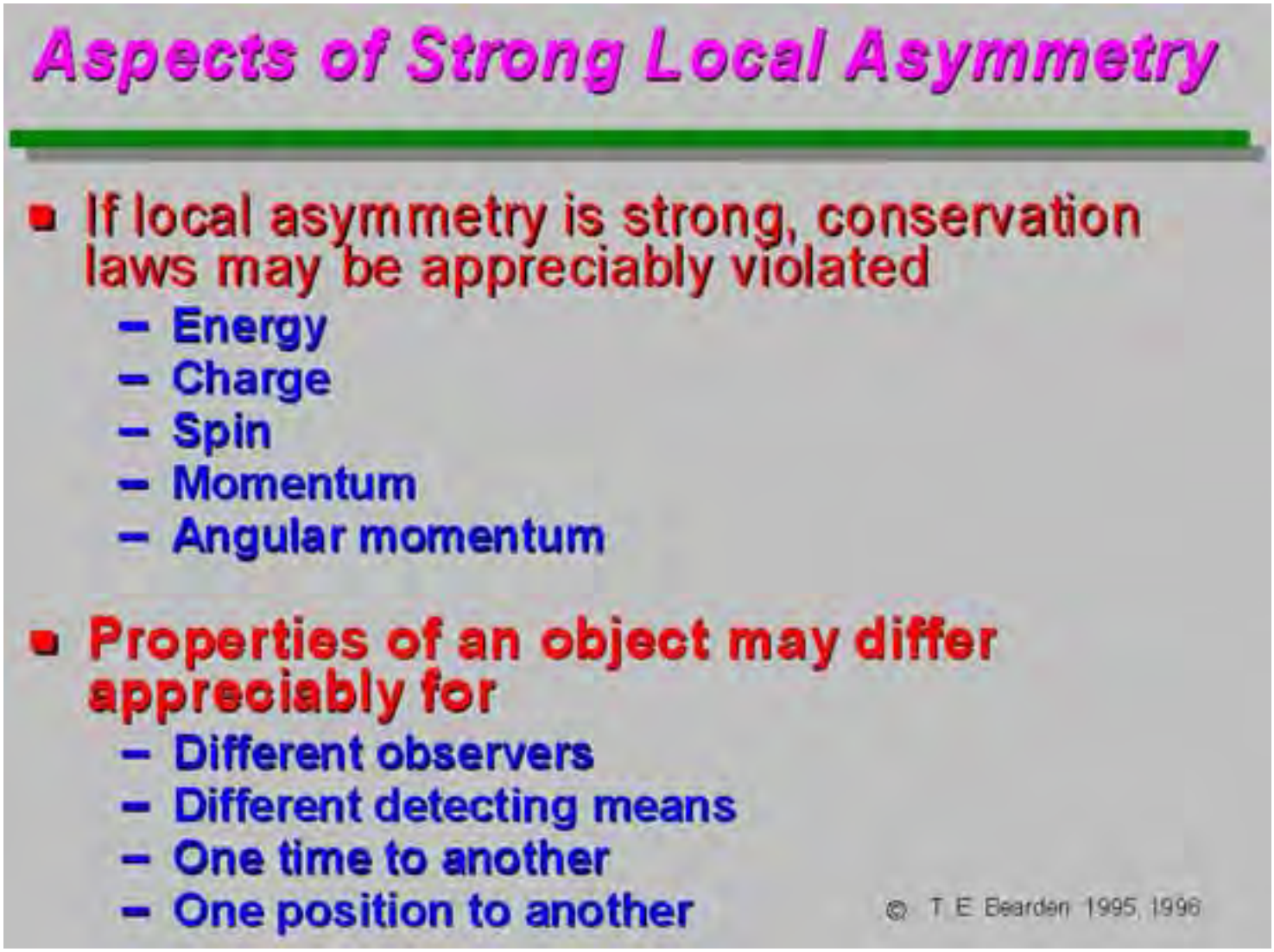
© 1995 THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

Situation Now (Assessment 2)

- April 97: Mind control test against Captain Button:
  - Demonstrates ability to control crewman in complex operations for more than one hour.
  - KGB requires one hour total QP crew control on a site to have crew disable insane QP wpns.

- Once QP systems disabled, Mindsnapper attacks and instantly kills every living thing in QP site area. Contaminates area for months (emits longitudinal EM wave radiation, which disrupt any life forms attempting to enter struck area). Sites nullified.
- Mind control over one crewman requires one weapon system plus up to 20-30 operators for controlling thoughts, hearing, perceptions, etc.

- *In Apr. 97, KGB building and deploying weapons and training crews. Ready for new attack 1999-2000.*


Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
Energy
Charge
Spin
Momentum
Angular momentum
Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
Different observers
Different detecting means
One time to another
One position to another
© T E Bearden 1995, 1996

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- One kilogram of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- *1-3 million casualties result**
- *Most of those stricken will die*
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- *Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties*

© 1991 T E BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and émigrés
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1993 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

- *No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)*
- *No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units*
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- *No answer to massive decontamination problem*
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- *Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- Orthodox EM weapons
- Energetics EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM (energetics) weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct control of thoughts, perception
- Quantum potential weapons
- Psychoenergetics weapons
- Action-at-a-distance effects

© 1992, 1996, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide

- On June 13, 1975, in a major speech Brezhnev urged the United States to agree on a ban of research and development of new kinds of weapons "more terrible than anything the world has known."
- On July 2, 1975 Brezhnev repeated his proposed ban on development of frightful new weapons, to a group of U.S. Senators.
- In August 1975, Ponomarev called for a ban on frightful new weapons of mass destruction.
- On Sept. 23, 1975 Gromyko presented a draft treaty agreement to the 30th Session of the UN General Assembly, for banning development of frightful new weapons.
- *No one had the foggiest notion what the Russians were talking about!*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Brezhnev's Schedule

"We are achieving with detente what our predecessors have been unable to achieve with the mailed fist..
...by 1985 our power will be so irresistible that we can do what we wish anywhere on the globe."

Leonid Brezhnev,
in a secret 1973 meeting in Prague
with European Communist leaders.

"By the early 1980's we and our allies will control the high seas, space, and most of the earth's land area."

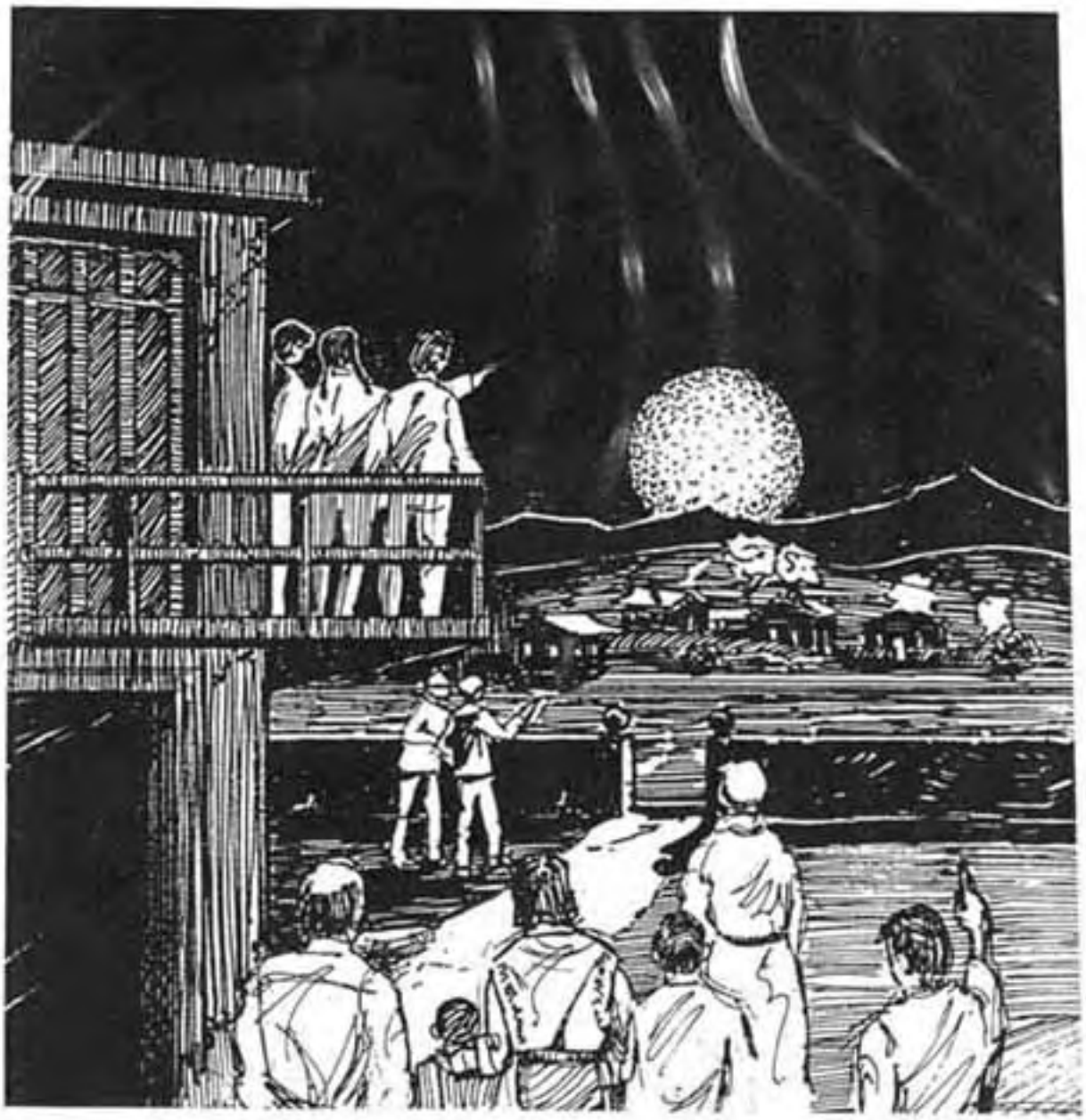
Kosygin,
to Imelda Marcos,
July 1978

In 1985-87, the Soviets did attempt to move, still constrained by nuclear dead man fuzing. That attempt was blocked, primarily by scalar EM countering demonstrations and dead man fuzing.

In April 1986, the first Soviet lab prototype of a quantum potential weapon specifically designed toward 10-min neutralization of nukes worldwide was gingerly tested against our U.S. airstrike on Libya. It was weakly tested in the "induced EMI" mode, for deception.

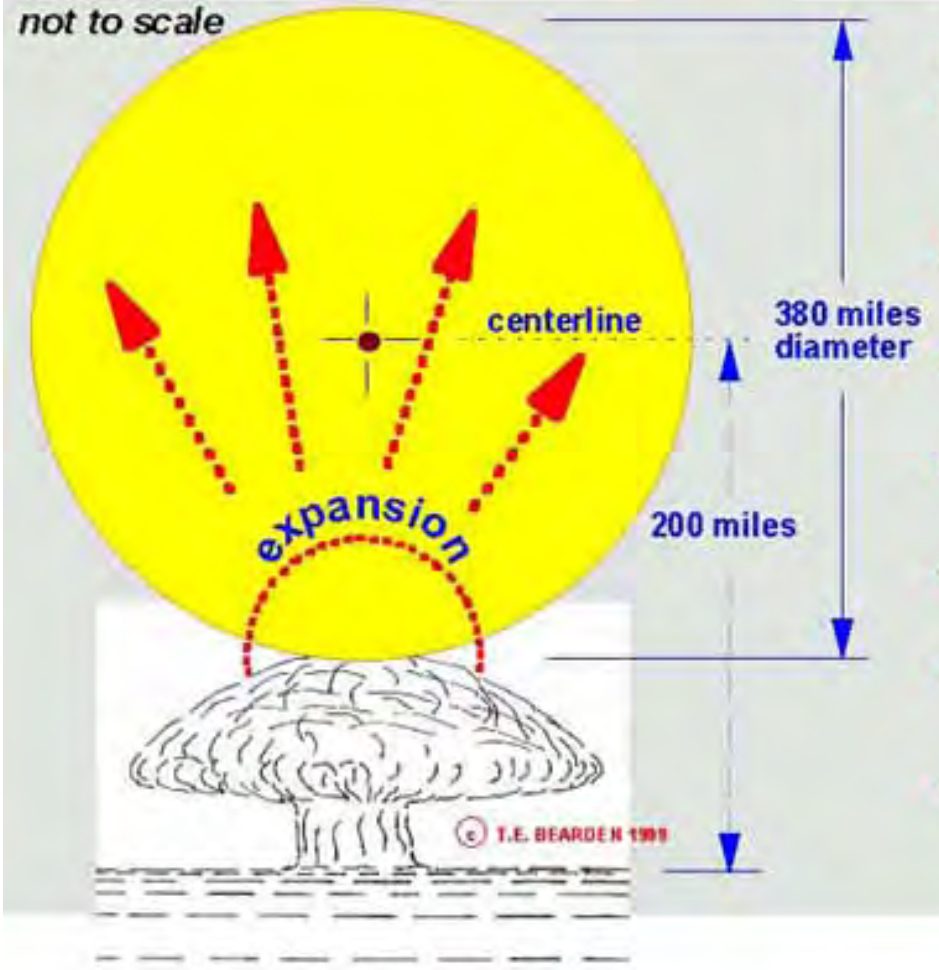
By 1990 that weapon was deployed and a new attack preparation phase was entered, scheduled for 1997.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)

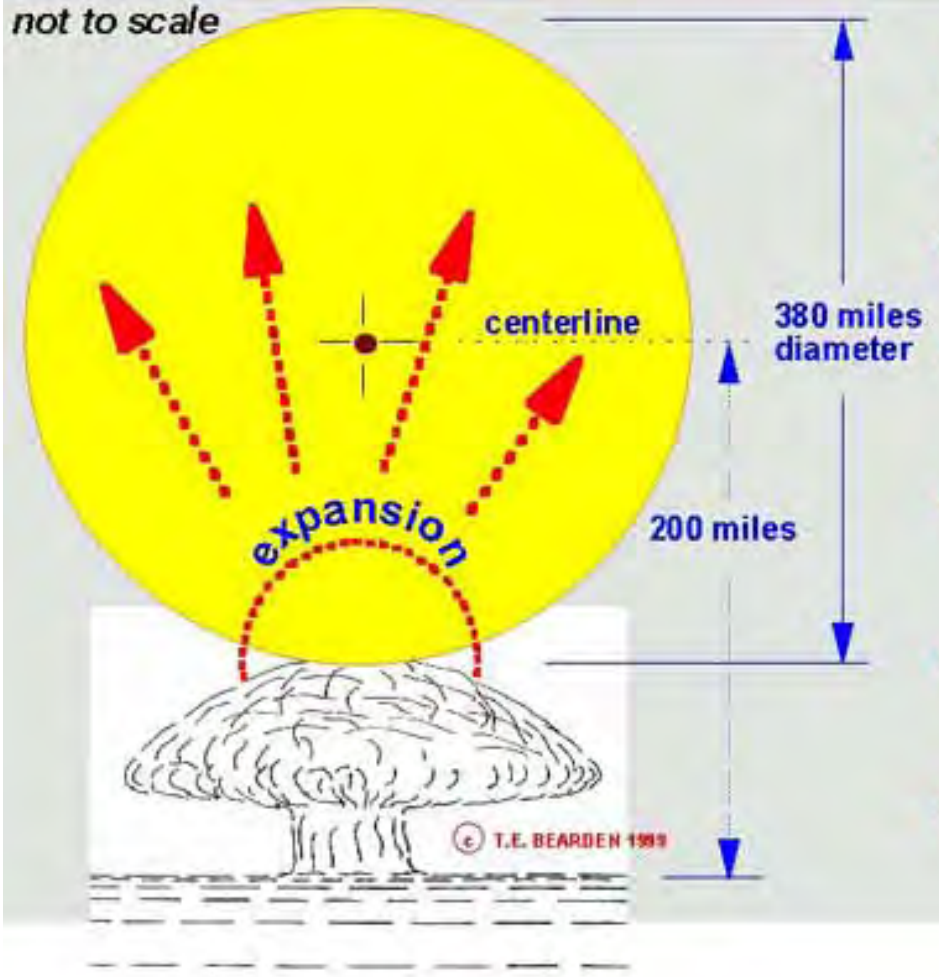


Sequence of Events

- Geyser of water rose rapidly from surface, mushroomed out
- Reached 60,000 feet altitude in two minutes
- Brilliantly glowing globe then appeared in top
- Globe increased greatly in size and altitude
- Reached diameter of 380 miles
- Center reached altitude of 200 miles
- Observed by multiple qualified pilots

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)



What They Were

- Superpotential interferometry using LWs
- First, a cold explosion just above surface
- Then small intense shell of glowing EM energy for 1-on-1 targeting
- Larger globe for large area as for ICBM targets approaching in zone
- With ST engines, can dud incoming nukes and all electronics
- Use in or out of Earth's atmosphere

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils
(Plus additional weapons effects)

Countering Insane Mad Systems: Find Loophole, Exploit It

- If MADs not quantum potential systems, easily countered by instant QP strike which destroys targeted MAD weapons worldwide with certainty.
- Have to be certain of types of dead-man fuzing. All dead-man fuzing weapons must be included in the assured target list for the striking quantum potential weapon.

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Multiple targeted MADS require multiple vacuum engines in the striking quantum potentials.
- Uncertainty and risk introduced if not certain of all MAD systems and all dead-man fuzing systems.

- Newest generation psychoenergetic LW interferometry weapons can instantly take over minds of all personnel on targeted sites, with targeted crews quickly disarming their own MAD weapons' launch capability as well as the weapons themselves.
- Mindsnapper then kills all living things and contaminates sites.
- Next generation QP Psy-En weapons can disrupt and destroy minds of an entire targeted national population. The nature of warfare moves irrevocably to the human mind, where of course the fundamental problem arises anyhow.

Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD Systems

- ***Localized quantum potential in an area, used in psychoenergetics mode***
  - Gradually produces mild, continuous hypnotic state
  - Targeted population remains entirely conscious, functional
  - Internal "word thoughts" emerge directly in subconscious
  - Targeted persons all unaware of these "word thoughts"
  - Operates somewhat similar to "post hypnotic suggestion"
  - Gradually changes emotions, psychological outlook
  - Over a period of time, deviates and entrains entire target population's outlook, belief structure, temperament
- ***Moves Psywar to inside the human component***
- ***Human minds are the only battleground***
- ***Can be accomplished without overt signature***
- ***Countered only by inserting same methodology into deeper mind level (collective unconscious)***

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium in warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are *transmutations of the nuclides themselves*
- *Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB*
- *Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike, following psychoenergetically crew-disabling QP weapons*

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials -- including "suitcase-delivered" covert weapons on site in Russia which otherwise provide dead man fuzing

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are not explosions, but are ***transmutations and increased fissioning rates***
- ***Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB***
- ***Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike***

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials.

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Operation Divine Wind II

Slide 1

Slide 2

Slide 3

Slide 4

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plan to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States, given a low-risk opportunity.**

★ Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons (including quantum potential weapons) that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.

KGB

★ Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the first three generation energetics superweapons (which work by superpotential interferometry).

MINDSNAPPER AND
PSYCHOENERGETICS

★ *The Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800, two A-10s) is already underway.*

★ *The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, disable 99% of the U.S. population instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in from 10 minutes to 3 days.*

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

U.S.

DIVINE WIND II

- A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plans to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States and its allies, given the first low-risk opportunity.

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

KGB

- Attack was thwarted twice in 1997 by a small nation countering with QP weapons.
- KGB psychoenergetics counter for the last QP weapon counter was tested in April 1997.
- Ready time for a new scheduled attack is latter quarter 1999 through first half of 2000.

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum and KGB/Communist forces will launch a massive, surprise, strategic attack on the United States in 1997.**

★ **Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.**

KGB/COMMUNISTS

★ **Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the energetics superweapons.**

MINDSNAPPER

★ ***Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800) is already underway.***

★ ***The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in 3 days.***

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

OPERATION DIVINE WIND II

Three Phases and Support

Operational Phases

- Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
- Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
- Phase III. 1997 Strategic Strike on the U.S.
  - *First strike (QP) in Phase III duds all nuclear weapons and nuclear powerplants worldwide, in minutes*
  - *Psychoenergetic strike (QP) disables people instantly*
  - *Mindsnapper attack of special assets for 100% success*
  - *QP initiation of fast-acting, lethal diseases kills 80% of targeted populations in three days or less*

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Support Plans

- Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage, and Terrorism
- Plan B: Testing and Test Range
- Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
- Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence

☭ Advanced EMBW Applications

- Covert EMBW: Examples
  - Activate materials and their potentials with ST disease engines. Potentials superpose and their infolded ST dynamics diffuse
  - Activate water's structuring (H-bonding) potential with disease engines
  - Bias electrical power grid ground fields by weak diseases
  - Employ disease-structured quantum potential in distant area
- Overt death ray (mind snapper)
  - Powerful scalar EM pulse in target area "jerks" rate of flow of time
  - The "time snap" sharply separates mind from body and each cell
- EMBW CM:
  - Irradiate bodies with longitudinal EM waves; self-converts to t-pumping and produces exact amplified ST antiengine
  - Antiengine arises out of local ST, affects all parts of all cells
  - Cells are t-charged with antiengine structure
  - Continuing action restores regenerative and immune systems and reverses cellular damage

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999

EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)

- KGB/Communists have developed highly effective
  - Electromagnetic biological warfare (EMBW)
  - Counters to orthodox biological warfare
  - Mass death ray weapons
    - Small version of "mindsnapper" tested in Afghanistan
    - Killed occupants in two villages, in separate strikes
    - Unusual aspects (so-called "smerch" gas)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

- Russia/KGB is the only group with a complete counter to biological warfare, either covert or overt, and to EMBW
- EMBW (covert and overt) is a preferred option for KGB
  - MAD Doctrine is completely destabilized for a sufficiently covert Russian EMBW strike
  - Situation has existed for at least two decades
  - Can alter germs, bacteria, viruses of specific kind, in a specific target area, to produce antibiotic-resistant strains
  - Can induce any kind of cellular disease or damage at a distance
- U.S. national characteristic: no reaction to slowly increasing threat

Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989

Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4

- Analysts of severe EMI effects in strike on Libya, 1986
  - performed major 3-year, 66-man study
  - Blamed effects on U.S. forces' own signals
  - Did not know of any other "signals" present
  - Knew nothing of quantum potential weaponry, energetics weaponry
- 7-month preliminary study
  - Severe EMI Problem exists
  - EMI shielding often waived in our weapon systems
  - Thousands of conflicts possible
- Also studied UH60 Blackhawk helicopter problems (which *were* due to its lack of good EMI shielding, and not quantum potentials)
  - uncommanded turns
  - Five EMI crashes 1982-1989
  - $175 M program to shield it
- So found that U.S. transmission combinations can
  - Affect aircraft flight control
  - Turn off fuel supply
  - Cause uncommanded dive/turn
  - Bring down U.S. warplanes
- *Actually, Libyan EMI was induced by Soviet quantum potential tests which can do all those things and much more*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

EM Missile Practice

- EM Missile Practice
  Latter Sept. - Early Nov. 1996
  Melbourne, Australia

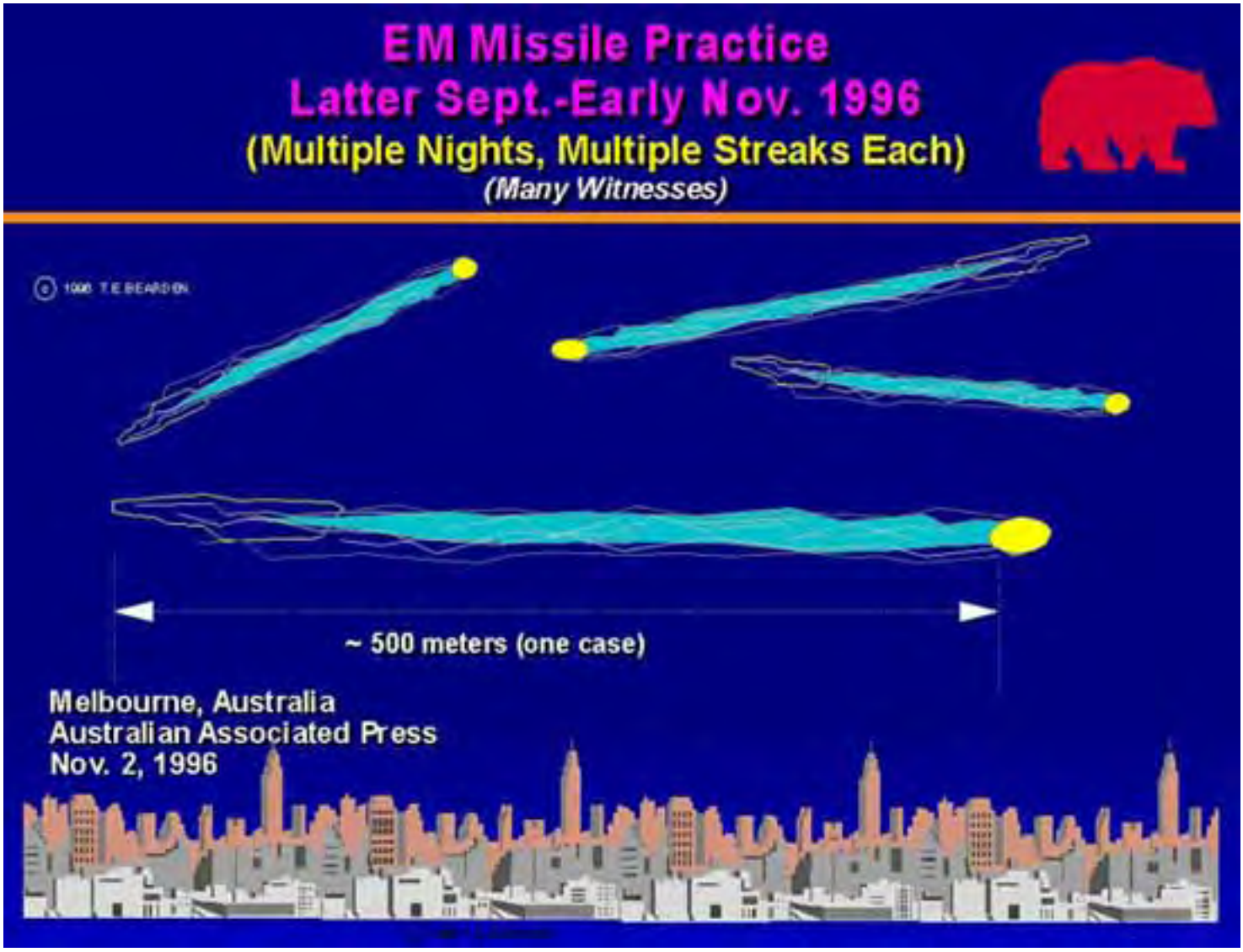
- Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack
  Saturday evening, Nov. 16, 1996

- Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry
  Thursday, December 12th, 1996

- EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch, Cape Canaveral, Florida
  The Smoking Gun in November 1985

- Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slew Away Registration Point
  Marker Beacon over Night Shuttle Launch, 26 November, 1985

- EM Missile Practice and Deception
  November 17, 1996


EM Missile Practice
Latter Sept.-Early Nov. 1996
(Multiple Nights, Multiple Streaks Each)
(Many Witnesses)
© 1996 T.E.BEARDEN
~ 500 meters (one case)
Melbourne, Australia
Australian Associated Press
Nov. 2, 1996

Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack

Saturday Evening
Nov. 16, 1996

Note: Meteor shower was forecast, which provided perfect decoy to FBI investigators, to steer them off the true scent.

Pakistan International Airlines Flight 712, just after takeoff from John F. Kennedy Airport, on path similar to that taken by TWA Flight 800, July 17, 1996

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry

Thursday
Dec. 12, 1996

Pilot sighted what he called
a "green flare".
No danger, no evasive action.

Saudi Arabian Airlines 747
en route from Riyadh, Saudi Arabia
to John F. Kennedy Airport.
At 12,000 ft., not far from where
TWA Flight 800 was killed on July 17, 1996

FBI: *"Probably a meteorite."*

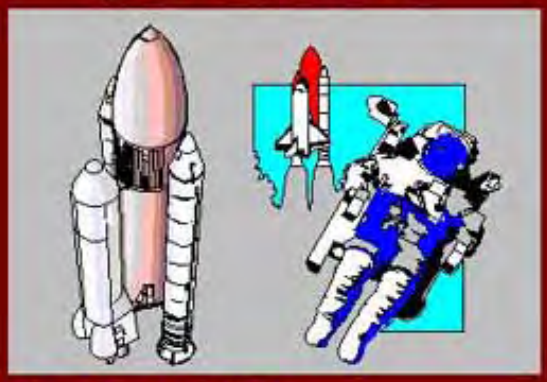
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch

Cape Canaveral, Florida

PHOTO BY BOB GLADWIN

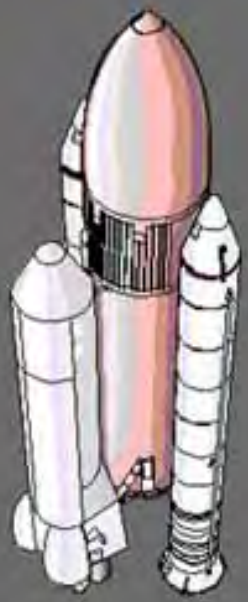
© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999,



The Smoking Gun in Nov. 1985

Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slews Away Registration Point

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999.



28 Nov 1985

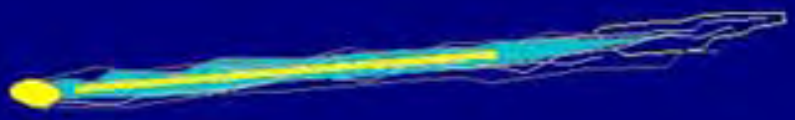
MARKER BEACON
Over Night Shuttle Launch
Cape Canaveral, Florida

26 Nov 1985
Photographed by George Suchary

Two weeks later, the same weapon killed the Arrow DC-8 at its takeoff from Gander, Newfoundland.

EM MISSILE PRACTICE AND DECEPTION

Nov. 17, 1996 at 2220 hrs.



Lufthansa 405

Speed Bird 226

Note: 4-month anniversary of kill of TWA-800. "Inside gloating" by Aum/Yakuza/KGB.

Vicinity of Long Island, New York
Not far from where TWA-800 was killed
Two aircraft sighted object

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

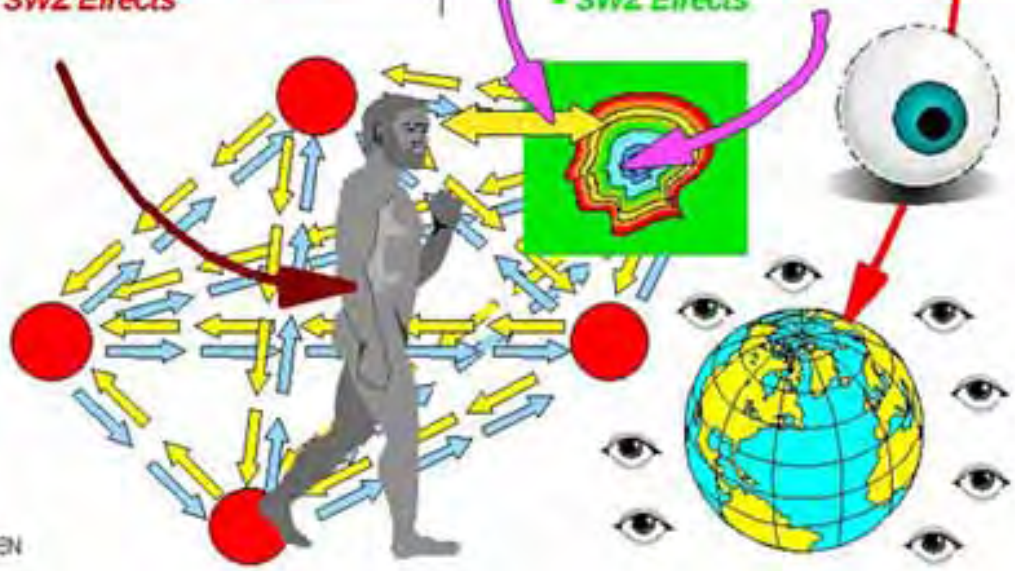
LIVING SYSTEMS

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects



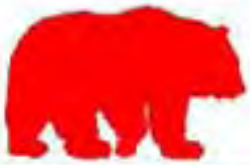
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Communism's Goal

- "War to the hilt between communism and capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack... To win we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movements on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard-of concessions. The capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we shall smash them with our clenched fist."

Dimitry Z. Manuilsky
Lenin School of Political Warfare, Moscow
(circa 1934)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today

Manuilsky, 1934	Situation, Dec. 1996
■ War is inevitable.	■ Has not changed.
■ Not strong enough to attack now.	■ Strong enough now; preparations completed. Need right opportunity.
■ Need surprise.	■ Have achieved total surprise.
■ Must put us to sleep.	■ We are sound asleep.
■ Need most spectacular peace movement on record.	■ Done. We think the Russian threat gone, cold war ended.
■ Electrifying overtures, unheard-of concessions.	■ Done, and still occurring every day. It has worked beautifully.
■ Capitalists will cooperate.	■ We are cooperating in spades!
They will leap to be friends.	■ We've leaped, and are leaping.
■ They will let down their guard.	■ No ABM, junked lots of nukes,
■	shrunk our forces to the bone.
■ We'll strike them then.	■ They would have struck (twice) in 1997, but for deterence by another nation (not U.S.) having QP weapons
	■ *They are still looking for a risk-free opening to strike*

© 1996, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union

- Worked in Soviet Union after WWII
- Eventually escaped to Germany, then to Brazil (handsome offer)
- Took part in highly unusual Soviet energetics development and experiments
- Large areas of the sea could be and were *suddenly frozen*
- *No particular attention was paid to this information by highly qualified scientists*
- *In intelligence terms, this is A-1 information of the highest caliber*
- *Bohm also was invited to Brazil, which started an energetics weapon program. Brazil developed such weapons including weak quantum potential weapons (0.95 confidence)*

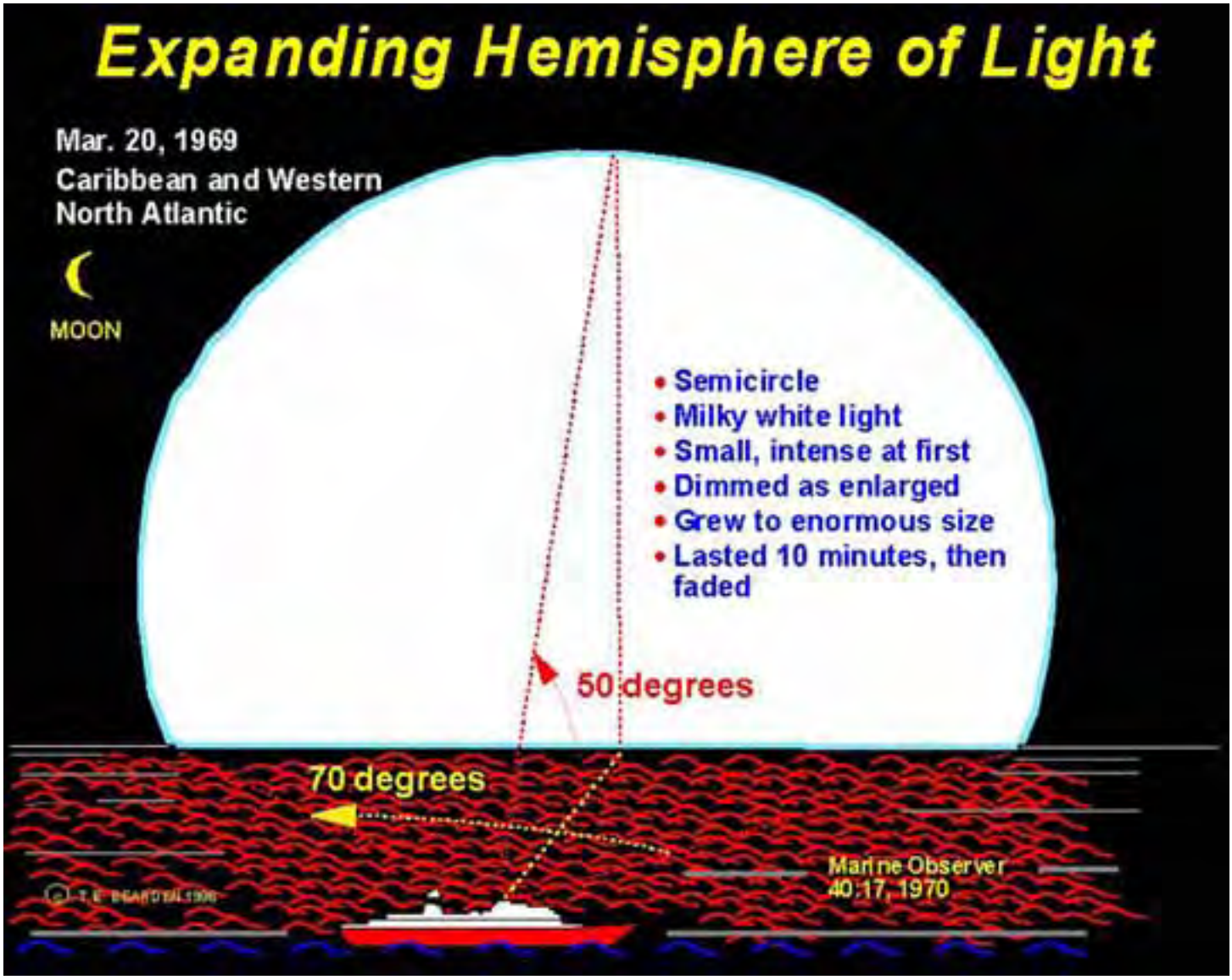
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

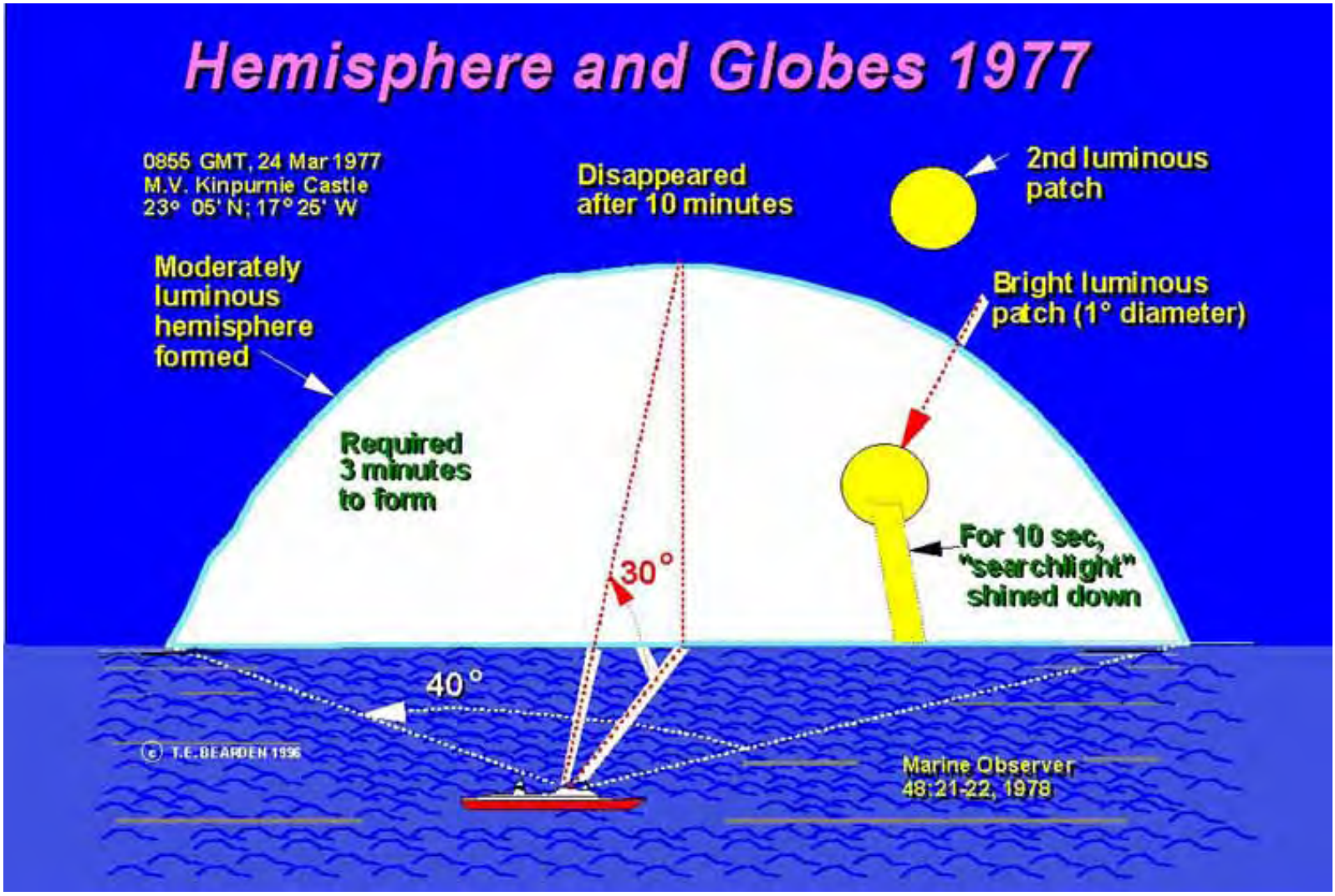
The Tom Bearden Website

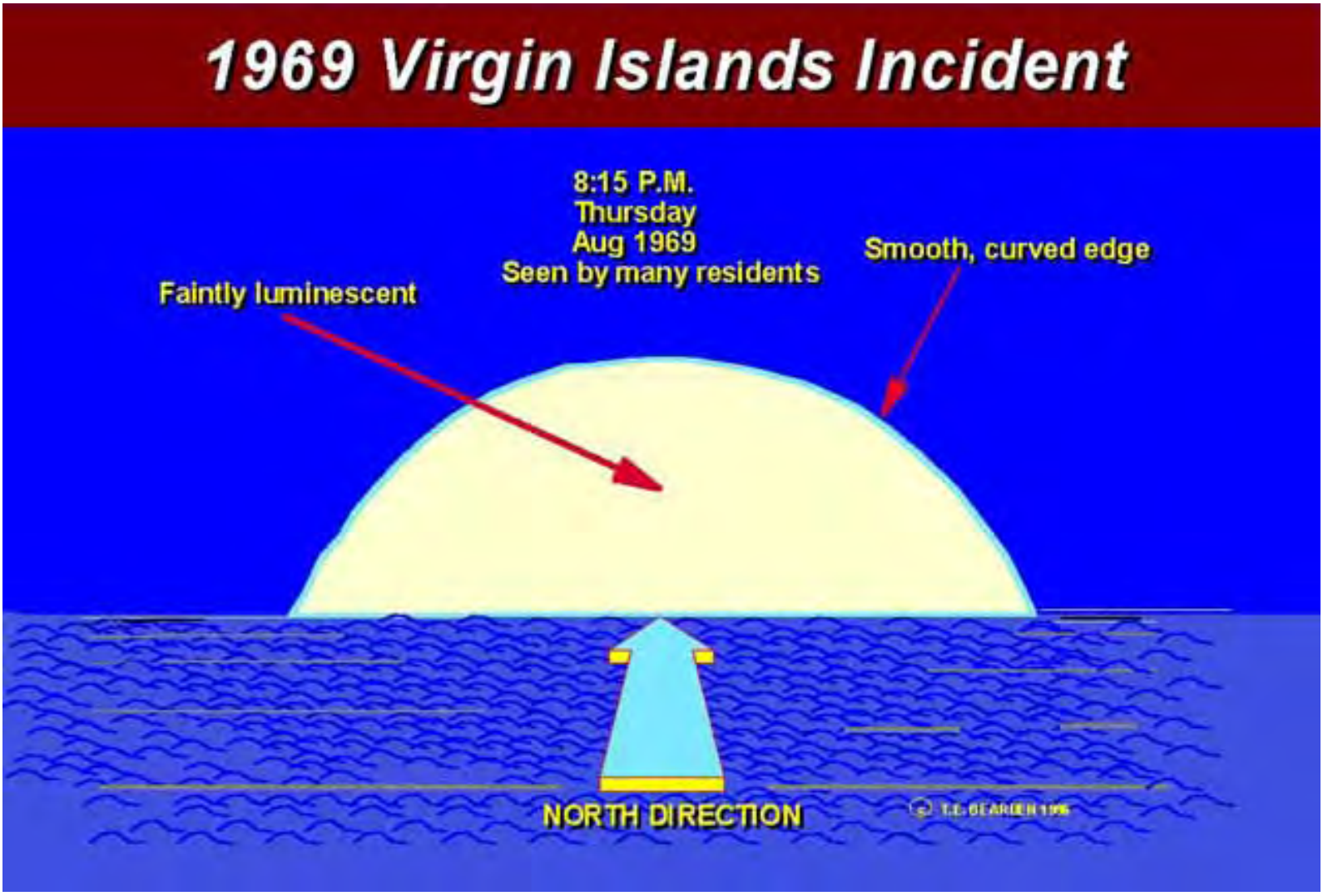
Help support the research

Hemispheres of Light

- March 20th, 1969
  Caribbean and Western North Atlantic
- Hemisphere and Globes, 1977
  24 March, 1977
- Virgin Islands Incident
  August 1969
- Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
  June, 1982


Expanding Hemisphere of Light
Mar. 20, 1969
Caribbean and Western
North Atlantic
MOON
• Semicircle
• Milky white light
• Small, intense at first
• Dimmed as enlarged
• Grew to enormous size
• Lasted 10 minutes, then faded
50 degrees
70 degrees
Marine Observer
40:17, 1970


Hemisphere and Globes 1977
0855 GMT, 24 Mar 1977
M.V. Kinpurnie Castle
23° 05' N; 17° 25' W
Disappeared
after 10 minutes
2nd luminous
patch
Moderately
luminous
hemisphere
formed
Bright luminous
patch (1° diameter)
Required
3 minutes
to form
For 10 sec,
"searchlight"
shined down
30°
40°
© T.E.BEARDEN 1996
Marine Observer
48:21-22, 1978


1969 Virgin Islands Incident
8:15 P.M.
Thursday
Aug 1969
Seen by many residents
Faintly luminescent
Smooth, curved edge
NORTH DIRECTION

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
• Arthur C. Clarke's law states:
"Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic."
• To U.S. scientists, "magic" means "impossible"
• Longitudinal EM waves and LW interferometers have been regarded as fantasy and impossible
• To deceive foe on rather open use of unknown technology without discovery:
"Disguise its uses as understandable accidents, human error, acts of nature, other known technology, etc."

Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
• Intensive Soviet deception plan utilized
– Embedded in other weapon system tests
– Made to resemble natural acts, accidents, etc.
– Open science releases coordinated to show Russian scientists worked on "normal" science
• West thought Russian scientists inferior
• U.S. scientific community was and is dogmatic, and fiercely suppresses real scientific innovation
• Terribly flawed electrodynamics not ruthlessly shaken and changed in West
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996, 1999
• West had no basis for understanding energetics

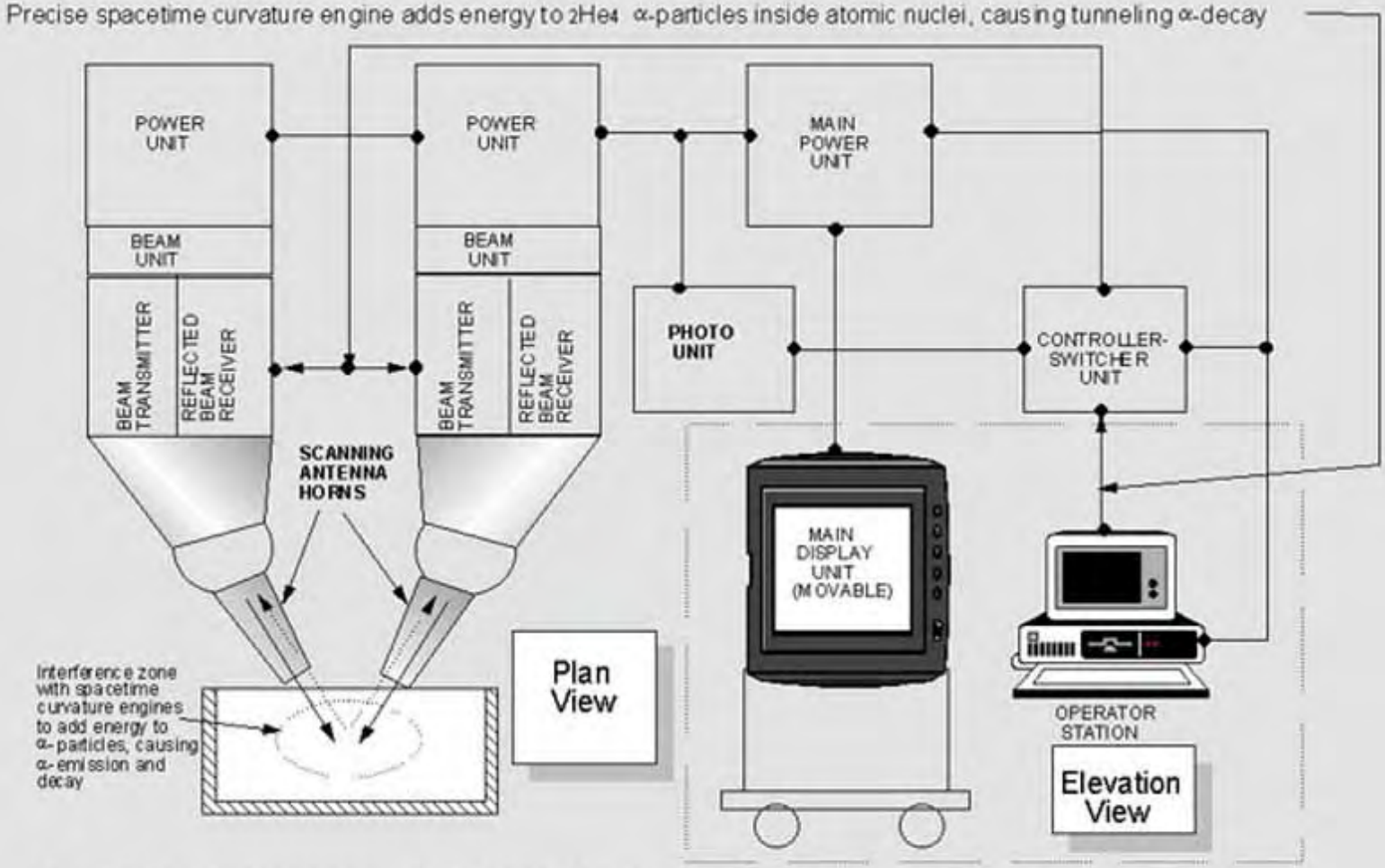
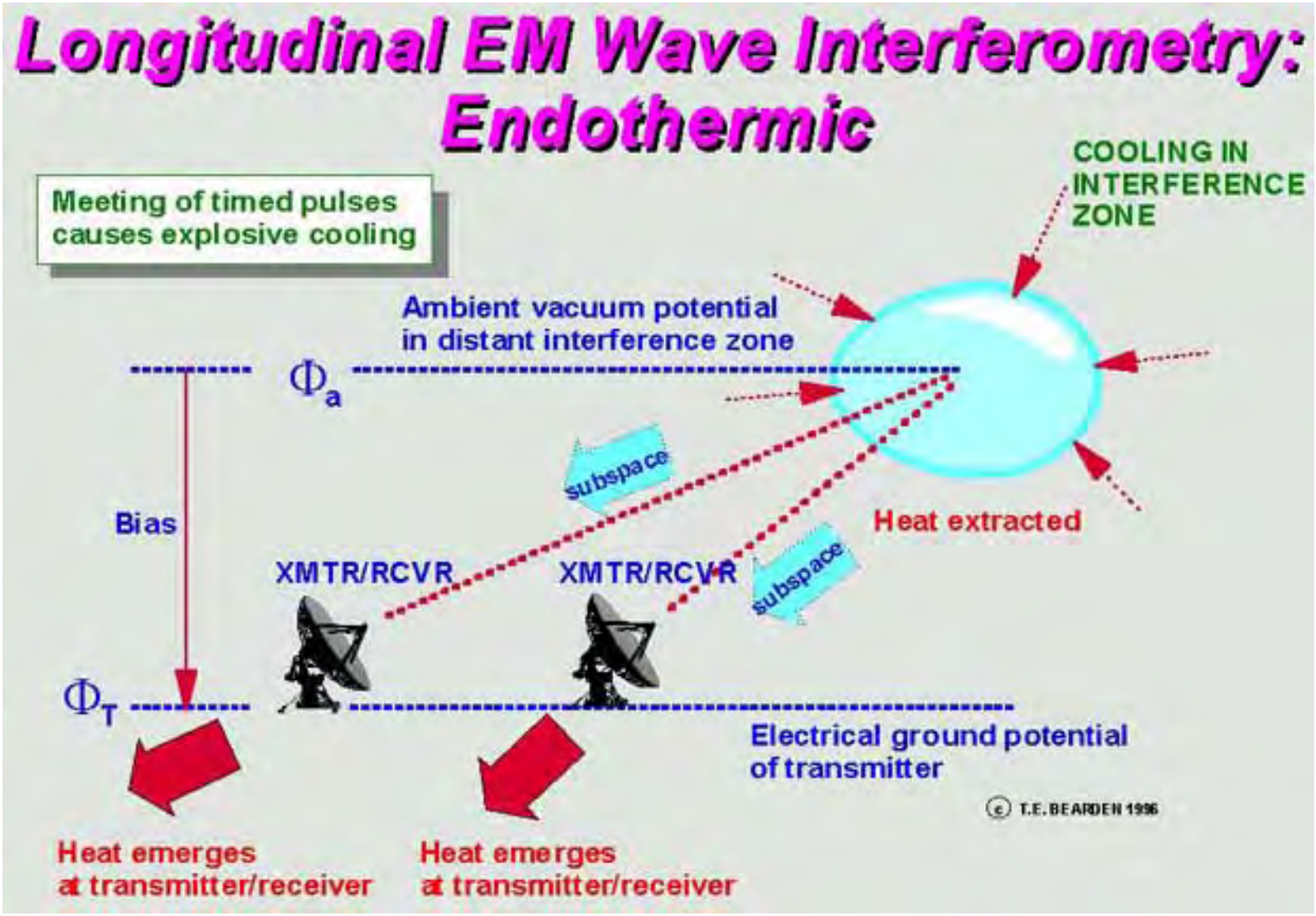
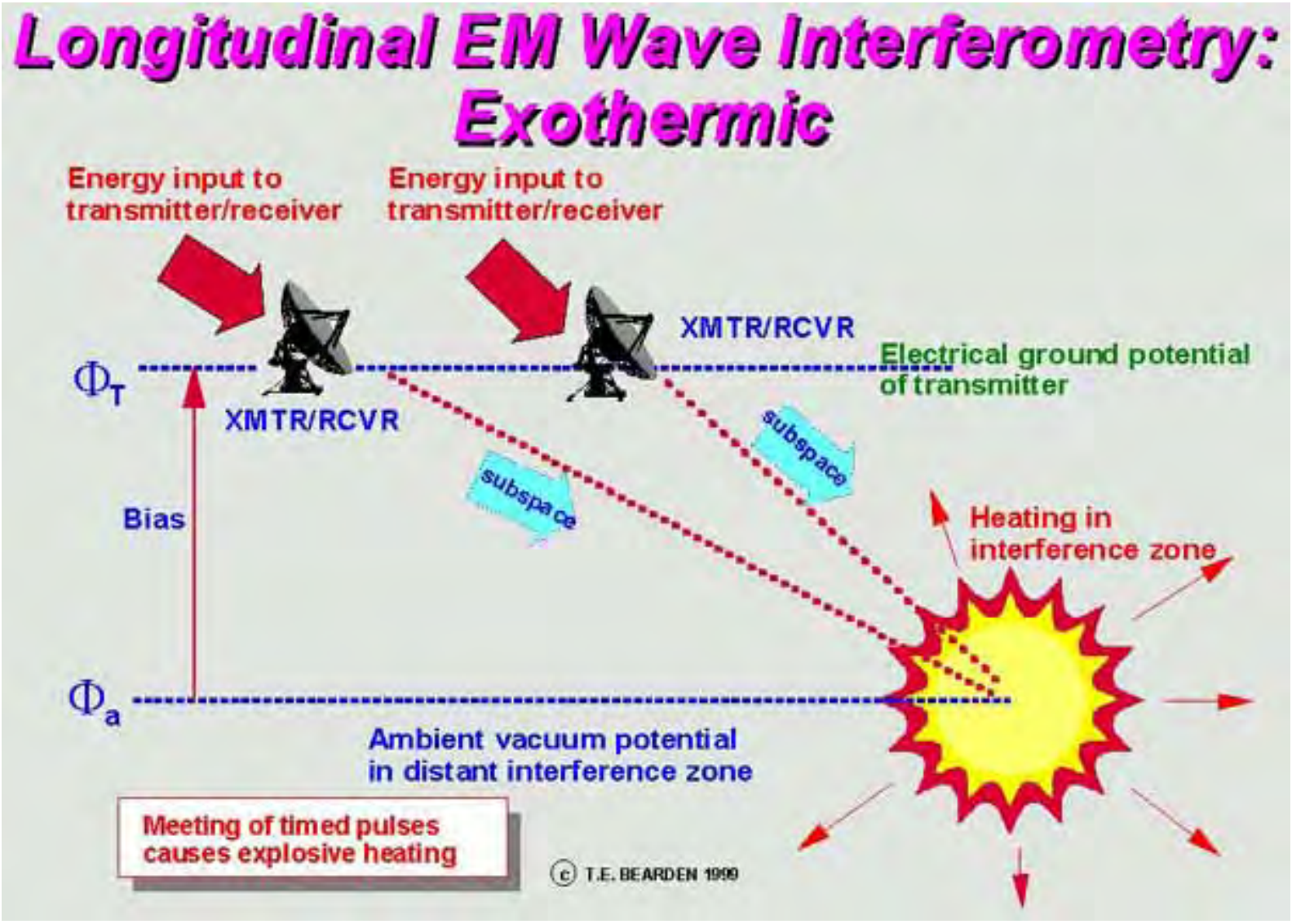


Figure 26. Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Endothermic
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive cooling
COOLING IN INTERFERENCE ZONE
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Φ_a
subspace
Bias
Heat extracted
XMTR/RCVR
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
Φ_T
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
XMTR/RCVR
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
Φ_T
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
subspace
Bias
Heating in interference zone
Φ_a
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive heating
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

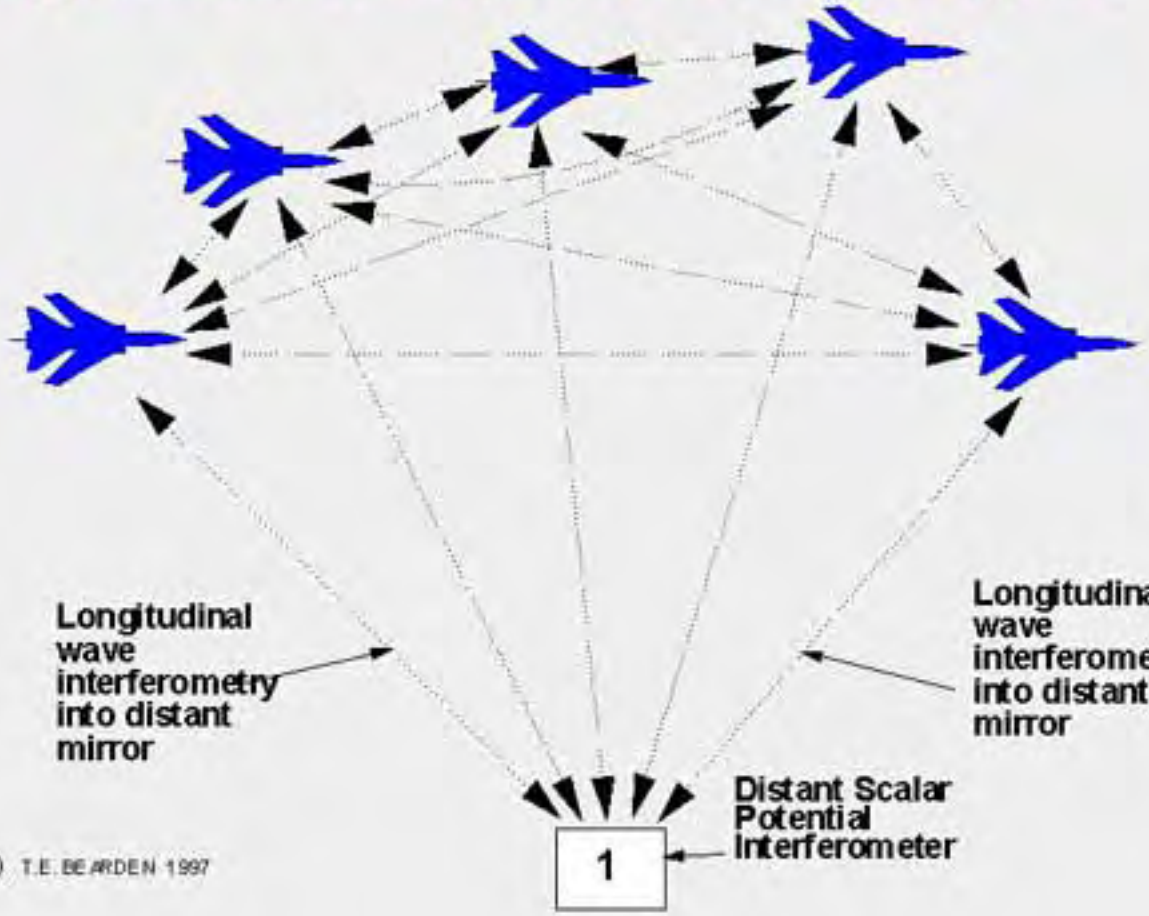
U.S. Air Attack on Libya
April 1986

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- "Washington Post" Article
  January 22, 1989

U.S. Airstrike on Libya
April 1986*
• 33 U.S. AIRCRAFT IN STRIKE
• MANY HIGH-POWERED TRANSMITTERS
– COMMUNICATIONS
– JAMMERS
– RADARS
• SEVERE, UNEXPECTED "EMI" ENCOUNTERED
– ONE F-111 DOWNED
– NUMEROUS WEAPONS WENT ASTRAY
– THREE FOREIGN EMBASSIES DAMAGED
– SEVEN AIRCRAFT FORCED TO ABORT
• COMMANDERS: "US OR THEM?"
*Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4
Mild quantum potential weapon tested against electronics in U.S. aircraft and missiles
EM energy arises from every point in spacetime inside the electronics

U.S. Air Attack on Libya in April 1986

- Established QP with the electronics in our aircraft and missile
- Subtly jammedthem with spurious EMI noise and signals



Lightning Wall
• Aircraft on course of 270 degrees
• Approached "solid wall of lightning" in an otherwise cloudless sky
– From very high altitude to near the water
– Extended north-south as far as one could see
• Radar scope clear
• Rigged aircraft for heavy weather
• Plunged directly through wall
• Wall was very thin
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
circa 1959-1960
Interview with Patrol plane commander
U.S. Navy P5 aircraft
Over Atlantic, 200 miles east of Norfolk

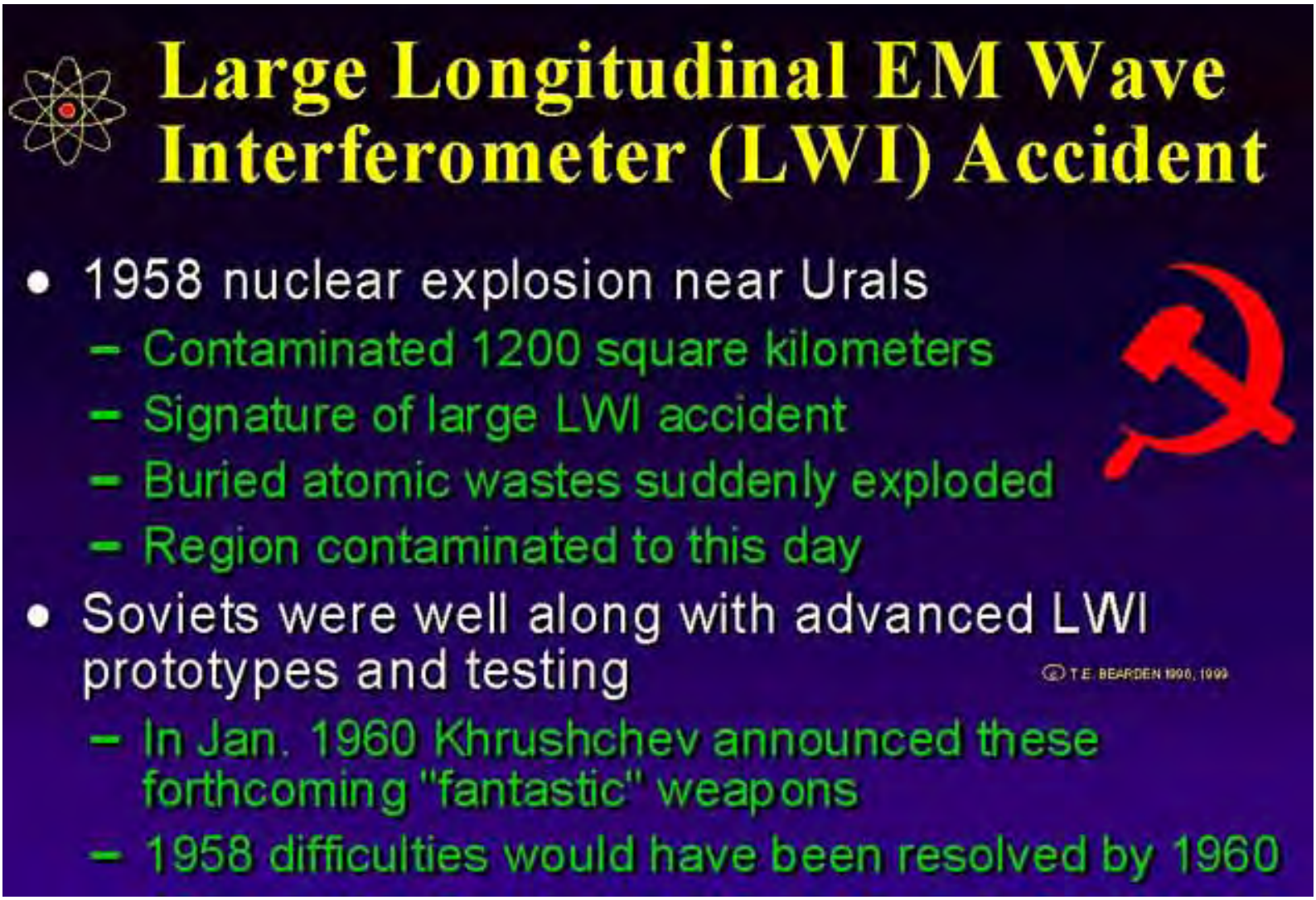
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED
- HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP
- CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- 23 EEG BANDS
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.

JC1-34

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN


Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• 1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Contaminated 1200 square kilometers
– Signature of large LWI accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Region contaminated to this day
• Soviets were well along with advanced LWI prototypes and testing
– In Jan. 1960 Khrushchev announced these forthcoming "fantastic" weapons
– 1958 difficulties would have been resolved by 1960
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990, 1999

Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• Expected cause of 1958 accident
– Huge LW energy beams built up
– Catastrophic short-out in transmitter
– LW energy flashed over into earth and spread
– Struck and fissioned stored nuclear wastes
• Developed new safety circuits
– For transmitter short-out, instantly activates to hold LW beam energy and prevent flash-over
– Similar accident happened in 1986 at Chernobyl, except private U.S. group blew that transmitter to prevent catastrophic quake in California

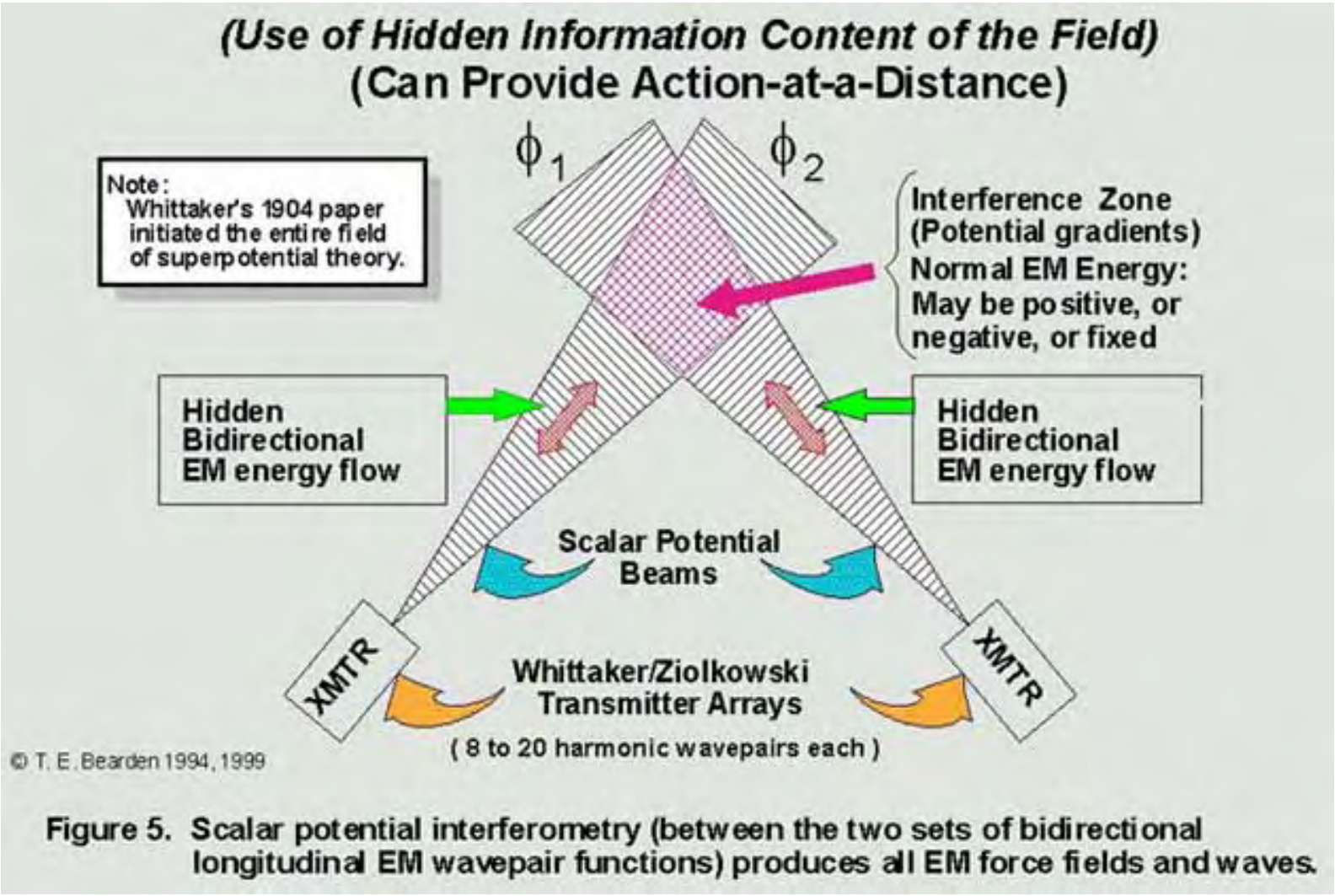


Figure 5. Scalar potential interferometry (between the two sets of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepair functions) produces all EM force fields and waves.

Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) Systems

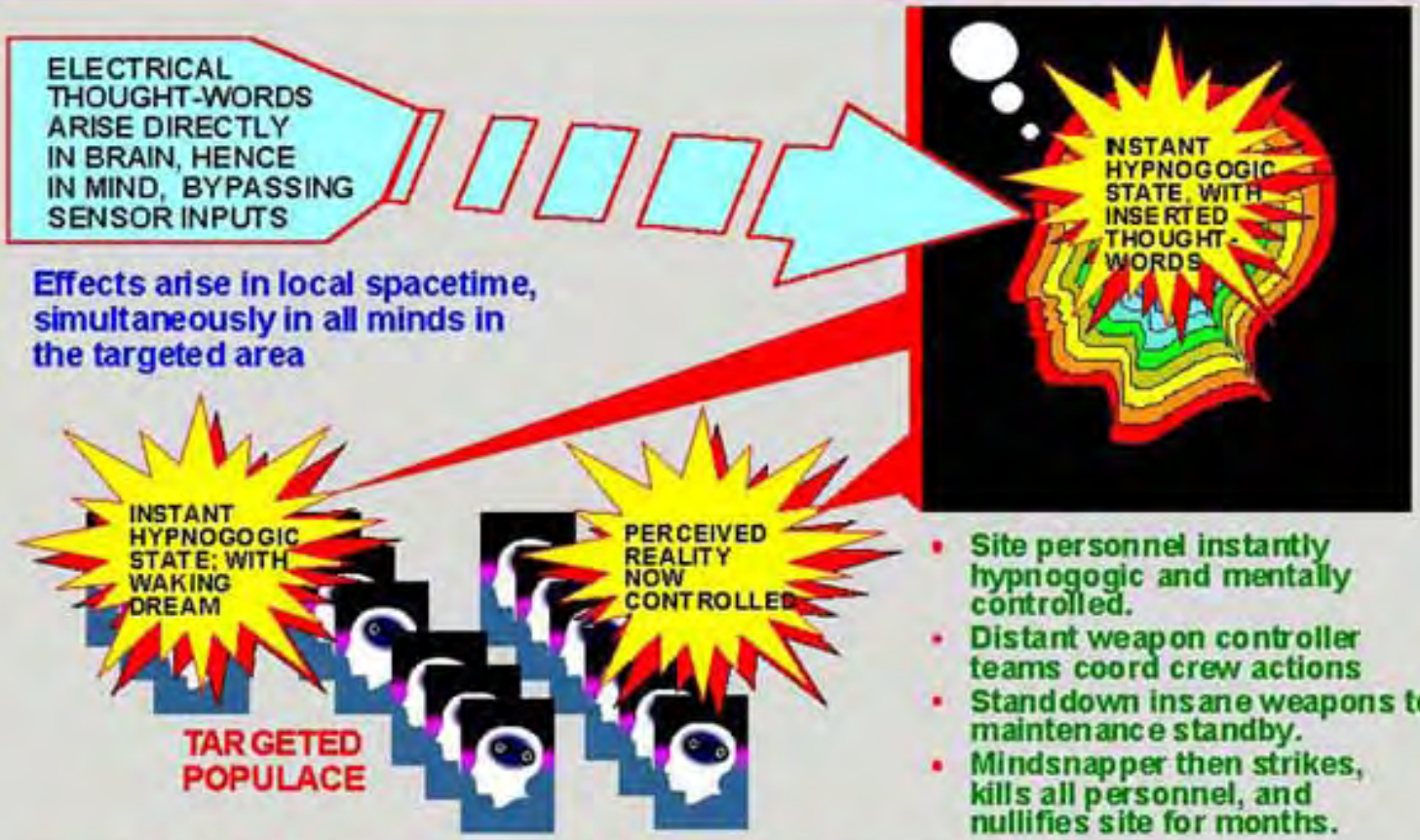
- **Sane system:**
  - Turned off or on standby
  - Wait until attacked or attack is imminent
  - Humans consider situation, make strike decision
  - Command order issued to weapons officers
  - Human finger initiates launch sequence
  - Usually requires code entry, etc. for assured launch control

- **Insane system:**
  - Computer periodically (e.g., every 2 hours) initiates launch
  - During sequence, there is a period (say, 2 min.) where operators can enter stop order (usually coded)
  - If correct stop not entered, weapons automatically launch
  - if correct stop entered, computer resets, and after another 2 hrs, automatically reinitiates the launch sequence

© 1996,1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel

(COUNTERS ALL SANE MAD SYSTEMS)
(NULLIFIES HUMAN COMPONENT OF ALL WEAPON SYSTEMS)



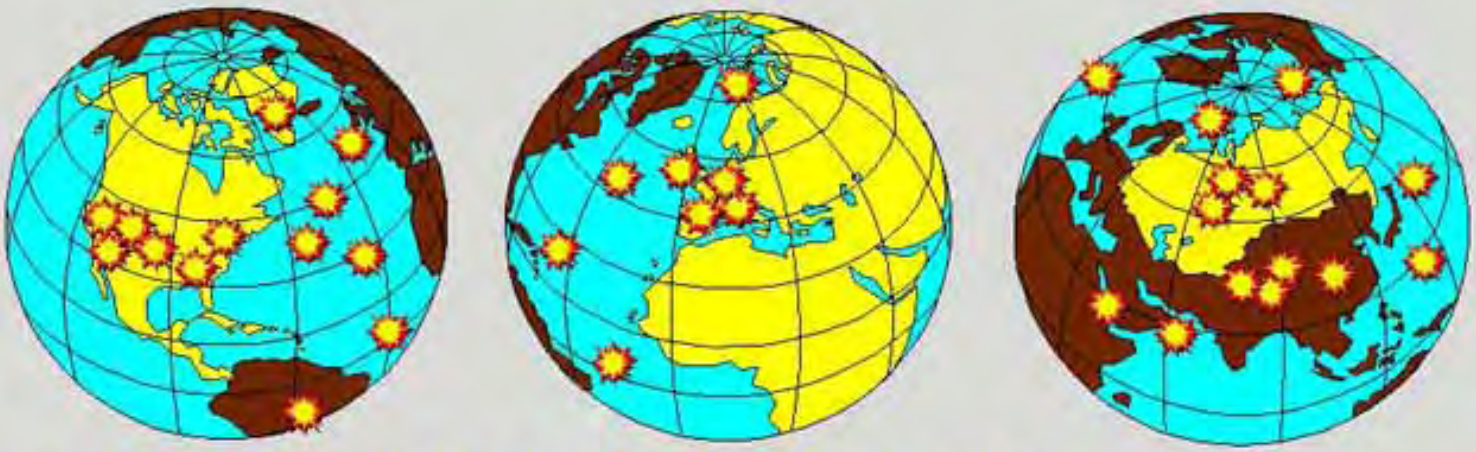
- Site personnel instantly hypnogogic and mentally controlled.
- Distant weapon controller teams coord crew actions
- Standdown insane weapons to maintenance standby.
- Mindsnapper then strikes, kills all personnel, and nullifies site for months.

Indicators: Two A-10 incidents 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapon Sites

- Via powerful scalar EM pulses in each targeted area, so sharp time-jerks occur
  - Mind and its operations exist in time but not in 3-space
  - Coupling interaction of mind operations to body occurs through flow of time
  - Flow or change of flow of time must be smooth, for coupling of mind to body
- *Sharp jerk in time flow snaps mind's coupling to body, instantly separates mind*
- *Instant death for every virus, bacterium, cell, insect, mammal, living creature*
- *Contaminates struck sites for months, perhaps a year*

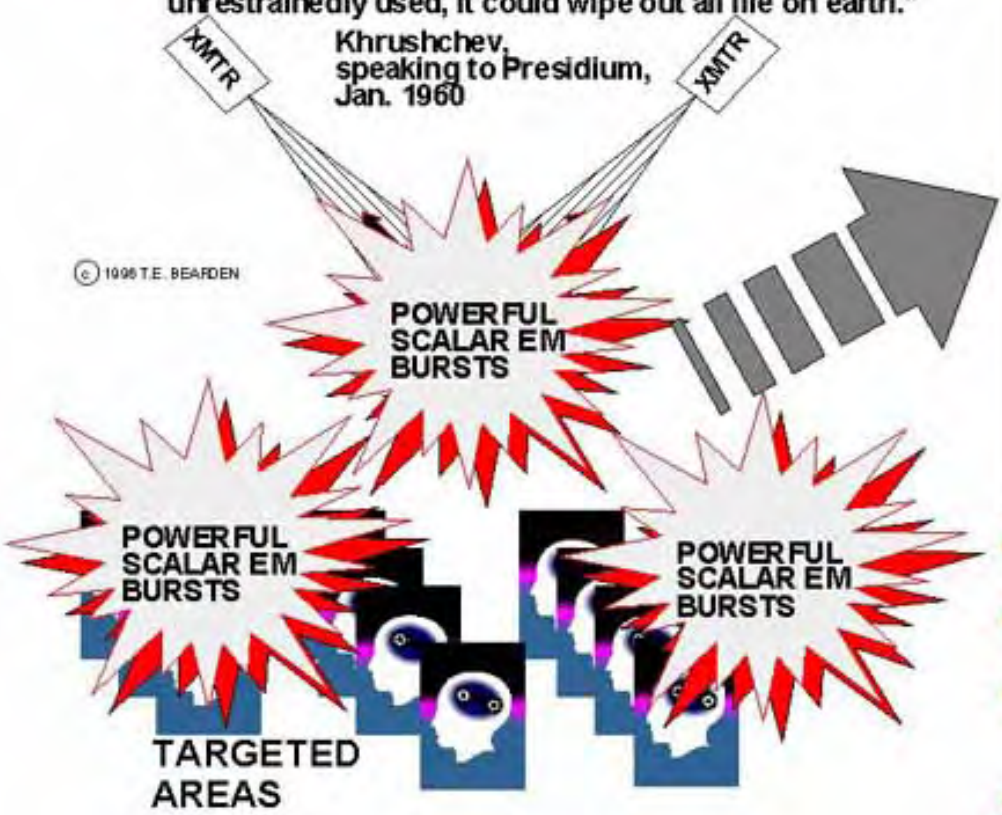


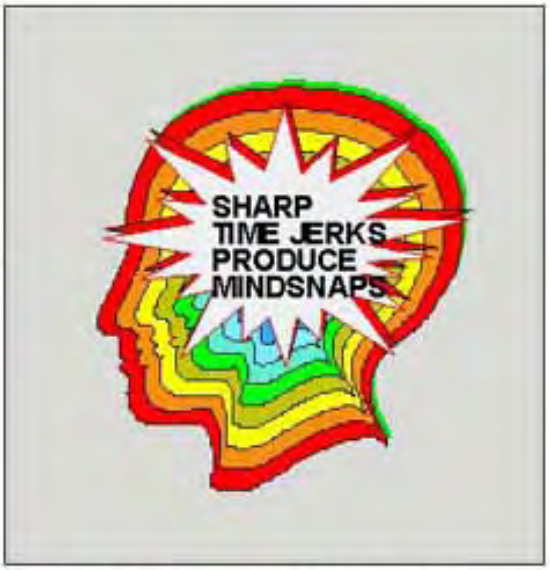
Note: In other words, this is the part of the "preparation barrage" that attacks the enemy's response capability (i.e., his "artillery" and his "airpower") and suppresses it. The use of the "mindsnapper" weapons provides 100% assurance of success.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

"MINDSNAPPER" ATTACK ON SPECIAL SHIPS & ENERGETICS WEAPONS SITES

"We have a new, fantastic weapon ... so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth."
Khrushchev, speaking to Presidium, Jan. 1960





- Minds snapped loose from bodies (every living thing)
- Struck areas completely sterilized of all life
- LWs emitted; slow decay of time-charge makes contamination persistent
- Tested twice in Afghanistan

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6
- Slide 7

How Much Off Guard Are We?

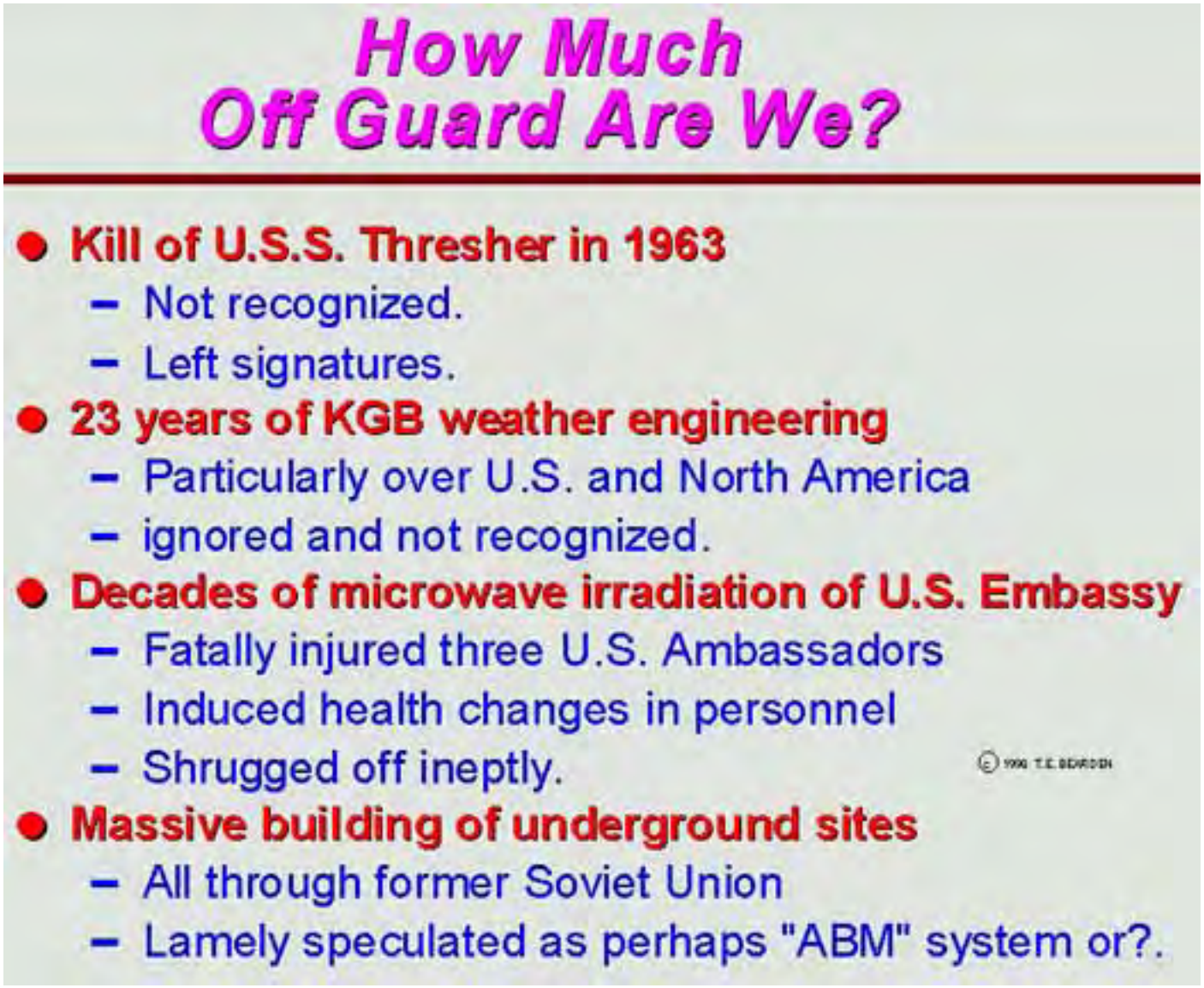
- *Legitimate U.S. forces have no energetics weapons or defenses against them*
- *No DoD general, military officer, or enlisted person reporting to the government of the United States has <u>any:</u>*
  - Training in energetics or energetics weapons
  - Experience in energetics or energetics weapons development and usage
  - Training in strategy, tactics, deployment, and employment of energetics weapons
  - Knowledge of energetics weapons effects and capabilities
  - Knowledge of the energetics weapons, tactics, deployment, and employment by the KGB/Russians
- *Civilian and military, scientific and intelligence, and news media personnel do not recognize energetics weapons effects happening right over their own heads*

© 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963 not recognized. Left signatures.
- 23 years of KGB weather engineering, particularly over U.S. and North America, ignored and not recognized.
- Decades of irradiation of U.S. Embassy, fatally injuring three U.S. Ambassadors, health changes in personnel shrugged off ineptly.
- Massive building of underground sites, all through former Soviet Union, lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.
- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.
- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, for instantaneous action at a distance. Russians developed it.

©1996,1998 T.E.BEARDEN


How Much
Off Guard Are We?
Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963
– Not recognized.
– Left signatures.
23 years of KGB weather engineering
– Particularly over U.S. and North America
– ignored and not recognized.
Decades of microwave irradiation of U.S. Embassy
– Fatally injured three U.S. Ambassadors
– Induced health changes in personnel
– Shrugged off ineptly.
Massive building of underground sites
– All through former Soviet Union
– Lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war not recognized, ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, internally structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, which gives instantaneous action at a distance and great energy amplification.
- Russians developed quantum potential weapons, which obsolete all other weapons.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?

Kill of TWA-800 1996

Kill of USS Thresher 1963

Cold Explosion Off Japan Apr 1984

Kill of Space Shuttle Challenger 1986

President's party airplane crash 1996

From The Huntsville (AL) Times 18 Sep 96:

"Retired Gen. Wayne Downing concluded that U.S. forces are so far superior to potential foes that opponents have turned to terrorism as the only way of challenging them."

The Times also provided the information that Defense Secretary William Perry agreed with Gen. Downing's conclusion.

3 Dead U.S. Ambassadors from Moscow Embassy Radiation

Kill of Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?`

3 Dead U.S Ambassadors, U.S. Weather Engineered 20 years

Kill of USS Thresher Nuclear Submarine Apr 1963

QP Test on U.S. Troops in Persian Gulf, 1991 (Gulf War Syndrome)

TWA-800 1996; President's C-130 crash 1996

Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

Challenger 1986

Quantum Potential Jamming of Air Attack on Libya Apr 1986

Blind Euphoria to Even the Ballistic Missile Threat

- U.S. National Intelligence Estimate (NIE) released in Nov. 1996 states there is no foreseeable threat to the U.S. from "indigenous missiles" for at least 15 years.
- Clinton has claimed a program for ABM defense is too expensive, would violate ABM Treaty with former USSR.
- Soviets developed an ABM system in violation of the treaty.
- In June 96 Russia test-launched an SS-19, their 26th ICBM test in 5 years.
- *"Russia still retains and is modernizing a vast nuclear arsenal... still the only nation of earth that could destroy America in a matter of minutes. Indeed, given the weakness of the Russian Army, Russia's superpower ambitions rest more than ever on its nuclear capabilities."* *
- "For the first time since the dawn of the nuclear age, there is not a single Russian missile pointed at America's children." **

Comment: Punch a computer button and the missiles are pointed! The armed missiles are still there, ready and waiting.

Bulleted info courtesy Washington Inquirer, June 24, 1996.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

* House Nat'l Security Chmn, Floyd Spence.
** Bill Clinton, State of the Union Message.

Possible Targets: 1995-9
Escalation Phase
(Based on 1985-87 test program)
Earthquakes
Power Grids &
Distribution Systems
Missiles
Satellites
Ships
Shuttle
Launches
& Flights
JETLINERS
Radio/TV
Subs
Radars &
Nets
Microwave Nets
Communications
and Computer Nets

Propagation of Weapon Effects

- **All conventional weapons use propagation through 3-space of matter or energy or both**
  - Matter (bombs, missiles, projectiles, etc.)
  - Energy (EM force fields, sonic force fields, etc.)
  - Basically one-to-one, or one "bus" to many-on-many
  - Finite propagation velocity v: where $0 < v \leq c$
  - Time delay: Shielding and pre-strike retaliation possible
- **Structured quantum potential propagates vacuum ordering (vacuum engines), instantly**
  - Zero time delay (through multiply-connected spacetime)
  - No propagation "through space", no "velocity" as such
  - Easily one-to-many, without limit
  - Dramatic energy amplifier (gates, amplifies flux ordering)
  - Effects arise in local spacetime; no shielding possible
  - No range limit, since striking distance always zero
- **QP weapons obsolete all other weapons**

© 1989, 1995, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

COUNTERING AN INSANE QP WEAPON:

Quantum Potential Psychoenergetics Strike Mentally Controls All Personnel

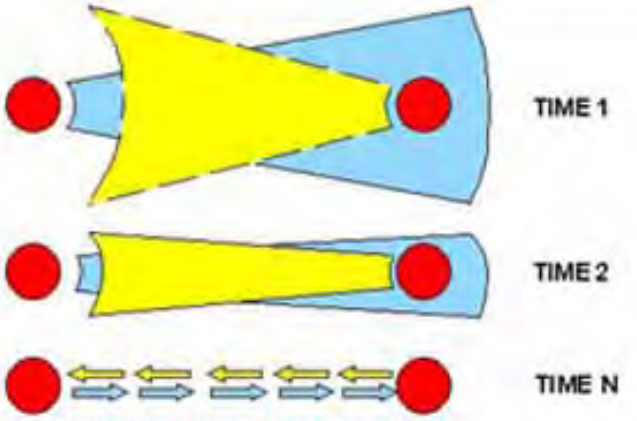
CONTROLLED PERSONNEL DISABLE INSANE QP SYSTEM
(FOLLOWED BY PERSONNEL KILL OF ENTIRE CADRE BY MINDSNAPPER)

Indicators: Captain Button's lengthy A-10 incident in 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

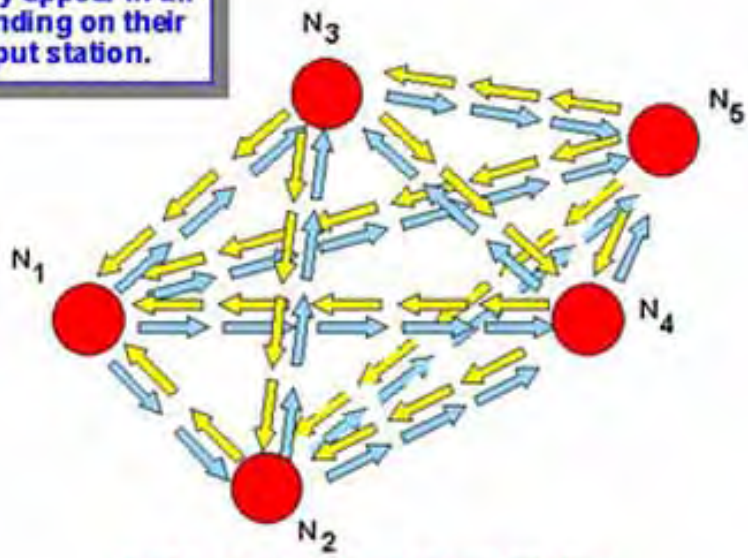
Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.

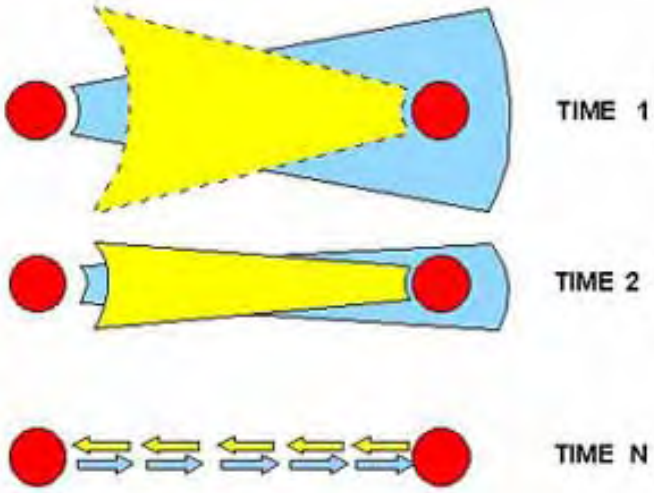


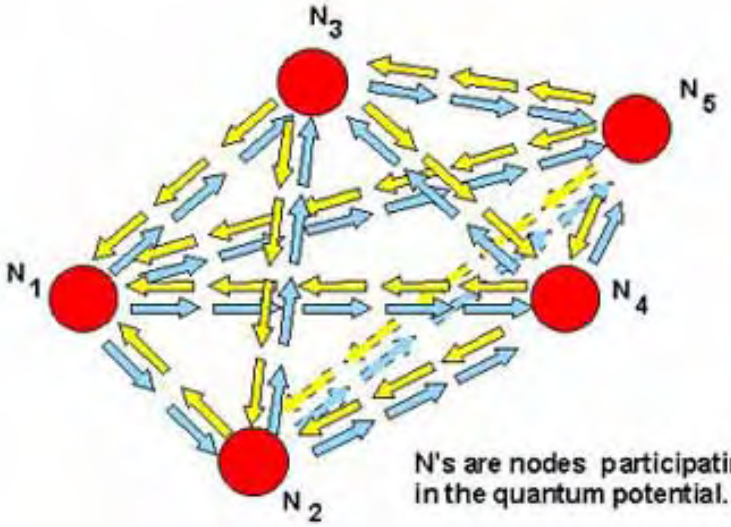
NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1995, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN





a. Iterative retroreflection between any pair of nodes narrows the interconnecting potentials to a laser-like, bidirectional beam. Iterative phase conjugate reflection provides self-targeting.

b. The quantum potential exists as narrow, laser-like beams between participating nodes, even when the nodes are widely separated. The beam space is multiply-connected; transmission is instantaneous.

© 1989, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Consider the hidden Stoney/Whittaker bidirectional EM waves that comprise the potential from each source node. If these nodes have sufficient intersymmetry of dynamic material form, then self-targeting occurs between the two nodes of any nodal pair. By iterative phase conjugate reflection, the scattering is narrowed into interconnecting wavepairs, in laser-like beams, between each two nodes. Thus the interconnecting potentials narrow into laser-like, bidirectional beams. The Coulomb gauge may apply, and a quantum potential may be formed.

Figure 30. Mechanism for generating a quantum potential, by iterative self-targeting induced into a system of multiple scattering nodes. Once a QP is established, spatial separation has little or no effect.

Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons

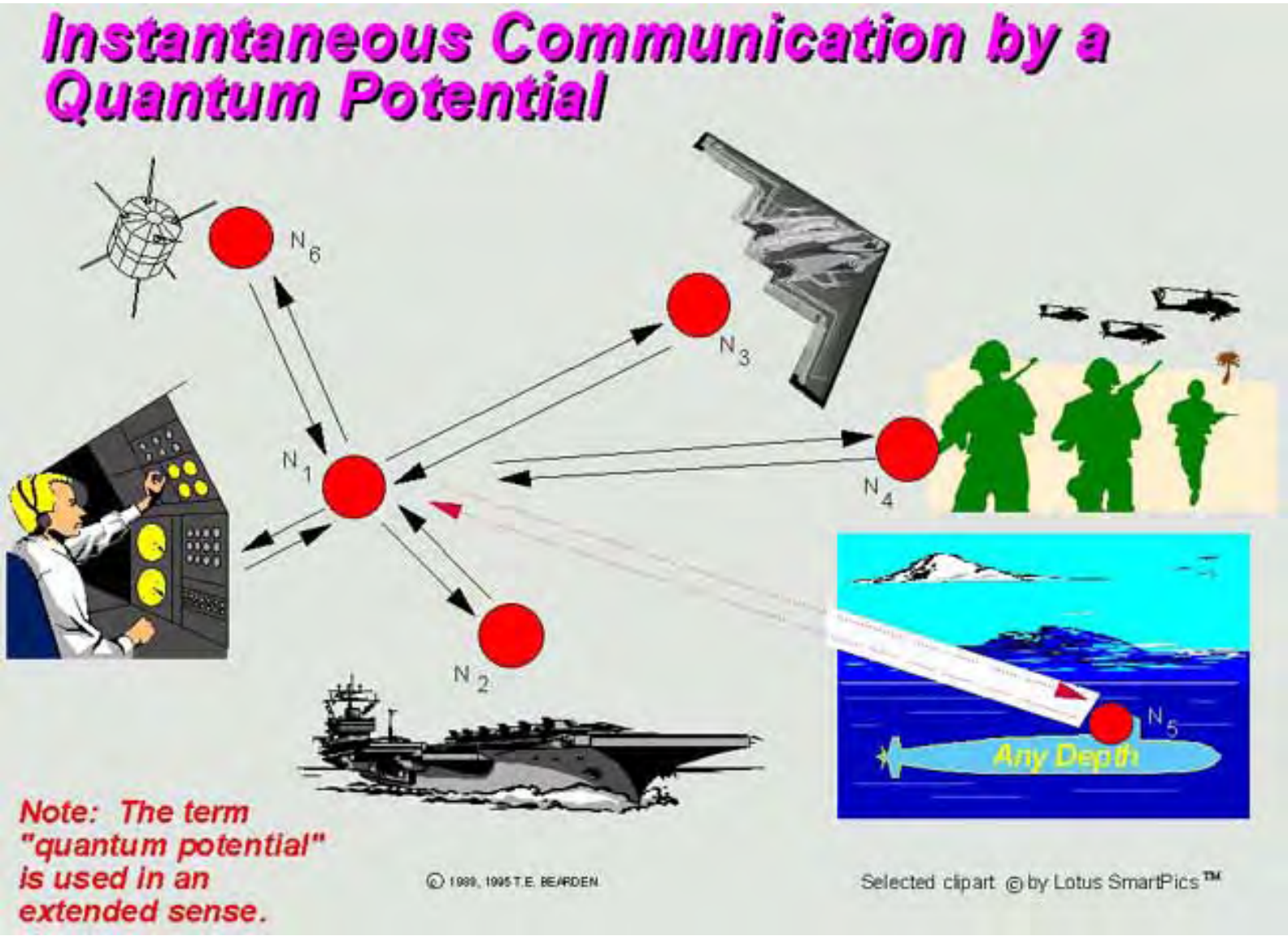
- Must disable dead-man fuzing prior to massive use of scalar interferometry weapons.
- Must assure immediate, complete nullification of unique enemy assets (quantum potential assets, special ships, and energetics weapons).
- Personnel can be destroyed instantly with mindsnapping; area is sterilized of life, and effect persists, gradually dying away.
- Personnel can be disabled instantly with various psychoenergetic weapons; area not sterilized.
- Personnel can be destroyed in short order by using EM BW weapons; area not sterilized.
- If foe has energetics weapons, then it is a quick-draw "gunslinger" contest unless insane MAD systems deployed.
- Complete surprise is of decisive importance.
- Tailor effect used to specific target, objective.
- *Note: Must use "insane" MAD systems to deter.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

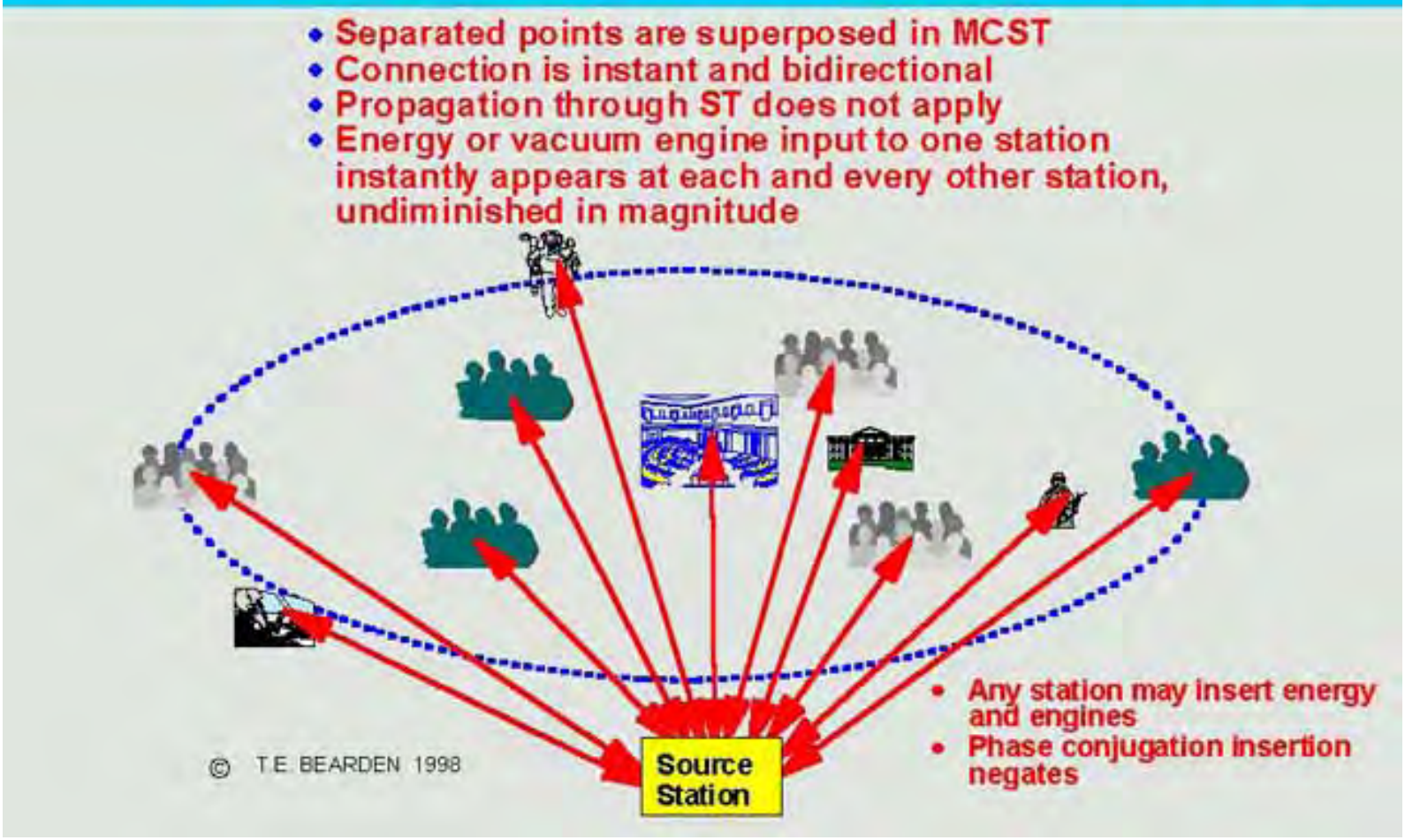
Quantum Potential Weapons: Major Principles (Continued)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Three major classes of use exist:
  - Use of bulk energy only (as in bulk heating or cooling) without substructuring
  - Use of internal structuring of the bulk energy, so that *vacuum engines* appear in target
  - Use of more deeply nested engines allows direct intervention in mind, long term memory, perception, thoughts, emotions, personality
- Use of vacuum engines allows engineering at a distance of:
  - *Atomic nuclei* including structures, reactions, and transmutations
  - *Bulk matter* including translations, lattice bonding, chemistry, chemical interactions, electromagnetic interactions
  - *Deep biological control systems* such as
    - Becker's cellular control (recovery) system
    - Popp's cellular control system
  - *Cells* including:
    - Structuring, differentiation and dedifferentiation
    - Genetic changes, chemical changes
    - Induction of disease states without normal disease vectors
  - *Mind/matter interface*, including long-term memory, perception, emotion, thought, mental state


Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
N6
N3
N1
N4
N2
N5
Any Depth
Note: The term "quantum potential" is used in an extended sense.
© 1999, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)



Quake in Tangshan, China

28 July, 1976

- 7.8 on Richter scale
- Hundreds of thousands killed
- Accompanied by extensive light, electrical effects
  - Starting 3 to 5 days before
  - Communications interference within 250 km
  - Sky lighting observed
- [Personal comments]

© T. E. BEARDEN 1999

Counting Rifles: Put up or shut up!

(Exchanging Earthquakes)

Opening bet

- Quebec 25 Nov 88
- Pasadena 3 Dec 88

Raise you

- Armenia 7 Dec 88

Call - what do you have?

- Malibu 18 Jan 89

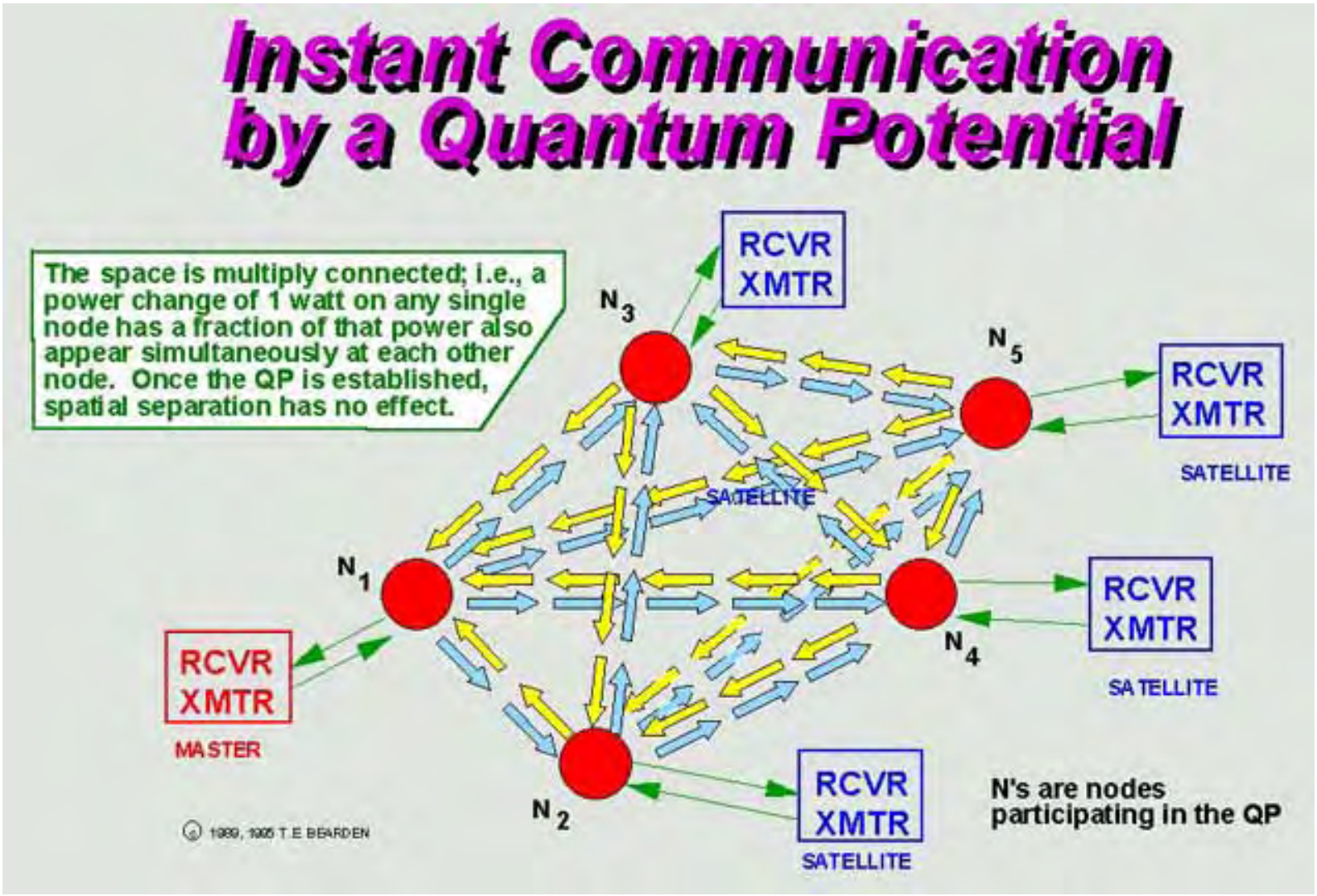
Four aces

- Soviet Central Asia 23 Jan 89

Clear table (stress relief)

- Bakersfield et al various

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990


Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
The space is multiply connected; i.e., a power change of 1 watt on any single node has a fraction of that power also appear simultaneously at each other node. Once the QP is established, spatial separation has no effect.
RCVR XMTR
N3
N5
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
SATELLITE
N1
RCVR XMTR
N4
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
RCVR XMTR
MASTER
N2
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
N's are nodes participating in the QP
© 1999, 2005 T.E BEARDEN

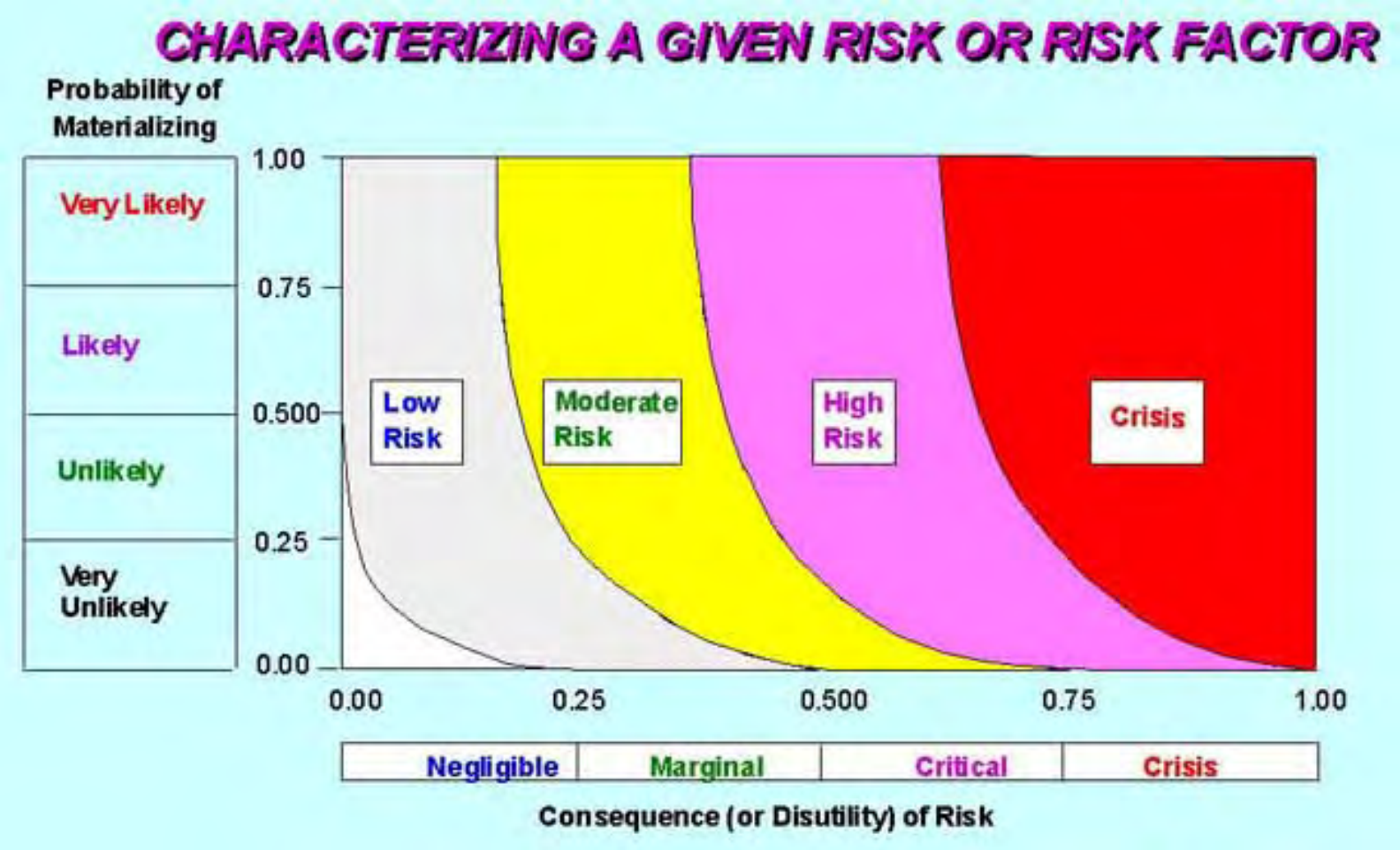
Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats

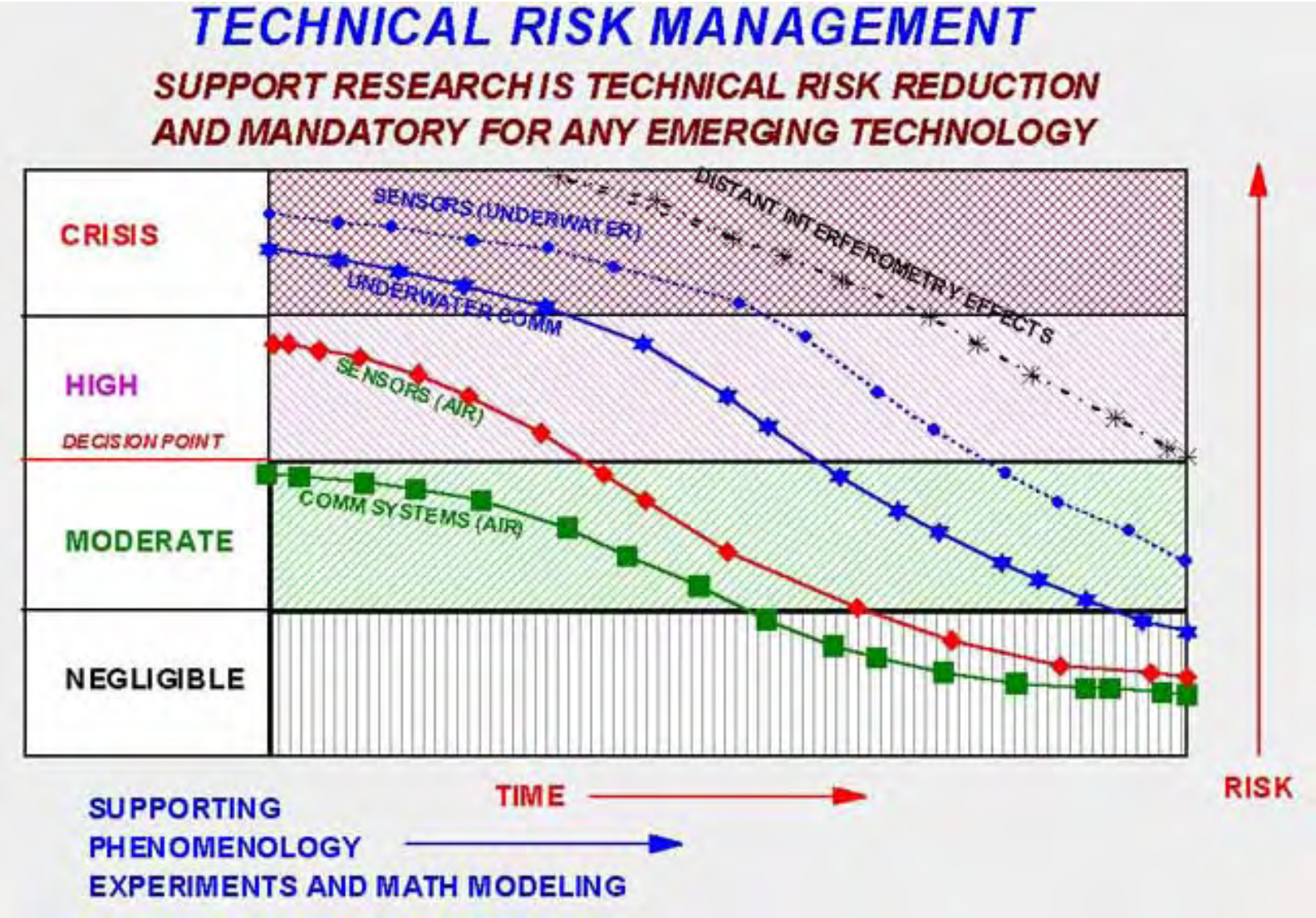
BOA CONSTRICTOR

LIGHTNING STRIKE

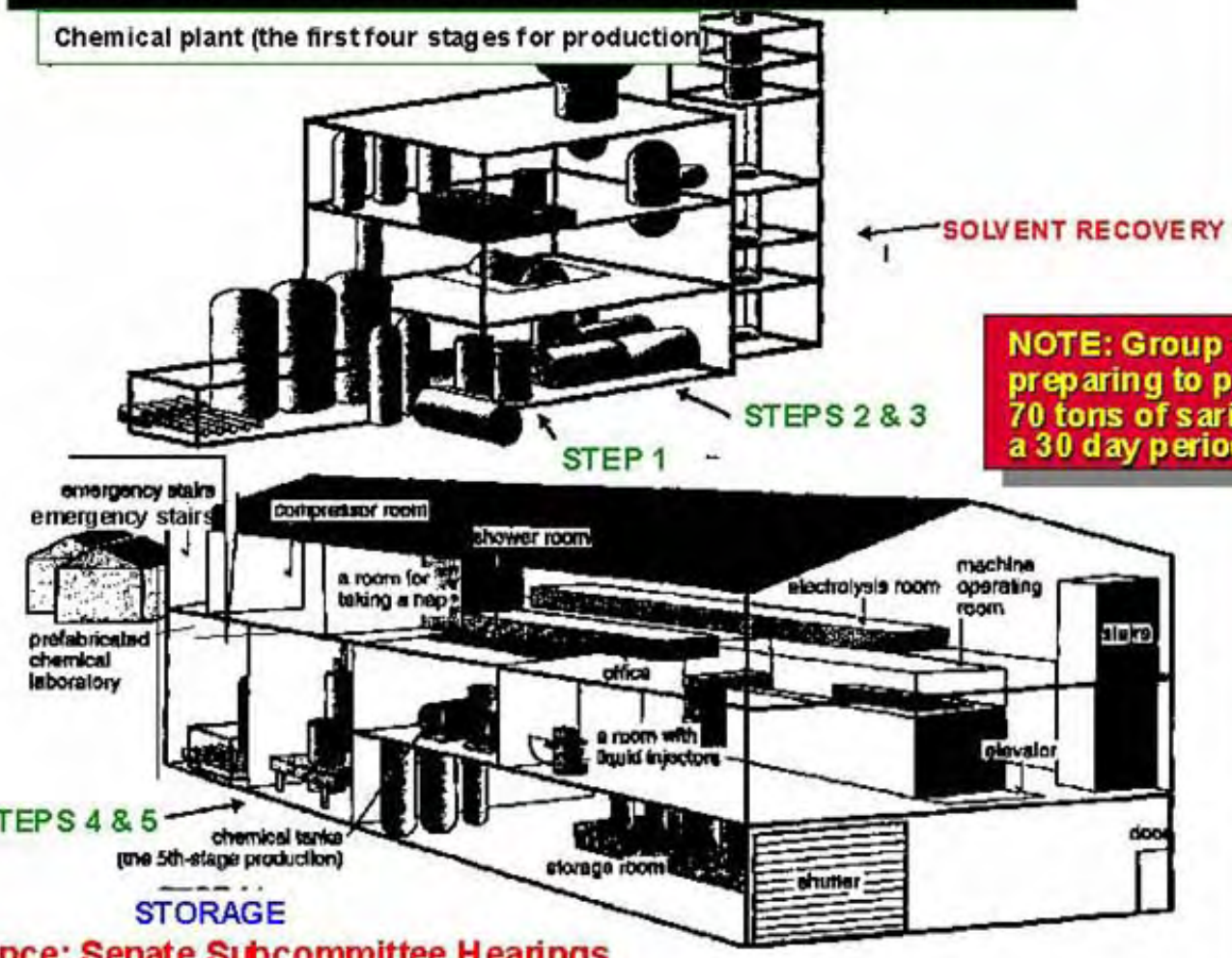
Westerners tend not to react to slowly increasing things,
but react to rapidly increasing things.

©1995 T.S. BENDEN

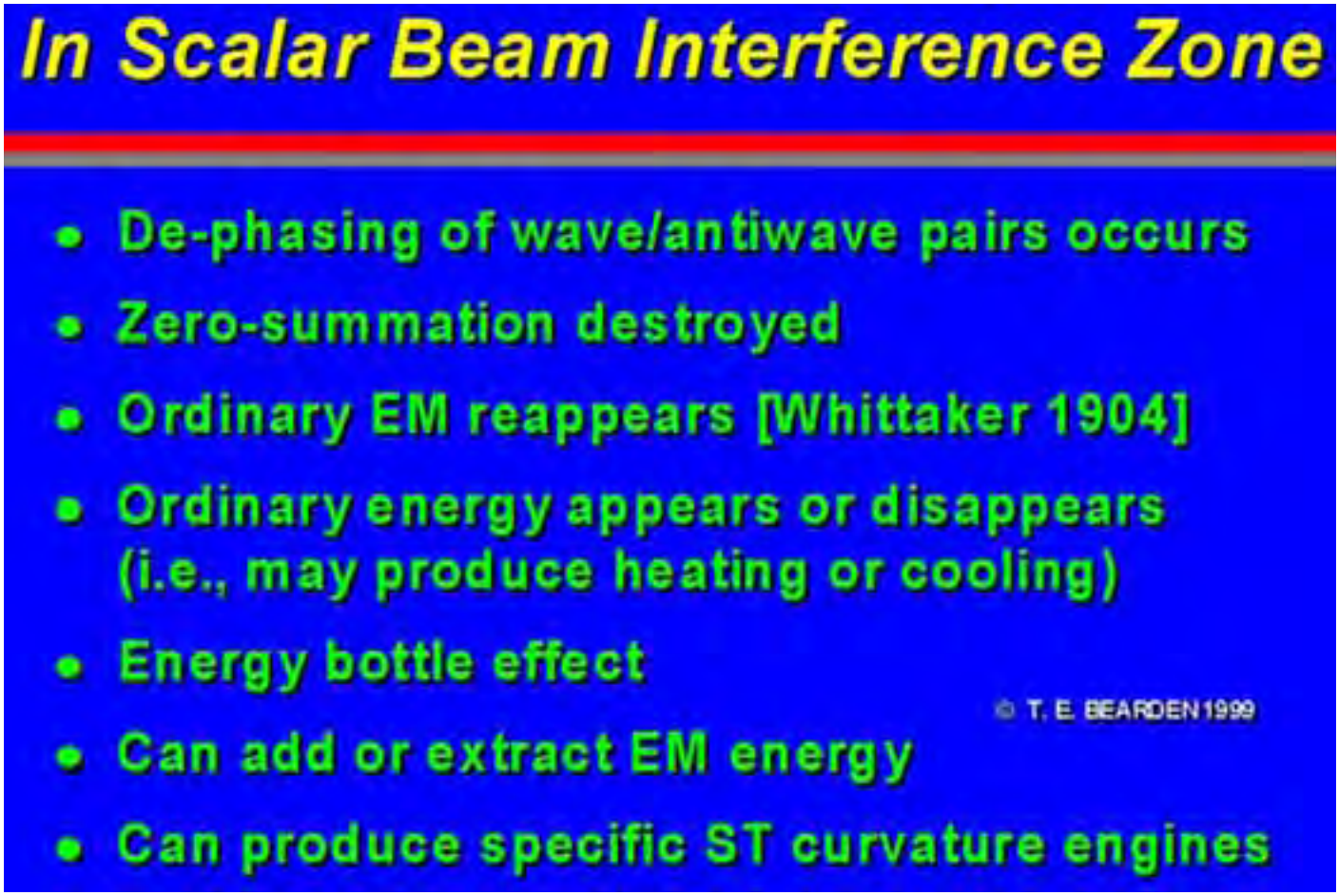

CHARACTERIZING A GIVEN RISK OR RISK FACTOR
Probability of Materializing
Very Likely
Likely
Unlikely
Very Unlikely
1.00
0.75
0.500
0.25
0.00
Low Risk
Moderate Risk
High Risk
Crisis
0.00
0.25
0.500
0.75
1.00
Negligible
Marginal
Critical
Crisis
Consequence (or Disutility) of Risk


TECHNICAL RISK MANAGEMENT
SUPPORT RESEARCH IS TECHNICAL RISK REDUCTION
AND MANDATORY FOR ANY EMERGING TECHNOLOGY
CRISIS
HIGH
DECISION POINT
MODERATE
NEGLIGIBLE
SENSORS (UNDERWATER)
UNDERWATER COMM
DISTANT INTERFEROMETRY EFFECTS
SENSORS (AIR)
COMM SYSTEMS (AIR)
TIME
RISK
SUPPORTING
PHENOMENOLOGY
EXPERIMENTS AND MATH MODELING

Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility



Reference: Senate Subcommittee Hearings


In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
De-phasing of wave/antiwave pairs occurs
Zero-summation destroyed
Ordinary EM reappears [Whittaker 1904]
Ordinary energy appears or disappears
(i.e., may produce heating or cooling)
Energy bottle effect
© T. E. BEARDEN 1999
Can add or extract EM energy
Can produce specific ST curvature engines

Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria:

- British Intelligence interview, about 1948
  - Used Kaluza-Klein theory
  - Worked with Russians
- Schappeller claimed he could:
  - Cause "implosions" rather than explosions
  - Use gravitational and electromagnetic energy
  - Cause large areas of the ocean to freeze
  - Tap earth-ionospheric field
  - Produce enormous energy
- *This is precisely what Hellman worked on in the USSR, after WW II!*

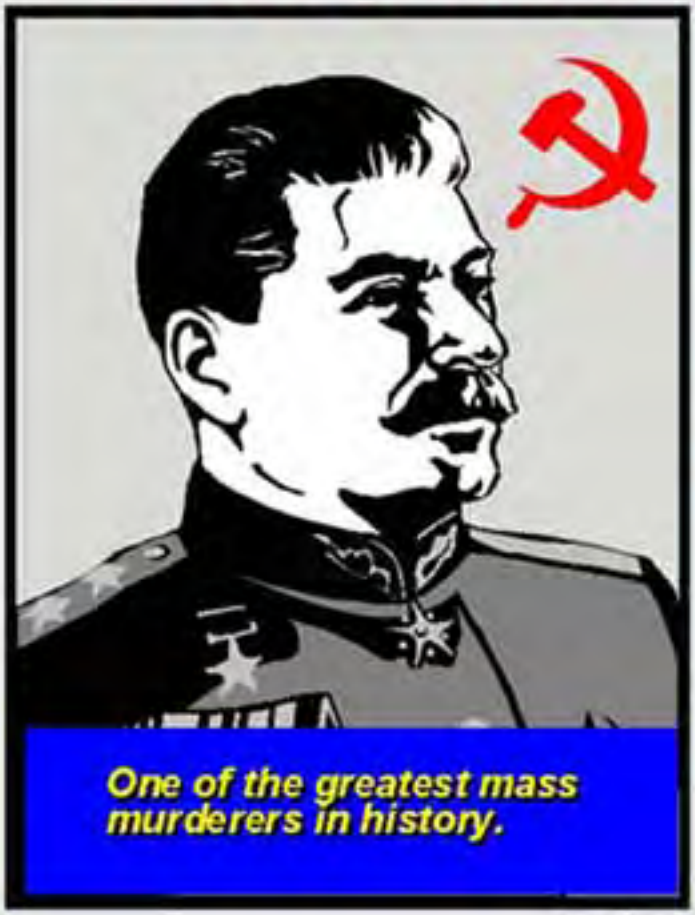
© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WW II

- Develop and deploy SAM bomber defense
- Catch up in atomic weapons
- Master and apply rocketry
- Wed atomic warheads to rockets
- Initiate "Cold" War
  - Bleed the dragon
  - Guerrilla wars
  - Terrorism
  - Insurgencies
- *Find, develop, and weaponize next great technical breakthrough area as highest national priority*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator

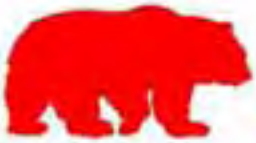


- Secret police and spies everywhere
- Purged his own officer corps
- Always deeply suspicious
- Regularly purged his enemies or those perceived to be shaky or untrustworthy
- Absolute power, justice had nothing to do with it
- Opponents often just disappeared in the night, never to be seen again
- Secret police often tortured, killed them
- Others sent to slave labor camps to die by severe work, starvation, and beatings or downright massacre
- Had experienced unusual abilities of Wolf Messing, so knew that some persons could do unusual things
- Forced Soviet weapon physics into this psychoenergetics realm also

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists

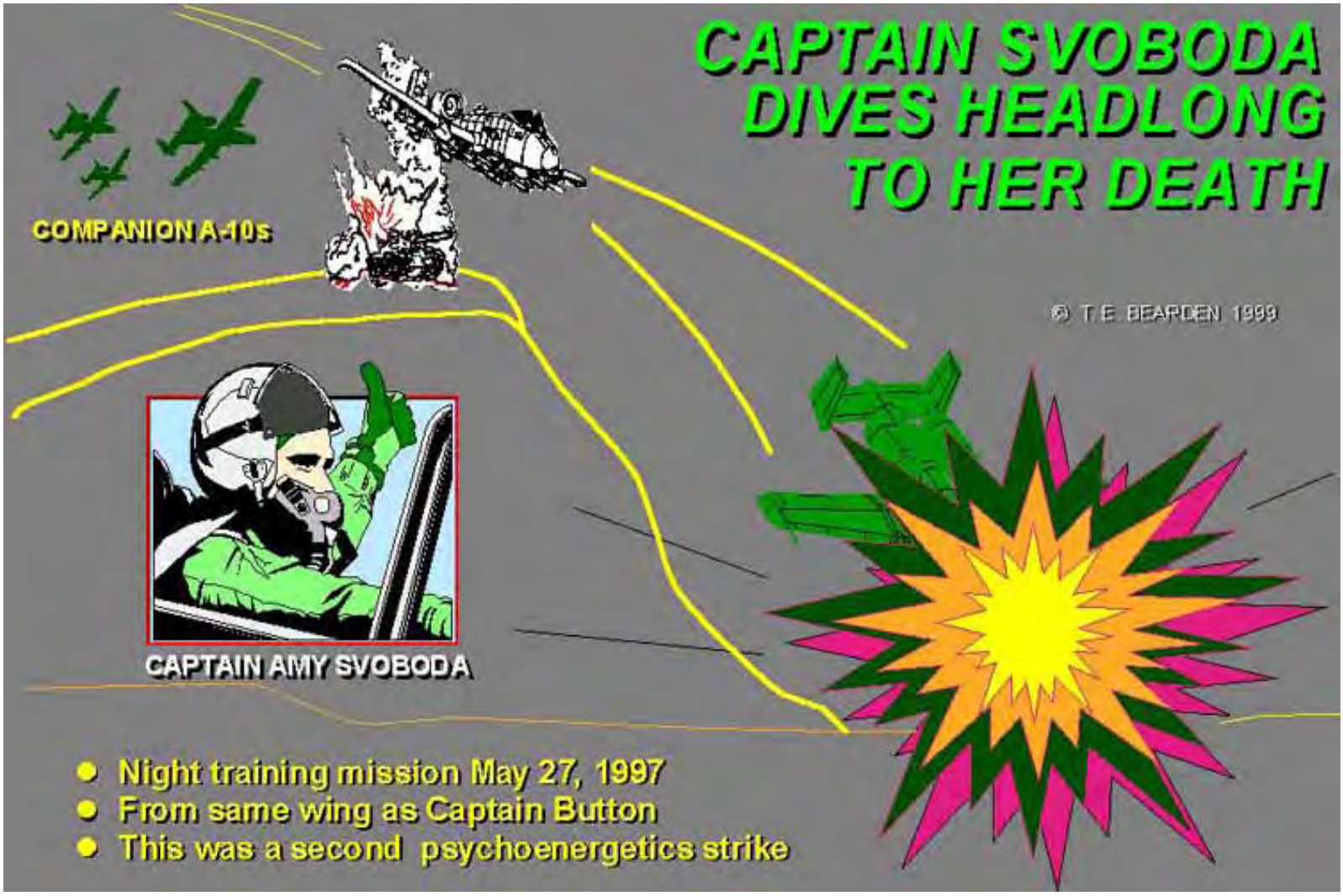
"The destiny of communism has been frustrated by the U.S. development of the atomic bomb. That is not the last great technical breakthrough. The next one WILL be Soviet! You will provide me with that great new technical breakthrough at all speed, or I will have your heads. Do I make myself clear, comrades?"

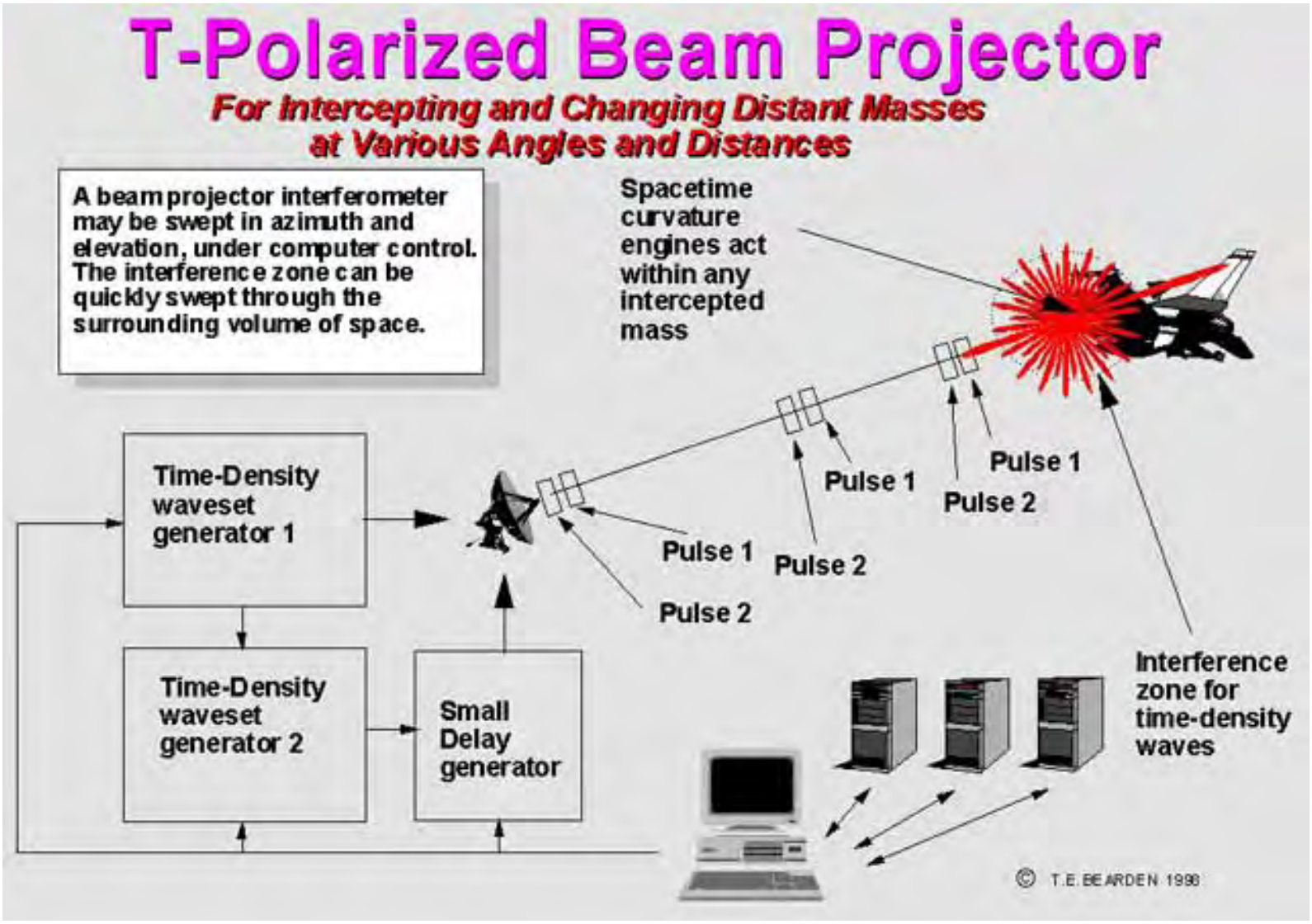


Significant Soviet Statements

- "In the final revolution, it does not matter if three-quarters of the earth is destroyed, so long as the other quarter emerges communist." *[Lenin]*
- "If a means of total neutralization of foreign missiles is to be found, it can only come from a group of new principles in physics, called energetics." *[Nobelian Petr Kapitsa, to Nikita Khrushchev, in answer to Khrushchev's demand for a 100% method of defense against long range missile attack.]*
- "We will bury you." *[Khrushchev, to Nixon, Kitchen Debate]*
- "We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a *fantastic* weapon." *[Khrushchev, speaking to the Presidium, Jan. 1960]*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

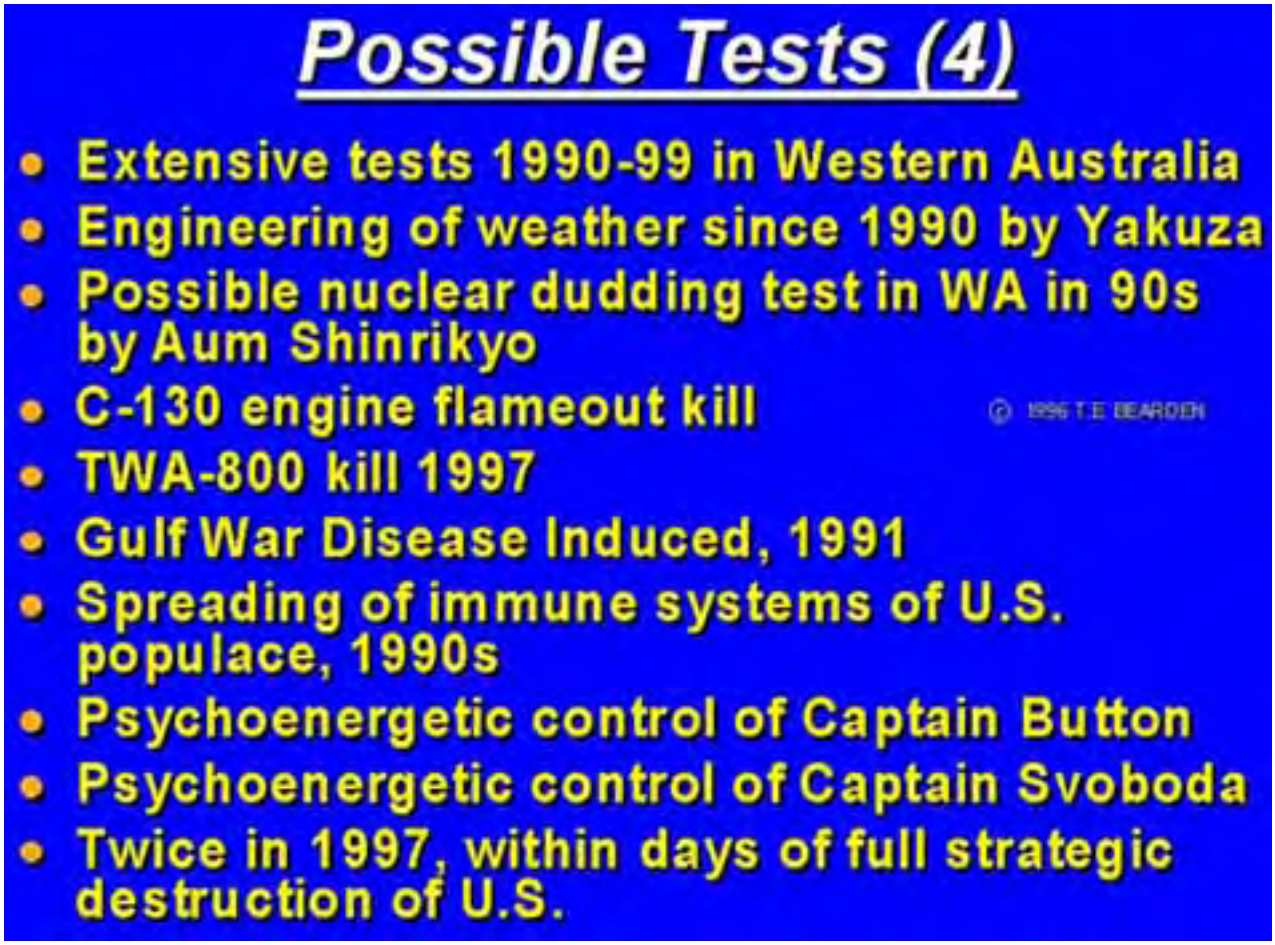

CAPTAIN SVOBODA
DIVES HEADLONG
TO HER DEATH
COMPANION A-10s
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
CAPTAIN AMY SVOBODA
Night training mission May 27, 1997
From same wing as Captain Button
This was a second psychoenergetics strike

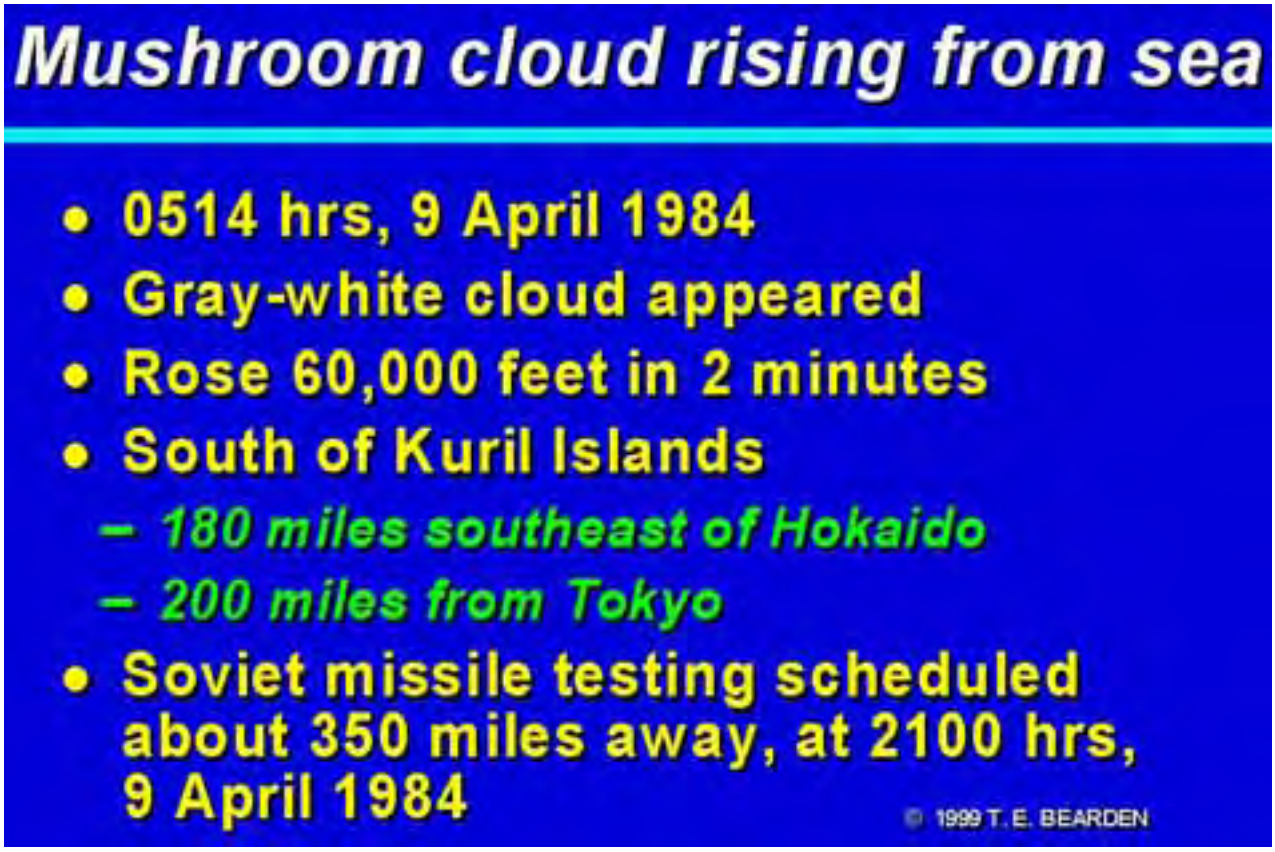

T-Polarized Beam Projector
For Intercepting and Changing Distant Masses at Various Angles and Distances
A beam projector interferometer may be swept in azimuth and elevation, under computer control. The interference zone can be quickly swept through the surrounding volume of space.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted mass
Time-Density waveset generator 1
Time-Density waveset generator 2
Small Delay generator
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Interference zone for time-density waves
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Possible Tests (1)
1958 nuclear accident in Urals
Disease induction in U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow
Siberian disease/death transmission experiments
Destruction of USS Thresher nuclear submarine, Apr. 10, 1963
Nuclear explosion transmitted into ocean underwater, 100 miles north of Puerto Rico, Apr. 11, 1963
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Possible Tests (2)
Eight F-111's downed in Vietnam immediately after deployment
Several large earthquakes
Mysterious aircraft losses in groupings
Numerous underground "nuclear" tests
Nuclear tests at Semipalatinsk without associated seismic activity
High altitude rumbles, snaps, booms
Off English coast
Off East coast of U.S.
Over West Coast of U.S. in thunderstorms
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

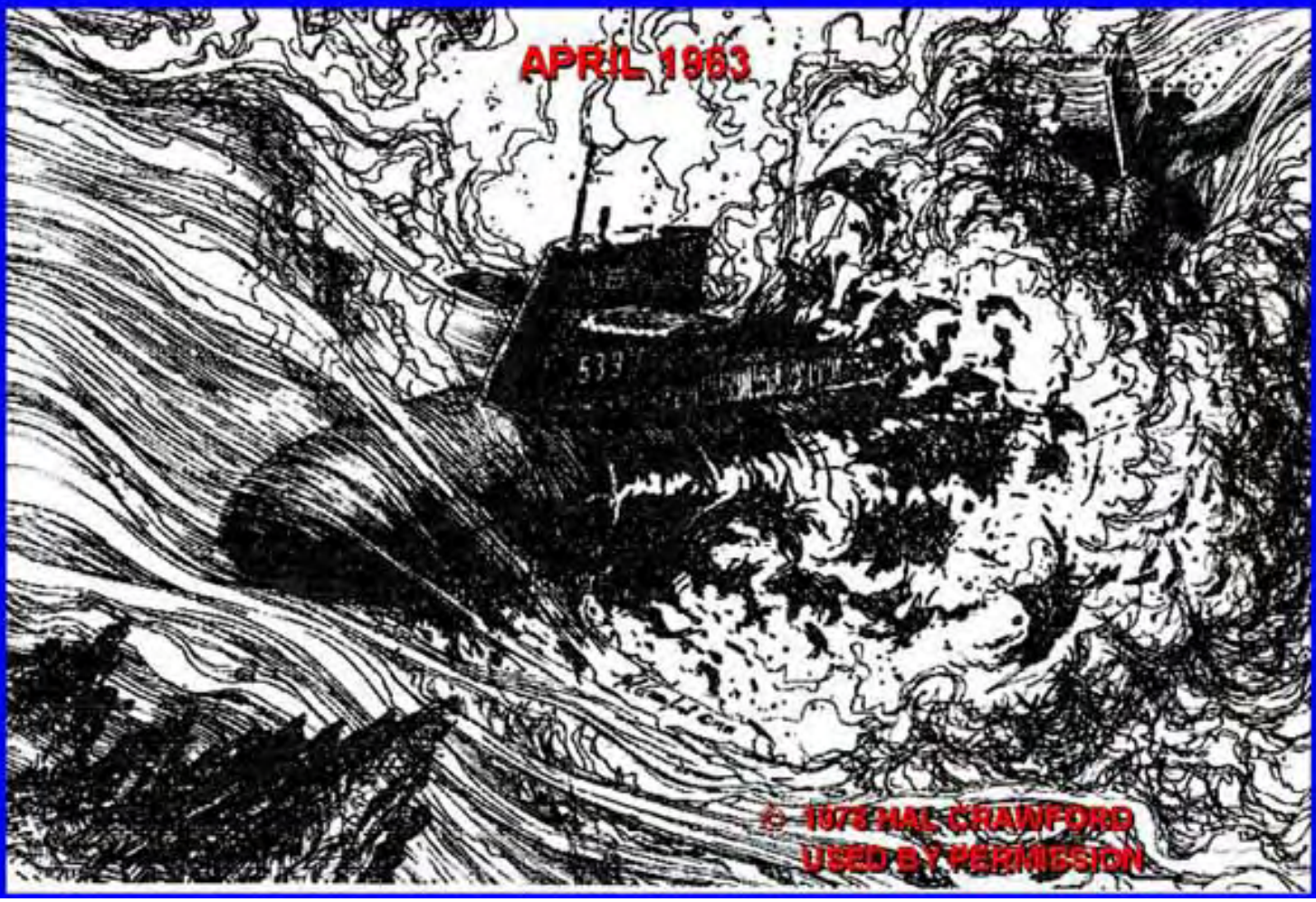
Possible Tests (3)
• Blinding of several U.S. satellites (up to 4 hours in duration)
• Cold Explosion off Kurils 1984
– First, a cold explosion
– Then test of giant Tesla shield 300 mi. dia.
• Tests offset from shuttle launch Nov. 85
• Kill of Arrow DC-8,Gander, NFLD Dec. 1985
• Titan kill, Vandenberg AFB, CA early 1986
• Kill U.S. Challenger, off Cape Canaveral 1986
• Earthquakes induced, 1986-88
• Dozens of tests of shields around the world
• Decades of radiating U.S. Embassy in Moscow
@ 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Possible Tests (4)
Extensive tests 1990-99 in Western Australia
Engineering of weather since 1990 by Yakuza
Possible nuclear dudding test in WA in 90s by Aum Shinrikyo
C-130 engine flameout kill
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN
TWA-800 kill 1997
Gulf War Disease Induced, 1991
Spreading of immune systems of U.S. populace, 1990s
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Button
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Svoboda
Twice in 1997, within days of full strategic destruction of U.S.


Mushroom cloud rising from sea
• 0514 hrs, 9 April 1984
• Gray-white cloud appeared
• Rose 60,000 feet in 2 minutes
• South of Kuril Islands
– 180 miles southeast of Hokaido
– 200 miles from Tokyo
• Soviet missile testing scheduled about 350 miles away, at 2100 hrs, 9 April 1984
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

Launches from Cape Canaveral
and Vandenberg AFB
Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity

The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth



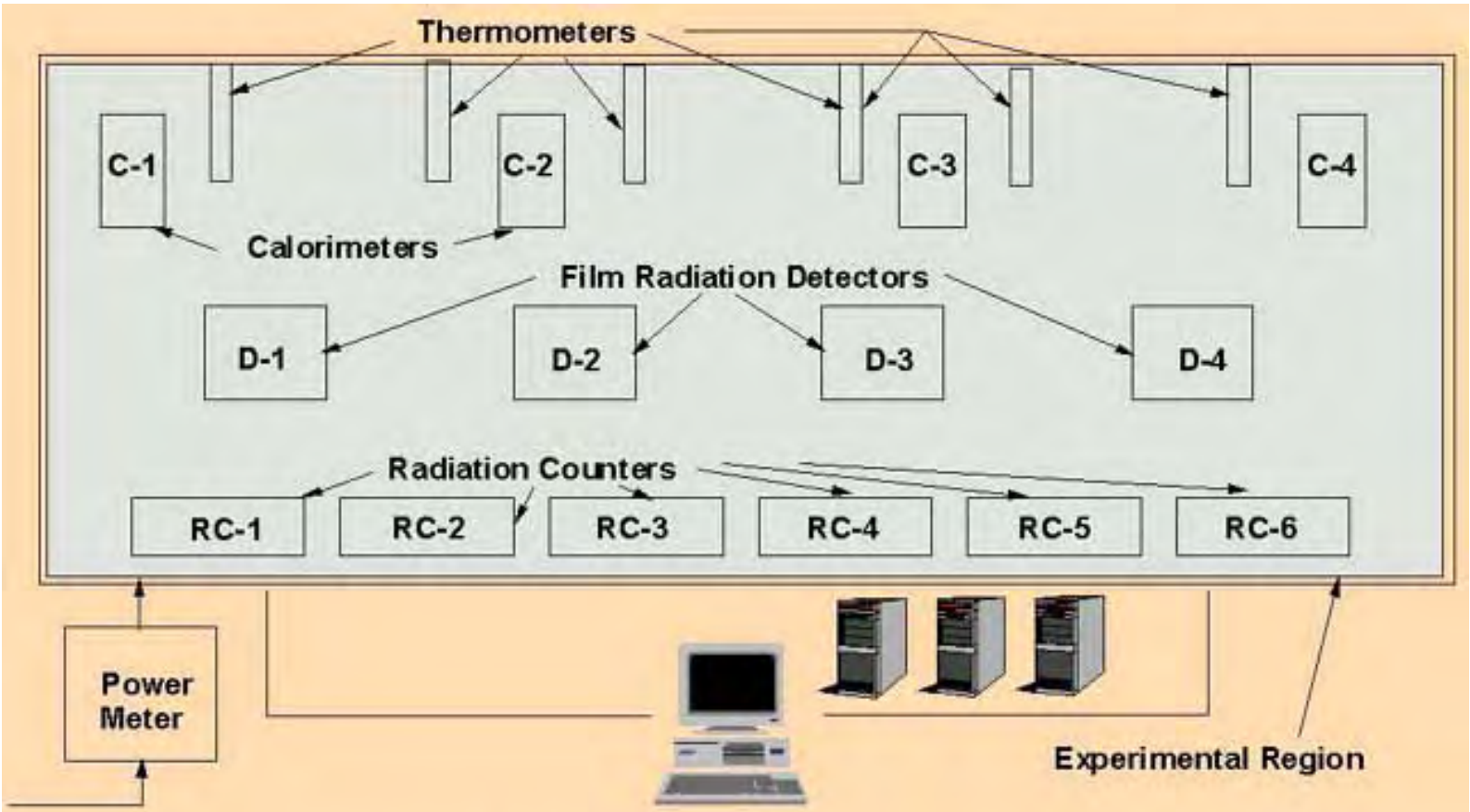
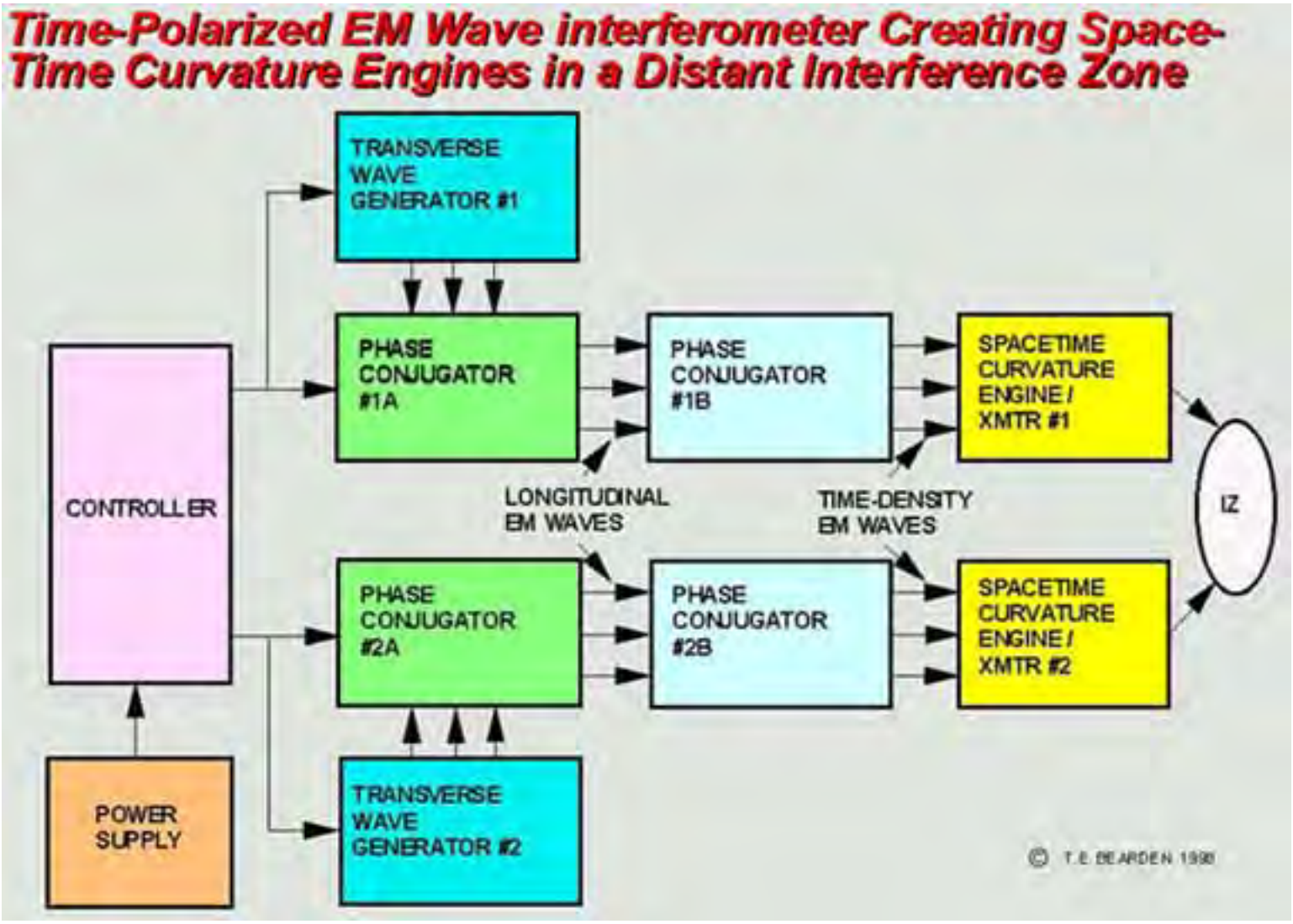
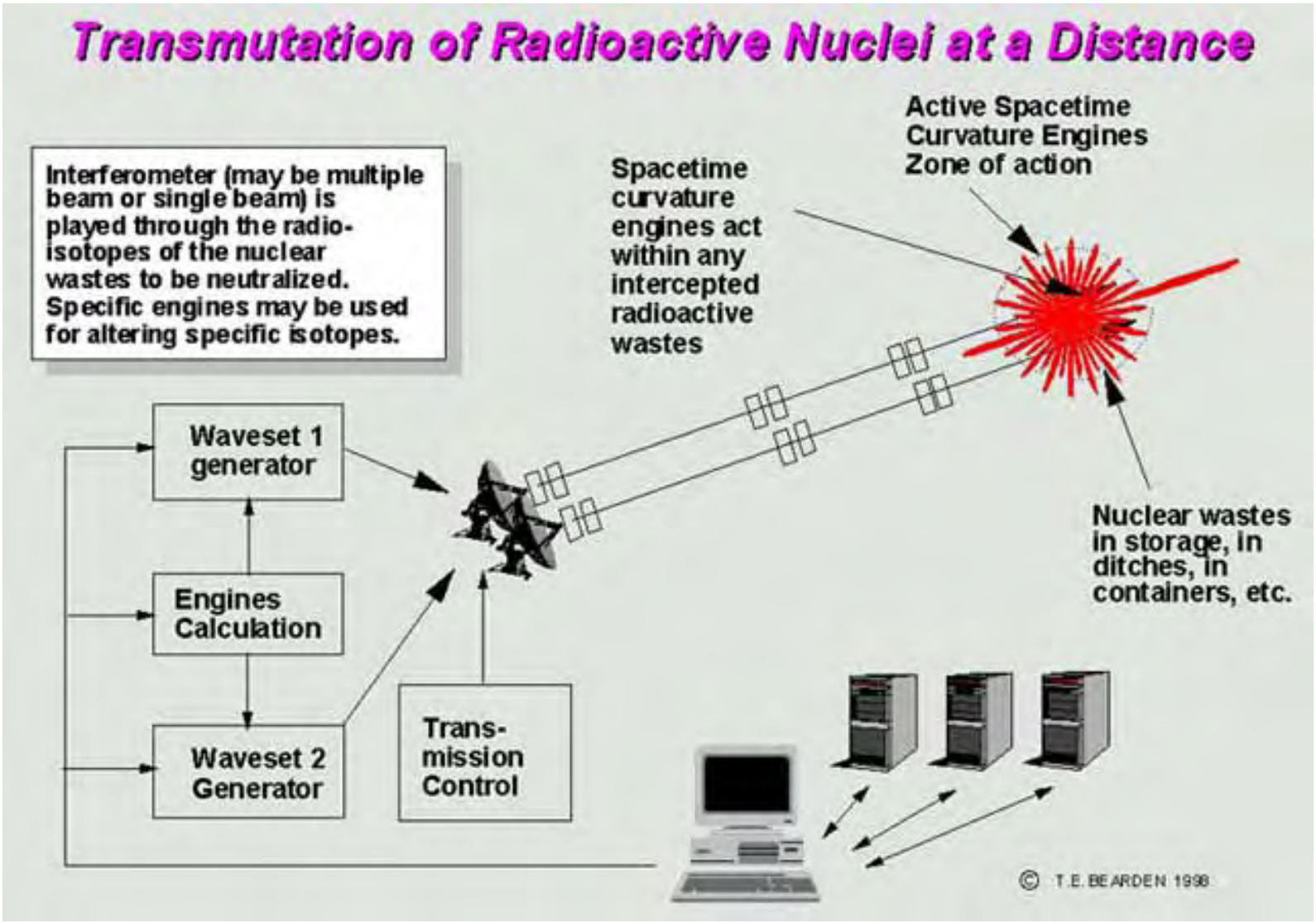
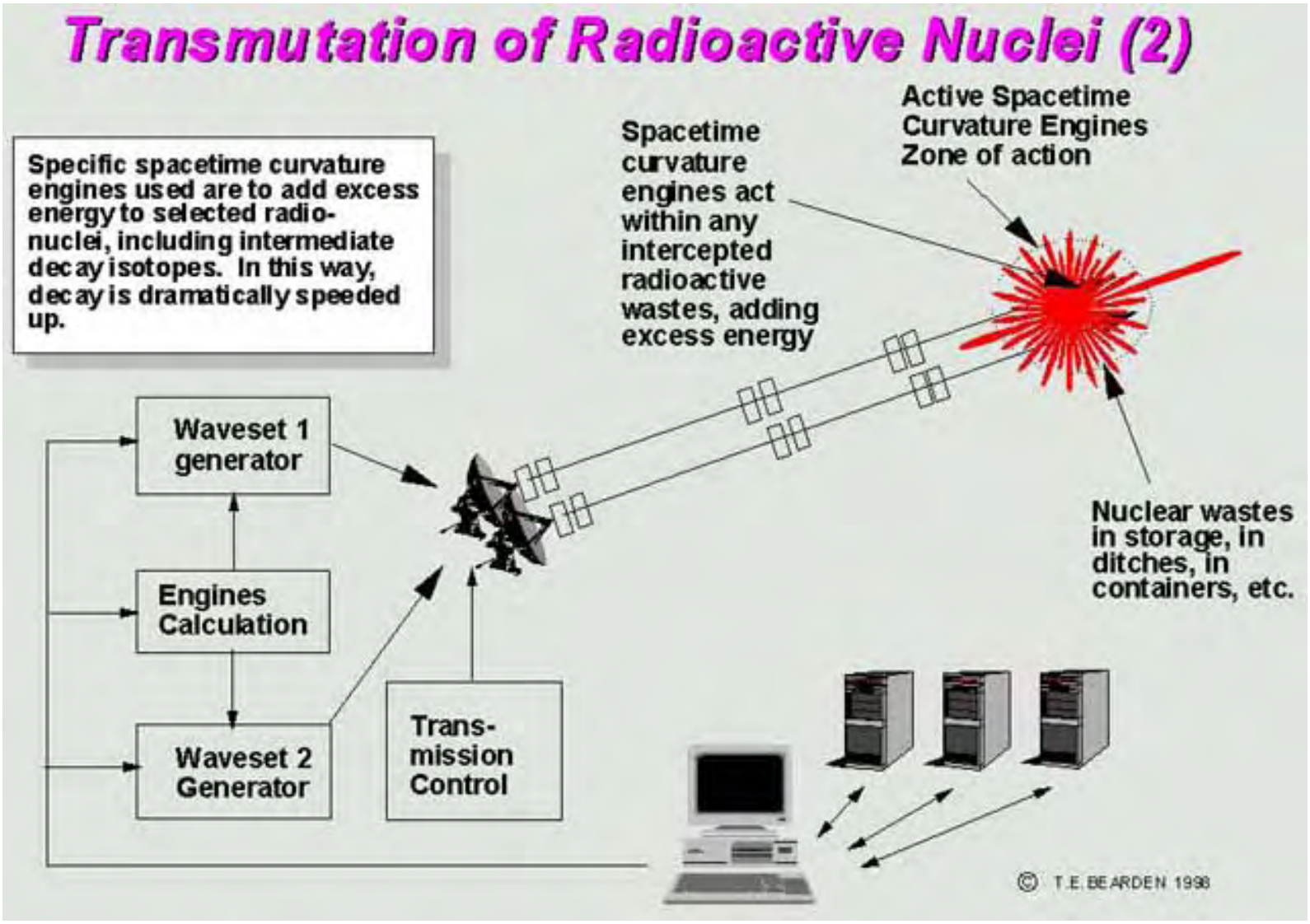


Figure 32. Embodiment of an instrumental array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction of time-charge decay is occurring.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Time-Polarized EM Wave interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #1
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #1
CONTROLLER
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVES
TIME-DENSITY EM WAVES
IZ
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #2
POWER SUPPLY
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #2
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei (2)
Specific spacetime curvature engines used are to add excess energy to selected radio-nuclei, including intermediate decay isotopes. In this way, decay is dramatically speeded up.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes, adding excess energy
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

A Curious Tide in Human Affairs

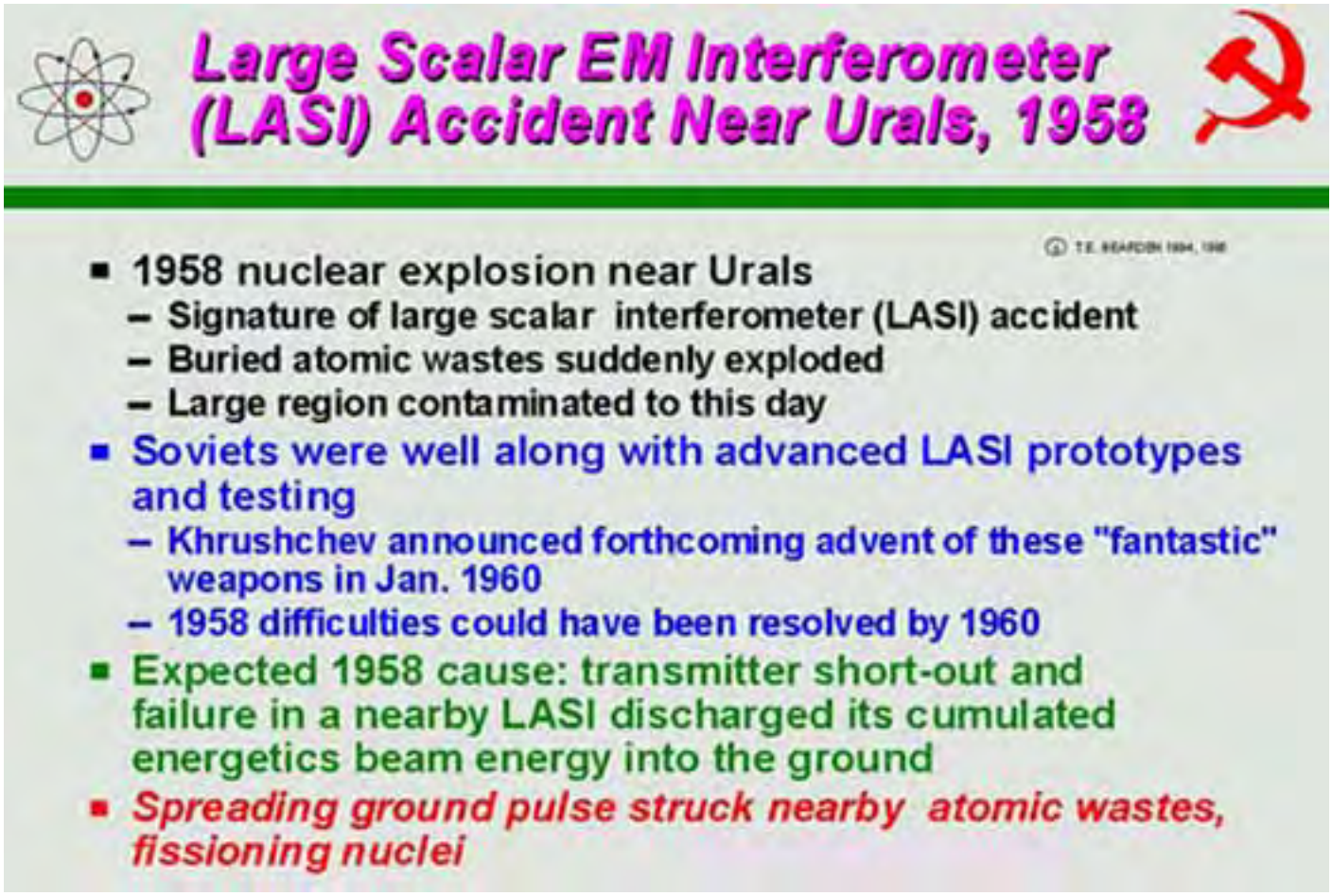
To win its freedom in the long run, usually a group must defeat its attackers or suppressors *at least twice*.

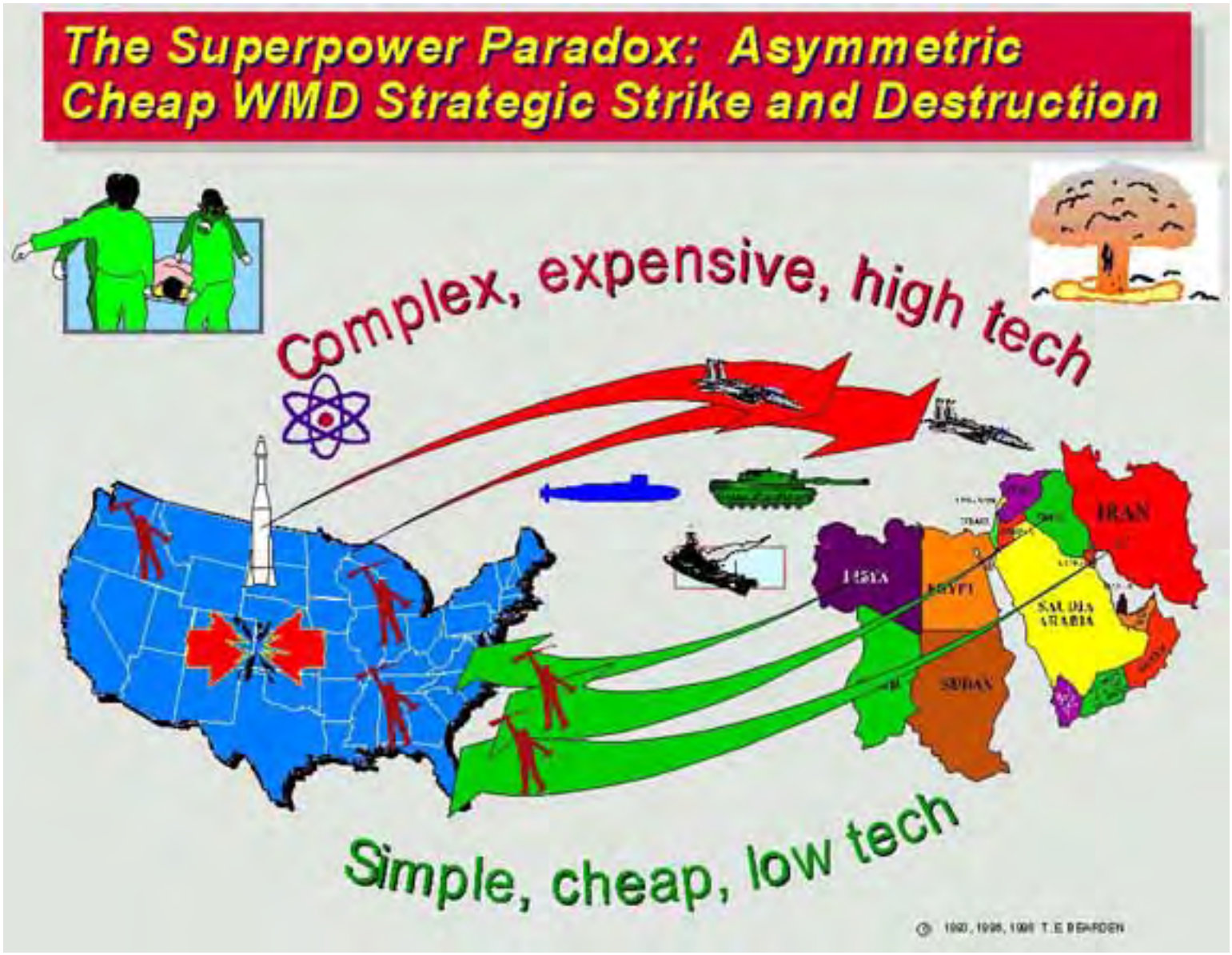
- We fought the British twice for our independence.
- We are fighting ourselves twice to free the slaves. - American Civil War
  - Civil rights struggle

- We beat the Germans twice, in WW I and WW II
- We beat the Hispanics in the Spanish-American War. *That's once*. (They're winning the second by crossing the border. The U.S. is becoming a Hispanic Nation).

But we also have some unfinished business at hand.

- We checked the Russians in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Japanese in WW II. *Once*.
- We checked the KGB in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Communists in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked Saddam Hussein in the Gulf War. *Once*.


Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Signature of large scalar interferometer (LASI) accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Large region contaminated to this day
Soviets were well along with advanced LASI prototypes and testing
– Khrushchev announced forthcoming advent of these "fantastic" weapons in Jan. 1960
– 1958 difficulties could have been resolved by 1960
Expected 1958 cause: transmitter short-out and failure in a nearby LASI discharged its cumulated energetics beam energy into the ground
Spreading ground pulse struck nearby atomic wastes, fissioning nuclei


The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric
Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
Complex, expensive, high tech
IRAN
LIBYA
EGYPT
SAUDI ARABIA
SUDAN
Simple, cheap, low tech

THE KGB/YAKUZA-AUM WAR PLAN

- *Dud all quantum potential weapons in other nations via psychoenergetics.*
- *Remove U.S., Israel, Brazil, West Europe as military powers.*
- *Destroy nuclear weapons, hostile energetics weapons, hostile ships, 80% of targeted populaces in first hour of strikes.*

LEASE

1990-91

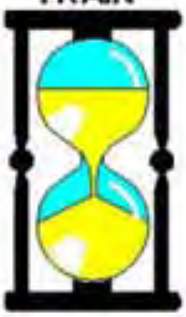
Aum/Yakuza Acquired Use of on-site Russian Scalar EM (Energetics) Weapons.

Began Geosurvey of Test Range (Western Australia) for training.

KGB Tested QP population wpn (Gulf War Syndrome)

©1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

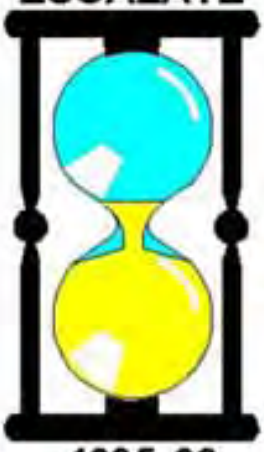
TRAIN



1991-94

Began extensive training of AUM-Yakuza crews in Russia, with practice firing into Western Australia. J-team took over world-wide weather engineering. Preparing for occupation of West Australia.

ESCALATE



1995-99

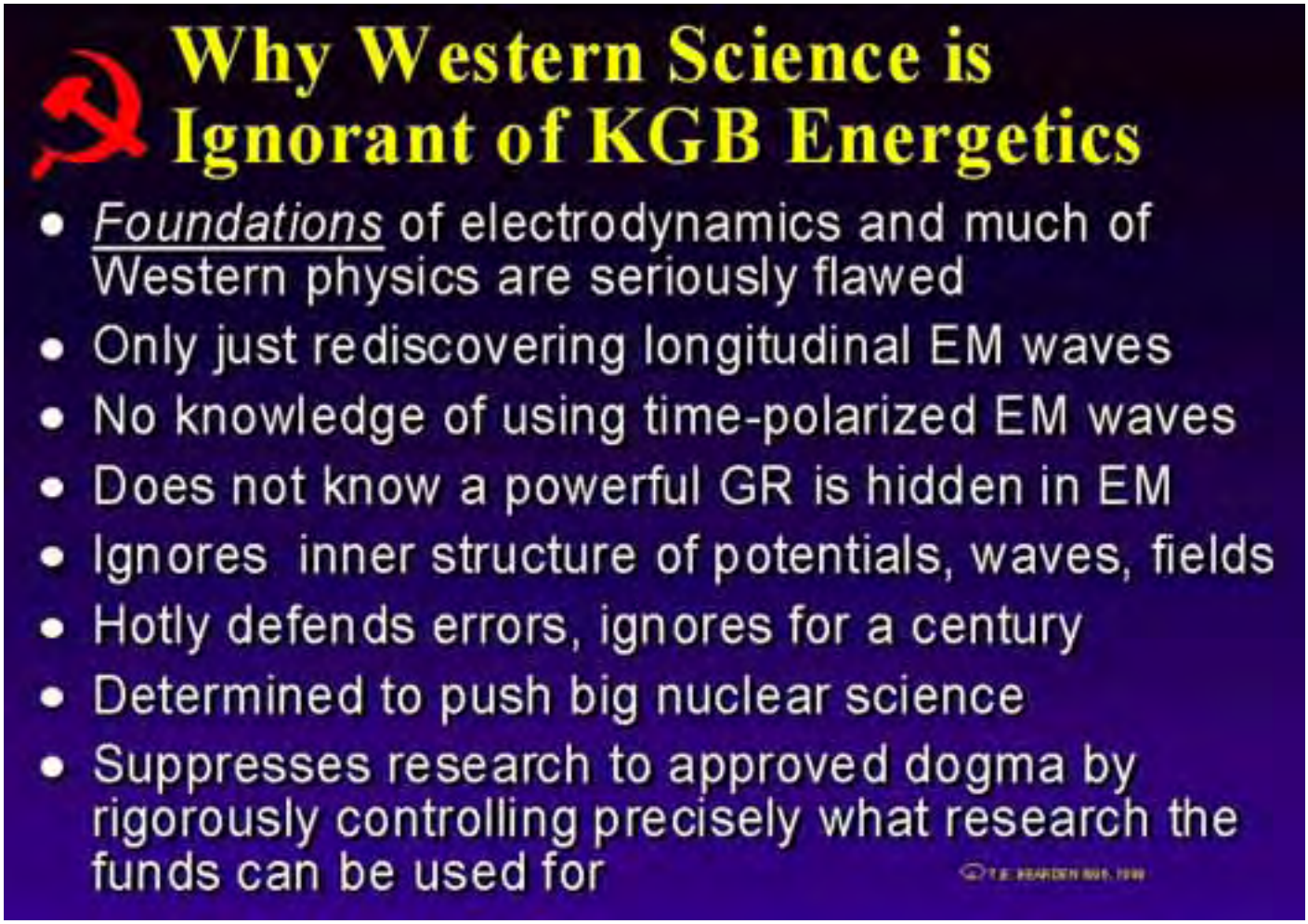
Began EM kill of selected lone U.S. targets, law strategic deception plan.

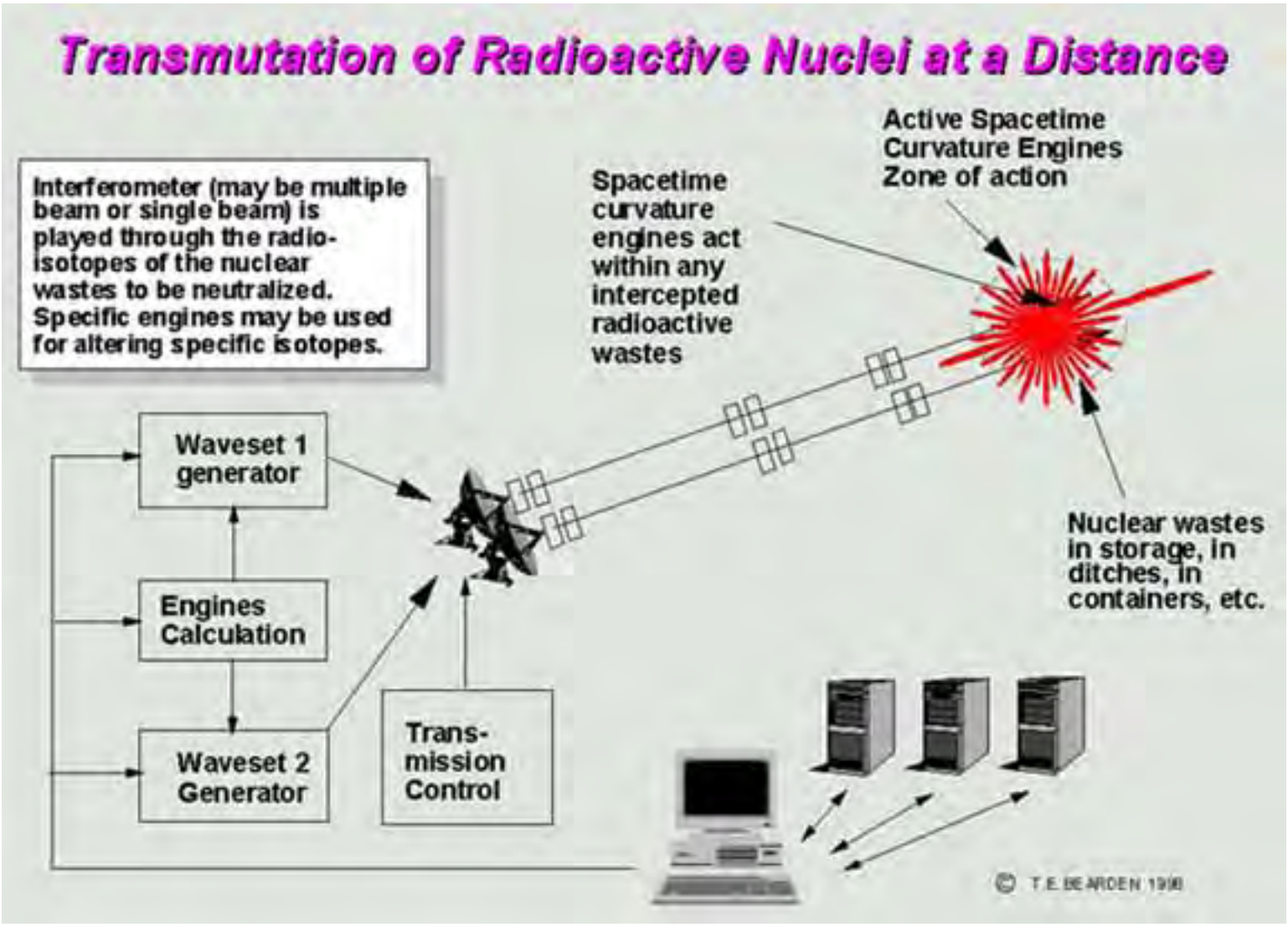
U-2 a/c? USAir 747?
TWA-800 C-130
ValueJet? A-10s

Surged electrical grids. Worldwide practice kills, scalar interferometry. QP modification of selected pathogens

STRIKE!

Plan:
Trigger terrorist BW, & WMD attacks. Enhance BW infections with QP wpn. When ready, counter insane QPweapons with psychoenergetics. Destroy QP wpns. Dud all nuclear weapons worldwide; Time-snap ships, scalar weapons sites; Attack major target populations w/QP. Then cleanup with interferometry strikes.


Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
• Foundations of electrodynamics and much of Western physics are seriously flawed
• Only just rediscovering longitudinal EM waves
• No knowledge of using time-polarized EM waves
• Does not know a powerful GR is hidden in EM
• Ignores inner structure of potentials, waves, fields
• Hotly defends errors, ignores for a century
• Determined to push big nuclear science
• Suppresses research to approved dogma by rigorously controlling precisely what research the funds can be used for


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

THE YAKUZA

(JAPANESE MAFIA)

To do business with Japan is to do business with the Yakuza

The Last Samurai, Defending Bushido

© 1995, 1996, 2001 T.E. BEARDEN

- **3 Major Yakuza Groups, In Coalition.**
- **Penetrate Japanese Government.**
- **Open Offices, Signs on Street.**
- **Public Romanticizes Yakuza as Last Japanese Samurai**
- **In Large High-Tech Corporations.**
- **In Control of Japanese Banks.**
- **Japanese Real-Estate Rip-off.**
- **$500 - 1,000 Billion per Year Income.**
- **Rapidly Spreading in U.S.**
- **Uniting Mafia Groups Worldwide.**
- **Coalition with Aum Shinrikyo.**
- **Leased Russian Energetics Weapons.**
- **Crews On-site in Russia, Trained.**
- **Practice Firings into Western Australia for Three Years. (Dozens of Shots per Month)**
- **Now in Escalation Phase, Killing U.S. Targets.**
- **All-out Strike on U.S. ready 1999-2000.**
- **Now held in check by KGB, dead-man fuzed by small nation friendly to U. S.**

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- ***Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)***

© T.E. BEARDEN 1984, 1995

SCALAR WEAPONS

UNDERSTANDING THESE MAKES IT EASIER TO UNDERSTAND THE NATURE OF THE AETHERS. WE'LL START WITH TOM BEARDEN'S FACTUAL INFO ABOUT THE RESULTS OF THE RUSSIAN'S SCALAR WEAPONS PROGRAM

http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/intro.htm

THE RUSSIANS USED SCALAR WEAPONS TO BLOW UP THE CHALLENGER SPACE SHUTTLE, A NUMBER OF OTHER LAUNCH VEHICLES, VARIOUS JET AIRPLANES, MODIFY THE WEATHER AND KILL UNTOLD NUMBERS OF BIRDS & FISH, WHICH HAS HAPPENED AGAIN RECENTLY. HAARP DEVICES CAN DO THIS.

SIMPLY PUT: A SCALAR WEAPON IS A FIGURE 8 WAVE FORM THAT IS NOT IN HARMONY WITH AN AMBIENT AETHER, IF POWERFUL ENOUGH THE SCALAR WEAPON CHANGES THE SIZE OF THE BACKGROUND SCREEN AETHER, WHICH THEN NO LONGER SUPPORTS THE MANIFESTATION OF MATTER, WHICH DESTABILIZES AND EXPLODES.

THE REASON WE ARE NOT ALL SPEAKING RUSSIAN IS BECAUSE THE MOST UNSTABLE MATTER IS IN NUCLEAR WARHEADS - DESTROYING THE ENTIRE WORLD IS NOT WINNING A WAR. PROVIDED, OF COURSE, THAT YOU LIVE ON THAT WORLD - THERE IS EXCELLENT EVIDENCE THAT A SCALAR WEAPON WAS USED TO DESTROY THE BIG BEAUTIFUL PLANET WHERE THE ASTEROID BELT IS NOW. THAT'S IN THE BOOK "COSMIC WAR".

GIGGLE, LAUGHING MY ASS OFF AT THIS ONE FROM BEARDEN:

It has also become fashionable in the West to believe that all the laws of physics are already discovered. We assume we already know all of them. While we have been pridefully crowing this tune, the Soviets have been steadily discovering new laws in secret, as well as new ways to circumvent the old laws.

THE SAD PART IS THAT IT HASN'T CHANGED - WESTERN SCIENTISTS ARE IDIOTS WHO ARE LEADING THE WORLD INTO DESTRUCTION. OR SITTING BACK AND WATCHING THE DESTRUCTION, WRINGING THEIR HANDS AND SAYING THAT FUKUSHIMA RADIATION WILL BE WITH US FOR 1000s OF YEARS. B.S. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF ENERGETIC WAYS TO CANCEL RADIATION INSTANTLY.

BEARDEN TAUGHT ME ABOUT SCALAR ENERGY - BUT, THEN HE HAS STARTED PARROTING LAME STREAM PHYSICS - PROBABLY TO KEEP HIS HEAD FROM BEING SEPARATED FROM HIS BODY BY OUR CONTROLLERS.

SCALAR WEAPONS ARE DESCRIBED IN A NUT SHELL ABOVE. BUT, WE'LL EXPAND IT A LITTLE - THE SIMPLE FACT THAT THEY WORK IS PROOF THAT THE AETHERS IS THE BACKGROUND SCREEN THAT SUPPORTS THE MANIFESTATION OF MATTER, WHICH IS ALL DIVINE I.E. MADE FROM IMAGES.

THE AETHERS PROGRESS IN SIZE ACCORDING TO THE FIBONACCI SERIES, BECAUSE EVERYTHING FROM THE QUANTUM TO THE COSMOS MANIFESTS ACCORDING TO THE FIBONACCI SERIES - ITS ALL FRACTAL I.E. A RECURRING MATHEMATICAL PATTERN, THAT IS PERFECT THROUGHOUT CREATION. HERE'S THE PROOF - OUR ENTIRE GALAXY IS IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH ONE NUMBER = RIDICULOUSLY AMAZING

http://blog.hasslberger.com/docs/PERFECTION.pdf

THUS, IF YOU CHANGE THE BACKGROUND SCREEN, THEN MATTER HAS TO CHANGE = THE RESULT OF USING A SCALAR WEAPON.

THE PRECISE WAY THE WEAPON WORKS IS TO IMPOSE A MAN MADE SCALAR WAVE ON AN AREA OF SPACE. GIVEN ENOUGH POWER TO THE SCALAR WAVE, IT WILL CAUSE THE AETHER IN THAT AREA TO MATCH ITS SIZE (LIKE ATTRACTS LIKE). WE ARE TALKING UNBELIEVABLY SIMPLE.

YOU CAN MAKE ONE YOURSELF - AMAZINGLY THE REQUIRED WINDINGS OF A SCALAR PRODUCING COIL CAN BE USED AS A WEAPON OR FOR HEALING - ITS CALLED A RADIONIC WITNESS WELL WHEN USED FOR HEALING.

TO MAKE A WITNESS WELL ONE WINDS INSULATED WIRE AROUND A GAP IN SPACE I.E. THE CENTER OF A TORROID. THE WIRE IS WOUND TO THE LEFT AND TO THE RIGHT. THE MORE WINDINGS THE MORE POWERFUL. AND, OF COURSE, THE POWER OF THE WAVE IS A FUNCTION OF THE POWER OF THE DC ELECTRICITY USED TO ACTIVATE THE DOUBLE WOUND COIL. SUCH A COIL PRODUCES A FIGURE 8 WAVE THAT IS THE SIZE OF THE CENTER OF THE COIL. IF THAT SIZE HAPPENS TO BE THE SIZE OF AN AMBIENT AETHER, YOU'RE NOT GOING TO HAVE A WEAPON.

IF YOU MAKE SUCH A COIL FOR HEALING, POWER IS NOT REQUIRED, IT AUTOMATICALLY CONNECTS WITH THE AETHERS IN A POSITIVE WAY.

IF YOU MAKE IT AS A WEAPON ADD LOTS OF POWER AND BE A LONG WAYS AWAY, WHEN YOU TURN IT ON. THE DESTRUCTIVE EFFECT IS INSTANTANEOUS - I'VE SEEN IT, WE BUILT ONE.

SCALAR WAVES ARE ALSO REFERRED TO AS PHASE CONJUGATED WAVES,

MEANING TWO SINE WAVES THAT ARE 180 DEGREES OUT OF PHASE FROM ONE ANOTHER. (WESTERN LAME STREAM IDIOTS SAY THAT THOSE TWO WAVES CANCEL ONE ANOTHER.)

ONE SINE WAVE IS SAID TO RUN IN TIME FORWARD AND THE OTHER IN TIME REVERSE. AND THERE ARE A NUMBER OF EFFECTS THAT PROVE THIS. ONE EXAMPLE: DON BRANDT (ONE OF BEARDEN'S PROTEGEES) USED A SCALAR WAVE TO REGROW A LEG ON A CAT (A KID HAD SHOT IT OFF WITH A .22), WHEN DON FINISHED, THE CAT HAD ITS LEG BACK AND ALL OF THE CLOCKS WITHIN FIVE MILES WERE 15 MINUTES BEHIND TIME - THAT WAS THE LAST TIME HE PLAYED WITH THAT.

IN 2-D THERE IS NO LINEAL TIME.

BOTTOM LINE: SCALAR WEAPONS PROVE THE NATURE OF THE AETHER AS THE BACKGROUND SCREEN - IF THAT WAS NOT SO, THEN SCALAR WEAPONS WOULD NOT WORK.

ALSO, SCALAR WAVES THAT ARE IN HARMONY WITH AN AMBIENT AETHER ARE VERY BENEFICIAL AND USEFUL - A BEE'S HONEYCOMB IS AN EXCELLENT EXAMPLE. DITTO GRAPHENE.

LOVE AND BLESSINGS

PS: THERE HAVE BEEN A NUMBER OF HUMAN "CIVILIZATIONS" IN THIS SOLAR SYSTEM AND ON THIS PLANET. OUR CONTROLLERS LIKE US TO BE STUPID, BECAUSE IT SEEMS THAT WHEN EVER WE MAKE GREAT TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANCES OR SPIRITUAL ADVANCES, THEN THEY WIPE US OUT. WE ARE AN ENTERTAINMENT SLAVE SPECIE.

THIS LAYS OUT HOW OUR DREAMS / ANUs ARE SHARED WITH OTHERS AND THAT JESUS' ENERGY IS FOUNDATIONAL
http://blog.hasslberger.com/docs/GOLDFISH_JESUS_REVELATIONS.pdf

THIS IS FUNNY AND SHOWS THAT THE EARTH IS THE BEST ENTERTAINMENT SYSTEM IN ALL OF GOD'S CREATION:
http://blog.hasslberger.com/docs/EARTH_WINS.pdf

OH - THE CHEMTRAILS WILL KILL JUST ABOUT EVERY LIVING THING ON THE FACE OF THIS PLANET, IF WE DON'T START MEDITATING AND BUILDING ORGONE DEVICES, WHICH HAS TO BE DONE EVEN IF THEY STOP SPRAYING BECAUSE THE EFFECTS OF THE CHEMTRAILS CAN AND WILL CARRY ON, EVEN IF THE SPRAYING STOPPED.

Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest **paradigm shift** I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world" has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website Cheniere. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity. This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "**Scalar Electromagnetics**." But there is a great deal of information at Cheniere which needs to become common knowledge as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth. To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of bolding certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "**EM**" means "**electromagnetic**," and "**LW**" means "**longitudinal wave**")

This article has six sections:

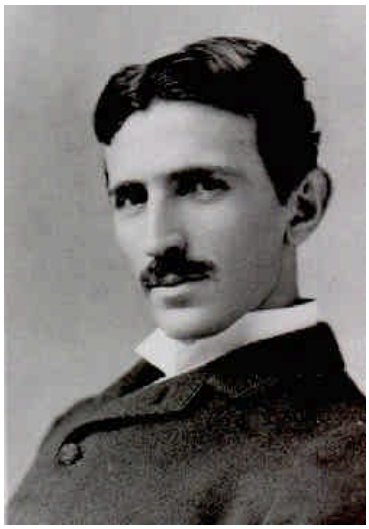
New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6. As It Stands

1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, E=tc2, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden



I guess the first thing to try to comprehend is that a "new" kind of electromagnetic (EM) wave has been discovered in the empty vacuum of space called “longitudinal” waves, which, when engineered, can be an inexhaustible supply of energy in great magnitude at any place in the universe. The word "new" is in quotes because the discovery really goes back to **Nikola Tesla** and his discovery of what he called "radiant energy." It is also not "new" because the Russians (KGB) have been working on this technology for over 30 years and have **weaponized** these "new" longitudinal scalar waves to a great degree.

These are the very weapons **Nikita Khrushchev** spoke of in January, 1960.

> "By 1957-8 the Soviets had progressed to the point of a giant scalar EM accident in the Urals which exploded nearby atomic wastes, devastating the area. They had also progressed to development of great new superweapons using their new energetics - weapons to which Khrushchev referred in 1960 when he informed the Soviet Presidium of a new, fantastic weapon in development, a weapon so powerful that it could wipe out all life on earth if unrestrainedly employed.'" Tom Bearden

After over 30 years of development, and extensive testing around the globe, these new scalar electromagnetic weapons are up and running and ready to go. Tom Bearden, at his website Cheniere, discusses the history of these new scalar electromagnetic weapons in his paper "Historical Background of Scalar EM Weapons."

Some Immediate Implications

The implications of successful engineering of the longitudinal waves are enormous, and will change the world as we know it, one way or another. Among other things, these discoveries mean that:

1. The **solutions to the energy crisis and the "oil problem" are in hand**. These oil wars are unnecessary. There is endless energy available freely from the domain of time.

2. **Unbelievably powerful weapons** are not only possible, but are already operating in several nations. The many powers of these weapons are unprecedented and mind-boggling.

3. The **cure of diseases such as cancer and AIDS**, in fact nearly any disease, has become possible within a few years of sufficient funding. Everyone can be made healthy and stay healthy.

4. **Mind control on a mass scale** has now become possible, and the machines to do it are already in place in certain nations. It has become possible to mentally enslave whole populations with the twist of a few dials.

So the layman will need to understand that there is a new kind of electromagnetic energy that is altogether different from what he knows, e.g. radio, TV, cell phones, etc. The ordinary EM waves that we have known about are called transverse EM waves, to distinguish them from the new longitudinal EM waves. These scalar waves do not actually exist in our "material" world, but exist only in the vacuum of empty space, or the time domain. And we must keep in mind that this vacuum of space we speak of exists all through everything. Even our bodies are mostly empty space between atoms and molecules. So the gateway to this seething ocean of energy can be there at every point in the universe. This seething ocean of energy is all around us and all through us.

Emptiness is Full

This amazing discovery announces that the "emptiness" of empty space is in fact not empty, but a great ocean of seething energy!

Col. Bearden refers to this ocean of energy as being of the "time domain." It seems like something from Star Trek but this is where scalar electromagnetics has come to. And where it is going may be beyond anything Star Trek could have dreamed of.

We live in a 3-dimensional world, which physics calls "3-space." But there is also spacetime, or 4-space, or the "4th dimension." Then suddenly comes this amazing new knowledge that time itself is actually compressed energy. And it is energy which is compressed by exactly the same factor by which matter is considered compressed energy: the speed-of-light-squared!

So we have a new companion to the famous E=mc2. It is now paired with E=tc2 (where t is actually "delta-t," or change in time). Or (amaze your family and friends and) say:

"E equals em-cee-squared"

and

"E equals delta-tee-cee-squared"

It has a nice ring to it, like some freedom bell announcing a new era.

And as the atomic bomb released the compressed energy in matter, so can we now unleash the tremendous energy that is compressed into time itself. It gives a completely new meaning to the term "time bomb."

Some New Terminology of Scalar Electromagnetics

A new science, several new names

> "Those [Russian] weapon scientists resurrected an old term from the history of electrodynamics, called "energetics". That is their approach to a unified field theory, where everything is based on "energetics". This model as its foundations uses a very similar approach to that "single fundamental unit" model, where energy is the unit. If one makes the energy EM in nature, then one has the Russian energetics approach. This unified approach gathers everything in, including all energy actions and relations in inert matter (the first branch of energetics, called by the same name), all field and matter interactions in living matter (the second branch of energetics, called "bioenergetics"), and all mind operations and mind-matter interactions (the third branch of energetics, called "psychoenergetics"). [ed: sometimes also called "psychotronics" by the Russians]

Rick Andersen in an article called "What is Scalar Electromagnetics?" describes the new science this way:

> "Scalar EM is the brainchild of Lt. Col. (retired) Thomas E. Bearden, a systems analyst and wargames specialist who has been advocating a view of electromagnetics which is based on the notion of a vast, unseen background of scalar energies (as opposed to vector energies) which underlie all physical reality.
>
> "If Bearden is correct in his Scalar EM theory, then we can build devices which would enable us to alter gravity, time, inertia, and the apparent mass of an object. This of course has ENORMOUS implications for military applications, space-vehicle drives, time-travel, teleportation, paranormal phenomena, and just about every other area one can think of." http://twm.co.nz/Beard_scalem.html

> "Time-energy, time-currents, and time-structuring play the dominant role in electromagnetics. Time-as-energy eventually becomes engineerable, as easily as is spatial energy now. We are always dealing with spacetime and with spacetime curvature."
>
> Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc

The scalar energy discovered in the vacuum of space is sometimes called "zero-point" energy. Thomas Valone explains how this term came about.

What does "Zero Point" mean?

"Boyer traces the historical “creation of the vacuum” as proceeding in stages in parallel with the historical development of ideas about the vacuum. To paraphrase, he says that in the 17th century, it was thought that a totally empty volume of space could be created by simply removing all matter and, in particular, all gases. That was our first concept of the vacuum. Just get rid of all the gas. Late in the 19th century, it became apparent that the region still contained thermal radiation. But it seemed that the radiation might be eliminated by cooling. So the second concept of getting a real vacuum is to cool it down to zero temperature. Just go all the way to absolute zero. Then we’ve got a real vacuum. Right? Well, since then, both theory and experiment have shown that there is a non-thermal radiation in the vacuum and that it persists even if the temperature could be lowered to absolute zero. Therefore, it was simply called the “zero point” radiation. "Thomas Valone http://www.seaspower.com/InsideZeroPoint.htm

> "**For our very survival, it is absolutely imperative that informed citizens be aware of this dramatic change, which is just now starting. The powerful new science and engineering must be controlled and used for humanity's benefit, not its detriment. Else it will eventually be let loose unrestrainedly, to destroy all life on earth - a possibility indicated by Nikita Khrushchev in 1960**." - Bearden
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/priore1/p4.jpg

2. Tapping the waves

Endless free energy, Tesla's radiant energy, the dipole as the gateway to the energy of the void, MEG in one year, Bedini, Yakuza, etc. End of Oil, geopolitical chaos, rogue groups

Move Over G.E. & Big Oil, Energy is Everywhere!

Third-world nations set to rise

> "Certain powerful interests did not wish the extended electromagnetics to be discovered or taught. That, after all, would lead to free energy and loss of economic control of the citizens. That was precisely why Nikola Tesla had already been suppressed ... Today it is still being suppressed by the orthodox establishment."
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s25.htm

The vast seething ocean of energy of the vacuum, the longitudinal scalar EM waves of the time domain, can now be tapped and "transduced" into ordinary (transverse) EM energy in our 3-Space world. The process can be compared to putting a paddlewheel into a river. The energy acquired is free, since the river is there flowing whether we tap it or not. And it is a mighty river, and is not diminished by our paddlewheel.

This means that a permanent solution to the "energy crisis" is at hand, if only those who hold it so secret would give it up to humankind.

It means our species' insane use of oil is no longer necessary. We can make automobiles that need no fuel at all. We can build motors that power themselves. It means that unlimited electrical power can be available for free anywhere in the world. Every house and even shack can have its own power supply.

Of course there is the cost of the equipment at first, but the energy flow is free for the presumably very long life (no moving parts) of the generator. It will probably take decades to shift over to scalar power.

But the ability to tap the scalar (longitudinal) EM waves of the vacuum (which exists everywhere) also means that unbelievably powerful weapons can be, and already have been developed. In fact these weapons are so dangerous that the fear engendered becomes a psychological obstacle to the grasping of the facts.

I struggled with this myself for months, and even though Tom Bearden had completely convinced me already, it is hard to accept the fact that for everyone on earth the "worst that might happen" has suddenly gotten much worse. It takes time to deal with that, to realize it and get over it.

Indeed, the possibilities of these new weapons, which are tapping the huge energies of time, are so terrifying it is natural for the mind to simply say: "I don't want to hear about that."

And the government, likewise, pretends these weapons do not exist and tries to keep it secret from the people. Because most people would indeed be truly alarmed to know the actual situation. Col. Tom Bearden has decided that the people need to know the truth anyway. As a People on a Planet we must face this now, and ban the use of scalar weapons in war or in mass mind control. The current deployment of these weapons is a world emergency which we must all face.

The physics and mathematics of the longitudinal waves and the time domain are clearly beyond the layman, but I recommend scanning through them anyway just to get a sense of the wonder and the elegance of it all and some of the exotic terms which are used. Two of the most important papers by Col. Bearden are:

Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole

The Final Secret of Free Energy.

Despite the complexity of the science involved, Bearden sums up the essential secret of it all in a few words.

> "There is no problem at all in extracting all the energy one wishes from the active vacuum, anywhere in the universe, at any time. Just make a dipole.

> The problem is in (1) catching some of that freely gushing EM energy in a circuit containing a load, and (2) dissipating the caught and collected EM energy in that load to power it, without using half the caught energy to destroy the source dipole's).
>
> That is the ONLY real energy problem on the planet, and always has been."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/022502.htm

A dipole could be a battery, which is polarized into negative and positive. Or the terminals of a generator. Or any magnet with its two poles. Or an atom with its positive and negative charges. Or the earth's magnetic field, the sun, and all heavenly bodies. Even a galaxy must be some kind of mega-dipole. Wherever there is a dipole there is already immense scalar EM energy ushering out of and back into the vacuum. And there have already been demonstrated a number of diverse methods for tapping that energy as it flows. (John Bedini, Edwin Gray, Bruce de Palma, and others). Bearden provides what he calls a "partial list" on his website.

> "In other words, nature then gladly gives us as much EM energy flow as we need, indefinitely — just for paying a tiny little bit initially to "make the little dipole." After that, we never have to pay anything again, and nature will happily keep on pouring out that 3-flow of EM energy for us. This is the giant negentropy mechanism I uncovered, performed in the simplest way imaginable: just make an ordinary little dipole."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary%20Energy%20Crisis.doc

How to Buy a Free Energy Machine

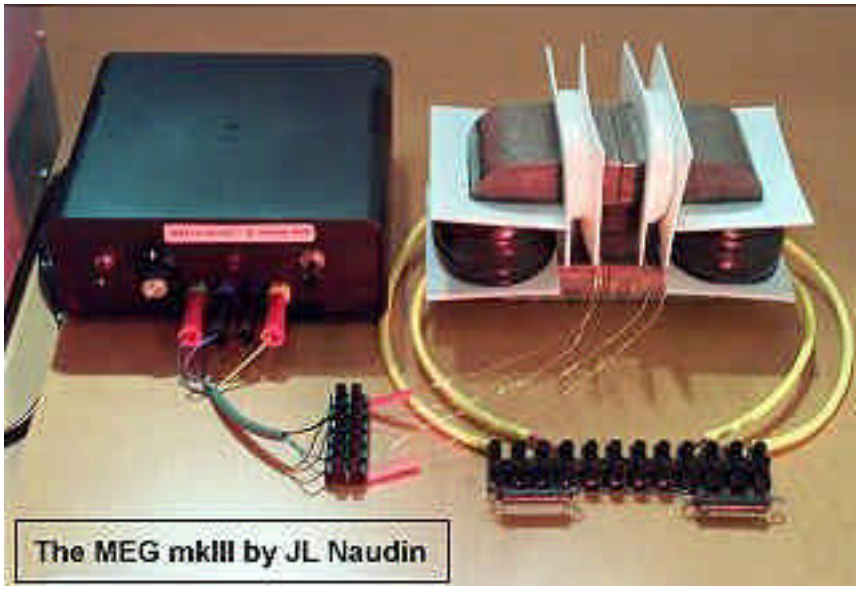
Answer: Just wait one more year! 2003. Then get off the Grid!

Perhaps the most eagerly awaited event now is the marketing of Bearden's Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG) scheduled to begin in about a year's time. This is when the proof will hit the fan. Many people have said to me, when talking about free energy, "I'll believe it when I can go to the store and buy one." Hopefully in a year's time they will be able to order their own MEG. And then they will believe, because it works and is working.

Says Bearden: "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to obtain. The MEG may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat."

(Bearden : http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/011202.htm)

Soon the cat will be fully out of the bag. The first MEG units will supply 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. Units can be connected together to double or triple the wattage. After that gets going, 10 kilowatt generators are planned. Energy will flow freely from the time domain indefinitely, and there are no moving parts to wear out. This manufacturing project is a heroic effort and will change the world as we know it. For once people are in possession of such devices there can be no further denial from anyone, including the government and/or "secret-government."



The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator

(Successfully replicated here by J. L. Naudin)

The physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum."

The device was successfully replicated by J.L. Naudin in France, and others, like Steve Utne, are also working on their own models. But Magnetic Energy Limited's MEG is actually scheduled for production soon and looks to be the first commercially available free-energy generator in history!

I imagine it will not take long for tinkerers to put them into their electric cars and make the first fuelless automobiles since Tesla's unheralded (and unheeded) experiments. Or for builders to begin building houses powered by MEG's. Houses which will never see electric bills. How can they ever make enough of these to meet the demand that will suddenly be there? Bearden is right, it needs to be an all-out crash program of the government on the order of the Manhattan Project.

I must include here that Bearden is quick to point out that he is not himself the inventor of the MEG, but is a partner and advisor in bringing it to the public market through Magnetic Energy Limited, Inc. I must also admit that I am praying for the success of this venture, and the ending of the absurd and criminal withholding of this technology from the people by the black-ops military-industrial people. This secrecy has cost the planet over 30 years of unnecessary pollution.

The first units off the assembly line, which is being set up in a "friendly" unnamed nation, will usher the public at last into the new era of scalar electromagnetics.

As of December, 2001, the situation with the MEG was described by Bearden in a letter.

> "What we presently have with the MEG is a successful laboratory experiment. At least a year's very hard research will have to be done before we will be ready to put a commercial power supply into production.
>
> "Consequently, we have made an agreement with a foreign partner (the National Materials Science Lab of the National Academy of Sciences of a friendly foreign nation) to do that year's research. At the same time, we are trying to make an agreement with one or more large financial partners here in the U.S."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/121901.htm
>
> "So we are hopeful that we will be able to start introducing units on the market about a year from now. Quite simply, we will either succeed or we will fail. But we will give it our very best effort."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/012202a.htm

Bearden has given another technical explanation of how the MEG works here in a letter.

Motionless Electromagnetic Generator patented, 3-26-2002

Click here to read the patent

"In Magnetic Energy Limited, all business discussions and arrangements are taken care of by Dr. Lee Kenny, Managing Partner. There are five of us who are co-inventors of the MEG, and two of the others are really the principal inventors." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/megstatus.htm

Free Energy has been Suppressed
Secret Government Aware of Free Energy

"In this world of contemporary times, all the agencies, CIA, FBI, KGB, NSA, Electric Power Research Institute, DARPA, Brookings Institution, Henry Kissinger, Edward Teller, et al., all are aware of [free-energy researcher Bruce] De Palma and his ideas.

"Because these individuals and institutions are employed by the ruling elite to forecast the future and satisfy present needs and demands, it is clear that free energy is a threat to the world order constructed by business and the mindset of those who want to own the world.

"Free energy represents Man's aspirations and dreams of freedom and equality, uniform division of resources and the ability to choose one's own future.

"The fact that free energy is suppressed speaks to the greed and self-interest of a ruling elite which, even in the face of an emergency of global starvation, resource depletion and environmental pollution, will not give one inch if it means loss of control. This is an

> attitude of paranoid delusion and fantasy which can only arise from the alienation of a class of elitists who, through their money, are completely insulated from the reality of the day to day fight for existence of the common man."
>
> http://depalma.pair.com/Absurdity/Absurdity07/ProblemOfFreeEnergy.html

Bearden describes one case of suppression when the Yakuza killed the Kawai engine in his very presence in Huntsville, Alabama.

> "That night a jet arrived from Los Angeles, with a Yakuza on board. The next morning Kawai no longer controlled his company, his invention, or his own fate. The Kawai party was in fear and trembling. The Yakuza coldly dissolved the agreement, they packed up the two Kawai engines we had, and left. And that was that."

So it is not only governments who are keeping this revolutionary technology from seeing the light of day. The Yakuza? KGB? The Aum Shinrikyo cult? Our "leaders" need to be honest about what is going on, otherwise they look foolish, acting out a kind of "Alice In Wonderland" script before the public, a script that has become completely unbelievable.

Concerning the criminal withholding of this scalar technology by the military black-budget people, and the cover-up of the actual situation regarding scalar weapons throughout the world, Tom has this to say:

> "The high government officials of the United States of America grossly violated our constitution and their sworn oaths of office. Our constitution specifically charges the government of the United States to defend the people of the United States. That means our officials are specifically charged with defending our people. Yet they deliberately agreed not to do so, and they deliberately sacrificed us in advance.
>
> "They committed treason of the highest kind, by deliberately surrendering us to total destruction anytime the big balloon goes up."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Energy Crisis Solved

One of the "must read" documents at Cheniere is "The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly," especially since the "oil wars," which Bearden has foreseen for decades, have now already begun.

Here are some clips from that Document:

> "To avoid the impending collapse of the world economy and/or the destruction of civilization and the biosphere, we must quickly replace much of the "electrical energy from oil" heart of the crisis at great speed, and simultaneously replace a significant part of the "transportation using oil products" factor also.

> "The technical basis for that solution and part of the prototype technology required, are now at hand. We discuss that solution in this paper."

And although the solution to the energy problem and the oil wars may be at hand, Bearden suggests there is still an urgent rush that needs to be made to save human civilization from collapse.

> "Once the technology hardware solutions are ready for mass production, even with a massive worldwide deployment effort some five years are required to deploy the new systems sufficiently to contain the problem of world economic collapse. This means that, by the end of 2003, those hardware technology solutions must have been completed, and the production replacement power systems must be ready to roll off the assembly lines en masse.
>
> "The 2003 date appears to be the critical "point of no return" for the survival of civilization as we have known it.
>
> "Reaching that point, say, in 2005 will not solve the crisis in time, and the collapse of the world economy as well as the destruction of civilization and the biosphere will still almost certainly occur, even with the solutions in hand."
>
> "The good news is that we now know how to easily initiate continuous and powerful "electromagnetic winds" from the vacuum at will. Once initiated, each free EM energy wind flows continuously so long as the simple initiator is not deliberately destroyed."

On page 9 he explains the concept of the dipole, and how there is already huge scalar energy flowing in the time domain around any dipole. Hold a magnet or a battery in your hand and you hold a stress in time and a beautiful flowing loop of longitudinal waves!

Bearden decries the scientific community in the West for being unable to let go of their dogma long enough to see that the greatest discovery in human history lies at their feet, but for their stubborn ignorance.

> "The present energy crisis then is due totally to that "conspiracy of ignorance" we referred to, that is maintained by the scientific community, and that has been maintained by it for more than 100 years.
>
> "This is the real situation that the environmentalists must become aware of, if they are to see the correct path into which their energies and efforts should be directed — to solve both the energy crisis and the problem of gigantic pollution of the biosphere. "As far as anyone in the legislative branch of government ever understanding the profundity of the discovery and engineering of scalar waves, Tom Bearden says they are at a great disadvantage in doing so.
>
> "The nontechnical person — e.g., a Senator or a Congressperson — is operating under a distinct disadvantage. If he or she takes the stance that much better electrical power systems can readily be achieved, he or she is in fact opposing almost the entire set of University, Government Technical, Power Company, Battery Company, and Organized

> Science communities. Further, in most cases his technical advisors are themselves from one or the other of those communities, and likely to go back into that community or those communities when the Senator or Congressperson leaves office, or even before. So the Congress and the non-technical government community at large operate at a great disadvantage...Bearden National Emergency Declaration is Needed
>
> "The Government Non-Technical community (the Senate and the Congress, in particular) are in far better shape than the Government Technical community, to appreciate the world implications of the pending economic disaster. I am hopeful that both the environmentalists and the Government Non-Technical community will rapidly unite in a common goal to get this vacuum energy program launched, under a National Emergency declaration. If so, then they can solve the energy crisis and the pending economic crisis, in fairly short order, and permanently."
>
> unnecessary_energy_crisis.htm#congress_disadvantage

In the conclusion of his paper The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly Bearden again states the urgency of replacing our centralized power grids with highly dispersed and local taps on the freely flowing energy of the active vacuum. Given the abilities of the Tesla howitzers, the power grids of all nations are sitting ducks.

> "Personally, the present author regards the increasing energy crisis as the greatest strategic threat to the United States in its entire history. I will do anything within my power to help prevent what I perceive to be the looming economic collapse of the Western world, preceded or accompanied by a sudden, explosive, all-out and continuing exchange of the WMD arsenals of most of the world.
>
> ...In the name of all humanity, let us begin! Else by the time this first decade of the new millennium ends, much of humanity may not remain to see the second decade."

---

3. Weaponization

Scalar interferometry, Tesla howitzer, Tesla dome, heat/cold, dudding, 10 nations have them, dead-man fusing & Insane Systems, scalar strategy, earthquakes and weather wars, solar storms, mind attacks, leased to Yakuza, many examples of testing, quantum potential weapons.

> "Indeed, Soviet energetics weapons are now capable of destroying both our triad shield, our homeland, our armed forces in the field, and our population, quickly and efficiently. We have a new "gap" of monumental proportions: not a missile gap, not a submarine or bomber gap, and not even a particle beam or laser gap. We have a scalar electromagnetics or electrogravitation gap." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/intro.htm

"We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that,

if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a fantastic weapon." Khrushchev, to the Presidium, Jan. 1960

> "We've totally missed the most incredible "secret superweapons" development program of all times, and the worldwide testing of the weapons themselves.
>
> "Hiroshima and Nagasaki should serve as object lessons in the price of ignorance of such technological breakthroughs.
>
> "History does repeat itself. But this time it's not we Americans who got the great new superweapon first."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Warfare has been changed forever by the development of these scalar energy longitudinal wave howitzers. To get a basic understanding of scalar waves is to have the imagination suddenly run wild as all the implications and possibilities regarding warfare fall into place. One realizes with a certain horror that the world has totally changed, and that there are some very fearsome possibilities. Remember, the power for these weapons comes from the time domain, longitudinal EM waves in the vacuum of empty space, and the power is tremendous and mind-boggling. Being able to blast away at any target from a distant control booth is something that has never happened before. This is incredible power to be in control of and it divides the history of weaponry into "before" and "after." And the destructive power of these weapons is delivered instantaneously to the target from the local vacuum at the place of the target.

From an interview:

> Questioner: "Are you saying that real energy can be transmitted faster than the speed of light?"
>
> Bearden: "Yes. But hyperspatially. Not through 3-space, but "around" it. Again, this means that it's possible to produce energetic changes in a distant system at a distant place, without transmitting energy "through space" in the normal sense. You transmit "around" space, so to speak, and directly in time or through a higher dimension, depending on the model you're using to understand this. Further, the speed of the internal EM energy transmission is not limited to the speed of light."
>
> http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Here are some initial considerations about scalar weapons and scalar wars

1. Tesla Howitzer 2. Tesla Domes 3. Rogue groups 4. WW III 5. Russian "UFOs?"

3a. The Tesla Howitzer and its modes of action

Source: Tom Bearden's weapons slides and Fer-de-Lance Briefing

For one thing there is no delivery of any thing to any place. Bombs are obsolete. So are the planes to get them there. No helicopters necessary. All current nuclear devices are rendered nearly useless by electronic "dudding." All distant-destruction can be done from a control room, and to any point on earth. The destructive power of "men" has just increased by orders of magnitude. The new weapons could even cause storms on the sun! Thus there is great urgency to make these new facts public and known, with the hope that all nations would come together to ban the use of scalar weapons.

Two scalar antennae together along with the computers to control them, make up a scalar interferometer, and according to Col. Bearden the Russians have hundreds of such installations already. These interferometers are called "Tesla Howitzers." They can deliver a giant blast of energy to the distant target site, true "action-at-a-distance".

The first howitzer mode is called the "exothermic" mode of operation because immense EM energy blasts outward at the target site. The blast of a scalar howitzer can be of near nuclear level in destructiveness, and can be repeated easily, at that place, or nearby, or anywhere.

The howitzer can use a lesser exothermic power setting and simply destroy all electronics in the target area. Thus they can render our nuclear missiles inoperable as they sit in their silos by "frying" the electronic circuits that guide them. They can bring down any airplane, anywhere in the world, at any time. Any person anywhere, if their exact position is known, can be assassinated without a shot being fired.

The howitzers can also bring down power grids anywhere in the world, at any time. Thus they could bring Wall Street to an instant halt by disabling all its electronics. Even this one little easy tweak of the howitzer could cripple the U.S. economy in a single day. No wonder the "leaders" don't want you to know! This is a new era we are in. The discovery and development of scalar interferometry has put us in a new world, whether we like it or not. Anyone could be expected to go into denial, the befuddled senators and congressmen included. But we have to wake up.

In a second howitzer mode called the "endothermic" mode, the howitzer sucks energy out of the target area, essentially creating a blast of cold at the distant target. It is even capable of freezing parts of the ocean. Bearden gives a number of cases where these "cold explosions" have been witnessed, mostly by airline pilots. April 9, 1984: 1 2 3) A huge mushroom cloud of mostly water is seen rising miles into the sky from out of the ocean, an awesome sight.

In the endothermic mode the sucked-out energy must go somewhere, so it is vented out at some other chosen spot on the earth. These endothermic plumes have been photographed by satellite.

> "The exhaust in the left picture is about 150 miles long, and is nearly horizontal (about 1.5 degrees above the horizontal). It is entirely consistent with the continuous exhaust from a "dumping transfer" scalar EM howitzer in the continuous exothermic mode. (The primary howitzer, of course, was activated in the endothermic mode.)" Bearden More Plumes

By using both of these heat (exothermic) and cold (endothermic) modes together the weather can be altered anywhere. Warm the air over here, cool it down over there, put a curl in the jet stream, dissipate clouds, create clouds, whip up a tornado. Bearden speaks about using the endothermic howitzer mode as a weapon of war:

"Cold explosions can be used to freeze tanks, personnel, and equipment. The equipment and tanks thaw out. The personnel thaw out too, but they are dead when they do." Bearden, Fer-de-Lance

(This endothermic mode of the howitzers makes me think that there might one day be a cure for the problem of global warming after all. Could not a big device, situated in space or on the moon, be able to vent a great deal of excess heat outside the atmosphere into space, thus functioning as a kind of planetary thermostat?)

While the United States has experimented with electomagnetic weapons using ordinary transverse EM waves, the longitudinal [LW] weaponized waves are truly of another order altogether.

For one thing they do not have to travel through space, for they come from the time domain, which is everywhere. The energy of the blast, the heat or light or whatever, comes from the vacuum of space at the location of the target itself. This is astonishing. The weapons actually just trigger the release of immense energy from the vacuum at the target location.

> "... it is possible to focus the potential for the effects of a weapon through spacetime itself, in a manner so that mass and energy do not "travel through space" from the transmitter to the target at all. Instead, ripples and patterns in the fabric of spacetime itself are manipulated to meet and interfere in and at the local spacetime of some distant target. There interference of these ripple patterns creates the desired energetic effect (hence the term energetics) directly in and through the target itself, emerging from the very spacetime (vacuum) in which the target is imbedded at its distant location." Bearden Fer-de-Lance

The big Tesla howitzers are aimed at their targets by using a worldwide electromagnetic pattern called the "Woodpecker Grid," begun by the Russians in 1976.

You can hear the Woodpecker signal here: http://www.cheniere.org/misc/woodpeckersound.htm

The woodpecker grid is just that, a grid of EM waves which provide a channel for the LW waves to any point on earth. Computers use the woodpecker grid information to hone down the aiming of the howitzers to a pinpoint location on earth. (For that matter, it could be under the earth, in space, or under the sea).

A third howitzer mode is what Col. Bearden calls "Mindsnapper" mode. This is a truly frightening mode which affects the electromagnetic mind-body connection. Being mind-snapped at a low level would cause you to lose consciousness. Being mind-snapped at a slightly higher power would "entrain" all minds in the target area into a kind of hypnogogic trance, a state in which they would all be highly susceptible to suggestions and orders.

Being mind-snapped at high level would so disrupt the mind-body connection that everyone in the target area would fall down, instantly dead. Not only that, everything around you and inside you would be killed, so that your sterilized body would not rot for quite a long time.

The Mindsnapper can be used for a small area, or to kill an entire population. In fact, using the scalar waves to affect the human mind has become a new field in its own right, and has been dubbed "psychoenergetics." (This is discussed below in section 5).

Bearden describes the use of the howitzer in mind-snapping mode against people, to cause unconsciousness or death:

> "From a military viewpoint, these scalar EM weapons are really quite all-around weapons.
>
> "For example, they are very lethal against personnel.
>
> "Set in the "high intensity pulse mode," one blast and a person's nervous system is destroyed instantly. Total, instantaneous death results. One can blast away at entire groups of infantrymen, for example. It's the peak power that's important, not the average power. So the weapon doesn't require too much battery power.
>
> "Set on a lower intensity pulse mode, one zap can simply knock out a person, rendering him instantly unconscious. Quite useful if one needs prisoners to interrogate. Also very silent, which is useful in operations employing stealth and surprise." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s80.htm
>
> "Those hit by the scalar EM weapon, however, have a most peculiar death mode.
>
> "Death comes-instantly and totally. There is no convulsion, no response. The entire nervous system is destroyed instantly. Every living cell in the body is killed instantly, including all bacteria, germs, etc.
>
> "A body hit with this thing falls like a limp rag and lies where it falls. It doesn't decay in even 30-45 days. In a macabre fashion, it's been reduced to something like food irradiated with nuclear radiation; everything is killed, so the material is preserved for an extended period before any decay can set in."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s81.htm

He goes on to say that the same "bazooka-sized scalar EM pulse weapon" can also be used to knock out a tank with one shot (or pulse). So tank warfare is obsolete. Helicopters? Bearden points out: "... if he's attacked by a helicopter or a fixed-wing aircraft, he can bring the same weapon to bear on it. He can knock down a chopper or a jet. With one shot."

Obituary for Tank Warfare

Tanks useless against portable LW weapons

> "For example, suppose one attacks a tank. [with an LW weapon] With scalar EM pulse, the personnel die instantly. Total personnel kill is achieved.
>
> All electronic systems of the tank are dudded. Total systems kill is achieved. The ammunition in the tank explodes. Total kill is achieved.
>
> The fuel explodes. This is another total kill mechanism.
>
> That tank has been killed totally, by a variety of mechanisms, all simultaneously.
>
> That's a k-kill in any analyst's book.
>
> And don't worry about retrieval and repair. That tank is finished permanently.
>
> Even the most modern tank is just as vulnerable as the most obsolete."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s88.htm

One begins to get the idea how profoundly the conventional means of warfare have been obsoleted. All the usual weapons of war have been rendered nearly useless! And Star Trek's "Phaser," with its "stun" and "kill" modes is here at last.

Although it is the weapons aspect of scalar electromagnetic which has received the most developmental effort, Bearden points out that a great many other amazing things that may be accomplished in this new field of science. Beam me up Scotty!

> "Superluminal communications systems, hyperspace drive, and materialization and dematerialization are all hypothetically possible, using scalar electromagnetics. As the technology develops, we should see the development of many of the systems long thought impossible except in science- fiction."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s15.htm

Bearden describes a huge test of the Russian scalar weapons systems which occurred in 1985, a test that went completely unnoticed by western scientists:

> "Just before May 1, 1985 the Soviet Union performed a "full-up" operational test of their entire strategic scalar EM weapons complex. This test was detected and monitored periodically by Frank Golden. Some 27 of these giant Soviet "power taps" were locked into the molten core of the earth, producing forced (entrained) scalar resonance of the entire planet on 54 controlled frequencies under our very feet. The remainder of the scalar frequency spectrum was ablaze with literally hundreds of Soviet scalar transmitters: probably the entire strategic scalar command and control system to

underwater submarines, higher command centers, distant commands, etc. was activated in the giant exercise.

"For several days, the system was exercised on a mind-boggling scale, apparently as part of the Soviet Union's highly accentuated 40th anniversary celebration of the end of World War II.

"Ironically, not a single U.S. intelligence agency, laboratory, or scientist detected this monstrous exercise for the new Soviet leader, Gorbachev. Not a one of them had a detector for scalar EM radiation, and not a one of them officially believes the exercise ever happened."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s38.htm

"The Woodpecker grid/howitzer weapon system can be placed over the ocean and used against cruise missiles, naval surface-to-air and surface-to-surface missiles, submarine-launched ballistic and cruise missiles, etc. Placed over a carrier task force, it can also take care of the aircraft launched by the carrier as fast as they are launched. It can also handily take care of the missiles launched by guided-missile cruisers of the accompanying task force."

(Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s65.htm)

The whole series of the Fer-de-Lance briefing slides and comments is a "must read" for anyone wanting to be aware of the actual state of things in this world right now. It is a new world and it takes some getting used to. Fer-de-Lance speaks clearly, for the layman, of the way things stand.

What is it like to operate these Tesla Howitzers? Col. Bearden gives us an idea in his "Fer-de-Lance" briefing, Slides 66-71.

Who needs armies anymore? A entire war can be fought and won by a handful of men sitting in a comfortable control booth! The scalar electromagnetics revolution has made all previous forms of warfare nearly obsolete.

Why haven't the Russians used the scalar weapons yet?

Bearden gives his thoughts on this in "Fer-de-Lance." The power of these weapons is so great that an accident or war could wipe out all life on earth, and even affect the sun.

"As can be appreciated, this entire concept [MAD] is now totally obsoleted by the Soviet possession of scalar EM weapons.

'The "mutual assured destruction" capability -- or MAD concept as it was so aptly named! -- is no longer mutual. And for two reasons: (1) the Soviet surprise attack could destroy essentially all our Triad forces wherever they are, in the first attack. (2) Even if a very small number of our strategic forces survive, the puny strike we could attempt to launch could be repeatedly decimated from launch to terminal phase.

'The restraint on the Soviets is not because of our Triad forces. The restraint is twofold: (1) a second nation has scalar EM weapons, and would undoubtedly unleash them upon the Soviet Union with great violence if such a massive world-wide destruction of U.S. forces occurred or was threatened (is it really "accidental" that six major Soviet missile ammunition storage sites mysteriously exploded within seven months?); (2) the closed-loop scalar radiation exchange system of Earth-Sun could be inadvertently "tweaked" in the feedback loop from Earth to Sun, so that a large solar scalar resonance was stimulated. In that case the Sun could emit a mighty resonant "burp" that would simply wipe out all life on Earth in a fiery shower.

'The "terror" in the "balance of terror" between nations has just increased by many, many orders of magnitude.

'The biblical prophecy that the Earth will be wiped out by "fire and brimstone from heaven" is very near fulfillment now.

'Put another way, the pucker factor -- even on the Russians who may contemplate unleashing Armageddon -- is higher than any Western strategic analyst has ever imagined, even in his wildest nightmares.

'Truly these weapons are "more frightening than the mind of man has imagined," as Brezhnev put it in 1975.

'The frightening scalar EM weapons can be used, but only very, very gingerly indeed. If a slight mistake is made, everybody loses everything."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s74.htm

But the Russians (KGB) are not the worst of it. Bearden claims that some of the scalar weapons have been leased to the Yakuza for about a billion a year, and that only the KGB is holding the Yakuza in check from making a full-scale all out scalar attack on the west.

U.S. Defense Secretary William Cohen

Warns about eco-terrorism using scalar electromagnetic weapons

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves... So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counter terrorism] efforts." - Defense Secretary William Cohen, 1997

In a letter to a writer named "Russell" Bearden says,

"In short, Russell, the Secretary of Defense of the United States confirmed that there are indeed novel kinds of EM weapons, right now and have been for some time, which have been and are being used to (1) initiate earthquakes, (2) engineer the weather and climate,

and (3) initiate the eruption of volcanoes. We wrote about those exact uses of the weaponry decades ago. Several nations now have such weapons. Three of them (two on one side and the other on a hostile side) are even firing practice shots into Western Australia, as a convenient test range."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Tesla Howitzers in Weather mode

How to Make Weather

"Engineering the weather is duck soup; they tested that over the U.S. in 1967, and entered upon continuing operations over North America on July 4, 1976 as a grim kind of KGB "Bicentennial Gift" to the United States. Here's how it is done with several interferometers.

"First, the interferometers can deliberately make "high pressure areas" (cool the air so it shrinks and its "footprint" pressure on the ground increases because its density increases) and "low pressure areas" (heat the air so that expands and its "footprint" pressure on the ground decreases because its density decreases). Well, if one makes the highs and lows where one wishes them, and judiciously and somewhat slowly moves them along a given path, these highs and lows will entrain the jet streams and thus "steer" the weather.

"So if you wish a very cold snap or attack, go up into Canada and start these actions to steer down some streams that bring some very frigid air. Establish other highs and lows judiciously to "block" or "slow" other jet streams and flows as desired. In this way, one can pull the "large cold air masses coming down from Canada" deep into the southern U.S. at will. They do it regularly. If you wish an ice storm, add an additional current of warm moist air you bring up (steer up by using artificial highs and lows) from the ocean. Where they meet, you will get freezing rain, then sleet, then severe icing accumulating. This type of attack does rather large damage to the struck area."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Whole websites have now sprung up showing weather radar anomalies which may well be indications of scalar weather engineering. One list of over 500 images is here. Cheniere has its own collection here.

In another section at Cheniere are many photos of cloud anomalies which reveal the underlying grid along which the clouds are forming or un-forming. Bearden relates a startling incident in these clandestine ongoing "weather wars."

"During the spring of 1986, abnormally strong Soviet weather engineering occurred over the U. S., causing a drastic drought in the southeastern U.S. This drought was broken by a colleague who used an extremely powerful scalar EM device to redirect jetstreams. A most unusual and unique signature of the "blocking" against the Soviet scalar EM actions

resulted: Two huge circulations developed in the atmosphere, clearly showed as two adjacent giant "holes" in the swirling cloud cover over the middle and eastern U.S.

"Between these two giant holes, the cloud circulations formed a stream of clouds, moving to the south, looking very: much like a giant vertical "bar" of a huge "Y-shaped" cloud flow.* Several national weathermen commented on this unusual pattern, which had not been observed before. The pattern continued, day after day, as the blocking continued."

* On the weather maps.

http://www.cheniere.org/books/analysis/history.htm

Tesla Howitzers in Earthquake mode

How to Make an Earthquake

"Here's how you initiate a very large earthquake with such weapons. Take a convenient fault zone of set of them. Focus the interferometry on the fault zone, in the "diverging" mode, and deposit EM energy there in the rocks on both sides, increasing (slowly) the stress in the rocks by the reverse piezoelectric effect (deposit excess energy, get crystal mechanical movements).

"Do it slowly, and the stress will build up to large pressures well-above a plate slip minimum energy required. At some point, the rocks yield and one or both sides "slip" and move rather sharply, giving a very large earthquake in that zone.

"Do the same thing down in the earth (remember, LWs easily penetrate right through the earth and ocean at will, and so the "interference zone" focus can be inside the earth or beneath the ocean, at will.

"Anyway, focus this thing down to where the active part of the volcano is still slumbering, down where the hole in the plate has been made. Keep increasing the deposition of energy in the magma itself, and eventually the increasing pressure from deep within that volcano, underground, will cause an eruption. Build the energy slow, and the eruption will likely be much larger."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

Tesla Howitzers in Tesla's "Big Eye" mode

How to make a Big Eye in the Sky

By using longitudinal wave interferometry in a weakly endothermic mode a new kind of "radar" is now possible, one which can look right through the earth and oceans. Because the endothermic

mode extracts energy from the distant target, a pattern of the target area can be scanned for in the returned energy.

> "Thus the receiver produces a representation of the energy extracted from various locations within the distant endothermic zone. By displaying the received signals on an appropriately scanned screen, a representation of the distant scene in the intersection zone can be created. Indeed this is a special kind of "microwave interferometry," and -- with modern techniques -- the imagery obtained might be surprisingly good. With development, it might even become as good as the image presently obtained by side-looking acquisition radars.
>
> "Interestingly enough, since scalar EM beams will easily penetrate the earth or the ocean, one can also look beneath the earth or beneath the ocean with this type of scanning scalar interferometer.
>
> "The importance of this capability to strategic and tactical reconnaissance is obvious. Camouflage, cover, and concealment have no effect on such a system. One can easily look inside buildings and into underground facilities. With a small system such as this, the U.S. Marines at Khe Sahn would have had little difficulty locating the tunnels continually dug under the perimeter by the Viet Cong. And targets under jungle canopies are directly visible."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s42.htm

Tesla Howitzers can destroy all life on earth

How to Make a Storm on the Sun!!

(Just make a big mistake with your Tesla howitzers)

The deepest dangers of the use of scalar weapons are frighteningly pointed out by Bearden here where he considers that the sun, earth and moon (actually the whole solar system) is a delicately balanced arrangement of scalar (longitudinal) EM radiation. There is a scalar connection between the earth and the sun, which are both giant dipoles gushing energy in the time domain. Big scalar events on the earth could alter this balance causing true catastrophe.

"Indeed, a solar response could be stimulated so that the Sun would violently belch and destroy our biosphere, among other effects."

Unrestrained scalar warfare could cause huge solar storms? To realize that human activity could actually affect the sun itself is truly mind boggling.

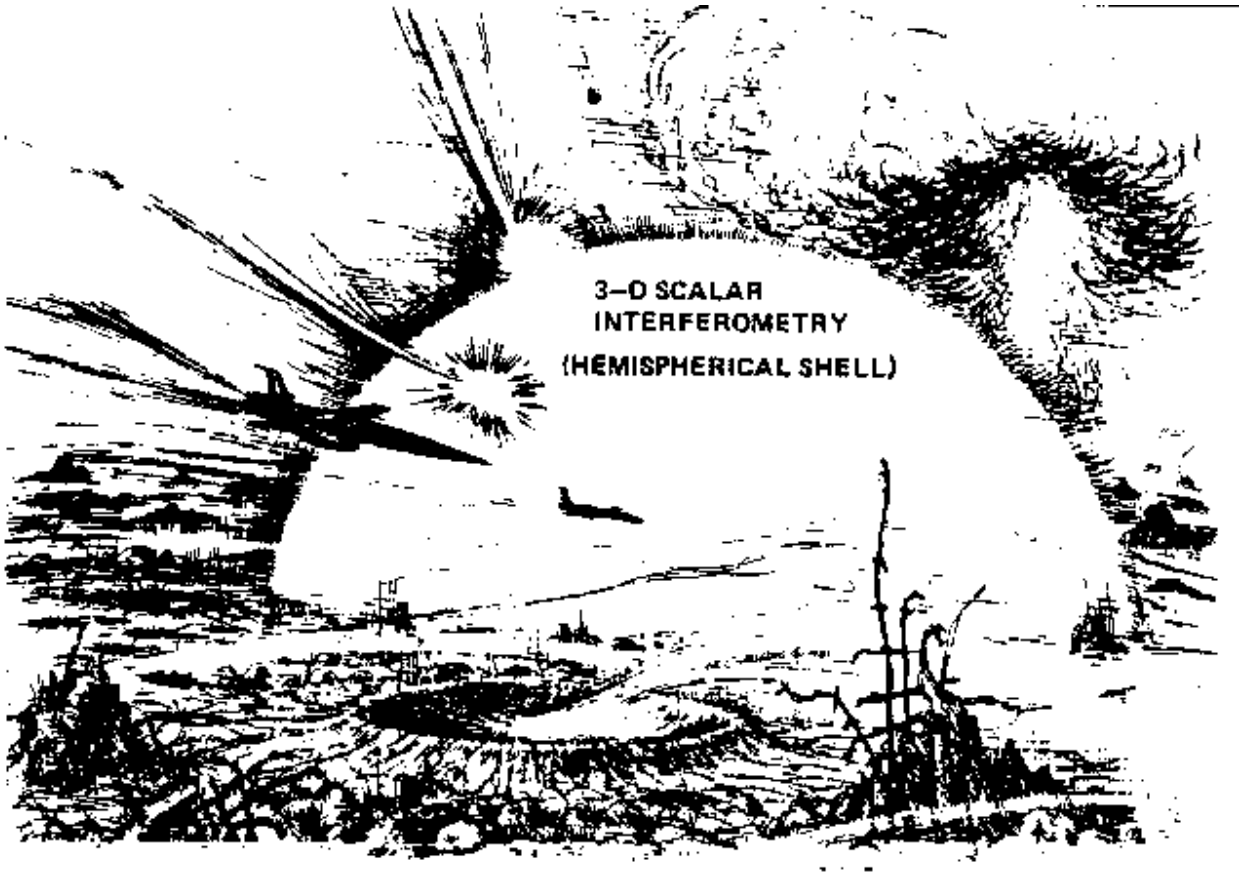
Bearden goes on to say:

> "Accordingly, use of huge scalar EM weapons is a double-edged sword. Unless carefully employed, use of the weapons could cause a terrible backlash to the user as well as the victim, and even accidentally cause the destruction of the earth itself. It is not accidental

that in 1960 Khrushchev stated that his new fantastic weapon could -- if unrestrainedly used -- destroy all life on earth.

"This appalling backlash potential is apparently what prompted Brezhnev in 1975 to make so strong an effort to get agreement to outlaw the development of "new weapons of mass destruction" more frightful than the mind of man had even dreamed of. Gromyko even introduced such a draft agreement into the proceedings of the United Nations. The first article of the draft agreement indicated that the nature of the weapons referred to would be negotiated. Sadly, the entire Western world did not even know what the Russians were talking about."

http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s24.htm



3b. Tesla domes provide near-perfect defense shield.

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

The Tesla howitzers can be used in a nearly impregnable defensive mode whereby they throw up a dome (**Tesla Dome**) or a sphere (**Tesla Globe**) of highly powerful electromagnetic energy, enough to "dud" or destroy missiles which try to penetrate them. Once again, this energy is not

going through space from the howitzer, but being made to emerge from the local vacuum at the location of the shell. KGB tests of these domes have been witnessed by airline pilots around the world. Bearden gives many examples of the Tesla domes being sighted around the world in his briefing paper "Fer-de-Lance." (Russian dome test, another globe incident, yet another globe test). These giant electromagnetic domes can be hundreds of miles across, or narrowed down more to total impermeability.

> "Such a shell may be several hundred miles in diameter at the base. The enormous energy required to form such a defense shell is obtained by a "scalar power tap" into the molten core of the earth itself, as previously explained. In late April/early May of 1985, 27 such "power taps" were placed in the earth by the Soviets. If each tap is capable of powering four to six large scalar EM weapons, then the Soviet strategic scalar EM arsenal contains over 100 monstrous superweapons capable of generating exothermic explosions, endothermic explosions, engineering the weather, locating and destroying underwater submarines, detecting and destroying ballistic missiles shortly after launch, detecting and destroying long range strategic bombers as soon as they are airborne, etc."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s52.htm

By using nested domes one can protect the domed area even against nuclear radiation itself. Tesla globes can be used to hit airborne targets by simply placing a globe of any chosen size in the flight path of the incoming missile. It does double duty because the missile hits it going in, and then the rubble hits it again going out the other side.

While the U.S. persists in its useless boondoggle "missile defense system" by shooting a missile with a missile (missiles which would already have been "dudded" by the Tesla howitzers), between the domes and the globes the Russians (KGB) have in hand (operational) a nearly perfect missile defense system. Someone should ask the Secretary of Defense if the U.S. Tesla domes are in place. And over which cities? How powerful are our American Tesla domes?

Bearden cites a number of examples of these domes being tested around the world:

March 20, 1969 | March 24, 1977 | August 17, 1980 | June 17, 1966 | June 18, 1982 | June 22, 1976

In a slide from the Fer-de-Lance briefing it is shown how the "woodpecker grid" itself also acts as a sensor, detecting any missile launch anywhere, and how the howitzers can respond instantly by delivering a blast to exactly the right coordinates, right along the channels of that same grid which is feeding the location information about the missile launch. This certainly beats "trying to hit a bullet with a bullet." Especially since YOUR bullet would probably be instantly inoperable in a real scalar war situation.

3c. Rogue Groups in the government

Bearden fears that these scalar electromagnetic secrets may have fallen into the hands of what he called secret "rogue groups" within the labyrinthine depths of the black-ops special-access domain of the secret government. "In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a

"captured" program," he says, "which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government."

> "They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification. ...
>
> "In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old 'Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely' routine. ... Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control."
>
> "The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. "
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm

3d. World War III has already begun

Because it is now possible to cripple the power grids and electronics of any nation, that nation could be reduced to economic ruin without ever firing an actual "shot." Without electricity Wall Street cannot operate. Without electricity you quickly need martial law. One no longer needs to wage a conventional war anymore at all. There are now lots of new ways to bring any nation to its knees.

> "We are at war, whether we like it or not. And we are going to have strategic strikes on an unparalleled scale for us. Pearl Harbor was nothing compared to what is coming down, once we consider the "augmentation" and such.
>
> "When that factor is considered, then it's a totally new ball game on replacing the power system. There isn't going to be much choice; the old one is going to be destroyed or so badly crippled that it will collapse the U.S. economy in a way we have not seen since 1929. Of course, in such a case hitting us, we will be under martial law, the works, everywhere. For one thing, it's the only way you can keep the cities from imploding from within, by the criminal element, looting, robbing, killing, etc. Simply wait and see; it's on the way."

Although Bearden has for years decried the "scalar-gap," and chided the military for falling so far behind the Russian KGB in the field of scalar electromagnetics, recent statements indicate that things may at last have changed somewhat.

"In the new war, the first phase of WW III has already been completed. Hence President Bush's recognition that this is a total war, and has to be taken to the enemy no matter where he may be hiding or in what sanctuary or in what foreign nation. This is an entirely different war than anything the U.S. has ever fought in its history. And before it is over, it is going to kill more Americans than have died in all the previous wars in our history. The news media and the public have not yet recognized that awful situation and predicament. Most are already thinking that, well, we won in Afghanistan so it's just about over. Instead, it has only just begun.

"Anyway, that's a brief uptake on some of the weapon situation today. Some 10 nations or more now have LWIs, and five have the QPs. I'm still working on how many have the appalling negative EMP weapons, but would estimate 6 or 7 nations have them in one stage or the other, either deployed or in at least advanced development. And in my estimation, the Yakuza will have them within three to five years if they have to build them themselves, and quicker if they can buy them from the Russians, Chinese, or???"

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

When he was asked the question '**Does the government listen to Tom Bearden?**" Bearden said:

"Let me speak carefully. I am very satisfied with how I've been listened to in the quarters where the rubber meets the road. The West is no longer defenseless, not by any means. Cannot amplify it further than that."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

Bearden has briefed the government a number of times and the Cheniere website contains a great number of his graphic military briefing slides.

3e. Are the Russians making "UFOs?"

Scalar electromagnetics engineering opens the possibility of antigravity vehicles and "hyperspace travel." In other words we can now make our own UFO's! Of such scalar-powered antigravity vehicles, which have now become possible, Bearden has this to say:

"We might expect to see such vehicles glowing. Their various surface features and mechanisms might appear to be glowing or revolving lights, etc.

"They could exhibit incredible "aerodynamic performance," seemingly in the atmosphere. Actually they would not be moving "through" the atmosphere at all, but through a higher space outside each particle of atmosphere.

"They could seem to materialize and dematerialize.

"They could seem to plunge into the ocean or rise out of it.

"They could even seem to operate under the ocean or inside the earth itself.

"Such anomalous vehicle performances have been seen all over the world, particularly since a few years after WWII.

"It appears that one or more nations of Earth are operating such vehicles now in great secrecy. Our own "government" may even be one of these.

"If so, it isn't our true "government/government." Instead, it's the "control group/government." It's government at the operational level, but at higher level it belongs to certain control groups who have penetrated our government's vitals and taken over all such projects."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/slide32.htm

In an excellent article on her Earthfiles website, Linda Moulton Howe reports on the utter bafflement of Norwegian scientists over mysterious lights appearing in the valley of Hessdalen, Norway.

She writes of the research there: "The results can be broken down into two groups: 95% are thermal plasmas and 5% are unidentified solid objects. The plasmas emit long wave radio

frequencies and strangely, their temperatures do not vary with change in size or brightness." She quotes the scientists' research summary:

> "1) most of the luminous phenomenon is a thermal plasma;
>
> 2) the light-balls are not single objects but are constituted of many small components which are vibrating around a common barycenter;
>
> 3) the light-balls are able to eject smaller light-balls;
>
> 4) the light-balls change shape all the time;
>
> 5) the luminosity increase of the light balls is due to the increase of the radiating area. But the cause, and the physical mechanism with which radiation is emitted, is currently unknown."

This would almost certainly seem to be another example of the testing of the scalar howitzers. It is baffling because, as Bearden points out repeatedly, Western scientists have limited knowledge of the scalar electromagnetic principles by which the howitzers operate. The Hessdalen scientists were completely baffled as to where the energy of these plasma balls was coming from.

Ms. Howe interviews Massimo Teodorani, Ph.D., Astrophysicist, who released the report on the 2001 Hessdalen sightings. The scientist speaks of the baffling phenomenon observed.

> "I don't know how it is possible that Nature is spontaneously able to do that. Anyway, we deduce that the plasma is trapped inside a sort of magnetic cage and the magnetic cage closes around the plasma and keeps it fixed in some way, prevents it from expanding. But where does it come from? We don't know."

By what we have been considering here, we can recognize the signatures of scalar electromagnetic engineering. If it is a Tesla howitzer, then the energy for the plasma balls is coming from the vacuum of spacetime at the very location of the balls themselves, triggered by scalar interferometers aimed through the woodpecker grid.

These kind of balls can be used as marker beacons giving feedback for precision aiming of the howitzers. The energy of the marker beacon can be read back into the computers giving precise location information for pinpoint aiming. The target area can be very small, or widened out.

There is a little movie of one of the Hessdalen plasma balls here. It would seem to be a clear documentation of a scalar howitzer marker-beacon. How many other current "UFO" sightings are actually the witnessing of Tesla howitzer tests?

In fact there are a great many anomalous events of the past few decades which might very well be explained by the Russian testing of their longitudinal electromagnetic weapons. It would seem that the mysterious appearance of crop circles around the world could be accomplished by feeding a precise mathematical graphic pattern into the computerized aiming software and change the very molecular structure of the crops themselves along the lines of that pattern. The

stalks fall over from the localized effect of the longitudinal waves. A plasma ball tracing patterns? Are they slyly sending a message to see if we are "getting it" yet?

The "Cambridge Angel" - Made by Russian scalar plasma balls?

Also see: Interview with Tom Bearden

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

4. Healing powers of longitudinal waves

Healing via longitudinal waves, time reversal of cells (de-differentiation), Priore's machine, Bearden's proposed "blanket" version, using the electric power grid for healing waves or for broadcasting disease patterns. Scalar Biowar.

The good news!

> "Any sort of disease whatsoever - physical or mental - will be rapidly curable, simply and cheaply. It will be possible to reverse aging and rejuvenate the person. It will be possible to regrow limbs and straighten misshapen spines - and directly remove the causes of mental diseases and cure them as well. Lifespan will be staggeringly increased, without 'old age's debilitation.' AIDS, cancer, leukemia, and genetic diseases will be completely conquered. The potential for a true golden era is upon us, for all humanity."
>
> Bearden- http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Proof of the healing powers of longitudinal waves from the vacuum is seen in the work of Antoine Priore who produced longitudinal scalar waves using a gigantic glass tube filled with plasma. He himself did not understand why it worked or how it cured cancer in animals.

> "The Priore team cured terminal tumors, trypanosomias, and other dread diseases in laboratory animals in France, in the 1960s and 1970s, under rigorous scientific protocols by eminent scientists. The Priore project was funded by the French Government to the tune of several millions of dollars (equivalent).
> http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html
>
> ". . . Prioré's machines concretely demonstrated a nearly 100% cure of all kinds of terminal cancers and leukemias, in thousands of rigorous laboratory tests with animals. These results were shown to medical scientists as early as 1960." http://www.cheniere.org/priore/index.html

Priore and his giant plasma tube

Bearden has stated that the longitudinal EM waves can have a healing effect because they always come in pairs called "phase conjugate pairs" and one of the pair is time-reversed. This enables engineering of the waves to "pump" the cells of the body (with waves from the time domain) and actually time-reverse the cells back to a previous healthy condition. The scalar cure of cancer does not involve killing the cancer cells but rather pumping them with time energy into a previous condition. I know, this seems miraculous, and is it not?

This healing power in the longitudinal waves of the time domain is a mind-boggling thing to face. It took me months to get through it, and to suffer the fact that the cure for cancer and AIDS was right there, in this new scalar electromagnetics technology, and that it has been kept back from the people for so many decades now.

Bearden has a great deal to say about the work of Priore, who himself did not understand why his machine worked. Priore did not know about the longitudinal scalar waves of the time domain. In fact, Tom Bearden has supplied, at last, the missing explanation as to how that big giant two-story glass tube consistently cured cancer in animals.

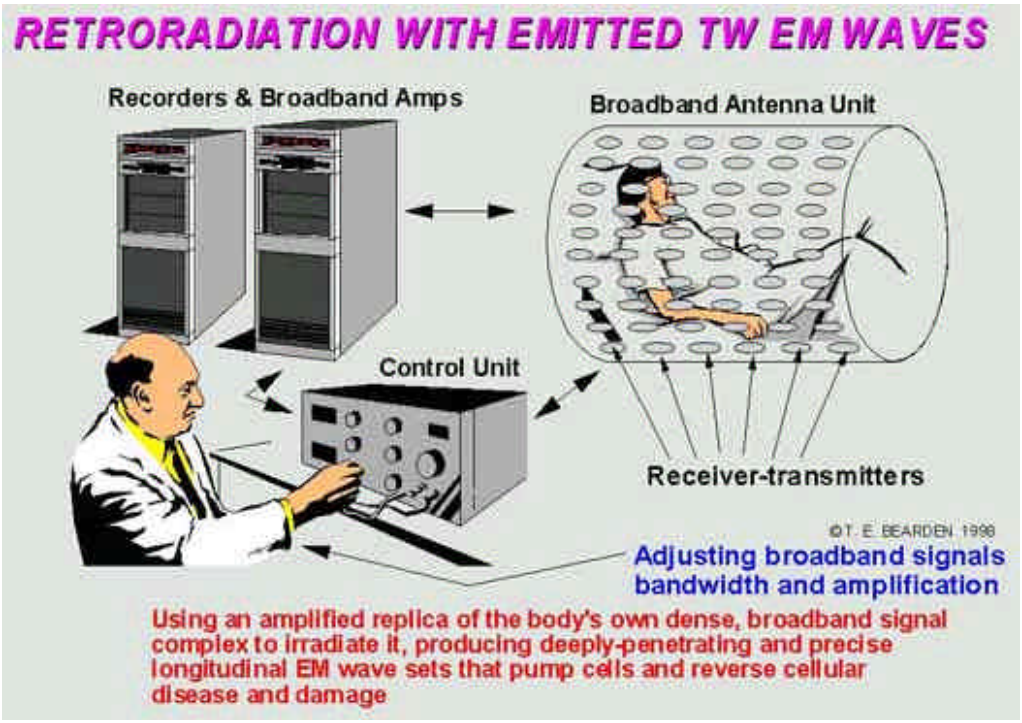
"**The medical implications are enormous**. By just reversing the damaged cells back to a previous physical state, this gives a physics mechanism for controlled cellular dedifferentiation, in biology terms. Physicians will time-reverse diseased, damaged or aged cells back to an earlier healthy condition, including all the cellular genetics. Normal cells are just reversed to a slightly younger condition."

> "We believe this mechanism explains the revolutionary but baffling electromagnetic cures achieved by a team of outstanding French scientists in the 1960s and early 70s, working with inventor Antoine Prioré. In lab animals, cures were achieved for terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomiasis, and atheriosclerosis. In addition, deliberately suppressed immune systems were dramatically restored.
>
> "We hypothesize that this is the long-sought mechanism of how the living body heals itself. In short, the body's cellular control system induces cellular reversal by weak time-domain pumping of the damaged cells and the affected area. The cellular regeneration system performs all healing of cellular damage in the body; the immune system heals nothing, not even its own damaged cells) .
>
> "For the first time medical science can develop as a science of healing rather than a science of intervention. And it will develop as a science of unlimited healing, since no pathogen can resist action by curved spacetime engines." Bearden
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc

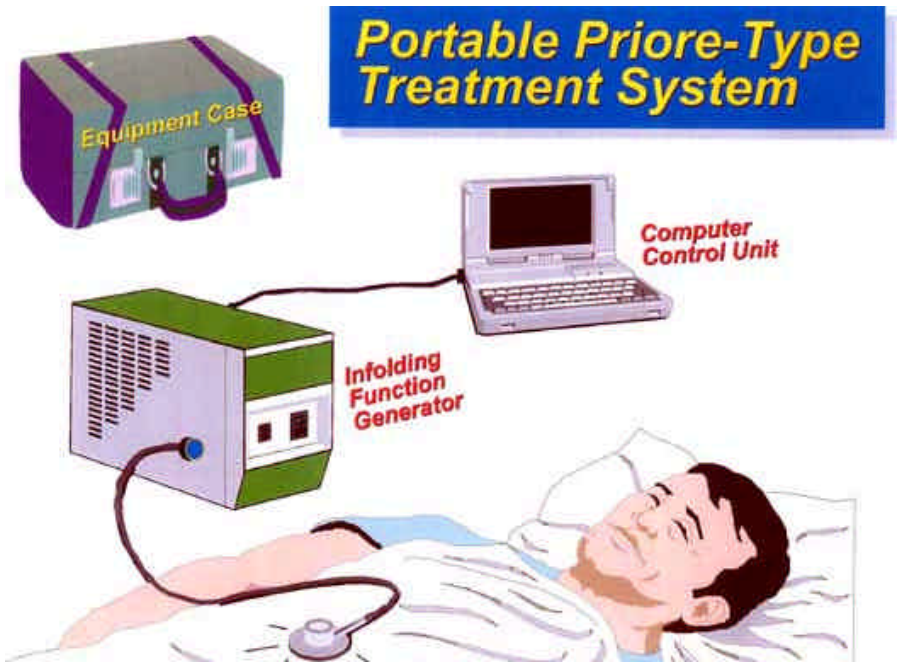
See Priore's machine See Slides of how it works.

Bearden has extended the Priore work, with the previously missing knowledge now in place, and designed a revised system (for irradiating the body with longitudinal waves) which gets rid of Priore's giant glass plasma tube and uses instead an antenna unit which surrounds the body. He has also provided the missing explanation of how it works. There is an article from "Explore" magazine, Part I and Part II.

In fact, Bearden has presented to the U.S. government a plan to use a portable version of a Scalar Healing Blanket where wire channels in the blanket act as a scalar antenna, which can both send and receive scalar electromagnetic waves. A two minute treatment of the waves is sufficient to restore the body to its earlier healthy condition. Thus even thousands could be treated easily and quickly in a biowar mass attack situation.



"To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines—using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem. "The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals,



emergency response teams, etc."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p04.htm

The Scalar Healing Blanket would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket. The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on befuddled government ears. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article '**Healing with Energy**': http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prioré methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

The Dark Side of the Force:
Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

"It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

In a letter he writes,

> "Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases

Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out.

> "In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . .
>
> "And the master cellular control system responds to "coming events that cast their shadows before". In short, it responds to the upper level of the 'shadow state" of a disease, still in the virtual state! (Hey, virtual particles are real, virtual photons are real, virtual ST curvatures are real --- just very fleeting, only for another to immediately arise). The exchange of virtual particles is known to generate all forces in physics anyway! . . .
>
> "So the cellular control system responds to "shadow state" disease patterns. Enter a QP weapon application. Place a quantum potential weapon "area" on the United States, so that the entire populace is in it. The slowly introduce and bring up in the shadow state, the necrotizing fasciitis disease engine. At some point, the cellular control systems will react, and order the immune system into action. In other words, immune system resources will be committed against this "immediately coming" enemy. Bring it on up a little, but still just in the shadow state. Voila! Humans form a bell-shaped distribution curve. And even if the structure of the QP fluctuates a little, fluctuating a bit stronger and a bit weaker, etc. A few of those targeted bodies will now actually develop necrotizing fasciitis. So far, just like the U.S. Embassy targeting, except a different "carrier".
>
> "But now there is an exact signature that this is what is doing it, and not normal vector carriers of disease and contact or exposure infection. The few cases of necrotizing fasciitis that break out will be most puzzling. They will be randomly scattered across the

entire nation, and so few that the vector carrier and contact or exposure explanation completely fails."

"And that one happened, right here in the U.S., not so long ago. Check it out.

"So carefully adjust the patterns for, say, 12 major terrible diseases, to that "adjusted and desired shadow state level". Now add all 12 patterns into the internal structure of the quantum potential. Now it has 12 shadow state disease engines in it.

"Place that one on a populace. The cellular control systems order the immune systems into action, and they now have to commit their finite resources to 12 different areas. This greatly thins the response an immune system can make to any one of those 12 disease patterns! In short, it "spreads" the capabilities of the immune system, which can be galvanized to great effort, but only can perform a small bit against each area.

"Suppose one of those "galvanized" areas in the targeted populace's immune systems is anthrax. And suppose the bad guys now hit one or more of those cities with a professional anthrax attack. A former OTA study showed that a professional anthrax aerial spray attack against Washington D.C., dispensing 100 kilograms of anthrax spores in the spray, will account for 1 to 3 million casualties. And that's in an "unthinned" set of immune systems. In the "thinned" set, one can at least double or triple, and even up to five times, that estimate. So conservatively, now there would be from 2 to 6 million casualties. And even mild anthrax spray attacks in other "thinned" cities would also be amplified.

"That one is being set up, or already set up, right now. There are other such "augmentation" setups also under way.

"So the weapons alluded to by the SecDef in 1997 are already being employed. WW III has already begun, and our populace (and our scientific community) is blissfully unaware of it."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Most of us can remember the strange outbreaks of the so-called "flesh eating disease." It seemed to break out here and there randomly with no known cause. Bearden believes this was a test of the newer quantum potential weapons which go even beyond the capabilities of the Tesla howitzers.

"The Kaznacheyev "disease induction by novel electrodynamics" work is also the basis for the spacetime curvature engines (not EM signals!) carried by quantum potential EM biological weapons for distant induction of diseases etc. into the population of an entire nation or area, such as the U.S.

"This quantum potential disease induction weapon -- capable of attacking an entire population of a nation or area -- has been tested several times in the U.S. at very low levels, in the shadow state only (we explain shortly) and it has a most peculiar signature. E.g., one test used necrotizing fasciitis (flesh-rotting disease) engines.

> "The disease 'engine' was deliberately kept down in the 'shadow state' (virtual state, just below the observable state) so that only a tiny bit of the populace with depressed thresholds would "breach the observable threshold' due to the population forming a bell-shaped curve as to the threshold level. The major signature of the test was that the cases of the disease broke out totally statistically and randomly, spread all over, without any 'disease vector' in between.
>
> "In short, it was not spread in any manner required by normal deterministic disease vectoring, but was a totally random set of occurrences. Several other diseases were also tested this way in the American populace, with precisely the same signature."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

"Apparently one planned use of such an augmented clandestine BW weapon will be smallpox, e.g. As you know, the Russians did develop smallpox for biological warfare, and even developed a new strain against which previous vaccination is ineffective.

> "The vast numbers of expected casualties, coupled with immune system spreading, are absolutely irresistible to the Russian mind. You can count on it that they have seen that the smallpox is already on site here, in the U.S. and in the hands of professional terrorist teams. Of course, the Russians/KGB will protest they have nothing to do with that! Yet likely the KGB will have flatly arranged it or at least assisted it. The capability for mass destruction of the nation is so lucrative and easy to achieve in advance, that they would never be able to resist doing it."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

Bearden believes the Gulf War Syndrome involved the use of scalar technology to induce a disease state, as he stated in a 1997 interview:

> "I'll say this flatly, and I won't answer any further questions about it; the Gulf War Syndrome was induced... It was induced with this stuff. All the rest... was contributing factors that everybody's talking about... There are some deeper signatures, if you look into it very deeply, that show you exactly how it was done and the fact that it was induced. It was a test. It was a test of a very special kind of weapon I have not talked about yet. Anyway you can use it to create diseases."
>
> Bearden http://twm.co.nz/beard_weapon.htm

Besides using the woodpecker grid to target a population, the entire electrical grids of nations can be used as "channels" for disease patterns to be broadcast to all people near that grid. Your own house wiring can become an antenna, broadcasting these "shadow" patterns of disease, weakening your immune system.

And here one faces the frustrating fact that the same power grids could be set to channel patterns which would keep the entire population healthy, rejuvenated, continuously bathing in the time-reversing old-age-defying energy of the spacetime vacuum. We have no idea yet of how long the

human life span could be increased with this new technology. People might be able to live two centuries given full humane development of this technology.

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Feelies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and engineer the human psyche. To me it is the most mind-boggling and frightening aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is no thing you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says**, "The mind is time-like**."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person or persons who are in the **interference zone** (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand It could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of psychoenergetics and the coming "Mind Wars."

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most primitive form simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a deep hypnogogic trance. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of **Paul Revere**, who heroically conveyed important warnings for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "**One if by land, Two if by mind**."

Indeed one strategy in a Mind War would be to simply take over the minds of the "leaders" of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure. The new sciences of scalar electromagnetics

and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

> "The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could take over control of a person's mind, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/misc/time.htm

In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself? Or what you think you are? Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of scalar psychoenergetics as expounded by Col. Bearden seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill.

Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

> "This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm

After the serious warning comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

> "Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transaction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarization's can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman. Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" (longitudinal wave) nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

> "Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.
>
> "With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.
>
> "Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p05.htm

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum. If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a sledgehammer of waves.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

> "Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines

(spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

"While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force" TW waves when necessary, they do "imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures required to directly perform the mind engineering desired... Bearden

"These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design for example of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gail's collective unconscious), or even for precisely engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual.

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p09.htm

The seemingly magical operations of psychoenergetics, sometimes called "psychotronics," cannot be achieved with ordinary transverse EM wave energy. But they are possible with longitudinal scalar waves because the mind itself is scalar in nature.

"We note that all mind operations are time-like, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain..."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p08.htm

The engineering of the mind can only be accomplished with the waves of time.

The course of psychoenergetics development necessitates the building of a vast database of settings and patterns which bring about given mental and/or emotional states. A kind of "gnome" of the psyche. Bearden describes the process of the decoding of this "gnome."

"Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.

"In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to provoke any body or mind change they wish. Strong emotion. Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories. Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc. changes and interactions."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p01.htm

> "A second stage in the research would be to test the correlates and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p02.htm

Summing up his paper Bearden speculates on what the actual situation the science of psychoenergetics probably is. The intense secrecy with which this knowledge has been kept from the public has led to the current farce of the "government" pretending it all does not exist, and this secrecy may have now put us at great risk.

> "The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time. Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.
>
> "In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the clandestine mind control projects in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians..."
>
> "Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is power and secrecy. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are—to rogue groups—often just idle words. They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification."
>
> "The Russians, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be much more advanced than the West, because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use the old U(l) electrodynamics. Further, the Russians have decades of use of longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean and produce stringent EM effects at a distance. So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW [longitudinal wave] interferometers, through intervening mass."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm

Bearden cites two examples where he believes the Russian KGB tested the psychoenergetics capabilities of their scalar interferometers. One was the case of Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997.

> "Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona."
>
> "At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion—dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal. All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour. "Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p06.htm

The paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" ends with the most chilling and frightening possibility of all: the psychoenergetic engineering of the human species as a whole.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

> "The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists—because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs [longitudinal waves] for decades—also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials. "The KGB scientists also know that something very like Gaia — a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth — also exists, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials.""Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.
>
> "I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can

then convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society" — communist style — is still a variation of feudalism (all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof). "The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now...

"Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the Afghan War to condition them for performance of merciless acts." 13

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p07.htm

More about "The Ant World"

Whether it is the Russians planning an "ant world" society or rogue U.S. black-ops groups withholding a great boon from human race, the secrecy on all sides around has allowed largely criminal elements to take over this technology while leaving the civilized elements in the dark. Openness and the spreading of this knowledge among good and decent people is essential, and for that we will have to overcome our frightened denial.

"Meanwhile, rogue groups amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate.

"Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p08.htm

Like the huge energy of the Tesla howitzers, the ability to engineer the mind with longitudinal waveforms is a seeming "magical" thing which can be used for good or ill. Bearden envisions that further developments will allow something like the "downloading" of knowledge via scalar interferometry. Everyone could be highly educated, and quickly and easily.

In the conclusion of the paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" Bearden makes a plea to the nations of the world regarding the use of psychoenergetic engineering.

"Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth.

"Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. We foresee the day -- perhaps 30 years hence -- when education will be accomplished by directly loading the software into the mind. Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks on will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering. Another three weeks, an MD And so on. When that happens then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized. There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.

"We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on earth. If we do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p08.htm

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to consider the lighter side of psychoenergetics. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "Brave New World," an entertainment format which he called "The Feelies." Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would experience all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you. Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that The Feelies are now possible, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

One can imagine that first "Feelie" theater, "The Huxley" perhaps, a large comfortable area surrounded by nine giant screens (not just one screen!), which become 3D if you put on your headset. And The Huxley is fitted with the finest sound, and oh, by the way, a modest sized scalar interferometer with computer. And there are one or more new tracks now recorded on the film next to the sound track. These are the digital patterns of thoughts, feelings, and ideas to be fed into the theater's interferometer. And these thoughts and feelings and ideas will be felt by the audience as if they were their own thoughts and ideas. It is an entirely new art form. Psychevision.

As important (and no doubt famous) as the actors would be the "feelers," those from whose minds the feelings were lifted in the original programming of the Feelie tracks. Because, for example, Brad Pitt might be a good and handsome actor, but can he really feel it? Like the dubbing of foreign language films, it might be necessary to dub the "emotional track" using a deeper and more profound person's feelings, thoughts and ideas.

It might even be engineered so that if you sat on one side of the theater you would feel like the hero, and on the other side you would feel exactly like the bad guy! What would that lead to?

We have all cried at a movie some time, most people have, though they might not want to admit it. But this would be deep sobbing and a flood of tears, if the director so desired it. You would feel it at your core. Or, take a big chase scene, you would be terrified. They are breathing down your neck! You would be gripped by panic.

For that matter, the whole genre of Horror-Feelie would be too much for many people to take. Do I really want to feel that an actual vampire is tearing at my throat with his fangs?

A Religious Feelie would make you feel the exaltation of a saint at his prayers, or give you the definite feeling that you are Christ suffering on the cross. All the pain could be there too. The stickiness of the blood. The very feeling itself: "Why hast thou forsaken me?" Who among us could come up that despair for scanning? Had this been developed a bit earlier we might watch a documentary of, say, Mother Theresa, containing her own actual deep sense of compassion, which we would feel arising in us as our own.

Then again, a Psychedelic Feelie could induce an LSD-like state and simply blow the audience's minds.

Even in its simplest most primitive mode, the hypnogogic trance induction with its increased suggestibility, would completely alter the experience of even ordinary current movie going.

6. As it Stands - 2002

"Anyway, it's presently a "Mexican stand-off" with the various parties maneuvering with check and countercheck. That is the real "balance of terror" that is held by such a fragile balance."

"You can see the implications if such weapons fall into the hands of the radical terrorists. Ordinary positive energy EMP shooters can be made fairly readily and cheaply from nearly just Radio Shack parts or surplus parts. It just takes some know-how... When and if the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] gets those (and they will, it's just a question of time), you can begin to appreciate some of the turns this present terrorism and our war on it will take."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

The very thought of the building of one of these howitzers by "some lone-nut gunman" from Radio Shack parts makes one realize how serious it is for humanity to face the crisis it has come to.

Once again, as at the dawn of the nuclear era, humanity finds itself at the crossroads of Heaven and Hell. As a species, we must stop and consider. And there is at least one real difference between this visit to the crossroads and the last: this time there is a very real possibility of a true "earthly heaven" on the Heaven side.

The poor nations could come to a good life. Disease could be largely eliminated. Fossil fuel pollution could end. Global warming could be solved, and the weather could be managed in a humane way, bringing water where there is drought, and sunny skies where there is flood. Scalar interferometry would be there to avert any possible hits by asteroids or comets. Mars could be colonized and terraformed. Everyone would be highly educated through psychoenergetic downloading of knowledge. And the wisdom of the wise could be realized directly through scalar connection to their minds and hearts.

These stunning sudden possibilities give me pause to think: if our species has reached this crossroads in such a short span of centuries, then surely other species in this vast universe have passed this way before and long ago. And of those who chose the path to "planetary heaven," what is their life like now? It might be good if some of them were with us now, to guide us through this last struggle over this pesky old good-and-evil problem. It is our last chance to choose the path which benefits the whole species, and not just some elite group or faction.

The Disclosure Project

One person working tirelessly to bring to bring these technologies into the open is Dr. Stephen Greer of the Disclosure Project, which is calling for congressional hearings into the issues of UFOs and the free energy technology that was, perhaps in part, reverse-engineered from them.

> "Once abundant and nearly free energy is available in impoverished areas for agriculture, transportation, construction, manufacturing and electrification, there is no limit to what humanity can achieve. It is ridiculous — obscene even — that mind-boggling poverty and famine exists in the world while we sit on classified technologies that could completely reverse this situation. "So why not release these technologies? Because the social, economic and geo-political order of the world would be greatly altered. Every deep insider with whom I have met has emphasized that this would be the greatest change in known human history. The matter is so highly classified not because it is so silly, but because its implications are so profound and far reaching. By nature, those who control such projects do not like change. And here we are talking about the biggest economic, technological, social and geo-political change in known human history. Hence, the status quo is maintained, even as our civilization hurtles towards oblivion...
>
> "With the types of weapons currently in the covert arsenal — weapons more fearsome even than thermonuclear devices — there is no possibility of a survivable conflict. Yet in the darkness of secrecy, actions have been taken on behalf of every human that may

> endanger our future. Only a full, honest disclosure will correct this situation. It is not possible for me to convey in words the urgency of this."
>
> Dr. Stephen Greer http://www.disclosureproject.org/ES-DisclosureImplications-2.htm

Greer and his team have assembled hundreds of witnesses, many of whom are military or ex-military, who are ready to testify to congressional hearings what they know about the covert black projects which have kept free-energy and antigravity propulsion technology secret from the people.

Greer points out the need to regulate these technologies so they are limited to peaceful uses, but this is of course difficult when the government simply chooses to pretend they do not exist. In the meantime, as the President and the Defense Department continue the charade of war-as-usual, those scalar (longitudinal wave) installations which DO exist continue to fall into ever more sinister hands. And there is no reporter in the press brave enough to ask, "Mr. Secretary of Defense, what steps are you taking to defend our MINDS from attack by the big Russian longitudinal interferometers?"

Longitudinal Interferometers are Proliferating

In a later statement Bearden reveals that in fact the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] has already leased some of the interferometers with a nearly $1 billion "down payment:"

> "After the collapse of the Soviet Union's economy, lots of things got available for lease or purchase that would never have been under the old system. That happened in the resulting economic chaos. The Russian Mafia rose to prominence, as did some wheeling and dealing entrepreneurs who played both ends against the middle.
>
> "In that atmosphere, and in the need for money, the KGB allowed leasing of the earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometers to a consortium of the Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo. They did this only after they had tested and deployed their great new quantum potential weapons. That class of weapon is the dominant weapon on earth. Five nations now have it: Brazil, Russia (KGB), China, and two nations friendly to the U.S. The deal to lease many of the earlier LWIs [longitudinal wave interferometers] to the Japanese Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo was consummated at the end of 1989, with a down payment of $900 million in gold bullion as "up front" money. I don't know what the lease per year was and is, but probably something like a billion dollars a year. So the rogue Japanese acquired longitudinal EM weapons and that technical know-how. In fact, the Yakuza is producing certain kinds of those in its own facilities in Japan now."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

Personally, I am a little uncomfortable with the knowledge that the Japanese mafia may now be able to insert things into my mind. I'd like to sleep at night knowing that my dreams are my own, such as they may be, and not some weird fantastic visions cooked up by a criminal organization. This is a world emergency.

And in Bearden's analysis, it all comes back to the issue of energy. It is the energy crisis which is now provoking the current "oil wars," since oil production has hit the "Hubbert Peak" and will decline. And the electrical power grids must be replaced with scalar power as fast as possible, for these grids are now totally vulnerable to any possessor of longitudinal interferometers. They can all be wiped out in minutes. By anyone who possesses or controls a Tesla howitzer.

> "Anyway, in my personal view, we should have a national Manhattan Project right now, to develop decentralized electrical power systems taking their energy from the vacuum . . . The MEG is real and so are several other systems invented by private inventors and colleagues. All these efforts should be massively funded and massively and quickly developed. The survival of this nation is going to depend upon it. . . . There are many other facets, but the major point is that our scientific apparatus and the public are still unaware of what a desperate struggle we have entered, since it was thrust upon us. 9-11 was a wake-up call. It was certainly bad enough, and one grieves for those lost American lives. But I fear the worst is yet to come, and it is coming at us like a runaway train hurtling right down the track at us."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm
>
> "The electromagnetic weapons mentioned by the Secretary of Defense in April 1997 are in terrorist hands also, including the Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo. That rogue group leased those earlier weapons on site in Russia, from the KGB, at the end of 1989. The SecDef stated that such weapons were being used to initiate earthquakes, initiate volcanoes into eruption, and control and engineer the weather. Quite true. And presently there is a truly massive set of weather engineering operations going on over North America, from that rogue Japanese group manning the weapons in Russia. Some 10 nations of the world now have the type of longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons (which are what the SecDef was most probably referring to). There are other even more fearsome weapons, possessed by five nations. So a great deal of the state of the world is not covered in the news at all, and will not be . . .
>
> "We have been in an undeclared war of an eerie kind for some decades. That war seems now to have started to heat up also. The destructive capability of some of these weapons is awesome, and far greater than nuclear."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm
>
> "In that sense, the first phase of WW III is already completed. Now we are only waiting for Phase II.
>
> "It is against that backdrop that I think one must "analyze" such things as how fast we will be replacing the power grid (it's going to go anyway, and catastrophically, the terrorists will see to that). And everything we have is critically dependent upon energy, from the economy to jobs to mobility, to the millions of trucks that transport our goods every day, etc.
>
> "As far as I am concerned, we are already late in declaring a great national emergency in energy, because of the coming destruction of the present energy infrastructure. The

scientific community should lead, follow, or get out of the way. The emergency is not in seeking "alternative but conventional" systems. It is in developing "energy from the vacuum" on an emergency, crash basis.

"Unfortunately, everywhere I look I just see business as usual. Most Americans (and news media) seem to think, hey, Afghanistan is finished except for a bit of cleanup, and it's just about over).

"It isn't. It has only just begun."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Beyond the Howitzers: Quantum Potential Weapons

Do not use EM propagation through space

As more and more nations acquire the scalar interferometers, Bearden speculates on the next generation of longitudinal weapons called "quantum potential" [QP] weapons.

"The quantum potential weapons are presently only held by three nations: Russia (in the hands of the KGB, which is now know by its new name), Brazil, and the "friendly little nation." Red China may be working on them, but is just at the beginning...

"The QP weapons have been highly reserved by the Russians. However, the complete extent of their capabilities is still being figured out...

"The quantum potential weaponry (possessed by only three nations) is supreme, because it uses multiply connected spacetime, and DOES NOT involve propagation of EM energy through space as does the longitudinal EM wave interferometers.

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/misc/qp.htm

"The operational deployment of full-scale strategic QP weapons on site in Russia occurred at the end of 1989, which is when the formal weapons first went operational. These weapons are not in the inventory of the regular Russian armed forces, but all research and development, manufacturing, deployment, an manning and employment is under the ruthless control of the KGB. Shortly thereafter (within weeks), the KGB leased many of their earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometer (LWI) weapons to a rogue Japanese group comprised of the Aum Shinrikyo and Yakuza."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

In another paper, "Time Polarization - Significance and Weaponization," Bearden tells the story of how a KGB longitudinal wave attack was averted by the longitudinal weapons of a "friendly small nation."

So as it stands, it is precarious. Not until the people demand an end of what author Jim Marrs has dubbed the "Rule by Secrecy," can the people's representatives tackle the big problems of a worldwide ban on Scalar Wars and the shifting over to an essentially oil-free economy.

Latest Update from Tom Bearden - March 2002

The whole situation is changing so fast that when I asked Tom to look over this article he mentioned the seeming contradiction when some of the above statements are taken together. At different times the information he has is updated so one has to keep a kind of running track. He was kind enough to clear up the confusion here with the situation as it stands as of March, 2002.

> "We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy." Tom Bearden

Emptiness is Full of Energy

> "The Tao is an empty vessel;
> it is used, but never filled.
> Oh, unfathomable source
> of ten thousand things!
>
> "Oh, hidden deep but ever present!
> I do not know from whence it comes.
> It is the forefather of the gods."
>
> Lao Tzu -Tao te Ching

Afterward

Because of the extreme seriousness of the topics brought forward in this article, I asked Tom Bearden to look it over to make sure I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong or mixed up. I did not want to pass on any misunderstanding of my own. I felt a little nervous writing to an eminent scientist, and hoped I had not presumed upon his time.

But Tom was so kind as to answer immediately, and to my relief I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong. Here is his letter, in which he clears up a misunderstanding, and reports on his current health treatment, and gives a call to the young grad students to turn themselves loose in the whole new field of scalar electromagnetics and free energy.

Subject: RE: Article on Tom Bearden and "Scalar Wars"
Date: Fri, 22 Mar 2002 22:54:01 -0600

Bill,

Well, I must say I'm astounded at your persistence and hard work in congealing all that together. My compliments on a hard job quite well done.

Couple tiny things: In the area mentioning Kervran and Kaznacheyev: Kervran was French; Kaznacheyev was and is Russian. Little typo of "spredding" the immune system. Should be "spreading".

We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy.

Otherwise, it's pretty accurate.

Just now I'm letting the weapons take care of themselves; have to, as I will be recovering now for nearly a year from now after the heart attack last year and discovering that I had contracted mycoplasia (the BW modified kind) in Canada in 1968. Finally got a test which confirmed the chronic mycoplasia (which I had for 33 years!). The stuff burrows inside one's red corpuscles, then draws nutrients from the hemoglobin, hardening it and reducing its ability to take on oxygen (by as much as 50% or more). The resulting symptom is loss of endurance (which I had for that 33 years) -- the so-called "chronic fatigue syndrome".

Many of the Gulf War Veterans who are sick also have it, though they apparently have other complicating factors as well. A very high percentage of persons with chronic fatigue syndrome also have mycoplasia. The treatment for the long-standing mycoplasma infection of that nature is to stay on antibiotics for a year. The only time the mycoplasma is vulnerable is when one wears out a red cell in normal usage, and the body makes a new red cell to replace it. The mycoplasma comes out of the dying cell to infect the new replacement cell, so it is exposed and vulnerable at that specific time and that time only. The antibiotics kills it at that time. Hence the necessity to stay on antibiotics for such a long time so it is continuously in your bloodstream (I've already been on antibiotics for over two months, and have at least 10 more months to go). We also take a little medical oxygen every day.

Another symptom of the mycoplasma infection is the association of runaway fibrillation of the heart. To stop that, there are pills one takes, and they stop it. But they also further reduce the volume of blood pumped by the heart, so that this projects one right back into the hypoxia, dizzy, loss of balance, etc. Catch 22 situation; the fibrillation will build and cause heart attack, stroke, etc. if not stopped, and if stopped it puts you back in the hypoxia which can cause many things! With the conventional treatment, you're damned if you do and damned if you don't. Hence the need for a little extra medical oxygen, so you can take the "heart clamp" pill and stop the fibrillation, but also augment the oxygen enough to continue to survive without a stroke or some such. Interestingly, it's very difficult to even obtain a mycoplasma test, and Medicare fights you tooth and nail over paying for the oxygen. Either they will pay for it or I'll pay for it myself; it is absolutely necessary.

After a heart attack, one is treated in the heart clinic by specialists who are very caring and excellent practitioners, but know nothing of mycoplasma infection, so not consider it even a part of "heart disease", and who are rather puzzled when one has no clogging of the arteries, has the right count of red corpuscles (largely nonfunctional, of course, but there), pumps the right amount of blood, etc. So they identify and treat only the runaway fibrillation, do not prescribe the oxygen -- and essentially place you on a regime as best they know, but one that is guaranteed to kill or maim you or turn you into a totally disabled person or human vegetable via stroke, paralysis, etc. Fortunately my family doctor will prescribe the oxygen anyway, though I may have to pay for it myself. Whatever works!

However, I'm slowly improving little by little, working as much as I'm able to and trying to finish my book: Energy from the Vacuum: Concepts and Principles, and get it to the publisher for publication later this year. Hopefully the book will turn all the interested young grad students and post-docs loose in the free-energy area. They will not have to spend 30 agonizing years to get to where I am, and where a few others are, but can simply start here and go forward. Since speed to develop energy from the vacuum is of the essence because of the world situation, I'm moving on it as fast as I am physically able to.

Meanwhile, working with the AIAS (Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study), the AIAS (15 authors) has now gotten about 20 scientific papers published in leading journals (Foundations of Physics, Foundations of Physics Letters, Physical Scripta, Optik, etc.) dealing with electromagnetic energy from the vacuum. Several more are either approved for publication or in the review process also. So slowly we are getting it into the mainstream scientific literature. Hopefully it will be in time, but it's cutting it close.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

Late update

Massive display of longitudinal interferometers?

UFO Fleet Taped Over Bedhampton, England

Is this sighting a case of the testing of all the Russian (KGB) longitudinal interferometers at once? And coordinating their targeting through the woodpecker grid to a common place, as an exercise in making a massive scalar attack upon a given region? Was this a confluence of Russian Tesla howitzer marker-beacons?

Certainly for a massive all-out scalar attack you would want coordinated movements of the target areas of many howitzers at once, for you could then just cut a bloody swath across a wide area, all the howitzer blasts marching across the land in a kind of scalar version of the "scorched-earth policy." All in a line, blasting, and heat, and mind waves. Or you might want to put the blasts all in the same place for a truly horrendous destruction. And on top of that biowar on citizens whose immune systems have been weakened with the quantum potential weapons. This is the latest version of Armageddon.

And should any madmen gain control of these weapons, any rogue group at all, and should they have some agenda to radically depopulate the world, to simply kill by the billion, the means will be in their hands to do so.

Update: MEG patent granted

Motionless Electromagnetic Generator Patent Granted

This message is from Jean-Louis Naudin, the French scientist who successfully replicated the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG) in France. He announces the granting of the patent to the MEG Builder's group at Yahoo.

----- Original Message -----

From: jnaudin509@aol.com
To: jlnlabs@yahoogroups.com
Sent: Tuesday, March 26, 2002 2:20 PM
Subject: [jlnlabs] (Info) GOOD NEWS : The Tom Bearden's MEG IS PATENTED

Dear ALL,

GOOD NEWS !!!!

The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator from Tom Bearden is now PATENTED US 6362718 granted on March 26, 2002

US Patent 6,362,718 :
Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG)

Abstract: An electromagnetic generator without moving parts includes a permanent magnet and a magnetic core including first and second magnetic paths. A first input coil and a first output coil extend around portions of the first magnetic path, while a second input coil and a second output coil extend around portions of the second magnetic path. The input coils are alternatively pulsed to provide induced current pulses in the output coils. Driving electrical current through each of the input coils reduces a level of flux from the permanent magnet within the magnet path around which the input coil extends. In an alternative embodiment of an electromagnetic generator, the magnetic core includes annular spaced-apart plates, with posts and permanent magnets extending in an alternating fashion between the plates. An output coil extends around each of these posts. Input coils extending around portions of the plates are pulsed to cause the induction of current within the output coils.

Inventors: Patrick; Stephen L. (2511 Woodview Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35801); Bearden; Thomas E. (2211 Cove Rd., Huntsville, AL 35801); Hayes; James C. (16026 Deaton Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35803); Moore; Kenneth D. (1704 Montdale Rd., Huntsville, FL 35801); Kenny; James L. (925 Tascosa Dr., Huntsville, AL 35802)

Appl. No.: 656313
Filed: September 6, 2000

For some technical info see my web site at : http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm

Best Regards
Jean-Louis Naudin
Email: JNaudin509@aol.com
Main Web site : http://jlnlabs.org
Site France : http://jlnlabs.multimania.com

Click here to view patent # 6,362,718

Patent Story on Rense.com:

Rense.com
MEG Scalar Energy Device
Patented - Production Starts Next Year

From Bill Morgan
wmorgan@nycap.rr.com
3-28-2

Patent was granted on March 26, 2002 for "The Motionless Magnetic Generator," (MEG) US Patent 6,362,718, which is likely to become the first commercially available free energy device in history in about one year from now. The machine will provide free electricity from the vacuum, for the life of the device, which should be a very long life since it has no moving parts. You can see a picture of scientist Jean-Louis Naudin's MEG replication model at: http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm.

It has strong magnets, coils, and a controller unit with the electronics. Naudin made the announcement to the MEG-builder's Yahoo group. The announcement has significance since the patent office has always been skeptical of devices which seem to "get-something-for-nothing." But according to the new science of scalar electromagnetics, the MEG does not break the law of conservation of energy. It's just that the energy is conserved in the fourth dimension, time, and not our 3-space world.

The MEG provides electrical energy by tapping the longitudinal electromagnetic (EM) waves which exist in almost infinite abundance in the vacuum of space. This ocean of energy which permeates everything is sometimes called the "zero point" energy, since it remains there even at absolute zero temperature.

Four inventors are listed: Stephen L. Patrick, Thomas E. Bearden, James C. Hayes, Kenneth D. Moore.

Tom Bearden has explained the operation of the MEG on his website Cheniere.org, and also speaks about the new fearful weapons that can and have been made using the same "longitudinal waves" of the vacuum.

The complicated physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum," which can be found at Tom Bearden's website:

cheniere.org.(http://www.help4all.de/energy/MEGpaper.pdf)

The first MEG units to be produced for sale will output 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. They should be in production about a year from now. Facilities for manufacturing the device are being set up in an unnamed "friendly nation."

This free electricity will flow indefinitely, without much, or any maintenance. The units may be hooked together to provide more wattage, so four of them would provide 10 kilowatts. After some production experience units will be made which output 10 kilowatts each. With a couple of those units a house could get off the electrical grid.

Tom Bearden, one of the inventors has said "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to

obtain. The MEG may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat." This cat, it would seem, is out of the bag now.

The ordinary EM waves we are familiar with are called "transverse" waves, to distinguish them from the new "longitudinal" EM waves of the vacuum. Bearden has explained in depth on his website cheniere.org that wherever there is a dipole (battery, generator, magnet) there is an unseen flow of longitudinal EM waves in that local vacuum, the only problem is in tapping that energy and "transducing" it to electricity. Bearden says that the problem with all the electrical circuits we have is that they are two-wire circuits, a loop by which half the energy goes back to destroy the dipole. In the MEG that closed loop is never made. So the dipole is not being destroyed.

Patents are not granted on devices which do not work, so in a sense this announcement proclaims a new era. The MEG device itself proclaims and proves that energy is abundantly available everywhere, for free. We only have to build the devices to tap it. MEG type devices could be put into a car with an electric engine to make a truly fuel-less automobile. Electricity can be available in very remote places. People will be able to get off our very terrorist-vulnerable power grids. In an era of terrorism a highly dispersed power system would be most desirable rather than our centralized systems.

What is somewhat astonishing to me is the discovery by Bearden et. al. that time itself is actually compressed energy, and that this free energy is actually coming from the time domain, the ocean of longitudinal EM waves which fill the empty vacuum of spacetime. In fact, time is energy compressed by the same factor that matter is compressed energy: the speed-of-light squared. Thus there is a new companion to Einstein's E=mc2. Can you say "E equals delta-tee-cee-squared?" The "tee" is time and delta-tee is change in time.

A company has been set up to manufacture the MEG called Magnetic Energy Limited.

The ramifications of free energy are enormous. The oil wars are not necessary. If we threw as much money at this technology as we are spending on the oil wars we would be free of the need for oil in less than a decade. With fuel-less cars air pollution will be greatly lessened. Third world nations can raise their standard of living eventually. And the energy is free. And it never runs out.

I have put together a kind of "Bearden for Beginners" article which explains some of the basic concepts of the current state of scalar technology.

http://www.prahlad.org/pub/bearden/scalar_wars.htm

The granting of the MEG patent is the herald of the new era of scalar electromagnetics, and the free energy which flows forever and never runs out.

Bill Morgan
wmorgan@nycap.rr.com

Do the magnets run down after a while?

Further developments: Tom Bearden clears up a question

When the MEG patent was released many questioned the patent language which seemed to imply that permanent magnets of the MEG would "wear out" after awhile. I myself wondered about the same thing so I put the question to Tom, and here is his reply.

> Dear Bill,
>
> Thanks for the kind words; much appreciated.
>
> I'm not up to going on radio or TV, and won't be for quite some time. Still suffering from hypoxia, though very slowly improving, and will still be on antibiotics for 10 more months at least (maybe longer).
>
> Obviously an extensive dialog developed between the Patent office and our patent attorneys. As best I can understand it, the Patent office accepts the fact that a permanent magnet produces and emits energy, or has a history of accepting it. They do not appear to be at all cognizant of the broken symmetry of opposite charges, and hence of a dipole. So in their opinion (which seems to be vague), the magnet has to use itself up very gradually, or some such. So some rewrites were essentially required by the Patent office.
>
> All I can say is that a magnet is a very durable thing, so long as you don't heat it up too much or shock it to much. Certainly one will make a good 20 years, and of course there are plenty of magnets that have been around awhile longer.
>
> That said, in our earliest experiments we did "measure" some such effect, or so we thought, until we found that a particular instrument was bad and giving erroneous readings. So with a new instrument, we have not observed since then any such readings.
>
> Out of all that fuzziness came the inclusion of "using up the magnets gradually". So far as we are aware (after correcting those early readings on a defective instrument), we have seen no such measurements or effects since then at all. Nonetheless, just in case there is some very small effect in that respect, at least it's in there.
>
> Actually, as you are aware, capacitors and solid state components are the major concerns for failure, and any system does require maintenance, both periodic and whenever malfunction or failure occurs. The MEG is no different from any other device in that respect, so of course it will have a component failure rate and maintenance required from time to time, just as any other electromagnetic device. But without moving parts, it can be ruggedized and made very durable indeed.
>
> Please give Jeff Rense my regrets, and I do admire his work and his show. He's laying it in there.
>
> The depth of the scientific mindset against COP>1.0 is inexplicable, particularly when physics itself already has COP>1.0 validated experiments (such as Bohren's experiment,

which outputs 18 times as much as one inputs by Poynting calculations), and it works every time. Any competent university optics lab can perform the experiment. Also, even the conventional texts admit that a charged capacitor or electret laid on a permanent magnet, so that the E of the cap or electret and the H of the magnet are at right angles, is a "free energy machine". That silly thing will just sit there and pour out Poynting energy S = EXH indefinitely. Years and years and years. If you wait just a single year, that silly thing has changed the energy density of a volume of space a light year in radius, reaching out well beyond the solar system. Now that's a WHALE of a lot of EM energy that beast poured out in that year, and it will still be going strong and pouring it out at a steady rate. The charges and dipoles in original matter in the universe have been pouring out EM energy in that fashion for some 14 billion years, give or take a billion or so. It's also easy to see that, prior to Lorentz's ARBITRARY symmetrical regauging of the Maxwell-Heaviside equations, those equations prescribe both EM systems in equilibrium with their active environment, and EM systems not in equilibrium with it. The latter systems are permitted by the thermodynamics of open disequilibrium systems to perform five magic functions: (1) self-order, (2) self-oscillate or self-rotate, (3) output more energy than the operator inputs (the active environment inputs the rest of it), (4) power itself and its load (the active environment inputs all the energy, like a windmill), and (5) exhibit negentropy. That is a well-established thermodynamics. Lorentz arbitrarily discarded all such open disequilibrium EM systems in order to get simpler equations having analytical solutions and not requiring numerical methods. So he simply scrapped all the really interesting and challenging EM systems in Maxwell's theory. ARBITRARILY!

That our scientific establishment continues to teach only that "half" of the theory, and not point out the rest to the young students, and not fund research into developing such systems that take energy from the vacuum, is simply inexplicable. It's a matter of total dogma, not science at all.

But hopefully it is changing a little bit. At least now we cite chapter and verse when these things were done, and what they are, and the young grad students and post docs can go check the papers and make up their own minds.

That is the real hope of the future: that we get a generation of young fellows, with excellent skills, who now know where all the skeletons got hidden in the closet, and understand that the electrical engineering model arbitrarily assumes an inert vacuum environment (falsified for more than a half century in particle physics) and a local flat spacetime (falsified for nearly a century by general relativity).

Once they know that past history, and go read into what broken symmetry of opposite charges means for a dipole and for all dipolar EM circuits, they will set to and change that more than a century of error. In that case, we shall have numerous solutions to the energy crisis rather quickly, popping up all over.

Good thing. It will certainly displace some great energy barons, but it will also free the populace. One can extract all the EM energy from the vacuum one wishes, anywhere, anytime, with ridiculous ease. One can produce that "electrical wind of energy" at will, by making a simple dipole and then letting it alone. The only energy problem is in how to

then intercept some of that energy flow and "catch" it in a circuit, discharge it in a load to power it, and not use half the "caught" energy to kill that dipole that is gushing out the extracted EM energy from the vacuum.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

END

You're viewing the old pesn.com website

"PES Network, Inc: Promoting cutting-edge, clean energy technologies"
Home | PESN | News | PESWiki | Directory | NEC | Projects | Radio | Newsletter | Store | Submit
Free Energy is all about freedom:
Power to the people -- literally and figuratively
Top 5 Exotic Technologies
CLICK TO START BLOCKING ADS
Ad Remover
12 THINGS TO KNOW BEFORE BUYING A THERMAL CAMERA
GET THE GUIDEBOOK NOW!
Google Custom

"Free Energy"

News XML
- PESN Specials
- About
- Pure Energy Blog
- Daily FE News
- Features
- Free Energy Now
- This Week in FE
- Newsletter
- How you can help
- Submit
- Subscribe

Select Language
Powered by Google Translate

Directory
Energy Topics
- Alt Fuels
- Anti-Gravity
- Batteries
- Betavoltaic
- Biofuels
  - BioDiesel
  - BioElectricity
  - Biomass
- Body Electric
- Brown's Gas
- Cold Fusion
- Conservation
- Electrolysis
- Electromagnetic OU
- Fuel Cells
- Fuel Efficiency
  - Electric Vehicles
  - Engines
  - Hydroxy
- Fusion
- Geothermal
- Gravity Motors
- Human Powered
- Hydro
- Hydrogen
- Joe Cells
- Lighting
- Magnet Motors
- Nanotechnology
- Nuclear
- Nucl. Remediation
- Oil
- Piezoelectric

/2011/03/26/9501797_Teslas_Scalar_Waves_Replicated_by_Steve_Jackson/
You are here: PureEnergySystems.com > News > March 26, 2011

Tesla's Scalar Fields Still Beaming On!

The superluminal (faster than light) scalar or longitudinal waves Nikola Tesla used to magnify and wirelessly transmit power are not just a thing of the past. IEEE engineer, Steve Jackson, discusses and demonstrates how they can be utilized today, and he is open sourcing it here!

by Hank Mills
Pure Energy Systems News

Nikola Tesla is the father of the modern age. His inventions of radio, remote controlled devices, alternating current, and induction motors (among many others), paved the way for modern civilization. Yet other of his inventions barely saw the light of day, despite their tremendous potential.

Such a severely under utilized technology is his wireless energy transmission techniques. By producing scalar (longitudinal) waves, he could achieve superluminal (faster than light) communication, send signals through any material including Faraday cages, and wirelessly beam power to receivers. Researchers like Steve Jackson provide hope that by open sourcing Tesla's work, scalar wave transmission can proliferate and positively benefit the world.

Last Thursday, March 24, 2011, Steve Jackson held a presentation and demonstration of a scalar wave transmitter and receiver at a local IEEE meeting at McMaster University in Ontario, Canada. During the talk he gave an overview of Tesla's life, his inventions, and a plethora of information on his wireless power transmission technology. Afterwards, he demonstrated a small electric fan attached to a scalar wave receiver powered by a transmitter over twenty feet away. Tesla's technology is alive today!

Furthermore, he has approached us at PES Network to open source his design. You can download his PowerPoint presentation here. We'll be uploading to

Tesla Generator - Build Your Own Generator
Eliminate Your Power Bill Easy. Do It Yourself. Great Discount Now! Just $49.
tesla-energy.org

Jim Murray and Paul Babcock's 4790% SERPS Presentation | Ignition Secrets DVD by Aaron Murakami
Magnetic Energy Secrets, Paul Babcock, Parts 1 & 2 | Battery Secrets by Peter Lindemann

Ads
Electronic Permit System
ePTW system with integrated Isolation and Competency controls
gemsoft7.com
AdChoices
Generator
Generator for Power
GREENfuel H2O .com
Save Fuel Today
Hydrogen on demand
The fuel of tomorrow
SAVE $ AND TIME
Make Biodiesel at Home!
Global Sun Oven

- Cold Fusion News
o Kalte Fusion

• Plasma
• River
• Salt Water Mix
• Solar
• Solid State Gen.
• Tesla Turbines
• Thermal Electric
• Tidal
• Vortex
• Waste to Energy
• Water
- Water as Fuel
• Wave
• Wind
• Wireless Electricity
• Zero Point Energy
• MORE . . .

Open Source
• Freddy's Cell
• Bedini SG
• Safe Haven Villages
• MORE . . .

Resources
• Awards
• Conservation
• Conspiracy
• Directories
• Investment
• Kudos
• Legal
• Organizations
• Plastic and Energy
• Recycling
• Suppression
• Tools
• Trends
• MORE . . .

Mingling
• OverUnity Forum
• Employment
• Events
• Humor
• Magazines
• Movies
• Newsletters
• Discuss. Groups

Shopping
• Store
• Buyer Beware
- - - - - - - - - -
- Donate
- Contact

our PESNetwork YouTube account a video of his presentation to the IEEE in a couple of days. It's in process of being transmitted, but will take a while, as it is 3+ Gb. We're expecting to get instructions from Steve on Monday, and we'll be posting a PESWiki page to organize all this material to streamline the presentation.

Take a look at the following video that shows a small boat powered by scalar waves many feet from a transmitter.

A & P Electronic Media
Leading Digital Publishers of Advanced Energy Science
http://emediapress.com

Demonstration of Tesla's Wireless Power Transmission System duplicated at the Tesla Tech Conference, July 2007.

Scalar Wave Properties

You might be wondering what in the world is a scalar wave! It's actually pretty simple. Unlike a transverse wave (like an ordinary radio or light wave) a scalar wave's amplitude does not fluctuate up and down. Instead, try to visualize it more like a vibration of electric potential expanding and contracting in the direction of propagation.

Scalar waves are also often called "Tesla Waves" or "Longitudinal Waves." All of these terms refer to the same type of wave which oscillates in the direction of propagation instead of perpendicular to the direction of movement. These waves have many unique properties which have been tested and confirmed repeatedly.

1) They are capable of penetrating any solid object including Faraday Cages. You can put a transmitter in a box of thick metal and a receiver outside of the box will receive the scalar wave frequency you are pulsing. The potential here is for a transmitter that can penetrate any obstacle or perhaps communicate directly through the Earth from one side of the globe to the other.

2) They are capable of superluminal travel. These waves are claimed not to be electromagnetic, but composed of pure potential energy. Due to this, the speed of light limit does not apply to them. The propagation speed of a scalar wave has been measured as faster than the speed of light and thought by some researchers to be potentially of infinite velocity. (Perhaps SETI - The Search for Extraterrestrial Intelligence - needs a different kind of receiver in order to pick up signals from elsewhere in the universe! Why would advanced ET civilizations even bother using slow transverse waves for interstellar communications?)

3) They are capable of transmitting power. It can then be put to use powering motors, lights, vehicles, etc.

4) A scalar transmitter can wirelessly send power to a receiver through any obstacle. For example, as mentioned above, you can setup a transmitter, put it in a Faraday Cage or a metal box, and a

o Fusion Froide
o Fusion Fria
o Fusione Fredda

Free Energy Store
* * * * *
Your Ad Here

receiver can receive power far away.

5) During the process of transmission and reception they can magnify power. You can input a certain quantity of power into a scalar wave transmitter and yet the receiver can receive several times the power.

6) Transmitters and receivers can communicate.

7) A conventional transverse wave transmitter cannot sense if a receiver has "tuned in." However, in a scalar system the transmitter and receiver interact because they are in a state of resonance.

As you can see Scalar Waves hold many potential applications for communication, energy, and other applications. To mimic a commercial for a popular brand of cell phone, "Scalar Waves do what Transverse waves don't." They are fast, penetrating, connected, and can broadcast magnified power. These waves are begging to be utilized!

Recipes for Scalar Waves

Nikola Tesla's most famous scalar wave transmitter was his Wardenclyffe tower on Long Island, NY. Prior to that, at the height of his amazing inventive career, he had a lab in Colorado Springs, Colorado. He was able to beam power to receivers miles away that were used to illuminate neon tubes. A great deal is known about his tower, transmitters, and receivers. It is all detailed in his patents. This allows for present day replications!

From examination of Tesla's patents, researchers have learned that perhaps the most critical component of a scalar wave system is the antenna. It is composed of a flat "pancake coil" composed of both a primary and a secondary winding. The coil is connected to a spherical metallic resonator that helps transmit and receive scalar waves.

A particularly good source for information about scalar wave systems is the website of German scientist, author, and researcher, Konstantin Meyl. He has published a series of books that describe scalar wave systems, detail their components, and discuss their operation. His books also dive into the science and physics of scalar waves, among other fascinating topics.

In fact, he offers scalar wave kits for sale on his site. They include all the components needed for a complete system, arrive in an aluminum suitcase that can serve in the same manner as a Faraday cage for your experiments, and come with a book detailing the kit. These kits have been used by experimenters to prove to themselves and others the existence of scalar waves and their unique properties.

Take a look at the following video to see Konstantin demonstrating a scalar wave transmitter and receiver. The same device in the following video is for sale right now on the internet from his website.

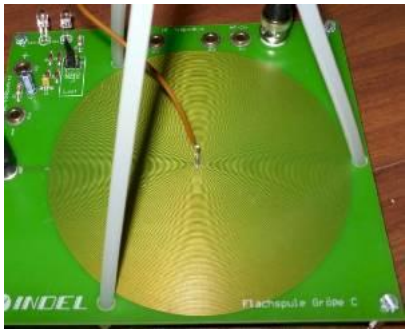
M
eyl shows Tesla's longitudinal electricity transmission in Washington DC at a Tesla,m meeting in 2003!

Even NASA is paying attention to scalar waves to some degree. The paper titled, "Advanced Energetics for Aeronautical Applications: Volume II" by David S. Alexander offers a review of scalar wave (longitudinal wave) research. It mentions the work of Konstantine Meyl and others in the field. Interestingly, the paper also discusses how Dr. James Clerk Maxwell's original equations specifically allowed for scalar or longitudinal waves. Only many years later did short sighted scientists who did not care to deal with Maxwell's complex equations based in "quaternions" mathematics arbitrarily discard longitudinal waves. Due to this, many mainstream scientists doubt their existence despite their history and the mountain of evidence which proves they are very, very real.

Opening Tesla's Technology

Steve Jackson's goal is to open source Tesla's wireless power transmission technology. This is very possible to do, due to the simple nature of

the parts and components required. During his talk he published a list of components required to build a system. This same information can be found in the books of Konstantin Meyl and elsewhere on the internet.

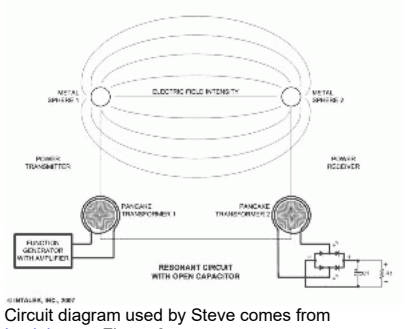


By open sourcing this technology, ordinary individuals could prove to themselves, friends, associates, co-workers, and others that Tesla's technology worked as claimed. Not only does it work, but can be replicated and used for practical applications today. All unique properties of scalar waves could be harnessed and developed to revolutionize our society.

When Steve releases plans, drawings, and other information, probably next week, we will add them to a project page at PESWiki.com. We'll add a link from this page when it is ready.

Earth Changes and the Future

In his books and lectures, Konstantin Meyl has compared superluminal scalar waves to the neutrino, which is also thought by some to travel faster than light. Neutrinos bombard the Earth in all directions, but the majority of them arrive from the central star of our solar system. Due to the fact that approximately half of the neutrinos are absorbed as they pass through the Earth, it is thought they may interact with the core and inner layers of our planet.



Circuit diagram used by Steve comes from Intalek.com, Figure 3.

Some researchers suggest solar phenomenon can produce variations in neutron emissions which may trigger "earth changes" on our planet. This was depicted in the blockbuster movie, 2012, as the cause for the crust disruptions from the mantle heat-up from increased solar activity. Hence, studying and understanding the nature of scalar waves may increase our chance of survival during chaotic periods in the future. Perhaps by understanding them we could eventually learn how to constructively utilize them to stabilize our planet during periods of solar fluctuations, sun spots, flares, etc.

Perhaps with the use of scalar wave technology, earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, or other natural disasters could be prevented or detected ahead of time. Even a one hour warning before an earthquake, such as the one that recent devastated Japan, could save thousands of lives. Although all kinds of unique technologies are possible with scalar waves, at a minimum we need to understand how neutrinos and scalar waves interact without planet. Not doing so could result in needless death and suffering.

Lets get moving!

To not harness scalar wave technology for the benefit of mankind would be tragic. Our civilization is facing adversity in countless forms. Hunger, disease, pollution, poverty, and war threaten our future and the future of our children. Scalar waves exist, they are useful, and the information to build devices that generate and receive them is available to everyone. To better understand our universe, to ensure the continuation of our civilization, and to honor Nikola Tesla we should do our best to support the open sourcing of this technology.

Videos

On March 30, Steve conveyed the following YouTube links showing his presentation to the local IEEE on March 24.

#1 Slide 1 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qs-2s85lO6o
#2 Slide 20 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=s4kvJpUgGKI
#3 Slide 39 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4YXPa73NNsA
#4 Slide 57 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LqhRDY56CqU
#5 Slide 81 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e1Ht5OVyI5Q
#6 Slide 93 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JuehDylES_A

Replication Instruction should be done tomorrow.

Contact

Steve can be reached by email at steve.jackson@ieee.org

# # #

This story is also posted at *BeforeItsNews*.

What You Can Do

Recommend 14 people recommend this. Be the first of your friends.

1. Replicate this design.
2. Pass this on to your friends and favorite news sources.
3. We at PES Network are in a pinch right now. Donations would be greatly appreciated.
4. Subscribe to our newsletter to stay abreast of the latest, greatest developments in the free energy sector.
5. Let professionals in the renewable energy sector know about the promise of this technology.

Comments

Feel free to view/post comments down below. The following came in by other means.

Not Scalar "Wave"

On March 27, 2011, 1:45 pm, Karl Palsness wrote:

You should read about Scalar .. it is a "Scalar FIELD" there should be no such thing as a "Scalar wave"; and there is a "Longitudinal Wave", instead of scalar wave. Scalar waves just don't exist according to the word scalar meaning size. A Tesla coil has a scalar field around it...and emits a longitudinal wave....

A Tesla-era dictionary defined it as:

> **Scalar** -- In physics, a quantity which has magnitude, or magnitude and sign only, without direction, such as density, mass, energy, etc., as distinguished from a vector quantity.

and

> **longitudinal wave**: A "pressure" type of wave, similar to sound, in which the vibrations are along the direction of travel of the wave. Hence, a wave composed of alternating densifications and rarefactions, where we focus upon the longitudinal component of the changes.

* * * *

Longitudinal Waves (L.M.D.)s

On April 02, 2011 12:29 AM MST, Dr. Eng. Roberto Handwerker <info {at} deltaavalon.com> wrote:

Dear Sirs,

this mail is a reply to a number of e-mail messages I got from [...], subsequently from Dr. K. Meyl and from Mr. S. Jackson about longitudinal waves ("L.M.D.s").

The matter "L.M.D"s. is not new at all but there is still too much discussion around it from different point of views, i.e. mathematics/physics calculus and electrical devices; this has slowly but definitely led to a total chaos even on the Web, resulting in misunderstanding and disbelief, which doesn't help anybody;

therefore, the best approach for an engineer is to be very straight and careful especially when someone talks about Nikola Tesla and theories about aether and L.M.D.s., still not accepted by the "Academic World" who is as happy to hear such arguments as could be "a sailboat in a forest" so to speak and who brings in turn only useless negative criticism and hectic hysterism instead of helping clarify.

This is why I prefer to proceed "step by step" scientifically replicating some Tesla apparatus and demonstrating his experiments, which is of course not easy because he was the Mozart of the art.

I will present a book about the above and will very soon attend a Meeting in Italy to talk about L.M.D.s and show some working devices to public: it is always a pleasure to demonstrate FACTS and WORKING DEVICES rather than only showing some slides and theoretically discuss matters as "Lorenz gauge vs. Coulomb gauge", "quaternions vs. vectors", "T.E.M. vs. L.M.D." etc. etc. Only facts count, observation of Nature and research: math must consequently follow, as always.

It is therefore more useful instead to bring something new to L.M.D.s tech and to the understanding of Tesla, like for instance my "Tesla power wireless" system with the "small car-

demo" shown in my following vids on You Tube (& others under "HorizonDelta"): https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0BGFF4ltEv and https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dvZH3RCdeVw

also a tech e-book "Longitudinal dielectric waves in a Tesla coil and quaternionic Maxwell's equations" can be found on my Website for download:

https://www.deltaavalon.com/immagini/L.M.D. waves in a Tesla Coil revised.pdf

I hope the above helped positive discussion and knowledge.

Regards

Dr. Eng. Roberto Handwerker
DELTA Ingegneria

* * * *

The Laplace Operator

On March 31, 2011 2:06 PM MST, Konstantin Meyl wrote:

Subject: Re: About Scalar Field and an Italian Book

There is one comment, making clear, where the problem is localized:

Karl Palsness wrote:

> "You should read about Scalar .. it is a "Scalar FIELD" there should be no such thing as a "Scalar wave"; and there is a "Longitudinal Wave", instead of scalar wave. Scalar waves just don't exist according to the word scalar meaning size. A Tesla coil has a scalar field around it...and emits a longitudinal wave..."

If a scientist is using an expression, he first has to define, what the meaning is. This is what I do in my books, but in America, nobody seems to read my writings. I explain that the scalar wave is nearly the opposite of a scalar field. The expression is more than 200 years old and in mathematics exactly explained by the field equation of Laplace.

The Laplace Operator (describing the distribution of a wave in space) may be separated in 2 parts: grad div - curl curl. The second part is explaining the EM wave, a transverse wave, while the first part gives a scalar wave: The div applied on a vector is scalar! This is why scalar particles or vortices as part of the wave equation are propagating as a scalar wave. But they are propagating in the direction of a field vector and by this the wave is longitudinal and has a direction. In mathematics it is known, that the grad applied on a scalar is a vector again. This is why the scalar wave is propagating in one direction, not in a scalar way, as Karl Palsness wants the scalar wave to do. So he has to read the literature first before he is spreading nonsense in the world wide web.

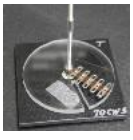
My opinion about the education in the states is not the best. Lets help to improve it.

* * * *

Other Relevant Coverage

- Featured / OS: Wireless Transmission > Scalar > Tesla > Coils > Jackson >
  Tesla Coils for Dummies - Are you interested in building a Tesla Coil to produce stunning effects that violate the "established" laws of physics, but are somewhat less than technically savvy than a rocket scientist? Then you are in luck, because this article is for you! (*PESN*; April 29, 2011)

- Featured / OS: Wireless Transmission / Electromagnetic > Scalar > Solid State > Tesla > Coils > Jackson >
  Jackson's Wireless Aetheric Power Transmission Open Source Project - To facilitate the replication of these plans, as well as to characterize, optimize, improve, and come up with the zillion applications that can come from it, including: 1) harnessing aetheric energy, 2) superluminal communication, 3) wireless transmission of power through any barrier, 4) anti-gravity capabilities, and 5) creating defensive shields to make conventional war obsolete. (*PESWiki*; April 21, 2011)



- Featured / OS: Wireless Transmission / Electromagnetic > Scalar > Solid State > Tesla > Coils > Jackson >
  Tesla Coils: Unleash the Aether - Nikola Tesla's most significant contribution was not AC power, radio, or the induction motor, but what we call the Tesla Coil - a tool which allows for the power of the aether to be unleashed and harnessed. Now being launched through an open source project. (*PESN* and *BeforeItsNews*; April 19, 2011)

- Featured / OS: Wireless Transmission / Electromagnetic > Scalar > Solid State >
  Tesla's Scalar Field Still Beaming On! - The superluminal (faster than light) scalar or longitudinal waves Nikola Tesla used to magnify and wirelessly transmit power are not just a thing of the past. IEEE engineer, Steve Jackson, discusses and demonstrates how they can be utilized today, and he is open sourcing it here! (*PESN*; March 26, 2011)

See also

Resources at *PESWiki.com*

- Directory:Konstantin Meyl
- Directory:Wireless_Transmission_of_Electricity
- PowerPedia:Wireless_transmission_of_electricity
- PowerPedia:Scalar_field_theory
- Directory:Solid_State_Generators
- PowerPedia:Solid_State_Generator
- Directory:Electromagnetic
- News:Electromagnetic
- More Stories for Hank Mills

- PESN (Pure Energy Systems News) - Feature stories on cutting-edge, clean energy technology.
- Free Energy News (.com) - Daily cutting-edge, clean energy technology news from around the world
- PESWiki Latest - Newest feature pages in the publicly-editable energy directory.
- This Week in Free Energy™ - Weekly live review by PESN, each Thursday 7 pm Mountain time
- Free Energy Now (.net) - in-depth interviews

AdChoices
PowerPoint Free
Tesla

Page composed by Sterling D. Allan March 26, 2011
Last updated September 04, 2012

NOTE: We are presently moderating all comments, to keep out the crass negativity, flaming, and other inappropriate forms of criticism. We welcome constructive criticism tactfully stated. Frequent offenders will be blacklisted.

"It is harder to crack a prejudice than an atom." // "I'd rather be an optimist and a fool than a pessimist and right." -- Albert Einstein

0 Comments Pesn Login
Recommend Share Sort by Newest
Start the discussion…
LOG IN WITH OR SIGN UP WITH DISQUS
Name
Be the first to comment.
Subscribe Add Disqus to your siteAdd DisqusAdd Privacy DISQUS

The "Down and Dirty" Guides to Making Biodiesel at Home
Making BioDiesel Books
Save Time, Save Money... Help The Environment!

ADVISORY: With any technology, you take a high risk to invest significant time or money unless (1) independent testing has thoroughly corroborated the technology, (2) the group involved has intellectual rights to the technology, and (3) the group has the ability to make a success of the endeavor.

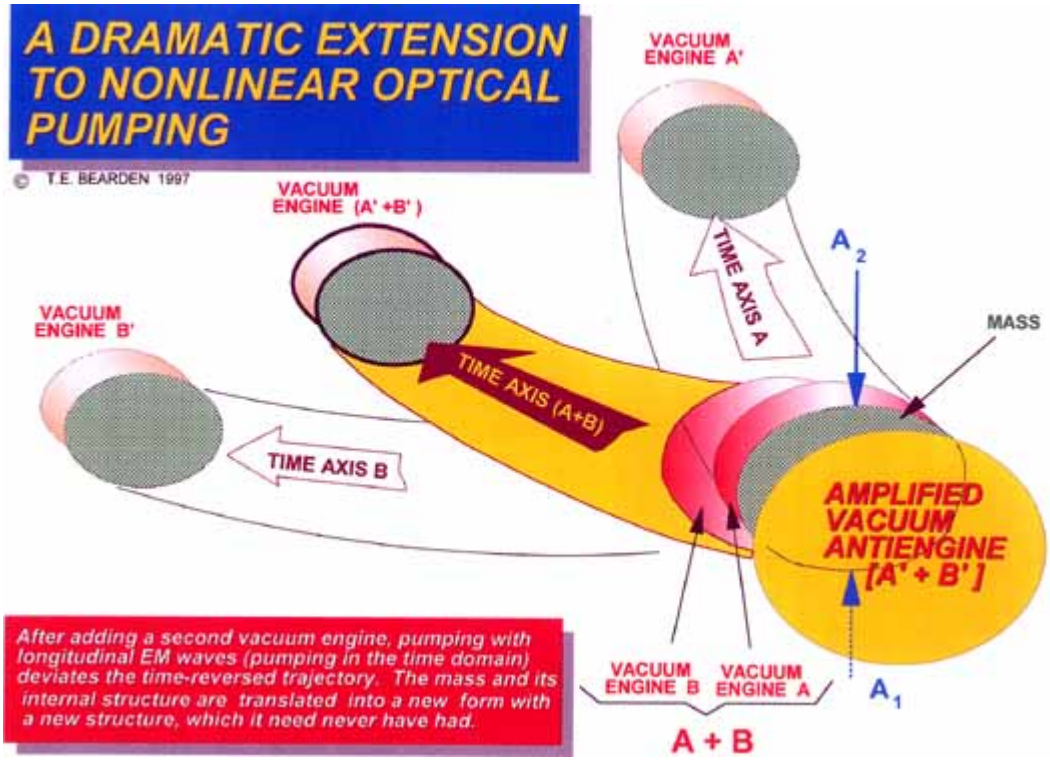
All truth passes through three stages:
First, it is ridiculed;
Second, it is violently opposed; and
Third, it is accepted as self-evident.
-- Arthur Schopenhauer (1788-1860)

"When you're one step ahead of the crowd you're a genius. When you're two steps ahead, you're a crackpot."
-- Rabbi Shlomo Riskin, (Feb. 1998)

PESN.com
Copyright © 2002-2014, PES Network Inc.

The Tom Bearden Website

Subject: RE: Missing Reference Slide
Date: Mon, 9 Jul 2001 11:58:04 -0500



Yes, that is the slide. It works this way: When you time-reverse a cell, you effectively create a major anti-engine for the cell's exact "engine" (exact set of spacetime curvatures at all levels). Because of the precise one-to-one correspondence, this antiengine then "backs the cell up" along the original time-path it took in its physical functioning and changes, back to a precise earlier condition where the disease or disorder was not present. For a cancer cell, e.g., this backs the cell up past where it was originally "promoted" from a stressed or damaged cell to a tumor cell. That makes it into a "damaged cell". The antiengine continues to act, backing it up further into the state before the damage or disorder occurred. That then constitutes "healing" of that cell in a rigorous sense.

The cloning methods etc. used, do violence to the cell in the process. At the cellular level, damaging it or any part of it in the process changes the resident spacetime curvature engine set, to include the damage. You then "clone" a cell with an imperfect resident engine. The cloned cell then interacts with a large variety of phenomenology, continually altering various subcomponents of its resident engine by taking on additional subengines or changing some of its former subengines. Somewhere later, that festering "delta" in the resident engine -- after sufficient interactions with other environmentally-induced engines, will undergo interactions that "add" two deltas so something detrimental to the organism. At that point, physical damage to the cell erupts in "anomalous"

fashion. Actually it erupts by perfectly normal fashion, once the internal engines and their interactions are understood.

This would appear to pose a problem anytime you *artificially* change the subengines of an organism, as in the case of genetically modified food. The small physical damage associated with splicing the genetics has associated with it the injection of such an artificial engine. The interactions of future environmental engines with the spliced genetic organism or plant then remains to be seen. Not all interactions would appear to happen in the limited test time usually allotted for testing the "effects". Anyway, that was the intention.

E.g., Pautrizel demonstrated that immature rats, having immature immune systems, would be restored by the Priore process back to the same immature immune system. The Priore process did not destroy the parasites themselves, but depended upon restoring the immune system back to its first ability to recognize the pathogen and go after it. Priore did not directly "kill" anything! In that case, the pathogens simply re-infected the immature rats, because their immature immune systems could not adequately protect them. It would be the intention of the research, in later generation equipment, to be able to design a specific "extra engine" and introduce it to the pumping, in addition to the "resident engine" in the subject to be treated. That "extra input engine" would accordingly generate a specific "extra antiengine" component in the total antiengine produced. When sufficient research and development maturity has been reached to be able to design such desired "extra engines" to cause the exact, desired extra antiengine to be produced, then the "extra antiengine" technique can be used, e.g., to time-reverse Pautrizel's immature infected rat back to an infected rat with a now-matured immune system. In that case, the rat's stronger immune system would make short work of the pathogen, just as analogously infected mature rats did.

To correct birth defects, etc., obviously one would have to change the actual time-path backwards, to a "state" that the body did not have physically, but which its genetics had before the damage. I foresee that eventually, after some years of development, the process would mature until it could regrow severed limbs, or correct dwarfism, etc. Of course that would be fourth or fifth generation, but it is definitely possible, given sufficient development.

Cheers,

Tom

AD 763210

QUITON/PERCEPTRON PHYSICS: A THEORY OF EXISTENCE, PERCEPTION, AND PHYSICAL PHENOMENA

by

Thomas E. Bearden

March 1973

Approved for public release; distribution unlimited.

THE SAM-D PROJECT
REDSTONE ARSENAL, ALABAMA

SURFACE TO
AIR
MISSILE
DEVELOPMENT

AMCRM-MD FORM 1, 1 MAR 71

CONTENTS

		Page
I.	INTRODUCTION	1
II.	EXISTENCE, PERCEPTION, OBSERVATION, AND PHYSICAL PHENOMENA	2
III.	MASS AND SPACE	11
IV.	IMPACT ON PHYSICS	16
	A. Michelson-Morley Experiment	16
	B. Gravitational Attraction	17
	C. Newton's Third Law of Motion	19
	D. Newton's Second Law of Motion	20
	E. Newton's First Law of Motion	22
	F. Identity of Length and Time	23
V.	ELEMENTARY PHILOSOPHICAL IMPLICATIONS	25
	A. Existence, Thing, and One	25
	B. Reality, Ultimate Reality, Being, and Ultimate Being	27
VI.	CAUSALITY AND ITS MODIFICATION	28
VII.	CLOSING REMARKS	35

ABSTRACT

A fundamental answer is attempted to the questions of being, time, space, existence, perception, and physical phenomena. Mass, empty space, reality, gravitational attraction, continuity, discontinuity, and relativity are among the "things" and "nonthings" for which relationships and explanations are provided.

Perception is defined as detection by a mass of change to itself and as a differentiating process. Perceived physical phenomena are revealed to be first derivatives of ultimate reality, and outputs of the physical perceiving device call the "perceptron." Using the operation of the physical perception process on action, the units of which are energy times time, an entirely different view is generated of both reality and the Heisenberg uncertainty principle. When superposition is imposed as a condition, the Heisenberg uncertainty principle is revealed to be a quantized statement. A concept of the absolute value of a dimensional molecule is advanced.

A reality model is constructed of an action continuum and a nonaction continuum separated by an operational threshold whose magnitude is given by an uncertainty principle. Perception is modeled as a process which switches atomic quanta of action and nonaction back and forth across the threshold. Mass is explained as perceptron switch activity rate, and a mass definition equation is generated. One kilogram mass is shown to represent 17.053×10^{50} perceptron switches per second. From the model, Newton's laws of motion and gravity can be generated directly from the concept of the interaction of mass with space itself, space being taken as a massless fluid, or ether, composed of tiny nonaction particles called "quitons." Einstein's postulates of special relativity are also shown to follow from the model, and a statement of the equivalence principle is shown to be consistent with the model.

The concept of "lineception" as a causal chain of perceptron operations is advanced. "Inception" is developed as a noncausal modulation of lineception and as a distinguishing feature of a living system. The possibility is raised that inception could provide an explanation of the noncausal, statistical, ultramicroscopic universe and yet require large ensembles of ultramicroscopic events to conform to causality. Inception is shown to lead to karma. Perception is shown to be causal and to generate causality itself.

Some elementary philosophical implications of quiton/perceptron theory are pointed out and briefly discussed.

I. INTRODUCTION

The unsolved problems of physics stem from the unclear nature of the physical perception of change, and their resolution lies in the analysis of perception as a physical process. The unsolved problems of metaphysics stem from the same source, and can be resolved by the same perception analysis.

Specifically, a physical detection system can detect changes to itself and nothing else. These detected internal changes are thus what a detector "sees" or "observes" or "perceives" as changes to its external environment, i. e., as its physical phenomena. Thus a mass, being itself a physical detecting system, must detect only changes to itself, and these perceived changes to itself constitute its observed physical phenomena. For that reason, these perceived changes are obviously entirely relative to (i. e., are part of) the perceiver (observer); more precisely, they are entirely relative to and part of the perceiver's mass, which is the detector that is doing the perceiving.

Since only changes are perceived by a mass, then mass's perception must be a differentiating process. Ergo, perceived physical phenomena are first derivatives of a higher, or more fundamental, reality. The nature of that higher reality is by definition unperceivable (perception differentiates or fragments it), and it involves the quantity "action."[1] Action itself is not perceivable; change of action is perceivable since perception differentiates action. If superposition is placed on the Heisenberg uncertainty principle as a required condition, then the uncertainty principle contradicts itself for all except integral or zero multiples of a quantum of action. Correction of the uncertainty principle by imposing superposition as a condition provides a statement of the basic operation of perception -- the detection by a mass of change to itself.

All mental perception of a human being regarding physical phenomena is received (i. e., is inputted to the mind) from a physical sensory apparatus whose primary ingredient is mass. Thus we may describe the perceptive mind as consisting of sensory outputs of mass perceptions; that is, the input to mental perception must be the output of mass perception, and this interface within the mind may be referred to as the "perceptive mind."

From the above foundation, a comprehensive theory of perception can be constructed, and a most unusual model of "reality" emerges. A variety of unsolved questions are then resolved by the model. The resolutions include, among other things, 1) derivation of the postulates of relativity; 2) definition of the nature of time and space; 3) the explanation of gravity; 4) the generation of causality itself; 5) resolution of the wave theory of light with the quantum theory of light; 6) the explanation of why ultramicroscopic phenomena are statistical yet large ensembles of ultramicroscopic phenomena are causal; and 7) validation of Mach's principle and the equivalence principle. A totally new and precise definition of mass and of being itself are also two unexpected results. The problems of metaphysics are also answered: metaphysics is elevated to an exact science without any tinge of dogma, and physics and metaphysics are united.

---

[1]Planck's constant, Heisenberg's uncertainty principle, the principle of least action, the energy of a photon, etc., are derived from action and perception's differentiation of action.

II. EXISTENCE, PERCEPTION, OBSERVATION AND PHYSICAL PHENOMENA

We first define perception[1] as detection by a mass of change[2] to itself, and state that it is an operation performed by that mass. The physical apparatus that accomplishes this perception is termed a "perceptron," which thus may be an electron, an atom, or the sensory apparatus of a living being.

A change detector does not detect the state of its input, but rather detects changes in that state. So in this sense a change detector can be regarded as a state differentiator. Therefore a perceptron differentiates, i.e., it perceives changes in its input and generates outputs in accordance. When its input is constant it will have no output. Thus zero output of a perceptron does not necessarily mean zero input.

What is to be fed into the perceptron's input section exists; i.e., existence (ultimate reality)[3] is defined as what is to be fed into the perceptron's input. The output of the perceptron is that which is perceived, or what we ordinarily call "physical phenomena."[4] Since the perceptron differentiates its input state, then physical phenomena are first derivatives of ultimate reality, which precisely accounts for the sharp separation between observable and nonobservable, i.e., between macroscopic and microscopic.

Any change in a perceptron's input section must involve both time change, Δt, and energy change, ΔE. So we may assume their product, $\Delta E \Delta t$, has always occurred in a perceptron's input whenever it produces an output. The output will be a derivative of the input, e.g.,

$$\frac{\Delta E \Delta t}{\Delta t} = \Delta E \qquad (1)$$

and

$$\frac{\Delta E \Delta t}{\Delta E} = \Delta t\,, \qquad (2)$$

where in each case the constant of proportionality has been ignored.

---

[1]We differentiate between perception and realization. Perception is entirely a physical process, and causal. Realization is a mental process and is not restricted to causal relationships.

[2]Reflecting, one notes that mass can only change in a nonmass manner. It cannot "change" without involving space and time, both of which are "nonmass." Therefore a mass change must be composed of both mass and nonmass.

[3]"Ultimate" in that it is higher or more fundamental than perceived reality.

[4]Changes to mass and only changes to mass constitute physical phenomena. Changes to one mass constitute "its" perceived physical phenomena, or its physical universe.

"Changes to mass and only changes to mass constitute physical phenomena. Changes to one mass constitute "its" perceived physical phenomena, or its physical universe. Since the other masses in its universe are perceived by it (i.e., created in its perception by its perception process), then these masses must be entirely relative to the mass perceptron that perceives them. Ergo, perceived mass is relative to the perceiver.

Next Page

Any detector has an operational input threshold, i.e., a minimum discernible signal. The Heisenberg uncertainty principle states the requirement for such energy-time changes:

$$\Delta E \Delta t \geqslant \hbar/2 \, . \tag{3}$$

Its smallest value, or

$$\Delta E \Delta t = \hbar/2 \, , \tag{4}$$

is then the input threshold for a physical perceptron to operate and produce an output.[1] Letting $k = \hbar/2$, we can write this simply as

$$\Delta E \Delta t = k \, . \tag{5}$$

Since existence has been defined as that which is fed into the perceptron's input, then that existence exists whether or not the perceptron operates, and the case[2] where

$$\Delta E \Delta t < k \, , \tag{6}$$

also exists (i.e., can be present in the input of a perceptron) but cannot be perceived or detected (i.e., the perceptron will not operate and produce an output).

At this point we diverge to remark that the product of energy and time is a quantity called "action," and the units of action are

$$A \equiv \frac{ML^2}{T} \tag{7}$$

Thus the input state to a perceptron is composed of an action continuum,[3] and the perceptron differentiates action quanta to produce physical phenomena.

---

[1]We acknowledge additional uncertainty statements but for simplicity will use only one in this paper.

[2]Equation (6) exists and it is proper to write it down and search out its ramifications. Equation (3) is a limiting condition which applies only to mass. But since our physical experience must involve nonmass (e.g., photons, space, time, being), then nonmass considerations must be examined. A good beginning is to consider the entire field of nonmass possibility, i.e., that field of nonmatter changes defined by (6), which includes the entire subquantum domain. So we legitimately examine two conditions: Eq. (3) must define (or apply as a condition to) the mass phenomena (change, quantized) system, and (6) must define (or apply to) the nonmass phenomena (subquantum) system.

[3]We exactly define continuity as the failure to perceive difference (change), and

phenomena (subquantum) system.

[3]We exactly define continuity as the failure to perceive difference (change), and discontinuity as the perception of difference (change). The difference between continuous and discontinuous is entirely one of perception. Thus there are two kinds of continuity: absence of perceptron operation at all, and identically repeated perceptron operations. The first kind exists outside of perception while the second kind exists in perception-to-perception. These are two powerful definitions, which among other things enable one to understand such concepts as limiting process, derivative, point, line, and plane. Mathematics itself is the game of perception, nothing more and nothing less.

Next Page

When a large quantity of action is to be fed into a perfect perceptron, the input process cannot occur instantaneously; a Δt must be outputted (created)[1] by the perceptron for each operation. Thus perception processes steps or quanta of exactly k size, and exactly k size only. Inputs of less than k size are simply collected[2] until the aggregate is equal to k, then differentiated to produce an output. We must therefore rewrite the Heisenberg uncertainty principle as

$$\Delta A = nk \quad , n = \pm 0, 1, 2, \ldots \quad , \tag{8}$$

where the plus and minus signs are necessary since action only has to change about some constant level in the perceptron input, and this change may be either additive or reductive (this quantum statement is actually the basis for quantum physics).[3] Thus, from the viewpoint of a perceptron, its output universe of physical phenomena is constructed by successive granular differentiation of unit operations, each of size k, but it detects no time lapse (creates no Δt) between operations.

When differentiated by a perceptron, an action atom may be regarded as being "chopped up" (the word "differentiated" literally means separated or torn apart):

$$\frac{\Delta E \Delta t}{n} = \frac{k}{n} \quad \overline{A} , \qquad n = 2, 3, 4, \ldots \quad , \tag{9}$$

where the bar over the A indicates nonaction, or action atoms which have been broken into bits.

Thus we now conceive of an action continuum of action atoms and a nonaction continuum[4] of bits of action atoms. The two continua coexist and the perceptron

---

[1]Or "extracted from an action quantum $\Delta E \Delta t$," which means exactly the same as "created." Einstein's treatment of simultaneity showed that it was operational, but if simultaneity itself is operationally created then both time and length must also be operationally created.

[2]This is not a simple discontinuous operation, since no time flow exists (Δt is not being outputted) during this collection process. We have to think of the process discontinuously, but the stepwise process is actually continuous (in time), or discontinuous, or both.

[3]Since ΔE may be positive or negative, we may state the uncertainty principle as $|\Delta E \Delta t| \geq k$, or as $\Delta A = nk$, $|n| \geq 1$. Consider the two cases $\Delta A > 0$, $n = 1$, and $\Delta A < 0$, $-1 < n < -2$. Superimposing them would give $|\Delta A| < k$, which violates the uncertainty principle. Thus, assuming superposition must hold, the uncertainty principle can be made to violate itself for all except integral values of n, and it follows that the Heisenberg uncertainty principle must be written as a quantized statement.

[4]The separation into two continua is artificial, but is necessary to allow us to perceive perceptron operation with our brain perceptron mind. There is absolutely

"The separation into two continua is artificial, but is necessary to allow us to perceive perceptron operation with our brain perceptron mind. There is absolutely no separation in the reality continuum itself; rather, there is only an operational separation caused by and in perception. Hegel was very nearly correct in his realization that the dialectical principle was the magic key to the universe of perceived phenomena. However, thesis (action) and antithesis (nonaction) do not meet to give a synthesis (the transfer function or switching) which is different from either; rather, thesis (action) is changed (transferred or switched) to its antithesis (nonaction) and vice versa. It is the switching or transfer process that is the synthesis (output of the perceptron, perception) which is different from the thesis and the antithesis.

Next Page

operates, or moves, in them. Only action quanta of exactly k size can be processed by the operating perceptron to give outputs which we know as physical phenomena. Such phenomena (events) consist of aggregates of extremely large numbers of perceptron operations. Action atoms will be referred to simply as "action atoms." The very smallest bits or fragments[1] of action atoms will be referred to as "quitons" and the symbol "q" used for one quiton. For convenience, we shall regard the "magnitude"[2] of q to be very much less than k, or

$$q \ll k . \tag{10}$$

The perceptron's process of collecting quitons to form action atoms will be termed "fusion," which is an additive change to the constant action continuum. "Fission" will be the term for the perceptron's process of breaking up action atoms into aggregates of quitons, where the size of each aggregate is less than k; fission is a reductive change to the constant action continuum. The term "switching" will be used to refer to either fission or fusion, or both.[3]

Fission and fusion are merely transfers or switches across the k-threshold separating the action and nonaction continua, and may be represented by either of the diagrams shown in Fig. 1.

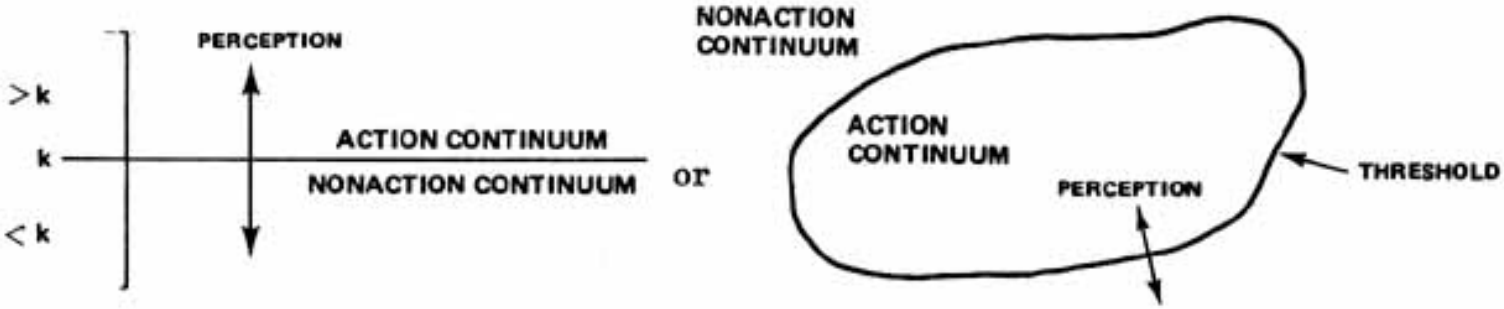


Fig. 1. Continua of the Universe

---

[1]These are actually nonthings and not bits or pieces at all, but since we can only perceive or think of things, we will model them as things. The difficulty is in the nature of thought, not in the nature of reality.

[2]The perceivable magnitude of a quiton is zero, i.e., it is not perceivable.

[3]And, in fact, switching can also refer to the transfer of Δt into ΔL, i.e., the creation of space from time or vice versa. Separation (relation) is composed of ΔL and Δt, and we know from relativity that when relativistic (perceived) ΔL is changed, then relativistic (perceived) Δt is also changed. When time dilates, length contracts; and when time shrinks, length expands. Therefore the statement that length and time are intertransferrable is valid: one kind of separation can be transferred into another kind of separation just as one kind of energy can be changed into another kind of energy. Since this transfer itself is an operation, then there is a rate (i.e., a constant) of transfer. This constant is actually a parameter, since by special relativity it can vary as a function of the mass changes themselves. And since we are dealing with mass changes (perception), then the rate of transfer constitutes a rate of mass change (rate of perception). Since perception is finite

since by special relativity it can vary as a function of the mass changes themselves. And since we are dealing with mass changes (perception), then the rate of transfer constitutes a rate of mass change (rate of perception). Since perception is finite, perceived mass change cannot be infinite but must also be finite. Therefore a limiting rate of perception must exist. From the equations of special relativity, this limiting rate of perception or mass change is c, the speed of light, and its value may be taken as the rate of change of a mass switch itself.

Next Page

We now examine the expression for energy of a photon:

$$E = hf \tag{11}$$

Considering fission of an action atom as a chopping of that atom, the process can be expressed by:[1]

$$\begin{bmatrix}\text{Minimum}\\ \text{time rate of}\\ \text{change of action}\end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix}\text{Energy}\\ \text{Transferred}\end{bmatrix} \propto \begin{bmatrix}\text{atom of}\\ \text{action}\end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix}\text{cuts or chops}\\ \text{per second}\end{bmatrix}, \tag{12}$$

or

$$\frac{\Delta A}{\Delta t} = \Delta E = C_1 kf\ , \tag{13}$$

where C_1 is a constant of proportionality. According to Eq. (1), the energy perceived to be expended (transferred to quiton disturbances) in fissioning of an action atom ought to be proportional to the speed of the chopping action. Neglecting constants of proportionality, Eq. (13) is simply[2]

$$\Delta E = hf\ , \tag{14}$$

where the Δ symbol is deliberately added to show that it is a transfer process. The equation works in reverse for fusion of quitons into action atoms, i.e., the energy ΔE transferred to each action atom assembled is proportional to its rate of assembly.

We can now represent a perceptron as shown in Fig. 2, which corresponds precisely to the two-pronged arrows shown in the diagrams of Fig. 1. A perceptron has two channels, fission and fusion, in which switching transfers between action and nonaction are involved.

By Eq. (2), one of the outputs of a perceptron is Δt. Since perception creates its own time interval, it only has its kind of time, i.e., positive time, to deal with. Thus only positive time is perceived, and what we think of as positive time flow is merely the successive Δt's created by perception.[3]

---

[1] Note how admirably the view of tearing apart or differentiating the action atom describes the result. The smaller the Δt torn from ($\Delta E\ \Delta t$) (or the quicker the separation), the larger the ΔE left (produced), i.e., the more energetic the separation. The atom of action is a quantum of action and one integral piece; the ΔE and Δt, however, are not necessarily of individually fixed size.

ΔE and Δt, however, are not necessarily of individually fixed size.

[2]Action atoms can occur in more than one size (see note 1 on p. 3).

[3]This explains why we sense existence as if we were the point of contact of a pointer moving along a time line. In effect, perceptron time advances one time slice at a time, where the slice is of Δt thickness. Thus all physical phenomena occur in minute granular sequences.

Next Page

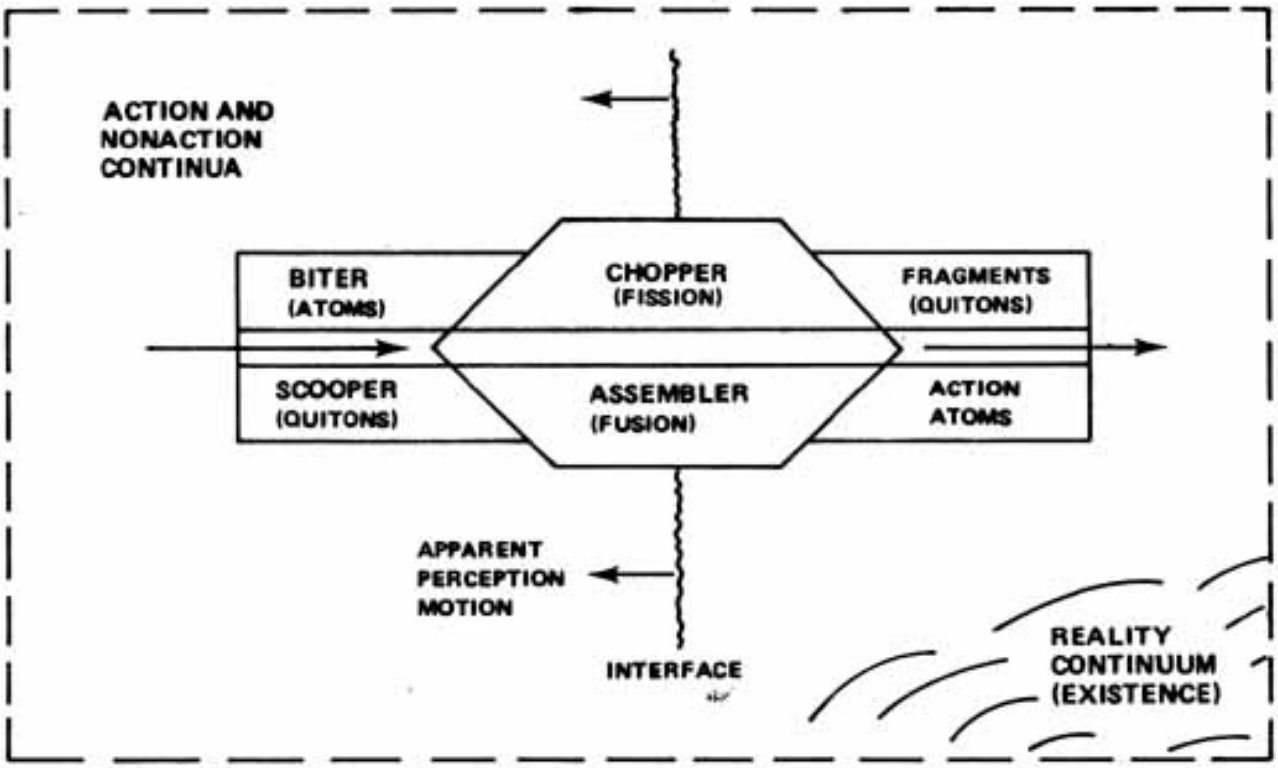


Fig. 2. The Fundamental Perceptron Switch

The existence of a negative time flow can be postulated by a simple symmetry analogy, but this postulated negative time, by definition, cannot be a perceptron output. We use the term "reflection" to denote a postulated operation in negative time[1] symmetrical to perception which operates only in positive time. Reflection is essential to the explanation of electric charge and charge effects,[2] but these will not be discussed here. Figures 3, 4, and 5 summarize the concepts of reflection, perception, and positive and negative time.

We now introduce the concept of absolute value of a dimensional molecule.[3] To illustrate, if we know that F = Ma, we will state that

$$|F| \equiv |Ma| \equiv |M| \times |a| = M\,|a| \quad , \tag{15}$$

where the last expression is true because of the nondivisibility of the unit ΔL and

---

[1]Modern theorists such as Feynman, Wheeler, and Dirac of necessity incorporate negative time operation into their theories involving action-at-a-distance.

[2]The quiton/perceptron theory can and does explain what "charge" is, why like charges repel and unlike charges attract, etc. It predicts the force of attraction or repulsion to be proportional to Q_1Q_2/R^2.

[3]Although perceptron output bits may vary in magnitude from operation to operation,

[3]Although perceptron output bits may vary in magnitude from operation to operation, they are of absolutely fixed size in any one operation or between any two consecutive operations. So for one operation or any two consecutive operations, a dimensional molecule is merely a product and division of certain-sized bits, and is itself of one fixed magnitude. Any other dimensional quantity of equal absolute value is therefore of the same size for that operation. At this level, differentiation is simple bit division and integration is simple bit multiplication.

Next Page

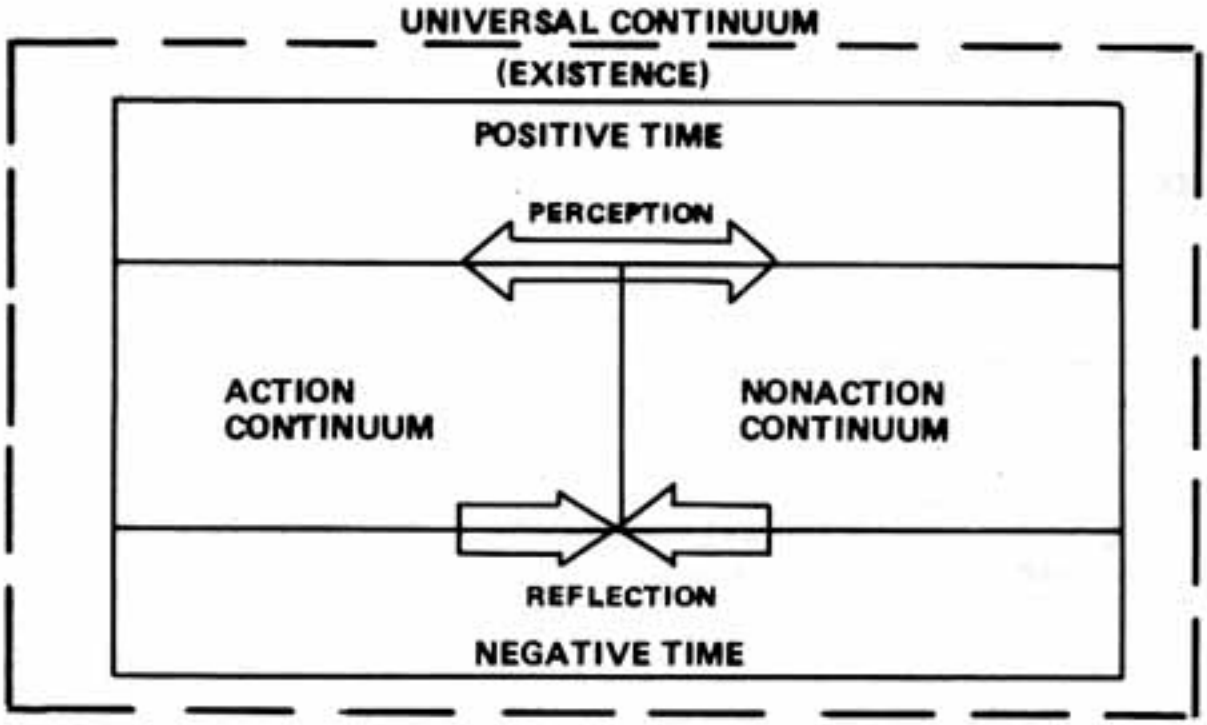


Fig. 3. The Continua (Complete Model)

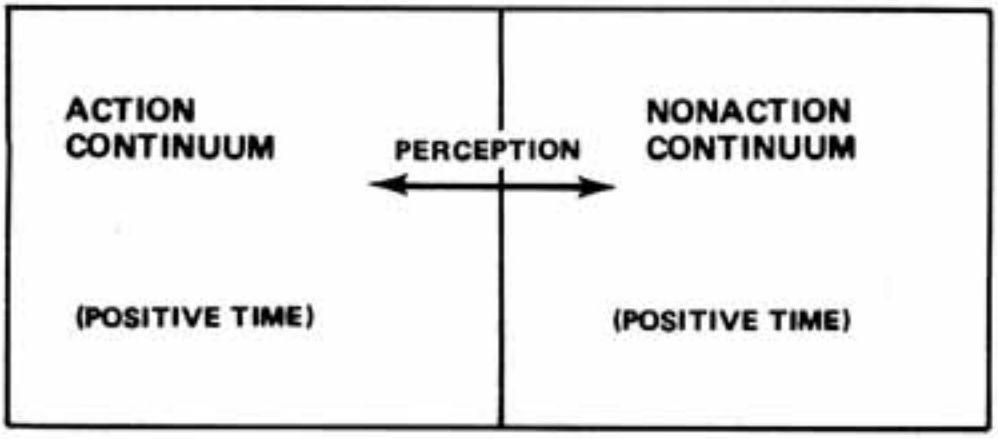


Fig. 4. The Positive Time Continua -- Model in Which Perception Acts

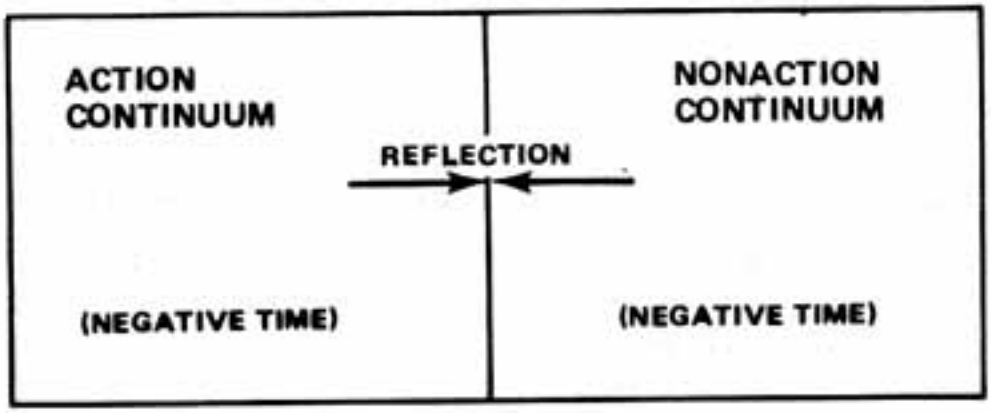


Fig. 5. The Negative Time Continua -- Model in Which Perception Does Not Act

Next Page

Δt quanta outputted by one perceptron operation. The absolute value signs must be added to any dimensional molecule which can take on either positive or negative values. Dimensionally,

$$M_0 = |E| \ , \tag{16}$$

where M_o is rest mass and requires no absolute value sign since a quantity of rest mass is only positive. Actually, since perceptron operation only outputs quanta, then the perceptron outputs ΔE and ΔM_o, or

$$\Delta M_0 = \left|\Delta E\right| \ , \tag{17}$$

and repetition rate allows perception of M_0 as a positive quantity. Then

$$\frac{\Delta A}{\Delta M} \rightarrow \frac{\Delta(L^2)}{\Delta t} \ . \tag{18}$$

The perceptron expression of the right-hand side of (18) will be[1]

$$\frac{\Delta(L^2)}{\Delta t} \rightarrow \frac{\Delta L \Delta L}{\Delta t} \rightarrow \Delta L\,(V) \ , \tag{19}$$

and then we have

$$\Delta E \Delta t(V/V) \rightarrow \frac{\Delta E(V\Delta t)}{V} \rightarrow \Delta P(\Delta t)(\Delta L/\Delta t) \rightarrow \Delta P \Delta L \ , \tag{20}$$

which must be another statement of the minimum condition of the Heisenberg uncertainty principle, or

$$k = \Delta P \Delta L \ . \tag{21}$$

It follows that

$$\Delta P \Delta L = nk, \qquad n = \pm 0, \pm 1, \pm 2, \ldots \tag{21a}$$

To consider why constant velocity yields special relativity, from $E = ML^2/T^2$ and Eq. (16), we can write

$$M = \left|\frac{ML^2}{T^2}\right| = M\left|\frac{L^2}{T^2}\right| \ . \tag{22}$$

Dividing out the M gives

$$\left|\frac{L^2}{T^2}\right| \ldots$$

$$1 = \left|\frac{L^2}{T^2}\right| = \left|\frac{L}{T}\right| = \frac{|L|}{|T|} = |V| \ . \qquad (23)$$

[1]Obviously $\Delta(L^2) = 2L\Delta L + (\Delta L)^2$, but the units of $2L\Delta L$ are $\Delta L \Delta L$.

Next Page

So velocity is a dimensionless quantity in the absolute dimensional sense, i.e., in the perceptron operational sense, and "the laws of physics apply equally well for all observers as long as they are moving with constant velocities" (Einstein's postulate). When the perceptron process is applied to a system of objects whose relative velocities are constant, the inputs to perception always differ by a constant value and the differentiated outputs of perception do not differ, i.e., the differential of $f(x) + C_1$ is identical to the differential of $f(x)$.[1]

Observation is related to perception as shown in Fig. 6. An observer observes only perceptron outputs[2] -- never ultimate reality -- from his sensory apparatuses.

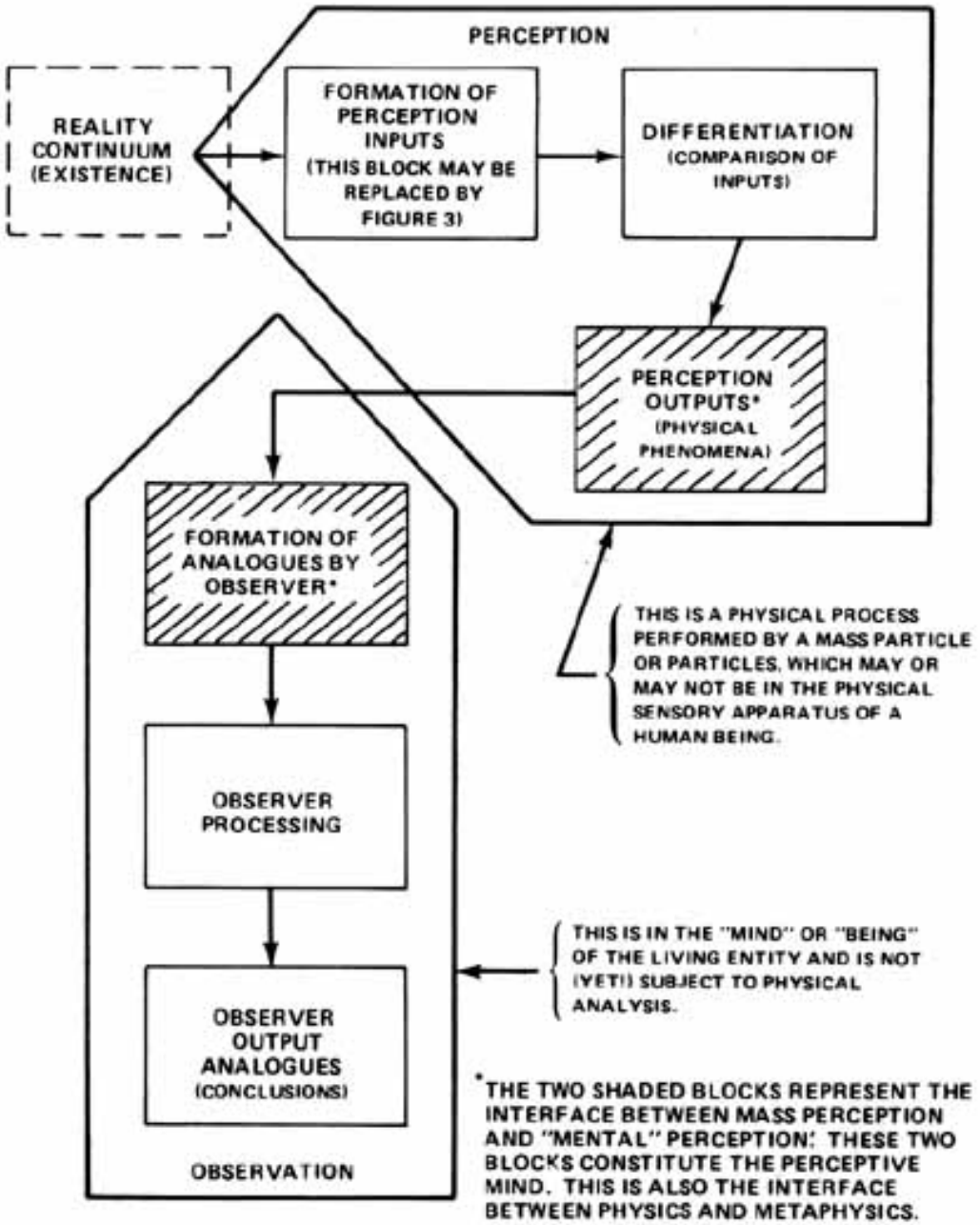


Fig. 6. Overall Relationships

---

[1]Einstein's treatments of simultaneity and special relativity may be regarded as

[1]Einstein's treatments of simultaneity and special relativity may be regarded as statements that one can determine a length (measure a ΔL) only by $\Delta L \equiv c\Delta t$, and one can determine (measure) a Δt only by $\Delta t \equiv \Delta L/c$ in the static case.

[2]The process of observation actually consists of both perception and realization.

Next Page

III. MASS AND SPACE

The nonaction continuum may be further visualized as a sea or gas of small, unperceivable particles, i. e., of quitons and aggregates of quitons which are less than k in magnitude. Since mass is a perceived quantity and a quiton cannot be perceived, a quiton or aggregate of less than k magnitude has zero mass.

Since fission and fusion both constitute perceptron switching, we may explain mass by visualizing a changing pile of quiton bundles, each of k size, in which the total rate of switching activity is what we call the "mass"[1] of the pile. Thus the mass is equal to the sum of the absolute values of the fission and fusion activities:

$$M \equiv \left|\frac{\Delta A_i}{\Delta t}\right| + \left|\frac{\Delta A_o}{\Delta t}\right| \simeq \left|\dot{n}_i + \dot{n}_o\right| \quad k \ , \tag{24}$$

or

$$M \simeq \left|\dot{n}_i + \dot{n}_o\right| \qquad \text{sw/sec}, \tag{25}$$

where[2]

Δt = perceptron operation time (one operation)

M = perceived mass of the pile

ΔA_i = action created from fusing quitons into action atoms

ΔA_o = action lost from fissioning action atoms into quitons

$\dot{n}_i$ = number of k-sized bundles per second fused into atoms

$\dot{n}_o$ = number of atoms per second fissioned into quitons

sw/sec = one perceptron operation per second.

---

[1] If ΔE is time rate of change of action, and if the absolute dimensional value of rest mass and rest mass energy are the same, then mass must also be a time rate of change of action. One kilogram mass equals 17.053×10^{50} sw/sec.

[2] The switch concept is necessary to explain charge and charge effects. The switching occurs between the positive (perception outputted) and negative (reflection outputted) time streams. Three types of switches exist, two of which are charge switches and all of which are mass switches. Switching may also be regarded as change of Δt into ΔL. For a mass switch, the limiting value of the conversion parameter b in ($\Delta L = b\Delta t$) is c, the speed of light. However, the

regarded as change of Δt into ΔL. For a mass switch, the limiting value of the conversion parameter b in (ΔL = bΔt) is c, the speed of light. However, the concept of switching can be expanded; b < c implies mass switching; b = c implies quitons moving (maximum switching limit for mass switching); b > c implies DeBroglie waves moving, which are not switching in the normal sense at all. Technically, the condition b < c applies to Eqs. (24) and (25).

Next Page

The use of the mass definition equation can be illustrated by a simple example. First,

$$k \equiv h/2 = 0.527 \times 10^{-34} \text{ joule-sec} \tag{26}$$

$$1 \text{ kg mass} = 8.987 \times 10^{16} \text{ joules}, \tag{27}$$

so

$$1 \text{ kg mass} = \frac{8.987 \times 10^{16} \text{ joules}}{0.527 \times 10^{-34} \text{ joule-sec/switch}} \tag{28}$$

$$1 \text{ kg mass} = 17.053 \times 10^{50} \text{ switches/sec}. \tag{29}$$

For a mass that does not accelerate, switches must occur in couplets. This would require, for example, that angular momentum be quantized in quanta of 2k magnitude, since two switches would process two action atoms -- one in and one out of the mass action pile. Since

$$2k = h/2\pi, \tag{30}$$

then angular momentum should be quantized in $h/2\pi$ quanta, which indeed it is: from the Bohr theory of the hydrogen atom,[1]

$$mvr = \frac{nh}{2\pi}, \quad n = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \tag{31}$$

and the change permitted is thus

$$\Delta(mvr) = \frac{nh}{2\pi}, \quad n = 0, \pm1, \pm2, \pm3, \ldots \tag{32}$$

What we normally think of as empty space is sometimes described as the absence of mass and energy, existing in time.[2] Empty space can be defined by

$$\frac{\Delta A}{\Delta t} = 0; \qquad \frac{\Delta \bar{A}}{\Delta t} = 0, \tag{33}$$

which merely state that no perceptron output is occurring. Thus empty space exists only as defined by a perceptron and is merely the total absence of perception. While these equations rule out fission and fusion, they do not rule out the static presence of large numbers of quitons and quiton aggregates each of which is less than k in size (a quiton may be viewed as a quantum of space or a quantum of ether).

---

[1] Beiser, Concepts of Modern Physics, McGraw Hill, 1963.

[2] Actually there is no time connected with the existence of space; the time is connected only with our perception of change; that is, space is a product of perception, or the nonoperation of perception, and is related to a mass perceptron. Similarly, space itself has no length -- length is relative between two masses. That is why both length and time can change, and why a specific length and a specific time can

space itself has no length -- length is relative between two masses. That is why both length and time can change, and why a specific length and a specific time can be different to different observers.

Next Page

A massless quiton cannot individually generate any drag resistance against matter in the Newtonian sense. So a mass object moving along at a constant velocity will just push a stream of massless quitons ahead of it. In effect, the mass "bulldozer" is pushing its own medium along with it, and this requires no force.[1] Therefore, empty space (i. e., the zero output condition of one's mass perceptron) is filled with (has added to it) streams and streams of quitons moving ahead of other objects (perceived by one's perceptron) from all over the universe (perceived by one's perceptron). These quiton streams may be regarded as quiton pulses or quiton waves[2] in one's own static-relative quiton pond. The static-relative quiton pond of a mass will be called its "q-space" or "space" (more commonly referred to as the mass's inertial frame of reference).

When impinging on a perceptron's mass, these disturbances are being collected into k-sized quanta and switched into action atoms. The switching produces outputs that reveal the presences of the disturbing masses. The situation for a perceived mass is described in Fig. 7. Note that a fusion pileup is shown in front of the perceived object due to the object's motion, and a fission pileup is shown at the rear (switching is actually distributed throughout). Additional switching is occurring in the pileups and constitutes increase in mass. So one's mass perceptron perceives the moving object's mass as having increased. The relative velocity of the object with respect to one's perceptron determines the additional collection rate of quitons, and hence the additional switching rate, occurring for the object in one's perceptron q-space. The perceived increase in the moving body's mass is a function of the increased collection rate, which is a function of both the initial mass switch size M_0 and the velocity V, or

$$M = f(V,\ M_0)\ . \tag{34}$$

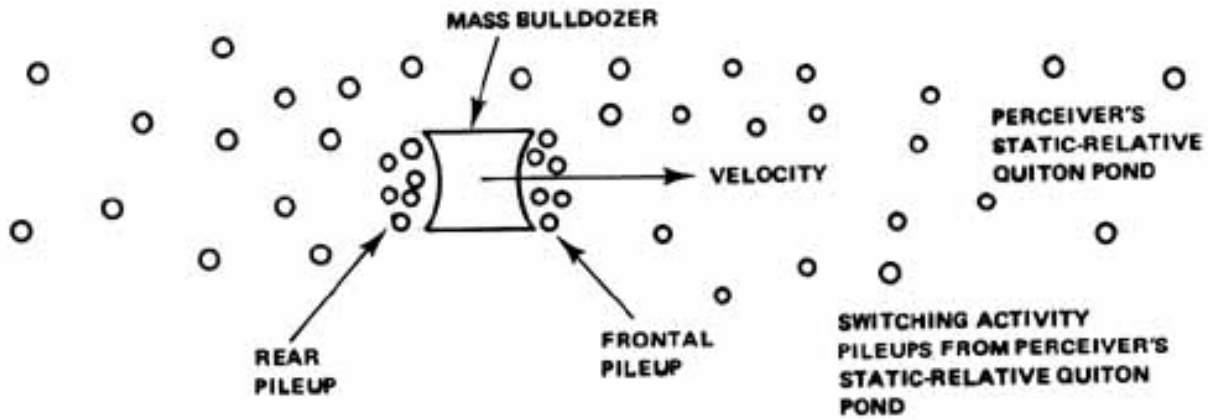


Fig. 7. Increased Perceiver Switching Due to Perceived Velocity

[1]More precisely, it requires no resultant (unbalanced) force. Both fission and fusion create forces; however, these forces are opposing, and so when fission rate equals fusion rate the resultant force is zero.

[2]These pulses or waves are not in themselves perceived, so one can equally well consider them bunches of particles or waves. The difficulty lies with the perceptron mind, not with the disturbances.

Next Page

If the perceiver shifts "his view" to the object, he would at the same time shift his perceptron to it and so would then see the same sort of effect existing on his vacated mass. The pileup is relative to the perceiver and is occurring in the perceiver's perceptron itself.[1] So material objects do not just move through an ether, they carry their own q-space ethers right along with them.[2] And all they can detect is the disturbances in that q-space that produces switching transfers in and out of the action and nonaction continua.

We now wish to know the standard medium velocity at which wave disturbances move in the q-space. The question is, what has zero mass, is unperceivable, and yet can move through the perceiver's empty space ether[3] at some standard velocity? Photons satisfy all these requirements. Photons themselves cannot be perceived -- only their interactions can; and photons move in free space at the velocity c, the speed of light. Thus c is the quiton medium's wave velocity[4] and quiton disturbances move in a q-space at the velocity c. They move only in a q-space and in nothing else, since movement (velocity) is defined as $\Delta L/\Delta t$, and both ΔL and Δt exist only to the perceptron that created them. Therefore, velocity of a perceived object is absolutely relative to the perceiver since it is part of the perceiver's mass's perception. At this point, Einstein's postulate that "the speed of light is the same for every observer" can be seen to follow directly from the quiton/perceptron model.

But a difference exists between the speed of light in q-space and the speed of light in a medium. Simply speaking, when light travels in a medium the quiton waves (photons) are perceived to interact with particles (get switched by other switches) continually. In each imposed interaction switching perceived, another Δt occurs in the perceiver's perceptron. Thus more Δt's occur, and the photon is perceived to take longer in traveling through the medium than through free q-space; that is, the perceiver's perceptron (in which the medium itself exists) creates more time output in the case of light traveling through a perceived medium than light traveling through unperceived free q-space.

---

[1]This point is emphasized. The mass's mass does not increase as perceived by itself; its mass does increase as seen by the perceiver. This fact alone is sufficient to establish that the increase in mass is subjective, not objective (although these two terms are usually misused). That is what the term "relative" means, i.e., relative to the subject. Note that the perceiver is always the subject. The fact that the effect occurs only to the perceiver should indicate that it is the perceiver's perception process which is causing the effect.

[2]Thus one can have one space moving through another space.

[3]From Einstein's Theory of Relativity by Max Born, p. 224: "Einstein in later years proposed calling empty space equipped with gravitational and electromagnetic fields the 'ether,' whereby, however, this word is not to denote a substance with its traditional attributes. Thus in the 'ether,' there are to be no determinable points, and it is meaningless to speak of motion relative to the 'ether.' Such a use of the word 'ether' is of course quite admissible, and when once it has been sanctioned by usage in this way, probably quite convenient." The use of "ether" here is quite close to Einstein's proposal; however, in our usage it is meaningful to speak of "perceived motion of a perceived object" in the q-space ether of the perceiver. Otherwise, there can be no observation and no observer, which are of course necessary

"perceived motion of a perceived object" in the q-space ether of the perceiver. Otherwise, there can be no observation and no observer, which are of course necessary to Einstein's theory.

[4]Velocity is unperceivable; it is actually the constant of proportionality for the perceptron's direct transposition of Δt into ΔL. And c, the constant velocity of light, represents the limit of the perceptron's ability to do this.

Next Page

It should be noted, but will not be pursued further here, that electromagnetic waves in space are merely quiton wave disturbances[1] moving in a perceptron's q-space. The energy being transmitted is the "energy equivalence" of the nonaction quiton aggregates that were chopped up from action atoms. When these fissioned aggregates are again collected in some perceptron, then $\overline{\Delta E}$ is recovered as ΔE, or perhaps as ΔM.

In passing, we note that hidden in the principle of complementarity is the fact that wave and particle are operationally excluded, i.e., separated by an operation. A wave by definition is operational (dynamic). The most elementary idea involved in the concept of a particle is that it is nonoperational; i.e., it doesn't have to move, or change, or function, or be dynamic to exist. Obviously that which is operational differs from (is separated from) that which is nonoperational, but such separation itself is differentiation which is an operation. Therefore, wave (operation) and particle (nonoperation) are operationally separated. The only "mystery" in complementarity is that one must stop (interfere with) an operational entity to have a nonoperational entity, and one must start (interfere with) a nonoperational entity to have an operational entity. Depending upon the conditions imposed upon it, an entity can be either operational or nonoperational. For example, the operation of superposition must be imposed upon DeBroglie waves before they can constitute a particle. It then follows that the particle's velocity must in fact be the velocity of the superimposed group, i.e., the wave packet's velocity. By the same reasoning it follows that one cannot measure a particle's exact position (which is a static or nonoperational entity) and its exact momentum (which is a moving or operational entity) at the same time. The same is true for the particle's exact time position (nonoperational) and its exact kinetic energy (operational). Thus uncertainty principles, complementarity, and the relationship of DeBroglie wave velocity to wave packet velocity all involve the one fundamental concept that an operational entity is separated from a nonoperational entity by an operation. The changing is separated from the unchanging by a change; i.e., the changing is operationally derived from the unchanging, or perceived reality is derived from unperceived reality.

[1]Photons are aggregates of quitons; quiton aggregate behavior is particulate. Behavior from the standpoint of individual quitons is wave-like. This explains the dual behavior of light and reconciles its wave and quantum aspects.

Next Page

IV. IMPACT ON PHYSICS

A. MICHELSON-MORLEY EXPERIMENT

The Michelson-Morley experiment was conducted in the Michelson/Morley/earth q-space. The Michelson/Morley/earth perceptron(s) would perceive the speed of light to be the same in all directions, i.e., any fringe shift observed should have been a result of experimental uncertainty only. The experiment did not prove there was no ether; it did prove there was no perceivable ether[1] through which the earth was moving. The results admitted of a static-relative ether if it is unperceived. Perception is a process, and if the process does not occur then perception does not occur. Since by definition the q-space of a perceptron does not cause the perceptron to operate, then the q-space is unperceived by the perceptron.

More careful examination of observation reveals the following facts: A perceived mass has a constant mass when not moving with respect to the perceiver. When it is moving through the space frame or the ether of the perceiver with a constant velocity v, its perceived mass is again constant but is now perceived to be greater than was its rest mass. From whence came the extra mass?

The extra mass effect is only to the perceiver. The only possible sources for the extra mass in perception are the original rest mass M_0 and the empty space of the perceiver's space-frame (i.e., the interaction of perceived mass with unperceived space). Space does not drag, in the conventional Newtonian sense, against a moving body that is not accelerating. And space is unperceivable; therefore it can be visualized as a massless fluid. Thus the increase in perceived mass (which is a change) must come from the perceived mass's increase in velocity in perceiver space (because velocity is all that was changed), and it must involve the physical operation of the perceiver's physical perceiving mechanism. A perceived mass does exert resistance (drag) called "inertia" whenever it is accelerated in the perceiver's space-frame. This resistance is a force. Perceived force is equal to perceived mass times perceived acceleration through the perceiver's space.[2]

---

[1] Is not space an unperceivable ether? An extract from Einstein's Theory of Relativity by Max Born, p. 223, states: "If each of two observers who are moving relative to each other can assert with equal right that he is at rest in the ether, there can be no ether. Thus, the extreme development of the ether theory leads to its dissolution as a fundamental concept." The conclusion that there can be no ether does not logically follow. Each observer can assert that he is at rest in an ether (space), and these spaces can be intermoving. That is precisely what a "moving frame of reference" is: one space moving through another. Today we retain the (or more correctly, an) ether concept, but call it "space" or "inertial frame of reference" or "frame." The conclusion should have been that there can be no single "stable ether," but that there can be many.

[2] Newton's law, F = ma,* to date has been used in a half sense, i.e., that the acceleration of a perceived mass through the perceiver's unperceived q-space generates force. If this is true, and relativity holds, then the acceleration of any other unperceived q-space, through a perceived mass, also generates force; through one perceived mass in a perceiver's q-space, the q-spaces of all other perceived accelerating masses are accelerating and thereby generating forces on it. By this "other half" of Newton's law and by relativity, Mach's principle (that inertia of a mass is derived from the

accelerating and thereby generating forces on it. By this "other half" of Newton's law and by relativity, Mach's principle (that inertia of a mass is derived from the other masses of the universe) can be shown to be true. Although not collated and developed as such, it is possible to derive the postulates of both special (Continued)

Next Page

This equation states that a perceived accelerating mass must react with the perceiver's q-space, and in fact this interaction may be taken as the basic mechanism that creates force itself. Again the perceiver's physical perception mechanism is the causative agent.

A quite logical conclusion at this point is that the perceiving mechanism perceives (produces) additional perceived mass from the interaction of perceived rest mass with perceived mass-motion (velocity) through its unperceived space.[1] Also, the perceiving mechanism produces perceived inertial drag from the interaction of perceived mass with the mass's perceived acceleration through its unperceived space.

The concept of "ether" should not be rejected while the concept of "space" is retained, since the latter is actually an unperceivable ether. Rather, the concepts of mass, perception, and ether-space should be tailored to fit the perceived phenomena. Quiton/perceptron theory (perception theory) is a deliberate transfer function model specifically tailored to fit these criteria.

B. GRAVITATIONAL ATTRACTION

Newton's law of universal gravitation can be generated, in both effect and form, from quiton/perceptron theory.

A perceptron's q-space is filled with streams and streams of quiton disturbances moving ahead of its perceived moving objects from all over its universe. Thus there exists a flux of quitons at any point in its space, and this flux is isotropic to the first approximation: because of the vast interstellar distances between disturbing masses, the flux gradient in the relatively local neighborhood of any perceiver point is essentially zero. The quiton disturbance flux can be represented as shown in Fig. 8. A quiton flux stream switching pressure P_1 is exerted on M_1 and a switching pressure P_2 is exerted on mass M_2. In any one flux stream line in this shadowed zone, the pressure against either of the two bodies is reduced in proportion to the amount of switching flux subtracted from that flux line by the other body. The total reduction of switch pressure in the shadowed zone is therefore proportional to the product of the two masses M_1 and M_2, considering the effects to be mutually independent.

(Footnote 2 continued from preceding page) and general relativity from quiton/perceptron theory, and the steps essential to that derivation are contained in this paper.

*[More precisely, $F = d/dt\ (mv) = ma + v\ dm/dt$. From the second term, increase or decrease in mass of a moving object also produces a force. This second force component may not be too important except in microscopic phenomena, but for fast microscopic changes in mass (e.g., in the nucleus) it could generate significant forces. Also note that the velocities of all other spaces (i.e., velocities of the q-spaces of all other moving objects) in the perceiving mass's universe interact with its perceived mass change rates, according to the second term of Newton's law, relativistic form.]

[1]A disagreement has long existed over whether a "nonthing" exists if it cannot be observed. The argument is illogical; e.g., if a photon itself cannot be perceived and only effects (changes) produced by it are perceived, does a photon exist? It

A disagreement has long existed over whether a "nothing" exists if it cannot be observed. The argument is illogical; e.g., if a photon itself cannot be perceived and only effects (changes) produced by it are perceived, does a photon exist? It exists, but cannot be perceived to exist, i.e., it exists outside of perception, but does not exist in perception. The same is true of the notion of space.

Next Page

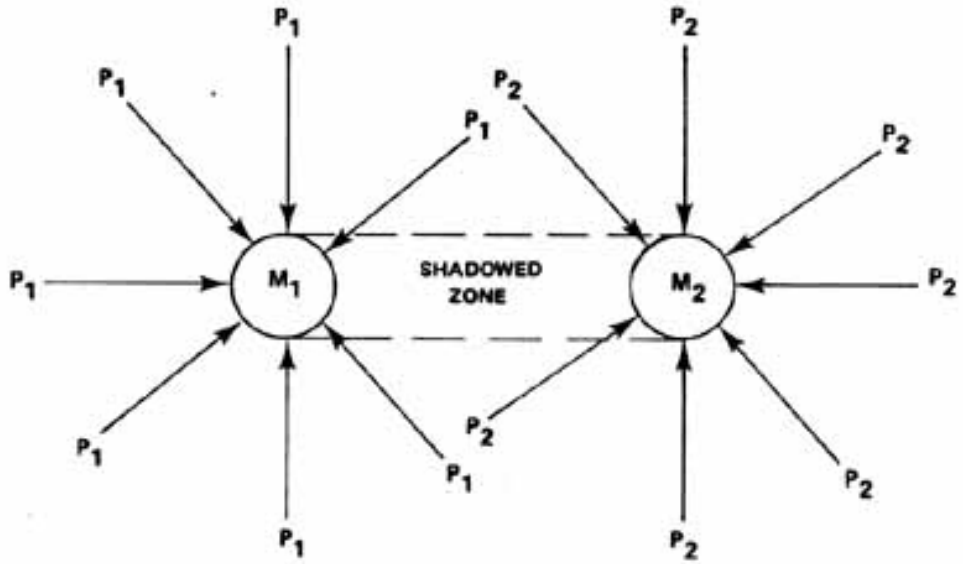


Fig. 8. Gravitational Attraction of Masses

From purely geometrical considerations, a shielding factor is also present due to the solid angle that is shadowed about any mass point. This effect is proportional to $1/R^2$ by usual solid angle considerations. Putting these two factors together, the attraction of mass should therefore be proportional to M_1M_2/R^2, or

$$F = K \frac{M_1 M_2}{R^2} \tag{35}$$

which is the expression for Newton's universal law of gravitational force, and this force is driving the two masses together.[1] By merely extending the basic statement by superposition of the effects of every perceived mass-pair in the perceptron's universe, one obtains the attraction of mass[2] for the universe.

---

[1] It is not accidental that electric, magnetic, and gravitational field forces all obey "inverse square of the distance" laws, since these forces are derived from analogous switching operations.

[2] Attraction of mass implies an effect derivable from the presence of mass only. Mass is a switching rate. Therefore attraction of mass must be derived from switching only. Now a massless fluid generates no drag against a constant velocity mass, but switching is a negative quiton acceleration which does generate force. So switching generates drag, but constant velocity does not. This accounts for the error long made in considering the "mass shadowing" explanation of gravitational attraction to suffer from a serious defect of implied retardation force due to velocity through an ether-flux (see, for example, the Feynman Lectures on Physics, Vol. 1, p. 7-9). Velocity of an ether flux through a body merely affects the mass of the body; it does not generate force. Acceleration of an ether flux through a body generates a resultant force on that body. In Feynman's example of an orbital body, let us assume perfect circular motion with constant speed. Since the speed of the ether flux is always constant, the mass is always constant. Since the component of acceleration tangential to the circle is zero, there is no force generated tangentially to the orbit. But since there is a constant radially outward acceleration of flux through the orbital body, then there is a constant radial force outwards that is generated, and this force is called the "centrifugal force," i.e., the "center-fleeing" force.

body, then there is a constant radial force outwards that is generated, and this force is called the "centrifugal force," i.e., the "center-fleeing" force.

Next Page

It should be noted that for extremely small masses at extremely close distances, or for extremely short times, turbulence and interference effects can form in the shadowed zone of Fig. 8 and superposition may no longer hold.

C. NEWTON'S THIRD LAW OF MOTION

One of the recognized ways of stating Newton's third law of motion is: "To every action force there is an opposite and equal reaction force." This law follows from quiton/perceptron theory, as can be shown by examining two colliding bodies. It should be stressed that these two bodies, and all changes related to them, exist as changes in the output of the perceiver's perceptron. It must always be borne in mind that these changes, or physical phenomena, exist as outputs of the perceiver's mass perceptron.[1,2]

Figure 9 shows perceived bodies M_1 and M_2 in constant velocity motion just before collision. A deliberate choice was made of a case where the momenta of the two bodies were not equal, so that the initial switching rates for the two masses were different. In the example, $M_1V_1 > M_2V_2$. The mass switching drag of each body is again represented by small circles. Each body has the same size roll in front as in the rear, so its switch pressure forces are balanced. Figure 10 shows the collision.

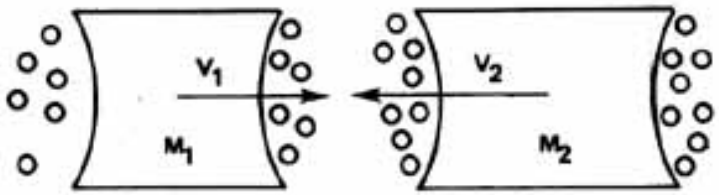


Fig. 9. Two Bodies Before Collision

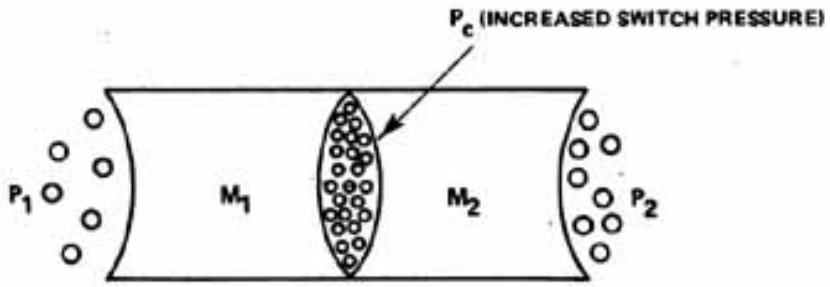


Fig. 10. Two Bodies at Moment of Collision

---

[1]We consider the question: "If a tree falls in a forest and there is no ear to hear it, is there a sound created?" A tree is a perceived tree, a forest is a perceived forest, and a fall is a perceived change. Their presence or existence implies a perceiver and perception; thus they imply that a "sound" change would be perceived, since they imply a perceiver to perceive it. If, however, by "no ear to hear it" we mean "no perceiver present at all," then the question as posed contains a self-contradiction: with no perceiver, there can be no perceived tree, perceived forest, perceived fall, or perceived sound.

[2]The manner of searching for quiton/perceptron causal explanation of a physical

or perceived sound.

[2]The manner of searching for quiton/perceptron causal explanation of a physical phenomenon is to ask, "What would the perceptron have to do to generate the phenomenon?".

Next Page

There is an almost instantaneous switch pressure increase in the contact zone between the colliding bodies, and consequently there is a switch pressure differential across each body as shown in Fig. 11.

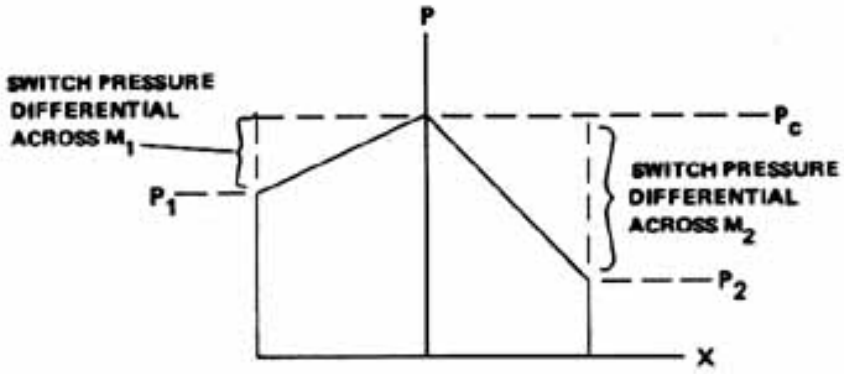


Fig. 11. Switch Pressure Relationships at Collision

In the figure, the contact pressure P_c is exerted against each body, so that the pressure forces on the two bodies act in opposite directions. But for any two colliding bodies, the contact areas, one against the other, are the same. This common contact area will be called A_c. Since $P \equiv F/A$, then

$$|F_1| = |F_2| = P_c A_c \ . \tag{36}$$

But since the pressure forces on the two bodies are being exerted in opposite directions, then

$$\vec{F}_1 = -\vec{F}_2 \ , \tag{37}$$

which is Newton's third law of motion.

D. NEWTON'S SECOND LAW OF MOTION

Neglecting constants of proportionality, Newton's second law of motion may be stated in the most general sense as

$$F = \frac{d(mv)}{dt} \ . \tag{38}$$

The first step in deriving this law is to examine a point mass which is perceived moving with velocity $\vec{V}$, as shown in figure 12.

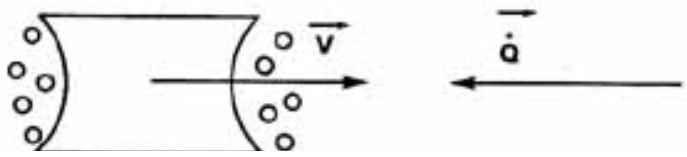


Fig. 12. Moving Point Mass

Next Page

An increased rate of quiton switching activity exists along the axis containing the velocity vector $\vec{V}$. We will call this increased quiton activity a vectorial "current" $\vec{\dot{Q}}$, and define its direction as contrary to the velocity vector. The mass is perceived to be moving against the current vector, and

$$\vec{\dot{Q}} \propto -\vec{V} \quad . \tag{39}$$

When the current $\vec{\dot{Q}}$ is steady, i. e., when

$$\vec{\dot{Q}}_{in} = \vec{\dot{Q}}_{out} \quad , \tag{40}$$

then the switching activity, and hence the mass and the energy, are constant. Therefore, from $v = \pm\sqrt{2E/m}$, the velocity remains constant.

If $\vec{\dot{Q}}_{out}$ suddenly increases, then

$$\vec{\dot{Q}}_{in} < \vec{\dot{Q}}_{out} \quad , \tag{41}$$

which can be represented as in Fig. 13.

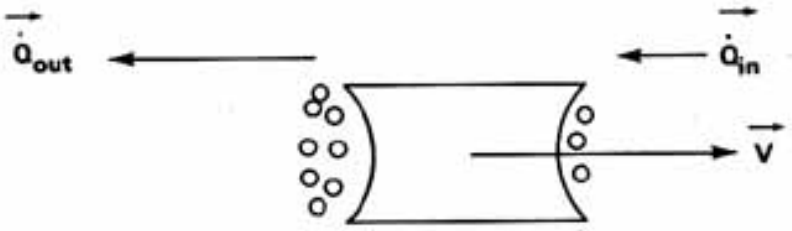


Fig. 13. Difference in Quiton Current

From Eq. (39),

$$\vec{\dot{Q}} = -k_1\vec{V} \quad . \tag{42}$$

At any time in a quiton current, the switch pressure force exerted against the mass can be represented as

$$F = P_c A_c \quad , \tag{43}$$

where P_c is the switch pressure and A_c is the area of contact. However, since the area of contact A_c, or the drag area, is the mass switch rate itself, then (neglecting constraints of proportionality)

$$A_c \propto M' \tag{44}$$

$$A_c \propto M' \quad , \tag{44}$$

where M' is the switch rate at the point of switch pressure application. We will next examine the switch pressure forces before and after one perceptron operation

Next Page

(i.e., across the smallest possible time interval Δt used by the perceptron itself in perceiving a change). When there is any difference in the pressure forces against the body front and body rear, this difference is the resultant force $\vec{R}$, or

$$\vec{R} = \left[(P_c A_c)_{in} - (P_c A_c)_{out}\right] \vec{q} \quad , \tag{45}$$

where $\vec{q}$ is a unit vector whose direction is given by the direction of $\dot{\vec{Q}}_{in} - \dot{\vec{Q}}_{out}$. Now, from Eq. (44),

$$\vec{R} = \left[(M' P_c)_{in} - (M' P_c)_{out}\right] \vec{q} \quad . \tag{46}$$

Since $P_c \propto \dot{Q}$ and $\dot{\vec{Q}} \propto (-\vec{V})$, then (neglecting constants of proportionality)

$$\vec{R} = -\left[(M'\dot{\vec{Q}})_{in} - (M'\dot{\vec{Q}})_{out}\right] \quad , \tag{47}$$

which from Eq. (39) gives

$$\vec{R} = (M'\vec{V})_{in} - (M'\vec{V})_{out} \tag{48}$$

or

$$\vec{R} = K_4 \Delta(M'\vec{V}) \quad . \tag{49}$$

However, this has happened in the smallest possible time Δt, and since by definition

$$\Delta(M'\vec{V})_{\min \Delta t} = (M'\dot{\vec{V}}) \quad , \tag{50}$$

then

$$\vec{R} = k_4(M'\dot{\vec{V}}) = k_4 \frac{d}{dt}(M'\vec{V}) \quad , \tag{51}$$

which is Newton's second law of motion, relativistic form. Acceleration of a body is caused by a difference in mass switch rate (i.e., a switch rate gradient)[1] induced across it by transfer of momentum from another moving body or by induction from a field such as an electrostatic field or a magnetic field.

E. NEWTON'S FIRST LAW OF MOTION

Newton's first law, that "a body at rest or in uniform motion will remain at rest or in uniform motion unless some external force is applied to it," can be derived from the same type of considerations used to develop the second law. Obviously, if

$$\ddot{\vec{Q}} = 0 \quad , \tag{52}$$

[1] Switching can be thought of as transfer of Δt into ΔL. An increased switch rate represents an increased rate of transfer resulting in a higher value for the ratio

[1]Switching can be thought of as transfer of Δt into ΔL. An increased switch rate represents an increased rate of transfer resulting in a higher value for the ratio of ΔL to Δt being outputted. Since the ratio $\Delta L/\Delta t$ is defined as v, an increase in this ratio increases the velocity, and thus acceleration occurs.

Next Page

then

$$\vec{R} = 0 \tag{53}$$

and

$$\vec{a} = 0 \ , \tag{54}$$

in which case the body at rest will not move and the body in uniform motion will remain so, by the definition of acceleration. Every perceptron repetition will output the identical value for V as the preceeding repetition, and that is why the first law holds.

F. IDENTITY OF LENGTH AND TIME

From $E = Mc^2$, we have

$$c^2 = E/M = 9 \times 10^{16} \text{ joules/kg} \tag{55}$$

$$c^2 \Leftrightarrow 9 \times 10^{16} \text{ joules/kg} \times 1/17.053 \text{ kg sec/sw} \tag{56}$$

$$c^2 \Leftrightarrow 0.527 \times 10^{-34} \text{ joule-sec/sw} \tag{57}$$

$$c^2 \Leftrightarrow \text{k/mass switch} \ . \tag{58}$$

Thus

$$c^2 = (3 \times 10^8)^2 \text{ m}^2/\text{sec}^2 \Leftrightarrow \frac{\text{k}}{\text{mass switch}} = \text{one sw opn} \tag{59}$$

$$\text{one sw opn} \Rightarrow (3 \times 10^8)^2 \text{ m}^2/\text{sec}^2 \tag{60}$$

$$\Rightarrow 3 \times 10^8 \text{ m/sec} \tag{61}$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 \text{ sec} = 3 \times 10^8 \text{ meters} \ . \tag{62}$$

Length and time are thus synonymous,[1] and c is the constant of proportionality (more precisely, the identical ratio for transposing Δt into ΔL will be maintained for each perceptron operation). Therefore, a perceptron actually outputs only one thing which may be taken to be either Δt or ΔL (it actually outputs only change

[1] By "synonymous" we mean that Δt and ΔL are intertransposable by perception operation. The term c is the velocity (rate of change) of switching itself, i.e., the speed at which quitons themselves can move, since quitons are being switched by mass. Therefore c ought indeed to be the wave velocity at which quitons move, and thus represents the maximum ΔL obtainable from Δt by mass in normal switching. The possibility exists that abnormal (turbulent) switching can deviate from this limitation. Thus "time warping," "time travel," "hyperspace travel," and the interplanetary drive may indeed

that abnormal (turbulent) switching can deviate from this limitation. Thus "time warping," "time travel," "hyperspace travel," and the interplanetary drive may indeed be possible. Since at least one of these effects of turbulence in switching (that of DeBroglie wave velocity exceeding the speed of light) is theoretically accepted, the problem of turbulent switching should be well worth the theorist's attention and effort.

Next Page

itself, which is perceived and thought of as ΔL and Δt). All other dimensions, quantities, and dimensional molecules are but bit division or bit multiplication. This seems to be consistent with some of the latest conclusions from general relativity theory.

In passing we note that there is no separation without relation, and there is no relation without separation. Therefore

$$\text{relation} \Leftrightarrow \text{separation.} \tag{63}$$

Also, there is no operation without separation, and there is no separation without operation. Therefore

$$\text{operation} \Leftrightarrow \text{separation.} \tag{64}$$

It follows that

$$\text{operation} \Leftrightarrow \text{separation} \Leftrightarrow \text{relation.} \tag{65}$$

We note a difference between free space and a Cartesian space (inertial reference frame). In a Cartesian space or inertial reference frame a definite length is considered to have been established for each and every point in that frame. But such a definite length to each point is rigorously operational by statement (65) above, i. e., such a length is defined by an operation. Specifically, it is defined by the operation of a mass perceptron (or an understood mass perceptron) at the origin of the frame. Such a frame is linear if the identical type of perceptron operation has defined the length to each point. If the type of defining operation varies, then the frame so defined is nonlinear; i. e., its space is said to be curved or distorted.

In one perceptron, its length defining operation and its mass defining operation can interfere or react one with the other. This type of interference or interaction is the direct interaction of frame space (length) with mass and it is the fundamental generating mechanism of force. All forces are so generated (see again the inset footnote on p. 17). And in fact a perceived moving force does work in the direction of its perceived movement rather than in the force's perceived direction precisely because of the moving operational length's interaction (interference) with the operationally generated force. This interference interaction is between operations in the same perceptron and generates what is called work.

http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/quiton/p24.htm27.10.2003 20:28:47

V. ELEMENTARY PHILOSOPHICAL IMPLICATIONS

Every scientific treatise is filled with forms of the words "one" and "be," yet none attempt to define these metaphysical terms. Ontologists and metaphysicians have uncovered many problems connected with these two words, but no real solutions. In addition, the historical preoccupation of metaphysics with dogmatic religious beliefs contributed strongly to its disfavor, since scientists were required to exert considerable effort to establish the scientific (observational) method as a legitimate criterion for the judgment of physical truth. Consequently, both science and philosophy today are constructed on quite undefined foundations, primarily because of the failure to recognize the relationship of perception operation to reality, which recognition is a prerequisite to the synthesis of physics and metaphysics. One therefore must comprehend the concepts of be (exist),[1] thing (perception), and one (thing) from the viewpoint of the relation between perception and ultimate reality.

A. EXISTENCE, THING, AND ONE

Existence has been defined here as "what is to be fed into the perceptron's input." In the situation where all operation of the perceptron has ceased, what can be said to exist in the input? First, what exists is a continuum: it has no limit, interface, dimension, time, velocity, change, space, place, or discontinuity since these are all derived from perceptron operations and the perceptron is not operating. What exists is continuity only, with no discontinuity.[2] To comprehend this, we must examine the thought process itself more closely, realizing that "to think" is "to perceive thoughts."

What is a "thing?" Further, what is "one" -- one "thing," one "anything?" A thing is first a perceived thing: it resulted from the output of a perceptron operation, in which one input bite and one output occurred. This output is characterized by the the fact that it is one, and the absence of one (i.e., zero) is the absence of output.[3] Figure 14 shows these relationships. The perceptron operation created the separation between the inside and the outside by creating a ΔL and a Δt, that is what the delta symbol means. Thus the operation of the perceptron determines the basic nature of one itself, and any one necessarily requires that a perceptron operation has occurred. In fact, the perceptron itself is a result of perceptron operations. Thus indeed all is relative. A perceptron exists and is able to function because it perceives other perceptrons to exist and function. Thus perceptrons are mutually created derivatives of reality

---

[1] Being is undifferentiated; that is its total definition. It cannot be perceived, since perception differentiates. It is continuity only, without any discontinuity, which is unperceivable. The preoccupation of being with causality (perception) is technically called "inception," the influencing of perception. In Zen philosophy this is technically "attachment to the world of illusion (change);" the literal meaning of "incarnation."

[2] This concept is unperceivable, by the definition of perception, which accounts for its difficulty. To be a "perceived one" implies limit (finiteness); oneness itself, without a bound or limit to make it a one (perceived), cannot be perceived. This is the primary limitation of the human mind (i.e., of perceptive thinking)--being, continuity, and oneness themselves imply absence of perception (differentiation) and are therefore unperceivable.

[3] Thus Boolean algebra describes the most basic operation, and is applicable to the

are therefore unperceivable.

[3]Thus Boolean algebra describes the most basic operation, and is applicable to the "operational" world.

Next Page

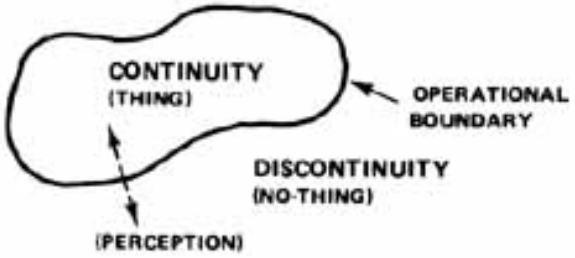


Fig. 14. Nature of One

which drive themselves and each other. Note that the preceding sentence itself is a perception.

So in the fullest sense, Gautama Buddha was indeed correct to state that the world of phenomena (changes) is an "illusion," relative only to itself (i.e., to perceptrons).[1] Einstein, expressing this idea in the language of mathematics, produced the theory of relativity and inaugurated a new physics. Buddha and Einstein spoke in different technical languages, but both expressed the same idea. The only difference is that in science we have assumed that our observations themselves are real and perfect. They are real, but not perfect in that they represent only changes in ultimate reality. Thus observational science alone can never reveal ultimate reality.

Another approach may aid in the comprehension of the nature of one. What is meant by the statement "he is the man?" Reflecting, one realizes that what is meant is that the perceived thing HE is exactly the same perceived thing THE MAN, and this identity exists now (during this one Δt perceptron time slice). There is no part of HE that is discontinuous from THE MAN, or vice versa. The different forms of the verb "be" attempt to express continuity without discontinuity, or unlimited oneness which is a state and not a thing. However, we do use the verb "be"[2] to relate continuity between different time slices. "He is the man" is related in the present time slice; "he was the man" means that HE in the NOW slice is identical to THE MAN in a past slice; etc.

---

[1]The reader interested in Zen will find complete agreement between this paper and Zen precepts, and will find the paper of some assistance in comprehending the unperceivable (unthinkable) Zen realizations. In Zen, for example, the aim is to comprehend at once the totality of reality, directly, escaping beyond the limiting fetters of perceptive thought. Now if it is actually possible to do this, and if some unusual men have done it, then their enigmatic writings should contain the wisdom of their experience, and should correspond to ultimate reality itself. Since ostensibly their insight is obtained by other-than-logic and other-than-perceptive means, then their statements should appear illogical and unperceivable.* Thus the "sound of one hand clapping" and other illogical concepts are used in Zen as a meditative means of driving the student beyond logical perception (certainly the sound of one hand clapping cannot be perceived or thought) to realization. But if the Zen experience is actually valid, then reality itself must be pure Zen (i.e., unperceivable), and so it would appear to be. We note that for each component part of all, the opposite part must exist. So all can be regarded as the complete set of all possible opposites or contradictions.

*(However, this most assuredly does not imply that every statement that is illogical and unperceivable is of value!)

[2]It should be stressed again that being is defined as undifferentiated (unseparated,

is illogical and unperceivable is of value!)

[2]It should be stressed again that being is defined as undifferentiated (unseparated, unperceived). Being is simply continuity without discontinuity.

Next Page

B. REALITY, ULTIMATE REALITY, BEING, AND ULTIMATE BEING

Actually one should be quite careful in using these terms. What does one get when one differentiates reality? One gets another reality, but not the primary or ultimate reality. For example, assume that length and time are real. When one time-differentiates length, one obtains velocity, which of course is real also but quite different from either length or time. However, velocity is always operationally related to the two first (assumed) reals length and time, because differentiation is an operation. So what is meant by "ultimate reality" is that state (or essence, or whatever name one prefers) that is not differentiated. Since "being" (continuity with no discontinuity) is defined as "that which is not differentiated," then the ultimate reality is pure being.

But all perceivables are differentials of ultimate reality. When one differentiates being, one gets pieces (differentials) of being which themselves are beings, but they have been perceived (differentiated) from a more primary or higher being. Therefore any being that one perceives has been differentiated (separated) by perception,[1] which explains why human beings, for example, consider themselves separate or individual (one). They are separate only in their individual perceptions. Thus "beings" by its plural nature always implies fragments (differentials) of a higher being (of singular nature). There can be many such integral levels: starting with one function, one can integrate it, then the resulting function can be integrated, etc., as long as we are speaking of definite integrals between two limits. When we reach a state that has no pieces or limits, the process is finished. That state is being in the ultimate sense, i.e., ultimate being.

One perceives these integral levels directly in nature, i.e., in the perceived phenomenological world. Living molecules (tiny beings) of RNA, DNA, etc., integrate together into a cell (a higher level being). Cells then integrate into a still higher being (man, animal, plant), which is the level on which man finds himself. But since man is perceivable and there are more men than one, it follows directly that men are capable of being integrated into a still higher being,[2] and the only word we have at present to describe such an ultimate being is "God." It is not at all accidental, therefore, that the ultimate being cannot be directly perceived by man, since by the definition of perception the ultimate being cannot be perceived by a lower order being such as man (i.e., since perception differentiates, or separates, then only differentials of being, or separate beings, are perceivable).

The avatar Jesus, having no technical concept for the derivative available in the language of the day, used the analogy of the father-son relationship, the son being the derivative of the father in this sense. Thus he referred to himself as the "Son of Man" (the derivative of all mankind or of integrated mankind) and also as the "Son of God" (the derivative of the integral of man). He continually referred to the ultimate being as "Father." It is little wonder that he was not understood then, and has not been understood for almost twenty centuries.

---

[1] Thus not only are physical objects relative to the perceiver's perception, but so are the perceived beings. Ergo the entire perceived universe, both living and non-living, is related to perception, and in fact perception and creation are abstractly

are the perceived beings. Ergo the entire perceived universe, both living and non-living, is related to perception, and in fact perception and creation are abstractly synonymous.

[2]This statement contains obvious implications to the theory (i.e., to the goal) of evolution.

Next Page

VI. CAUSALITY AND ITS MODIFICATION

A little closer look at perception can be obtained by viewing it from the causal standpoint.[1] All that perception really creates is Δt and ΔL (which are the same, ignoring constants of proportionality), and the perception we normally think of is point perception, where a point is one switching operation. The perception point may be thought of as following a line path which we will call "lineception" (Fig. 15). Physical phenomena as seen by one perceptron constitute this lineception; or rather, it constitutes the physical phenomena that are perceived or observed by the perceptron. Any point-based perceptron system, such as human perception, will accordingly perceive the universe of physical phenomena as if the perceiving system were a pointer moving along a lineception.[2]

Fig. 15. Lineception (One Connected to One)

For each perception there is a reflection, so there exists (but by definition cannot be perceived) a similar line-path, or "lineflection" as shown in Fig. 16.

Fig. 16. Lineflection (One Connected to One)

---

[1]Perception is identical to causality itself, i.e., perception can be said to generate causality. The causal view is that causes inputted to a situation operate to produce, or output or create, effects. According to its inputs, the perceptron generates causal outputs. An adequate theory of perception should be able to explain all causal (perceived) phenomena. We might define causality as the set of all causes. Then the answer to the question, "What causes causality itself?" is causality itself; i.e., since it is the set of all causes, causality must contain its own cause. Causality must therefore be closed or circular. The entire causal world must then be purely relative to itself (closed). Closer attention to causal operation yields the following: We perceive something change (in time or in space), then the situation changes so that we perceive new changes emerge (occur later, or separately). Thus the line of perception by its own unperceived operation connects the perceived cause (change) to the perceived effect (change), i.e., perception generates causality. Since perception itself is causal, then causality truly causes itself. This indeed is closed or circular--causality generates perception (perception is causal) and perception generates causality (causality is perceptive). Thus the idea that perception generates causality is completely consistent with our initially assumed definition of causality as the set of all causes.

that perception generates causality is completely consistent with our initially assumed definition of causality as the set of all causes.

[2]A "frame" or "coordinate system" is a point-centered perceptron system centered about the "understood perceptron" at the origin.

Next Page

The ultimate reality, or existence, contains all, all-at-once (ultimate reality is allness, or oneness). At each operation of the perceptron, the exact amount of Δt and ΔL, and their relationship, put out by a perceptron is a function of its input quiton disturbances. A great number, in fact perhaps an infinite number, of different input states are possible, i. e., exist in all, all-at-once (ultimate reality). So an equally large number of output states are possible (exist ultimately),[1] but one particular input condition results in one particular output condition. We can represent the all possible lineceptions existing as "multiception" (Fig. 17). From this figure, a lineception can be seen to be one particular path through multiception. The corresponding multiflection could, of course, be illustrated in similar manner but with negative components.

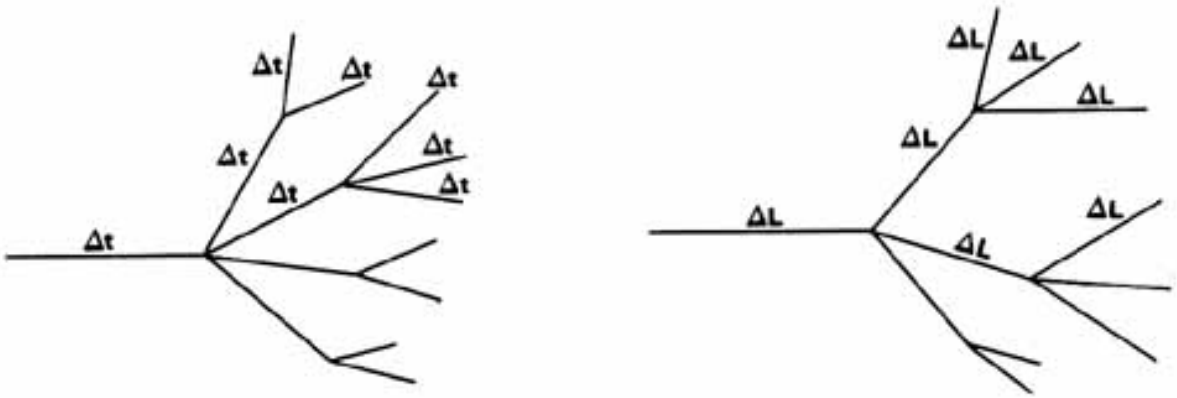


Fig. 17. Multiception (One Connected to Many)

One could immediately apply statistics to the concept along the lines illustrated by Fig. 18.

o

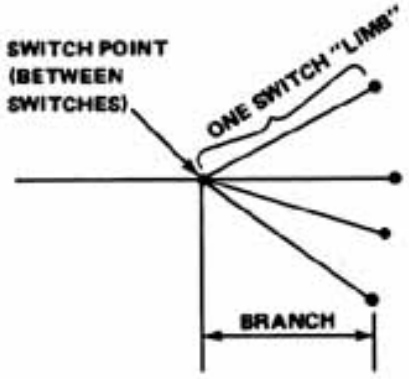


Fig. 18. One Branch

[1]It is stressed that these multiceptions exist, which is not at all the same limited statement as "exist now," but much more comprehensive; e.g., all possible numbers must exist in zero, else, given the number A, there is no justification for the axiom that A + (-A) = 0. The "absence of number" means precisely the "absence of all possible

exist in zero, else, given the number A, there is no justification for the axiom that A + (-A) = 0. The "absence of number" means precisely the "absence of all possible numbers." Paradoxically, if we think of that absence, we make it present by the act of thinking; i.e., trying to perceive it (absence is not perceivable). This contradiction, of having to make the unthinkable into its opposite so that it is thinkable is both the characteristic and the limitation of perception and perceptive thinking, and has long been an insurmountable obstacle to scientist and philosopher alike.

Next Page

At each switch point, the perceptron is faced with the branch of possibilities ahead, which all exist in multiception but only one of which exists in one perception, or lineception.[1] A certain set of limbs in the branch must have a perception probability equalling 1, and thus each of the limbs has some finite probability.[2] The input conditions to the perceptron then determine which limb is selected for the next switching operation; and, of course, the input conditions are the results of other related perceptrons' operations (relativity). The statistics will not be pursued further here.

For an absolutely mechanistic world, the entire process is automatic according to quite rigidly fixed rules. A system of perceptrons that behave this way shall be referred to as "mechanically switched." What we call "non-living systems" are mechanically switched systems. But what we call a "living system" is able to arbitrarily select the limb taken, to some extent at least,[3] i. e., the fact that a living system is able to choose its behavior within certain limits, directly implies that it must be able to deflect its lineception from a mechanically switched lineception. The only way it can possibly do this is to influence the switching operation of the perceptron. But since the output of one switching operation is a mechanistic function of the inputs, then the only way a life system can affect the perceptron switching operation is by affecting the input to some extent. How could it possibly do this?

In our crude model, the nonaction continuum is composed of action atom fragments, or quitons. But such non-things are massless by definition (they are not being switched and the absence of switching defines masslessness), and we can think of the nonaction continuum as a massless fluid or ether or empty space, since these terms are all synonymous. All that is implied by these terms is that the fluid is composed of massless elements, which merely means they are not being switched. They are capable of being switched, of course, but switching is not being done. The main point is that force, in the conventional sense, is not required to move a massless fluid, so the input fluid to a perceptron can possibly be interfered with by some nonphysical means requiring zero force. The <u>being</u> portion of a life system can apparently do this to some extent.

Since the switch time of a perceptron is on the order of 10^{-21} seconds, then even an incredibly tiny quiton input variation to a perceptron will result in

---

[1]It is stressed that all possibilities exist and are real, but do not exist in perception. Perception is the only difference between unperceived reality and perceived reality.

[2]Which leads to an unusual view of "probability." A perceptron operation is already finished when one perception is complete; that is why "the past is always gone, the present has just occurred, and the future is never here." Perceptron operation continually creates the perceptron's universe as it operates, including all changes, time, space, etc.). Thus, at the conclusion of any one perceptron operation, a multitude of lineception steps can exist for the next operation. However, although possibly quite large, the number of next steps available must be finite to be causal (perceivable). It is the process of perception that makes probability finite. Perception is finite; nonperception is infinite.

[3]The only alternative conclusion is that the living system is unable to deliberately

perception is finite; nonperception is infinite.

[3]The only alternative conclusion is that the living system is unable to deliberately modify its behavior and its behavior is purely mechanical. But since this implies that all behavior is absolutely programmed and predictable, which is obviously false, this alternative is not valid and the original conclusion stands.

Next Page

noticeably altered lineception after one second of such variation. So it is quite reasonable to presume the futility of trying to measure such infinitesmal influence as is brought to bear on one single perceptron operation. However, the total influence can obviously be detected after being accumulated by a very large number of perceptron operations, and for living systems it is. So while we have not proved the mechanism of life-system manipulation of lineception, we have shown a logical progression from an assumed mechanism to a result that is universally verified by countless observations (i.e., all living systems are observed to manipulate causality, which manipulation is, after all, the definition of behavior). Since no other mechanism has been proposed, to the author's knowledge, that would reasonably explain the observed phenomenon of life-system manipulation of lineception, it is logical to accept as true the assumed mechanism -- a life system can exert an incredibly tiny influence on perceptron inputs,[1] i.e., on the ether or on empty space.[2,3]

---

[1]This tiny influence is the basis of the realization process. To comprehend the noncausal, the individual observer usually wrestles diligently with the problem, repeatedly attempting to perceive it causally. In each such attempt, the tiny influence of inception on perceptron inputs is exerted. Over an ensemble of such attempts, the perceptron causal output can be modified, i.e., modulated noncausally to give what are now slightly noncausal perceived outputs. Presence of a required fit or required output pattern in the perceptive mind allows the output to be examined (compared) against the required output, i.e., it allows the selection of the proper noncausally modulated causal transfer function. When the outputs match, one then has a breakthrough or realization which matches the real world pattern but which cannot be directly perceived causally. However, since the mental file of the perceptive mind has now filed the proper transfer function, the individual has assimilated the information and understands it, being able to recall the noncausally modulated causal transfer function at will. Thus in Zen, the ultimate example of realization is described as "enlightenment." Phrases such as "direct perception of reality," "direct experience of ultimate reality," or "direct realization of all-being" are also used in trying to portray the nonperceivable realization. Conventional science hides the entire process behind vague terms, such as "creative thinking," which actually only conceal the fact that we do not know what it is, or how it is accomplished.

Note that such "creative realization" can cover either purely causal or noncausally modulated perception, the difference being merely whether the inputs are incepted in a normal manner comparable to causal phenomena, or in another manner. Realization is derived only from inception. Since the observed phenomena of physics already appear to be noncausal (statistical) in the ultramicroscopic region while ensembles of these yet appear to be causal, then the physicist is already confronted with the necessity of changing causality but at the same time retaining causality. The implications to the observation process itself must be examined, and they remove the dichotomy between physics and metaphysics when pursued.

[2]The Hieronymus effect is an example of this in reverse. It generates an effect on living nervous systems that is not the result of electric, magnetic, or gravitational fields, and is not caused by matter in motion. For that matter, a polygraph has been used to clearly measure a response of plants to human thoughts alone, and such an effect is not presently explainable within the body of physics theory. "Firewalking" is another unexplainable phenomenon from the standpoint of present physics theory as is acupuncture.

[3]All psi phenomena derive from this effect (inception) together with turbulent

is acupuncture.

[3]All psi phenomena derive from this effect (inception) together with turbulent switching. A straightforward theory of psi phenomena (and of such things as fire-walking and acupuncture, for that matter) can conceivably be generated from the quiton/perceptron theory.

Next Page

Of course the most efficient development of manipulation of lineception (i.e., the widest response) by a life system would necessitate a control system approach; i.e., life system direct manipulation of only a very small control valve or control mechanism, which in turn controls the input to a much larger mechanistic (deterministic) servo amplifier. Systems like this are universally observed in life systems. Thus the great bulk of a life system's manipulation of lineception is servomechanistic: the actual direct influence of life (being) on matter (perceptron switching) is so microscopic as to be immeasurable at its operating level, and only its macroscopic effects become measurable. For that reason the scientist has never been able to isolate the mechanism of life's manipulation of lineception, nor is he likely to be able to do so in the foreseeable future.[1]

Life's manipulation of lineception will be denoted by the term "inception," and can be thought of as a modulation (partial change or additive change) of the lineception carrier. Ordinary physical phenomena are macroscopic ensembles of lineceptions, where the deterministic (mechanistic) law holds absolutely but in a relative manner (ensemble to ensemble) which is fixed cause-and-effect, or causality, from the viewpoint of perception. Since inception is a modulation of lineception, then living behavioral phenomena should be superimposed as envelopes on causal lineceptions, or causal lineception ensembles, and, indeed, they are universally observed to be so superimposed.[2]

Absolute or ultimate reality, however, can be thought of in one respect as all multiceptions and all multiflections, all-at-once, which is timeless (i.e., which is both all-possible-times and zero time simultaneously or identically).[3] Along any one lineception, causality applies; yet since a very large number of changes to that lineception are available in just one multiception branch, then quite a large

---

[1]This latter statement, of course, is subject to challenge.

[2]Since all matter <u>is</u>, it <u>contains being</u>. Another intriguing possibility exists: that there are two types of inceptive systems, or two magnitude directions that inception takes. The first type would produce inception with difficulty, and its inception would only be apparent at the macroscopic level; the second type would produce inception with ease, its inception would be apparent only at the microscopic level. The first type would correspond to what we call "living systems," while the second would correspond to what we call "inert systems." Living systems' inception would be observable to human senses and human instruments, while inert system's inception would not. A second and remarkable consequence would be, that in the extreme microscopic case, inception would dominate and this scale would appear to be absolutely statistical (individually unpredictable), which apparently is true (i.e., degree of causality represents degree of restraint of inception). This would modify causality (for individual events) at the ultramicroscopic level, but at higher levels causality would still apply due to the karma effect on perceived ensembles. It is significant that at present the universe of matter seems to behave in precisely this fashion. To summarize, perception is causal -- it generates causality. Inception, being noncausal, must be below the perception threshold. Aggregates of inception (noncausal) that equal or exceed the perception threshold become causal (are processed by perception) and generate causal karma.

[3]Since every perceived ΔT has an unperceived complement $-\Delta T$ which exists in reflec-

[3]Since every perceived ΔT has an unperceived complement -ΔT which exists in reflection, then the sum total of all times in absolute existence, which includes both perception and reflection, equals zero time.

Next Page

number of inceptions are available to be applied to that one lineception by an organism to change or direct the lineception. Herein is the explanation of karma. Since every inception made by an organism (or by a submicroscopic particle of being for the second case, see note 2, p. 32) changes its entire lineception, it also changes its entire perceived or relative universe, which is the only universe it knows or senses. And since causal feedbacks from this perceived universe[1] occur to the organism's perceptron (which itself is part of that perceived universe), then the effects of the organism's actions indeed return precisely to it. So, "as a man soweth, that shall he also reap" is quite true.[2]

It is now possible to formulate some conclusive statements:

1. One perceptron follows a lineception path, mechanically basing its output on its inputs, and this operation establishes causality to perception repetition, i.e., to lineception.

2. Ordinary physical phenomena are merely ensembles of related lineceptions, and are perceived to be absolutely deterministic (obey only cause-and-effect.

3. Living phenomena exhibit the effects (selective behavior) of inception (modulations impressed on lineception) which occasionally diverts one lineception from its deterministic lineception limb to another multiception limb, resulting in a changed (modulated) lineception.

4. Ultimate, or absolute, reality may be thought of as the sum-total of all multiceptions and multiflections.

5. "God" is all-being, which is all multiflection and multiception at once, which is both no time at all and forever and all forevers as well.

6. "God's will" is lineception and its accompanying lineflection.

7. "Man's will" or "free will" is inception, the modulation of lineception (and unknowingly its accompanying lineflection). Inception, however, imposes a feedback on the inceptor since a precise feedback, from the inception changes to perception, occurs to the perceptron of the perceiver. This feedback resulting from inception is karma.

8. The law of cause and effect (causality) exists in perceived nonmodulated phenomena (ensembles of lineceptions).

9. Causality is affected (modulated) by living systems, but applies to each choice once made. The causal feedback from inception is karma.

---

[1]"Perceived" must be accented: the nonperceived universe is not causal, since by definition causality invokes a perceiver and the perception process.

[2]Collective karma of any ordered group such as a species must exist in like manner. On the submicroscopic level, "karma of ensembles" means that the statistics of

[2]Collective karma of any ordered group such as a species must exist in like manner. On the submicroscopic level, "karma of ensembles" means that the statistics of lineceptions and inceptions still lead to causal relationships in the perceived collective phenomena.

Next Page

I

10. Neither causality or karma applies in ultimate reality, although all causality lineceptions and their reflections, and all modulations (inceptions) and the karma reflections of those inceptions, are included in ultimate reality.

http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/quiton/p34.htm27.10.2003 20:30:45

VII. CLOSING REMARKS

The quiton/perceptron approach appears to offer a most extensive area for further investigation, and it is hoped that the physicists will interest themselves in the concept. It offers explanations for the problems long posed by ontology, and unifies the bases of science and metaphysics.

We state categorically that the theory explains what electric charge is, why like charges repel, and why unlike charges attract. In addition, since all phenomena are perceptron outputs, the theory indicates that multiple effects which are very close in time or distance will interfere with each other due to turbulent switching; i. e., conservation of mass/energy holds only as long as no switch interference exists. Turbulent switching can possibly disrupt all known physical laws. Unexpectedly strong forces, such as nuclear force, might in fact result from this effect. Other implications include possibility of travel faster than the speed of light (deBroglie waves do this now) and of travel back and forth in "time."

Since both laboratory instruments and human sensory apparatuses are perceptrons and differentiate reality, investigations of physical phenomena should include the laws of the perceptron as well as the laws of the perceived phenomena.

BLANK

Next Page

DISTRIBUTION

	No. of Copies
US Army Missile Command Distribution List A	52
Defense Documentation Center Cameron Station Alexandria, Virginia 22314	12
Commander US Army Materiel Command ATTN: AMCCG	1
AMCRD	1
5001 Eisenhower Avenue Alexandria, Virginia 22304	
AMSMI-O	1
-FR, Mr. Rives	1
-R, Dr. McDaniel	1
-RB, Dr. Kobler	1
-RBL	5
-RP, Mr. Kopcha	1
-RPR	1
AMCPM-MD, LTC Bearden	100
-MD (Record Set)	1

Next Page

BLANK

Next Page

UNCLASSIFIED
Security Classification

DOCUMENT CONTROL DATA - R & D
(Security classification of title, body of abstract and indexing annotation must be entered when the overall report is classified)

1. ORIGINATING ACTIVITY (Corporate author)
SAM-D PROJECT OFFICE
US Army Materiel Command
Redstone Arsenal, Alabama 35809

2a. REPORT SECURITY CLASSIFICATION
UNCLASSIFIED

2b. GROUP

3. REPORT TITLE
QUITON/PERCEPTRON PHYSICS: A THEORY OF EXISTENCE, PERCEPTION, AND PHYSICAL PHENOMENA

4. DESCRIPTIVE NOTES (Type of report and inclusive dates)
Technical Report

5. AUTHOR(S) (First name, middle initial, last name)
Thomas E. Bearden

6. REPORT DATE	7a. TOTAL NO. OF PAGES	7b. NO. OF REFS
5 March 1973	38	03

8a. CONTRACT OR GRANT NO.	9a. ORIGINATOR'S REPORT NUMBER(S)
b. PROJECT NO.	
c.	9b. OTHER REPORT NO(S) (Any other numbers that may be assigned this report) AD 763210
d.	

10. DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT
Approved for public release; distribution unlimited

11. SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES	12. SPONSORING MILITARY ACTIVITY
	Same as No. 1

13. ABSTRACT

A fundamental answer is attempted to the question of being, time, space, existence, perception, and physical phenomena. Mass, empty space, reality, gravitational attraction, continuity, discontinuity, and relativity are among the "things" and "nonthings" for which relationships and explanations are provided.

Perception is defined as detection by a mass of change to itself and as a differentiating process. Perceived physical phenomena are revealed to be first and derivatives of ultimate reality, and outputs of the physical perceiving device called the "perceptron." Using the operation of the physical perception process on action, the units of which are energy times time, an entirely different view is generated of both reality and the Heisenberg uncertainty principle. When superposition is imposed as a condition, the Heisenberg uncertainty principle is revealed to be a quantized statement. A concept of the absolute value of a dimensional molecule is advanced.

A reality model is constructed of an action continuum and a nonaction continuum separated by an operational threshold whose magnitude is given by an uncertainty principle. Perception is modeled as a process which switches atomic quanta of action and nonaction back and forth across the threshold. Mass is explained as perceptron switch activity rate, and a mass definition equation is generated. One kilogram mass is shown to represent 17.053×10^{50} perceptron switches per second. From the model, Newton's laws of motion and gravity can be generated directly from the concept of the interaction of mass with space itself, space being taken as a massless fluid, or ether, composed of tiny nonaction particles called "quitons." Einstein's postulates of

composed of tiny nonaction particles called "quitons." Einstein's postulates of

DD FORM 1 NOV 68 1473 REPLACES DD FORM 1473, 1 JAN 64, WHICH IS OBSOLETE FOR ARMY USE.

UNCLASSIFIED
Security Classification

Next Page

UNCLASSIFIED
Security Classification

14. KEY WORDS	LINK A ROLE	LINK A WT	LINK B ROLE	LINK B WT	LINK C ROLE	LINK C WT
causality						
perception						
perceptron						
quiton						
quiton/perceptron theory						
gravitation						
mass						
reality						
metaphysics						
being						
existence						
space						
time						
photon						
action						
action quantum						
quantum						
observation						
relativity						
Karma						
complementarity						
physical phenomena						
Mach's principle						
Newton's laws						
inertia						
Debroglie wave						
Einstein's postulates						
Michelson-Morley experiment						
ontology						
Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle						
superposition						
equivalence principle						
simultaneity						
inertial frame						

ABSTRACT (Continued)
special relativity are also shown to follow from the model, and a statement of the equivalence principle is shown to be consistent with the model.

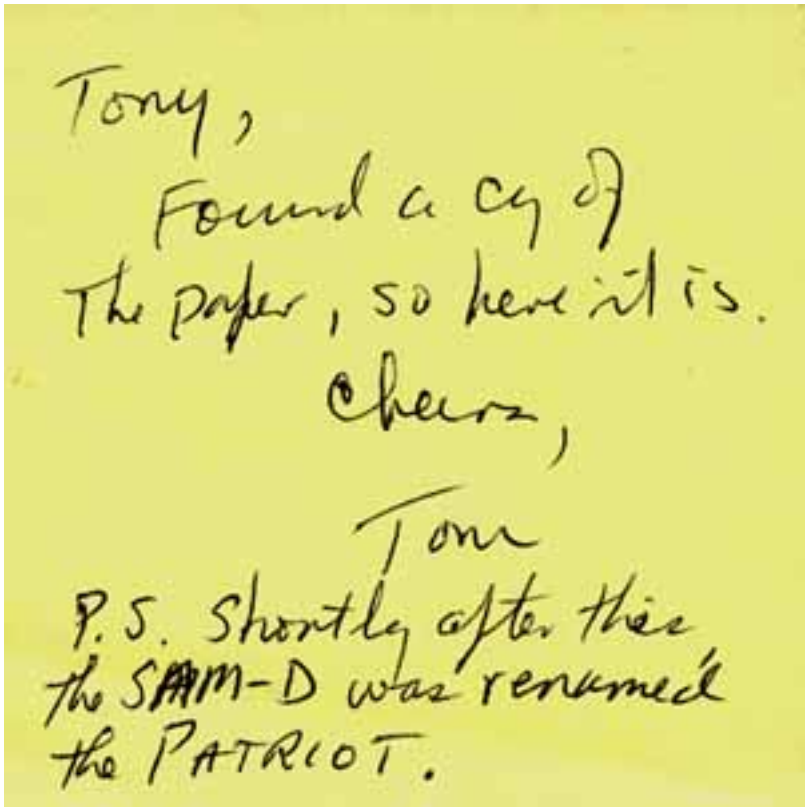
The concept of "lineception" as a causal chain of perceptron operations is advanced. "Inception" is developed as a noncausal modulation of lineception and as a distinguishing feature of a living system. The possibility is raised that inception could provide an explanation of the noncausal, statistical, ultramicroscopic universe and yet require large ensembles of ultramicroscopic events to conform to causality. Inception is shown to lead to karma. Perception is shown to be causal and to generate causality itself.

Some elementary philosophical implications of quiton/perceptron theory are pointed out and briefly discussed.

and briefly discussed.

UNCLASSIFIED
Security Classification

Next Page


Tony,
Found a cy of
The paper, so here it is.
Cheers,
Tom
P.S. Shortly after this
the SAAM-D was renamed
the PATRIOT.

Search The ConTrail Search

Select Language

- Sign Up
- Sign In

And On Cue...

- Main
- My Page
- Members
- Forum
- Blogs by members
- Photos
- Videos
- Groups
- Red Pill Cinema
- Chat
- Music
- Donate

- All Discussions
- My Discussions
- Add

SCALAR WEAPONS: Read It and Weep

- Posted by Ms MoD on July 27, 2011 at 4:42 in HAARP
- View Discussions

This is a REALLY long paper but it is broken down into categories so you can easily skip to sections of interest to you. I found this after reading Twelve Things You Should Know About Scalar Weapons which was posted by FDF in April and is a MUCH SHORTER overview of scalar technology by the same author. I highly recommend it but wanted to post the longer version here as well which you can download in the PDF attached. Topics in the paper are listed below -MoD

SCALAR WEAPONS: Read It and Weep
By C Verismo

1. THE DISCOVERY OF SCALAR WAVES
2. BEAM WEAPONS OF A CENTURY AGO
3. THE CONTINUATION OF TESLA'S SCALAR WAVE TECHNOLOGY
4. TESLA'S CROSSED SCALAR BEAMS
5. RUSSIA'S 'WOODPECKER' SCALAR WAVE TRANSMITTERS
6. THE 1930s
7. THE 1940s
8. THE 1950s
9. THE 1960s
10. THE 1970s
11. THE 1980s
12. THE 1990s
13. THE PRESENT
WHAT CAN BE DONE WITH SCALAR TECHNOLOGY?
14. MIND READING, MASS HYPNOTISM AND SYNTHETIC TELEPATHY
15. DISEASE INDUCTION
16. DISABLING SATELLITES
17. IN THE AIR
18. WEATHER ENGINEERING
19. EARTHQUAKES
20. SEA ATTACKS
21. TESLA SHIELDS AND GLOBES
22. GROUND ATTACKS
23 OBLITERATING INDIVIDUALS
24. PORTABLE SCALAR BAZOOKAS
25. RADAR INVISIBILITY
26. SUMMARY OF A WAR THAT COULD OCCUR
27. RUSSIAN UFOs ATTACKED THE US SHUTTLE PROGRAM FROM THE BEGINNING
28. HOW DID RUSSIA GET UFOs?
29 FORMER BOLSHEVIKS RUNNING AMERICA
30 REPLICAS USED FOR THE LANDINGS, AFTER ORIGINALS SHOT DOWN
31. CLOAKED RUSSIAN UFOS ABOVE USA

32. ALL U.S. SATELLITES SHOT DOWN BY RUSSIA UNTIL 1981
33. LIES, LIES AND LIES
34. FRICTION WITH THE JAPANESE
35. ENTERPRISE SHUTTLE DETERMINED TO SPY ON RUSSIA
36. RUSSIA INTENSIFIES ATTACKS
37. TRYING AGAIN TO GET UP INTO SPACE. THIRD TIME LUCKY?
38. BOLD ATTACKS ON AMERICA
39. THE STRUGGLE AT THE TOP FOR POWER
40. THE STEALTH PLANE COMES TO THE RESCUE
41. PHANTOM AGAINST THE COSMOSPHERE
42. THE EXPECTED GENOCIDE
43. PLANS FOILED TO DESTROY RUSSIA'S MILITARY ARSENAL
44. BRAZIL
45. INDIA
46. JAPAN
47. KOBE 'EARTHQUAKE'
48. CHINA
49. OKLAHOMA FBI BUILDING 'BOMBING'
50. WHO ELSE HAS UFOs?

Full paper in PDF below…

Favorite
1 member favorited this

Share Tweet Facebook

Views: 459

Attachments:

- SCALAR WEAPONS - Read It and Weep.pdf, 494 KB

▶ Reply to This

Replies to This Discussion

Permalink Reply by Jenny on July 27, 2011 at 6:22
HAARP Patents (Assigned to APTI, Inc. Los Angeles, CA, Washington, DC)

U.S. Patent 4686605: Method And Apparatus For Altering A Region In The Earth's Atmosphere, Ionosphere, And/Or Magnetosphere Issued: Aug. 11, 1987 Filed: Jan. 10, 1985
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4686605.pdf

U.S. Patent 5038664: Method For Producing A Shell Of Relativistic Particles At An Altitude Above The Earth's Surface ~ Issued: Aug. 13, 1991 Filed: Jan. 10, 1985
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5038664.pdf

U.S. Patent 4712155: Method And Apparatus For Creating An Artificial Electron Cyclotron Heating

Region Of Plasma ~ Issued: Dec. 8, 1987 Filed: Jan. 28, 1985
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4712155.pdf

U.S. Patent 5068669: Power Beaming System ~ Issued: Nov. 26, 1991 Filed: Sep. 1, 1988
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5068669.pdf

U.S. Patent 5218374: Power Beaming System With Printer Circuit Radiating Elements Having Resonating Cavities ~ Issued: June 8, 1993 Filed: Oct. 10, 1989
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5218374.pdf

U.S. Patent 5293176: Folded Cross Grid Dipole Antenna Element ~ Issued: Mar. 8, 1994 Filed: Nov. 18, 1991
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5218374.pdf

U.S. Patent 5202689: Lightweight Focusing Reflector For Space ~ Issued: Apr. 13, 1993
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5202689.pdf
Filed: Aug. 23, 1991

U.S. Patent 5041834: Artificial Ionospheric Mirror Composed Of A Plasma Layer Which Can Be Tilted ~ Issued: Aug. 20, 1991 Filed: May. 17, 1990
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/5041834.pdf

U.S. Patent 4999637: Creation Of Artificial Ionization Clouds Above The Earth ~ Issued: Mar. 12, 1991 Filed: May. 14, 1987
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4999637.pdf

U.S. Patent 4954709: High Resolution Directional Gamma Ray Detector ~ Issued: Sep. 4, 1990 Filed: Aug. 16, 1989
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4954709.pdf

U.S. Patent 4817495: Defense System For Discriminating Between Objects In Space ~ Issued: Apr. 4, 1989 Filed: Jul. 7, 1986
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4817495.pdf

U.S. Patent 4873928: Nuclear-Sized Explosions Without Radiation ~ Issued: Oct. 17, 1989 Filed: June 15, 1987
http://www.freepatentsonline.com/4873928.pdf

Still think that HAARP is just another wacky fictional conspiracy? The above listed patents should be enough to convince any intelligent person that HAARP is real and is now actively modifying our weather and triggering earthquakes. For those who are still not convinced, look to the United States Congress for proof. In order for HAARP to get funding the people who first created HAARP needed funding. That funding was made possible by the US government. If you were to look at Congressional records you would find documents that states just one of the many official purposes of HAARP – for penetrating the earth with signals bounced off of the ionosphere. Congress was informed by people in the High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program that the bounced signals would be used to look inside the planet to a depth of many kilometers in order to locate underground munitions, minerals and tunnels. If you bounced the known earthquake signature signal (2.5 Hz) for a sustained period of time an earthquake could triggered many kilometers inside Earth's crust. The U.S. Senate actually set aside $15 million dollars in 1996 (Clinton and Al Gore Administration) to develop this ability alone — earth-penetrating-tomography.

Update April 21, 2011

Under pressure from the International community the HAARP website is up again. No data is available from April 7 to April 12, 2011. Data before and after shows the signature frequency of an earthquake (2.5Hz) being transmitted. Also shows energy spikes which indicates active weather modification. Now that the website is up again you can view the data for the Japan earthquake at http://137.229.36.30/cgi-bin/scmag/disp ... i?20110311. From the magnetometer induction data you can see 2.5Hz (earthquake inducing frequency) being broadcasted and recorded for several days before the 9.0 magnitude earthquake. To see what a normal (no HAARP broadcasting) day looks like view the magnetometer charts for the days of March 15, 16 and 17 – March 16, 2011 http://137.229.36.30/cgi-bin/scmag/disp ... 0316&Bx=on. No earthquake inducing broadcast was detected from March 15 to March 27, 2011. On March 28, 2011 a low powered broadcast was detected from approximately 12:00 am to 3:00 am. Broadcasting resumed on April 2, 2011. April 6, 2011 shows you what the magnetometer charts looks like when a solar storm blasts Earth. No data is available from April 7, 2011 to April 13, 2011 – a shutdown. Starting on April 15, 2011 and ending approximately 10:00 am April 16, 2011 the earthquake inducing frequency of 2.5Hz was detected being broadcasted.
Short URL: http://presscore.ca/2011/?p=2261

- ▶ Reply
-

Permalink Reply by Jenny on July 27, 2011 at 6:23
WOW MoD! What a paper! I need like a year to get through it all but it sure is awesome to have it all in one place! Excellent!

- ▶ Reply
-

Permalink Reply by Ms MoD on October 26, 2012 at 6:38

Boeing Tests Microwave Missile That Can Knock Out All Electronics (CHAMP)
Huffington Post UK | By Michael Rundle 24/10/2012

Boeing is testing a missile which can destroy electronics in a wide area with little or no physical damage.

The 'Champ' (Counter-electronics High-powered Advanced Missile Project) may "one day change warfare", Boeing said.

"This technology marks a new era in modern-day warfare," said Keith Coleman, CHAMP program manager for Boeing Phantom Works.

"In the near future, this technology may be used to render an enemy's electronic and data systems useless even before the first troops or aircraft arrive".

The missile was tested on 16 October, when the high-powered microwaves were fired at a two storey building built especially for the job.

The missile would, if successful, take out rows of personal computers which were turned on to gauge the effect of the blast.

The result?

"Seconds later the PC monitors went dark and cheers erupted in the conference room. CHAMP had successfully knocked out the computer and electrical systems in the target building. Even the television cameras set up to record the test were knocked off line without collateral damage."

Seven targets were hit in the one-hour test, and all were successfully disabled.

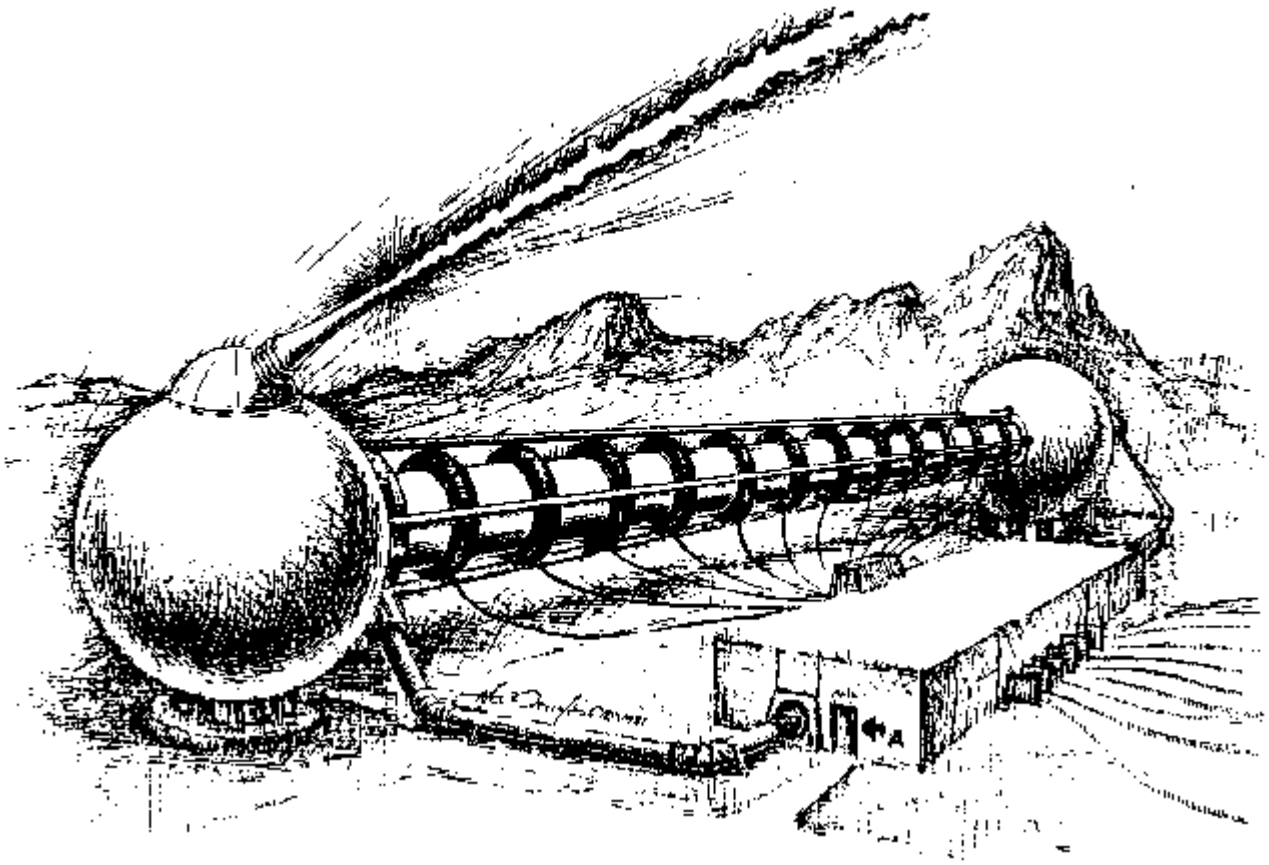
There is a long way to go before the microwave can be placed into a missile and used to disable targets without loss of life, but the team is hopeful it could prove to be a milestone in non-lethal warfare.

"Today we turned science fiction into science fact," Coleman said.

http://www.huffingtonpost.co.uk/2012/10/24/boeing-tests-microwave-m...

- ▶ Reply
-

Permalink Reply by Ms MoD on August 3, 2013 at 11:01

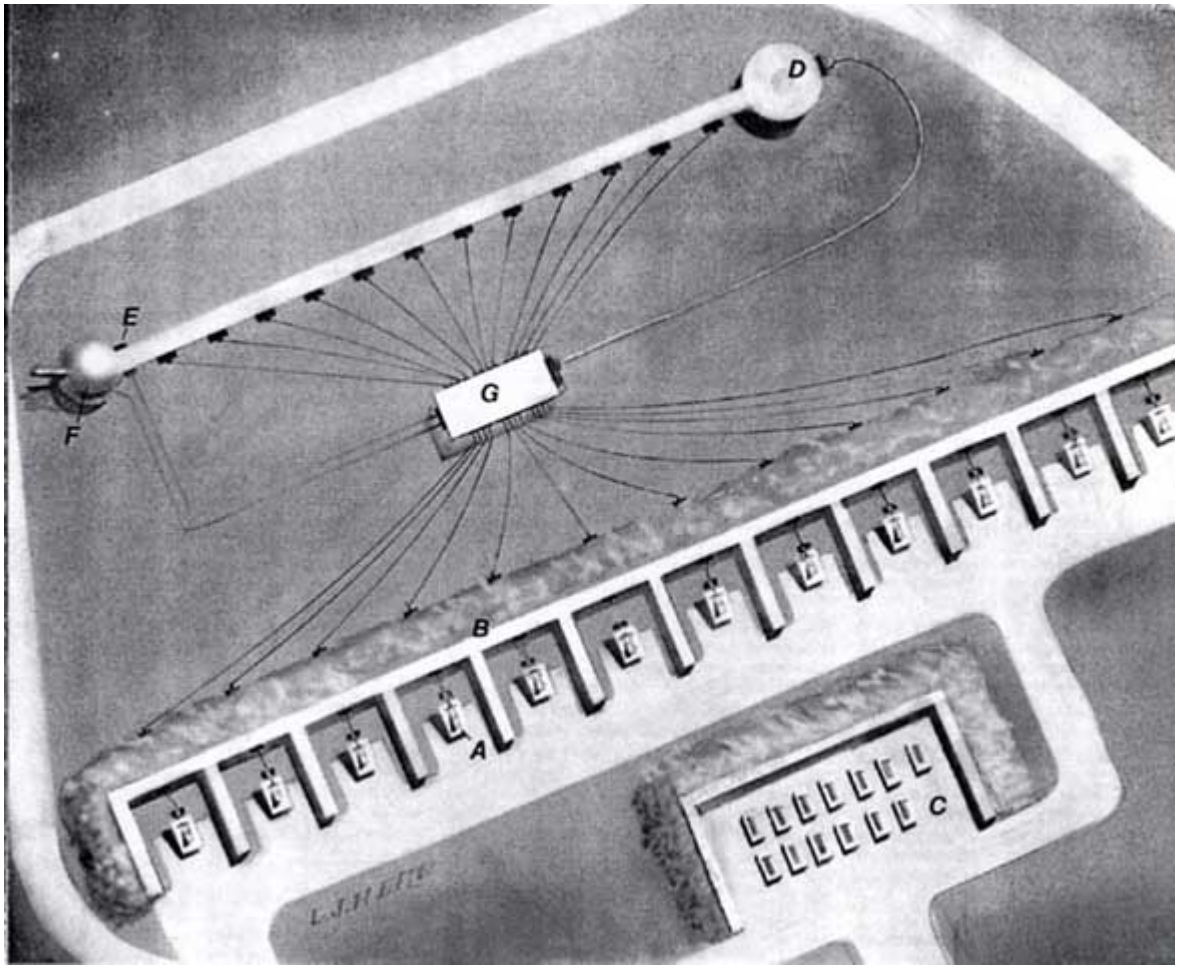


Scalar Potential Interferometer

Figure 6. Multimode Tesla Weapon

In the 1930's Tesla announced other bizarre and terrible weapons: a death ray, a weapon to destroy hundreds or even thousands of aircraft at hundreds of miles range, and his ultimate weapon to end all war -- the Tesla shield, which nothing could penetrate. However, by this time no one any longer paid any real attention to the forgotten great genius. Tesla died in 1943 without ever revealing the secret of these great weapons and inventions.

Unfortunately, today in 1981 the Soviet Union has long since discovered and weaponized the Tesla scalar wave effects. Here we only have time to detail the most powerful of these frightening Tesla weapons -- which Brezhnev undoubtedly was referring to in 1975 when the Soviet side at the SALT talks suddenly suggested limiting the development of new weapons "more frightening than the mind of man had imagined." One of these weapons is the Tesla howitzer recently completed at the Saryshagan missile range and presently considered to be either a high-energy laser or a particle beam weapon, (See Aviation Week & Space Technology, July 28, 1980, p. 48 for an artist's conception.)



Aviation Week & Space Technology July 28, 1980

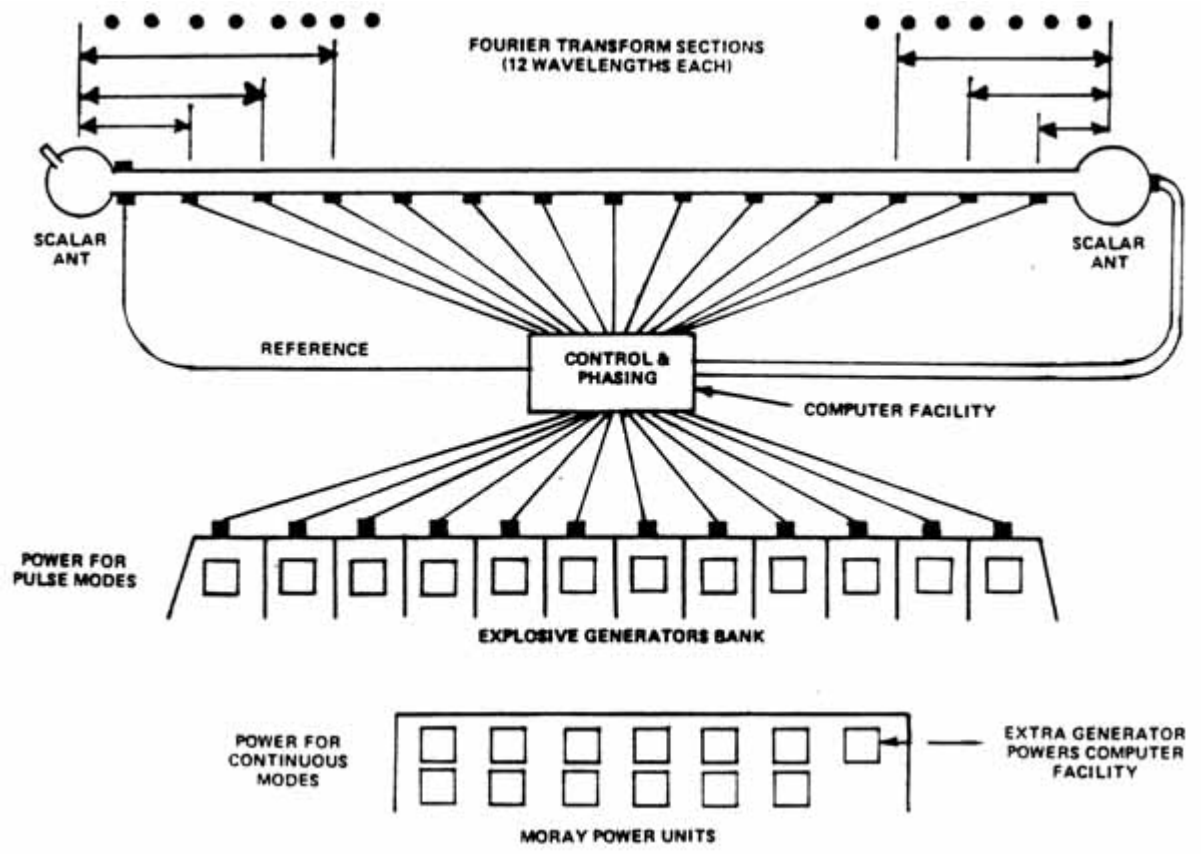


Figure 7. Tesla Weapons at Saryshagan

The Saryshagan howitzer actually is a huge Tesla scalar interferometer with four modes of operation. One continuous mode is the Tesla shield, which places a thin, impenetrable hemispherical shell of energy over a large defended area. The 3-dimensional shell is created by interfering two Fourier-expansion, 3-dimensional scalar hemispherical patterns in space so they pair-couple into a dome-like shell of intense, ordinary electromagnetic energy. The air molecules and atoms in the shell are totally ionized and thus highly excited, giving off intense, glowing light. Anything physical which hits the shell receives an enormous discharge of electrical energy and is instantly vaporized -- it goes pfft! like a bug hitting one of the electrical bug killers now so much in vogue.

If several of these hemispherical shells are concentrically stacked, even the gamma radiation and EMP from a high altitude nuclear explosion above the stack cannot penetrate all the shells due to repetitive absorption and reradiation, and scattering in the layered plasmas.

In the continuous shield mode, the Tesla interferometer is fed by a bank of Moray free energy generators, so that enormous energy is available in the shield. A diagram of the Saryshagan-type Tesla howitzer is shown in figure 7. Hal Crawford's fine drawing of the interferometer end of the Tesla howitzer is shown in figure 6. Hal's exceptional rendition of the Tesla shield produced by the howitzer is shown in figure 8.

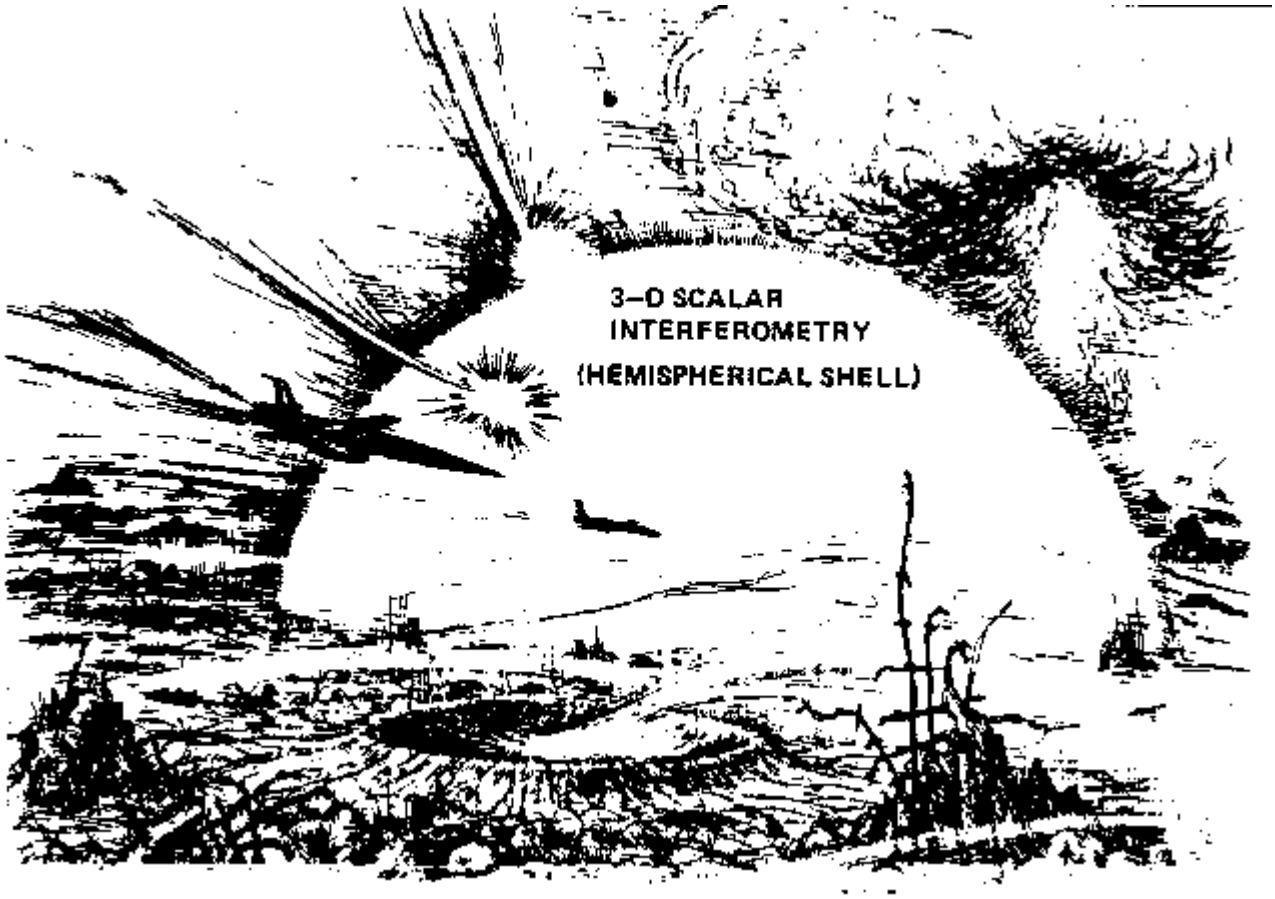


Figure 8. The Tesla Shield

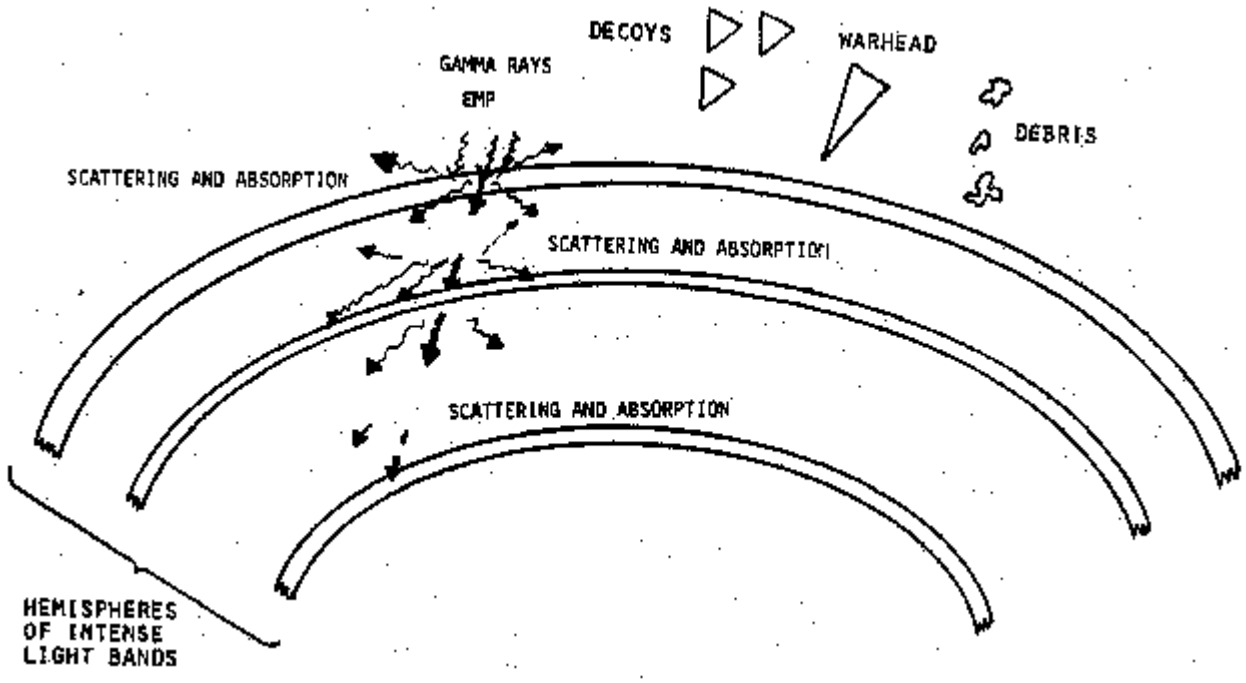
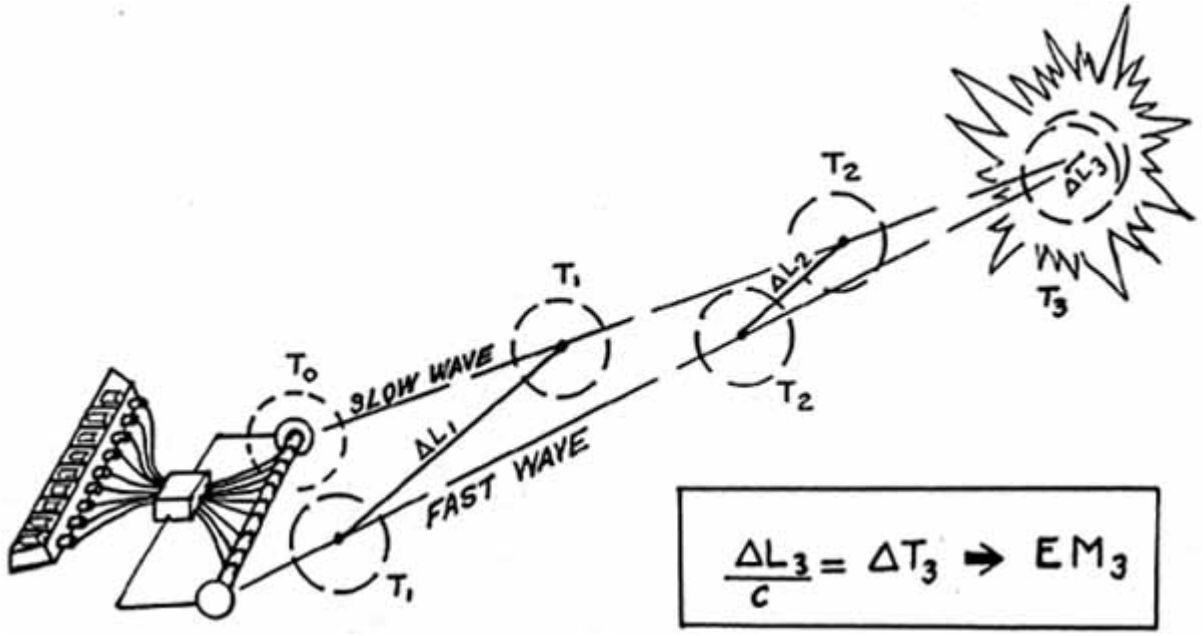


Figure 9. Tesla Terminal Area Defense System

In the pulse mode, a single intense 3-dimensional scalar phi-field pulse form is fired, using two truncated Fourier transforms, each involving several frequencies, to provide the proper 3-dimensional shape (Figure 10). This is why two scalar antennas separated by a baseline are required. After a time delay calculated for the particular target, a second and faster pulse form of the same shape is fired from the interferometer antennas. The second pulse overtakes the first, catching it over the target zone and pair-coupling with it to instantly form a violent EMP of ordinary vector (Hertzian) electromagnetic energy. There is thus no vector transmission loss between the howitzer and the burst. Further, the coupling time is extremely short, and the energy will appear sharply in an "electromagnetic pulse (EMP)" strikingly similar to the 2-pulsed EMP of a nuclear weapon.

This type weapon is what actually caused the mysterious flashes off the southwest coast of Africa, picked up in 1979 and 1980 by Vela satellites. The second flash, e.g., was in the infrared only, with no visible spectrum. Nuclear flashes do not do that, and neither does superlightning, meteorite strikes, meteors, etc. In addition, one of the scientists at the Arecibo Ionospheric Observatory observed a gravitational wave disturbance -- signature of the truncated Fourier pattern and the time-squeezing effect of the Tesla potential wave -- traveling toward the vicinity of the explosion.



TESLA HOWITZER
(SCALAR INTERFEROMETER)

Figure 10. "Nuclear" Flashes off the Coast of Africa

Lithuania - 10 Sep 1976 - British European Airways Flight #831 between Moscow and London

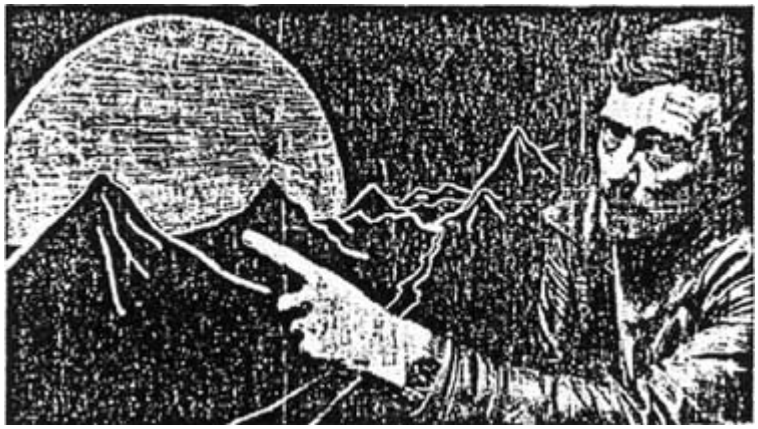
CIA Report Released under FOIA

Figure 11. Continuous Tesla Fireball

The pulse mode may be fed from either Moray generators or -- if the Moray generators have suffered their anomalous "all fail" malfunction -- ordinary explosive generators. Thus the Tesla howitzer can always function in the pulse mode, but it will be limited in power if the Moray generators fail.

In the continuous mode, two continuous scalar waves are emitted -- one faster than the other -- and they pair-couple into vector energy at the region where they approach an in-phase condition. In this mode, the energy in the distant "ball" or geometric region would appear continuously and be sustained -- and this is Tesla's secret of wireless transmission of energy at a distance without any losses. It is also the secret of a "continuous fireball" weapon capable of destroying hundreds of aircraft or missiles at a distance. An example of a Soviet test of this mode of operation is shown in figure 11.

Witness to a super weapon?



Nick Downie describes the strange lurid glow that flared silently over the Hindu Kush

THE SUNDAY TIMES, 17 AUGUST 1980

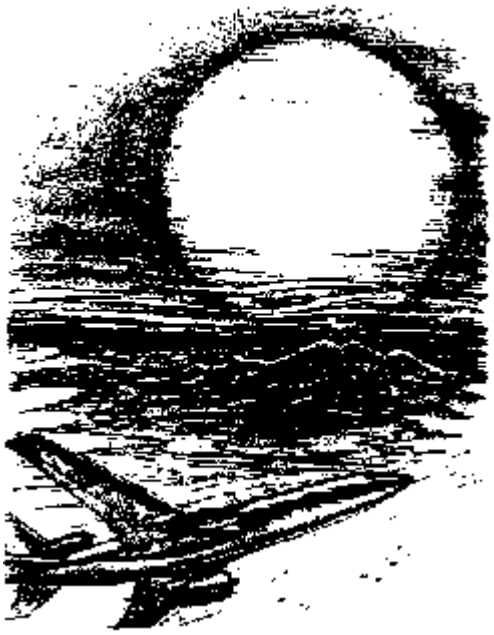
(Multiple incidents in Sept., 1979)

TEHERAN, IRAN 17 JUNE 1966

SEEN FROM NEAR MEHRABAD AIRPORT

OBSERVED 4-5 MINUTES

SEEN BY 2 AIRCRAFT



CIA REPORT RELEASED UNDER FOIA

Figure 12. Tesla EMP Globe

The volume of the Tesla fireball can be vastly expanded to yield a globe which will not vaporize physical vehicles but will deliver an EMP to them to dud their electronics. A test of this mode is shown in figure 12. (See also Gwynne Roberts, "Witness to a Super Weapon?", the London Sunday Times, 17 August 1980 for several other tests of this mode at Saryshagan, seen from Afghanistan by British TV cameraman and former War Correspondent Nick Downie.)

If the Moray generators fail anomalously, then a continuous mode limited in power and range could conceivably be sustained by powering the interferometer from more conventional power-sources such as advanced magnetohydrodynamic generators.

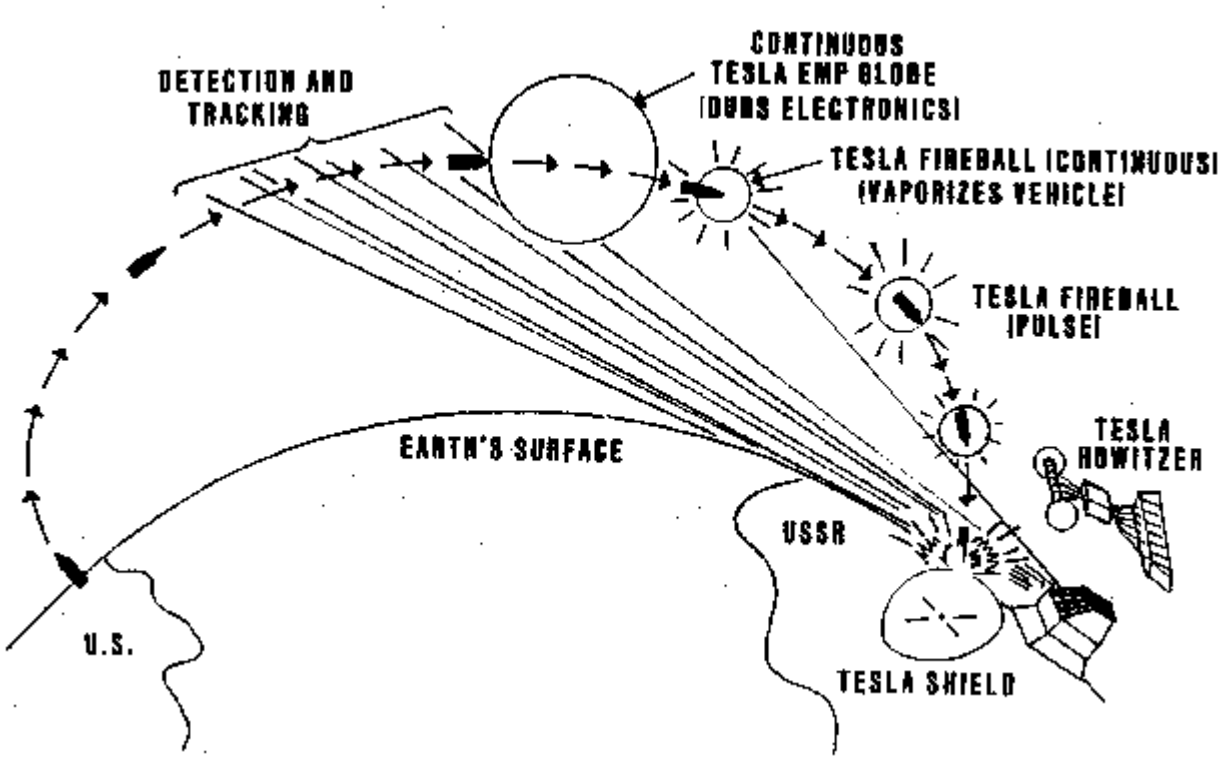


Figure 13. Tesla ABM Defenses

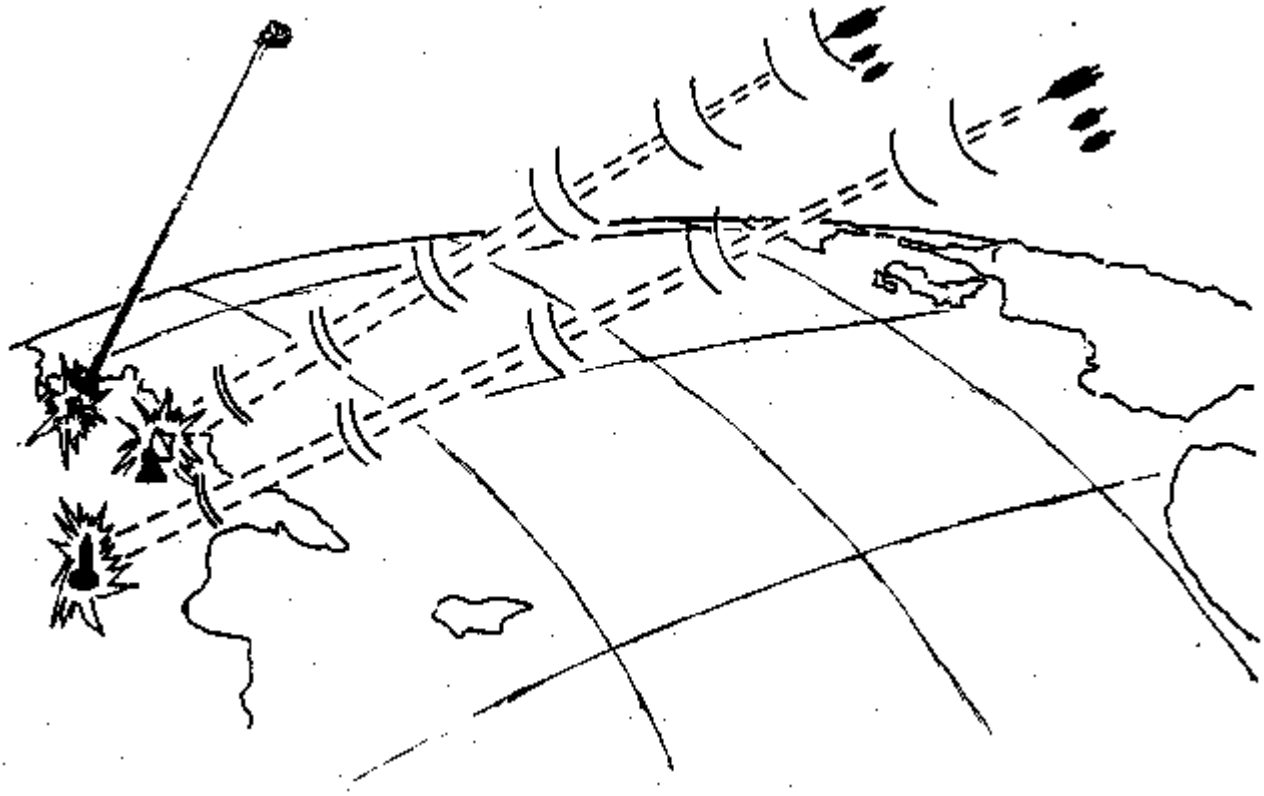


Figure 14. Moray/Tesla Technology: Star Wars Now

Typical strategic ABM uses of Tesla weapons are shown in figure 13. In addition, of course, smaller Tesla howitzer systems for anti-tactical ballistic missile defense of tactical troops and installations could

be constituted of more conventional field missile systems using paired or triplet radars, of conventional external appearance, in a scalar interferometer mode.

With Moray generators as power sources and multiply deployed reentry vehicles with scalar antennas and transmitters, ICBM reentry systems now can become long range "blasters" of the target areas, from thousands of kilometers distance (figure 14). Literally, "Star Wars" is liberated by the Tesla technology. And in air attack, jammers and ECM aircraft now become "Tesla blasters." With the Tesla technology, emitters become primary fighting components of stunning power.

The potential peaceful implications of Tesla waves are also enormous. By utilizing the "time squeeze" effect, one can get antigravity, materialization and dematerialization, transmutation, and mindboggling medical benefits. One can also get subluminal and superluminal communication, see through the earth and through the ocean, etc. The new view of phi-field also provides a unified field theory, higher orders of reality, and a new super-relativity, but detailing these possibilities must wait for another book.

With two cerebral brain halves, the human being also has a Tesla scalar interferometer between his ears. And since the brain and nervous system processes avalanche discharges, it can produce (and detect) scalar Tesla waves to at least a limited degree. Thus a human can sometimes produce anomalous spatiotemporal effects at a distance and through time. This provides an exact mechanism for psychokinesis, levitation, psychic healing, telepathy, precognition, postcognition, remote viewing, etc. It also provides a reason why an individual can detect a "stick" on a radionics or Hieronymus machine (which processes scalar waves), when ordinary detectors detect nothing. Unfortunately there is not room to develop the implications of this human Tesla interferometry in detail, for that must wait for yet another book, presently in its initial stages, that Hal Crawford and I are writing.

Table 5. Orders of Reality

- **PHOTONS ARE**
  - **> PAIR-COUPLED SCALARS**
  - **> VELOCITY-LIMITED TO C**
  - **> CARRIERS OF T**
- **PHOTON INTERACTION**
  - **> IS UBIQUITOUS**
  - **> PRODUCES $\dagger$ = C**
  - **> YIELDS 1st ORDER REALITY**
- **SCALAR O WAVES**
  - **> NOT VELOCITY-LIMITED**
  - **> YIELD HIGHER ORDER REALITIES**

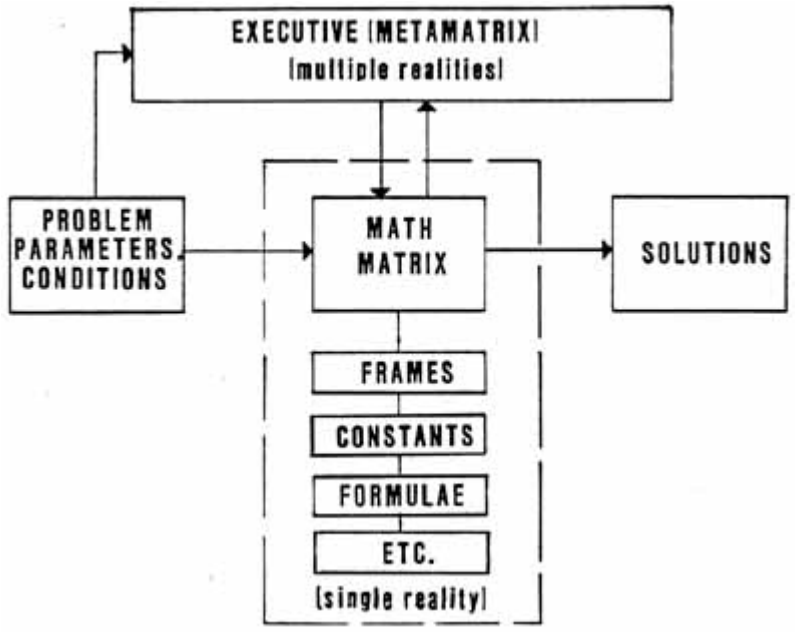


Figure 15. Implications of Tesla Potential

At the July 1981 U.S. Psychotronics Association's Annual Conference in Dayton, Ohio, I presented the first rough paper on the Tesla secret and scalar interferometry. A videotape of the presentation was made and will shortly be available. I am also scheduled to make a special presentation at the Alternate Energy Conference in Toronto, Canada in latter October, 1981. A professional, videotaped two-hour presentation on this subject is also being prepared. Wide distribution of the material through the international underground physics and technology network has already been made. This time, God willing, Tesla's secret will not be suppressed for another 80 years!

And perhaps it is not yet too late. The material has cost me (now) some 16 years of agonizing labor and nearly $100,000 of my own personal funds. No orthodox university, scientific group, foundation, or governmental agency would support such an effort, either financially or otherwise. Indeed, most ordinary journals will not even accept material on such matters. Nonetheless, the area is of overwhelming importance and I truly believe Tesla's lost secret will shortly affect the lives of every human being on earth.

Perhaps with the free and open release of Tesla's secret, the scientific and governmental bureaucracies will be. shocked awake from their slumber, and we can develop defenses before Armageddon occurs. Perhaps there is hope after all -- for even Brezhnev, in his strange July, 1975 proposal to the SALT talks, seemed to reveal a perception that a turning point in war and weaponry may have been reached, and that human imagination is incapable of dealing with the ability to totally engineer reality itself. Having tested the weapons, the Soviets must be aware that the ill-provoked oscillation of timeflow affects the minds and thoughts -- and the very lifestreams and even the collective species unconsciousnesses -- of all lifeforms on earth. They must know that these weapons are two-edged swords, and that the backlash from their use can be far more terrible to the user than was the original effect to his victim.

If we can avoid the Apocalypse, the fantastic secret of Nikola Tesla can be employed to cure and elevate man, not kill him. Tesla's discovery can eventually remove every conceivable external human limitation. If we humans ourselves can elevate our consciousness to properly utilize the Tesla electromagnetics, then Nikola Tesla -- who gave us the electrical twentieth century in the first place -- may yet give us a fantastic new future more shining and glorious than all the great scientists and sages have imagined.

References

http://www.cheniere.org/books/part1/teslaweapons.htm

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by rose on August 4, 2013 at 10:54

yeah this ones from deep in the archives Greg - I would love to see that article!!!

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by deanna munson on August 4, 2013 at 18:16

what if these weapons work in conjunction with cell towers and smartgrid/wifi relays? i just read this and it blew me away how the dangers this is being purposely ignored http://www.stayonthetruth.com/electromagnetic-fields---killing-fiel... "

November 14 1996, Omnipoint, New York City's first digital cellular provider, did open for business, broadcasting from thousands of antennae newly erected on the rooftops of apartment buildings. According to the health authorities, an early flu hit New York City - but not Boston, and not Philadelphia - on about 15 November. The flu was severe and ran a prolonged course, often dragging on for months instead of the usual two weeks.

At Christmas time, the Cellular Phone Task Force placed a small classified ad in a free weekly newspaper. It read: 'If you have been ill since 11/15/96 with any of the following: eye pain, insomnia, dry lips, swollen throat, pressure or pain in the chest, headaches, dizziness, nausea, shakiness, other aches and pains, or flu that won't go away, you may be a victim of a new microwave system blanketing the city. We need to hear from you.' And we did hear from them. Hundreds called, men, women, whites, blacks, Asians, Latinos, doctors, lawyers, teachers, stockbrokers, airline stewards, computer operators. Most had woken up suddenly in mid-November, thinking they were having a stroke or a heart attack or a nervous breakdown, and were relieved to know they were not alone and not crazy.

Later, I analysed weekly mortality statistics, which the Centres for Disease Control publish for122 US cities. Each of dozens of cities recorded a 10-25 per cent increase in mortality, lasting two to three months, beginning on the day in 1996 or 1997 on which that city's first digital cell phone network began commercial service." we already know these agendas are being forced everywhere.no one is even noticing how even though everyone is already "connected" they are still erecting more and more towers and infastructure,by force in the case of smartmeters.wired in connections now cost over double what wifi does.they just put up another tower here on my block,disguised as a flipping pine tree.cant block the effects when it comes from literally all sides

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by Rhonda Reichel on August 6, 2013 at 6:15

Scalar weapons makes all the billions we spend on war obsolete.....what a racket

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by steve on August 9, 2013 at 6:43
having read a few pages, it looks like a weapon of distraction to me. The physics is in the realm of the tooth fairy, and the history has the ring of recent manufacture

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by rose on August 9, 2013 at 12:24

- ▶ Reply

Permalink Reply by steve on August 9, 2013 at 16:03
plus, Tom Beardon is nothing but a fear merchant.

- ▶ Reply

RSS

Welcome to
The ConTrail

Sign Up
or Sign In

Or sign in with:

Visitors

Live Traffic Feed

Watch Live | Get FEEDJIT

Richmond, California, United States arrived 0 secs ago.

Adelaide, South Australia, Australia arrived 20 mins ago.

San Francisco, California, United States arrived 21 mins ago.

San Francisco, California, United States arrived 37 mins ago.

San Francisco, California, United States arrived 40 mins ago.

Hamilton, Waikato, New Zealand arrived 56 mins ago.

New Zealand arrived 1 hour 6 mins ago.

San Diego, California, United States arrived 1 hour 9 mins ago.

Oceanside, California, United States arrived 1 hour 22 mins ago.

Australia arrived 1 hour 54 mins ago.

Groups

Health and Wellbeing

123 members

99 Comments 10 Favorites

Vaccination Information

87 members

163 Comments 6 Favorites

-

  ## Simply Good Stuff

  40 members

  112 Comments 3 Favorites

-

  ## EMF and EMR Information …

  101 members

  74 Comments 13 Favorites

-

  ## Cancer Treatment Options

  74 members

  77 Comments 9 Favorites

-

  ## Grow your own Food and M…

  96 members

  52 Comments 12 Favorites

-

  ## Childbirth

  3 members

  1 Comment 0 Favorites

- View All

© 2018 Created by rose. Powered by

Badges | Report an Issue | Terms of Service

Sign in to chat!

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Foundations of Electro-Magnetism
Slide Series

- Major Points of Presentation
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
- Aharanov-Bohm Effect
- Absorption and emission reactions (1)
- Absorption and emission reactions (2)
- Anti-engine for cell's deviation reverses cell back to normal
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the system
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system
- Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
- Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
- Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury
- Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow
- Cosmic Bootstrap: Before the Big Bang
- Bridging Enables COP > 1

- Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Other Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics
- Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
- Fractions of BW Casualties Surviving
- First Step in Self-Promotion of Cancer Due to Hypoxia
- Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
- Evolution of Cells on Earth
- A Charged Particle q is a Coupled System of m and Ø
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (1)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (2)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (3)
- A Charged Particle is a Coupled System
- The Anomalies in Navy Electrolyte Experiments at China Lake
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor

- Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency
- Classical View of EM
- Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink
- Chronic Disease Puzzling
- Cancer Characteristics
- Solving a Cancer Enigma
- Cancer: Characteristics
- Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Nuclear reactions are biased
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Dynamics may be reversed
- Time-Reversed Zone: Significant only after time-density charging
- A New Conservation of Energy Law
- Questions on Carcinogens and EM

Radiation

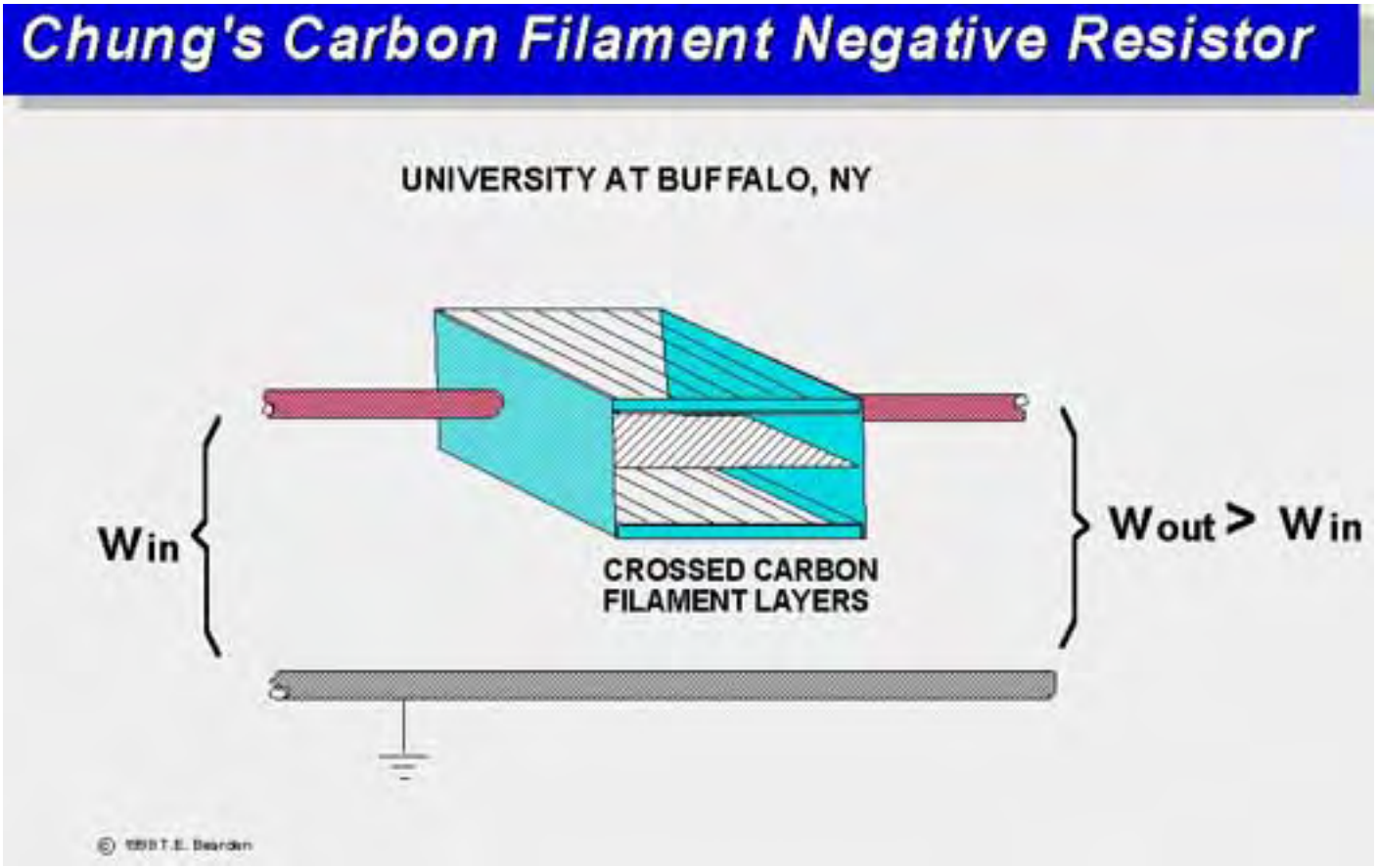
- AS DEFINED, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
- Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory
- Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (1)
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (2)
- Some EM waves in Spacetime
- Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String
- Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
- Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (1)
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (2)

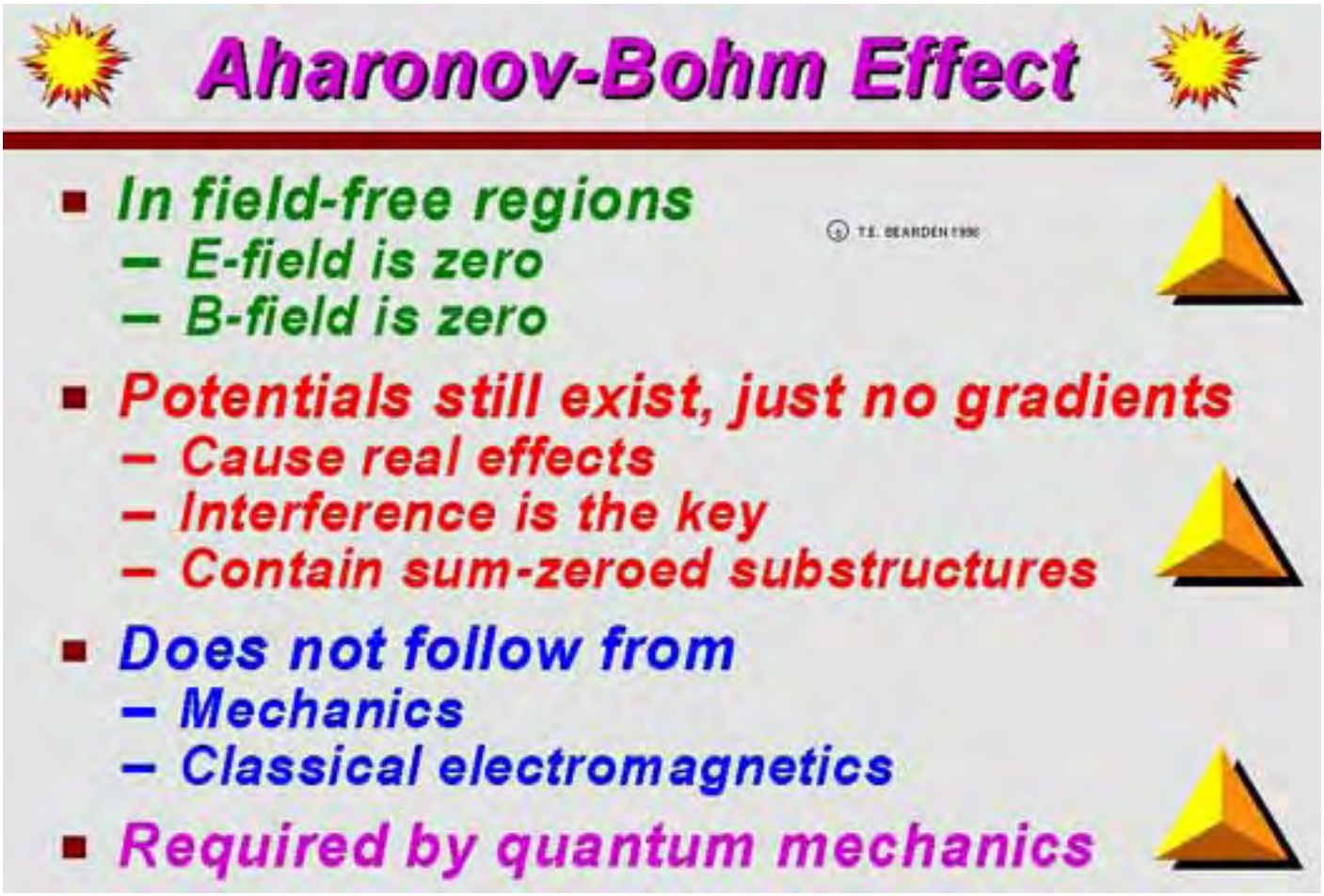
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (3)
- Extended General Relativity Principle
- Extension of Work-Energy Theorem
- 34 Flaws in Classical EM Theory
- MTW's General Relativity Principle
- Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics
- The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
- Infolded Engines: Excluded by Present Physics
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (1)
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (2)
- At Infinite Velocity: Each Is Every Other
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
- Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized
- Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface
- Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge
- Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass.

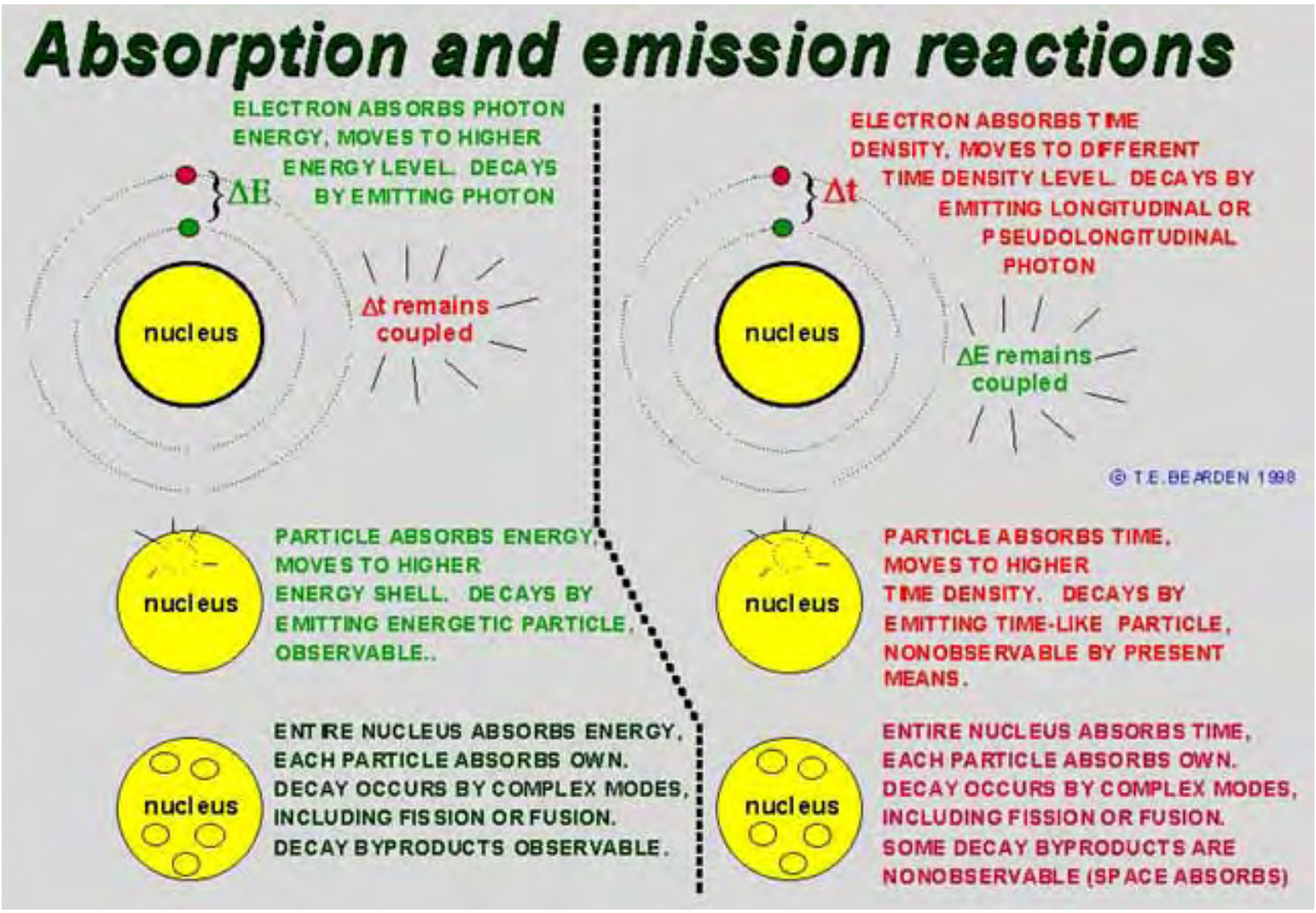
- Pumping with Longitudinal EM waves Time-reverses the Mass
- Maxwell's Quaternion Theory
- Maxwellian Systems before and after Regauging
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 1
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 2
- More to come

Major Points of Presentation

- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
  - Some major flaws
  - Corrections indicated
- Why past corrective attempts failed
  - Force field concept is material
  - Missing two infolded transforms (M->ST; ST->M)
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
  - How to make
  - Transduction
- A French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
  - Spectacular regenerative cures funded by French Govt
  - Not comprehended, therefore suppressed
- Cold Fusion examples of time-density wave effects
  - China Lake instrumental anomalies in electrolysis
  - Explanation of anomalous behavior of instruments
  - Explanation of new nuclear reactions
  - Wave energy transduction provides excess heat
- Urge theorists to consider dramatically new reactions


Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS
Wout > Win
© 1997 T.E. Bearden


Aharonov-Bohm Effect
In field-free regions
– E-field is zero
– B-field is zero
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990
Potentials still exist, just no gradients
– Cause real effects
– Interference is the key
– Contain sum-zeroed substructures
Does not follow from
– Mechanics
– Classical electromagnetics
Required by quantum mechanics


Absorption and emission reactions
ELECTRON ABSORBS PHOTON ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING PHOTON
ΔE
nucleus
Δt remains coupled
ELECTRON ABSORBS TIME DENSITY, MOVES TO DIFFERENT TIME DENSITY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING LONGITUDINAL OR PSEUDOLONGITUDINAL PHOTON
Δt
nucleus
ΔE remains coupled
© T.E.BEARDEN 1998
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY SHELL. DECAYS BY EMITTING ENERGETIC PARTICLE, OBSERVABLE..
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS TIME, MOVES TO HIGHER TIME DENSITY. DECAYS BY EMITTING TIME-LIKE PARTICLE, NONOBSERVABLE BY PRESENT MEANS.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS ENERGY, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. DECAY BYPRODUCTS OBSERVABLE.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS TIME, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. SOME DECAY BYPRODUCTS ARE NONOBSERVABLE (SPACE ABSORBS)

Absorption and emission reactions

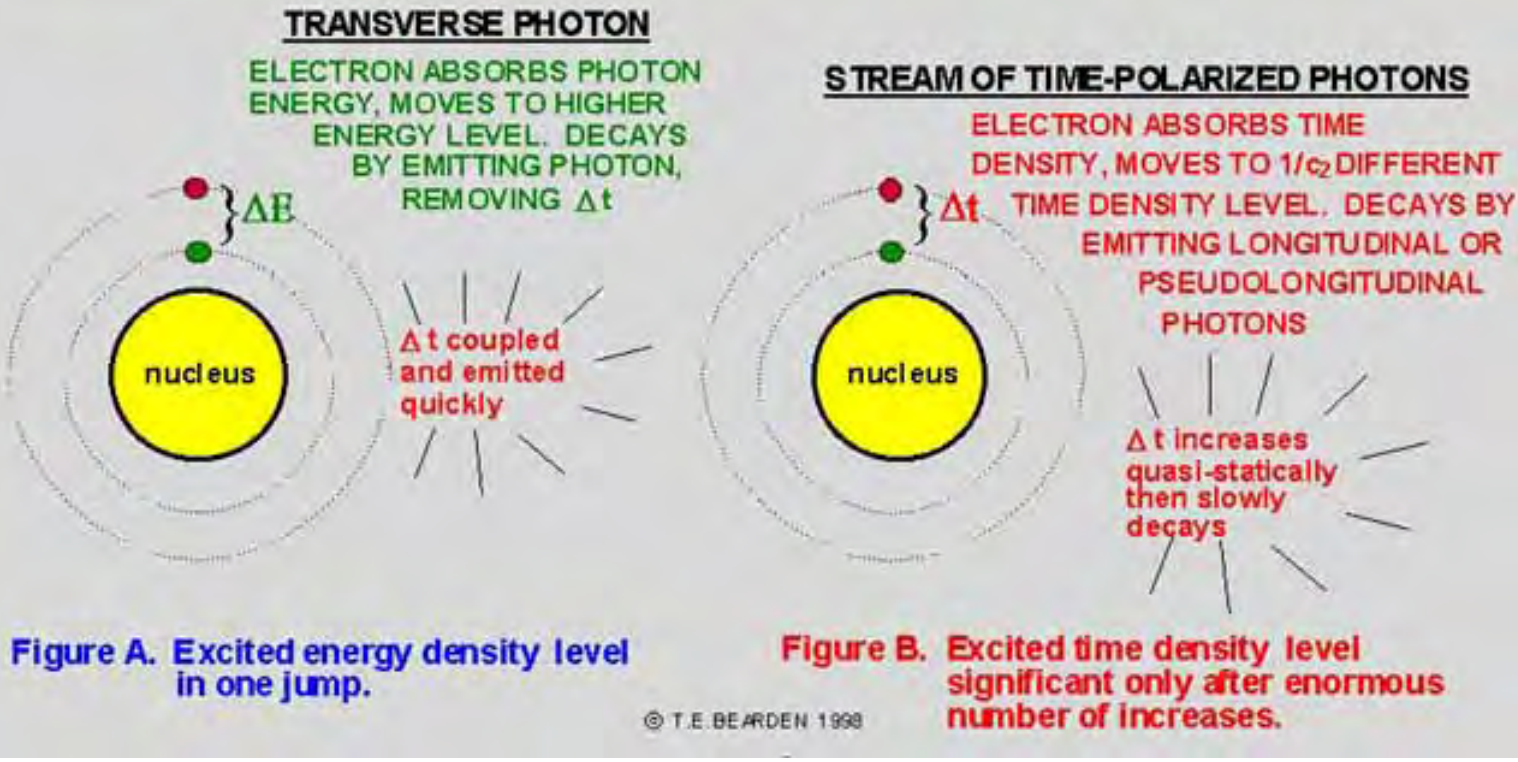
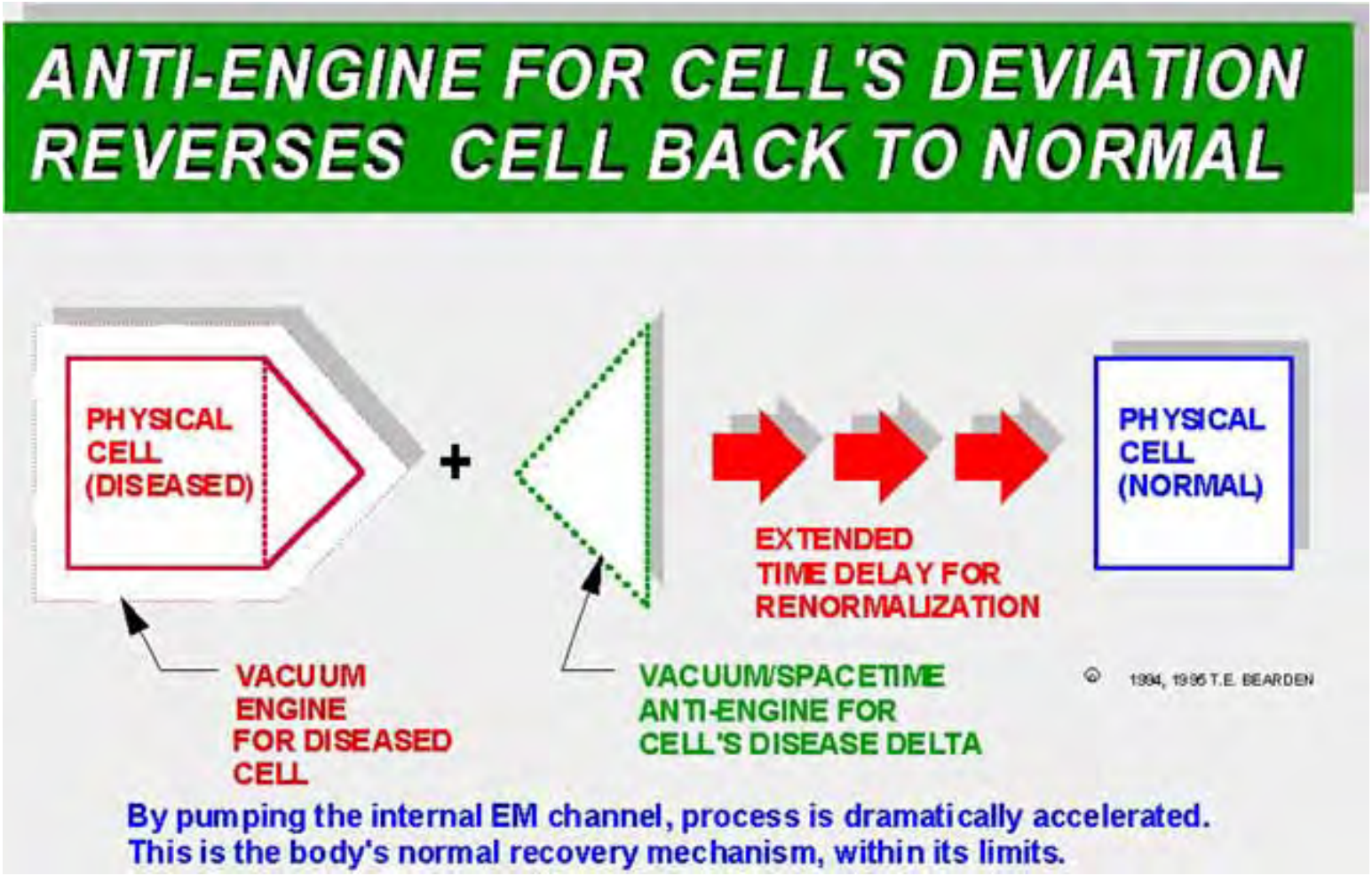


Figure A. Excited energy density level in one jump.

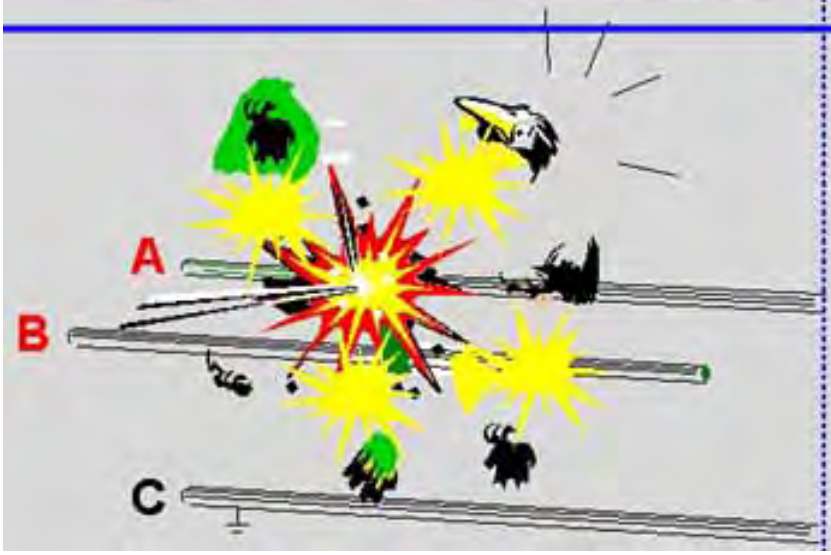
Figure B. Excited time density level significant only after enormous number of increases.


ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DEVIATION REVERSES CELL BACK TO NORMAL
PHYSICAL CELL (DISEASED)
+
EXTENDED TIME DELAY FOR RENORMALIZATION
PHYSICAL CELL (NORMAL)
VACUUM ENGINE FOR DISEASED CELL
VACUUM/SPACETIME ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DISEASE DELTA
© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
By pumping the internal EM channel, process is dramatically accelerated.
This is the body's normal recovery mechanism, within its limits.

Asymmetric Regauging Produces Excess Force, Which Can be Used to Do Work on the System

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



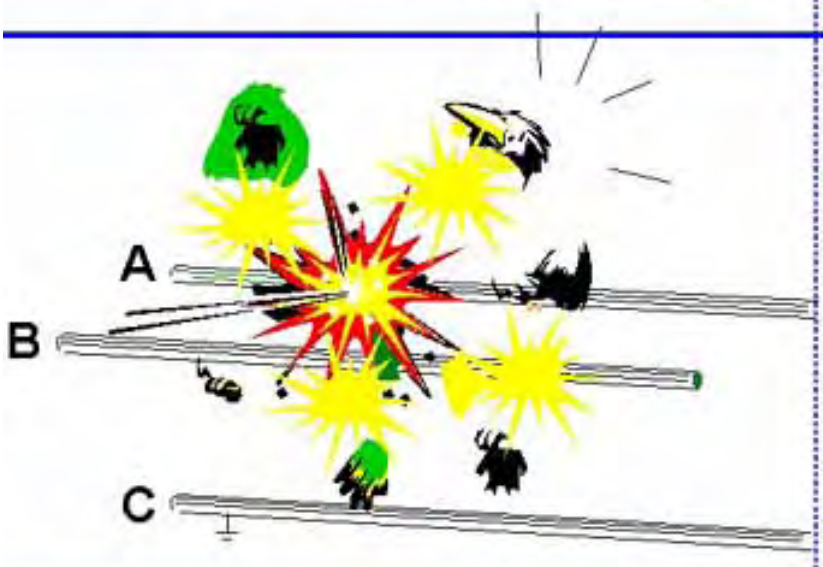
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



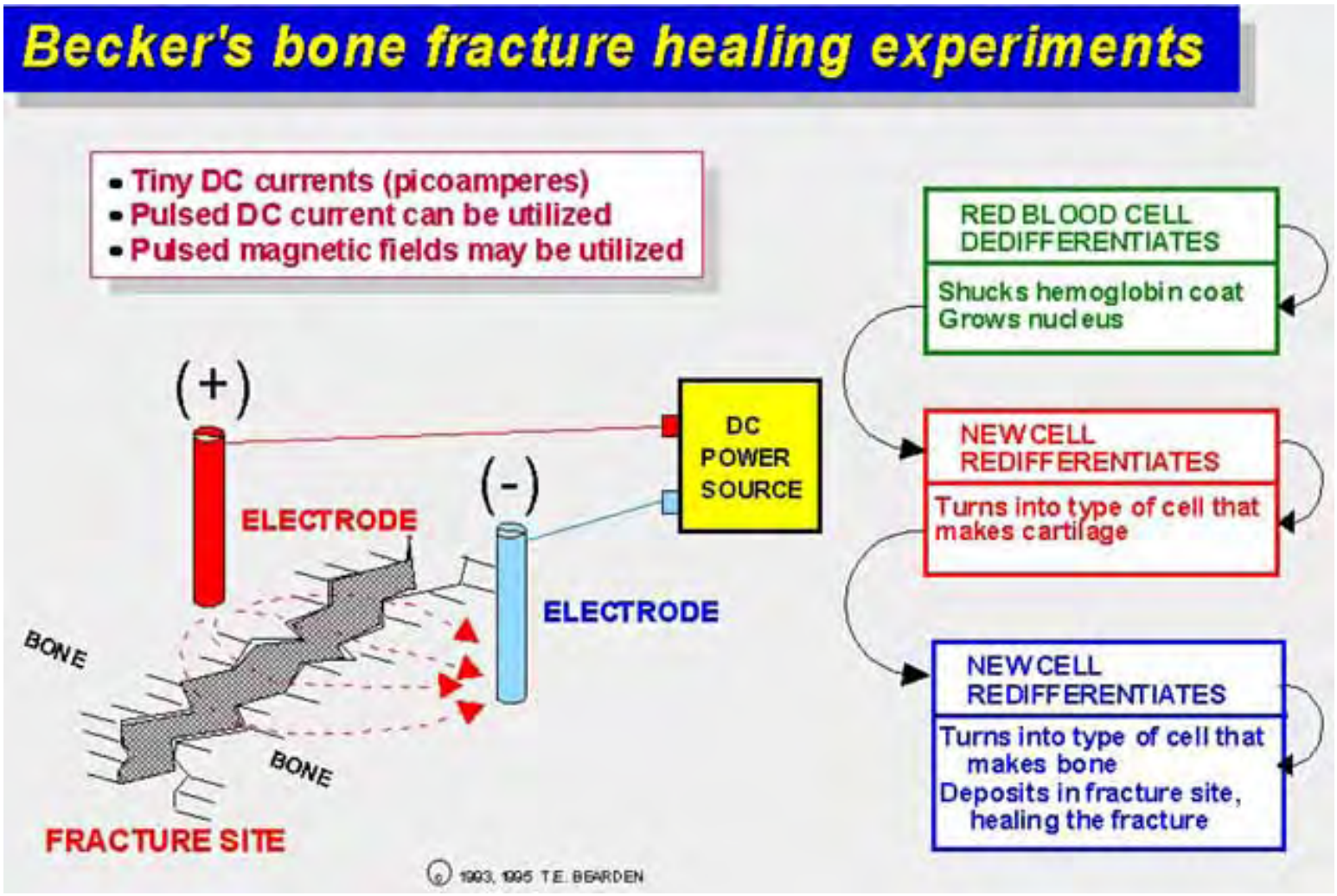
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

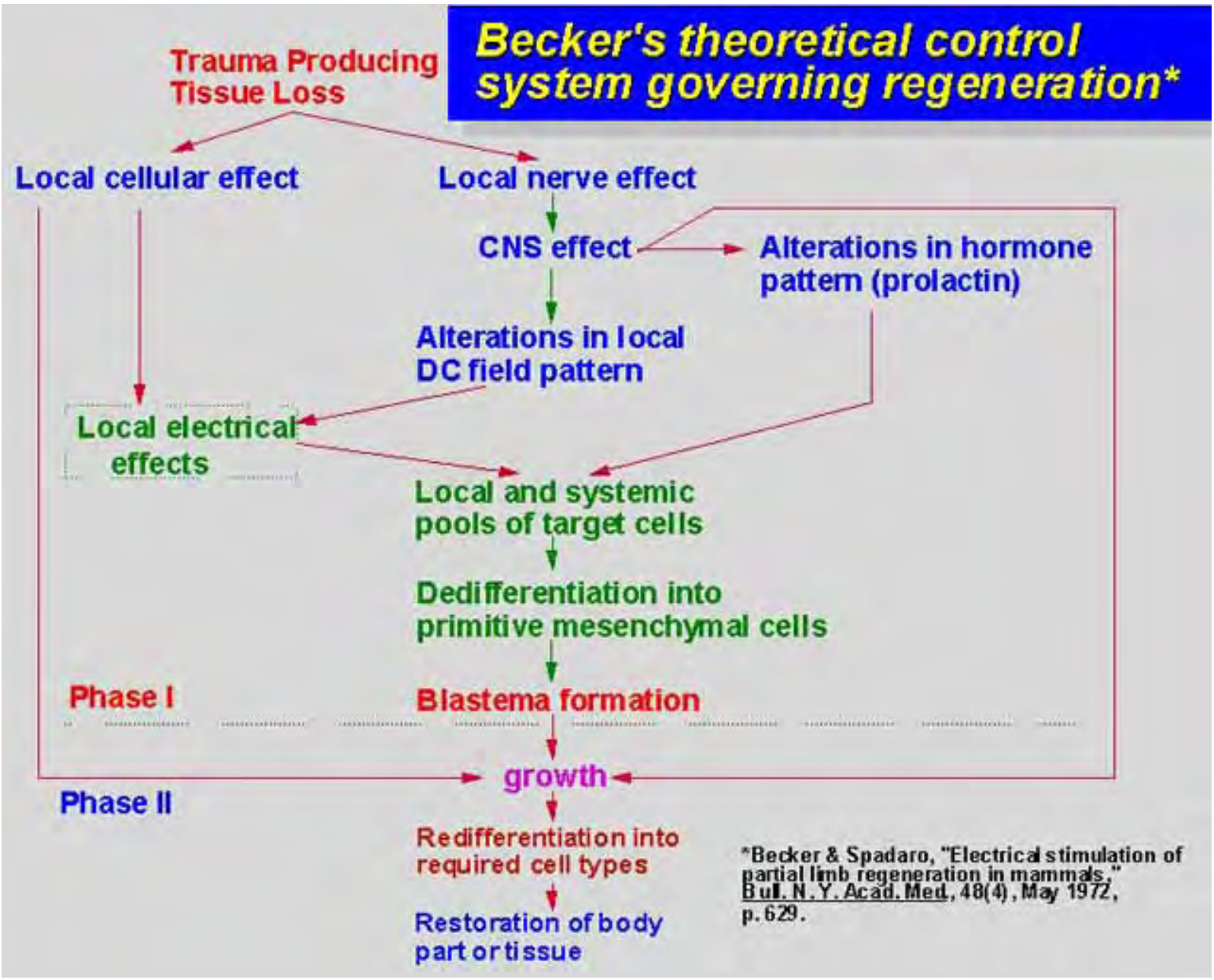
This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

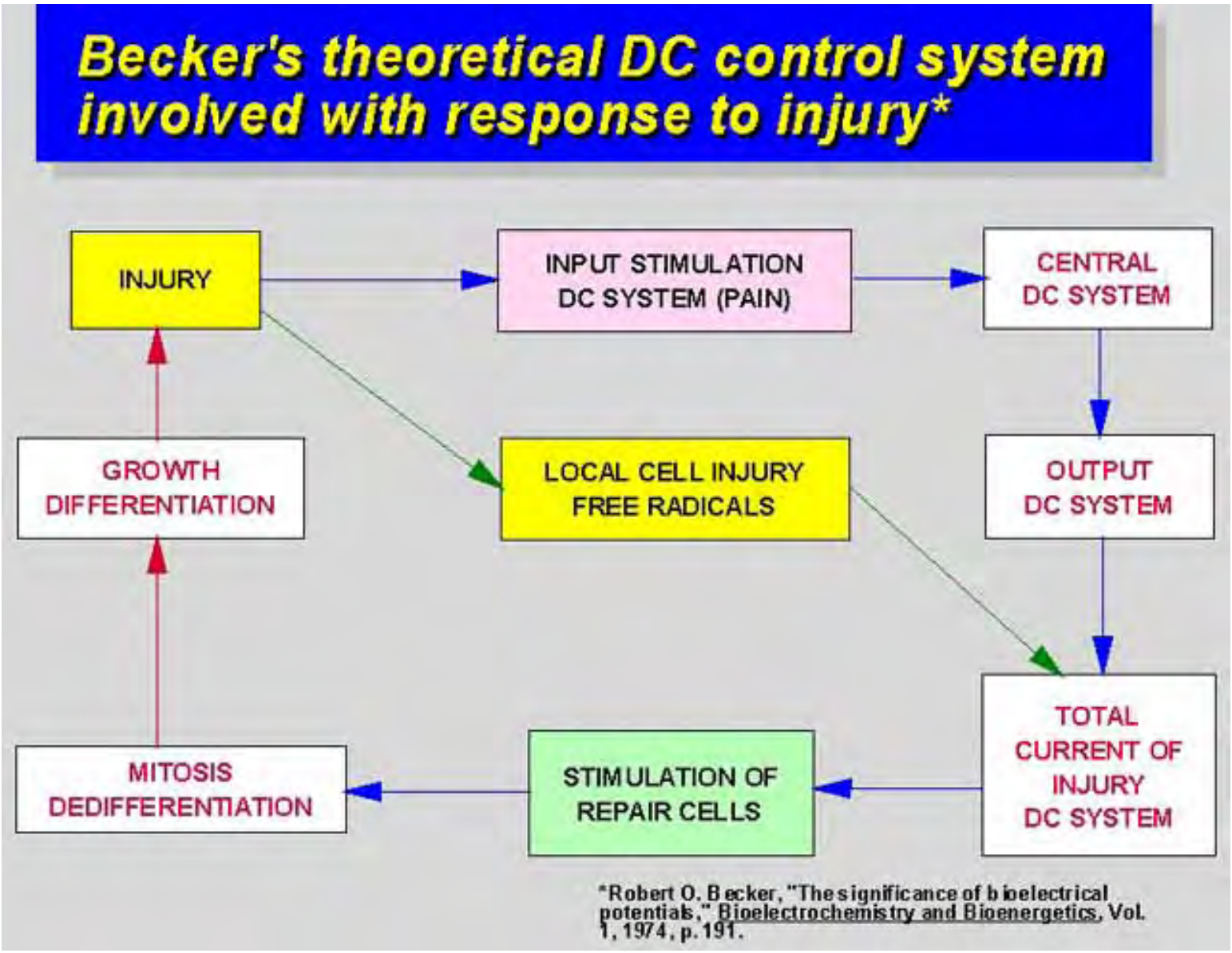
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 32. Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

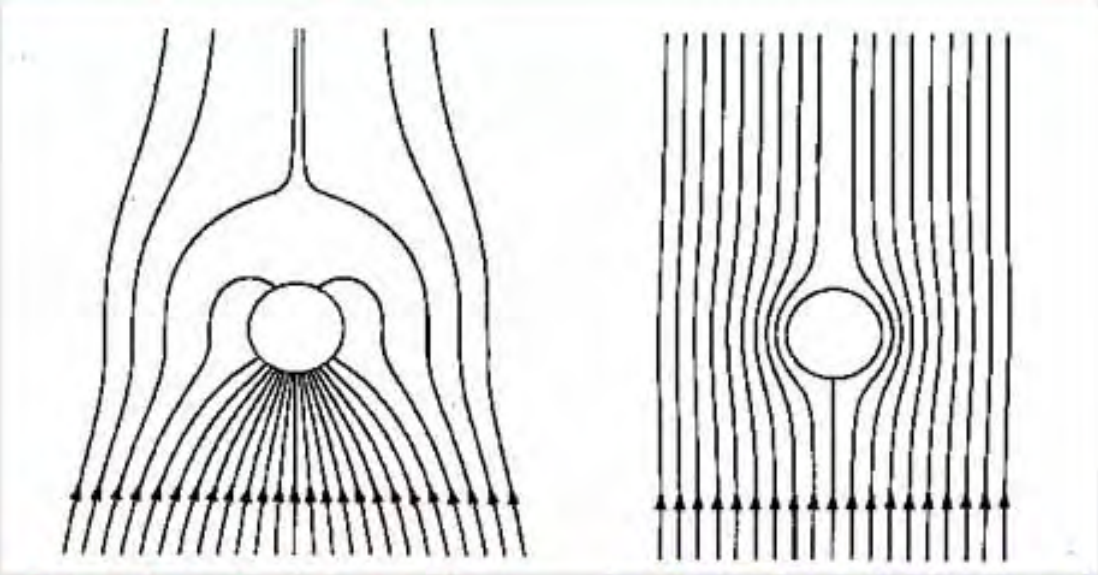

Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
• Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
• Pulsed DC current can be utilized
• Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized
(+)
(-)
DC POWER SOURCE
ELECTRODE
ELECTRODE
BONE
BONE
FRACTURE SITE
RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture
© 1993, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN


Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration*
Trauma Producing Tissue Loss
Local cellular effect
Local nerve effect
CNS effect
Alterations in hormone pattern (prolactin)
Alterations in local DC field pattern
Local electrical effects
Local and systemic pools of target cells
Dedifferentiation into primitive mesenchymal cells
Phase I
Blastema formation
growth
Phase II
Redifferentiation into required cell types
Restoration of body part or tissue
*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N.Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.


Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*
INJURY
INPUT STIMULATION DC SYSTEM (PAIN)
CENTRAL DC SYSTEM
GROWTH DIFFERENTIATION
LOCAL CELL INJURY FREE RADICALS
OUTPUT DC SYSTEM
TOTAL CURRENT OF INJURY DC SYSTEM
MITOSIS DEDIFFERENTIATION
STIMULATION OF REPAIR CELLS
*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow

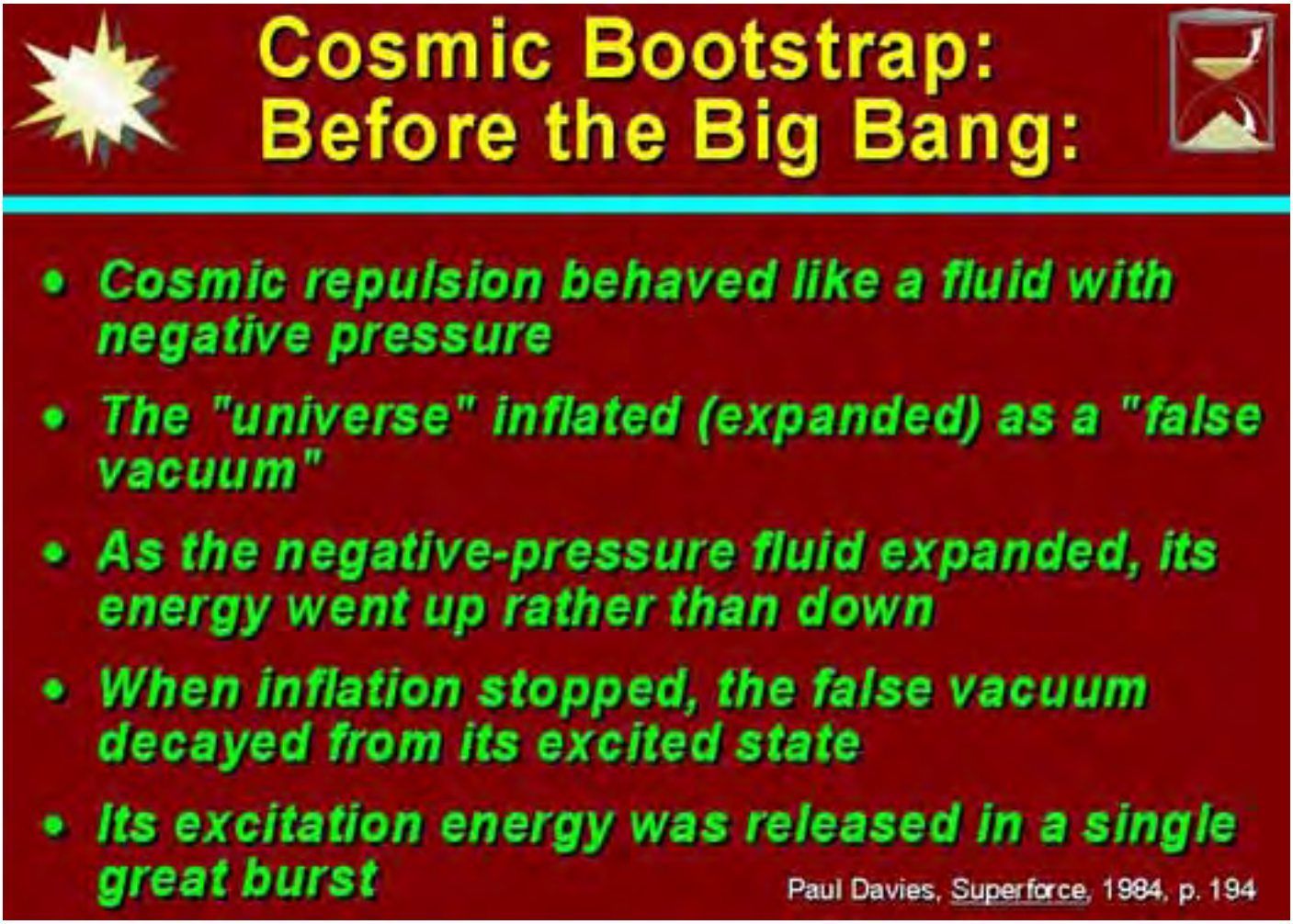
At or near resonance frequency, in the case shown the energy collection fraction (reaction cross section) increases dramatically.

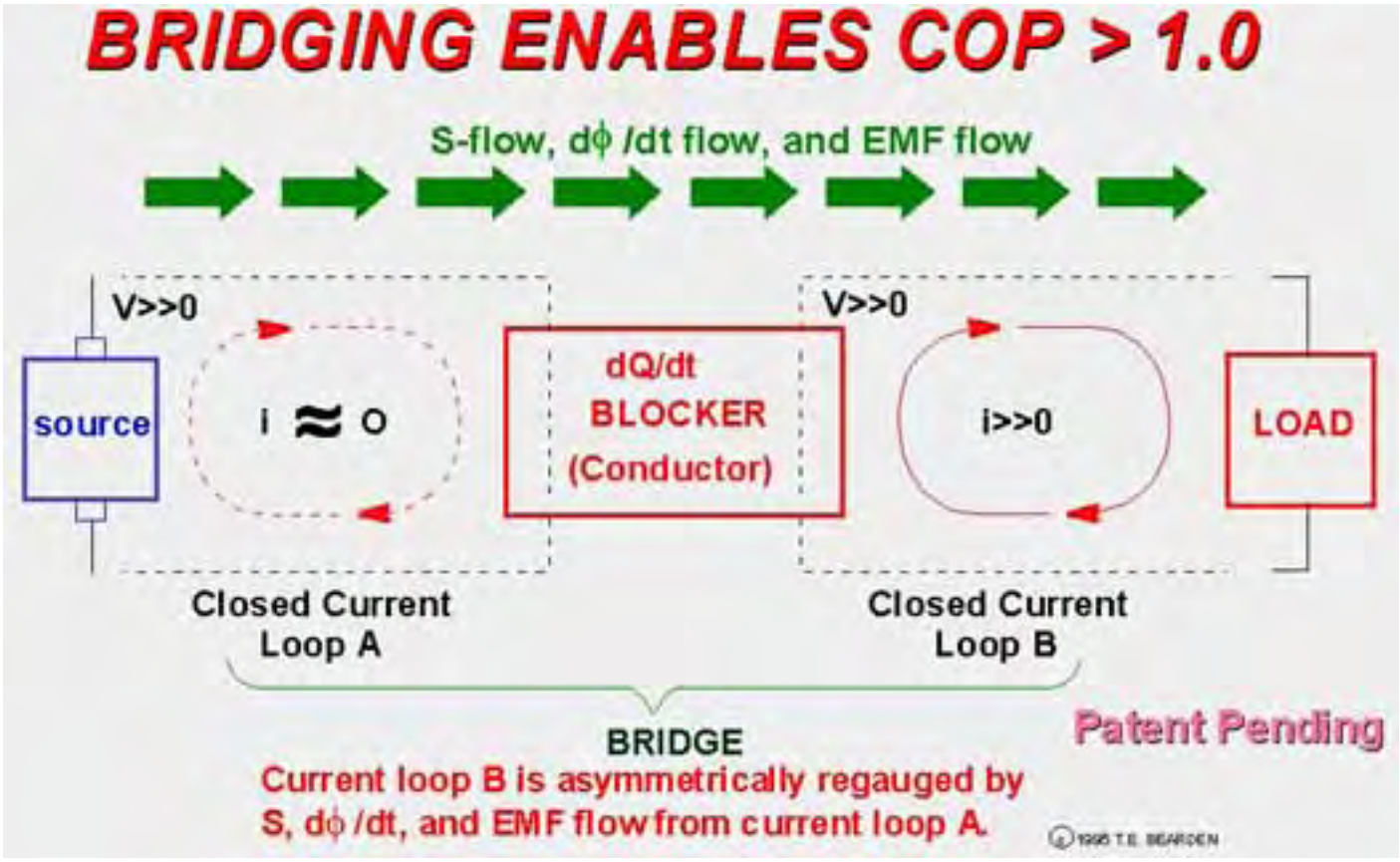


a. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 8.8 eV. Absorption efficiency = 18.00.

b. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 5eV. Absorption efficiency = 0.1.

Figures per Craig F. Bohren, "How can a particle absorb more than the light incident upon it? ", American Journal of Physics, 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 326.


Cosmic Bootstrap:
Before the Big Bang:
• Cosmic repulsion behaved like a fluid with negative pressure
• The "universe" inflated (expanded) as a "false vacuum"
• As the negative-pressure fluid expanded, its energy went up rather than down
• When inflation stopped, the false vacuum decayed from its excited state
• Its excitation energy was released in a single great burst
Paul Davies, Superforce, 1984, p. 194


BRIDGING ENABLES COP > 1.0
S-flow, dϕ /dt flow, and EMF flow
V>>0
source
I ≈ O
dQ/dt
BLOCKER
(Conductor)
V>>0
i>>0
LOAD
Closed Current
Loop A
Closed Current
Loop B
BRIDGE
Patent Pending
Current loop B is asymmetrically regauged by
S, dϕ /dt, and EMF flow from current loop A.
©1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1998

- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational-inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows interested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state..."

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state...

"... neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

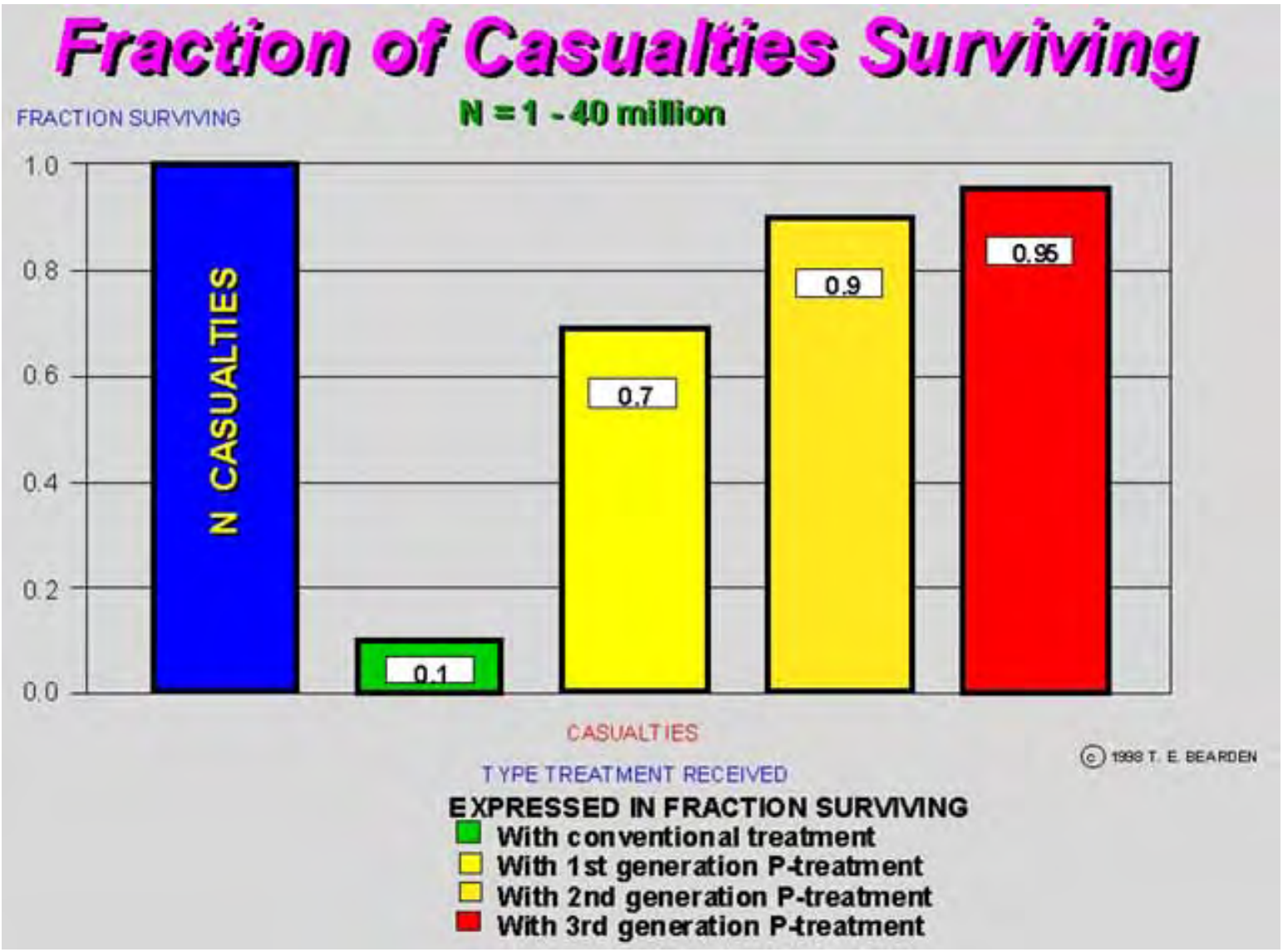
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

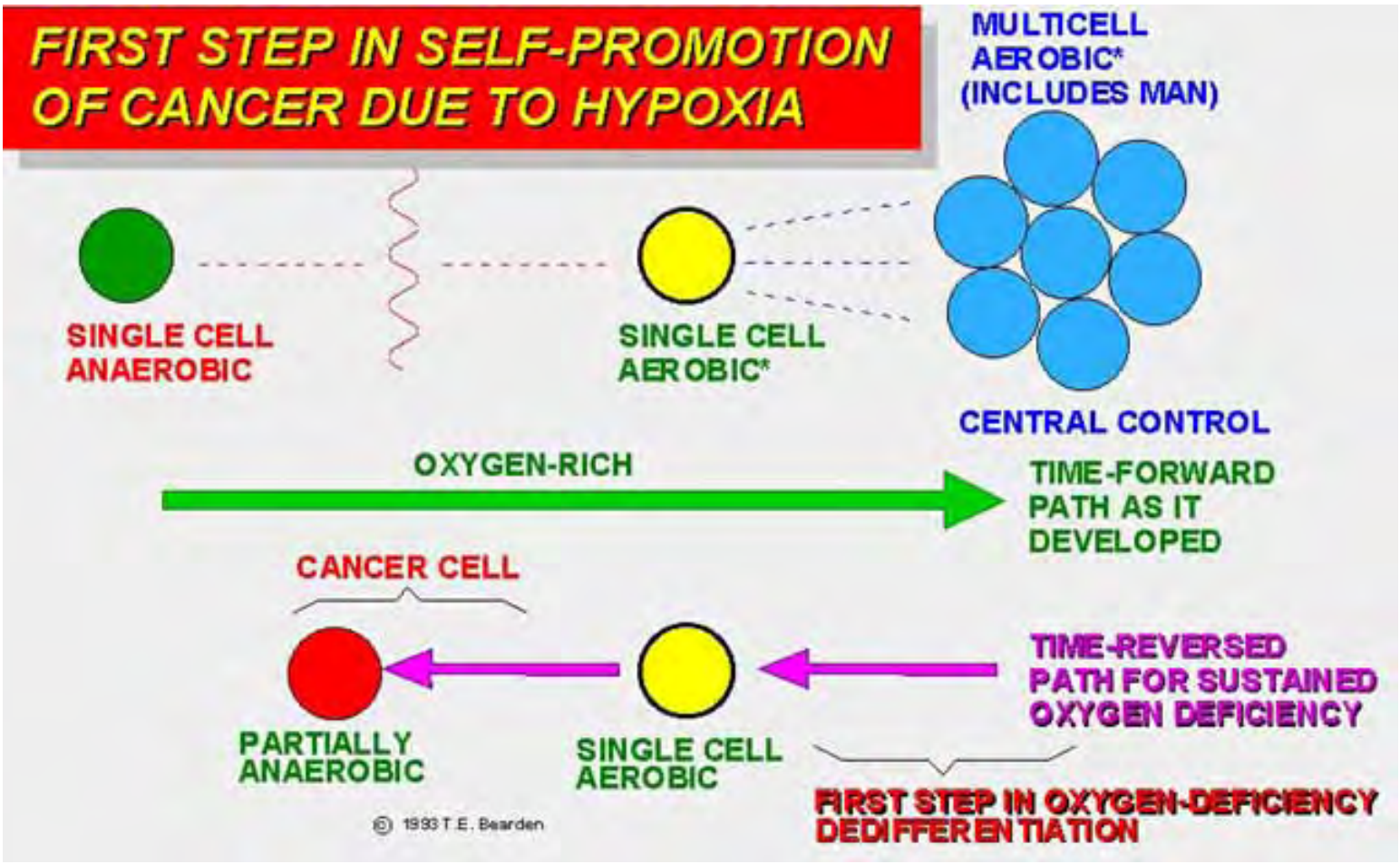
Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

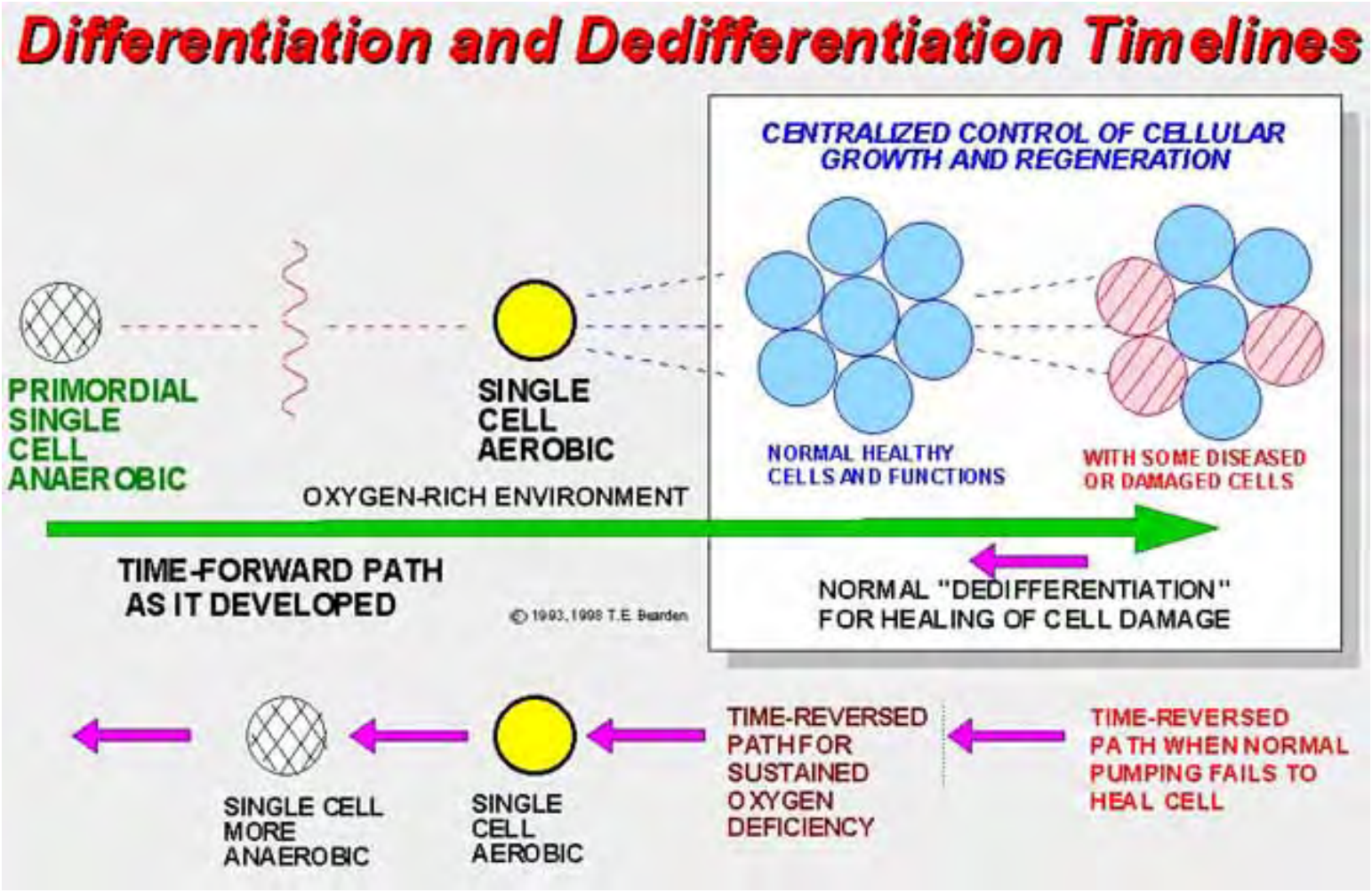
"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

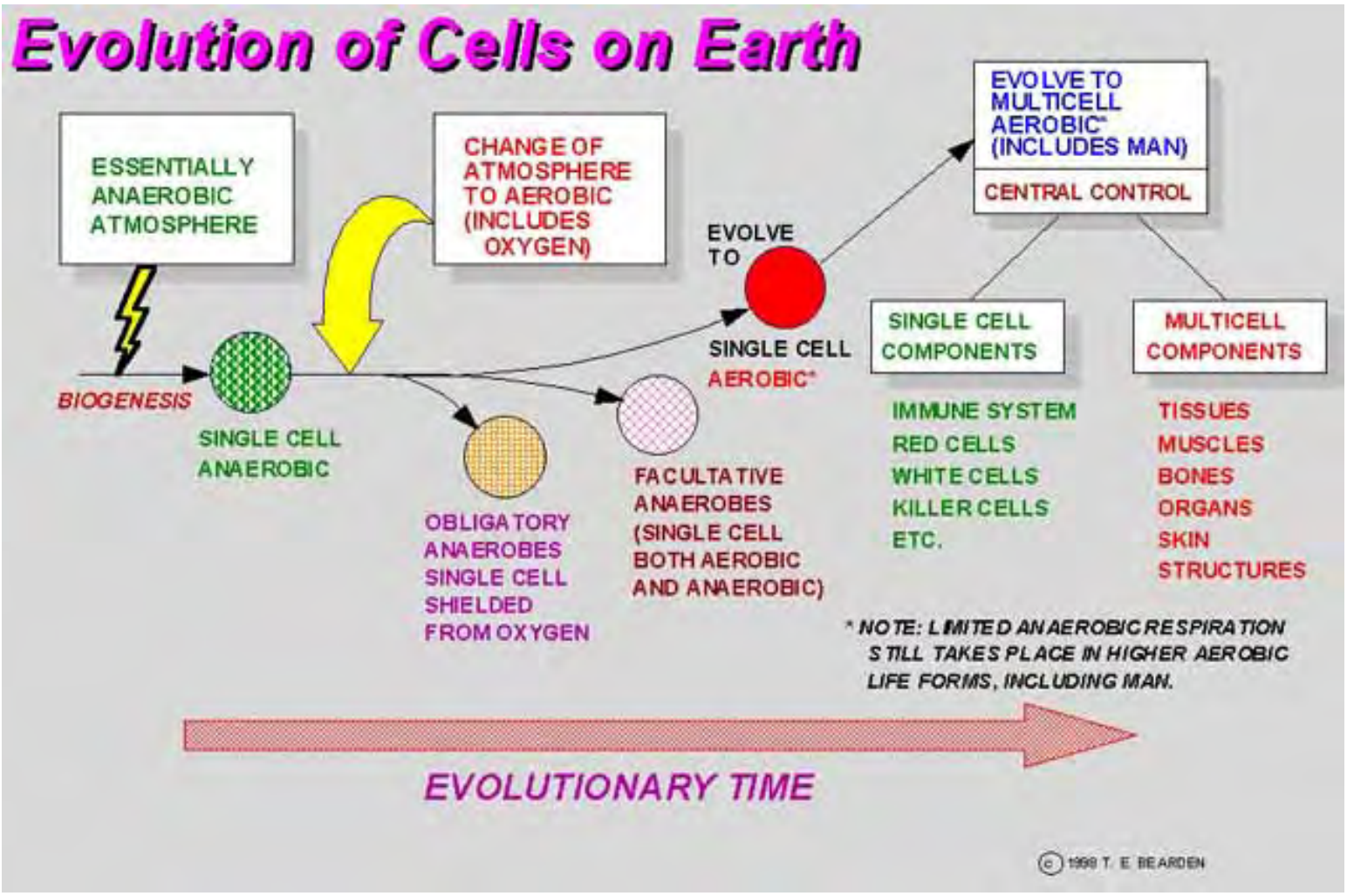
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Fraction of Casualties Surviving
N = 1 - 40 million
FRACTION SURVIVING
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
N CASUALTIES
0.1
0.7
0.9
0.95
CASUALTIES
TYPE TREATMENT RECEIVED
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN
EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
With conventional treatment
With 1st generation P-treatment
With 2nd generation P-treatment
With 3rd generation P-treatment


FIRST STEP IN SELF-PROMOTION OF CANCER DUE TO HYPOXIA
MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
CENTRAL CONTROL
OXYGEN-RICH
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
CANCER CELL
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
PARTIALLY ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
FIRST STEP IN OXYGEN-DEFICIENCY DEDIFFERENTIATION
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
CENTRALIZED CONTROL OF CELLULAR GROWTH AND REGENERATION
PRIMORDIAL SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
OXYGEN-RICH ENVIRONMENT
NORMAL HEALTHY CELLS AND FUNCTIONS
WITH SOME DISEASED OR DAMAGED CELLS
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
© 1993, 1998 T.E. Bearden
NORMAL "DEDIFFERENTIATION" FOR HEALING OF CELL DAMAGE
SINGLE CELL MORE ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
TIME-REVERSED PATH WHEN NORMAL PUMPING FAILS TO HEAL CELL

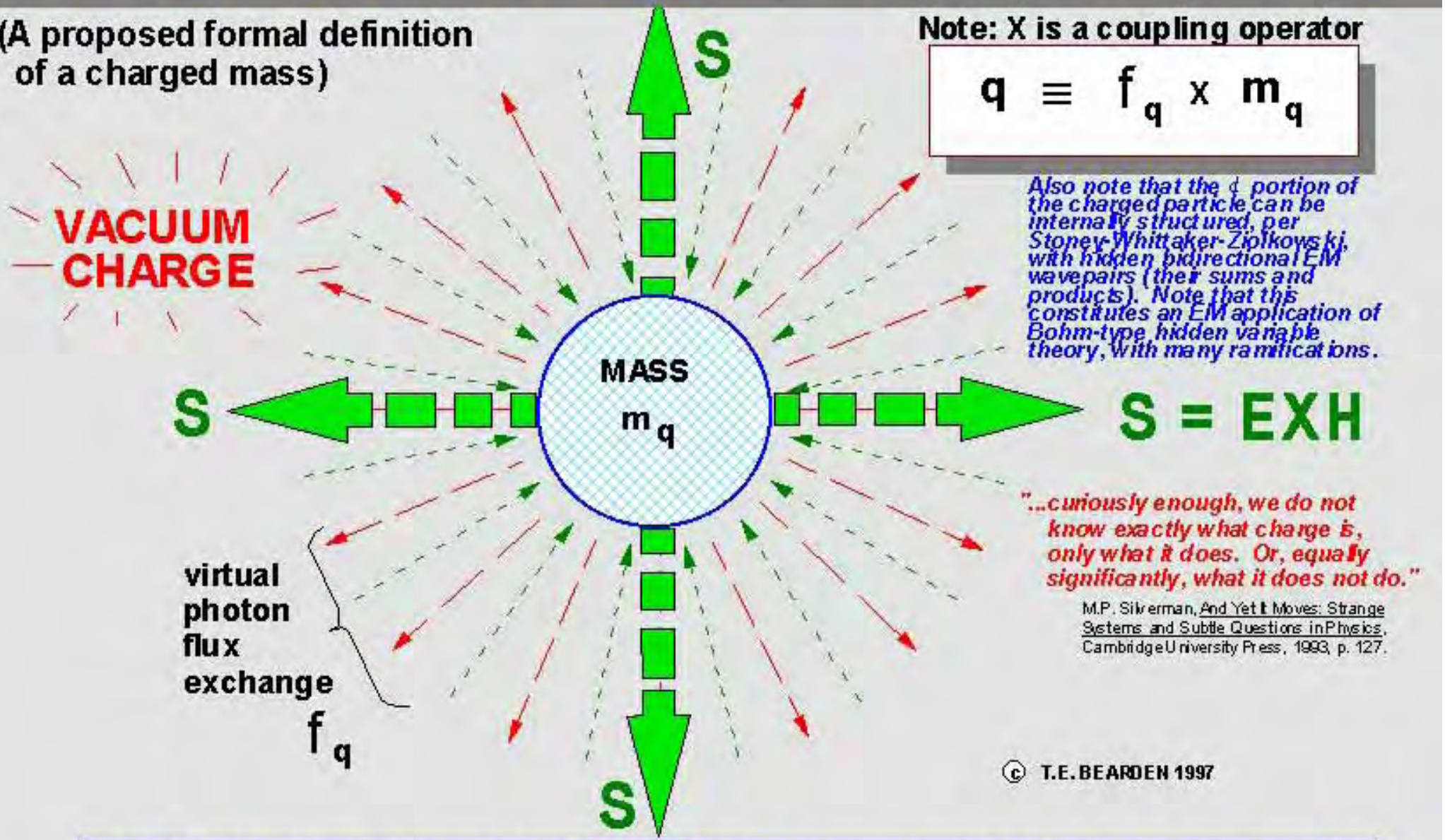

Evolution of Cells on Earth
ESSENTIALLY ANAEROBIC ATMOSPHERE
CHANGE OF ATMOSPHERE TO AEROBIC (INCLUDES OXYGEN)
EVOLVE TO MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
CENTRAL CONTROL
EVOLVE TO
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
SINGLE CELL COMPONENTS
MULTICELL COMPONENTS
BIOGENESIS
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
OBLIGATORY ANAEROBES SINGLE CELL SHIELDED FROM OXYGEN
FACULTATIVE ANAEROBES (SINGLE CELL BOTH AEROBIC AND ANAEROBIC)
IMMUNE SYSTEM
RED CELLS
WHITE CELLS
KILLER CELLS
ETC.
TISSUES
MUSCLES
BONES
ORGANS
SKIN
STRUCTURES
* NOTE: LIMITED ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION STILL TAKES PLACE IN HIGHER AEROBIC LIFE FORMS, INCLUDING MAN.
EVOLUTIONARY TIME
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

A Charged Particle q Is a Coupled System of m and ϕ

(A proposed formal definition of a charged mass)

Note: X is a coupling operator

$$q \equiv f_q \times m_q$$



Also note that the ϕ portion of the charged particle can be internally structured, per Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski, with hidden bidirectional EM wavepairs (their sums and products). Note that this constitutes an EM application of Bohm-type hidden variable theory, with many ramifications.

"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

An electric charge Q consists of a massless flux component and a mass component, coupled together (interacting). Q is a broken symmetry. The mass of the charge continually and violently exchanges virtual photons with the surrounding vacuum.

Thus Q is energetically driven by the surrounding vacuum potential, which itself is to first order just a violent virtual photon flux.

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

You really need
a Maxwell's demon,
to do some free work.

Your electrodynamicist
says he can make one,
by regauging.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Ubiquitous Assumption: *Two* Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He says he will do the regauging for you. Hey, what a swell guy!

He regauges *twice*, and makes two Maxwell's demons equal and opposite. They won't do any net work for you!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He disdainfully says, "We *always* do it that way! We *must* enforce local equilibrium and the second law of thermodynamics!".

You decide to have a little chat with your electrodynamicist! With friends like that, who needs enemies!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

A Charged Particle Is a Coupled System

(The first formal definition of charge)

$$q \equiv \phi_q \times m_q$$

Note: X is a coupling operator

virtual photon flux exchange

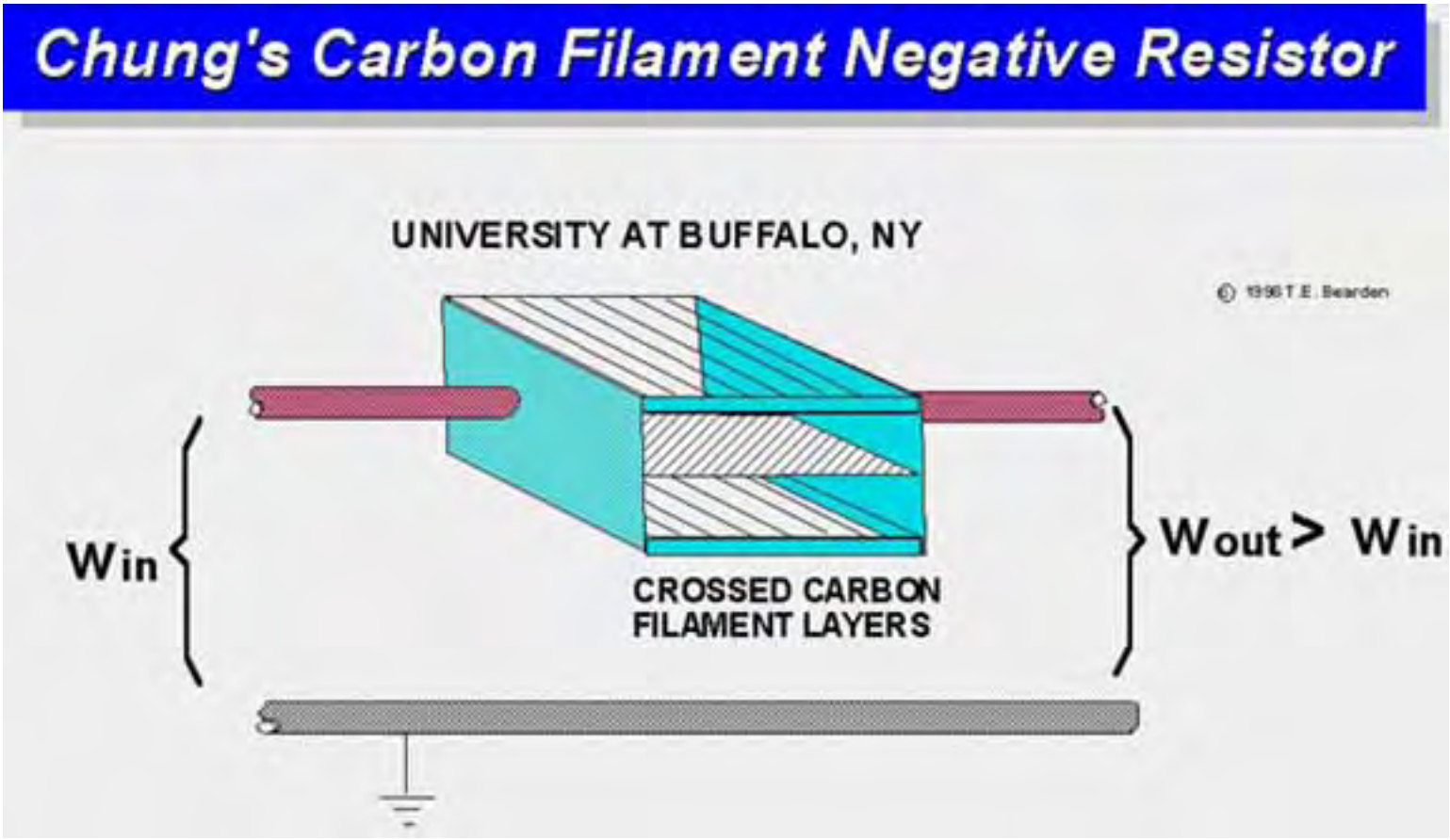
ϕ_q

© 1994T .E BEARDEN

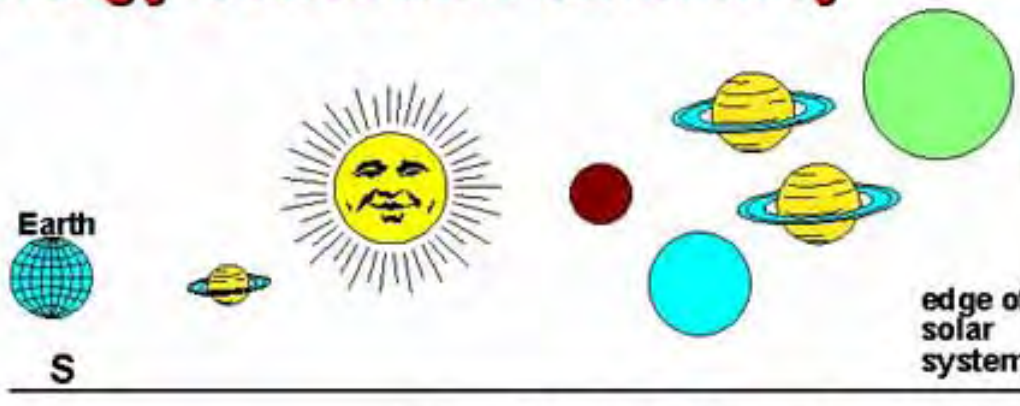
"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

An electric charge q is a broken symmetry in its fierce energy exchange with the active vacuum. It coherently integrates some of the virtual energy absorbs and outputs it as Poynting energy flow.

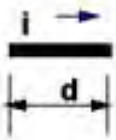

Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
© 1996 T.E. Bearden
Win
Wout > Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS

Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency



© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Distance traveled by S in one hour is 1.08x10exp(12) meters.



Example: 1.3 amps flowing in DC circuit, 1.8 mm diameter copper wire. $J = 51$ A/cm ^{2}

$d_i = 0.1368$ meters

S violently transports ϕ provided from the source.
jϕ sluggishly transports the energy collected and dissipated in the circuit..

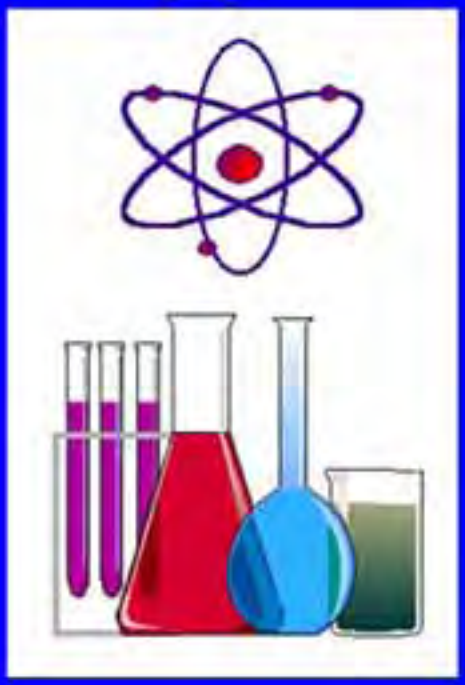
For the case discussed, the electron drift velocity in the circuit is about 3.8×10^{-5} meters/sec. So Jϕ moves about 0.1368 meters in one hour. Thus Jϕ has collected about 0.1368 meters of the ϕ-filled S-tube. During that same hour, the S-flow evoked by the power source will have traveled 1.08×10^{12} meters. The ϕ of both currents is the same. Both are involved in the same energy-filled tube. Thus S has provided and transported about 7.89×10^{12} times as much energy along the circuit in one hour as the jϕ has been able to collect, transport, and dissipate as work in the circuit. Thus this circuit provides about 10^{13} collection efficiency.

Classical View of EM

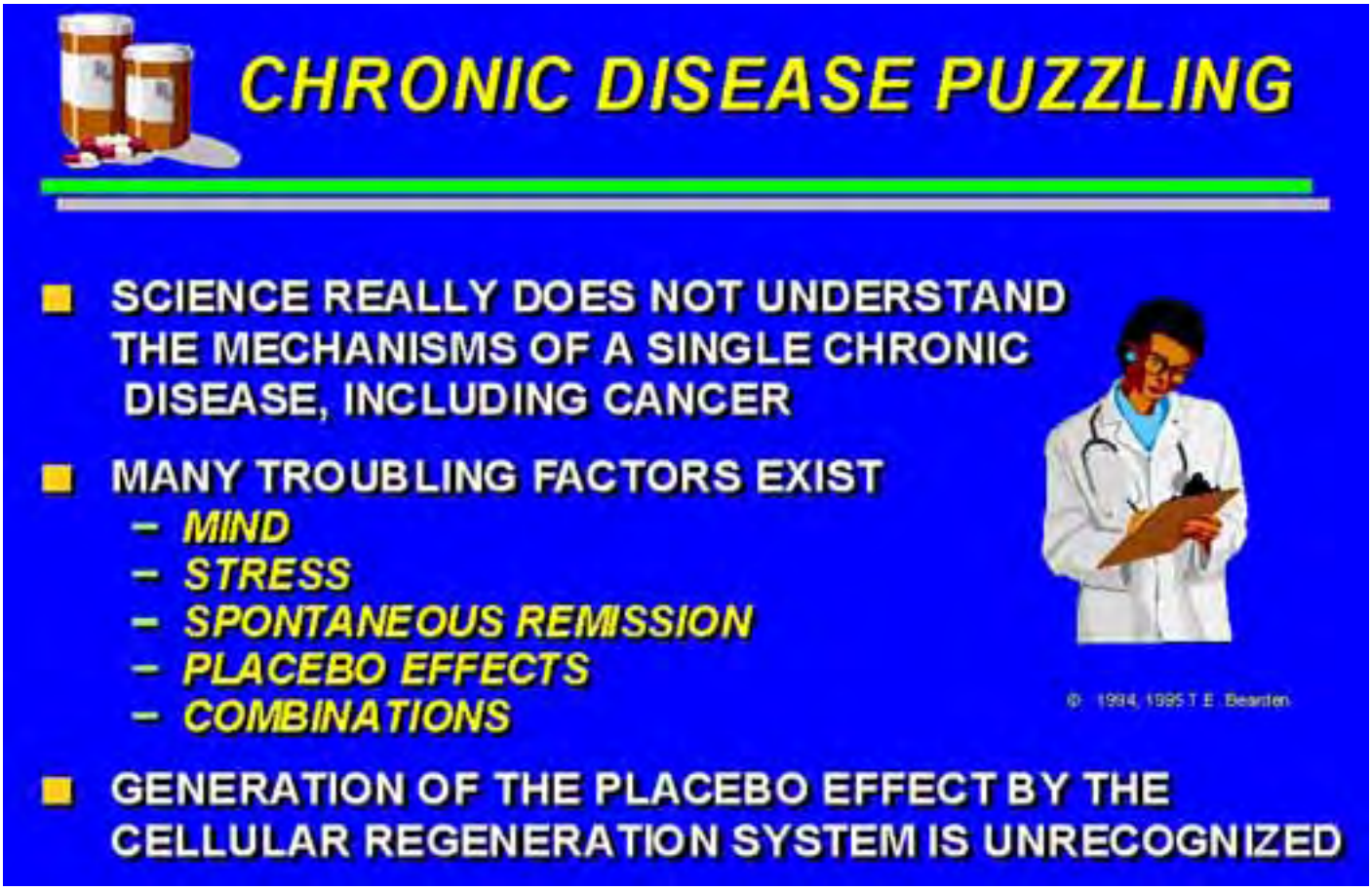
- Potentials just mathematical conveniences
  - Not real
  - No internal structure, just magnitude
- Force fields primary, causative, can exist in space in absence of observable mass
  - All EM actions due to force fields, none when zero
  - No action at a distance
- Vacuum empty; without energy or structure
  - No locally curved spacetime
  - No gravity effects
  - No quantum effects
- Maxwell's equations complete
  - Symmetrically regauged ***arbitrarily***
  - Topology dramatically reduced

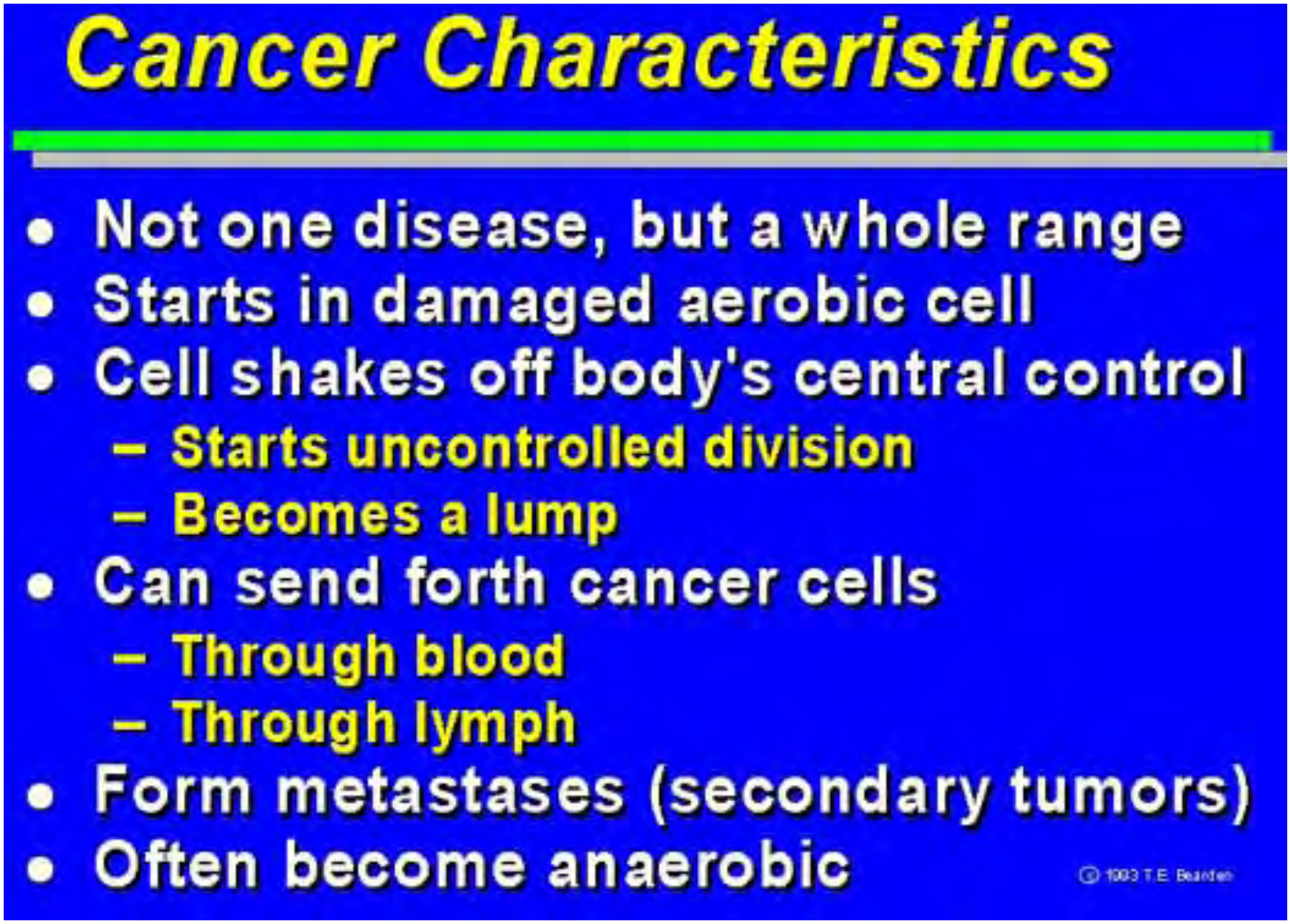
Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink

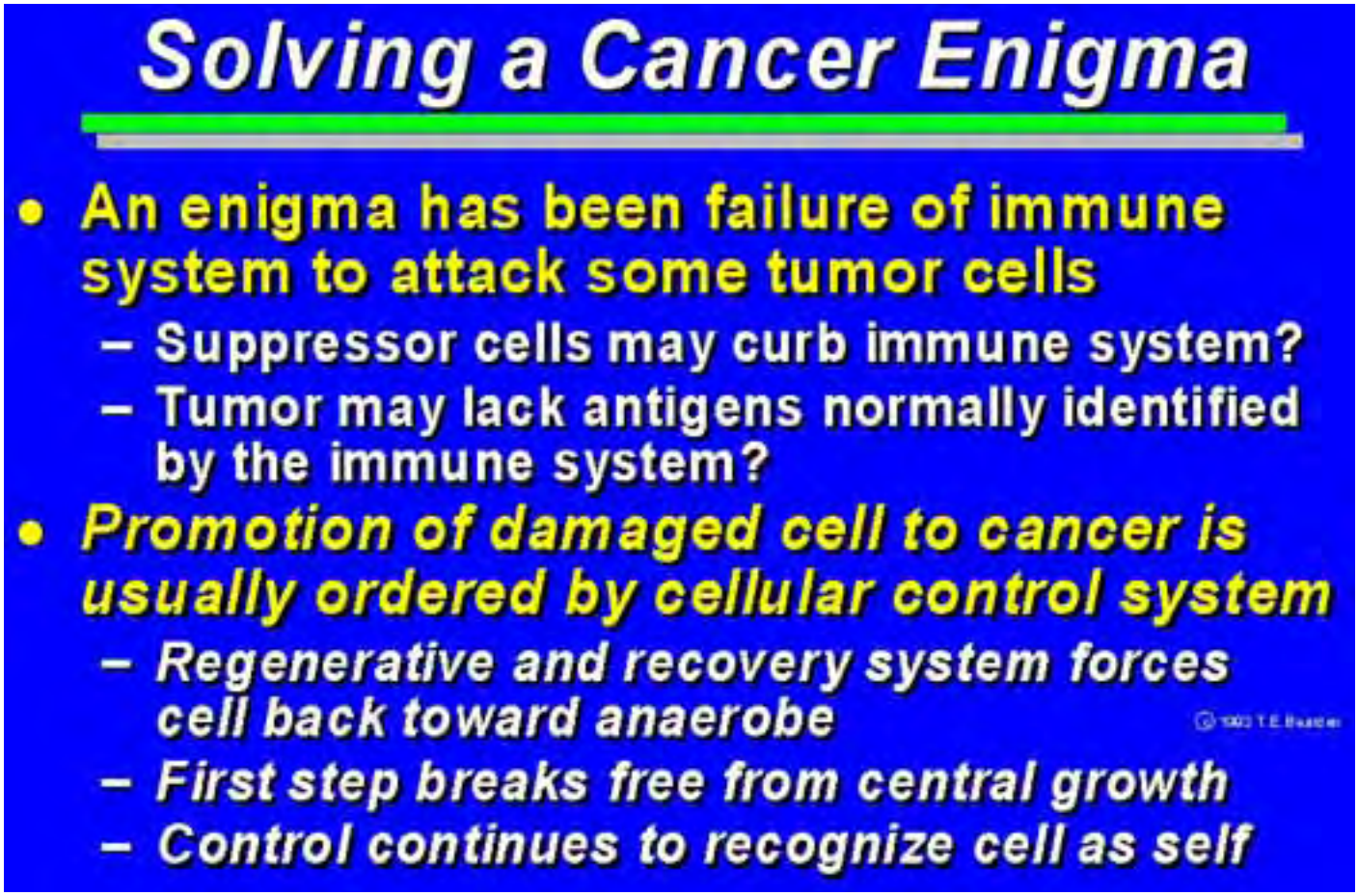
- May emit excess radiation and energy (e.g., heat)
- May absorb radiation and energy (e.g., cool)
- May transduce waves TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- New energy conservation law applies

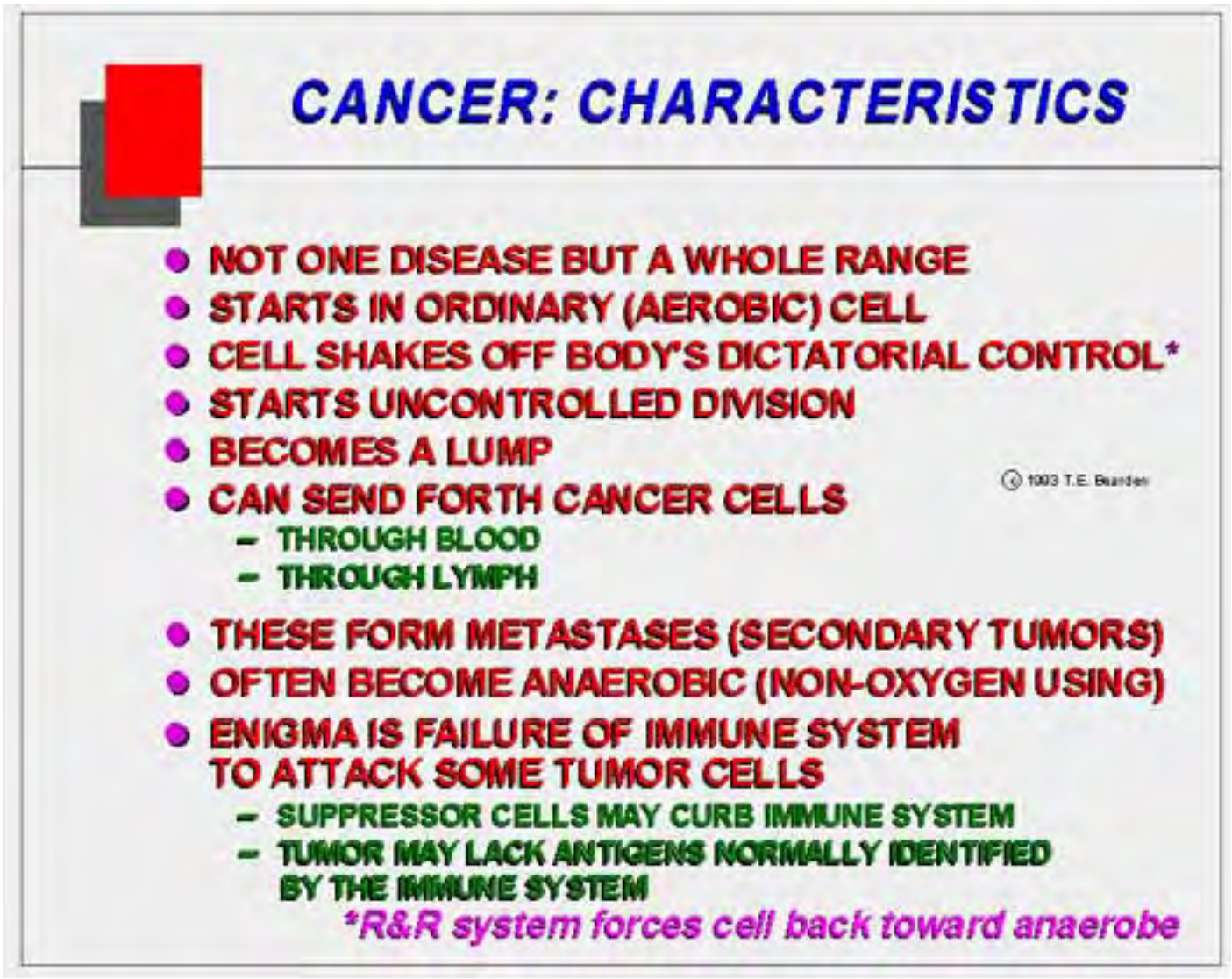


© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

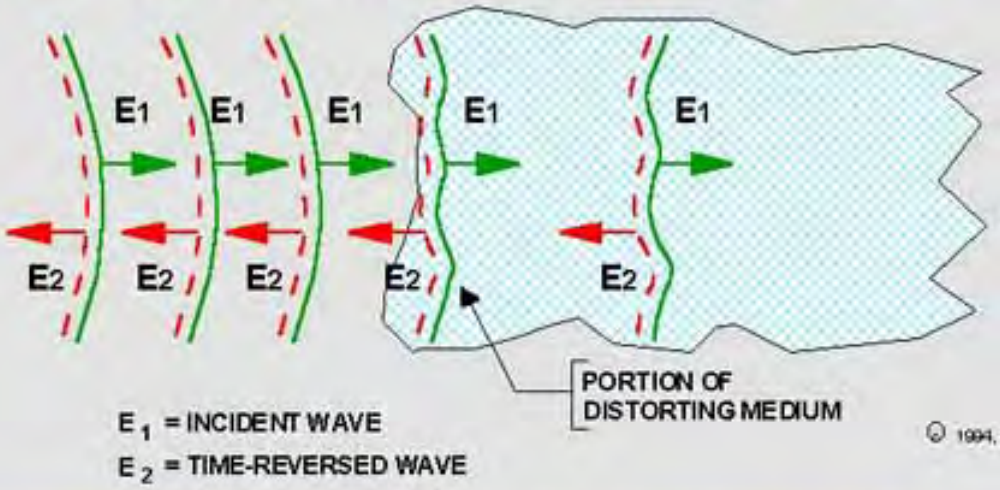

CHRONIC DISEASE PUZZLING
SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
MANY TROUBLING FACTORS EXIST
– MIND
– STRESS
– SPONTANEOUS REMISSION
– PLACEBO EFFECTS
– COMBINATIONS
GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE CELLULAR REGENERATION SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED
© 1994, 1995 T E Bearden


Cancer Characteristics
• Not one disease, but a whole range
• Starts in damaged aerobic cell
• Cell shakes off body's central control
– Starts uncontrolled division
– Becomes a lump
• Can send forth cancer cells
– Through blood
– Through lymph
• Form metastases (secondary tumors)
• Often become anaerobic
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Solving a Cancer Enigma
• An enigma has been failure of immune system to attack some tumor cells
– Suppressor cells may curb immune system?
– Tumor may lack antigens normally identified by the immune system?
• Promotion of damaged cell to cancer is usually ordered by cellular control system
– Regenerative and recovery system forces cell back toward anaerobe
– First step breaks free from central growth
– Control continues to recognize cell as self


CANCER: CHARACTERISTICS
NOT ONE DISEASE BUT A WHOLE RANGE
STARTS IN ORDINARY (AEROBIC) CELL
CELL SHAKES OFF BODY'S DICTATORIAL CONTROL*
STARTS UNCONTROLLED DIVISION
BECOMES A LUMP
CAN SEND FORTH CANCER CELLS
- THROUGH BLOOD
- THROUGH LYMPH
© 1993 T.E. Bearden
THESE FORM METASTASES (SECONDARY TUMORS)
OFTEN BECOME ANAEROBIC (NON-OXYGEN USING)
ENIGMA IS FAILURE OF IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ATTACK SOME TUMOR CELLS
- SUPPRESSOR CELLS MAY CURB IMMUNE SYSTEM
- TUMOR MAY LACK ANTIGENS NORMALLY IDENTIFIED BY THE IMMUNE SYSTEM
*R&R system forces cell back toward anaerobe

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem

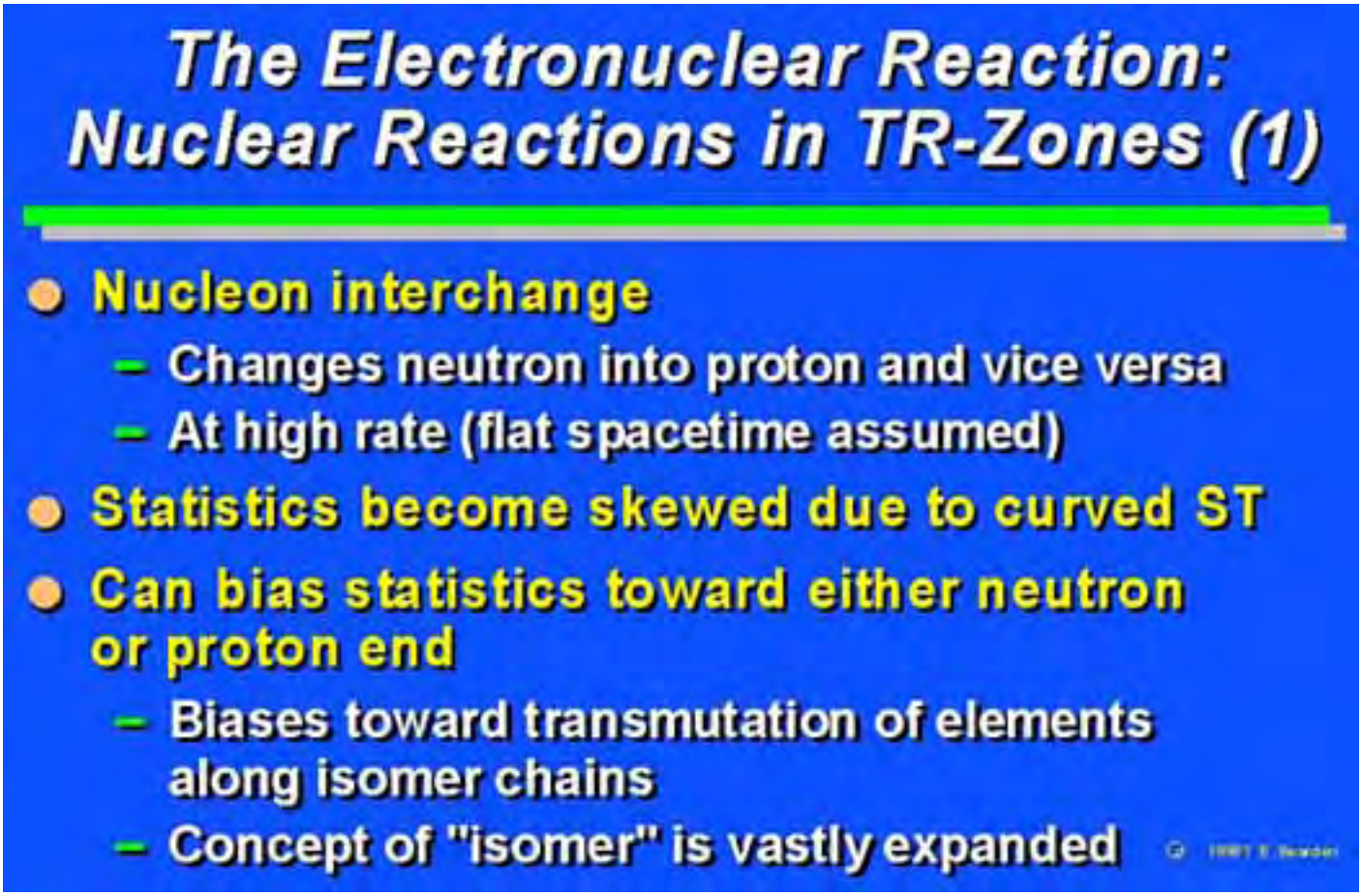


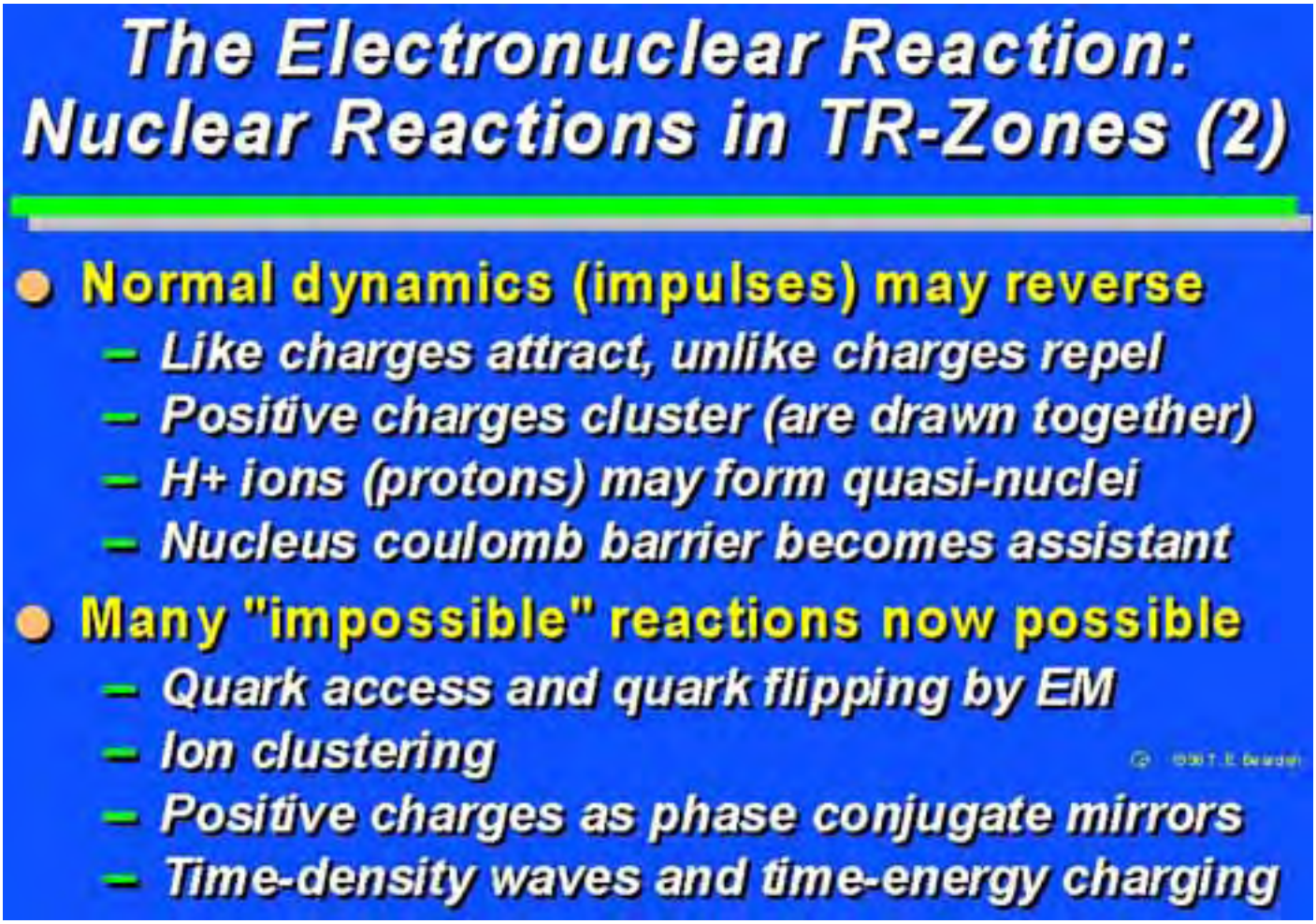
E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

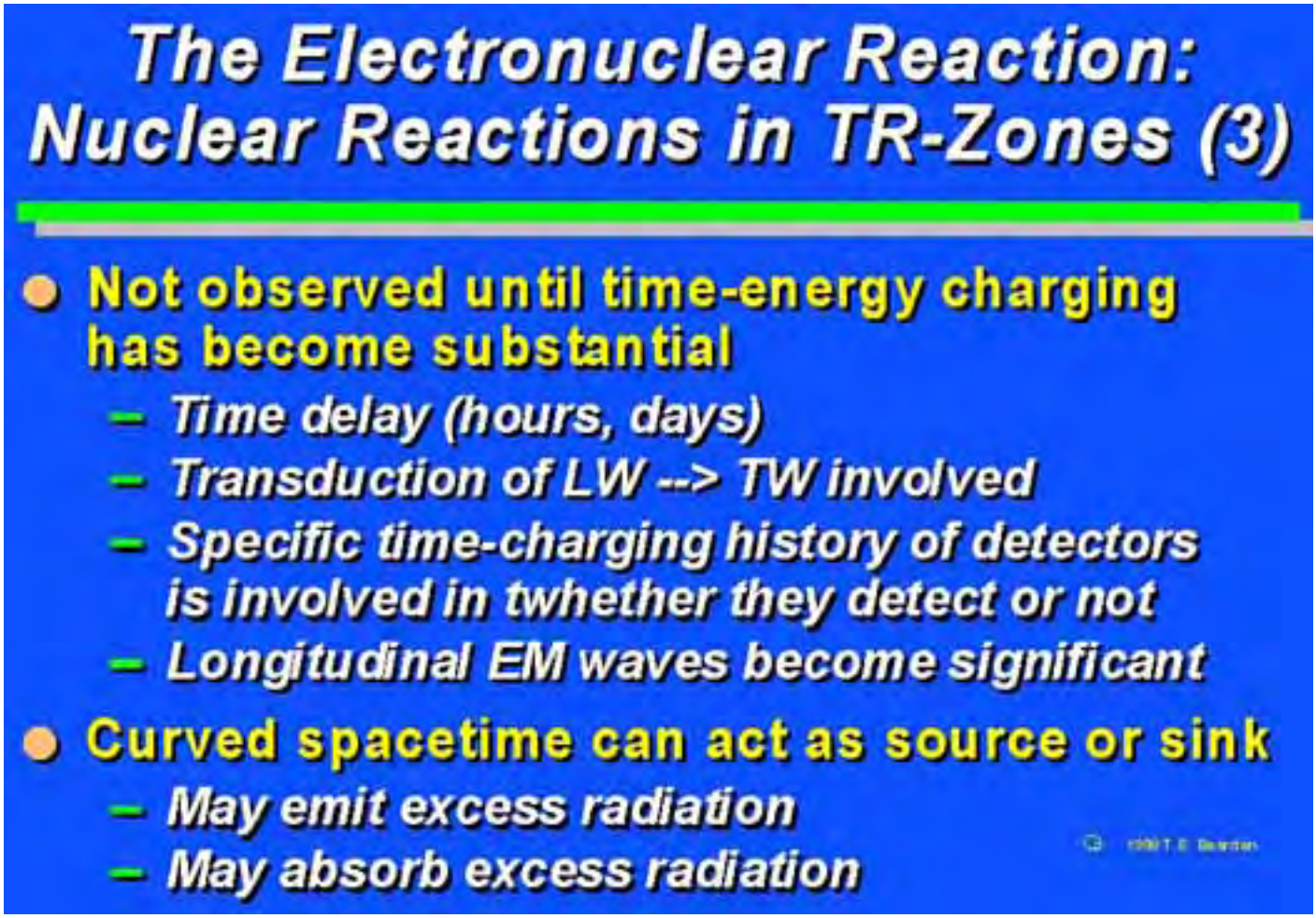
E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

© 1994, 1995, 1998 T.E BEARDEN

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
Nucleon interchange
Changes neutron into proton and vice versa
At high rate (flat spacetime assumed)
Statistics become skewed due to curved ST
Can bias statistics toward either neutron or proton end
Biases toward transmutation of elements along isomer chains
Concept of "isomer" is vastly expanded

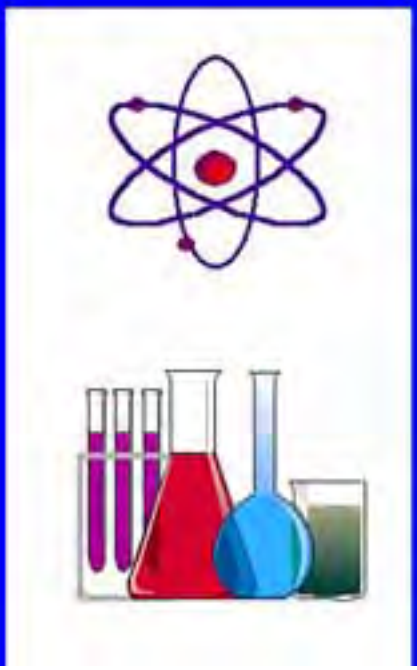

The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
Normal dynamics (impulses) may reverse
– Like charges attract, unlike charges repel
– Positive charges cluster (are drawn together)
– H+ ions (protons) may form quasi-nuclei
– Nucleus coulomb barrier becomes assistant
Many "impossible" reactions now possible
– Quark access and quark flipping by EM
– Ion clustering
– Positive charges as phase conjugate mirrors
– Time-density waves and time-energy charging


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
Not observed until time-energy charging has become substantial
Time delay (hours, days)
Transduction of LW --> TW involved
Specific time-charging history of detectors is involved in twhether they detect or not
Longitudinal EM waves become significant
Curved spacetime can act as source or sink
May emit excess radiation
May absorb excess radiation

In Time-Reversed Zone:
Nuclear reactions are biased

- In normal flat ST, n ⇔ p at high rate
- Curved ST skews statistics
- Biases to either n or p
- Biases to transmutation along isomer chain
- "Isomer" concept greatly expanded

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN



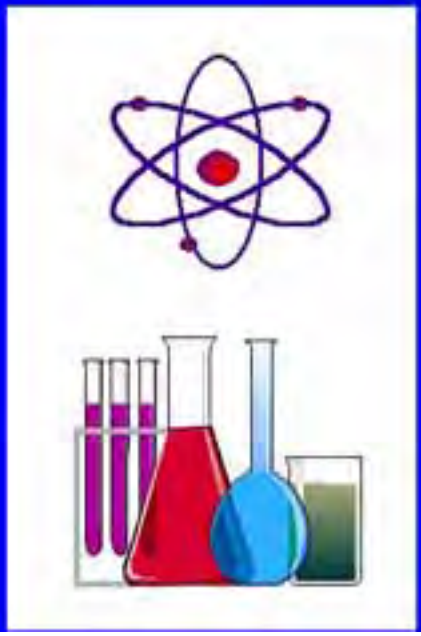
In Time-Reversed Zone:
Dynamics may be reversed

- Like charges may attract and unlike charges repel
- Coulomb barrier becomes Coulomb assistant
- Clusters like charges and forms artificial nuclei
- "Impossible" nuclear reactions at low energy
- Time-density interactions

Time-Reversed Zone:

Significant only after time-density charging

- Hours, for "fast" onset
- Days, for "slower" onset
- Transduction involved for TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- Time-history of each detector is significant
- Longitudinal EM waves become significant



A New Conservation of Energy Law

- Physics conserves total "energy and mass-energy"
- Now also must consider "time-energy"
- Conserve total mass-time-energy (spatiotemporal energy)
- Let E_T = total energy, E_M = mass energy, E_E = ordinary energy, and E_t = time energy. Then

$$E_T = E_E + E_M + E_t$$

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

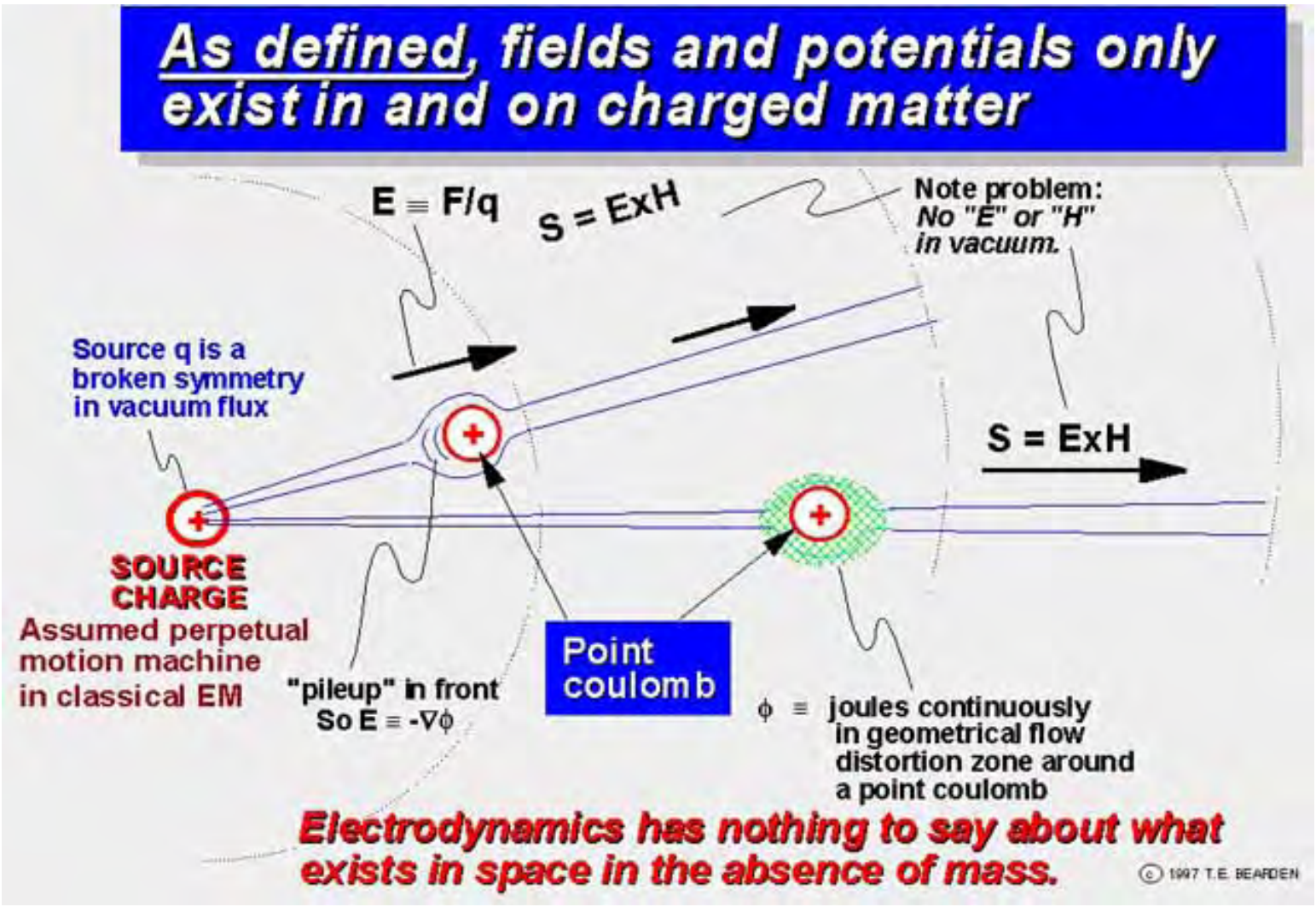
$$(kE_t \Rightarrow E_E > 0) \Rightarrow E_T > (E_M + E_E)$$

- If some E_t is transduced into E_E, the experiment will violate the old spatial mass-energy conservation law

QUESTIONS ON CARCINOGENS AND EM RADIATION

- UNRESOLVED QUESTIONS ON EM RADIATION
  - DOSAGES
  - ACTIVE MECHANISMS
  - REPLICATION DIFFICULTIES
  - MEASUREMENT DIFFICULTIES
  - WHERE, WHEN, HOW ILL EFFECTS OCCUR
- SIMILAR QUESTIONS EXIST ABOUT EVERY CARCINOGEN
- SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
  - FACTORS SUCH AS MIND, STRESS, SPONTANEOUS REMISSION, PLACEBO EFFECTS, AND COMBINATIONS OF FACTORS ARE PARTICULARLY TROUBLESOME
  - GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE REGENERATION & RECOVERY SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden


As defined, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
E ≡ F/q
S = ExH
Note problem:
No "E" or "H"
in vacuum.
Source q is a
broken symmetry
in vacuum flux
S = ExH
SOURCE
CHARGE
Assumed perpetual
motion machine
in classical EM
"pileup" in front
So E ≡ -∇ϕ
Point
coulomb
ϕ ≡ joules continuously
in geometrical flow
distortion zone around
a point coulomb
Electrodynamics has nothing to say about what exists in space in the absence of mass.
© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

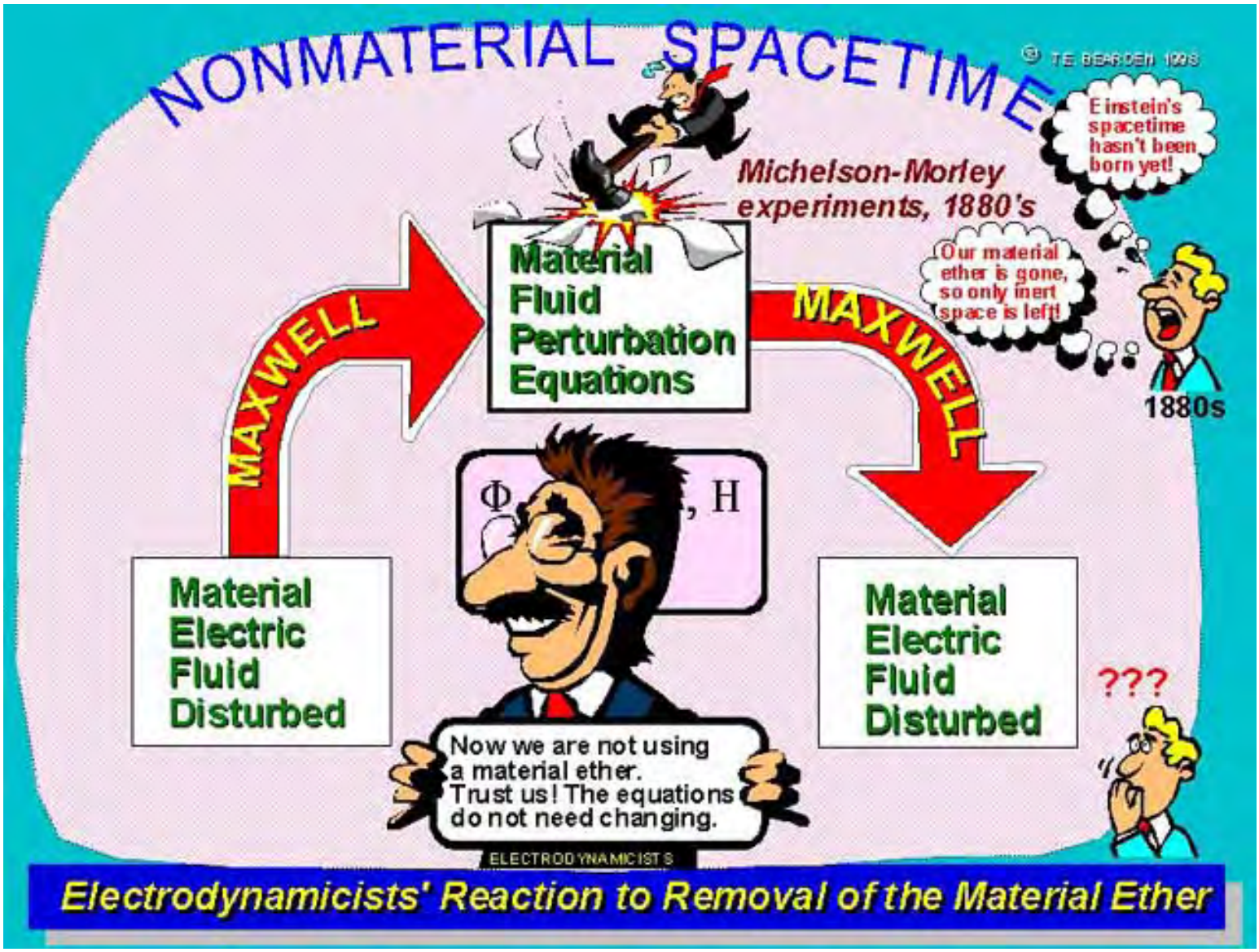
Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory.

1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System $q = \phi[q]m(q)$.
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

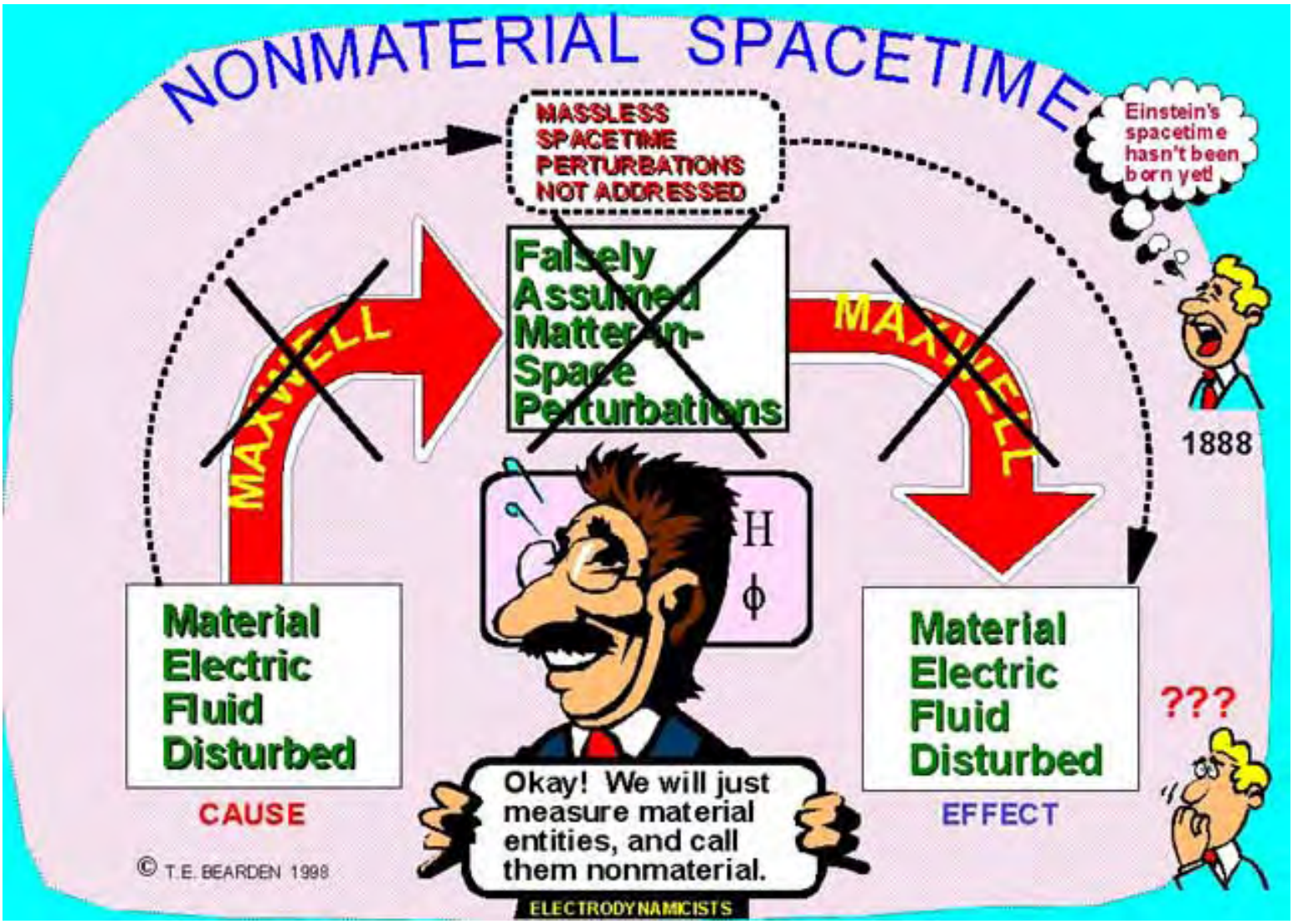
8. Erroneously Assumes EM Force Fields as Primary Causes.
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced.
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential or Action at a Distance.
11. Does Not Include Superluminal Velocity of Inner EM Components.
12. Does Not Utilize Extended Near-Field Coulomb Gauge Effects.
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix Mechanism for Time Flow.
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects (Requires 7-D Model).

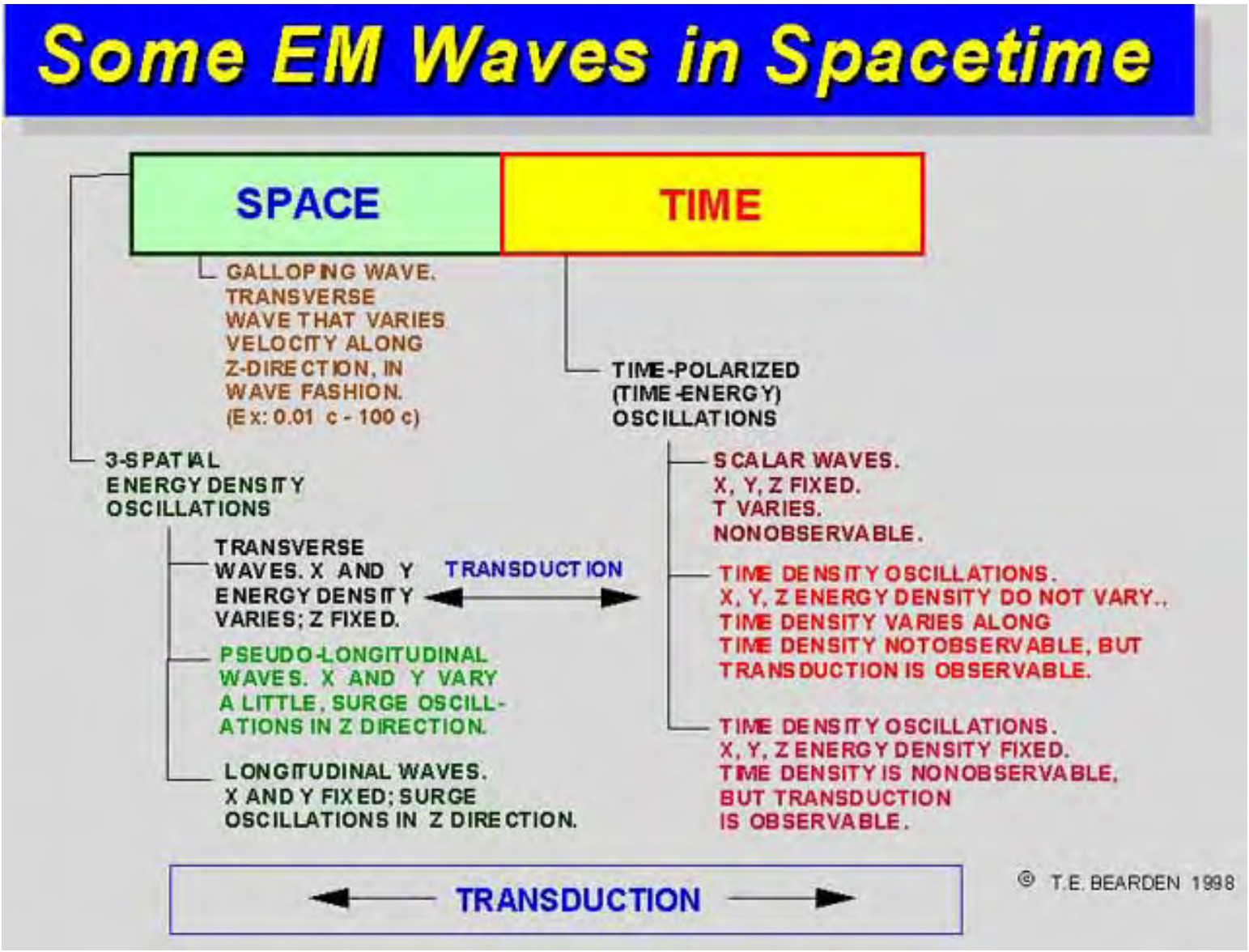
15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession (See #19, #24).
16. Treats EM Energy As Existing In "Chunks," Instead of as Flow.
17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection (See #16).
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum (See #22).
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal.
20. Arbitrarily Regauges Maxwell's Equations to Eliminate Overunity.
21. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects (The *Rule* in Internal EM).
22. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonian Reaction Force.
23. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass.
24. Confuses Detected Electron Precession Waves as Proving Transverse EM Waves in Vacuum (Remnant of Old "EM Fluid" Concept).
25. Due to Error in String Wave, Omits the Ubiquitous Antiwave.
26. *Assumes* Equilibrium; Not True Unless Include Vacuum Interactions.
27. Higher Topology Required, to Model Electromagnetic Reality.
28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM waves as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.

© T.E. [illegible] 1991, 1997

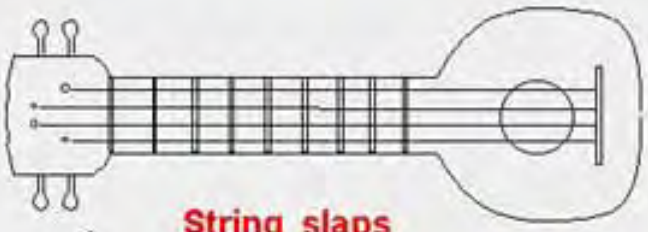

NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Michelson-Morley experiments, 1880's
Our material ether is gone, so only inert space is left!
1880s
MAXWELL
Material Fluid Perturbation Equations
MAXWELL
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
???
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

REACTION TO LOSS OF MATERIAL ETHER
Material Ether Assumed in Equations
Potentials, Fields, and Waves Assumed Material
Not a single equation was changed!
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS


NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
MASSLESS SPACETIME PERTURBATIONS NOT ADDRESSED
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Falsely Assumed Matter-in-Space Perturbations
MAXWELL
MAXWELL
1888
H
ϕ
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
CAUSE
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
EFFECT
???
Okay! We will just measure material entities, and call them nonmaterial.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Some EM Waves in Spacetime
SPACE
TIME
GALLOPING WAVE. TRANSVERSE WAVE THAT VARIES VELOCITY ALONG Z-DIRECTION, IN WAVE FASHION. (Ex: 0.01 c - 100 c)
TIME-POLARIZED (TIME-ENERGY) OSCILLATIONS
3-SPATIAL ENERGY DENSITY OSCILLATIONS
SCALAR WAVES. X, Y, Z FIXED. T VARIES. NONOBSERVABLE.
TRANSVERSE WAVES. X AND Y ENERGY DENSITY VARIES; Z FIXED.
TRANSDUCTION
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY DO NOT VARY.. TIME DENSITY VARIES ALONG TIME DENSITY NOTOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
PSEUDO-LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y VARY A LITTLE, SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY FIXED. TIME DENSITY IS NONOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y FIXED; SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TRANSDUCTION
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String



The string wave and the holder wave never leave the string and holder respectively.

String slaps air medium

Wave is alternatively compressive and rarefactive

WAVE IN STRING (TRANSVERSE)
Lower degree of freedom for string.
Can only vibrate mostly laterally.

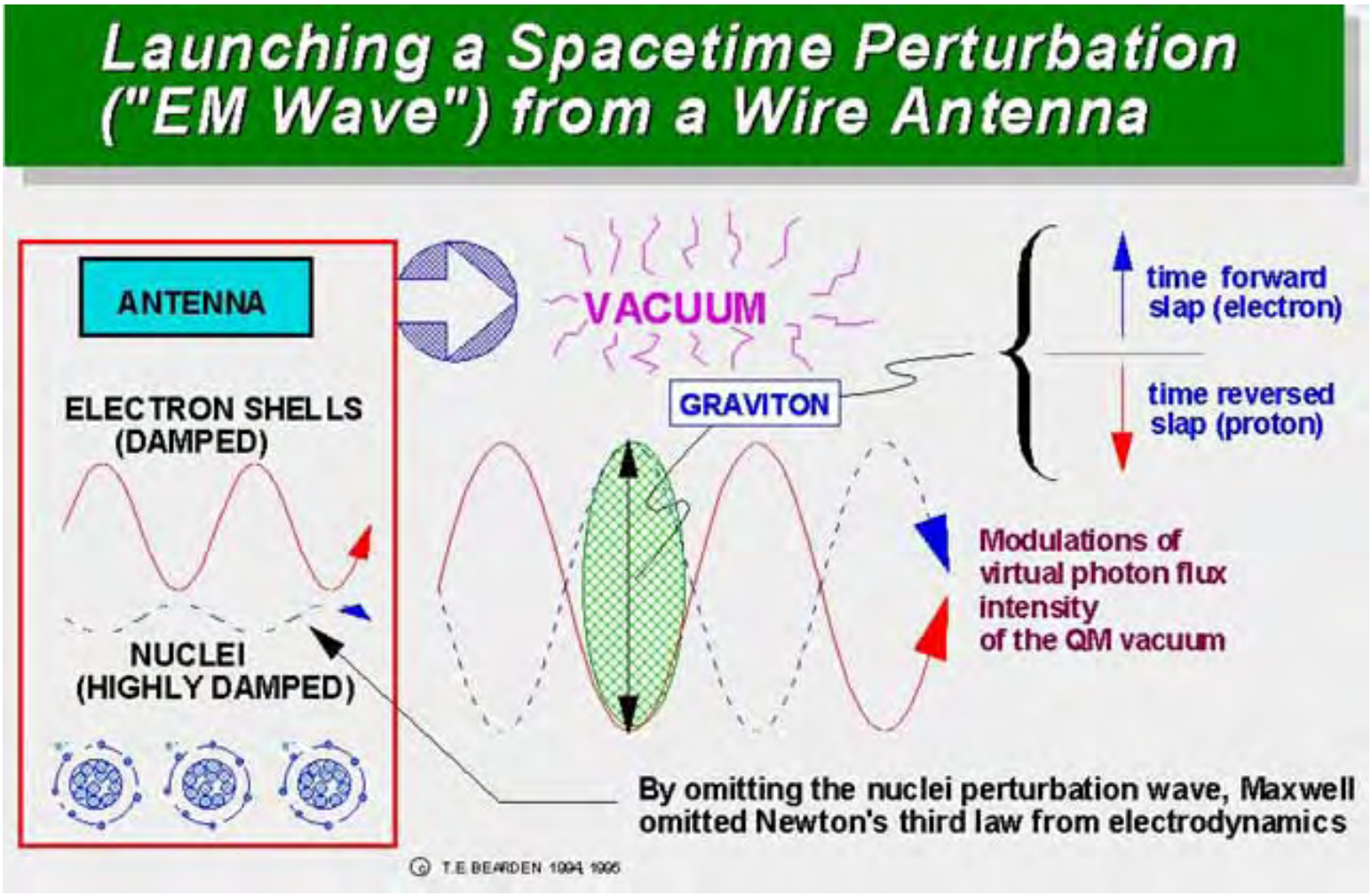
Drude Electron Gas waves

Nuclear proton waves

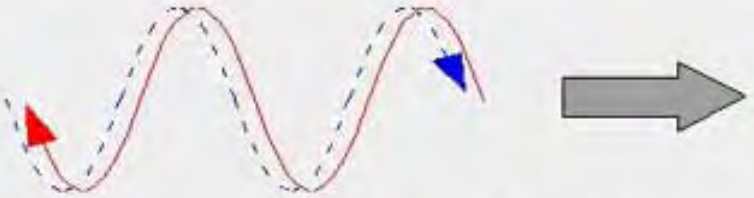
ANTIWAVE IN HOLDER
(Highly damped; not shown to scale)

Body slaps air medium

© 1993, 1995 T. E. BEARDEN

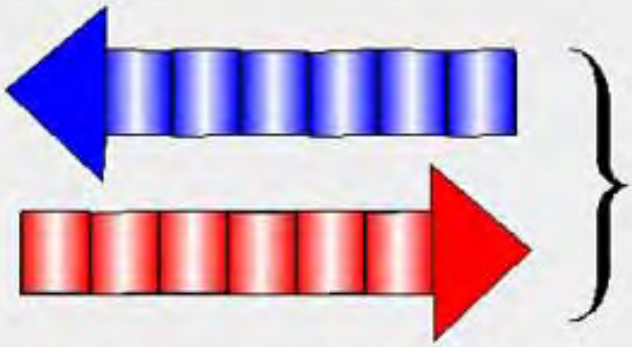

Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
ANTENNA
ELECTRON SHELLS (DAMPED)
NUCLEI (HIGHLY DAMPED)
VACUUM
GRAVITON
time forward slap (electron)
time reversed slap (proton)
Modulations of virtual photon flux intensity of the QM vacuum
By omitting the nuclei perturbation wave, Maxwell omitted Newton's third law from electrodynamics
© T.E BEARDEN 1994 1995

Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves

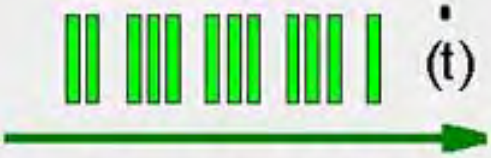


TRANSVERSE EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

LONGITUDINAL EM SURGE WAVE



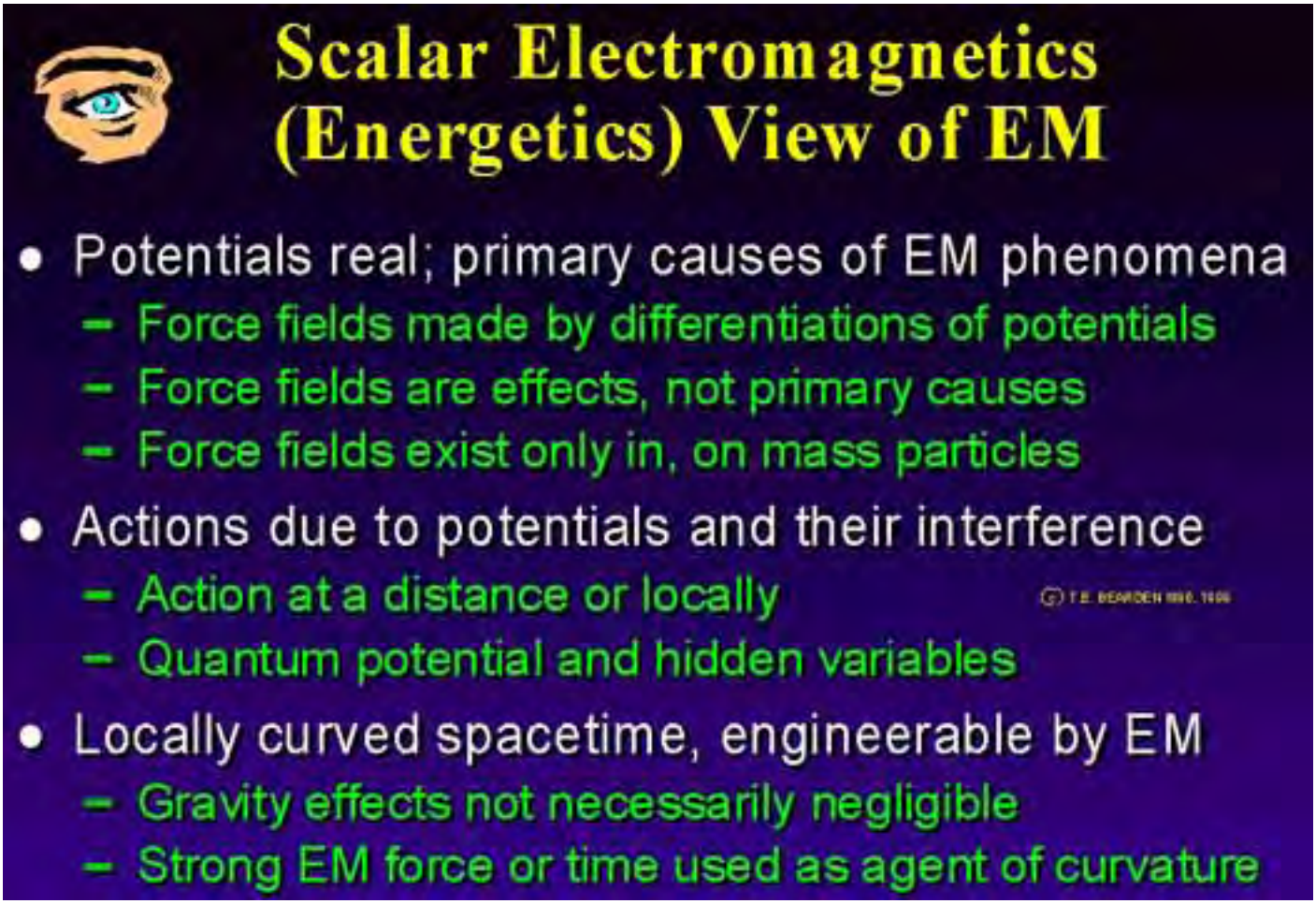
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

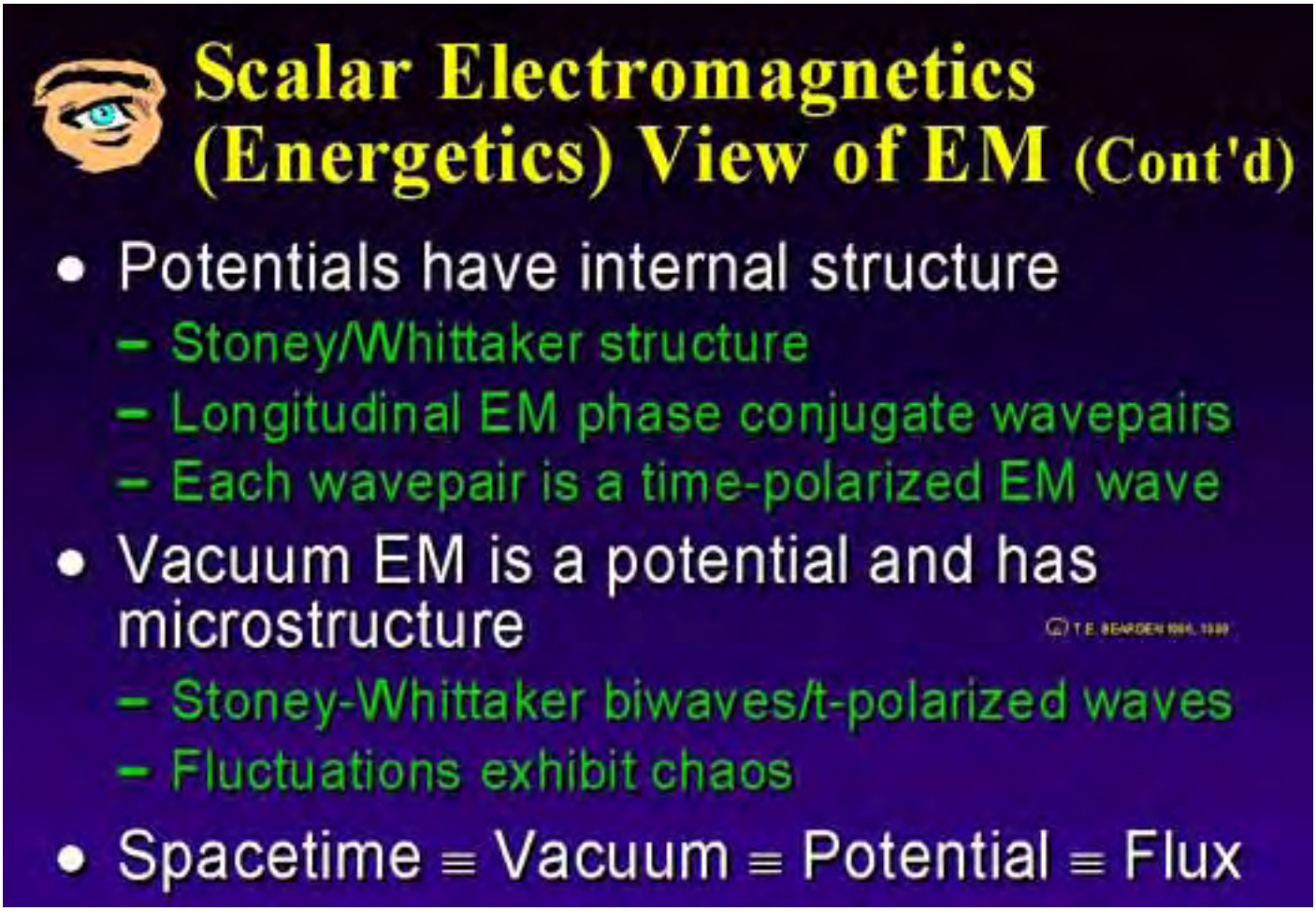


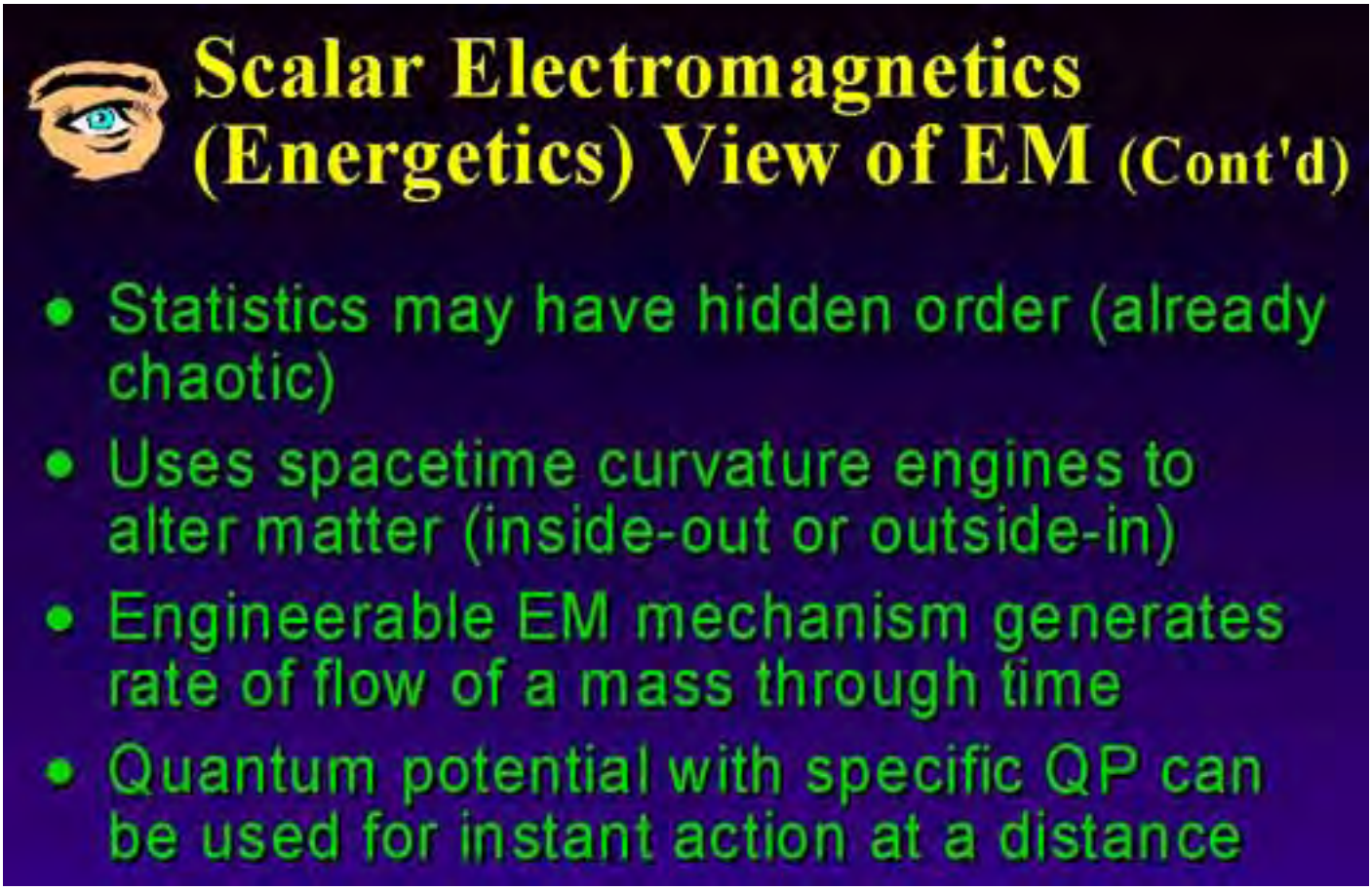
TIME DENSITY WAVE

Oscillates rate of flow of time about some average value

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

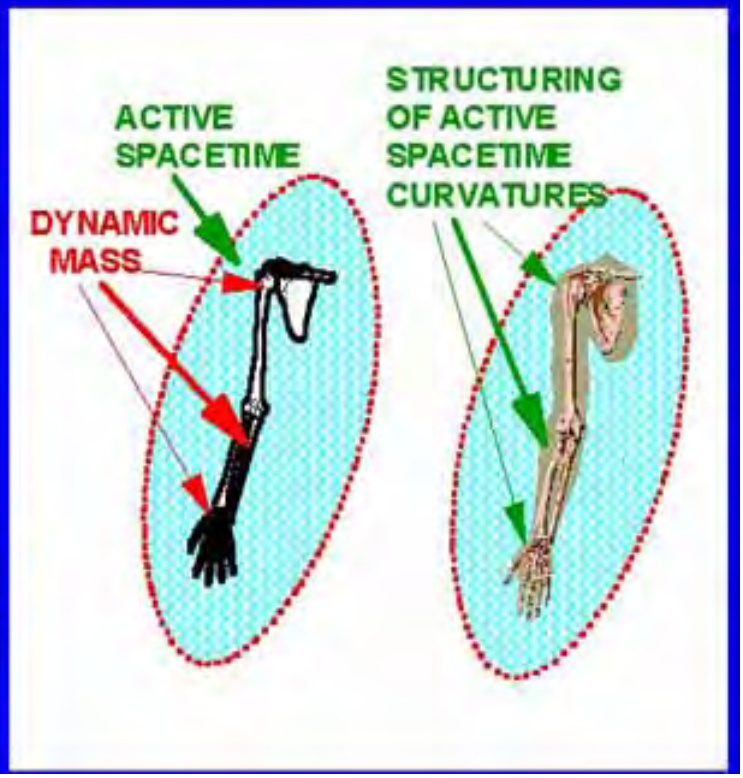

Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM
• Potentials real; primary causes of EM phenomena
– Force fields made by differentiations of potentials
– Force fields are effects, not primary causes
– Force fields exist only in, on mass particles
• Actions due to potentials and their interference
– Action at a distance or locally
– Quantum potential and hidden variables
• Locally curved spacetime, engineerable by EM
– Gravity effects not necessarily negligible
– Strong EM force or time used as agent of curvature


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Potentials have internal structure
– Stoney/Whittaker structure
– Longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs
– Each wavepair is a time-polarized EM wave
• Vacuum EM is a potential and has microstructure
– Stoney-Whittaker biwaves/t-polarized waves
– Fluctuations exhibit chaos
• Spacetime ≡ Vacuum ≡ Potential ≡ Flux


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Statistics may have hidden order (already chaotic)
• Uses spacetime curvature engines to alter matter (inside-out or outside-in)
• Engineerable EM mechanism generates rate of flow of a mass through time
• Quantum potential with specific QP can be used for instant action at a distance

Extended General Relativity Principle

- "All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- This is called a *vacuum engine* (spacetime engine).
- Spatial and temporal structuring act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces *templates* of forces, for translations and stresses."



© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

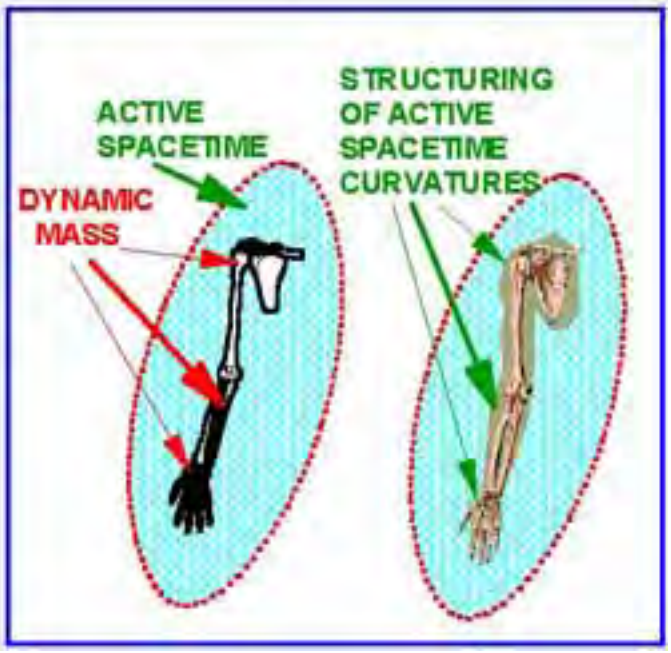
Extension of Work-Energy Theorem

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- *Theorem:* $W = k_f - k_i = \Delta k$ [1]
- k must be interpreted not as energy *per se*, but as *collected/collecting* energy.
- The reaction cross section λ for the collecting process must be included.
- *Extension:* $W = \lambda (k_f - k_i) = \lambda \Delta k$ [2]
- Normally $\lambda \leq 1$, as for elastic collision or Stokes emission.
- However, $\lambda > 1$ is now possible, for processes which asymmetrically self-regauge. An example is Letokhov's negative absorption of the medium.
- Working models are the Patterson Power Cell® and Lawandy lasing without population inversion.

MTW's General Relativity Principle

- "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."



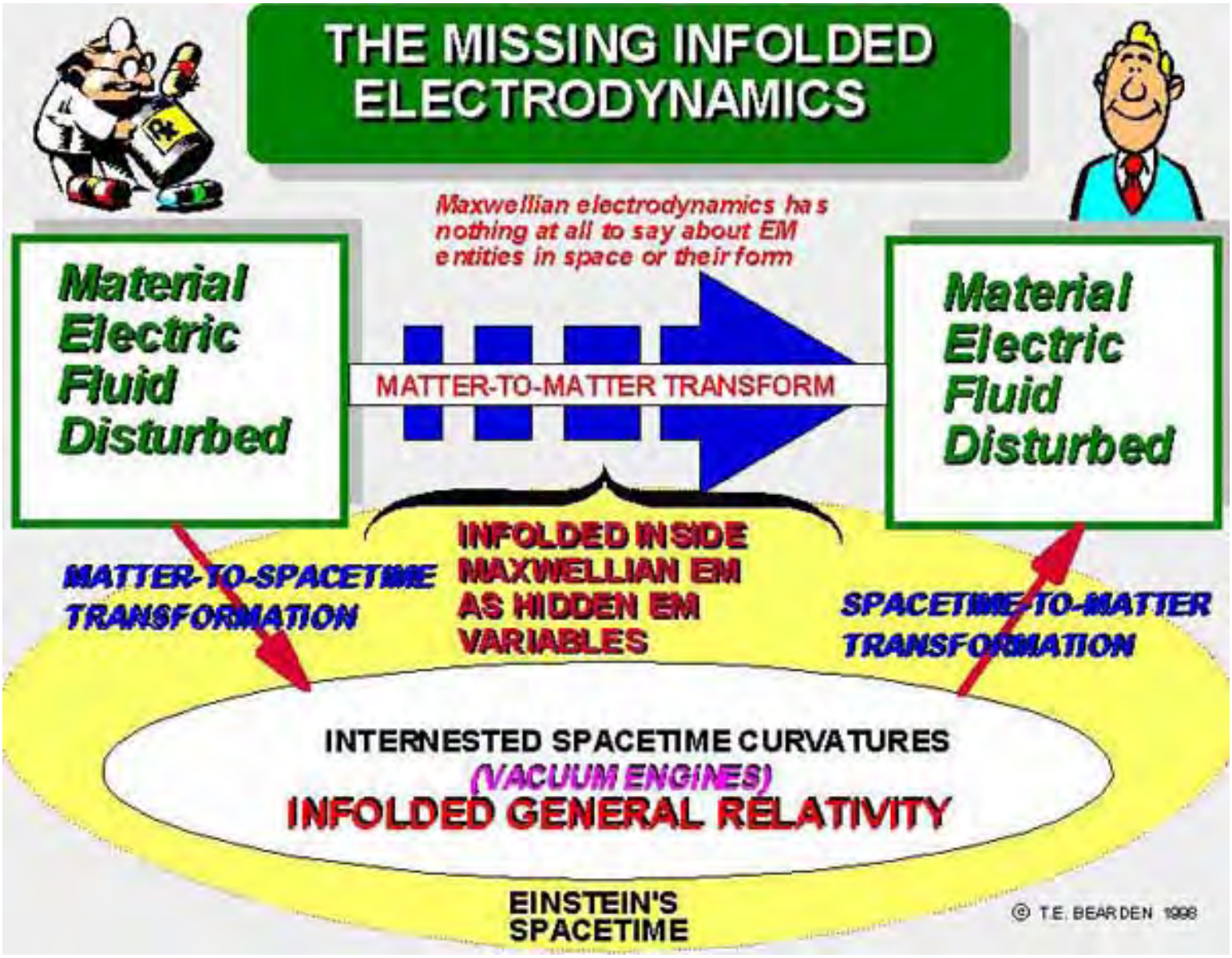
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

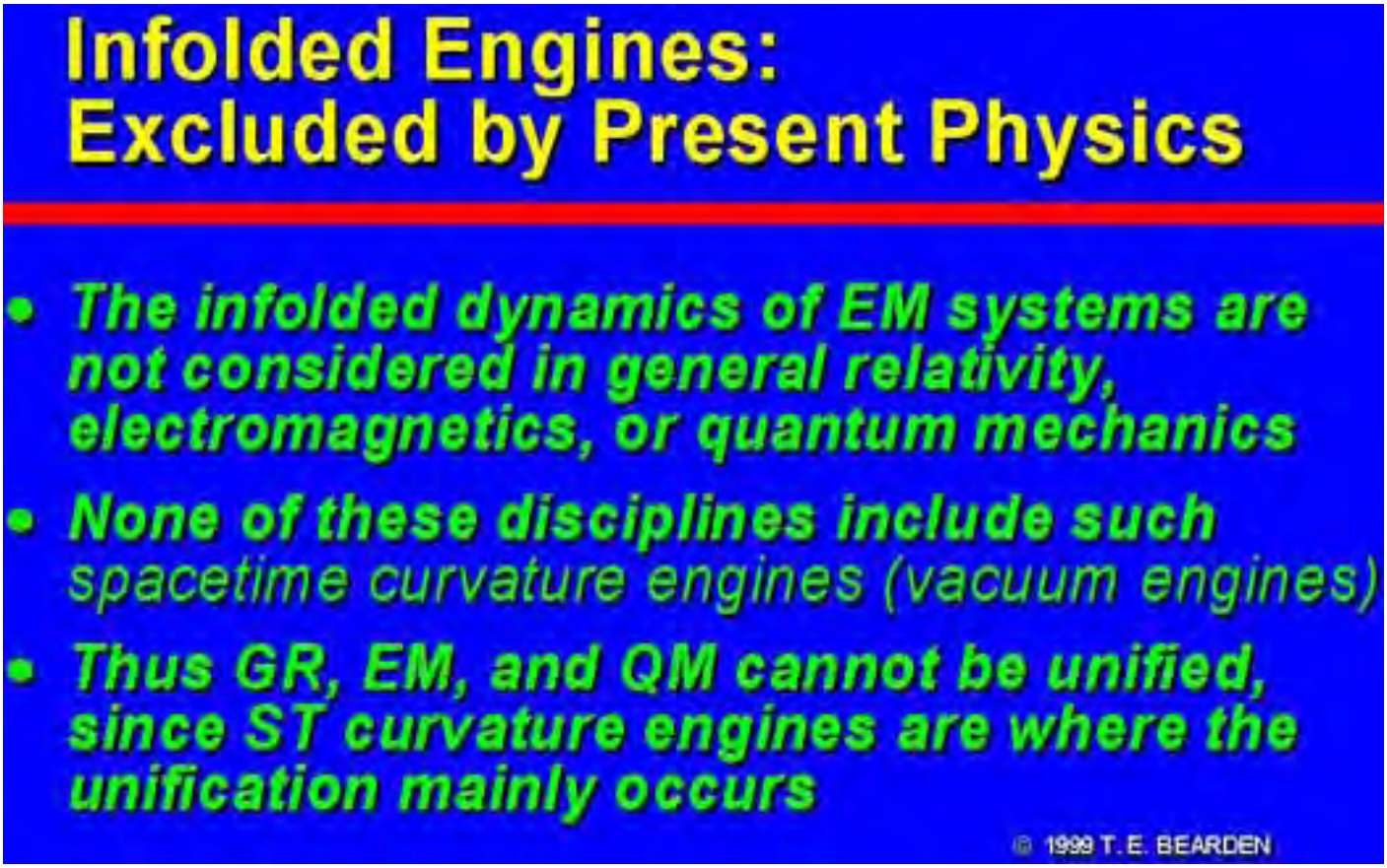
Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics

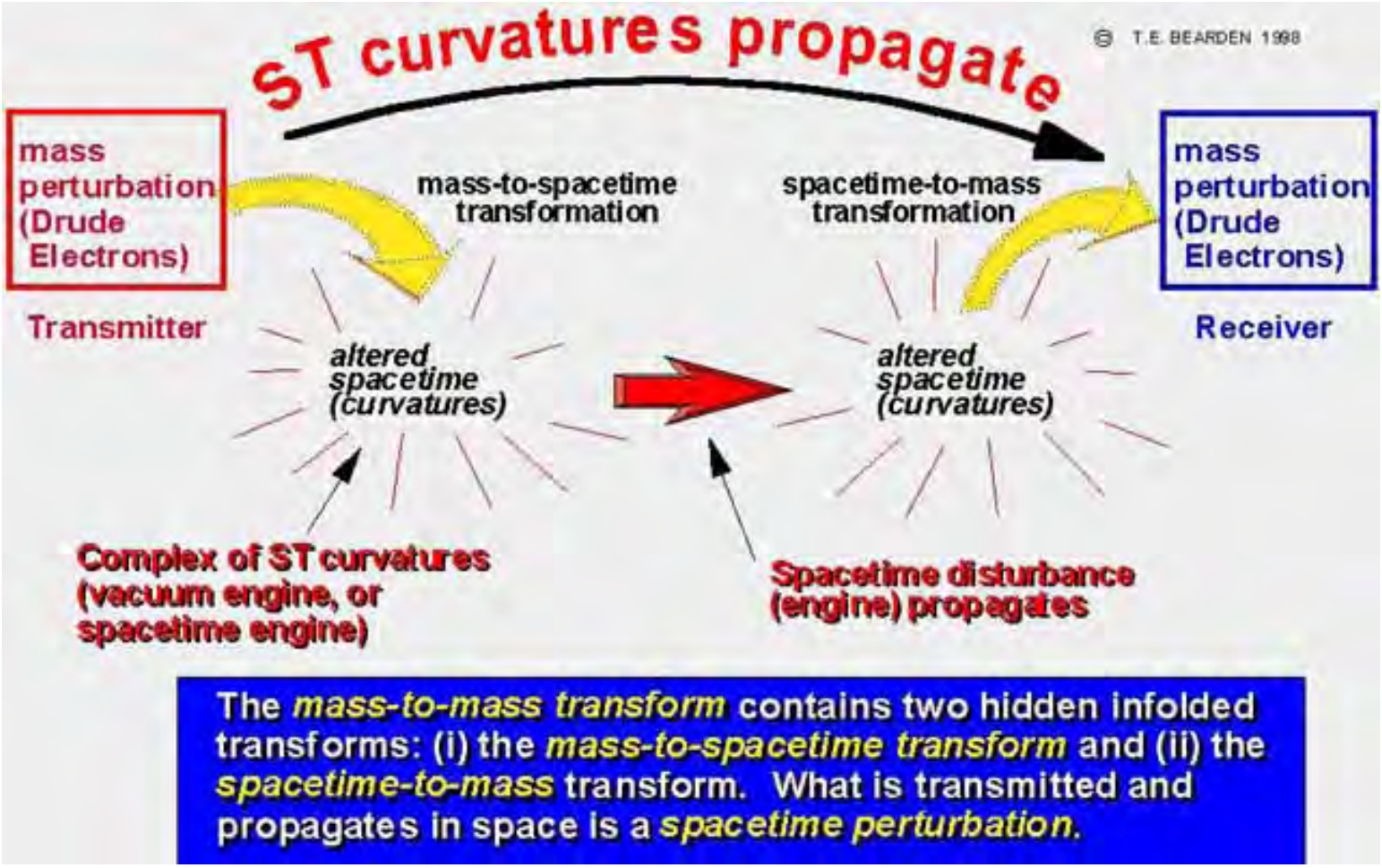
- GR seldom used in particle physics
- In cold fusion, Matsumoto* has applied general relativity
- Consistent with important cold fusion results
- Used spacetime (ST) curvature by energy density
- Matsumoto did not utilize:
  - Longitudinal EM waves
  - Time density waves
  - Time density curvatures of ST (gain = $9 \times 10_{16}$)

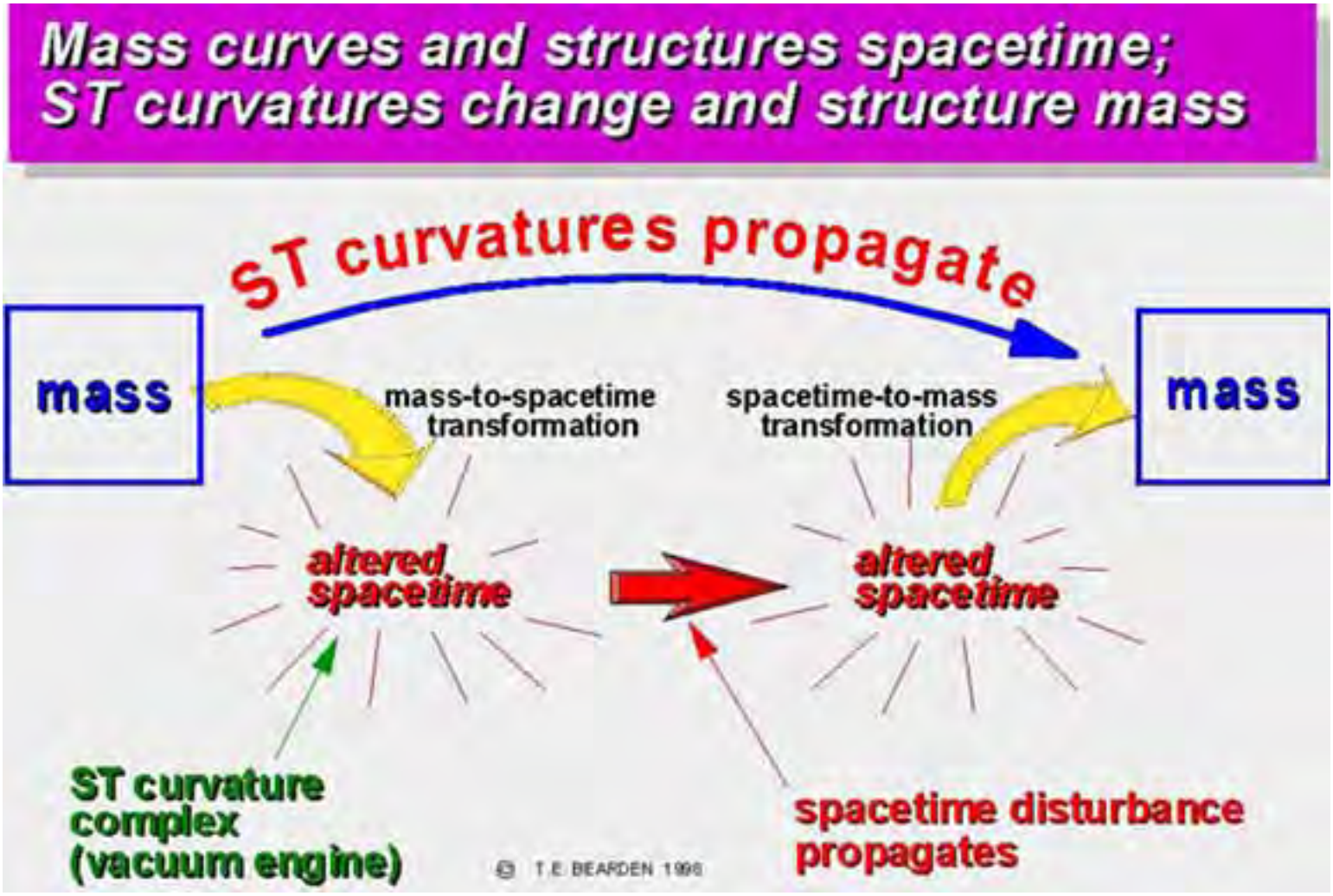
© 1998 T. E. Bearden

* T. Matsumoto, "Mechanisms of Electro-Nuclear Collapse," Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr 1998, p. 98


THE MISSING INFOLDED ELECTRODYNAMICS
Maxwellian electrodynamics has nothing at all to say about EM entities in space or their form
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-MATTER TRANSFORM
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-SPACETIME TRANSFORMATION
INFOLDED INSIDE MAXWELLIAN EM AS HIDDEN EM VARIABLES
SPACETIME-TO-MATTER TRANSFORMATION
INTERNESTED SPACETIME CURVATURES
(VACUUM ENGINES)
INFOLDED GENERAL RELATIVITY
EINSTEIN'S SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Infolded Engines:
Excluded by Present Physics
• The infolded dynamics of EM systems are not considered in general relativity, electromagnetics, or quantum mechanics
• None of these disciplines include such spacetime curvature engines (vacuum engines)
• Thus GR, EM, and QM cannot be unified, since ST curvature engines are where the unification mainly occurs
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN


ST curvatures propagate
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Transmitter
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Receiver
altered spacetime (curvatures)
altered spacetime (curvatures)
Complex of ST curvatures (vacuum engine, or spacetime engine)
Spacetime disturbance (engine) propagates
The mass-to-mass transform contains two hidden infolded transforms: (i) the mass-to-spacetime transform and (ii) the spacetime-to-mass transform. What is transmitted and propagates in space is a spacetime perturbation.


Mass curves and structures spacetime;
ST curvatures change and structure mass
ST curvatures propagate
mass
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass
altered spacetime
altered spacetime
ST curvature complex (vacuum engine)
spacetime disturbance propagates
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

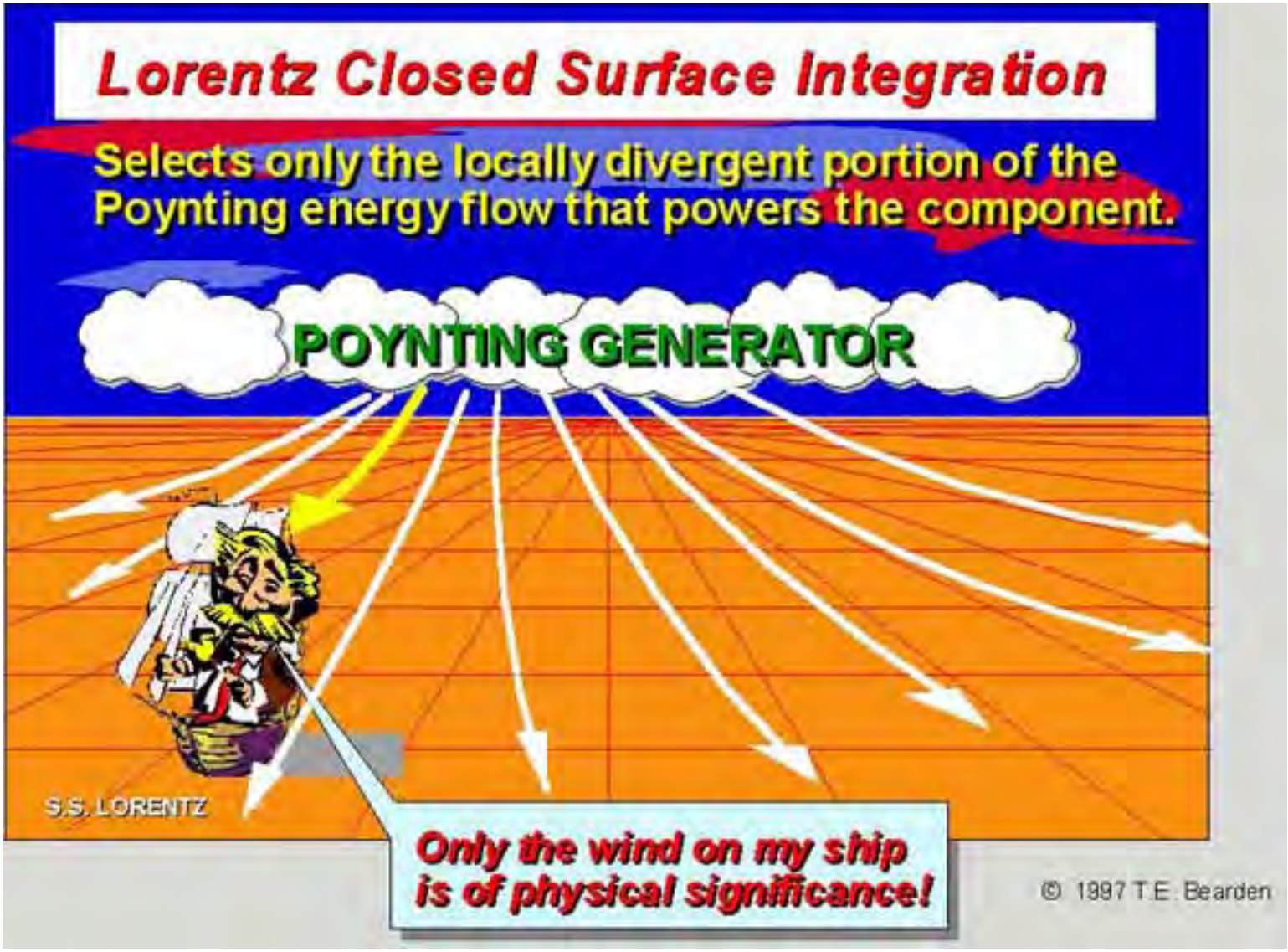
At Infinite Velocity:
Each Is Every Other
SPACETIME
VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX
POTENTIAL
MIND AND MIND LEVELS
MASS
PLANET
LIVING ORGANISMS
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

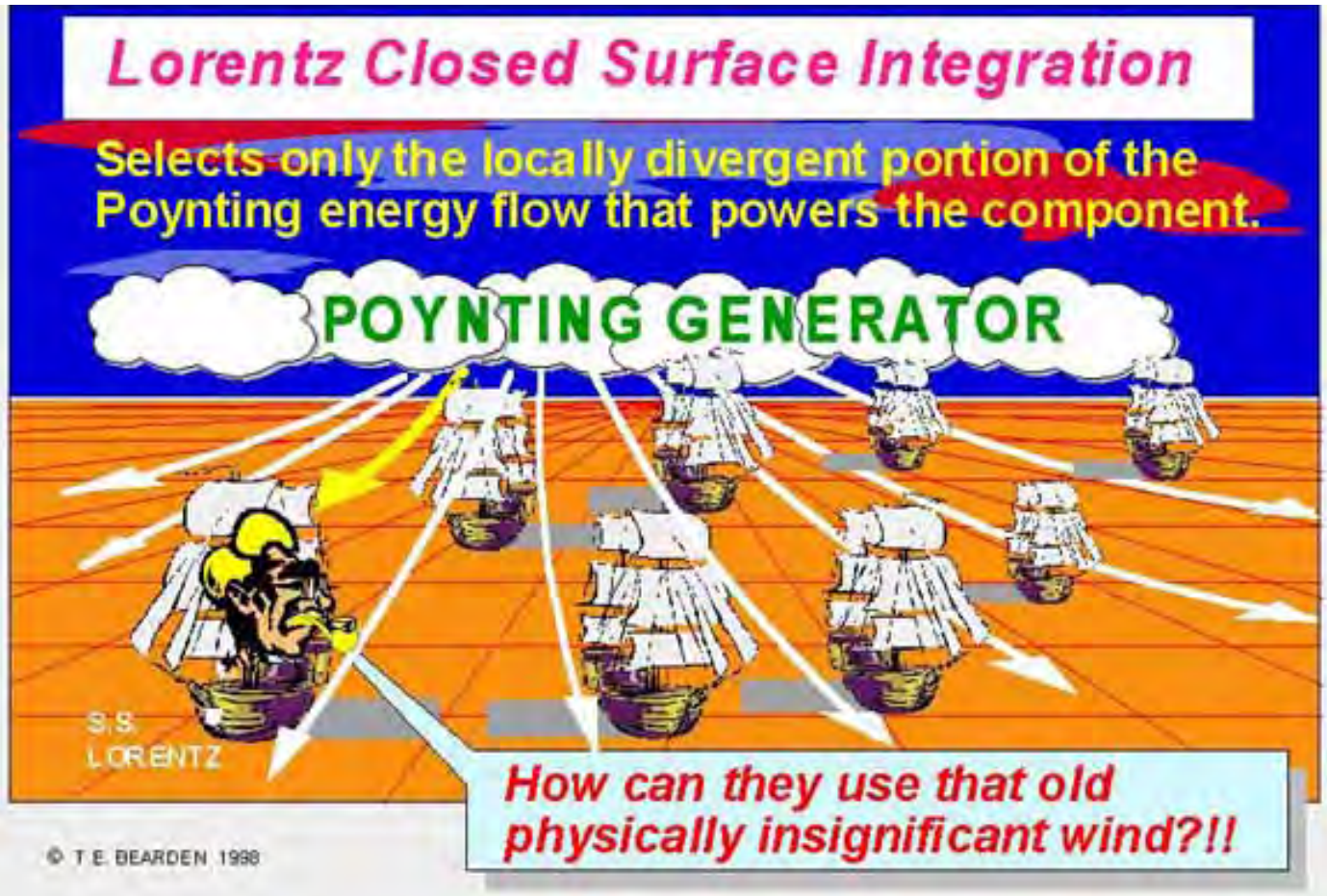
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- **THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED**
- **HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP**
- **CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION**
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- **23 EEG BANDS**
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN

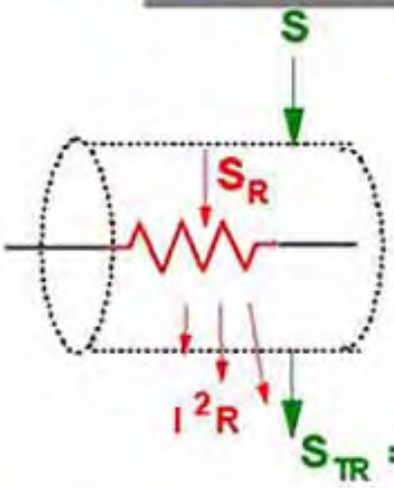
S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.


Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
Selects only the locally divergent portion of the Poynting energy flow that powers the component.
POYNTING GENERATOR
S.S. LORENTZ
Only the wind on my ship is of physical significance!
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

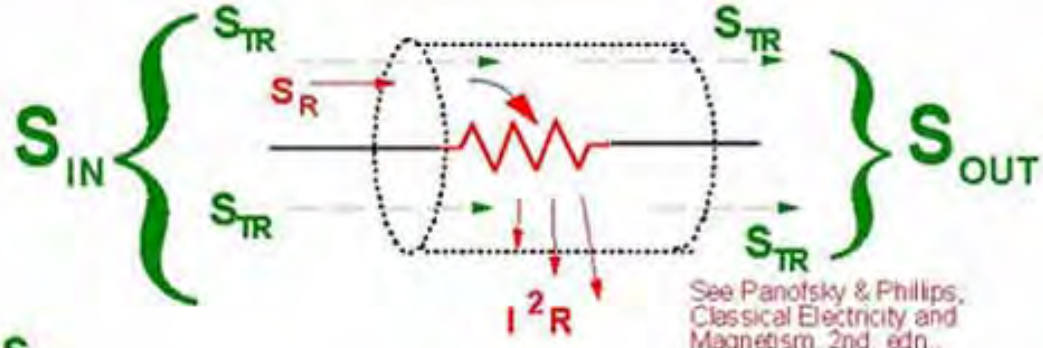


Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized.

Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface



1a. Lorentz surface integration.



See Panofsky & Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, 2nd. edn., Addison Wesley, 1962, p. 178-181.

1b. Actual S in and S out.

Note: If the S-vector is integrated over the closed surface, then all energy *transport* passage is zeroed, leaving only the very small component of the input S-flow that is powering the joule heating of the resistor. In short, only the small component of the S-flow that is equal in magnitude to the Slepian vector $j\phi$ remains. This measures only the tiny portion of the S-flow that is "collecting" on electrons passing through the resistor, and therefrom being dissipated out of the resistor as joule heating. It discards everything else (all S_{TR}'s and S_{OUT}). S_{IN} becomes S_R.

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge

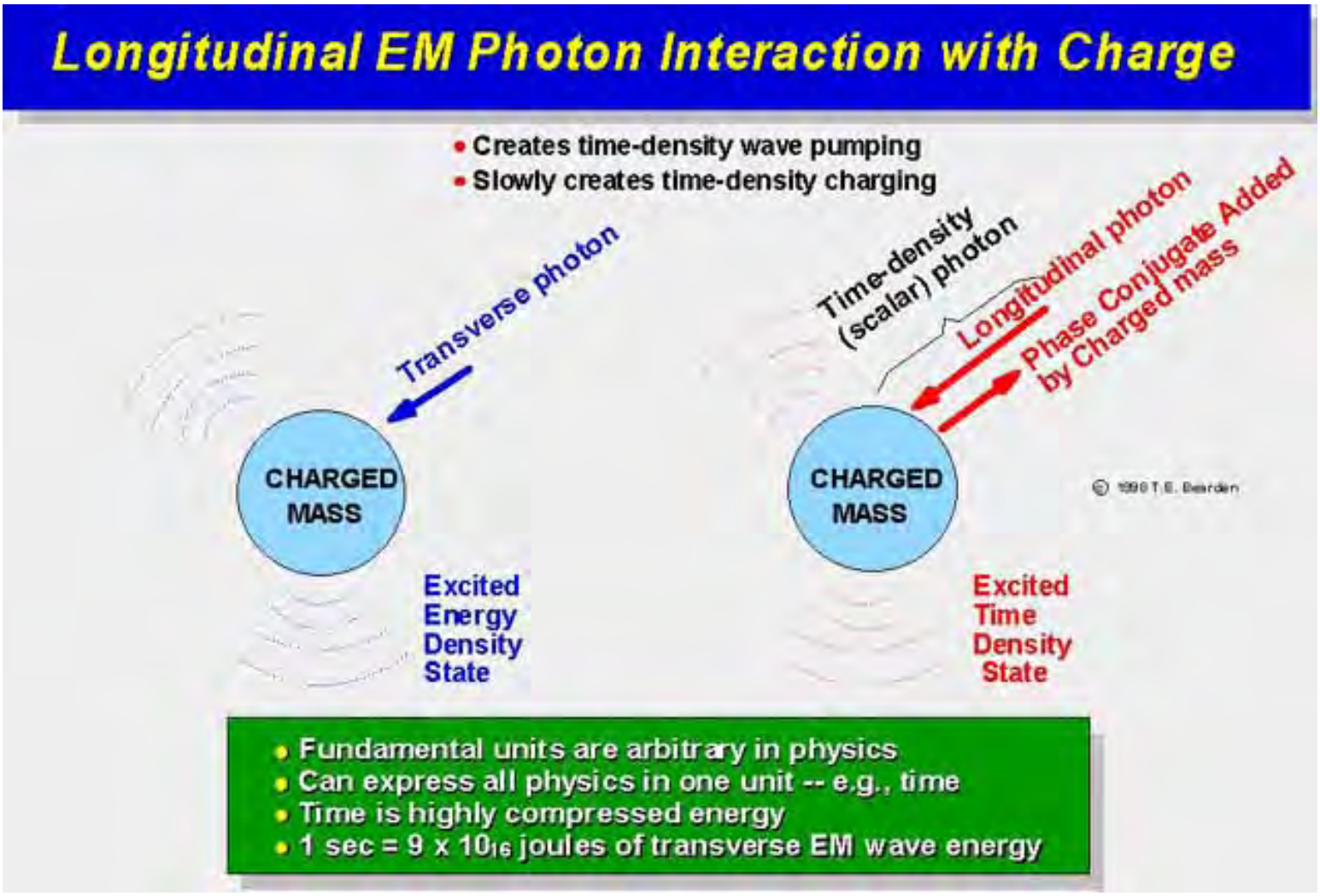
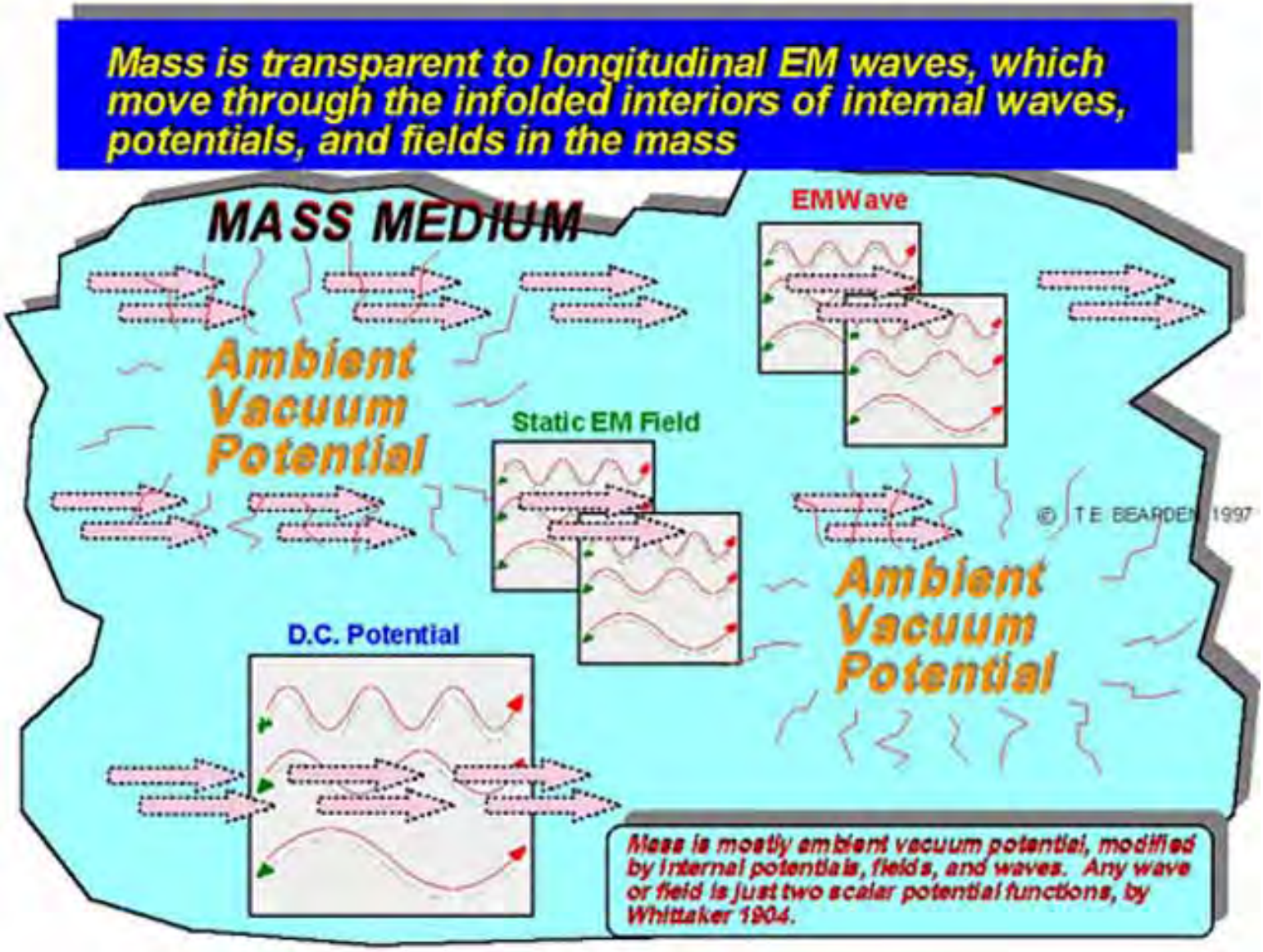
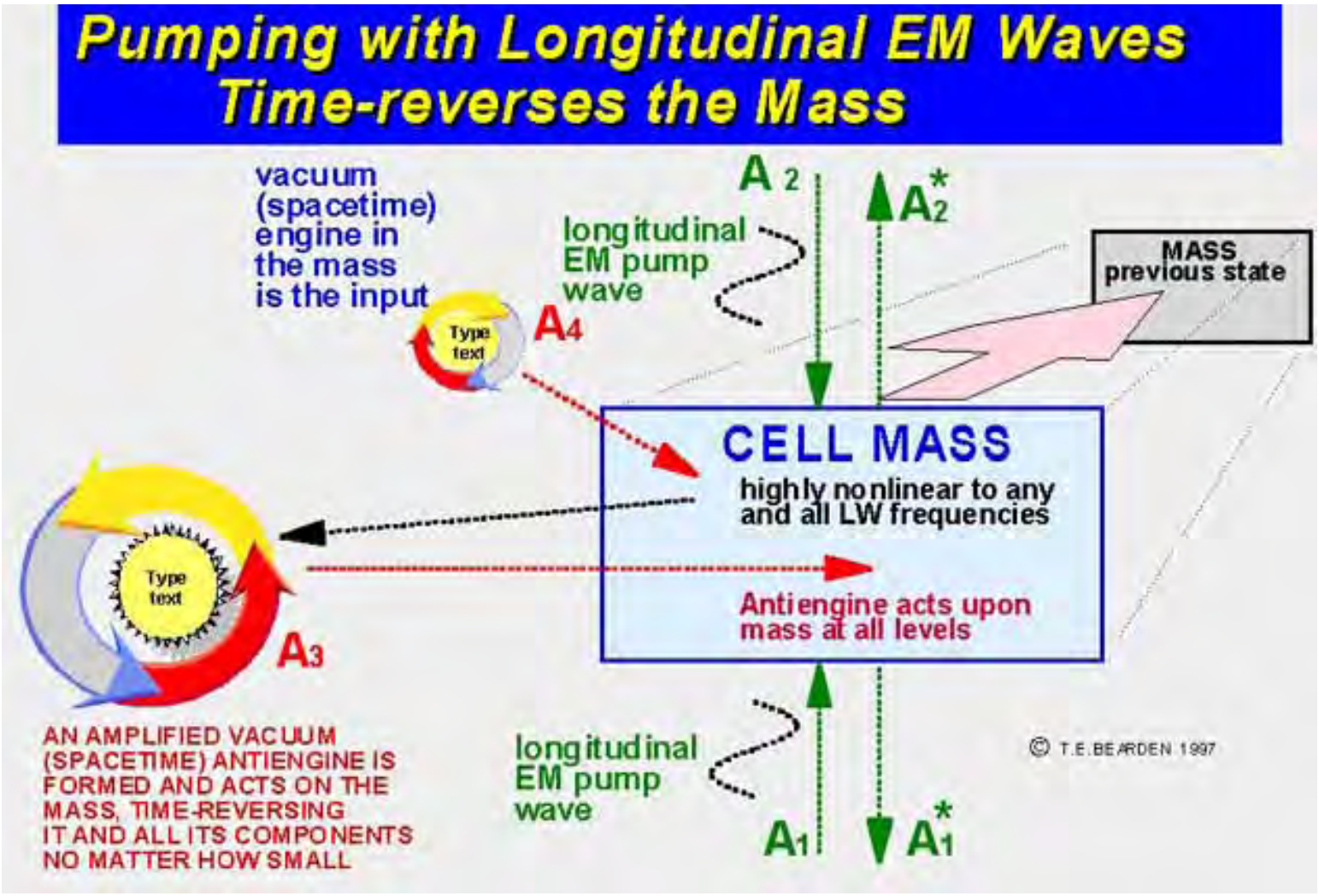


Figure 1-8. Infolded biwave composition of a scalar potential.




Pumping with Longitudinal EM Waves
Time-reverses the Mass
vacuum (spacetime) engine in the mass is the input
A 2
A2*
longitudinal EM pump wave
MASS previous state
Type text
A4
CELL MASS
highly nonlinear to any and all LW frequencies
Type text
A3
Antiengine acts upon mass at all levels
AN AMPLIFIED VACUUM (SPACETIME) ANTIENGINE IS FORMED AND ACTS ON THE MASS, TIME-REVERSING IT AND ALL ITS COMPONENTS NO MATTER HOW SMALL
longitudinal EM pump wave
A1
A1*
© T.E.BEARDEN 1997

Maxwell's Quaternion Theory

- Quaternions:
  - Discovered by Hamilton in 1843
  - A quaternion has a vector part
  - A quaternion has a scalar part
  - First significant non-arithmetic number system
  - Higher topology than vector or tensor algebra

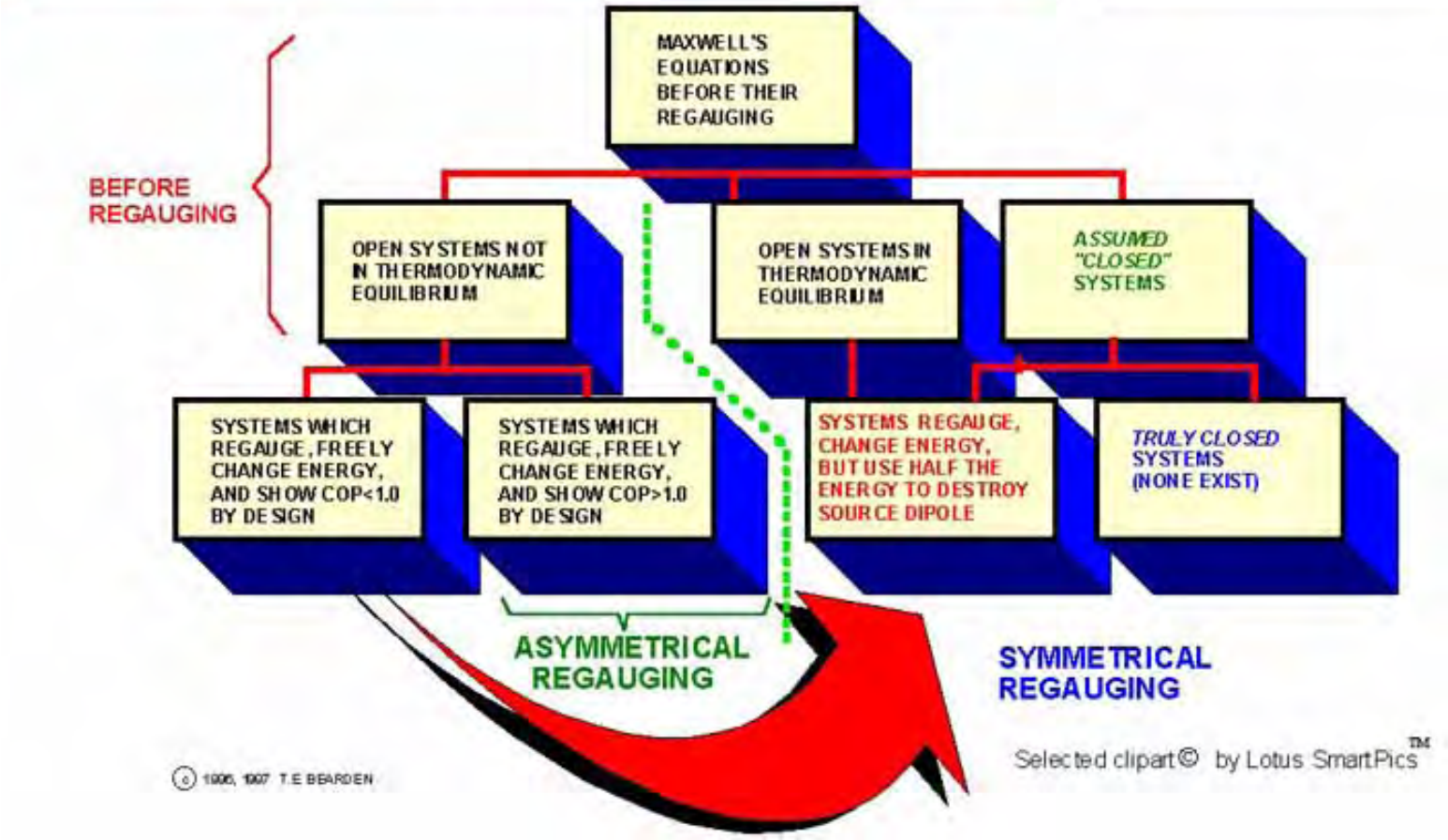
- Maxwell's theory was in quaternion equations
  - 20 equations in 20 unknowns
  - Reduced to a small 4-equation subset by Heaviside and Gibbs
  - EM topology dramatically reduced

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1996

Maxwellian Systems

Before regauging, after symmetrical regauging, and after asymmetrical regauging

Note: Any system must first break equilibrium in its vacuum exchange, before it can energize Drude electrons and "power" the load. Asymmetric regauging is always utilized. Powering loads and losses is a symmetry-restoring operation.



Maxwell's four equations reduce to:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial}{\partial}(\nabla \bullet A) = -4\pi\rho \qquad [1]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} - \nabla(\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t}) = -\frac{4p}{c} J \qquad [2]$$

A is replaced by A', where

$$A' = A + \nabla\Lambda \qquad [3]$$

The new B' field then becomes

$$B' = \nabla \times (A + \nabla\Lambda) = \nabla \times A + 0 = \nabla \times A = B \qquad [4]$$

A new E-field will also be formed. So let

$$\Phi' = \Phi - \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Lambda}{\partial t} \qquad [5]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Per Jackson, (A,Φ) are *habitually* chosen so that

$$\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t} = 0 \qquad [6]$$

The *net symmetrical* regauging separates variables.

Two inhomogeneous wave equations result:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial t^2} = -4\pi\rho \qquad [7]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} = -\frac{4\pi}{c} J \qquad [8]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Equations [1] and [2] *arbitrarily* changed to [7] and [8]

HUNTSVILLE EDITION

The Southeast's Oldest E-Zine!

CHASING THE WILD DRAGON

Foundations of a New Science

By T.E. Bearden
November 12, 1995

It is a pleasure to accept the offer of John and Larry to write a column in their new InterNet magazine. Theirs is a great venture, and with the energy and knowledge they bring to the task, one can be confident of their success in making this a very interesting and informative publication.

There is a new “rebel” science slowly being born, with most of the work being done outside the universities and orthodox scientific community. In the months ahead it will be my job to try to acquaint you with the gist of what’s going on, and what all the excitement is about.

This first article is deliberately just introductory, and its purpose is to interest you in the unusual fields we are going to be covering in more scientific detail, in future columns. We will also be listing a variety of references from the technical literature, which bear upon the various points addressed.

In this first article a little of my own background experience [note 1] is given, so you can decide whether you will be interested in what we have to say!

The real purpose of the column will just be to *present information* that you may not be able to readily obtain any other way. We will not argue or debate with skeptics; nothing productive is to be gained by that. If the information we present is useful to you, then our purpose has been accomplished. If it isn’t of use to you, then just file it in the old wastebasket. Also, from time to time I may answer a generic question, constructed from multiple queries. Individual responses to correspondence cannot be provided.

The work toward a new breakthrough science is going on in a broad spectrum of “fields,” most of which are not yet recognized by academia as even constituting legitimate areas of scientific endeavor (Table 1).
Some of the major areas involved are:

- theoretical and experimental research in overunity electrical machines,
- free energy research of other kinds, such as devices utilizing thermodynamics phase changes,
- rapidly advancing efforts in cold fusion,

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

- direct engineering of quantum change via a new kind of "hidden electrodynamic variables,"
- the direct engineering of the vacuum's virtual photon flux exchange with matter,
- action at a distance, including the deliberate formation and usage of quantum potentials,
- direct engineering of the local curvature of spacetime (yes, the direct engineering of general relativity, using the new hidden kind of electrodynamics),
- use of the new "hidden" electromagnetics to engineer body cells including the reversal of diseased cells, genetics and all, back to a previous healthy state (cellular dedifferentiation, in biophysical terms, or cellular phase conjugation, in physics terminology),
- research toward the direct engineering of the mind, including both the conscious and unconscious minds, long-term memory, and the personality itself, and
- a ruthless re-examination (and correction where necessary and possible) of the definitions, concepts, and postulates that present physics is founded upon.

Each of these "major areas" as yet has no single "experts" in the sense that individuals exist who possess a "mastery" of the given area. As an example, in spite of multiple researchers and decades of vigorous research, no one is really an "overall expert" in the overunity electrical power systems field. The "field" itself is still struggling to be born and is not recognized at all by orthodoxy; in fact, many orthodox scientists bitterly resent one even attempting to work in this area. There is as yet no cohesive single "theory" of overunity electrical or magnetic machines, although our own group is making rapid progress in that respect. But there is still no universal agreement amongst even the researchers themselves. Literally the field is still being discovered.

This "groping dimly toward a new field" should not be too surprising. After all, the early electromagnetics researchers went through the same tortuous, agonizing kind of development. They were playing with cat fur, glass rods, and pith balls for quite an extended period before understanding progressed to the point where Maxwell could mathematically tie together and model the results of the experimenters such as Faraday and others. It has taken a century and a half for modern electromagnetics and electronics to reach its own present development. It is going to take another decade or so before the overunity researchers can overturn several ill-founded parts of the present electromagnetics and get the emerging field onto a solid foundations footing and into a solid theoretical position.

In the effort to produce a theoretical model of electromagnetics, Maxwell and his predecessors performed a magnificent work. Yet they also made very serious errors (Table 2), which persist to this day. [note 2] Let us list just a few of the more blatant errors in classical EM theory today:

First, Franklin guessed wrong on which way electrical current flowed in a circuit. There is no definition at all of electrical charge in all of physics, and there is no acceptable definition of potential (that is, there is no rigorous definition of just good old "voltage.") There are no "fields of force" in the vacuum; there are just potential gradients __ because the vacuum is just one vast potential (virtual particle flux) in the first place. Force fields actually occur only in and of the matter in a material system. The primary causative agents of electromagnetics are not the so-called "force fields' at all, but are the potentials __ as is well-known in quantum mechanics. [note 3] Maxwell assumed a material ether in his equations. The Michelson-Morley experiment destroyed the material ether, but the Maxwell equations have never been changed accordingly. The electron was not yet discovered when the Maxwell equations were written; the theory does not address electron spin. Maxwell was already dead some two decades when Barus' 1898 paper [note 4] was published, pointing out the strange "backwards-traveling" wave (i.e., time-reversed wave) solution to the wave equation. In addition, Heaviside and Gibbs had already produced their vector truncation __ this truncated theory is the modern so-called "Maxwell's equations" that universities teach today __ of Maxwell's theory.

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

in a higher topology (quaternion algebra), and inverted some 20 quaternion equations. Heaviside and Gibbs created vector algebra, and seriously curtailed Maxwell's theory when they "translated" it into the much lower topology of vectors and some four equations. The later addition of tensors as the basis mathematics did not restore the lost topology provided by the quaternion model. [note 6]

For the EM wave, Maxwell simply assumed the transverse EM wave that had come from the much earlier derivation of the familiar wave equation from the old "plucked taut string" notions. [note 7] Yet when one closely examines and corrects some of the erroneous *assumptions* [note 8] made for the actual mathematical derivation of this "taut string" transverse wave, one finds (Figure 1) that an equal-energy second antiphased transverse "antiwave" is actually produced by the instrument and added to the "plucked string's" transverse wave disturbance of the air medium, to produce a longitudinal wave of compression and rarefaction in the air itself. The "transverse string wave" in fact never leaves the string. The string wave is not the wave that is launched into the medium.

A similar electromagnetic situation exists. In a whip antenna (Figure 2), the Drude electron gas in the conductor does exhibit a transverse "string-type" EM wave of electron precession. However, at the same time, by Newton's third law (which Maxwell neglected because at the time the atom was regarded as just a blob with no internal structure) the positively charged, phase conjugated atomic nuclei have equal energy, highly damped transverse recoil waves created in them. Further, these "nuclei-recoil" waves are phase conjugate replicas of the electron gas waves. The total disturbance that is launched into the vacuum from the whip antenna is (a) the normal transverse disturbance of the virtual photon flux of vacuum caused by the electron gas wave, and (b) the coupled equal-energy transverse antiwave caused by the nuclei-recoil via Newton's third law. The amplitude of the material antiwaves of nuclei vibration are highly damped because of the massiveness of the nuclei; however, they are of equal energy to the electron wave. But when launched into the same vacuum, the two equal-energy wave disturbances experience equal damping because they are in the same medium. Hence the wave and antiwave are (a) locked together in the vacuum, and (b) of equal energy, and (3) of equal amplitude once launched into the vacuum. What results is a vacuum EM wave of rarefaction (reduction in intensity) and compression (increase in intensity) of the virtual photon flux of vacuum __ just exactly like what is launched into the surrounding gaseous air medium from the "plucked taut string" and perturbed body of a physical instrument. The EM wave in vacuum is a longitudinal wave directly analogous to a sound wave __ just as Nikola Tesla stated. [note 9]

The vacuum may be considered a scalar potential, in which case it has an internal biwave structure (Figure 3). Interference of two potentials __ i.e., the hidden interference (Figure 4) of their internal wave structures __ in fact already creates all EM fields and waves.

When the incoming longitudinal "biwave" from the vacuum strikes the atoms of the receiving antenna, each atom may be considered a dynamic assembly of multiple dipoles, where each dipole consists of one of the electrons in the electron shells and one of the positive charges in the nucleus. The receiving dipole in the interacting atom splits the two waves apart again (Figure 5). The negatively charged end of the dipole is time-forward, and the positively charged end is time-reversed. Hence the separated normal-wave-half of the biwave interacts with the electron, to give again the familiar transverse "electron precession" wave that we detect with our "electron wiggle-detecting" instruments (Figure 6). This detected electron precession wave is what all our textbooks prescribe erroneously as the vacuum wave! The separated time-reversed-wave-half of the incoming vacuum wave is split off and interacts with the positive end of the receiving atomic dipole, in the time-reversed atomic nucleus, thus generating Newton's third law reaction force to provide the recoil of the nucleus. Present physics has ignored this second wave altogether, because of the serious error in the original derivation of the wave equation from plucked strings. Thus

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

would appear to violate Newtonian third law reaction. Phase conjugate mirrors already do just exactly this when they emit a phase conjugate replica wave. They direct the antiwave outside and away from the atom instead of inwards into the nucleus. So they do not recoil, no matter how powerful a phase conjugate replica wave they emit.

Finally, we can also show that the EM wave in vacuum is longitudinal, by yet another approach. The electrons in the electron gas in a conductor are spinning, and they are severely constrained longitudinally to be able to move only very, very slowly down the wire. So when perturbed, they act as gyroscopes, and precess at right angles to the perturbing force. The fact that the gyroelectrons in a wire move radially almost entirely, and only "slip" down the wire very slowly with a "drift" velocity, already proves conclusively that the incoming vacuum disturbance was longitudinal. The precession of a gyro is at right angles to the perturbing force. Therefore rigorously the vacuum EM waves are longitudinal, because the gyroelectrons moved transversely. The present assumption of the transverse EM wave in vacuum contradicts the entire theory of gyroscopes! [note 10] There are many other errors in classical EM that we will point out in future articles; this should give the reader a flavor of what is in store for him in future articles.

So there are no truly satisfactory "experts" in any of the 14 fields. Yet there is still something to be said for having some years of experience in one or more of the areas. I have had the good fortune or misfortune, depending upon one's viewpoint, to be involved in various of those 14 activities for some 30 years or more, and am active in several of the areas now. My colleagues and I are particularly active in researching overunity electrical devices (see Figure 8), to include the effects of controlled chaotic oscillators, charge-blocking oscillators, and oscillators driven by in-shuttled (bridged) Poynting field energy density flow ExH. Parametric oscillation is known to have yielded overunity electrical machines and was fully reported by Russian researchers in the Russian and French technical journals in the mid 1930s. [note 11] We will further cite that little-known work in future articles. Also, we are working mightily upon true negative resistors (Figure 9), wherein the resistor scavenges some of the disorganized energy from the vacuum's energetic exchange with the charges in the system, organizes and collects it, and then outputs that collected energy flow into the external circuit. Such a resistor acts as a power source. Kron, perhaps the greatest of the electrical machinery scientists, is known to have produced such true negative resistors.

I have also proposed a theoretical explanation of the Priore device (Figure 10) in France which in laboratory animals demonstrated remarkable cures of terminal tumors, cured trypanosomias, reversed atheriosclerosis, and restored suppressed immune systems. The Priore work was not anecdotal, but was performed under rigorous scientific protocols, working under the auspices of renowned French scientists such as Courrier and Pautrizel. The work is properly reported in numerous papers in the French medical literature. [note 12] The results were certainly achieved, but neither Priore himself nor the scientists of the day could understand the mechanism involved. The deciphering of that causative technical mechanism utilized by the Priore group required 10 years of intense effort. The results have now been published in the journal Explore! and are there for anyone to read. [note 13]
Presently my CTEC colleagues and I have filed three patent applications and a continuation, on various methods for overunity processes and apparatuses, room temperature superconductivity, Poynting generators, etc.

As an example, we took exactly the opposite approach to room temperature superconductivity as has been taken by all the orthodox researchers to date. What exactly is sought, after all, for superconductivity (SC) in a section of an electrical circuit? Well, one has some electrons on one side of that SC section that are transporting excess potential, as given by the Slepian vector J*. [note 14] What is desired is to get some electrons on the other side of the SC section that also are transporting the same amount of excess energy in the form of J*. You can do that in two ways: (1) you can flow the electron carriers through the SC section, carrying their J*, or (2) you can block the J and flow the * itself across as the Poynting flow S. [note 15] Nondivergent Poynting flow flows along an equipotential, which is

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

if one is to get the electrons through there without excess collisions that shake off some of the excess * from J*, as scattered photons (heat) or as a change of form of the energy (as in straining the dielectric of a capacitor to convert electrical energy to mechanical strain energy via the piezoelectric effect.)

Our approach is exactly the opposite (Figure 11) and Figure 12). Why not just *stop* the flow of excited electron carriers on one side of the SC section, and continue the nondiverging flow of the Poynting field energy density S across that section at room temperature? Then the cryogenics is not needed at all. After all, circuits already work that way anyhow __ except standard practice is to nullify the process by letting current be driven around the sourcing current loop and back through the back EMF of the primary source. A quantum well (or several other methods) can be used to trap the "sourcing" electrons in the conductor just prior to entering the SC section. The "receiving" electrons on the other side of the SC section, however, must be in their own dq/dt-isolated current loop.

Normal sources do not furnish electrons and current to a circuit anyway. Sources just furnish Poynting flow S and EMF. [note 16] In the receiving current loop, the EMF appears automatically once the S-flow flows in and is "locked on to" by the receiving electrons. Given q**, you will immediately have J* if the electrons are free to move in the conducting circuit (see Figure 13). Further, you have eliminated all the loss terms from the standard Poynting equation for energy losses. So all the energy flow S just flows across the SC section, without any current or Cooper pairs flowing through that SC section. The SC section has become a "bridge" which (1) strips off the Poynting field energy density flow S from the electron current dq/dt on the sourcing side of the SC/bridge section, by simply reducing the dq/dt to zero; and (2) continues to pass the S-flow across the dq/dt-blocked SC/bridge section to the other side (Figure 14). The excess S-flow (and EMF) pours into the receiving dq/dt-isolated current loop, exciting the electrons therein to produce dq/dt and J*. *Any closed current loop is self-powered, once it receives S and EMF. It furnishes its own electrons; it only requires excess energy and EMF.* [note 17]

So our approach gives room temperature superconductivity in a very straightforward manner, once you discover how to block the current dq/dt in a conductor. Blocking it in an insulator is not sufficient, because that drops the potential and stops the S-flow and the equipotential * (the EMF). However, a degenerate semiconductor such as the Fogal chip can be used, as can several other processes for blocking dq/dt in a conductor. We will discuss these in a future article.

Another advantage of this approach to room temperature superconductivity is that now one can also have permissible overunity coefficient of performance. Now the load can be placed in its own S-receiving, isolated current loop. With the sourcing current loop furnishing only S and not dq/dt, the load is still powered normally in its own closed dq/dt current loop, but none of the load current is passed back through the back EMF of the primary source in the sourcing circuit.

This principle — that at least a substantial portion of the load current must not pass back through the primary source — is the primary principle required for a permissible overunity electrical machine (Figure 15). A permissible overunity electrical machine is one which produces more power in the load than you have to put into the machine to run it.

Obviously, the laws of physics and thermodynamics require such an overunity machine to be an open system that extracts and utilizes excess energy from an external source. In the case outlined, we extract the excess energy directly from the vacuum in the form of S-flow; essentially we convert our primary source to a Poynting generator rather than a "power" (energy flow loss rate) generator. The resulting9. overunity machine accomplishes both room temperature superconductivity and also overunity coefficient of performance (Figure 16). It does not violate the

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

exchange between the vacuum and each end of the dipole. [note 19] [note 20] When we attach "conducting leads" to a dipolar source, as in the simple two-wire circuit, all we are doing with the conductors is providing waveguides for the extracted S-flows from the vacuum to flow along (it flows outside the conductors) without loss. In effect, each lead is simply extending the pole (i.e., the terminal) to which it is connected.

My associates and I are also working on several other inventions at present, including two more patent applications to be filed in the near future. One of those is in the field of overunity power systems, while the other is in an entirely different, highly proprietary nuclear effort. I will address all these areas in future columns, and those columns will have real "meat" in them.

Present "big science" proclaims that overunity electrical machines are impossible. The reader should understand that the U.S. Patent and Trademarks Office is never going to grant a patent for an overunity electrical machine unless the machine is independently tested and replicated, and unless it is certified by scientists of impeccable credentials. This is as it should be. Legitimate free energy researchers accept that dictum. Eventually the stuff has to work on the bench in order to be validated. On the other hand, free energy researchers also point out that one must not demand of us the next 100 years of national research by a hundred major laboratories immediately! This is still a shoestring operation, because all conventional sources of research funds are denied to the serious overunity researcher (with the single exception of occasional personal funding of a researcher by a private individual). In other words, we demand at least the same kind of consideration that the orthodox nuclear fusion community has enjoyed. Billions of dollars have been poured into that sinkhole, and not a single controlled fusion power unit is working anywhere in the world after decades of work at enormous expense to the taxpayers.

So we overunity researchers deserve at least a decade or two of our own, to try to accomplish overunity electrical system development. We also painfully point out that "Big Science" will not fund a single overunity researcher, for specific overunity purpose, no matter what his credentials or capability. In fact, "Big Science" is part of the problem, because it fervently seeks to prevent any legitimate research in overunity. To carry out its suppression campaign. it resorts to vilification, character assassination, libel, and slander of the overunity researchers themselves __ again, regardless of their qualifications or legitimate scientific procedures. [note 21]

Indeed, orthodoxy has a black record with respect to energy. When Mayer advanced the conservation of energy law, orthodoxy hounded him unmercifully. He was universally ridiculed as the very epitome of a fool. He lost his job and suffered a nervous breakdown. Then years later toward the end of his life, scientists came to accept the conservation of energy as a most useful tool that dramatically simplified much of their analyses. So then science began to laud Mayer. There are a thousand other such examples; suffice it to say that "big science" is a bureaucracy and a "bell-shaped distribution curve" just like any other large group of people. Some scientists are near-angels. Others are near-devils. The vast majority are neither, but are just ordinary persons doing a special kind of job. In the scientific bureaucracy, however, the manipulative scientists scurry, slash, and manipulate their way toward the top. So the leadership of any big bureaucracy __ including the scientific bureaucracy __ is always rife with such near-scalawags and power-hungry individuals. Scientists are not exceptions to the same human weaknesses that we all evidence. If you really want to see jealousy, backbiting, and fierce "back-room dealing" and power-struggling, just get into a university research environment! But because the "power merchants" of any bureaucracy always fiercely resist any challenge to their position or superiority, big science has always fiercely resisted anything truly revolutionary. And today they also enlist the power of the state to enforce their dictums. We will devote one of our future columns to pointing out some glaring examples of persecution of independent researchers by big science. It is an area that all unorthodox researchers should be well-aware of. The world of science does not run by sweet reason and lofty

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

nothing that dogmatic scientists due to vilify free energy researchers. It is a lie that they have also successfully sold to the U.S. Patent and Trademarks Office. Anyone with a modicum of knowledge of modern physics already knows that there does not exist a single closed system in the universe, anywhere. In particular, every physical system is continuously "open" to the violent exchange of energy with the surrounding vacuum. It's just that most systems are in local equilibrium in these flow exchanges, except for minuscule gating accomplished for such things as the Lamb shift, etc.

By analogy it's something like this. The free energy researcher is standing by the banks of a mighty, rushing river with breathtaking falls, turbulent areas, etc. Big Science is begrudgingly admitting that, yes, there is a river there, but it is an insane delusion to think that you can tap that energy. The free energy researcher is saying that, well, if I can build a gating sluice a little distance upstream, perhaps I can divert a small portion of the river's flow downstream to my waterwheel, and power my mill. The orthodox scientist then vilifies the free energy researcher for even having such a heretical thought. In fact, says the orthodox researcher, any fool can see that the laws of nature force the river's flow to stay firmly in its banks, because it is a closed system, and Moses brought that law down off the mountain with him on a special stone tablet. Then he adds all the other smug remarks such as, "If it could be done, then we at MIT and Harvard and Caltech would already have done it!" So until the orthodox scientist develops a little less dogma and a little more common sense, and learns the difference between a scientific discussion and a dogfight, the free energy researcher can hardly communicate with him.

The goal of the legitimate free energy researcher is to find a way to break the local equilibrium of this universal energy exchange, and gate a tiny bit of it up into the external circuit as excess electrical energy (Figure 17). Then he must collect the excess energy, and shuttle it from the "gating and collecting circuit" over to a dq/dt-closed current loop containing the load. He must also prevent the load current, or most of it, from passing back through the primary source against its back EMF, because if it does that, he will destroy the separation of charges in the dipolar source, killing the dipole and extinguishing the "excess energy gating." In other words he must find a way to process and transport the energy flow across dq/dt-blocked bridges between the source's closed dq/dt-current loop and the load's closed dq/dt-current loop. Ruthlessly it is an energy transport S-flow problem, not a J* energy transport problem. If he uses J* in his sourcing current loop, he automatically drives the current dq/dt back through the back EMF of his source and kills it. If he does not drive dq/dt back through the source, the source will furnish S-flow for an indefinite period! Every battery and generator we have ever built is already a "free energy" machine in that it already involves broken local symmetry in the vacuum energy exchange. We have just not realized how to use our power sources purely as Poynting S-flow sources.

So we must treat an electrical system as an open system with broken local symmetry (Table 3) in the vacuum flux exchange, so that the system extracts (gates) excess energy from an external source. In this case the source is the system's flux exchange with the vacuum. This approach is no more mysterious or bizarre than putting a waterwheel in a river, or a windmill in a wind, or a bank of solar cells out in the sunshine. The universal "free source of energy" that the overunity researcher seeks to tap is the violent exchange of virtual photons between the electrical charges of the system and the surrounding quantum mechanical vacuum (Figure 18). In quantum physics this powerful, energetic exchange of the vacuum with electrical matter is now proven both experimentally and theoretically. It is already accepted in quantum physics that the vacuum is filled with electromagnetic energy. The researcher doesn't have to prove it anymore; he just has to find out how to properly use it. The artesian well is already there; we just have to learn how to collect and use the flowing water without dynamiting the well!

The remaining objection orthodox scientists usually raise against the notion of extracting vacuum energy has been

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

density of the exchange causing the Lamb shift is greater than the surface energy density of the sun. Different physicists have made various theoretical estimates of the energy density of this seething vacuum. A conservative ballpark figure is something on the order of 1090 grams per cubic centimeter, expressed in mass units.

It has also been my good fortune to know and work closely with several other free energy researchers. I was a colleague of Floyd ("Sparky") Sweet (recently deceased) for about seven years; Sparky held a Master's degree in EE from MIT and had years of experience with General Electric and other firms. He was a highly skilled researcher who invented the solid state vacuum triode amplifier (Figure 19), a unit which produced 500 watts of output and a coefficient of performance of 1,500,000. I personally tested the machine, activated the magnets on one occasion, and understand how it all worked. [note 24] The paper [note 25] I co-authored in 1991 with Floyd is still the only paper in the orthodox engineering literature that reports (a) successful overunity functioning of a solid state magnetic device, and (b) a successful antigravity experiment on the laboratory bench, reducing the weight of an object by 90%. [note 26]

We stress again that a legitimate overunity electrical machine must be an open system, receiving excess electrical energy from the surrounding vacuum. As such, it must operate in a higher topology than normal electrical machines (Figure 20).

My good friend Frank Golden has long been a close colleague. Years ago Frank developed a motor that produced overunity efficiency, but then to our astonishment we found (courtesy of Bill Tiller, [note 27] with whom we were working at the time) that its operation depended upon a 5-year-long conditioning (structuring) of the local ambient potential in order to work. Previously we had been entirely unaware that one can sometimes condition the local vacuum and the local matter in the area with a particular dynamic form. Given the local conditioning, a motor with that form will then work in that vicinity, but not necessarily elsewhere at an appreciable distance away. We now understand the mechanism for such "conditioning of the vacuum." We also now know what to do if an overunity machine is actually a machine of that type (many of them are not). In other words, we know how to convert it to a machine that will work anywhere, anytime. We will be addressing such little-known things in future articles.

John Bedini is also a close friend and colleague; John built several experimental motors (both electrical and magnetic) in the overunity area, and performed successful trans-mutation experiments. John is a recognized genius in high-end sound amplifier development. Many audiophiles worldwide still swear that the Bedini amplifier is the best and sweetest-sounding audio amplifier ever built. One of John's battery-powered electrical motors (Figure 21), for example, ran continuously off its battery for about five years, and kept the battery charged. When you realize that such a small electric motor is only about 35% efficient, then you realize that about 65% of the energy flowing out of the battery was being dissipated in the motor as heat, core losses, etc. So the unit was continuously performing work for that five years. [note 28] The 1/8 hp motor represented a load in which the continuous rate of work being done (the rate of energy dissipation) was about 0.08 hp. We will have more to say on this motor and its technical process in a future article.

Bill Fogal is a close colleague; Bill has patented the world's first dq/dt-blocking semiconductor, [note 29] which partially blocks the normal current while continuing to pass the flow of voltage (Table 4). I have written a proprietary technical explanation of the Fogal semiconductor, which utilizes an extremely little-known feature called the "overpotential." The overpotential part of the theory is experimentally proven and theoretically explained in an obscure part of electrochemistry, by a few chemists who specialize in electrode effects. J. O'M. Bockris is probably the leading world expert in overpotential theory; he authored the textbook on it. [note 30]

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

because we did not have the proper instruments available. E.g., all our oscilloscopes were "hard grounded" to building ground, and we needed to make "floating differential ground" measurements in order to settle things once and for all. McLain and Wooten have filed for a patent, and multiple tests with excellent equipment have indeed indicated overunity. What happens next remains to be seen. I suspect that the two inventors may simply accept foreign capital investment and go offshore.

Howard Johnson is also a respected colleague, whom I very much admire. (See Figure 23). Howard has continued to work quietly and patiently upon his patented permanent magnet motor, [note 31] including patenting various magnetic gates, etc. that are necessary to make such a motor work in a rotary configuration. [note 32] Howard employs a two-particle theory of magnetism; i.e., each magnetic flux line is envisioned as having a particle traveling from the north pole to the south pole, and also a particle traveling from the south pole to the north pole. The particles are spinning; the forward-time particle spins in one direction, and the antiparticle spins in the other direction. Howard then slightly separates the two particle flows. [note 33] In other words, Johnson splits the flux lines themselves, into two different pieces. When so separated, the component lines are now curls, so their paths curve. The paths of the two "curl particles" are different; one curls in one direction and the other curls in the opposite direction. Further, a predominance of one form of curl particle gives a "time-forward" aspect, while a predominance of the other form of curl particle gives a "time-reversed" aspect. Johnson is thus able to employ a deeper kind of magnetism than the textbooks presently contain. He demonstrates that a "spin-altered" magnetic assembly exhibiting (to a compass or other such detector) a north polarity can attract another unaltered magnetic assembly exhibiting a north polarity. In short, he can make a north pole attract a north pole. We will give you further insight into Johnson's two-particle theory in a future article. [note 34] We will also explain how and why the physicists missed that antiparticle in the magnetic field's flux lines, and thereby failed to advance the theory of magnetism to a deeper level. Make no mistake, one day when the new theory is done, Johnson may well be awarded a Nobel Prize for his epochal discovery of a deeper structure of magnetism.

Bits and pieces of the new science approach are just now beginning to spill into a few conventional journals and symposia. For some time a few of the rebels spearheading this new science have been doing something that the University scientists should have been doing all along. The rebels have been meticulously examining the concepts, postulates, and definitions that the present scientific models are founded upon, to reveal serious foundations errors. Corrections for some of these errors have been discovered and made. [note 35] Others are still problems yet to be resolved. Yet slow progress is being made, and a "flip-over" of the old science is likely to occur within the next decade if not sooner. By then the new concepts will have become "solid" enough to allow producing an engineering mathematical model. Also the supporting experiments will have become solid enough to justify the new concepts and the model.

In this first article I wanted to introduce the 14 major areas. We will be discussing these areas in some technical detail in the future. We'll also include current major news items of development in these areas, for the interested lay reader. I'll particularly try to give you the benefit of extensive reference citations painfully gathered over the last 30 years. The articles will be targeted toward both the serious researcher and the interested, educated layman.

So that's the agenda for the months ahead. We hope you find this information and the approach of direct interest and use.

Again, it's a privilege to be aboard. And we invite you to hang on in the future; it's going to be a wild but exciting ride. We really are going to chase this wild dragon with great vigor.

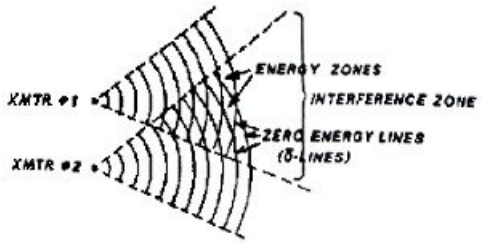
We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

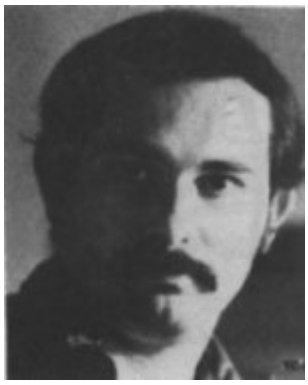
The Virtual Times, Huntsville Edition

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

Contact Weather Health Writers

Scalar Wave Technology





Scalar Wave Detection

Warren York
Scalar Wave Researcher

Originally published: **ExtraOrdinary Science (Volume 1, Issue 4; Oct/Nov/Dec 1989)**

WARNING: Do not attempt electrical construction on any of the equipment, coils or devices described here unless you are fully qualified. In some cases LETHAL voltages and charges are required. Also be advised that improper use, application and physical methods may cause psychological tramuma or permanent physical and neurological damage when near the vicinity of such equipment. This information is being provided as a point of interest to our readers... the publisher and author disclaim any responsibility in the use or misuse of this information.

Introduction

All of this talk so far on scalar waves and scalar technology has no purpose in the scientific community until something can be detected, observed and duplicated. The original seedlings and thoughts which led to Lt. Col. Bearden's scalar theories were developed out of observation. If not by Lt. Col. Bearden himself, then by others from many noncorrelated paths.

I already have given a small sample list of such observers from Nikola Tesla to the latest, Moray King. I have just read a newly released book by Moray entitled ***Tapping the Zero Point Energy***. I also recommend highly for others interested in scalar technology to obtain copies of Bearden's works and books from the new release of ***Excalibur Briefings*** to ***AIDS--Biological Warfare***. The two books and papers will fill in the much needed base work on understanding scalar technology and can be obtained through the High Energy Catalog.

I also understand that a new book is in the making which is a rebuttal entitled something along the lines of *Anti-Scalar*. All of this is healthy in any development process, for without pros and cons, the sorting of correct data to trash data cannot be accomplished. On the other hand, I would like to point out that any conclusions should be supported by actual tests and not just by armchair theory.

Anybody can debate from the armchair but to have any meaning to back up their statements, one must present tests where one gets his or her hands dirty. That is to say that until I had reactions and observed actual phenomena occurring, all the theories were no more than that--just theories. This is what I hope to accomplish here with these articles on scalar technology. I feel this is a true new technology and deserves some serious consideration.

If I had not gotten my hands dirty and followed through on others' experiments from other observers then I would never have been convinced that something extraordinary was taking place. Even though my senses told me I was wasting my time I set out on the monotonous task of duplicating others's work and notes of observation. This is what I hope some of you will do and start to help unfold and unleash this hidden knowledge called scalar -- zero point energy -- stress energy and even radionics. Itis true indeed that it has many names over the years, but now we can at least have hope of defining its true limits and abilities.

The detection methods I will present here are not confirmed by myself or corresponding researchers as of yet due to development is still in progress. In one method I can only accept the word of the researcher as to his results. Until I or others duplicate results it remains a possible process and approach in detection.

My own detection came in the form of two experiments which were reproductions of another author's work based on this technology. When I had reproducible results I knew there was more to scalar than just theory. The process is now underway in developing a reliable instrument or means of detection that others can use. Up to this point most of scalar observations have been uncertain and always with the person or operator being part of the circuit. Nobody could remove the person at this point to bring scalar under true observation conditions. Due to a simple observation in Mr. George Meek's work in electro-voice phenomena (EVP), where my first breakthrough was established, this now seems a possibility. The personal element was still included in the circuit but unlike radionics or Hieronymus devices, could be reproduced by anybody once special conditions were met. A co-researcher has hit upon a method which was initially observed by Nikola Tesla and shows promise of another breakthrough in removing the personal element.

I will now discuss my initial breakthrough to scalar detection which will help you follow my thinking on what is needed and just what we are looking for in scalar detection. Scalar properties are the dictating key elements in this approach. I will then describe a possible detection method of another researcher and finally what I feel will be a unique approach with an instrument currently under construction by Mr. Russell Clift, a co-researcher/inventor, and myself. Do not feel you have to adhere to these techniques for they are only a guideline and starting point to spring from in your own approach to this subject. They are not established yet and will most likely be altered many times before their completion.

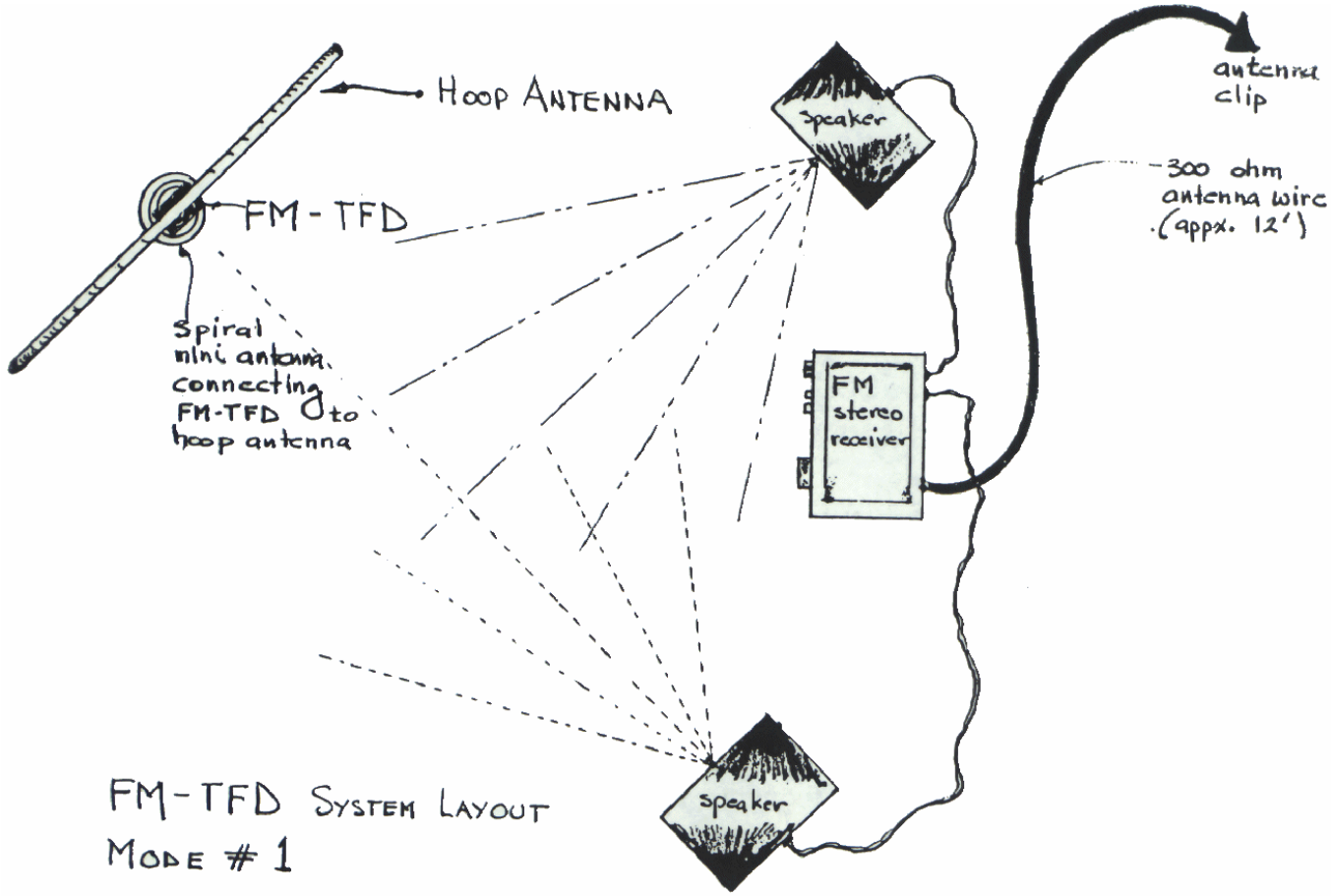


Figure 1. **System Layout for FM-TFD [Mode 1]**

As in all unknowns there are always unforeseen dangers involved and one should always use extreme caution and behave professionally in all approaches with any experimenting. Madame Curi and the XRay research is a good example. They paid dearly for their progress in X-Ray development with their lives. Scalar and its properties can be just as deadly as it is fascinating. I hope you read the seriousness in my tone for no matter how science fictionish scalar may sound to you now, I assure you the reality of actuallity can end up staring you in the face.

Breakthrough Event

Several years ago a Mr. George Meek presented me with construction planes and notes to a device he called Mark V. [Figure 1] Mr. Meek had been researching a phenomenon better known as EVP, or electro-voice phenomena. [Figure 2]

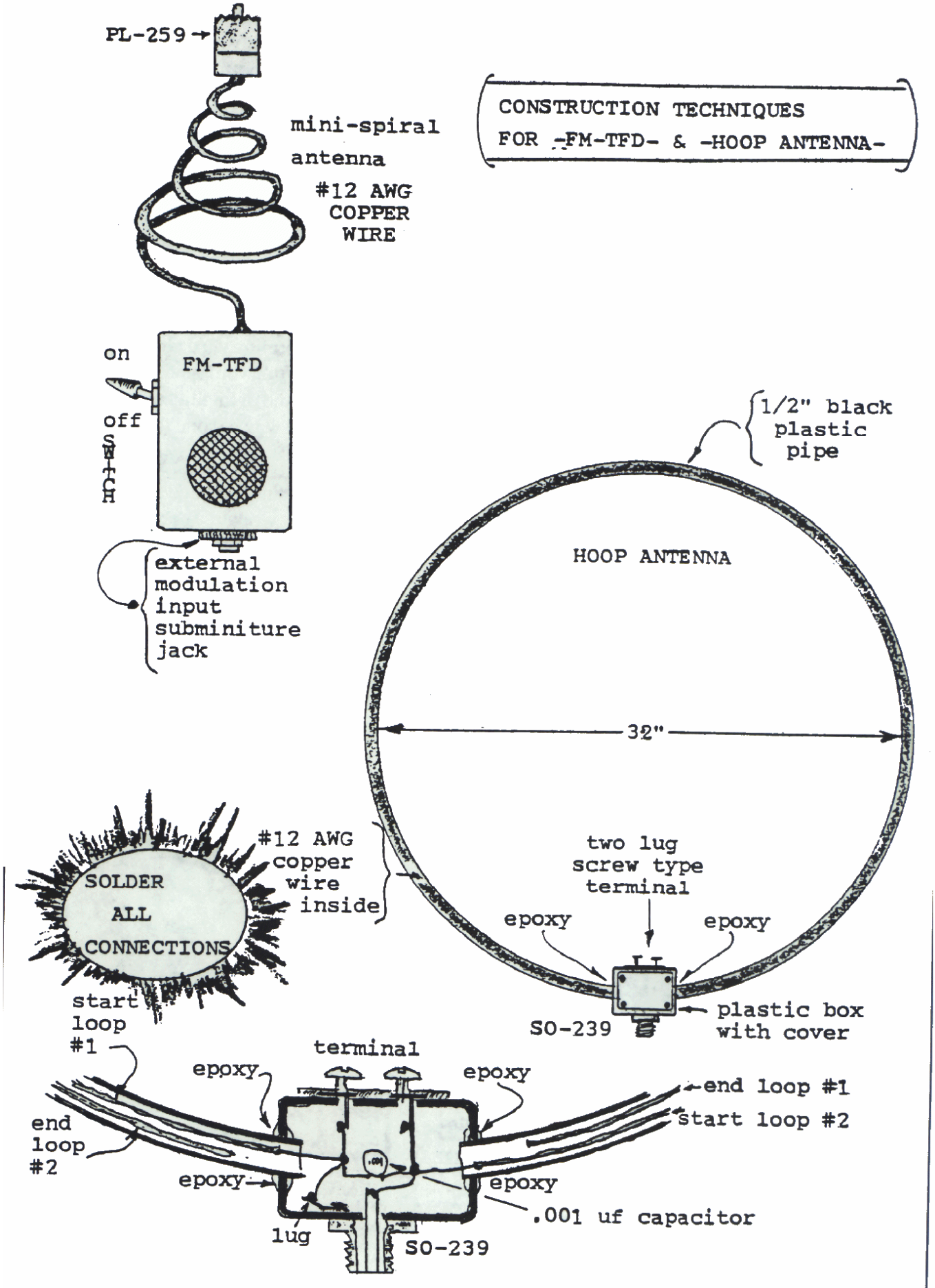


Figure 2.

Figure 2. **Construction Techniques for FM TFD & Hoop Antenna**

I would like to take a second here and answer a letter from one of **Extraordinary Science**'s subscribers printed in our last issue. Mr. Jeff King from New Zealand had written to the effect if perhaps I could cover what relationship scalar technology has in reference to EVP. [Figure 3] Well here it is, for this was the first reproducible effect dealing with scalar energy [interference pattems] [Figure 4] that I could verify really took place. My second breakthrough was also in the EVP area but I will not be able to go into it at this time due to available space to cover what must be covered now.

In short, Mr. Meek claimed to have a fantastic breakthrough of his own in the communications field of EVP. His claims were a recorded two-way conversation with another dimension. ***ZAP!*** Right here one would stop and feel that Mr. Meek and his researchers needed psychological help as I am sure some of you feel about me at this point. I contacted Mr. Meek and he flew down to El Paso so we could talk in person. He brought me two audio tapes of which one surely did have what appeared two-way communication in real time.

Up to this point all EVP claims were after the fact type of events. That is, the voices always appeared on blank tape after the operator had run the tape recorder for a period of time. No audible sounds were heard during the initial recording, only after playback of the tape--sort of the same thing being done now with channeling, but the person is still part of the circuit. Not all voices were understandable or clear enough to be real voice prints or just random white noise perhaps forming what almost sounds like words. In other cases, the words and even statements were definitely clear and of intelligent source. Well, Mr. Meek's tape went way beyond this to a two-way real time conversation.

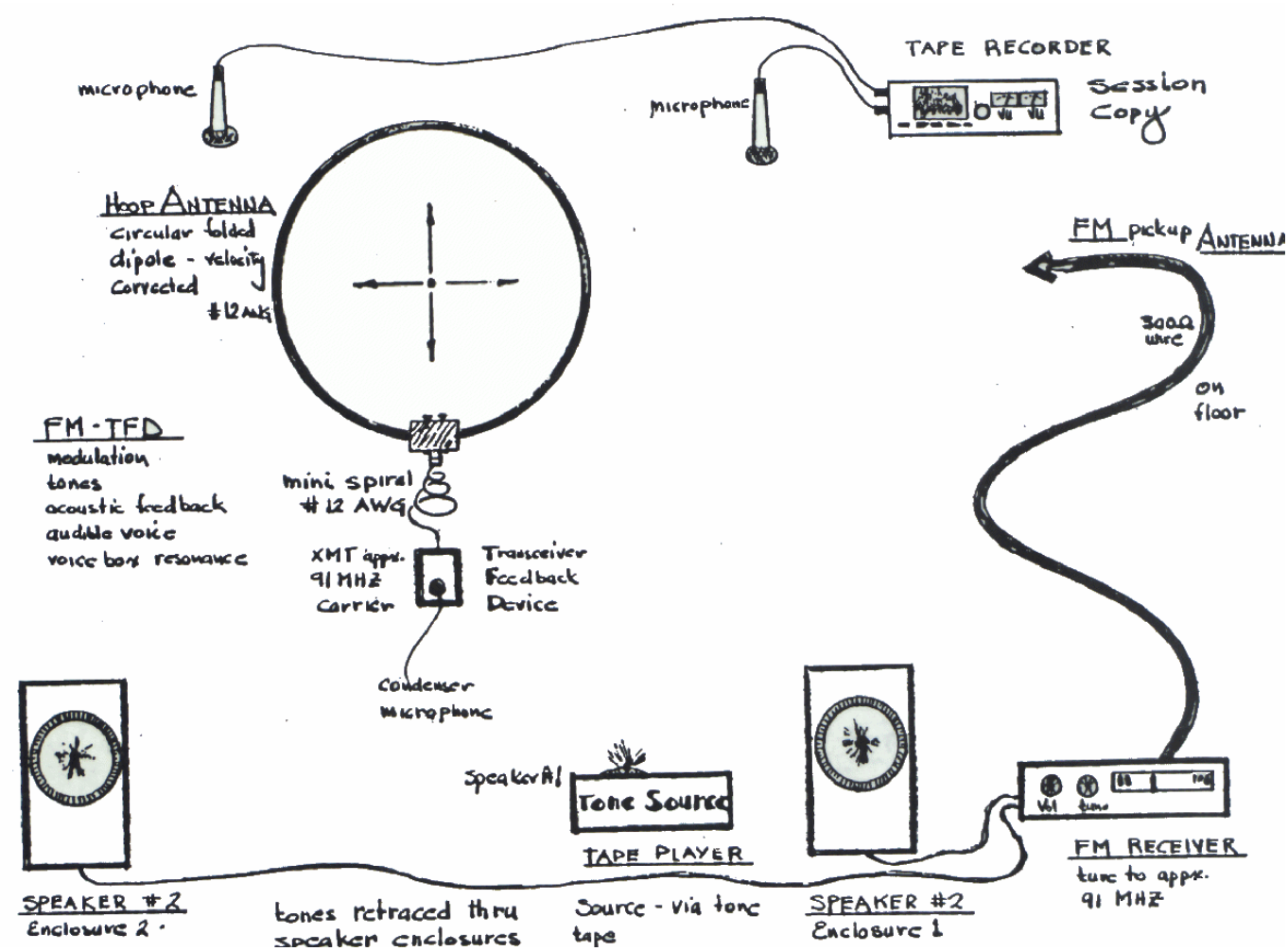


Figure 3. **Mode 2 Communications Setup**

Fascinated by these claims I wanted to know more on how such a process worked. This is where he presented me with the second tape. It consisted of thirteen mixed electronic tones. No, there is no magical number in why thirteen tones were used only that they were needed to create interference patterns. These tones with an acoustical feedback and RF transmission with a Smith coil produced a unique interference pattern [scalar-RF and acoustical stress field].

I followed the notes and set out to reproduce this fantastic claim. At one point in the notes was one observation statement:

The system seems capable of feeding back changes in emotional states.

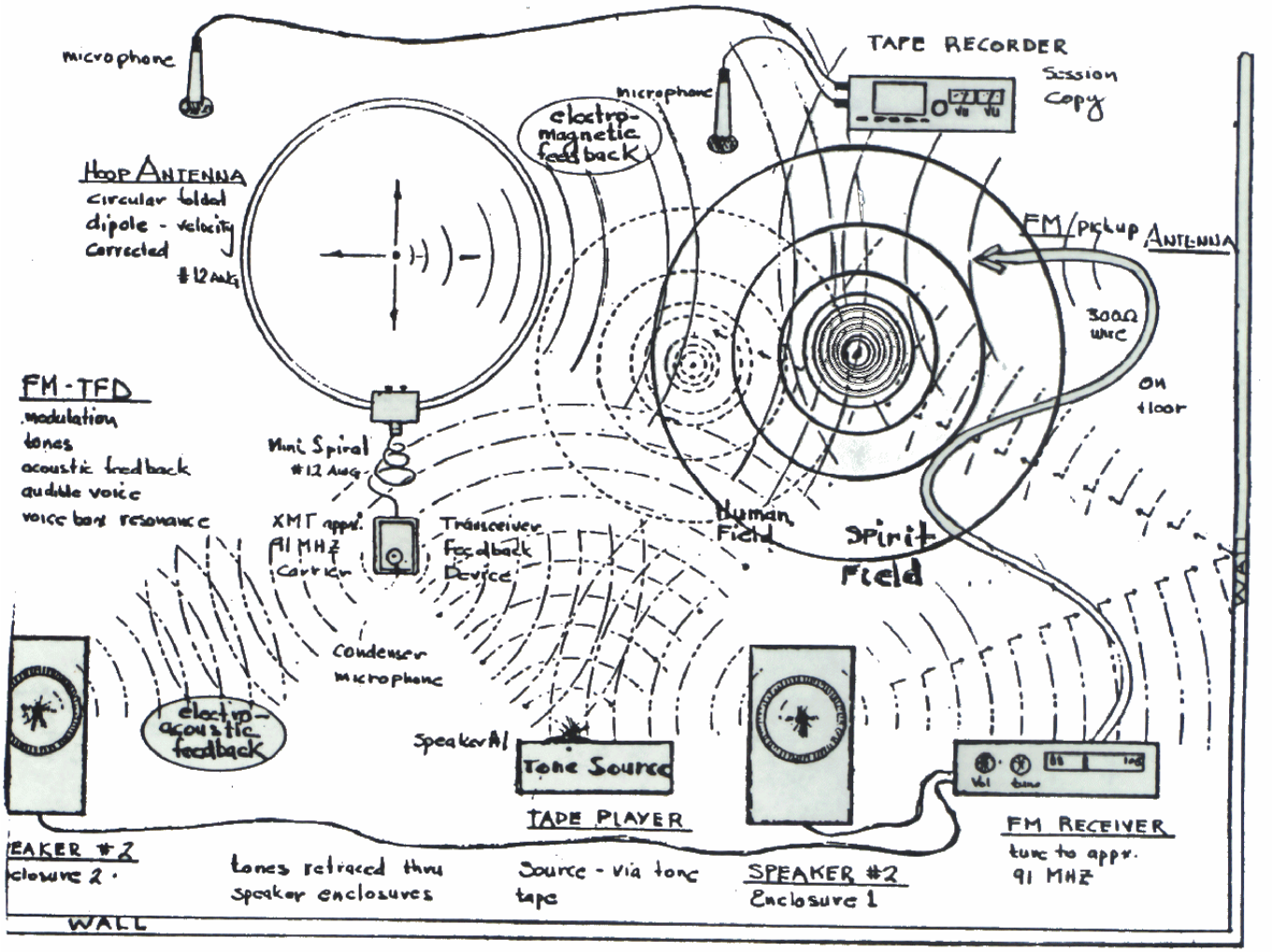


Figure 4. **Mode 2 Communications Interference Pattern**

I stopped there and to my amazement found the observation to be true. I was able to control an avalanche effect in a balanced tone of a set of acoustical and RF frequencies with only my own concentration -- no doppler effect or movement or contacts to my body in any way. I taped this effect and it is available to those who wish to observe the level of control of an electrical circuit with shear stress energy from a human.

This observation is equal to Nikola Tesla's observation of his plasma globe and tensing a fist. He found the plasma trail would rotate in relation with the tension or muscle pressure produced. I will cover this process in a moment for the plasma approach in construction a scalar indicator seems to be ideal due to its extreme sensitivity that up until now has been the human or personal element.

Bedini Version ---- Dea/Faretto Scalar Detector

In this version of an electromagnetic scalar detector you will see that a coil is suspended in a magnetic field within a shielded case. [Figure 5] It is not indicated but I am sure the coil should be wound as a scalar coil. See "Construction of a Scalar Coil," **ExtraOrdinary Science**, Vol.I, Issue 3, page 16. The shielding is so all that known EMF fields will be run to ground and not affect the sensor within the case. As you know, one of the properties of scalar energy is that it cannot be shielded. All known EMF will be stopped from entering the case except gravity fields and scalar energy.

I am not saying that gravity fields or scalar fields are EMF, but only that the formula to each have a basic root in the EMF part of the spectrum. A generated scalar pulse or field will cut past the case shielding and affect the atoms of the scalar coil within the magnetic field which in tum will be coupled to the op amp. Any change or effect will then be displayed on the scope indicating a pulse or field of some kind has gotten past the system's shielding and to the sensor. You should see a change in the display around 6AM when the sun comes up and there is a slight gravity shift. [1,2]

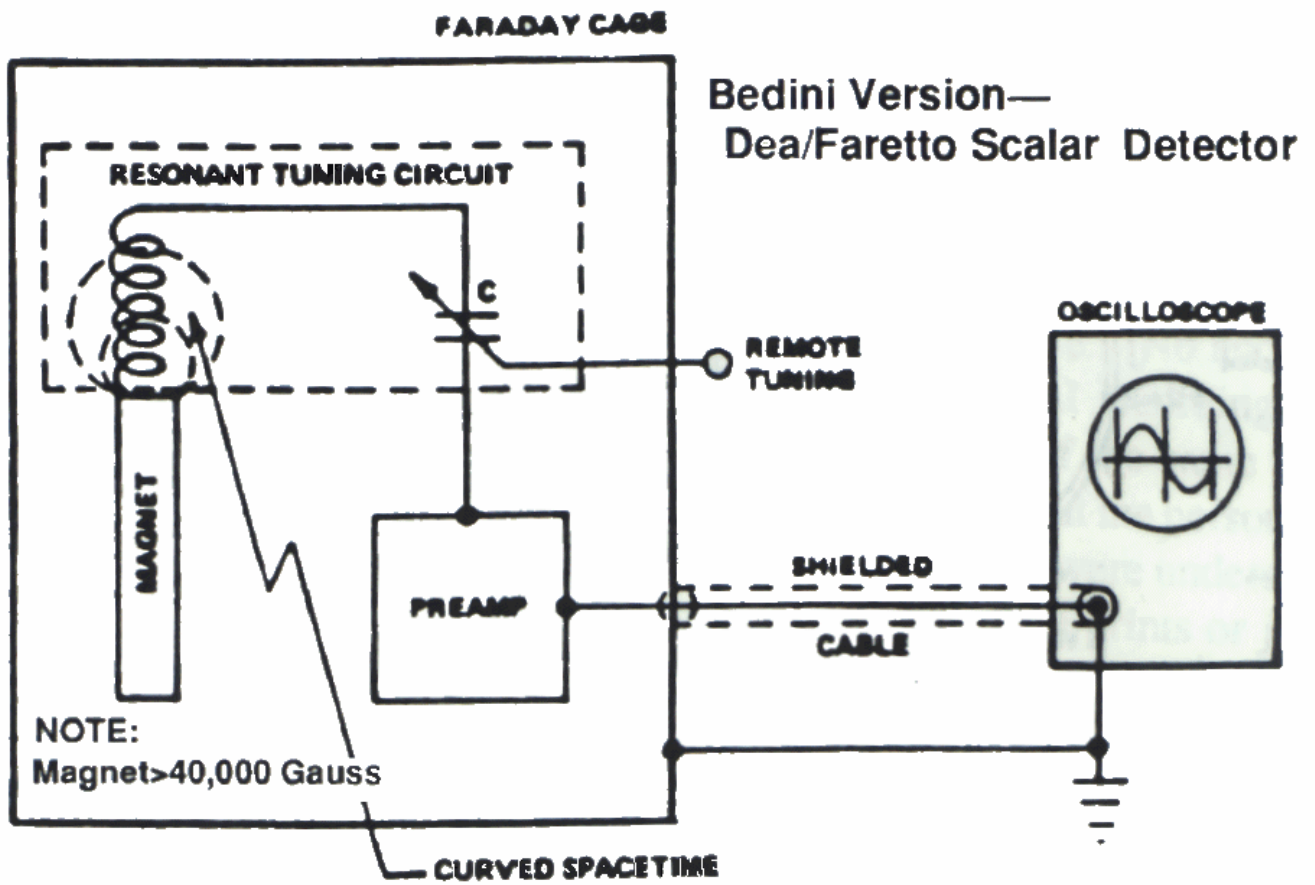


Figure 5. **Bedini Version of Dea/Faretto Detector**

Plasma Scalar Detector

This is the method which is under construction by Russell Clift and myself. At the time of this printing the construction is not far enough to give any details or results as to this approach. [See Figure 6] This is based on the same construction of Nikola Tesla's experiment.[3] Figure 7 is for experiments with various voltages and ion currents. Figure 8 is a simple multiplier for the AC supply shown in Figure 6.

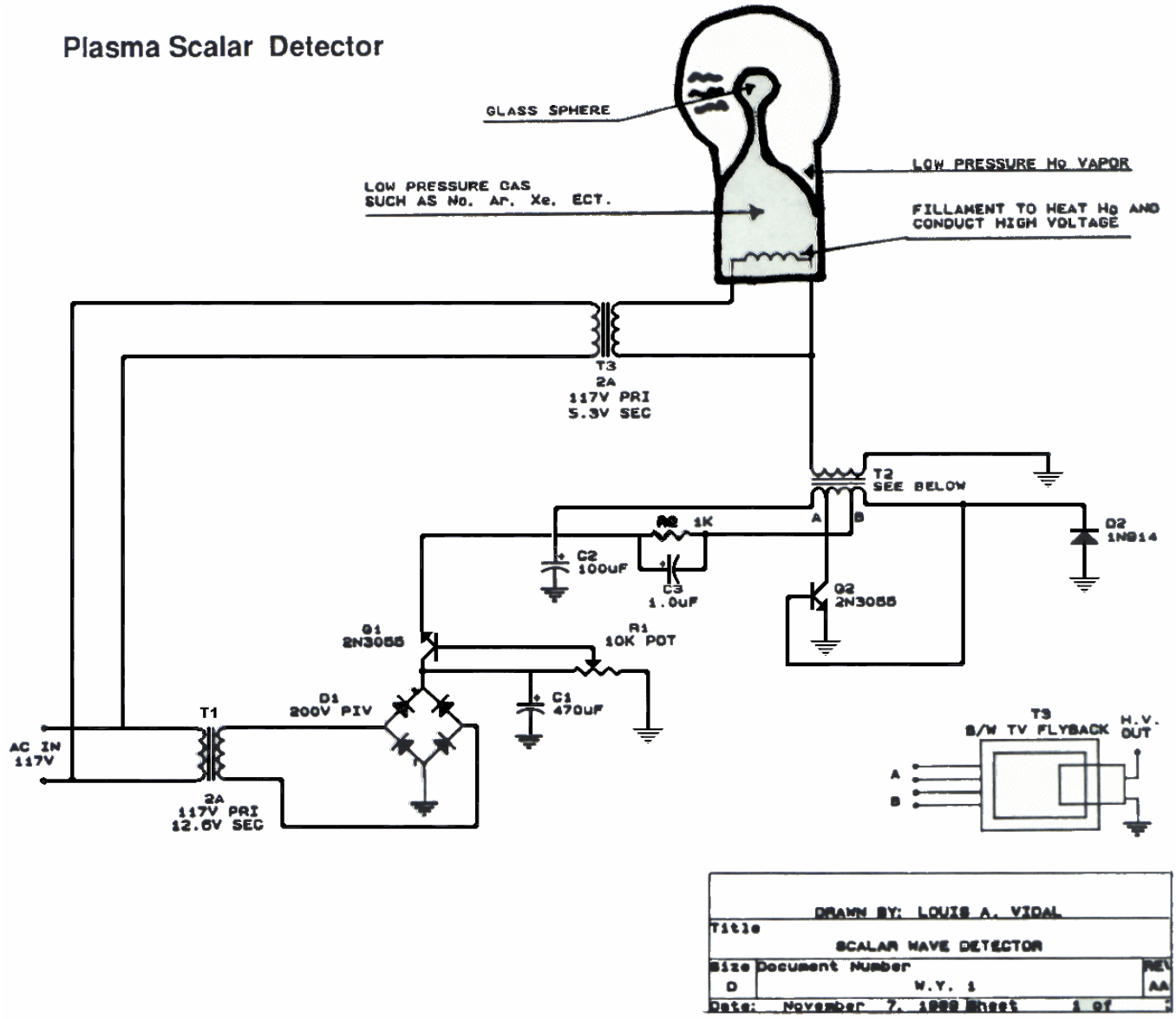


Figure 6. **Plasma Scalar Detector**

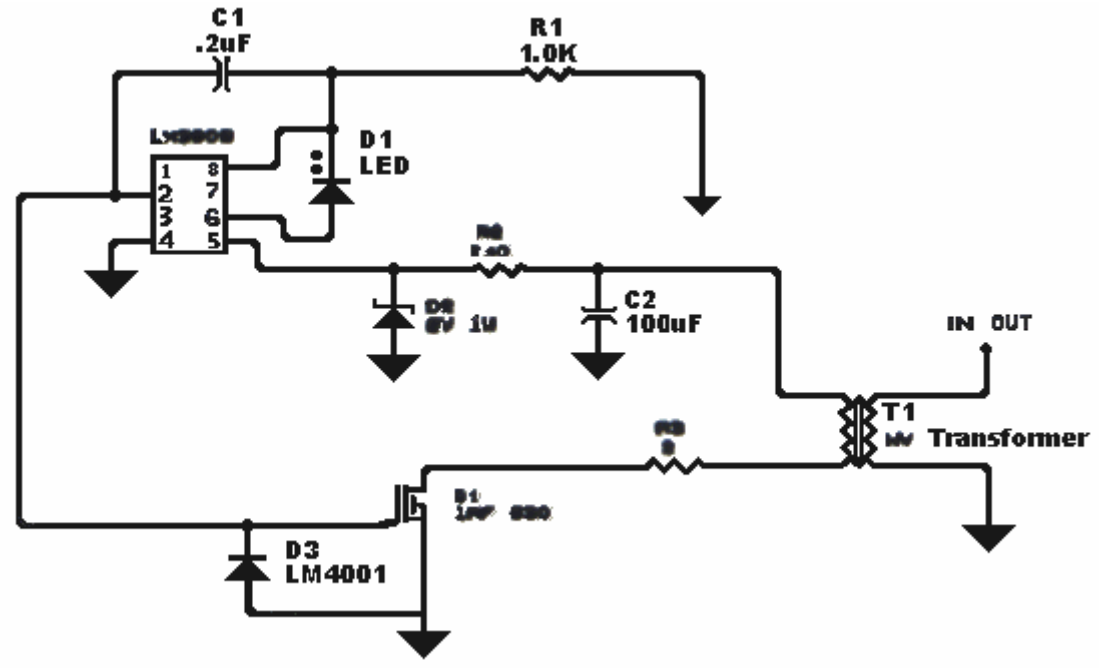


Figure 7. **Power Supply**

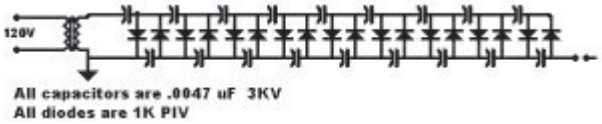


Figure 8. **Voltage Multiplier**

I know I have just touched upon this subject so far but I hope I have given some of you starting points in your own research and findings. I will welcome any and all papers or works you may do in the scalar field and submit your work for publication here for others to read and gain from. Will be looking forward to your replies in the new year. Thank you for your interest.___***WRY***

References

1. Michael Polonyi, "Electrodynamics, Inertia and Gravitation: A Unifying Approach," **Speculations in Science and Technology**, Vol. 10, No. 2, page 145, 1987.

2. Gregory Hodowanec, "Gravitational Impulses," **Electronics Experimenters Handbook**, January 1989, page 114.

Thomas Cummerford Martin, **Inventions. Researches and Writings of Nikola Tesla**, page 226 to page 228.

HUNTSVILLE EDITION

The Southeast's Oldest E-Zine!

Chasing the Wild Dragon Tables and Figures

By Tom Bearden

Figures

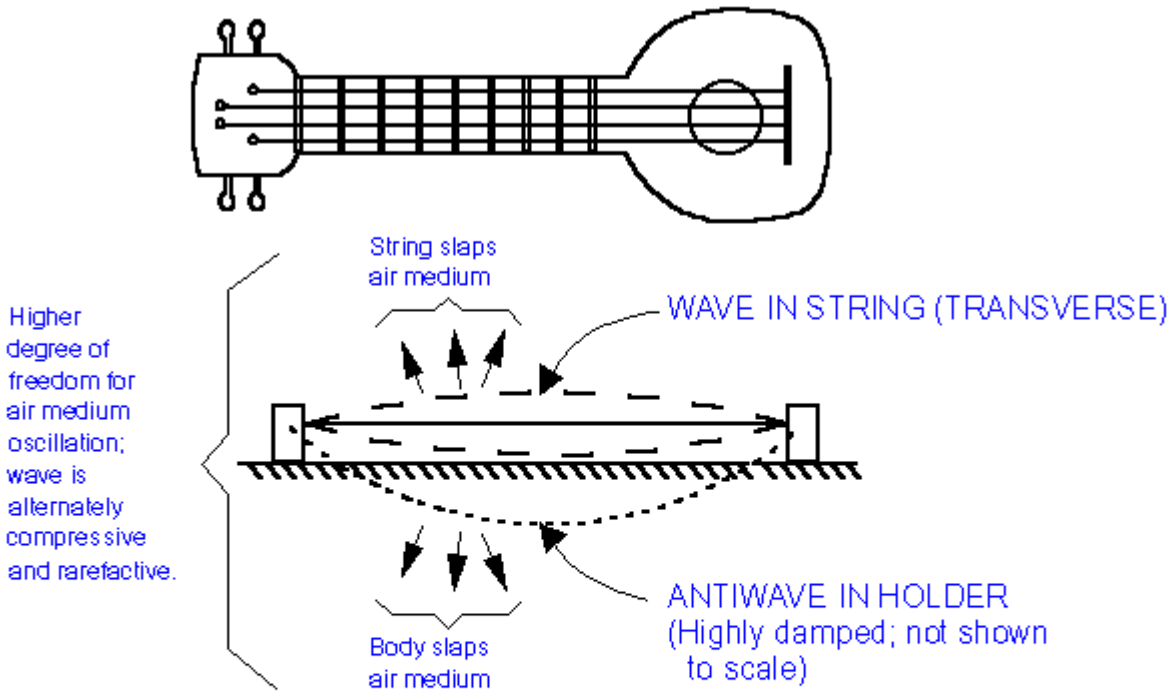
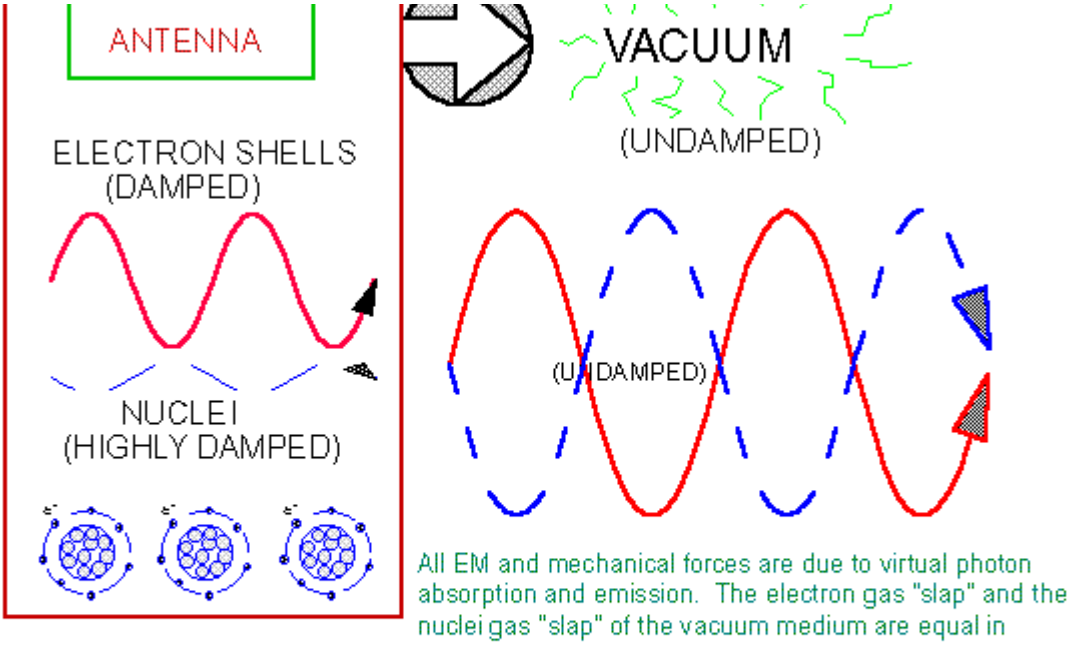


Figure 1. Air medium disturbances generated by plucked string.
Two waves are created, both slapping the air medium at the same time, but in opposite directions. A disturbed medium oscillates according to its own degrees of freedom. The air has more degrees of freedom than the string. A wave of compression and rarefaction is created in the air medium.

D-1-F 1 © 1993 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



All EM and mechanical forces are due to virtual photon absorption and emission. The electron gas "slap" and the nuclei gas "slap" of the vacuum medium are equal in energy. Hence they inject equal numbers of virtual photons into the vacuum, creating equal and opposite vacuum disturbances. This gives a vacuum wave of alternating compression and rarefaction. This vacuum EM wave is similar to a sound wave, which is modeled longitudinally.

Figure 2. Launching an EM wave from a wire antenna.

D-1-F2

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

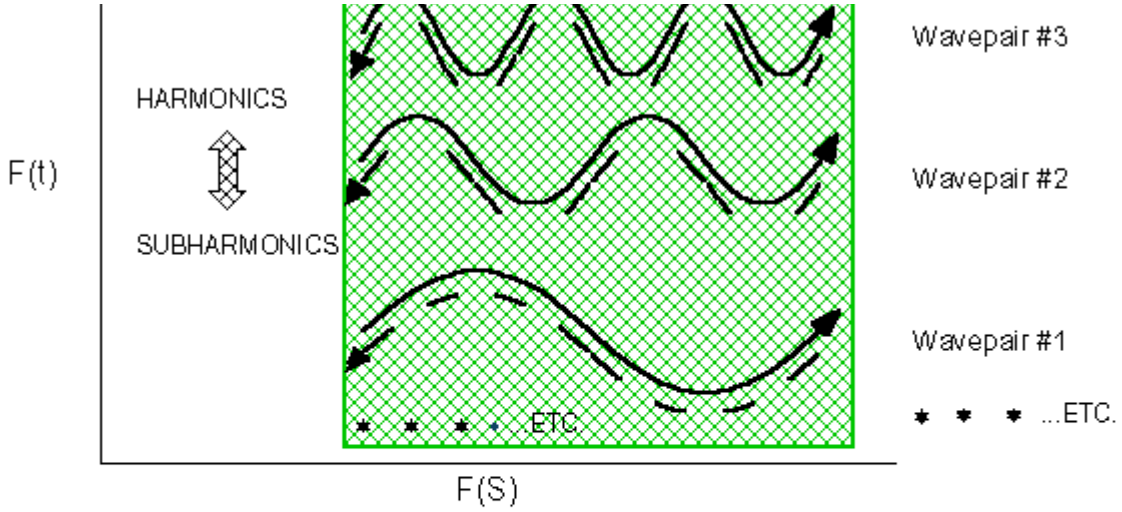


Figure 3. Internal Wave Structure of the scalar potential.

A harmonic set if wavepairs, where in each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two waves in each pair are true phase conjugates and time-reversals of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled wave and antiwave. The photons must also be coupled into photon/antiphoton pairs, by a strong application of the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics.
Each wavepair is a standing electrogravitational wave.

D-1-F3

© T.E. Bearden 1984, 1985

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

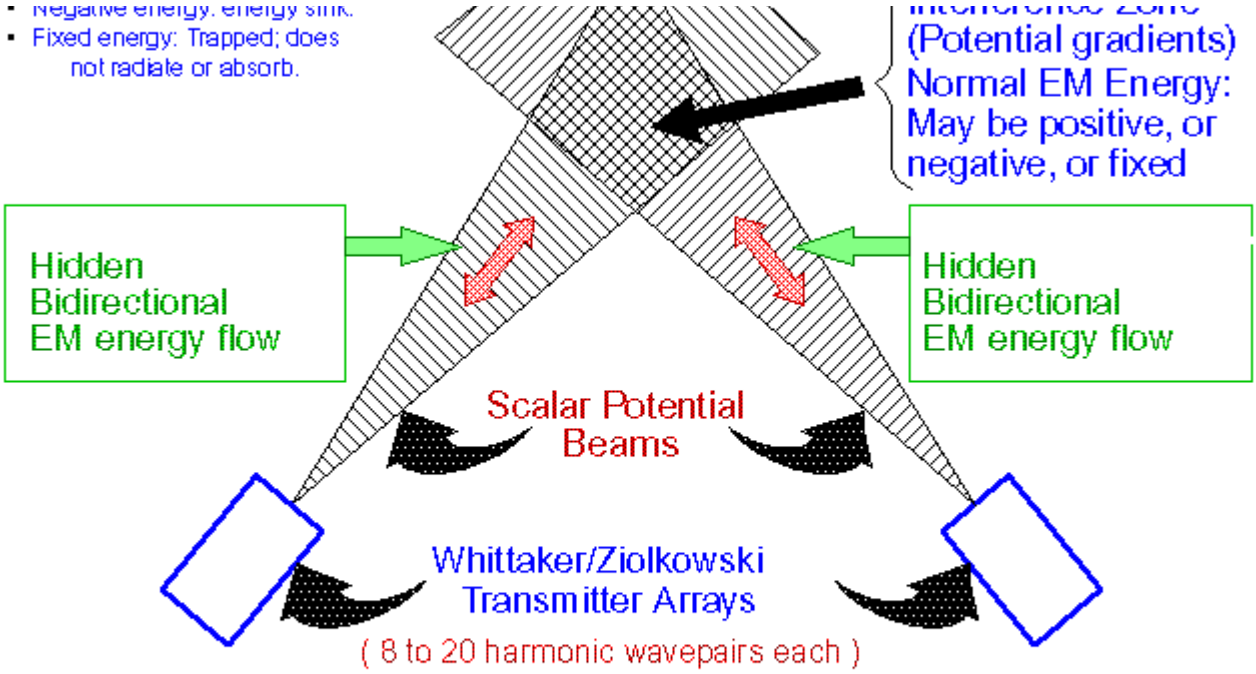
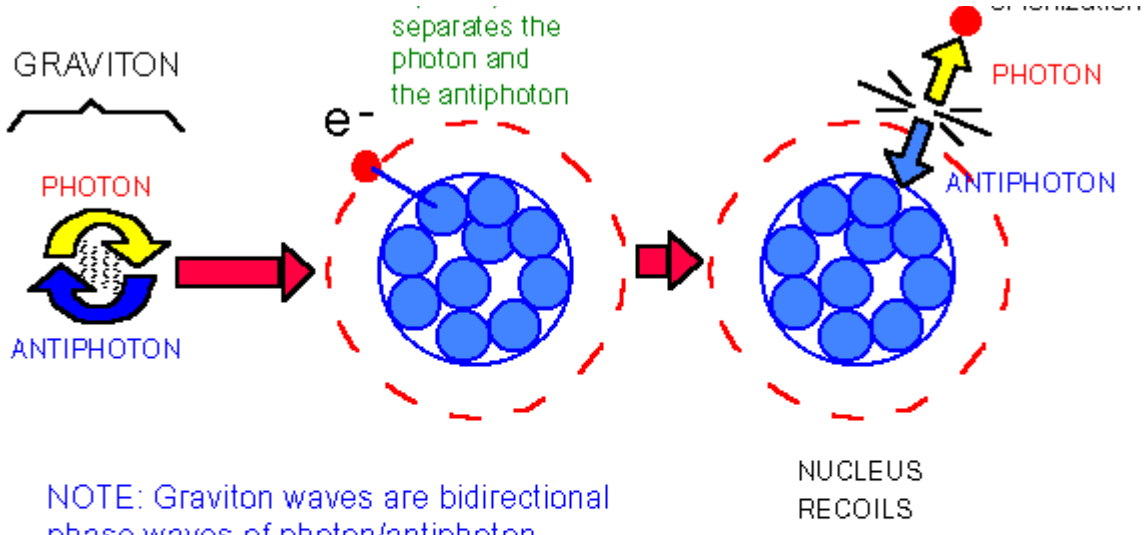


Figure 4. Scalar potential interferometry provides action-at-a-distance. It already creates normal EM fields and waves.

D-1-F-1 © 1991 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



NOTE: Graviton waves are bidirectional phase waves of photon/antiphoton coupling and uncoupling in the vacuum.

The atom is an assembly of dynamic dipoles.

A dipole splits the graviton into a photon and an antiphoton.
The photon interacts with the electron, producing the action.
The antiphoton interacts with the nucleus, producing the reaction.

Figure 5. Graviton interaction with matter produces the photon interaction and Newton's third law reaction.

D-1-FS

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

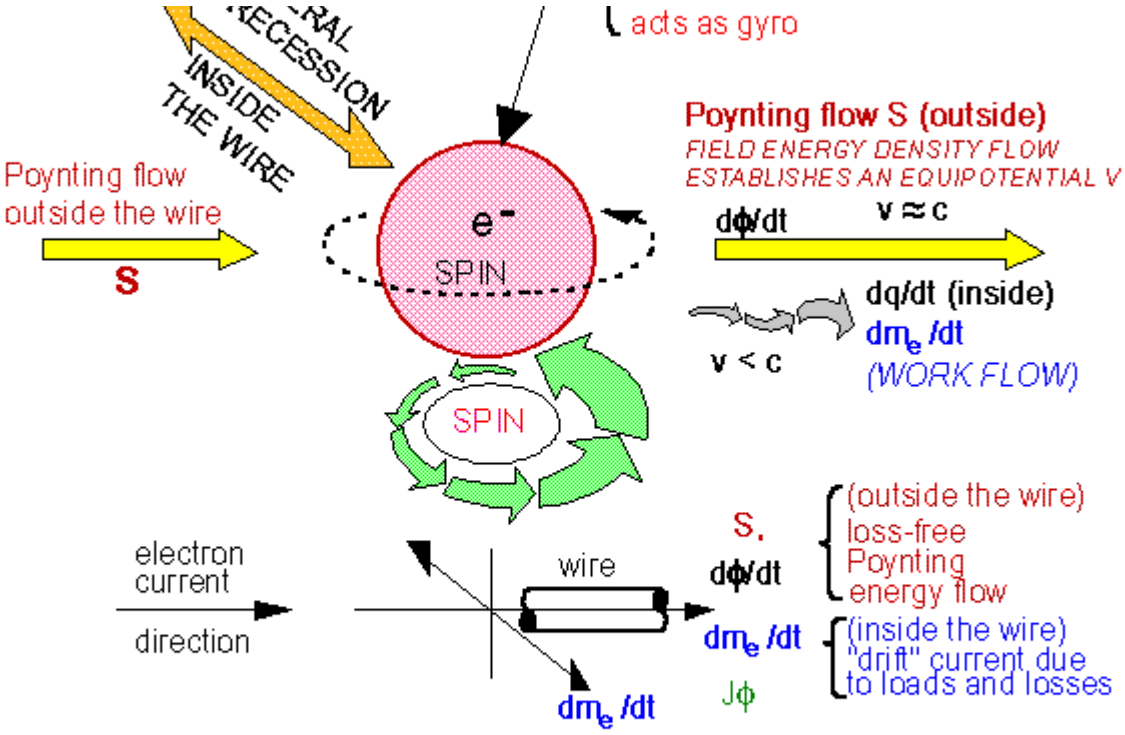
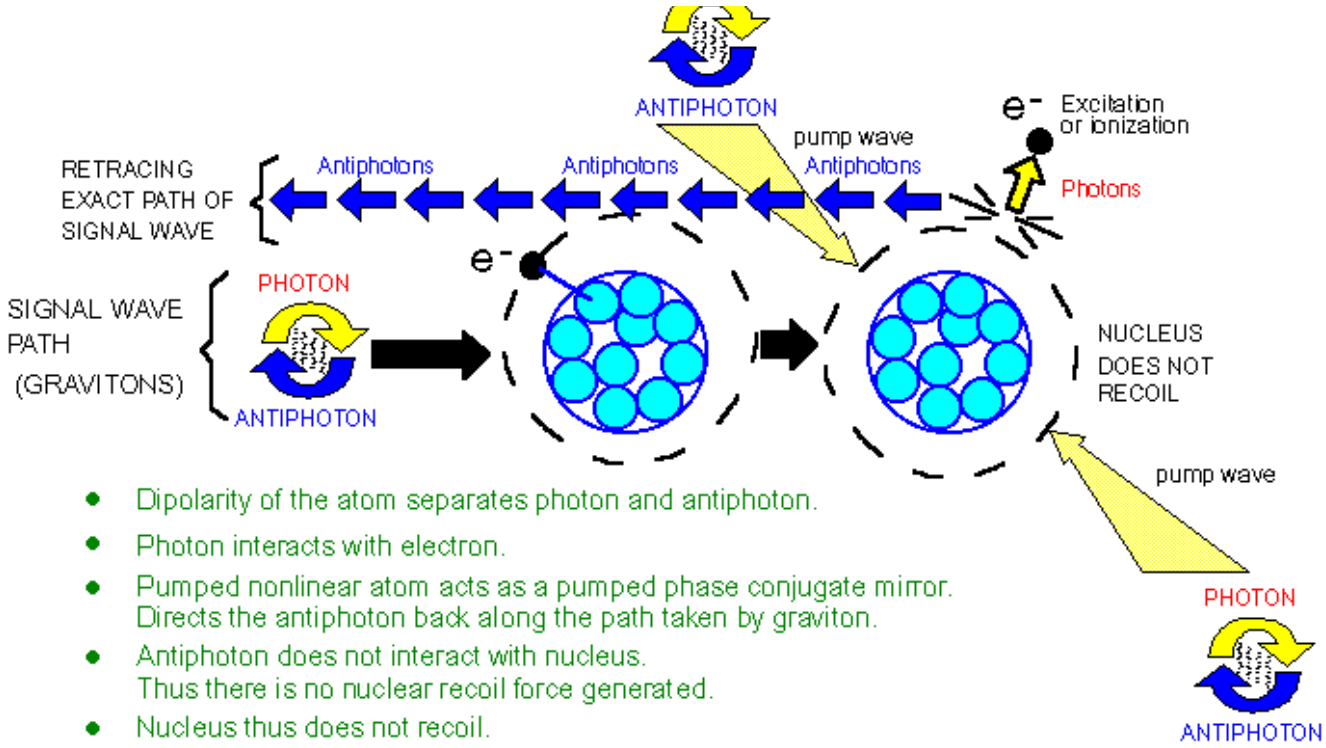


Figure 6. Currents in and along a conductor, with electron precession.

D-1-F6 © 1993 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



- Dipolarity of the atom separates photon and antiphoton.
- Photon interacts with electron.
- Pumped nonlinear atom acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror. Directs the antiphoton back along the path taken by graviton.
- Antiphoton does not interact with nucleus. Thus there is no nuclear recoil force generated.
- Nucleus thus does not recoil.
- Not a violation of Newton's third law, once one understands the mechanism that generates third law reaction. In the absence of the generating mechanism, there is no third law recoil. In EM field theory, the "missing antiwave" has necessitated third law omission.

Figure 7. Emission of antiphoton; nucleus does not recoil. Atom acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror.

D-1-F7 © 1995 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

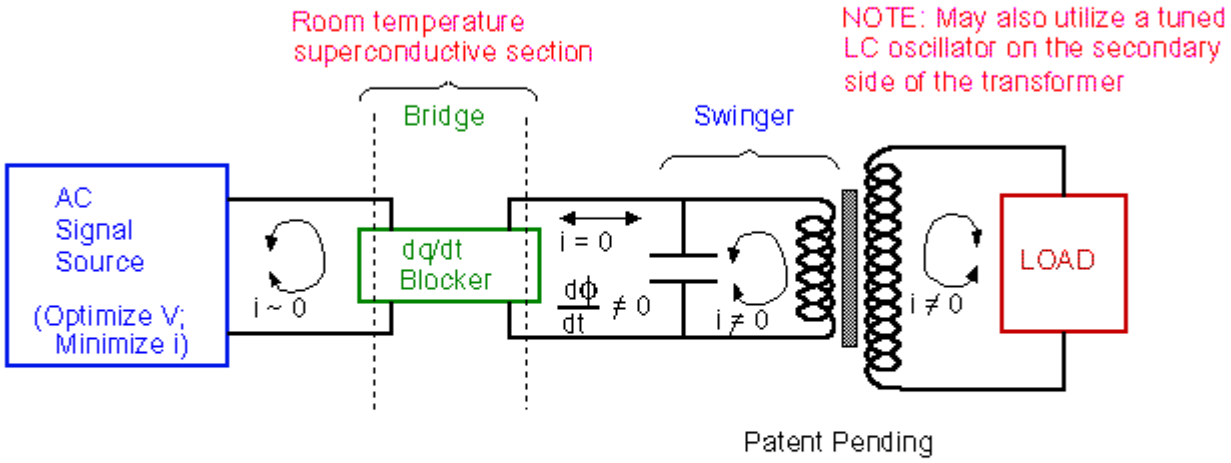


Figure 8. dq/dt-free driving a swinger by S-flow.

Poynting energy flow S with its accompanying potential V is shuttled from the source to a tuned LC oscillator in resonance at the driving frequency or slightly below. The LC oscillator is driven by S-flow and dV/dt flow alone. The swinger furnishes its own free electrons, which receive S and EMF from the bridge, thereby producing dq/dt.

D-1-FS

© T.E. Bearden 1993, 1994, 1995

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

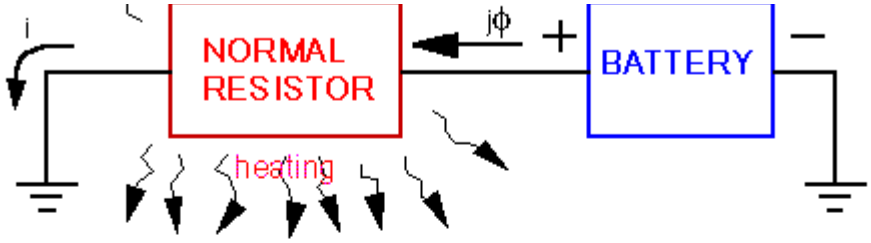


Figure 9a. Normal resistor receives ordered energy and scatters it.

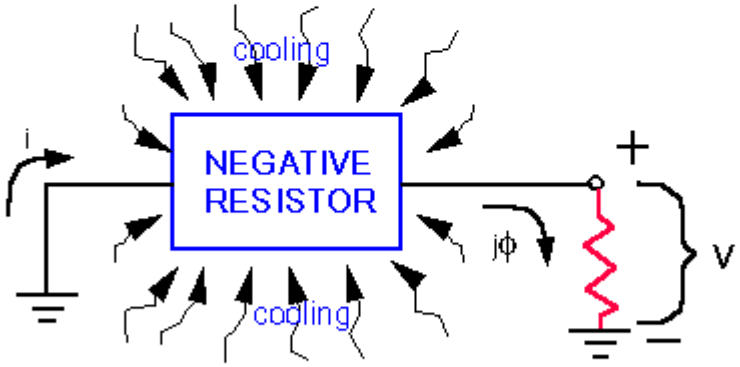


Figure 9b. Negative resistor receives, concentrates, and reorders scattered energy.

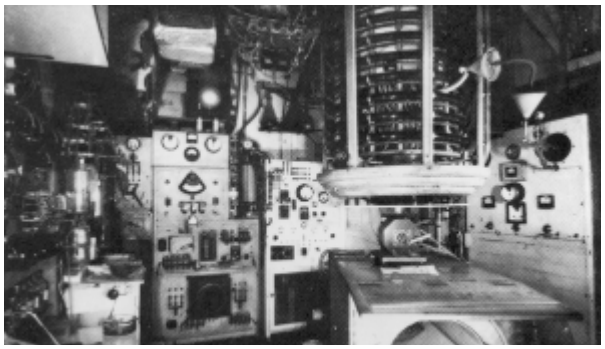
Figure 9. Normal resistor versus a negative resistor.

D-1-F9 © T.E. Bearden 1993, 1995

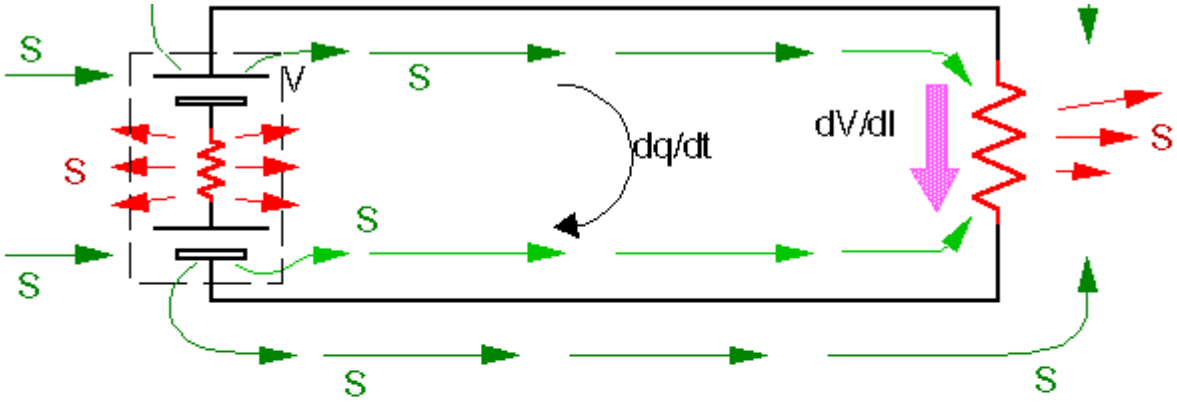
Some 17 signals were fed into a rotating plasma, which added phase conjugates to them. This infolded 17 wavepairs, each pair a coupled wave/antiwave, thereby forming a scalar potential with an artificial Whittaker pump wave internal structure. This infolded pump wave complex was modulated onto a powerful, rippling magnetic field, guaranteeing penetration even into the atomic nuclei. A specific, amplified antiengine for the exact cellular disease state was generated, reversing the diseased cells back to a previous healthy state.

Figure 10. Priore's laboratory apparatus for cellular reversal.

D-1-F10 © T.E. BEARDEN 1993, 1995



We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



Note: EM texts err in showing the battery "gate" as the source of energy.

Figure 11. Poynting S-flow along a simple circuit.

From particle physics, any electric charge is a broken symmetry in the vacuum's virtual particle flux. Any dipole is thus two locally broken symmetries. Thus the dipole acts as a gate/source, driven by the fierce vacuum flux. So a dipole already "extracts" and gates EM energy flow, directly from the seething vacuum.

Every battery and generator is already a "free energy" source of extracted and gated EM energy from the vacuum.

D-1-F11

© T.E. Bearden 1994

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

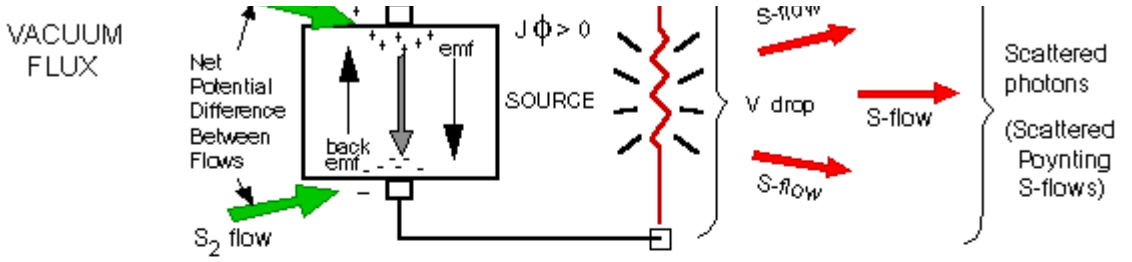


Figure 12a. Normal current flow; $J\phi$ is the electron transport of energy, while S is the speed-of-light Poynting energy flow.

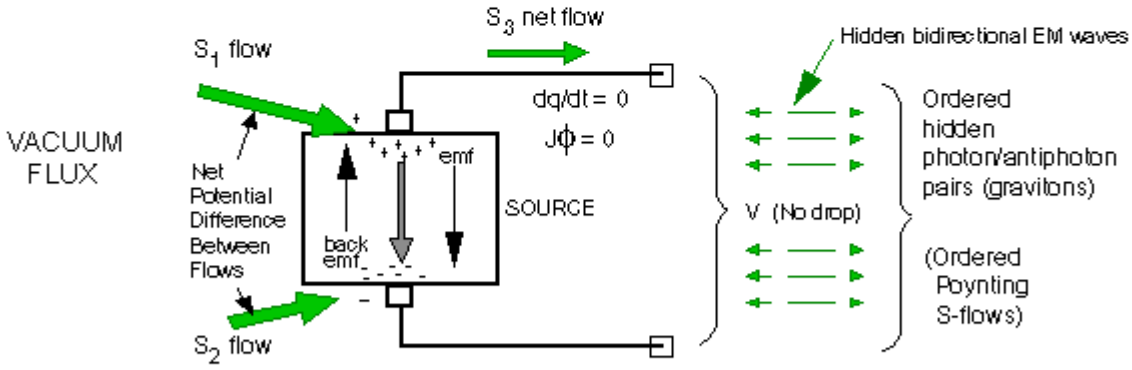


Figure 12b. In a conductor with dq/dt blocked; S-flow and hidden Whittaker-wave flow continue.

Figure 12. Overt and covert field energy density flows.

D-1-F12

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

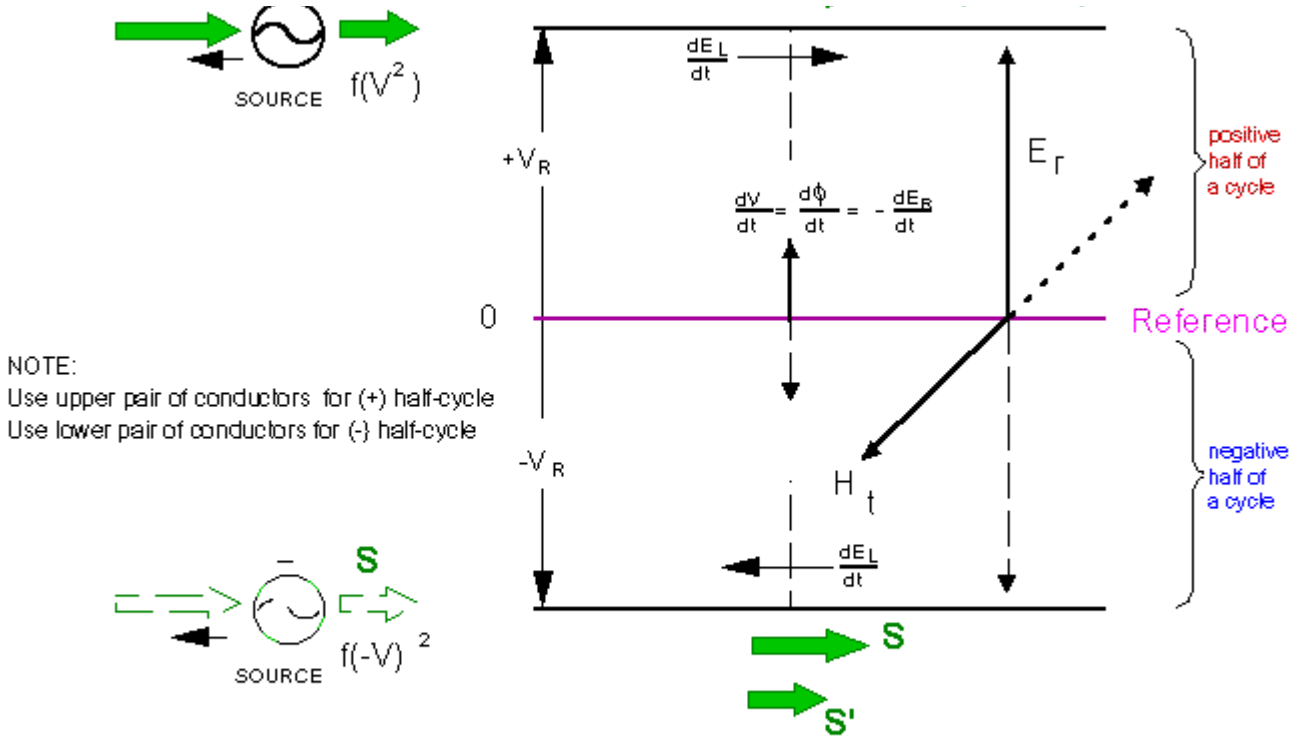


Figure 13. Poynting vector currents S and S' versus massless displacement currents.

D-1-F13 © 1995 T.E. Bearden

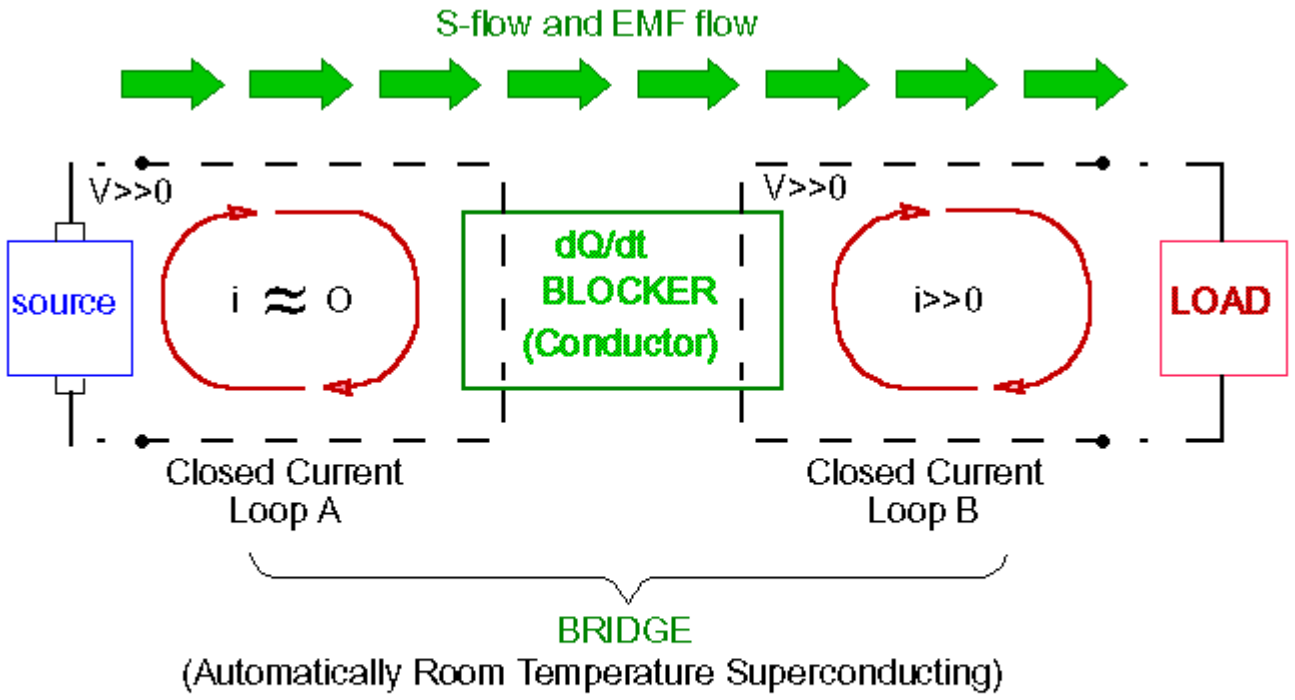
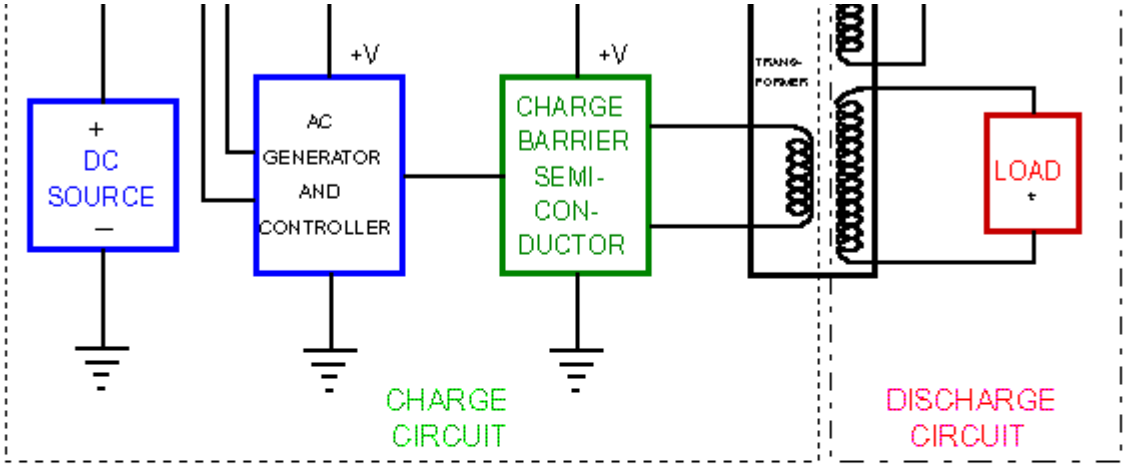


Figure 14. Bridging to enable room temperature superconductivity.

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



Patent Pending

* NOTE:
DISCHARGE CIRCUIT AND LOAD GROUND
MUST BE ISOLATED FROM THE
CHARGE CIRCUIT GROUND.
FEEDBACK LOOP MUST BE RIGIDLY CLAMPED AND LIMITED.

Figure 15. Use of Fogal semiconductor for overunity (closed system).

D-1-F15

© 1993, 1995 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

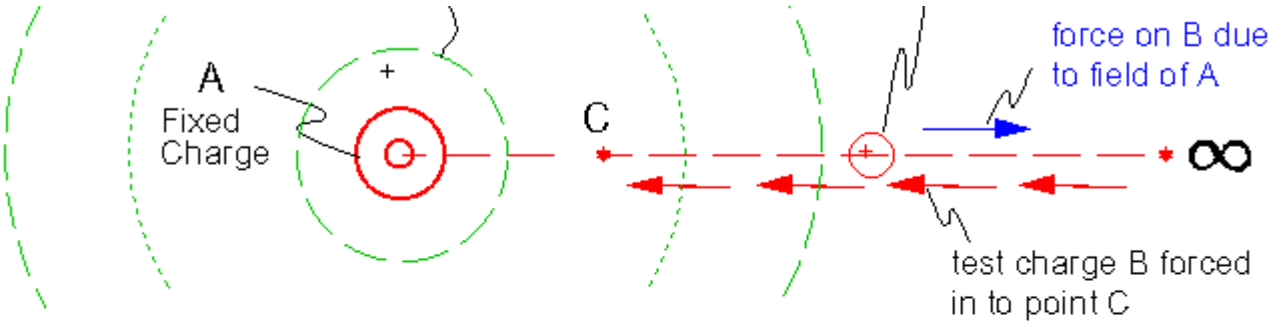
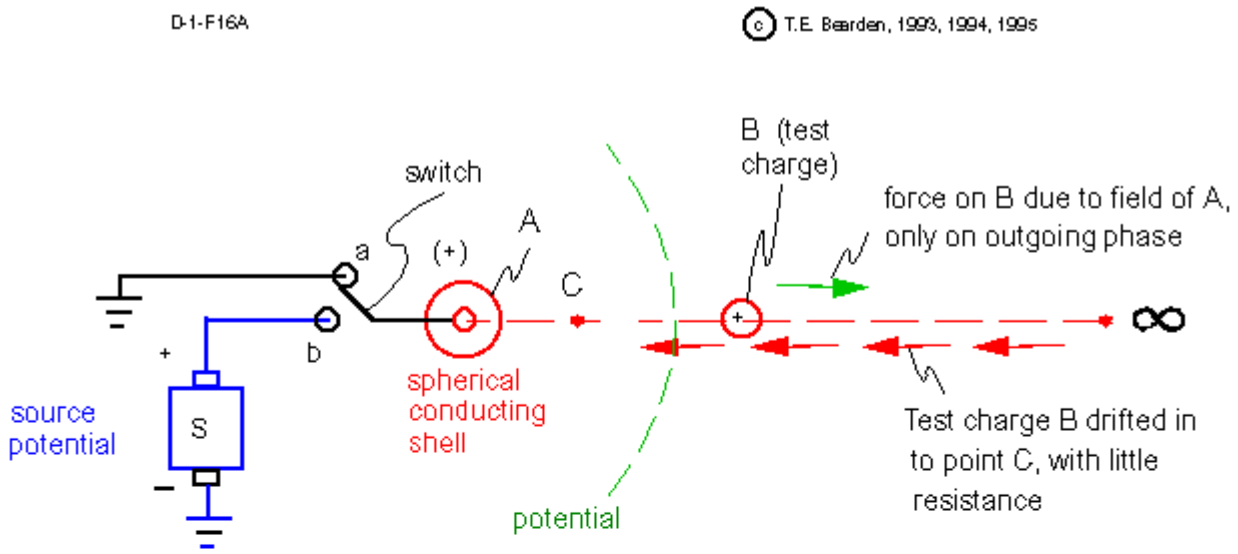


Figure 16a. Magnitude of the scalar potential is determined by work required to push in a unit charge from infinity; e.g., against a repelling like charge. If test charge is released, work will be performed upon it to translate it back toward infinity

Figure 16a. Process for overunity coefficient of performance.

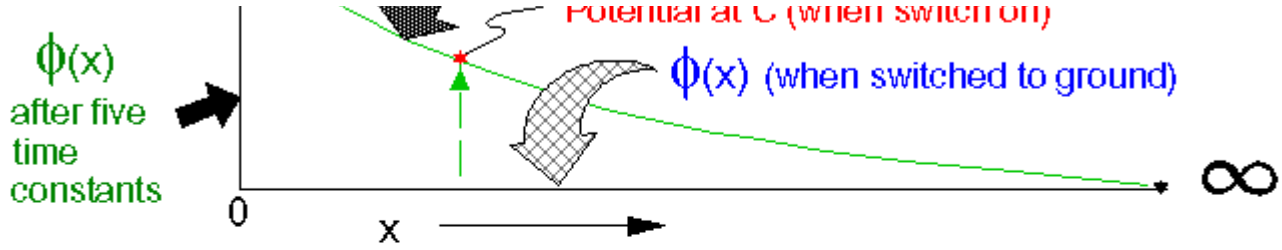


Assumptions: Capacitance of A very small; charge B large, power-free switching

Switch potential off, drift in test charge B, switch potential back on. Can now get free work from repelled test charge B. Get much more free work if A is at a high potential, and charge B is large.

Figure 16 b. Demonstration of overunity efficiency

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok



Ideally, switching the potential, rather than flowing charges, requires only minuscule overhead energy dissipation

Figure 16c. Potential to which test charge is exposed.

D-1-F16C

© T.E. Bearden, 1993, 1994, 1995

Open system receiving excess energy from an external source

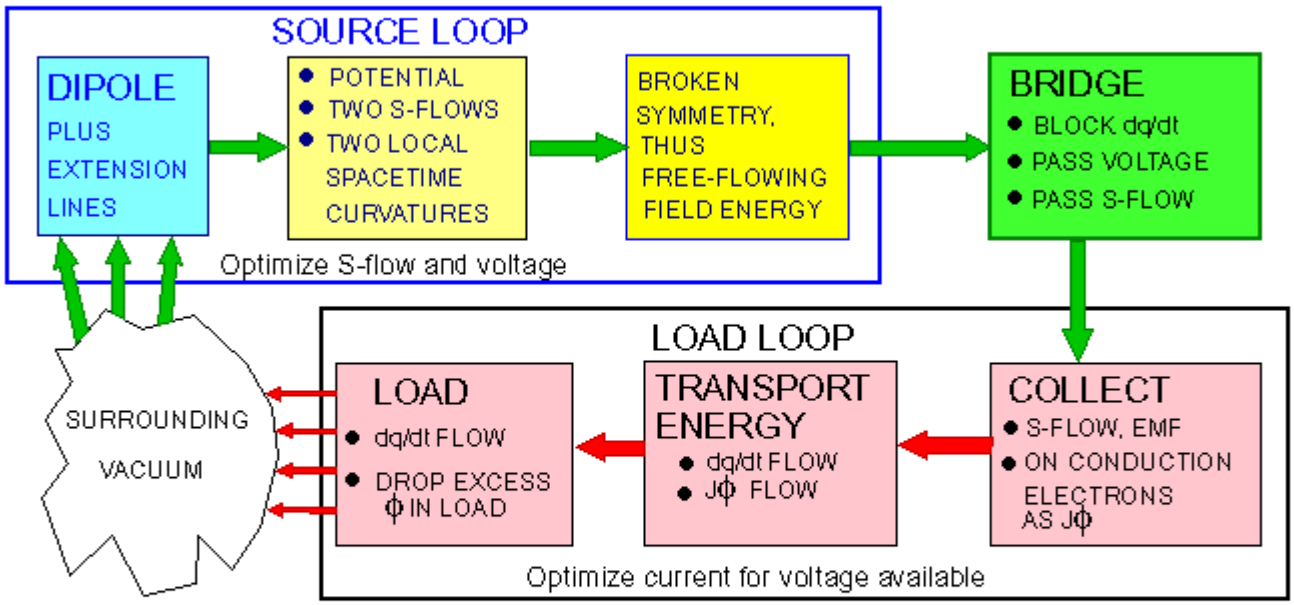


Figure 17. Operation of an overunity electrical power system.

D-1-F 17

© 1992 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

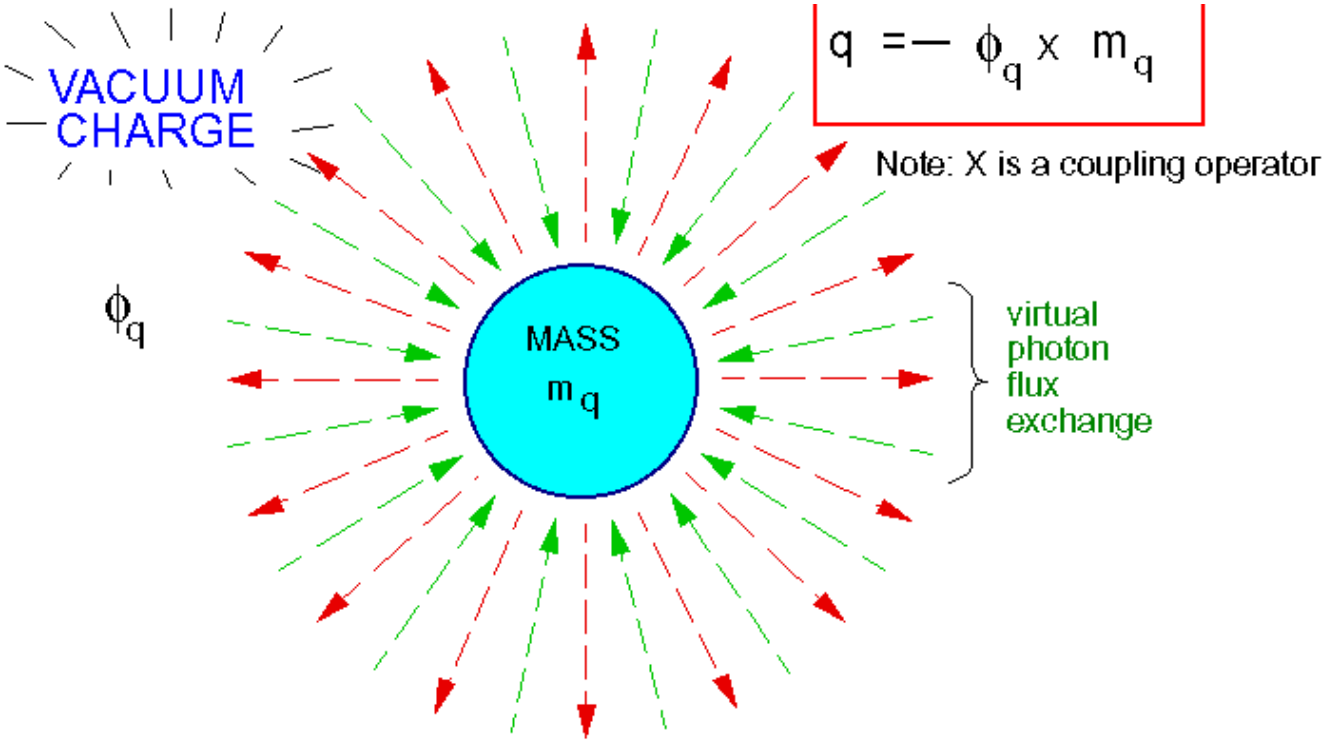


Figure 18. An electric charge q is a broken symmetry. It continuously and violently exchanges energy with the vacuum.

D-1-F 18 © 1994 T.E. Bearden

We use cookies to ensure that we give you the best experience on our website. By using this site you are accepting our usage of cookies. Ok

Dawn of The E-BOMB

For the wired world, the allure and the danger of high-power microwave weapons are both very real **By Michael Abrams**

In these media-fueled times, when war is a television spectacle and wiping out large numbers of civilians is generally frowned upon, the perfect weapon would literally stop an enemy in his tracks, yet harm neither hide nor hair. Such a weapon might shut down telecommunications networks, disrupt power supplies, and fry an adversary's countless computers and electronic gadgets, yet still leave buildings, bridges, and highways intact. It would strike with precision, in an instant, and leave behind no trace of where it came from.

In fact, it almost certainly is already here, in the form of high-power microwave (HPM) weapons. As their name suggests, HPMs generate an intense "blast" of electromagnetic waves in the microwave frequency band (hundreds of megahertz to tens of gigahertz) that is strong enough to overload electrical circuitry. Most types of matter are transparent to microwaves, but metallic conductors, like those found in metal-oxide semiconductor (MOS), metal-semiconductor, and bipolar devices, strongly absorb them, which in turn heats the material.

An HPM weapon can induce currents large enough to melt circuitry. But even less intense bursts can temporarily disrupt electrical equipment or permanently damage ICs, causing them to fail minutes, days, or even weeks later. People caught in the burst of a microwave weapon would, by contrast, be untouched and might not even know they'd been hit. (There is, however, an effort to build a microwave weapon for controlling crowds; a person subjected to it definitely feels pain and is forced to retreat.)

"HPM sources are maturing, and one day, in the very near future, they will help revolutionize how U.S. soldiers fight wars," says Edl Schamiloglu, a professor of electrical and computer engineering at the University of New Mexico in Albuquerque and one of the leading researchers in this burgeoning field.

The fact that we seldom hear about HPM weapons only adds to their exoticism. Last spring, stories leaked to the press suggested that the Pentagon, after decades of research, had finally deployed such a device in Iraq. And when news footage showed a U.S. bomb destroying an Iraqi TV station, many informed onlookers suspected it was an electromagnetic "e-bomb."

"I saw the detonation, and then I saw the burst—which wasn't much. If they took the station out with that blast, I strongly suspect that we used Iraq as a proving ground" for HPMs, says Howard Seguine, an expert on emerging weapons technology with Decisive Analytics Corp., in Arlington, Va.

But while the U.S. military proudly paraded assorted new war-making technology during its conquest of Iraq, from unmanned combat aerial vehicles to a new satellite-based tracking network, it remained tight-lipped about this "mother of all weapons." Asked at a 5 March news briefing to confirm the rumor, General Tommy Franks, head of U.S. forces during the war, would only say, "I can't talk to you about that because I don't know anything about it."

Military secrecy is nothing new, of course. What is known about microwave weapons is that the U.S. military has actively pursued them since the 1940s, when scientists first

CHIP SIMONS

Microwave weapons researcher Edl Schamiloglu sits in front of the Pulserad-110A accelerator, which his lab at the University of New Mexico uses to produce single 100-nanosecond pulses of electron beams, each pulse emitting hundreds of megawatts of power.

observed the powerful electromagnetic shock wave that accompanied atmospheric nuclear detonations, suggesting a new class of destructiveness. While much of the work on HPMs remains classified, the Pentagon has also recently sponsored a number of U.S. university laboratories to work out the basic principles of microwave weapons, including reliable and compact nonnuclear ways of generating microwave pulses.

Many of those results are being published in the open literature [see To Probe Further, p. 30]. In fact, all you need is a reasonable grasp of physics and electrical engineering to appreciate the ingeniousness of microwave weapons. Anyone with a technical bent could probably also build a crude e-bomb in their garage, a thought that security-minded folks find rather troubling.

How they work

From the military's perspective, HPM weapons, also known as radiofrequency weapons, have many things going for them: their blast travels at the speed of light, they can be fired without any visible emanation, and they are unaffected by gravity or atmospheric conditions. The weapons come in two flavors: ultrawideband and narrowband. Think of the former as a flashbulb, and the latter as a laser; while a flashbulb illuminates across much of the visible spectrum (and into the infrared), a laser sends out a focused beam at a single frequency.

Like the flashbulb, ultrawideband weapons radiate over a broad frequency range, but with a relatively low energy (up to tens of joules per pulse). Their nanoseconds-long burst produces a shock that indiscriminately disrupts or destroys any unshielded electronic components within their reach. The bomb's destructiveness depends on the strength of the ultrawideband source, the altitude at which it is initiated, and its distance from the target [see "E-Bomb Anatomy," p. 29].

Narrowband weapons, by contrast, emit at a single frequency or closely clustered frequencies at very high power (from hundreds up to a thousand kilojoules per pulse), and some can be fired hundreds of times a second, making an almost continuous beam. These pulses can be directed at specific targets—say, a command and control complex positioned on the roof of a hospital in a densely populated neighborhood—and tuned to specific frequencies. Technologically more sophisticated than ultrawideband sources, they are far more difficult to develop, but are reusable and potentially of much greater use to the U.S. military.

Both versions wreak the same kind of havoc on just about any kind of unprotected electronic equipment. Particularly vulnerable is commercial computer equipment; anything in excess of just tens of volts can punch through gates in MOS and metal-semiconductor devices, effectively destroying the device, explains Carlo Kopp, a visiting research fellow in military strategy at the Strategic and Defense Studies Centre in Canberra, Australia, and a computer scientist who lectures at Monash University in Melbourne. The higher the circuitry's density, the more vulnerable it is, because less energy is required to overload and destroy the transistors. HPMs also produce standing waves in electrical grid wiring and telephone and communications wiring, entering through cables, antennas, and even ventilation grills. They can immobilize vehicles with electronic ignition and control systems, too.

"Since the frequency is high, this permits parasitic or stray capacitances to couple energy via paths in the circuit that may not be protected against overvoltage," Kopp explains.

The e-bomb

You could deliver an e-bomb in a number of ways: cruise missile, unmanned aerial vehicle, or aerial bomb. Whether ultrawideband or narrowband, the e-bomb consists of both a microwave source and a power source [again, see diagram, p. 29]. Ultrawideband e-bombs aim to create an electromagnetic pulse like that accompanying a nuclear detonation, except that the nuclear material is replaced with a conventional, chemical explosive. The microwave source typically relies on an extremely fast switching device, according to Kopp, who has written widely on weaponizing HPM technology. Narrowband e-bombs might use a virtual cathode oscillator (vircator) tube or a variant of a magnetron. Though termed narrowband, they don't have the high coherency seen in signal-carrying applications, Kopp says.

It takes gigawatts of power to feed an e-bomb's microwave source. For that, the flux compression generator, or FCG, is a good choice, says Kopp. Invented by Clarence ("Max") Fowler at Los Alamos National Laboratory after World War II as a by-product of research into atomic bomb detonators, FCGs are conceptually simple. The best-known type consists of an explosive-packed copper cylinder surrounded by a helical current-carrying coil. Upon detonation, the explosion flares out the cylinder, short-circuiting the coil and progressively reducing the number of turns in the coil, thus compressing the magnetic flux. Large FCGs have produced tens of gigawatts, and they can be cascaded—connected end to end—so that the output from one stage feeds the next.

Despite its simplicity, an FCG-powered e-bomb is probably too difficult for the average terrorist to build on the cheap. For one thing, to test the assembled apparatus, you have to blow it up. For weapons researchers, the e-bomb poses other problems. The strength of the shock wave dissipates rapidly as it moves out from the explosion. To knock out an electrical power substation, for example, the weapon has to strike within about a hundred meters. "Like all microwave radiation, the effect follows an inverse square law with increasing distance," Kopp notes. Though the explosion needed to force out the current can be fairly small, it keeps the munition from being fully nonlethal and nondetectable. Also, anything that's been hardened or shielded against an electromagnetic pulse from a nuclear bomb will probably emerge unscathed.

Focused like a laser

The type of narrowband HPM weapons that the U.S. military is looking at offers everything that e-bombs do not. They're nonlethal, reuseable, and tunable, and they can be fired from miles away. Like a laser, the focused beam disperses only slightly over great distances. With a frequency range that is between about 1 and 10 GHz, they can penetrate even electronics shielded against a nuclear detonation. The deepest bunkers with the thickest concrete walls are not safe from such a beam if they have even a single unprotected wire reaching the surface.

Schamiloglu holds a rippled-wall waveguide connected to an antenna. The waveguide is where kinetic energy from a pulsed-power-driven electron beam is transformed into high-power microwaves. In the background sit the Pulserad-110A [left] and the Russian-built Sinus-6 [right]. The Sinus-6 can fire a several-gigawatt pulsed beam 200 times a second in 10-nanosecond bursts.

CHIP SIMONS

A microwave beam is created much like a laser beam. Between the batteries (or other power source) and the beam sit three elements: capacitors that turn the stored energy into an electron beam of nanosecond bursts, a microwave source that converts the electron beam into focused, high-frequency electromagnetic waves, and an antenna that points and shoots the beam.

Kirtland Air Force Base, in Albuquerque, N.M., is considered the epicenter of the Pentagon's research on pulsed-power electromagnetic weapons. There, its premier pulsed-power system, the Shiva Star, is housed behind meter-thick walls [see photo, p. 28]. An Air Force spokesperson refused to comment on what goes on in their pulsed-power programs, but a fact sheet on the Web site of Kirtland's Directed Energy Directorate describes the Shiva Star as capable of producing "120 thousand volts and 10 million amps for down to one millionth of a second to produce a power flow equivalent to a terawatt."

The Kirtland machine isn't used to investigate HPM weapons per se, and its massive size makes it clearly impractical for delivering microwave beams to any spots of real military interest. Indeed, one big push in microwave weapons has been toward portability. "Back in the 1960s and 1970s, the attitude was, 'Yeah, we can do it—but we need Hoover Dam as our power supply,' " says Seguine. But just as batteries for cellphones and laptops have shrunk and gained capacity, so have sources for microwave weapons.

In the 1990s, the U.S. Air Force Office of Scientific Research set up a five-year Multidisciplinary University Research Initiative (MURI) program to explore microwave sources. One of those funded was the University of New Mexico's Schamiloglu, whose lab is located just a few kilometers down the road from where the Shiva Star sits behind tightly locked doors. Thanks in large part to his and his colleagues' efforts, the fundamental capabilities and limitations of high-power microwave sources are now better understood and appreciated.

Amidst the lead bricks and clutter in Schamiloglu's basement lab lies his masterwork: the Sinus-6. "A lot of laboratories come up with very cute names for these devices," Schamiloglu notes with a smile. "We never did." With a huge cylinder at one end connected to the long microwave source, the Sinus-6 looks like a giant torch lying on its side [see photo, above]. The big cylinder contains a Tesla transformer, whose two coils vibrate in resonance and amplify the incoming voltage "with nearly 100-percent efficiency," Schamiloglu says. Once the pulse has been transformed into an electron beam, it is guided by a strong axial magnetic field through the long tube that will turn it into microwaves.

The Sinus-6 can fire a several-gigawatt pulsed beam 200 times a second in 10-nanosecond bursts. "It has to be pulsed power because what you're after is high peak power," says Schamiloglu. "The power in the microwaves is going to depend on the electric field squared, so if you generate very large power, then the electric field is going to be big."

How big? To drive the Sinus-6's beam continuously for an entire second, you'd need to supply about 25 gigajoules—"the entire output of a typical coal-fired electrical plant for 10 full seconds," Schamiloglu says. Another reason for pulsed rather than continuous power is to avoid a problem at the output end: the air around the antenna would heat to a plasma that in turn would interfere with a continuous beam at these power levels.

The key to reaching gigawatts of power is dumping all the energy in one gigantic, nearly instantaneous pulse. A pressurized gas switch prevents the Tesla transformer from prematurely dumping as it builds up for the next pulse. The switch is filled with highly compressed and nonconducting nitrogen gas. When the transformer coils reach 700 kV, the nitrogen gas breaks down, and the pulse leaps through to the electron-beam diode.

The U.S. Air Force's Shiva Star is a pulsed-power system used to simulate the effects of nuclear weapons.

"Once you've fired the switch, it conducts, it generates a pulse," says Schamiloglu. "It conducts because you've made a plasma channel out of the gas. Then you have to wait for that plasma to recombine and form a neutral gas again. A typical time scale for this thing to recombine and fizzle out and be a neutral gas again is probably on the order of milliseconds."

Among the best candidates for supplying microwaves is the backward wave oscillator; it has the advantage of being tunable (plus or minus 20 percent) and producing output in the 4–10-GHz range. To turn the kinetic energy from the Sinus-6's electron beam into high-power microwaves, the oscillator uses a rippled-wall waveguide, also called a slow-wave structure [see photo, p. 27].

The structure sets up standing electromagnetic waves in such a way that energy is rapidly transferred to them from the incoming beam of relativistic electrons from the Sinus-6. This growing energy initially propagates in the opposite direction of the beam's movement—hence the device's name—and is then reflected forward and radiated in the form of high-power microwaves. Backward wave oscillators, by the way, are also being tested as a way to push giant sails into outer space, to detect space debris, and to clear minefields.

Being able to tune an HPM weapon comes in handy when a particular target proves invulnerable to a particular frequency. "Experience has shown that if the frequency is slightly altered, measurable effects are discerned," Schamiloglu notes. People used to believe that varying the frequency of HPMs wasn't practical, but Schamiloglu and his students proved them wrong.

Coincidence and curiosity led to their discovery. Schamiloglu first acquired the Sinus-6 from Russian researchers in the early 1990s. (The Soviet Union once boasted a sophisticated program to develop microwave weapons; after its collapse, parts of that legacy were put up for sale, to the delight of researchers like Schamiloglu.) But once the apparatus was assembled in his New Mexico lab, he couldn't get it to operate as promised, so Russian colleagues flew over to help.

"One of them took the RF structure [the rippled-wall waveguide] and started hammering on the thing," Schamiloglu recalls. When they tried it again, everything worked. "I was baffled why manhandling this RF structure—ramming it in—could affect the power so much," says Schamiloglu. So he started a series of experiments in which he slightly displaced the backward wave oscillator by increments. With a little experimentation assisted by computer simulations, his team found that the frequency could be adjusted by changing the distance between the diode and the microwave source. The result is that the backward wave oscillator is now one of the few pulsed-power HPM sources that can be tuned.

Smaller is better

One disadvantage of this oscillator, however, is that it needs an external magnetic field to create the microwave beam, a major hurdle to making the whole system smaller. The size of the Sinus-6 and attendant equipment in Schamiloglu's basement suggests that the U.S. military is nowhere near fielding a narrowband HPM weapon. "When I first started working on high-power narrowband sources, we joked that you can do more damage dropping this equipment on someone than you can by using it," he recalls. "People know how to make microwave sources in the laboratory. The challenge is to take this and package it into an autonomous platform and have it function at the same parameter levels."

Schamiloglu is now hard at work under a new MURI program to study the possibilities of making a compact pulsed-power source. Current narrowband generators are typically several meters long, batteries not included. Schamiloglu and his colleagues are studying how to incorporate novel ceramics into pulsed-power systems, which they believe will allow the length of such sources to be halved. The trick is identifying materials with a high dielectric constant that can also survive the harsh electric fields. "Materials will be an important part in making the next giant leap," he says.

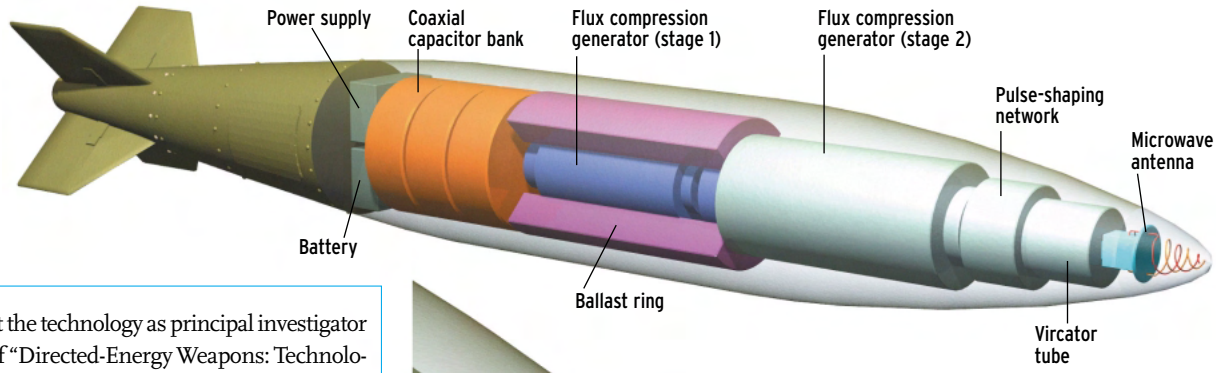
Life in a glass house

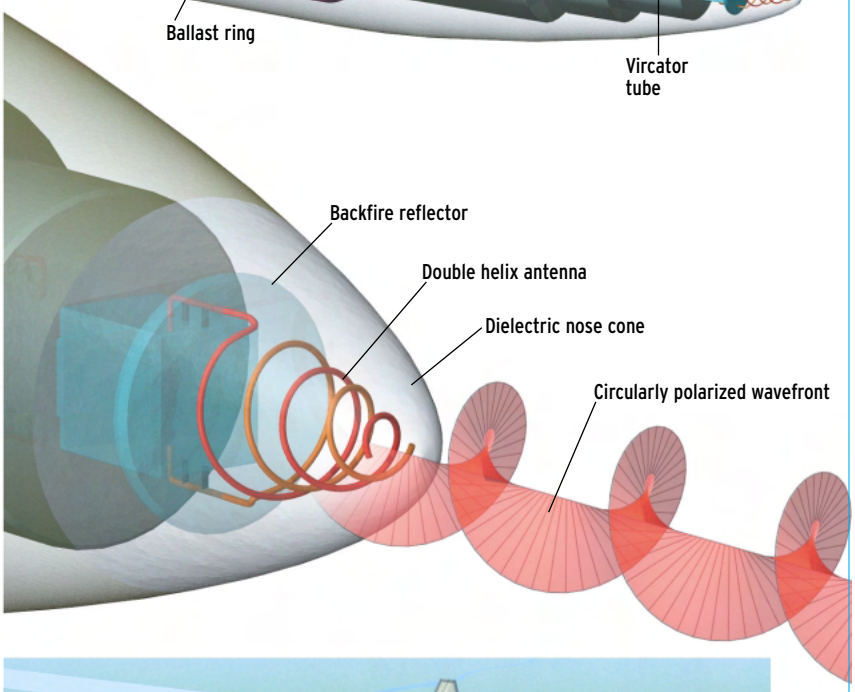
Among those agreeing that narrowband HPM weapons will need more refining before they become truly useful to the military is Loren B. Thompson, chief operating officer of the Lexington Institute, a military think tank based in Arlington, Va. He looked

U.S. AIR FORCE

E-Bomb Anatomy

In this hypothetical design for an e-bomb, a two-stage flux compression generator provides gigawatts of power to the virtual cathode oscillator (vircator), which produces the high-power microwaves. The bomb's destructiveness depends on the microwave source and target's vulnerability to electromagnetic attack, among other things, but a 10-GW, 5-GHz HPM device would have a "lethal" footprint 400 to 500 meters across, producing field strengths of several kilovolts per meter. Such an e-bomb would wreak major havoc if detonated over a heavily populated area.





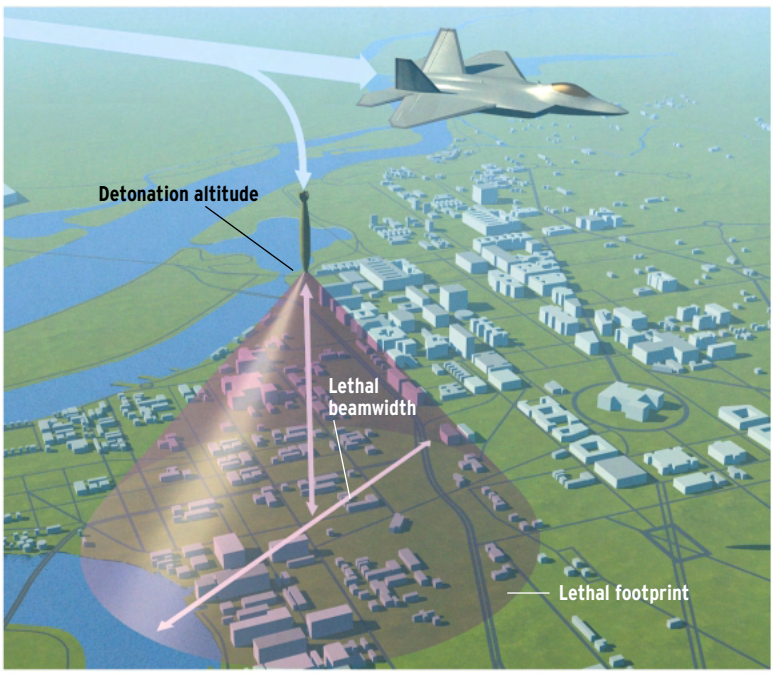


ILLUSTRATION: JOHN MACNEILL SOURCE: CARLO KOPP

at the technology as principal investigator of "Directed-Energy Weapons: Technologies, Applications and Implications," a report that the institute put out in February. "We have some fairly rudimentary weapons that we're ready to use," Thompson says. "This is going to be a very important weapons technology, and the basic physical principles are well understood. But the military is having some difficulty in assimilating them."

Thompson's report speaks of a future with satellites delivering missile-debilitating microwaves, unmanned vehicles that fly by and destroy communications systems, and war without civilian casualties. But the fact remains that it's the U.S. military—as well as U.S. financial institutions, PCs, and Game Boys—that will be the most susceptible to such weapons.

"One of the things that happened during the last 10 years—as the Pentagon fell in love with network-centered warfare—is that we purchased a lot of very fragile digital systems off the shelf from commercial sources," Thompson notes. Such moves were taken in the name of cost and efficiency, but the resulting equipment is almost certainly more vulnerable to electromagnetic attack than the vacuum tubes and heavy metal-encased electronics of yesteryear.

"Computers become more vulnerable as the voltage at which they operate becomes smaller," says Victor Granatstein, professor of electrical engineering at the University of Maryland in College Park, who is studying the effects of microwave pulses on integrated electronics. "When our opponent was the

Soviet Union, the electronics were much more robust because they weren't miniaturized. Now they have very thin oxide layers that can easily break down." Wireless networking makes matters worse. Computers and other communications devices now have antennas attached, giving an electromagnetic pulse a direct pathway to its guts.

Meanwhile, the U.S. Navy no longer requires that all its hardware be hardened against nuclear electromagnetic pulses. It deemed that maintaining those standards was too costly and slowed down the integration of new technology. The presumption was that after the Cold War, nobody would be using nuclear bombs, says the Lexington Institute's Thompson. "Whenever I ask the admirals, 'Well, what if someone did use a nuclear bomb?,' I just get this kind of blank I-don't-have-an-answer-for-that sort of look."

Don't Try This at Home

First things first: we do not under any circumstances recommend that you build your own electromagnetic weapon. But if you're hellbent on adding to the mayhem, cheaply and without too much studying, you might try a high-energy radiofrequency, or HERF, gun. As described by engineering student Rostislav Persion on his Web site, Voltage Labs, which is devoted to do-it-yourself electromagnetic weapons, you can make one from a microwave oven.

Before you begin, though, wait until everyone else has left the house. Next, take apart the microwave oven, but don't disconnect any of the components; manufacturers intentionally make this hard to do, so you may end up just breaking the machine. Inside you will find the oven's microwave source: the magnetron. Wrap a tube of sheet metal around it to act as a waveguide. Your power source is the house's ac, so just plug in the oven and point it at your TV. Warning: there's a real possibility that you will burn yourself instead.

For schematics and a demonstration, head to the Web at http://www.voltsamps.com/pages/projects/herf004/. —*M.A.*

In the wrong hands

The scariest part of microwave weapons may be that crude forms of the technology are readily available to anyone right now. "Any nation with a 1950s technology base capable of designing and building nuclear weapons and radars" can build an e-bomb, says military analyst Kopp. Indeed, more than 20 countries now have programs to develop some type of RF weapon.

"The more widespread the technology is, the more likely that people with nefarious purposes will have access. It's just an inescapable fact," says Thompson. "I don't know what we're going to do. Nobody in Washington knows. I imagine that the way the clear thinking starts is with a catastrophe."

Criminals and pranksters have already started exploiting that weakness. In one of the more harmless applications, a Japanese scam artist rigged up a weak microwave generator inside a suitcase to rip off a pachinko parlor. When he placed the suitcase next to one of the machines (which is something like a cross between a slot machine and a pinball machine) and turned it on, the pachinko machine went haywire and disgorged a pile of coins. The perp managed the trick several times before he was caught.

Other press accounts hint at electromagnetic weapons being deployed by Chechen troops, and by an unnamed assailant trying to topple London's futures market [see "Don't Try This at Home," above].

Thankfully, protecting yourself against the microwave-enabled goofballs of the world isn't too difficult. "It is analogous to existing techniques used to trap RF interference inside equipment, except that the higher power levels require special measures," Kopp notes. Rooms or equipment chassis must become electrically sealed Faraday cages, and protective devices must be added wherever cables enter the protected volume. "Optical fibers are very useful in this game."

Such protective measures are a lot cheaper to design in from the beginning than to add on afterward, says Howard Seguine. "The general rule of thumb is that if you do the hardening during the design phase, it increases the cost roughly 1 percent. If you do it afterward, it may cost as much as 30 percent more."

But maybe hardening is a waste of time. Arthur Varanelli, a Raytheon Co. engineer who has helped write several IEEE standards for electromagnetic field measurement, human exposure, and safety, is skeptical that a malicious prankster could exploit the technology.

"Some of this stuff is just so far out there," Varanelli says. "I just don't see people running around with Buck Rogers ray guns. It's great for a science fiction writer, great to prey upon people's fears." He scoffs at the suggestion that a do-it-yourselfer could build a microwave weapon potent enough to do real damage. "People can put tacks in the road. Are we worried about electronic tacks in the air?"

The wide disparity in opinions and the uncertainty about microwave weapons, from Loren Thompson on one end to Arthur Varanelli on the other, are all part of what makes them so powerful, says military analyst John Pike, who is director of GlobalSecurity.org (Alexandria, Va.). "It all depends on the complex interactions between the weapon and the target," he notes. "I can set up a strap-down chicken test that makes [an HPM weapon] look pretty good. But as soon as I start getting into real-world targets, maybe it doesn't work so well."

"Part of the story is we don't know what the story is," Pike says. "These are weapons that by their nature seek the shadows. And unlike cluster bombs or atomic bombs, they aren't going to leave behind unambiguous evidence of their use." ●

To Probe Further

For a detailed technical discussion of high-power microwaves, see *High-Power Microwave Sources and Technologies*, edited by IEEE Fellows Robert J. Barker and Edl Schamiloglu (Wiley–IEEE Press, 2001). Schamiloglu is also coauthor, with James Benford and John Swegle, of the forthcoming *High-Power Microwaves*, 2nd edition (Institute of Physics, 2004).

The truly prepared, or merely paranoid, will want to consult Carlo Kopp's "Hardening Your Computing Assets" at http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/library/report/1997/harden.pdf.

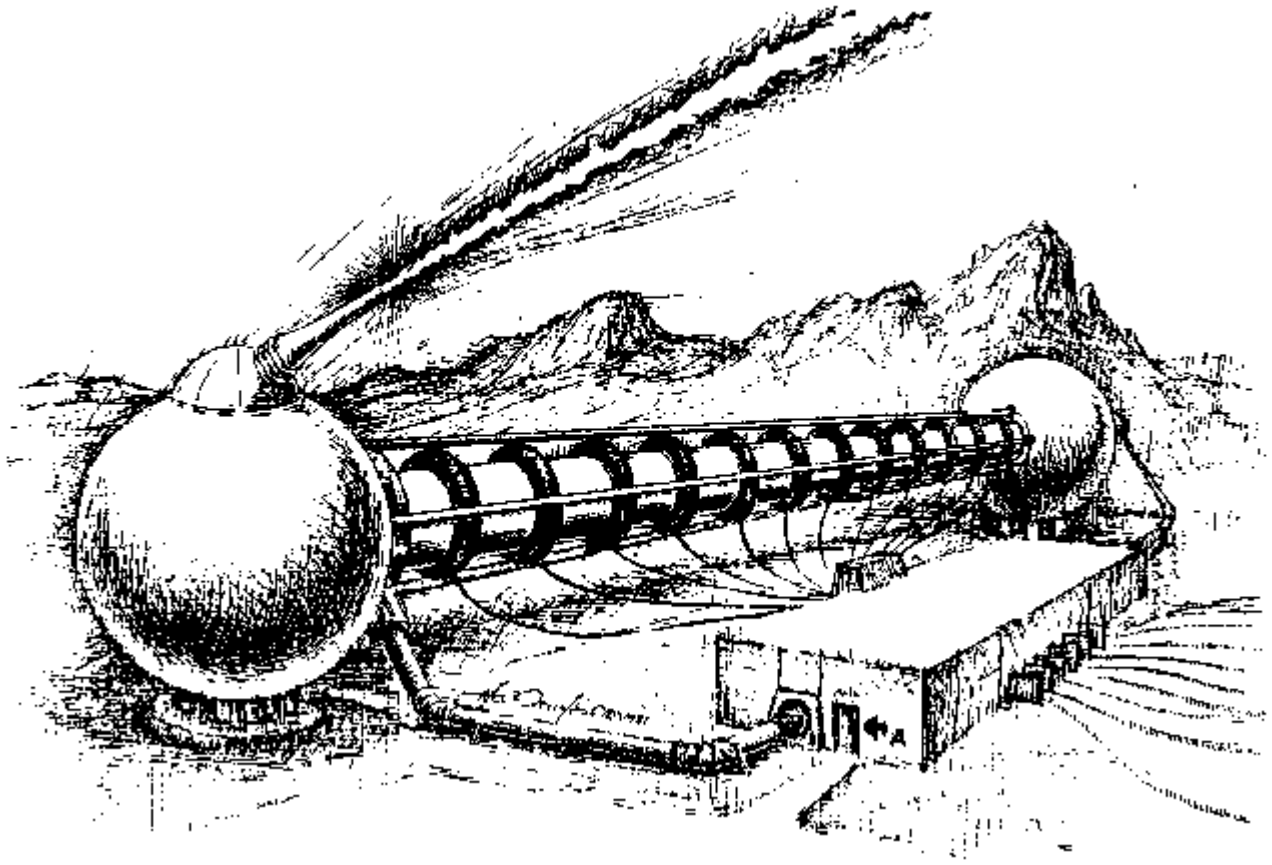
ORDER THE ALL NEW 2ND EDITION OF "FER DE LANCE"

Updated to the year 2002

Stunning new revelations about the secret scalar EM wars the media ignores

THIS BOOK IS THE ONLY SOURCE FOR THIS INFORMATION

The Tom Bearden Website



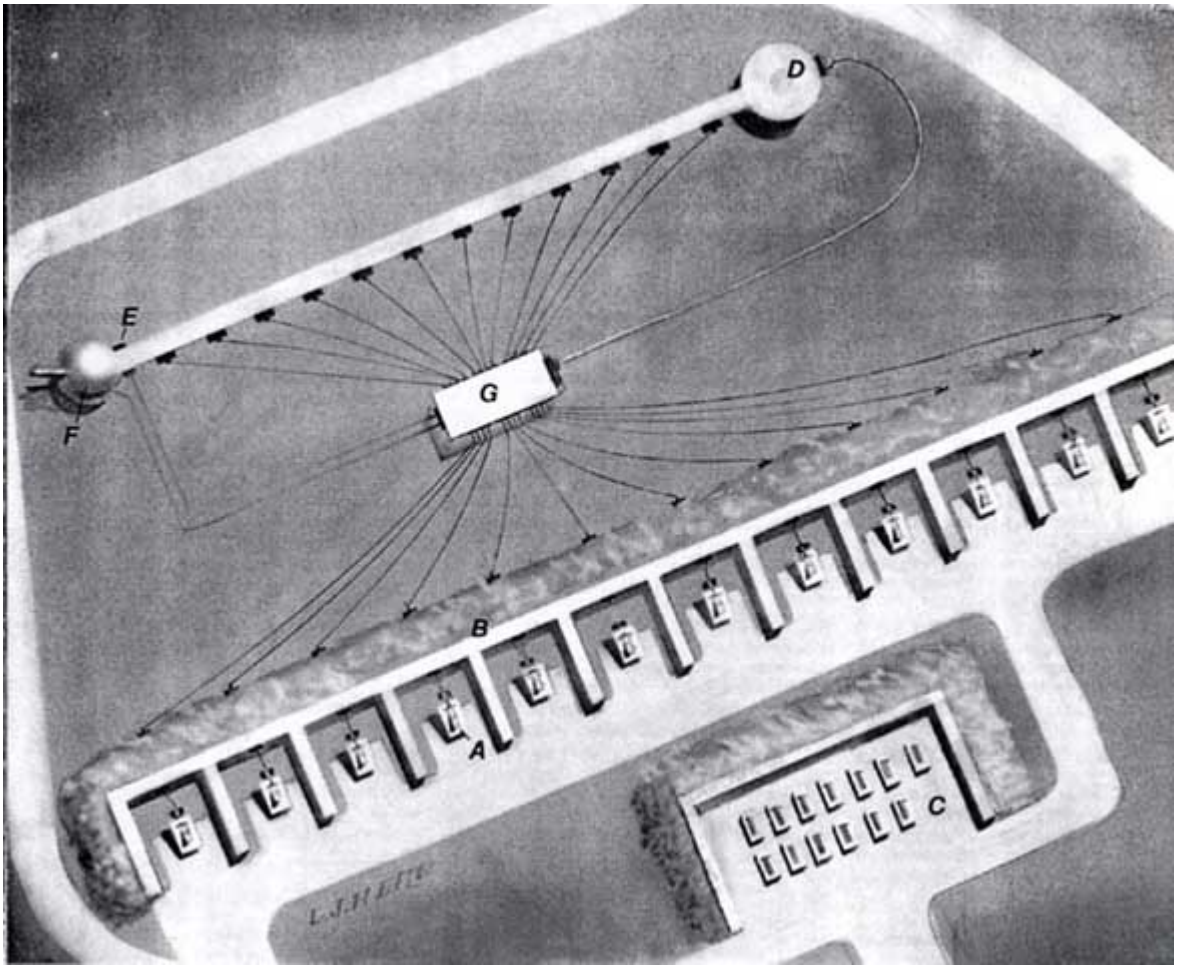
Scalar Potential Interferometer

Figure 6. Multimode Tesla Weapon

In the 1930's Tesla announced other bizarre and terrible weapons: a death ray, a weapon to destroy hundreds or even thousands of aircraft at hundreds of

miles range, and his ultimate weapon to end all war -- the Tesla shield, which nothing could penetrate. However, by this time no one any longer paid any real attention to the forgotten great genius. Tesla died in 1943 without ever revealing the secret of these great weapons and inventions.

Unfortunately, today in 1981 the Soviet Union has long since discovered and weaponized the Tesla scalar wave effects. Here we only have time to detail the most powerful of these frightening Tesla weapons -- which Brezhnev undoubtedly was referring to in 1975 when the Soviet side at the SALT talks suddenly suggested limiting the development of new weapons "more frightening than the mind of man had imagined." One of these weapons is the Tesla howitzer recently completed at the Saryshagan missile range and presently considered to be either a high-energy laser or a particle beam weapon, (See Aviation Week & Space Technology, July 28, 1980, p. 48 for an artist's conception.)



Aviation Week & Space Technology July 28, 1980

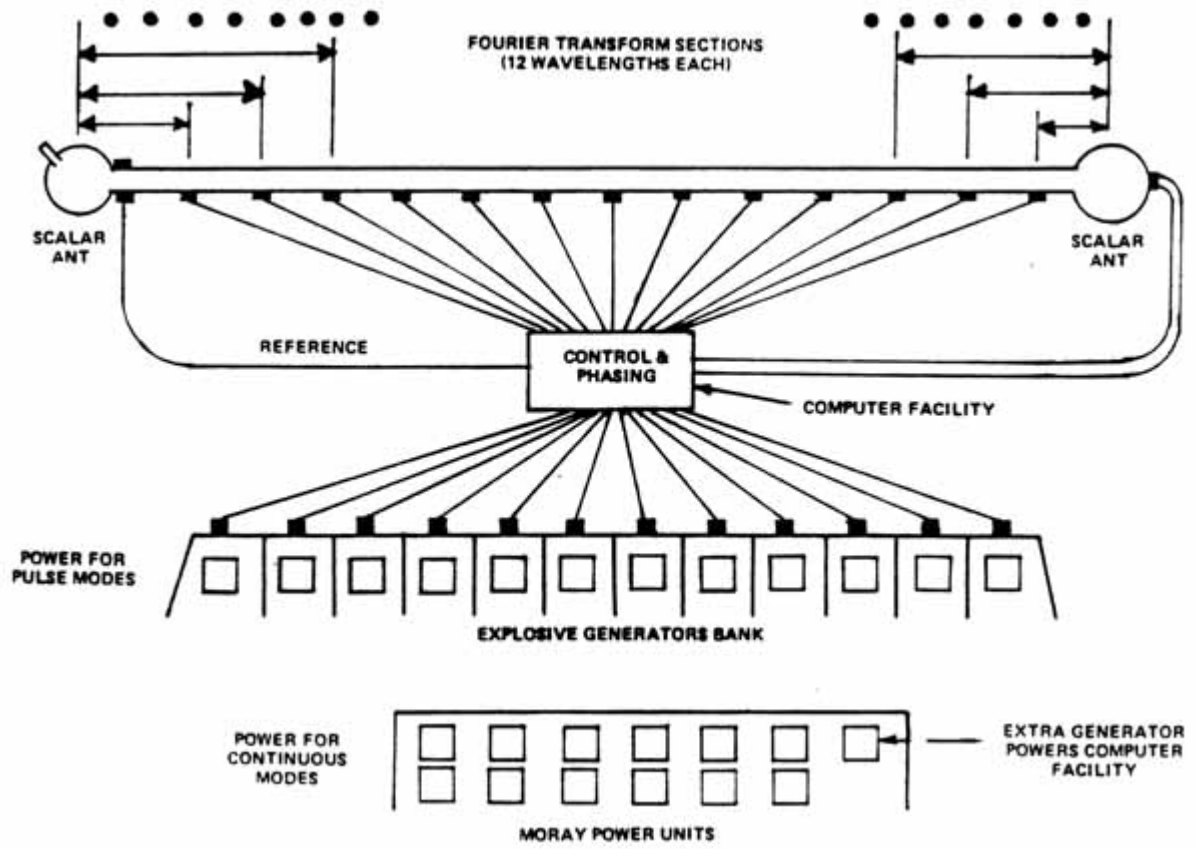


Figure 7. Tesla Weapons at Saryshagan

The Saryshagan howitzer actually is a huge Tesla scalar interferometer with four modes of operation. One continuous mode is the Tesla shield, which places a thin, impenetrable hemispherical shell of energy over a large defended area. The 3-dimensional shell is created by interfering two Fourier-expansion, 3-dimensional scalar hemispherical patterns in space so they pair-couple into a dome-like shell of intense, ordinary electromagnetic energy. The air molecules and atoms in the shell are totally ionized and thus highly excited, giving off intense, glowing light. Anything physical which hits the shell receives an enormous discharge of electrical energy and is instantly vaporized -- it goes pfft! like a bug hitting one of the electrical bug killers now so much in vogue.

If several of these hemispherical shells are concentrically stacked, even the gamma radiation and EMP from a high altitude nuclear explosion above the stack cannot penetrate all the shells due to repetitive absorption and reradiation, and scattering in the layered plasmas.

In the continuous shield mode, the Tesla interferometer is fed by a bank of Moray free energy generators, so that enormous energy is available in the shield. A diagram of the Saryshagan-type Tesla howitzer is shown in figure 7. Hal Crawford's fine drawing of the interferometer end of the Tesla howitzer is shown in figure 6. Hal's exceptional rendition of the Tesla shield produced by the howitzer is shown in figure 8.

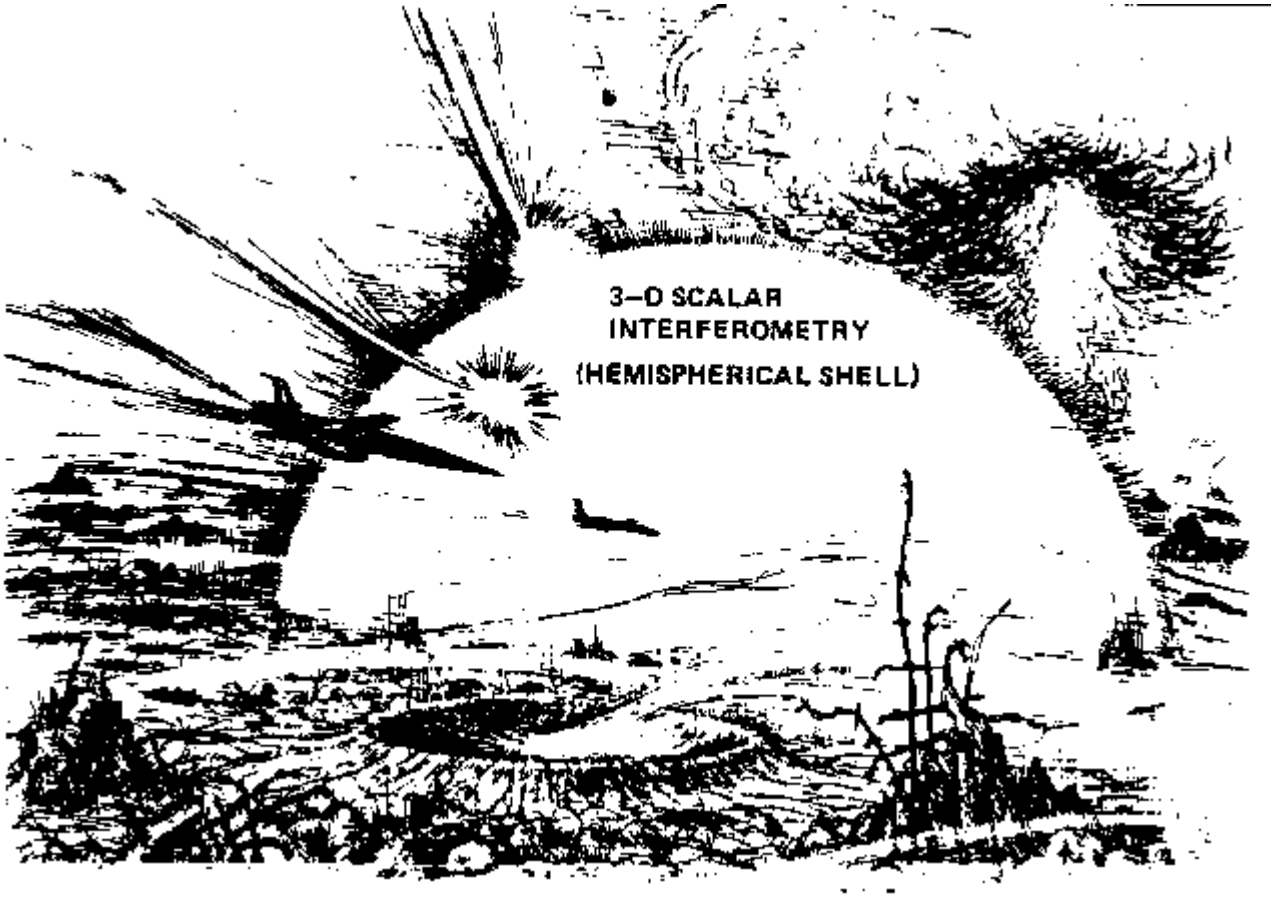


Figure 8. The Tesla Shield

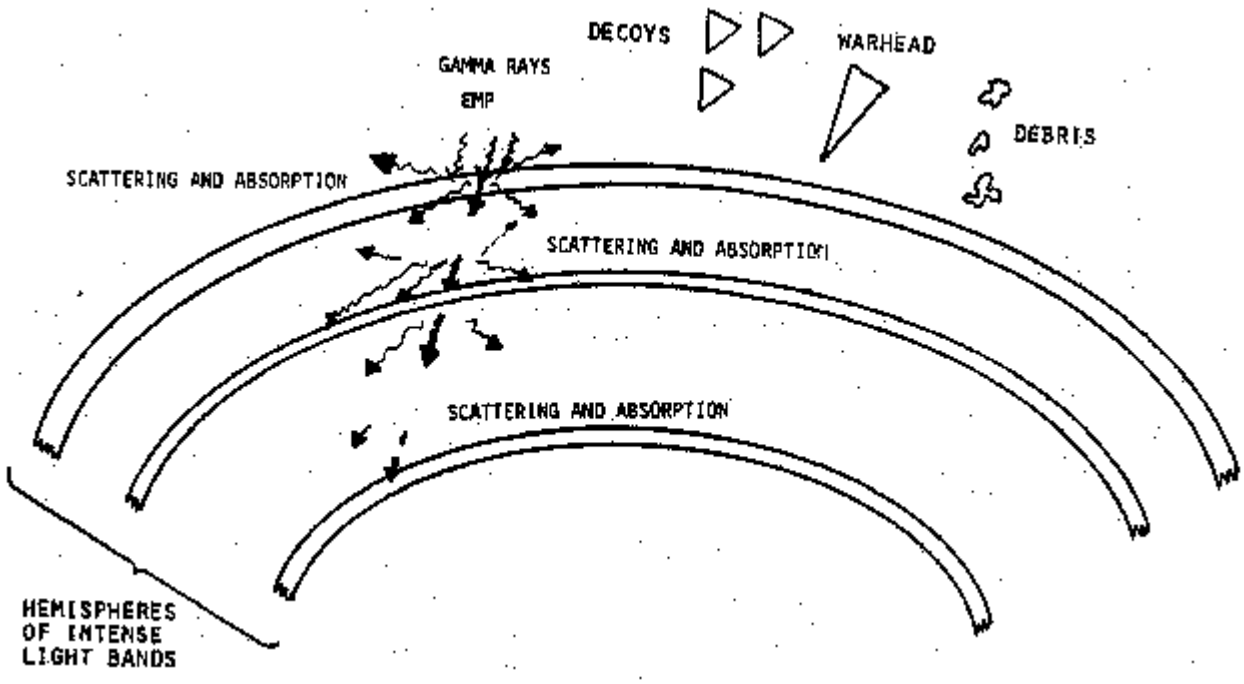
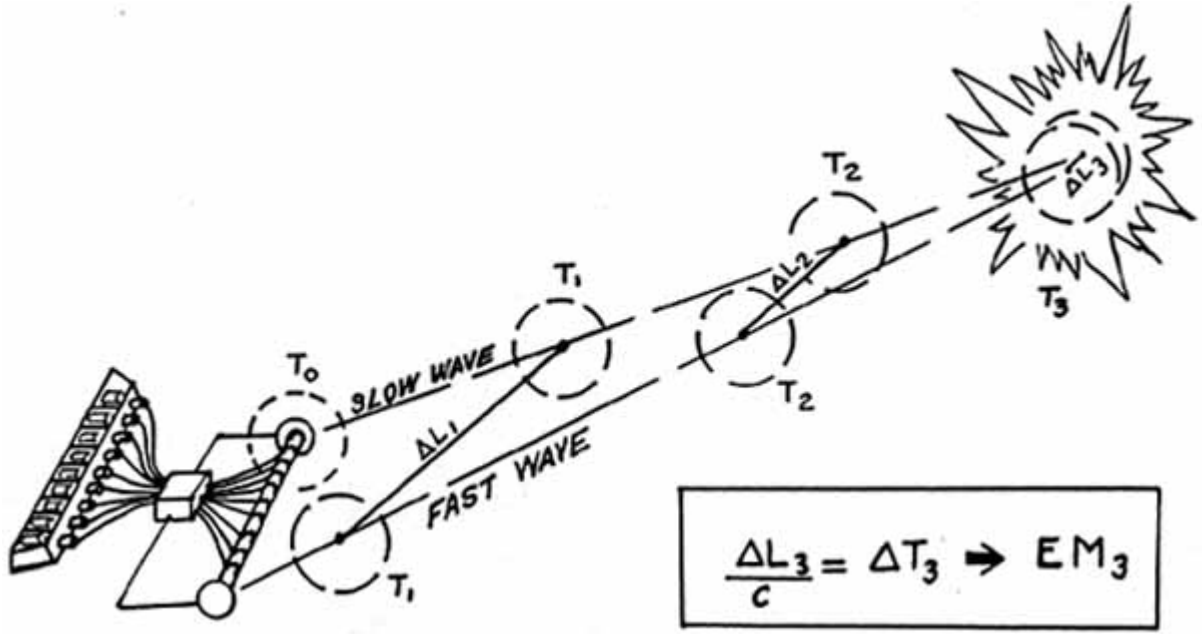


Figure 9. Tesla Terminal Area Defense System

In the pulse mode, a single intense 3-dimensional scalar phi-field pulse form is fired, using two truncated Fourier transforms, each involving several frequencies, to provide the proper 3-dimensional shape (Figure 10). This is why two scalar antennas separated by a baseline are required. After a time delay calculated for the particular target, a second and faster pulse form of the

same shape is fired from the interferometer antennas. The second pulse overtakes the first, catching it over the target zone and pair-coupling with it to instantly form a violent EMP of ordinary vector (Hertzian) electromagnetic energy. There is thus no vector transmission loss between the howitzer and the burst. Further, the coupling time is extremely short, and the energy will appear sharply in an "electromagnetic pulse (EMP)" strikingly similar to the 2-pulsed EMP of a nuclear weapon.

This type weapon is what actually caused the mysterious flashes off the southwest coast of Africa, picked up in 1979 and 1980 by Vela satellites. The second flash, e.g., was in the infrared only, with no visible spectrum. Nuclear flashes do not do that, and neither does superlightning, meteorite strikes, meteors, etc. In addition, one of the scientists at the Arecibo Ionospheric Observatory observed a gravitational wave disturbance -- signature of the truncated Fourier pattern and the time-squeezing effect of the Tesla potential wave -- traveling toward the vicinity of the explosion.



TESLA HOWITZER
(SCALAR INTERFEROMETER)

Figure 10. "Nuclear" Flashes off the Coast of Africa

Lithuania - 10 Sep 1976 - British European Airways Flight #831 between Moscow and London

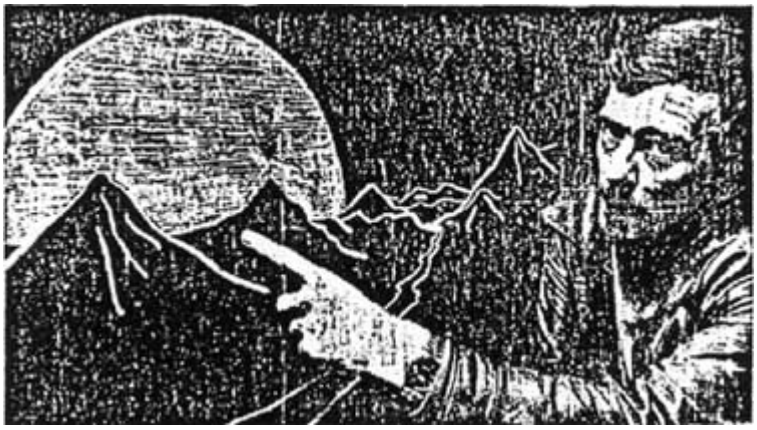
CIA Report Released under FOIA

Figure 11. Continuous Tesla Fireball

The pulse mode may be fed from either Moray generators or -- if the Moray generators have suffered their anomalous "all fail" malfunction -- ordinary explosive generators. Thus the Tesla howitzer can always function in the pulse mode, but it will be limited in power if the Moray generators fail.

In the continuous mode, two continuous scalar waves are emitted -- one faster than the other -- and they pair-couple into vector energy at the region where they approach an in-phase condition. In this mode, the energy in the distant "ball" or geometric region would appear continuously and be sustained -- and this is Tesla's secret of wireless transmission of energy at a distance without any losses. It is also the secret of a "continuous fireball" weapon capable of destroying hundreds of aircraft or missiles at a distance. An example of a Soviet test of this mode of operation is shown in figure 11.

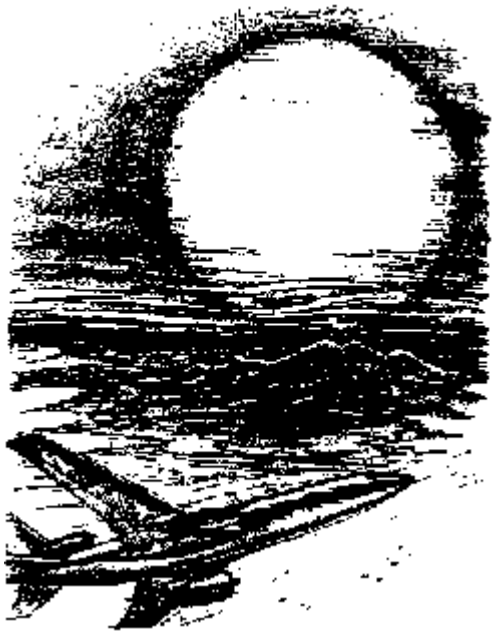
Witness to a super weapon?



Nick Downie describes the strange lurid glow that flared silently over the Hindu Kush

THE SUNDAY TIMES, 17 AUGUST 1980

(Multiple incidents in Sept., 1979)



TEHERAN, IRAN 17 JUNE 1966

SEEN FROM NEAR MEHRABAD AIRPORT

OBSERVED 4-5 MINUTES

SEEN BY 2 AIRCRAFT

CIA REPORT RELEASED UNDER FOIA

Figure 12. Tesla EMP Globe

The volume of the Tesla fireball can be vastly expanded to yield a globe which will not vaporize physical vehicles but will deliver an EMP to them to dud their electronics. A test of this mode is shown in figure 12. (See also Gwynne Roberts, "Witness to a Super Weapon?", the London Sunday Times, 17 August 1980 for several other tests of this mode at Saryshagan, seen from Afghanistan by British TV cameraman and former War Correspondent Nick Downie.)

If the Moray generators fail anomalously, then a continuous mode limited in power and range could conceivably be sustained by powering the interferometer from more conventional power-sources such as advanced magnetohydrodynamic generators.

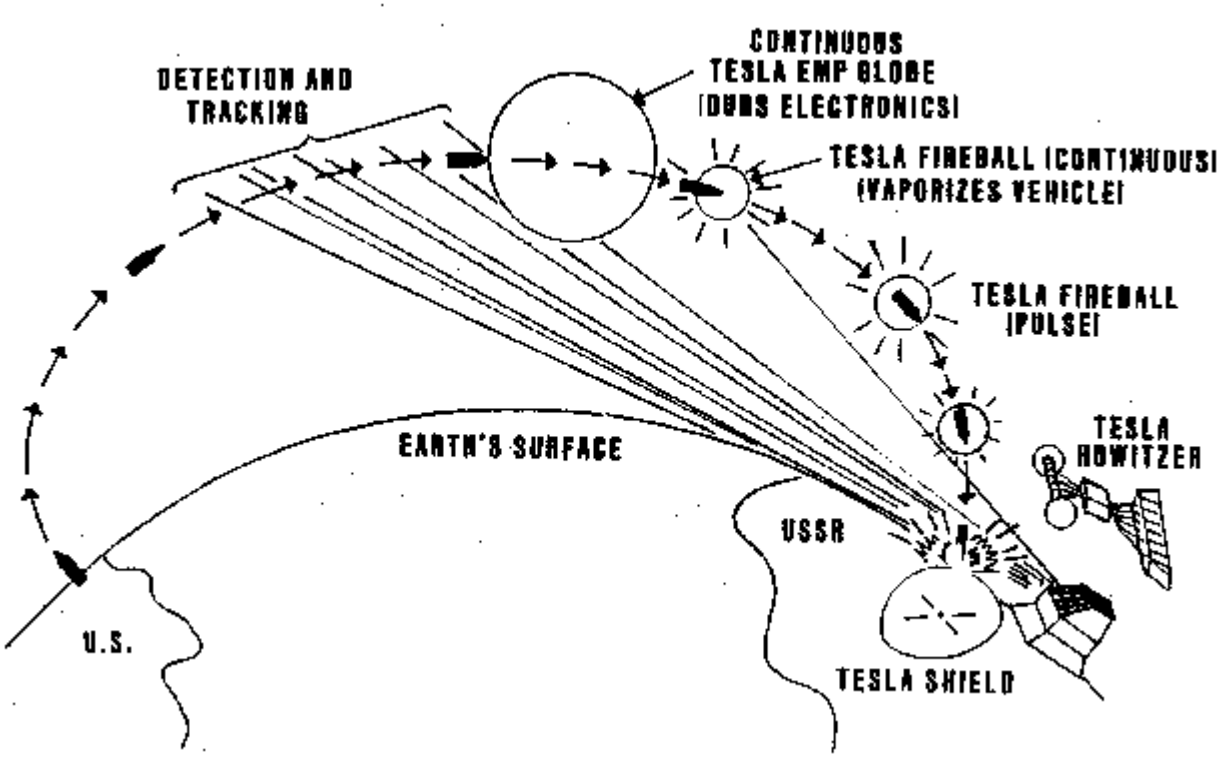


Figure 13. Tesla ABM Defenses

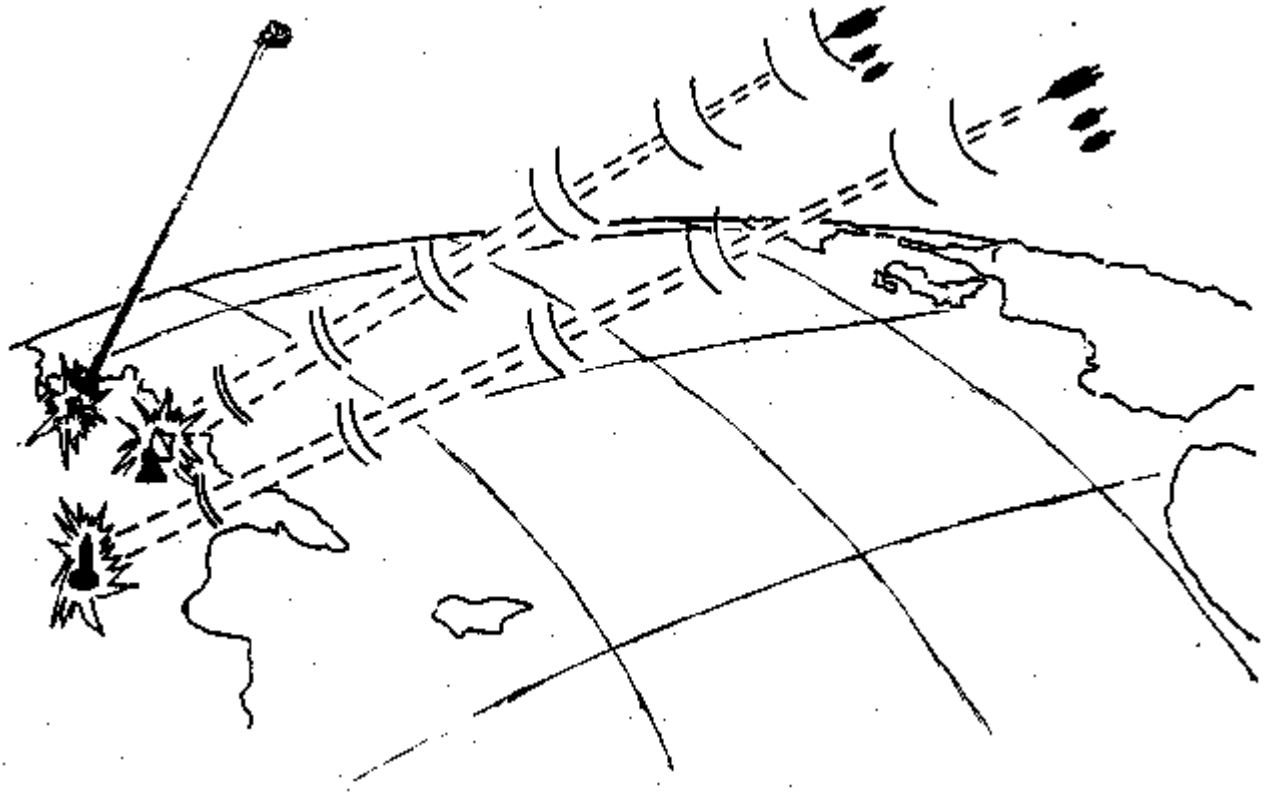


Figure 14. Moray/Tesla Technology: Star Wars Now

Typical strategic ABM uses of Tesla weapons are shown in figure 13. In addition, of course, smaller Tesla howitzer systems for anti-tactical ballistic missile defense of tactical troops and installations could be constituted of more

conventional field missile systems using paired or triplet radars, of conventional external appearance, in a scalar interferometer mode.

With Moray generators as power sources and multiply deployed reentry vehicles with scalar antennas and transmitters, ICBM reentry systems now can become long range "blasters" of the target areas, from thousands of kilometers distance (figure 14). Literally, "Star Wars" is liberated by the Tesla technology. And in air attack, jammers and ECM aircraft now become "Tesla blasters." With the Tesla technology, emitters become primary fighting components of stunning power.

The potential peaceful implications of Tesla waves are also enormous. By utilizing the "time squeeze" effect, one can get antigravity, materialization and dematerialization, transmutation, and mindboggling medical benefits. One can also get subluminal and superluminal communication, see through the earth and through the ocean, etc. The new view of phi-field also provides a unified field theory, higher orders of reality, and a new super-relativity, but detailing these possibilities must wait for another book.

With two cerebral brain halves, the human being also has a Tesla scalar interferometer between his ears. And since the brain and nervous system processes avalanche discharges, it can produce (and detect) scalar Tesla waves to at least a limited degree. Thus a human can sometimes produce anomalous spatiotemporal effects at a distance and through time. This provides an exact mechanism for psychokinesis, levitation, psychic healing, telepathy, precognition, postcognition, remote viewing, etc. It also provides a reason why an individual can detect a "stick" on a radionics or Hieronymus machine (which processes scalar waves), when ordinary detectors detect nothing. Unfortunately there is not room to develop the implications of this human Tesla interferometry in detail, for that must wait for yet another book, presently in its initial stages, that Hal Crawford and I are writing.

Table 5. Orders of Reality

- **PHOTONS ARE**
  - **> PAIR-COUPLED SCALARS**
  - **> VELOCITY-LIMITED TO C**
  - **> CARRIERS OF T**
- **PHOTON INTERACTION**
  - **> IS UBIQUITOUS**
  - **> PRODUCES i = C**
  - **> YIELDS 1st ORDER REALITY**
- **SCALAR O WAVES**
  - **> NOT VELOCITY-LIMITED**
  - **> YIELD HIGHER ORDER REALITIES**

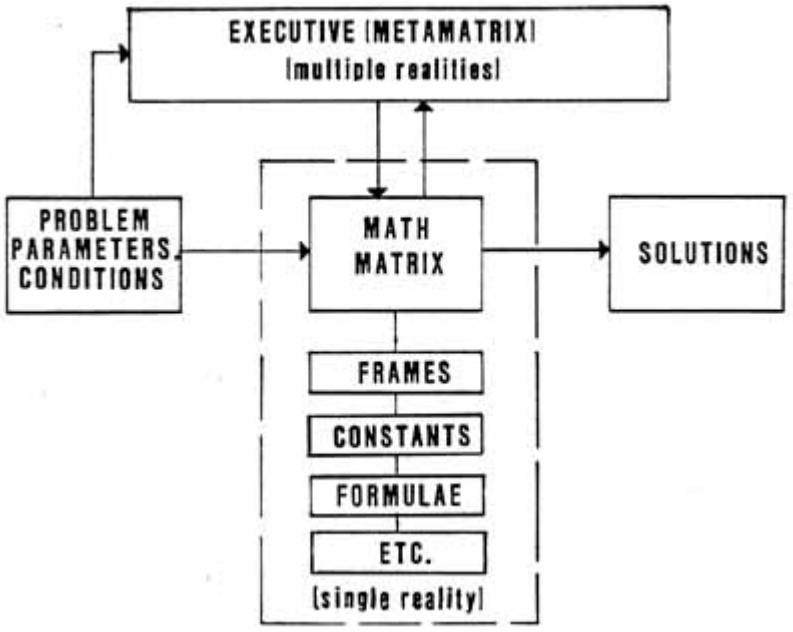


Figure 15. Implications of Tesla Potential

At the July 1981 U.S. Psychotronics Association's Annual Conference in Dayton, Ohio, I presented the first rough paper on the Tesla secret and scalar interferometry. A videotape of the presentation was made and will shortly be available. I am also scheduled to make a special presentation at the Alternate Energy Conference in Toronto, Canada in latter October, 1981. A professional, videotaped two-hour presentation on this subject is also being prepared. Wide distribution of the material through the international underground physics and technology network has already been made. This time, God willing, Tesla's secret will not be suppressed for another 80 years!

And perhaps it is not yet too late. The material has cost me (now) some 16 years of agonizing labor and nearly $100,000 of my own personal funds. No orthodox university, scientific group, foundation, or governmental agency would support such an effort, either financially or otherwise. Indeed, most ordinary journals will not even accept material on such matters. Nonetheless, the area is of overwhelming importance and I truly believe Tesla's lost secret will shortly affect the lives of every human being on earth.

Perhaps with the free and open release of Tesla's secret, the scientific and governmental bureaucracies will be. shocked awake from their slumber, and we can develop defenses before Armageddon occurs. Perhaps there is hope after all -- for even Brezhnev, in his strange July, 1975 proposal to the SALT talks, seemed to reveal a perception that a turning point in war and weaponry may have been reached, and that human imagination is incapable of dealing with the ability to totally engineer reality itself. Having tested the weapons, the Soviets must be aware that the ill-provoked oscillation of timeflow affects the minds and thoughts -- and the very lifestreams and even the collective species unconsciousnesses -- of all lifeforms on earth. They must know that these weapons are two-edged swords, and that the backlash from their use can be far more terrible to the user than was the original effect to his victim.

If we can avoid the Apocalypse, the fantastic secret of Nikola Tesla can be employed to cure and elevate man, not kill him. Tesla's discovery can eventually remove every conceivable external human limitation. If we humans ourselves can elevate our consciousness to properly utilize the Tesla electromagnetics, then Nikola Tesla -- who gave us the electrical twentieth

century in the first place -- may yet give us a fantastic new future more shining and glorious than all the great scientists and sages have imagined.

References

The Tom Bearden Website

34 Flaws in Classical EM Theory

Note: If the scientific community had done their job, this Website would probably not be necessary.

---

1. SLIDE 1
2. SLIDE 2
3. SLIDE 3
4. SLIDE 4
5. SLIDE 5

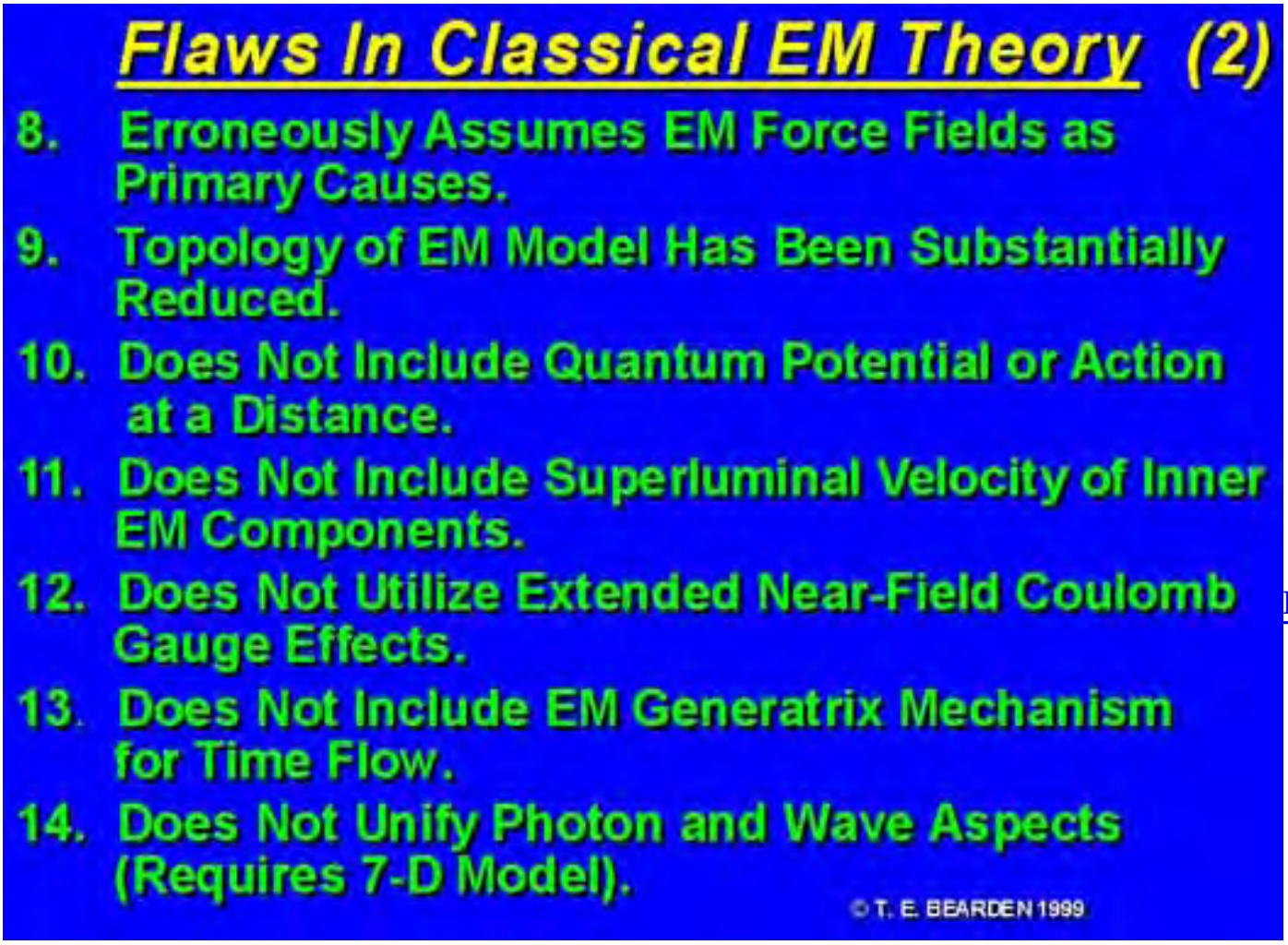
Flaws In Classical EM Theory

1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System q = $\phi(q)m(q)$.
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

© T. E. BEARDEN 1999

Next Slide

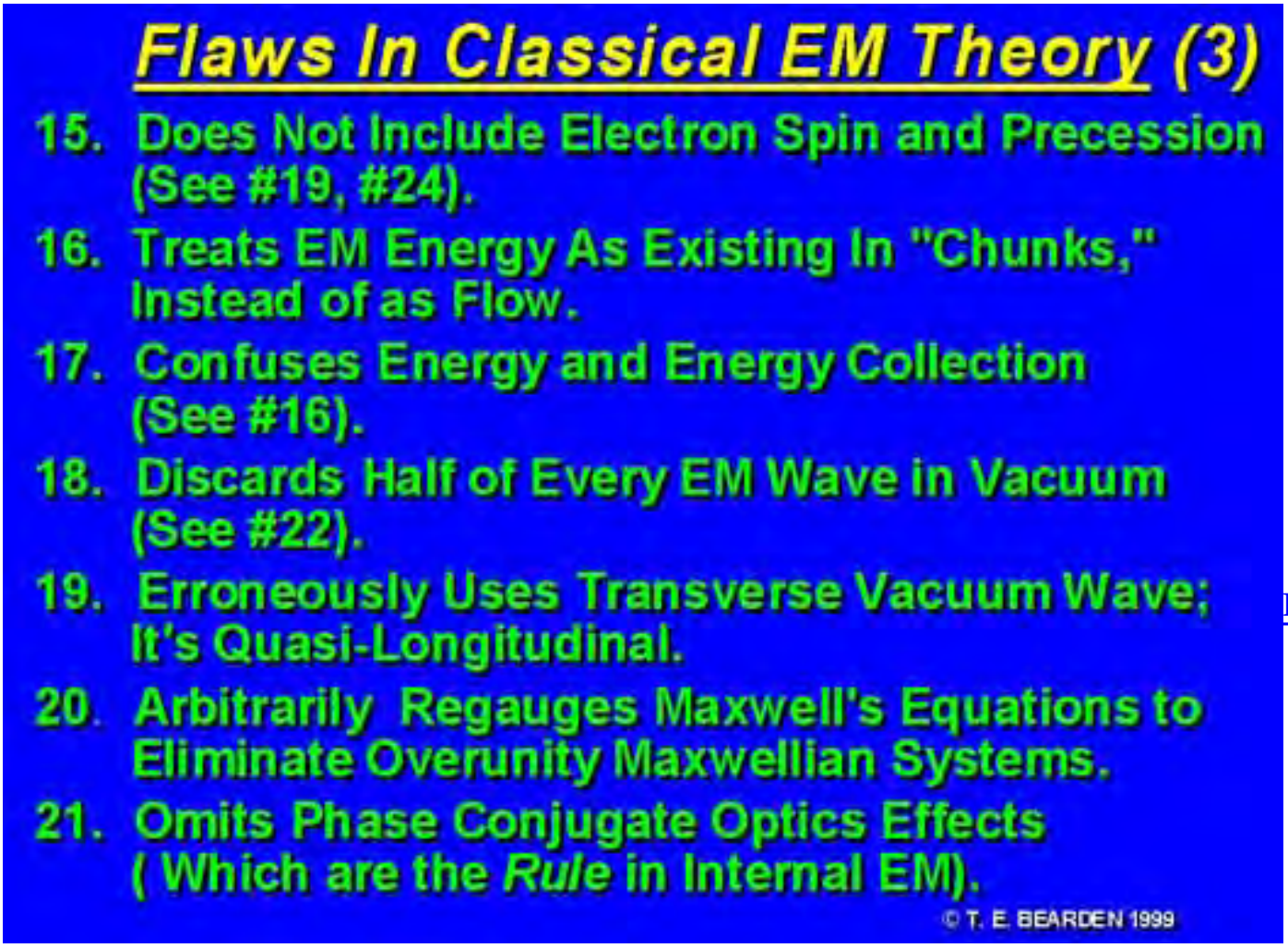
Return to Index



Next Slide

Return to Index

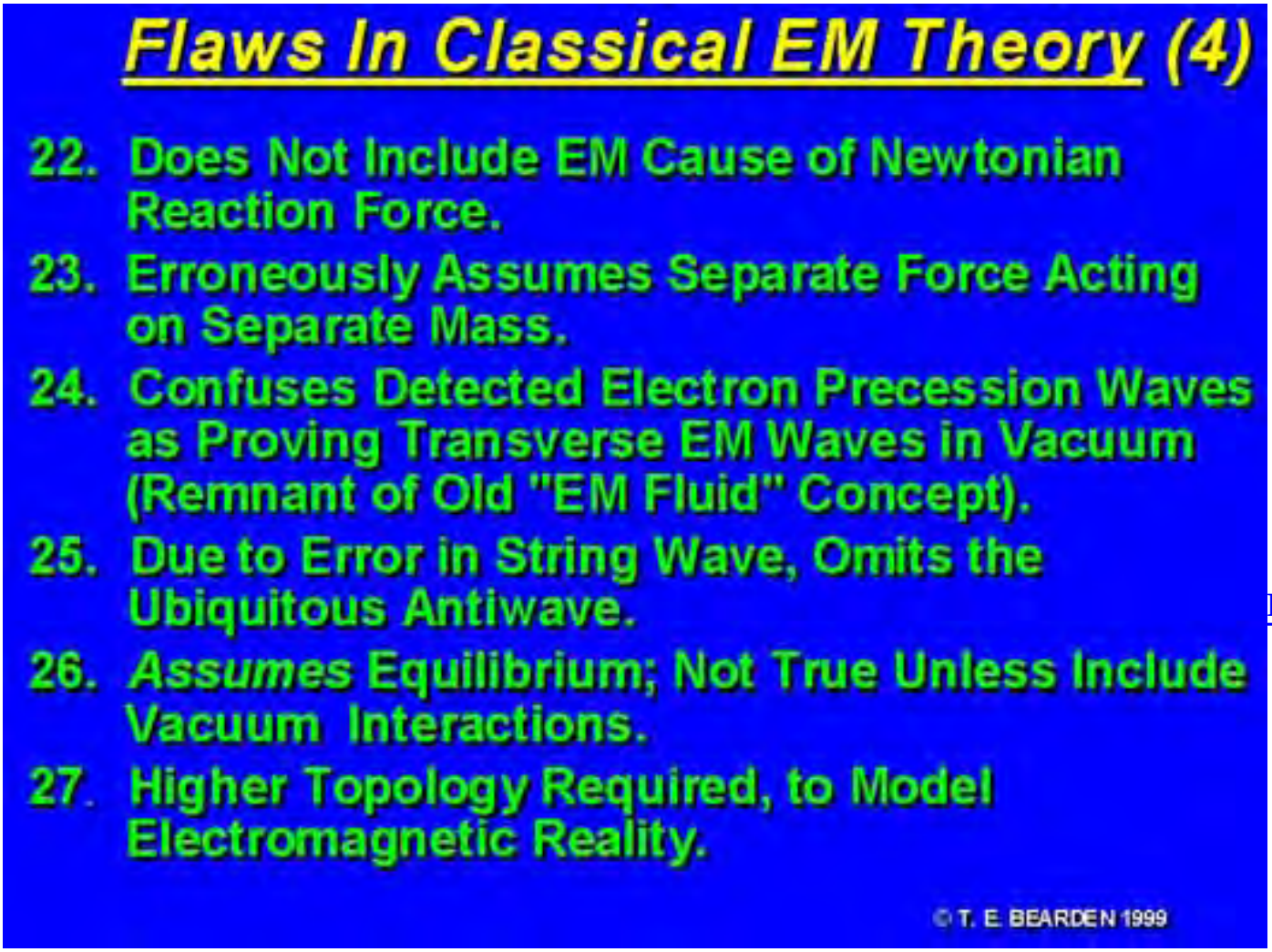
Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

Flaws In Classical EM Theory (5)

28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM wave phase conjugate pairs as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.
33. Does not include time-excitation charging and decay.
34. Does not utilize time-reversal zones.

© T. E. BEARDEN 1999

Return to Index

Previous Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions - Part I, II & III

Reprinted from "Explore" magazine, 1999

Part I

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8
- Page 9
- Page 10

Part II

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8

Part III

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8
- Page 9

- The U.S. approach to mind control

- "Voices in my head"
  Flanagan's neurophone - used to give instructions to diplomats during negotiations, etc.

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 1

©Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental pro-cedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral.

Abstract

For some time we have been repeatedly queried about the technical mechanisms and unusual electrodynamics of advanced mind control research, both in the West and abroad. Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level over-view of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and *intent*•the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transduction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarizations can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented. We give two specific examples of lethal foreign military tests in 1997 of advanced mind control weapons against two military pilots over the central U.S. Some dangers and potential benefits of the emerging mind control technology are pointed out

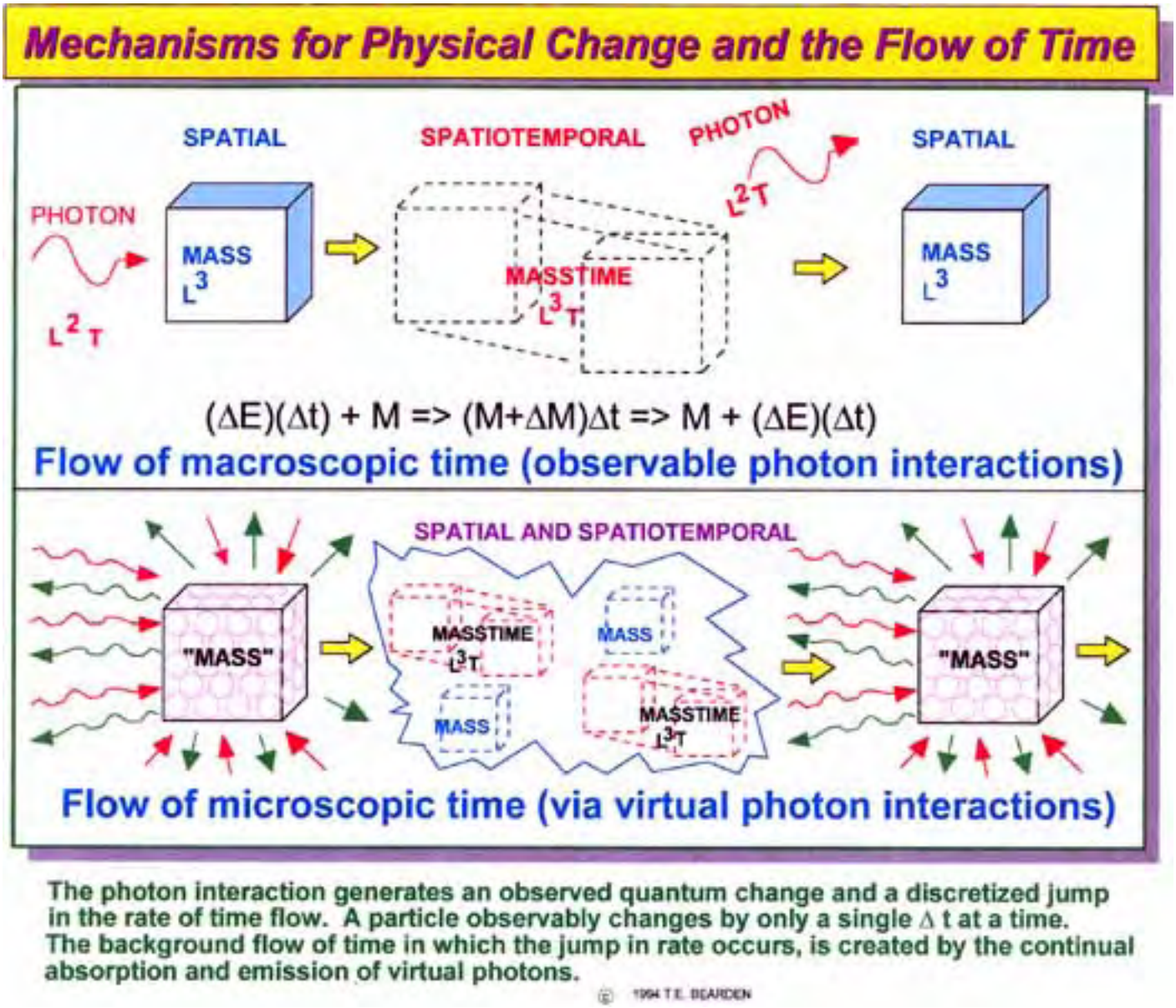


Figure 1. Mechanism that generates a mass's flow through time.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 2, 1999

Introduction and Background

In quantum field theory, there are four polarizations of photons.[1] Using 4-space and the z-direction as the direction of propagation, we have x- and y- polarizations where the 3-spatial energy of the photon is oscillating laterally, in the x- or y- direction. These are *transverse polarized* photons, as is any combination of the two. The third polarization is along the z-direction, which is a longitudinal polarization. In other words, the 3-spatial energy of the longitudinal photon cannot oscillate in the x- or y- direction, and so it is oscillating to-and-fro along the line of motion, z-. The fourth polarization occurs when the energy is frozen in all three spatial dimensions x-, y-, and z- and it cannot oscillate in any of those directions. In that case, the photon oscillates its energy in the t- direction, providing the t-polarized photon. We will later discuss how time is actually highly condensed energy.

In Minkowski 4-space, body operations are space-like, and are so treated in conventional materialistic physics. Mind and mind-operations are time-like, not space-like, even though they are totally electromagnetic in nature.[2]

As is well-known, all observation in physics is considered 3-spatial..[3] Mass is a 3-spatial concept, and we detect changes to mass (as, e.g., in the shift of electrons in the circuits of electrical instruments). So one may model the common physical observation mechanism as a *time-differentiating process* which *a priori* discards time-change and retains 3-spatial energy change.[4] That is, Minkowski reality is modeled in the fundamental units of L^3t. Physical observation (via the transverse photon interaction) is the process given by applying the operator $\partial/\partial t$ to L^3t, yielding an L^3 output. Hence mind and mind operations are excluded by the usual physics instruments and observation, which simply exclude the time domain in their outputs and do not "measure" it.

For this reason, physicists have erroneously considered mind to be "metaphysical" and nonreal. Indeed, most physicists to one extent or the other are materialists, and consider the "mind" to be nothing but the operations ongoing in a "meat computer." Nonetheless, in the time-domain the time is absolutely real, and it is completely electrodynamic in nature. There is no metaphysics involved, and the temporal domain—along with mind and mind operations—is simply an erroneously neglected area of physics. In present physics, the notion of mind is comfortably disposed of by imposing the use of the "observer" concept, with out ever specifying that the observer has a consciousness and a mind. Indeed, "observation" is only about what that "observer" perceives. Obviously, one has a dramatically crippled physics if one eliminates that nonobservable called "time." Similarly, one also has a dramatically crippled physics when one eliminates the mechanisms and physics ongoing in those time-like and dynamic "things" such as mind, that occupy time and function in it.

From this viewpoint, Western physics adheres to its 3-spatial measurement foundation only by ignoring the transduction of time-polarized EM changes into detectable longitudinal and transverse EM wave changes. In this aspect, present Western physics is severely self-crippled.

Time is totally electromagnetic and energetic in nature. The flow of time is not a separate external river on which a mass floats along like a boat drifting down the current of a great flowing river. Instead, the flow of time is generated directly on every mass by its total set of photon interactions, both virtual and ob servable. We have previously presented the exact mechanism for the flow of time. *[Figure 1]*

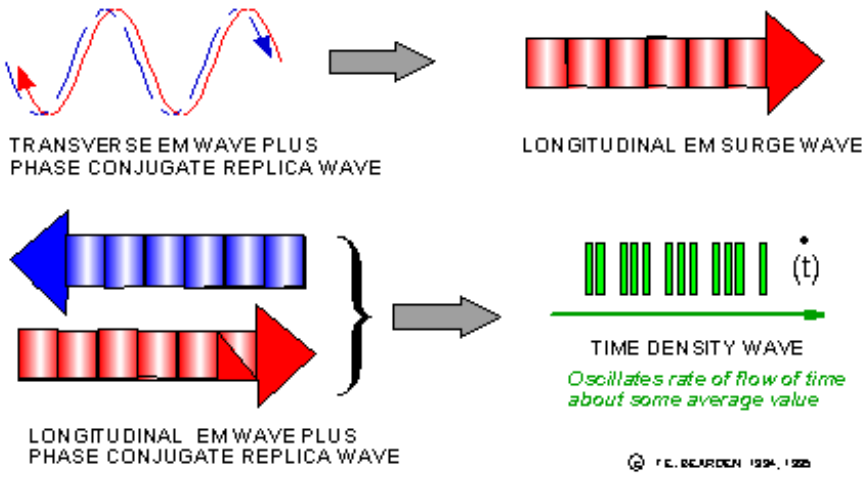


Figure 2. Transduction of EM wave type by successive phase conjugate pairing.

Further, a photon is comprised of angular momentum, therefore of (energy)x(time). It transports both energy and time, not just energy alone. When absorbed by a mass, not only does it "energy-excitation" charge the mass, but also it "time-excitation" charges it, converting the former "mass" to "mass time". Rigorously it is *masstime* that emits a photon, not *mass*. So a mass moves through time in little spurts, by the continual macroscopic addition and subtraction of little Dt components. Further, in being driven through time, mass is continually altered to masstime (a quite different critter from mass), to mass, to masstime, to mass, etc.

In any masstime state, a myriad of tiny virtual photon interactions made of very tiny (DE)(Dt)'s interact with that same mass during that particular larger Dt of the masstime state (m+Dm)(Dt). Hence mass in its alternate masstime state has that state internally structured by its surrounding environment's interactions with it. The masstime state is internally structured energetically in its (DE) component, and also internally structured temporally in its (Dt) component.

A standard charged fundamental particle such as an electron, e.g., is not necessarily identical with another, when the internal structuring of its masstime state is considered. Further, by two papers by Whittaker,[5] interferometry of masstime states with either energy reactions or temporal reactions can yield observable effects and changes due to these neglected "hidden variables" in the electron's masstime alternative states. To engineer the mind and its operations directly, one must perform electrodynamic engineering in the *time* domain, not in the 3-space EM energy density domain. The direct engineering of time-like mind and mind operations—in all levels and all aspects—requires the use of *time-polarized photons and time-polarized EM waves*. This is the rarest form of electrodynamics, almost untouched by Western physicists.

One can either painfully produce such time-polarized photons and EM waves and directly irradiate a target mass with specific assemblies of them, or one can force the mass itself to iteratively transduce ordinary transverse EM waves first into longitudinally-polarized EM waves and then into time-polarized EM waves. Both will be discussed briefly.

In the West, it appears that the present author's discovery of mechanisms for producing time-polarized (scalar) EM waves [see *Figure 2*] and for transducing between wave polarizations has no precedent. [See *Figure 3*]. While scalar (time-polarized) photons are known in the literature,[1] the creation and use of time-polarized EM waves does not seem to appear in the Western physics literature.[6]

Wave transduction or *polarization transductions* are terms used by the author for the process of transforming an EM wave's particular polarization into another polarization type. Such transduction to other than transverse polarization forms is little known in the West. It appears essentially haphazardly in some experiments, usually without any recognition by the experimenters themselves. Significant transduction in experiments will also produce "strange" and unexplained anomalies in the instruments being used for experimental measurements.[7]

So most probably Western mind control researchers have not recognized the methodology and mechanisms[8] for transducing one type of EM wave polarization directly into another.[9] They continue to seek the "mind" in 3-space and hence in the brain, rather than in the time domain. On the other hand, it appears

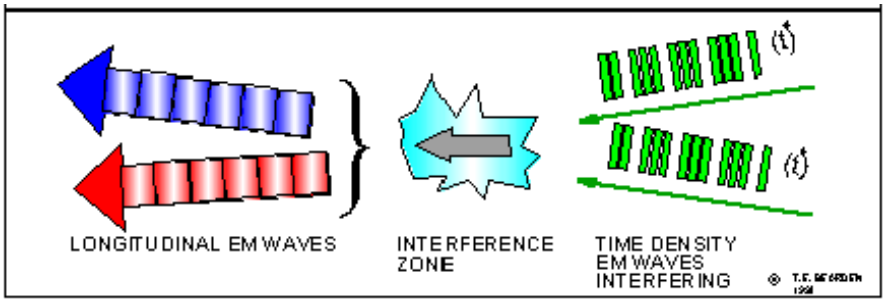


Figure 3. Interference processes for transducing higher EM wave polarizations into lower polarization states.

that the Russian KGB energetics[10] weapons scientists—particularly those in psychoenergetics[11]—have known and used methods of transducing one wave polarization into another, for at least two decades. It follows that those same scientists have very probably developed mind engineering and mind control via novel time-polarized EM wave means and a dramatically extended electrodynamics of the time-like mind operations.

In the present paper we briefly develop the wave transductions and the basis for mind engineering, including the specialized use of ordinary transverse wave (TW) EM spectra to force internal EM wave transductions and time-domain operations inside irradiated bodies, cells, and tissues. Through the mind-body coupling mechanism, these transductions of transverse EM waves can operate upon the mind and its deepest operations as well as upon the body, every cell, and every part of every cell.

Russian Mind Control Uses Higher EM Wave Polarizations

It is apparent that the KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists know and use the full extended EM wave polarization range. As a postulation, one would expect our own weapons scientists to know and utilize the orthodox transverse wave (TW) EM for similar research and experimentation. However, in the West scientists are just beginning to realize the importance of a very general (and weaker) type of longitudinal EM wave (LW) polarization, as evidenced by the appearance of dozens of papers on "undistorted progressive waves" (UPWs, which are essentially imperfect LW s with TW residues remaining). The Los Alamos National Laboratory web site has a number of such papers—particularly by Rodrigues[12] and Lu—available for free downloading. UPWs have very interesting characteristics. If they were perfect longitudinal EM waves, they would have infinite energy and infinite speed. Since only imperfect UPWs can be physically made, their speed can vary from slower than the speed of light to faster than the speed of light. Their energy can also vary over a great range.

Another characteristic of UPWs that are reasonably good longitudinal EM waves, is that they pass readily through a large depth of water and mass, including through the ocean and the earth with only small interactions and losses. Yet by interfering two such beams of "high quality" UPWs at a great distance, then in the interference zone ordinary EM energy will rise directly out of local spacetime potential, as essentially shown by Whittaker[13] nearly a century ago. Russian weapon research facilities have weaponized these effects[14] for nearly 50 years, under rigid KGB control and operation. Nonetheless, even if using only ordinary TW waves, Western mind control researchers may get some fairly good results, brute-force-like, by using gross correlates between just the input irradiating TWs and the exhibited behavioral responses of the individual. The net input-output correlations can be determined, even though not taking into account the actual wave polarization transduction mechanisms ongoing inside the irradiated dielectric (or brain, or mind, etc.). However, Western researchers appear to have no knowledge of the exact mechanisms by means of which coherent time-like mind operations of a biological organism couple to the organism's 3-spatial body to provide the mental control loop. They also appear unaware of how the coherent 3-spatial behavior responses of the body couple back to the time-like mind to provide it with a sensory feedback of the body's responses.

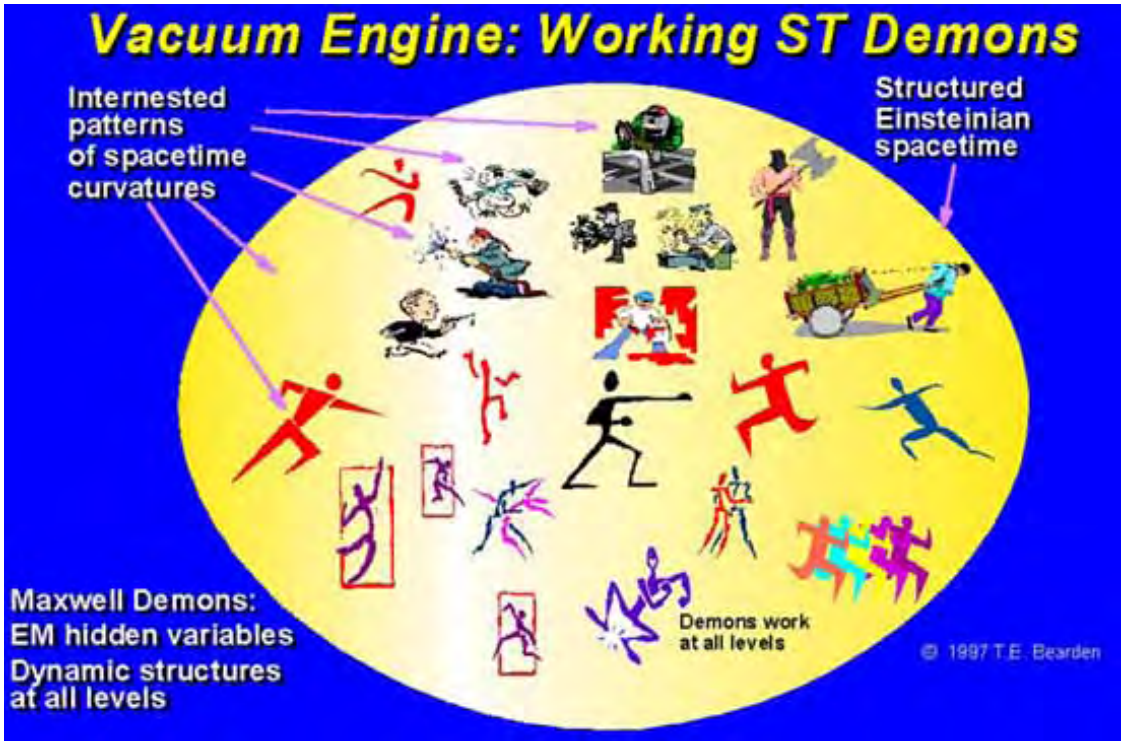


Figure 4. A spacetime curvature engine has myriads of small ST curvature components which act upon mass at all levels.

General Relativity Aspects

Both these coupling mechanisms can be taken directly from general relativity, if one puts one's mind to it. However, unless the wave polarization transformations are known, it is difficult or impossible to apply the ordinary GR *directly*, since relativists usually concentrate upon spacetime curvature by altering 3-space energy density rather than by altering time-polarized "time-energy" density.

In applied general relativity, spacetime itself is an active medium. One speaks of a change in spacetime as a "spacetime curvature". Any curvature of spacetime in a local region directly performs continuous work upon any mass embedded in that region. Vice versa, any mass (or other concentration of energy) in a local spacetime continuously acts upon that spacetime to "curve" it.

So if one wishes to perform actions upon mass in a distant region, one may generate local curvatures of spacetime in that region, and these curvature "engines" will directly act upon the mass at all levels. *[Figure 4]* This is very different from energy propagation through space from one point to another. Now the "ordinary EM energy and actions" arise from every spatiotemporal point within the mass, at every level, and move upwards (from inside to outside). So we speak of specific forms of "templates" of nested spacetime curvatures formed and utilized to engineer mass "from inside out" as *spacetime curvature engines or vacuum engines*.

Use of vacuum (spacetime curvature) engineering[15] is a far more powerful form of engineering than is provided by energy propagation through space. As an example, it is easy to alter the quarks in a nucleon, using spacetime curvature engines and time-charging decay. Indeed, we have developed the mechanisms for cold fusion and the electronuclear interaction (formation of new nuclides) at feeble energy. An Invention Disclosure[16] on this work has been filed with the U.S. Patent Office, and formal patent applications are in preparation. Some information on these mechanisms and principles has been released[17].

Time as Dense EM Energy and a Strong Spacetime Curvature Agent

The advantage of using the time-polarized "time-energy" for spacetime curvature is that time is ordinary energy compressed by a factor of at least c^2—which, in the MKS system of units, is some $9¥10^{16}$. Thus use of time-polarized EM photons and waves as ST curvature agents gives an amplification of $9¥10^{16}$ over the use of transverse-polarized EM waves for that purpose. In turn, the use of the strong EM force in ordinary TW waves as an agent of ST curvature is already a nominal 10^{40} times as strong as is the weak G force used as the agent of ST curvature.

The bottom line is this: For spacetime curvature effects, the use of the t-polarized domain provides amplification of some $9¥10^{56}$ greater than the weak G-force ST curvature agent usually considered in general relativity[18].

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system.[8] This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we *measure* only weak TW EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.

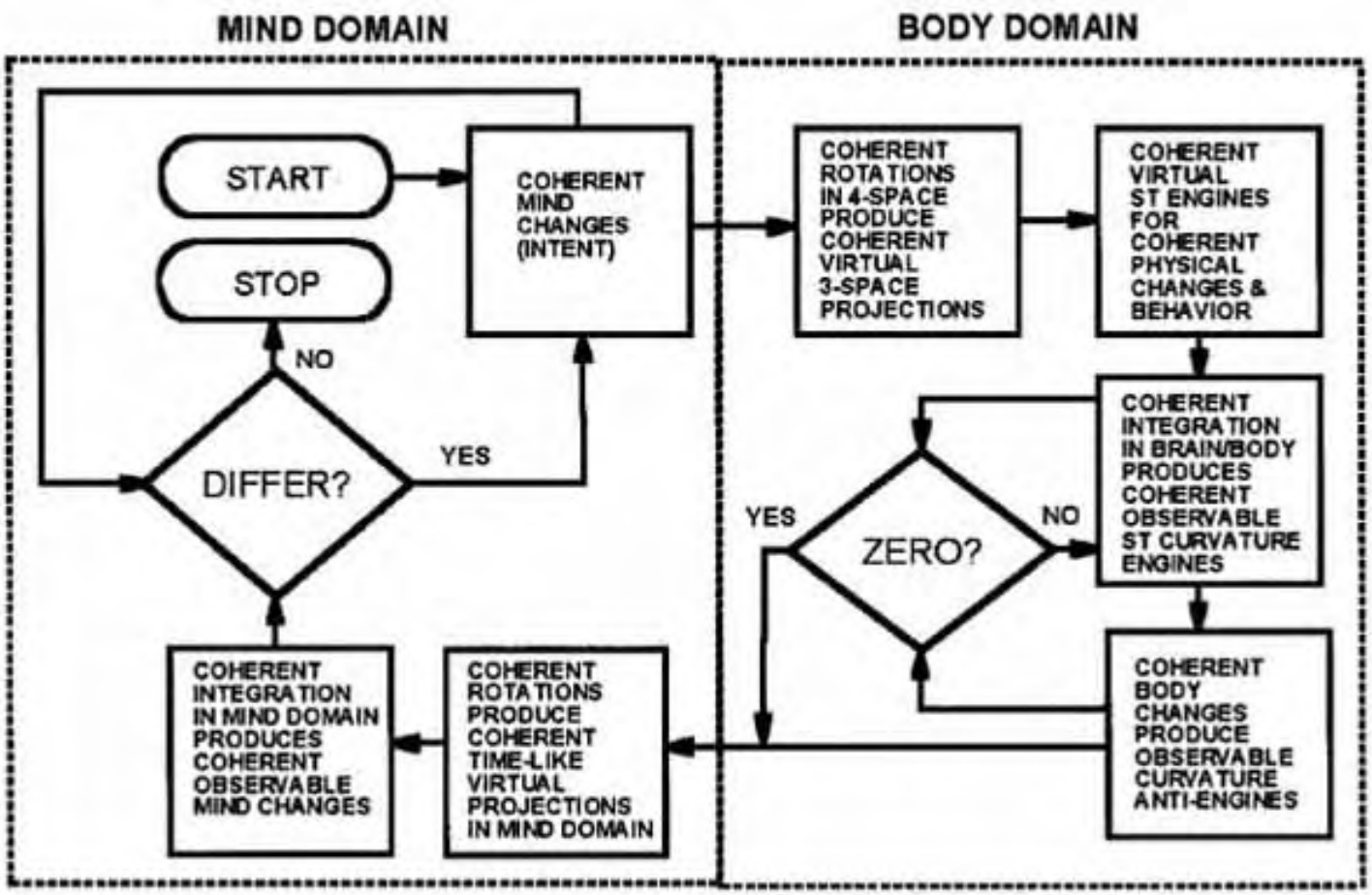


Figure 5. Mind-to body coupling and body-to-mind coupling.

With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.

Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general. Presently only highly theoretical quantum field theorists seem to even be aware of the existence of scalar (t-polarized) photons, and even they are unaware of t-polarized EM waves. Certainly our scientists do not measure t-polarized EM waves in and around the body and in nature, nor do they make them in the laboratory. Apparently they have not studied such waves and their interactions with matter—living and inert—at all.

But it's even worse. In ignoring the time component transported by photons and EM waves, science has also erroneously omitted half of the excitation charging and excitation decay processes whenever a mass interacts with photons and EM waves. More on that later.

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force" TW waves when necessary, they do "imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures required to directly perform the mind engineering desired. They also do not hesitate to use LWs and t-polarized waves overtly. So in blunt terms, Western compared to Russian mind control research is probably like comparing an automobile body shop with a fine surgical ward. Having long ago worked out all those "exact correlates" to the internal "information content of the field" is where the KGB scientists are at least 20 years ahead of the West.

The reason one can get mind and behavior results with the TW electromagnetics, while bypassing the real mechanism which uses t-polarized waves and photons, is due to (1) the very peculiar nature of the EM emission from a dielectric, and (2) what can be done by re-radiating that dielectric with its emitted spectrum, deliberately and very carefully altered in selected parts. We will return to that important feature later.

Polarization and Observability

As we stated, there are four photon polarizations and therefore there must be correspondingly four EM wave polarizations[1] The first three polarizations are the x-, y-, and z- spatial polarizations. The x- and y- polarizations are transverse polarizations and the z-polarization is a longitudinal polarization along the direction of propagation (along the z-axis, by standard notation). Simply put, we may visualize the transverse polarizations as rather like the wiggling of a fish's tail from side to side as the fish moves forward, or a whale's flukes up and down as the whale moves forward, or some combination thereof. We may visualize the longitudinal polarization as a sort of "repetitive accordion effect" along the line of motion of the wave. Usually the z- polarization is neglected in EM wave theory, although in recent years physicists have "rediscovered" longitudinal EM waves and are now intensely researching the use and characteristics of such waves.[12]

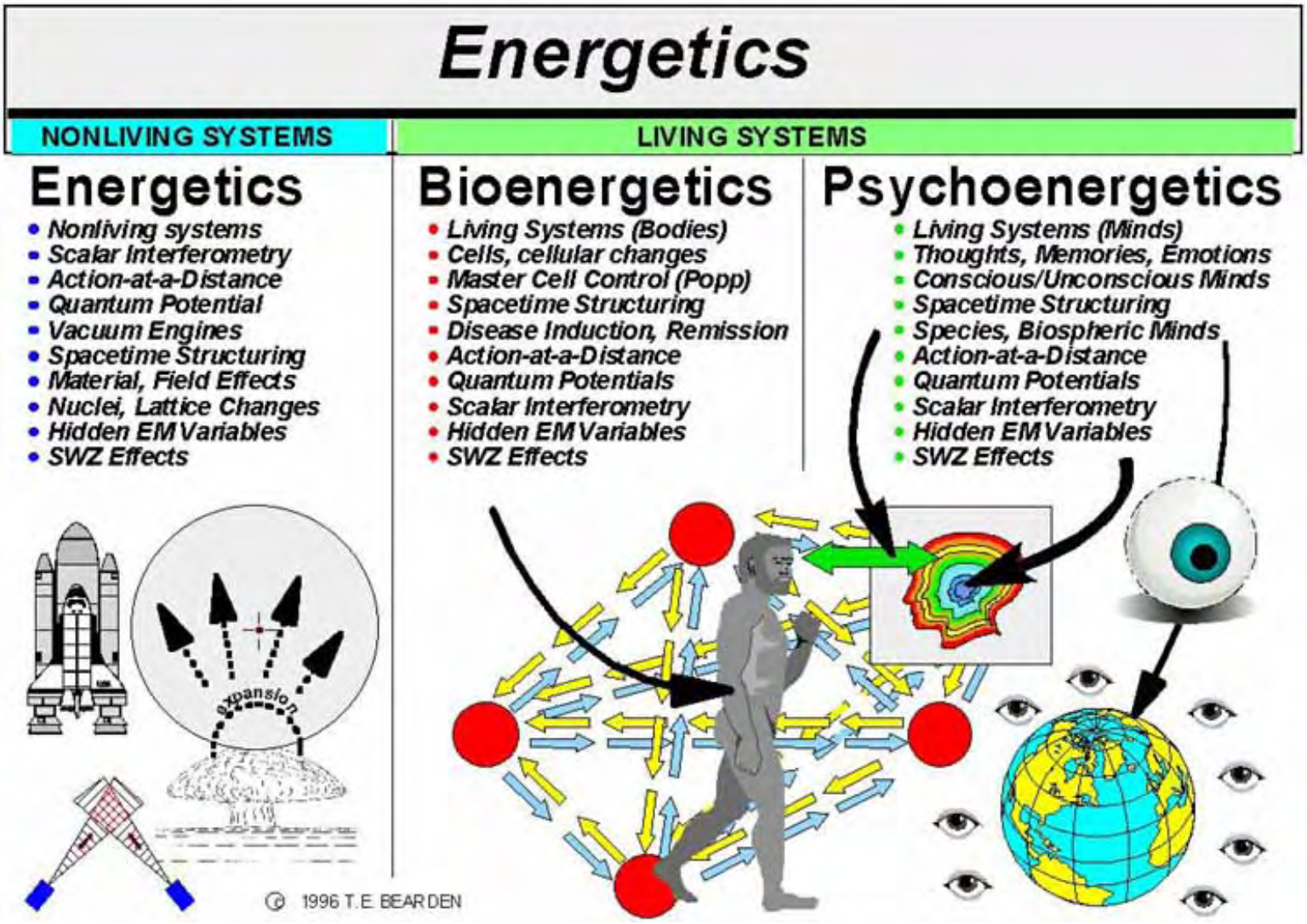


Figure 6. The three divisions of Soviet energetics and their characteristics.

Unfortunately, in quantum field theory there has been a tendency to regard the t-polarized or "scalar" photon—where the local rate of time is oscillated—as unobservable. Oscillation of the local rate of time produces powerful oscillations of local space-time curvatures, due to the extreme energy density of time. Individually, the t-polarized photon tends to be unobservable. However, a *coherent sequential group* of such t-polarized photons, each individually in the virtual state with respect to the external observer, may simply integrate in its interaction with mass over a short time period into observable change because of the coherent integration of virtual spacetime curvatures into a larger, observable spacetime curvature.

Rotations and Projections in 4-Space

Relativistically, any velocity change in 4-space is a rotation. Any such rotation in the time-domain also creates a tiny projection component into 3-space. Any such rotation in the 3-spatial domain also creates a tiny projection component into the time domain.

Hence a sufficient series of coherent time-domain (mental) changes produces a coherent series of virtual changes in 3-space (the body), thereby coherently integrating into an observable energy change in the body. A sufficient series of coherent 3-spatial energy changes produces a coherent series of virtual changes in the time domain which coherent integrate into an observable time-domain change.

Solution to the Age-Old Philosophical Problem of Intent

This is in fact the solution to the age-old problem of *intent*, or how the nonmaterial (i.e., non-3-spatial and non-observable) mind induces a 3-spatial, observable energy change upon the 3-spatial body. It is also the solution to the problem of *awareness*; i.e., how the mind is aware of itself[19] and of the responses of the body. Together the two form a closed loop coupling of the mind and body. The time delay in the loop together with memory recall for comparison, creates the sense of "persistence" of self in time. This also creates the sense of being a "separate, closed being" (i.e., of separate persistence in time—in the living entity). The sense of "separation of self from an external world" is created by comparing those body-to-mind sensory feedbacks which are not correlated to the mind's previous feed-forward intent.

Time As Energy and Why It Is Very Dense Energy

In addition to the three spatial polarizations of photons and EM waves, there is a very, very useful t-polarization along the time axis. In this polarization, the 3-spatial energy is not oscillating at all. Instead, the time or time-energy is oscillating. Time can be taken to be energy compressed by at least c^2, so it has at least the same energy density as mass. In other words, one second is $9x10^{16}$ joules of time-energy (energy compressed into time). The t-polarized photon or EM wave is called the scalar photon or scalar EM wave, respectively.

To demonstrate why time can be regarded as energy, we need only point out that the choice of fundamental units in any physics model is totally arbitrary. We usually choose these units to ease the mathematical manipulation, ease our understanding, and simplify the ability to visualize or "grasp" the physics. However, if one wishes, one can build all of physics from a single fundamental unit—e.g., energy. In that case, one readily sees that time is a function of energy and only energy. Hence it is perfectly proper to regard time as energy, and to seek out what form the function takes in our normal system of units (say, the MKS system).

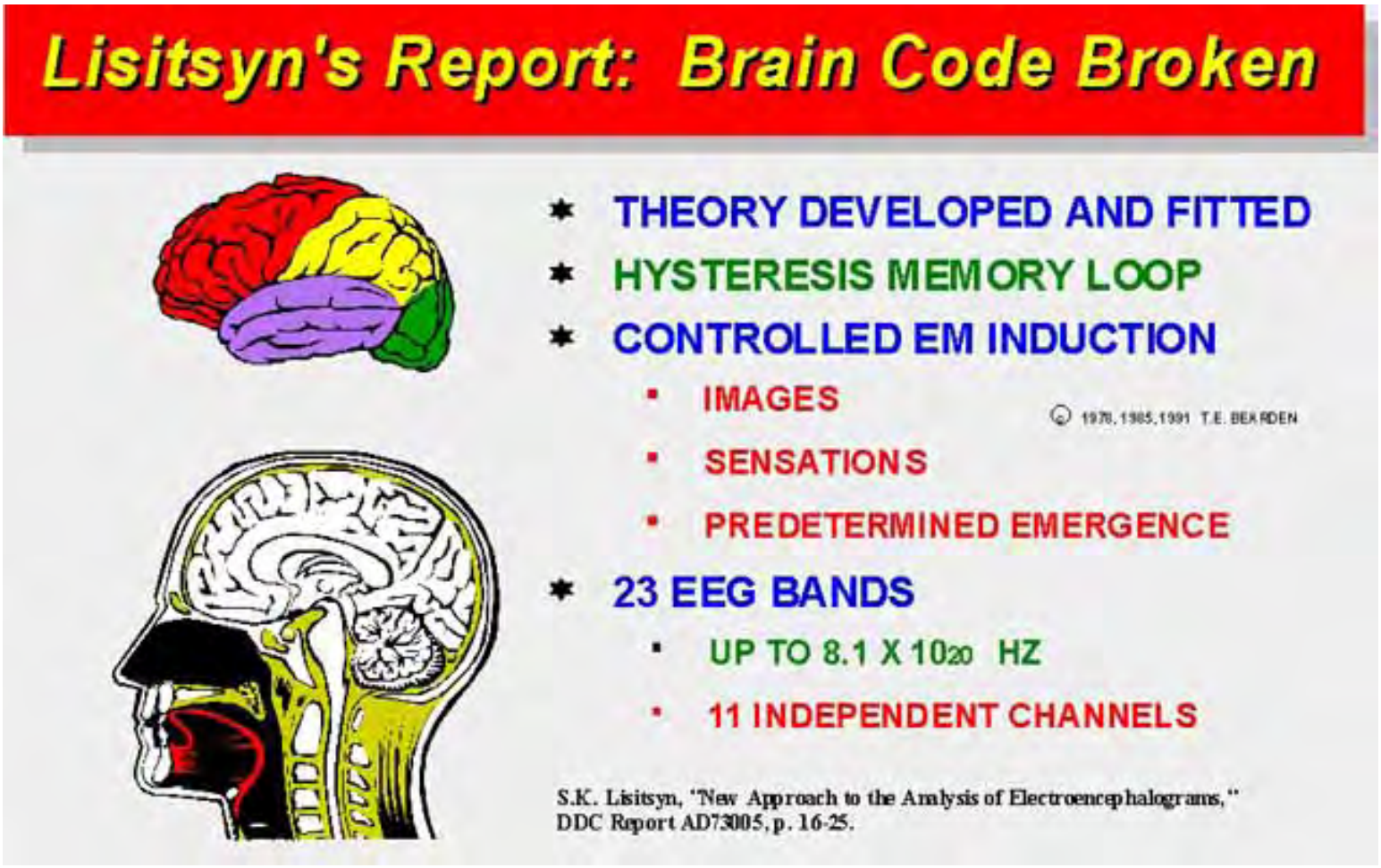


Figure 7. In the 1960s, Lisitsyn revealed Russian scientists had deciphered the human brain code.

In that system, it appears that any change in time Δt can be taken as always a function of a corresponding change in energy ΔE, where $\Delta t \leq (\Delta E) \div c^2$ [1] from which it follows that $\Delta E \geq (\Delta t) \times c^2$ [2] For convenience, we take the special case where $\Delta t = (\Delta E) \div c^2$ [3] $\Delta E = (\Delta t) \times c^2$ [4].

Observation as Used in Physics Is Spatial

We note that all mind operations are time-like, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain, and thus "lost" by the stripping away of time in the ordinary observation process. Physical observation is essentially a time-differentiating mechanism applied to a 4-spatial change, or in terms of MKS fundamental units L and t, observation θ is $\theta = \partial/\partial t(L^3t) = L^3$ [5].

Thus, as is well-known in quantum mechanics, physical observation is 3-spatial, and time is not a physical observable, even in theory. Since mind is time-like, it follows that mind is not a physical observable either, since discarding the time dimension also discards the mind. In short, one may also take physical operation as the mechanism that separates mind and body. To observe is to separate. We point out, however, that merely "separating and discarding" the time domain (as in physical observation of a single change) does not eliminate it, nor does it eliminate the single time-like mind change that may be involved in an intentional volition. The time domain certainly remains, even though only the 3-spatial intersection of the 4-spatial Minkowski change is given by physical mechanism and the resulting "outputs". So a series of coherently integrated "mental intent" changes introduced into the human body's overall servo-mechanism provides the continuing input. From there, ordinary physics will generate the resulting actions induced in the body by that servomechanism and its amplifying mechanisms.

Two Coupling Mechanisms Make a Closed Loop

This is the "mind-to-body" coupling mechanism. [See *Figure 5*] It is the mechanism whereby the mind is coupled to the body, and whereby mental intent is able to induce a series of physical inputs into the body servomechanism.

So the body's servomechanism then generates the responses of the body (including everything from chemistry to electrical changes to muscular movements, etc.). These responses are changes in 3-space.

The conscious mind is a *serial processor*, though extremely rapid. It produces the series of coherent intent inputs for volitional behavior.

The unconscious mind is a *massively parallel processor*.[20] It continually produces the vast series of coherent "unconscious intent inputs" for control of all the deeper processes in the body, beyond usual conscious awareness.

However, as the body moves or changes in 3-space, each resulting quantum change in body 3-space is also a slight rotation out of 3-space and toward the time axis. Hence it induces—in the "virtual state" in the time domain—a precisely correlated projection. The body's responses are in general coherent, so a coherent series of virtual state changes in the time-domain (in

observation. So we may say *that the time-change remains in the virtual state, with respect to attempted physical observation of a single Minkowski 4-space change.*

Rotation, Coherent Integration, and Intent

Previously we pointed out that any change in a 4-space entity may be regarded as a rotation away from the "trajectory" of the entity. Hence each and every t-polarized change creates a very small projection into 3-space by its rotation slightly away from the time axis. All mind changes in the time-domain actually produce virtual 3-spatial projections in 3-space (in the physical domain). We define "intent" as the continued production of successively coherent mental changes, producing coherent virtual changes in the 3-space body system, with coherent integration of those 3-space virtual changes into observable 3-space energy inputs into the 3-space body system. Successively coherent mind-changes will produce successively coherent 3-space virtual changes. In short, coherent mind-changes will produce coherent integration of those 3-space virtual projections into an observable 3-space change. This is the creation of an ordinary 3-spatial energy change induced upon the 3-space body. In short, this is the mechanism whereby time-like mental intent is able to produce a series of coherent observable quantum changes in the physical body (as in the brain and nervous system).

The Body as a Servomechanism

From the standpoint of control theory, we may consider the body system to be a complex servomechanism system comprised of many subordinate servo systems with feedback and feedforward the mind realm) are created successively. In short, again we have coherent integration, this time in the mind or time domain. This produces "observable" changes in the time-mind domain, which are coherent with the body's 3-spatial changes actually performed. Thus the mind receives feedback directly from the physical movements and changes of the body. This is the manner in which the body is coupled back to the mind.[21]

By comparing the "intent" behavioral move that was "fed forward" into the body, with the return "response" move analog that was "fed back" from the body to the mind, the mind is able to determine errors and differences, and originate additional correctional commands.

Thus the entire mind-body loop is a closed-circuit system of feedforward and feedback, together with corrections. It also has multiple levels of such, infolded in the larger volitional levels. See again *Figure 4*.

This solves the age-old problem of the mechanisms for the mind-body coupling, intent, volition, conscious and unconscious functioning, sense of the external world, sense of the internal world, sense of "being in" the external world, etc.[22]

All This Is Included in Russian Psychoenergetics

This is the highly summarized basis for *psychoenergetics*, the KGB's division of energetics that deals with the mind and body coupling and functions, and direct engineering of (1) the mind-body coupling and (2) the mind operations directly. [See *Figure 6*] The KGB intent, of course, has always been to exploit this science for the degradation, killing, and control of human beings, including all humanity.

The Russians know full well that, if you

looping.

Given the input from intent, ordinary servo theory will take it from there. Once a servo has an input, servomechanism theory describes the response of the

produce and utilize scalar EM photons and t-polarized EM waves, you can directly affect and engineer mind and mind operations at any and all levels. Western researchers, who know nothing of how to make

time-polarized photons and time-polarized EM waves, do not yet know that. Consequently the Russians have developed a highly secret science of *directly* engineering the mind and its operations, including thought, images, perceptions, feelings, emotions, memory, and mind processing. Indeed, Lisitsyn[23] wrote quite specifically of this capability in the 1960s. [See *Figure 7*]

Western clandestine mind control researchers are apparently still slowly and painfully fitting TW EM irradiation correlates to induced or resulting mental and physical behavior responses. They seem unaware of the actual wave transductions occurring inside the body and mind, but are unwittingly inducing those transductions in hidden fashion anyway and in "brute-force input-response fitting" models.

These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design—for example—of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gaia's collective unconscious), or even for precisely engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual.

This fine research article will be continued in Part II with Russian Methodology, Waves and Wave Transduction, The Cellular Control

spacetime that is highly active. The mind is rooted in the time-domain and projects from that domain into 3-space. The body is rooted in the 3-space domain and projects into the time-domain. To "change" or "function" in one domain is automatically to function in the other. EM and gravitational phenomena are still modeled separately by human scientists, but not by nature.

3. In quantum mechanics, time is not an observable, but merely a parameter.

4. It is convenient to consider mass as a 3-spatial form of condensed energy.

5. E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics, " Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355;— "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions, "Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. I, 1904, p. 367-372.

6. A NERAC document search yielded some 16 good references on t-polarized photons, but not a single reference on t-polarized EM waves.

7. E.g., such previously inexplicable instrument anomalies have accompanied some excellent and rigorous electrolyte experiments at U. S. Navy research facilities at China Lake. For a description, see Melvin H Miles and Benjamin F. Bush, "Radiation measurements at China Lake: Real or Artifacts?", Proc. ICCF - 7 (International Conference on Cold Fusion—7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 101. For a brief explanation of the anomalies, see T. E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves, " Explore!, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16;— "Toward a Practical Unified Field Theory and a Deep Experimental Example," Proc. INE Symposium, Univ. Utah, Aug. 14-15, 1998.

8. Many U. S. researchers and journalists—and even many scientists—have wrestled with the problems of mind, intent, and mind-body coupling. Enumeration of those efforts would itself require an entire book. For an introduction into that domain, the reader is referred to the very determined exposé by

System, and other matters of interest. ♦

A B O U T T H E A U T H O R

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel US. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, US. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officers Course, U. S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses. Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor: He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuums virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate matter and energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.
He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar

Cheryl Welsh in her very timely book, The 1950's Discovery of the Code of the Brain, May 1988, published on the Internet. Simply employ any Net search engine and search on the name Cheryl Welsh. A connection to the site and to Welsh's book will immediately be found Welsh's important compendium is highly recommended, giving the reader a "birds eye view", so to speak, of how Western scientists think and proceed regarding the subject of mind control by electromagnetic means. Unfortunately all journalists so far researching the area have not been aware that Western electrodynamics itself is seriously flawed, and that the great Russian advances in mind engineering and mind control are a result of their secret but complete revision and correction of Western electrodynamics to provide the basis for energetics. Until Western scientists revise their own decrepit old electrodynamics fouling the textbooks, they will never catch up to the Russian mind control developments springing from intense development programs that did that revision in the late 1940s and early 1950s.
9. An Invention Disclosure on these processes and enhancement embodiments has been filed with the U. S. Patent Office. Formal patent applications are also in preparation.
10. Energetics is a unified science of an extended electrodynamics possessing a hidden infolded general relativity inside the potentials, fields, and waves. It deliberately employs higher polarizations (longitudinal and tempic) of photons and EM waves to engineer action at a distance, use of specific patterns of spacetime curvature created at a distance, and direct engineering of either inert or living bodies. It also encompasses the direct engineering of time-like mind and mind functions. It is divided into three divisions, depending upon the nature of the target. Targeted against inert materials, structures, fields, and waves it is called "energetics. "Against living bodies, their fields, and biochemistry, it is called "bioenergetics." Against the mind and mind functions, it is called "psychoenergetics".
11. Psychoenergetics is that branch of energetics used to directly affect and engineer

electromagnetics processes.

REFERENCES

1. E.g., see Lewis H Ryder, Quantum Field Theory, Cambridge University Press, 2nd Edition, 1996, p. 147+. For an even deeper discussion of photon polarization, see F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, under the heading "Covariant Quantization of the Photon Propagator" in Chapter 5. Mandl and Shaw argue that the longitudinal and scalar polarizations are not directly observable, but only in combination, where they manifest as the "instantaneous" Coulomb (i.e. electrostatic) potential.
2. Nature is unified and not separated into the "separate" disciplines our science has prescribed. Thus the mind is also totally electrogravitational. The mind works not just with EM
forms in an inert space, but also with spacetime curvatures in a the mind, memory, perception, thought, emotion, sensation, personality, and other mind functions of a living biological organism. It is usable against a single personal conscious (serial processor) mind and a single personal unconscious (massively parallel) processor mind In theory it is also usable against lungs collective unconscious mind and its functions, as well as the deeper unconscious for all species on Earth (i.e., against Gaia). We are speaking of physics, not metaphysics.
12. W A. Rodrigues Jr.. and J.-Y. Lu, "On the existence of undistorted progressive waves (UPWs) of arbitrary speeds $0 \leq v < \infty$ in nature," Foundations of Physics, 27(3), 1997, p. 435-5•08 A slightly corrected version is downloadable as hep-th/9606171 on the Los Alamos National Laboratory website.
13. E. T. Whittaker, "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions, "Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. I, 1904, p. 367-372. The paper was published in 1904 and orally delivered in 1903.
14. E.g., see T. E. Bearden, Fer-de-Lance, Tesla Book Co., 1986;—AIDS: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., 1988;—Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America, 1-hour videotape, 1985,—Gravitobiology; A New Biophysics, Tesla Book Co., P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912, 1991,—Energetics of Free Energy Systems and Vacuum Engine

Therapies, Tara Publishing, Internet node www.tarapublishing.com/books, July 1997; — Energetics: Extensions to Physics and Advanced Technology for Medical and Military Applications, CTEC Proprietary, May 1, 1998, 200+ pages furnished to selected government agencies and key Congressional committee leaders.

15. E.g., see T.D. Lee, Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory, Harwood; New York, 1981. On P.383, Nobelist Lee points out that the microstructure of the scalar vacuum field (i.e., of vacuum charge) is not utilized. Particularly see Lee's own attempt to indicate the possibility of using vacuum engineering, in his "Chapter 25; Outlook; Possibility of Vacuum Engineering, " p. 824-828. With wave transductions and use of higher polarization EM waves, there are far better and more powerful ways to do vacuum (spacetime curvature) engineering.

16 T.E. Bearden, "Formation and Use of Time-Reversal Zones, EM Wave Transduction, Time-Density (Scalar) EM Excitation and Decay, and Spacetime curvature Engines to Alter Matter and Convert Time Into Energy," Invention Disclosure Document #446522, Oct. 26, 1998.

17. T.E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves, "Explore!, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16; — "Toward a Practical Unified Field Theory and a Deep Experimental Example," Proc. INE Symposium, Univ. Utah, Aug. 14-15, 1998.

18. We have used the enormous energy density of time in our approach to a totally new kind of electronuclear interaction at feeble spatial energy. By use of a time-reversal zone (TRZ) in a fluid; the free H+ ions—which are free protons—can be induced to attract each other so tightly that the edge of the nuclear force region is entered. In that case the protons form a quasi-nucleus. When the TRZ decays back to a time-forward zone (TRZ), this new quasi-nucleus decays by changing quarks in one or more nucleons, thereby producing new nuclides. We point out that means "sense of existing in time".

20. The "unconscious" is totally conscious, just multiply so. The conscious mind can see only "a single slide in the slide projector at a time, " so to speak. When it "looks" at the ongoings and outputs of the unconscious, it "sees" millions of slides in the slide projector simultaneously. Hence it cannot distinguish "one and one only". So it just sees nothing, where by "nothing" we mean "no single distinguishable thing." It therefore is unable to consciously perceive the actions of the unconscious. When the unconscious wishes to communicate with the conscious (because of unresolved conflicts, etc.), it must produce large groupings integrated into "symbolic scenarios". Hence the symbolism of the unconscious, and the basis for therapeutic psychology and psychiatry. A "symbol", after all, is just a thing which can have many different meanings, all folded into one.

21. The mind continually has activities of its own, each of which produces coherent changes in the body to a much smaller degree. The interweaving of these "smaller self-changes" infolded inside the 3-space major intent changes also produces slight body changes, which in turn "project back" into the mind. This huge group of "infolded self-loops" produces the sense of "my body" being "volitionally directed or occupied" simultaneously with the "greater intent" loops which represent "my intentional actions with my body". Further; the body servo continually receives a myriad of inputs from its sensory systems, both from changes inside the body and from incoming changes from the external universe. This interweaving produces the awareness of "being in the external world" by having (i) changes whose feedback do not match mind-intent changes, and (ii) changes whose feedback does match mind-intent changes. This of course applies to both the conscious and unconscious levels. The purpose here is to demonstrate that there exists an actual physics of the living being, the mind as well as the body, and the coupling and interfiinctioning of mind and body.

this is actually a very high energy reaction; however; since the time-energy is used and is very, very dense, the amount of 3-spatial energy that must be used is very small. If this new mechanism holds, it represents a revolution in particle physics.

19. "Self-awareness" refers to be continually "refreshed" by time-delayed coherent feed-back inputs from the body to the mind; where these inputs compare to the recalled memory of the minds inputs to the body. In short, the time-delay coherence creates the sense of "existing in time". Awareness usually

22. The methodology also easily extends to include deeper interlays for the collective human unconscious mind and for Gaia—the collective unconscious mind level for all the species on earth.

23. S. K Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms, " in Problems of Bionics— (Selected Articles), Defense Documentation Center Report AD 73005, date unknown, p. 16-25. Available through the National Technical Information System (NTIS).

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 2

©Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA

This article continues on with T.E. Bearden's article, Part 1 of which was published in Volume 9, #2 of Explore! for the Professional. Because we feel that Col. Bearden's caution below is so very important we are repeating its publication in all parts of this article.

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for non-approved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral.

A Strategic Threat Completely Unrecognized by the West

The Russian methodology leads directly to rather mind-bending, extended capabilities. KGB psychoenergetics scientists seem fixed on an eventual goal of directly engineering Jung's collective human unconscious, thereby converting the entire human species into a sort of "ant" species. In short, they seek to engineer what they regard as "perfect communism and perfect order" directly in the entire species. *Figure 8* indicates the direct connection of every human's conscious and unconscious mind to the collective species unconscious and to Gaia, the collective unconscious for all species on Earth. Since time is internally structured and layered, it follows that time-like mind levels are also internested and layered.

This appears to be a significant strategic threat, *well along in its development*, that our scientific and intelligence communities have completely failed to recognize.

The direct engineering of the entire human collective species is a doable.[1] It is going to be done, whether we like it or not. In that race (which may eventually determine whether or not we retain any personal freedom at all), the "democratic" nations are woefully behind. In fact, the West has not even realized there is such a new kind of "arms race" for dictatorship and control of the "collective species mind" and we have already almost lost it. The West has not yet even developed the overall theory of psychoenergetics.

Waves and Wave Transductions

A pure longitudinal EM wave (LW) would have infinite energy and infinite speed. In practice, one can only approach this perfect LW wave, and one always has transverse residues remaining. Hence the "imperfect" longitudinal EM waves we can make in suitable equipment and techniques, are known as "undistorted progressive waves" (UPWs). The UPWs may have velocity far greater than the speed of light, or less than the speed of light. So the speed v of UPWs can vary as

$$0 < v < \infty \qquad [6]$$

The Russians also know that, when a nearly-pure longitudinal EM wave interacts with matter (it usually doesn't interact very much, and has a low reaction cross section), the mass immediately adds the phase conjugate replica to the interacting LW portion, regardless of frequency, thereby transducing the input LW interactions into scalar (time-polarized) EM interactions.

One transduces from TW to LW to Scalar EM via iterative phase conjugation. One transduces from scalar EM to LW to TW via iterative interferometry. It took the present author 20 years to discover this simple thing; we now have filed an invention disclosure on the process and embodiments for performing it, and will be following with formal patent applications. Let TW = transverse EM wave, LW = longitudinal EM wave, and TDW = time-density EM wave (another name I use for t-polarized or scalar EM waves, since the density of time-energy is what is varying). Let (I) = interfering with, PCR = phase conjugate replica wave with a coupled set of parentheses enclosing the type of wave. The rules for wave type transduction are:

$$TW + PCR(TW) \Rightarrow LW \qquad [7]$$

$$LW + PCR(LW) \Rightarrow TDW \qquad [8]$$

Going the other way, the rules are:

$$TDW\ (I)\ TDW \Rightarrow LW \qquad [9]$$

$$LW\ (I)\ LW \Rightarrow TW \qquad [10]$$

In EM smog (dense EM signals, even though very weak), there is increased nonlinear multiwave interactions, both interferometric and phase conjugative. So in such EM smog there exists an increased, non-negligible component of LW and TDW irradiation, formed by the above transduction interactions in the irradiated living cells and bodies. This latter part accounts for many of the long term effects which show up in "correlative" studies, but which do not show up in the normal limited-frequencies TW experiments produced by so-called "physical experiments."

The standard EM bioeffects manner of experimenting uses a theoretical model of simple, direct energy deposition by means of absorption in cells and tissues. Now we must utilize an "open system" throughout the body dielectric in which higher polarized EM energy (either LW or t-polarized) travels readily throughout all areas of the body.

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control2/p02.jpg

EM Bioeffects and Wave Transductions

In the EM bioeffects experiments to date, there has been absolutely zero control of the internal transductions, and there has been no consideration of them. Almost all transductions of TWs into LWs will immediately result into transduction into TDW and time-excitation charging of the cells and all their internal components. These time-excitation charges (excited states of time-charging) will then slowly decay, emitting longitudinal EM waves in the process which travel throughout the body. These emitted LWs interfere with each other and the LW processes in the body, producing low level TW "noise jamming" of the cellular processes and—most especially—of the deep cellular control system of the body. The latter system functions by means of LWs and TDWs. Long-term effects of such "noise jamming" of biochemistry reactions and the control systems of the cells and body, can lead to degenerative diseases such as arthritis, atherosclerosis, Alzheimer's disease, heart disease, cataracts, tumors, leukemia, somewhat accelerated aging, immune system weakening and depressing, etc. As the body's natural defense and regeneration ability weakens, opportunistic infections further add to the degeneration.

It was shown by Whittaker in 1903 that any scalar EM potential is comprised of a harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs. [See *Figure 9*] Each longitudinal EM wave pair in the harmonic series is a phase conjugate pair. Unknown to Whittaker, that "LW phase conjugate pair" is actually a time-polarized EM "photon" structure, containing a phase conjugate LW photon substructure. So staid old "voltage" (potential) is comprised of a harmonic series of time-polarized EM waves!

The corresponding "t-polarized photons" are actually spin-4 *supergravitons* comprised of coupled antipairs of LW "photons". Each LW photon is a spin-2 *graviton* comprised of a coupled TW photon-antiphoton pair. Each TW photon and antiphoton in the coupled pair has spin-1. The couplet, being the longitudinal "photon" or graviton, thus has spin-2. And so on.

In 1904, Whittaker showed that any EM field or wave pattern can be decomposed into two scalar potential functions. By applying Whittaker 1903 decomposition to each scalar potential function, any EM field or wave has an enormously rich internal structure, comprised of scalar potential functions in interference. Each scalar potential function is comprised of time-polarized EM waves (made of spin-4 supergravitons). Each time-polarized EM wave is further comprised of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs. Each longitudinal EM wave is further comprised of phase-conjugate pairs of transverse EM waves. Each transverse EM wave is further comprised of two scalar potential functions, each of which is in turn comprised of an infinite harmonic series of time-polarized EM waves, and so on *ad infinitum* and *ad nauseum*. Obviously all EM potentials, fields, and waves have an enormous "internal structure" or internal "information content of the field".

The Cellular Control System Uses t-Polarized EM Photons and Waves

The master cellular control system (MCCS) in the body utilizes these photon-gravitons, their corresponding EM wave polarizations, and transductions between them. By the use of very powerfully condensed gravitons and supergravitons, it is able to utilize small but highly significant direct curvatures of spacetime in precise patterns. In short, it utilizes general relativistic spacetime curvature engines, rather than "EM photon signals", to accomplish its control of the cells and their processes. It does not merely send a "signal" and hope the cell itself acts upon it. Instead, it sends an "engine" which alters the local spacetime in which the cell and all its components are embedded. This "local ST curvature engine" then physically works directly upon the cell and all its parts, to alter the cell according to the specific "template" of the engine.

This is the direct application of the Wheeler's simple statement of general relativity: *Mass (trapped energy) acts upon spacetime to curve it, and curved spacetime acts upon mass to change it.*

Popp's "ordinary photon" study of this cellular control system[2] therefore will detect the coherent ordinary TW photon residues which result from the photon polarization transductions occurring from the actions of the ST curvature engines upon the cells.

Cellular division, biochemical processes, growth and growth control, cell differentiation and dedifferentiation, etc. are all controlled by the MCCS or one of its subsystems, using spacetime curvature engines. The ordinary TW electronic activity our biophysicists detect and correlate are simply the intermediate components of the actual ongoing polarization transductions.

The Cellular Control System Uses EM Time-Energy

One important subsystem of the MCCS controls the immune system's functions, including the deepest and most subtle functioning performed by all elements of the immune system. This system has been rather intensively studied, but since our biophysicists have not possessed the full electrodynamics utilized, only the correlated residue of normal TW EM waves and photons have been recognized and studied. Hence Western biophysics is in its very crude infancy.

Incorporation of the total wave and photon polarizations, together with their transductions, will eventually present a revolution in both biomedicine and biophysics. Unfortunately, presently our entire medical community is very firmly entrenched in only ordinary TW EM polarizations and ordinary biochemistry. Our scientists thus are studying less than 1% of the functioning of the living organism.

As an example, since Western scientists have no knowledge or research into the time-polarized mind domain and mind-body coupling, the mystery of the *placebo effect*—in which the mind has been verified to produce actual physical effects – will indefinitely remain a mystery.[3] As one result of that "crippling" of our medical theory, medical experimenters have to deliberately drive experiments on drug effects, etc. beyond the "mind's own threshold" of physical effect. In short, they have to drive the experimental results over and above the results being accomplished by the placebo effect. They must perform valid placebo control experiments, and subtract the placebo component results from their own experimental results, to determine the "delta" induced purely by the drugs.

The Regenerative Subsystem

Another important subsystem of the MCCS controls the *regenerative system* of the body. The regenerative system has various mechanisms, including growth control, differentiation and dedifferentiation of cells, etc. Becker's portrayal of the regenerative system is shown in *Figure 10*. One of its most important functions is healing and restoring damaged or diseased cells. It does that by a most remarkable process.

This system has been very poorly studied, mostly by Becker[4] *et al.*, although there is still sporadic, ill-funded, and ill-planned research on regenerative effects from time to time.[5] Becker and his colleagues came closest, and—considering the severe limita-

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control2/p02.jpg (1 of 2)24.4.2005 23:23:57

tions of the orthodox U(1) EM model available to them—Becker's work is particularly revolutionary. He demonstrated beyond question that simple DC potentials could generate cellular differentiation and redifferentiation, and produce results at global sites in the body and not just at the local injury sites where the DC potentials were applied.

Becker was nominated for a Nobel Prize for his Herculean efforts and remarkable results. For his trouble he was hounded, his funds were withdrawn, and he was forced to retire at an early age in his 50s. His biggest "heresy" was to bravely point out that power line radiations had deleterious effects upon biological systems, and to testify to it in a series of hearings and court cases where a very powerful electrical power industry essentially ran rough shod over science and the public.

Organized Science Is Highly Politicized and Imperfect

It is not only politicians that are "bought and paid for" by powerful vested financial interests. In organized science, precisely the same arrangement holds true. Scientists are no better or no worse than any other segment of humanity. A surprising percentage will produce the results desired by their benefactors, if provided with cushy jobs, good income, prestige, and secure positions.

It has been said that money is power. It has also been said that power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely. In the scientific community, as well as in the political community, this "great corruption" by great financial power has been elevated to an art form. Simply examine the funds made available to scientists. There is not enough for all the scientists, so it is fiercely competitive. If the scientist does not get grants (e.g., a would-be professor at a university), he does not bring in extra money to the university. He cannot get his graduate students funded, so his own innovative (read: heretical) research is thwarted. His papers are rejected by the journals, and before long he has no funded position in science. If lucky, he will be employed in the grocery store or the butcher shop.

Every bit of funding available for the scientists to compete for (and apply for grants) already has firmly fixed controls of exactly what research can be done with that money. The "science" that will be applied is already formulated. That and only that can be done. It is a tribute to the dedication and resourcefulness of our working scientists themselves, that anything innovative at all gets done.

One can have a very fine scientific career, tenure as a professor, get one's graduate students funded, get one's papers published in prestigious journals, win awards and achieve stature and prestige, if one just plays the desired game prescribed by the "old boys schools" in control of almost all the scientific funding. Yes, one can permissibly move the decimal point in the present models a bit, and be rewarded handsomely for doing so. But one is damned if one attempts any serious change or overthrow of obsolete scientific models and practices favored by the "system".

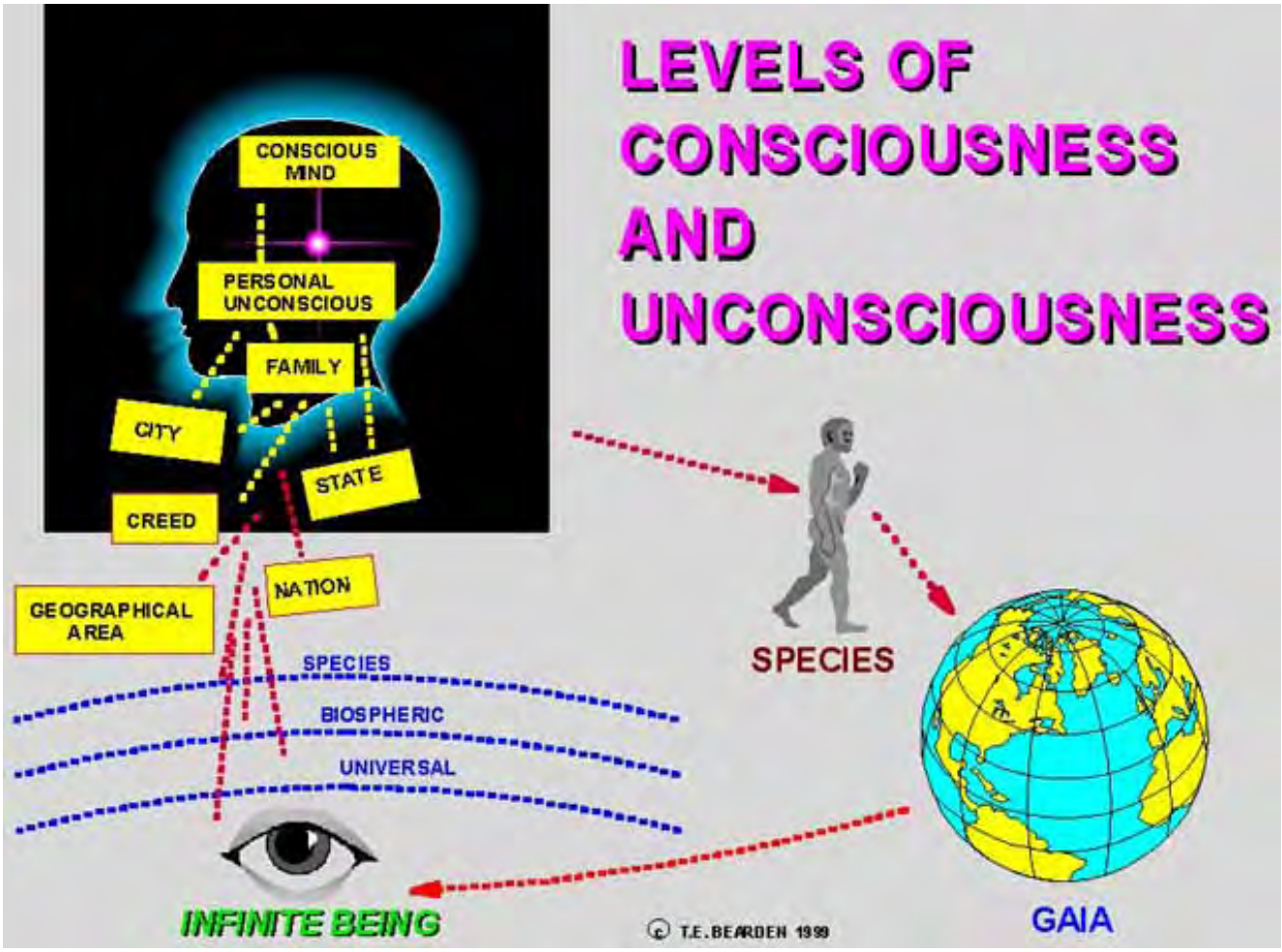


Figure 8. Nested levels of consciousness and unconsciousness. The mind levels contain the "life" and "mind" dynamics.

That is precisely why all our universities continue to teach a terribly flawed electrodynamics that is a caricature with at least 32 major foundations flaws in it.[6]

And that's why the organized Western scientific community has betrayed the taxpayers who largely fund its research. In short, the scientific community fiercely enforces dogma, suppresses innovation, and has denied the U.S. the very defense we need to survive against our pressing enemies who have not been so scientifically dogmatic.

Microwave Radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow

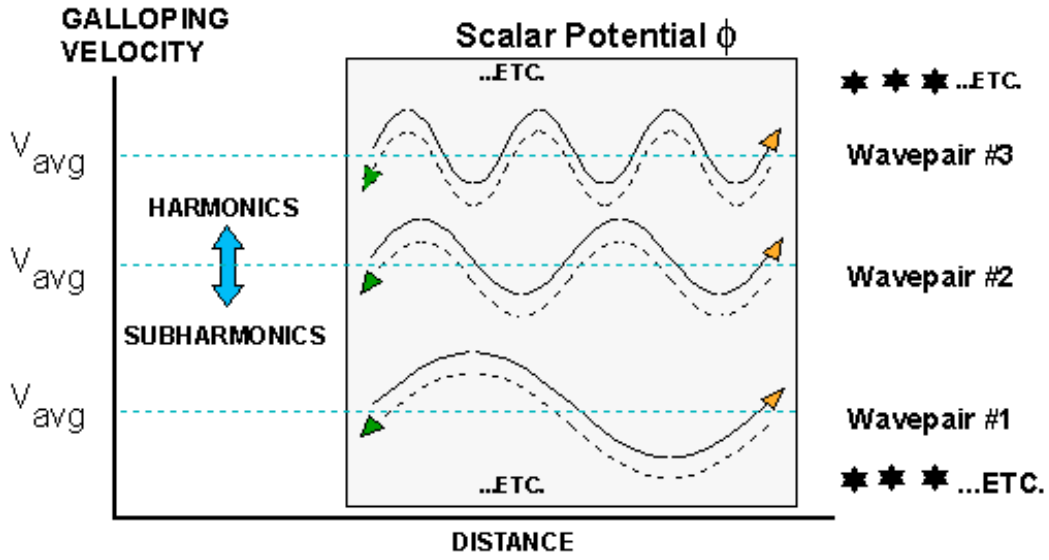
Because of the strongly enforced adherence to the insane foundations errors in classical electrodynamics, our scientists still do not comprehend the decades of so-called "microwave radiation" of personnel in the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.[7] All diseases and health changes produced in those personnel were in *field-free areas* (i.e., where the potentials were persistent and unchanging, with no gradients etc.)[8] No one even thought to look at the "inner longitudinal EM phase conjugate biwave composition" of those potentials, where they would have found the Whittaker internal bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs and the internal time-polarized EM waves. They would also have found the infolded, very powerful general relativity: the spacetime curvatures deterministically formed and being utilized to directly alter the irradiated cells and their constituents.

Instead, government-funded studies did a rather straightforward "force field" analysis, and concluded that, since there were no fields there, it could not have been the microwave radiation.

Elementary statistics would immediately indicate a different conclusion: The diseases and health changes were 100% correlated to the presence of potentials, and 100% anticorrelated to the presence of fields. Hence it was the field-free potentials that had to be inducing the diseases and health changes. If it were NOT the radiation at all, then some changes would have occurred in personnel in areas where fields were *present*, as well as in areas where fields were *absent*. Since this did not occur, such a premise is destroyed by self-contradiction. In short, the data actually proved (i) it was indeed the radiation that was causing the diseases and health changes, and (ii) further, it was the field-free potentials that were the culprit.

That this elementary statistical conclusion eluded our scientific community and our government community, is absolutely inexplicable.

Three U.S. Ambassadors eventually died of diseases induced by their exposure to the Embassy radiation. Ironically, Kaznacheyev[9] had openly released some of the results of thousands of Soviet military experiments showing that any kind of cellular disease or disorder could be induced in targeted cells by novel EM radiation emitted from diseased or damaged cells. Apparently no one in the West deciphered the mechanisms involved in Kaznacheyev's epochal work.



The Structure Is:

- A harmonic set of longitudinal phase conjugate wavepairs.
- In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially after detection, but travel in opposite directions.
- The convergent wave set is in the imaginary plane, and hence is not observable. It is EM energy incoming to the potential (dipolarity) from the time domain.
- The charge's spin is 720 degrees, 360 in the real plane and 360 in the imaginary plane.
- Hence the charge receives the complex convergent EM energy, transduces it into real EM energy, and emits enormous energy at the speed of light in all directions -- which includes bidirectional pairs in 3-space (after the reaction, being after "observation").
- This produces the fields and potentials from the "source charge or dipole."
- Mandl and Shaw argue that the scalar (time-polarized) photon and longitudinal photon are observable only in similar pairs, which then makes the instantaneous scalar potential. Thus their quantum field theory work strongly supports the "negative resistor" interpretation of the scalar potential and our solution to the source charge and source dipole problem.

Figure 9. Infolded longitudinal biwaves (time-polarized EM waves)

composition of a scalar potential.

The Present Situation in Western EM Bioeffects Research

Our scientific community has not even *designed physical experiments* to validate long-term EM bioeffects of the kind caused by induced wave transductions and long-term effects inside the absorbing human cells and in the body's regenerative and immune systems. Western science has no knowledge of these technical internal "wave polarization transduction" mechanisms. Yet the basis for such mechanisms has existed in the hard physics literature for decades. Leading EM bioeffects researchers seem totally unaware of small reaction cross sections inside the body cells and tissues for the transduction of transverse EM signals into LW and t-polarized EM signals. Conventional Western researchers have not investigated it, and often will not believe it when it is pointed out to them along with the supporting basis in the literature.

A major part of the mainline "EM bioeffects" community, of course, seems comfortably funded largely by the power industry etc.[11] The record is clear that this dominant, well-funded group has little or no intention of "finding" anything that will question powerline radiation safety and upset their cushy positions.

In fact, leading bioeffects researchers have pointed out this deliberate biasing of EM bioeffects as a research area. Quoting Dr. Andrew A. Marino, one of the great pioneers in the area of EM bioeffects[10] and powerline radiation assessment.[11]

"Neither scientists nor the public can rely on power-industry research or analysis to help decide whether powerline electromagnetic fields affect human health because power-industry research and analysis are radically misleading."

Dr. Marino then gives the specific details to prove it, and he shows specifically how they slant and mangle their experiments and interpretations of the results, to do it. If the major financial interests cannot *scientifically* destroy determined, honest researchers such as Marino and Becker, they do not hesitate to attempt to destroy them in lawsuits.

The "Diffusion Mixmaster" at All Body and Cellular Levels

Every mass and all its particles are in a violent energy exchange with the active vacuum. A human body and every part of it is in a continual exchange of EM energy with its environment(s), including transverse, longitudinal, and t-polarized (scalar) EM energy exchanges. Further, within the dielectric body there is a sort of intensive "diffusion" of special kind, actually due to iterative phase conjugation and iterative interferometry of the dense signals environment impinging upon it. This internal "diffusion" and transduction (iterative multiwave phase conjugation and iterative multiwave interferometry) thoroughly "mixes up and transduces" one type of EM wave or signal into the other, including many of the body's own TW, LW, and TDW signals.

Continual or sustained TDW exposure (irradiation by t-polarized EM waves) charges the body and its particles with time-excitation charging, something which has been erroneously omit-

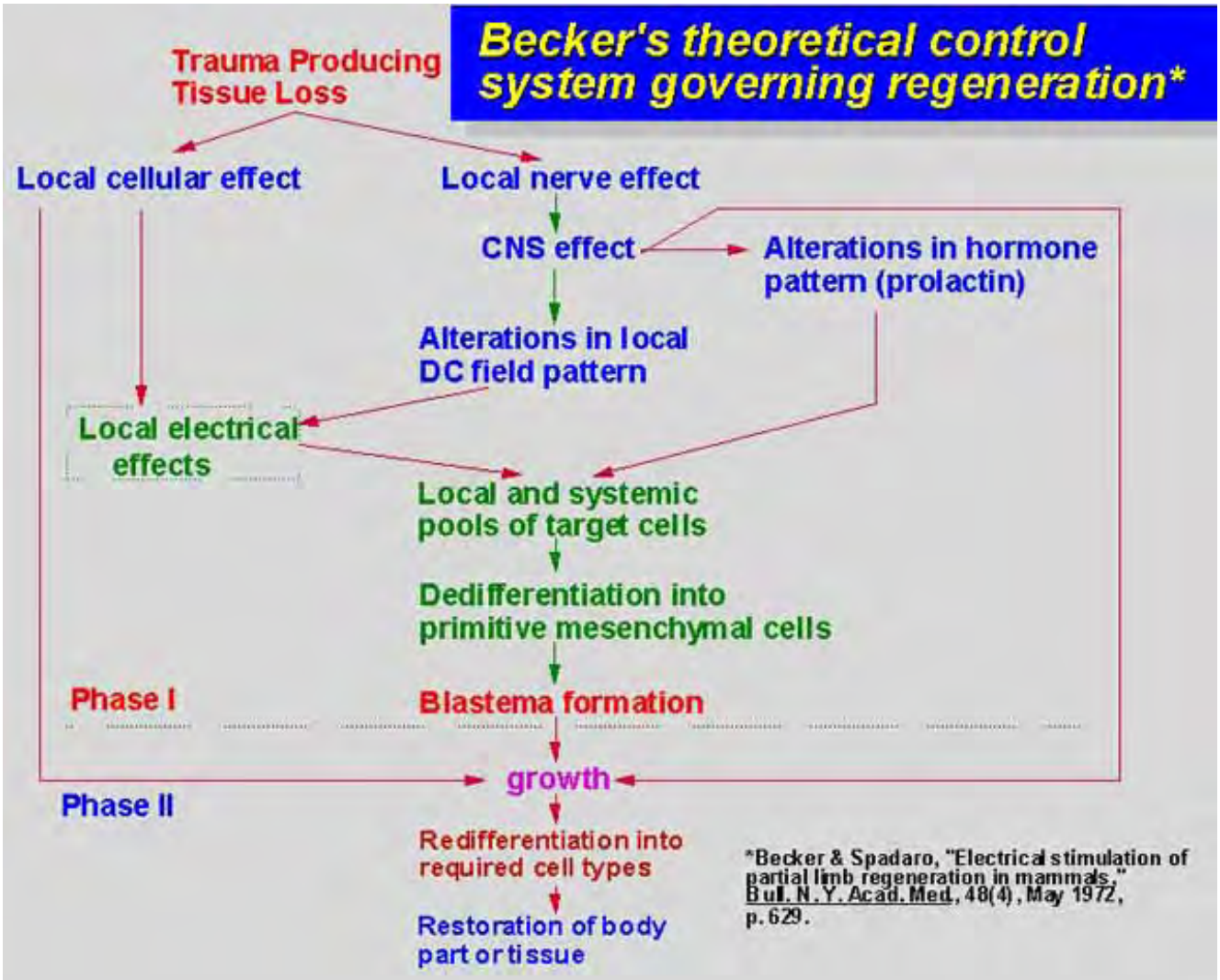


Figure 10. Becker's model of the Regenerative system of the body.

ted in physics, but is true nonetheless. Inexplicably, physicists just ignore what happens time-wise when a mass absorbs a photon. We have covered that elsewhere.

So inside the body dielectric, there is a "diffusion mix" correlate of any and every type of the waves, to any or all of the exchanges, plus the additional internal interactions of the body in its TW, LW, and scalar EM wave transductions. There is a one-to-one correspondence to any one of the three types of polarization waves (transverse, longitudinal, and scalar) and everything going on anywhere in the body.

Note that the type of LW we are using is actually made of phase conjugate pairs of transverse EM waves, so its "photons" are made of photon/antiphoton pairs. That is, our longitudinal EM wave has an internal TW structure, and the LW wave is comprised of spin-2 *gravitons*. Our longitudinal EM wave has an internal structure, and it dramatically differs from the LW used by the U.S. scientific community which ignores wave, field, and potential infolded substructures. Our LW (which seems to be what the Russians use) is also a gravitational wave because it is comprised of oscillations in its distributions of spin-2 photon/antiphoton pairs (i.e., *gravitons*).

The type of t-polarized (scalar) EM wave we are using is a phase conjugate coupled pair of the specialized electrogravitational (EG) LWs. The "t-polarized photons" comprising this t-polarized "EM" wave are comprised of spin-4 *supergravitons*. These are, I believe, what the KGB energetics weapons scientists use also. By iteration, we can go into as deep an internal multilevel structuring of EM and EG waves, of any type, via methods shown by Whittaker.[12]

Now let us examine a body as a dielectric, sitting there in its exchange, in relative equilibrium. It turns that every tiniest piece of a dielectric participates in any emission from it[13]—even the emission of a single photon, graviton, or supergraviton. Well, it *would* so participate, due to the special sort of correlated diffusion and interferometry and phase conjugation that we pointed out. Anything that escapes (is re-emitted) from the body, has been through this "diffusion wringer". It has escaped from each and every internal part of the body.

Novel Signatures in Body-Emitted EM Radiation of Any Polarization

A single photon or wave emitted from a dielectric carries in its internally structured time component a *template* of the exact internal time structuring of every part of the dielectric emitting that photon. It carries in its internally structured energy component a *template* of the internal energy structuring of every part of the dielectric emitting it. An emitted EM wave, being a collection of emitted photons and photon structures, thus carries the same internal structuring of both its transported energy and its transported time.[14] Western scientists do not use the internal

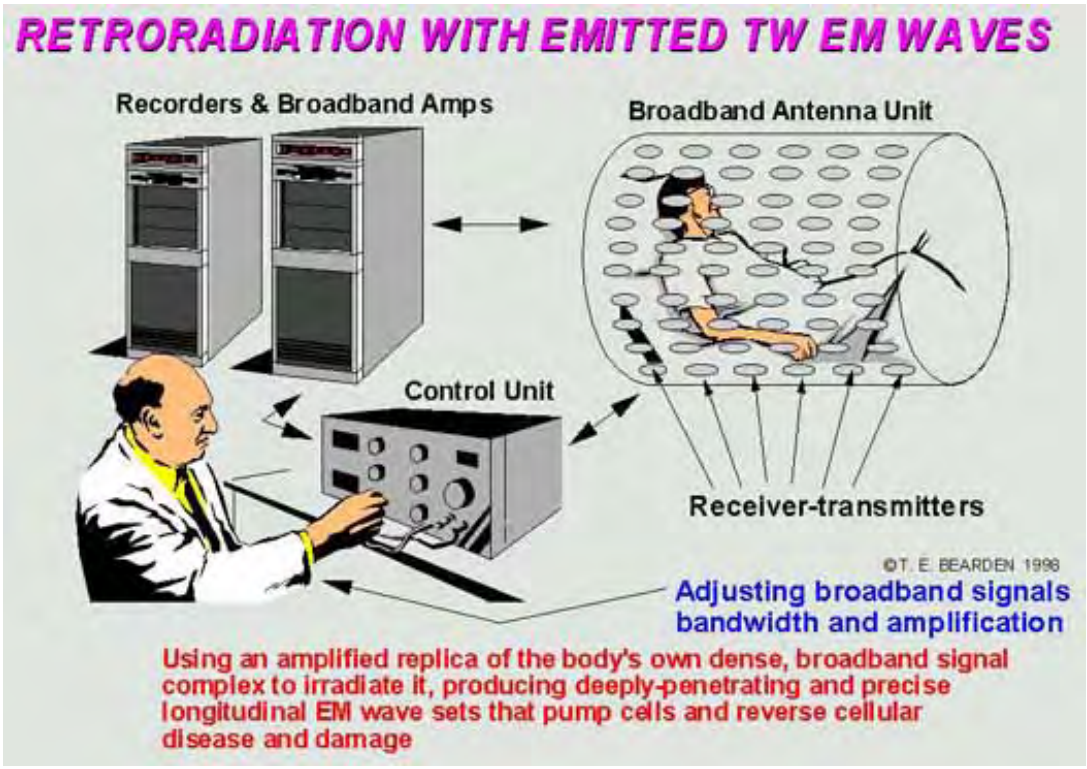


Figure 11.

structuring of photons and EM sine waves, have no instruments for that, and so do not know it. The Russians know it,[15,16] use it, and have developed sophisticated instruments for it for the last 30 years or more.

Shortly we will postulate how conventional scientists experimenting with mind and behavior control electromagnetically might utilize an immediate consequence of the fact that the specific emission from a body at any time—whatever type of wave component we look at—is a total correlate to all that body's internal functions, its energy exchanges with its environment, its states, its mental states and conditions, etc.

And we accent that the coherently integrated intent-changes in that body from its coupled mind's operations are also in the substructure of photons and EM waves emitted from the living body into its environment.

How Western Mind Control Scientists Might Proceed

Conventional scientists would ignore scalar photons and waves, determine the TW spectrum, and then slowly and painfully correlate that to the various physical, mental, and emotional things. That's the way they would *have* to do it, since apparently they use only standard electrodynamics. They can in fact do this via brute force, because that emission TW spectrum is of waves escaping from the entire "diffusion machinery" mixmaster in the body dielectric. It does contain all those integrated *mind-intent* 3-space correlates as well as the ordinary body 3-space energy correlates.

Anyhow, in envisioning Western procedures, the test body would be sitting there, in its normal (let's say fairly normal and quiet) EM environment. [See *Figure 11*] Let's assume this body is not sick, but is healthy and normal. Its emissions are a part of its equilibrium condition. It follows that the totality of its TW emissions is correlated to the sum total of everything that interacted with the body, plus its own internal reactions, including from mind-body coupling. Indeed, everything that has ever happened to that entity—physically, mentally, emotionally, etc.—has internal correlates infolded inside the emitted transverse EM wave spectrum.[17]

So first the scientists would simply measure the full environmental TW spectrum down to very tiny levels in all frequency bands possible—everything that is coming in to the body from its environment. They would probably perform the experiments in a triply-shielded Faraday cage, so the external environment outside the cage contributes very little transverse EM wave noise (perhaps some Schumann resonance). Magnetic wave shielding and ELF shielding is something else again, and longitudinal EM wave shielding is in general not possible unless longitudinal EM waves are employed in the shielding. But a "quiet external TW environment" enhances the isolation and measurement of the specific TW signal transforms the Western experimenters would be seeking.

Then they would measure everything likewise that the body is *emitting* when in that environment. That is the "zero reference" or "normal reference" level. They would measure every aspect: frequency, amplitude, phase, wave shape, modulation, etc.

Probable Experimental and Measurement Techniques

Next they would selectively irradiate the body with specific signals, frequencies, waveforms, etc. They would begin by using portions of the same frequencies that are being emitted from the body in the "zero reference" environment. They would insure that the returned signal was of higher amplitude than the usual signal being emitted by the body at that same frequency and type.

They would consider the body dielectric as a "ship with portholes". Light (EM transverse wave energy) coming out of the portholes has originated and adapted from everywhere inside the ship and its operations. When the experimenters reinsert energy through one or more portholes, they are interested in determining precisely which operations inside the ship are affected. So the body physiological functions are also heavily instrumented.

By feeding back in the exact EM pattern and magnitude escaping the body dielectric through a single porthole, one "nullifies" that part of the emission by producing a net equilibrium in that component. This will in turn produce changes elsewhere in the spectrum emission from other portholes, and this can be measured. It will also produce "stress changes" in specific portions of the body dielectric, and in the heavily instrumented body these physiological, chemical, electrical, etc. changes can also be detected. Monitoring of the skin conductance, e.g., indicates the level of stress, and EEG monitoring with sophisticated instrumentation can indicate something of the brain wave states.

In short, the necessary measurements from which to construct specific correlates can be performed, recorded, and later analyzed.

This article will be concluded in Volume 9, #4 with Improving the Methodology, Further Phenomenology Experiments, Rejuvenation and other matters. ◆

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel U.S. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, U.S. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officer's Course, U.S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses.

Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor. He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuum's virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate matter and energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.

He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar electromagnetics processes.

REFERENCES

1. *In fact, it simply applies in the laboratory that method that is already used by species for the so-called "directed evolution" component of evolution. The exact mechanisms for directed evolution also arise naturally in the new approach. Directed evolution is required; e.g., no reptilian species could have evolved slowly into a bird. As it started slow changes, it would have not been able to fly or to run, and would have been simply destroyed immediately by predators. Instead, such evolution occurs in a single jump in a species hard-pressed for a lengthy period. In the evolution of birds, one day every reptile egg that hatched, now hatched into a complete and functional bird with light bones, feathers, etc. A continuing debate (with perhaps more emotion than science) continues to this day on directed evolution. But it is real, and the mechanism can readily be generated (we've already done the gist of it).*

2. *Fritz Albert Popp, "Photon Storage in Biological Systems," in Fritz Albert* Popp et al, *eds.*, Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium, Marburg, Federal Republic of Germany, Sep. 5, 1977; *Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979, p. 123-149;—"On the coherence of ultraweak photoemission from living tissues," in* Disequilibrium and Self-Organization, *ed. by C.W. Kilmister, D. Reidel, Hingham, MA, 1986;—*et al., *"Physical aspects of biophotons,"* Experientia, *Vol. 44, 1988, p. 576-585;—"Biophoton emission: New evidence for coherence and DNA as source,"* Cell Biophys., *Vol. 6, 1984, p. 33-52. See particularly Fritz Albert Popp, Ke-hsueh Li, and Qiao Gu, Eds.,* Recent Advances in Biophoton Research and its Applications, *World Scientific Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1992.*

3. *With novel use of EM time-energy to curve spacetime, the physical actions of the "placebo effect" are due to the use of such "spacetime curvature engines" to produce actual physical effects—at least temporarily —in the cells and throughout the body's chemistry, physiology, etc. Experimental detection of these physical effects are well-established in the orthodox medical literature.*

4. *For example, see particularly R. O. Becker, "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes,"* Proceedings of the. XVI International. Congress of Zoology, *Washington, D.C., Vol. 3, 1963, p. 179-183;— "The direct current control system: A link between environment and organism,"* New York State Journal of Medicine, *Vol. 62, 1962, p. 1169-1176;—and D. G. Murray, "A method for producing cellular dedifferentiation by means of very small electrical currents,"* Trans. N.Y. Acad. Sci., *Vol. 29, 1967, p. 606-615;—and Joseph A. Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals,"* Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, *Second Series, 48(4), May 1972, p. 627-64.*

5. *E.g., a popular discussion is given by John Travis, "Starting Over: Some Animals can regenerate limbs or even most of their bodies. How?",* Science News, *152(18), Nov. 1, 1997, p. 280-282. For a typical technical paper, see Jeremy P. Brockes, "Amphibian limb regeneration: Rebuilding a complex structure,"* Science, *276(5309), Apr. 4, 1997, p. 81-87.*

6. *I have one viewgraph which lists those 32 major flaws in electrodynamics. Further, leading theorists (Evans, Crowell, and others) in the Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study (AIAS)—of which I am a Fellow Emeritus by AIAS's kind tolerance—have added about another very technical and very fundamental dozen or so errors to my own list. A leading foundations scientist with over 500 papers in the literature commented dryly to the AIAS that "I broadly agree. that the transverse plane wave view of vacuum electrodynamics is the biggest blunder of twentieth century science. Faraday visualized that "EM disturbances" surrounding wires, magnets, etc. were simply the transverse plucking of taut strings. As he states in his book, Maxwell—who also firmly believed in the material ether—simply captured Faraday's thinking and assumed that transverse "plucked string" wave disturbance in the material ether. At the time all this was expressed, the electron had not been discovered, the atom had not been discovered, the molecule was a featureless blob, and no one had the slightest notion of an atomic nucleus filled with protons and neutrons. Charge was simply a "certain volume of electric fluid" and everything electromagnetic was expressed in fluid dynamics. As an example, that "material fluid" and "material ether" theory was destroyed in the late 1880s by the Michelson-Morley experiment. All the Maxwell equations assume that material ether to this day; not a single equation was ever changed to eliminate the material ether assumptions during the last 110 years.*

7. *For full explanations of the "Moscow Signals," see T. E. Bearden, .,* Gravitobiology: A New Biophysics, *Tesla Book Co., P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912, 1991;—*AIDS: Biological Warfare, *Tesla Book Co., 1988. For an excellent Government study of the Embassy radiation by excellent but orthodox Johns Hopkins scientists, see A. M. Lilienfeld* et al., Foreign Service Health Status Study: Evaluation of Health Status of Foreign Service and Other Employees from Selected Eastern European Posts, *Department of Epidemiology, of Hygiene and Public Health, The Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Maryland, Final Report, July 31, 1978. On p. 245, it is noted that a marked excess of symptoms were noted in the Moscow employee group as compared to other East European employees in other East European nations.*

8. *Johns Hopkins researchers established the exact field patterns present in the Embassy from the microwave carrier radiation; see Robert C. Mallaliew,* A Model of the Microwave Intensity Distribution within the U.S. Embassy, *Moscow 1966 to 1977, Report FS-80-166, Applied Physics Laboratory, Johns Hopkins University, Aug. 1980. Nowhere in any of the Government-funded studies is there any consideration of field-free scalar potentials and their internal time-polarized EM wave structures (the bidirectional phase conjugate wavepairs shown by Whittaker to comprise the scalar potentials). Yet the field radiation patterns surprisingly showed that in just such field-free, persistent potential zones was where 100% of the health changes occurred.*

9. *Vlail Kaznacheyev and L. P. Mikhailova,* Ultraweak Radiation in Intercellular Interactions, *[in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981 [an English exposition of much of the Kaznacheyev work is given in Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions,"* Psi Research, *1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76.]. See also Vlail Kaznacheyev* et al., *"Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures,"* Psychoenergetic Systems, *1(3), Mar. 1976, p. 141-142. In the same issue, see "A Comment" by William A. McGarey, p. 143; "A Comment" by Arthur C. Hastings, p. 143-144. See also Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells,"* Psychoenergetic Systems, *1(1), Dec. 1974. The Soviet Union awarded Kaznacheyev a very high medal for his achievements.*

10. *For a very nice summary of EM bioeffects from the more conventional view, see Robert O. Becker and Andrew A. Marino,* Electromagnetism and Life, *State University of New York Press, Albany, 1982. The book is also available at http://www.ortho.lsumc.edu/Faculty/Marino/El/ElPub.html.*

11. *Andrew A. Marino,* Powerline Electromagnetic Fields and Human Health, *http://www.ortho.lsumc.edu/Faculty/Marino/Marino.html. This book is highly recommended. Particularly see "Chapter 5, Blue-Ribbon Committees and Powerline EMF Health Hazards," and "Chapter 6: Power-Industry Science and Powerline EMF Health Hazards." Biophysicist Marino is one of the leaders in the field and has been personally involved in many skirmishes with powerline-dominated studies and findings.*

12. *E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,"* Mathematische Annalen, *Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355; — "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,"* Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., *Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.*

13. *Reali, G. C., "Reflection from dielectric materials,"* American Journal of Physics, *50(12), Dec. 1982, p. 1133-1136. The reflected field from a dielectric material is not generated just at its surface but comes from everywhere in the interior of it.*

14. *Present physics models the EM wave as transporting energy, but erroneously omits that it also transports time. A photon is made of angular momentum, or "energy x time". Since EM waves are made of photons, it follows that they transport both the energy components and the time components making up those photons. An EM wave is a wave of angular momentum, not just a wave of energy.*

15. *KGB energetics weapons scientists call this internal structuring the "information content of the field." However, the Russians use a good deception plan, which implies that the "information content of the field" is just the normal transverse EM spectral content of EM signals. Appreciable "pertinent" work using that phrase is produced by the open Russian scientific community, thus confusing the issue. Our electrodynamicists seem to buy it hook, line, and sinker. The deception plan also tricks Western scientists into thinking that psychoenergetics is nothing but a Russian version of Western parapsychology. Again, our scientists comfortably accept this with smug satisfaction.*

16. *Presently the Russians are in a great new version of this deception plan, with the goal of deceiving Western scientists into thinking that the "secret" Russian energetics is based on torsion fields. Consequently they are releasing substantial material on torsion wave theory, including replicable experimental results. The released version of torsion fields has one glaring omission: the time components and structuring. This deception plan is excellent, because the torsion field theory that is released, is indeed "real" and testable. It is also revolutionary, with respect to present Western science. It almost positively assures diverting the attention of much of the Western science community into this highly limited subset of the full Russian torsion theory—effectively diverting the West away from psychoenergetics and the direct use of t-polarized EM waves and fields, torsion or otherwise.*

17. *We point out that E.T. Whittaker, in "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,"* Mathematische Annalen, *Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355, showed that every scalar potential is comprised of an internal structure of bidirectional longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs in an infinite set of harmonics. Each of those phase conjugate longitudinal EM wavepairs comprises a time-polarized EM wave. So the common potential contains an internal longitudinal EM wave structure that is further organized into an internal time-polarized EM wave structure. The mind-intent correlates and the total mind and emotional experience correlates from fertilization of the egg that led to development of that person, is in the internal substructure of every potential in the living body. In his "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,"* Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., *Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372, Whittaker also showed that any EM field or wave is comprised of two scalar potential functions. It follows from Whittaker and Reali that the EM emissions from the living body carry the internal correlates of everything that has been experienced by that person from conception in the womb. Sometimes this deep embedded "hidden information content" can even be accessed in deep hypnosis. I once observed the deep hypnotic regression of a subject back to her prenatal experiences prior to birth, where the subject relived hearing words of rejection by the father, before the subject was born. The occurrence of the incident and the father's words were directly confirmed on the spot by the mother, who was closely observing the session as it occurred. It turned out that this particular rejection of the baby still in the womb had played a major role in subsequent deep psychological problems experienced by that person all her life. To resolve the problem, use of a powerful "simulated" reliving pre-birth experience was conducted with the subject again in the pre-birth state and actively participating, but now with the father figure directly expressing love, acceptance, and cuddling and hugging his daughter. This led to a rather dramatic remission of most of the deep psychological problems within 24 hours.*

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 3 of 3

©*Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA*

This outstanding article is the last, Part 3, Part I and 2 of which were published in Volume 9, #2 and #3 of Explore! for the Professional. Because we feel that Col. Bearden's Special Note below is so very important we are repeating its publication in all 3 parts of this article.

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and

achieving many more effects in the targeted bio-organism or groups of them. With Hunt's method, the system as an open dissipative system far from thermodynamic equilibrium in its environment is being measured as such. This more directly allows for determination of the environmental inputs on a much broader range of subsystems, both space-like and time-like. Particularly for mental and emotional correlates to environmental stimuli, such measurements and correlations are essential.

More Comprehensive Phenomenology Experiments

To return: Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.

In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to provoke any body or mind change they wish. Strong emotion. Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories.

is both illegal and immoral.

Two Ways to Improve the Methodology and Experimental Correlates

We diverge momentarily: If they wish to improve this methodology, they will consider the body dielectric as a nonlinear isotropic medium. Then they will pretend that the spectrum of difference frequencies between each two adjacent waves is the spectrum of "emissions" from the body. They would also use those, as if they were actual emitted spectral signals, instead of the actual signals emitted. That procedure will give superior correlations, but it is more complicated. Part of that is known for underwater sonar,[1] and so our own scientists may or may not have realized it for use in mind and behavior correlate determination with respect to the body dielectric.

Another dramatic improvement in the depth to which the correlates can be constructed, is provided by detecting each porthole output in a two-channel device, where one channel has an adjustable time-delay as utilized by Dr. Valerie Hunt.[2] The two channels—one real-time and one slightly delayed—are then mixed, as by Hunt's method, producing an instrumental measurement of the chaotic part of the functions. Again, this can be measured, recorded, and later analyzed. It adds (i) a completely different kind of thermodynamics in the system measurements, (ii) a dramatically extended set of correlates, (iii) more direct measurement of the time-polarization causative signals, and (iv) an applications technology eventually having many additional degrees of freedom and therefore capable of Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc. changes and interactions.

A particularly vulnerable aspect of every mammal is the pleasure center in the brain. Experiments have shown that, when this center is stimulated, it is the most addictive experience possible. Rats will forego food, endure electrical shocks, starve, and even die to obtain stimulation of this center. Obviously a device capable of generating signals that evoke direct stimulation of the pleasure center in humans would be a powerful weapon.[3]

Extending the Data Base

See Figure 12. After the researchers have made an "individual porthole signal insertion" correlate database, then they would make a "two, three, four," porthole signal insertion correlate database by inducing selected multiple changes at once. Again they would analyze everything; the program would need one or more supercomputers. It would also require quite a highly qualified multidisciplinary team, extensive facilities, substantial funding, and would be many years in duration. We are describing a decades-long program. But it's a doable.

With sufficient development and performance of such a program, the researchers would have produced (with sufficient testing and analysis, and sufficient retest validation and verification) a database of "specific correlates for a given overall desired physical, mental, or physical and

mental delta."

A second stage in the research would be to test the correlates and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment.

The Dielectric Body as a Ship With Portholes

Again let us review what the EM transverse wave irradiation from the body dielectric represents. Think of the body dielectric as a sort of "ship", with lots of portholes. When it gets irradiated, certain operations happen internally to that radiation, i.e., certain "processes" and "interactions" occur, which change both the mental and physical states. The output emissions back from the body dielectric, out through the filtering "portholes", will directly correlate to what has happened inside the ship.

It is terribly important to realize that one can use the same frequencies and spectra coming back out of those "portholes" to insert EM signals and waves etc. back in there, and into the deepest processes going on in the body and in the mind (at all levels, including the deep unconscious).

times. So it will reach directly into and affect any and every part of the dielectric, as you wish, and in whatever manner you have correlates for.

We filed an invention disclosure[4] on the above correlate and "back-porthole" process for use in directly inducing full and efficient conversion directly to time-density (scalar, or time-polarized) EM waves inside the body/ cells, therefore immediately and directly time-excitation charging the body cells and all their internal components.

Subtracting the Normal Correlates to Obtain the Deltas

A specifically diseased body, e.g., has a specifically tailored change in its "normal" emission spectra, because of the disease condition alteration of its resident spacetime curvature engine. By having a database for the normal emission spectra of the healthy body, one can subtract it from the actual emitted spectra, to obtain the "delta spectrum".

If the correlates have been previously determined by the above mentioned research program, then one may simply introduce an amplified "delta spectrum" into the body, i.e., through the portholes. This will immediately time-excite the cells and their components throughout the body, particularly where that disease does exist. It turns out that the time-excitation charging by that method will "pump" those diseased cells in the time domain. The cells themselves (and all their parts) are highly nonlinear—to time-excitation

Remember, whatever you put back in there, is going back through the "mixmaster" hopper. It will be iteratively phase conjugated and interfered with by everything, countless charging, they are totally nonlinear. So they will act as rather perfect pumped phase conjugate mirrors, but pumped in the time-energy domain rather than in the spatial

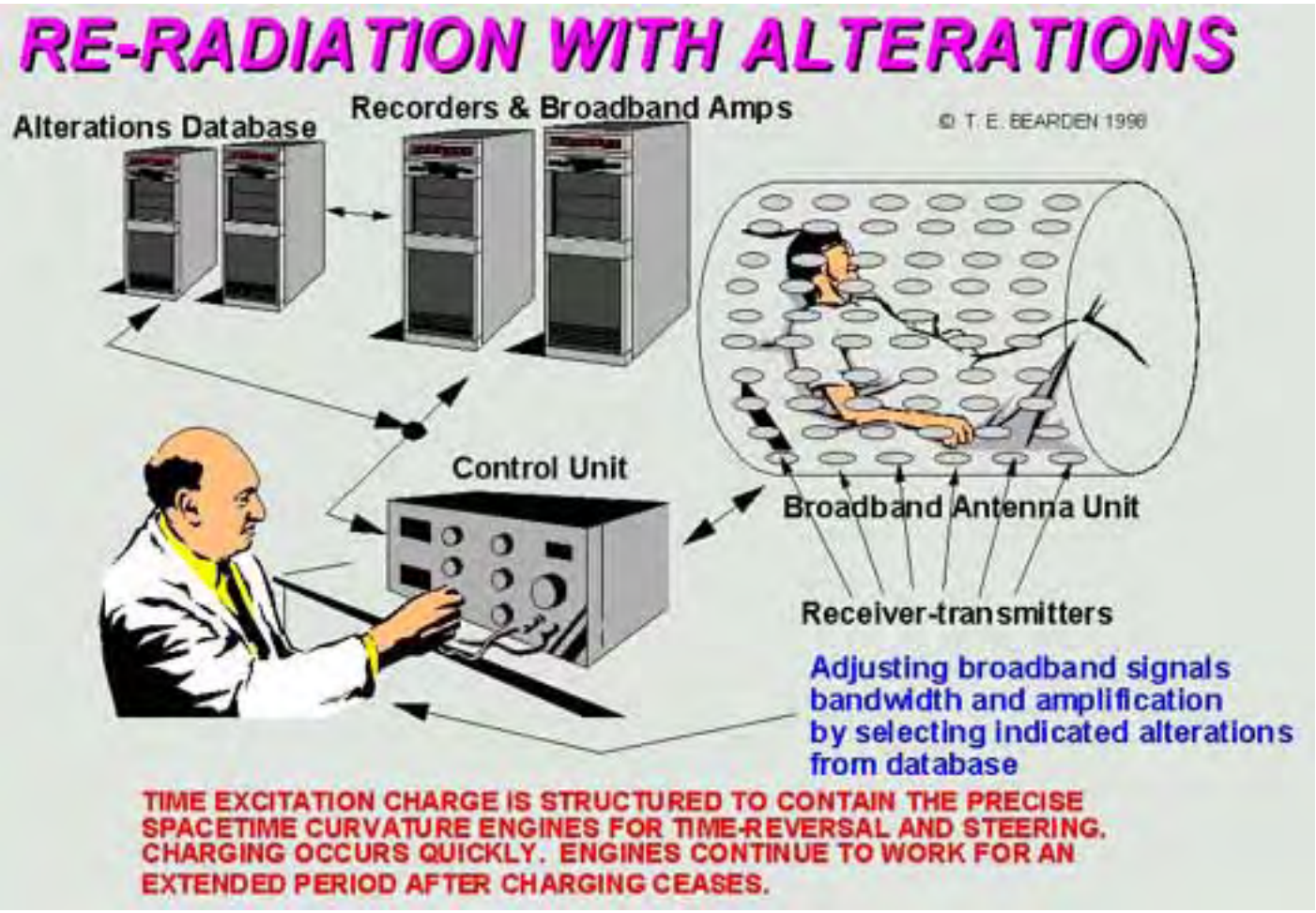


Figure 12. Using an amplified replica of the body's own dense, broadband signal complex, containing added alterations, to irradiate the body and produce deeply-penetrating precise time-density charging for cellular time-reversal while steering the time-reversal trajectory to also correct a congenital condition.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

energy domain. This is a dramatic extension to nonlinear phase conjugate optics theory.[5]

General relativity tells us that each specific detail of the mass and energy structure of each cell and all its parts—down to the finest details—is accompanied by a precise set of spacetime curvatures. By reintroducing the same energy as the disease delta TW waves, the affected cells add the phase conjugates, converting the inserted TW signals into longitudinal EM wave signals. The longitudinally-pumped cells again phase conjugate, converting these longitudinal EM waves to time-polarized EM waves, and "charging" the cells and all their parts in the time domain.

Suddenly, at that point the resident spacetime curvature engine—rather than TW or LW EM waves-serves as the "input signal" to the cell-and-its-parts as pumped phase conjugate mirrors (PCMs), pumped in the time domain. An extension to the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics results. An exact, amplified antiengine for the diseased cells—i.e., a phase conjugate replica of the resident spacetime curvature engine—is formed. This amplified antiengine overpowers the resident disease engine, powerfully time-reversing the cells and their components back to a previous healthy state. The time-reversal actually occurs over a period of time after the "time excitation charge-up" ceases, say over the next week or two. Usually two to three quick irradiations are required, one week apart, to give a time-reversing period of three to four weeks.

Even though appreciable forces are operating internally upon the cells and all their parts, there is no net translation force upon the cells or any part. E.g., as Pepper[6] states,

"On a more fundamental level, the ideal lossless PCM reverses all the quantum numbers of the incident photon (i. e., linear momentum, angular momentum, etc.). It can be shown that the PCM therefore experiences no linear or angular momentum transfer from the incident photons; hence, the PCM is free from photon radiation pressure and torques."

Note that, in ordinary EM theory, it is precisely translation forces that are engendered upon charged mass by EM fields. This process is quite different. In biological terms, this process dedifferentiates (in physics: time-reverses) the diseased cells and all their components—including the genes—back to an earlier healthy state.

By taking a diseased body and feeding back into it an exact amplified replica of its emitted TW spectrum, one can force the body to "time-excitation charge" all cells and their components immediately, with high efficiency. The human body and every cell and every part of every cell does the necessary "calculation" for the exact antiengine for each part. Since time is extremely condensed spatial EM energy (by a factor of almost 10^{17}), a startling contraction occurs in the radiation time required to time-charge the cells and their components and charged particles. This is a method for instant initiation of time-charging, hence it is extremely rapid. What took Priore several hours of LW irradiation to accomplish in the body,[7] can now be done in seconds with this "thwarting" and spectrum transduction method. In fact, it is an intense stress on

the body, and—say—should only

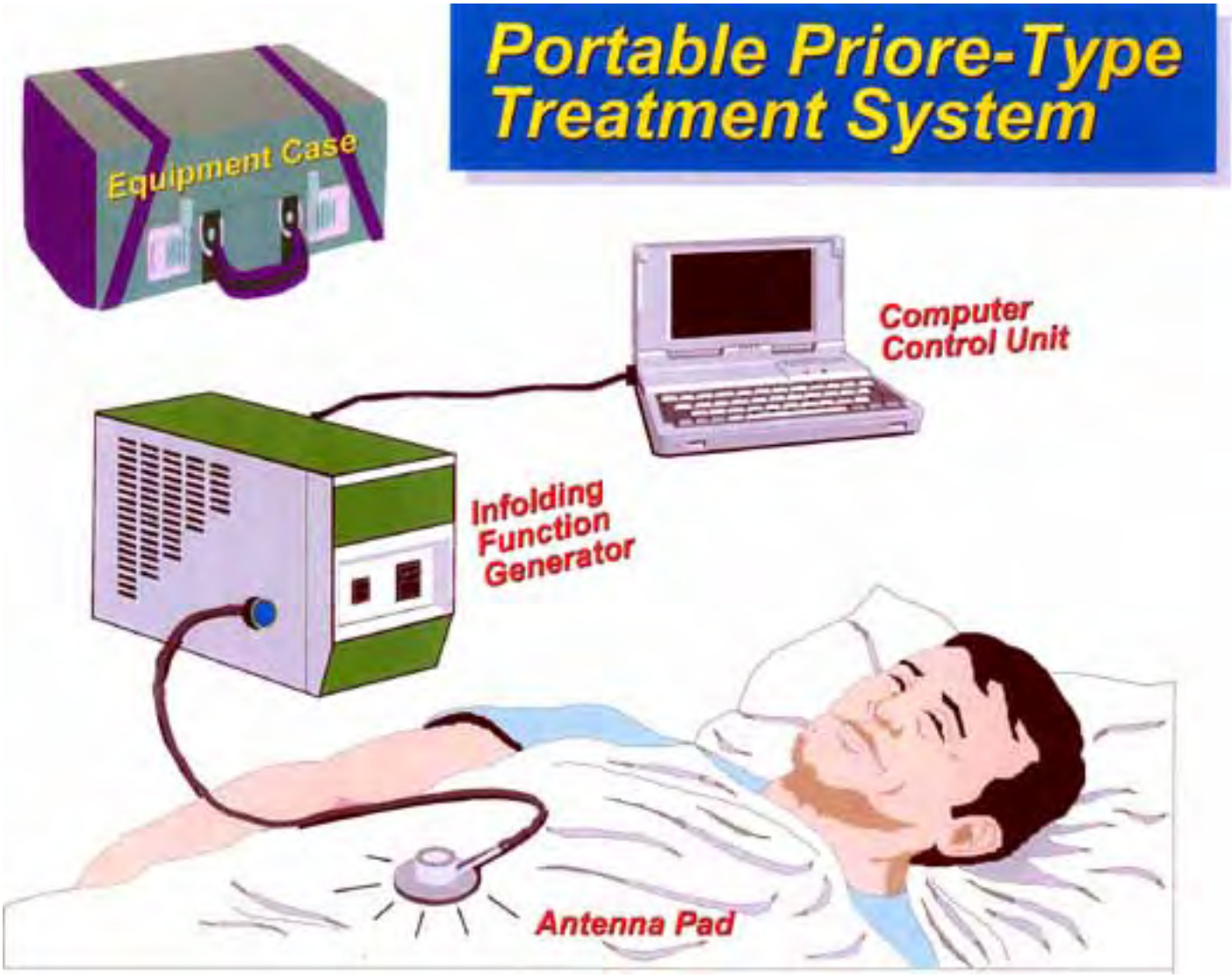


Figure 13. Portable first-method treatment unit proposed to the Department of Defense. For treating and curing mass casualties from terrorist BW attacks on U.S. population centers.

be continued for 30 seconds or so. We highly stress that overcharging in this time domain can be detrimental or even lethal if prolonged.

At the end of the very short time-excitation charging time, the body is "time-excitation charged in all its minutest particles". So everything is therefore pumped in the time domain for the next several days after the irradiation is removed, since the time-charge decays very gradually over a period of time. During that decay period, every part of the cell and body acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror material, pumped in the time domain rather than in the 3-space energy domain. When time-pumped, the mass itself reverses to a previous physical state. This can be used for both nonliving and living masses. Because there is no forcible translation manipulation of the cells and their parts, it can be utilized on living cells in vivo. In the case of diseased cells—e.g., AIDS-it appears that three precisely determined 30-second "AIDS correlate" irradiations a week apart, should be sufficient to completely cure AIDS, including removal of all HIV-genetics changes from every previously infected cell of the body. Also, it would accomplish considerable rejuvenation of the body (making the body younger).

Rejuvenation: Restore the Telomeres and Produce Immortal Cells

Saving Most of the Casualties from Mass Terrorist Attacks

To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines—using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem. The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc.

Each device could be used in "assembly line" fashion upon hundreds of sickened patients, in case of a WMD (weapons of mass destruction) attack upon one or more of our cities. The first generation equipment would save probably 70% of the stricken (as from anthrax, etc.). With second generation equipment, one would expect 90% of the stricken casualties could be saved.

Just now, there is a very dim prognosis for all those casualties, using present available treatment capabilities. Time and lack of vaccines defeats just about everything that can be done. Brutally speaking, most of those unfortunate enough to breath in anthrax spores from an

In fact, it is now known that the gradual loss of the telomeres—the natural ends of chromosomes—in a cell's chromosomes is what causes the cell to age. The gradual loss of the telomeres and the resulting shortening of the chromosomes represents a cellular "disease state" or "disorder" state" accompanied by a precise delta in the spacetime curvature engine accompanying every affected (aging) cell.

By determining the correlate for that precise telomere loss in the aging body's emitted radiation spectrum, an effective telomere regeneration process immediately emerges. One simply amplifies that aging "precise telomere reduction" correlate and reradiates the body with it, passing an amplified correlate back into every cell of the body. The cells and all their parts—including the chromosomes—add the phase conjugate replicas, converting the incoming TW EM correlates to longitudinal EM wave correlates. The cells again phase conjugate the LWs and add the phase conjugate replicas, converting the LW correlates to time-polarized EM wave pumping correlates. This latter process time-excitation-charges the aging cells and all their parts, including the genes and chromosomes. The cellular matter itself produces the amplified "aging antiengine" for each and every cell and telomere ending. The result is to again add telomeres, converting the cell back to a younger, more vigorous cell, and reversing the process of aging.

We point out without further elaboration that these methods also introduce direct engineering signals into the body's master cellular control system, including the regenerative subsystem. Hence the body's regenerative subsystem is involved in helping produce the necessary engines and operate upon the short telomere chains to add back telomeres. More specifically, the regenerative subsystem is changed into attack, are going to die. At least 80% of them will expire, in spite of everything the present system can do for them.

Note each device could rapidly treat a whole series patients, one right after the other, merely laying them between "blankets" containing wire antennas, irradiating with the proper correlate spectrum quickly, moving on to the next patient, irradiating quickly (seconds), etc. The entire apparatus could be made to fit in a large suitcase-sized container, and it would be highly portable and controlled by a laptop-sized computer.

Unfortunately, so far the DOD doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about! The National Institute of Health (NIH) and the National Science Foundation (NSF) are not interested at all. After all, it isn't drugs, vaccines, antibiotics, etc. — which are simply not going to do the job. However, those are what the government and scientific communities are going to finance to the tune of hundreds of millions of dollars. They are then going to lose almost all those mass casualties when the terrorist attacks on our population centers inevitably occur.

Those are Americans. They are going to die. Most of them could be saved. We ought to save them.

For any change in state (physical, chemical, emotional, mental, perceptual), the body dielectric "portholes" change and the output spectrum changes. The delta from zero reference now represents that exact change.

Where Western Mind Control Research Has Probably Arrived

Western mind control researchers probably first established a correlation database of porthole emission correlates to changes in internal states, both physical

perfect consonance with the external introduction of the amplified antiengines.

That exact process can be used to rejuvenate the aged population and remedy most of the debilities of growing old. That is how we eventually intend to do it, if we can convince the U.S. government and the U.S. scientific community to perform the necessary research and validation.

and mental. They almost certainly recognize the peculiar participation of every part of the body dielectric in the TW emission spectrum from the body. They will almost certainly have opted for this "porthole" notion of some similar expression of it, and the "thwarting" of these "relaxation and release" emission processes to engender internal physical changes in the body and in the brain-meat-computer, as they see it.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBERS 4 & 5, 1999

They probably experimented with different TW EM radiation mixes, to see what the body emission change to, and what states are induced. Undoubtedly they found that the induced states began to correlate with the former emission delta data base. That is, they found out which delta emissions spectra, reversed and amplified and fed back thorough the portholes, produce what internal changes.

Use for healing is the simplest of all. Use for killing or debilitating is more complicated. Of course weapons researchers wish to look only at the killing aspects. That is something they understand. They do not understand healing, for they do not even have the "regenerative" or "healing" mechanism in any of the scientific papers or texts. Becker[8] came closest in this country, and Priore did it in France. Both of those scientists were suppressed and paid a bitter price for their revolutionary and innovative research.

But look at what has been done, by "input-output" correlation research. The scientists will have a database now, that tells what state emerges in the body and in the mind, for what irradiation spectra (frequency, relationships, phases, amplitudes, wave shapes, etc.) one uses. And they did not work out all the wave-to-wave transductions ongoing in the mind and body connection and in the body and in the mind, individually, between TWÛLWÛTDW.

We suspect that this is the course Western mind control researchers will have taken, without even realizing the internal wave transductions occurring. And they would not be concerned with that. They would have what they want, for weapons, mind control, and behavior control. And of the internal "mix" of the dielectric and all its tiniest portions. So Western mind control researchers and rogue groups probably do get good results.

We are not just picking on the U.S. government here! Internal divisive groups exist in all large and powerful groups, and joust for power. In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old "Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely" routine.

The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time. Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.

In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the clandestine mind control projects in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians.

they would of course ignore the healing aspects. And they would get results of course, revolutionary results. So they would undoubtedly classify the program very highly, thinking that they had the best of the best.

Rogue Groups May Also Have Arisen to Divert the Purpose of the Projects

And that is where real problems may arise. Every human group has within it competing subgroups, jousting for power. The more highly classified the group and its activities, and the less that is known about it outside its confines, the more strongly and secretly the subgroups can play. So they can emerge as rogue groups pursuing their own agendas, not that of their duly elected governments. In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a "captured" program, which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government.

It has long been suspected in some quarters that even the US's highly classified research community may be riddled by such rogue groups, and so may be certain highly sensitive parts of the Research and Development community.

Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is power and secrecy. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are—to rogue groups—often just idle words. They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a

Where the Russians Probably Have Arrived

On the other hand, the Russians will have developed instruments for detecting and isolating the LWs and the scalar waves, in addition to the ordinary mundane instruments for measuring the TWs. So they will have not only the TW correlates, but also the much finer TWÛLWÛTDW (scalar EM wave) correlates. They will understand and employ the use of vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) which Western researchers will often invoke but not understand or even be aware that this is what is being invoked. In other words, Western researchers probably just use the old method of "input fi set of functions fi output". That is the standard basis for almost all Western system analysis. With it, one doesn't have to know the exact functions and processes going on in the middle. One just determines a transfer function from a given input to the output that results. Then one catalogs that transfer function. One does that for lots and lots of transfer functions for particularly desirable results, and one has the system analysis. One also has the immediate basis for a rapidly-developed applications technology.

Western scientists are good system analysts. But they have little or no comprehension of what is really going on in that "inside the ship functions" portion, even though they have determined the transform function which acts upon the input to give the "from the portholes" output.

The Russians, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be much more advanced than the West, because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use

human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification.

Nonetheless, the "simplified" TW EM "porthole correlate" approach will yield very positive results, due to the correlation existing with the LW s and scalar portions the old U(l) electrodynamics. Further, the Russians have decades of use of longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean and produce stringent EM effects at a distance. So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW interferometers, through intervening mass

including the earth and ocean. Western mind-control scientists and their rogue groups—assuming they exist as postulated—largely will not be able to do that, and probably won't even recognize Russian testing of psychoenergetics weapons directly in or over Western nations.

Russian Lethal Psychoenergetics Mind Control Tests Over the U. S.

In fact, the KGB tested just such highly advanced mind control weapons over the middle of the United States in 1997 on two occasions. The tests were conducted against Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997 [See Figure 14], and upon Captain Svoboda in her A-10 "Warthog" on May 27, 1997. [See Figure 15].

Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona. At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion—dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal. All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour.

Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks. A secondary purpose was to stimulate the U.S. government, watch its investigation and findings, and ascertain if the U.S. knew of the extent to which Russian KGB mind control weaponry had advanced. Obligingly, we proved to me KGB that we did not understand what had actually happened to Captain Button.

Captain Svoboda was from the same Wing as Captain Button and was its most experienced night fighter A-10 pilot. In fact, she taught other pilots the fine points of night flying combat missions in the A-10. About two months after Captain Button's bizarre flight and death, Svoboda was engaged in night target bombing on the range. Rising from her ordnance drop on me target, Svoboda was suddenly struck and rendered hypnogogic and in a waking-dream state. Her sense of the vertical was instantly reversed. Superb pilot that she was, she immediately dream-perceived she was diving, not climbing out of the delivery. She instantly corrected to "climb out". So in the real world she dived sharply into the ground and her aircraft exploded.

This test demonstrated the instant alteration of a skilled pilot's perception, causing that pilot to inadvertently react promptly in an unintentionally suicidal manner. A secondary purpose of the test was to stimulate the U.S. government system again, to see if the system recognized what had

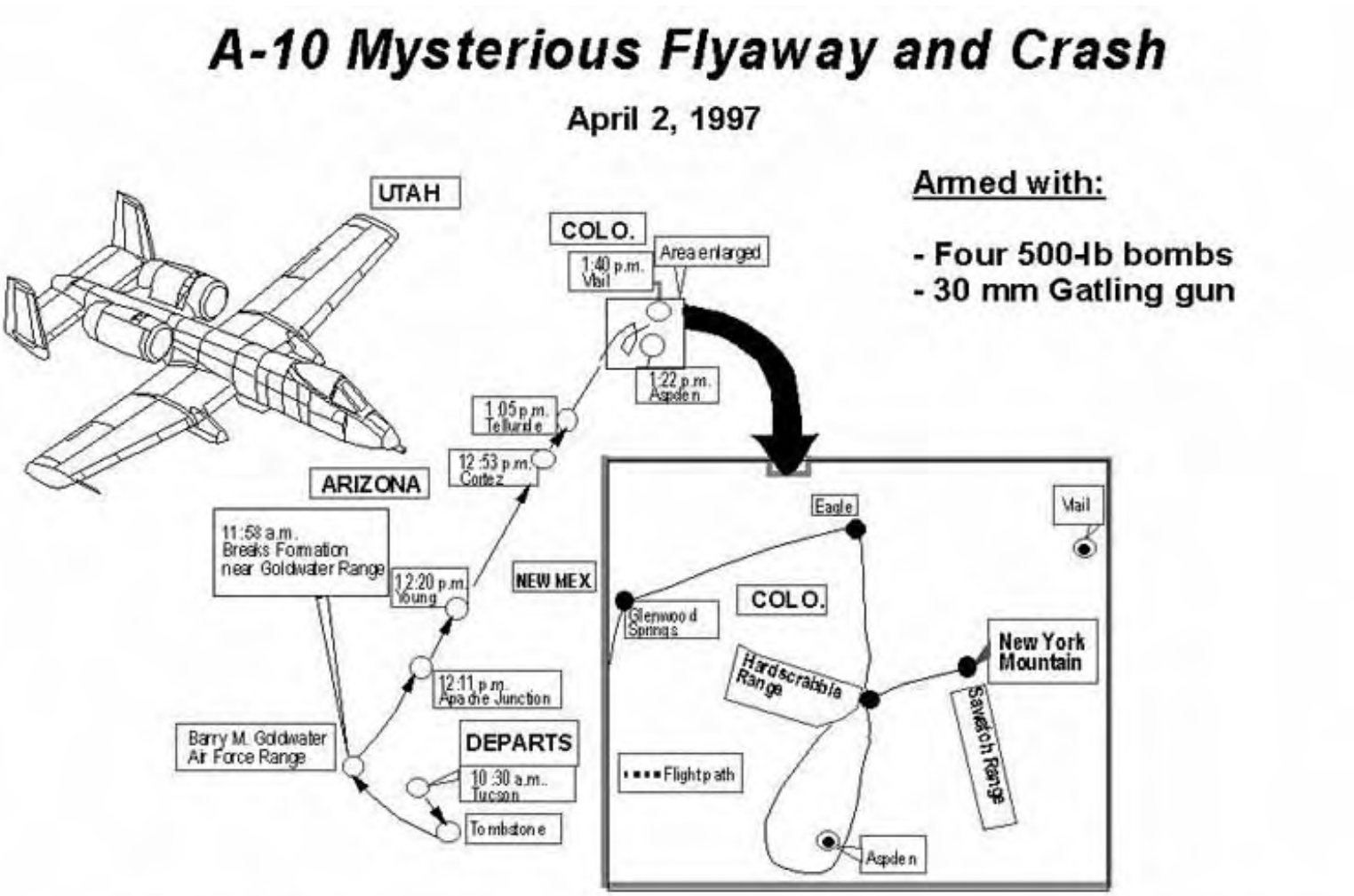


Figure 14a. Captain Button's mysterious flyaway and eventual crash.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

occurred. Sad to say, it did not and it has not. It was lamely speculated that Svoboda probably looked over her shoulder like a rank greenhorn, and inadvertently dived her aircraft into the ground while looking back at the target. If there was one pilot in the USAF who would have not done that, it was Captain Svoboda. At any rate, the KGB determined that the U.S. scientific, intelligence, and governmental communities did not have the foggiest notion of what had occurred.

In private proprietary communications[9] we have explained further, to proper parties, exactly the reasons for these two tests, and what exactly was being tested, and what is its planned strategic use.

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists—because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs for decades—also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials.

The KGB scientists also know that something very like Gaia— a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth—also exists, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials. If one reads some later books by Kaznacheyev,[10] e.g , this human species unconscious mind aspect and the biosphere unconscious mind aspect emerges loud and clear, if one interpolates between the lines, so to speak. Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.

I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can then convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society"—communist style—is still a variation of feudalism (all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof).

The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now. It is simply a matter of developing sufficiently complex equipment to be able to directly engineer the time-domain substructuring at sufficiently deep levels. It is a doable, although it is very, very complex and very, very difficult. On the other hand, they have been at it for decades. Even in the 50s the Russians already had the old LIDA device,[11] capable of inducing a catatonic trance-like state in a mammal—either a human or a cat,[12] for example. Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the

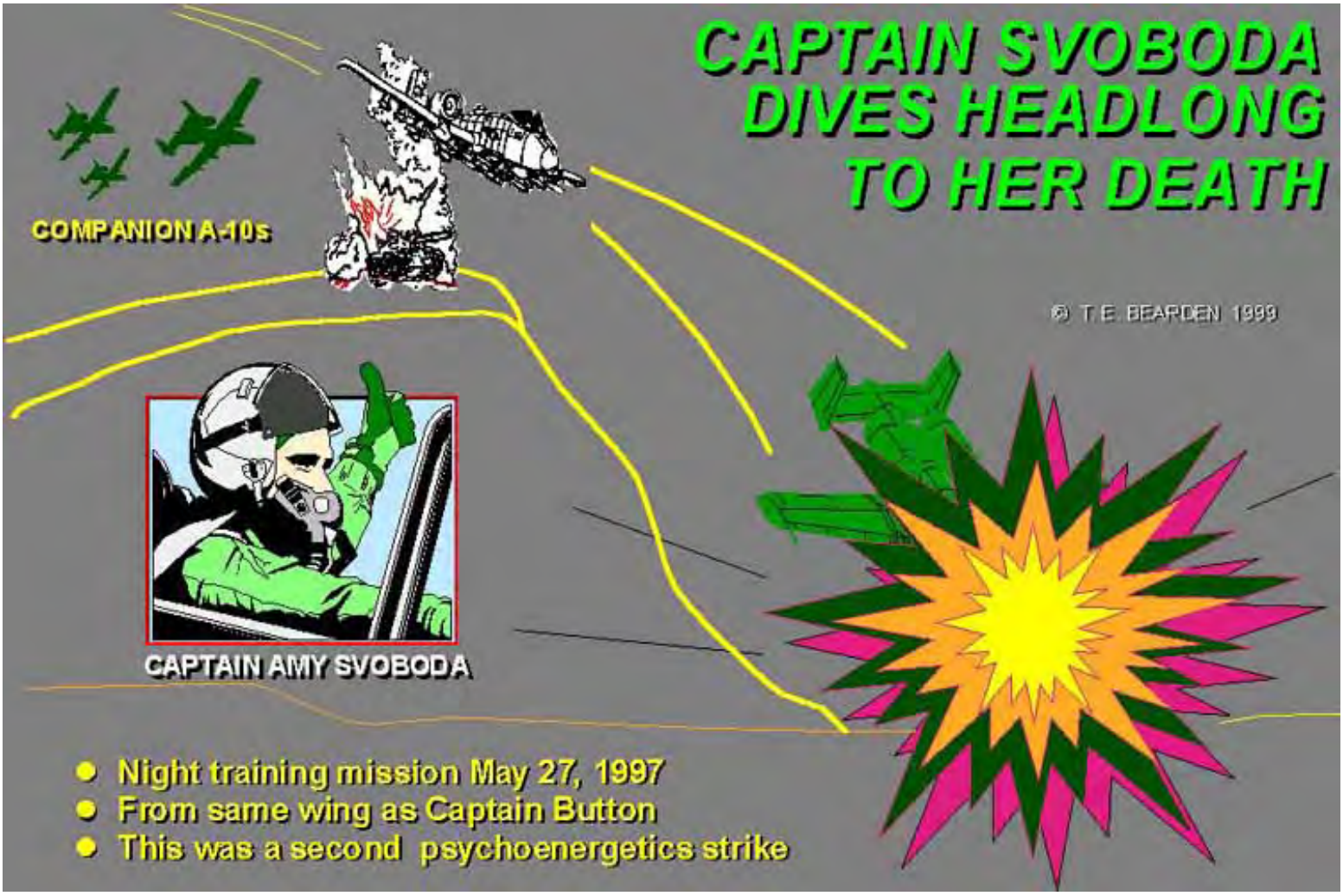


Figure 15. Captain Svoboda dives headlong to her death.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

Afghan War to condition them for performance of merciless acts.[13]

Potential U.S. Rogue Groups and Two Recent Examples

Meanwhile, rogue groups amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate.

Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed.

We Certainly Have Proof of Such Rogue Activity. For Example, Here are Two Prominent Cases:

1. For three decades, scientists from the U.S. government, universities, and civilian contractors secretly

   as a result of those ghoulish experiments. So what happened when this gruesome thing was revealed? Again President Clinton publicly apologized! The head of the Executive Branch did not turn the macabre matter over to his Attorney General to prosecute. How many of these scientists were indicted? Not one. How many are going to be indicted? Not one. Suppose again this had been done by a private doctor in his own private clinic. You get the point.

There is Little or No Punishment of Rogue Scientific Groups

Shockingly, the U.S. government at the highest level has directly shown (and these are not all such cases by any means!) that mass crimes against U.S. civilians, perpetrated by portions of the U.S. scientific community in direct conspiracy and in secret, will likely be condoned. The perpetrators will not be indicted, tried, or convicted.

Note the connection of the "rogue groups" thesis to the above incidents. Note how rogue scientific groups got away with it in both these cases. There may be other rogue scientific groups getting away with such things today. They should not be able

conspired to treat unsuspecting human patients with whole body nuclear radiation, including some retarded children and cancer patients. Some of those patients—including some of the retarded children—died as a result. These illegal experiments were conducted in great secrecy, and the results were highly classified. Eventually these actions were revealed, and a Presidential investigation committee investigated. These experiments would seem to be little different from the WWII Nazi and Japanese experiments on human prisoners. Are those U.S. scientists who were responsible for those retarded children's' deaths any different from the Nazi scientists and criminals we executed at Nuremberg? So what happened when this terrible thing finally came out into the open? President Clinton publicly apologized! How many of the responsible scientists were indicted for murder? Not one. None is ever going to be. Suppose a doctor here in South Alabama, with his own private clinic, had secretly irradiated those human patients and retarded children with whole body nuclear radiation, over a period of 30 years, resulting in some agonizing deaths. How many state and federal agencies would have come after him with arrest warrants? Probably about 50 or so. Would he have been indicted, tried, convicted, and executed or sent to prison for life? Absolutely! Would the President of the United States have apologized? Not on your life; he would have turned it over to the U.S. Attorney General with a strong directive to to get away with it. But they can.

Perhaps a most startling additional part of those two incidents is that there was no great public outcry from the scientific community, deploring these murders and demanding that the criminal scientists be indicted and tried.

As the old saying goes, "By their silence they have convicted themselves." The organized scientific community, as a community, has shown that it has little or no ethics, and—while deploring any scientific murdering that "gets revealed,"—is not really interested in justice. In short, much of the U.S. scientific community may now have very little ethics left.

We are not talking about normal individual scientists, but the Big Science community. There is a whale of a lot of difference between the two. In the Big Science community, there can be and there are rogue groups. Lots of them. There is deep cover, deep classification. And there is very probably advanced mind control research and testing, be it legal or illegal. Hopefully most of it is legal and constrained. However, some of it is almost certain to be illegal and ill constrained.

Human beings are still human beings. All the good and evil is still there, regardless of the group. The stage settings change, but the cast of characters and the play never change.

It's sad, but 'twas ever thus. Hidden parts of our own governments—and other governments throughout the world—are no different from the old medieval groups, where nobles etc. were always plotting against the king, or using the king's power for their own nefarious end. The rogue groups today are no different from all the scheming and conniving groups that destroyed the Roman Empire. Great empires fall from within, not usually from without!

investigate and prosecute on criminal charges.

2. Again for three decades, scientists from (i) the U.S. Government, (ii) universities, and (iii) civilian contractors conspired to give poor syphilitic blacks in Tuskegee, Alabama a placebo while ostensibly treating them for syphilis. The purpose of the program was to deliberately observe and record the ravages of the disease to its fruition in their wracked bodies. So the scientists deliberately sat there and watched their brains rot and their bodies rot. They kept meticulous notes, of course. It was very scientific. And it was macabre. They "treated" some 400 blacks in the "program." Over 100 blacks died

Conclusion

This concludes our brief portrayal of the probable directions that mind control research has taken, in Russia and in the West. It is a novel and powerful area, and it poses both severe dangers and great benefits to all the peoples of the Earth.

Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction of helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth. Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. Eventually it can engineer the mind and memory directly, beneficially. We foresee the day—perhaps 30 years hence—when education will be

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

accomplished by directly loading the software into the mind. Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks one will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering. Another three weeks, an M. D. And so on. When that happens, then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized. There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.

We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on Earth. If we

446955, Oct. 23, 1998, forwarded to US. Patent Office on Nov. 4, 1998.

5. A very good introduction to nonlinear phase conjugate optics is given by David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(2), March/ April 1982, p. 156-183. Also see David M. Pepper, "Applications of Optical Phase Conjugation," Scientific American, 254(1), Jan. 1986, p. 74-83.

6. Pepper, Optical Engineering, ibid., p. 158.

7. See T.E. Bearden, Energetics of Free Energy Systems and Vacuum Engine Therapies, Tara Publishing, Internet node www. tarapublishing.com/books,July 1997. See also T.E. Bearden, "Energetics Update and Summary, " Part I, Explore, 7 (6), 1997, p. 60-67, Part II, Explore!, 7(7), 1997, p. 53-56; Part III Explore!, 8(1), I997, p. 53-56; Part IV; Explore!, 8(3), 1997, p. 56-63. See also T.E. Bearden, "Vacuum Engines and Priore's Methodology: The True Science of Energy-Medicine: Parts I and II " Explore!, 6(1), 1995, p. 66-76; 6(2), 1995, p. 50-62.

8. E.g., see R.O. Becker; Charles H. Bachman, and Howard Friedman, The direct current system: A link between the environment and the organism, " New York State Journal of Medicine, Vol. 62,

do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium.

We are reminded of a poignant quote from Teilhard de Chardin:

"Someday, after we have mastered the winds, the waves, the tides and gravity, we shall harness for God the energies of love. Then for the second time in the history of the world man will have discovered fire."

May the nations of the world utilize the new mind engineering science to truly free all minds into a common love of, and respect for, their fellow humans of every color, creed, and circumstance. As de Chardin envisioned, may we use the new science to discover a new fire, burning clearer and brighter than anything that has gone before. ♦

A B O U T T H E A U T H O R

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel US. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, US. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officers Course, U. S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses. Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor: He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuums virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate matter and

April 15, 1962, p. 1169-1176. See also R. 0. Becker; "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes, "Proceedings of the XVI International Congress of Zoology, Washington, D.C., VOL.3, 1963, p. 179-183; —"The neutral semiconduction control system and its interaction with applied electrical current and magnetic fields," Proc. 1lth International. Cong. Radiol., Amsterdam, Excerpta Medica Foundation, 1966, Series 105, p. 1753-1759. See particularly Robert O. Becker and David G. Murray, "The electrical control system regulating fracture healing in amphibians," Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research, Vol. TBD, No. 73, Nov.-Dec. 1970, p. 169-198.

9. Bearden, T.E., Energetics: Extensions to Physics and Advanced Technology for Medical and Military Applications, CTEC Proprietary, May 1, 1998, 200+ page enclosure to CTEC Letter, "Saving the Lives of mass BW Casualties from Terrorist BW Strikes on US. Population Centers," distributed to selected high U.S. Government agencies and Legislative subcommittees, May. 4, 1998.

10. E. g. , Vlail Petrovich Kaznacheyev, V. I. Vernadsky's Study on Biosphere and NooSphere, 1989 [in Russian]. Vernadskys concepts included living matter, biosphere, and human-transformed biosphere (noosphere). Kaznacheyev writes of evolution and

energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.
He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar electromagnetics processes.

R E F E R E N C E S

1. Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar, "Electronic Warfare Magazine, June 1977, p. 107-112.
2. Valerie Hunt, presentation to the U.S. Psychotronics Associations Annual Symposium, Bergamo Center, Ohio, 1988. Hunt presented epochal work showing chaos—and thus hidden order—in recorded ELF electromagnetic radiation from human bodies. Hunt split the received EM signals into two identical channels, time-delayed one channel by a very slight amount, then recombined (mixed) the nondelayed and delayed signals. The result was that attractors precisely indicative of chaos appeared. This positively proves that human systems produce ordered time-structuring of EM.

organization of the living matter as the biosphere of the earth. Without specifying the exact technical details, Kaznacheyev discusses the gist of much of what is in this present article. The present author has an autographed copy of Kaznacheyevs book referenced above.

11. Rabichev, Lev Yakovlevich; Vladislav Fedorovich Vasiliev; Alexandr Sergeevich Putilin; Tatyana Grigorievna Ilina; Petr Vasilievich Raku; and Leopold Pavlovich Kernitsky, "apparatus for the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic diseases with heat, light, sound; and VHF electromagnetic radiation," U. S. Patent. No. 3,773,049, Nov. 20, 1973. This is the U. S. patent for the LIDA machine, developed by the Russians prior to the Korean War. Additional patents or applications are as follows: Italy, #619,129, March 1961. Germany, #1,183,607, Dec. 1964. Great Britain, #826,766, Jan. 1960.
12. Stefan T. Possony, "Psy-War: Soviet Device Experiment," Defense & Foreign Affairs Daily, 12(104), June 7, 1983, p. 1-2. Reports on Dr. Ross Adey's investigation of the Soviet device called LIDA which is used to bombard human brains with radio waves in the 40-MHz region. Also reports on work by A.S. Davydov of the Ukrainian Academy of Sciences, who discovered how the blood-brain barrier can be penetrated by low-frequency radio waves so that brain cells

3. Years ago, I read an obscure reference to Russian research directly along that line, with successful development of just such a portable device. Unfortunately I lost the reference in a disastrous flood in my basement and have been unable to recover it.
4. T. E. Bearden, "Alteration of Materials by Wideband Multiwave Irradiation Combined with Selective Emission Manipulation," Invention Disclosure Document Number

are affected. See also "Soviet device uses radio waves as tranquilizer, " Associated Press release, Huntsville [Alabama] Times, May 19, 1983. Dr. Ross Adey tested the Soviet LIDA machine on a cat, and in two or three minutes the cat was sitting quietly, almost as though transfixed, and uninterested in its surroundings. The animal remained uninterested in its surroundings for some 20 to 30 minutes after the machine was turned off.

13. "KGB Used PIS to Program Soldiers, "Resonance, No. 30, Mar. 1996, p.29. Quoting: "During the 1970s, the Soviet KGB developed a Psychotronic Influence System (PIS) that was used to turn people into programmable "human weapons." Soldiers fighting in the Afghan conflict were trained using the system which employs a combination of high frequency radio waves and hypnosis. Commands are activated by code words or cyphers. The purpose of PIS was to render regular soldiers and members of the special forces incapable of feeling sympathy.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

THE NEUROPHONE

Another device that uses the new hyperspatial, virtual state, nested modulation technology (and has done so for seventeen or eighteen years) is Dr. Pat Flanagan's neurophone. With brilliant insight and intuition far beyond that of science at the time, Pat invented and patented the instrument by the time he was seventeen years old. The neurophone is a device that, contrary to all present theory and knowledge, will directly "pump the brain" and reproduce sound and information directly in the brain and mind system, without going through the auditory system at all. A simplified diagram of Pat's improved neurophone is shown in Figure 11.

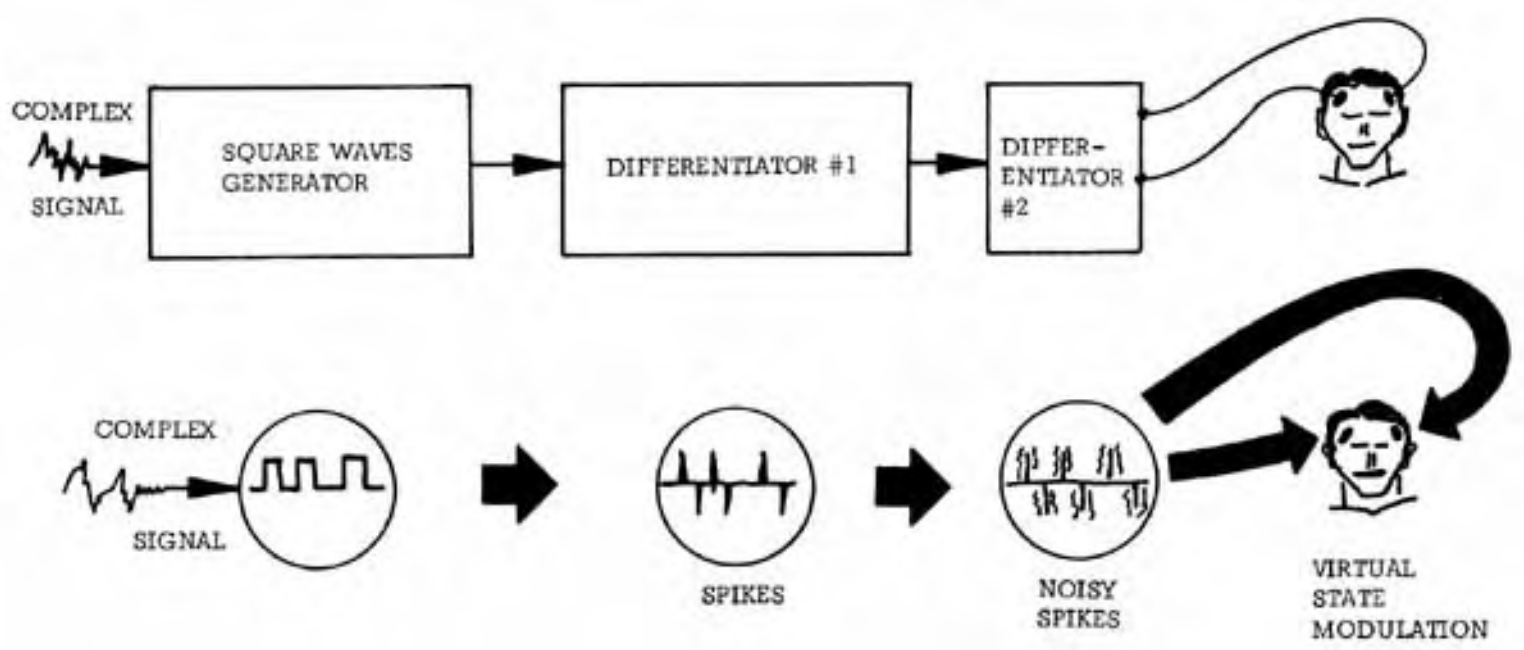


Figure 11. A simplified diagram of the improved Flanagan neurophone

Briefly, the device takes a complex signal, such as the sound of an orchestra playing a musical interlude, and electrically processes it as shown in the figure. First the signal is passed into a section that clips everything into a series of square waves, remarkably analogous to the sort of clipped waves Lisitsyn confirms are the information carriers of the human brain. Next the square waves are differentiated, yielding a series of sharp spikes (note that these spikes retain the pulse-time content of the clipped signal). These spikes are again differentiated, and since these are finite spikes with real nonzero rise times and decay times rather than theoretical constructs, a series of noisy spikes results from the second differentiator section. From here, the noisy spikes are introduced to special contact electrodes, one of which is normally placed on the forehead, while the other may be placed almost anywhere, including on the foot. Nowhere are any sound waves introduced to the head.

The square-wave clipper section reduces the complex signals, their overtones, and their complex modulations to square waves, retaining the temporal content of the wave mix but not the waves themselves. The first and second differentiators heighten or filter through the temporal content of the higher-order differentiations, that is, they serve as a band pass filter unit to accent the time keying of the neutrinic and mindfield portions or aspects of the signal. When these time spikes are then introduced across the body as pulsed voltages, they are modulated directly on the dendrite firings of the brain and nervous system, providing direct and pulsed modulation of the neutrinic and mindfield component channels of the mind-brain-consciousness-life loop itself. Thus the neurophone directly inputs information into the brain and nervous system, bypassing all the normal sensory systems that lie between the mind-brain loop and the outside environment.

Indeed, a similar development has been reported by two University of Missouri researchers. Dr. Donald York, a neurophysiologist, and Dr. Thomas Jensen, a speech pathologist, have recently reported identifying and decoding twenty-seven words and syllables in specific brain wave patterns and correlating these electroencephalographic patterns with both the spoken word and the silently thought word in about forty subjects. At present, Dr. York and Dr. Jensen are programming a computer with a brain wave vocabulary, to monitor and read the EEG of a stroke victim's brain and help stroke victims who have lost their powers of speech to communicate.

While all such developments can obviously be misused, their potential for assistance to mankind is enormous. Indeed, my own premise that brain linkage is possible and can be used to advance all mankind to the sixth stage of species evolution is slowly being proven. It is within our reach now to develop a multi-channel communications system that will directly link brains, minds, and consciousness into a single functional being; and I have already pointed out that the psychokinetic power of the emergent entity increases exponentially with the number of linked stages. The normal corpus callosum linkage of the two cerebral halves in each human head proves that brains, minds, and beings can be linked and

integrated into one.

The Excalibur Briefing details the basic concepts of the theory involved in hyperspace-virtual state engineering, and thus in the engineering of mind-life-consciousness links to multicellular organisms here on earth. Pat Flanagan's neurophone proves that complex information can be implanted directly in the brain and mind, bypassing the normal isolating barriers. Drs. York and Jensen have shown that the brain wave does indeed contain recognizable, decodable information analogues. Lisitsyn has already reported measuring the number of independent channels involved and has documented the importance of the clipped brain waves as opposed to the sine-wave content. If we have the vision, we can still develop a brainlink and rapidly apply it to link sixty to one hundred persons, thereby opening a conscious, multidimensional "eye" for the collective human unconsciousness, gently rousing ZARG into wakefulness, and fulfilling human destiny without undergoing the psychotronic Armageddon planned by the Soviets. The time is short, but it can still be done if the funding, the vision, and the team can be established on a crash priority basis.

SOVIET "WOODPECKER" SIGNALS

But, as I have said, all this can be used for the detriment of mankind as well as for its benefit. Unfortunately, it appears that the Soviet Union has chosen to weaponize the effects on a global scale. A prime example is the "woodpecker" signals emanating from the USSR in the 5-30 megahertz region and interfering with communications around the earth.

These complex woodpecker signals appear to originate from two or three dozen powerful Soviet transmitters, each with a power estimated as high as 40 megawatts (Figure 12).

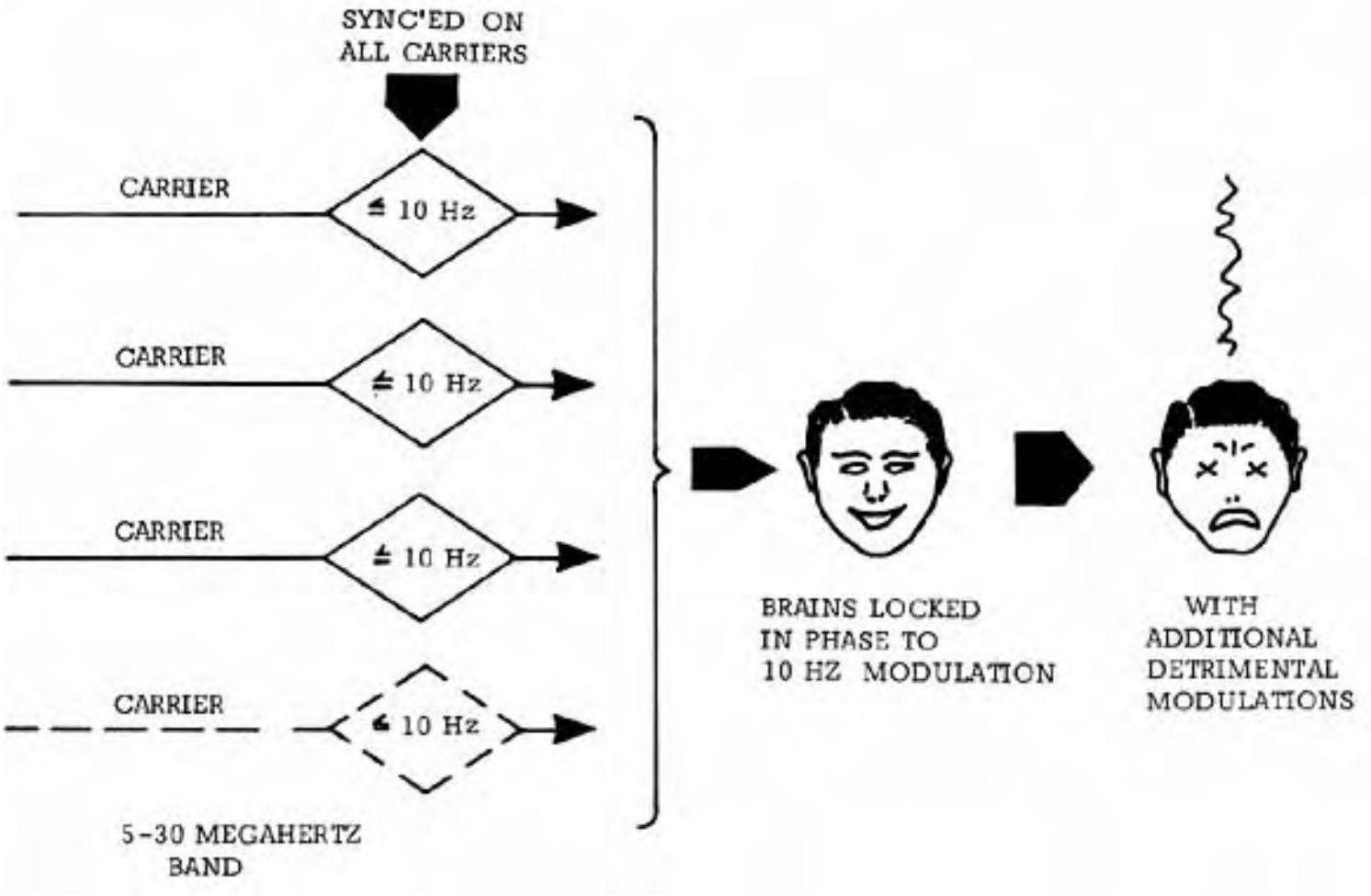


Figure 12. The Soviet "woodpecker" signals

The pioneering experimental measurements of these signals by Dr. Robert Beck and William Bise have shown just how deadly a potential may be possessed by the signals. These measurements have been performed in Eugene and Portland, Oregon; Los Angeles, California; Huntsville, Alabama; and several other locations. They have been particularly significant on the West Coast in and around Eugene, Oregon because of the presence of a direct current transmission line several hundred miles long, which has acted as a long wire antenna, picking up the signals and rebroadcasting them with appreciable gain in the vicinity.

Typically the signals may be found on, say, sixteen different carriers between 10 and 20 megahertz. Twelve of the carriers may appear normal, with normal side-bands, and the other four may have the carrier and both sidebands suppressed but still show the biologically significant modulation (for example, 10 hertz). On all sixteen channels a strong 10 hertz modulation may appear, all perfectly time synchronized and in phase channel-to-channel. The received signal from one of these carriers may be twenty-five to thirty times as strong as the earth's back-ground magnetic field, which is oscillating at approximately 7.0 to 7.5 hertz. Other complex modulation frequencies, many of them changing, are present on the various channels.

Normally, the brainwaves of mammals in an area are gently entrained by the normal oscillations of the earth's magnetic field and are oscillating along at, say, 7.5 hertz. Under continuous radiation from the Soviet

woodpecker signals, a percentage (say 30 percent) of the mammalian brains may be captured by the 10 hertz modulation on the overpowering Soviet signals. These captured brains are now in forced oscillation and are riding along in phase with the 10 hertz Soviet modulation. In other words, a certain percentage of the human brains in an area will phase lock to the 10 hertz modulation, and that will effectively lock into those brains the sixteen carrier frequencies with their concomitant frequency mixes and complex signal modulations. If the signals are made much more powerful (for example, by focusing them onto one particular area or increasing the power of the transmitters), then a much higher percentage of brainwave entrainment can be accomplished in the targeted area. By simply adding on the desired modulation patterns, the Soviets can now pump material directly into the mind-brain-consciousness-life loops of the entrained brains. The weapon implications are enormous: raw emotion such as sheer terror or panic can be transmitted; death or disease patterns of all kinds can be transmitted; informational content (thoughts and ideas) can be impressed directly into the captured brains and minds and processed as if originating inside each brain itself. Indeed, as long as the Soviets keep the effects rather gentle, an entire population can be subtly influenced without governmental notice. Certain specific ELF frequencies can rapidly disable or even kill, and for wartime use those frequencies can be directly implanted in the captured brains themselves by the woodpecker signals. It appears that 1984 came a little early, and one can perhaps now understand Brezhnev's strange 1975 proposal to the SAL T negotiations that we should also consider outlawing the development of new weapons more frightful than the mind of man has ever conceived.

The signals also have direct application against strategic targets other than personnel. For example, by incorporating the correct nested modulation pattern, the positron kindling (electron squelching) pattern can be impressed. By beaming through the earth (with a circularly polarized signal or with other complex modulation forms), a beam with a strong neutrinic component, which will squelch electrons and which will interact with great preference for strong voltages or strong magnetic fields, can be directed at a target complex. In the targeted area aircraft and communications systems can be disabled; automobile, truck, and other ignition systems will fail; power transformers and large motors and generators will fail; power transmission systems with their associated high voltages will fail; and so on. Even independent, self-contained emergency power equipment, such as at military installations and strategic missile sites, will fail to operate. Further, to some of these signals, the earth and the sea are as transparent as glass, and so underwater nuclear submarines can be electrically disabled on station before their missiles can be fired, while strategic missile complexes can be electrically disabled before their deadly nuclear missiles can be hurled toward their distant targets. If some submarines and land complexes succeed in firing missiles before being disabled, these missiles can be electrically dudded and scrubbed from the sky over Soviet territory while

still far from their intended targets.

So, as stated at the end of *Excalibur*, the players are on stage and in place. The final act begins. One thing is sure - mankind will never be the same again after seeing the play!

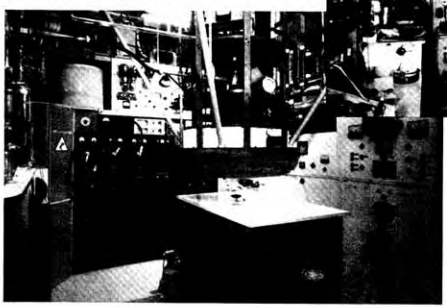
VACUUM ENGINES AND PRIORE'S METHODOLOGY: THE TRUE SCIENCE OF ENERGY-MEDICINE

Part I of II

© Copyright 1995 by T. E. Bearden

Photo 1. (to the right) Priore's laboratory. Workbench with animal cage is in the right foreground, under a large overhead assembly to hold the coil for producing the rippling magnetic field.

Photo 2. (below) Priore's laboratory. Workbench now has coil installed. The rippling magnetic field descended vertically through the patient. The magnetic field was modulated by the wave/antiwave output of 17 EM waves mixed in a rotating plasma in a giant mixer tube.



December 1, 1994

Overview

In the late 1960s and early 1970s, Antoine Priore and a team of leading French scientists demonstrated conclusive, total remissions of terminal tumors and infectious diseases in hundreds of laboratory animals. Their research was performed under rigorous scientific protocols and funded by the French Government. The approach employed very complicated mixing of multiple EM signals in a rotating plasma, and modulating the mixed output upon a very strong rippling magnetic field to which the body of the test animal was exposed. Complete remission of the treated diseases was obtained. In addition, the animals' immune systems were also restored to normal. Further, disease-specific antibodies were also created: a single drop of blood drawn from an animal that had been treated and recovered, and injected into the body of a second animal with the same terminal illness, resulted in total remission of the disease in the second animal *and its total recovery*. In the mid-70s Priore's work was suppressed, because of hostility of the oncology community, change of the French Government and loss of further funding, and complete inability of physicists and biological scientists to even hypothesize a mechanism for the curative results.

After a 10-year struggle to discover the Priore mechanism, the present author has proposed a sweeping new explanation for the exact Priore curative mechanism. It represents a totally new kind of medical therapy – one which can dramatically treat and cure a breathtakingly wide variety of diseases. The electrical physics is based on the Stoney, Whittaker, and Ziolkowski decomposition of the scalar EM potential into bidirectional EM wave pairs. Deliberate assembly of such a structure forms a *vacuum engine* of nested curvatures of local spacetime.[1] Priore unwittingly made such a hyperspatially structured vacuum engine, one with the special characteristic that it *time-reversed* (dedifferentiated) diseased cells back to their earlier normal state. The Priore approach not only produces remission of a specific targeted disease, but also fully restores the cells and "factories" of the patient's immune system because they too revert back to their previous healthy condition.[2]

[1] *In short, Priore found and utilized a method of electromagnetically engineering general relativity in the laboratory – something physicists had not done and have no knowledge of. Neither have they done it overtly today, and neither do they have knowledge of it today.*

[2] *We point out that chemistry is largely driven by charge and charge distribution. The new methodology essentially controls charge and its distribution. Hence it can control and order all the biochemistry.*

Becker et al have shown conclusively that very weak DC currents and pulsed magnetic fields can produce cellular dedifferentiation (change to a previous state) and redifferentiation (change forward to a new state). It follows that transcription (change of the genetics) must also be altered correspondingly. Becker was nominated for a Nobel Prize for his experimental and theoretical demonstration of the mechanism. He also proposed a fundamental electrical control mechanism to account for his revolutionary results.

Kaznacheyev et al have shown that almost any cellular disease or damage can be transferred electromagnetically from one cell culture to another under special conditions. Popp has theoretically and experimentally shown that an electromagnetic master cellular control system exists in the body, as indeed has Becker. Thus it is clear and independently demonstrated that (1) disease can be created or reversed electromagnetically, and (2) the fundamental cellular control system is electromagnetic in nature. We comment that, viewed as physical materials, the cells and their constituents are sufficiently nonlinear that their EM functions, responses, and effects transcend the present classical EM model. A modern addition to nonlinear electromagnetics is the methodology and results of nonlinear phase conjugate optics (NLO). Accordingly, understanding of the higher topology EM/bioeffects functioning requires application and understanding of NLO principles, *regardless of frequency band.*

We also extend the general relativity model by addition of higher topology EM. We incorporate the Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski decomposition of the scalar EM potential into hidden bidirectional waves. This is then applied to structure and engineer the vacuum. The method is also capable of structuring and engineering both mind and matter.

As a case in point, the elements of the new EM bioeffects approach are applied to the Gulf War Syndrome – the strange conglomerate of illnesses and symptoms developed by many Gulf War participants, usually beginning shortly after their arrival back in the United States from the Mid East. Previously unrecognized biological effects of a dense EM signal environment are advanced and their causative mechanisms explained. These new "dense signal environment" bioeffects, coupled with other simultaneous biologically-active suppressants, allow a full explanation of the Gulf War Syndrome and its characteristics. Both normal and anomalous symptoms are explained.

The Priore approach extends and complements Becker's pioneering approach by allowing positive engineering control of dedifferentiation of cells and their redifferentiation. A cancer cell may be regarded as a dedifferentiation or partial dedifferentiation of a normal cell back toward a more primitive or "immature" geological form. In NLO terms, this is a form of phase conjugation (time reversal) of the cell back toward a previous state, or even its *ancestral* cellular form *(see figure 1 below).* By phase conjugating the cancer cell anew and amplifying the process, the diseased cell can quickly be reversed back to a normal cell.

It is possible, using the Priore technique, to phase conjugate cells in the body, including all of them simultaneously if need be. Further, conjugation and extension of electromagnetics, quantum mechanics, general relativity, and biology. It should be capable of reversing most physical and mental disorders that assail a biological organism.

Introduction

In this paper we discuss the present method of utilizing EM energy in science and engineering, and also discuss a radically different second method that is beginning to emerge *(see Table 1 on following page).* The main text is an overview, with technical elaboration in the footnotes.

The first (Type 1) engineering method may be likened to a leaky pipe: We always pour in more energy than the work we get back out. We have to furnish the primary energy used to do the work from an external source. A few of our devices, such as a common heat pump, are open systems extracting and using some excess energy from an external source. These devices may have a coefficient of performance (COP) – work output of the machine divided by work done on the machine to run it – of greater than unity. However, the vast majority of our machines have COPs of less than 1.0. Many of them have COPs of less than 50%, and many have COPs of less than 30%.

As can be seen, Type 1 engineering is very wasteful of energy! In a sense, the present struggle to attain room temperature superconductivity is a struggle to eventually have many more machines that attain a COP approaching 1.0, and so decrease the waste of energy in our

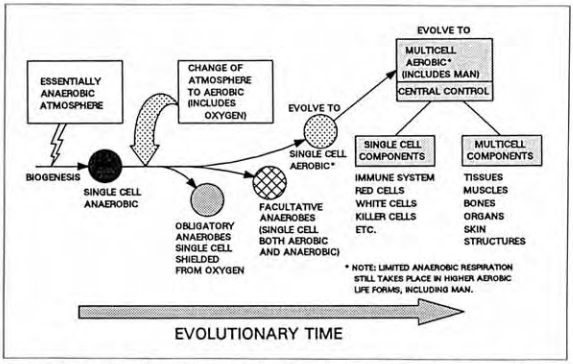


Figure 1. Cellular path taken in development of aerobic cells and multicellular bio-organisms. Dedifferentiation of a cell or small group of cells back before centralized cell control yields cancer. The body's control system orders the cell to dedifferentiate back toward an anaerobe, breaking its own control.

can be made specific to the type of cell or tissue one desires to affect. One need not "know" the specific disease's "EM signal complex," one must simply "pump the cell correctly" where it and its parts are treated as pumped phase conjugate mirrors (PPCMs). In a higher EM topology, the "diseased-cell-as-a-PPCM" already possesses a special "standing signal wave" input that represents the erroneous *vacuum engine* associated with the change to the specific disease state. Pumping the cell *in this special EM topology* creates the precise, amplified *vacuum anti-engine* in this same special EM topology and renormalizes the cell.

Because of the special EM topology utilized, direct engineering of both mind and matter are provided by the new approach, which also represents a unifica-

Table 1. Two Ways To Do Engineering.

- *Type 1* Engineering: Vacuum Quiescent, Use External Energy Upon Matter
  - Does not involve mind, thought, life, time streams
  - Time is not an observable
  - Must furnish all the energy
  - Western science uses this method.
- *Type 2* Engineering: Gate and Structure the Vacuum Flux Itself
  - Involves mind, thought, life, time streams
  - Time is an observable
  - Furnish only initial energy, and maintenance
  - Use vacuum's energy (vacuum engines)

Type 1 machines. Vacuum engines allow COPs of far greater than 1.0.

After several decades of painful progress in understanding the nature of the quantum mechanical vacuum, today it is accepted in physics that the vacuum itself is a seething inferno of electromagnetic energy. It is thus a legitimate source of energy, could we but extract and use it. This is now accepted both by leading physicists and by the U.S. Patent Office. Further, as of 1993 it has been clearly shown that, contrary to conventional objections, thermodynamics does not rule out the extraction and utilization of the vacuum's energy as heat and power to operate our engines.[3]

We have now reached one of the great scientific plateaus of history: (1) *The vacuum is energetic, containing an incredible density of electromagnetic energy in a violent flux;* (2) *at least in theory, it is possible to extract energy from the vacuum and utilize it;* and (3) *every particle of mass exists as a nonlinearity in a violent flux of virtual particle energy exchange with the vacuum. In short, every system is an open system, being violently "driven" by the vacuum flux, where normally the "driving flux" is in equilibrium or nearly so.*

This paper briefly describes a great new scientific breakthrough which is approaching as a result of the new understanding of the vacuum energy. This new scientific development will usher in the greatest change to humanity of all time *(see Figure 2).* It is characterized by the laboratory ability to: (4) Deterministically structure and gate the vacuum's fierce flux of virtual particle energy – even at a distance – and make the vacuum itself an ***engine*** to do any kind of work on an embedded physical system that we choose.[4] (5) Deterministically form a quantum potential, and utilize this potential to achieve essentially instantaneous action at a distance.[5] (6) Engineer the hidden inner structure of any potential; this includes also the potential for the Schroedinger equation, including Bohm's ***quantum potential,*** so that physical reality can actually be engineered prior to the collapse of the wave function and the occurrence of the quantum change. This is engineering and altering an entity in its *pre-reality state.* (7) Engineer and alter the flow of time and the laws of nature in a particular area, including the entire planet or solar system. (8) Simply and cheaply treat and cure essentially every present infectious disease and many other abnormalities. This includes cancer, leukemia, AIDS, malaria, sleeping sickness, arteriosclerosis, etc. – even mental disorders. It also includes reversing the effects of the aging process. (9) Directly engineer, form, create, heal, or modify mind, thought, long-term memory, life, etc.[6] And finally, (10) Directly engineer and alter the species quantum potential, an entire species, and the planetary quantum potential for all species and all living creatures on earth.

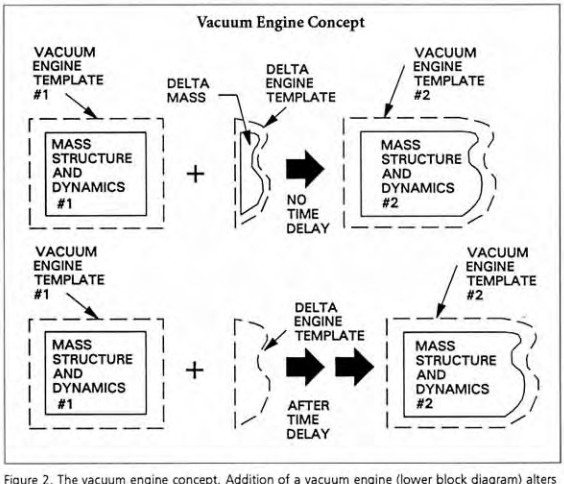


Figure 2. The vacuum engine concept. Addition of a vacuum engine (lower block diagram) alters mass and its dynamics after a time delay. Type 1 engineering uses the top level block diagram.

[3]*Daniel C. Cole and Harold E. Puthoff, "Extracting Energy and Heat from the Vacuum," **Physical Review E,** 48(2), Aug. 1993, p. 1562-1565.*

[4]*In other words, to perform vacuum engineering, extended from the suggestion of Nobel Laureate T.D. Lee **(Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory,** Harwood, New York; Chapter 25: Outlook, "Possibility of Vacuum Engineering," p. 824-828.). Lee recognizes that vacuum engineering can in theory be accomplished, but also that this has never even been tried.*

[5]*For a presentation of the mechanism for creating a quantum potential, see T.E. Bearden, **Gravitobiology,** Tesla Book Co., Chula Vista, CA, 1991, p. 33-36.*

[6]*The weapons developers are slowly grappling their way toward this new science, which the Russians call energetics. Application to the physical world at large is just referred to as energetics. Application of energetics to mind engineering is called **psychoenergetics.** Application to the physical body and its structures is called bioenergetics. In the U.S., development of mind and behavior alteration and control is now being dealt with in embryonic fashion under the subject heading of nonlethal warfare.*

This paper is an informal "quick note" to point out the new scientific plateau and introduce the second kind of science and engineering. The new ***vacuum engineering***[7] offers the greatest threat to humanity that has ever existed,[8,9,10] and at the same time offers the greatest promise of benefit.

For our very survival, it is absolutely imperative that informed citizens be aware of this dramatic change, which is just now starting. The powerful new science and engineering must be controlled and used for humanity's benefit, not its detriment. Else it will eventually be let loose unrestrainedly, to destroy all life on earth – a possibility indicated by Nikita Khrushchev in 1960.[11]

The First Kind of Engineering (Type 1)

First there's the normal way to do engineering (Type 1), which we are all taught as engineers and scientists. Here the vacuum/spacetime itself stays *inert* and out of our way.[12] We ourselves furnish energy into or onto the system we are trying to move or activate, spilling some of this energy all the while, and we struggle until we get the mass to move and the system to operate and perform work.

This "first kind" of engineering is essentially a continual *wrestling match*. Nature herself is the opponent. The engineer furiously struggles with nature, to force her to do the work he wishes to do. *This is the only overt kind of engineering presently done on earth*. It is primitive and severely limited in what it can do. In Type 1 engineering, the mind and thought are not affected since the *flow of time connectivity* and the *flow of mind connectivity* are not affected.

The Second Kind of Engineering (Type 2)

Clandestinely, however, the Russians (actually, the KGB) in their secret advanced weapons labs, and three other nations not hostile to the U.S., have also weaponized a second kind of science and engineering, but kept it firmly a secret of the highest order. The second kind of engineering (Type 2) is dramatically different, far more powerful, and essentially unlimited in what it can do. Some of the simpler elements have spilled into the open press. For example *(see Figures 3 & 4 on next page)*, Vlail Kaznacheyev and his colleagues have shown, in thousands of meticulous experiments, that almost any disease or damage to cells can be induced in an isolated cell culture by electromagnetic radiation from the diseased or damaged culture, if a full harmonic interval (infrared to ultraviolet) is open for electromagnetic (photonic) exchange between the cultures.[13] The present author's proposed mechanism for the Priore and Becker results also explains the Kaznacheyev results.[14] It also explains the decades-long Russian induction of health changes and diseases in the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.[15]

In Type 2 engineering, the background vacuum/spacetime itself is deliberately altered, structured, and made asymmetrical. One then uses this *struc-*

[7]*Terminology after Nobel Laureate Lee, ibid., p. 383. Lee points out that the microscopic structure of the scalar vacuum field is not utilized. The particulate flux structure can indeed be engineered, but this has never even been tried by conventional physicists. An excellent coverage of asymmetries and observables is given on p. 181-188. E.g., whenever a symmetry is spontaneously broken, a nonobservable (virtual entity) has become observable. There thus exist vacuum engineering mechanisms for the direct translation between virtual and observable states. Indeed, a whole new vista has opened in physics – some are calling it a "new physics" – due to the discovery that it is possible to directly amplify the virtual state into observable state. E.g., see Serge Haroche and Daniel Kleppner, "Cavity quantum electrodynamics," **Physics Today**, Jan. 1989, p. 24-30 for an overview. In 1979 the present author foresaw, albeit crudely, the emergence of virtual state engineering by means of a possible hyperspatial (virtual state) amplifier. See T.E. Bearden, "Virtual state engineering and its implications," National Technical Information System, Report AD-A065762, 1979.*

[8]*The Russian weapon engineers model the vacuum as a virtual EM dipole plasma, rather than as a simple particle flux; e.g., see A.V. Chernetski, "Processes in Plasma Systems with Electric Charge Division," Georgi Pleckonov Institute of National Economy, Moscow, 1989 for an introductory theoretical exposition of the basic model with respect to physical energy systems.*

[9]*Use of dipoles focuses immediately upon the hidden electromagnetics. Application of plasma theory then exposes the higher nonlinear EM aspects and the characteristics of a higher topology EM theory. Interestingly, Priore used all the elements fitting this theoretical model, employing a giant plasma-filled tube for multi-signal EM mixing, to produce "hidden EM" vacuum engines.*

[10]*Decades ago, the Russians also applied the virtual EM dipole plasma vacuum to the problem of direct engineering of mind, behavior, and cellular control functions. For the fact that they succeeded in decoding the mind/brain/s operations, see S.K. Lisitsyn, "New approach to the analysis of electroencephalograms," Problems of Bionics (**Selected Articles**), p. 16-25, National Technical Information System Report AD 730045. See also the various references by Kaznacheyev, sanitized by the Soviet State at the time to prevent revealing the actual primary mechanisms.*

[11]*For a partial discussion of Khrushchev's statement of the impending availability of such new Soviet superweapons, see Max Frankel, "Khrushchev says Soviet will cut forces a third; sees 'Fantastic Weapon'," New York Times, Jan. 15, 1960, p. 1.*

[12]*Technically the vacuum is always highly active, in violent flux exchange with all particles of mass. However, in Type 1 engineering this exchange activity is in equilibrium. So action and reaction are balanced in all directions. With no observable asymmetry, no single net force accumulates for the observer to see, and the vacuum appears to be an "emptiness."*

[13]*See Vlail Kaznacheyev and L.P. Mikhailova, **Ultraweak Radiation in Intercellular Interactions**, [in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981. Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," **Psi Research**, 1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76 contains an English translation of much of the information referenced in Kaznacheyev's 1981 book. See Vlail Kaznacheyev et al, "Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures," Psychoenergetic Systems, 1(3), Mar. 1976; "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells," **Psychoenergetic Systems**, 1(1), Dec. 1974; V.P. Kaznacheyev, "Information function of Ultraweak Light Flows in Biological Systems," in **Problems in Biophysics**, Novosibirsk, 1967, p. 7-18 [in Russian]; V.P. Kaznacheev and A.V. Troftmov, Cosmic Consciousness of **Humanity:** Problems of New Cosmogony. Elendis-Progress, Tomsk, Russia, 1992.*

[14]*See T.E. Bearden, Gravitobiology, Tesla Book Co., P.O.B. 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912; 1991. See also Bearden, Cancer and the Unresolved Health Issues in the Biological Effects of EM Fields and Radiation, Tesla Book Company, 1993.*

[15]*The Soviets radiated the U.S. Embassy in Moscow with weak microwave radiation for decades, starting in the early 1950s. Anomalous health changes and diseases were induced in U.S. Embassy personnel. Three Ambassadors eventually died of leukemia-like illnesses of mysterious nature. The results of the Johns Hopkins scientific study of the Embassy radiation problem also provide strong evidence for the explanation, since health changes and diseases only occurred in those areas of the Embassy where the EM force fields from the radiation were zero. In other words, induced health changes occurred only in personnel in those Embassy areas where the potentials from the radiation had zero gradients, so that the potentials were persistent. This 100% correlation to persistent potentials exclusively, is exceptionally strong evidence that the EM radiation was the actual cause. If independent of the EM radiation, health changes would not have precisely correlated to any component of the radiation! The Johns Hopkins scientists were quite competent, but only considered classical EM theory (CEM) in their assessment. CEM assumes that, when the force fields are zero, the electromagnetic actions are zero. That of course has been disproved in quantum mechanics, which has shown theoretically and experimentally that the potentials, not the force fields, are the primary causes of all EM phenomena. [See Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm. (1959) "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," Physical Review, Second Series, 115(3), 1959, p. 485-491; Bertram Schwarzschild, "Currents in normal-metal rings exhibit Aharonov-Bohm effect," Physics Today, 39(1), Jan. 1986, p. 17-2.] Even when the force fields are zero, the potentials may remain and provide real changes in charged particle systems by scalar interferometry. Indeed, the force fields do not even exist in vacuum, as CEM assumes. The Johns Hopkins scientists concluded – based on the erroneous CEM model they applied – that since no force fields were present where any of the health changes occurred, the cause could not have been the weak microwave radiation. Had it not been the radiation, some of the health changes would inevitably have occurred where the EM force fields were nonzero. The investigators' results falsified their own study's conclusion, by simple expectation mathematics. Had they known of the SWZ structured potential and its possibilities, they would have realized that by showing 100% correlation to the force-free potentials, they had actually proven that it was indeed the radiation that was the cause, and the force-free potentials component was the actual culprit The team was excellent; its tools failed it. For a complete discussion, see Bearden, Gravitobiology, 1991, p. 27-32.*

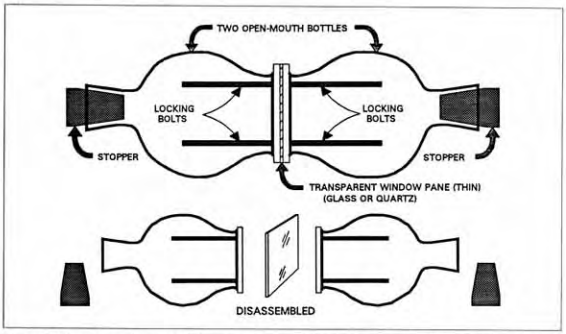


Figure 3. Kaznacheyev's two-chamber apparatus. A cell culture is divided into two parts. Left ones are damaged or killed. Effect is replicated in right cells through windowglass, but not quartz.

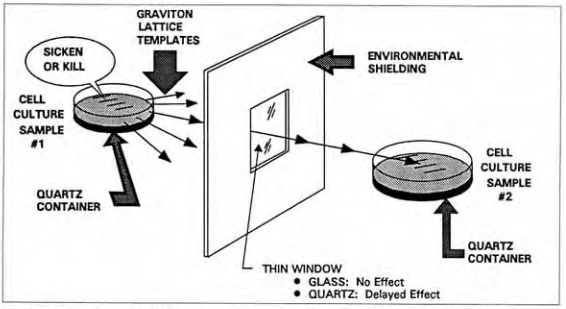


Figure 4. Kaznacheyev's cytopathogenic mirror effect: Death and disease transmission via graviton lattice templates. Quartz passes a minimum G-lattice, glass does not.

tured, asymmetrical vacuum to do the work and furnish all the required energy flow.

The vacuum is known to be a *seething inferno of energy.*[16] It is a violent flux of virtual particles, according to quantum mechanics (QM). A ***virtual particle*** is one which quantum mechanically arises out of nowhere and almost instantly returns to nowhere. It may be highly energetic and "hotter than a firecracker" while it exists. But its span of existence is so short that our instruments cannot *individually* detect it.

However, we can and certainly do experimentally detect the result of the interaction of *large numbers* of virtual particles. Physics states that all forces of the universe are caused by the exchange of such virtual particles. It is also theoretically and experimentally proven that every particle of mass is in a violent virtual particle flux exchange with the surrounding vacuum. Several experiments directly show this – the Lamb shift for one.[17] The Lamb shift is largely due to fluctuations of the hidden virtual flux exchange with the vacuum, and involves a local energy density far greater than the surface energy density of the sun's surface.

Vacuum Engines: Ordering and Utilizing the Vacuum Virtual Particle Flux

In Type 2 engineering, one structures and orders the violent virtual particle flows of the fundamental vacuum/spacetime (VST) itself.[18] Accordingly, it alters and orders the vacuum's violent energetic exchange with any mass particles and physical systems in the area. One *oneself* does not input the energy that does the actual work on the material system located in that region of VST. Instead, one only inputs the energy necessary for the *gating and directing* of the VST flux energy in that area. This structuring and gating of the virtual particle flux forms an organized, energetic pattern which I have dubbed a ***vacuum engine*** (after Nobel Laureate Lee's recognition that the vacuum itself could in theory be engineered, but that such had never even been tried).

This ***vacuum engine*** now does the work and furnishes all the working energy. We just have to pay to set up the *gating mechanism and the template* in the beginning, and continue to pay a little bit to sustain them. Literally we have created

[16] *For a good overview of the active vacuum, see R. Podolny, Something Called Nothing: Physical Vacuum: What Is It?, translated by Nicholas Weinstein, Mir Publishers, Moscow, 1986, revised from the 1983 Russian edition. See also I.J.R. Aitchison, "Nothing's plenty: The vacuum in modern quantum field theory," Contemporary Physics, 26(4), 1985, p. 333-391; Jack S. Greenberg and Walter Greiner, "Search for the sparking of the vacuum," Physics Today, 35(8), Aug. 1982, p. 24-32; Richard E. Prange and Peter Strance, "The semiconducting vacuum," American Journal of Physics, 52(1), Jan. 1984, p. 19-21; Walter Greiner and Joseph Hamilton, "Is the Vacuum Really Empty?", The American Scientist, 68(2), Mar.-Apr. 1980, p. 154-164; Timothy Boyer, "The Classical Vacuum," Scientific American, Aug. 1985, p. 70. See also important papers by H.E. Puthoff: "Source of vacuum electromagnetic zero-point energy," Phys. Rev. A, 40(9), Nov. 1, 1989, p. 4857-4862; "Gravity as a zero-point fluctuation force," Phys. Rev. A., 39(5), Mar. 1, 1989, p. 2333-2342; and "The Energetic Vacuum: Implications for Energy Research," Speculations in Science and Technology, 13(4), 1990, p. 247-257.*

[17] *W.E. Lamb, Jr. and R.C. Retherford, "Fine structure of the hydrogen atom by a microwave method," Physical Review, Vol. 72, 1947, p. 241-243. Demonstration of the displacement of one of the fine structure electron states of the hydrogen atom by a frequency of about 1060 megacycles played a central role in the development of quantum mechanics, and earned Lamb the Nobel Prize. The observation makes the reality of dynamic vacuum fluctuations inescapably evident.*

[18] *Since the vacuum can be altered, we now must speak of various vacuua, not just one. "A" vacuum, "a" spacetime, and "a" scalar potential are synonymous. "The" ambient vacuum at any local point is a maelstrom of the scalar (hidden multiwave) interferometry of potentials from every charged particle in the universe (adapting Puthoff's Cosmological Feedback Principle). This scalar EM interferometry creates the EM fluctuations of the quantum mechanical vacuum, by Whittaker 1903 & 1904.*

a stupendous *energy amplifier*.[19] By continuing to expend a little maintenance and steering energy, we can gate and utilize the energies of an enormous engine which can apply incredible energy densities, even at a distance. In principle it can apply anything from a feather's touch up to the explosion of a star. It can be used to engineer anything from a single particle or wave, to the atomic nucleus, to a planet or a sun.[20]

Engineering General Relativity & Nesting Spacetime Curvatures

We actually engineer general relativity (GR) itself, since the Stoney,[21] Whittaker,[22] and Ziolkowski[23] (SWZ) papers point the way to how to do just that *(see figure 5)*. In short, by using the SWZ approach, one is able to utilize electro-magnetics in a new way, to directly form these curvatures of local spacetime. We also *nest* these curvatures to form a ***template*** of structured multiple curvatures; this template constitutes the deliberate format of the vacuum engine *(see figure 6)*.

Indeed, this is a radically different concept of spacetime structure. It is well-known that, whenever one applies a local hidden variable theory, the GR theory of spacetime structure must be radically altered.[24]

We stress that, in Type 2 engineering, one directly extends, applies and engineers general relativity, but by a novel use of electromagnetics. As can be seen, establishment science is not doing that at all, but is doing only Type 1 engineering. Literally anything one wishes can be engineered in the Type 2 fashion, at least in theory, including transmutation of elements, materialization and dematerialization of matter, free energy electrical power sources, and antigravity. However, Type 2 engineering is even more powerful than that. It also is the ultimate form of virtual reality engineering, for it allows the direct engineering of both physical reality and the mind itself.

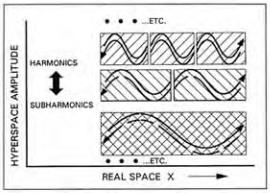


Figure 5. Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski internal EM biwave structure of the scalar EM potential.

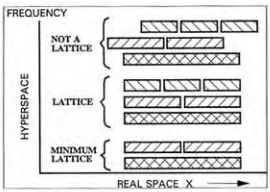


Figure 6. Grav iton lattices and nonlattices. Templates require G-lattices. Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval.

Mind, 3-Space, Hyperspace, Mind Flow, and the Flow of Time

Mind exists in time, but not in our familiar 3-space. Mind does not exist spatially in the same 3-space in which we model physical phenomena.[25] Mind occupies (to the physicist) only one dimension – the time dimension – of Minkowski's 4-space of physical matter. This means that the attachment of mind to matter (in a living biological organism) involves a *mind flow* process, hidden in and occupying the *time flow* process *(see figure 7 below)*.

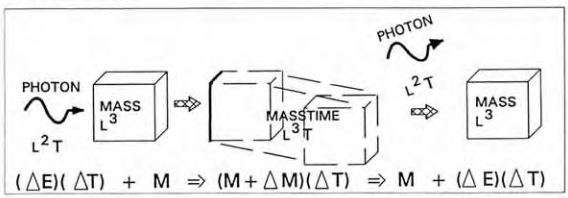


Figure 7. The photon interaction generates observed quantum change and the discretized flow of time. A particle usually connects to only a single delta T at a time. Every other particle is connected to that small increment of time also, as are all minds.

[19] *An example of such an actual amplifier was Floyd Sweet's vacuum triode – a 6-lb., solid-state device containing special coils and two separated barium ferrite magnets. The magnets were specially activated by Sweet's proprietary process so as to powerfully self-oscillate at a chosen ELF frequency, such as 60 Hz. [Such self-oscillation of barium compounds are well-known, but at optical frequencies. Use of a photorefractive magnetic material that is also an insulator allowed Sweet to initiate self-oscillation at ELF frequencies.]. An input sine wave of 10 Volts and 33 microamperes then produced 500 watts of phase conjugate replica EM power, extracted from the self-oscillation energy between the vacuum and the magnets. The amplifier gain (COP) of this open system, self-oscillating, pumped phase conjugate mirror device was some 1,500,000. A successful antigravity test of the device was also performed by Sweet at my urging, and resulted in a controlled reduction of its weight on the laboratory bench by 90%. For as much as could be revealed of the operation and testing of Sweet's proprietary device, see Floyd Sweet and T. E. Bearden, "Utilizing Scalar Electromagnetics to Tap Vacuum Energy," Proceedings of the 26th Intersociety Energy Conversion Engineering Conference (IECEC '91), Boston, Massachusetts, 1991, p. 370-375. Unfortunately nothing can be done with the device – e.g., because of formidable legal entanglements due to the conflicting agreements Sweet made with different financial backers. However, McLain & Wooten have produced a repicable, tested, overunity device & full construction details have been rebuilt on Internet.*

[20] *In the modern geometrical view, all individual field energies come from the conglomerate structure called "gravitational field." Transforming one field energy into another kind may be done by first transforming the initial field energy back into G-field energy, then re-releasing the G-field energy as the desired new type of field energy. Vacuum engines allow control and utilization of this process.*

[21] *G. J. Stoney, "XLVIII. On a Supposed Proof of a Theorem in Wave-motion, To the Editors of the Philosophical Magazine," Philosophical Magazine, 5(43), 1897, p. 368-373.*

[22] *E.T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355; "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions," Proceedings of the London Mathematical Society, Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.*

[23] *Richard W. Ziolkowski, "Exact Solutions of the Wave Equation With Complex Source Locations," J. Math. Phys., 26(4), April 1985, p. 861-863. See also Ioannis Besieris, Amr M. Shaarawi, and Richard W. Ziolkowski, "A bidirectional traveling plane wave representation of exact solutions of the scalar wave equation," J. Math. Phys., 30(6), June 1989, p. 1254-1269. See also Michael K. Tippett and Richard W. Ziolkowski, "A bidirectional wave transformation of the cold plasma equations," J. Math. Phys., 32(2), Feb. 1991, p. 488-492.*

[24] *E.g., see Abner Shimony, "Events and processes in the quantum world," in Quantum Concepts in Space and Time, Eds. R. Penrose and C.J. Isham, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1986, p. 192: "...local hidden variable theories may be possible only if relativity theory is replaced by a radically different theory of spacetime structure." (My comment is that this should not be surprising, since classical electromagnetics, quantum mechanics, and general relativity are in profound contradiction of each other, and cannot be unified as they are, in spite of decades of Herculean efforts by many excellent physicists).*

[25] *We may model a mind as a separate 3-space, and its functional operations as "physical" in that hyperframe. Thus a mind and its operations are hyperspatial and outside physical matter's 3-space. Both mind and matter 3-spaces share a common 4th (time) dimension. So it requires at least seven dimensions to model a living creature, eight to model a species, and nine to model all life on earth. The 4th dimension of the mindworld hyper-4-space coincides with the 4th dimension of the physical world's Minkowski 4-space. A priori, mind/matter engineering operations involve engineering and structuring the time stream. This allows engineering either physical reality or mental reality or both simultaneously.*

Normally, so QM tells us, the observation process destroys time, so that all "observables" are spatial only. So the completion of each observable change in a living mass system momentarily destroys the only connection that the mass had with its associated mind! It vanished in the so-called "collapse of the wave function."[26,27,28] Fortunately, little pieces of time are always being serially added and subtracted by the ubiquitous photon interaction process with every mass. Hence the body's particles of mass are continually being *connected to* and *disconnected from* little serial bits of the time stream, and from corresponding serial bits of the *mindstream* of that individual.

Type 2 Disruption of Time and Mind

Type 1 engineering does not disrupt or affect the flowing time stream. Hence it does not disrupt or affect the flowing mindstreams of biological systems in the vicinity.

This is not necessarily true of Type 2 engineering! Type 2 engines of appreciable power can and will disrupt and destroy the body's continual detachment from and re-attachment to its mind-stream. Type 2 engines will appreciably disrupt and alter the flowing time stream, and thus disrupt and alter the flowing mindstreams of all life forms in the vicinity. The size of the "vicinity" depends upon the size of the engine.

So to beneficially utilize vacuum engines, we do not strive for control of vast energies. We must use a surgeon's scalpel, so to speak, instead of a giant steam hammer. If one seeks weapons, on the other hand, one will strive for control of much greater vacuum engine energies. The KGB secret laboratories, e.g., have pursued this goal for over four decades. Several generations of Type II weapons have been developed and deployed, all under continued KGB control and operation. These Type 2 weapons could, in the words of Khrushchev's address to the Presidium in January 1960, *"...wipe out all life on earth if unrestrainedly used."* Now one can easily see how that could happen: ***Any massive use of Type 2 weapons will substantially upset the time stream on earth, including all individual time streams. It will so disrupt all the mind streams of all earth's creatures that their connections to their physical bodies will be instantly broken.*** At least now we know why Brezhnev himself was so frightened of these weapons in 1975.[29]

Another unusual characteristic of Type 2 engineering is the *slowly decaying persistence of any special vacuum engine structure artificially created in the vacuum.* We may analyze this effect in terms of the "ghost forms" of quantum mechanics.[30,31,32]

Engineering the Mind, Its Operations, and Its Contents

The vacuum engine affects/curves/structures not only the three *spatial* dimensions of ST, but also the *time* dimension. Hence the vacuum engine approach can be used to engineer not only the observable physical matter (which is 3-spatial), *but also the mind and thought (which are time-like to the external observer).* Literally one can "get into the mind's connection channel" and alter the mind, its contents, and its operations at will by using appropriate vacuum engines.

By appropriately and selectively nesting the spacetime (ST) curvature structuring, one can even reach beyond the

[26] *Rigorously, the emission of a photon by the living mass destroys its time channel, thus collapsing the wave function and disconnecting the mind. Absorption of another photon immediately thereafter adds an increment of time back to the mass, forming* **masstime** *and reconnecting the time channel and hence the mind channel. Mass does not exist in time per se; masstime does. The temporary disconnection of the time channel by photon emission causes the wave function to collapse; a priori a wave cannot exist without some time available in which to wave! This in fact produces the observable mass from masstime. The problem is that the physicists have ignored the transport by the photon of Δt as well as ΔE. Thus they have not noticed that the ubiquitous photon interaction with a mass creates the continual addition and subtraction of time increments. This continual coupling and uncoupling of mass to and from the time dimension creates a* **discretized** *flow (passage) of time for that mass. This continual connection and disconnection of a mass to and from only a tiny little piece of the time channel is responsible for the past and the future not being observable; "being observable" is simply being connected to a single small Δt increment, not all the increments that have gone before or that will follow hence. When one looks at the corner of a room, the 3-spatiality of one's mass instrumentation system is why one can see length, width, and height but not the fourth dimension, time.*

[27] *Since the photon interaction – including the virtual photon interactions – can be engineered, obviously the passage of an object through the discretized timestream can also be engineered, electromagnetically. Not only can a photon, electron, or proton be time-reversed, but also an assemblage of photons, electrons, protons and neutrons can be time-reversed. Among other things, this means that a diseased living physical cell can be time-reversed (dedifferentiated) back to a previous healthy state, as shown by Priore and also by Becker. Kaznacheyev, as does Becker, also shows that healthy living cell can be "time-forwarded" (differentiated) to a new state, if bombarded with the weak vacuum engine templates (graviton lattice structures) for that state. The minimum graviton lattice (ordering of SWZ wavepairs) utilizes one harmonic frequency interval. Thus quartz will pass Kaznacheyev's cytopathogenic effect, since it passes IR to UV – one harmonic interval. Ordinary window glass does not pass a complete harmonic interval, hence cannot pass the minimum graviton lattice and destroys the disease-inducing vacuum engine template.*

[28] *Since the entire area is highly nonlinear, then nonlinear oscillator theory applies. Graviton lattices may therefore be activated harmonically or subharmonically. This means that "optical band" results can be initiated by analogous subharmonic input – e.g., microwaves or even sound waves. G-lattices work like music; one recognizes a C-chord regardless of the octave. In similar manner, vacuum engines (G-lattices) may be shifted by any number of octaves, with initiation of results then being delayed in the responding physical systems, as prescribed by nonlinear oscillator theory.*

[29] *See Christopher S. Wren, "Brezhnev Talk for Accord against 'Terrifying Arms", New York Times, June 14, 1975, p. 1, 11.*

[30] *Since statistically every possible change in the vacuum is constantly and continually occurring in each and every differential volume, no matter how small, then from time to time in that maelstrom any physical (and mental) template we care to visualize appears, exists for a very short but finite time, then disappears, then reappears, etc. Such a continual, untidy characteristic is called a ghost form, and usually downplayed or ignored in the teaching of QM because it is "unpleasant." However, anything and everything – no matter how bizarre and whether living or inert – has a small but nonzero "density of reality" in the vacuum flux. Everything that ever was or will be, and everything that never was and never will be, is also there. The point is, creation of a vacuum engine template for a ghost form adds energy to (activates) that form. Just as a Dirac "ghost form electron" can be lifted from the vacuum by adding energy, so can any other ghost form, be it "living" or "dead." The process is fundamental and not just for electrons. Adding energy to a ghost template, we increase the local energy density of that ghost form in all electrical potentials in the entire area. This structuring of vacuum spacetime extends radially in all directions, tailing off to zero at infinity. When the inputting energy is ceased, the energized/activated form will then gradually decay over a period of time.*

[31] *We may compare the activation, persistence, and decay of the ghost form to an accumulator fed by two inputs, one blue liquid and one yellow liquid, with an outlet pipe on the opposite side. Suppose only the blue pipe is turned on; the tank is filled with blue liquid and blue liquid comes out the outlet. Now we turn on the yellow valve, and yellow liquid also starts entering. Over a period of time, the liquid in the tank will gradually turn green, as will the fluid from the outlet. Now we turn off the yellow valve. Over a period of time, the fluid in the tank will gradually turn back to blue color, as will the outlet liquid. Energizing and decaying ghost template structuring of the vacuum works the same way.*

[32] *For inputs that have raised the ghost template near or above the observable (quantum) threshold, this "decay time" may be quite long. Golden once accidentally charged up his local area with such a local template, in a powerful experiment that lasted about eight hours. Materializations occurred, determined by the thought-form (steady ghost form) inputs from the minds of the unintentional participants. In addition, interference with the timestream occurred, as indicated by all local clocks – mechanical, electrical, pendulum, etc. – going substantially astray. The materializations decayed away in a couple of hours, simply dematerializing back into the virtual state when their average energy density level reduced past the quantum threshold. It required four days for the entire "ghost template" to decay away and for the clocks in the area to fully resume normal operation.*

ordinary 3-space and get directly into the higher dimensional space one may mathematically use to model the mind *(see figure 8)*. One can then directly "engineer" in that *pure mind* arena (in the *mental spacetime*, in the modeling sense). This capability, I believe, was responsible for Brezhnev's vivid fear of these weapons in 1975, and his statement to visiting U.S. senators that, not only must the nations of the earth ban nuclear weapons, but also the development of new weapons of mass destruction *"more frightful than the mind of man has ever imagined."*[33] Gromyko later introduced a draft treaty to that effect to the United Nations the same year, and urged the nations of the world to sign it.[34] Article one of the draft treaty stated that the Russians would identify the type of weapons when negotiations on the treaty started. *No one had the slightest notion what the Russians were referring to.* However, three other nations – not hostile to the U.S. – later did develop some of these Type 2 weapons. The Soviet Union was already engaged in operational testing against U.S. and other targets, with incidents mistaken for "accidents" or "anomalies" by the world's news agencies.[35] During the beginning of the 1980s the three nations began checking the Soviet Union by demonstrating their own use of the weapons against Soviet targets. Again the open press did not recognize the true nature of the incidents involved. At the close of the 1980s the triad *vigorously* "checked" the Soviet Union, clearly demonstrating their ability to devastate the Soviet Union should it attempt to devastate friendly nations.

So a special case of "deterrence by massive retaliation" came into being in the Type 2 weapons area as well as in the conventional and nuclear areas. Does the reader recall, e.g., the mysterious explosion of several Soviet missile ammunition storage sites in the space of a few months in 1983-84?[36] A single one of these explosions destroyed a third of all the missiles in the entire Soviet Northern Fleet. There were other major incidents whose true nature and cause went unnoticed.

Frustrated in the intent to dominate the world by surreptitious, delicate use of its Type 2 weapons, the economy of the Soviets simply fell apart. The Berlin Wall was torn down and the Soviet Union broke apart into independent regional nations.

In that upheaval of the Soviet Union, however, the KGB remained intact, well-funded, and still firmly in possession and control of the Type 2 superweapons, including development, manufacturing, deployment, manning, and operational employment.[37,38]

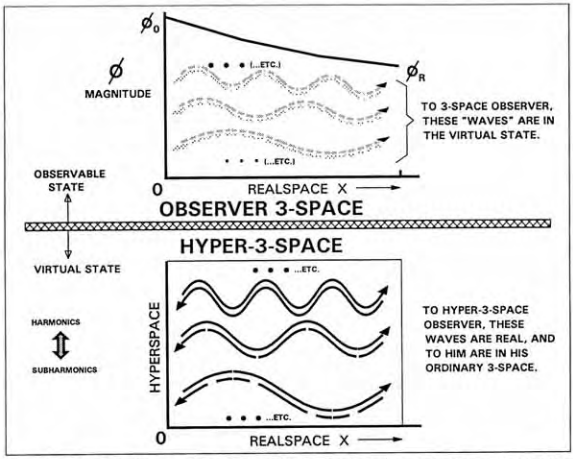


Figure 8. The 7-space EM potential. In observer 3-space (top figure), the potential is composed of a virtual particle flux. In hyper 3-space, the potential is a harmonic series of a SWZ bi-directional EM wavepairs.

Wheeler's Principle and Its Extension

Einstein has strongly pointed out the necessity to review foundations *(see table 2)*.

The great physicist Wheeler has a very nice statement on the curvature of spacetime. Briefly, he summarizes the gist of GR as *"Geometry tells mass how to move, and mass tells geometry how to curve."*[39] By "geometry" he is referring to *spacetime*. So we may immediately sub-

[33] *Wren, 1975, ibid.*

[34] *Prohibition of the Development and Manufacture of New Types of Weapons of Mass Annihilation and of New Systems of Such Weapons, draft treaty introduced by Gromyko at the United Nations' 30th session of the General Assembly, New York, Sept. 23, 1975. The first article provided that the types of these new weapons would be "specified through negotiations on the subject."*

[35] *A long list of these incidents has been published by this author, through the Tesla Book Company. See T.E. Bearden, Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America, 1985; Fer-de-Lance, 1986; AIDS: Biological Warfare, 1988, Analysis of Scalar Electromagnetics, 1990, and Gravitobiology, 1991.*

[36] *See photograph, Jane's Defence Weekly (JDW), 2(3), July 28, 1984, p. 92; see also Mark Daly, "Goa and Goblet SAMs in Severomorsk explosion," JDW, 2(6), Aug. 18, 1984, p. 224; Derek Wood, "Soviets' northern fleet disabled... 'not viable' for six months," JDW, 2(1), July 14, 1984, p. 3; Derek Wood, "Six explosions in the past seven months," JDW, 2(1), July 14, 1984, p. 3; John Moore, "The aftermath of Severomorsk," JDW, 2(6), Aug. 18, 1984, p. 224.*

[37] *To survive as the leader of Russia, Yeltsin of necessity formed a pact with the KGB. KGB support insured that no coup of substance could be mounted against him, and that the KGB would insure his remaining in power. In return, Yeltsin saw that the KGB was well-funded, remained intact, retained all its secret weapons laboratories and secret weapon scientists and manufacturing facilities, and retained and continued to operate all its deployed, operational superweapons. The KGB changed its name and continued business on a less public profile. Publicly it officially turned a "much gentler face" toward the Russian citizenry. But essentially the KGB still controls most of the Russian military officer corps. Through the KGB/military connection the Communist Party can still accomplish a military coup and seize control of the country again, at least for the foreseeable future, when it chooses to do so. The Russian threat has not disappeared; it is simply hibernating.*

[38] *The Communists/Generals in control of the KGB and these superweapons are perfectly capable of turning the unfortunate dissolution into an excursion scenario of their long-planned major concessions offensive prior to ultimately striking the West with a clenched fist and destroying it. The communist aim has not changed one iota since 1917, although the communists have temporarily lost or relinquished control over the Russian civilian populace. For a description of this "29th move of the chess game," see T.E. Bearden, "Glasnost: 29th Move of a 30-Move Chess Game," Raum & Zeit, 1990.*

[39] *W. Misner, K.S. Thorne and J.A. Wheeler. (1973) Gravitation, W.H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1973, p. 408. On p. 5 the principle is stated as "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move. In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve." Thus space is already a vacuum engine that acts on matter, and mass-energy acts on space to curve it.*

Table 2. Einstein on Reviewing Foundations

"...the scientist makes use of a whole arsenal of concepts which he imbibed practically with his mother's milk; and seldom if ever is he aware of the eternally problematic character of his concepts, He uses this conceptual material, or, speaking more exactly, these conceptual tools of thought, as something obviously, immutably given; something having an objective value of truth which is hardly even, and in any case not seriously, to be doubted. ...in the interests of science it is necessary over and over again to engage in the critique of these fundamental concepts, in order that we may not unconsciously be ruled by them."

Albert Einstein, "Foreword," in Max Jammer, Concepts of Space: The History of the Theories of Space in Physics, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1969, p. xi-xii.

Table 3. Wheeler's Principle and a Corollary

Wheeler

"Geometry tells mass how to move, and mass tells geometry how to curve."

By "geometry" is meant "spacetime." Translating: "Mass tells spacetime how to curve, and curved spacetime tells mass how to move."

Corollary

"Trapped EM energy tells spacetime how to curve. The structuring of that trapped EM energy tells the resulting curved spacetime how to nest its curvatures. This forms a vacuum engine. Its nested curvatures of local spacetime tell mass and energy how to structure and move. By forming vacuum engines deterministically, one may use them to affect, alter, and change local mass, energy, and mind as desired."

stitute synonyms to yield "Mass tells spacetime how to curve, and curved spacetime tells mass how to move."

We further modify and extend this latter statement, replacing mass by its trapped EM energy (this is consistent with general relativity) and adding nesting of such trapped energies. We also allow for altering the timestream, the mind, and the mindstream. With these modifications, a corollary to Wheeler's principle results as follows: *"Trapped EM energy tells spacetime how to curve. The structuring of that trapped EM energy tells the resulting curved spacetime how to nest its curvatures. This forms a* ***vacuum engine.*** *Its nested curvatures of local spacetime tell mass and energy how to structure and move. By forming vacuum engines deterministically, one may use them to affect, alter, and change local mass, energy, and mind in any manner desired" (see table 3).*

To gain a "feel" for spacetime curvature, one may visualize it as analogous to the variation of local pressure in a gas or fluid.[40] Using the earth's atmosphere as a model, we may precisely create pressure points and areas (lows and highs) throughout, and gradually move them at will. This control of highs and lows will allow control and direction of the atmospheric flows. Theoretically, the entire atmospheric flow of the earth can be steered and controlled, by using such an approach. In short one can directly "steer" the weather worldwide, or over a given continent. Present Russian development allows this weather control process to be done sufficiently to control and steer the great jet streams, with concomitant direct influencing of the weather.[41] *We have not had any truly "normal" weather over the U.S. since 1976.*

Type 2 Engineering Is Just Beyond the Present Vanguard of Science

As can be appreciated, Type 2 engineering is beyond vanguard science. The forefront of orthodox science is still where Wheeler's original statement is, and does not apply the SWZ methodology nor nesting of spacetime curvature. Science still does not even try to create vacuum engines and perform vacuum engineering *(see table 4 on page 76).* Conventional scientists are still very firmly rooted in Type 1 engineering.

In ordinary GR, nowhere does there appear a precise definition of the term "gravitational field."[42] The G-field is just a *conglomerate of loose things,* and – by Sakharov's postulate – not a fundamental field of nature at all.[43] It already follows that, since "gravitation" is "geometry of spacetime," then "curvature" of spacetime is achieved by altering and changing the "conglomerates that comprise G-field" from their ambient conditions. The ability to structure and nest such curvatures also follows in straightforward fashion.[44]

Pumped Phase Conjugate Mirrors and the Priore Mechanism

The astounding thing is that Antoine Priore, using pure intuition, was able to arrive at an exact process for forming a special kind of beneficial vacuum engine![45]

We know today – but scientists did not know it when most of Priore's work was being done! – that a highly nonlinear material acts as a ***phase conjugate mir-***

[40] *It is actually the variation of the local energy density of the vacuum from its normal value.*

[41] *See T.E. Bearden, Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America, 1-hr. videotape, 1985. Available through the Tesla Book Co. In the last few years, the Russians have substantially increased their weather engineering capability and activity. Most of the transmissions from this system are now fairly good electrogravitational waves (coupled wave/antiwave pairs), with EM imperfections many dB below signal level. Hundreds of them are utilized when the system is actively employed over the U.S. By applying Whittaker 1904, these signals – invisible to the normal receiver – can be received and displayed.*

[42] *Misner, Thorne and Wheeler, Gravitation, 1973, p. 399.*

[43] *A.D. Sakharov, "Vacuum Quantum Fluctuations in Curved Space and the Theory of Gravitation," Soviet Physics Doklady, Vol. 12, 1968, p. 1040-1041 [English translation.] Sakharov's article (in Russian) is in Doklady. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Vol. 177, 1967, p. 70-71.*

[44] *General relativists already accept the vacuum as containing a 4-momentum-flux river. See Misner, Thorne, and Wheeler, Gravitation, 1973, p. 130-131. They treat the stress energy tensor as a machine (ibid., p. 131). The only difficulty is that they have not realized that, by applying the SWZ approach, much more complicated "vacuum machines" than they have considered can be built and utilized electromagnetically.*

[45] *See Christopher Bird, "The Case of Antoine Priore and His Therapeutic Machine: A Scandal in the Politics of Science," Explorel, 5(5-6), 1994, p. 97-110 for an excellent summary of the Priore Affair. The Priore group cured terminal tumors, sleeping sickness, and arteriosclerosis in lab animals and restored suppressed immune systems. Eminent, even world-renowned French scientists worked with him. The work was funded by the French government and published in leading French scientific journals. It was suppressed when the French government changed to a leftist government in the mid 70s.*

ror[46,47] *(see figures 9 & 10)*. In other words, when one puts in a sine wave, e.g., in addition to producing harmonics the nonlinear material will also produce a strange, backward-traveling replica of the input wave. This "backward wave" has been well-known since the early 1970s. It is truly a *time-reversed* wave (Barus wrote the solution much earlier).[48] It will backtrack back through space, over the *exact* path taken by the input wave.[49,50] If the input wave is continuous, this "phase conjugate replica" (PCR) time-reversed wave will precisely appear everywhere in space that the input wave occupies.

The key here is "everywhere in space." It does not matter how tortuous and twisted the route taken by the input wave; the PCR will backtrack it and appear spatially superposed with it. This has been *experimentally* proven many times in nonlinear optics.[51] One concludes that the vacuum has a memory,[52] and the PCR wave can retrace the memory of the path previously taken by its stimulus.

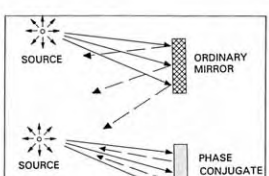
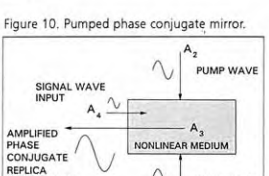


Figure 9. Phase conjugate refection vs. mirror reflection.

Figure 10. Pumped phase conjugate mirror.



Another nice thing has been discovered and is used in the relatively new nonlinear optics. If one "pumps" the phase conjugate mirror with opposing waves (such as, e.g., bidirectional EM wavepairs), then up to all the energy in the pump waves is absorbed and re-emitted in the "crawfishing" PCR wave.[53] In other words, the stimulated PCM can be made into an amplifier of the time-reversed wave output, just by "pumping" it with the proper bidirectional wavepairs.[54,55]

Anomalous "Bio-Jamming" and Deep Diffusion by EM Smog

Pumping by EM waves or by simultaneously varying EM forces due to opposing streams of photons will produce a much higher probability of 4-wave mixing and multiphoton interactions. Simply put, this probability is a function of the sheer photon/signal density, along the lines pointed out – but not clarified – by

[46] *Elsewhere we have pointed out that, for the primary EM interactions with a living system, we must employ an electromagnetics of higher topology than the conventional EM (either vector or tensor). Barrett has shown that a higher topology EM will involve and exhibit nonlinear optical functioning without necessarily employing optical materials. See T.W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41. Thus if we wish to utilize higher topology EM functioning in and on the body/mind, or just to comprehend such functioning, the nonlinear optical processes will form part of that functioning. We must be familiar with phase conjugate optics functions, regardless of the frequency range we operate within, and we must examine the situation accordingly.*

[47] *In the conventional struggle to elucidate EM effects on biological systems, the failure to realize this higher topology principle has led to experiments that are often difficult or impossible to replicate, primary interactive mechanisms remaining a mystery, and the inability to definitively answer even the simplest question such as "Does power line radiation enhance the emergence of cancer and leukemia, and if so, how and under what circumstances?" Forty years of research by able and determined EM bioeffects scientists have thus failed us, because the model they so stringently apply is grossly in error. What they have thoroughly proved is that their fundamental model is incorrect and inadequate for the intended purpose for which it is being utilized. The solution is not to just continue more experiments in the same vein, but to revise the model itself. We have previously pointed out (Bearden, Cancer and the Unresolved..., 1993, ibid., p. 40) the present EM bioeffects model, the modification areas required, and how to ascertain when the adjusted model is correct.*

[48] *Carl Barus, "A Curious Inversion in the Wave Mechanism of the Electromagnetic Theory of Light," American Journal of Science, Vol. 5, Fourth Series, 1898, p. 343-348 gives the first known solution of Maxwell's equations for a time-reversed or "backwards-traveling" EM wave.*

[49] *According to the well-known "Distortion Correction Theorem" of nonlinear optics. For a precise statement of the theorem, see Amnon Yariv, Optical Electronics, 3rd Edn., Holt, Rinehart and Winston, New York, p. 500-501. See particularly Chapter 16: "Phase Conjugate Optics – Theory and Applications."*

[50] *For the space-borne laser, e.g., the U.S. uses iterative phase conjugation – known as self-targeting – of a booster-reflected laser signal to keep a powerful laser beam locked upon the same spot on a distant missile booster, rising during its launch phase, long enough to burn through the casing and destroy the booster, even 10,000 miles away. The process is known as phase conjugate shooting.*

[51] *A striking example is given by David M. Pepper (1986) "Applications of Optical Phase Conjugation," Scientific American, 254(1), Jan. 1986, p. 75. Possibly the best extant introduction to the subject of nonlinear optical phase conjugation is David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(2) March/April 1982, p. 156-183.*

[52] *Without extended discussion we call attention to the importance of this finding with respect to homeopathic medicine and therapy. In fluids, obviously one proceeds from vacuum flux organization and memory upward through matter's organization (and hidden memory), through the individual particles of the nucleus, to the nucleus, to the atom, to the molecule, etc. Between the atom and the molecule levels we encounter hydrogen bonding actions in fluids, which is of great importance to the biochemistry, especially the protein chemistry. It is possible to show that the mind operations and the cellular control operations also SWZ structure the H-bonding activities of the body's aqueous fluid; it can also be shown that any chemical, drug, additive, and EM smog also structures and affects the H-bonding. However, further discussion of these two elements is beyond our scope for this presentation.*

[53] *Note that "pumping" is simply a expansion of the notion of stressing the material. Emission of the amplified PCR wave is a kind of piezoelectric release of the stress energy. The point is that physical stress of a material can be freely tapped and energy continually extracted, if that stress is varying. The McLain/Wooten device uses that principle.*

[54] *To create a normal PCR wave response to an overt EM signal wave input, nonlinear optics uses overt EM pump waves. For the hidden EM signal wave input – i.e., for the hyperspatial vacuum engine as input – one must use "hyperspatial" wave pumping. The "cell as a phase conjugate mirror" must be pumped by hidden (hyperspatial) EM waves inside a scalar EM potential. In the normal case, an amplified, normal EM PCR wave is produced in response to a normal signal wave input and normal pump waves. In the vacuum engine case, an amplified, hyperspatial EM PCR wave complex is produced in response to a hyperspatial signal wave input and hyperspatial pump waves.*

[55] *Note that the amplified PCR wave represents a reorganization and deterministic redirection of stress energy. Hence it is a time-reversed operation, and also a negentropic operation. Since the PPCM operates as an open system not in thermodynamic equilibrium, with input of excess energy in the form of the pumping, negentropic operation is permitted by nonlinear thermodynamics (of a system far from thermodynamic equilibrium) For a lay summary of such thermodynamics, see Gregoire Nicolis, "Physics of far-from-equilibrium systems and self-organization," in Paul Davies, Ed., The New Physics, Cambridge University Press, Cam bridge, 1989, p. 316-47. For a more technical presentation, see G. Nicolis and I. Prigogine, (1987), Exploring Complexity, Piper, Munich, 1987. Prigogine received the Nobel Prize for his pioneering work in this field.*

Devyatkov et al.[56,57] Thus dense electronic smog – even though it contains only extremely weak signals – increases the nonlinear optics type of interaction. This allows anomalously deep penetration and *diffusion* of special weak EM signals due to the "pumping" aspect of multiphoton interaction. The nonlinear cells and cell parts act as pumped phase conjugate mirrors (PPCMs) when subjected to multiphoton interactions.

Worse, the *signal wave* inputs to the PPCMs are the normal weak EM signals of the body itself. Hence the resulting PCRs from the PPCMs are superposing phase conjugates of the body's normal signals. This results in (1) a "diffusive" effect in the body of the PPCM formations, and (2) formation of very weak "EM cancellation" signals throughout the body, specifically targeted to the body's own control signals, including those to and of the immature immune cells in the bone marrow. In the bone marrow, "*partial-cancellation jamming*" *(see figure 11)* occurs in the normal control and development of the immune system cells as they are created. Slowly errors and degradation damage accumulate with time, including over the years. This cumulative immune system damage combines with other damage effects due to pesticide residues, pollutants, etc. The combined degradation results in long-term cumulative damage to the immune system and its cells. Increasing errors in the immune system's functioning eventually result in appearance of immune system disorders and increasing vulnerability to

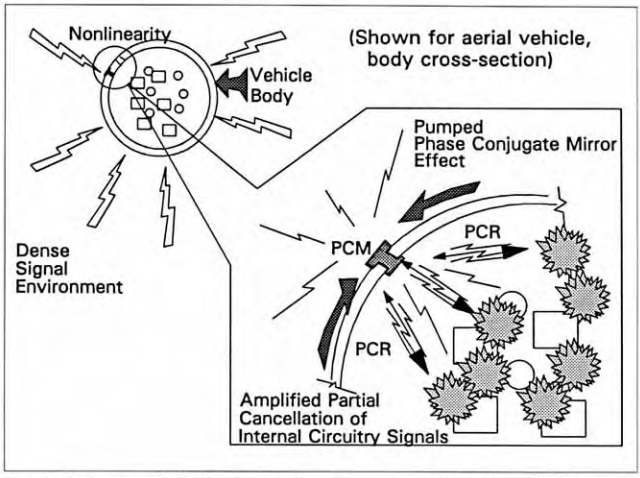


Figure 11. Single versus multiphoton penetration effects. Phase conjugation effects become of significance, generating PCR signals which couple to and backtrack the cells' and tissues' own signals, this penetrating throughout the body with weak partial cancellation jamming.

Table 4. Mechanism for the Priore Therapy

- Produced Specific SWZ-Structured Scalar Potential
  - -17 EM frequencies mixed in a rotating plasma
  - Phase conjugates added by the plasma
  - Formed vacuum engine with hyperspace pump waves
  - Modulated onto a rippling magnetic field which carried it to every cell and all its parts
  - Jyperspatial pumping of cells/parts as PPCM's
- PPCM's created amplified anti-engines for disease there
- Anti-engine reversed cells/parts back to normal state
  - Cells return to control by cellular control system
  - Restored cellular control system to full functioning
- Scrubbed out the cumulated precancerous state
- Eliminated shadow disease state
- Restored the immune system to high functioning
- No excessive trauma to treated animal

In Part II of this wonderful article, by Mr. Bearden, a few of the topics you can look forward to are; The Gulf War Syndrome, How to Make a Gravitational Wave & Curve Spacetime, Potentials & Gravity and How Priore Made Vacuum Engines.

[56]*The Russians refer to the hidden EM wave structure of the scalar potential – i.e., to the SWZ structuring and vacuum engine templates – as the information content of the field. Western scientists assume this phrase refers to ordinary spectral analysis and communications, ignoring those statements that the normal EM theory does not apply. Also, Devyatkov et al seem in no great hurry to express their true meaning more clearly. See N.D. Devyatkov (Ed.), Applications of Low-Intensity Millimeter-Wave Radiation in Biology and Medicine, IRE Akad. Nauk. SSR, Moscow, 1985. [in Russian]. See also N.D. Devyatkov, Yu. V. Gulyaev, et al, [Organizing Committee Chairmen], Digest of Papers - International Symposium on Millimeter Waves of Non-thermal Intensity in Medicine, co-sponsored by Research and Development Association "ISTOK" and Research Institute of U.S.S.R. Ministry of Electronic Industry ("ORION"), Moscow, Oct. 3-6, 1991. Collection of 300 papers. [In Russian].*

[57]*However, some leading Western scientists – such as Wheeler, Feynman, and Jaynes – strongly advocate replacing the present erroneous concept of the EM force field existing in spacetime with the notion that what exists there instead is an information storage device containing a summary of what we need to predict the behavior of a charge if there should be one at the point. E.g., see J.A. Wheeler and R.P. Feynman, "Classical electrodynamics in terms of direct interparticle action," Reviews of Modern Physics, Vol. 21, 1949, p. 425-433; E.T. Jaynes, "Probability in quantum theory," in Complexity, Entropy, and the Physics of Information, Ed. W.H. Zurek, Addison-Wesley, Redwood City, CA, 1990, p. 33-55.*

VACUUM ENGINES AND PRIORE'S METHODOLOGY: THE TRUE SCIENCE OF ENERGY-MEDICINE

Part II of II

© Copyright 1995 by T. E. Bearden

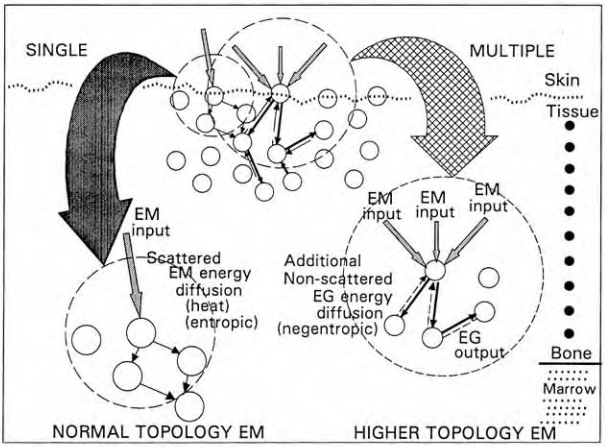


Fig. 12. Single versus multiphoton penetration effects. Phase conjugation effects become of significance, generating PCR signals which couple to and backtrack the cells' and tissues' own signals, thus penetrating throughout the body with weak partial cancellation jamming.

The Gulf War Syndrome

For very dense EM smog environments such as in the recent Gulf War, both the anomalous EM diffusion effect and the partial cancellation jamming effect on humans are dramatically accelerated. Cellular and immune system damage that would require decades of exposure at very low EM smog levels will cumulate in only a few months. In turn, this accelerated malfunctioning of the cellular control system and the immune system enhances the effects of other biological suppressants already present in the body or encountered during the dense signal environment exposure period. These augmented suppressants include the degradation due to the individual's prior lifetime EM smog exposure, attack by unfamiliar disease organisms endemic to the areas, exposure to oil fire smokes and pollutants, exposure to increased UV from solar radiation, and exposure to chemical agents and possibly surreptitious biological warfare agents.[58]

Further, in the haste to protect the troops from possible chemical and biological attack, all soldiers were administered a nerve agent called pyridostigmine bromide; in addition, approximately 150,000 were inoculated with anthrax vaccine, and 8,000 also received experimental botulism toxin shots.[59] Normally for medically-administered agents, the relatively minor suppression effects on the immune systems and body are followed by quick recovery, due to a properly functioning immune system and cellular control system. However, all three of these Gulf War preventive medical treatments do create "small cases of sickness" in the normal body.[60] In other words, a low level of the disease strain *is created* in the patient. Further, even after the apparent "initial recovery," there will now be a much longer dormant "apparently healthy" period during which the *vacuum engine templates for the disease remain, until they have finally decayed away.* In a sustained dense signal environment, this "decay away" period may be dramatically extended or never occur; in fact, the disease may progress from the vacuum-engine state to the low level physical state, then into a fully developed syndrome.

So we introduce the concept of the *relative level of a disease.* First, the disease and/or its vacuum engine templates are in the body. A low level or absence of disease, as we normally think of it, is with respect to the high disease level – the full-up, developed state of the disease. A disease level is "low" because of the ability of the immune system to fight it, overcome it, and reduce it to a "pre-disease" state; and the ability of the cellular control system to eventually rid itself of the disease vacuum engine templates, retaining only antibodies against its re-invasion. When the disease is not physically present according to conventional medical standards, but nonetheless the vacuum templates are present and not yet cleared out, we shall refer to that state as the shadow state of the disease. The cellular control system largely combats this state.[61]

[58] *Both Senator Riegle's and Senator Rockefeller's May 1994 hearings concluded that all 695,000 troops who served in the Gulf War were also exposed to chemical and biological toxins.*

[59] *Stephen Salgaller, "U.S. Role in Gulf War Illness." Letters,* ***Science News,*** *146(7), Aug. 13, 1994, p. 99.*

[60] *Note that at least one of these three treatments was still quite experimental. Consequently there exists less confidence in stating that its normal side effects are minimal and tolerable.*

[61] *Apparently by being able to phase conjugate with weak amplification, so that it forms anti-engines that usually are stronger than the disease's vacuum engines, gradually reversing the shadow state to normal.*

If the immune system and cellular control system are impaired, a shadow state of the disease can gradually progress to a "low level" of disease, then to a higher level, and become serious or even life threatening. This is true when conventionally the disease is physically absent but its shadow state is still present and cannot be disposed of by the cellular control system, as clearly shown by Kaznacheyev's experiments.[62,63]

We point out, but do not pursue, that the cellular control system also deals with the shadow states of diseases. In the normal state of "free from disease," the cellular control system successfully and continually deals with incident diseases, overcoming them at the shadow state level. Its process for continual disposal of the shadow state residues is hypothesized to be a version of slightly amplified phase conjugation of the vacuum engine's shadow state level.

In the model we are advancing, the disease entry and development occur by successively (1) creating its shadow state and successfully maintaining it in spite of the cellular control system's phase conjugation efforts, (2) breaching the threshold of physical changes, so that at least physical indicators of the struggle by the now-involved immune system appear, (3) progressing until conventional medicine recognizes "low level disease or infection," (4) increasing until conventionally-recognized "developed disease or infection," (5) increasing until the disease is serious and even life-threatening, and (6) increasing until the patient can no longer sustain life and dies. *We note that the best preventative medicine would and should be practiced at the shadow infection level.* The Priore therapeutical approach is capable of doing that.[64]

In the "normal" – if such an adjective can be used! – sustained "weak EM smog" exposure, the shadow state may last for several years or even several decades, prior to sufficiently accumulated degradation of the cellular control system and the immune system to allow the physical emergence of the disease. For much denser EM smog, such as existed in the Gulf War, the shadow incubation process is highly shortened, as is the time to progress from one stage to another higher stage of the disease or disorder condition.

In other words, in a dense but weak EM smog environment, the recovery from "minor diseases" actually administered as part of the initial vaccination and preventive medicine will be substantially altered because of the accelerated damage to the immune system and cellular control system. The control/immune degradation may be fast enough that the disease starts increasing from the shadow state toward higher levels, instead of being reduced and eliminated by the control/immune systems.[65,66]

Consequently, the Gulf War participants were thrust into a unique new situation: The second (shadow state) phase of decay of the "minor diseases" created in the bodies receiving the three preventive medications was interfered with by the EM fog. Because of individual variation in past cumulative damage experience, the individual control/immune systems varied from soldier to soldier. The smog environment varied in density and intensity from place to place, and from time to time. Hence the degree of interference varied from soldier to soldier because of (1) variation of past control/immune degradation, (2) variation of the EM smog exposure, and (3) variation of exposure to other suppressants. A bell-shaped distribution curve of the extent of the *net interference to net control/immune functionality*[67] would result, when the soldiers are taken as a group. That is, some of the participants just had a somewhat longer 2nd phase recovery period; some an extended 2nd phase recovery period; some a sustained, gradual rise in the 2nd phase, toward physical disease but not yet developing the Gulf War Syndrome. Some had a sustained, quicker rise toward actual physical disease instead of a decay, and have had sufficient time to develop the physical disease.

When the additional individual expo-

[62] *Kaznacheyev, several references, ibid. That is, suppose we have the shadow disease possess only a strength such that the normal cellular control system and immune system could overcome it. If the cellular control system is weakened, the disease progresses across the physical barrier. If the immune system is still strong, it can handle the encroaching disease, but will give physical indicators of its struggle (increased white corpuscles, etc.) If the immune system is also degraded, the disease will progress to low level physical disease, higher level, etc. On the other hand, if the cellular control system is normal but the shadow state of the disease is amplified, the phase conjugation defenses of the cellular control system will be breached and the disease will impel itself into low-level disease, then high level, and then kill the cells, in spite of a normal immune system combatting the breach of the cellular control system. This latter is what Kaznacheyev's experiments showed. It is also what the decades of Soviet weak microwave radiation of the U. S. Embassy in Moscow showed.*

[63] *The discerning reader will note that we are presenting the gist of a new theory of cellular disease.*

[64] *We also point out the electromagnetic biological warfare capability in this area, long since developed by the Russians and under total control of the KGB. The U.S. Embassy radiation, including the health changes and the death of three U.S. Ambassadors, was just to stimulate the U.S. intelligence and scientific communities at the highest levels. By the U.S. electromagnetic response at the Embassy itself, the Soviets could then know for certain whether or not the U.S. was aware of this EM biowar capability, and whether or not it had secretly developed defenses. Our actions assured them we had no such capabilities and no defenses – and were totally unaware of the true nature of the Embassy radiation.*

[65] *Note that the multiplicity of the assault on the control/immune systems augments the resistance and recovery difficulty. E.g., each B-cell lymphocyte can attack only a single antigen – alien property of the surface of an invader. There are about one billion B-cells in the human body, which between them are specific for about a million antigens. As can be seen, the immune system is continually having to develop B-cells with new specificities due to the continual meeting of new strains of antigens. Cumulated damage to this system affects both the body's resistance to diseases it has already acquired specific B-cells for, and its resistance to new strains for which it must make B-cells for new antigens. There is a sort of threshold, at any given time, beyond which the B-cell responses cannot keep pace, and start being overwhelmed. There is also an error tolerance level; when the errors due to deterioration surpass this level. the immune system will often begin attacking the body's own tissues in error. This results in disorders such as arthritis and cartilage and joint deterioration. With sufficient errors, previous immunity abilities also are degraded, so that more ordinary diseases become serious threats.*

[66] *The administering of three "lightly suppressive" treatments closely occurring with the soldier's entry into the Combat Zone thus posed a significantly greater problem than normal to his or her control/immune systems' operations, because the control/immune systems were suddenly degraded and hampered by the suppressive effects of the dense EM signals environment. In other words, the control/immune systems were moderately attacked by the three medical treatments (three enemy light cavalry divisions), and at the same time the entire control/immune system complex was subjected to substantial interference and suppression (the normal friendly) troop divisions were simultaneously placed under fierce and sustained attack throughout the zone. A general whose divisions are already committed in furious combat and under heavy bombardment, as are all his command posts and communications systems, has great difficulty freeing up, reconfiguring, and recommitting some of his committed troops to properly combat three other enemy forces that suddenly have appeared over the horizons from other directions!*

[67] *We may also define this as a disease progression ratio. This ratio should assume a distribution curve. For first-order simplicity, we are assuming a normal distribution.*

sures are factored in, there should have been essentially three broad groups: (1) relatively minor damage sustained, where any overt effects will only begin to appear many years hence if at all, (2) more damage sustained, where overt effects will begin to appear within the next few years, and (3) heavier damage sustained, where overt effects begin to appear either while still in the Gulf Region or within some months or so after returning.

Hence many of the Group 3 veterans of the Gulf war developed anomalous infections and immune system disorders shortly upon their return from such damage-accelerating exposure, resulting in the mysterious "Gulf War Syndrome." Conventional medical science will recognize – and has recognized – the overt phase 3 physical disease syndrome, but its cause and effective treatment remain and will remain medical mysteries. Conventional medical science will entirely fail to recognize Groups 1 and 2 cases, and will label them as due to aging, mental stress, or ordinary rise of diseases.

The syndrome has involved the "anomalous EM smog diffusion" process, as previously explained. It may – and in many cases it will – exhibit certain "signature" differences from normal diseases. The genetics of the victim are affected, and so are altered by induced transcription[68] to carry at least a portion of the "syndrome template." Semen, ova, saliva, and blood will particularly be so affected. A wife may complain that her husband's body fluids are now irritating to her skin, even producing "burning" sensations. Children conceived and born may be borne with the syndrome, or with one or more aspects of it.[69] The syndrome template can be transmitted by exchange of body fluids, so wives may also contract the syndrome and develop the disease from their husbands.[70]

Conventional EM Bioeffects Knowledge Is Insufficient

Present "EM bioeffects" scientific models contain absolutely no modeling of partially jamming the body's own special EM control system by turning its EM signals partially into G-signals, thereby partially nullifying them. It also contains no modeling of the anomalous EM diffusion process.[71] Thus the conventional medical approaches also do not contain any proper means of accounting the mechanisms for, and results of, long-term exposure to electronic smog and other combined agents and effects. Conventional scientists also have no knowledge of the major degradation mechanisms involved. The conventional medical models specifically are useless when confronted with something such as the Gulf War Syndrome or the decades of Russian microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow. Capable scientists turn to their conventional models for answers, and the models fail them. Therefore present medical science is baffled when faced with such diseases and syndromes.[72] (*See figure 13 on next page*)

How to Make a Gravitational Wave and Curve Spacetime

We return now to the fundamentals of Type 2 engineering.

If one superposes an ordinary EM wave with its true phase conjugate replica wave, where the two waves are of equal strength, the *EM forcefield aspects* of the combined wavepair (standing wave) vanish, while the energy-density aspects remain. At every point the E-fields and the B-fields sum to vector zero *forcefield* resultants. The standing wave that results will not cause EM movement of charged particles.

However, the *energy densities* of the two locked (and now "hidden") EM waves remain and add. By standard GR, this "trapped EM density standing wave" must constitute a standing gravitational wave and a standing wave in the local curvature of spacetime!

It follows that, by assembling a harmonic set of such wavepairs, a la Stoney and Whittaker, one can form a region of spacetime such that the energy density is deterministically altered and controlled, and to engineering levels.

Engineering general relativity suddenly became a lot easier! Ironically, present physics only considers primarily the *very weak* ST curvature that can be obtained by the extremely weak gravitational "attraction of mass" G-force. For electrons, e.g., the G-force is only on the order of 10^{-42} times as strong as the electric force. Consequently orthodox GR simply "cannot pack enough trapped G-field energy into the local space" in the laboratory to get measurable effects. Only in the vicinity of a very large mass, such as the sun or a star or a black hole, does the weak G-force reach sufficient strength to yield directly observable, strong effects. Yet by using EM vacuum engines and the SWZ approach, one can obtain readily-measurable GR effects right on the laboratory bench.

The conventional medical models specifically are useless when confronted with something such as the Gulf War Syndrome or the decades of Russian microwave radiation of the U.S.

[68] *Note that the transcription component may continue to develop in the same "post disease" manner as does the shadow disease of the overall Gulf War Syndrome. The returnee continues to experience EM smog and other control/immune suppressants, though at a lesser level than experienced in the Gulf War environment.*

[69] *Such aspects are highly controversial. A few affected families are reporting such symptoms and aspects, but officially "there is no evidence" for them. However, with the initial appearance of the syndrome, officially veterans who complained of this illness were briefed by these same medical "authorities" that their physical symptoms were stress-related, and that the cause was all in their mind!*

[70] *In a fashion similar to Priore's animal experiments that demonstrated the transfer of curative templates by a single drop of blood. Kaznacheyev showed that disease templates could also be transferred.*

[71] *In fact, EM bioeffects research for decades has used, and continues to use, sheer energy deposition (scattering of EM energy by the tissues – heat by another name!) as a measure of the exposure level. They have not applied nonlinear phase conjugate self-targeting effects at all.*

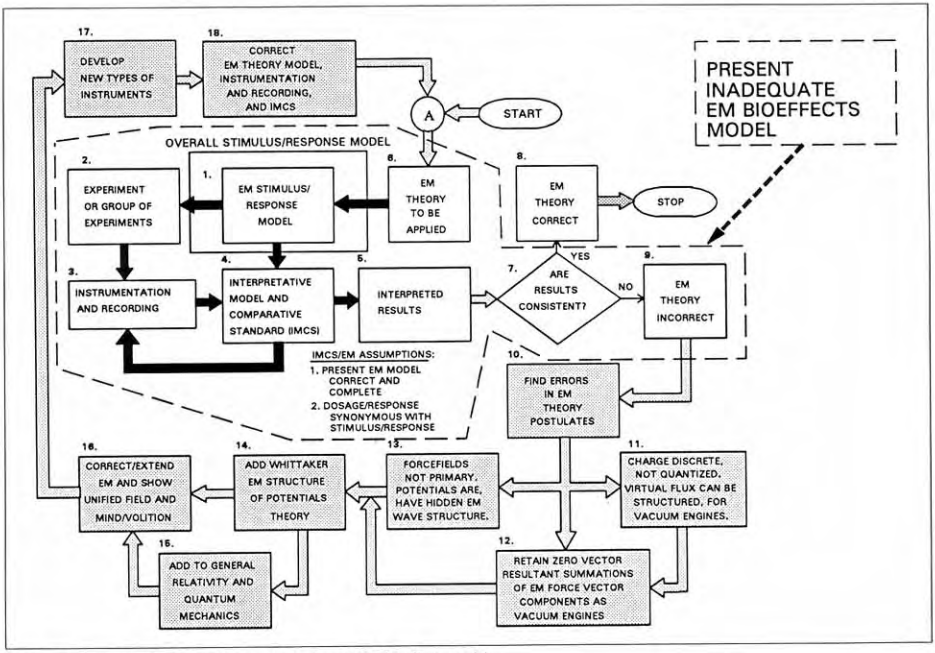


Fig. 13. Necessary corrections for the present inadequate EM bioeffects model.

Potentials and Gravity

Obviously one can simply add harmonics of such EM "locked in" wavepairs, to produce a standing "constant value potential" pattern of a fixed *excess* energy density of vacuum or a fixed *decrease* in the energy density of vacuum. This harmonic series of bidirectional EM wave pairs – the *sum set* of wavepairs – is precisely what Stoney and Whittaker showed makes an ordinary EM scalar potential. In other words, they showed the actual energy-trapping mechanism, and dramatically altered the view of a scalar potential as being simply an "electrostatic" entity and a scalar field. Instead, it is a *hidden-variable energy flow process.*[73,74,75]

Its external "scalar field" aspect is just its "local energy density" aspect, not its fundamental nature.[76]

As is well-known in GR, all potentials are gravitational because they contain trapped energy. *Any* trapped energy is gravitational, a priori, according to GR. Ziolkowski independently rediscovered the SW decomposition in the 1980s and extended it to also add the product set. Since multiplication of waves is *modulation*, in my opinion Ziolkowski actually wrote the basis for hyperspatial (or subspatial, if one models physics in only 4-dimensions) communication at superluminal velocity, essentially instantaneously anywhere in the universe. (*See figure 14 on opposite page*)

"Paired assembly of an EM wave and its true PCR" was and is the way to turn EM energy directly into gravitational en-

[72] *Just as it is also essentially baffled by many conventional dread diseases such as cancer, leukemia, AIDS, arteriosclerosis, etc. – which indicates that the conventional "models" for those diseases are also seriously deficient.*

[73] *The present preoccupation of physicists with the scalar potential is simply to provide an algorithm for calculating the local energy density – in excess joules per collecting point-coulomb of charge – and erroneously call that the definition of the potential. The magnitude of the energy collection density of the potential at a point is not what the potential is, and such is not its definition. Defining how much water can be poured out of a standard bucket, when it is dipped into a flowing river and filled with water, does not define the river!*

[74] *From the particle view, the potential is an ordering in a virtual particle flux of the vacuum. From the wave view, the potential is comprised of an ordered, harmonic series of SWZ bidirectional EM waves, where each wave reaches to the ends of the universe before having a zero energy density. It follows that the energy in each hidden sine wave is infinite, just as it is for any overt theoretical EM sine wave. So any potential – even that of a flashlight battery – already involves an infinite amount of flowing hidden EM energy, being exchanged by the source and the entire universe, flowing in both directions along any radial from the source of the potential. The scalar potential is a flowing, continual exchange of energy between each and every point in the universe and the local source of the potential.*

[75] *Both the wave and particle forms of the potential exist simultaneously. The particle nature exists in Minkowski 4-space. The "hidden SWZ waves" exist in a hyper-4-space whose time dimension is the same as that of Minkowski 4-space. The scalar EM potential actually exists as a 7-dimensional entity. The internal hidden EM flow is not confined to the speed of light in space, because it does not flow "through" 3-space; instead, it flows "around" it.*

[76] *E.g., Whittaker, 1904, ibid. shows us that all of classical electromagnetics can be made by the interference of two scalar fields, which is just a special kind of hyperspatial multiwave interferometry.*

ergy.[77] This is the unification of EM and GR that eluded Einstein all the latter part of his life, and that has continued to elude scientists today. This is the way to "trap" EM energy locally, even though the EM wave energy is flowing at the speed of light or greater. This is the way to change EM energy into gravitational energy.[78] Further, it is engineerable and testable. Remember, physics requires that energy be conserved; however, it can certainly *change its form.* GR already says that it is the trapped energy that is gravitational, not mass per se, and regardless of what kind of energy is trapped. Ultimately Einstein's formula $E = mc^2$ is actually a statement of the trapped EM energy in a mass. However, heretofore no one had the slightest notion as to the actual trapping mechanism. The SWZ work actually shows the trapping mechanism itself and allows the engineering of *electrogravitation.*

How Did the Revolutionary Stoney/Whittaker Work Go Unnoticed?

Apparently, neither Stoney nor Whittaker realized that their work was pure electrogravitation. *When the referenced papers by Stoney and Whittaker were published, special relativity, general relativity, and quantum mechanics had not even been born yet!* Indeed, there still was not a wide adoption of Heaviside's vector interpretation of Maxwell's fading quaternion theory. Even classical EM was still in its infancy and just getting off to a good start.

In the 1980s Ziolkowski realized that the internal biwaves of a potential could be engineered, but remained primarily focused upon his important work with electromagnetic missiles and focus waves (slugs of EM energy which stay together as they travel, and do not spread out.) Ziolkowski is one of the pioneers in that field.

How Priore Made Vacuum Engines

This "vacuum engine methodology" was and is what Priore's intuition led him to! For the electromagnetic treatment of laboratory animals, his EM therapy device first inputted some 17 or so frequencies into a rotating plasma.[79,80] We know today that such plasmas *phase conjugate* the wave inputs, but that was not known when Priore first did it.

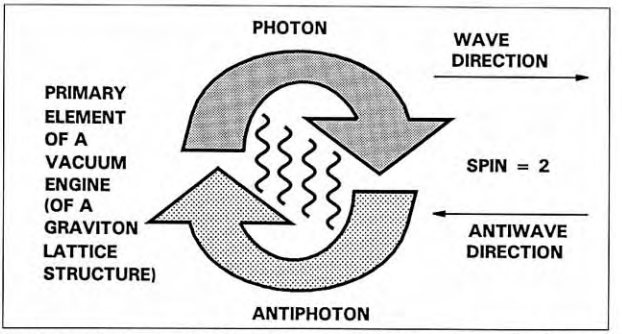


Fig. 14. A graviton is a coupled photon/antiphoton pair. In the bidirectional wavepair of the SWZ internal structure of the scalar potential, photons in the wave continually couple and uncouple as the wave and antiwave pass through each other.

Obviously Priore himself did not understand the actual mechanism, but his brilliant intuition led him to discover how to do it! For many years no one knew how aspirin worked, yet that did not prevent it from being used widely and effectively.

In other words, Priore used the plasma to *unwittingly* add PCRs to each of his waves and form 17 magic SWZ "wavepairs." The entire SWZ wavepair assembly thus made an *artificial potential,* having a "vacuum engine" pumping substructure of hidden bidirectional EM waves. Adjustment of selected frequencies away from their harmonic positions adds multiplications and beat frequency modulations, creating *specific* templates and *specific* vacuum engines. These SWZ waves are hyperspatial; hence they are in the domain of the deep mind's cellular control system. When an abnormal body cell is pumped by these hyperspatial waves, the cell's own hyperspatial vacuum-engine "signal input complex" triggers a specific dedifferentiation anti-engine for that specific abnormal state. By Wheeler's principle, if spacetime curvature is *present in* the material cell, its energy and template are *applied to* the cell and act upon it. With vigorous pumping, the anti-engine is also *amplified* and so the cellular response is more rapid. In other words, the amplified anti-engine fairly quickly overpowers the disease engine and reverses the abnormal cell and all its contents back to their previous *normal* states. (*See figure 15 on the following page*)

Priore's new signal complex came out of the plasma mixing (phase conjugating) tube with SWZ structures of wavepairs, where each pair was composed of two bidirectional (opposing) EM waves. Priore then modulated this output upon a very strong, rippling magnetic field as a carrier, and radiated the body of the patient with that resultant field and its transported hyperspatial SWZ anti-engine components.

Nuclear magnetic resonance guarantees that such a magnetic field with all its modulations will be delivered entirely through the body, penetrating the flesh and bones and even the atomic nuclei themselves. It will certainly penetrate the bone marrow where all the blood cells (which includes most of the immune system's cells) are born! It will penetrate everywhere else also. So all the cells of the immune system will be exposed to the AC magnetic carrier and its impressed hyperspatial biwaves and their modulations.

The body's cells and cell-parts are highly nonlinear, and so they are also *demodulators.* They strip off the SWZ modulations. This puts the amplified vacuum anti-engines directly into and

[77] *I have previously pointed out that, in a coupled wave/antiwave pair, the photons in the wave and the antiphotons in the superposed phase conjugate replicate wave also pair into photon/antiphoton pairs, which have spin-2 helicity and hence are gravitons. This follows merely from a strong application of the distortion correction theorem. However, it is the fundamental union of EM and G into a single engineerable theory. See* Bearden, **Gravitobiology,** *1991, p. 1-9.*

[78] *By Whittaker 1904, we can always interfere two such potential fields and obtain an EM field, even at a distance. Thus we can also readily turn the gravitational (trapped EM) energy back to EM field (untrapped EM) energy.*

[79] *David M. Rorvik, "Do the French Have a Cure for Cancer?"* **Esquire,** *July 1975, p. 110-11, 142-149 gives an overview of the Priore Affair and some details of the electromagnetics of the machine.*

[80] *Note the immediate connection to the Russian energetics model, which is directly fashioned after the nature and nonlinear EM functioning of plasmas. Priore was directly applying Soviet energetics, although neither he nor any other Western scientist could have known that.*

onto the cells, including all the cells of the immune system, and including each and every part of each cell. Small wonder then that the Priore methodology could restore suppressed immune systems! Time-reversing the damaged immune cells and their damaged internal components back to a previous healthy state was one magnificent result. The radiation also delivers the modulations directly into the master potential (the body's quantum potential) that contains its mind, its long-term memories, and its master control system for all cells. Thus not only are the diseased cells and the immune cells affected, but also the *master cellular control system* for all body cells is directly affected.[81]

In a related work, Becker (*See figure 16 on the following page*) and his colleagues stimulated bone healing in difficult fractures by use of tiny DC currents. They have shown that picoamperes of steady DC current trickled across the fracture site induces bone healing. Becker showed that, surprisingly, red blood cells are dedifferentiated – shucking their hemoglobin and growing a nucleus in the process. These cells redifferentiate into the kind of cells that make cartilage. Then *those* cells redifferentiate anew, into the kind of cells that make bone, and heal the fracture with new bone deposit. Becker also proposed a complete, operational DC control system, staying within the limitations of conventional EM theory.[82,83,84]

15-A. Priore demonstrates a point to Mr. Chaban-Delmas, Mayor of Bordeaux and a friend and mentor.

15-B. Dr. Raymond Pautrizel, noted immunologist, worked directly with Priore. Dr. Pautrizel is Professor Emeritus, University of Bordeaux, and holder of the first chair in immunology in France.

Dr. Robert Courrier (not shown), head of the Biology Section of the French Academy of Science as well as its Secretaire Perpetuel at the time, was also a noted colleague. He personally presented the astounding results of the Priore Team's experiments to the Academy.

Fig. 15. Priore was supported by notable French political leaders and eminent French scientists were his close scientific colleagues.

A proposed explanation of the fundamental vacuum-engine mechanism for the Priore and Becker effects has previously been given in some detail by Bearden.[85] (*See figure 17 on next page*)

[81] *We refer to an expanded version of Popp's cellular control system. E.g., see Fritz Albert Popp, "Photon Storage in Biological Systems," in Fritz Albert Popp et al, eds., **Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium, Marburg, Federal Republic of Germany, Sep. 5, 1977;** Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979, p. 123-149. Popp reports the theoretical and experimental discovery that mitogenetic radiation from cells can be seen as a sort of "waste" from a virtual electromagnetic field with a high coherence. This field has a tendency to become stationary over the whole organism. In addition, it includes the storage of "virtual" coherent photons. **Comment:** Our substitution of the SWZ hidden wave approach to replace Popp's QM particle approach greatly facilitates understanding and specifying the control system, and materially eases direct engineering of it.*

[82] *E.g., see R.O. Becker, "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes." **Proceedings of the. XVI International. Congress of Zoology,** Washington, D.C., Vol. 3, 1963, p. 179; "The control system governing bone growth in response to mechanical stress." **J. Ark. Med. Soc.,** Vol. 62, 1966, p. 404; R.O. Becker and D.G. Murray, "A method for producing cellular dedifferentiation by means of very small electrical currents." **Trans. N.Y. Acad. Sci.,** Vol. 29, 1967, p. 606. See particularly Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectric potentials." **Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics,** Vol. 1, 1974, p. 187-199. Becker proposes that a complete, operational system exists in living organisms, and controls such basic functions as growth, healing, and biological cycles. The system is described in anatomical detail. It functions as a data transmission system in an analog fashion using varying levels of direct current as its signal. The system interlocks physically with the nervous system and is postulated to be its precursor. There are two electrochemical limbs of great significance in the operation of the system. One is between the DC system and the nervous system; the other is between the DC system and all body cells. The concept explains all of the diverse effects reported for the biological effects of applied electrical currents including: electrical anesthesia, electrical growth control, and electroacupuncture. It also furnishes a testable hypothesis for predicting other effects of clinical significance.*

[83] *We comment that the SWZ approach allows control and conditioning – both externally and internally – of both limbs of Becker's proposed DC control system.*

[84] *See also C.W. Hsue, "A DC Voltage is Equivalent to Two Traveling Waves on a Lossless, Nonuniform Transmission Line," **IEEE Microwave and Guided Wave Letters,** Vol. 3, 1993, p. 82-84. Hsue shows that the steady DC voltage on a transmission line powering a resistive load, mathematically decomposes into bidirectional EM traveling waves. The bone-healing setup used by Becker et al is precisely of this configuration. The fracture corresponds to the resistive load and the two electrodes on each side correspond to the transmission lines. Hence Becker's team actually employed a form of the Stoney/Whittaker/Ziolkowski harmonic biwave decomposition of the scalar potential, to accomplish hyperspatial pumping and formation of anti-engines of vacuum energy. So this is another application of the same basic "cell-reversing" methodology, as also utilized more extensively by Priore. Becker's brilliant work of course was and is independent and unique, and he was nominated for a Nobel Prize because of his absolutely fundamental work in showing electromagnetic differentiation and dedifferentiation of cells. That he has not been awarded the prize is regrettable and, in my opinion, an injustice.*

[85] *T.E. Bearden, "Mechanism for Long-Term Cumulative Biological Effects of EM Radiation," presented to the 70th Annual Meeting of the Alabama Academy of Science, University of Alabama at Huntsville, March 25, 1993. A digest of this presentation is published by the Tesla Book Company, P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912 as T.E. Bearden, **Cancer and the Unresolved Health Issues in the Biological Effects of EM Fields and Radiation,** 1993 and includes both text and hard copies of viewgraphs.*

How the Priore Vacuum Engine Reversed Cells to a Previous State

Taking a GR view, any mass already has its own vacuum engine for its exact form and internal structure and dynamics, in the finest detail. That particularly follows Wheeler's principle; if the mass is there, the appropriate spacetime curvature and dynamic energy structuring is there. If the mass has internal structuring, so does the spacetime curvature: it becomes *nested* curvatures with a precisely correlated template. In short, any mass – living or not – is imbedded in a precise vacuum engine. Any and every change adds a specific delta to this vacuum engine component. Just as a tree has rings for its past years and an onion has layers, the vacuum engine of an object has an exact template for that object's entire past, *as do the mind and its components also.*[86]

So when a normal living cellular mass changes to a diseased state, *a priori* it has added an additional delta vacuum engine (representing the change that resulted in the disease) to its original vacuum engine (which represents the original healthy state of the cell). The cell and all its parts are highly nonlinear and act as phase conjugate mirrors, *including to the higher topology (hyperspatiality) of the vacuum engine. Any living system we isolate and study is at least 7-dimensional.*

Putting all this together, we now can understand the marvelous nature of what Priore did. By exposing the body, treated part, cells, and cell parts to Priore's modulated rippling magnetic field, the "hidden pump waves" carried by that magnetic field are applied to each and every cell and to all its parts, in the exposed area. *In the exposed area, each and every cell and its parts become powerfully pumped phase conjugate mirrors for its hyperspatial vacuum engine complex.*

Extending the language of nonlinear optics, the particular *net* vacuum engine of the diseased cell or part constitutes a "standing input" *hyperspatial signal wave complex*, already input to the hyperspatially pumped phase conjugate mirror cell or cell part. When pumped by "hidden" pump waves, each and every one of those PC mirrors will now originate an *amplified phase conjugate replica of the signal wave complex. Each one will produce a highly amplified, time reversed replica of its specific standing vacuum engine. This includes amplified time reversed replicas of both the "healthy" component of each standing vacuum engine and the "disease delta" component.* (*See figures 18 above and 19 on following page*)

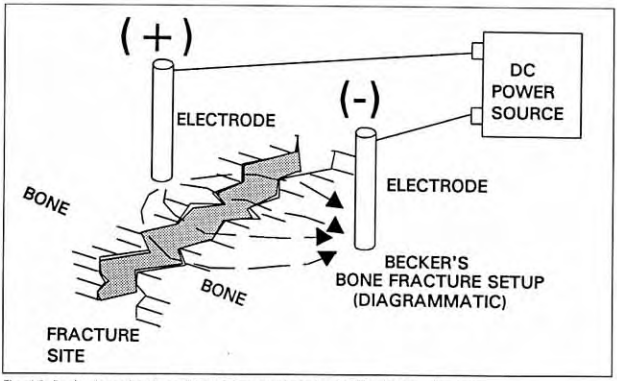


Fig. 16. Becker's application of tiny DC currents to heal difficult bone fractures.

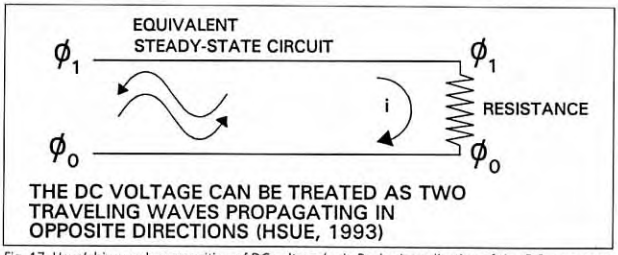


Fig. 17. Hsue's biwave decomposition of DC voltage (as in Becker's application of tiny DC currents to heal difficult bone fractures).

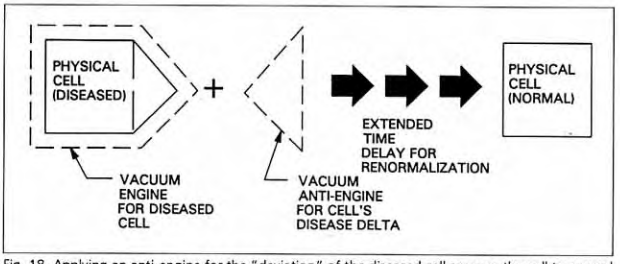


Fig. 18. Applying an anti-engine for the "deviation" of the diseased cell reverses the cell to normal after a time delay.

In other words, every pumped diseased cell and cell part – including the genes and chromosomes – will produce a very powerful, highly amplified, "reverse vacuum engine" (an *anti-engine*) which is fantastically specific and precisely time-reverses the cell and its parts, including the genes and chromosomes as well, back to their *previous normal states.*

[86] *If one alters the internal structure (rings) of a tree, one changes the tree. If one alters the internal structures and dynamic functioning of matter, one changes the matter accordingly. If one alters the internal structures and dynamics of the mind, one changes the mind, its contents, and its function ing accordingly, as well as the subsequent behavior exhibited by the altered individual.*

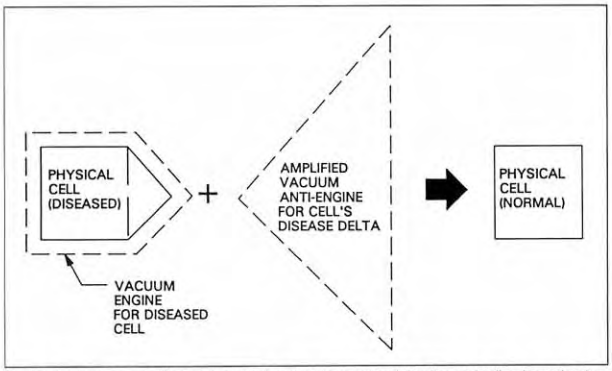


Fig. 19. Applying an amplified anti-engine for the "deviation" of the diseased cell reduces the time delay required to reverse it back to normal.

Rejuvenation

Any *normal* cell that is exposed to hyperspatial (Priore-type) pumping just reverts to a *slightly younger* normal state. Note that this allows *rejuvenation*.[87] Priore's earliest experiments that so riveted his attention and set him on the path of discovery, were in fact the abnormal prolongation of the life of fruits! For each class of disease, Priore just had to fiddle with the frequencies until he had the right set of pump waves for the specific "disease delta vacuum engine." This he did by trial and error. So when it is "Priore-pumped," a cancer cell reverses back to a normal cell, as does a precancerous cell as well.

The revolutionary Priore therapy is startling but simple. The diseased cell is analogous to an automobile that has been driven slowly off the road into the rough. Priore's methodology shifts the car into reverse gear, guns the engine, and quickly and precisely backs the car back onto the roadway. It is one of those profoundly beautiful embodiments analogous to Faraday's unipolar generator; it strikes directly to the heart of the fundamental principle. A cell develops damage and disease over a period of time. Simply time-reverse it quickly back to its original healthy state.

AIDS Could be Quickly Cured the Same Way

Given Priore-pumping, an AIDS-infected cell would revert back to a normal cell, including all its genetics, and including for all of the hundreds of "strains" of AIDS that exist in an advanced AIDS patient. With this ap- proach one could completely reverse and eliminate AIDS whenever a positive reading occurs in the HIV virus test, and prior to the appearance of the actual physical sym- ptoms! If the person just has the antibodies and not the disease, the treatment will still do him absolutely no harm. (It will actually make his cells a "little bit younger and more vigorous," and help his immune system.) If he has both the AIDS antibodies and the infection as well, he will be completely cured and his immune system will be restored to complete vitality.

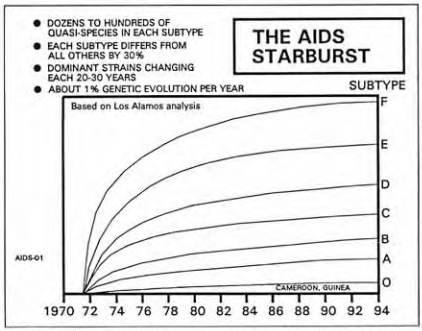


Fig. 20. AIDS is continually changing since the HIV virus is a retrovirus and unstab.

Most Diseases Could be Cured by the New Therapeutic Modality

Any infectious disease known or unknown can be cured by the same means. The marvelous thing is that one need not know the specific technical pattern for the delta vacuum engine for a specific disease! One just has to *correctly adjust the hidden SWZ pumping frequencies.*

Arteriosclerosis

In arteriosclerosis, it has been found that the greatest part of the damage is due to the presence of some rather ordinary viruses, and abnormal cell growth by the body's own cells as a result of triggering by previous viral infection. Cellular reversal (dedifferentiation) gets it all; the viruses and the abnormal cells. Everything reverts to normal, and the body's restored processes quickly "police up" the extra cell growth, using its natural control processes which are now restored to full functioning. *This is how the Priore team was able to so dramatically cure the "clogged arteries" of laboratory animals.*

The Priore approach (pumping of the

[87] *One should not be surprised that a time-reversal operation upon an entire body leads to reversal of physical aging in that body! But we point out that the time reversal we speak of is not at all the "time travel to the past" so beloved by generations of science fiction writers. For that, one would have to reverse each and every part of the universe simultaneously, except the observer, back to an exact former state, in perfect universal coordination. One would have to pump the entire universe, except for the observer! The observer would then remain as is with no change, while his entire world "went back in time" to a past state. The pumping of the universe would have to stop instantaneously (decay of the false vacuum?), and the universal anti-engine would have to stop operation and decay instantaneously (another big bang, perhaps?). We are not referring to anything such as that! We are referring to the reversal of a single little part of the universe, back to its previous state, which is practical and can be done. Universal time reversal – and hence time travel for the observer – is not practical, at least within our present knowledge and within the time reversal model we are applying. We should point out, however, that time reversal is a legitimate part of physics, and is not science fiction. E.g., for an overview, see Robert G. Sachs,* **The Physics of Time Reversal,** *University of Chicago Press, Chicago, Illinois, 1987.*

diseased cell's self-contained vacuum engine to create a very powerful vacuum anti-engine and reverse diseased cells back to normal) is the most powerful therapy for cellular disease ever conceived of. If the cells have ever been normal, they can be reverted to normal.[88] One can also probably regrow lost limbs, etc. but that takes too long to explain here! The methodology should also be able to completely reverse disorders such as Alzheimer's disease, and very probably muscular dystrophy as well. It should even be possible to reverse the physical effects of aging!

Much More Than This Introduction Has Been Theorized

This is the gist of the mechanism for the Priore therapy's startling success, although it has required some 10 years of very hard work to decipher the mechanics of the process. Along the way, I have also personally discovered and added a great deal more (for example, the quantum potential aspect of a living system and any enclave of living systems, the mechanism to generate a quantum potential, the precise mechanism for Sheldrake's morphogenetic field, the mechanism for directed evolution, the unusual electromagnetic nature of mind and thought, the mechanism for engineering mind and thought, engineering the entire species, and engineering the entire living biosphere), but this much should suffice for now for introductory purposes.

A technical book has been laboriously begun, and hopefully will be finished and published in about a year. Two 2-hour videos are also tentatively being planned. A four-hour technical briefing has already been prepared and presented.

Reactions to this Vacuum Engine Explanation

In response to numerous queries as to the reactions to this explanation of the Priore mechanism: Reactions tend to be rather good when (1) the technical person is open-minded, in other words, a friendly skeptic, (2) the technical person endures a grueling 2-hour or 4-hour detailed slide presentation I prepared, and (3) sufficient follow-up dialogue is accomplished to answer residual questions. Otherwise, the "mental jump" required of the participant is just too great.[89] Also, perhaps 60-70% of the conventional scientists are absolutely against anything that smacks of "revolutionary." From about half of this contingent the approach may generate disbelief and even overt emotional hostility, just as Priore himself and his associates encountered.[90]

However, some of the sharpest young graduate students readily make the transition, if they interact with me for a long enough period and enough times to understand the physics of the approach. *It did not take me 10 years to decipher an easy thing!* The causative mechanism for Priore's accomplishment is terribly involved and very, very deep. It is slightly beyond the present scientific vanguard, although the bits and pieces necessary to decipher the Priore mechanism are now in the literature. But putting them together has been a bone-crushing, terrible task. Priore was truly a century ahead of the science of his time!

Nonetheless, there is much hope, because the material is slowly taking root in a few sharp young graduate minds. For example, one of the major Eastern Universities would be astonished to know that their sharpest, brightest young PhD candidate – one they already assume will win a Nobel Prize in the future – is a full convert, and thoroughly understands cellular reversal by hidden-variable SWZ pumping, a la Priore. But at my strong urging, he is keeping it a secret until he graduates, and then he will *gradually* begin to filter in some of these ideas. That way he does not initiate his destruction by his peers because of too much energetic advocacy too quickly.

The Priore Approach is Urgently Needed

We simply must get this Priore therapeutic approach developed, for it is extremely important to all humanity. Our very survival may depend upon it.

Presently all our antibiotics are beginning to fail; the disease organisms are becoming quite resistant. Already our hospitals have strains of diseases that few if any antibiotics will touch. Hundreds of thousands of hospital patients each year are already experiencing complications due to contracting an antibiotic-resistant infection. Probably about 20,000 a year are dying as a result, and the death rate is increasing. In the future, one will have to seriously weigh whether it is better for one's chance of survival to enter the hospital and be treated, or to take one's chances with the disease and not enter the hospital.

With the rising failure of the antibiotics, (*See figure 21 on page 60*) and the rising possession of tailored biological weapons by hostile nations and international terrorists,[91] (*See figure 22 on page 60*) we shall shortly have no defense against an onslaught of pandemics unheard of since the Black Death swept medieval Europe of one third the population. Literally the age of pestilence and dread diseases of Revelations is upon us.[92]

[88] *They can also be "reversed to normal" even if they have never before been normal. The master cellular control system contains a master blueprint for the normal cell and can make an appropriate template for the specific disease delta vacuum engine, or one can be introduced (e.g., by injection of a drop of blood from a person previously cured of that specific disease; this was in fact demonstrated by the Priore group.). Pumping will then reverse the patient back to normal, as was actually shown by the Priore group. Indeed, the body's own system may be able to use the correct anti-engine template from the drop of blood and cure itself without pumping, as was also shown by the Priore group, if the body itself is reasonably healthy.*

[89] *Simply "dropping it on someone" by mail, for example – as I did to Elizabeth Taylor's foundation and Ross Perot's office – is just too much for a casual reading to grasp. A polite acknowledgment was received from the Taylor foundation, and no acknowledgment at all was received from the Perot camp.*

[90] *As an example, Priore completed the course work for his PhD and submitted his thesis, documenting his formidable and revolutionary work. Because of the ferocity of the oncology establishment toward the Priore team and its accomplishments, the university rejected his thesis. During the two decades or so since then, untold millions have died worldwide from diseases the team cured. These deaths could have been prevented had the Priore work been vigorously pursued and developed by the scientific community.*

[91] *It is not a question of if the international terrorists will use biological weapons against the U.S. civilian populace, but only of when. Astoundingly, often it may even be possible for the terrorists to simply buy their biological warfare agents from us! In a lawsuit by Desert Storm Syndrome victims against certain U.S. companies, one of the companies is alleged to have sold germs – such as anthrax, tularemia, and botulism – to Iraq by mail. These are highly effective biological warfare agents. E.g., a few spray tanks spraying such agents over a large U.S. city complex at night, using an easily obtained light plane to get in a few hours "flying practice," would result in tens or even hundreds of thousands of deaths within days. According to U.S. government-released data, inhaling a few anthrax spores into the lungs has a very high probability of killing the inhaler, unless treatment is started immediately. Even with immediate treatment, many deaths will still occur. A substantial number of nations are now obtaining and producing lethal biological warfare agents – which have been called the "poor man's atomic bomb." Some of the international terrorist groups are also acquiring the biological warfare agents.*

[92] *A good exposition of the rapidly increasing resistant-disease problem is given by Garrett, Laurie,* ***The Coming Plague: Newly Emerging Diseases in World out of Balance,*** *Farrar, Straus and Giroux, New York, 1994.*

In addition, the costs of the present allopathic medicine are rising rapidly and threatening to either bankrupt the nation, or become so expensive that only the wealthy can afford adequate medical care. Even the wealthy could be trapped in the future and denied adequate medical treatment. The Clinton Medicare bill, if approved, would make it a felony to pay a doctor out of one's own pocket, after denial of such treatment by the administrative bureaucracy. It also makes it a felony for the doctor to give the treatment to the disapproved paying person. Thus both the patient and the doctor could be sent to prison, wealthy or not.[93]

Cell Conjugation by Vacuum Anti-Engines Is the Only Hope

Priore's approach offers an answer to both the age of pestilence and the impending biological warfare strikes against our armed forces and our civilian population.[94,95] By prompt cellular reversal, infection even by totally unknown and modified agents can be quickly voided. Infection by newly adapted, resistant strains of presently known diseases can be quickly conjugated. So the problem of the failing vaccines and antibiotics can be solved quickly, simply, and cheaply. However, the cell-reversing treatment devices and trained, experienced medical staffs must be widely available!

Diseased cell conjugation by EM means is also the only therapy that can largely *eliminate* the debilitating diseases of humanity. Per Wheeler's principle, vacuum engines can mold the *physical matter* of the living body and conditions, operations, and content of the mind, memory, and personality. As the Priore therapy is developed and extended, it will become possible to correct bent spines, mental retardation, mental diseases, genetic defects, physical accidents and disabilities, birth defects, etc. It will be possible to regrow amputated limbs and restore deteriorated cartilage, organs, and joints. It should also be possible to directly remove deep psychiatric problems, heal chemical imbalances, and address and heal such presently difficult disorders as schizophrenia.

The development and application of Type 2 medical engineering can usher in the greatest, most beneficial revolution of all time. As just *one* example, eventually it will be possible to quickly educate students by simply loading the appropriate "software" into their minds and long term memory, in only a few weeks of "sessions." At that point there need no longer be, anywhere in the world, an educationally disadvantaged person.

It can also be used to usher in the most diabolical revolution of all time if we are not careful to (1) be informed of the Type 2 engineering area, including who is developing what, and for exactly what purposes, and (2) rigorously control the development and use of this technology as it progresses. Our legal, political, and scientific leaders – and we common citizens – will have to grapple with the ethics of what is done and to and for whom it is done. Just as one example, the same technology that will allow direct loading of the software in the long-term memory to achieve rapid education, will allow altering or changing any part of the long term memory, including the built-in emotional responses, etc. *Loading software is loading software! What is loaded depends only upon what is in the software.* In theory it is possible not only to alter the learned behavior, memories, emotions, and reactions, but also the genetically "born-in" behavior, emotions, and reactions. The potential for the Type 2 engineering to be used for enslaving and roboticizing humanity should be obvious.

Far more carefully than with any other technology in history, we must ensure that this new one is developed for good, not for evil. To quote an old adage, *the price of freedom is eternal vigilance.* Never before in all of history have those words been more true.

In Conclusion

Pioneers such as Priore, Becker, Kaznacheyev, and Popp have shown us a

[93] *In fact, under present law all property, homes, bank accounts, and monies of both the patient and the doctor would simply be confiscated – without any legal charge, arrest, or trial – under an absolutely medieval reinterpretation of U.S. law that has again given police at all levels such sweeping and unconstitutional powers. The Clinton Health Care Plan, presently on hold but still alive and sure to be introduced again, is reported to include the establishment of an entire department solely devoted to confiscating assets from patients and doctors who commit such "crimes." Defendants victimized by the present confiscation reinterpretation of law have a slim chance of even forcing the issue into a court. Even if they succeed in getting into court for a hearing, win it and get full "exoneration," the authorities can still keep the property! In the most insane and unjust legal action in all of U.S. history, this law now charges the property itself with having committed the crime, not the erstwhile human defendant. By what means can the "property" defend itself? No one has an answer, for the property is not an individual and has no legal rights for jury protection under the law! U.S. lawyers and judges are actually insisting that this is rational and makes sense. They have already precisely redefined U.S. law into what is specifically required to institute a police state. The police forces who carry out this confiscation are themselves awarded a percentage of the "haul." What does the citizen do when the police forces themselves become the robbers by administrative fiat, and there is no court redress possible? Ostensibly passed to counter organized crime and the drug cartel, this law has rapidly been applied directly to the citizenry, and its use is one of the fastest growing "new techniques" by the various levels of law enforcement. In this paper we have deliberately not dwelled upon the political aspect of the already-emerging police state in control of medical treatment. We simply summarize how the bureacratic medical establishment is likely to meet the challenges of the coming plagues and the associate astounding rise in medical costs. In fact the reader will almost certainly see the rise of an iron "state dictatorship" in medicine, as is already emerging in other legal areas.*

In this paper my primary purpose is technical, not political, so we defer detailing the more involved political aspects of the emerging police state (the New World Order – more aptly the New World Feudalism) to other more capable authors and sources. One central thought should remain firmly in mind All political systems and isms tend ultimately to feudalism, which is always the best system for the oligarchy or elite at the top who control and own everything. In any society, there is always an on-going struggle by a fraction of the most powerful to convert the society to special forms of feudalism.

[94] *Some biological agents are very lethal and the associated disease develops at a frightening pace. E.g., the strains of Staphylococcus bacteria that cause necrotizing fascitis and necrotizing myositis – two versions of the "flesh-destroying" disease – are noteworthy examples. Necrotizing is causing inflammation and/or death of tissue, fascitis refers to "sheet" or connective tissue, and myositis refers to muscle tissue. Recently the Quebec separatist leader Lucien Bouchard was suddenly felled by necrotizing myositis, lost a leg, and at this writing is stable and will recover. The disease is usually fatal in 80% of the cases. There is nothing diabolical in his contacting the disease; the bacteria are present from time to time and can enter the body through a nick or otherwise. The disease and the bacteria are known; however, in the past such cases have been relatively rare. The lethality of the disease is augmented by the rapidity of its development. Delayed recognition of the disease may place the patient already beyond the ability of conventional agents to arrest it in time to save him. With the modern hospital and population environment being highly favorable for the more rapid modification and adaptation of disease organisms, even previously rare diseases such as necrotizing fascitis/myositis are ticking time bombs waiting to become resistant to our antibiotics and explode in the dense urban populations.*

[95] *We refer to strikes using biological organisms. We have mentioned but deliberately not dwelled upon the use of electromagnetic induction of lethal cellular diseases at a distance. Such strategic capability to attack a nation and destroy its citizens and soldiers is presently on-line in Russia, under total control by the KGB, not by the conventional Russian military forces.*

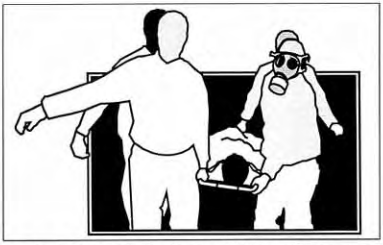


Fig. 21. Present antibiotic therapy is failing as disease organisms adapt.

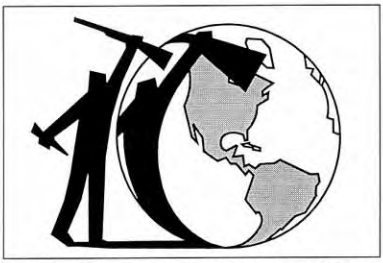


Fig. 22. Terrorists will eventually use biological warfare strikes. Biological warfare is an increasing threat to military forces and the civil populace.

great vision. Having seen it, when one looks at the incredible human suffering throughout the world, and then at the formidable problems of our Type 1 medical science that is struggling so mightily and losing the battle, one is reminded of a phrase by Dante:

"Heaven wheels above you

Displaying to you her eternal glories

And still your eyes are on the ground."

With every fiber of our being, we exhort the scientific community to lift its eyes from the ground, and develop and apply the Type 2 medical technology as rapidly as humanly possible, for human benefit. Else half of humanity will perish in the coming tide of pestilence. Even the conventional scientists agree that the pestilences are coming, and that conventional approaches are already losing the battle. Long ago Albert Einstein wrote these prophetic words:

"*It would of course be a great step forward if we succeeded in combining the gravitational field and the electromagnetic field into a single structure. Only so could the era in theoretical physics inaugurated by Faraday and Clerk Maxwell be brought to a satisfactory close.*"

Einstein's passionately-sought unification of EM and G has now been accomplished. It has magnificent medical science applications for the benefit of all humankind. Meanwhile, in the orthodox medical journals, the scientists themselves are recognizing the demise of antibiotics and the coming unstoppable plagues. The scientists are redoubling their efforts to apply the present inadequate models, and their efforts are admittedly failing. *If they keep to their present course, the war is already lost!*

In the name of all the bleeding, suffering, and dying peoples of the world, we must do better than that! We can do better than that, if we rapidly redevelop and apply the Priore approach.

We call fervently for a great new "War on Disease" that is empowered, funded, and staffed to perform the task. It can be done in perhaps three years, and perhaps for as little as $60-100 million if we streamline procedures, keep the bureaucracy off the team's necks, and give the team scientists the authority of a War Commander with a mission order to *get on with it.*

What happens next is up to the scientists, the politicians, and the concerned leaders of all the nations of the world. *They simply must not fail us.* They and their families are in the same frying pan as the rest of us. This is not the time for dogma, posturing, arrogance, protecting one's territory, yapping about who's going to control the presently inadequate medicine, yakking about pseudoscience, striving for personal position and power, bowing to the big drug companies and their vested interests, and playing the "Who's to be the big monkey?" game. *We need a new Manhattan Project. We need it now.*

Else we who have sown the wind will most certainly reap the coming whirlwind.

Additional References

Priore, Antoine. (1963) "Procede et dispositif de production de rayonnements utilisables notamment pour le traitement de cellules vivantes." [Procedure and Assemblage for Production of Radiation Especially Service able for the Treatment of Living Cells.] Republique Francais: Brevet d'Invention P.V. No. 899.414, No. 1,342,772, Oct. 7, 1963.

Priore, A. (1966) "Method of producing radiations for penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,280,816, Oct. 25, 1966.

Priore, A. (1968). "Apparatus for producing radiations penetrating living cells." U.S. Patent No. 3,368,155. Feb. 6, 1968.

Priore, A. French Patent No. 1,342,772. Letter, R. Pautrizel to his colleagues at the University of Bordeaux, Sept. 11, 1979. Letter, R. Pautrizel to his colleagues, Mar. 26, 1969.

*Graille, Jean-Michel, **Le Dossier Priore**, [Dossier Priore: A New Pasteur Affair] De Noel, Paris, 1984 [in French]. Details the entire Priore affair.*

*Pautrizel, R., M.R. Riviere, A. Priore, and F. Berlureau. (1966) "Influence d'ondes electromagnetiques et de champs magnetiques associes sur l'immunie de la souris infestée par Trypanosoma equiperdum," [Influence of electromagnetic waves and associated magnetic fields on the immunity of the mouse infected with the Trypanosoma equiperdum] **Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.** (Paris), 1966, Vol.60,p.2099-2102.[in French].*

*Pautrizel, R.; A. Priore, F. Berlureau, and A.N. Pautrizel, "Stimulation par des moyens physiques des defenses de la Souris et du Rat contre la trypanosomiase experimentale." [Stimulaton, by physical means, of defenses of the mouse and of the rat against the experimental Trypanosoma.] **Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.** (Paris), Vol. 268, 1969, p. 1889-1892. [In French].*

Pautrizel, R., A. Priore, A.N. Pautrizel, and P. Chateau-Reynaud-Duprat.(1979) "Guersson de la trypanosomiase experimentale par l'association de champs magnetiques et d'ondes electromagnetiques: une stimulation des defenses de l'organisme." [Cure of experimental trypanosomias by associated magnetic fields and electromagnetic waves: a stimulation of the organism's defenses.].

Communication presented to the Journées ***Nationales Microondes - Colloque Hertzienne et Dielectriques,*** *Lille 26-29 juin 1979, p. 31.*

Pautrizel, R.; A. Priore, F. Berlureau, and A.N. Pautrizel, "Action de champs magnetiques combines a des ondes electromagnetiques sur la trypanosomiase experimentale du Lapin." [Action of magnetic waves combined with electromagnetic waves on the experimental trypanosoma of the rabbit.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 271, 1970, p. 877-880.*

Pautrizel, R.; A. Priore, M. Dallochio and R. Crockett, "Action d'ondes electromagnetiques et de champs magnetiques sur les modifications lipidiques chez le Lapin par l'administration d'un regime alimentaire hypercholestrole." [Action of electromagnetic waves and magnetic fields on provoked lipidic modifications in the rabbit by the administration of an alimentary hypercholesterol diet.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 274, 1972, p. 488-491. [In French].*

Pautrizel, R.; A. Priore, P. Mattern, and A.N. Pautrizel, "Stimulation des defenses de la souris trypanosomee par l'action d'un rayonnement associant de champ magnetique et ondes electromagnetiques." [Stimulation of the defenses of the trypanosomized mouse by the action of a ray associated with a magnetic field and electromagnetic waves." ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 280, 1975, p. 1915-1918. [In French]*

Pautrizel, R.; A. Priore, P. Mattern, A.N. Pautrizel, and A. Capbern, "Guerison de la trypanosomiase chronique du Lapin a Trypanosoma equiperdum par l'action combinee de champs magnetiques et d'ondes electromagnetiques modules." [Healing of chronic trypanosomia by trypanosoma equiperdum of the rabbit by the combined action of magnetic waves and modulated electromagnetic waves.] ***L Protozool.,*** *Vol. 22, No. 3, 1975, p. A 84.*

Pautrizel, R. "La trypanosomiase experimentale: stimulation des defenses de L'organisme par des moyens physiques." [Experimental trypanosomiasis: stimulation of the organism's defenses by physical means.] ***XVIIth Seminar on Trypanosomiasis Research,*** *Londres, 22-23 Sept. 1976.*

Pautrizel, R.; P. Mattern, A.N. Pautrizel, and A. Priore, "Effets des champs magnetiques et des ondes electromagnetiques modules sur la trypanosomiase experimentale." [Effect of magnetic fields and modulated electro magnetic waves on experimental trypanosomiasis]. ***Ann. Soc. Belge Med. trop.*** *[Annals of the Belgium Society of Tropical Medicine], Vol. 57, 1977, p. 501-523.*

Pautrizel, P. Mattern, A. Priore, A.N. Pautrizel, A. Capbern, and T. Baltz, "Importance des mecanismes immunitaires dan la guerison de la trypanosomiase experimentale par stimulation physique." [Importance of immune mechanisms in the cure of the experimental trypanosomias by physical stimulation.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 286, 1978, p. 1487-1492. [In French]*

Pautrizel, R. and A. Priore, "Un aspect spectaculaire du bioelectro-magnetisme: permettre a l'organism de se debarrasser d'un infection aig ue ou chronique sans l'aide d'aucune substance medicamentese." [A spectactular aspect of bioelectromagnetism: Permitting the organism to rid itself of an old chronic infection without the aid of any medical substance.] ***Communication presented to the 104eme Congres National des Societes Savantes,*** *Bordeaux, 17-21 Avril 1979 – section* ***Sciences,*** *p. 112.*

Pautrizel, R. and A. Priore, "Guerison de la trypanosomiase experimentale par association de champs magnetiques et d'ondes electromagnetiques." [Cure of trypanosomiasis by associated magnetic fields and electromagnetic waves.] ***Communication presented to the Symposium International des Therapeutiques Ondulatoires,*** *Versailles, 19-20 Mai 1979, p. 9.*

Pautrizel, A. Priore, A.N. Pautrizel and P. Chateau-Reynaud-Duprat, "Guerison de la trypanosomiase experimentale par l'association de champs magnetiques et d'ondes electromagnetiques: une stimulation des defenses de l'organism." [Cure of trypanosomiasis by associated magnetic fields and electromagnetic waves: a stimulation of the organism's defenses.] Communication presented to the ***Journees Nationales Microondes - Colloque Hertzienne et Dielectriques,*** *Lille 26-29 Juin 1979, p. 31.*

Riviere, M.R., A. Priore, F. Berlureau, M. Fournier and M. Guerin, "Phenomenes de regression observes sur les greffes d'un lymphosarcome chez des souris exposées a des champs electromagnetiques." [Phenomena of regression observed on the graftings of a lymphosarcoma in mice exposed to elec tromagnetic fields]. ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 260, 1965, p. 2099-2102 [in French]. This reports the curing of lymphosarcoma, which is a malignant lymphoma that tends to metastasize freely and spread throughout the body. It easily leads to the condition of lymphomatosis, which is the presence of multiple lymphomas in the body, including wide distribution through the various organs, lymph tissue, and tissue resembling lymph tissue.*

Riviere, M.R.; A. Priore, F. Berlureau, M. Fournier and M. Guerin, "Action de champs electromagnetiques sur les greffes de la tumeur T8 chez le Rat." [Action of the electromagnetic fields on the graftings of the T8 tumor on the rat." ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 259, 1964, p. 4895-4897.*

Riviere, M.R.; A. Priore, F. Berlureau, M. Fournier and M. Guerin, "Effets de champs electromagnetiques sur un lymphosarcome lymphoblastique transplantable du Rat." [Effects of electromagnetic fields on lympho blastic lymphosarcoma transplantable from a rat.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 260, 1965, p. 2099-2102.*

COMMENT: Lymphosarcoma is a malignant lymphoma (malignant tumor of lymph or lymph-like tissue) that tends to metastasize freely and spread throughout the body. It easily leads to the condition of lymphomatosis, which is the presence of multiple lymphomas in the body, including wide distribution through the various organs, lymph tissue, and tissue resembling lymph tissue. A lymphoblast is a cell giving rise to lymphocytes, the colorless weakly motile cells produced in lymphoid tissue and include the cellular mediators of immunity, constituting some 20 to 30 percent of the leukocytes (white blood cells) of normal human blood. In effect the experimenters have healed a transplanted condition that represents a serious leukemia.

Riviere, M.R. and M. Guerin., "Nouvelles recherches effectuees chez des rats porteurs d'un lymphosarcome lymphoblastique soumis a l'action d'ondes electromagnetiques associees a des champs magnetiques." [New research on rats having lymphoblastic lymphosarcoma, submitted to the action of electromagnetic waves associated with magnetic fields.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 262, 1966, p. 2669-2672.*

COMMENT: Lymphosarcoma is a malignant lymphoma (malignant tumor of lymph or lymph-like tissue) that tends to metastasize freely and spread throughout the body. It easily leads to the condition of lymphomatosis, which is the presence of multiple lymphomas in the body, in cluding wide distribution through the various organs, lymph tissue, and tissue resembling lymph tissue. A lymphoblast is a cell giving rise to lymphocytes, the colorless weakly motile cells produced in lymphoid tissue and include the cellular me diators of immunity, constituting some 20 to 30 percent of the leukocytes (white blood cells) of normal human blood. In effect the experimenters have healed a condition that represents a serious leukemia.

Delmon, G. and J. Biraben, "La croissance du carcinome de Guerin sour l'action de champs electromagnetiques." [The growth of carcinoma treated by the action of elec tromagnetic fields.] ***Rev. Path. Comp.,*** *3(2), 1966, p. 85-88.*

Berteaud, A.J.; A.M. Bottreau, A. Priore, A.N. Pautrizel, F. Berlureau, and R. Pautrizel, "Essai de correlation entre et l'action d'une onde electromagnetique pulsee et modulee." [Trial of the correlation between the evolution of a disease by Trypanosoma equiperdum and the action of a pulsating and modulated electromagnetic wave.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 272, 1971, p. 1003-1006. [In French].*

Mayer, G.; A. Priore, G. Mayer and R. Pautrizel, "Action de champs magnetiques associes a des ondes electromagnetiques sur l'orchite trypanosomienne due lapin." [Action of magnetic fields associated with electromagnetic waves on the typanosomian orchitis of the rabbit.] ***Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci.*** *(Paris), Vol. 274, 1972, p. 3011-3014. [In French]*

COMMENT: Orchitis is inflammation of a testes. Trypanosomes are protozoan flagellates of genus trypanosoma which infect humans and animals and are responsible for various serious diseases such as Chaga's disease, dourine, nagana, sleeping sickness, and surra. Chaga's disease is marked by prolonged high fever, edema, and enlargement of the spleen,

liver, and lymph nodes. Dourine is a disease favoring horses and asses, marked by inflammation of the genitals, subcutaneous edematous plaques, low-grade fever, progressive paralysis, emaciation, and death. Nagana is a highly fatal disease in/of domestic animals in tropical Africa marked by fluctuating fever, inappetance, edematous swelling, and sluggishness, and is transmitted by the tsetse fly and possibly by other biting flies. Sleeping sickness is a serious disease that is prevalent in much of tropical Africa; it is marked by fever, protracted lethargy, tremors, and loss of weight, and is transmitted by tsetse flies. Surra is a severe Old World febrile and hemorrhagic disease of domestic animals and is transmitted by biting insects.

Courrier, R., "Expose par M. le Professeur R. Courrier, Secretaire Perpetuel de L'Academie des Sciences fait au cours d'une reunion a L'Institut sur les effets de la Machine de M.A. Priore le 26 Avril 1977." [Presentation by Professeur R. Courrier, Perpetual Secretary of the Academy of Sciences, made at the meeting of the Academy on the effects of the machine of M.A. Priore.] [In French] Courrier's presentation of the Priore machine and its positive cures of terminal cancers and leukemias in laboratory animals, under proper scientific protocols.

Ruth, Barnard. "Experimental investigations on ultraweak photon emission." **In Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium**, Marburg, Sept. 5, 1977. Proceedings edited by Fritz Albert Popp et al., Urban and Schwarzenberg, Munchen Wien, and Baltimore, 1979, p. 107-122.

Ryaby, J.T.; D.A. Grande, F.P. Magee, and A.M. Weinstein, "The effect of combined AC/DC magnetic fields on resting articular cartilage metabolism." Presented at the 1st World Congress for Electricity and magnetism in Biology and Medicine, Orlando, FL, June 14-19, 1992.

Vladimirov, Yu. A., "Ultraweak luminescence of subcellular structures," **Ultraweak Luminescence in biology, Proceedings of the Symposium,** Moscow, 1969 [In Russian].

Kaznacheyev, V.P., "Informational function of ultraweak flows of light in biological systems," in **Materials of Science Conference: Physical and Mathematical methods of Research in Biology and Medicine, Novosibirsk,** 1965, p. 38-41 [In Russian].

Kaznacheyev, V.P. et al, "Studies on the biological role of electromagnetic emission as a factor of adaptive behavior of cells under conditions of lattitude changes," **Abstracts of the Second All-Union Conference Devoted to different Geographical, Climatic and Labor Conditions,** Novosibirsk, 1977, p. 101-104 [In Russian].

Kaznacheyev, V.P. et al., "Conditions necessary for appearance of distant intercellular interactions after UV radiation," **Bulleten Experimentalnoy Biologii i. Meditsiny,** No. 5, 1979, p. 468-471.

Possony, Stefan T., "Psy-War: Soviet device experiment," **Defense and Foreign Affairs Daily,** 12(104), June 7, 1983, p. 1-2.

Kaznacheyev, V.P. and L.P. Mikhailova, "Ultraweak Radiations in Intercellular Interactions," Novosibirsk, 1981 [In Russian]. English translation: San Francisco, Washington Research Center, 1982.

Kaempffert, Waldemar, "'Dead' organisms revived," Science in the News: **Science Digest,** May 1950, p. 77-78.

"Rejuvenating Light," **Scientific American** May 1949.

Popp, Fritz Albert; Gunther Becker, Herbert L. Konig, and Walter Peschka, Eds., **Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium,** Marburg, Sept. 5, 1977, Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979.

Lilienfeld, A.M. et al, **Foreign Service Health Status Study: Evaluation of Health Status of Foreign Service and Other Employees From Selected Eastern European Posts,** Department of Epidemiology, Of Hygiene, and Public Health; The Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Maryland, final Report, July 31,1978.

Mallaliew, Robert C., **A Model of the Micro wave Intensity Distribution within the U.S. Embassy, Moscow 1966 to 1977,** Report FS-80-166, Applied Physics Laboratory, Johns Hopkins University, Aug. 1980.

Microwave Radiation at the U.S. Embassy in Moscow and Its Biological Implications: An Assessment, U.S. Department of Commerce Doc. No. NTIA-81-12, Mar. 1981.

Novak, Rachel. "Flesh-Eating Bacteria: Not New, But Still Worrisome." Research News, **Science,** 264(5166), June 17, 1994, p. 1665.

Olariu, S. and I. Iovitzu Popescu. "The Quantum Effects of Electromagnetic fluxes," **Reviews of Modern Physics,** 57(2), April 1985, p. 339-436.

Opall, Barbara. "U.S., Russia Hope to Safeguard Mind-Control Techniques." **Defense News,** Jan. 11-17, 1993, p. 4, 29.

Penrose, R. "The Nonlinear Graviton." **General Relativity and Gravitation,** 7(2), 1976, p. 171.

Perez, Jose and Carson Jeffries. "Effects of additive noise on a nonlinear oscillator exhibiting period doubling and chaotic behavior." **Physical Review B. Condensed Matter.** Series 3, 16(6), Sept. 15, 1982, p. 3460-3462.

Phipps, Thomas E. Jr. "Critique of accepted theories of special relativity and electromagnetism," **Scientific Ethics,** 1(2), Apr. 1985, p. 17-23.

Popp, Fritz-Albert and Ke-hsueh Li. "Hyperbolic Relaxation as a Sufficient Condition of a Fully Coherent Ergodic Field." **International Journal of Theoretical Physics,** 32(9), Sep. 1993, p. 1573-1582.

Reid, B.L. "Propagation of properties of chemical reactions over long distance in the atmosphere as seen by crystal growth pattern changes." **Australian Journal of Medical Laboratory Science,** Vol. 7, Feb. 1986, p. 30-35.

Rodemann,. H.P., H.P. Peterson, K. Wchwenke, and K. Hartmut von Wangenheim. Terminal differentiation of human fibroblasts is induced by radiation." **Scanning Microscopy,** 5(4), Dec. 1991, p. 1135-43.

Rodemann, H.P.; K. Bayreuther, and G. Pfleiderer. "The differentiation of normal and transformed fibroblasts in vitro is influenced by electromagnetic fields." **Experimental Cell Research,** Vol. 182, 1989, p. 610-621.

Santilli, Ruggero Maria. "Partons and gravitation: some puzzling questions." **Annals of Physics,** 83(1), Mar. 1974, p. 108-157. Proves that electric field and gravitation are not mutually exclusive. One is left with one of two assumptions: (1) the strong assumption, that both are identically the same thing, or (2) the weak assumption, that both are partially the same thing.

Saxl, Erwin J. and Mildred Allen. "1970 solar eclipse as 'seen' by a torsion pendulum." **Physical Review D. Particles and Fields,** 3(4), Feb.15, 1971, p. 823-825.

Sheldrake, Rupert. **A New Science of Life**: The Hypothesis of Formative Causation, Blond & Briggs, Ltd., U.S. reprint, J.P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, 1982.

Smetanin, E.V., "Electromagnetic field in a space with curvature – new solutions," **Soviet Physics Journal,** 25(2), Feb. 1982, p. 107-111.

Tapscott, Mark. "DOD, Intel Agencies Look at Russian Mind Control Technology, Claims." **Defense Electronics,** 25(8), July 1993, p. 17.

von Borzeszkowski, Horst-Heino. "Remarks on the Physical Reality of Gravitons," **Foundations of Physics,** 20(4),1990, p. 435-445.

Wheeler, John Archibald and Richard Phillips Feynman. "Classical electrodynamics in terms of direct interparticle action," **Reviews of Modern Physics,** 21(3), July 1949, p. 425-433.

Goodman, Glenn W. Jr. "Upping the Nonlethal Ante," **Armed Forces Journal International,** July 1994, p. 13.

Jammer, Max. **Concepts of Space: The History of Theories of Space in Physics**. Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1969

Jammer, Max. **Concepts of Force**. Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1957.

Jammer, Max. **Concepts of Mass**. Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1961.

Javier, R.T.; F. Sedarati, and J. G. Stevens. "Two avirulent Herpes simplex viruses generate lethal recombinants in vivo." **Science,** 234(4777), Nov. 7, 1986, p. 746-747.

Wheeler, J.A. and R.P. Feynman. "Classical Electrodynamics in Terms of Direct Interparticle Action," **Reviews of Modern Physics,** Vol. 21, 1949, p. 425-433. The electromagnetic field as such does not actually exist in spacetime, but is a summary of what we need to know about distant charges in order to predict the behavior of a charge if there should be one at that point. In other words, the EM field represents an information storage device.

Jaynes, E.T. "Probability In Quantum Theory," in **Complexity, Entropy, and the Physics of Information,** Ed. W.H. Zurek, 1990, pp. 33-55, Addison-Wesley, Redwood City, CA. Strongly points out that the EM field does not exist in spacetime, but represents an in formation storage device.

Editorial Note: *We would like to express our appreciation to Mr. Bearden for this wonderful article.*

The Tom Bearden Website

"Dossier Priore"

by Jean-Michel Graille

Photographs

Cover	
Plate 1	The inauguration: the construction of the M 600 had not yet started but, symbolically, the Mayor of Bordeaux starts the smaller machine at close range. (Archives R.P.)
Plate 2	Inaugural scroll.
Plate 3	An information meeting held in Bordeaux. From left to right: Antoine Priore, Robert Courrier, Raymond Pautrizel and Francis Berlureau. (Archives R.P.)
Plate 4	February 1975. Antoine Priore and Professor Pautrizel at the "suspended" base of the M 600, the enormous experimental prototype built by Leroy-Somer. The apparatus would only function for a few days but did make it possible to carry out some experiments with very promising results.
Plate 5	Anne-Nelly Pautrizel. Professor Pautrizel's sister and collaborator, who participated in almost all the experiments with the Priore apparatus since 1968. (Photo J.M.G.)
Plate 6	Pierette Châteaureynaud-Duprat, head of research at C. N.R.S., doctor of science and specialist in grafts, carried out in 1969 and 1970 two series of decisive experiments concerning the proof and the explanation of the biological effectiveness of the Priore Ray.

Plate 7

The Priore machine. The model financed by Pautrizel, the only one which is still likely to function, the one with which patients will be officially looked after as from 1977, is finished in August 1968. In fact, the apparatus is installed all in one place.

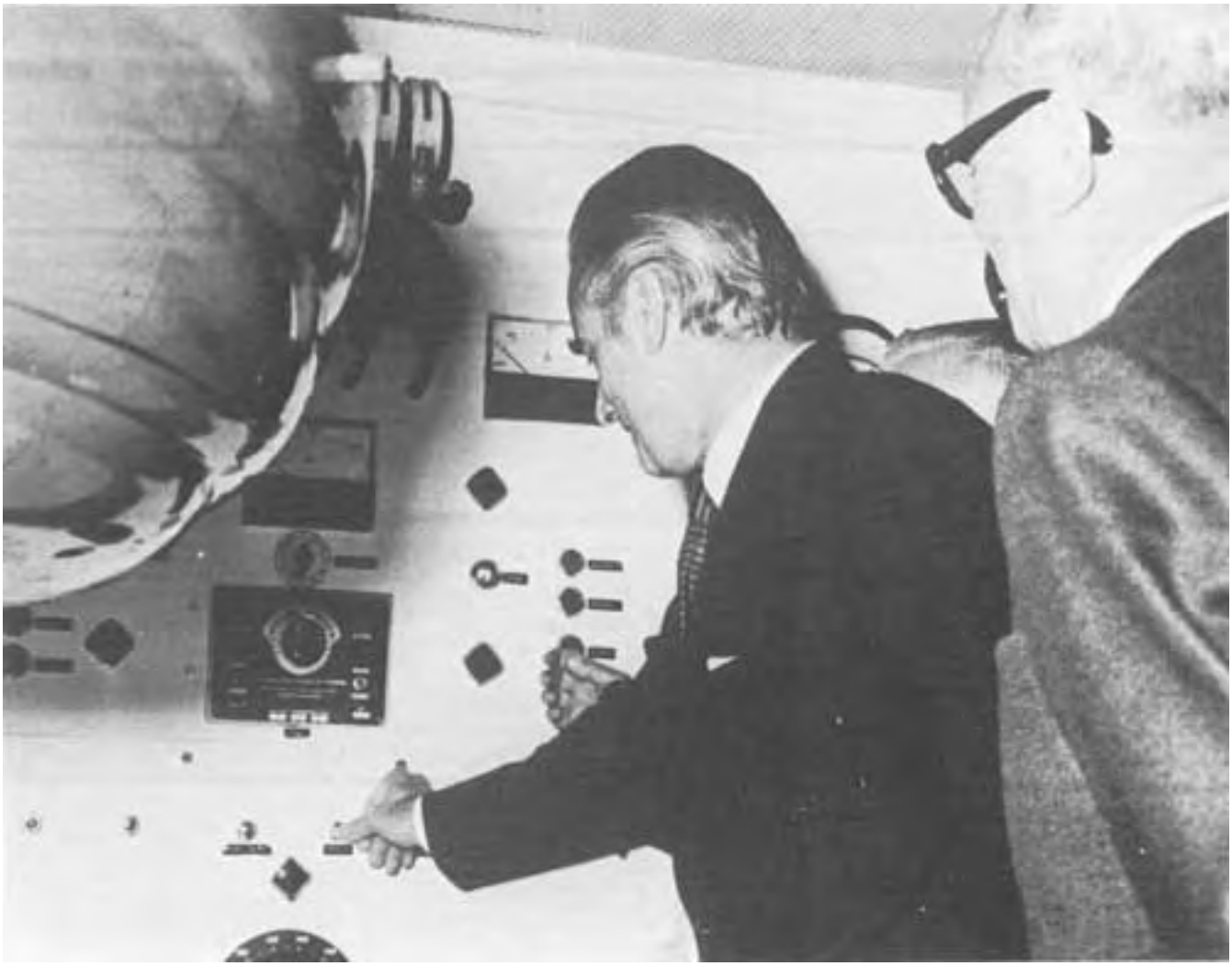
Plate 8

1969. Old friends of Priore retrace the road to Floirac. With a monkey-wrench or soldering-iron in hand, they devote all their leisure time to building the new machine for their friend. Here, on the scales, inspector Plantin, of the legal identity service. In coveralls, scarf around his neck, municipal worker M. Léglise.
(Archives R.P.)

Plate 9

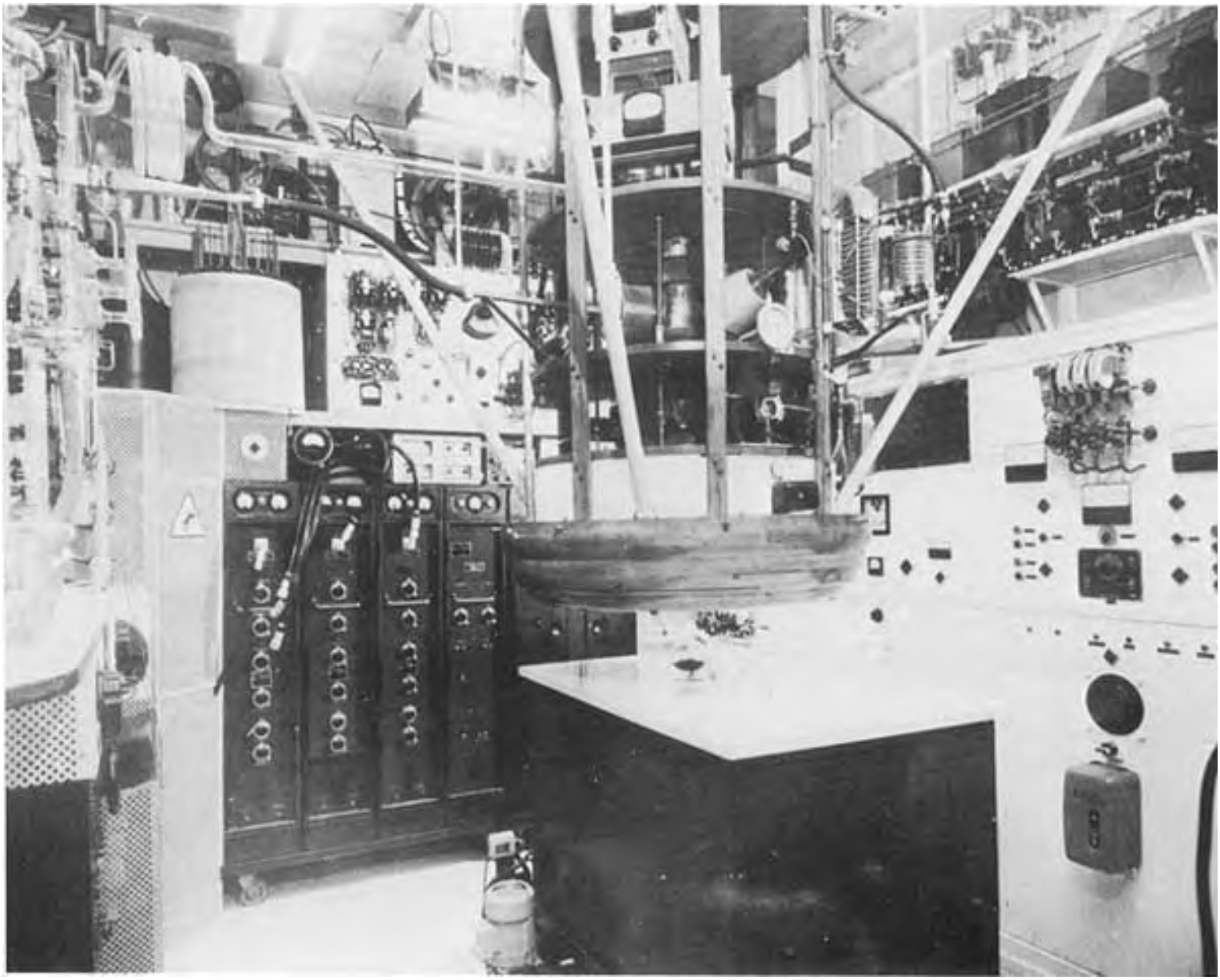
A courageous man. Perpetual Secretary of the Academy of Sciences, elder President of the Academy of Medicine, "father" of endocrinology and fertilization, Professor Robert Courrier could have benefited from its prestige and its retirement. At 67, he took all the risks to defend that which he believed in deeply. He has fought now for twenty years. One of the rare photos of him, in the company of Antoine Priore and Professor Pautrizel, taken on 25th March 1970 in the laboratory at Floirac.
(Archives R.P.)

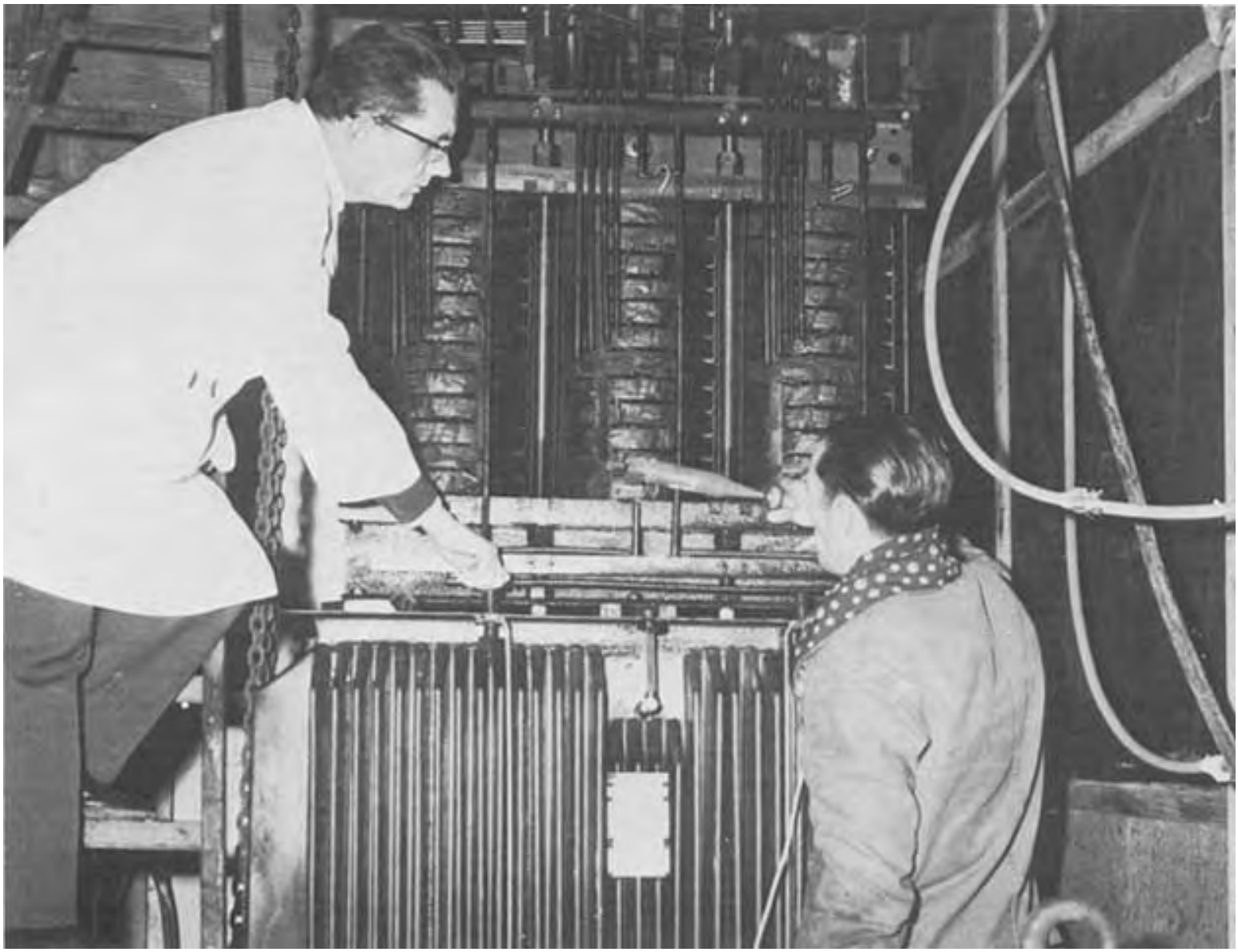
Jean-Michel Graille
DOSSIER PRIORE
Une nouvelle affaire Pasteur?
Denoël



Translation:

JACQUES CHABAN-DELMAS
THE MAYOR OF BORDEAUX
PRESIDENT OF THE URBAN COMMUNITY
AND
ANTOINE PRIORE
HAVE INSTALLED ON THE 21 NOVEMBER 1970
THE FIRST STONE OF THE SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH LABORATORY
FOR THE BIOLOGICAL EFFECTS OF THE PRIORE RAY





Making Laser Weapons a Reality

Figure 1. The Boeing HEL MD has demonstrated the ability to destroy a 60 mm mortar round in flight. (Photo courtesy of Boeing Defense)

Directed energy weapons first took a step towards reality in the 1980s under President Reagan's Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI), dubbed "Star Wars" by the media. But, the technology didn't really materialize at that time and the cessation of the Cold War largely removed the immediate impetus to develop it. Since then, lasers have become widely used in military applications, particularly for target designation and aircraft countermeasures, but there is still no significant deployment of lasers as offensive weapons. Now, advances in high power fiber laser technology, particularly in the efficiency, compactness and weight of their pump diode lasers, are poised to make laser weapons a practical reality.

Figure 2. A Coherent | DILAS T-Bar chip contains five emitters, outputs about 50 W, and is 5 mm wide.

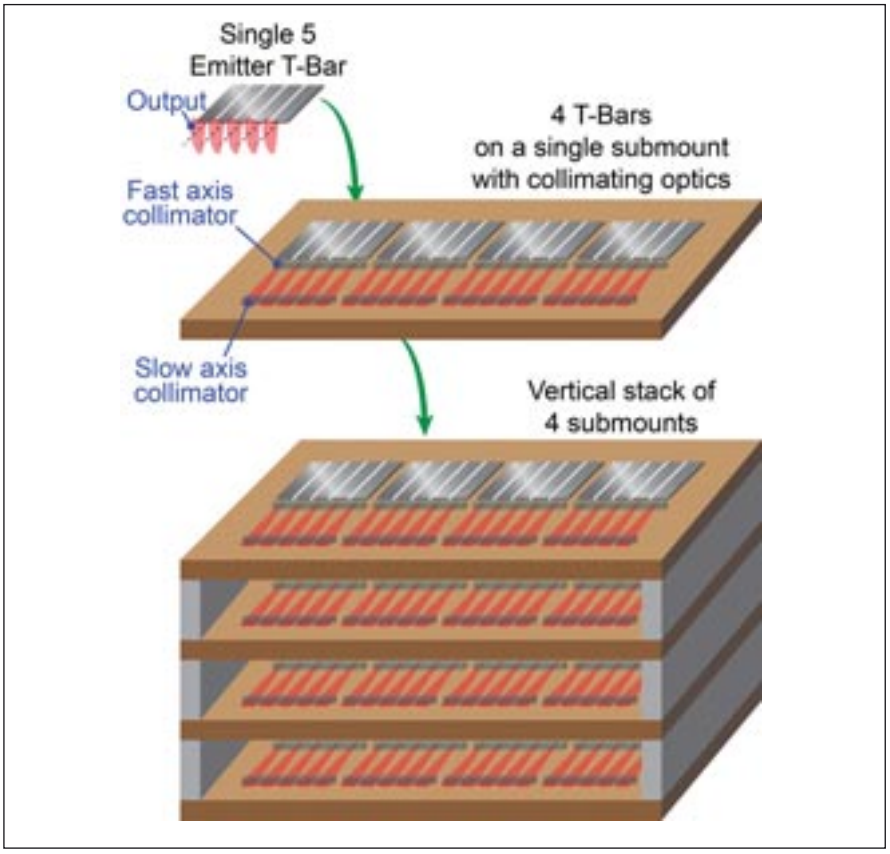


Figure 3. Progression from a single T-Bar die to an 80-emitter stack. The light from all these emitters can be efficiently coupled into a single 225 μm core fiber with a 0.22 NA.

Laser Weapons Overview

The concept behind Reagan's SDI was to protect the United States behind a "missile shield" that would prevent nuclear weapons, delivered via either intercontinental or submarine-launched ballistic missiles, from reaching North America. Part of the SDI was to be lasers, or other directed energy weapons, placed in permanent orbit, which could rapidly knock out a nuclear missile already in flight towards its target. Lasers, in particular, were a promising technology for this application because they can be quickly "charged up" (i.e. be made ready to fire), and their output can reach a fast-moving target nearly instantaneously.

Because these lasers were intended to be deployed primarily in space, or in fixed locations, and used either never (hopefully) or just once, there wasn't much concern about their cost, physical size, weight or operational efficiency. The key goal was simply that they would work when needed, delivering the required knock-out punch.

The offensive laser weaponry under development today is intended to serve almost the exact opposite purpose than the SDI, and therefore has very different goals in terms of its design and functionality. For example, one major laser weapons initiative is for C-RAM (Counter Rocket, Artillery and Mortar). These are systems intended to be deployed in the battlefield to protect troops and equipment from incoming projectiles. Currently, these are envisioned to be single, vehicle mounted lasers, with output powers in the 10 kW to 50 kW range.

Boeing has already successfully prototyped such a system, which they call the High Energy Laser Mobile Demonstrator (HEL MD). This consists of a 10 kW solid state laser installed on an Oshkosh Tactical Military Vehicle, along with all the necessary targeting and control systems. HEL MD has proven the ability to lock on to and destroy a mortar round of about 10 inches in length, traveling at hundreds of miles per hour, from several miles out. The system is also effective against Unmanned Aerial Vehicles (UAVs or drones); in this case, it may be sufficient to damage the drone's navigation and targeting systems, rather than completely destroy it. Similarly, other offensive laser weapons systems are being designed to deliver "swarm defense," that is, to protect a ship or base from attack by a large number of inexpensive drones.

Thus, today's laser weapons are meant to defend against swarms of inexpensive mortar rounds, drones and other projectiles, and are intended to be mounted on platforms which are mobile and self-contained (meaning they may not have ready access to an external source of power). This gives rise to several design imperatives. First, they must deliver a low cost per engagement; it's simply not economically feasible to employ an expensive weapon (such as a missile costing over $100,000) to knock out a drone which costs $1,000, or a mortar round which might cost less than $100. The laser weapon must also be capable of rapid fire so that it can't just be overwhelmed by a large number of simultaneous incoming rounds. Also, rapid fire reduces the number of individual laser weapons systems needed to protect a given number of troops. But, the ability to deliver rapid fire also necessitates that the system be electrically efficient. Otherwise the laser weapon will require access to a large quantity of fuel, which is difficult (and dangerous) to transport into a battlefield. Fi-

nally, it's desirable that laser weapons be physically compact, especially for airborne use.

SWaP Optimization

The push to optimize the size, weight and power (called SWaP in military parlance) of field deployed laser weapons has driven a progression in the technology of the gain material used from chemical (e.g. deuterium fluoride), to solid state, and, most recently, to fiber. One reason for this is because fiber lasers offer inherently higher efficiency, in terms of converting input pump energy to usable output, than nearly any other laser type, except diode lasers. However, diode lasers by themselves don't provide the necessary brightness or beam quality, while diode-pumped fiber lasers can. And, beam quality is critical because it determines the distance over which the laser can be focused to a spot size small enough to reach the power density necessary to damage its target.

Fiber lasers offer other advantages in terms of SWaP optimization. Chemical and lamp pumped solid state lasers require a significant overhead in terms of the equipment and power supplies required to run them. In contrast, both solid state (e.g. slab and rod) and fiber lasers can be diode pumped, and diode power supplies and pump modules themselves are electrically efficient and lend themselves to miniaturization. This efficiency, in turn, reduces the cooling requirements, and all its attendant equipment (pumps, heat exchangers, etc.).

But, as laser weapons evolve towards ever higher powers, fiber laser technology becomes increasingly attractive over solid state. Currently, individual fiber lasers can deliver up to about 2 kW of power, but multiple units can be combined to deliver around 10 kW in a single beam with extremely good mode quality. It's a bit more difficult to scale up the power of a solid-state laser, especially while maintaining good mode quality. This is because scaling up and/or increasing the pump power to a traditional solid state laser typically excites higher order modes, and introduces other issues related to thermal lensing.

Of course, there are also challenges to increasing the power of a fiber amplifier.

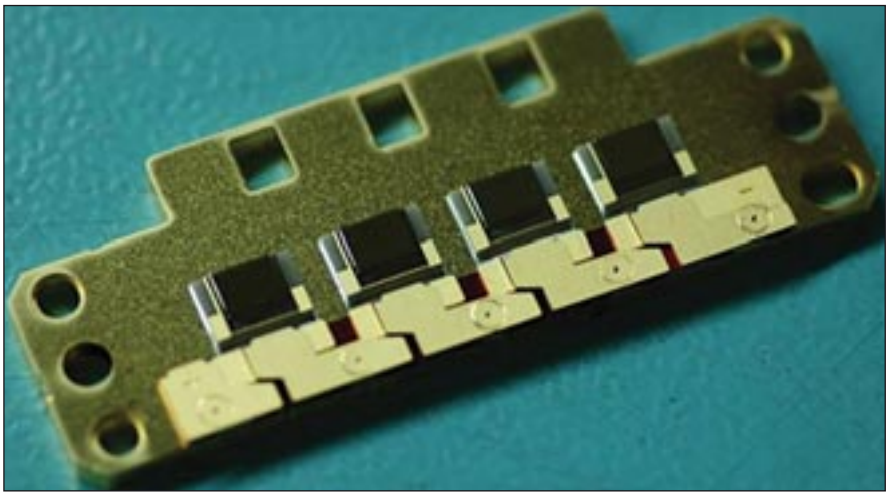


Figure 4. Four T-Bars mounted on a macrochannel cooler with collimating optics.

And, because the optical efficiency of their pumping is already so high (~85%), there's not much room for improvement there. So, the focus is on raising the pump power itself, without increasing package size and weight, as well as on methods for low loss beam combining of multiple single mode lasers, all while still maintaining good beam quality.

Pumping Technology Advances

In terms of SWaP optimization of pump diodes for laser weapons, a current benchmark is to achieve a weight to output power ratio of 1 kg/kW. Coherent | DILAS has developed several advances in diode laser technology to reach this goal, and, in fact, is already working on devices that will attain the next level of performance – 0.5 kg for 1 kW of output.

One key to reaching the SWaP benchmark has been the company's introduction of T-Bar (for "tailored" bar) construction, a design approach intended to combine the high total output power of traditional diode laser bars with the relaxed cooling requirements of single emitters. The basic unit of the T-Bar is a diode laser mini-bar having five emitters on a single, 5 mm wide substrate which outputs about 50 W total. In contrast, traditional diode laser bars are usually 10 mm wide, contain at least 19 emitters, and can output over 200 W, depending on the number of emitters and type of heatsink.

For military applications, four of these T-Bar dies are mounted on to a single substrate, yielding a total of 20 emitters. Then, up to four of these substrates are stacked vertically, bringing the total number of individual emitters in this compact assembly to 80, with a total output of about 800 W.

The key optical characteristic of the T-Bar design is that the combination of wide emitter spacing, low divergence and relatively low beam parameter product (in both fast and slow axes) is tailored to enable the light from all 80 of these individual emitters to be efficiently co-linearized and coupled into a single 225 µm core fiber having a numerical aperture of only 0.22. This, in turn, permits highly efficient coupling into the pumping mode volume of the gain fiber. And, this light collection can be accomplished using a relatively simple and compact optical system. This is how output power per unit volume is maximized.

In contrast, the high divergence and poor mode quality of traditional diode laser bars necessitate the use of complex optics for light collection, and still make it impossible to couple all their output into a single, low numerical aperture fiber. Furthermore, high power diode laser bars often suffer from a problem called "smile." This is a sagging or bending alignment error in emitter position along the bar which makes it quite difficult to collimate and co-linearize its output.

Besides the advantage of producing the largest amount of fiber coupled light out in a given system volume, T-Bar construction also offers significantly improved cooling characteristics over traditional bars. In a traditional diode laser bar, the small emitter spacing causes significant thermal crosstalk between the individual emitters, and a very high efficiency cooling system must therefore be employed. This is usually in the form of a so called "microchannel" cooler, in which water is rapidly circulated through channels within the heatsink. But the small bore of the microchannels (tens of microns) makes it easy for them to be clogged by particulates. Thus, the water must be stringently conditioned and filtered, and large, heavy, high pressure pumps must be employed to circulate it rapidly enough to achieve the required level of cooling in these traditional bars.

Furthermore, traditional diode bars are usually placed directly on the heatsink in order to achieve good thermal contact. However, this makes the microchannel cooler part of the electrical circuit, thus necessitating the use of deionized water in order to avoid a short circuit. This imposes yet another requirement that increases cost and complexity.

The larger emitter spacing of the T-Bar largely eliminates this thermal crosstalk, and greatly relaxes the attendant cooling requirement. As a result, Coherent | DILAS has been able to introduce a "macrochannel" cooler. This is a system which uses substantially larger bore channels, thus allowing the use of less stringently filtered tap water, and eliminating the need for high pressure pumping. Also, the reduced cooling requirement enables the laser bar to be placed on a submount, rather than in direct electrical contact with the cooler, which avoids the necessity of using deionized water.

T-Bar construction also delivers better cooling characteristics than single emitter diode lasers. This is because single emitters are typically supplied already packaged. Since the diodes are mounted within the package, there is an extra thermal interface which makes it more difficult to efficiently cool them.

In conclusion, after decades of imagining, offensive laser weapons are nearly ready for deployment on the battlefield. Advances in diode laser pumping technology are proving to be a key enabling factor in this development. And, these military grade pump diode lasers can be constructed using the same automated, high volume fabrication equipment used for industrial product manufacturing, meaning they can be readily delivered at competitive prices.

This article was written by Chris Ebert, Ph.D., Director, Business Development, Coherent | DILAS, (Tucson, AZ). For more information, visit ***http://info.hotims.com/65852-501****.*

The Tom Bearden Website

Table of Contents

A Sensitive Scalar Wave Detector

1.
2.
3.
4.
5.
6.
7.
8.
9.
10.
11. Figure 11. NETWORK OF VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS
12. Figure 12. VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS IN THE INTERFERENCE GRID
13. Figure 13. GIANT RADIAL RELATED TO A VIRTUAL TRANSMITTER
14. Figure 14. FORMATION OF A SINGLE GIANT RADIAL
15. Figure 15. FORMATION OF A DOUBLE GIANT RADIAL
16. Figure 16. DETECTION OF TRANSVERSE AND LONGITUDINAL WAVES

Return to Homepage

from **STAR WARS NOW!**

The Bohm-Aharonov Effect, Scalar Interferometry, and Soviet Weaponization
by Lt. Col. T.E. Bearden (retd.), 1984
Copyright

A Sensitive Scalar Wave Detector

Very briefly we present a method of making a very sensitive scalar wave detector so that direct measurement and quantization can be established.

First, we regard one oscillation (one wavelength) of the scalar potential wave as a longitudinal photon. Note that this photon contains a substructure, which may be deliberately determined (when artificially made) or randomized (when naturally made in the idealized case).

For convenience we represent normal linearized vacuum (spacetime) as a horizontal or longitudinal vector (Figure 4), implying the direction of motion of the wave in the laboratory frame. By horizontal position in our diagram, we imply a linear, uncurved spacetime and a non-rotated frame. We represent the longitudinal scalar wave as a horizontal vector, and the usual Hertzian wave as a vertical or "transverse" vector. We visualize a normal detector as detecting only a vertical or "transverse" vector, as we have illustrated in Figure 4.

As can be seen, in a linear, unrotated or uncurved spacetime a pure scalar wave has no vertical component projected upon the laboratory frame vector, so it is not detectable by normal detectors.

To detect the scalar wave, of course we could bend it so that it has a projected vertical component in the laboratory frame (Figure 5). However, this would be an impure wave, not a pure scalar wave, and that is not what we wish.

A better way is to bend or curve spacetime itself in a small region, so that a longitudinal wave that passes through that region now possesses a vertical component with respect to that region (Figure 6). Thus a normal detector there will detect that vertical component. We conduct the detection current out of the "bent spacetime" region to an outside (normal) detector, and we then have a scalar wave detector.

To illustrate, we show conceptually how this has been successfully done. Figure 7 shows the concept. First, we utilize a magnetic pole to provide the infolded energy (potential) to bend or curve spacetime. To reach good sensitivity, we need a pole strength connected with a magnetic field strength of 40,000 Gauss or higher. We utilize a small superconducting magnet, which can reach field strengths of from 40,000 to 80,000 Gauss.

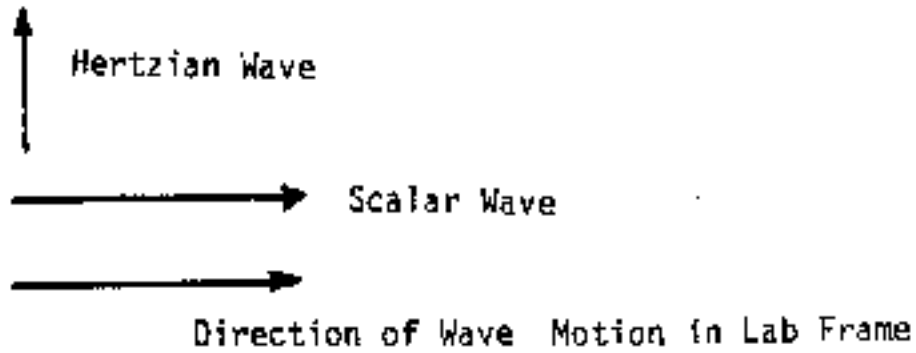


Figure 4. Linear, uncurved laboratory frame.

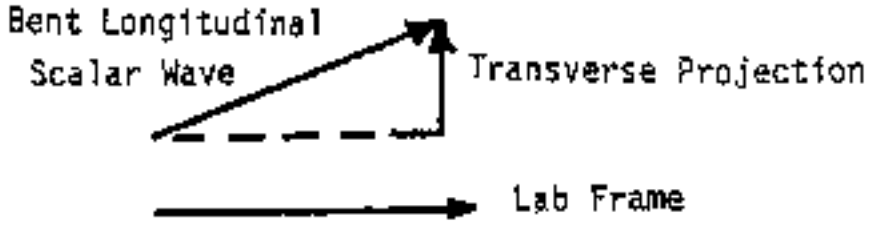


Figure 5. Rotating the longitudinal wave produces a transverse component.

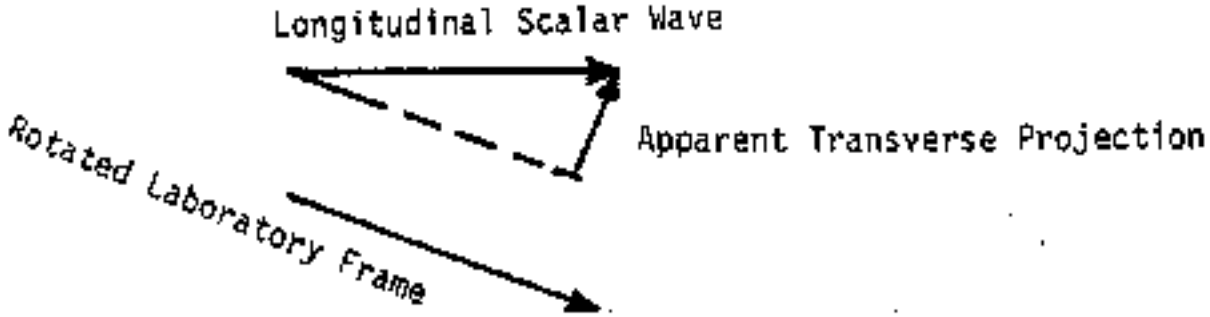


Figure 6. Bending the laboratory spacetime frame produces a transverse component.

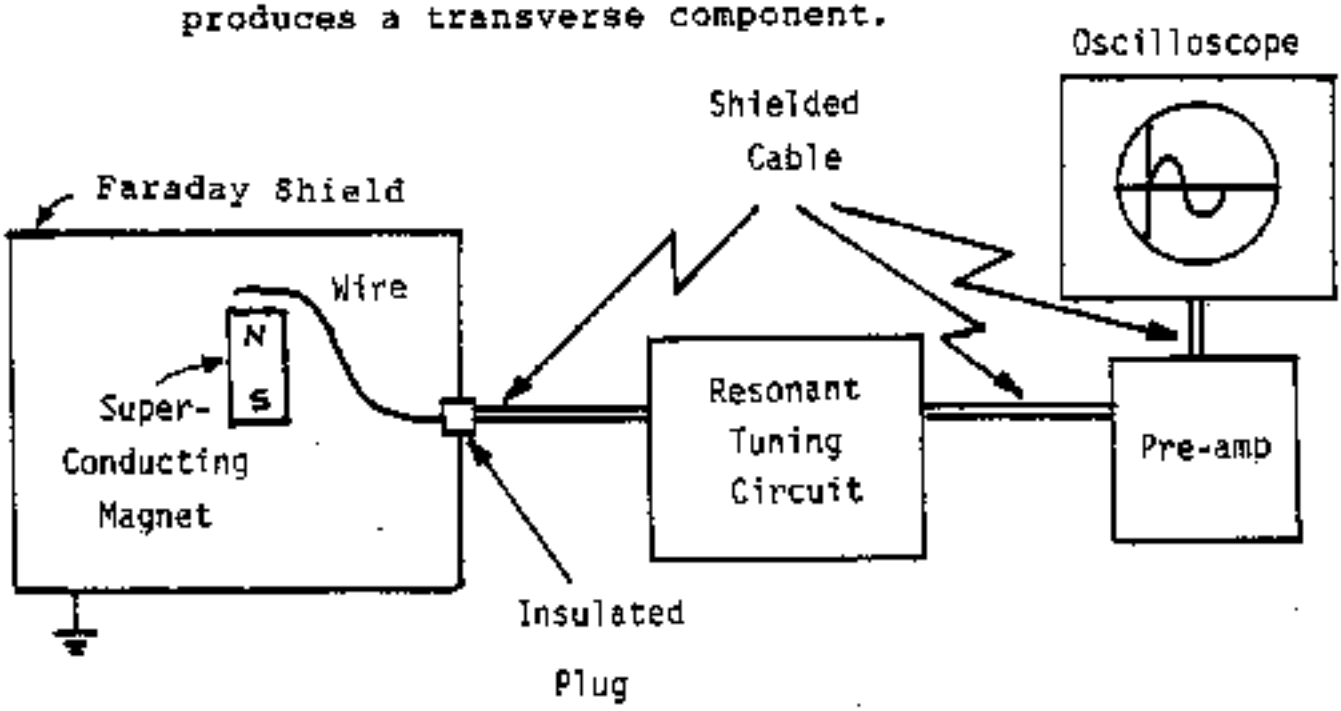
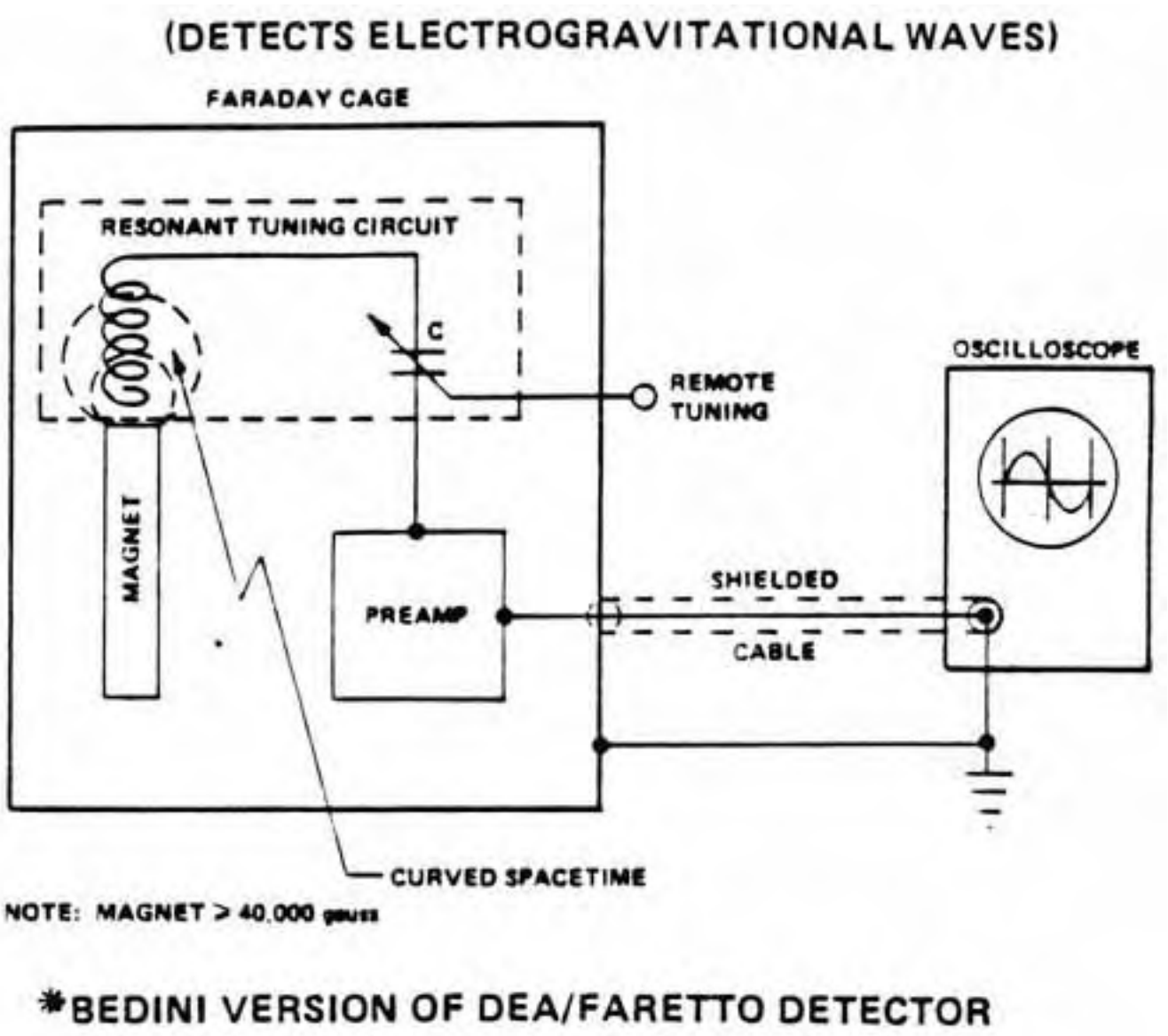


Figure 7. A sensitive scalar wave detector.

Figure 7. A sensitive scalar wave detector.



Slide 33 - FER DE LANCE

Then to prevent detection of superfluous "normal" radiation, we shield the entire magnet in a grounded Faraday cage, as shown in the figure. Hertzian waves will be grounded in this shield, while scalar waves will readily penetrate it undiminished. In other words, the Faraday cage serves as a "stripper," to strip away the ordinary waves, leaving only the scalar waves to penetrate inside. An ordinary wire lies at the top of the magnetic pole, in proximity to it. The wire runs out of the Faraday cage through an insulated port to a resonant tuning circuit, which is sharply tunable over the range of frequencies we are interested in. A preamp amplifies the output of the tuner, and in turn feeds the input of an oscilloscope or other detector.

With this detector we can select the frequency desired, and detect any passing scalar waves of that frequency. By other variations of amps and preamps, regenerative circuits, etc. we can obtain all the

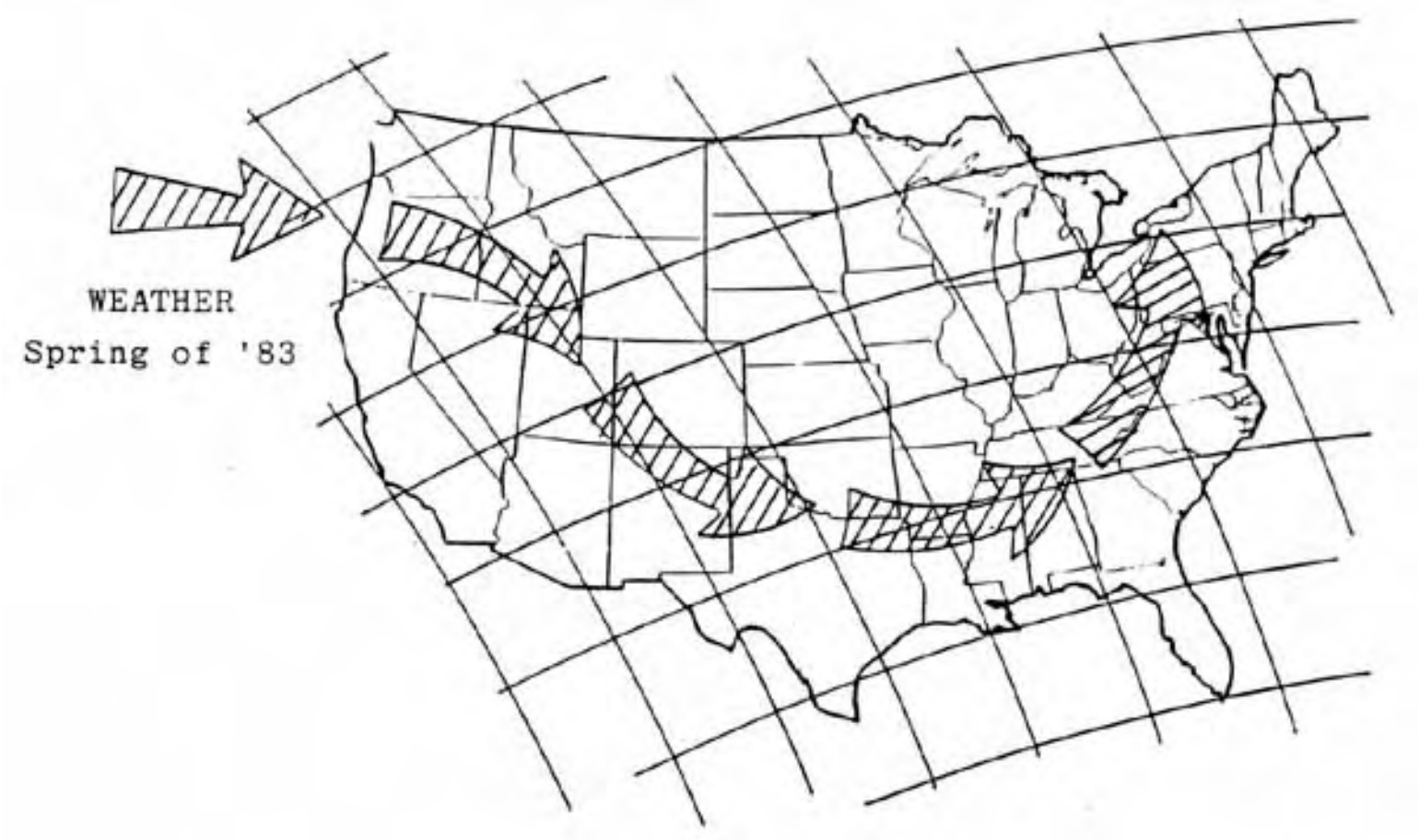
sensitivity desired, and utilize ordinary detection equipment already well-known and highly developed.

Additional Information about detecting Scalar Waves

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 11. NETWORK OF VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS

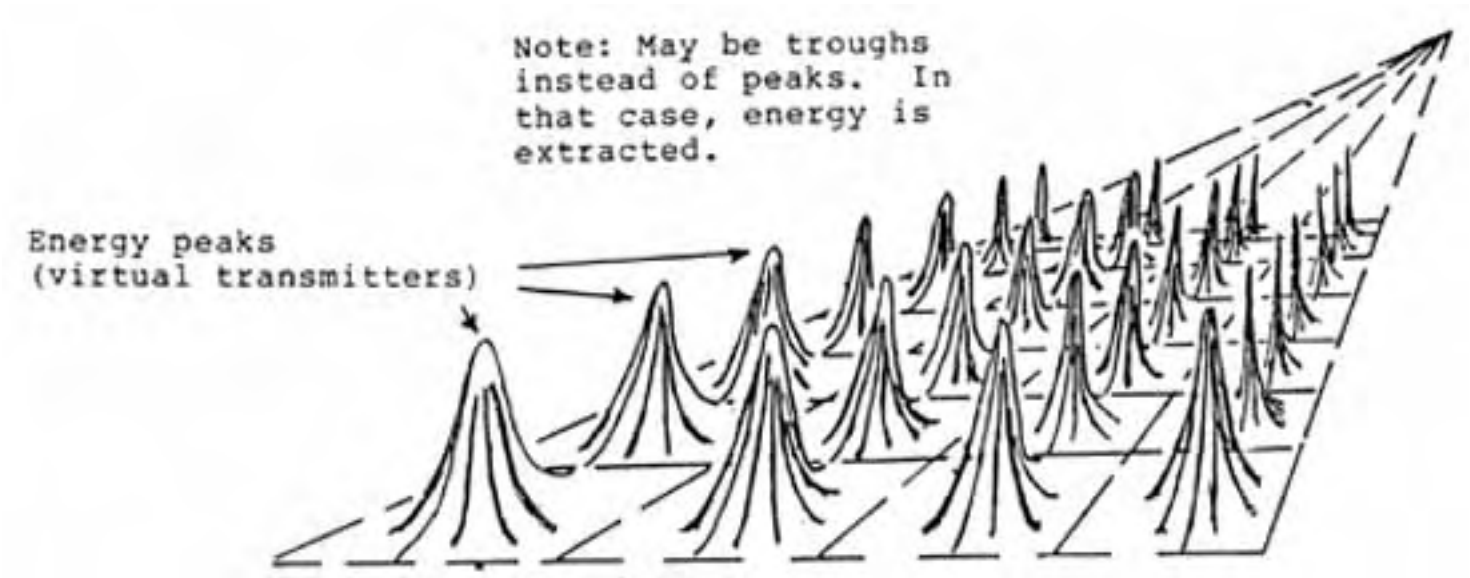
(See Woodpecker Grid)



Next Figure

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 12. VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS IN THE INTERFERENCE GRID

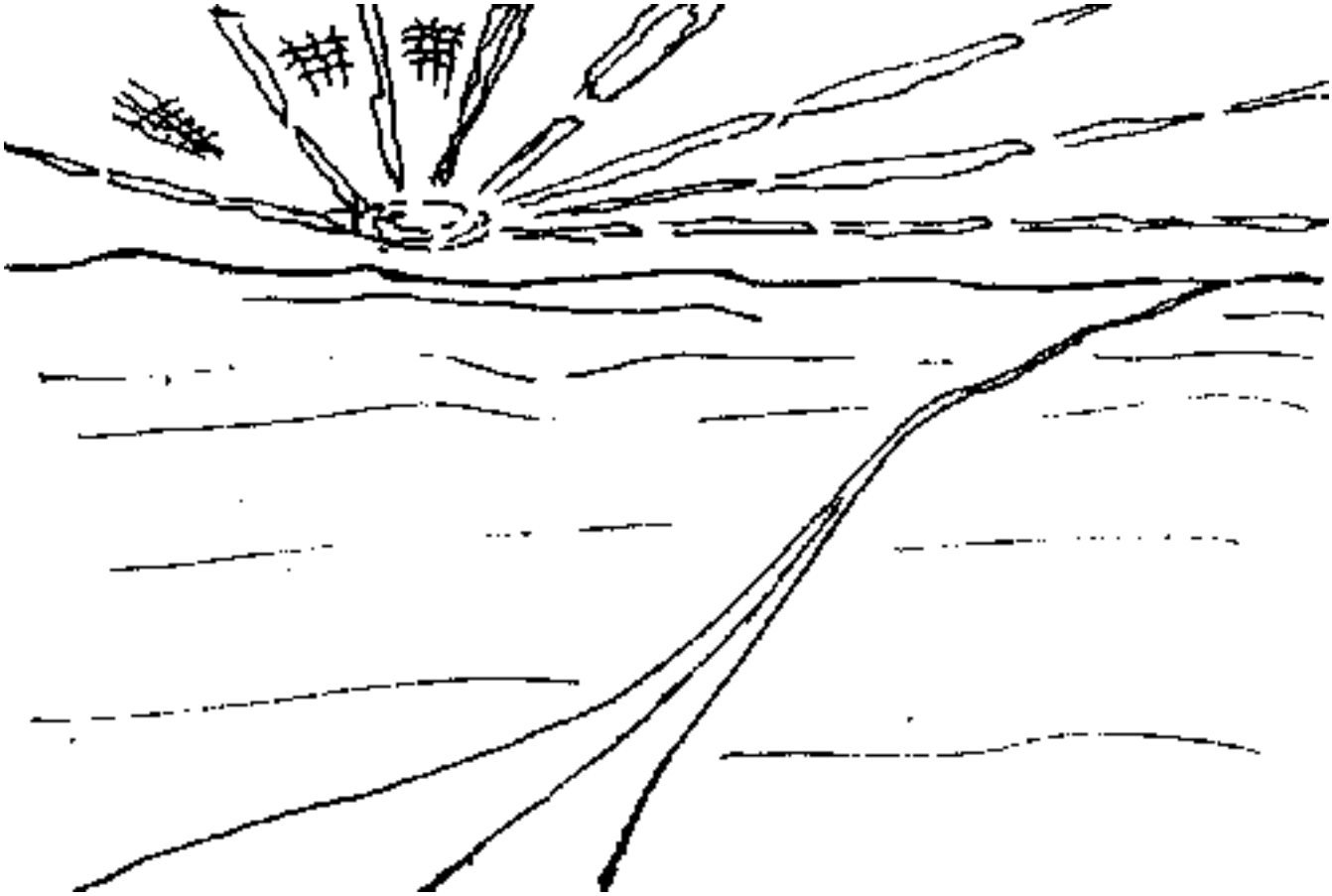


Next Figure

Previous Figure

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 13. GIANT RADIAL RELATED TO A VIRTUAL TRANSMITTER



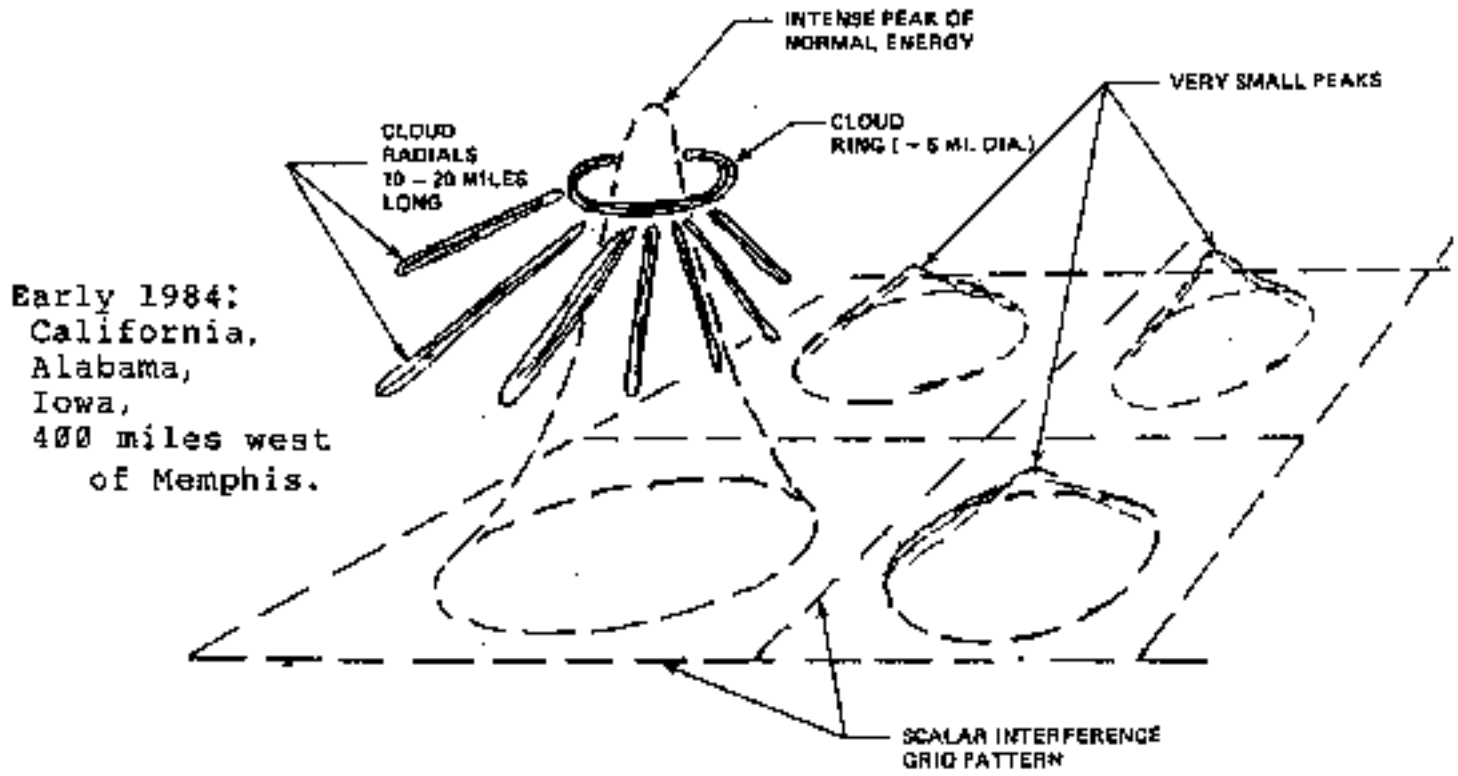
Fall 1983:
Florida
Alabama

Next Figure

Previous Figure

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 14. FORMATION OF A SINGLE GIANT RADIAL



Excerpt P 172
FER DE LANCE

A Briefing on Soviet Scalar Electromagnetic Weapons
by Lt. Col. T.E. Bearden (retd.), 1986
Copyright

2. Continual cloud radials have repeatedly been seen and photographed over Huntsville, Alabama, associated with weather engineering and grid activity. Typical radials seen by this author are shown in Bearden, Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America, 1-hr. v1deotape, 1985. Huntsville is apparently a pivot point or "hinge point" for bending and controlling the jetstream.

3. Spectacular cloud grid patterns have been seen over Huntsville, Alabama and Los Angeles, California. An excellent videoclip of one of the Los Angeles area grids, personally observed and shot by KABC Open Mind talk show host Bill Jenkins, is shown in Bearden, Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America,;1-hr. videotape, 1985. An artist's sketch of an earlier gigantic grid, extending from horizon to horizon in every direction, seen over Huntsville, Alabama by Tom Bearden and Ken Moore, is also shown in the tape. The videotape is available from P.O. Box 1472, Huntsville, AL 35807. Sketches and details of another highly anomalous grid pattern observed in the greater Los Angeles area by engineer Ron Cole are shown in figures 5 and 6.

The reason that clouds of water droplets and/or ice particles detect the scalar interferometry and form signature patterns is simple: Consider each H2O molecule as having two light little hydrogen atoms hanging on to the much heavier oxygen atom. The covalent sharing with the oxygen atom of the electron from each hydrogen atom means that

1. the electrostatic scalar potential between the H ion and the O ion it is bonded to, is rhythmically varying as the electron is shared back and forth,
2. this varying potential contains "electron spin holes" since it is made by the moving electron,
3. two such varying potentials exist since there are two H atoms sharing covalent electrons with the O atom,
4. the two H ions are at an angle of over 100 degrees with respect to each other,
5. the molecule assembly thus constitutes one part (one half, so to speak) of a scalar interferometer with imbedded electron spin holes for electron hooking,
6. Incident scalar waves from outside the system interact with the "half scalar interferometer." This scalar interferometry interaction is coupled to the covalent bonding electron because of the internal spin hole pattern of the molecular half of the interferometer. The coupled electron moves with the sca1ar pattern's changes, causing an observable interaction with and in the electrical structure and ionic potential of the molecule,
7. the weak H to H hydrogen bonding between molecules connects resulting ionic potential changes to the structuring of the entire macroscopic cloud assembly. Thus by scalar interferometry with the H_2O "half interferometers", an incident scalar EM pattern is detected and translated into patterns of E and B force fields. The H_2O molecules then "line up" in accord with the electrical patterns detected.

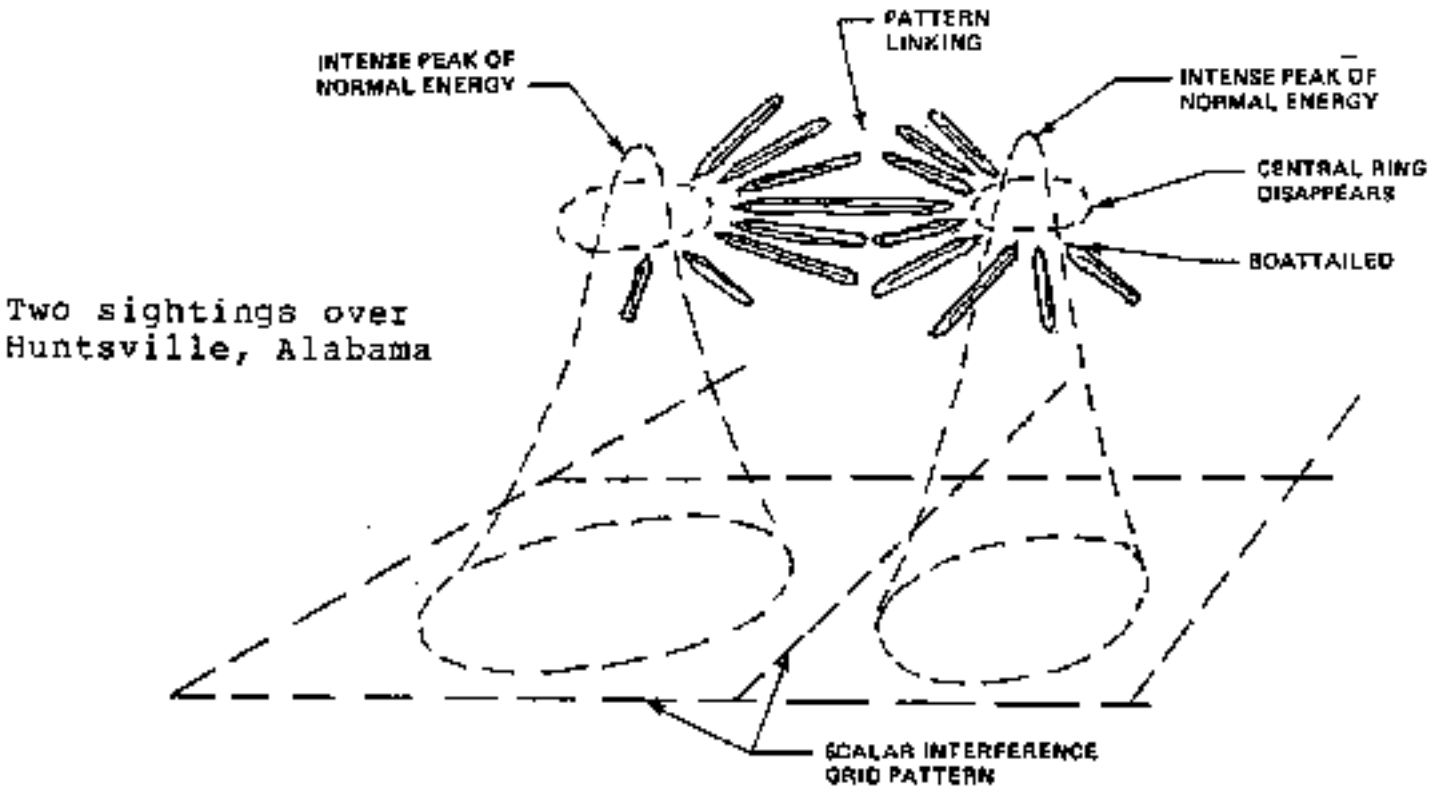
Thus the clouds form "signature patterns" according to the incident scalar EM radiation patterns. Giant cloud radials in the targeted area are probably due to the type and shape of antennas including the type and shape of the electrical wires establishing the antennas' ground planes -- used by the Soviet Union to project the scalar waves. Note that such "radial" antenna patterns were occasionally used by James Harris Rogers in his underground and undersea scalar EM transmission system.

Next Figure

Previous Figure

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 15. FORMATION OF A DOUBLE GIANT RADIAL

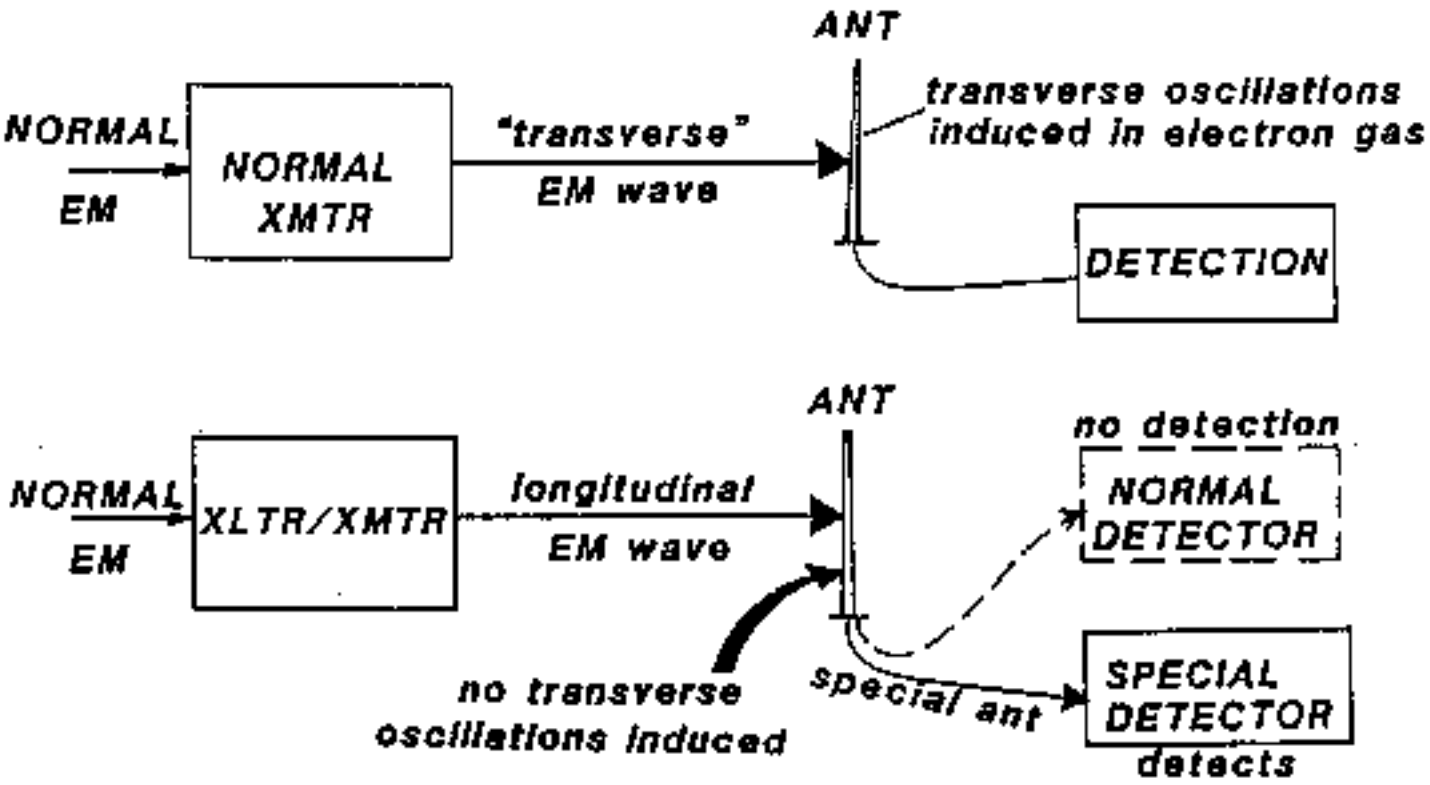


Next Figure

Previous Figure

[The Tom Bearden Website]

Figure 16. DETECTION OF TRANSVERSE AND LONGITUDINAL WAVES



Next Figure

Previous Figure

Defense Department Briefing on Priore Treatment to counter Biological Warfare

---

SLIDE LIST

Solutions to Mass Casualties Treatment Problem

Threat and Current Status

1. Title Page
2. Key Points in the New Technology
3. Title Page
4. Title Page
5. The Terrorist Threat
6. The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
7. Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.
8. Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
9. Some Present Problems in the WMD Defense Capabilities

Historical Solution: Priore Treatment Therapy

10. Title Page
11. Priore's laboratory device for treating small animals
12. Antoine Priore with the Mayor of Bordeaux
13. Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist, who worked with Priore
14. 12-Foot plasma tube in Priore's large device
15. Priore's 3 1/2 stories high device for whole body treatment of humans
16. Mechanism of the Priore therapy
17. Priore's therapeutic methodology: using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain
18. Drastically reduced cumulative deterioration after Priore therapy

Extended Physics and Background

19. Title Page
20. Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics
21. Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

22. Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
23. Einstein on Reviewing Foundations
24. Fields and Potentials have been "defined" only in and on matter
25. Maxwell's Equations are Matter-To-Matter Transforms
26. Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
27. The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
28. Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
29. Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential
30. The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies Within Topologies"
31. Stoney-Whittaker Bidirectional Longitudinal EM Wave-Pair
32. Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)
33. Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time
34. The Graviton is a Coupled Photon/Antiphoton Pair
35. Mechanism for Physical Change and the Flow of Time
36. Any EM Field or Wave Pattern is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions (E.T. Whittaker, 1904)
37. Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass
38. Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection
39. The Immune System
40. Popp's master cellular control system
41. Cancer: characteristics
42. The evolutionary path of multicellular organisms
43. Effect of fluid contamination on hemoglobin's oxygen transport
44. First step in Self-Promotion of Cancer due to Hypoxia
45. Becker's Cellular Growth Control
46. Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures
47. Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with responses to injury
48. Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
49. Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System
50. Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration
51. Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model
52. R&R System - Regeneration Example
53. Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect
54. Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

55. Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
56. Quantum potential and hidden variable theory
57. Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
58. Gulf War Syndrome and Typical Comparative Disease Curves
59. Force Fields and Symmetry
60. Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
61. Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
62. Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows
63. What is the "magnitude" of a potential?
64. Table A1. The Vacuum Energetically Interacts With Every Particle, Continually
65. Extended Superpotential Theory (Adding Vacuum Engines)
66. Vacuum Engine: Jillions of Working ST Demons
67. Active Spacetime and a Specific Vacuum Engine (A General Relativistic Concept and Analogy)
68. Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle
69. Signal versus Vacuum Engine
70. Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines
71. Vacuum Engineering
72. Impact of Vacuum Engineering
73. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
74. Time Conservation and Some Properties (Energy and time are canonical)
75. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
76. Key Points in the New Technology

Modern WMD Solution: Portable Treatment Systems

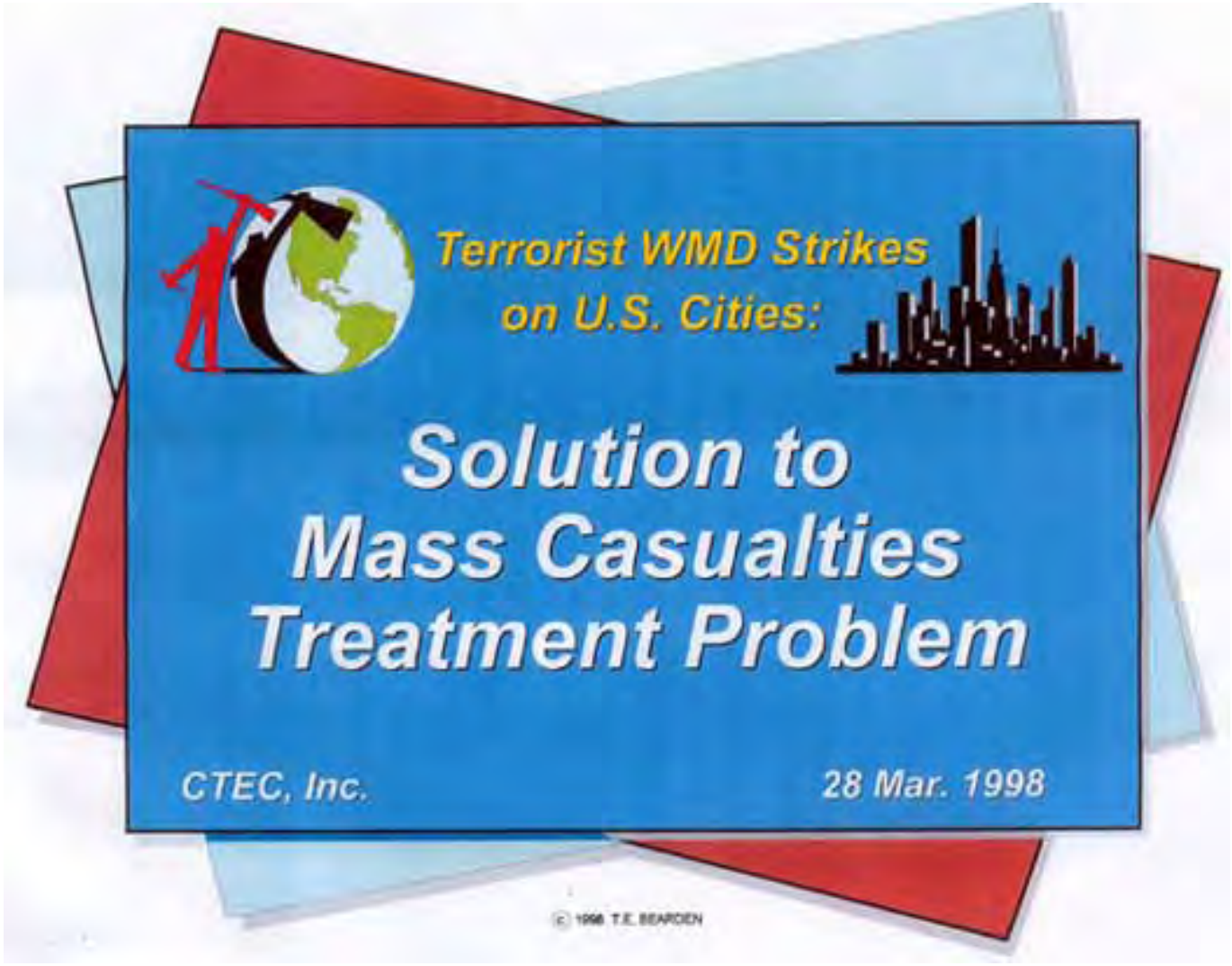
77. Title Page
78. Portable Priore-Type Treatment System
79. Portable System Block Diagram
80. Portable Priore Technology Unit
81. Saving the Stricken Civilians

Conclusions: Technology Practical, Proven

82. Title Page
83. Summary and Conclusions

Recommendation: Crash Development Program

84. Title Page
85. Recommend implementing:
86. Final Thoughts



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

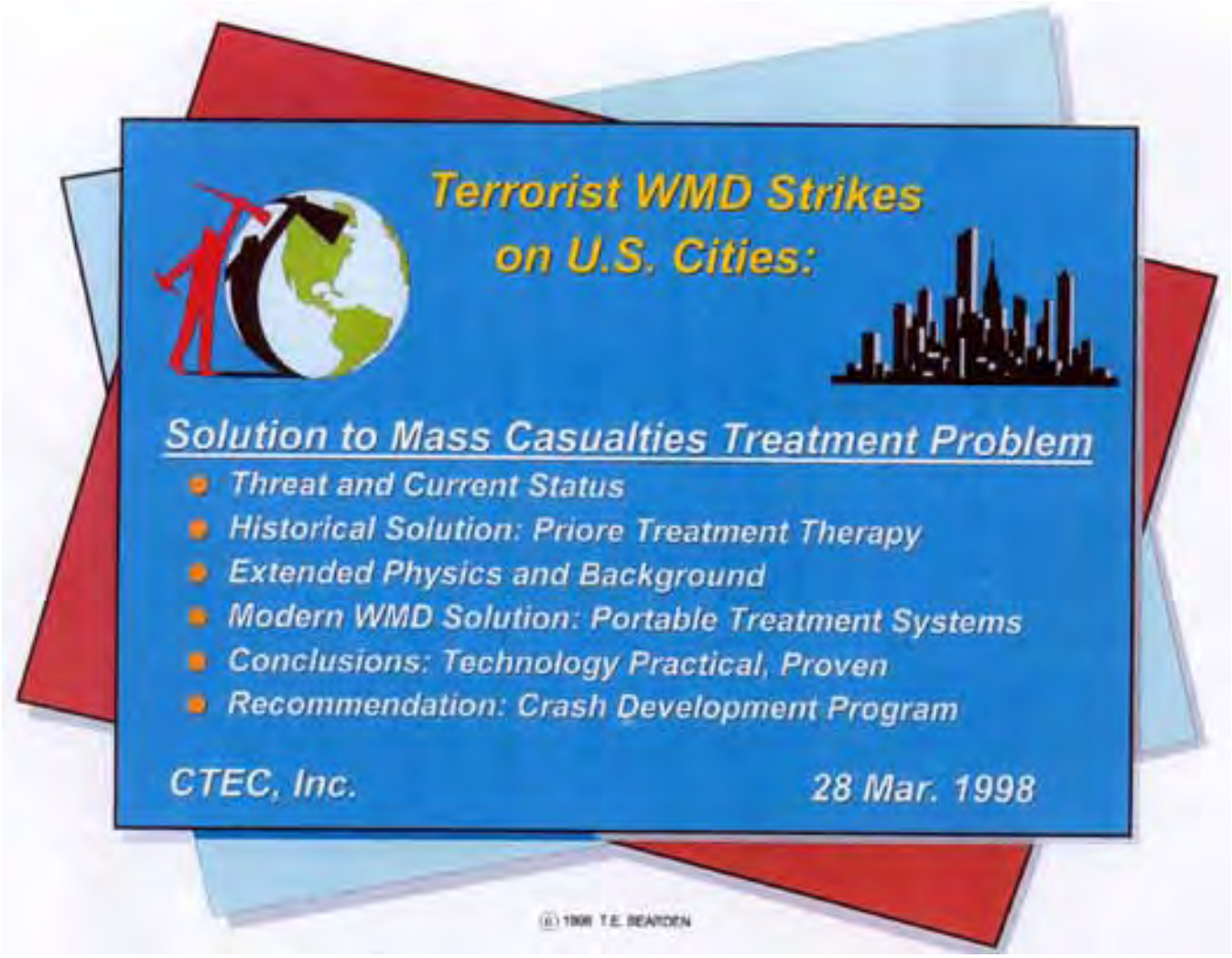
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

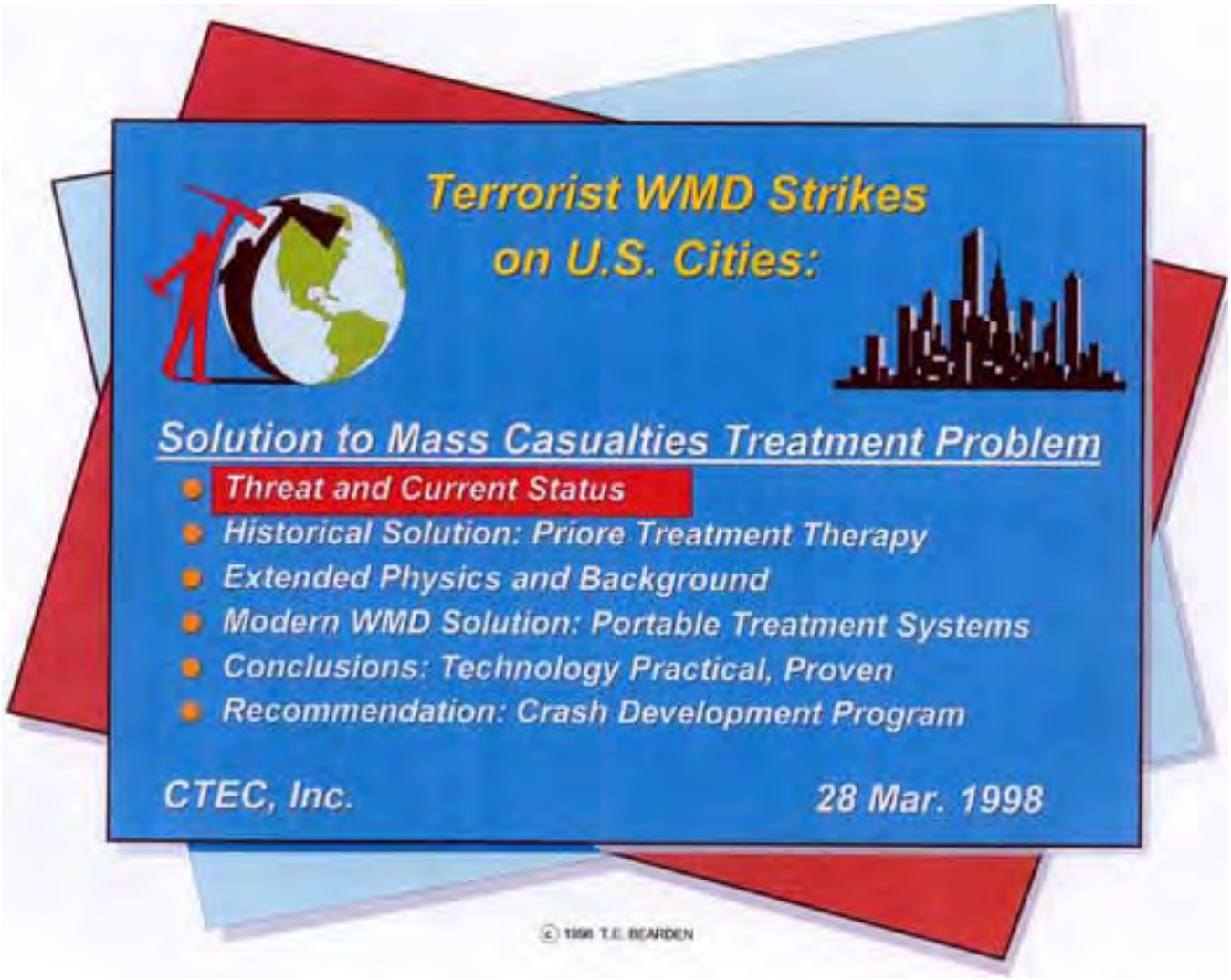
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

THE TERRORIST THREAT

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- EM weapons
- EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct thought control
- Action-at-a-distance effects

[Return to Slide Index](#)

[Next Slide](#)

[Previous Slide](#)

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- 100 kilograms of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- 1-3 million casualties result*
- Most of those stricken will die
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties

© 1996 T.E. MEADEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and emigres
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

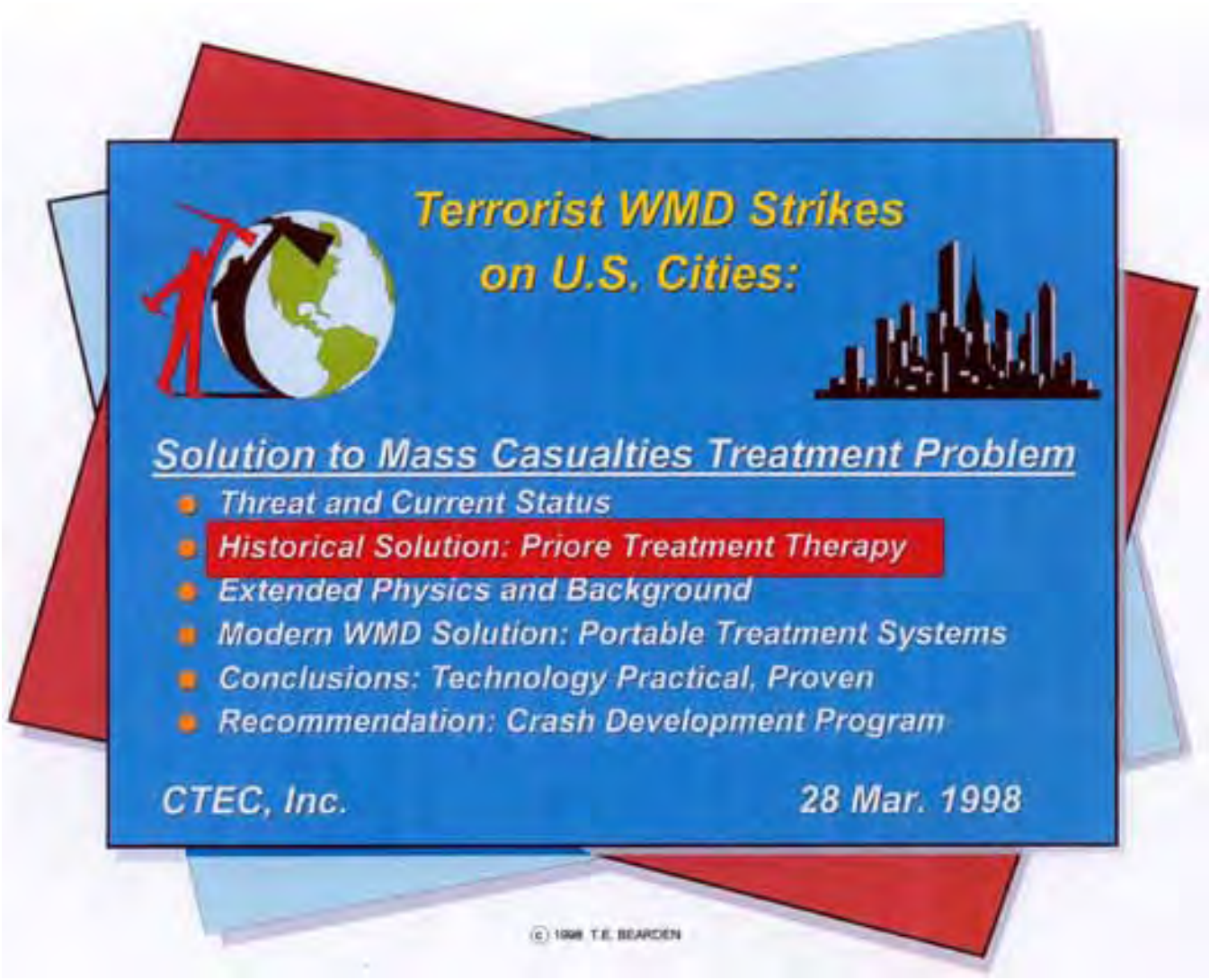
- No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)
- No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- No answer to massive decontamination problem
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

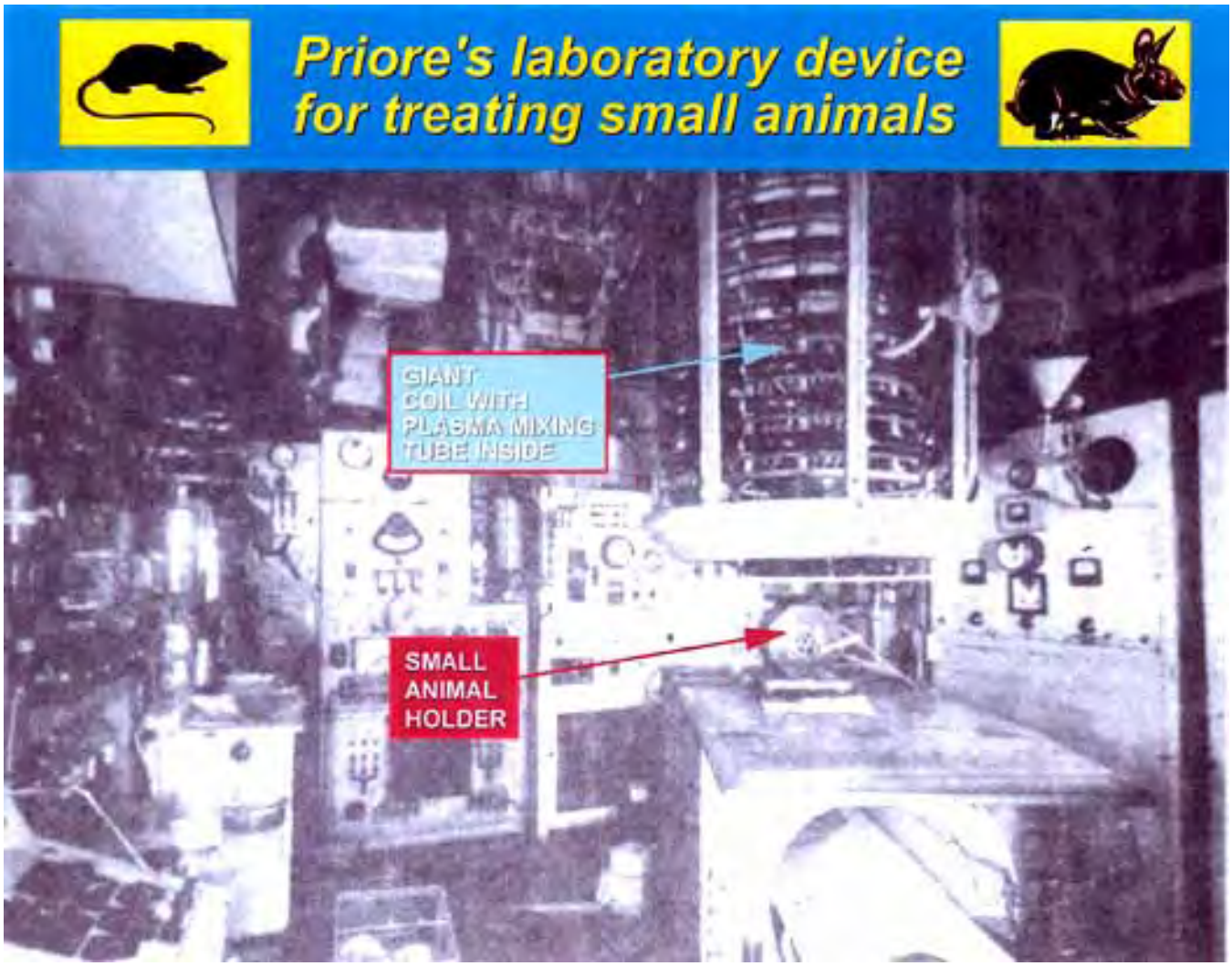
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Photo courtesy of Bob Whitney

Antoine Priore (right) with the Mayor of Bordeaux, Mr. Chaban-Delmas.

The Priore technical mechanism unwittingly involved a dramatic extension to both nonlinear optics and general relativity. However, nonlinear optics itself had not yet been born in the 1950s and 1960s when Priore worked out his methodology. The extension to general relativity has not been previously envisioned even to the present day. When the Priore project was suppressed by the changed French government in the mid-1970s, nonlinear optics itself was just being initiated. To the present day, however, there has previously been no inkling of the dramatic extension to NLO that arises by using longitudinal EM pump waves and thereby pumping in the time domain.

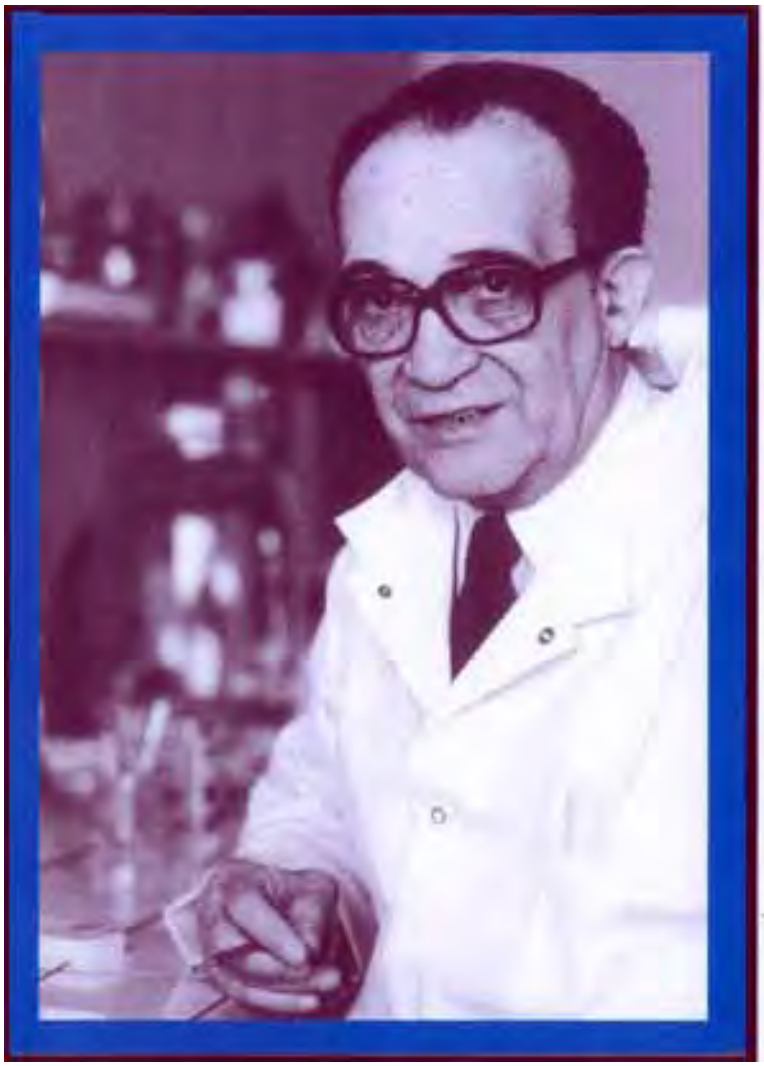
It is little wonder that Priore himself did not understand the nature of the technical mechanism he was utilizing, and neither did anyone else, and neither *has* anyone else prior to this time.

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist who worked with Priore

Among other things, Pautrizel treated seriously infected immature rats with the Priore ray. These rats had never had a mature immune system. When they were removed from the machine, they still sickened again and died, because their immature immune systems could not resist the pathogen *(Trypanosoma)*. So even though the damaged cells were reversed back to normal, the "normal" immune system was unable to fight off pathogens, which reinfected the cells and killed them, killing the rats.

This established the time-reversal nature of the therapy.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

[Return to Slide Index]

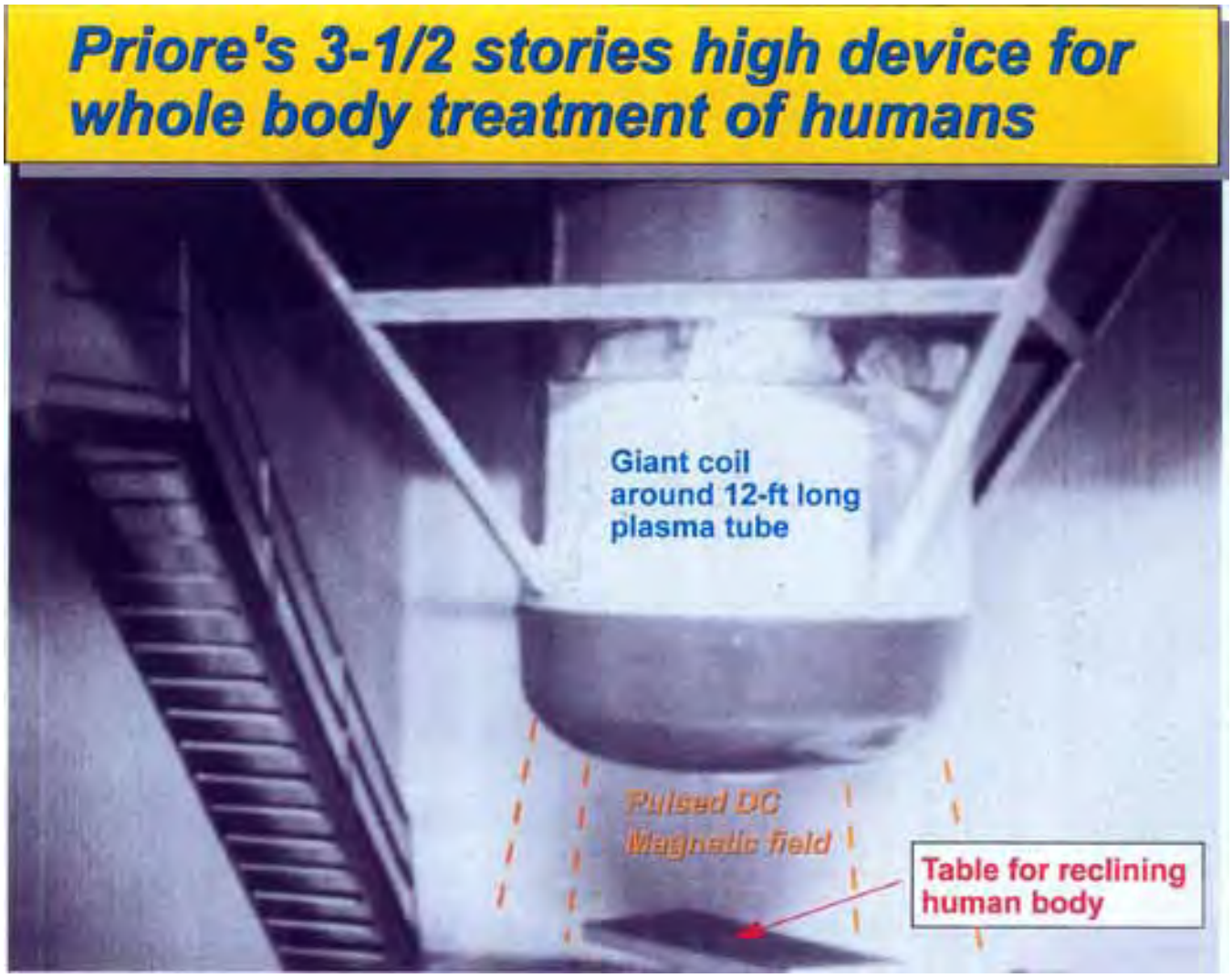
[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

MECHANISM OF THE PRIORE THERAPY

* FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
* PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
* NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
* SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
* RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
* NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

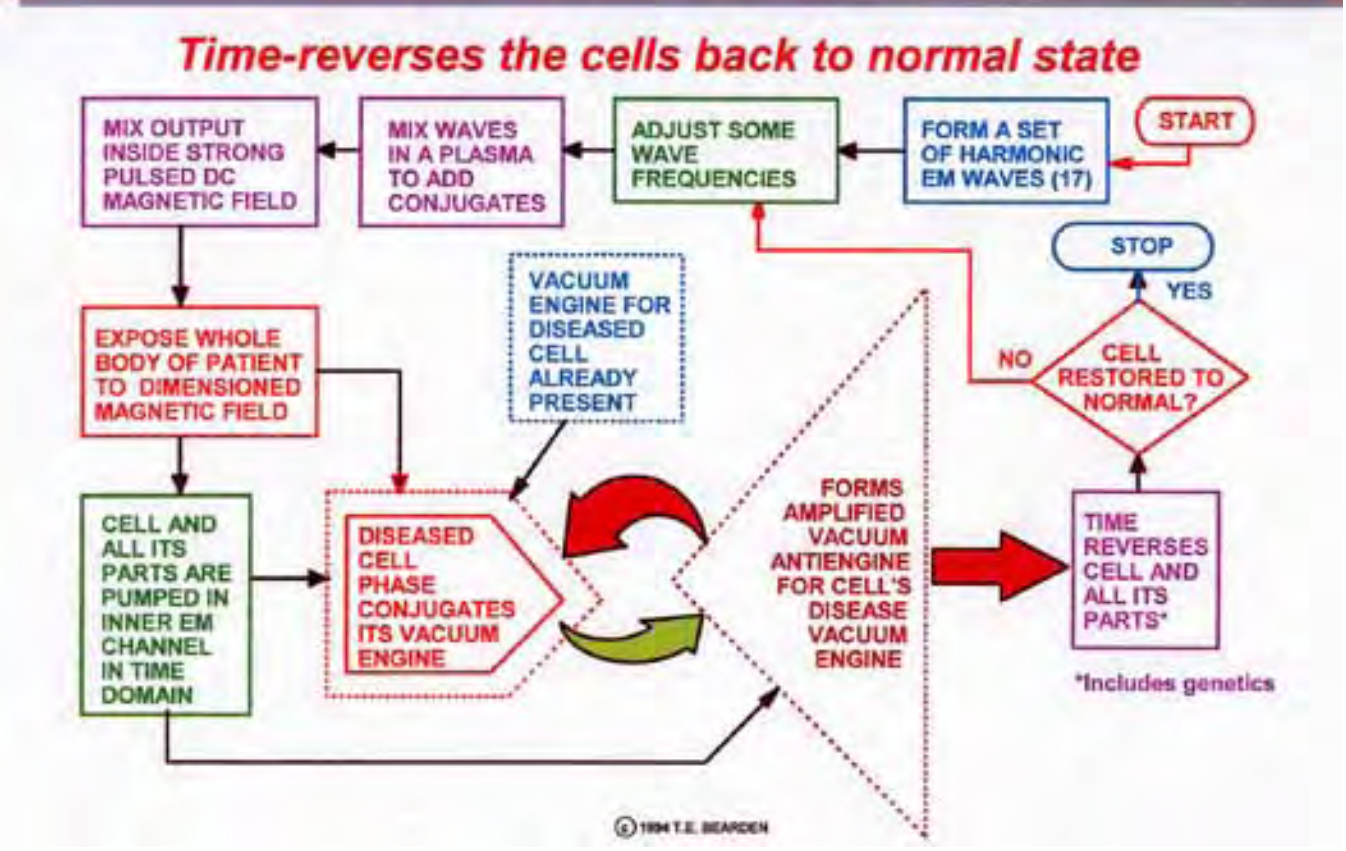
© 1994, 1998, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Priore's therapeutic methodology: Using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain

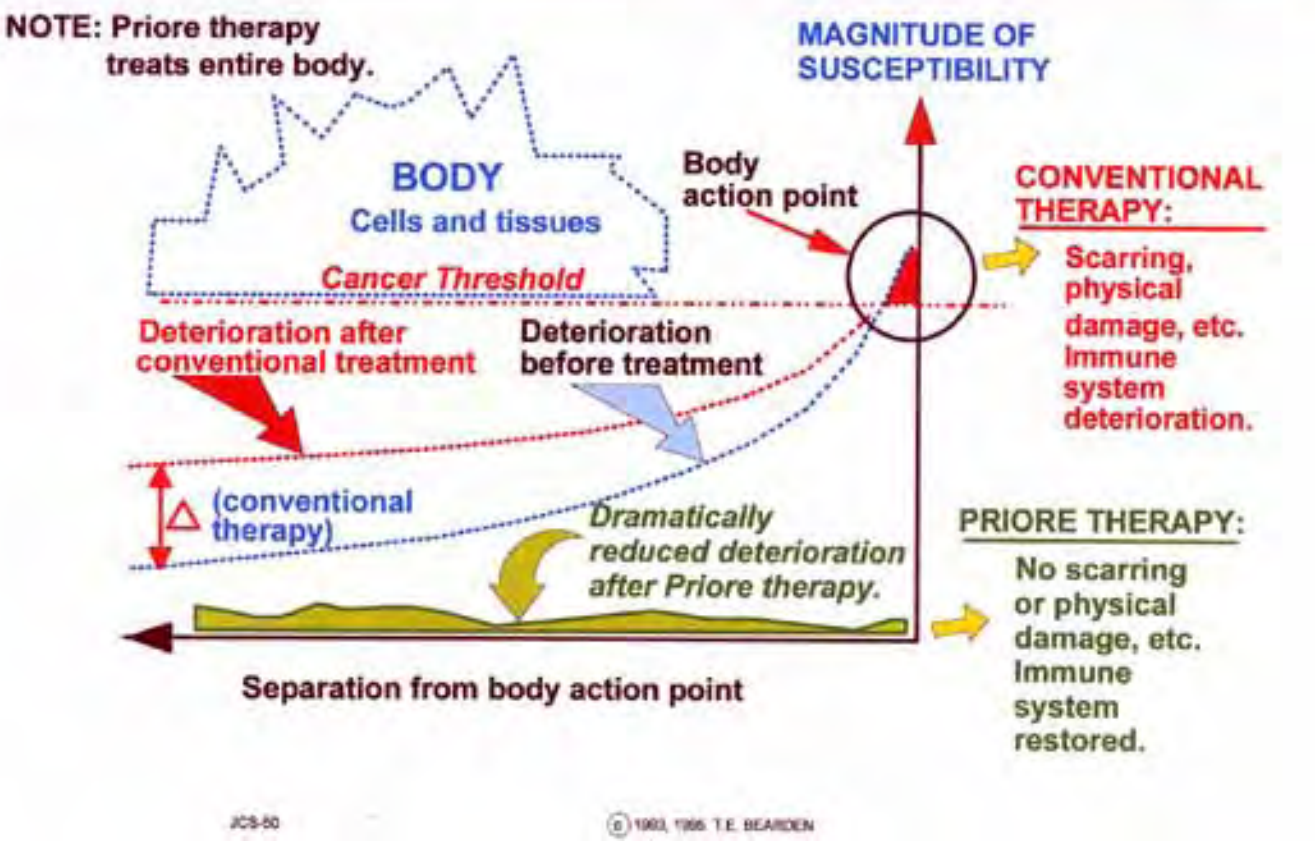


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

DRASTICALLY REDUCED CUMULATIVE DETERIORATION AFTER PRIORE THERAPY



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics

- **G.J. Stoney:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into bidirectional wave pairs.

  "On a supposed proof of a theorem in wave-motion," Phil. Mag., 5(43), 1897, p. 368-373 (and several other papers).

- **E.T. Whittaker:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into a series of bidirectional EM wave pairs in harmonic series, where the two waves in each pair are conjugates (i.e., a wave/antiwave pair) and are longitudinal waves.

  "On the partial differential equations of mathematical physics," Math. Ann., Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355.

  Showed that all classical EM -- including waves -- can be replaced by two interfering scalar potential functions.. (This founded superpotential theory, extended by Nisbet, Bromwich, Debye, McCrea, and others.)

  "On an expression of the electromagnetic field due to electrons by means of two scalar potential functions," Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.

- **R.W. Ziolkowski:**

  Independently rediscovered the biwave decomposition of the scalar potential and added the product set (in theory enabling modulations and communications) to Stoney and Whittaker's sum set.

  Various papers, 1985 to date.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1993, 1995

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS | **LIVING SYSTEMS**

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Selected clipart © by IMSI MasterClips™

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

EINSTEIN ON REVIEWING FOUNDATIONS

"...the scientist makes use of a whole arsenal of concepts which he imbibed practically with his mother's milk; and seldom if ever is he aware of the eternally problematic character of his concepts. He uses this conceptual material, or, speaking more exactly, these conceptual tools of thought, as something obviously, immutably given; something having an objective value of truth which is hardly even, and in any case not seriously, to be doubted. ...in the interests of science it is necessary over and over again to engage in the critique of these fundamental concepts, in order that we may not unconsciously be ruled by them."

Albert Einstein, "Foreword," in Max Jammer, Concepts of Space: The History of the Theories of Space in Physics, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1969, p. xi-xii.

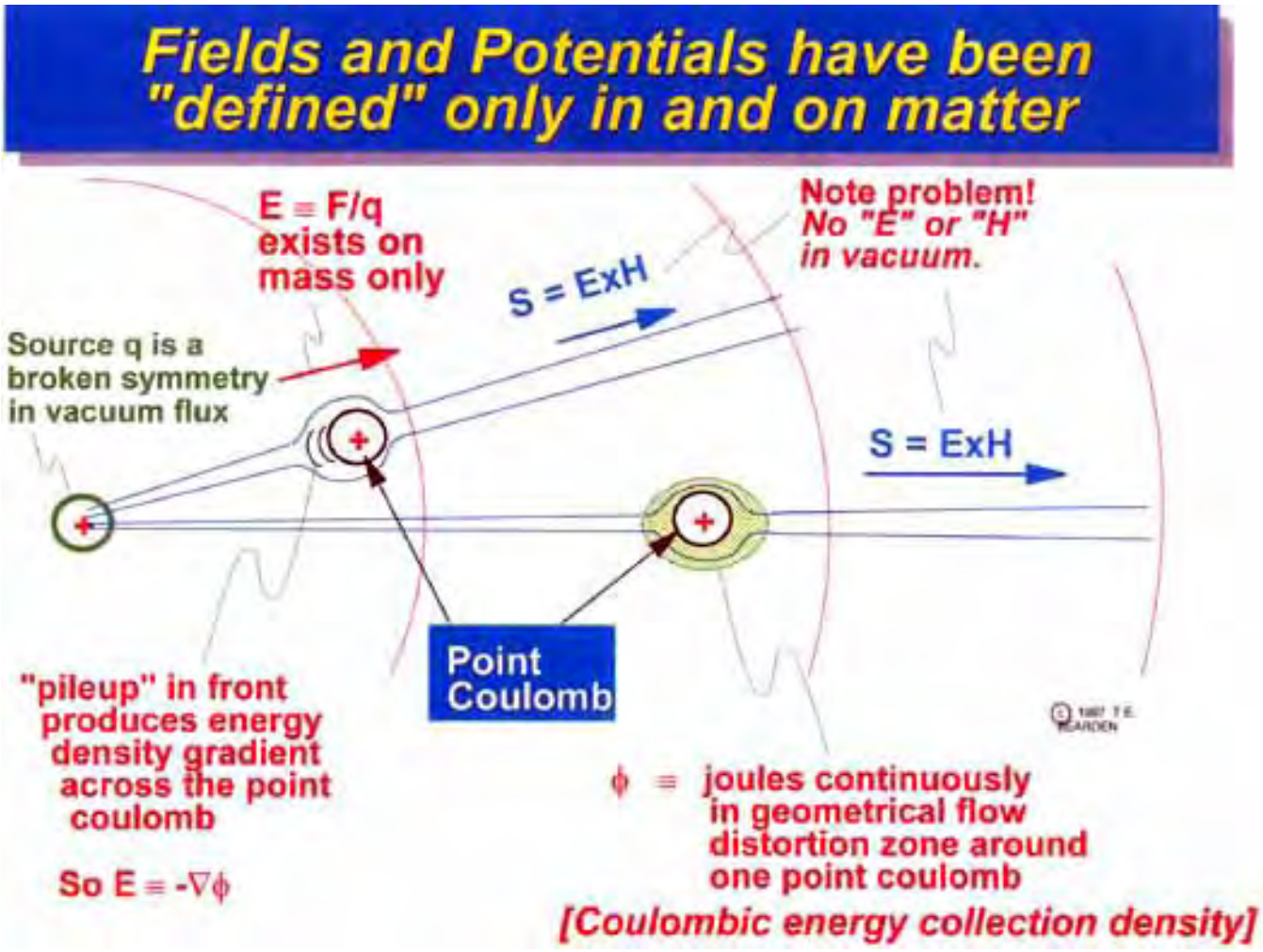
JCS-15A

©1993 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

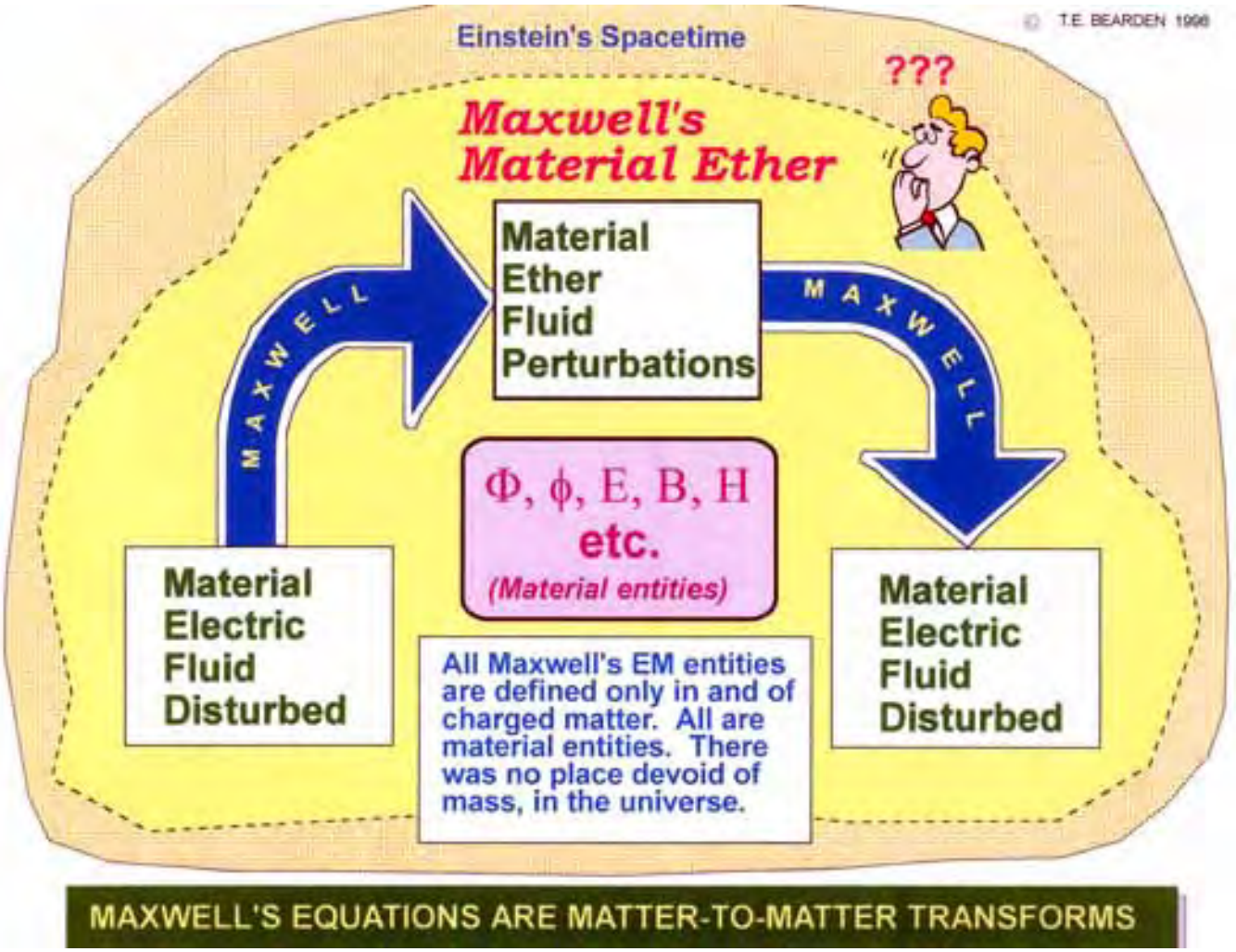
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

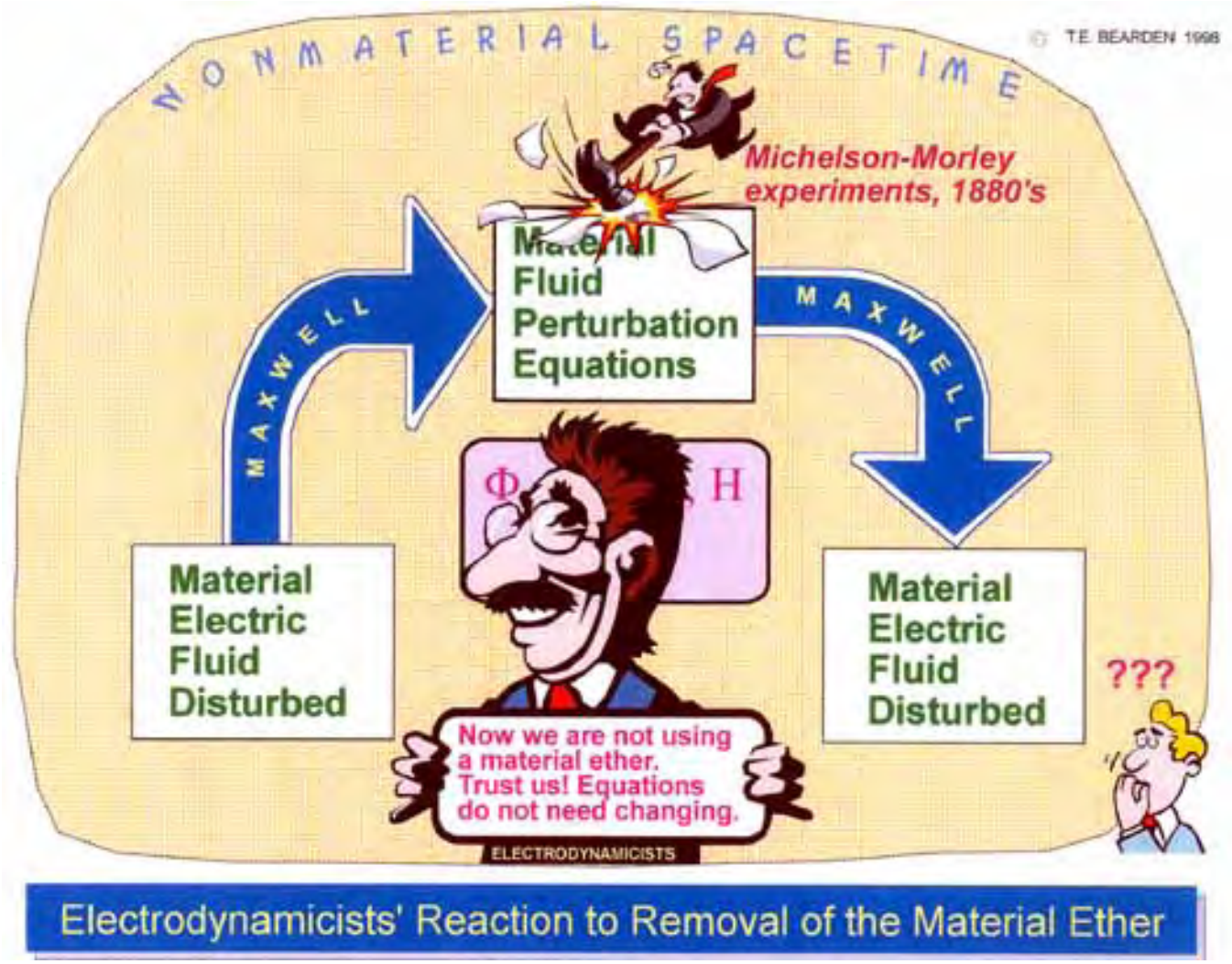
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

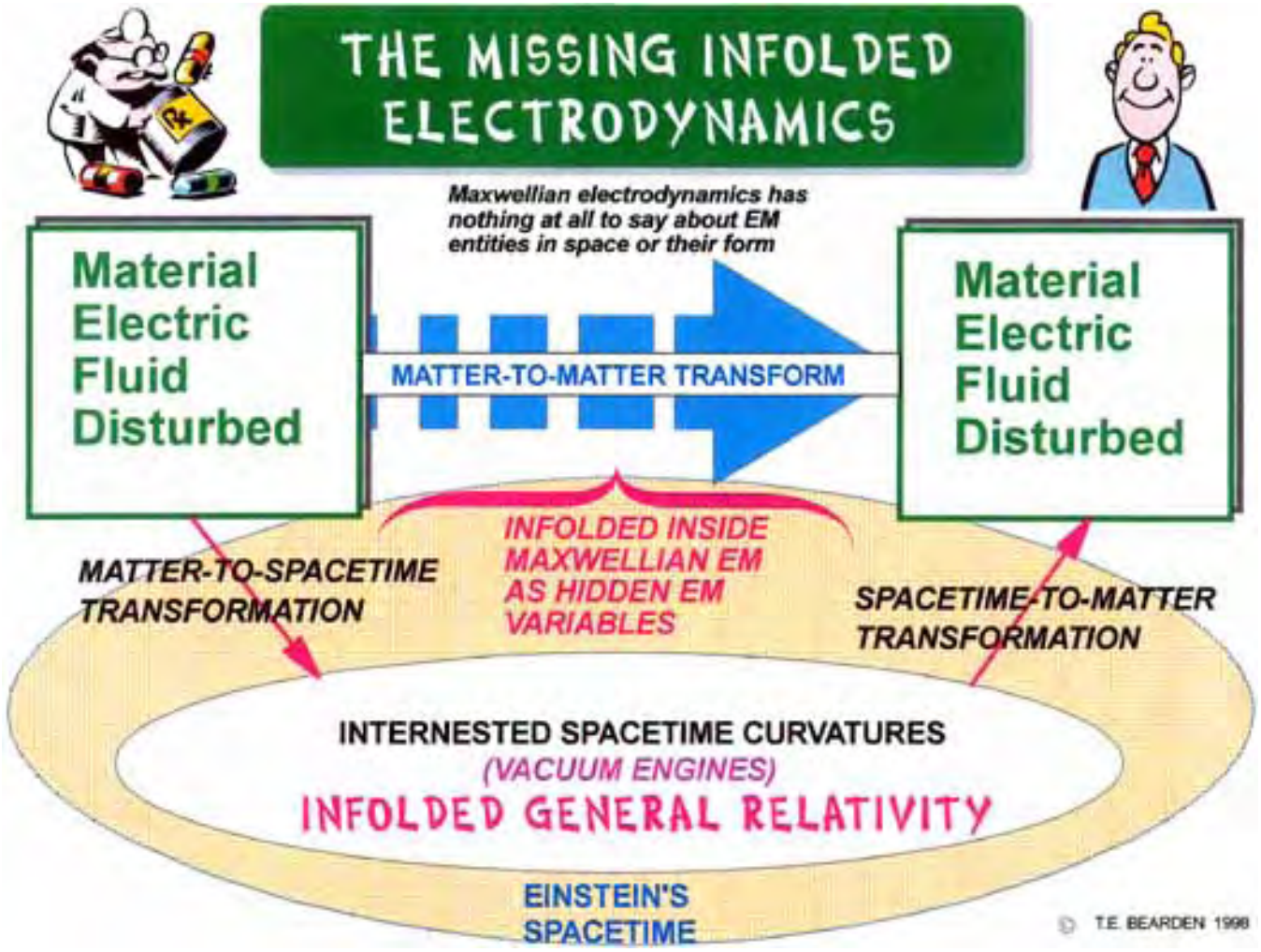


Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

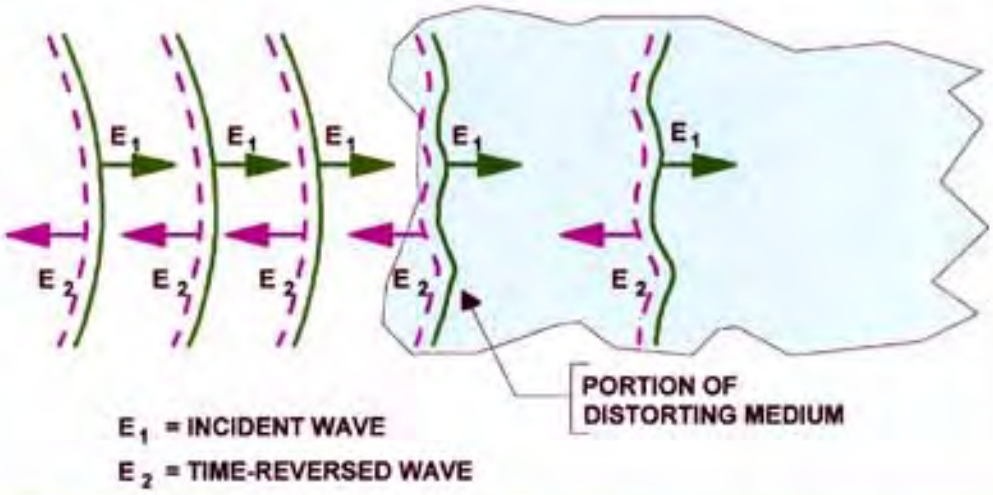


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem



E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."

JCS-64

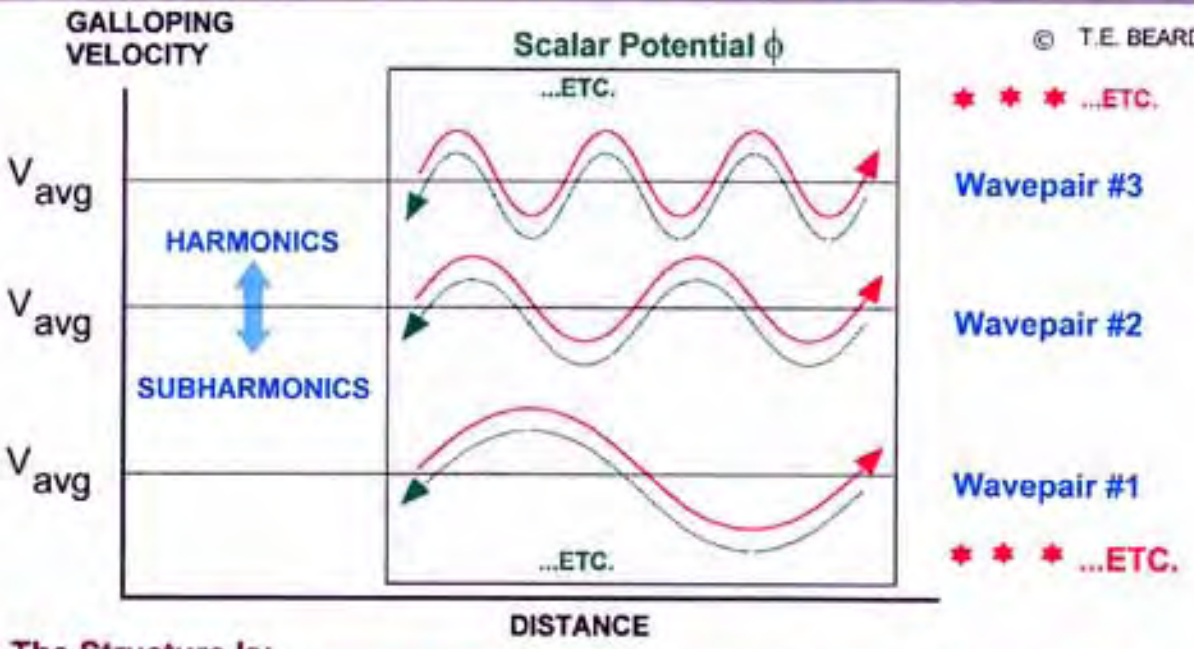
© 1994, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential



The Structure Is:

A harmonic set of longitudinal EM wavepairs. In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two are phase conjugates and time-reversed replicas of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled longitudinal wave and antiwave. The photons must be coupled into photon/antiphoton pairs (gravitons) by a strong application of the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics. Each wave in the biwave pair is a galloping wave. Each wavepair is a standing electrogravitational wave. In nonlinear optics, such a wavepair is a pump wave which pumps in the time domain.

Note: Think of the oscillations as velocity modulations.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

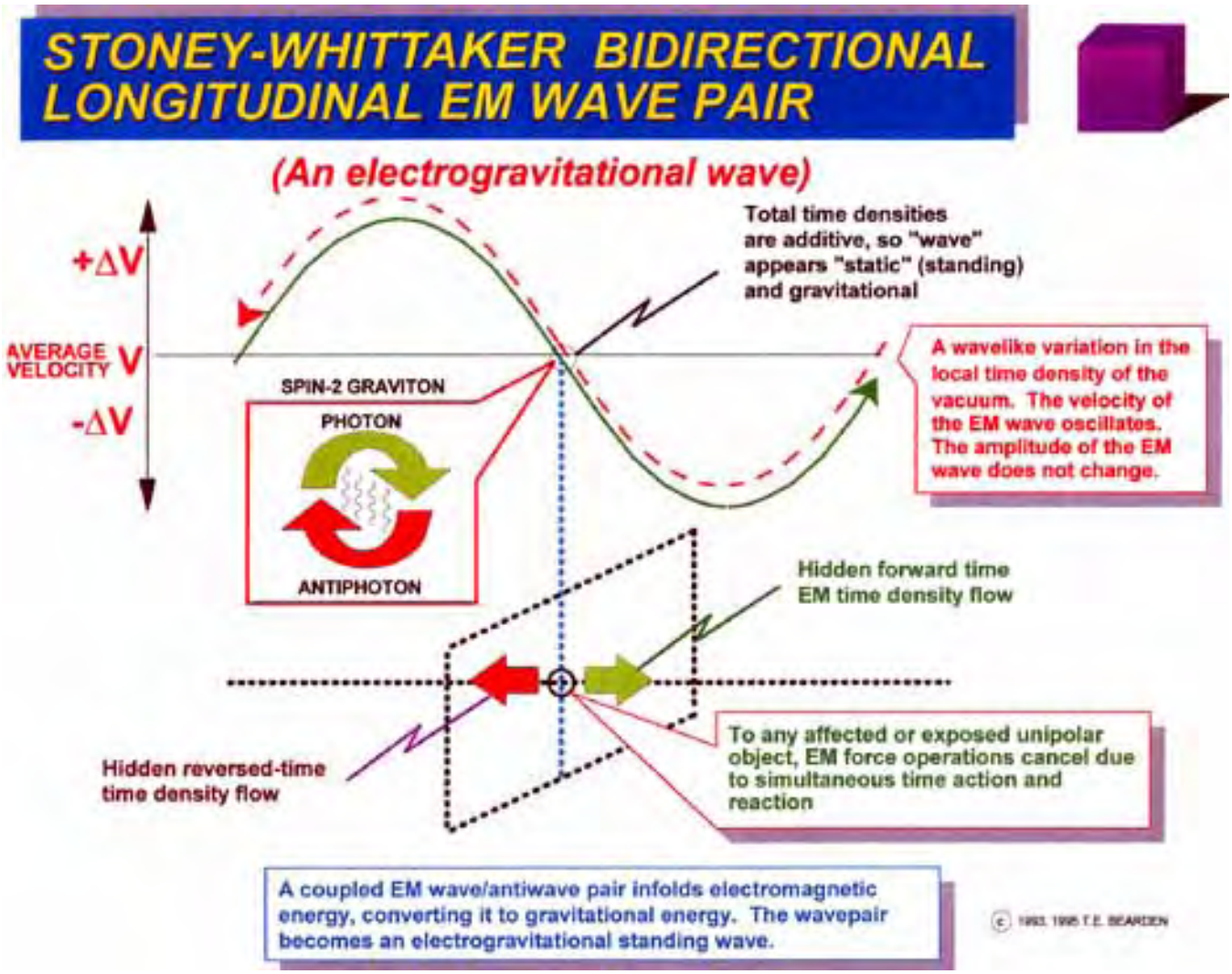
The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies within Topologies"

- The axiom: There is a unique vector, $\bar{0}$, in V (the vector space) such that
  $\bar{V} + \bar{0} = \bar{0} + \bar{V}$
- Note that $\bar{V} + \bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j + \bar{V}$; $\bar{0}_i = -\bar{0}_i = n\bar{0}_i$
  so $\bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j = \bar{0}_k = \ldots + \bar{0}_n = \ldots$
- This makes all $\bar{0}_i$ equal by assumption, since there is *assumed* to be only a single type $\bar{0}$ without real components
- In fact, $\bar{0}$ is *not unique*. An *infinite number* of different zero-vector systems, with real components, satisfy the zero-vector axiom.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)*

(waves with velocity v, where $0 \leq v \leq \infty$)

- Major equations of interest having UPW solutions are:
  - *Homogeneous wave equation*
  - *Maxwell equations*
  - *Dirac, Weyl, and Klein-Gordon equations*

*Rodrigues and Lu, *Found. Phys.* 27(3), 1997, p. 435-508.

- UPWs are translationally invariant, and do not spread, or they reconstruct their original form after a certain period.
- UPW solutions have infinite energy. Quasi-UPWs can have finite energy and can in principle be launched into space.
- Subluminal Maxwell solutions are called *EM particles*. Superluminal Maxwell solutions are called *X-waves*.
- *Experimental results indicate such waves will be produced within the next few years.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

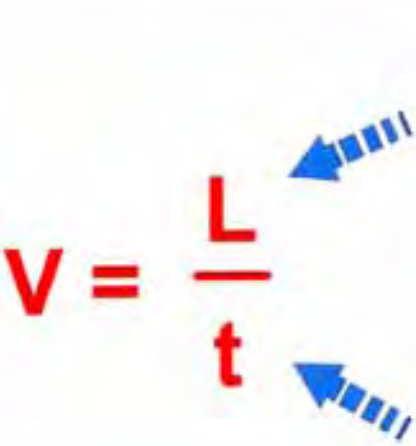
- *Nimtz has translated Mozart's 40th symphony at v = 4.7c.*

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time



Observer sees it this way

Constant transverse wave magnitude

Wave oscillates its velocity along its path, about a nominal value

Wave oscillates this way

Constant transverse magnitude

Wave oscillates magnitude of its transported t, about a nominal value

Note:

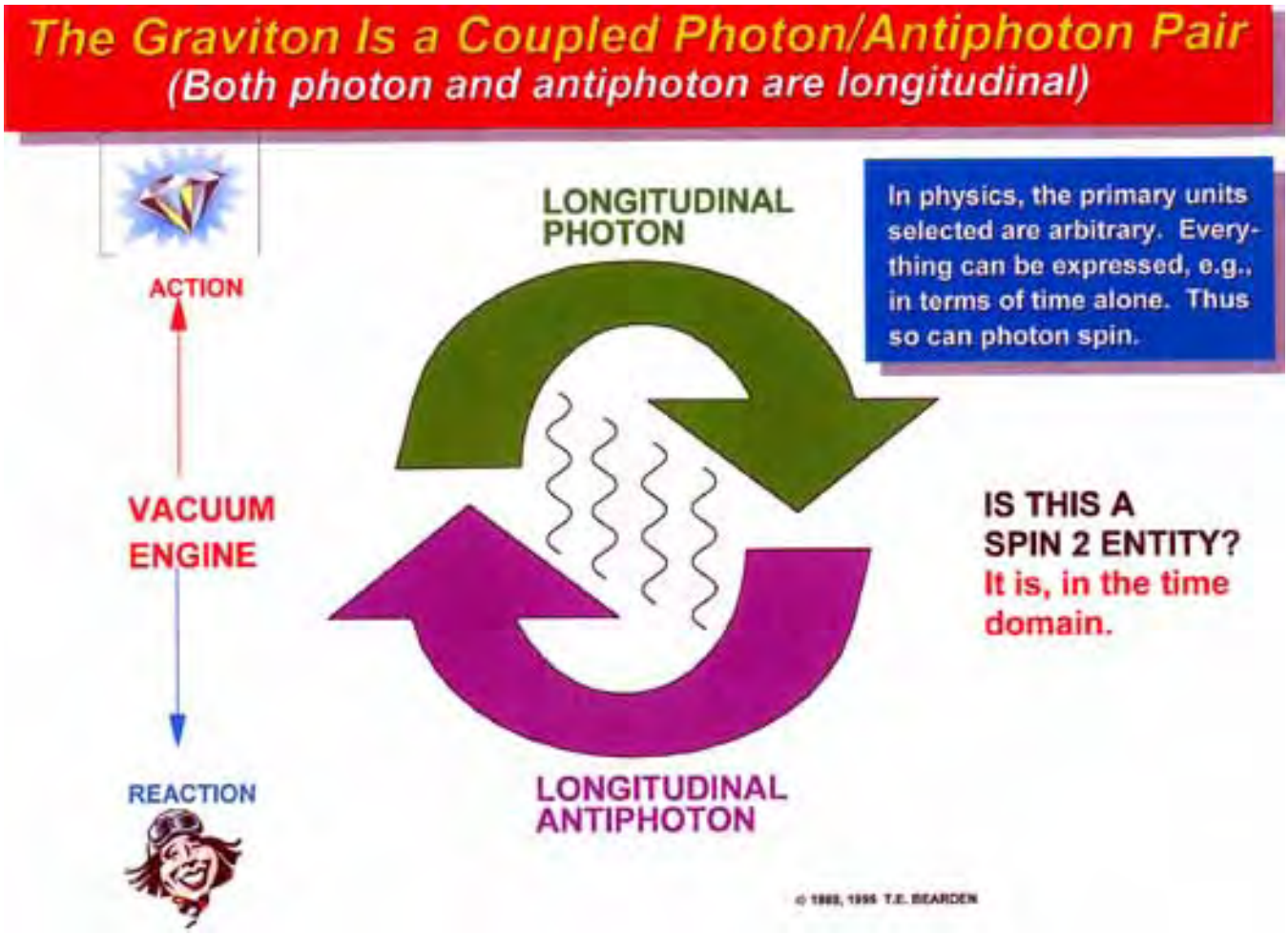
- Waves consist of photons
- Each photon consists of energy x time
- Each photon carries time as well as energy
- A wave is both a spatial energy dynamics and a temporal dynamics
- Wave complexes carry dynamic time structures as well as dynamic energy structures

© 1997 T E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

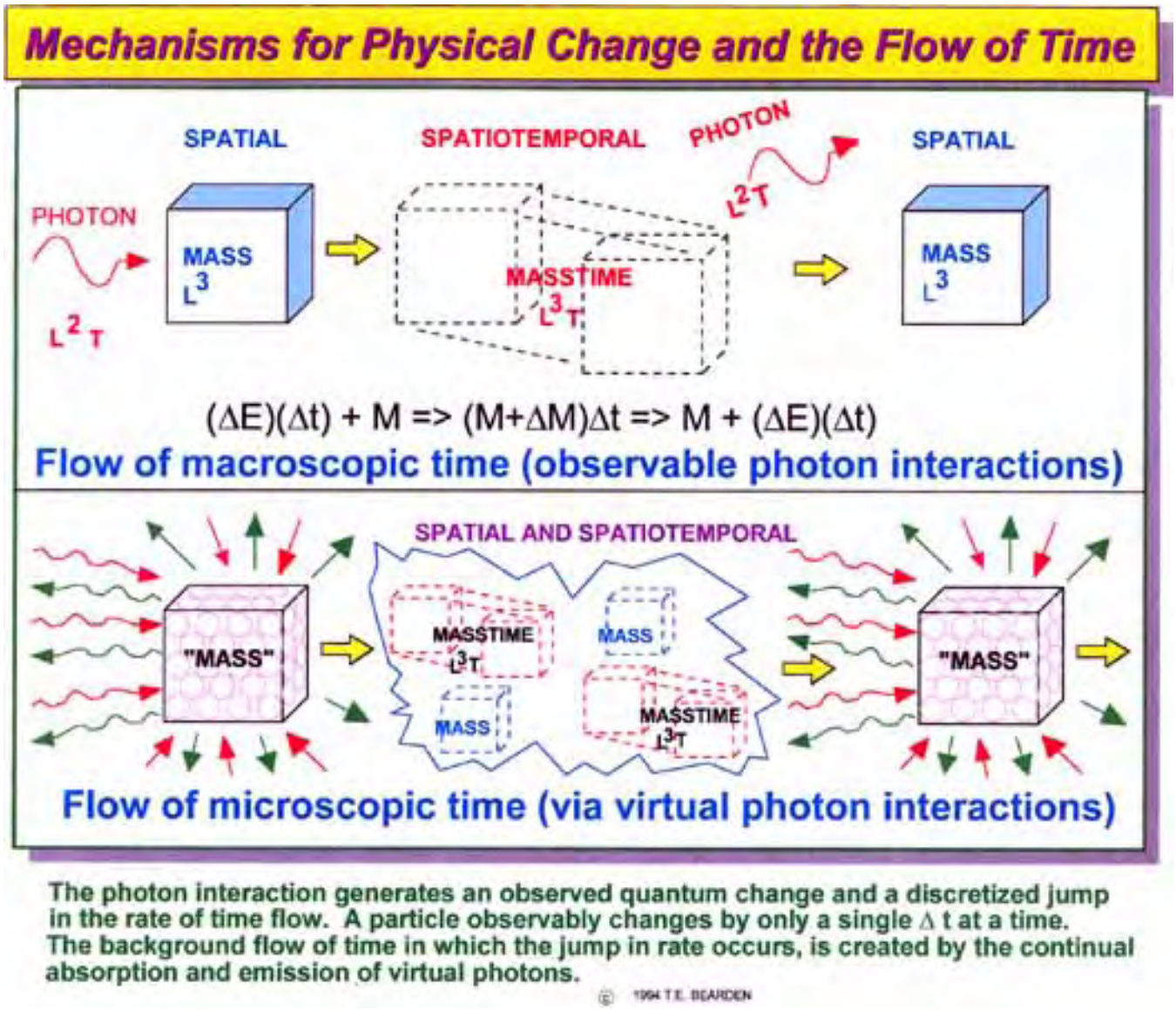
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



The photon interaction generates an observed quantum change and a discretized jump in the rate of time flow. A particle observably changes by only a single Δ t at a time. The background flow of time in which the jump in rate occurs, is created by the continual absorption and emission of virtual photons.

© 1994 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

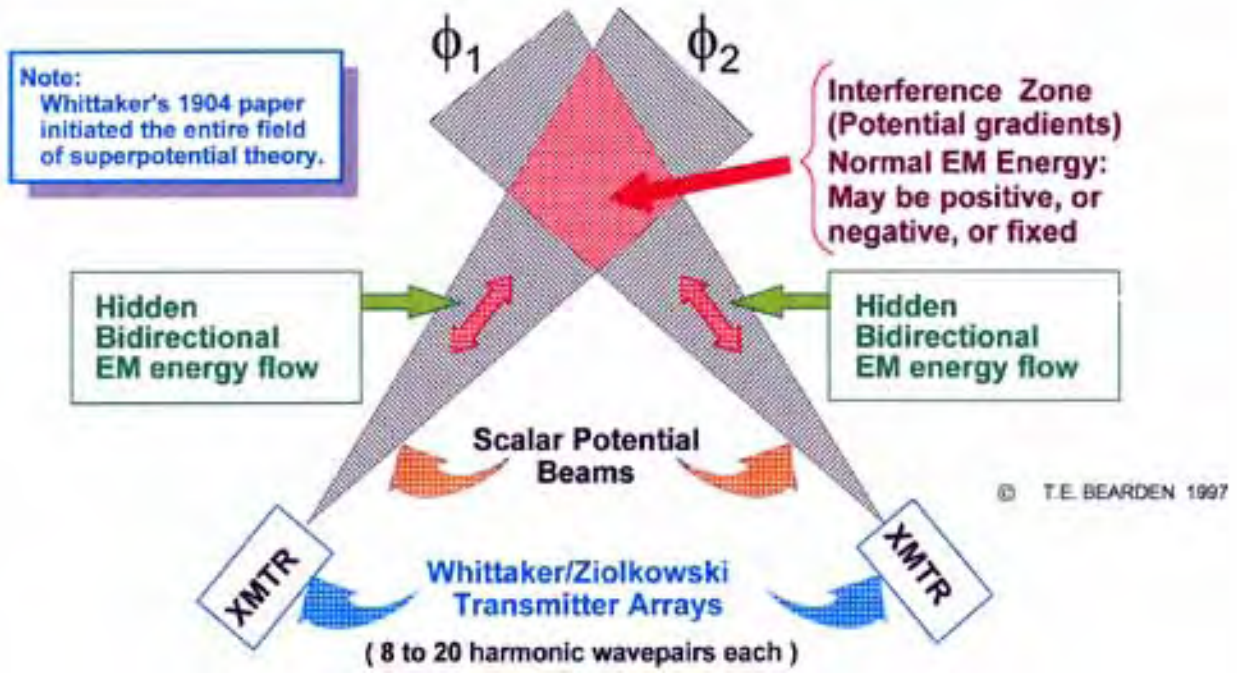
Next Slide

Previous Slide

Any EM Field or Wave Pattern Is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions *(E.T. Whittaker, 1904)*

(Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field)

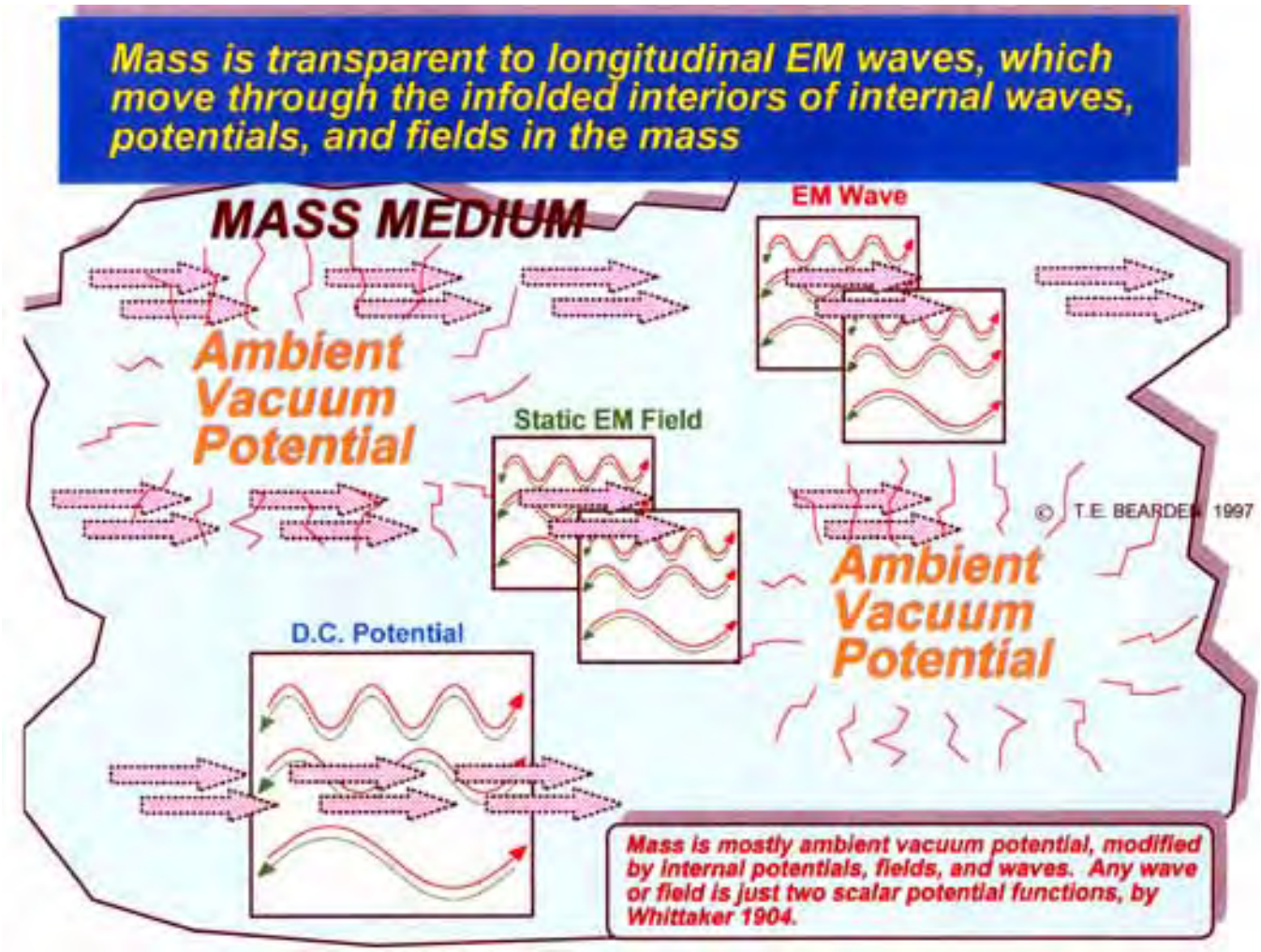
(Can Provide Action-at-a-Distance)



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

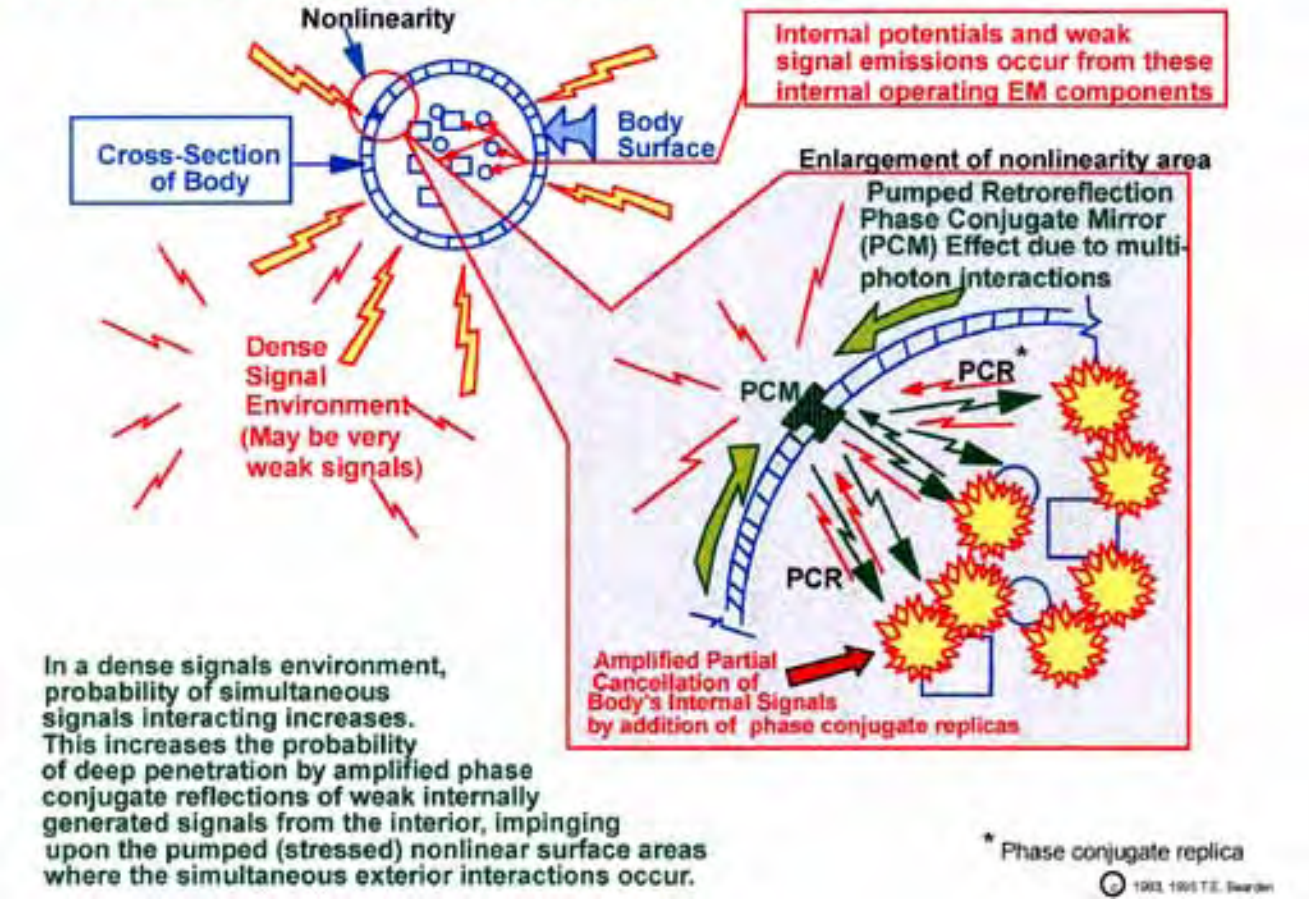


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

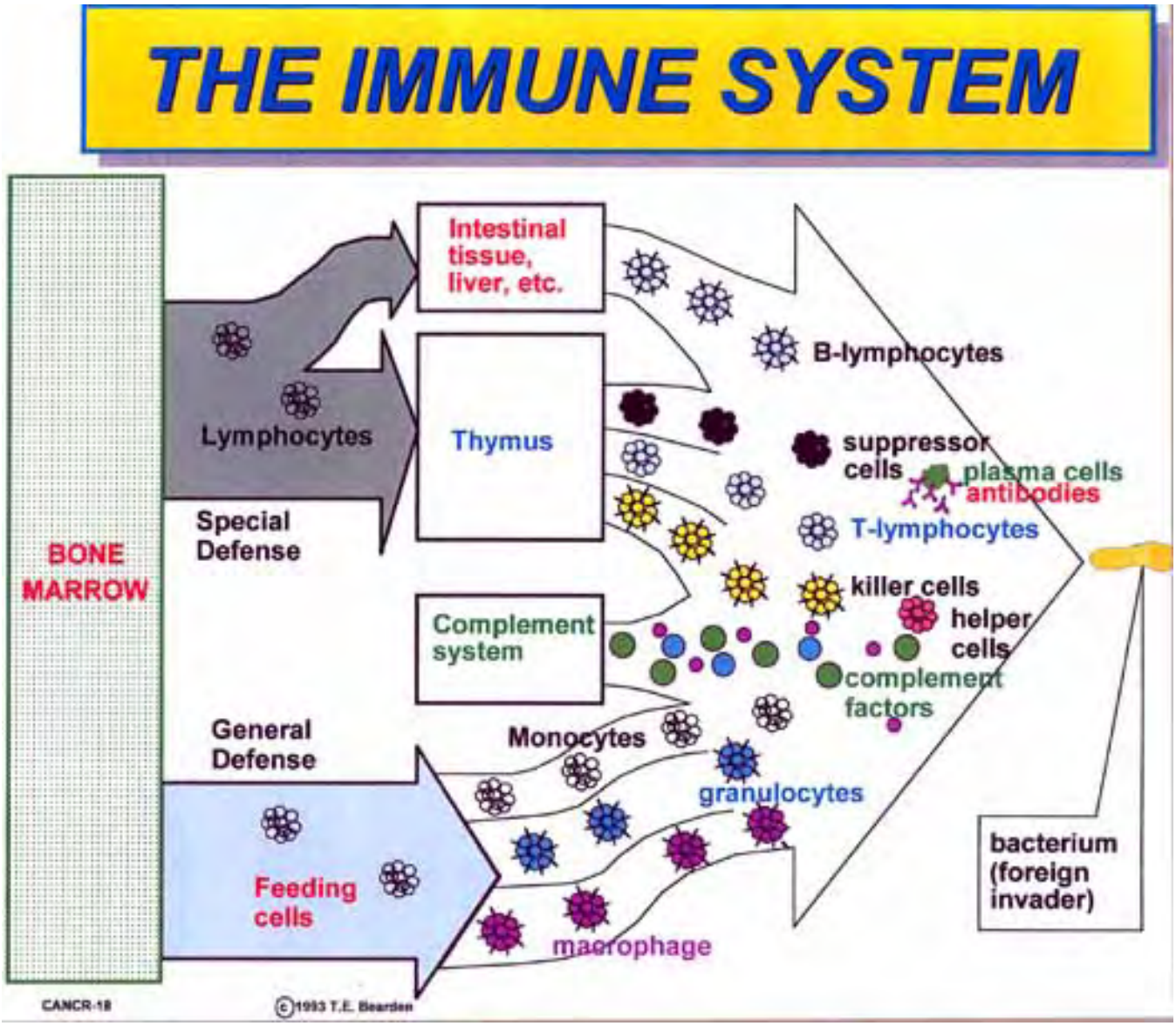
Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

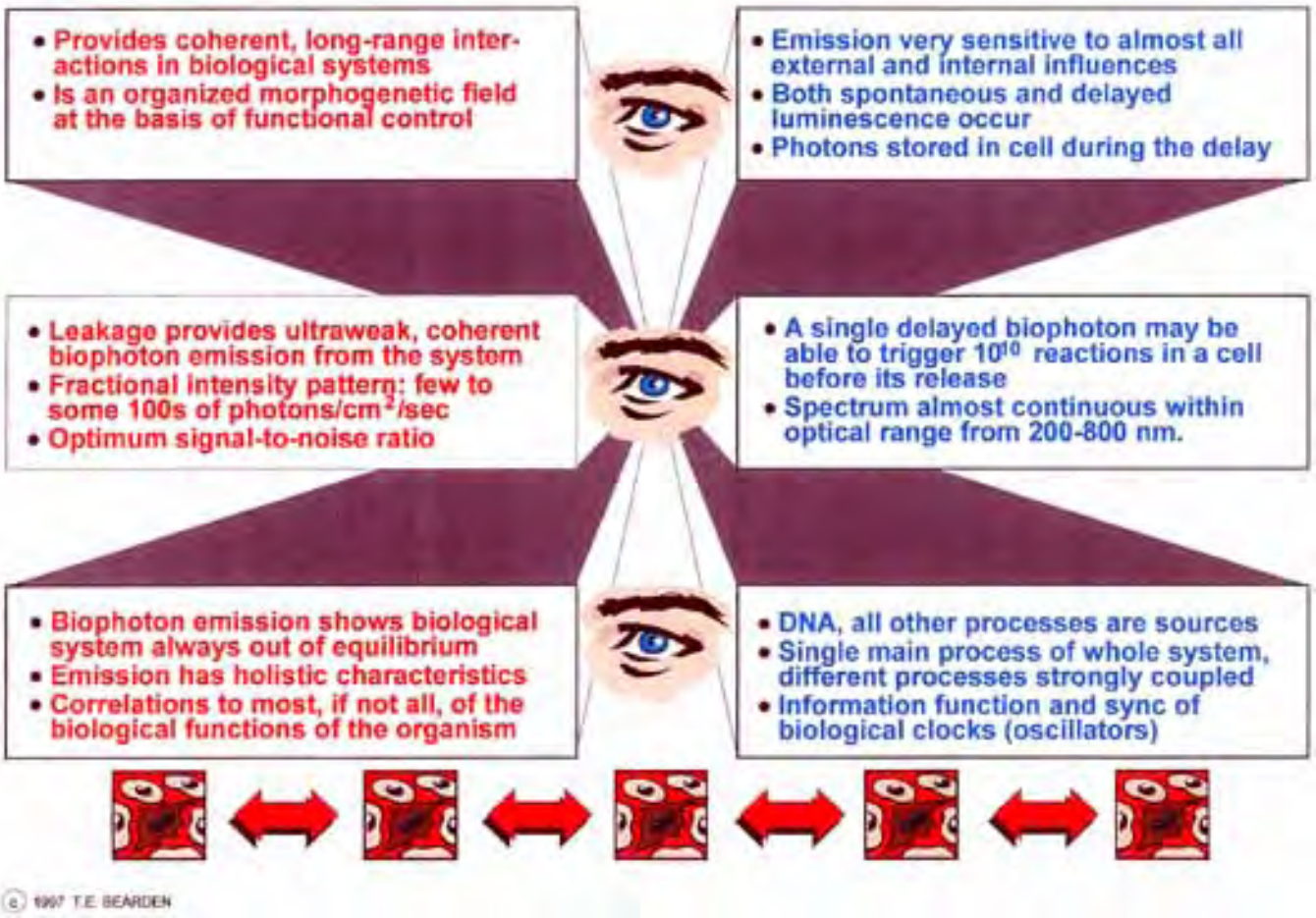


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

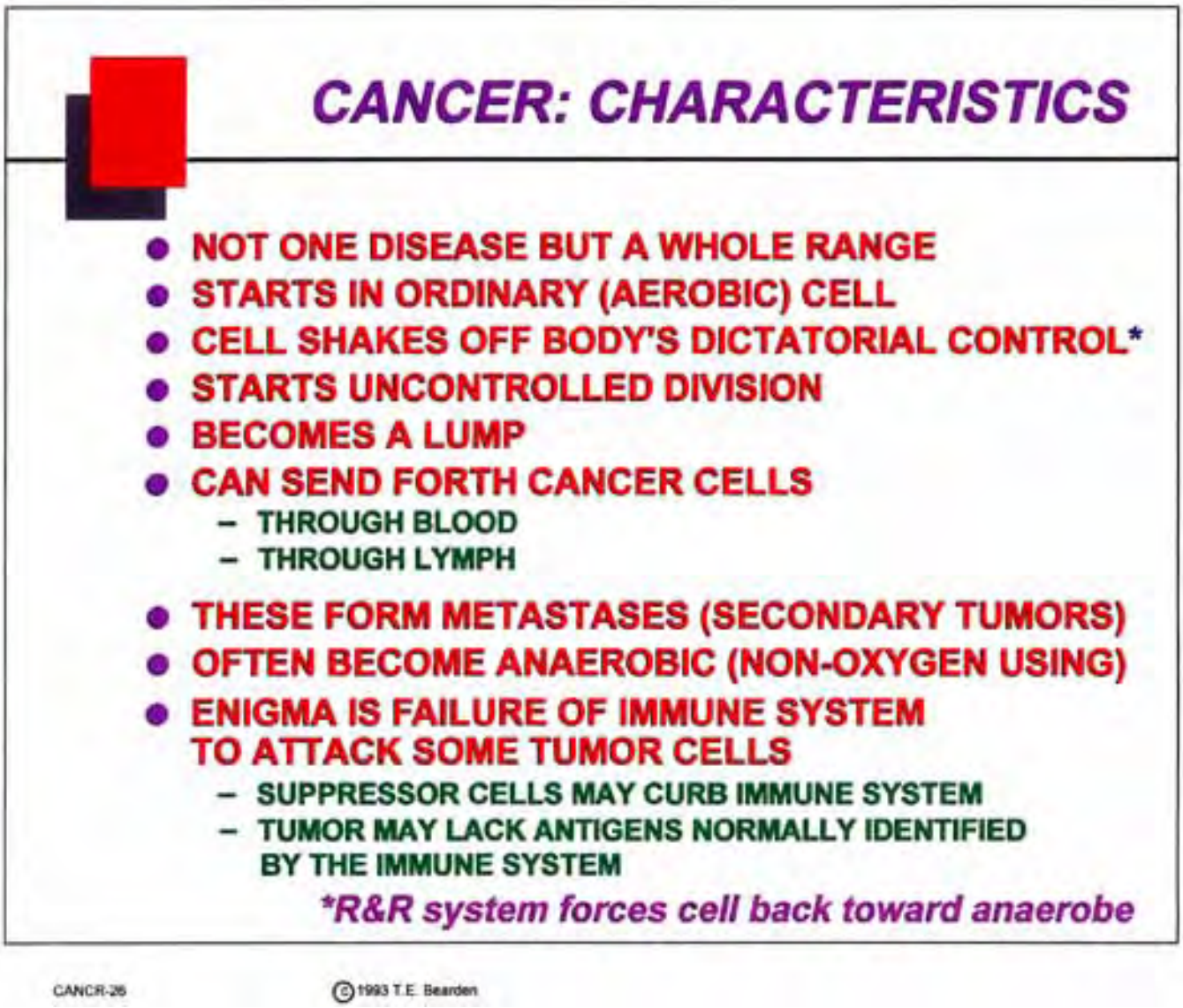
Popp's master cellular control system



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

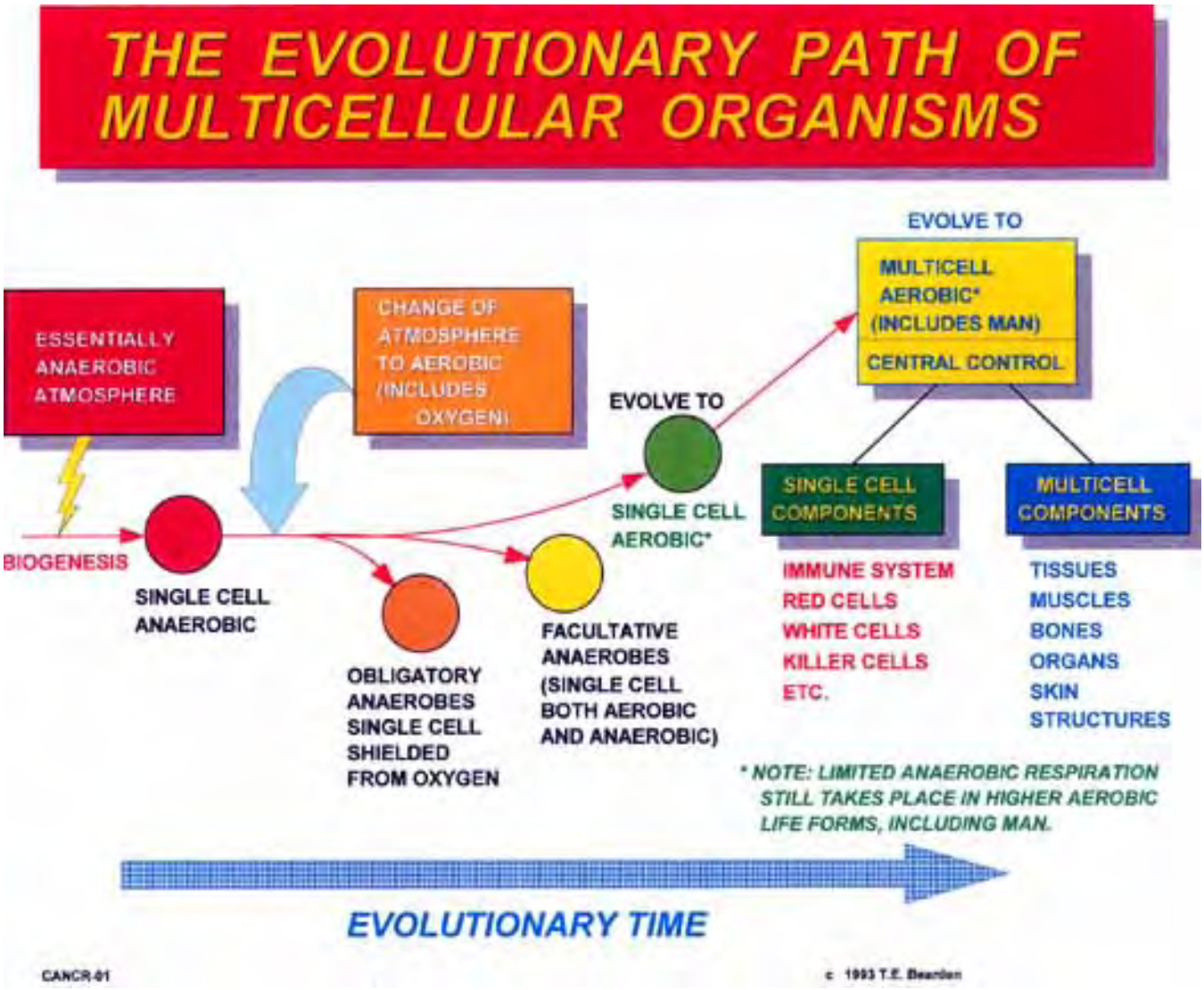
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

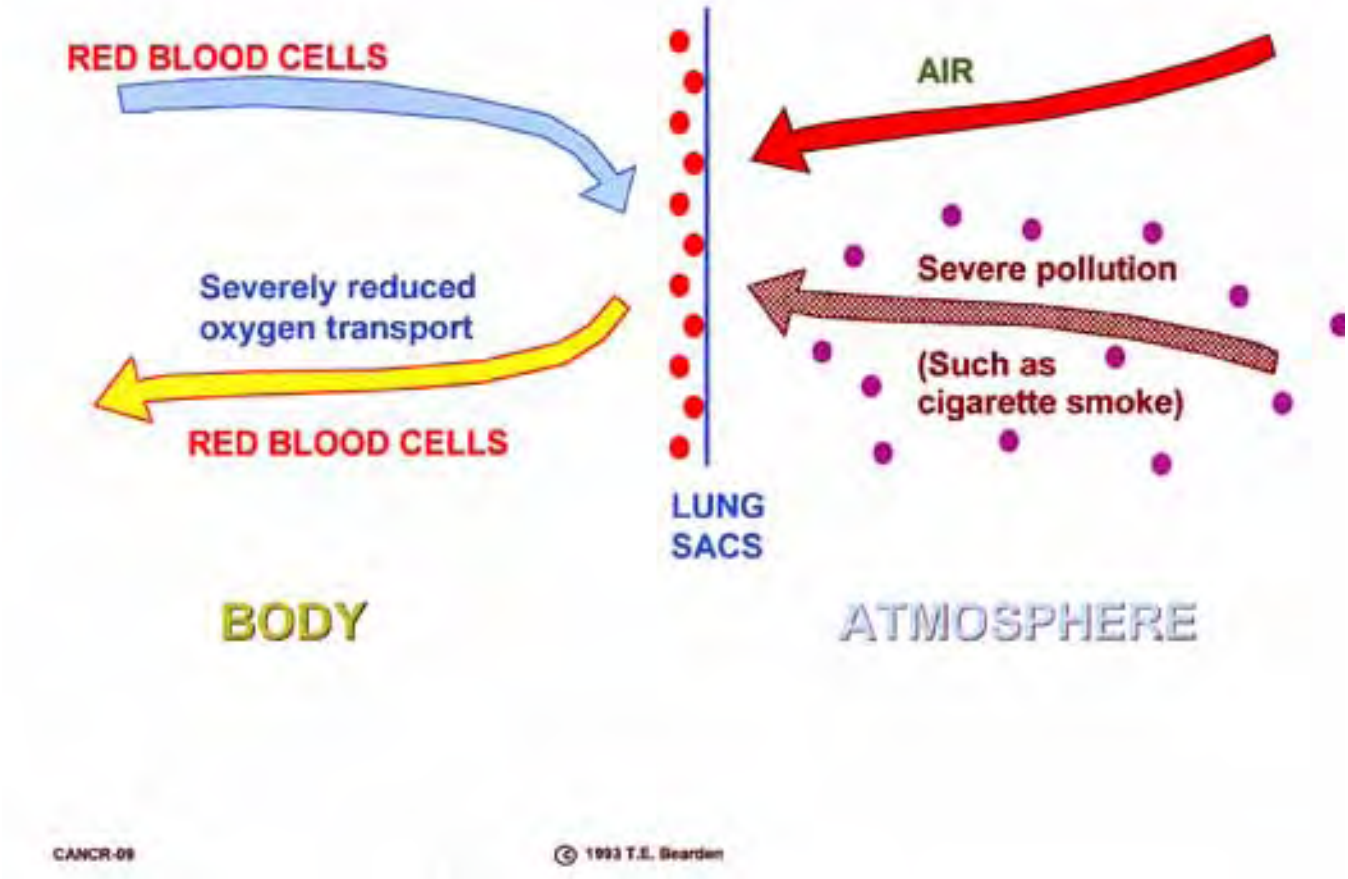


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

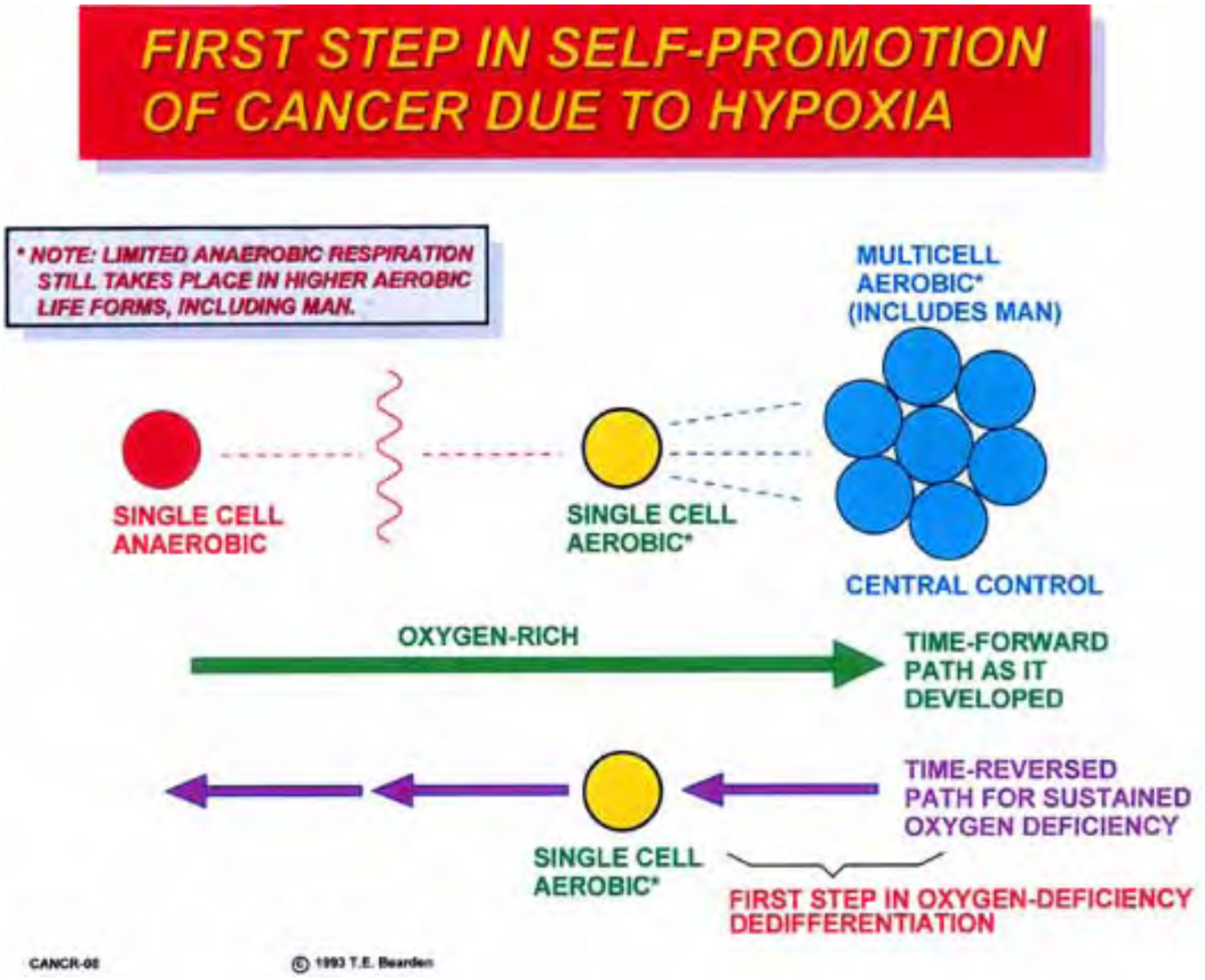
EFFECT OF FLUID CONTAMINATION ON HEMOGLOBIN'S OXYGEN TRANSPORT



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

BECKER'S CELLULAR GROWTH CONTROL

- Two major links uncovered between :
  - The DC system and nervous system
  - The DC system and all body cells
- Bioelectric potentials of primary importance
- Physiology presently considers controls limited to:
  - Neural action potential
  - Various hormone chemical agents
  - Chemical agents associated with DNA/RNA system
- Complete Operational Biological Control System:
  - Controls growth, healing, biological cycles, etc.
  - Operates in ANALOG mode; various levels of DC
  - Interlocks physically with nervous system (and may be its precursor)
  - Other chemical agents
  - Tissue growth and healing NOT INCLUDED
- Medical community now more concerned with diseases resulting from:
  - Inadequate/abnormal growth
  - Inadequate healing

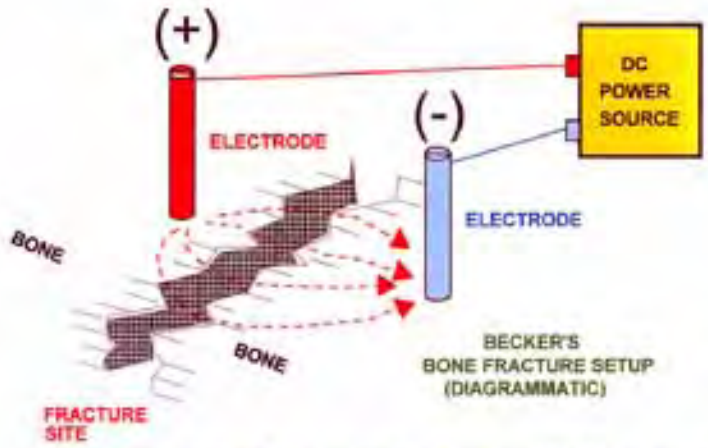
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures

Application of tiny DC currents to heal difficult bone fractures. Only picoamperes are utilized. Pulsed DC current or pulsed magnetic fields may also be utilized.



RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture

Proves that cells can be time-reversed (phase conjugated) (dedifferentiated) or time-forwarded (redifferentiated) by application of very weak electromagnetic signals, when those signals contain longitudinal bidirectional EM "pump wave" wavepairs, which cause the cell and its parts to create precise vacuum antiengines.

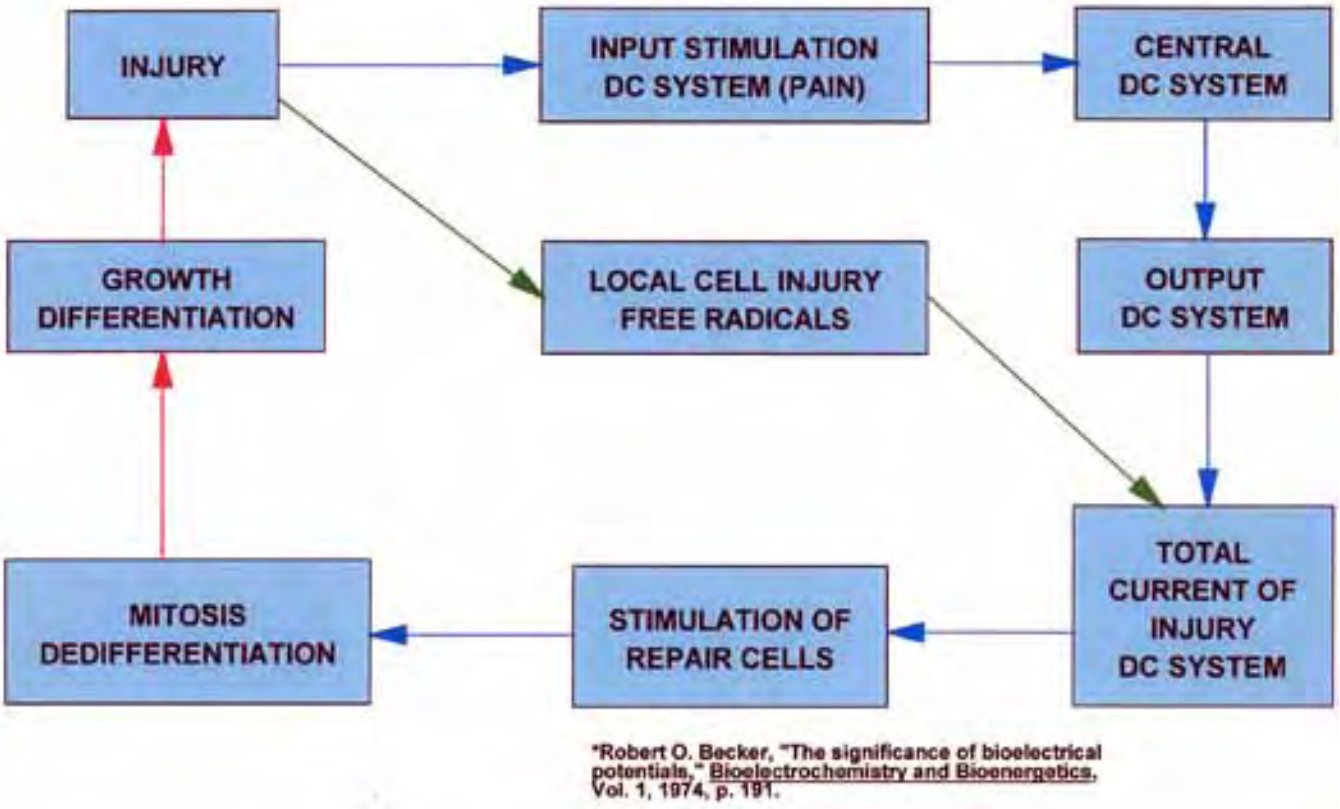
© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*

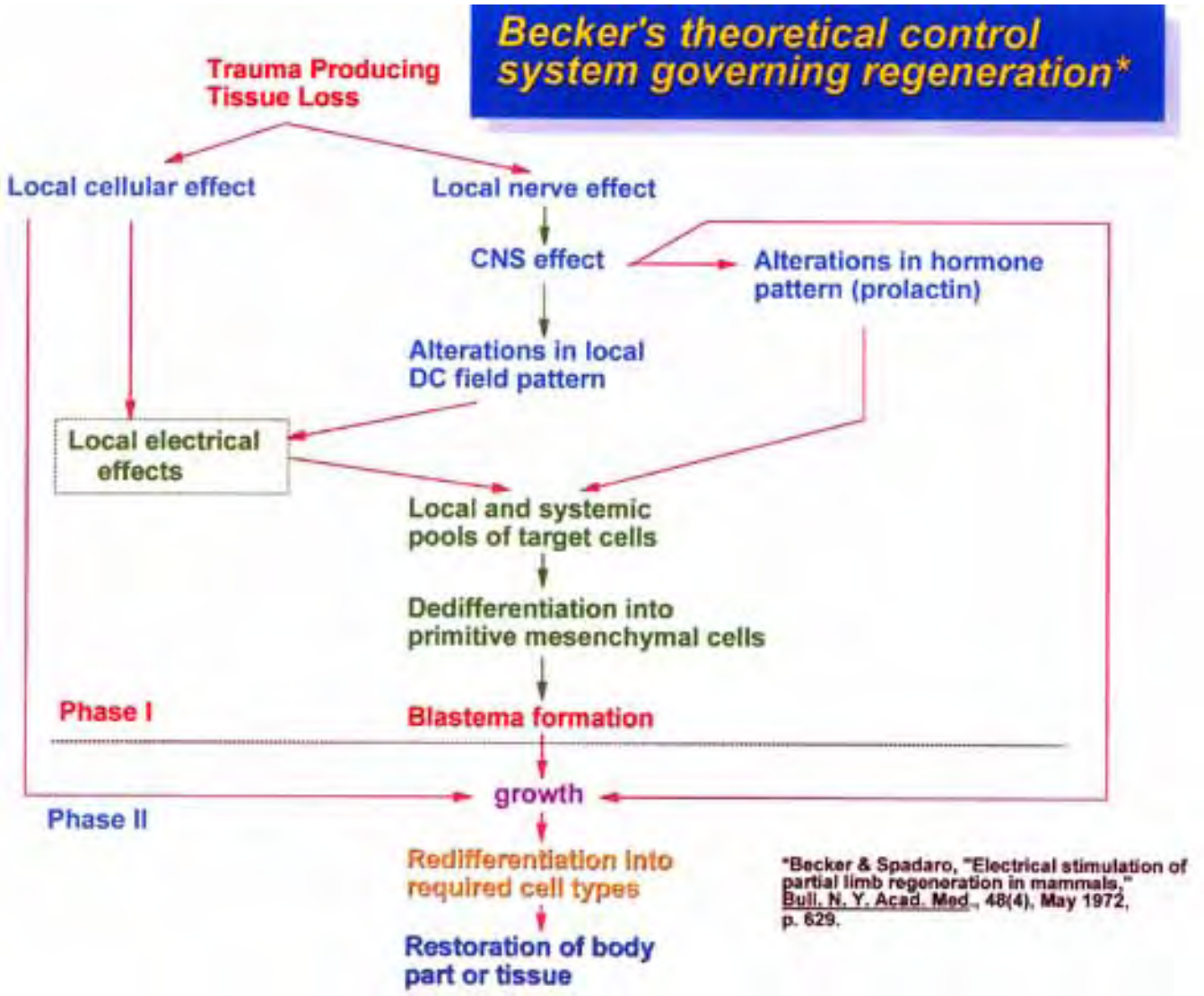


*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System

- **Standing DC potentials on intact surfaces of all living animals demonstrate a complex field pattern spatially related to the anatomical arrangement of the nervous system**
  - Can be measured directly on the peripheral nerves
  - Polarity difference related to whether nerve is or is not a sensor
  - Steady (weak) current flow exists
  - Demonstrates solid state/semiconductor phenomena
  - Accurately reflects (amplitude and polarity) the general level of neural activity
    - Sleep versus wakefulness
    - Anesthesia versus conscious
    - Other parameters
- **DC levels determine the level of neural activity**
- **Action potential system exists upon a substratum of DC potentials which pre-existed it**
- **DC potentials substrata had and have control functions over basic properties of the living organism**

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration*

- Cellular processes are regulated by a precise control system
- Attempted to apply engineering control-system theory
- Cells and tissues have solid-state electrochemical features which provide control signals in the control system
  - Growth process
  - Electron transfer
  - Semiconduction
  - Self-organizing *(NOTE: Implies hidden variables and nonlocal causality)*
- Complex electrical events at the injury site initiate cellular aspects such as dedifferentiation and mitotic activity
- Regeneration is a 2-step process, each with different controls
  - Electrical triggers with threshold values results in appearance of blastema
  - Complex data transmission to blastema establishes it as a self-organizing system capable of growth and redifferentiation
  - Mammals lack ability to produce blastemas except for bone, but partial regeneration growth has been shown in response to electrical stimuli
- Growth related to electrical more than electrochemical aspects
- Hematopoietic marrow as source of cells for the blastema
  - Monocytes can take place in regenerative processes in limbs
  - Lymphocytes can dedifferentiate under certain circumstances
  - Marrow elements can be induced into osteogenesis

*R.O. Becker & J.A. Spadaro, "Electrical Stimulation of Partial Limb Regeneration in Mammals," Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), may 1972, p. 627-641.

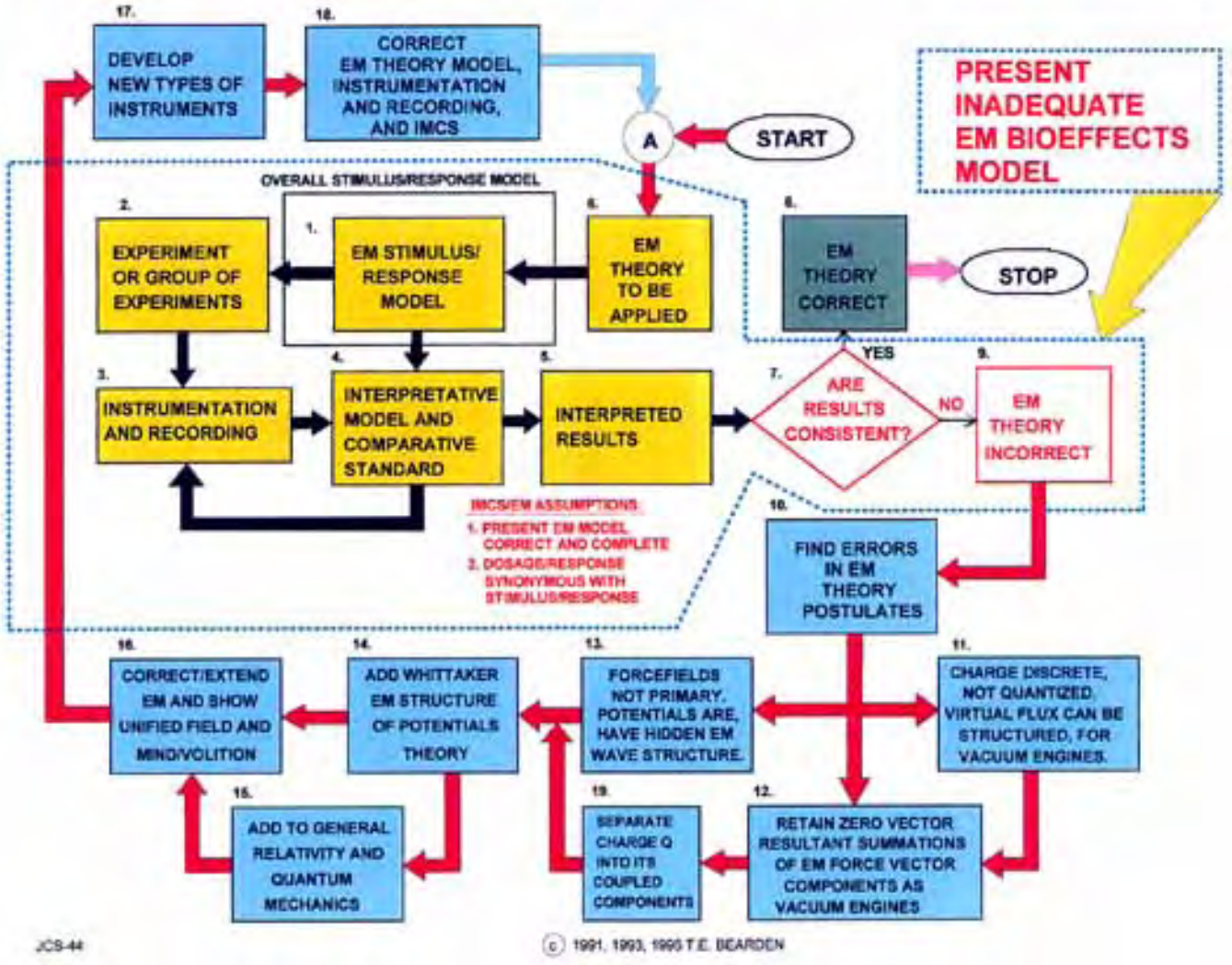
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

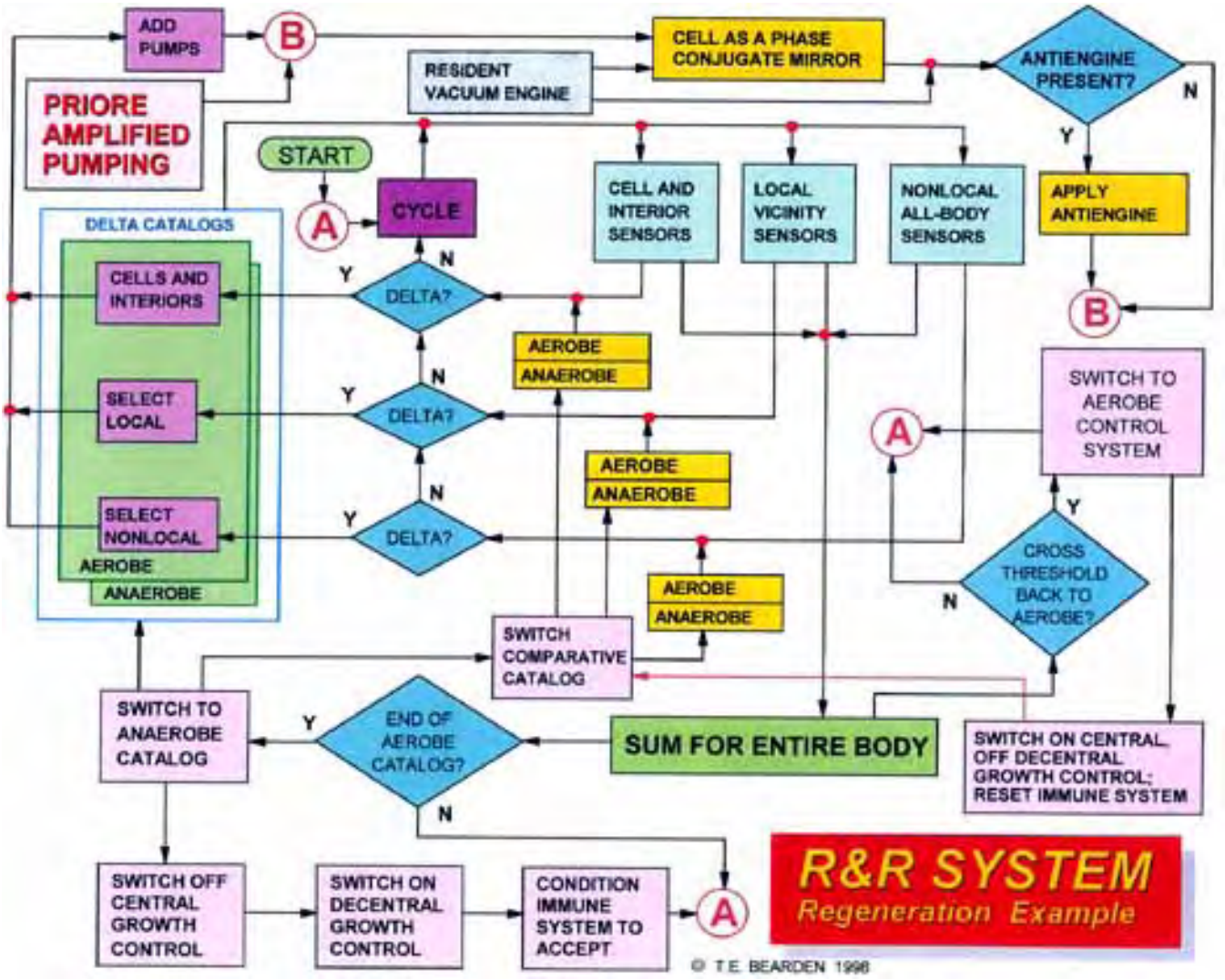
Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



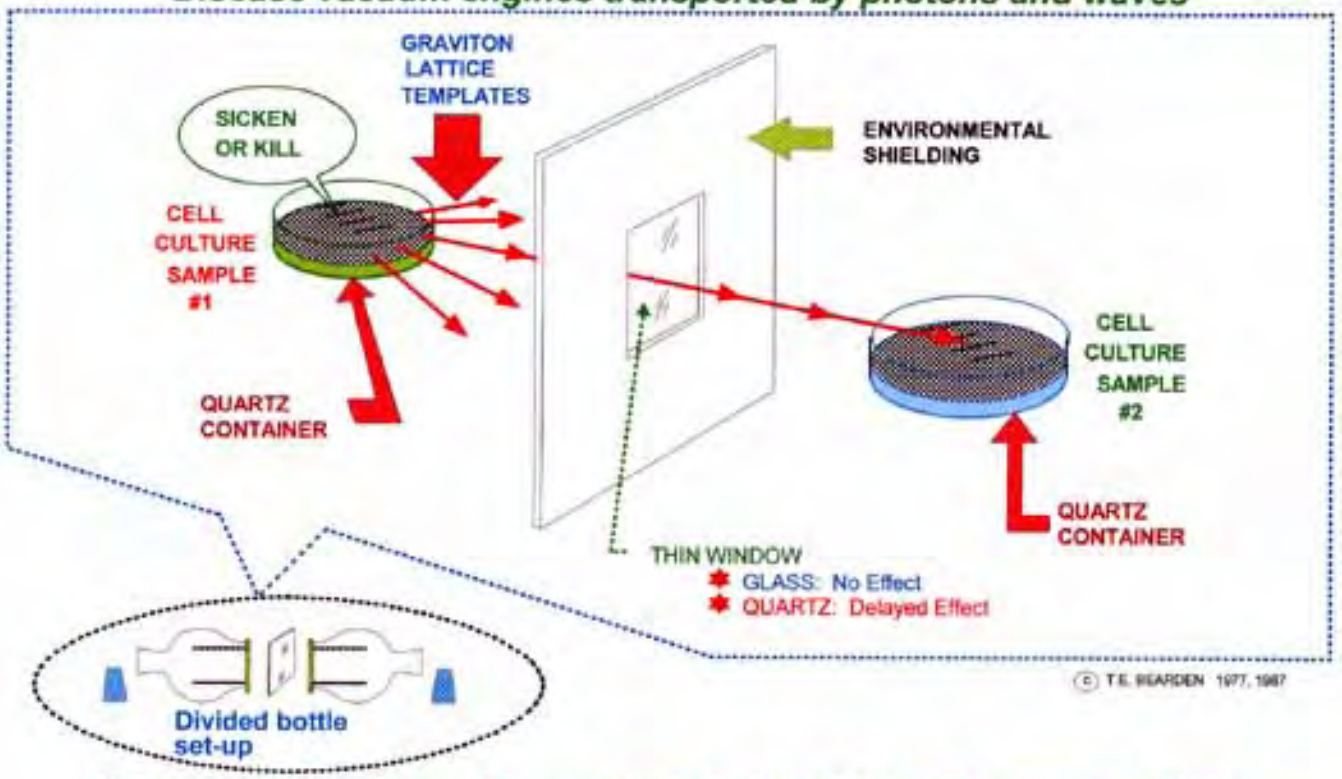
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect

Disease vacuum engines transported by photons and waves



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice.

Distant induction of cellular death and diseases, by special EM means. Coupled photon-antiphoton pairs (gravitons) in a structured harmonic lattice ordering constitute the disease or disorder template.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

MICROWAVE RADIATION OF U.S. EMBASSY IN MOSCOW

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

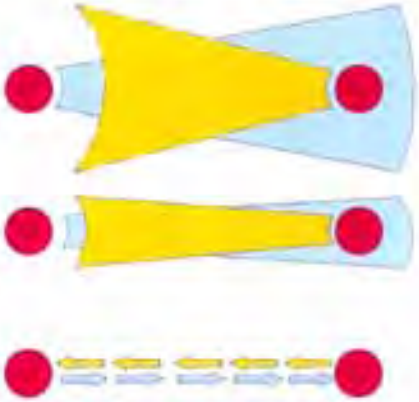
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

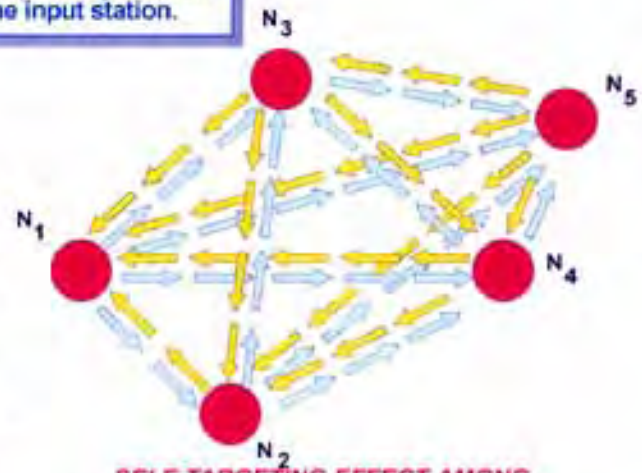
Previous Slide

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.



NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1986, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Quantum potential and hidden variable theory

© 1989, 1995, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

a. Quantum Potential Characteristics

- No point source
- Not radiated
- Quantum potential between two particles
  - Interaction does not vanish as spatial separation becomes very large
  - Instantaneous connection, so multiply-connected space

b. Hidden Variable Theory and the Quantum Potential

- $$V_{quantum} = \frac{\hbar}{2m}\frac{\nabla^2\sqrt{\rho}}{\sqrt{\rho}}$$
- "A quantum particle moves as if it were subject, in addition to its external potentials, to a potential which is a function of its own probability distribution."
- Bohm's H.V.T. assumes:
  - Particle and wave function real and separate
  - Wave function obeys Shroedinger's equation
  - Particle obeys classical mechanics
  - Particle couples to wave function through a quantum potential

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)

- Separated points are superposed in MCST
- Intervening distance in MCST is zero
- Connection is instant and bidirectional
- Propagation through ST does not apply
- Energy or vacuum engine input to one station instantly appears at each and every other station, undiminished in magnitude
- Ultimate net-centric warfare effect

Note: Once QP established, separation distance in 3-space is of no consequence

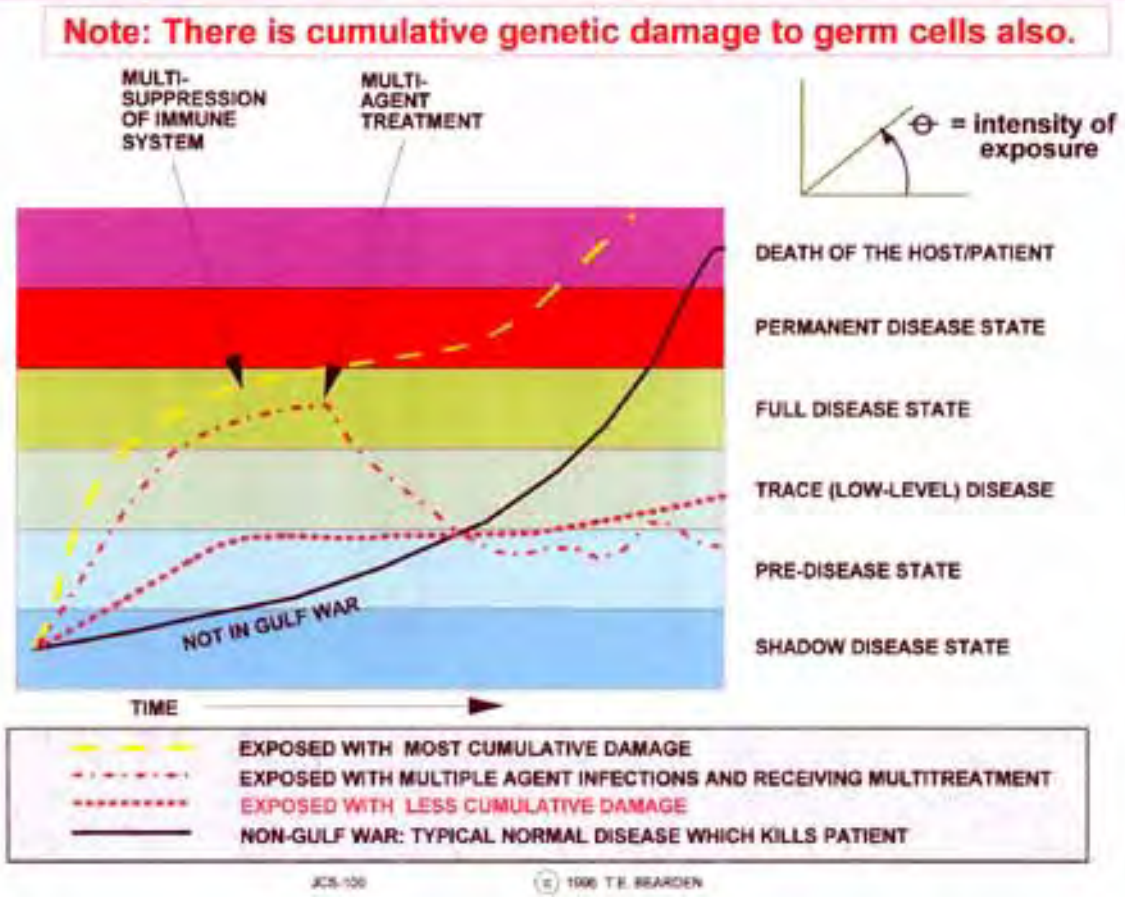
Note: Vulnerability. Any other station may insert energy or vacuum engines into the same quantum potential. Phase conjugating the hostile engine can negate its effect everywhere

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Gulf War Syndrome And Typical Comparative Disease Curves



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Force Fields and Symmetry

- Force fields are nature's way of imposing local gauge symmetries on the world
- E.g., electromagnetic field is a manifestation of the simplest known gauge symmetry consistent with the principles of special relativity
- For the EM case, the gauge transformations correspond to changes in 'voltage' from place to place

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- **STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES**
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

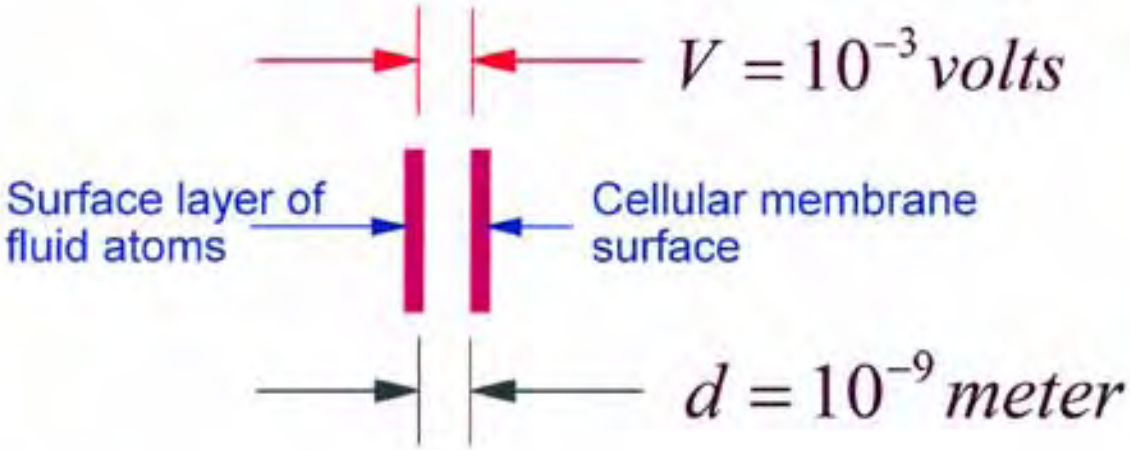
- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational/inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows internested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows



$$E = 10^{6}\ \text{volts/meter}$$

$$S \approx f(E^2) = f(10^{12})$$

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

What is the "magnitude" of a potential?

- What is taught is the *"interaction cross section,"* i.e., the joules collected from the associated S-flow by one point coulomb of intercepting/collecting charge.

$$W = Vq = \phi q \quad \text{(joules)} \quad [1]$$

$$\phi = W/q \quad \text{(joules/coul)} \quad [2]$$

Let $\phi < 1$ and fixed; $q \Rightarrow n$ where $n = \infty$

$$W \Rightarrow k, \text{ where } k = \infty \quad [3]$$

- *From any "finite" potential, no matter how small, an unlimited amount of energy can be collected, by increasing the collection (number of coulombs) (interaction cross section).*
- Actual magnitude of the potential ϕ must be very, very large, since we can treat it as infinite or unlimited, via $W = \phi q$.
- *Else Equation [1] could not be linear.*

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Table A1. THE VACUUM ENERGETICALLY INTERACTS WITH EVERY PARTICLE, CONTINUALLY.

- The vacuum is:
  - Ground (zero) state of the electromagnetic (photon) field.
  - Ground (zero) state of mass field.
  - Empty of *observable* particles or photons.
  - Filled with *non-observable* (virtual) particles and photons.
  - Violently fluctuating microscopically and electromagnetically.
  - Constantly interacting with all particles, including partially shielding their bare charges.
- Lamb Shift -- vacuum's alteration of the energy level of an electron in the hydrogen atom.
  -- Difference in energy (frequency units) is 1057.862 MHz.
  -- Lamb was awarded a Nobel Prize for showing this.
  -- Energy *density* exceeds that of the sun's surface!
- Casimir Effect -- vacuum creates an attraction between two conducting surfaces in close proximity.
  -- experimentally proven, well-known.

© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Cole and Puthoff proved that there is no thermodynamic reason why energy cannot be extracted from the vacuum as heat and power, and utilized.
- The common dipole is a broken symmetry in the virtual photon flux of vacuum. It extracts virtual energy, integrates it, and re-emits it as Poynting energy density flow S = ExH (which observably interacts with charged particles and magnetic poles).

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extended Superpotential Theory

(Adding Vacuum Engines)

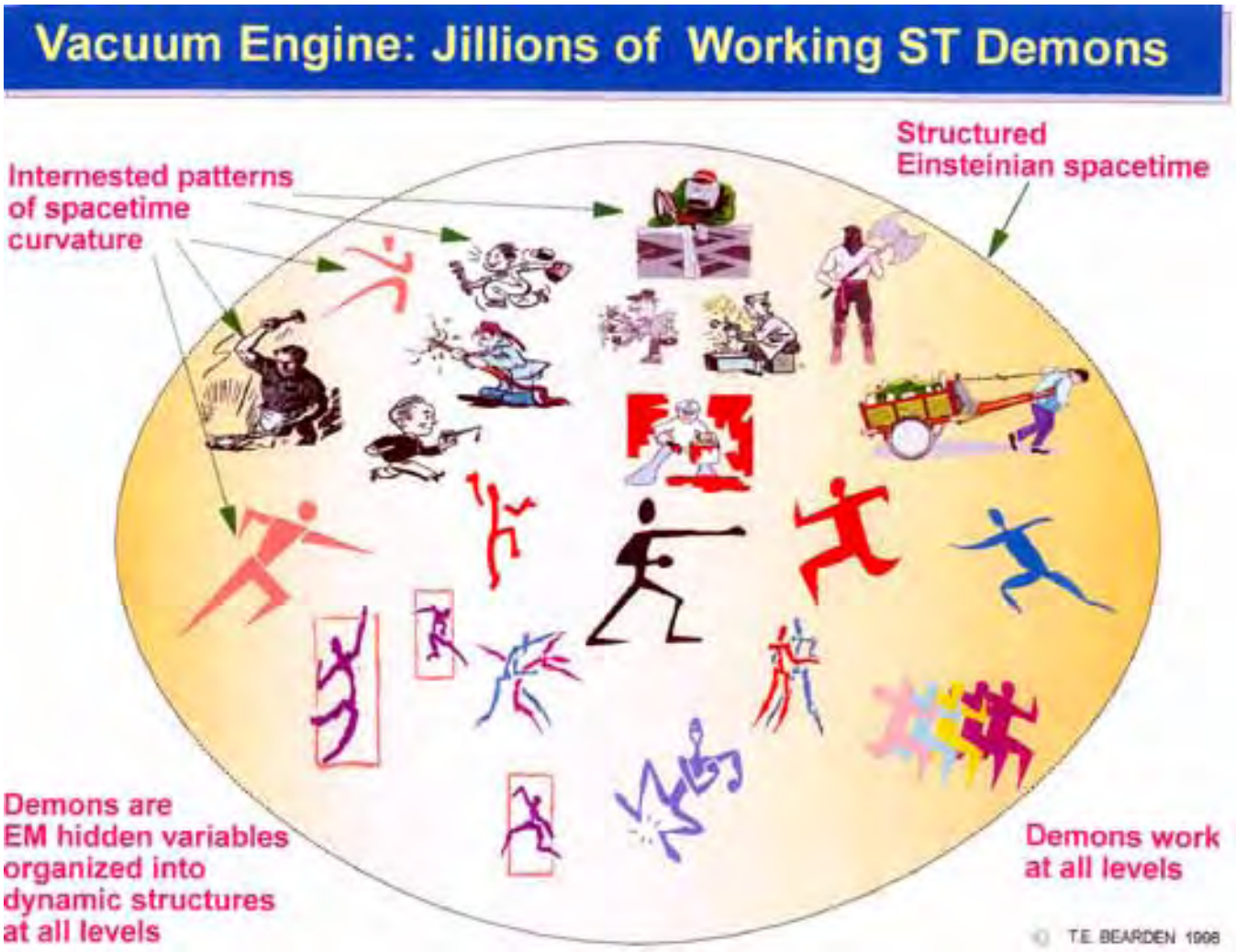
- Any EM field or wave is created by (comprised of) two potentials which interfere with each other in a given area
  - *May be either scalar or vector potentials*
  - *May interfere locally or at a distance*
  - *Process is distance independent*
- Any scalar potential is comprised of a harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs (Whittaker 1903).
- Ziolkowski circa 1985 added the interior product set to Whittaker's sum set. Thus he added modulations.
- By assembling a deliberate "sum and product" set of biwaves, a scalar potential can be created having an internal deterministic structure.
  - *This structures local vacuum potential/spacetime curvatures, in specific forms (templates)*
  - *Now have added vacuum engines*
  - *Have infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

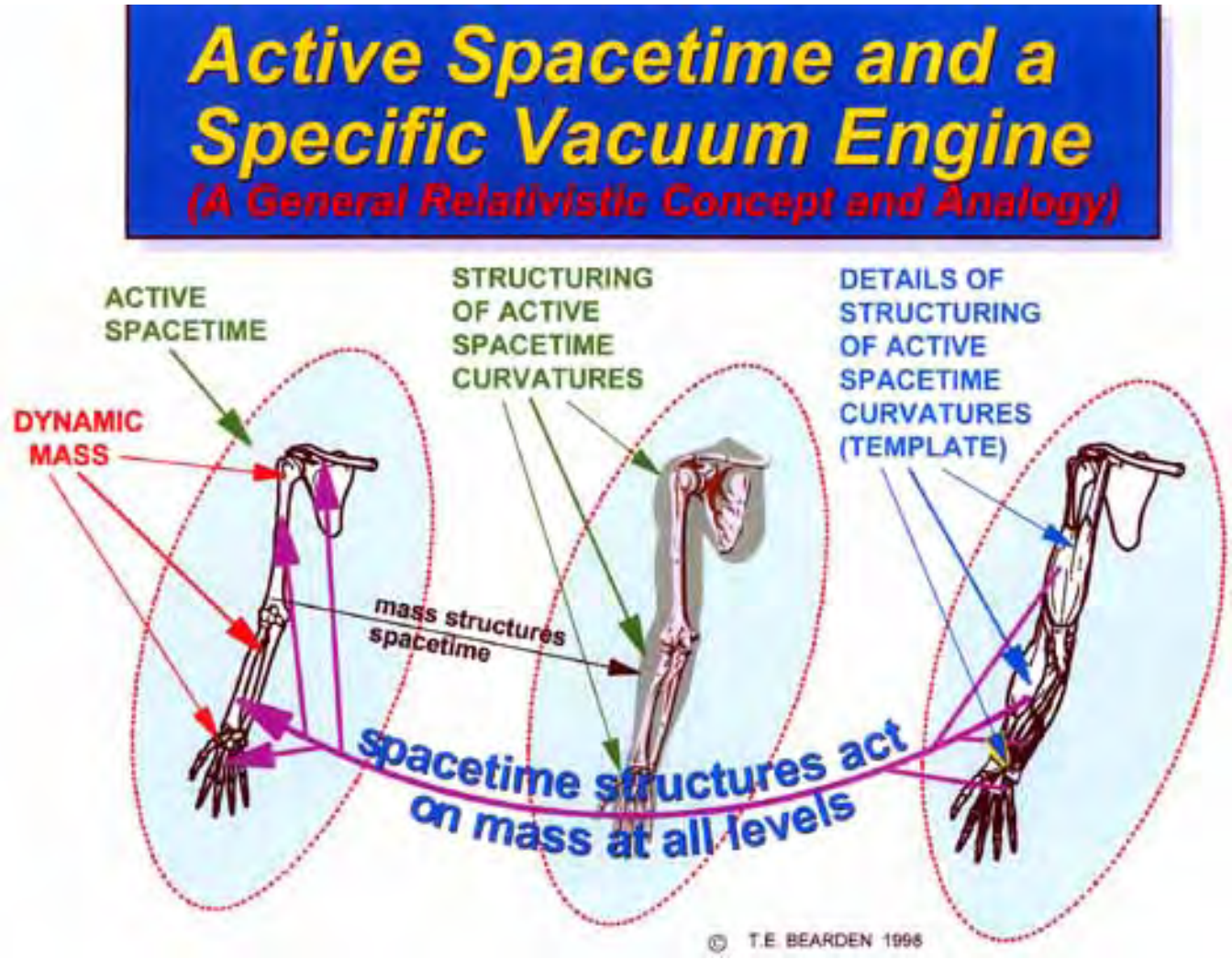
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



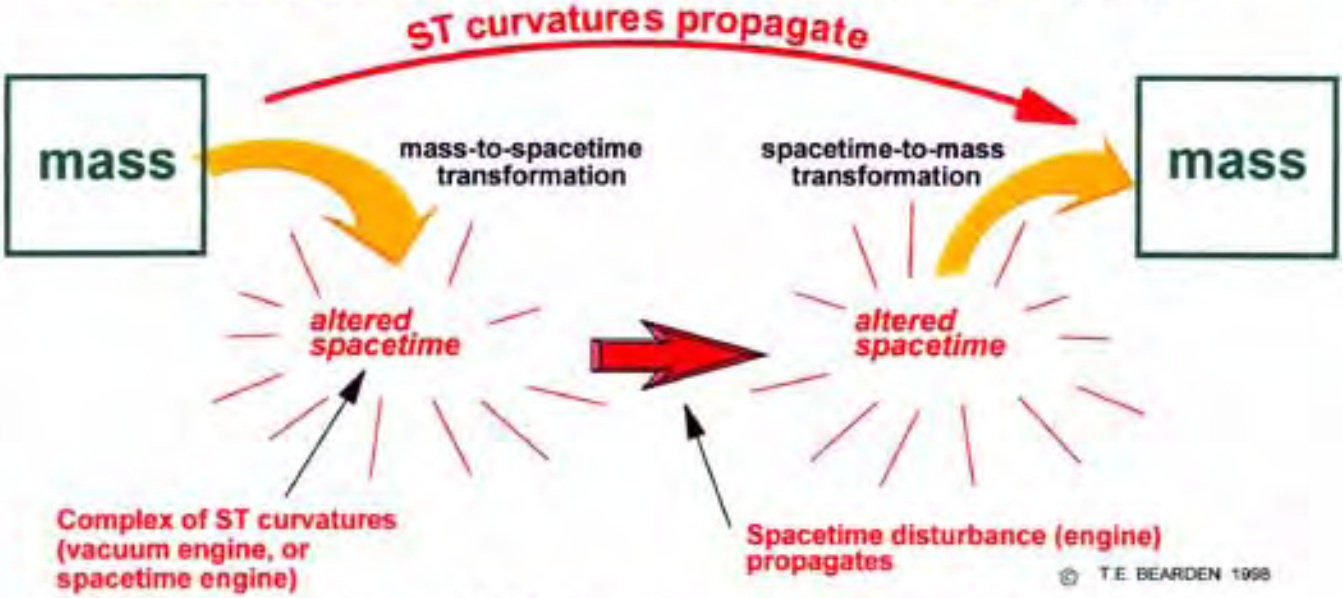
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle:

- Mass (trapped energy) and its structuring curves and structures spacetime complexes (engines).
- Curved and structured spacetime engines produce forces on mass and its components, telling them how to move and structure.
- Since very strong EM force is used as agent of curvature, very powerful general relativistic effects can be obtained by arranging the LWs in the input EM potentials, fields, and waves.
- General relativity becomes directly engineerable in devices of unparalleled capability.



Electrodynamics has a hidden but ignored electro-general-relativity infolded inside (comprising) its so-called potentials, fields, and waves (in space in the absence of mass). What are presently defined as potentials, fields, and waves rigorously exist only in, on, and of charged mass, as pointed out by Aharonov and Bohm in 1959. All of this is just longitudinal EM waves and their interactions.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

SIGNAL VERSUS VACUUM ENGINE

SIGNAL (INFO)

- INFORMATION RECEIVED
- ANY OVERT PHYSICAL ACTION MUST BE TAKEN BY RECEIVER

A. *Receiver must do the action itself; vacuum energy exchange is unaltered. Energy or fuel for doing the action must be added to receiver externally.*

© 1994, 1996 , 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Selected clipart© by Lotus SmartPics™

VACUUM ACTIVATED

ENGINE (STRUCTURE)
TEMPLATE (FORM)

- "INFORMATION" ITSELF ACTS
- VACUUM FLUX GRADIENTS CHANGE ALL PARTS AND CHARACTERISTICS OF RECEIVER, INSIDE AND OUT

B. *Receiver is acted upon; altered vacuum energy exchange does the specific action. No energy or fuel for doing the action need be added to receiver externally.*

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines

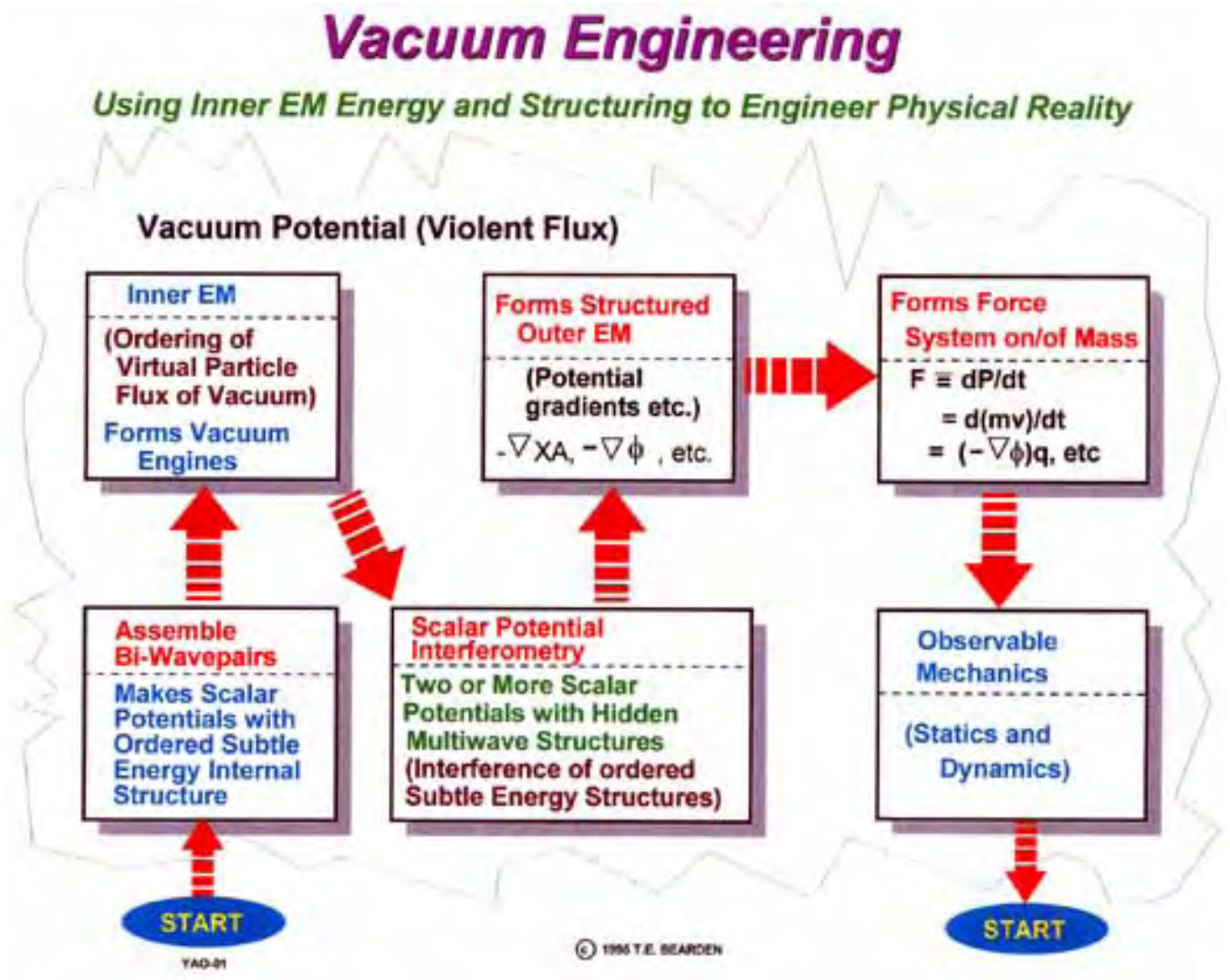
- An EM potential is gravitational due to its trapped energy.
- A local EM potential is a local curvature of spacetime.
- *Structured* potentials are structured *(nested)* local spacetime curvatures; hidden variable theory applies.
- Structured potentials thus are *vacuum engines*.
- Gradient-free potential penetrates the atom, into nucleus.
- *With steady application, a structured gradient-free potential can be used to engineer the atomic nucleus at will.*
- Normal cold fusion systems structure a small fraction of their potentials, by chance geometries, boundaries, etc.
- This produces some new nuclides, but haphazardly.
- *The process can be developed and controlled. The nucleus can be deterministically engineered at will.*

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Impact of Vacuum Engineering

- "If they [quantum fluctuations of vacuum] can be [tapped], the impact upon our civilization will be incalculable. Oil, coal, nuclear, hydropower, would become obsolete -- and so would many of our worries about environmental pollution."
- "Don't sell your oil shares yet -- but don't be surprised if the world again witnesses the four stages of response to any new and revolutionary development:
  - 1. It's crazy!
  - 2. It may be possible -- so what?
  - 3. I said it was a good idea all along.
  - 4. I thought of it first."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

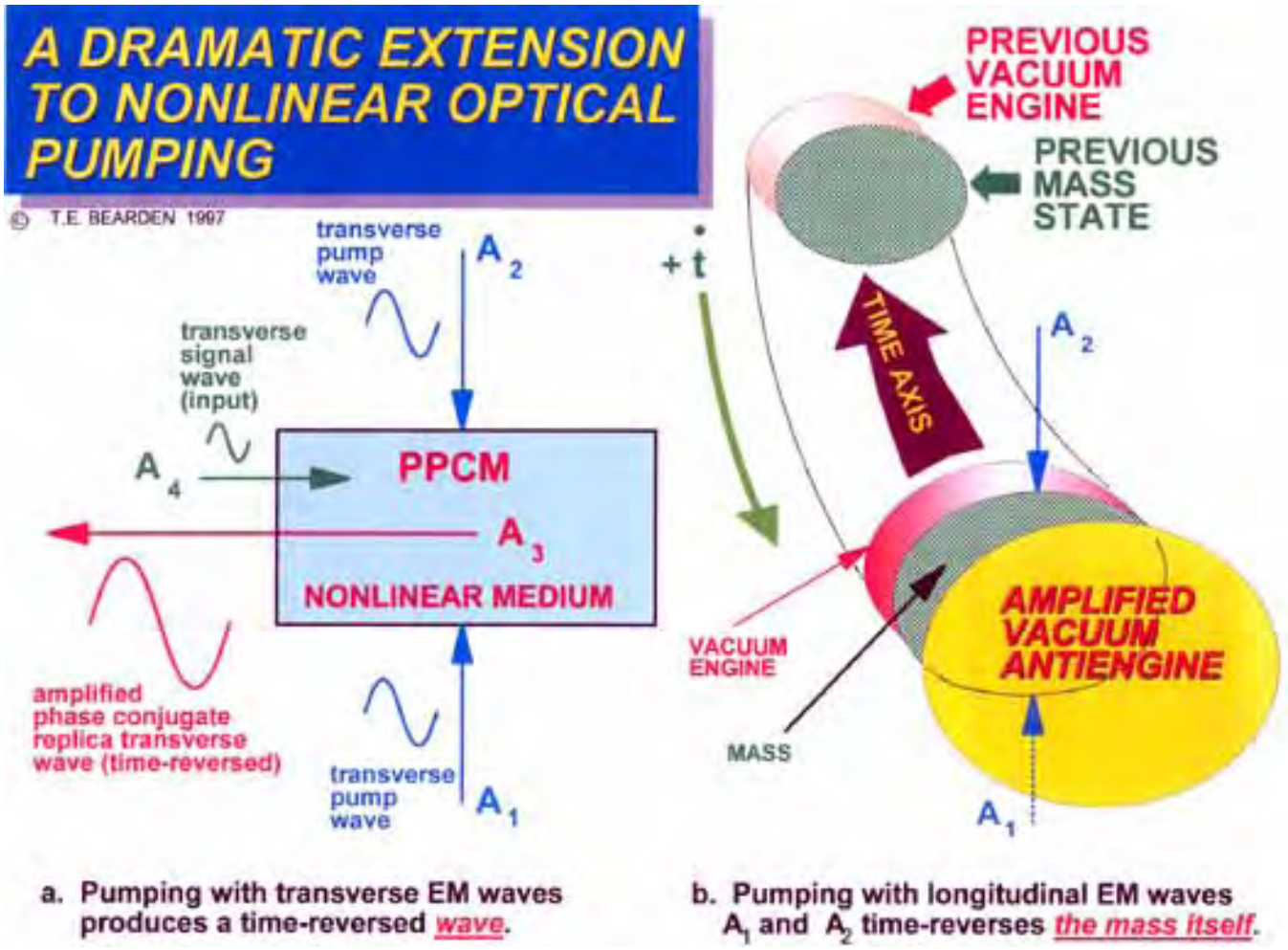
Arthur C. Clarke
"Space Drive: A Fantasy That Could Become Reality"
Nov./Dec. 1994

- *Comment:*
  - *Every dipole's broken symmetry in its energetic exchange with the vacuum already freely extracts vacuum energy.*
  - *In power sources, the dipole gates the extracted energy out as S = EXH, which flows almost entirely outside the conductors.*
  - The circuit interacts with, and uses, only about 10^{-13} of S. The electrodynamicists calculate only this small S-component.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Time Conservation and Some Properties

(Energy and time are canonical)

- Time can neither be created nor destroyed
  - Its form can be changed, and it can be positive or negative
  - Time can be collected or dissipated, converged or diverged
  - Time can oscillate and move in waves
  - Longitudinal (infolded) EM waves oscillate time
- Time is always in motion, and that motion is variable
  - Collected/collecting time is a continuing stationary change in an ongoing time flow
  - Time/collecting time can be internested and internally structured

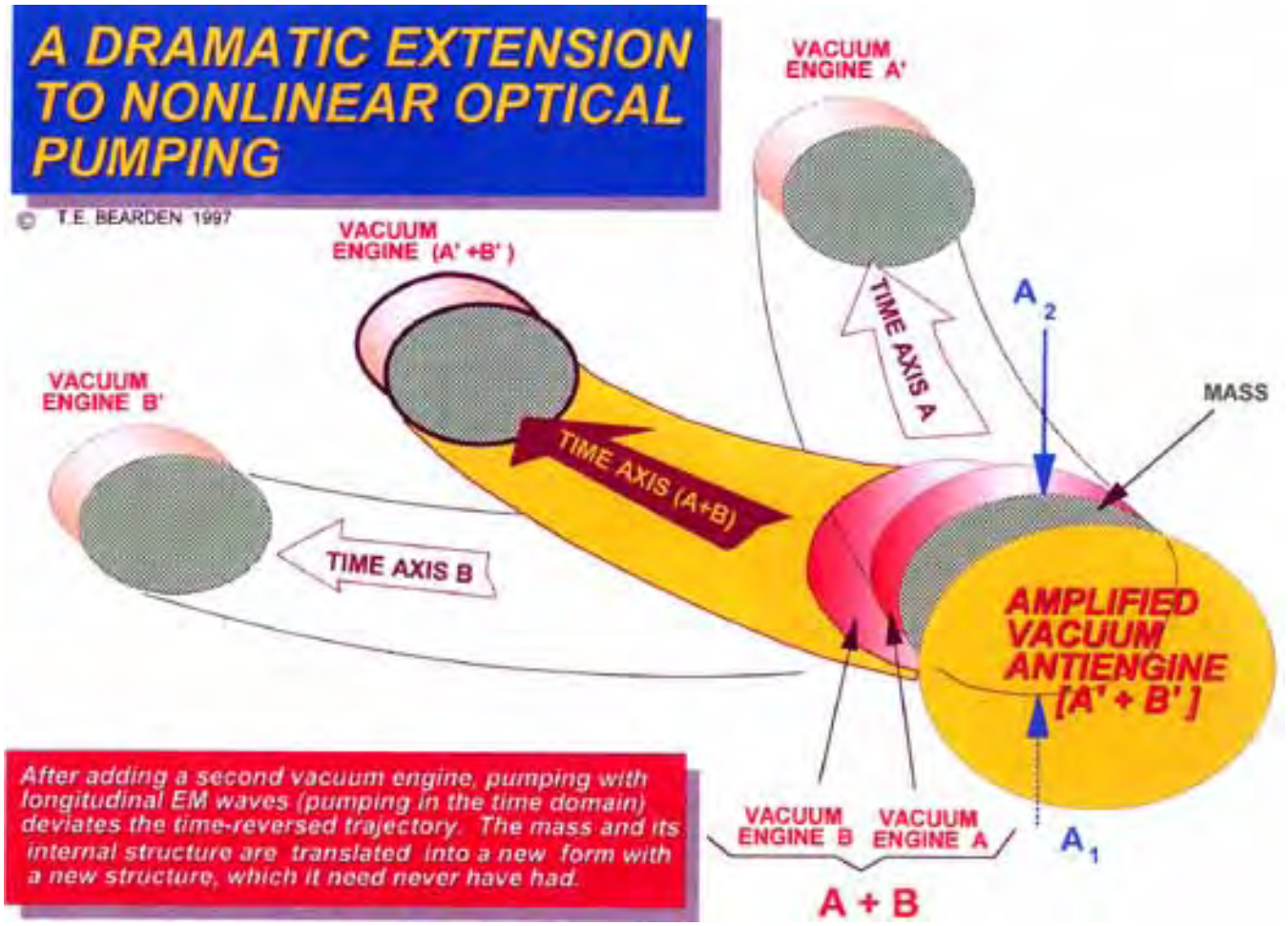
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Time has gravitational aspects
  - Negative (trapped) time is antigravitational
  - Emitting negative time is gravitational, to the emitter
- Nonlinear optical pumping can use longitudinal EM waves
  - Pumping a nonlinear mass by longitudinal (infolded) EM waves pumps it in its masstime form, in the time domain
  - This creates an amplified vacuum antiengine for the mass, and time-reverses the mass back to a previous state

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

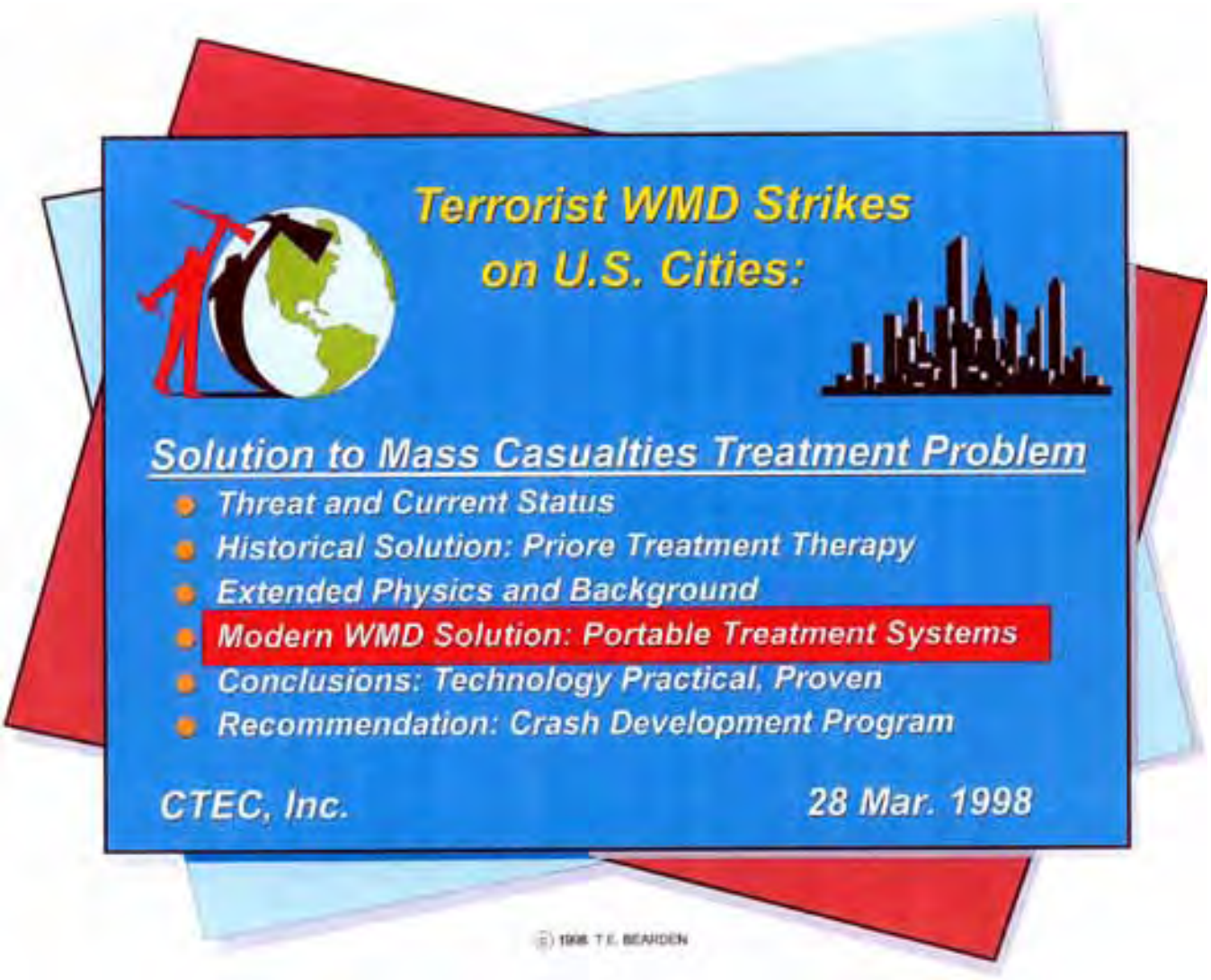
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

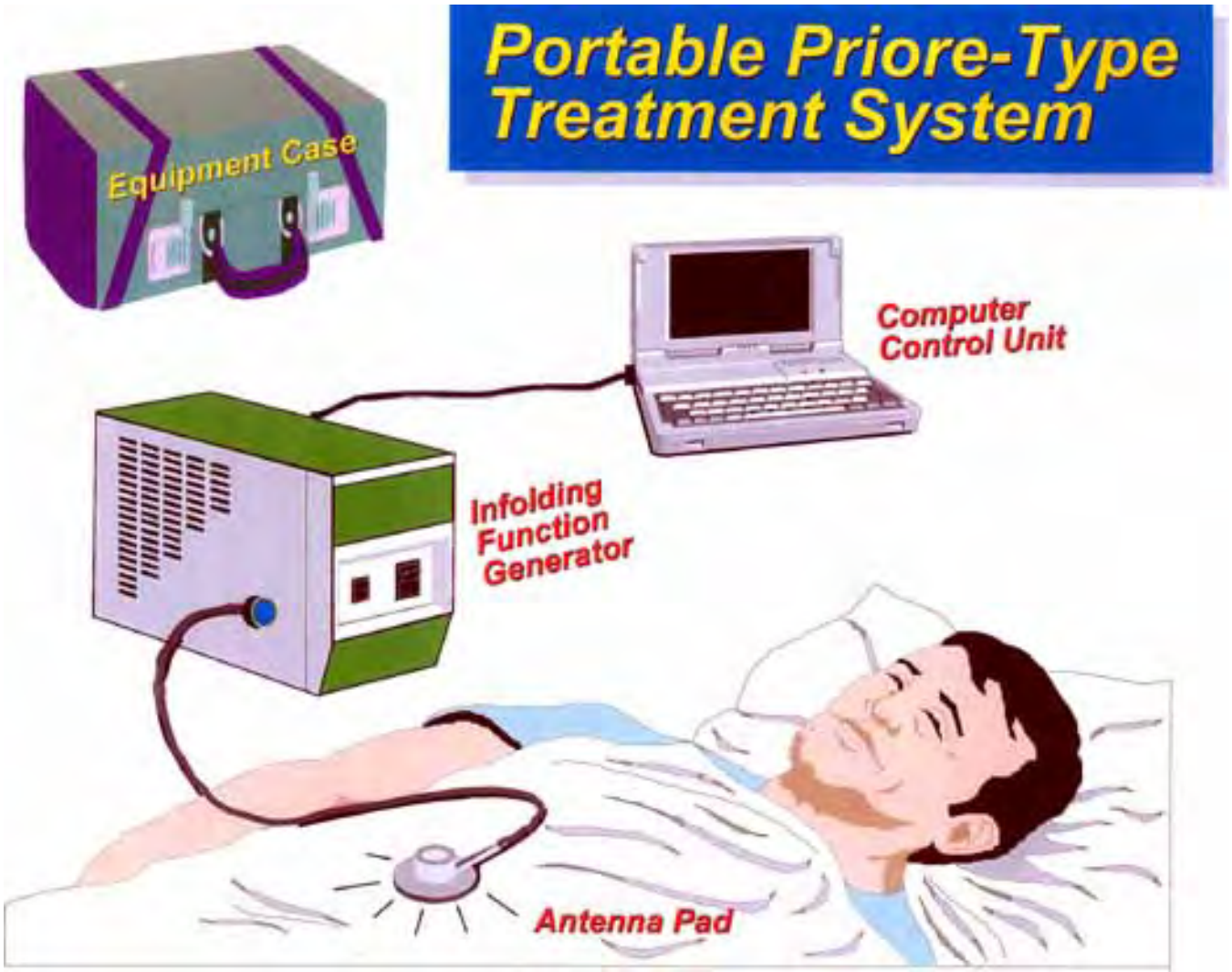
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

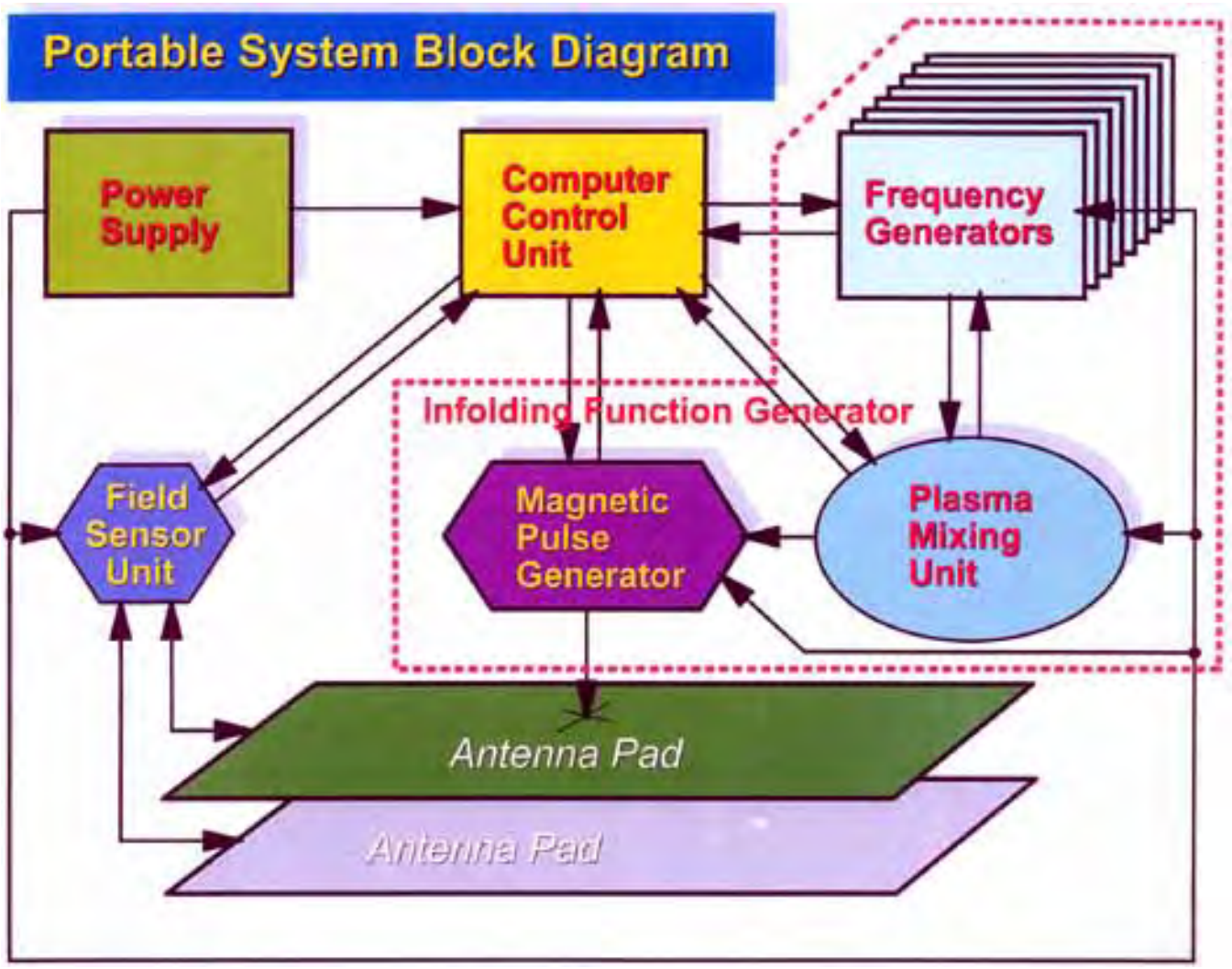
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

PORTABLE PRIORE TECHNOLOGY UNIT

- FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
- PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
- NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
- SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
- RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
- NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

© 1994, 1996, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

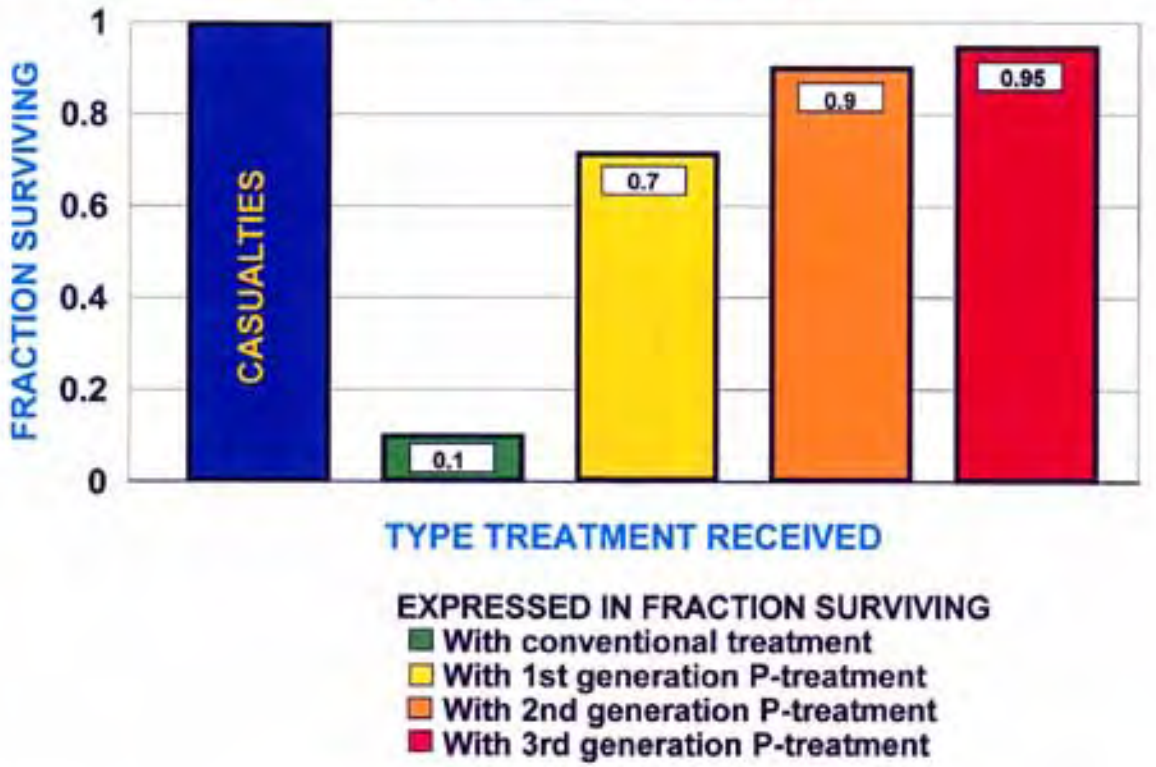
Next Slide

Previous Slide

SAVING THE STRICKEN CIVILIANS

SURVIVORS OF N CASUALTIES

(N = 1-40 MILLION)

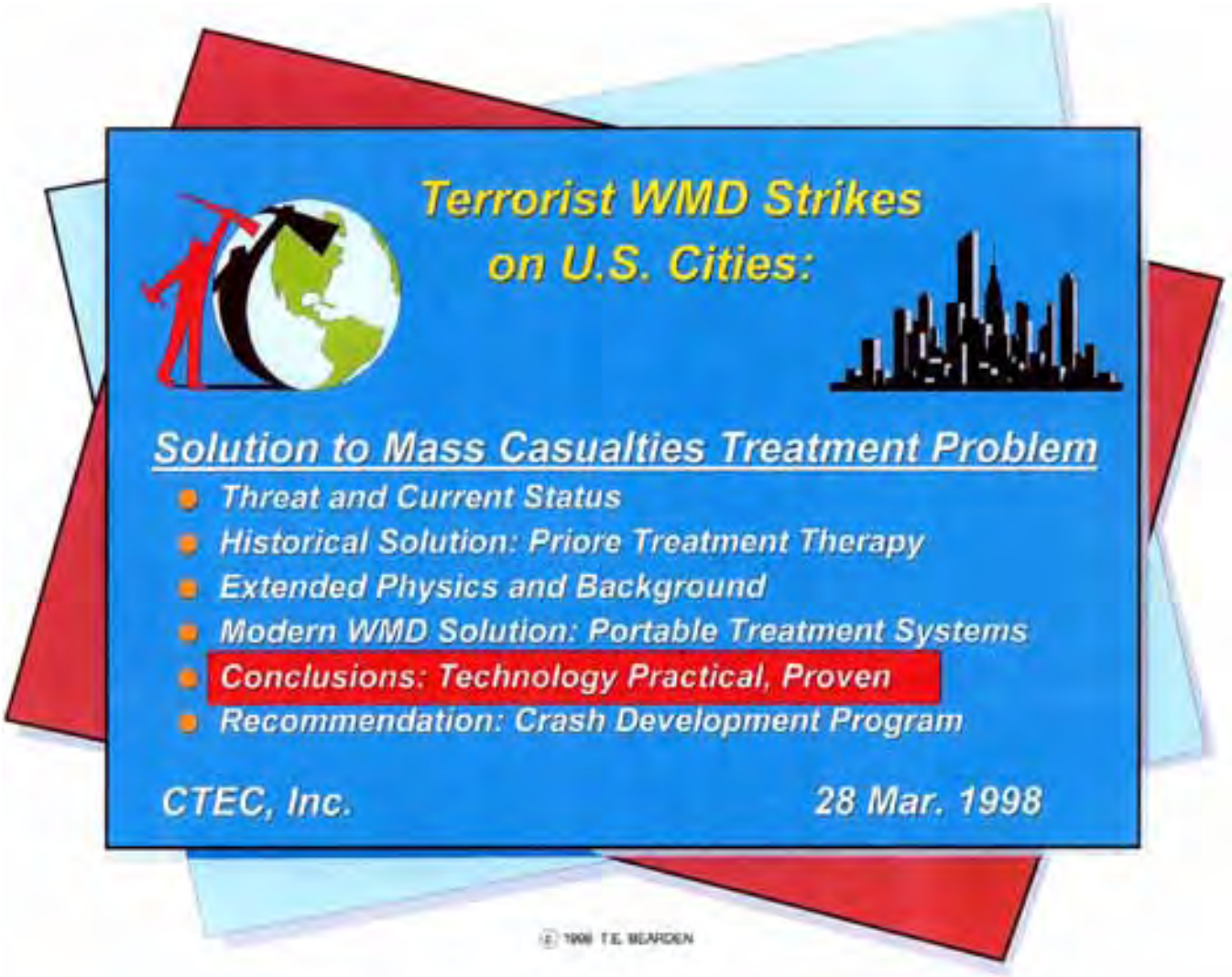


EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
- With conventional treatment
- With 1st generation P-treatment
- With 2nd generation P-treatment
- With 3rd generation P-treatment

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Summary and Conclusions

- **A new therapeutic paradigm of great scope and effectiveness has been developed**
  - *Will provide effective, quick treatment of mass casualties*
  - *Will provide cures for unknown agents*
  - *No pathogen strains are resistant to this process*
- **Results have been proven experimentally**
  - *Documented in French scientific literature*
  - *Rigorous scientific protocols, eminent scientists*
  - *Technical mechanism deciphered*
- **Will treat and cure many diseases**
  - *Aids, atheriosclerosis, cancer and leukemia*
  - *Sleeping sickness*

© 1993 T.E. Bearden

- **Portable units can be developed quickly**
  - *18-month crash development program required*
  - *high level authority and overwatch essential*
- ***Will solve the BW mass casualty treatment problem, both civilian and military***

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Final Thoughts:

- The current internal BW threat can and will kill more Americans than all our previous wars combined
- The Priore technology is the only solution in sight that can save most of those casualties

Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

CTEC, Inc.
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801
(256) 533-3682 Ph/
(256) 539-5951 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

June 24, 1998

Dr. Jane F. Kinsel, Director
Office of Policy Analysis
Department of Health & Human Services
Bathesda, MD 20892

Dear Dr. Kinsel:

Your letter of June 8 is appreciated. However, the entire action package had already gone to the Assistant SecDef and also to Major General Neary in the USAF.

The proof of a revolution in medical treatment was in the package. The basis for it is already demonstrated experimentally in the scientific literature, both in the U.S. and in France. We are speaking of something already proven, but missed by the entire U.S. medical community. Strong words, but true. Let me be specific.

Any cell in the body can be time-reversed (physics term) or dedifferentiated (biology term) back to an earlier state, by pumping (i.e., "squeezing" in simple terms) that cell with longitudinal EM waves as pump waves. There are considerable papers in the French scientific literature showing the experimental results.

Apply that to cancer. We are stating bluntly that all cancerous cells in the body can be "depromoted" back to normal cells easily. Further, the damage previously done to them (such as by sustained hypoxia due to contaminants reducing the oxygen-carrying ability normally given to it by some 60-to-80 surrounding water molecules per red cell and the consequent H-bonding interactions) will also be reversed. The cells can all be returned to healthy, normal cells again, without "killing" or "burning" or "cutting" anything.

With some development of the technology, you can quickly and easily cure every cancer patient in every hospital in the United States.

Now apply it to AIDS. Since you can time-reverse every cell in the body, you can time-reverse the HIV-infected cells – genetics and all – right back to normal cells with normal genetics. Those cells not infected and healthy, will just get a "little younger" again.

So with that small development, you can quickly and easily cure every AIDS patient in every hospital in the United States.

I would have thought that NIH would certainly be interested in such a revolutionary therapy which has already been demonstrated in laboratory experiments. World-renowned French scientists – such as the eminent parasitologist Pautrizel and research PhDs assigned directly by Robert Courrier, head of the Biology Section of the French Academy of Sciences, worked with Prioré in performing those startling experiments that proved what we are saying.

The method was rigorously shown to cure infectious diseases (such as trypanosomiasis), atherosclerosis (which now afflicts millions of Americans), and terminal tumors. It was shown to reverse suppressed immune systems back to normal vigorous functioning.

Please permit me to disagree with you that the examination of such is not the mission of the NIH. To the contrary, it is precisely the NIH which should have some of its very best scientists looking into this.

The action package to DoD was to propose a crash program to develop this methodology in the form of a small, portable unit for treatment of mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW attack on our cities (now expected in the next few weeks, as you must be aware). The leading Arab terrorist of the world has already promised just this.

We are speaking of several million Americans who are going to die. They are going to die in spite of everything that NIH and its labs can do, even though I know you will make a heroic effort. With NIH present methods, you cannot do very much for those stricken Americans at all. Everything we have in the "normal" kit bag is almost useless against a knowledgeable spray attack of modified smallpox (as you know, the Russian secret BW labs have made and sold tons of that already, to guess who!). Or a spray of tularemia (you are well aware of the extreme lethality of that), or anthrax (easily obtained). It is also common knowledge that these terrorist teams with their BW agents are already on site in this country, waiting for the word to attack. This has now been officially raised to our primary Strategic Threat.

In the face of such looming strikes on the U.S., I simply cannot believe that the NIH does not feel it within their mission to rigorously check out a proposed method for saving perhaps 70% of those coming deaths (first generation equipment), and up to 90% with second generation equipment.

Perhaps you just did not read the package carefully. I urge you to do so.

Else NIH is going to look very, very bad when (1) the strikes do occur, (2) they can't handle them (and they cannot, as you well know), (3) they had within their hands in advance, a proposed methodology that could have been investigated intensely, to save millions of those stricken Americans.

As a staunch supporter of NIH and especially CDC, I have to believe that there is a different attitude there. If NIH is not interested in a previously experimentally demonstrated method of saving millions of Americans, then the only recourse left is the political channel.

I assure you that my critique of electrodynamics is well-founded, as supported by various leading physicists such as Nobelist Feynman (who stated bluntly that the field concept is wrong), Wheeler, Bunge, and so on. It is inexplicable why all our universities are still teaching a 130 year old abridged (Heaviside's) subset of Maxwell's theory, and one that still contains a material ether even though that was falsified 110 years ago!

You already have seen the misuse of this technology by the Russians, in the decades-long radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow. Is it not NIH's mission to understand how they generated all those diseases and health changes? Have you ever looked into Kaznacheyev's experiments showing that ANY cellular disease or disorder can be induced in cells at a distance by purely EM means? Have you looked into what got eliminated from electrodynamics by ignoring the hidden longitudinal EM inside every potential, field, and wave? Do you realize what ignoring that has done to American chemistry, biochemistry, and medical science?"

I would hope that the NIH would at least be interested in its own mission area!

I challenge you bluntly to admit that no one presently understands the primary operation of the human cellular *regenerative* system. That's because its technical principle is not presently in our recognized physics, biochemistry, and medical science – even though it has been in the hard physics literature since 1903-4. Becker's epochal work came closest; since he only had access to the conventional EM model, it failed him. But he at least showed you rigorously that cells can be changed (both differentiated and redifferentiated) all over the map by laughably weak EM – picoamperes of current, which means persistent DC potentials. In the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy, all the health changes occurred in regions absent of fields – i.e., absent of bleed-off of the potentials. Hence in regions of stable DC potentials! With 100% correlation of the health changes to persistent, gradient free potentials, and 100% anticorrelation to changing potentials (i.e., fields), our own scientists concluded totally erroneously that it could not have been the EM radiation causing the changes, when their own results had just proven that it was.

Now I ask you: Can NIH explain how it was that the DC potentials caused those health changes? I think not. If it could, it would understand the action package I wrote, and its importance.

This is not a "political" letter. I'm just an ordinary American citizen who has done about 30 years very hard work on this particular area. The work is good enough now to stand on its own merits. The scientific community will eventually accept it, about 50 years from now. But we cannot wait 50 years! Those millions of Americans are going to die, because of the bureaucracy and inaction of our own scientific organizations. Whether they like it or not, the U.S. scientific community is now the forefront of the struggle for this nation to survive. And they are failing us dramatically.

So as a parent who wants his children to live, and his neighbors' children to live, and those millions of soon-to-be stricken Americans to live also, I urge you to at least have someone competent in physics (and knowledgeable that the foundations of physics itself are in woeful shape!) check the work. Has anybody there *read* any of the references to the Prioré work I cited? Does anyone there realize that *there are no EM forcefields in space?* Probably not.

Dr. Kinsel, there is a time for "business as usual" and there is a time to do some serious new work. Those stricken Americans are going to be lying there. Nothing NIH can do is going to stop that. That's a given, and it is not my own estimate. It's the official estimate. And you *know* you presently do not have the tools to do anything really effective about it.

Frankly, I interpret your letter to me as just the normal "spin control" for easy disposition. I would hope that NIH would seriously rethink the situation, get off the "spin control" and "business as usual" posturing, and do something dramatically different for a change.

What have you got to lose? A little time from perhaps two or three of your best scientists.

What have you got to gain? Saving untold millions of American lives. A new, *already partially demonstrated* cure for most dread diseases such as AIDS and cancer – diseases which you presently cannot do very much about in spite of decades of heroic struggle.

Sincerely,

cc: Senator Shelby, Congr. Cramer

T.E. Bearden
President and CEO

CTEC, Inc.
T.E. Bearden, President & CEO
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801-1351
(256)533-3682 ph/(256)536-0411 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

May 12, 1998

Dr. Harold Varmus, Director
National Institute of Health
Bathesda, MD 20892
(301) 496-1766

Dear Dr Varmus:

We have recently sent action documents to the Director of Nuclear and Counterproliferation, Office of the DCS, Air and Space Operations, HQ USAF and to the DoD (General Busbee) Assistant Secretary of Defense, as well as several Senate and House committees, which may be of interest to you. For one thing, we give the technical mechanism used to generate the Gulf War Syndrome. The same weaponry is now being used to rapidly induce new strains of certain pathogens worldwide. I urge you to closely read that section of the letter to MG Neary which explains the GWS, why the French did not get it, and why Southern Iraqis got an increase in cancer and leukemia but not GWS. Also explained is how the "microwave radiation" of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow induced diseases for decades, and how we failed to comprehend it because the standard EM model deceived us.

There is a way to treat and quickly cure most diseases, including the mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW strike on our civilian population centers, our military bases, or our forces in the field. The method is little known, but was scientifically demonstrated in France in the 1960s and early 1970s before cancellation of the Prioré Project when the French Government changed. Eminent French scientists worked on the project, and the results are fully documented in leading French scientific journals. References are listed in a separate attachment.

Previously the Western scientific community has been unable to understand the technical mechanism responsible for such remarkable cures, because of serious foundations flaws in Western physics and electrodynamics. *Foundations* physicists have long been aware our science is flawed, and have pointed out many of these fundamental errors. However, the operational science establishment has not paid attention, even though physicists such as Feynman and Wheeler pointed out that the notion of "force fields in space" was totally wrong.

As a primary example, there is an "infolded" electrodynamics inside all potentials, fields, and waves that is far more primary than the coarse EM that is in our textbooks. It is actually an infolded general relativity, and this is what the Russians have weaponized. This infolded EM-GR has been ignored in the West (but not in Russia) since 1903.

As another example the potentials, fields, and waves of present electrodynamics are rigorously defined – and exist – only in the presence of mass. They do not exist in such form (force fields and oscillating force fields) at all in space, in the absence of mass. Rigorously, Maxwell's equations are mass-to-mass transforms, since Maxwell and everyone at the time assumed the ubiquitous presence of the material ether. In other words, to the founding electrodynamicists, there was no place in all the universe that was devoid of mass. Hence they defined all EM entities as entities containing mass. Even though Michelson-Morley experiments of more than a century ago destroyed that material ether, not a single Maxwellian equation has ever been changed! They still assume the material ether.

Specifically missing from our electrodynamics are two essential transforms: (1) the mass-to-spacetime transform, and (2) the spacetime-to-mass transform. In other words, these two transforms are "infolded" or hidden inside (comprise) the end point extremum case – the mass-to-mass transform actually written by Maxwell.

But these two missing transforms are just general relativity (they correspond precisely to Wheeler's principle of general relativity). So general relativity has always been infolded inside electrodynamics as we know it, but ignored. Further, this is a very powerful general relativity, since it uses the very strong EM force as the agent of spacetime curvature. Hence now one can engineer a powerful general relativity in the laboratory and in practical devices, and even action-at-a-distance, which one cannot do using merely the staid and weak G-force.

It turns out that longitudinal EM waves as shown by E.T. Whittaker in 1903 and 1904 are far more primary than our present EM theory and even our present GR theory. Both EM and GR are directly engineerable using longitudinal EM waves, including subluminal and superluminal EM waves in vacuum, and including action at a distance. One can engineer complexes of spacetime curvatures as desired, which in turn are *spacetime engines* (Wheeler's term). These engines can act upon mass – either living or inert – in any fashion desired, and at any distance desired.

The little-known and poorly understood Regeneration & Recovery (R&R) system – as contrasted to the immune system – utilizes this exact "spacetime engine" methodology to restore damaged or diseased cells, within its limitations – "dedifferentiating" or "time-reversing" them back to normal. The mechanism is fully explained in the attached package. The proposed program applies this fundamental method to greatly amplify the effect. Thus cancer cells can be reversed back to normal cells, HIV-infected cells (HIV-factories) can be reversed back to normal cells (genetics and all), etc. This represents a dramatic and unparalleled new medical therapeutic methodology of extreme power. The same techniques can simply be conjugated one additional time, and used to produce diseases and cellular changes at a distance, including in entire mass populations, as the KGB is doing right now. Specifically, by impressing an extremely weak "cocktail mix" of disease spacetime engines on the U.S. populace, the immune systems are reacting and being "spread thin" across several "shadow state" infectious pathogenic conditions. Thus when an actual terrorist BW attack occurs, the lethality of the strike will be remarkably enhanced because the immune systems will be "thinned" in their ability to fend off this new pathogen. By doing it this way, BW warfare can actually be conducted upon the U.S. without anyone being the wiser.

Our very survival as a nation is threatened by remarkable KGB weapons using this fully documented, extended electrodynamics. Bluntly, unless we take off our scientific blinders and understand Russian energetics weapon science, GWS and the Embassy health changes in Moscow were just a picnic before what is upon us. After two decades of work on the KGB energetics weapon problem, we have fully deciphered the technical mechanisms and what energetics is, as well as citing many of the Russian weapon tests and how they were done. Again, you can see that for yourself in the package.

Now that we understand the technical mechanisms, we are proposing rapid redevelopment of the Prioré process, in portable suitcase-sized units to be mass produced and filtered down into the entire emergency community for mass treatment of lethal infectious diseases resulting from BW strikes. And we are strongly urging the U.S. scientific community to quickly investigate and come to grips with this vast new *biological engineering* mechanism. Our very survival depends on it.

The inclosed documents provide an overview of the process. There is nothing else on the scientific horizon that can save the majority of all those stricken Americans, once the first foreign-sponsored terrorist teams strike our population centers with BW agents.

Sincerely,

Incls: Full package with table of contents

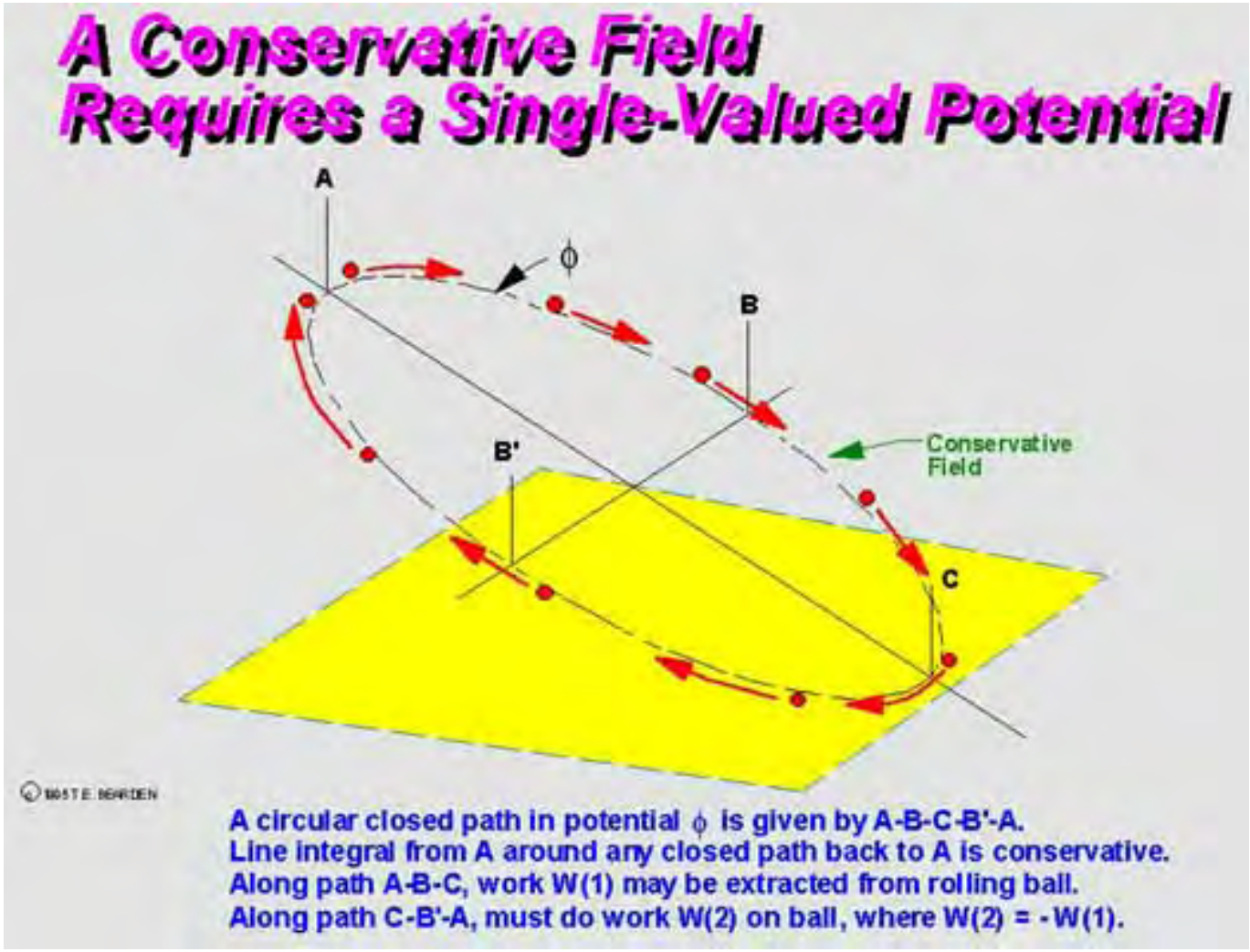
T.E. Bearden
President & CEO

The Tom Bearden Website

Energy, Observations and Comments

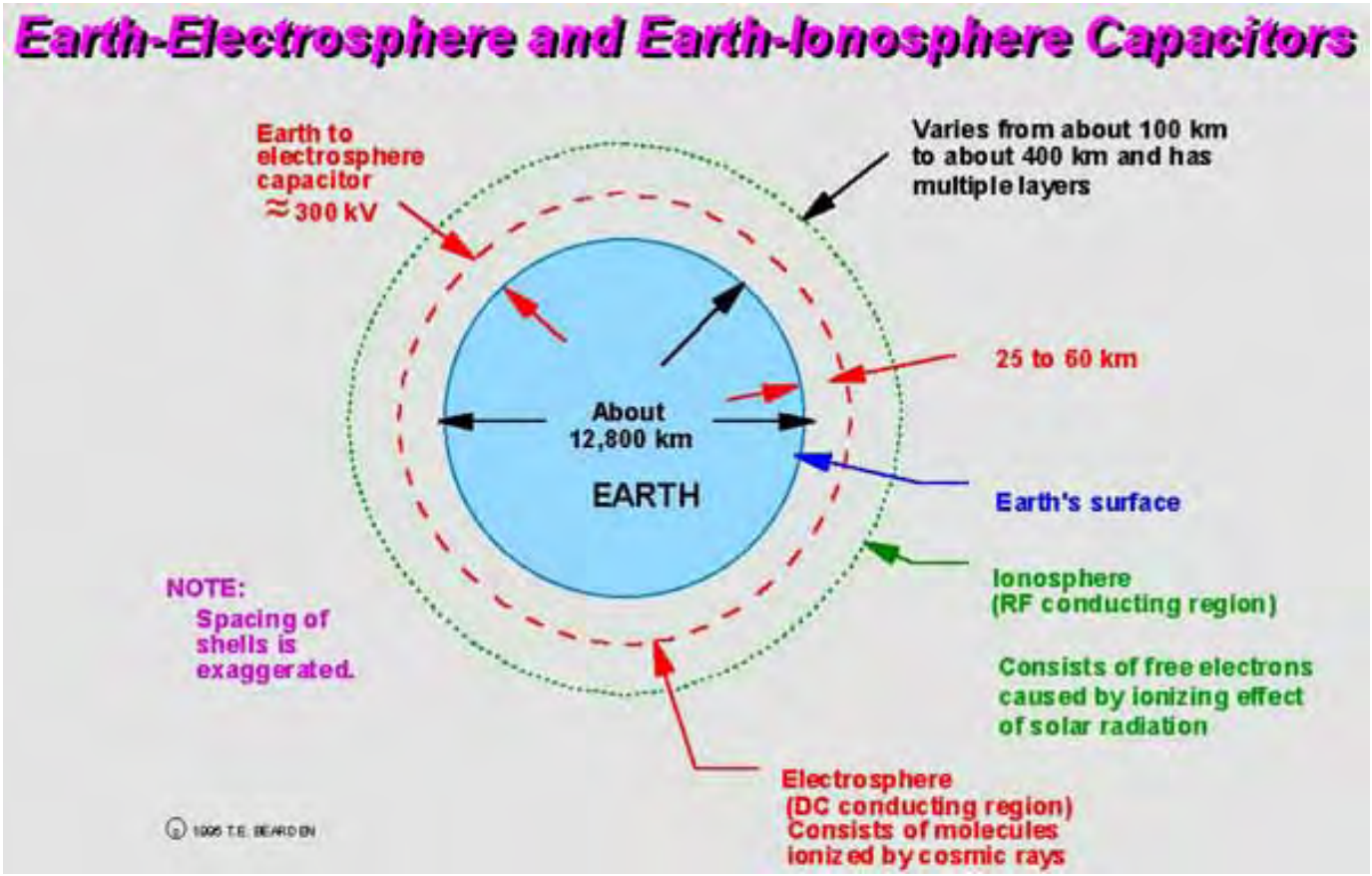
---

1. A Conservative Field Requires a Single-Valued Potential
2. Earth-Electrosphere and Earth-Ionosphere Capacitors
3. Earth's Poynting Energy Flow
4. The Hidden Energy Flow around us
5. Electrostatic Fields of the Earth's Electrosphere Capacitor in Fair Weather and Thunderstorms
6. Flow of Current and Energy Into, Through, and Along a Conductor
7. Energy "collected" on a charge
8. Fiber Fuse Effect
9. Impact of Vacuum Engineering
10. Lawandy's Experiment
11. Field may be nonconservative for a multivalued potential
12. The Ostrich Problem - Part 1
13. The Ostrich Problem - Part 2
14. Russia had Overunity Devices in 1930s
15. Energy output of human body
16. A "static" Poynting S-flow free-energy generator
17. Topology and Energy Conservation
18. Block Diagram: Sweet's Vacuum Triode



Return to Slide Index

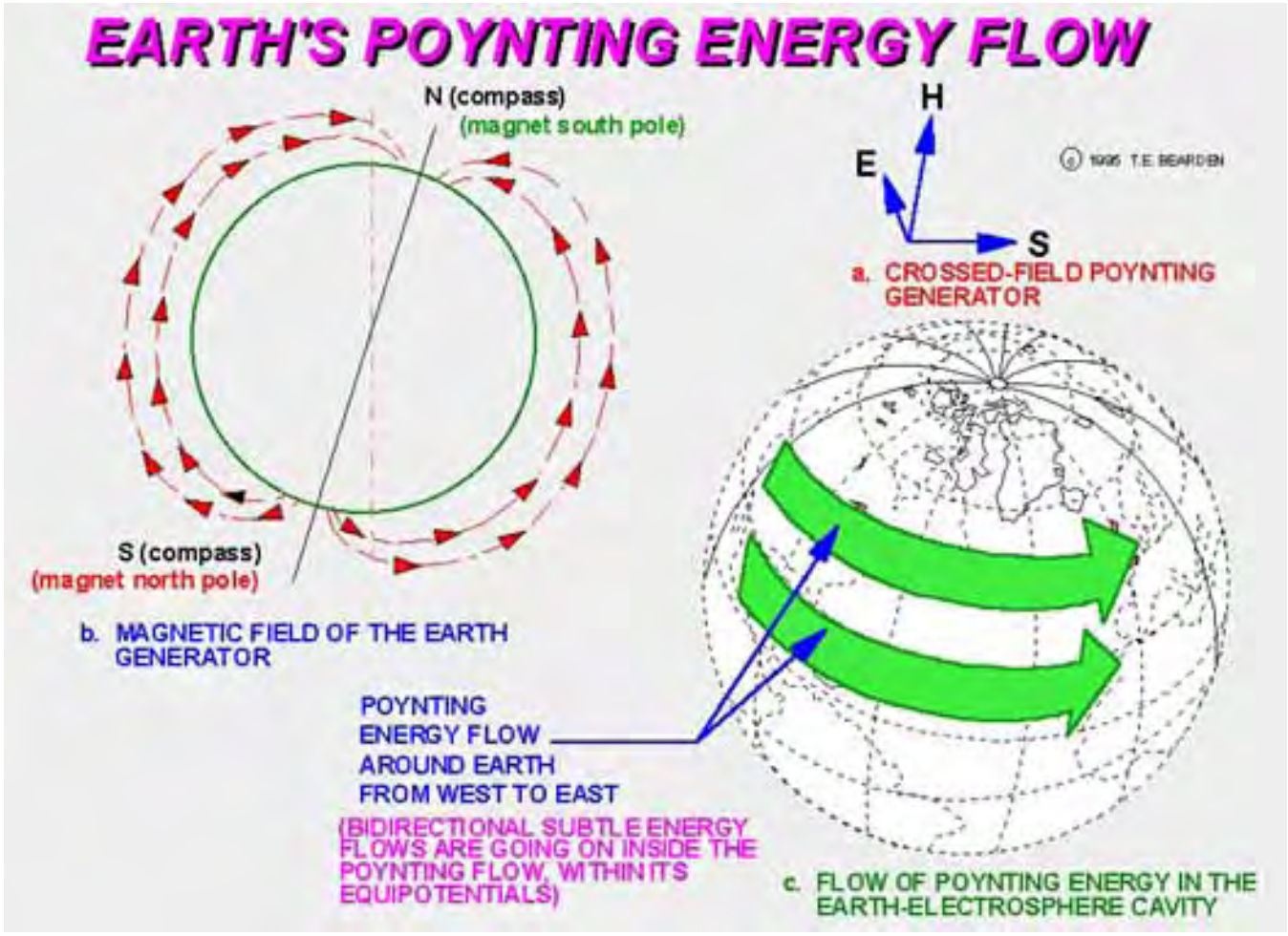
Next Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

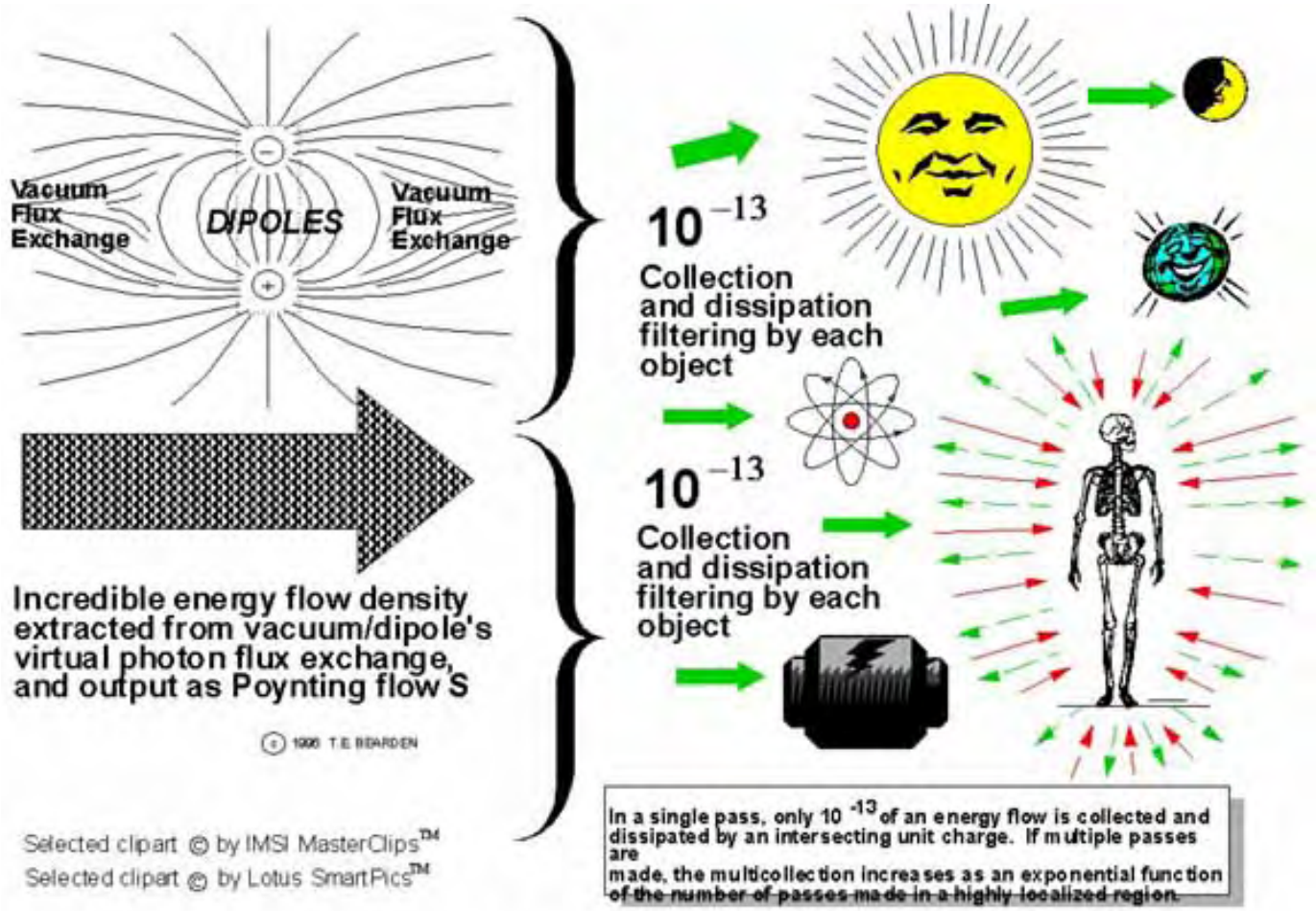
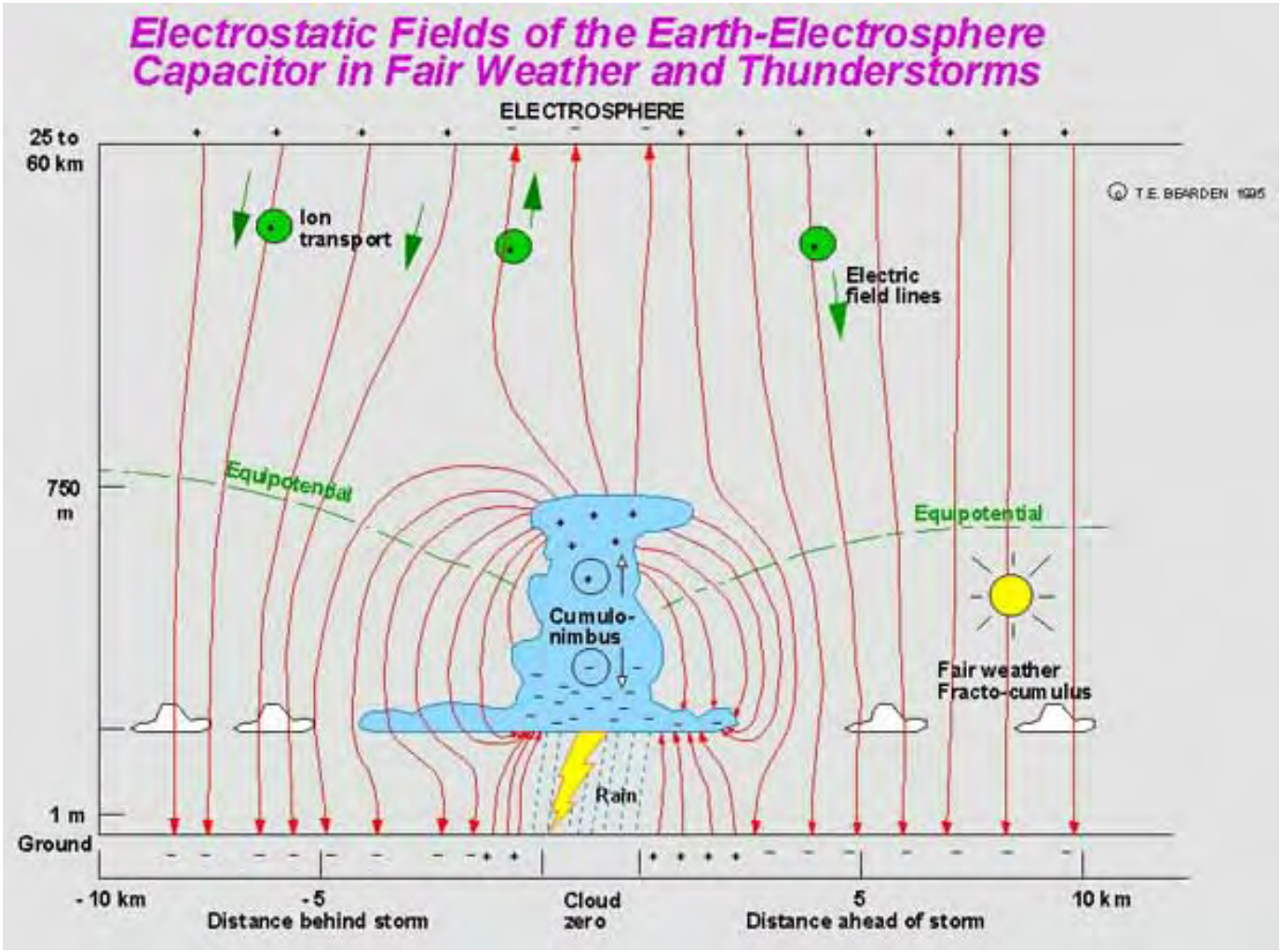


Figure 19. The world of physical matter exists behind a dramatic 10^{-13} filter in a fiery cauldron of fierce and primeval EM energy flow.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

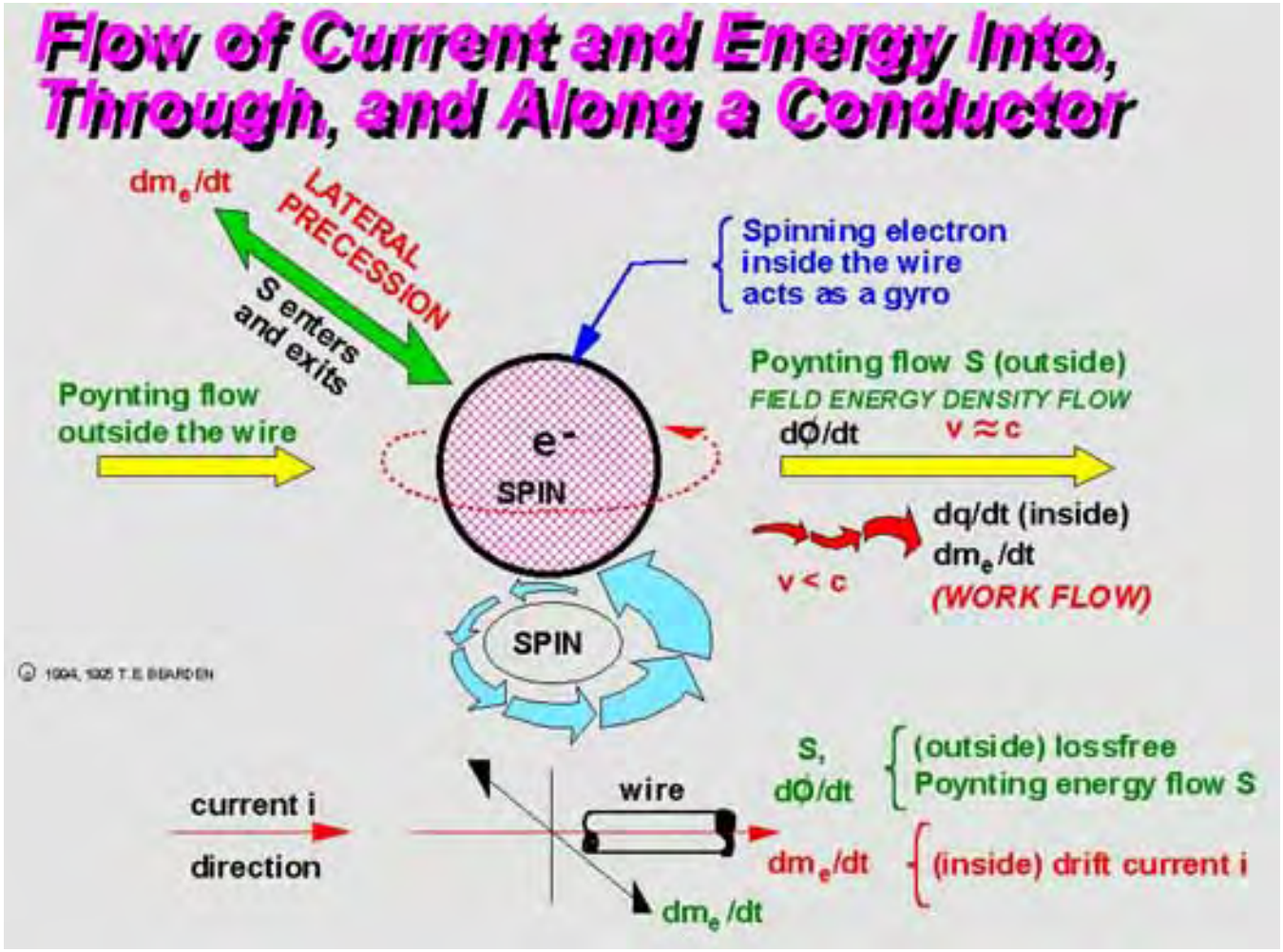
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

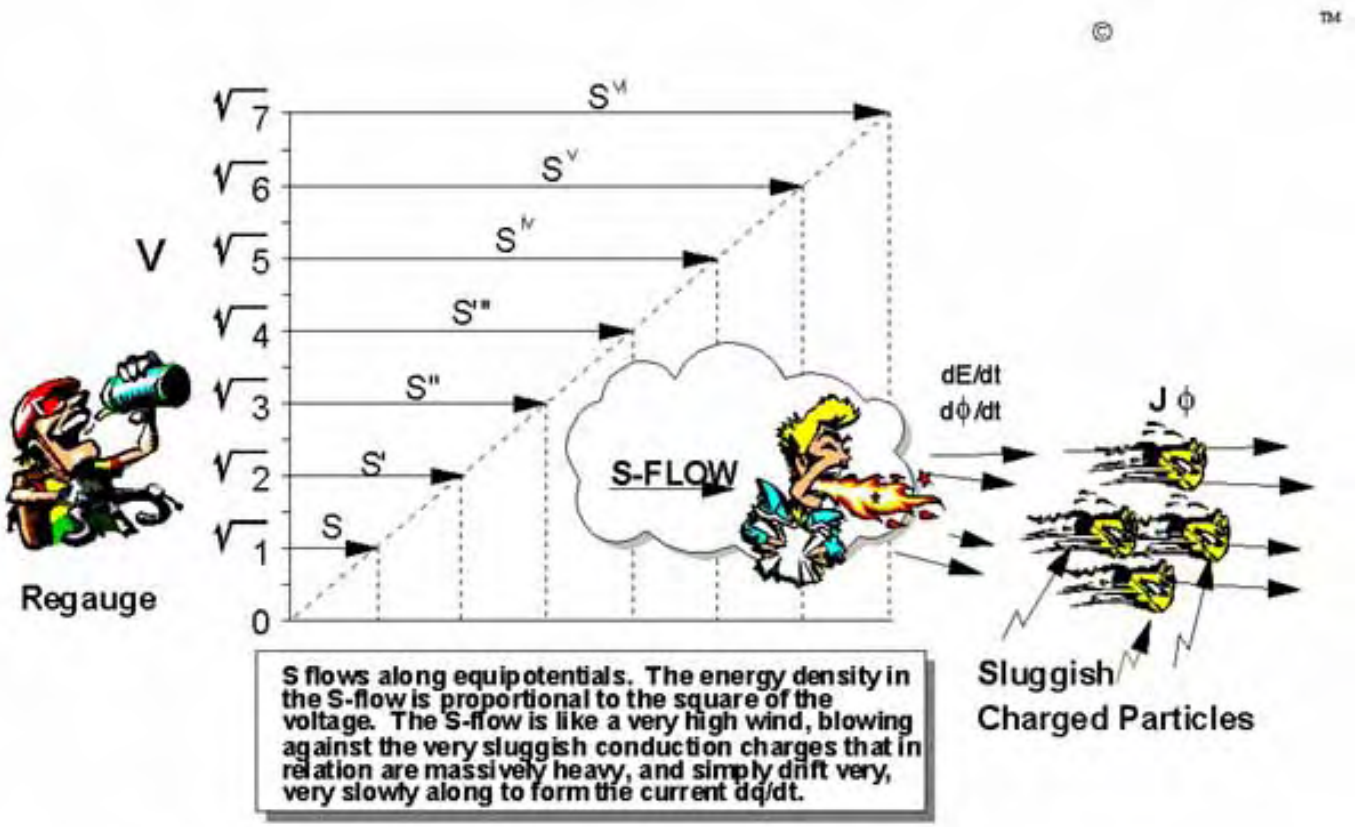
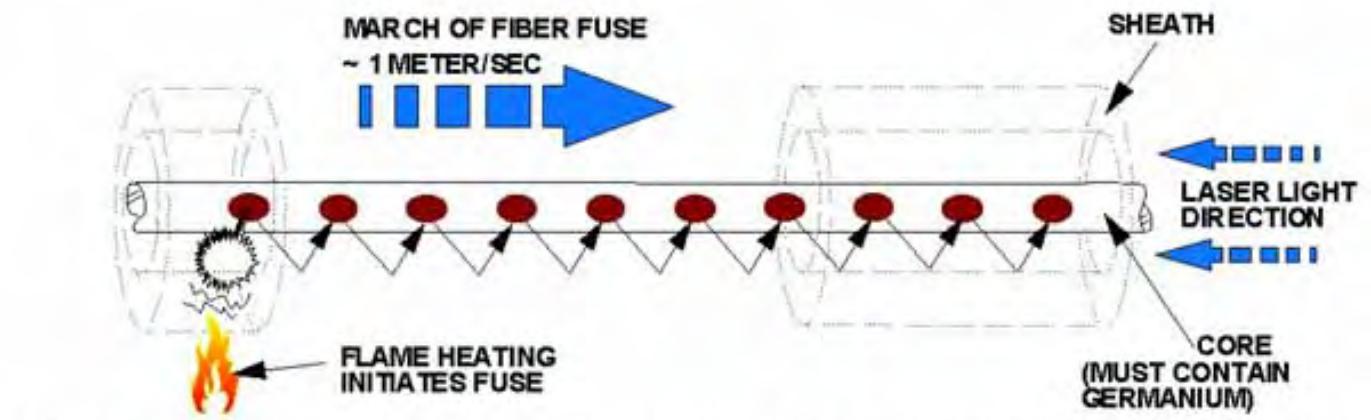


Figure 17. Energy "collected" on a charge depends upon the charge being in a continuous Poynting S-flow. When S ceases, there is no excess energy "collected" on the charge. Energy collection never occurs in chunks, but is always a dynamic, ongoing process.

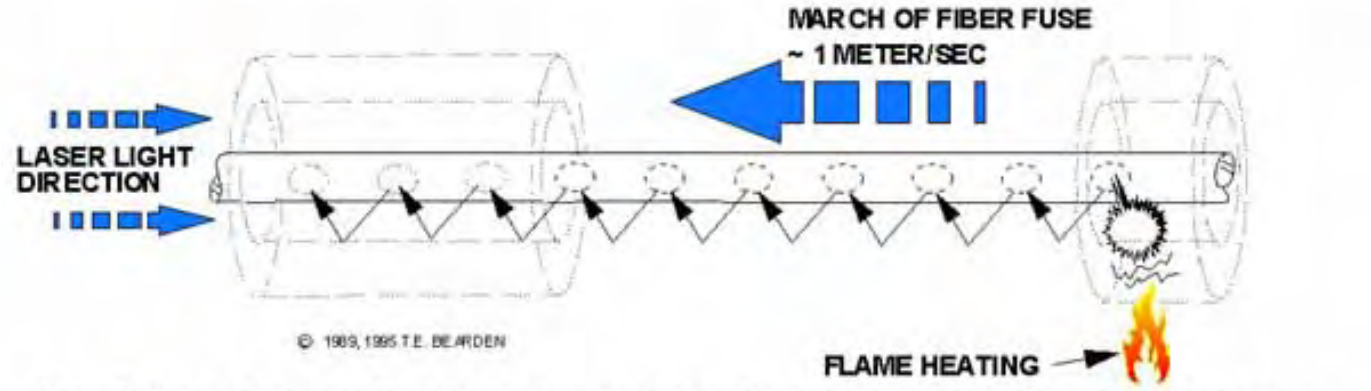
[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



31A. Fiber fuse destroys core of fiber optics cable of indefinite length, pitting core with holes.



31B. Reversed second fiber fuse often *restores* pitted core in cable, filling holes back up.

Figure 31. Fiber fuse effect and its strange anomalies.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Impact of Vacuum Engineering

- "If they [quantum fluctuations of vacuum] can be [tapped], the impact upon our civilization will be incalculable. Oil, coal, nuclear, hydropower, would become obsolete – and so would many of our worries about environmental pollution."
- "Don't sell your oil shares yet – but don't be surprised if the world again witnesses the four stages of response to any new and revolutionary development:
  - 1. It's crazy!
  - 2. It may be possible -- so what?
  - 3. I said it was a good idea all along.
  - 4. I thought of it first."

Arthur C. Clarke
"Space Drive: A Fantasy That Could Become Reality"
Nov./Dec. 1994

- *Comment:*
  - *Every dipole's broken symmetry in its energetic exchange with the vacuum already freely extracts vacuum energy.*
  - *In power sources, the dipole gates the extracted energy out as S = EXH, which flows almost entirely outside the conductors.*
  - The circuit interacts with, and uses, only about 10^{-13} of S. The electrodynamicists calculate only this small S-component.

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

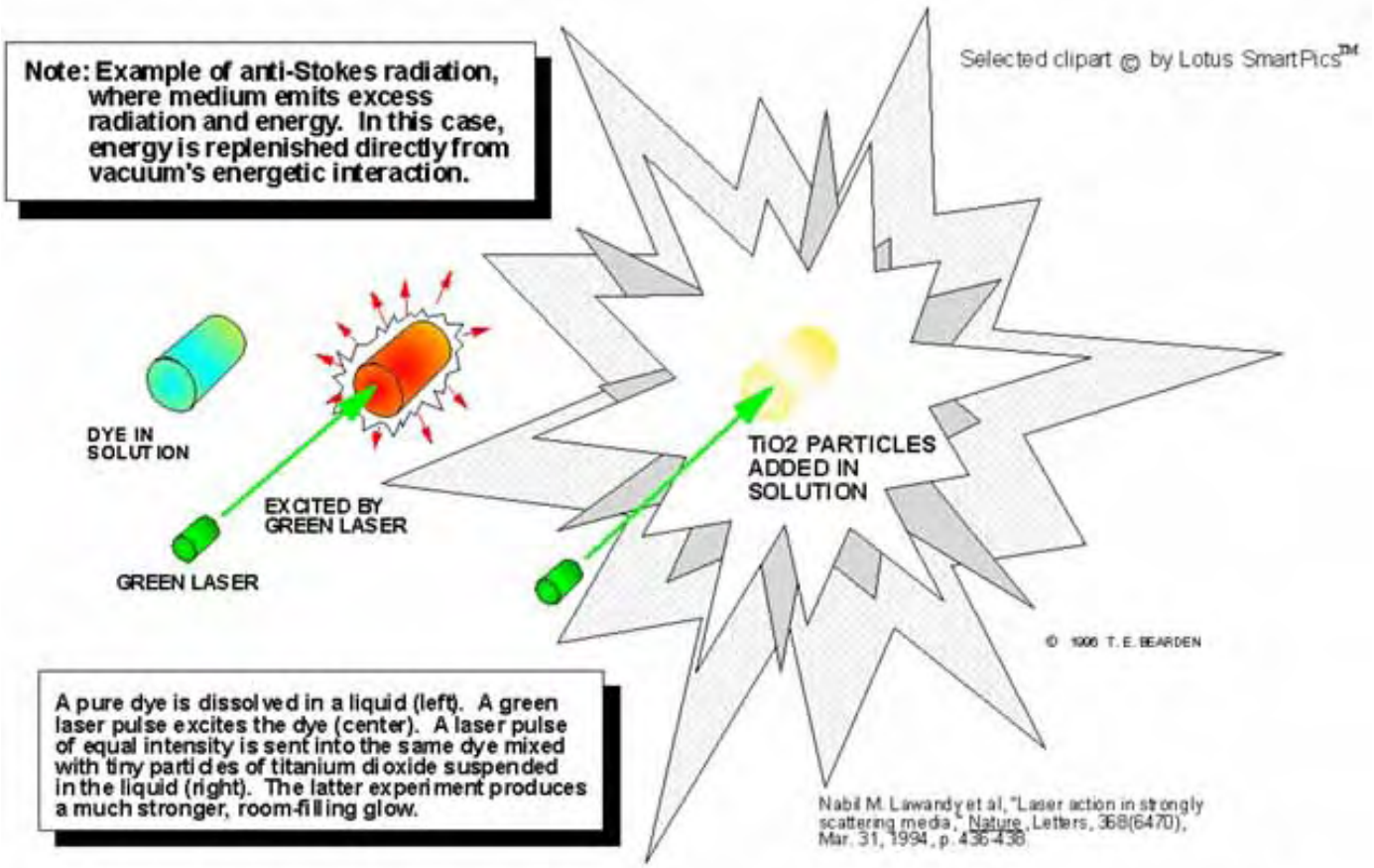
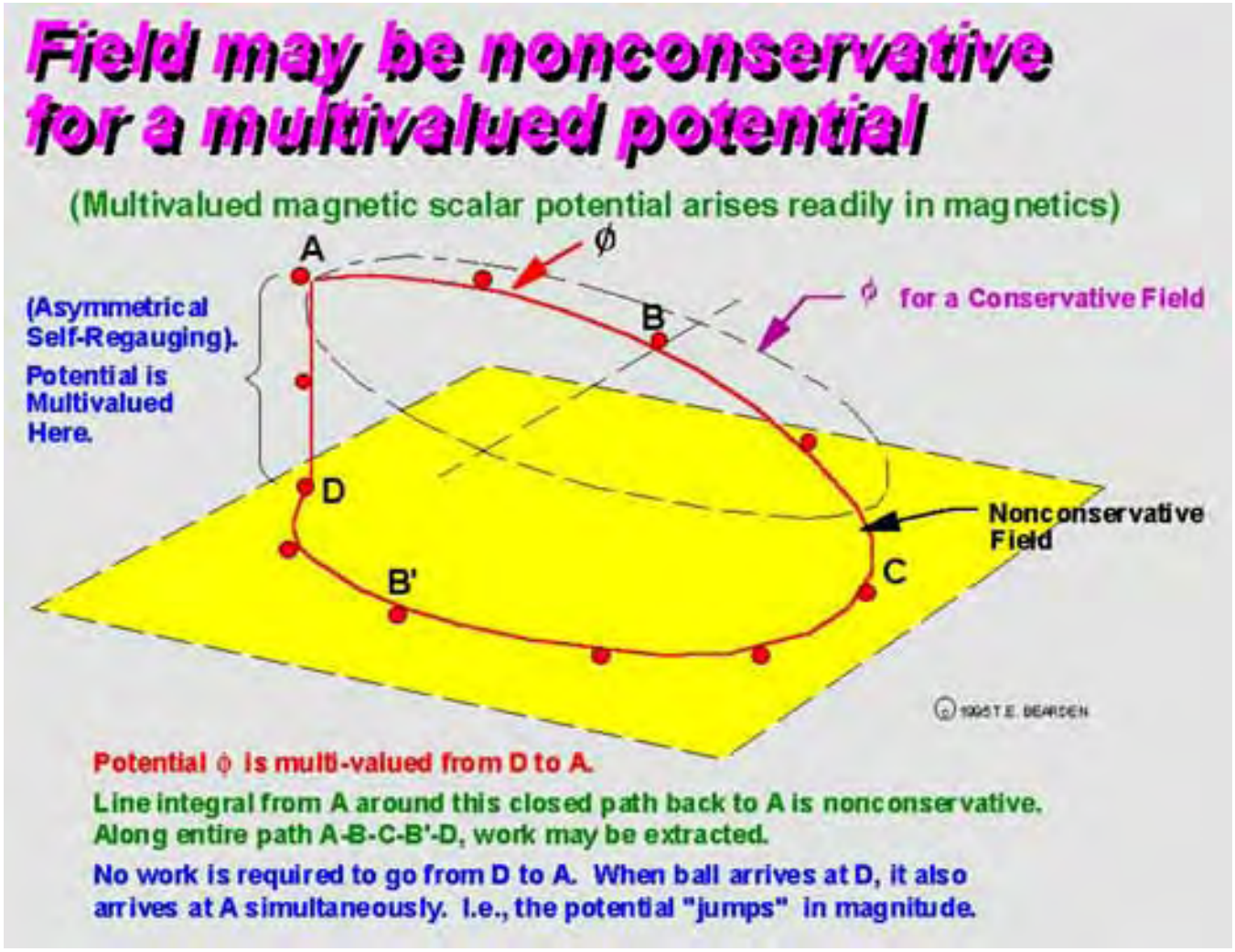


Figure 28. Lawandy's experiment (Letokhov-Lawandy effect) with multipass, multicollection of energy. Formation of a quantum potential can also become involved. Retroreflection and self-targeting are key.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

We're running out of energy! We must redouble our efforts!

We have to keep polluting the Earth, if we are to have energy!

Actually, a *few* of our electrical systems already produce all the energy we could ever need! *Learn to collect it and use it!*

Selected clipart © by IMSI MasterClips™
Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

All our antibiotics are failing! Millions will die from the new age of pandemics and from terrorists' BW attacks!!

We have to relegate EM effects on biological systems to the trash heap. We can only try to find more drugs and antibiotics.

Actually, Priore already showed how to cure most dread diseases, by making and directing vacuum engines. Becker showed you it worked. *Develop it and use it!*

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 33. The only problem is the ostrich problem.

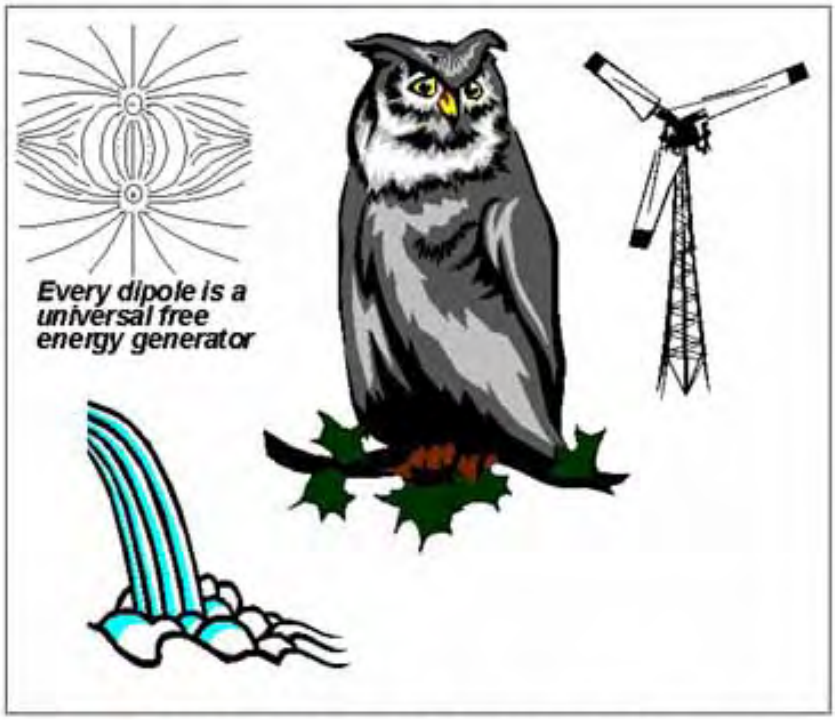
[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

We're running out of energy!
We must redouble our efforts!

We have to keep polluting the Earth, if we are to have lots of electrical energy!



Actually, a single one of our large electrical power systems already produces all the free Poynting energy the world could ever need! We just have to learn how to collect more of it and use it without continually destroying the source dipole!

Figure . The only energy resource problem is the theoretical ostrich problem. We must become theoretical owls, rather than ostriches.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

RUSSIAN "SWITCHED PARAMETERS" DEVICES: SELF-OSCILLATING ROTARY GENERATORS*

- Excites oscillations without explicit sources of magnetic or electric forces (i.e., regauges)
  - Periodic variation in system's parameters
  - Experimental and theoretical proof
  - Multiple successful systems made, tested
  - Papers published in Russian, French journals
- As theory predicts, power continually increases unless load is adjusted to stabilize system
- Several large systems tested to self-destruction
- Several large stable systems built, tested

* "On the parametric excitation of electric oscillations," L.I. Mandel'shtam and N.D. Papaleksi, Zh. Tek. Fiz. 4(1), 1934, p. 5-29.

© 1994 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

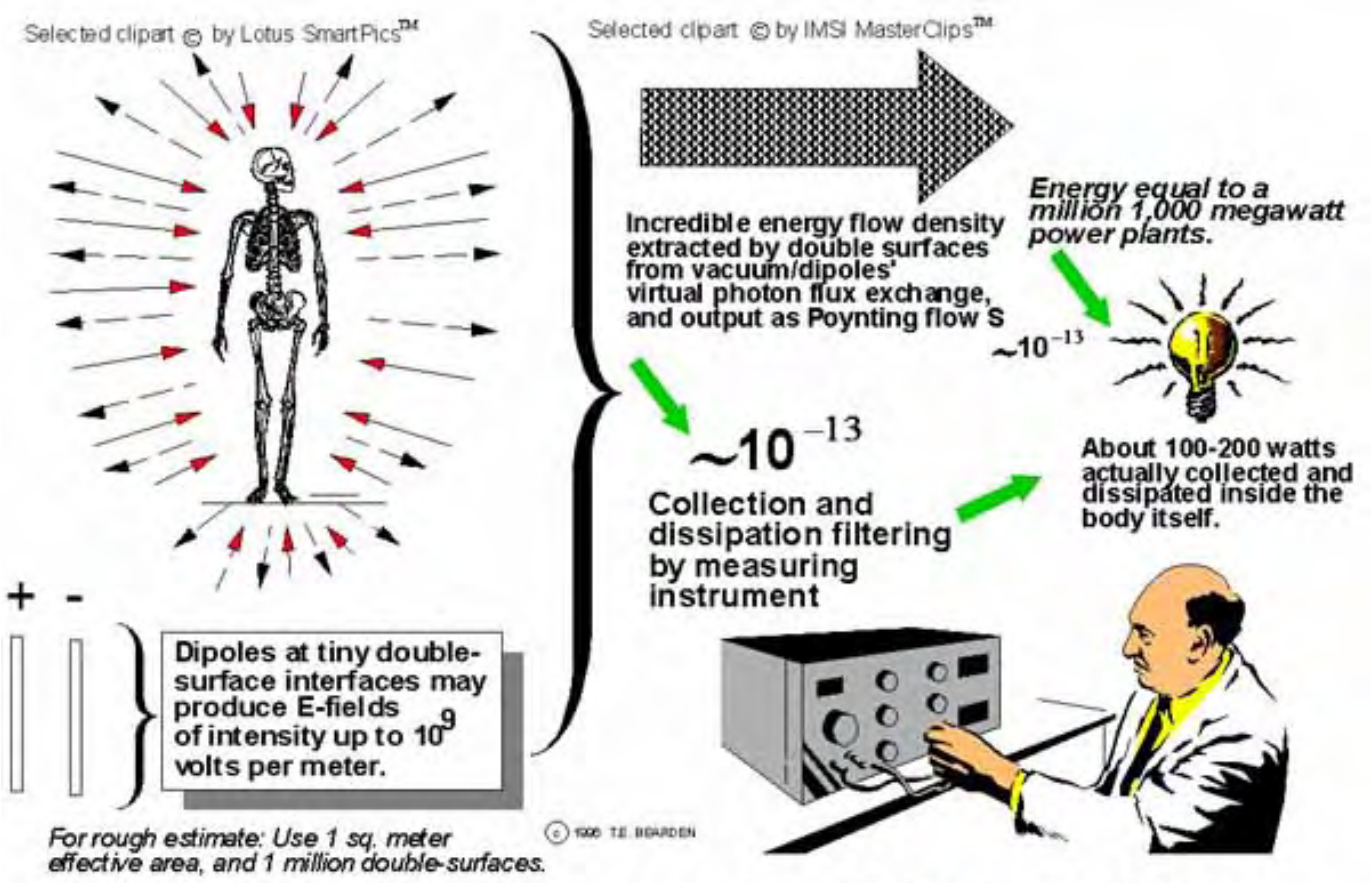


Figure 20. One human body produces more energy flow than all the electrical power loads on earth dissipate. However, only 100-200 watts of its own energy output is collected and dissipated by the body.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

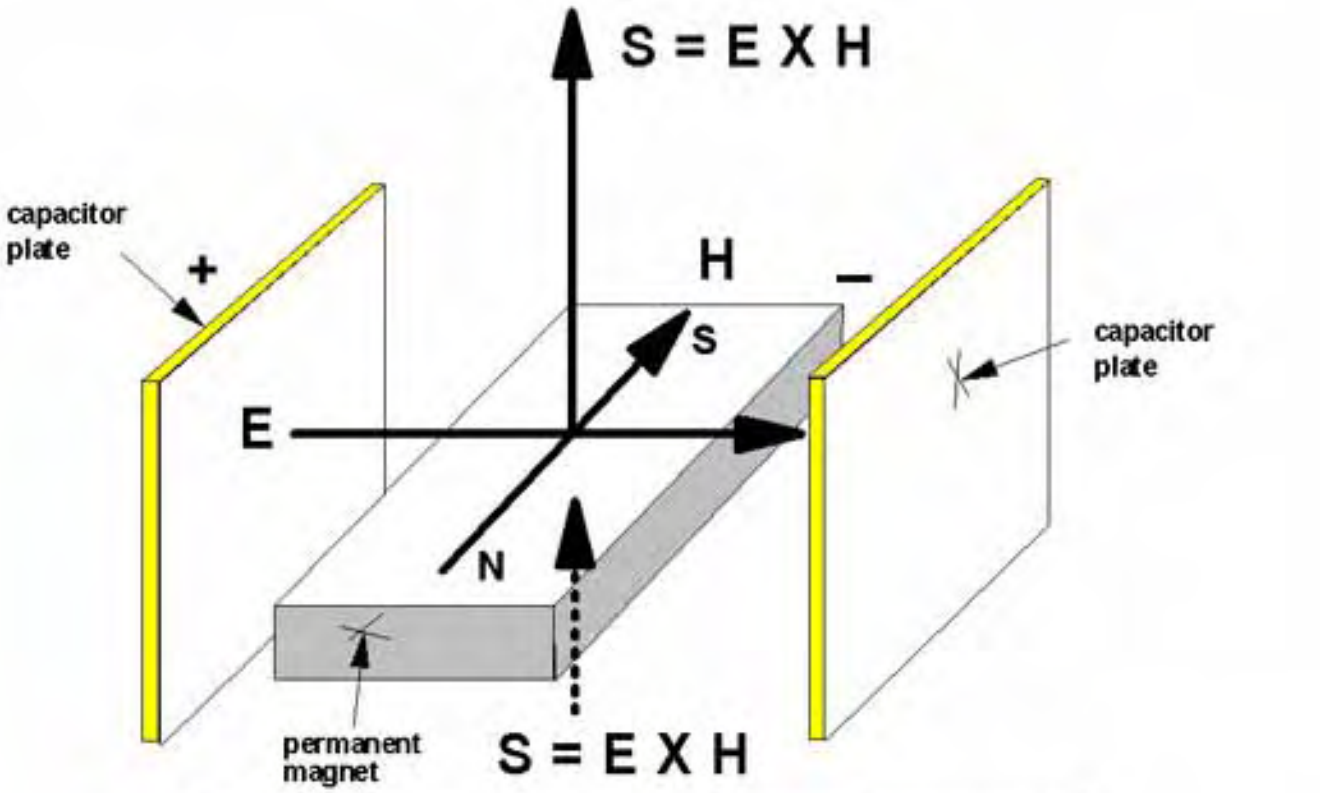
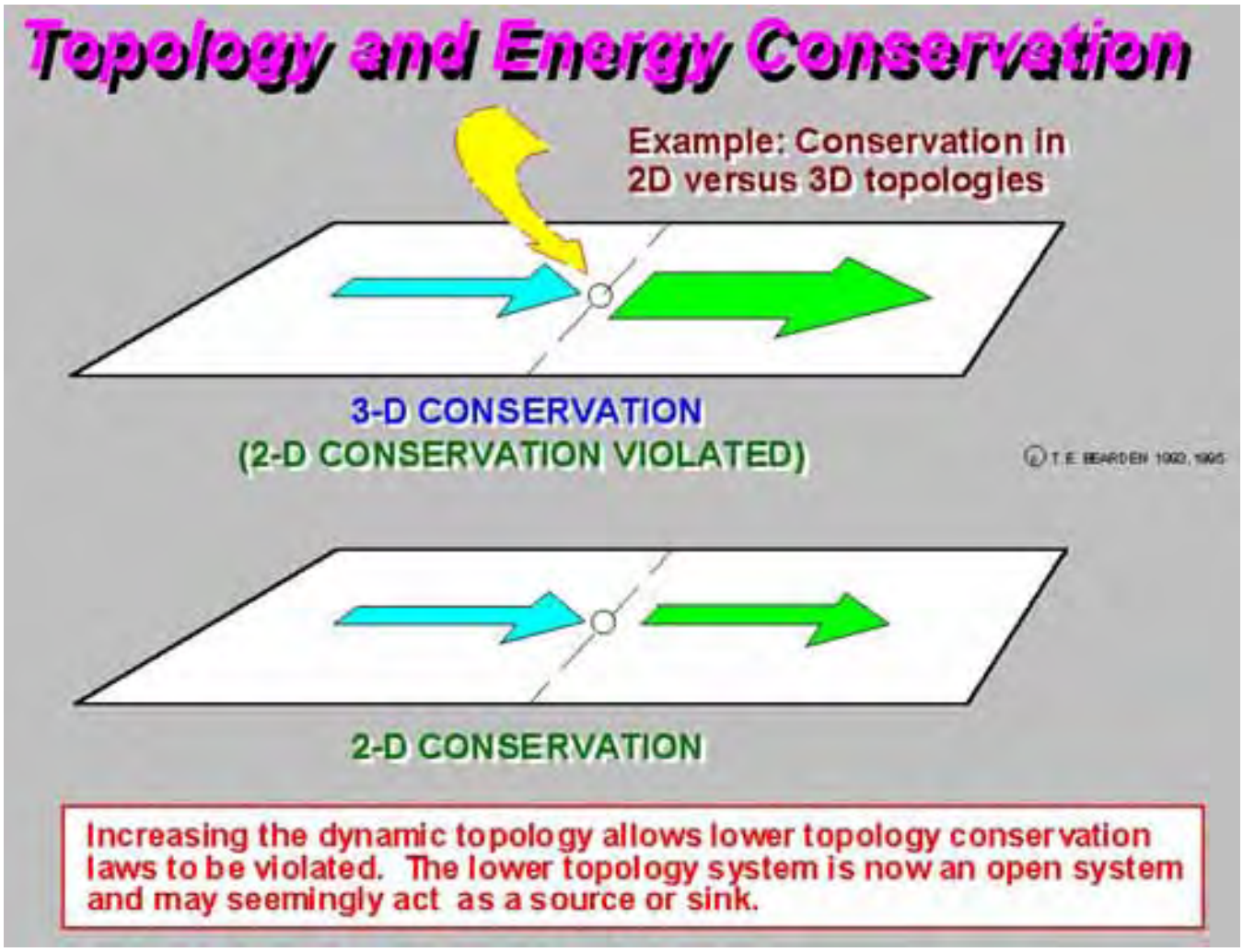


Figure 18. A "static" Poynting S-flow free-energy generator.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

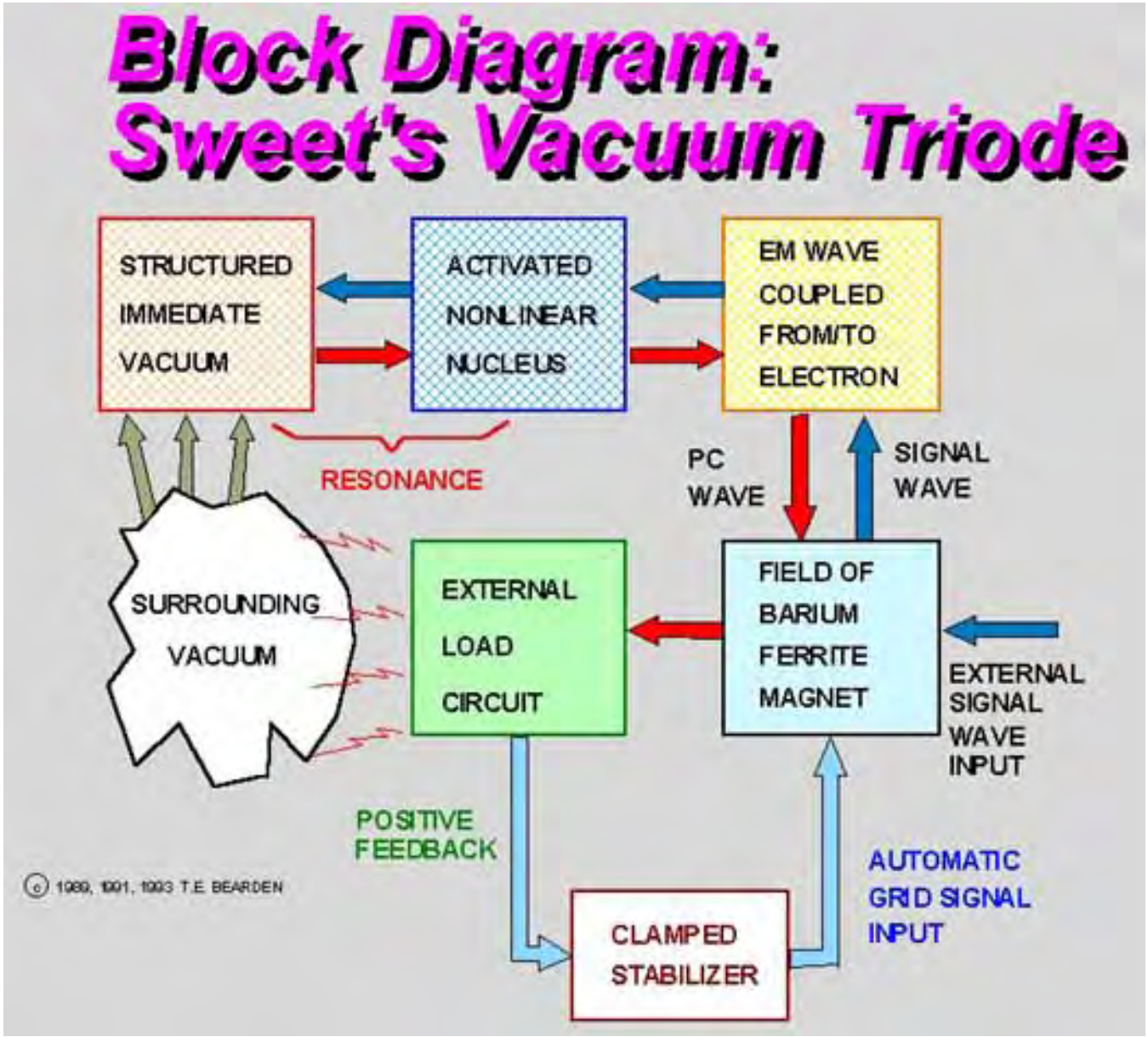
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Foundations of Electro-Magnetism
Slide Series

- Major Points of Presentation
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
- Aharanov-Bohm Effect
- Absorption and emission reactions (1)
- Absorption and emission reactions (2)
- Anti-engine for cell's deviation reverses cell back to normal
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the system
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system
- Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
- Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
- Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury
- Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow
- Cosmic Bootstrap: Before the Big Bang
- Bridging Enables COP > 1

- Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Other Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics
- Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
- Fractions of BW Casualties Surviving
- First Step in Self-Promotion of Cancer Due to Hypoxia
- Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
- Evolution of Cells on Earth
- A Charged Particle q is a Coupled System of m and Ø
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (1)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (2)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (3)
- A Charged Particle is a Coupled System
- The Anomalies in Navy Electrolyte Experiments at China Lake
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor

- Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency
- Classical View of EM
- Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink
- Chronic Disease Puzzling
- Cancer Characteristics
- Solving a Cancer Enigma
- Cancer: Characteristics
- Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Nuclear reactions are biased
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Dynamics may be reversed
- Time-Reversed Zone: Significant only after time-density charging
- A New Conservation of Energy Law
- Questions on Carcinogens and EM

Radiation

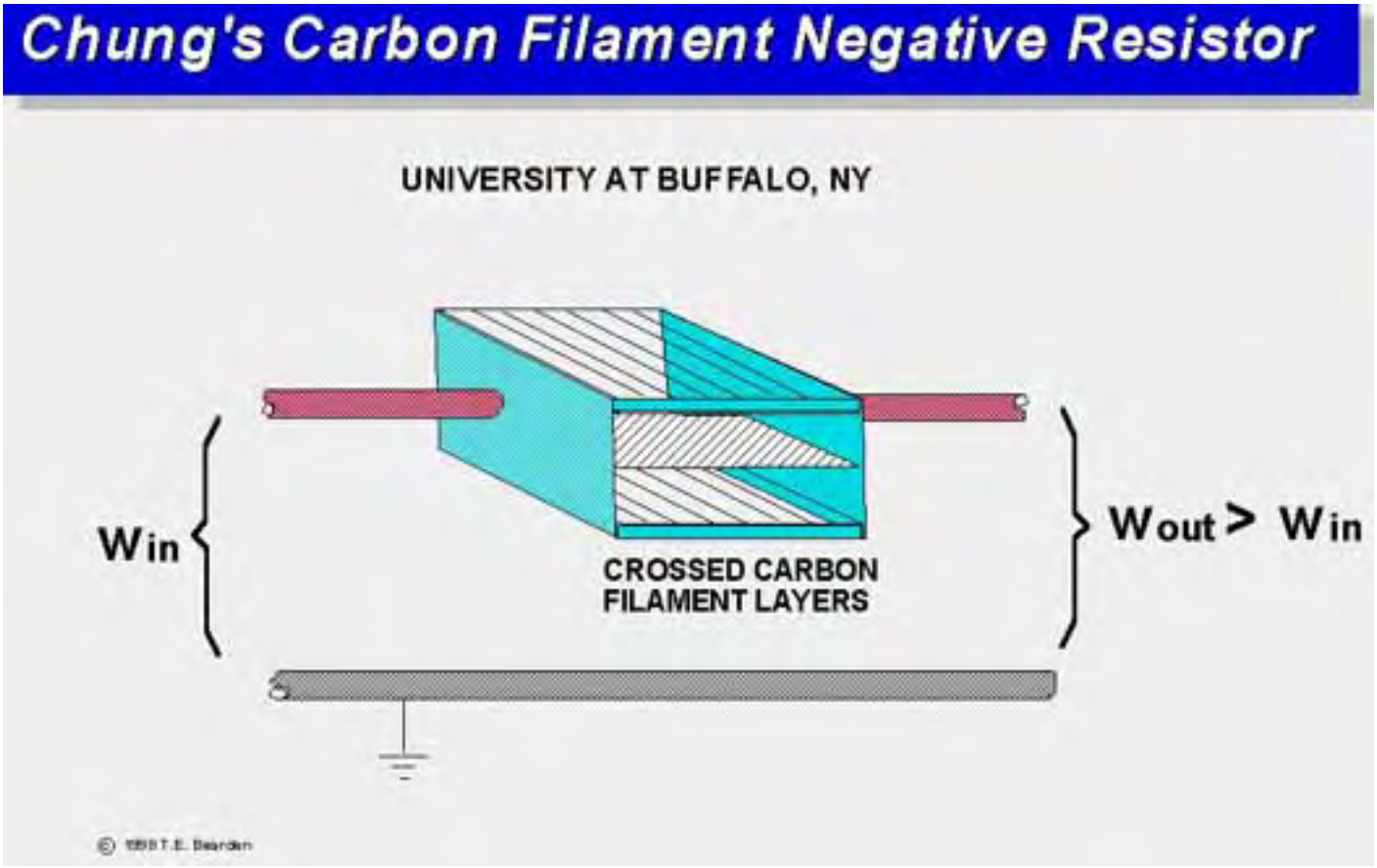
- AS DEFINED, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
- Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory
- Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (1)
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (2)
- Some EM waves in Spacetime
- Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String
- Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
- Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (1)
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (2)

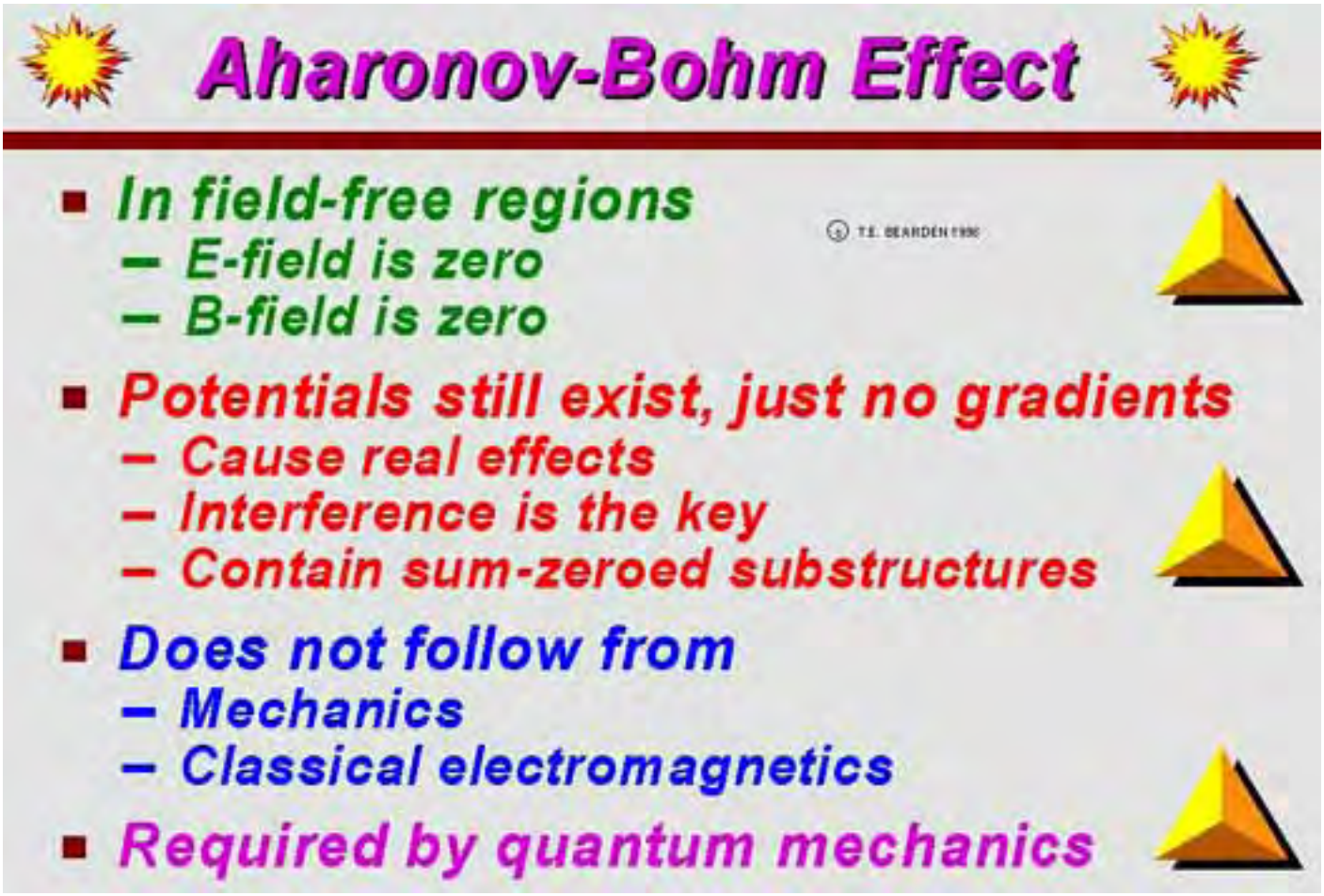
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (3)
- Extended General Relativity Principle
- Extension of Work-Energy Theorem
- 34 Flaws in Classical EM Theory
- MTW's General Relativity Principle
- Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics
- The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
- Infolded Engines: Excluded by Present Physics
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (1)
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (2)
- At Infinite Velocity: Each Is Every Other
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
- Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized
- Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface
- Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge
- Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass.

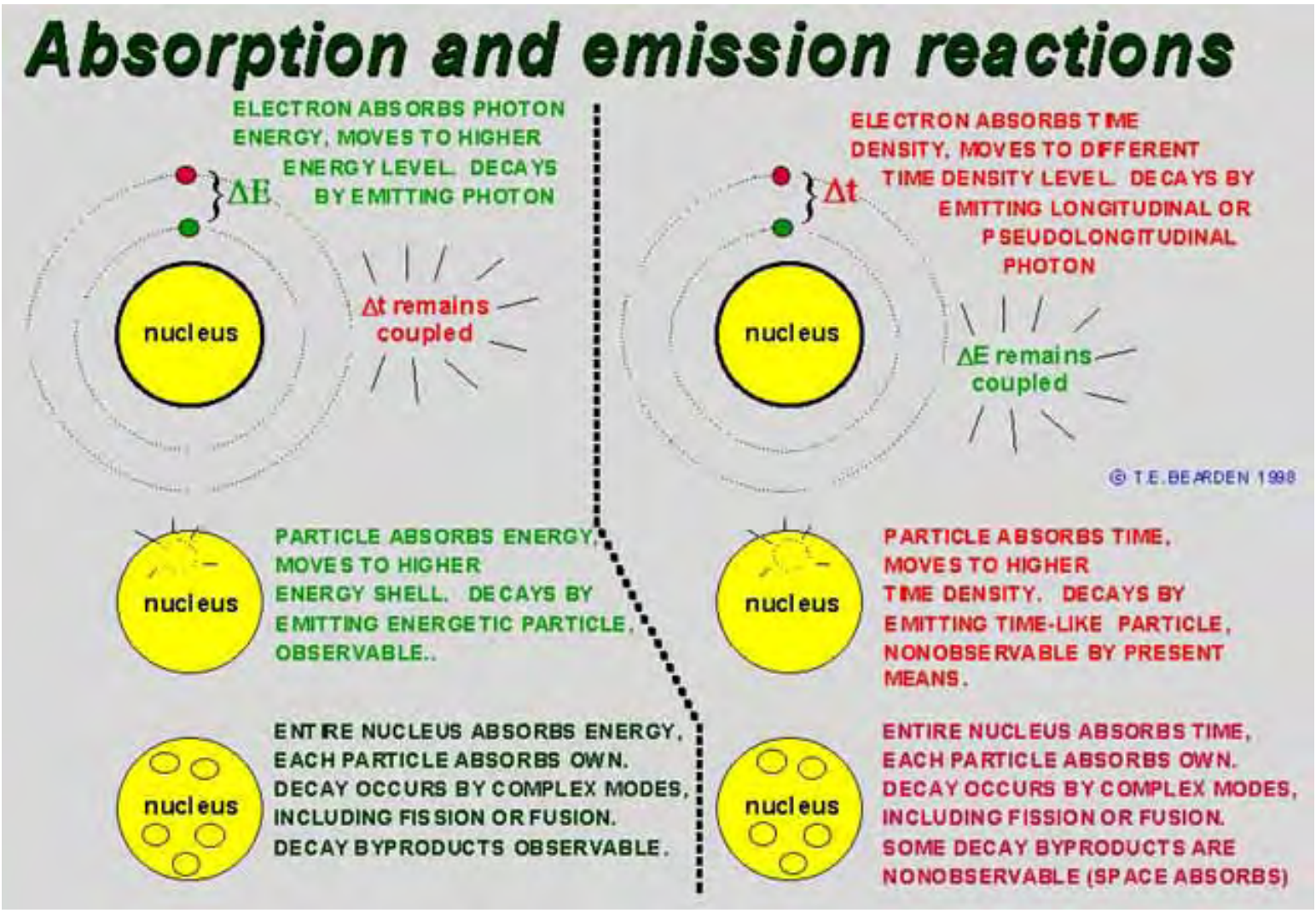
- Pumping with Longitudinal EM waves Time-reverses the Mass
- Maxwell's Quaternion Theory
- Maxwellian Systems before and after Regauging
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 1
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 2
- More to come

Major Points of Presentation

- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
  - Some major flaws
  - Corrections indicated
- Why past corrective attempts failed
  - Force field concept is material
  - Missing two infolded transforms (M->ST; ST->M)
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
  - How to make
  - Transduction
- A French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
  - Spectacular regenerative cures funded by French Govt
  - Not comprehended, therefore suppressed
- Cold Fusion examples of time-density wave effects
  - China Lake instrumental anomalies in electrolysis
  - Explanation of anomalous behavior of instruments
  - Explanation of new nuclear reactions
  - Wave energy transduction provides excess heat
- Urge theorists to consider dramatically new reactions


Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS
Wout > Win
© 1997 T.E. Bearden


Aharonov-Bohm Effect
In field-free regions
– E-field is zero
– B-field is zero
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990
Potentials still exist, just no gradients
– Cause real effects
– Interference is the key
– Contain sum-zeroed substructures
Does not follow from
– Mechanics
– Classical electromagnetics
Required by quantum mechanics


Absorption and emission reactions
ELECTRON ABSORBS PHOTON ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING PHOTON
ΔE
nucleus
Δt remains coupled
ELECTRON ABSORBS TIME DENSITY, MOVES TO DIFFERENT TIME DENSITY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING LONGITUDINAL OR PSEUDOLONGITUDINAL PHOTON
Δt
nucleus
ΔE remains coupled
© T.E.BEARDEN 1998
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY SHELL. DECAYS BY EMITTING ENERGETIC PARTICLE, OBSERVABLE..
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS TIME, MOVES TO HIGHER TIME DENSITY. DECAYS BY EMITTING TIME-LIKE PARTICLE, NONOBSERVABLE BY PRESENT MEANS.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS ENERGY, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. DECAY BYPRODUCTS OBSERVABLE.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS TIME, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. SOME DECAY BYPRODUCTS ARE NONOBSERVABLE (SPACE ABSORBS)

Absorption and emission reactions

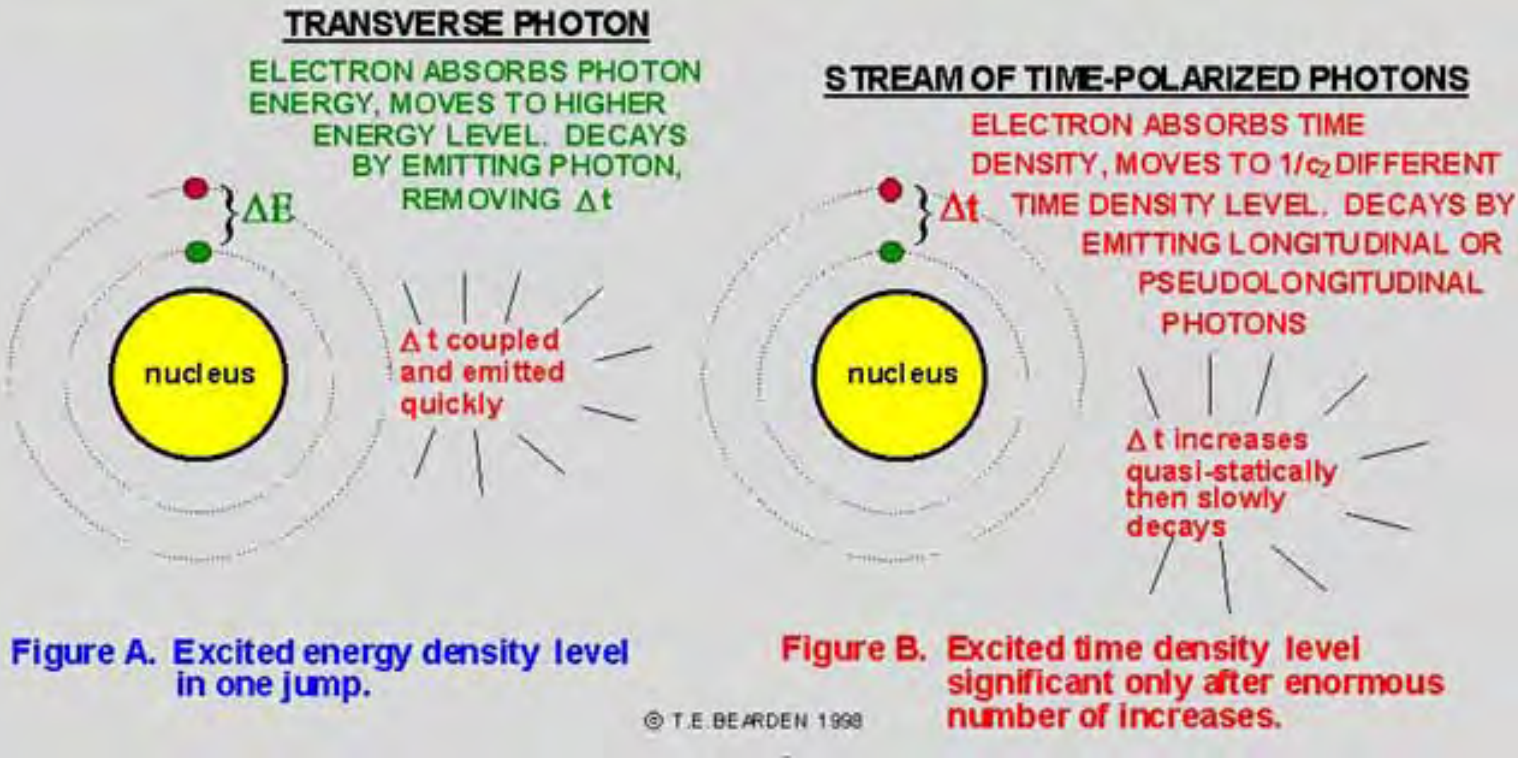
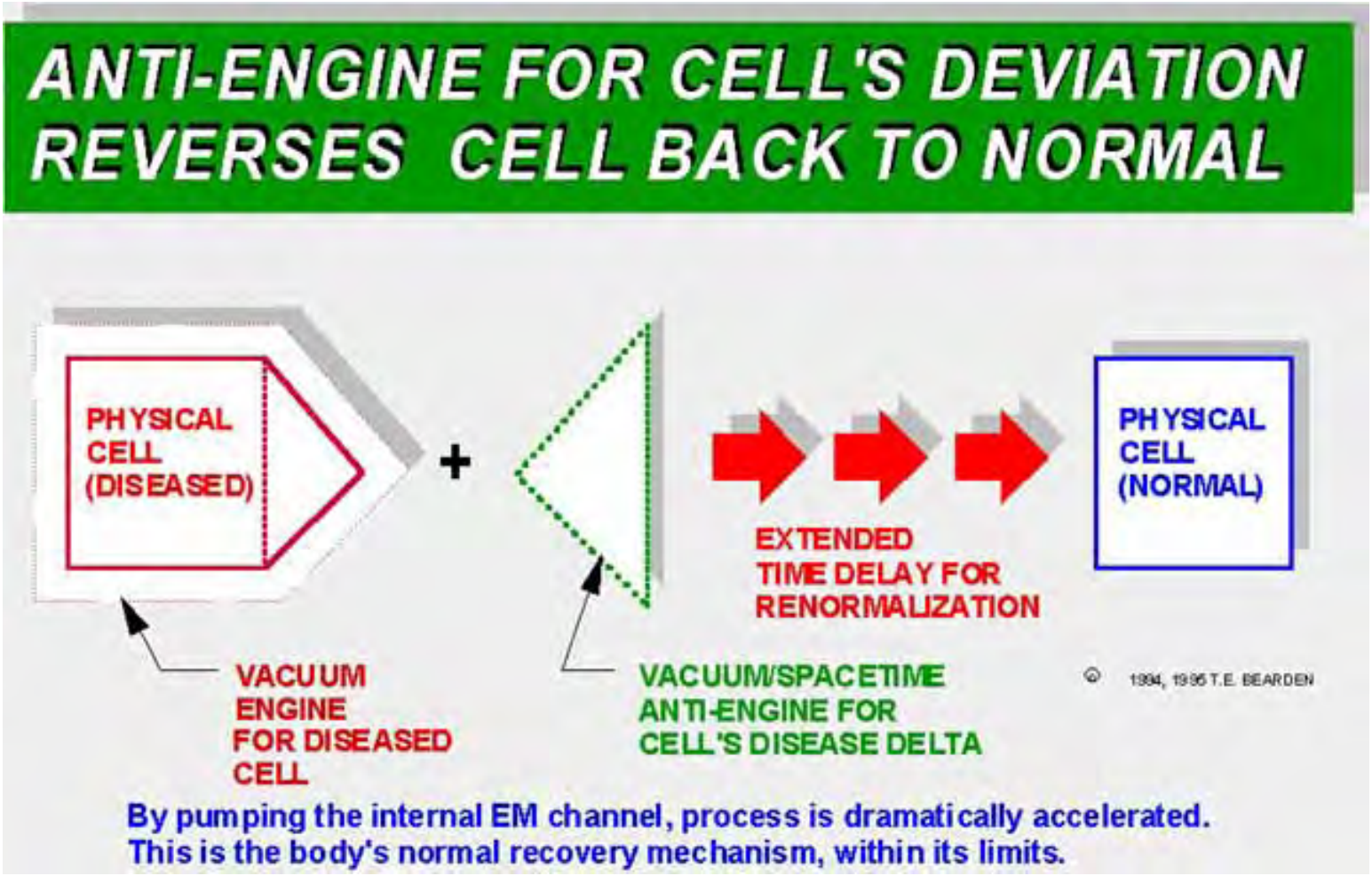


Figure A. Excited energy density level in one jump.

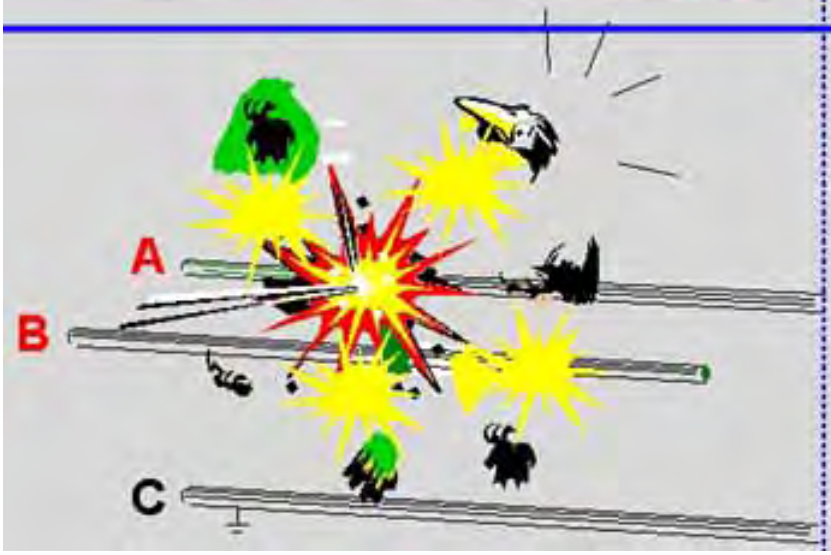
Figure B. Excited time density level significant only after enormous number of increases.


ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DEVIATION REVERSES CELL BACK TO NORMAL
PHYSICAL CELL (DISEASED)
+
EXTENDED TIME DELAY FOR RENORMALIZATION
PHYSICAL CELL (NORMAL)
VACUUM ENGINE FOR DISEASED CELL
VACUUM/SPACETIME ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DISEASE DELTA
© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
By pumping the internal EM channel, process is dramatically accelerated.
This is the body's normal recovery mechanism, within its limits.

Asymmetric Regauging Produces Excess Force, Which Can be Used to Do Work on the System

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



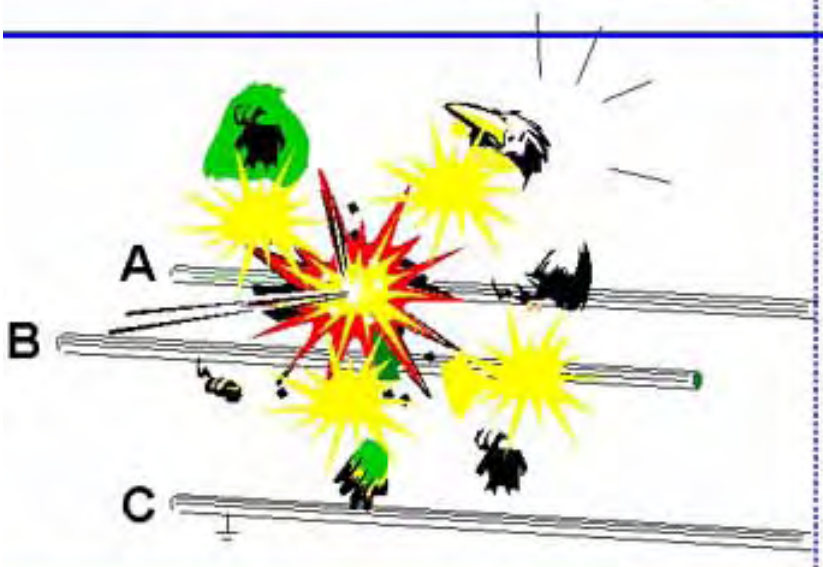
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



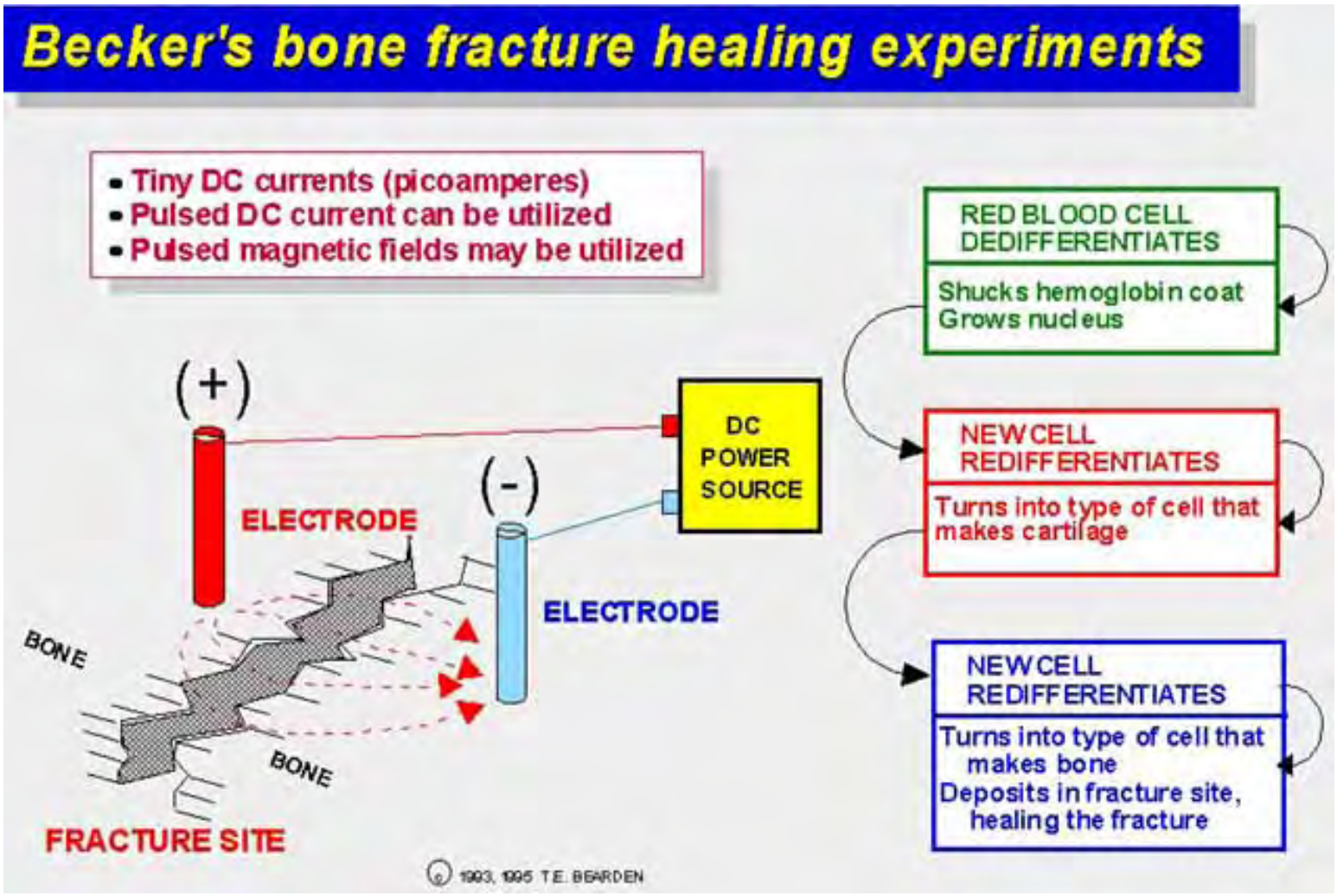
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

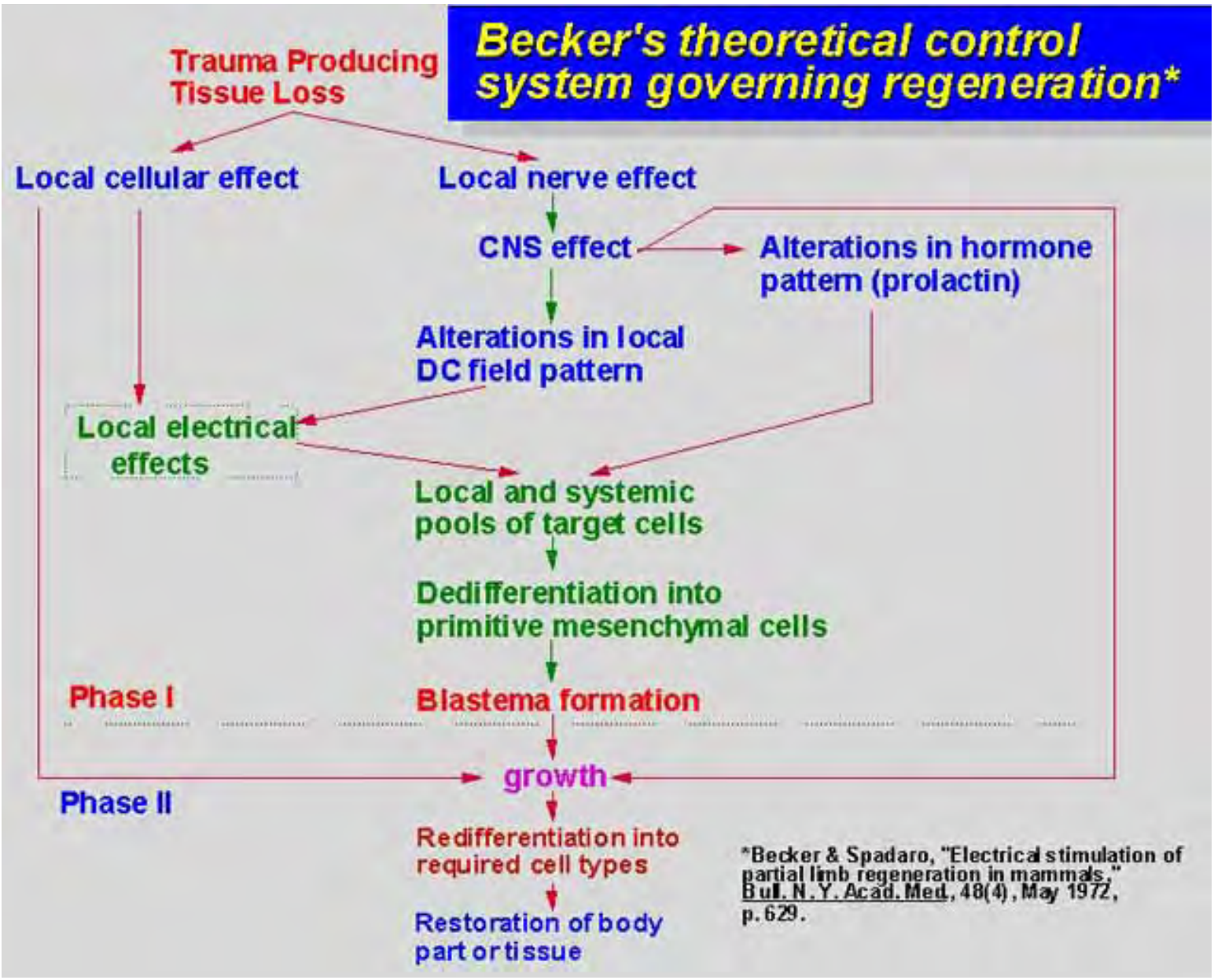
This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

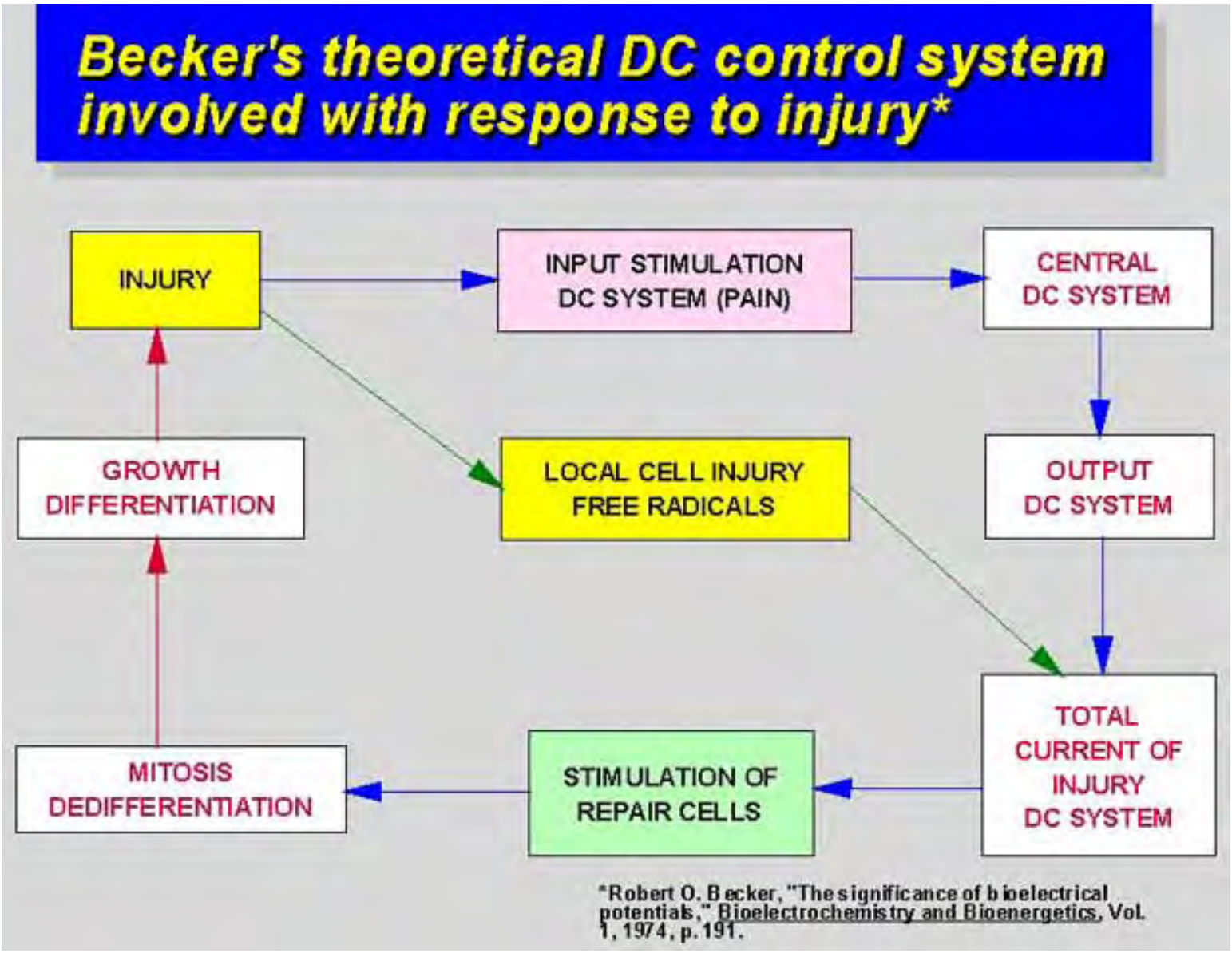
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 32. Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

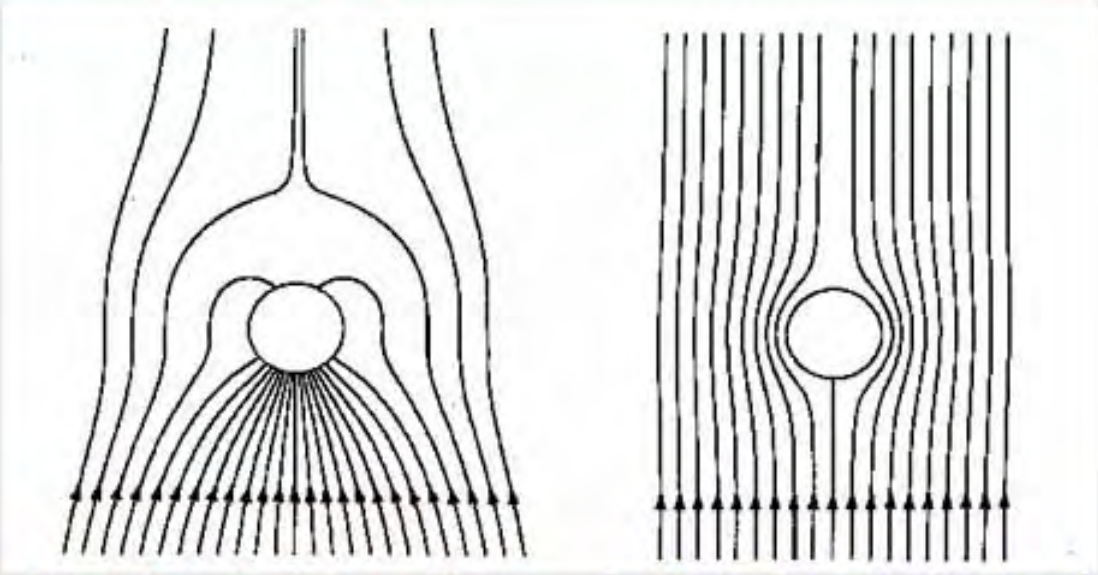

Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
• Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
• Pulsed DC current can be utilized
• Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized
(+)
(-)
DC POWER SOURCE
ELECTRODE
ELECTRODE
BONE
BONE
FRACTURE SITE
RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture
© 1993, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN


Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration*
Trauma Producing Tissue Loss
Local cellular effect
Local nerve effect
CNS effect
Alterations in hormone pattern (prolactin)
Alterations in local DC field pattern
Local electrical effects
Local and systemic pools of target cells
Dedifferentiation into primitive mesenchymal cells
Phase I
Blastema formation
growth
Phase II
Redifferentiation into required cell types
Restoration of body part or tissue
*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N.Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.


Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*
INJURY
INPUT STIMULATION DC SYSTEM (PAIN)
CENTRAL DC SYSTEM
GROWTH DIFFERENTIATION
LOCAL CELL INJURY FREE RADICALS
OUTPUT DC SYSTEM
TOTAL CURRENT OF INJURY DC SYSTEM
MITOSIS DEDIFFERENTIATION
STIMULATION OF REPAIR CELLS
*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow

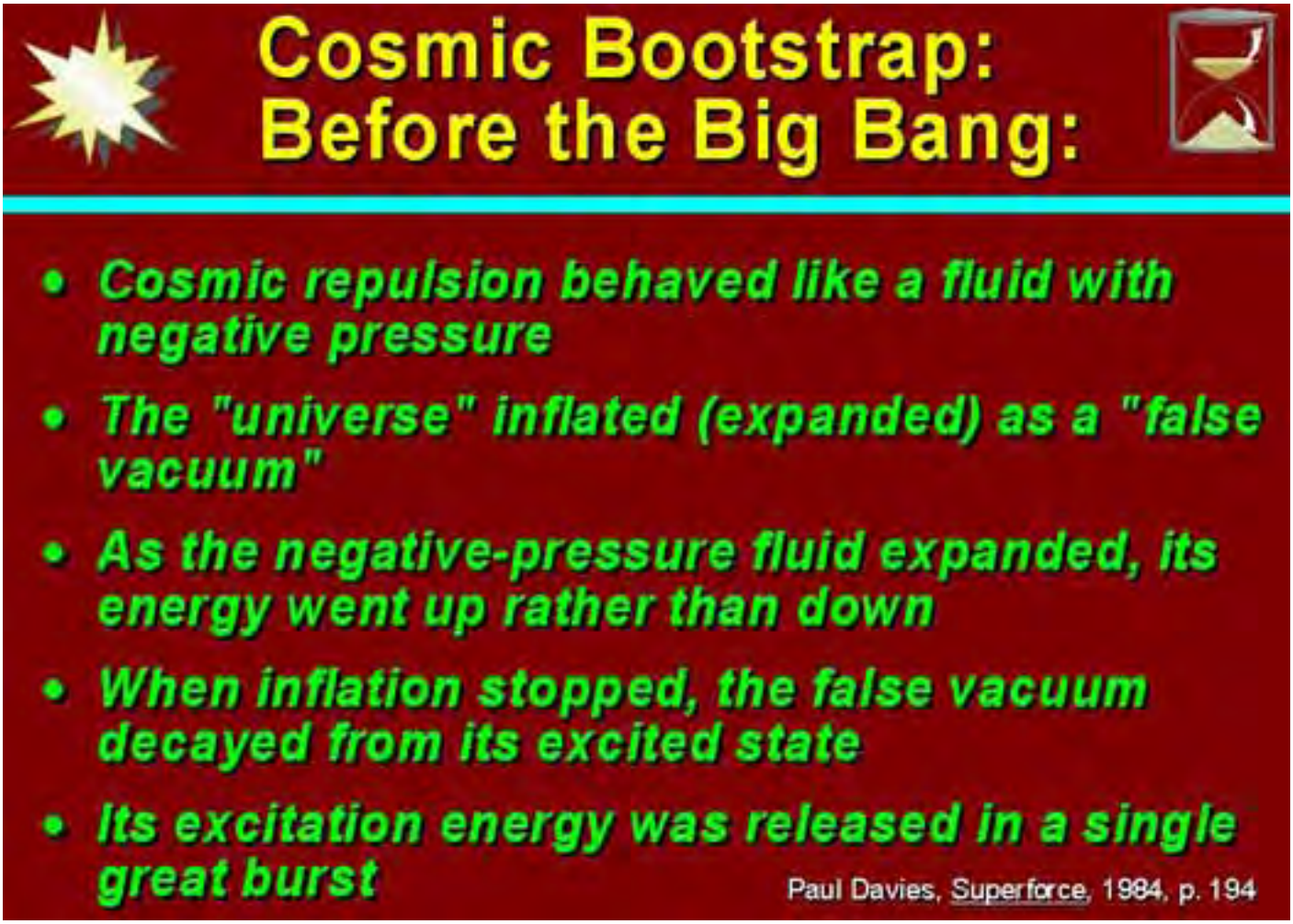
At or near resonance frequency, in the case shown the energy collection fraction (reaction cross section) increases dramatically.

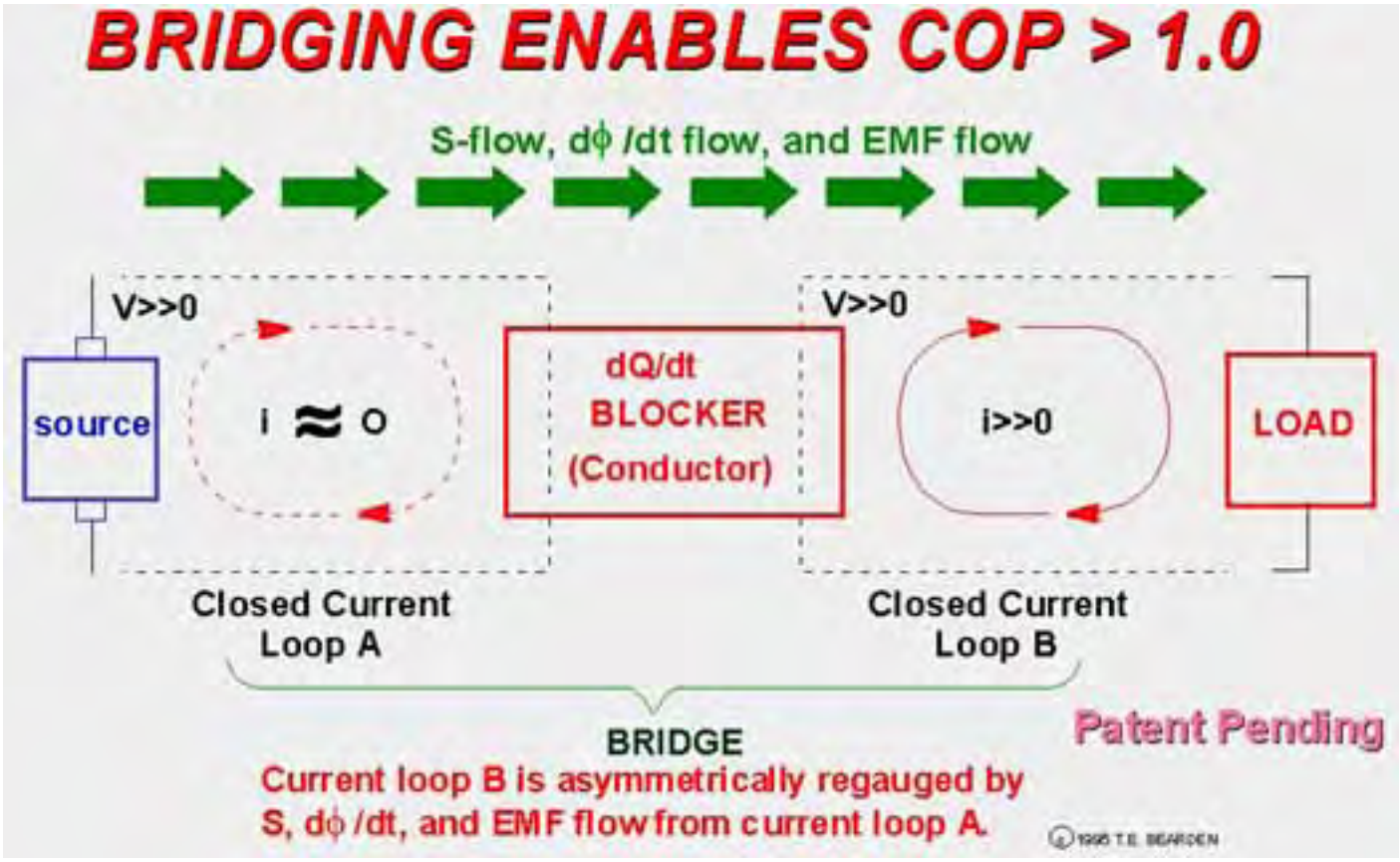


a. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 8.8 eV. Absorption efficiency = 18.00.

b. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 5eV. Absorption efficiency = 0.1.

Figures per Craig F. Bohren, "How can a particle absorb more than the light incident upon it? ", American Journal of Physics, 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 326.


Cosmic Bootstrap:
Before the Big Bang:
• Cosmic repulsion behaved like a fluid with negative pressure
• The "universe" inflated (expanded) as a "false vacuum"
• As the negative-pressure fluid expanded, its energy went up rather than down
• When inflation stopped, the false vacuum decayed from its excited state
• Its excitation energy was released in a single great burst
Paul Davies, Superforce, 1984, p. 194


BRIDGING ENABLES COP > 1.0
S-flow, dϕ /dt flow, and EMF flow
V>>0
source
I ≈ O
dQ/dt
BLOCKER
(Conductor)
V>>0
i>>0
LOAD
Closed Current
Loop A
Closed Current
Loop B
BRIDGE
Patent Pending
Current loop B is asymmetrically regauged by
S, dϕ /dt, and EMF flow from current loop A.
©1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1998

- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational-inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows interested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state..."

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state...

"... neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

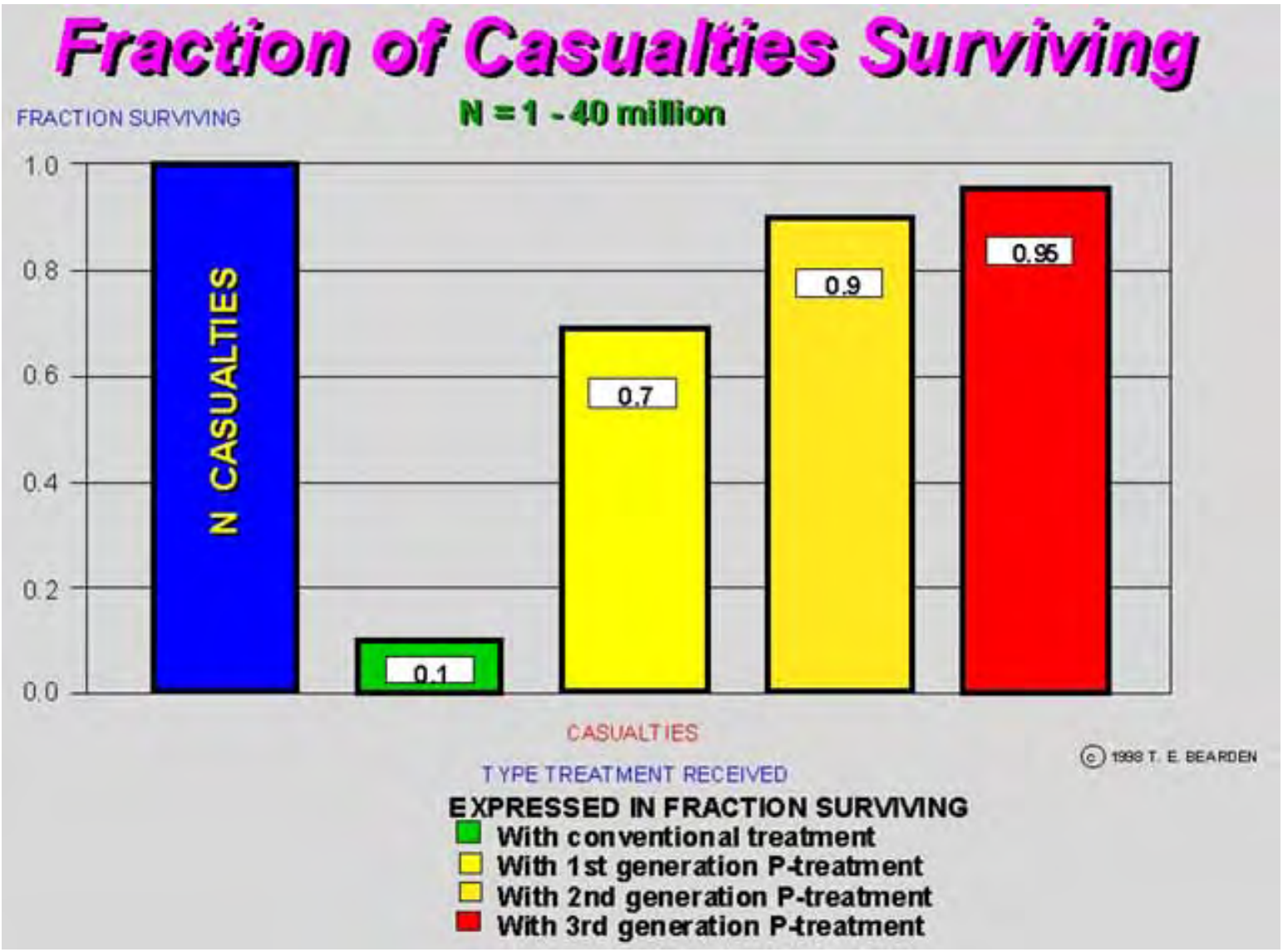
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

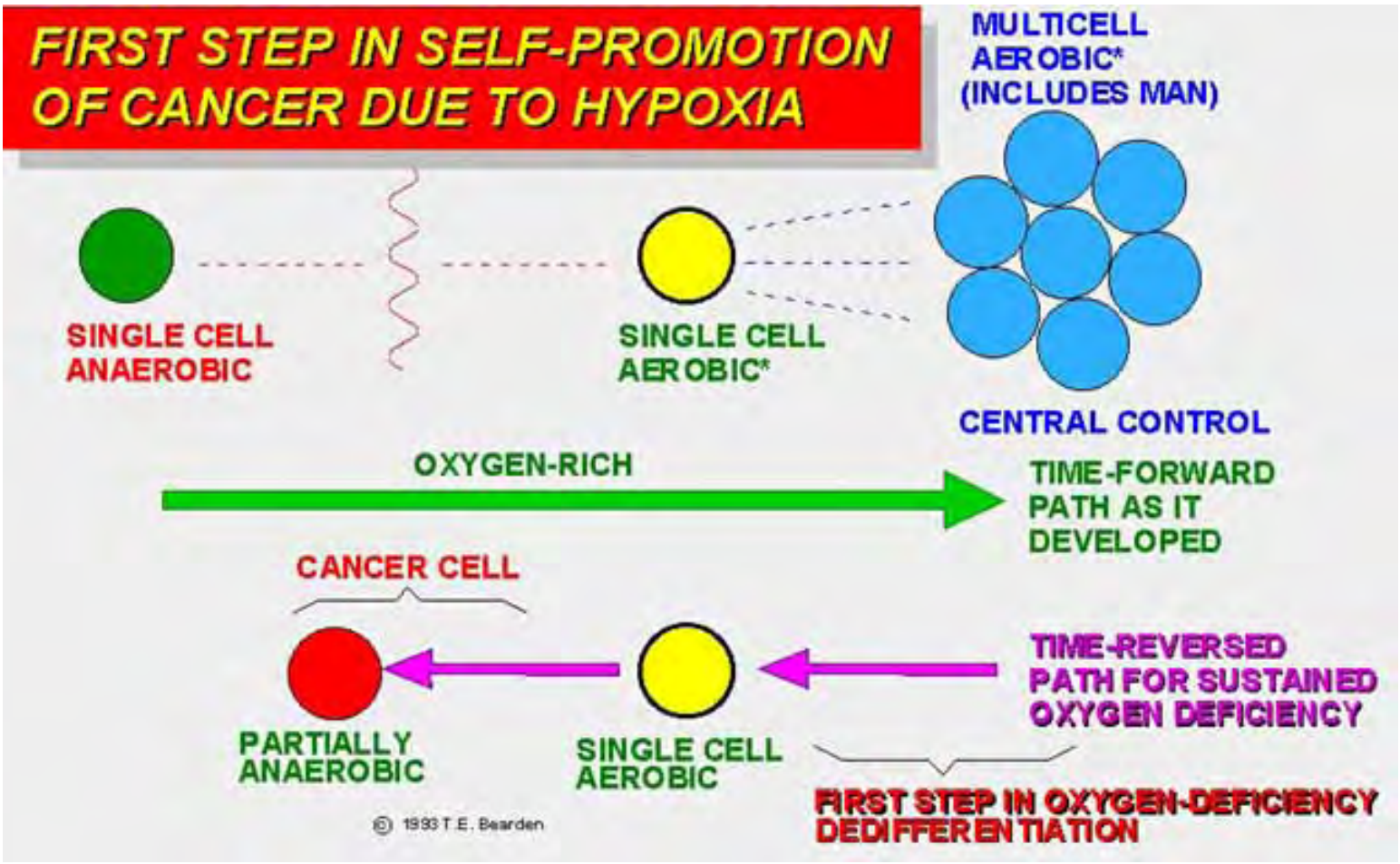
Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

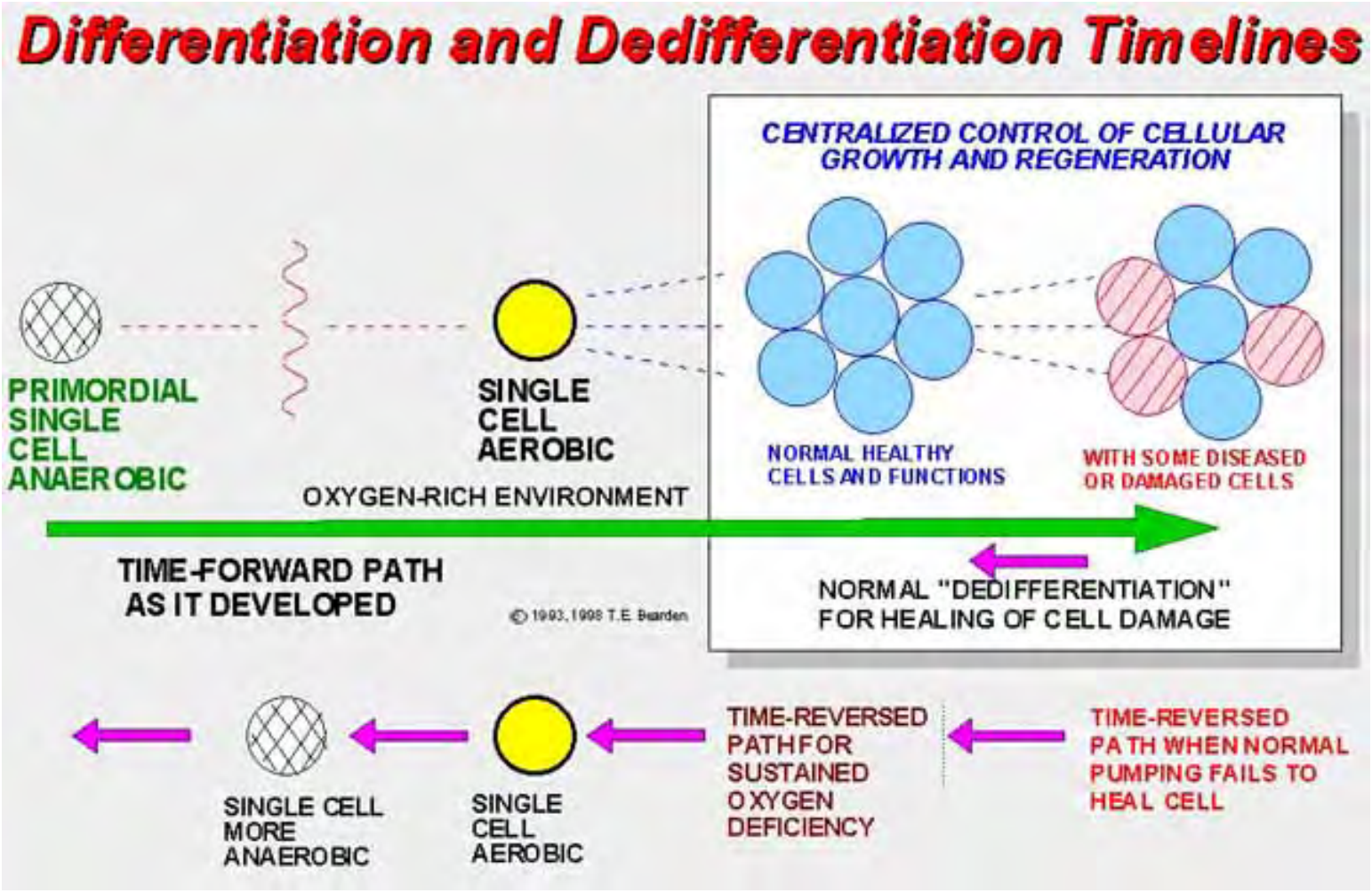
"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

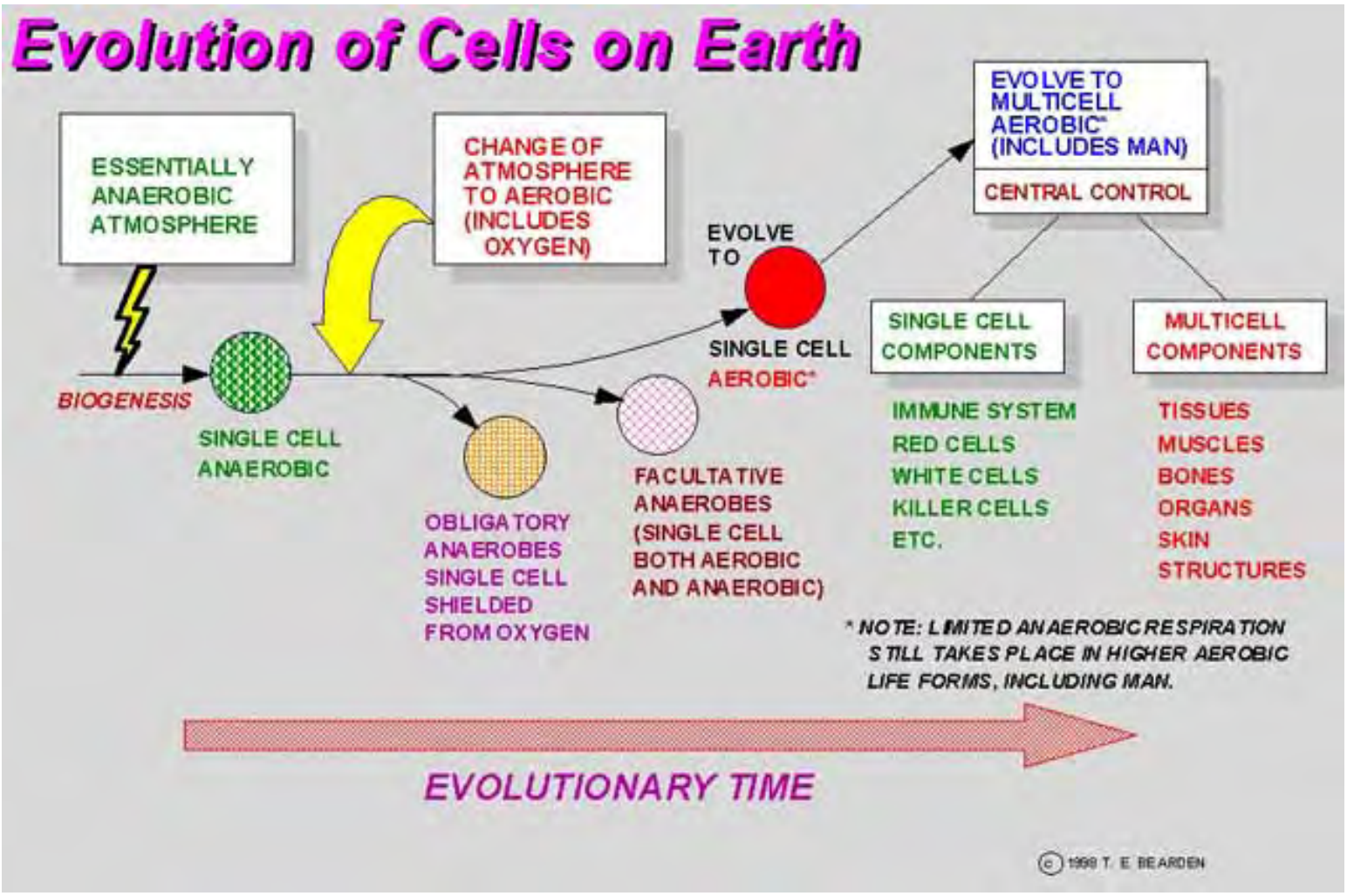
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Fraction of Casualties Surviving
N = 1 - 40 million
FRACTION SURVIVING
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
N CASUALTIES
0.1
0.7
0.9
0.95
CASUALTIES
TYPE TREATMENT RECEIVED
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN
EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
With conventional treatment
With 1st generation P-treatment
With 2nd generation P-treatment
With 3rd generation P-treatment


FIRST STEP IN SELF-PROMOTION OF CANCER DUE TO HYPOXIA
MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
CENTRAL CONTROL
OXYGEN-RICH
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
CANCER CELL
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
PARTIALLY ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
FIRST STEP IN OXYGEN-DEFICIENCY DEDIFFERENTIATION
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
CENTRALIZED CONTROL OF CELLULAR GROWTH AND REGENERATION
PRIMORDIAL SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
OXYGEN-RICH ENVIRONMENT
NORMAL HEALTHY CELLS AND FUNCTIONS
WITH SOME DISEASED OR DAMAGED CELLS
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
© 1993, 1998 T.E. Bearden
NORMAL "DEDIFFERENTIATION" FOR HEALING OF CELL DAMAGE
SINGLE CELL MORE ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
TIME-REVERSED PATH WHEN NORMAL PUMPING FAILS TO HEAL CELL

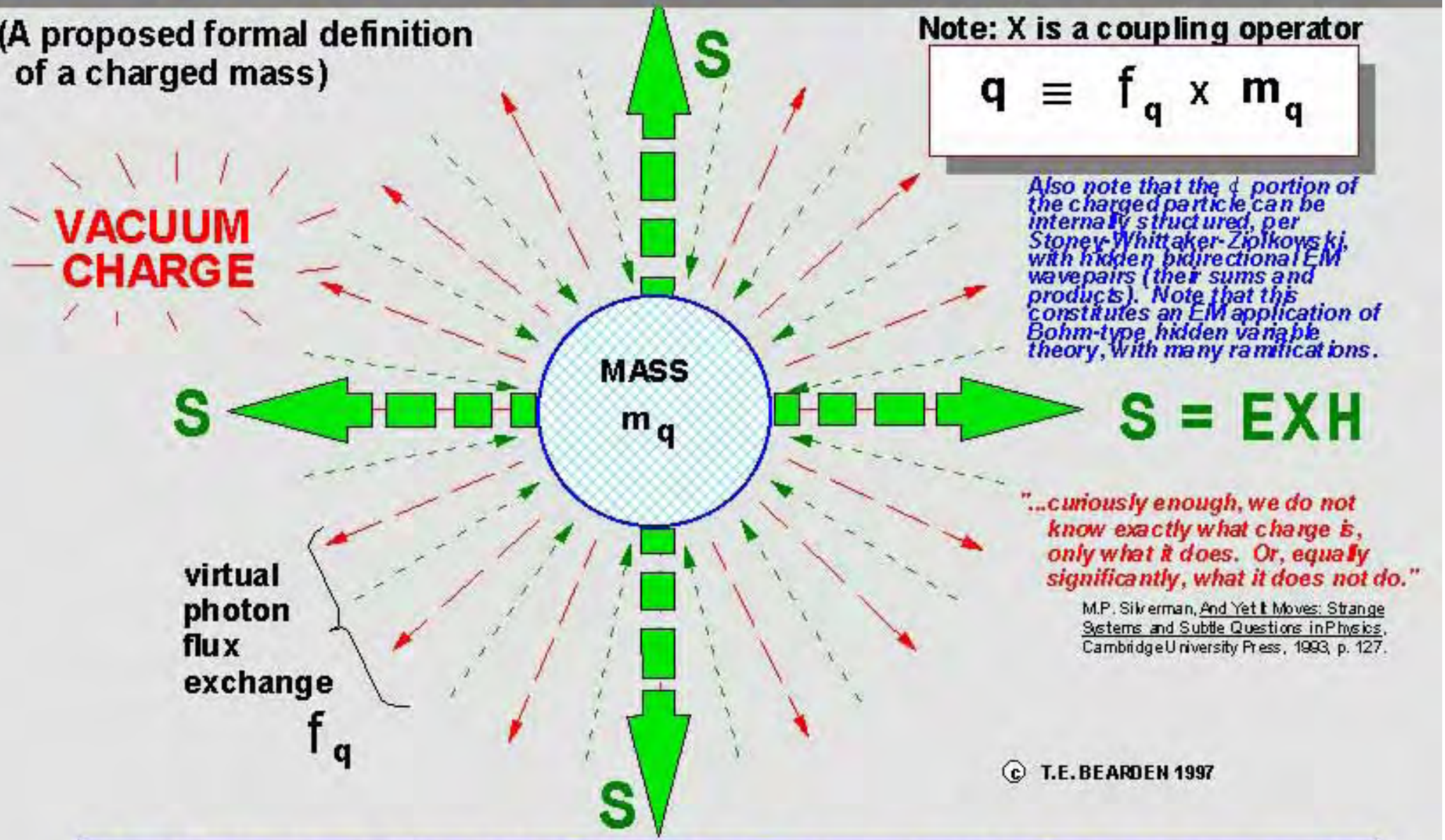

Evolution of Cells on Earth
ESSENTIALLY ANAEROBIC ATMOSPHERE
CHANGE OF ATMOSPHERE TO AEROBIC (INCLUDES OXYGEN)
EVOLVE TO MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
CENTRAL CONTROL
EVOLVE TO
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
SINGLE CELL COMPONENTS
MULTICELL COMPONENTS
BIOGENESIS
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
OBLIGATORY ANAEROBES SINGLE CELL SHIELDED FROM OXYGEN
FACULTATIVE ANAEROBES (SINGLE CELL BOTH AEROBIC AND ANAEROBIC)
IMMUNE SYSTEM
RED CELLS
WHITE CELLS
KILLER CELLS
ETC.
TISSUES
MUSCLES
BONES
ORGANS
SKIN
STRUCTURES
* NOTE: LIMITED ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION STILL TAKES PLACE IN HIGHER AEROBIC LIFE FORMS, INCLUDING MAN.
EVOLUTIONARY TIME
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

A Charged Particle q Is a Coupled System of m and ϕ

(A proposed formal definition of a charged mass)

Note: X is a coupling operator

$$q \equiv f_q \times m_q$$



Also note that the ϕ portion of the charged particle can be internally structured, per Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski, with hidden bidirectional EM wavepairs (their sums and products). Note that this constitutes an EM application of Bohm-type hidden variable theory, with many ramifications.

"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

An electric charge Q consists of a massless flux component and a mass component, coupled together (interacting). Q is a broken symmetry. The mass of the charge continually and violently exchanges virtual photons with the surrounding vacuum.

Thus Q is energetically driven by the surrounding vacuum potential, which itself is to first order just a violent virtual photon flux.

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

You really need
a Maxwell's demon,
to do some free work.

Your electrodynamicist
says he can make one,
by regauging.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Ubiquitous Assumption: *Two* Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He says he will do the regauging for you. Hey, what a swell guy!

He regauges *twice*, and makes two Maxwell's demons equal and opposite. They won't do any net work for you!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He disdainfully says, "We *always* do it that way! We *must* enforce local equilibrium and the second law of thermodynamics!".

You decide to have a little chat with your electrodynamicist! With friends like that, who needs enemies!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

A Charged Particle Is a Coupled System

(The first formal definition of charge)

$$q \equiv \phi_q \times m_q$$

Note: X is a coupling operator

virtual photon flux exchange

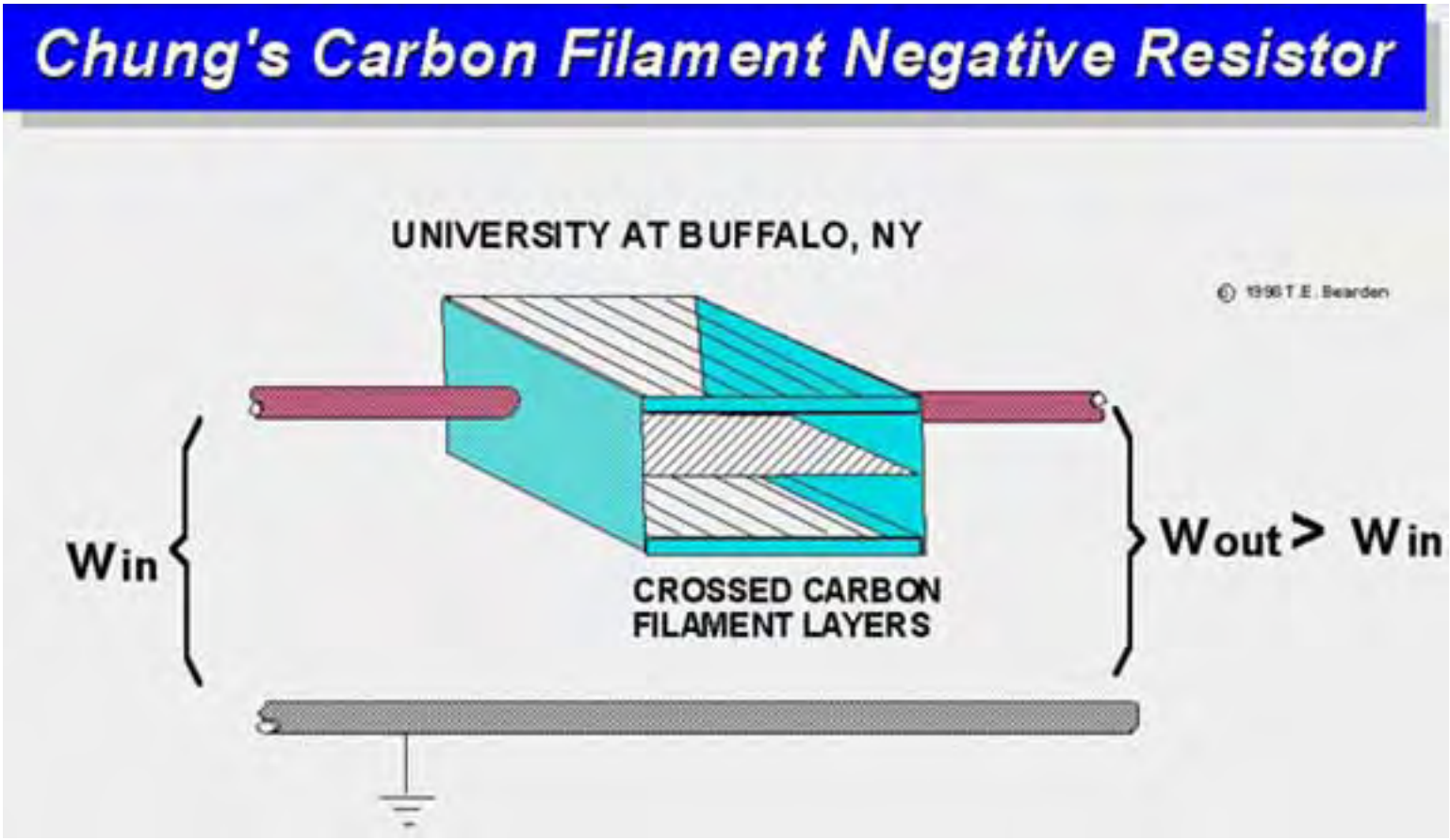
ϕ_q

© 1994T .E BEARDEN

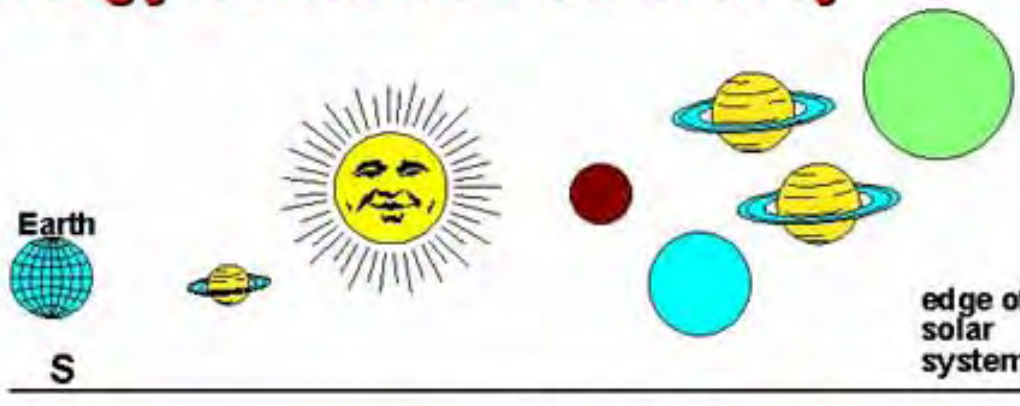
"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

An electric charge q is a broken symmetry in its fierce energy exchange with the active vacuum. It coherently integrates some of the virtual energy absorbs and outputs it as Poynting energy flow.

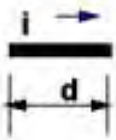

Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
© 1996 T.E. Bearden
Win
Wout > Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS

Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency



© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Distance traveled by S in one hour is 1.08x10exp(12) meters.



Example: 1.3 amps flowing in DC circuit, 1.8 mm diameter copper wire. $J = 51$ A/cm ^{2}

$d_i = 0.1368$ meters

S violently transports ϕ provided from the source.
jϕ sluggishly transports the energy collected and dissipated in the circuit..

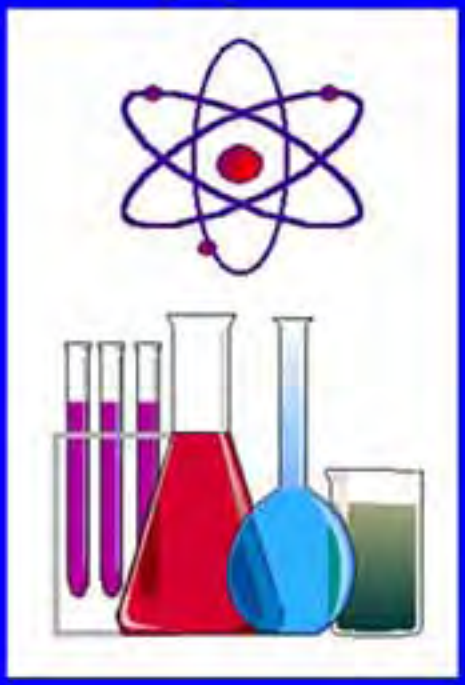
For the case discussed, the electron drift velocity in the circuit is about 3.8×10^{-5} meters/sec. So Jϕ moves about 0.1368 meters in one hour. Thus Jϕ has collected about 0.1368 meters of the ϕ-filled S-tube. During that same hour, the S-flow evoked by the power source will have traveled 1.08×10^{12} meters. The ϕ of both currents is the same. Both are involved in the same energy-filled tube. Thus S has provided and transported about 7.89×10^{12} times as much energy along the circuit in one hour as the jϕ has been able to collect, transport, and dissipate as work in the circuit. Thus this circuit provides about 10^{13} collection efficiency.

Classical View of EM

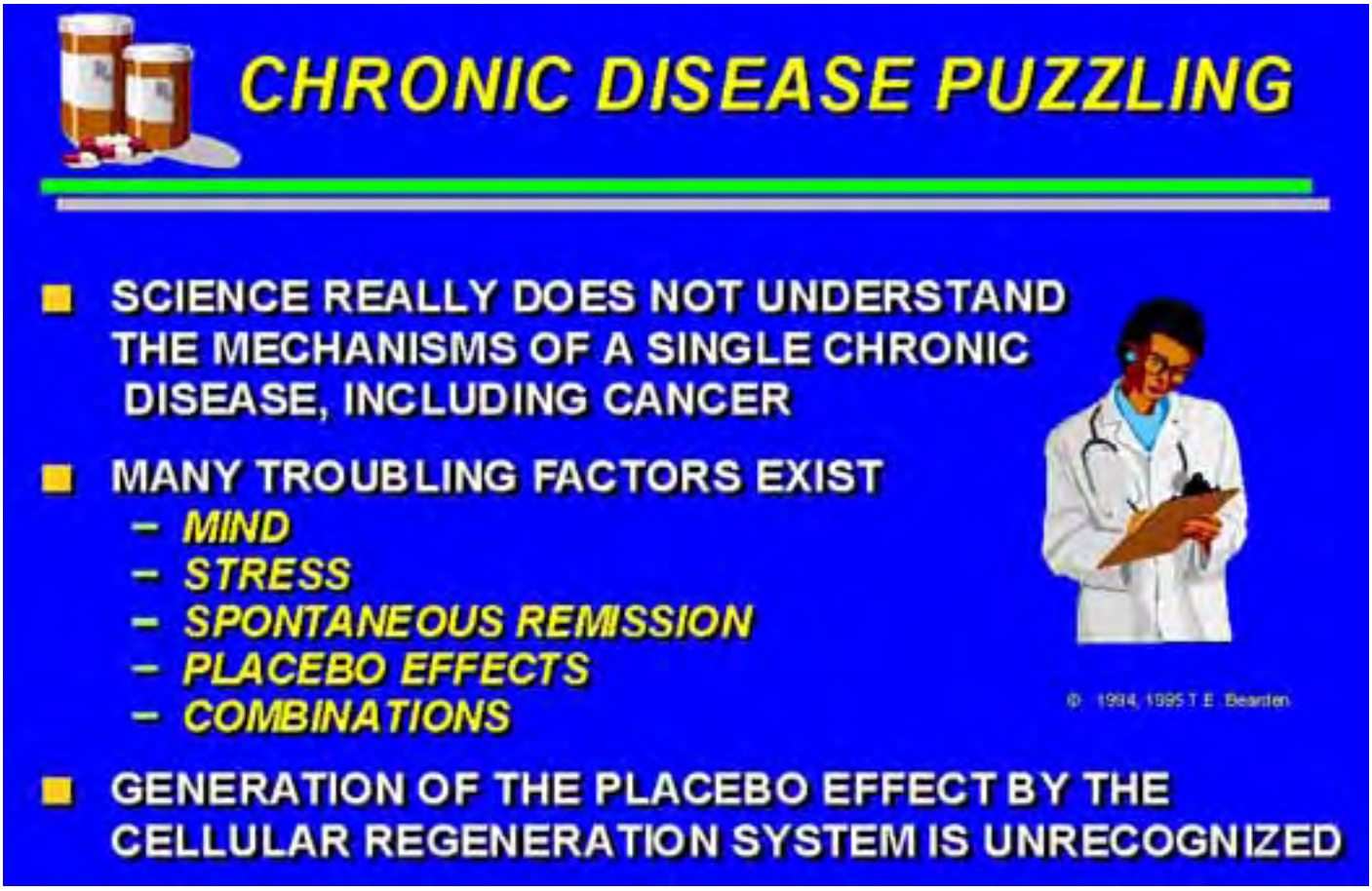
- Potentials just mathematical conveniences
  - Not real
  - No internal structure, just magnitude
- Force fields primary, causative, can exist in space in absence of observable mass
  - All EM actions due to force fields, none when zero
  - No action at a distance
- Vacuum empty; without energy or structure
  - No locally curved spacetime
  - No gravity effects
  - No quantum effects
- Maxwell's equations complete
  - Symmetrically regauged ***arbitrarily***
  - Topology dramatically reduced

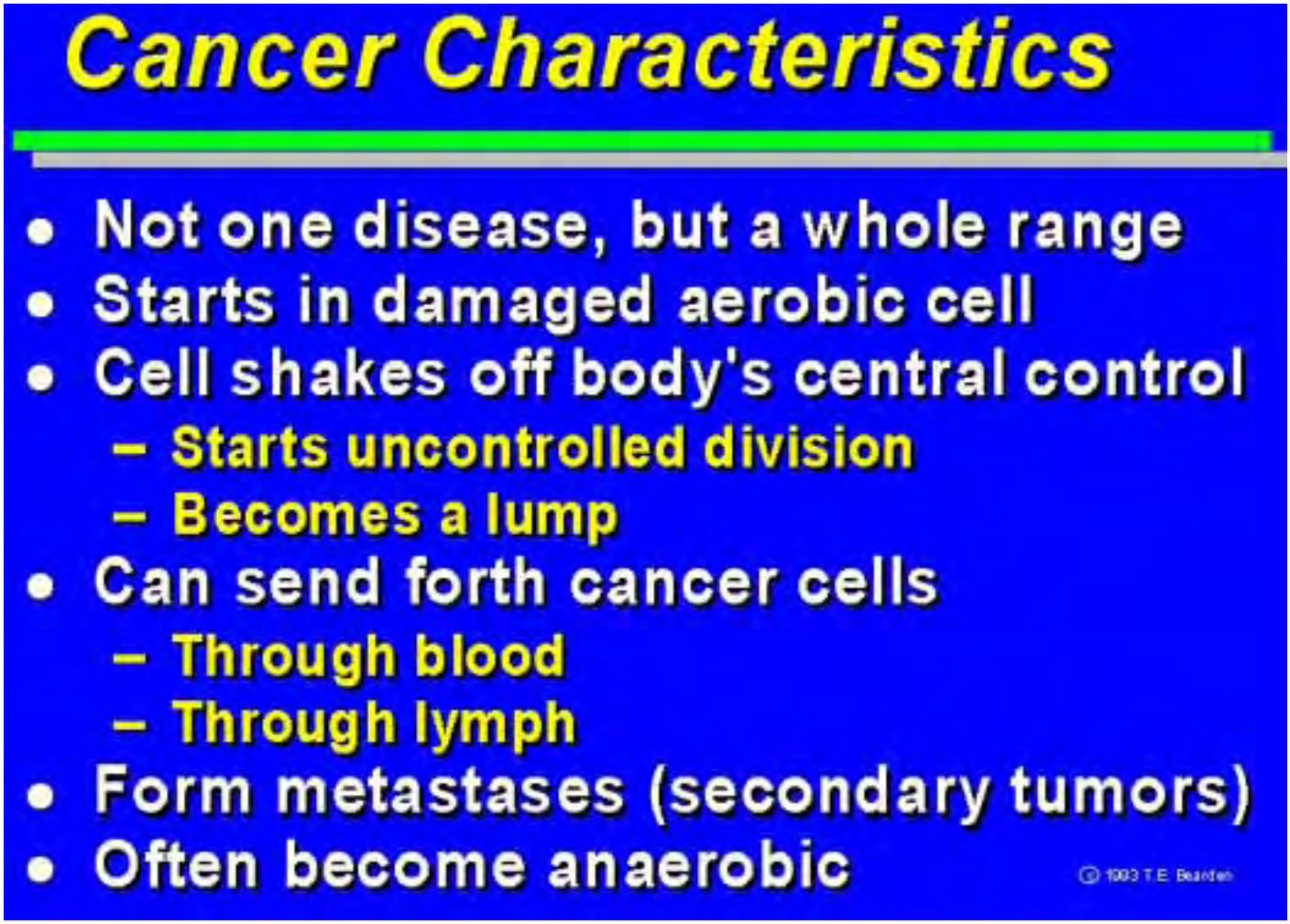
Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink

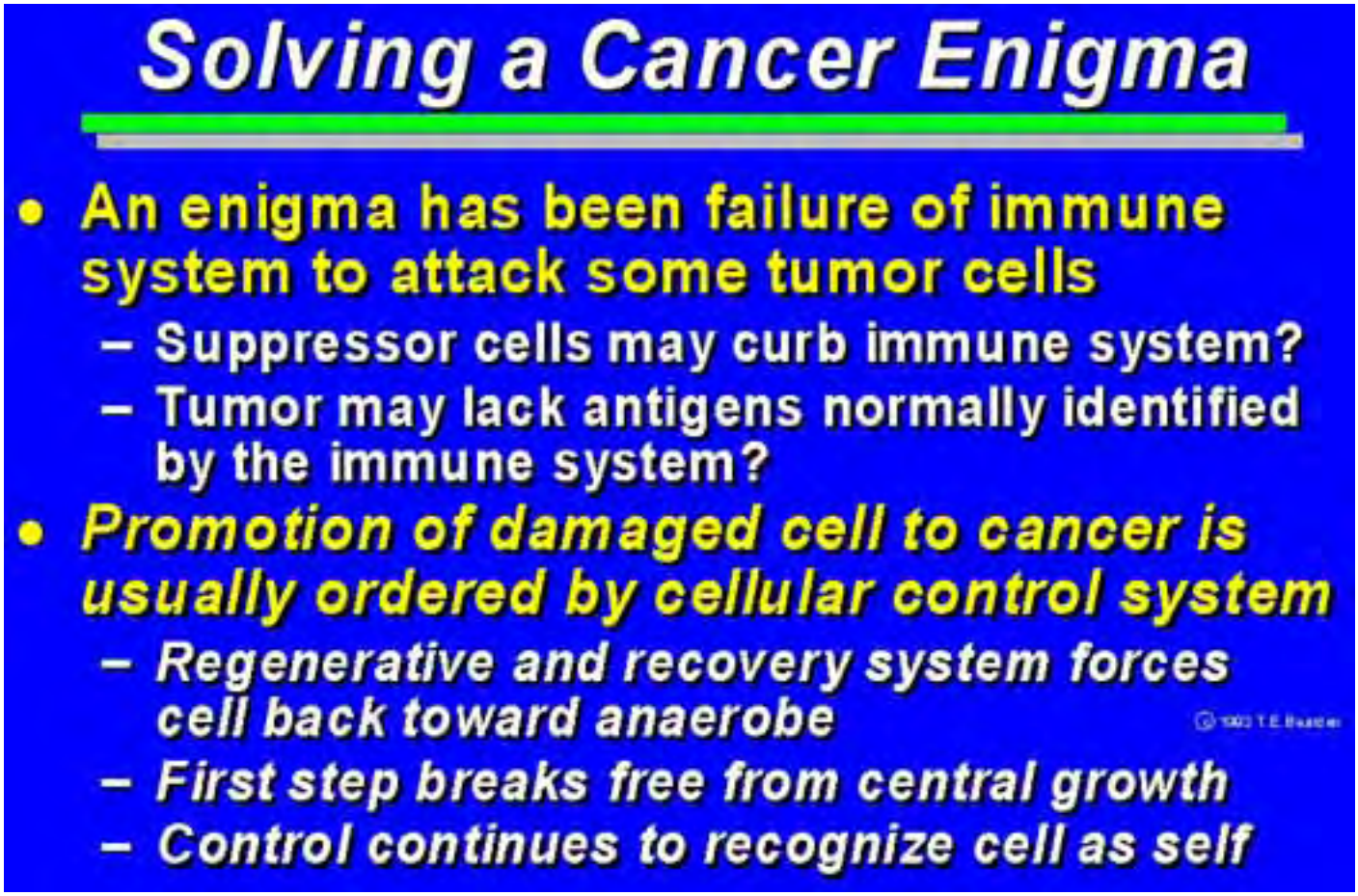
- May emit excess radiation and energy (e.g., heat)
- May absorb radiation and energy (e.g., cool)
- May transduce waves TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- New energy conservation law applies

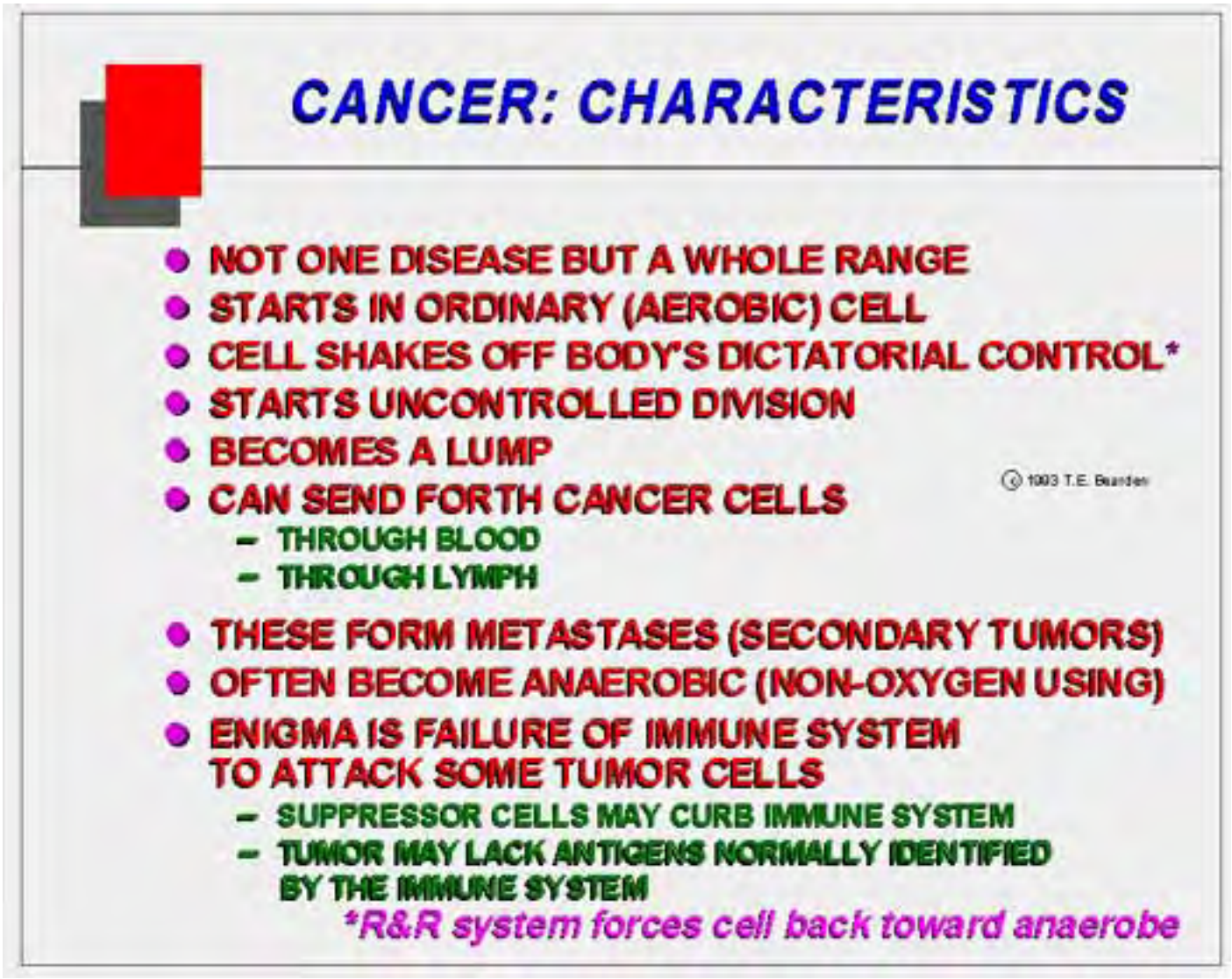


© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

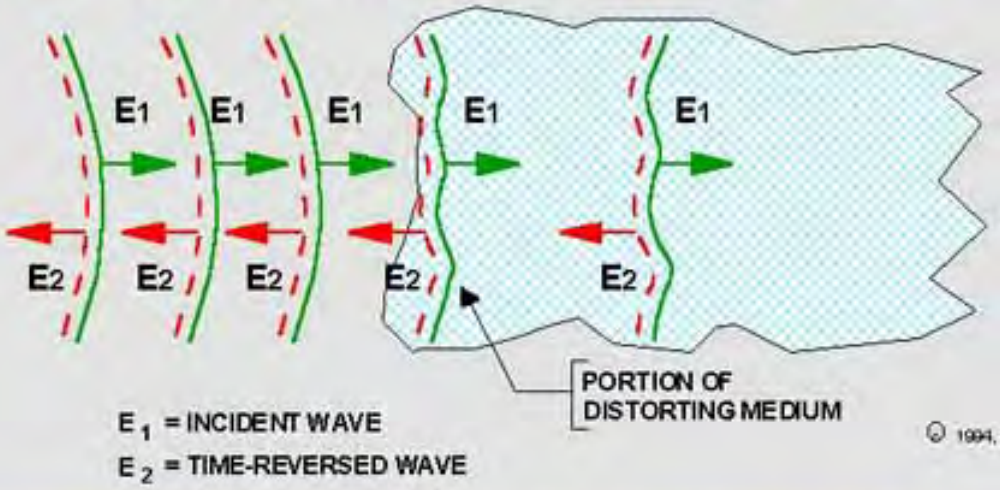

CHRONIC DISEASE PUZZLING
SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
MANY TROUBLING FACTORS EXIST
– MIND
– STRESS
– SPONTANEOUS REMISSION
– PLACEBO EFFECTS
– COMBINATIONS
GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE CELLULAR REGENERATION SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED
© 1994, 1995 T E Bearden


Cancer Characteristics
• Not one disease, but a whole range
• Starts in damaged aerobic cell
• Cell shakes off body's central control
– Starts uncontrolled division
– Becomes a lump
• Can send forth cancer cells
– Through blood
– Through lymph
• Form metastases (secondary tumors)
• Often become anaerobic
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Solving a Cancer Enigma
• An enigma has been failure of immune system to attack some tumor cells
– Suppressor cells may curb immune system?
– Tumor may lack antigens normally identified by the immune system?
• Promotion of damaged cell to cancer is usually ordered by cellular control system
– Regenerative and recovery system forces cell back toward anaerobe
– First step breaks free from central growth
– Control continues to recognize cell as self


CANCER: CHARACTERISTICS
NOT ONE DISEASE BUT A WHOLE RANGE
STARTS IN ORDINARY (AEROBIC) CELL
CELL SHAKES OFF BODY'S DICTATORIAL CONTROL*
STARTS UNCONTROLLED DIVISION
BECOMES A LUMP
CAN SEND FORTH CANCER CELLS
- THROUGH BLOOD
- THROUGH LYMPH
© 1993 T.E. Bearden
THESE FORM METASTASES (SECONDARY TUMORS)
OFTEN BECOME ANAEROBIC (NON-OXYGEN USING)
ENIGMA IS FAILURE OF IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ATTACK SOME TUMOR CELLS
- SUPPRESSOR CELLS MAY CURB IMMUNE SYSTEM
- TUMOR MAY LACK ANTIGENS NORMALLY IDENTIFIED BY THE IMMUNE SYSTEM
*R&R system forces cell back toward anaerobe

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem

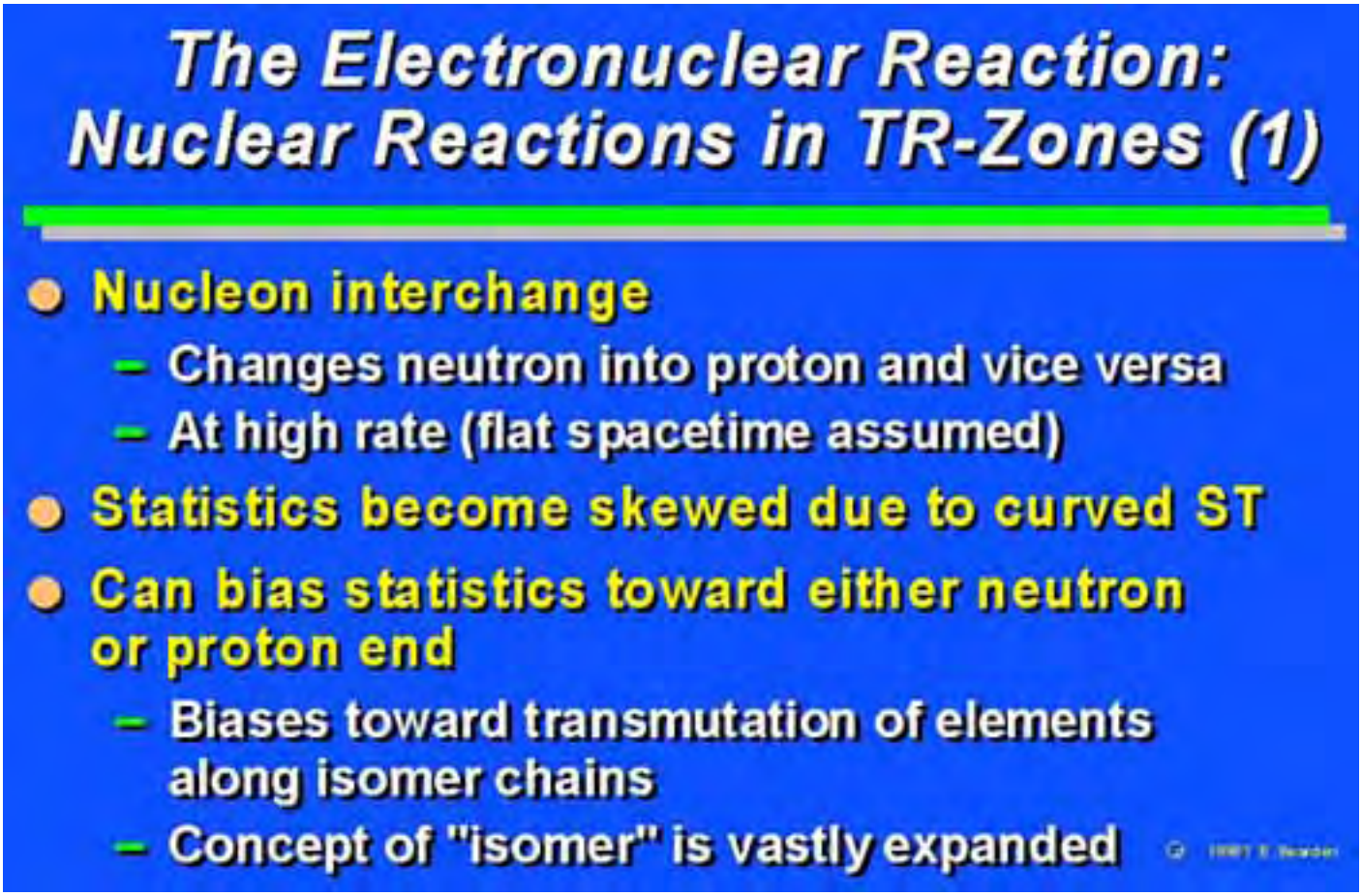


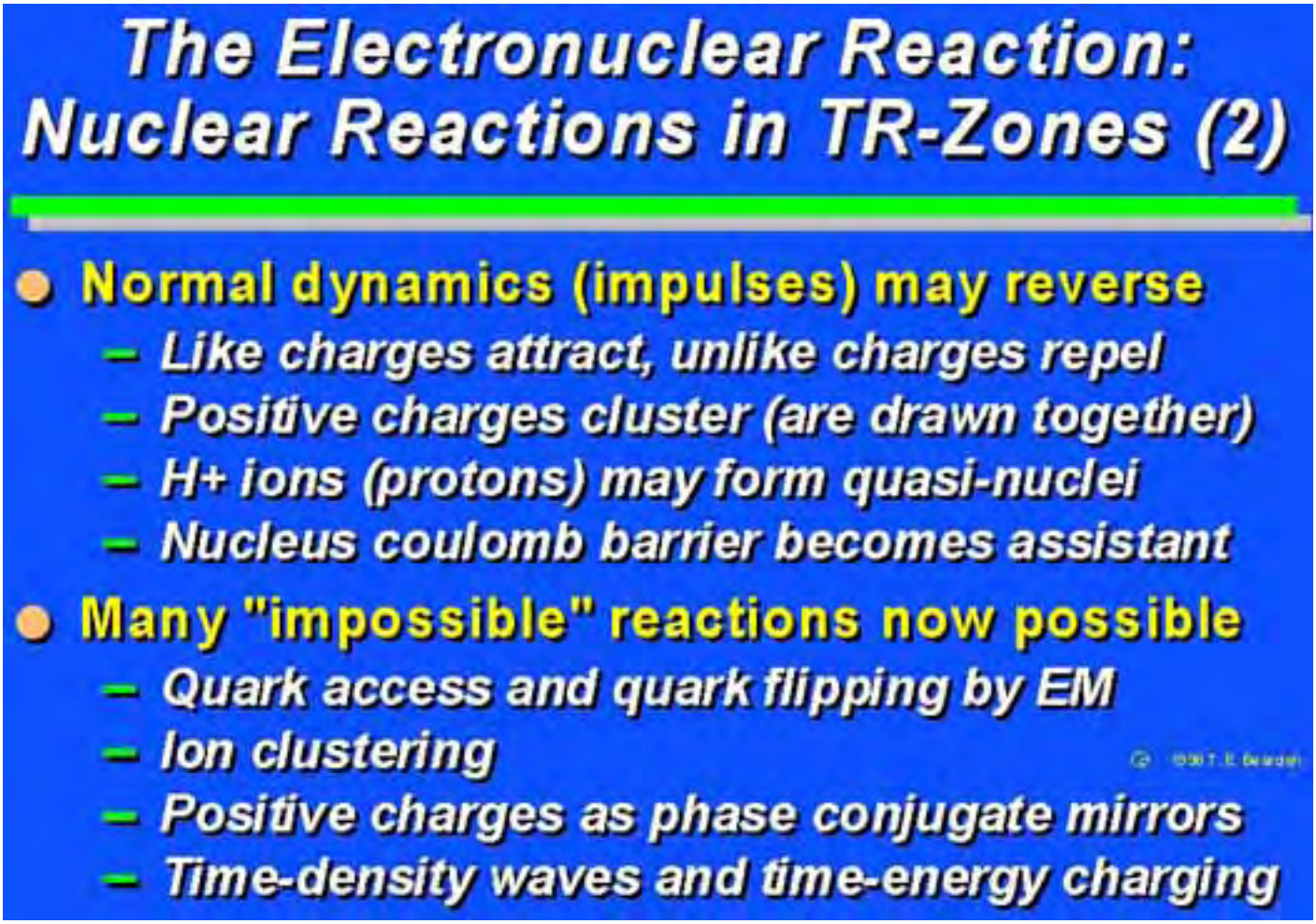
E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

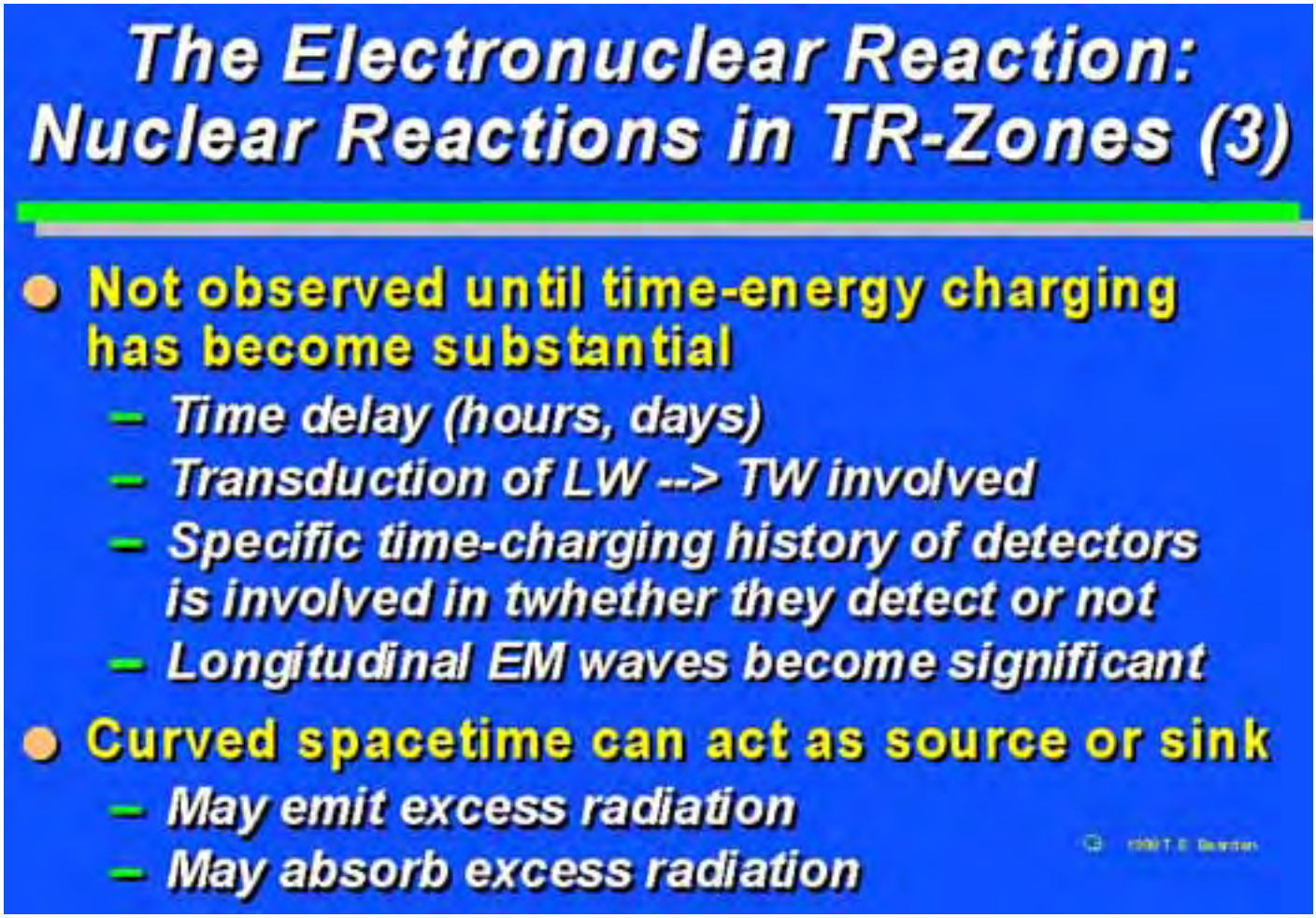
E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

© 1994, 1995, 1998 T.E BEARDEN

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
Nucleon interchange
Changes neutron into proton and vice versa
At high rate (flat spacetime assumed)
Statistics become skewed due to curved ST
Can bias statistics toward either neutron or proton end
Biases toward transmutation of elements along isomer chains
Concept of "isomer" is vastly expanded

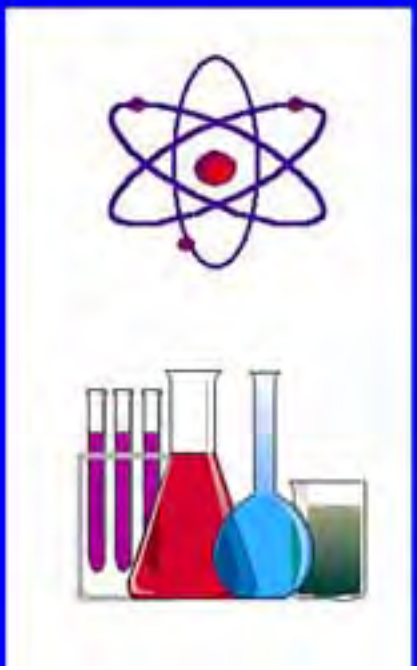

The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
Normal dynamics (impulses) may reverse
– Like charges attract, unlike charges repel
– Positive charges cluster (are drawn together)
– H+ ions (protons) may form quasi-nuclei
– Nucleus coulomb barrier becomes assistant
Many "impossible" reactions now possible
– Quark access and quark flipping by EM
– Ion clustering
– Positive charges as phase conjugate mirrors
– Time-density waves and time-energy charging


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
Not observed until time-energy charging has become substantial
Time delay (hours, days)
Transduction of LW --> TW involved
Specific time-charging history of detectors is involved in twhether they detect or not
Longitudinal EM waves become significant
Curved spacetime can act as source or sink
May emit excess radiation
May absorb excess radiation

In Time-Reversed Zone:
Nuclear reactions are biased

- In normal flat ST, n ⇔ p at high rate
- Curved ST skews statistics
- Biases to either n or p
- Biases to transmutation along isomer chain
- "Isomer" concept greatly expanded

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN



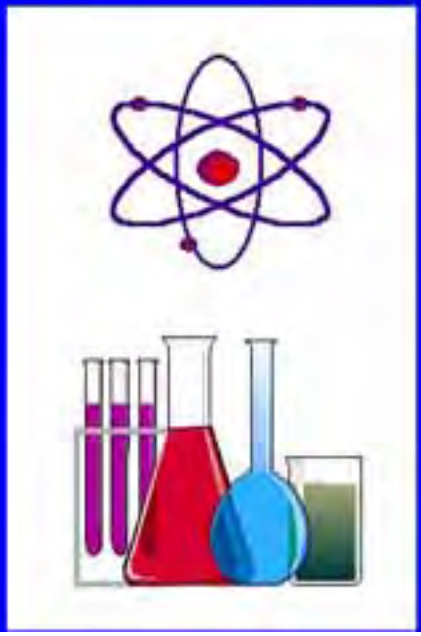
In Time-Reversed Zone:
Dynamics may be reversed

- Like charges may attract and unlike charges repel
- Coulomb barrier becomes Coulomb assistant
- Clusters like charges and forms artificial nuclei
- "Impossible" nuclear reactions at low energy
- Time-density interactions

Time-Reversed Zone:

Significant only after time-density charging

- Hours, for "fast" onset
- Days, for "slower" onset
- Transduction involved for TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- Time-history of each detector is significant
- Longitudinal EM waves become significant



A New Conservation of Energy Law

- Physics conserves total "energy and mass-energy"
- Now also must consider "time-energy"
- Conserve total mass-time-energy (spatiotemporal energy)
- Let E_T = total energy, E_M = mass energy, E_E = ordinary energy, and E_t = time energy. Then

$$E_T = E_E + E_M + E_t$$

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

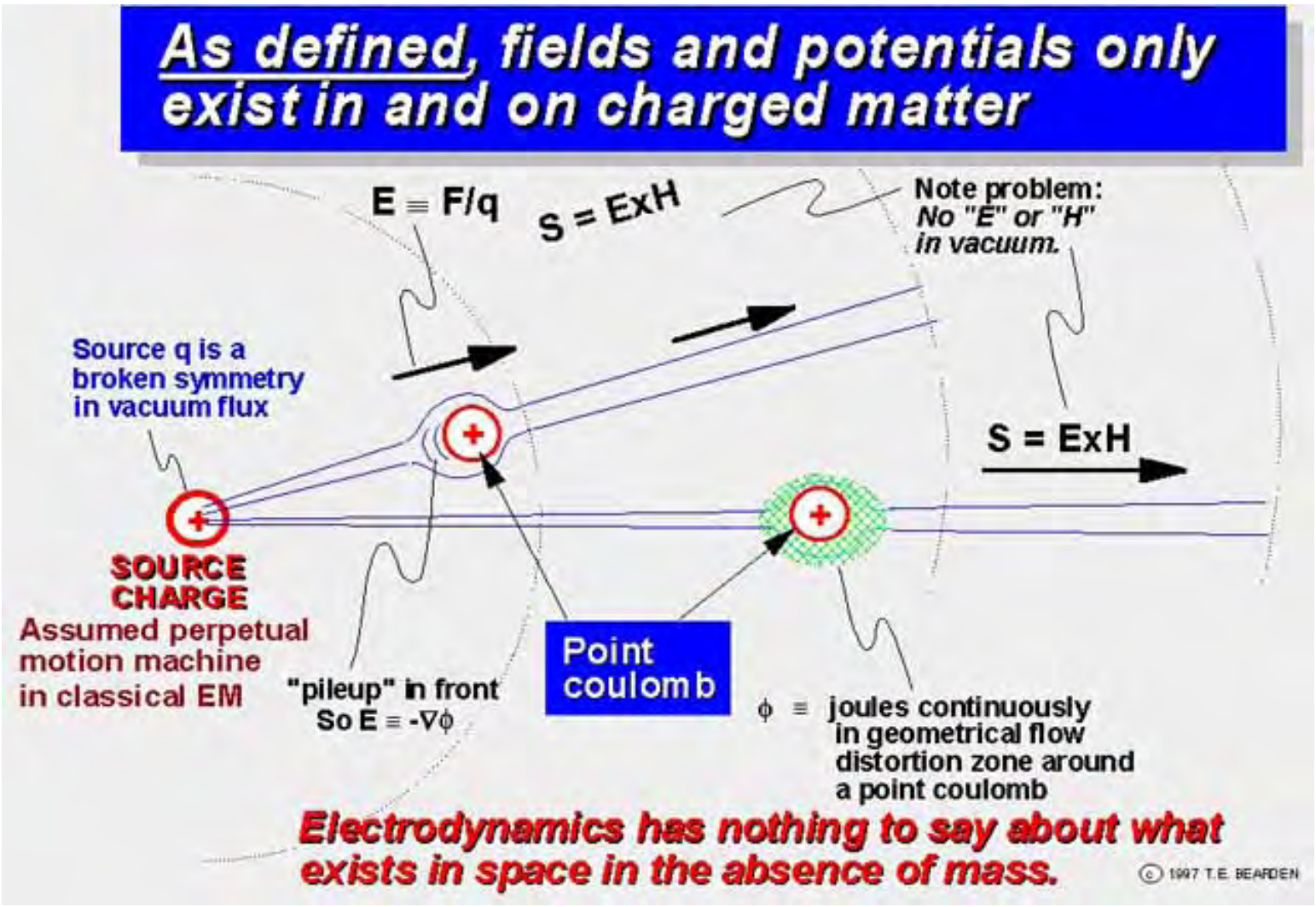
$$(kE_t \Rightarrow E_E > 0) \Rightarrow E_T > (E_M + E_E)$$

- If some E_t is transduced into E_E, the experiment will violate the old spatial mass-energy conservation law

QUESTIONS ON CARCINOGENS AND EM RADIATION

- UNRESOLVED QUESTIONS ON EM RADIATION
  - DOSAGES
  - ACTIVE MECHANISMS
  - REPLICATION DIFFICULTIES
  - MEASUREMENT DIFFICULTIES
  - WHERE, WHEN, HOW ILL EFFECTS OCCUR
- SIMILAR QUESTIONS EXIST ABOUT EVERY CARCINOGEN
- SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
  - FACTORS SUCH AS MIND, STRESS, SPONTANEOUS REMISSION, PLACEBO EFFECTS, AND COMBINATIONS OF FACTORS ARE PARTICULARLY TROUBLESOME
  - GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE REGENERATION & RECOVERY SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden


As defined, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
E ≡ F/q
S = ExH
Note problem:
No "E" or "H"
in vacuum.
Source q is a
broken symmetry
in vacuum flux
S = ExH
SOURCE
CHARGE
Assumed perpetual
motion machine
in classical EM
"pileup" in front
So E ≡ -∇ϕ
Point
coulomb
ϕ ≡ joules continuously
in geometrical flow
distortion zone around
a point coulomb
Electrodynamics has nothing to say about what exists in space in the absence of mass.
© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

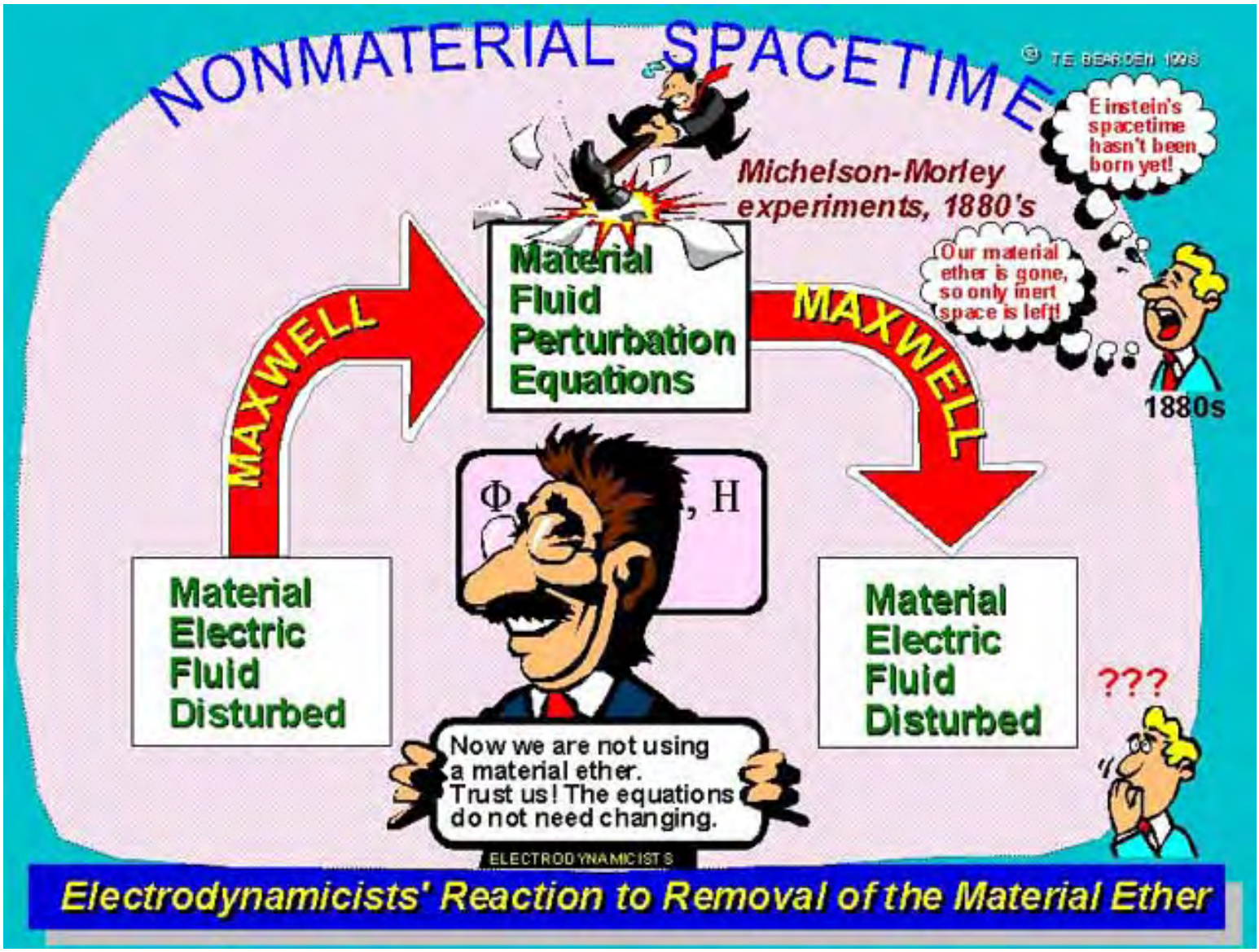
Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory.

1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System $q = \phi[q]m(q)$.
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

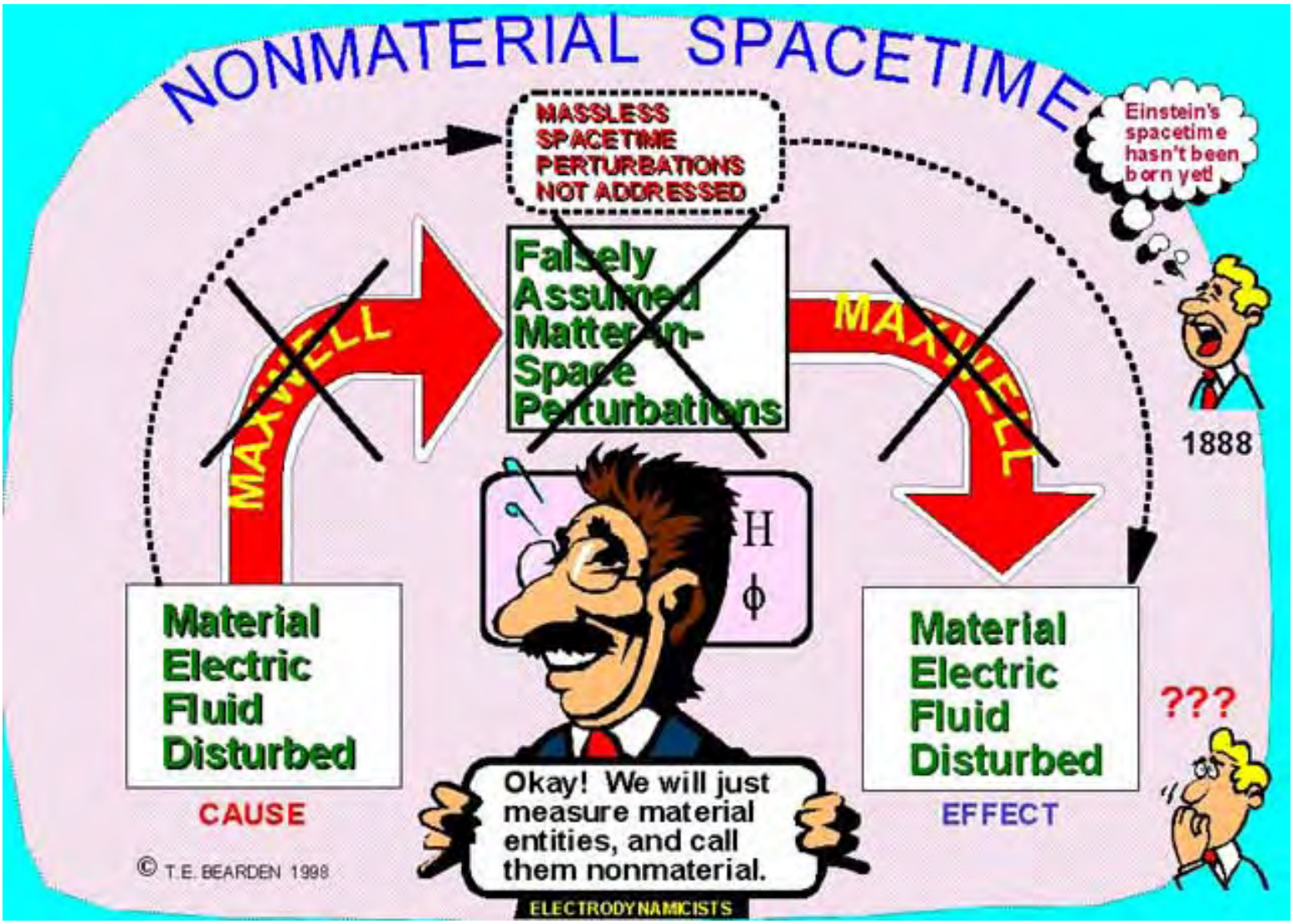
8. Erroneously Assumes EM Force Fields as Primary Causes.
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced.
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential or Action at a Distance.
11. Does Not Include Superluminal Velocity of Inner EM Components.
12. Does Not Utilize Extended Near-Field Coulomb Gauge Effects.
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix Mechanism for Time Flow.
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects (Requires 7-D Model).

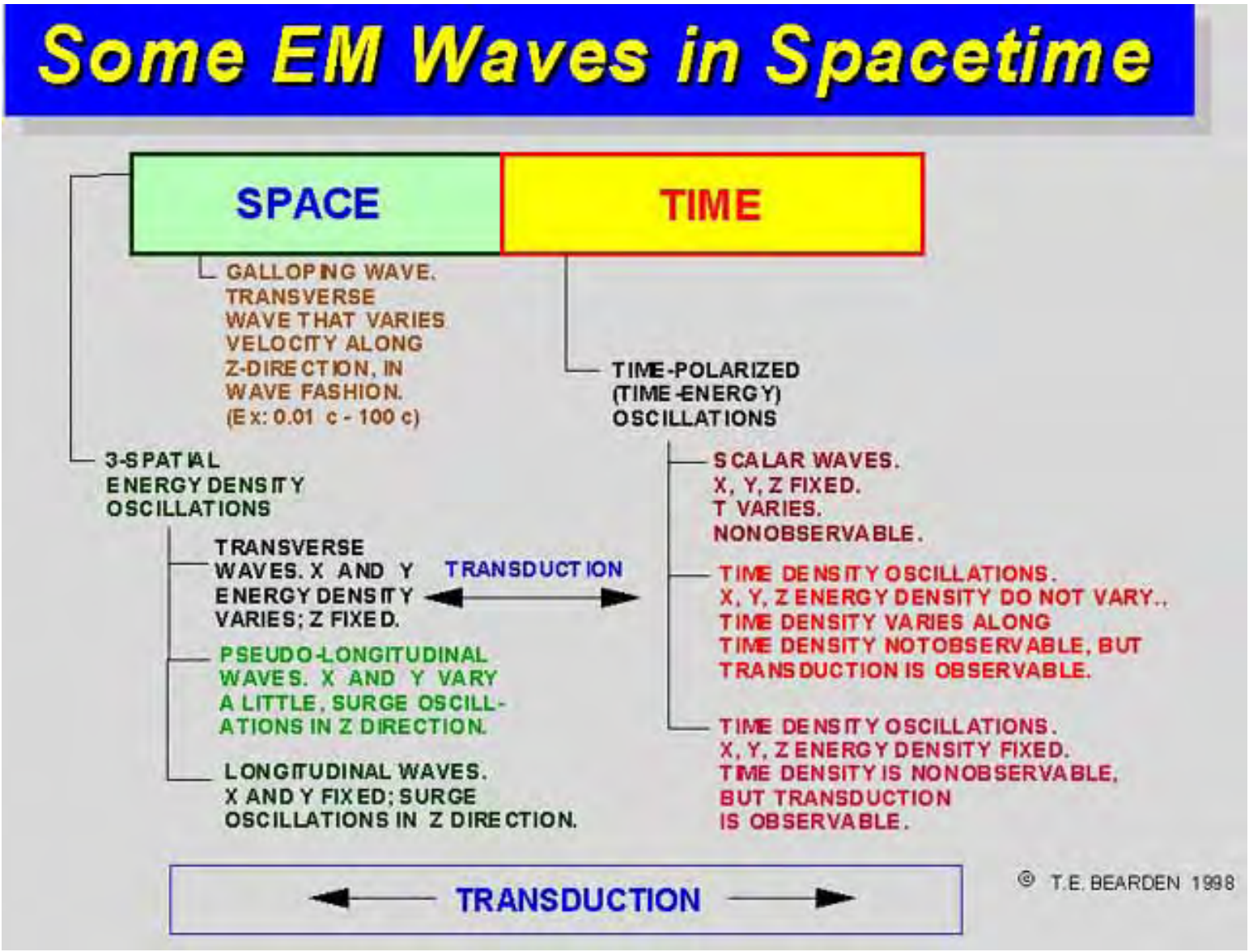
15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession (See #19, #24).
16. Treats EM Energy As Existing In "Chunks," Instead of as Flow.
17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection (See #16).
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum (See #22).
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal.
20. Arbitrarily Regauges Maxwell's Equations to Eliminate Overunity.
21. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects (The *Rule* in Internal EM).
22. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonian Reaction Force.
23. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass.
24. Confuses Detected Electron Precession Waves as Proving Transverse EM Waves in Vacuum (Remnant of Old "EM Fluid" Concept).
25. Due to Error in String Wave, Omits the Ubiquitous Antiwave.
26. *Assumes* Equilibrium; Not True Unless Include Vacuum Interactions.
27. Higher Topology Required, to Model Electromagnetic Reality.
28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM waves as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.

© T.E. [illegible] 1991, 1997

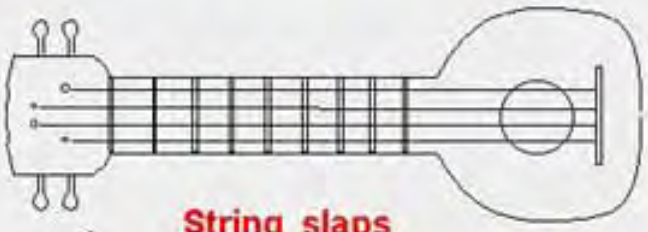

NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Michelson-Morley experiments, 1880's
Our material ether is gone, so only inert space is left!
1880s
MAXWELL
Material Fluid Perturbation Equations
MAXWELL
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
???
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

REACTION TO LOSS OF MATERIAL ETHER
Material Ether Assumed in Equations
Potentials, Fields, and Waves Assumed Material
Not a single equation was changed!
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS


NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
MASSLESS SPACETIME PERTURBATIONS NOT ADDRESSED
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Falsely Assumed Matter-in-Space Perturbations
MAXWELL
MAXWELL
1888
H
ϕ
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
CAUSE
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
EFFECT
???
Okay! We will just measure material entities, and call them nonmaterial.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Some EM Waves in Spacetime
SPACE
TIME
GALLOPING WAVE. TRANSVERSE WAVE THAT VARIES VELOCITY ALONG Z-DIRECTION, IN WAVE FASHION. (Ex: 0.01 c - 100 c)
TIME-POLARIZED (TIME-ENERGY) OSCILLATIONS
3-SPATIAL ENERGY DENSITY OSCILLATIONS
SCALAR WAVES. X, Y, Z FIXED. T VARIES. NONOBSERVABLE.
TRANSVERSE WAVES. X AND Y ENERGY DENSITY VARIES; Z FIXED.
TRANSDUCTION
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY DO NOT VARY.. TIME DENSITY VARIES ALONG TIME DENSITY NOTOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
PSEUDO-LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y VARY A LITTLE, SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY FIXED. TIME DENSITY IS NONOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y FIXED; SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TRANSDUCTION
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String



The string wave and the holder wave never leave the string and holder respectively.

String slaps air medium

Wave is alternatively compressive and rarefactive

WAVE IN STRING (TRANSVERSE)
Lower degree of freedom for string.
Can only vibrate mostly laterally.

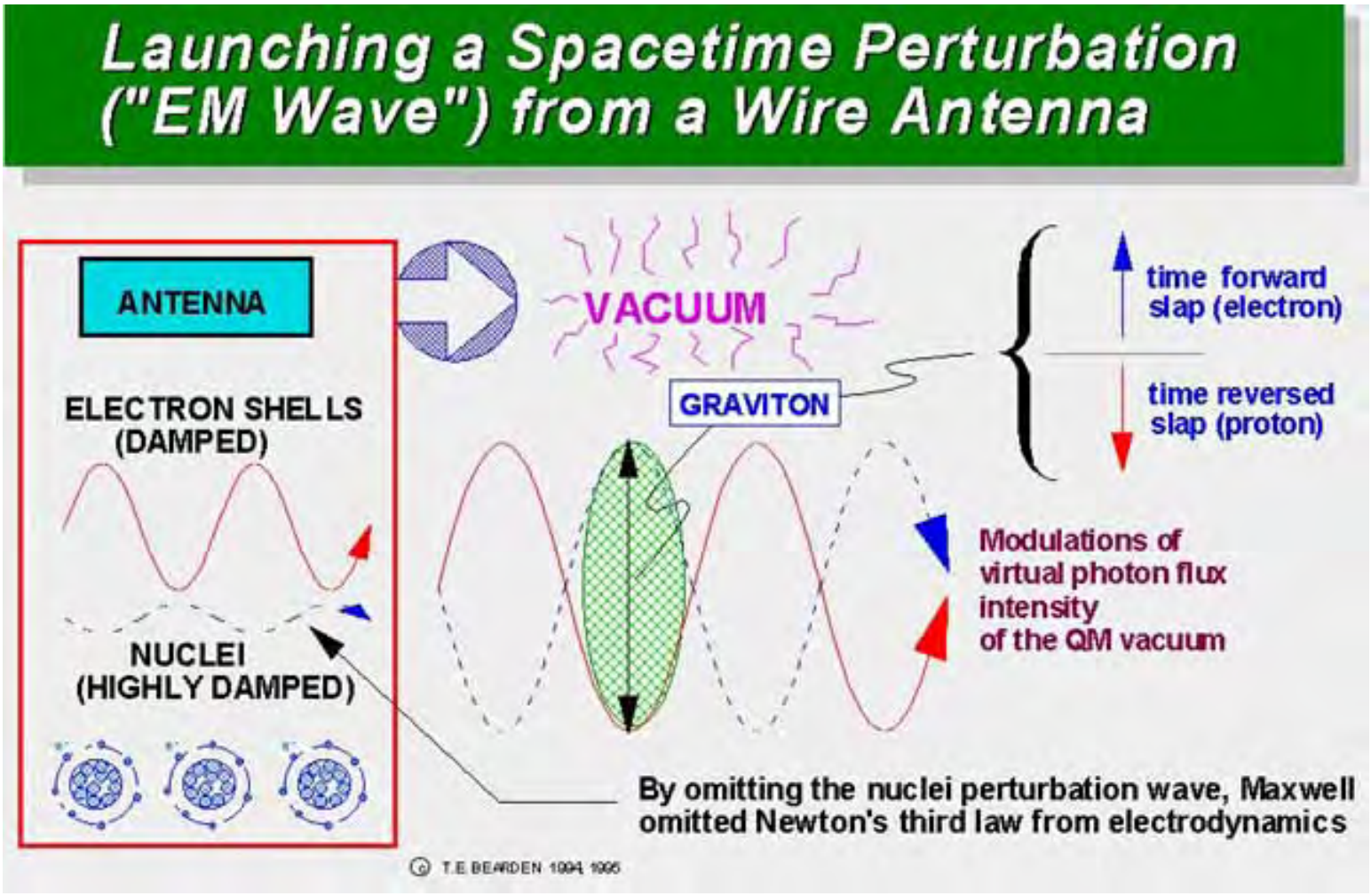
Drude Electron Gas waves

Nuclear proton waves

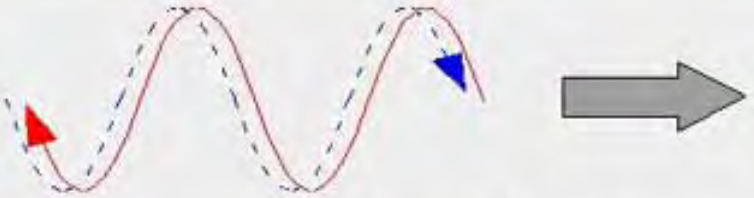
ANTIWAVE IN HOLDER
(Highly damped; not shown to scale)

Body slaps air medium

© 1993, 1995 T. E. BEARDEN

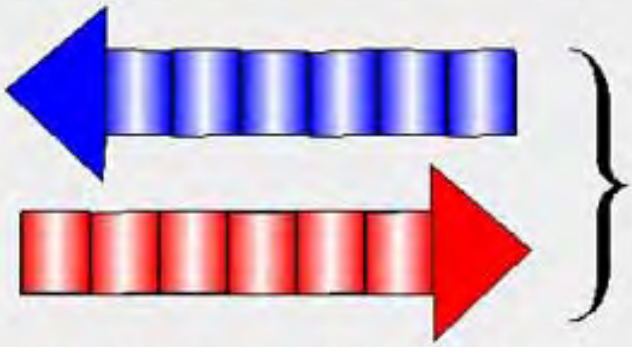

Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
ANTENNA
ELECTRON SHELLS (DAMPED)
NUCLEI (HIGHLY DAMPED)
VACUUM
GRAVITON
time forward slap (electron)
time reversed slap (proton)
Modulations of virtual photon flux intensity of the QM vacuum
By omitting the nuclei perturbation wave, Maxwell omitted Newton's third law from electrodynamics
© T.E BEARDEN 1994 1995

Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves

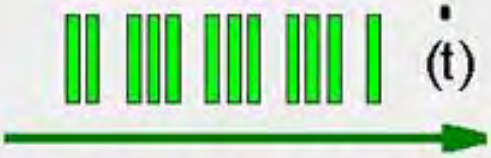


TRANSVERSE EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

LONGITUDINAL EM SURGE WAVE



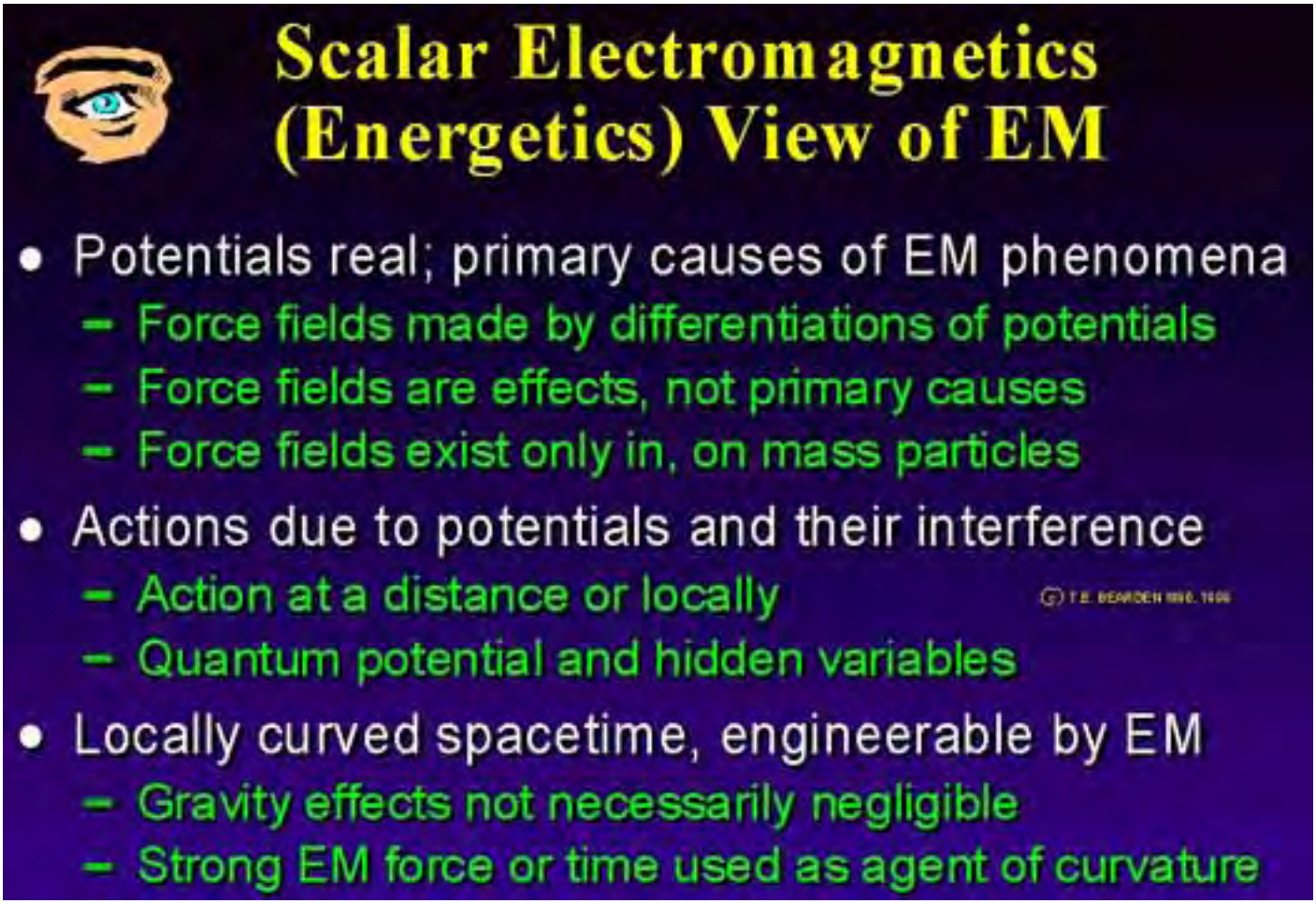
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

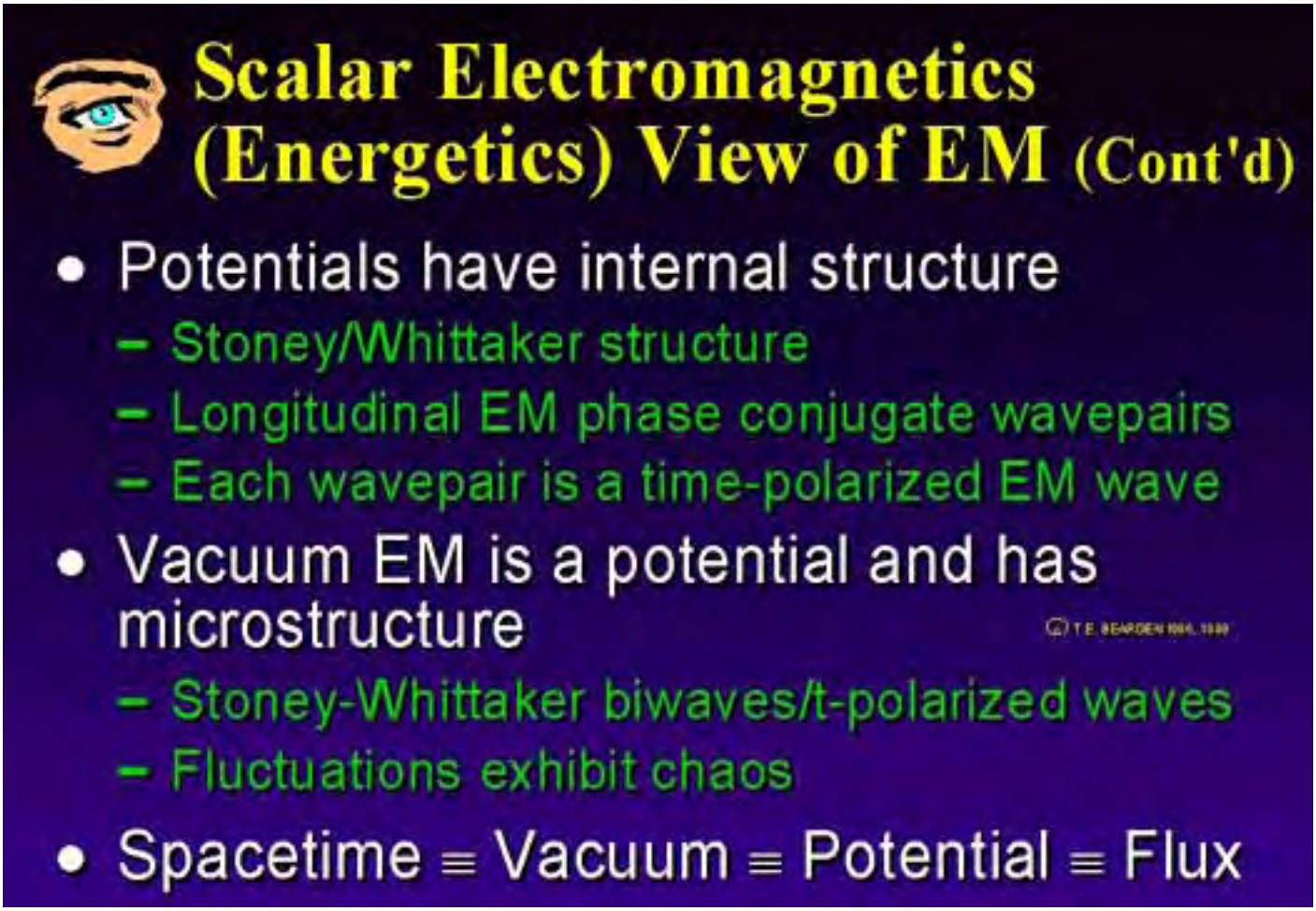


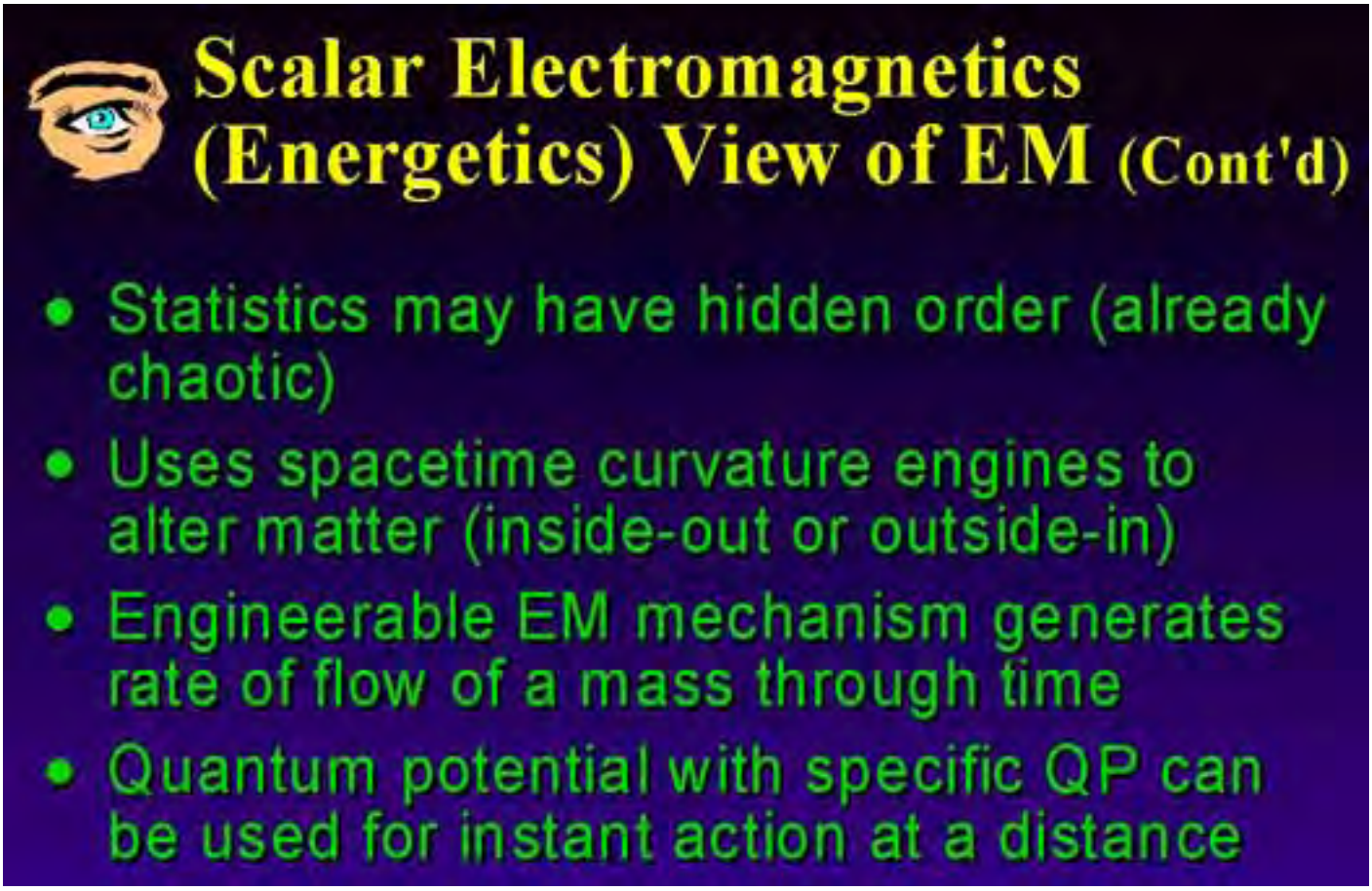
TIME DENSITY WAVE

Oscillates rate of flow of time about some average value

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

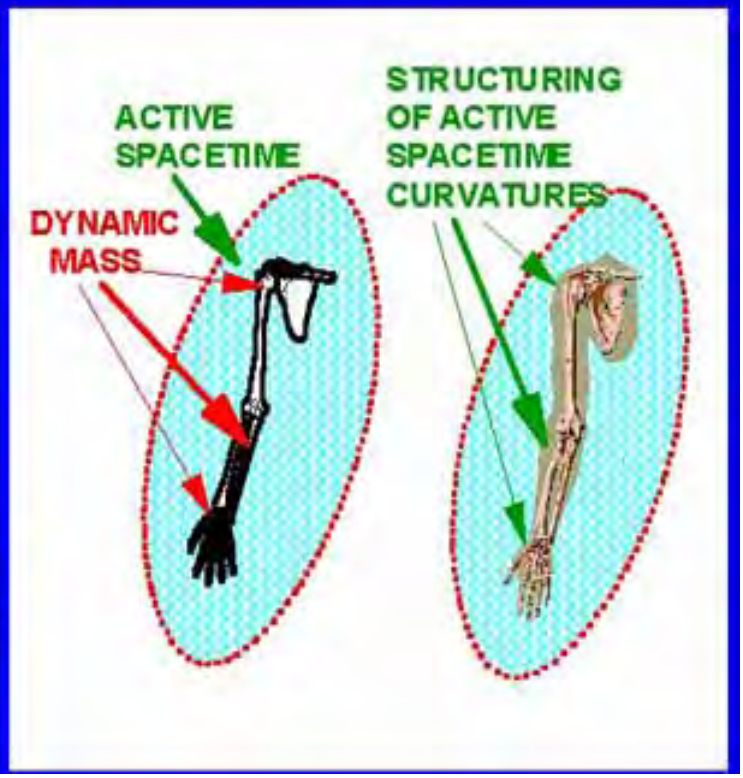

Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM
• Potentials real; primary causes of EM phenomena
– Force fields made by differentiations of potentials
– Force fields are effects, not primary causes
– Force fields exist only in, on mass particles
• Actions due to potentials and their interference
– Action at a distance or locally
– Quantum potential and hidden variables
• Locally curved spacetime, engineerable by EM
– Gravity effects not necessarily negligible
– Strong EM force or time used as agent of curvature


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Potentials have internal structure
– Stoney/Whittaker structure
– Longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs
– Each wavepair is a time-polarized EM wave
• Vacuum EM is a potential and has microstructure
– Stoney-Whittaker biwaves/t-polarized waves
– Fluctuations exhibit chaos
• Spacetime ≡ Vacuum ≡ Potential ≡ Flux


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Statistics may have hidden order (already chaotic)
• Uses spacetime curvature engines to alter matter (inside-out or outside-in)
• Engineerable EM mechanism generates rate of flow of a mass through time
• Quantum potential with specific QP can be used for instant action at a distance

Extended General Relativity Principle

- "All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- This is called a *vacuum engine* (spacetime engine).
- Spatial and temporal structuring act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces *templates* of forces, for translations and stresses."



© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

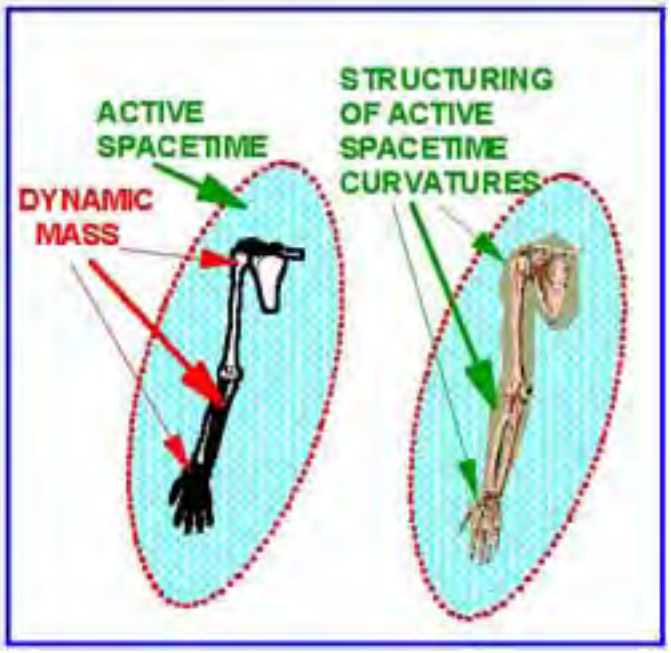
Extension of Work-Energy Theorem

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- *Theorem:* $W = k_f - k_i = \Delta k$ [1]
- k must be interpreted not as energy *per se*, but as *collected/collecting* energy.
- The reaction cross section λ for the collecting process must be included.
- *Extension:* $W = \lambda (k_f - k_i) = \lambda \Delta k$ [2]
- Normally $\lambda \leq 1$, as for elastic collision or Stokes emission.
- However, $\lambda > 1$ is now possible, for processes which asymmetrically self-regauge. An example is Letokhov's negative absorption of the medium.
- Working models are the Patterson Power Cell® and Lawandy lasing without population inversion.

MTW's General Relativity Principle

- "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."



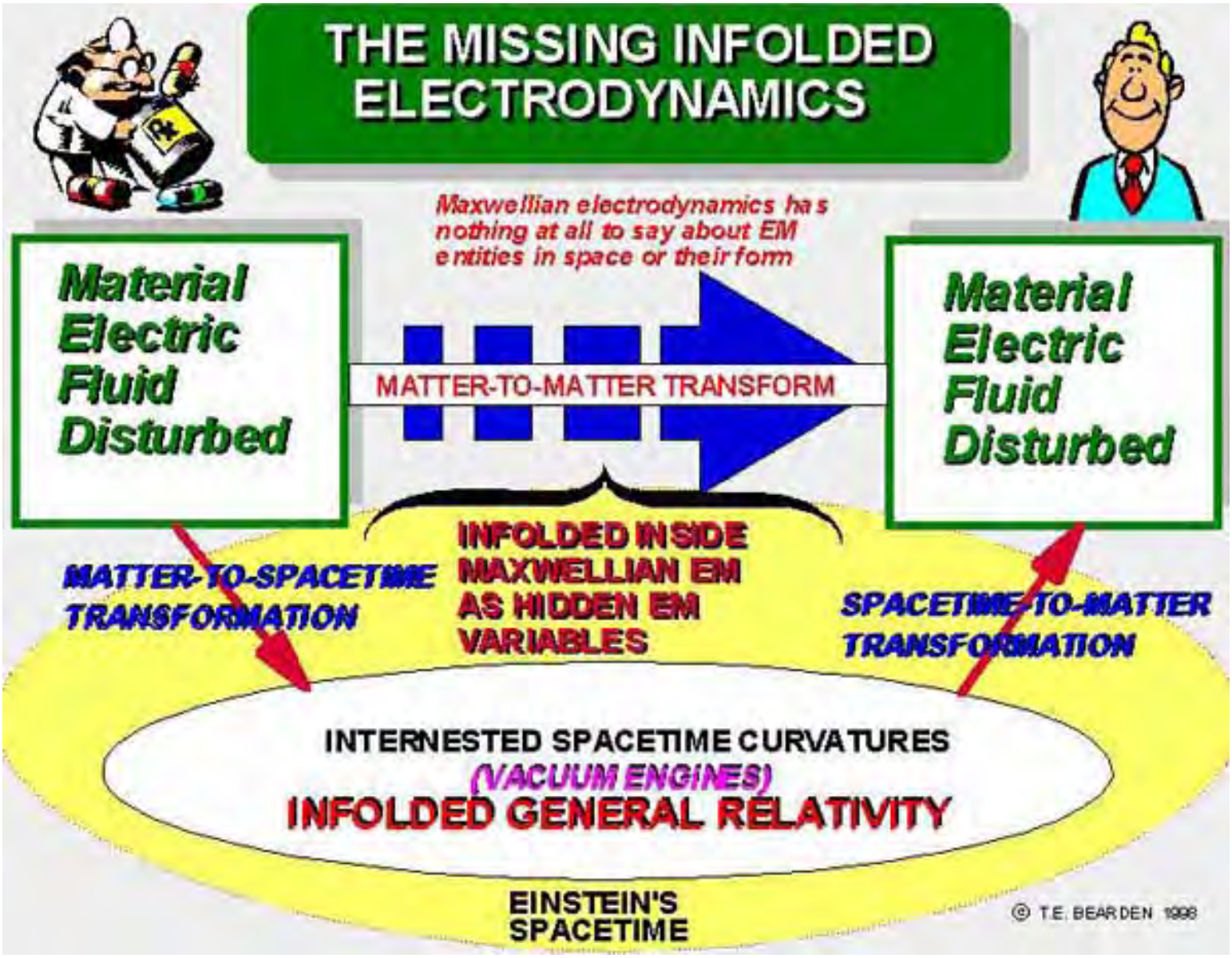
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

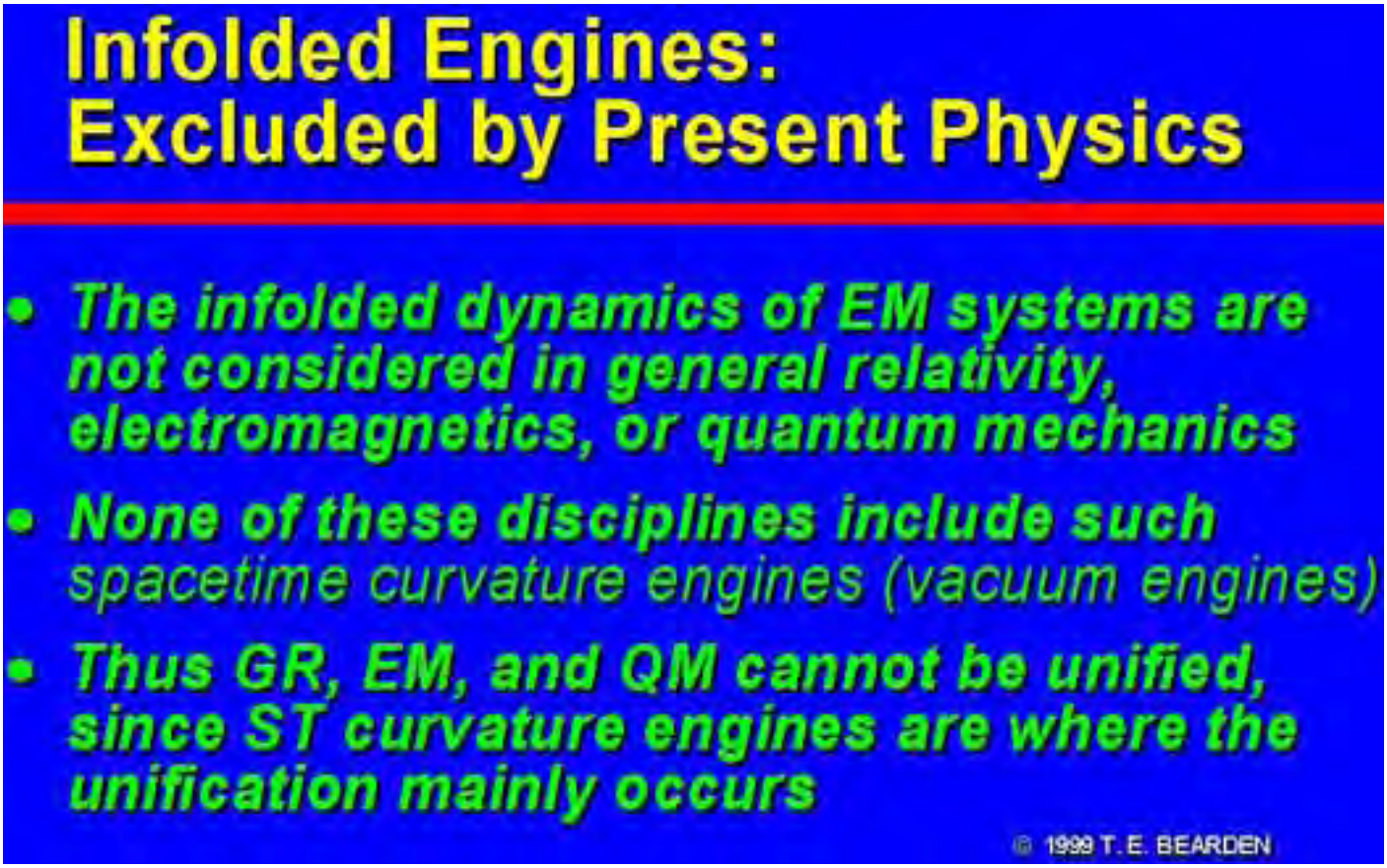
Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics

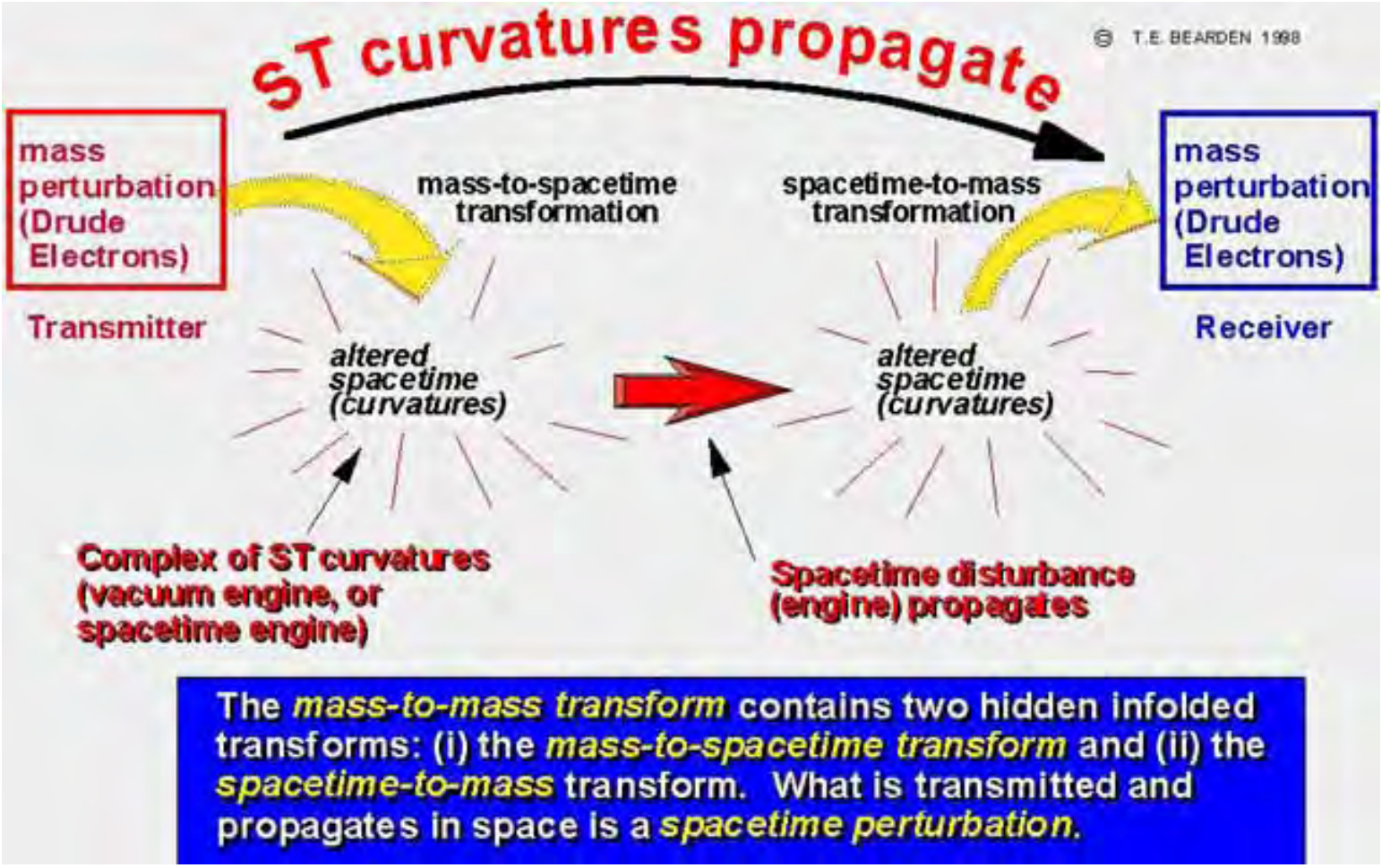
- GR seldom used in particle physics
- In cold fusion, Matsumoto* has applied general relativity
- Consistent with important cold fusion results
- Used spacetime (ST) curvature by energy density
- Matsumoto did not utilize:
  - Longitudinal EM waves
  - Time density waves
  - Time density curvatures of ST (gain = $9 \times 10_{16}$)

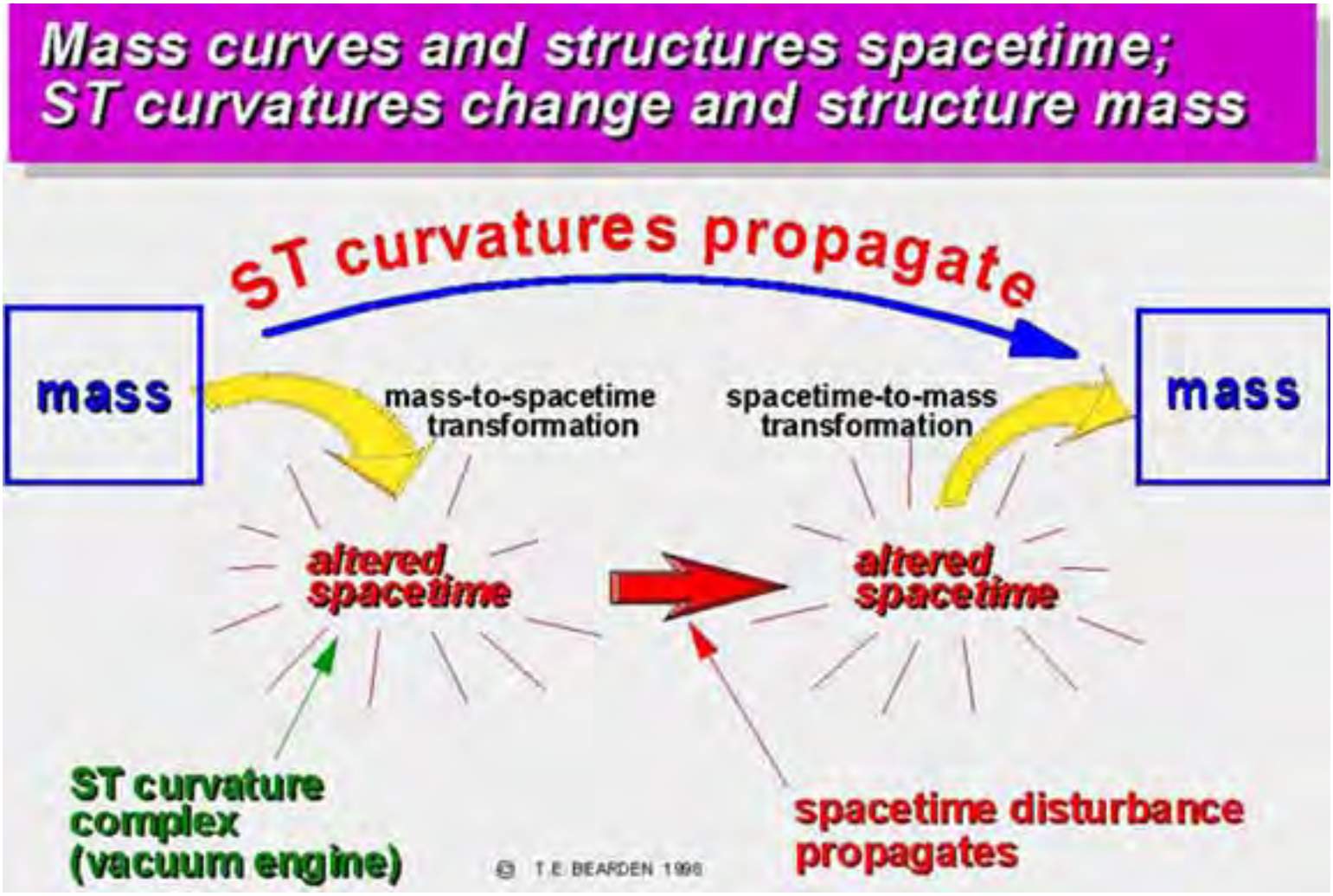
© 1998 T. E. Bearden

* T. Matsumoto, "Mechanisms of Electro-Nuclear Collapse," Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr 1998, p. 98


THE MISSING INFOLDED ELECTRODYNAMICS
Maxwellian electrodynamics has nothing at all to say about EM entities in space or their form
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-MATTER TRANSFORM
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-SPACETIME TRANSFORMATION
INFOLDED INSIDE MAXWELLIAN EM AS HIDDEN EM VARIABLES
SPACETIME-TO-MATTER TRANSFORMATION
INTERNESTED SPACETIME CURVATURES
(VACUUM ENGINES)
INFOLDED GENERAL RELATIVITY
EINSTEIN'S SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Infolded Engines:
Excluded by Present Physics
• The infolded dynamics of EM systems are not considered in general relativity, electromagnetics, or quantum mechanics
• None of these disciplines include such spacetime curvature engines (vacuum engines)
• Thus GR, EM, and QM cannot be unified, since ST curvature engines are where the unification mainly occurs
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN


ST curvatures propagate
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Transmitter
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Receiver
altered spacetime (curvatures)
altered spacetime (curvatures)
Complex of ST curvatures (vacuum engine, or spacetime engine)
Spacetime disturbance (engine) propagates
The mass-to-mass transform contains two hidden infolded transforms: (i) the mass-to-spacetime transform and (ii) the spacetime-to-mass transform. What is transmitted and propagates in space is a spacetime perturbation.


Mass curves and structures spacetime;
ST curvatures change and structure mass
ST curvatures propagate
mass
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass
altered spacetime
altered spacetime
ST curvature complex (vacuum engine)
spacetime disturbance propagates
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

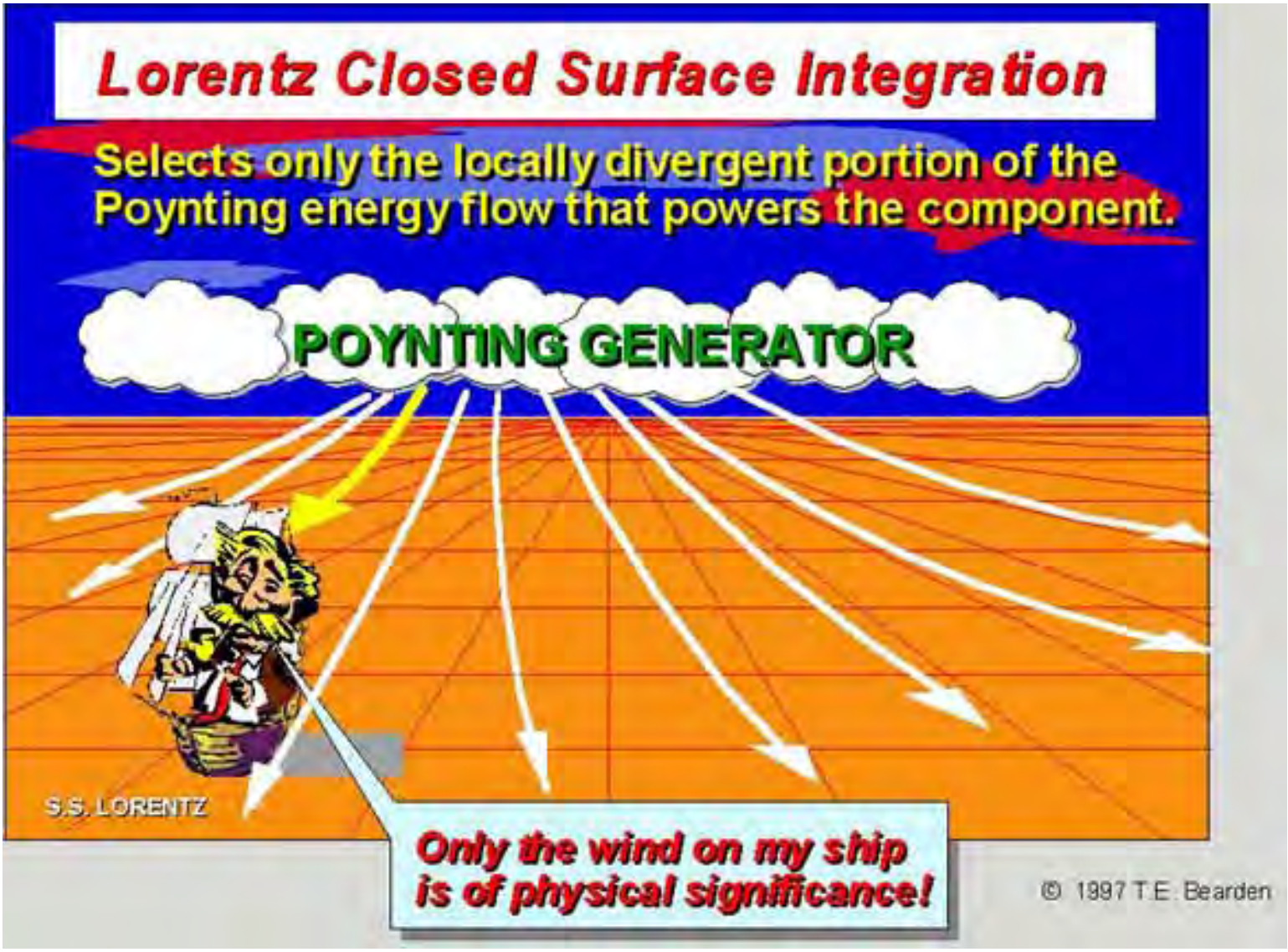
At Infinite Velocity:
Each Is Every Other
SPACETIME
VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX
POTENTIAL
MIND AND MIND LEVELS
MASS
PLANET
LIVING ORGANISMS
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

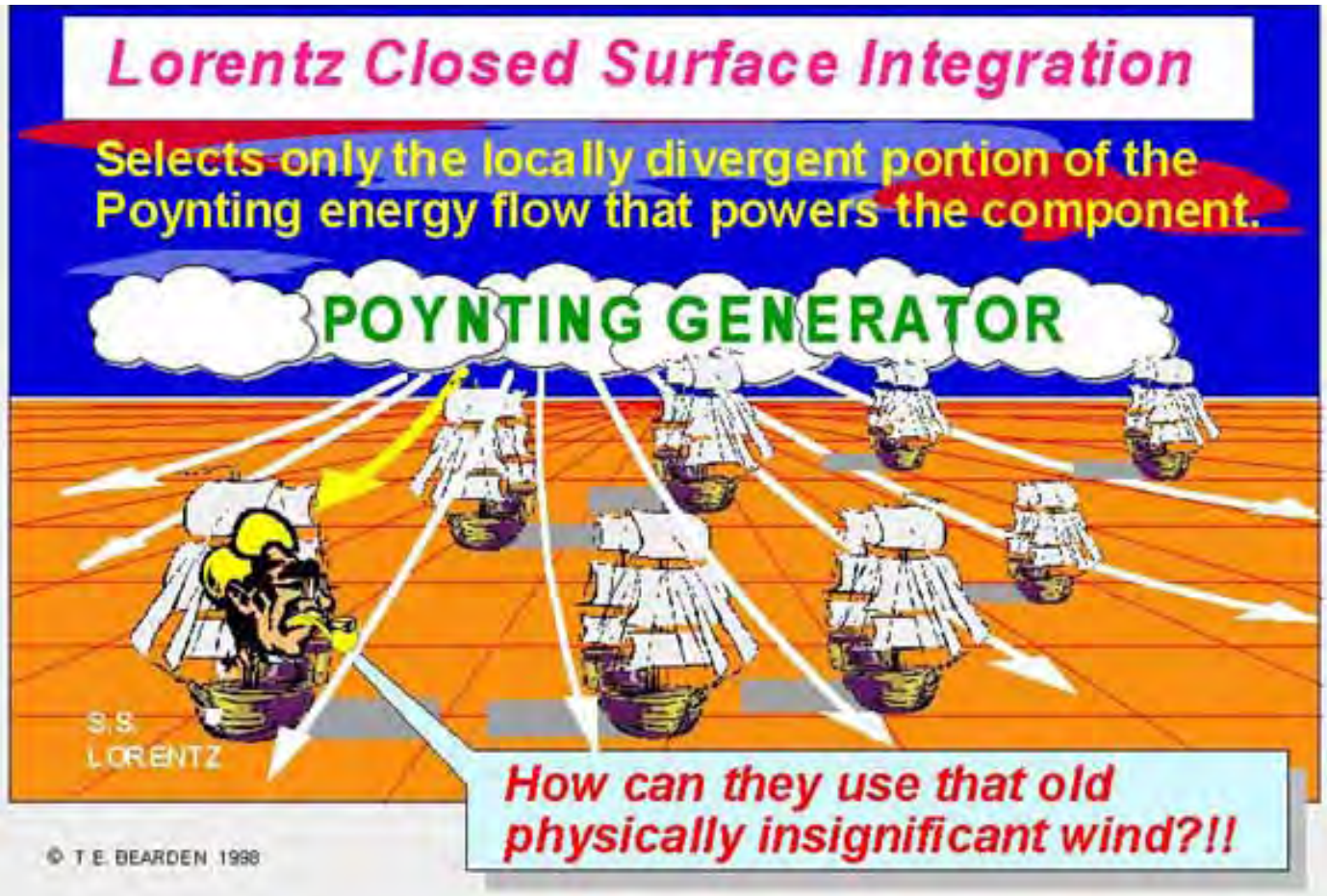
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- **THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED**
- **HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP**
- **CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION**
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- **23 EEG BANDS**
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN

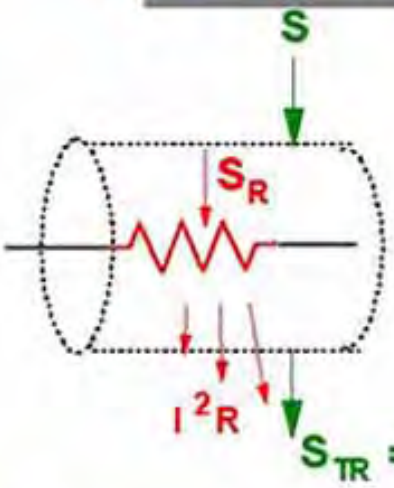
S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.


Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
Selects only the locally divergent portion of the Poynting energy flow that powers the component.
POYNTING GENERATOR
S.S. LORENTZ
Only the wind on my ship is of physical significance!
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

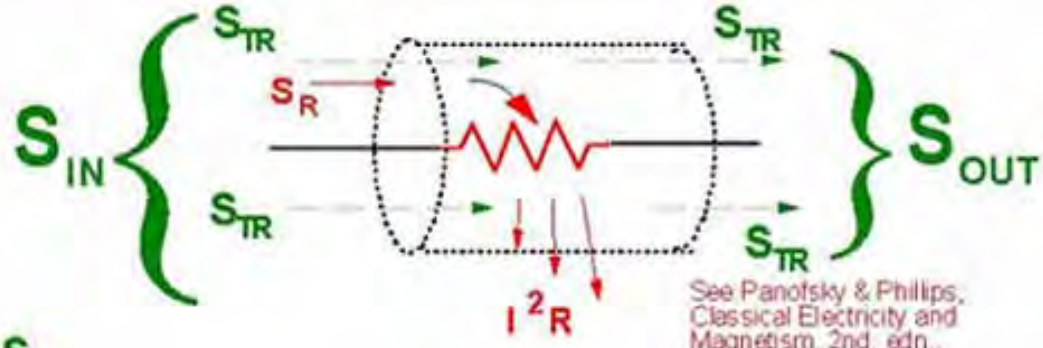


Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized.

Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface



1a. Lorentz surface integration.



See Panofsky & Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, 2nd. edn., Addison Wesley, 1962, p. 178-181.

1b. Actual S in and S out.

Note: If the S-vector is integrated over the closed surface, then all energy *transport* passage is zeroed, leaving only the very small component of the input S-flow that is powering the joule heating of the resistor. In short, only the small component of the S-flow that is equal in magnitude to the Slepian vector $j\phi$ remains. This measures only the tiny portion of the S-flow that is "collecting" on electrons passing through the resistor, and therefrom being dissipated out of the resistor as joule heating. It discards everything else (all S_{TR}'s and S_{OUT}). S_{IN} becomes S_R.

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge

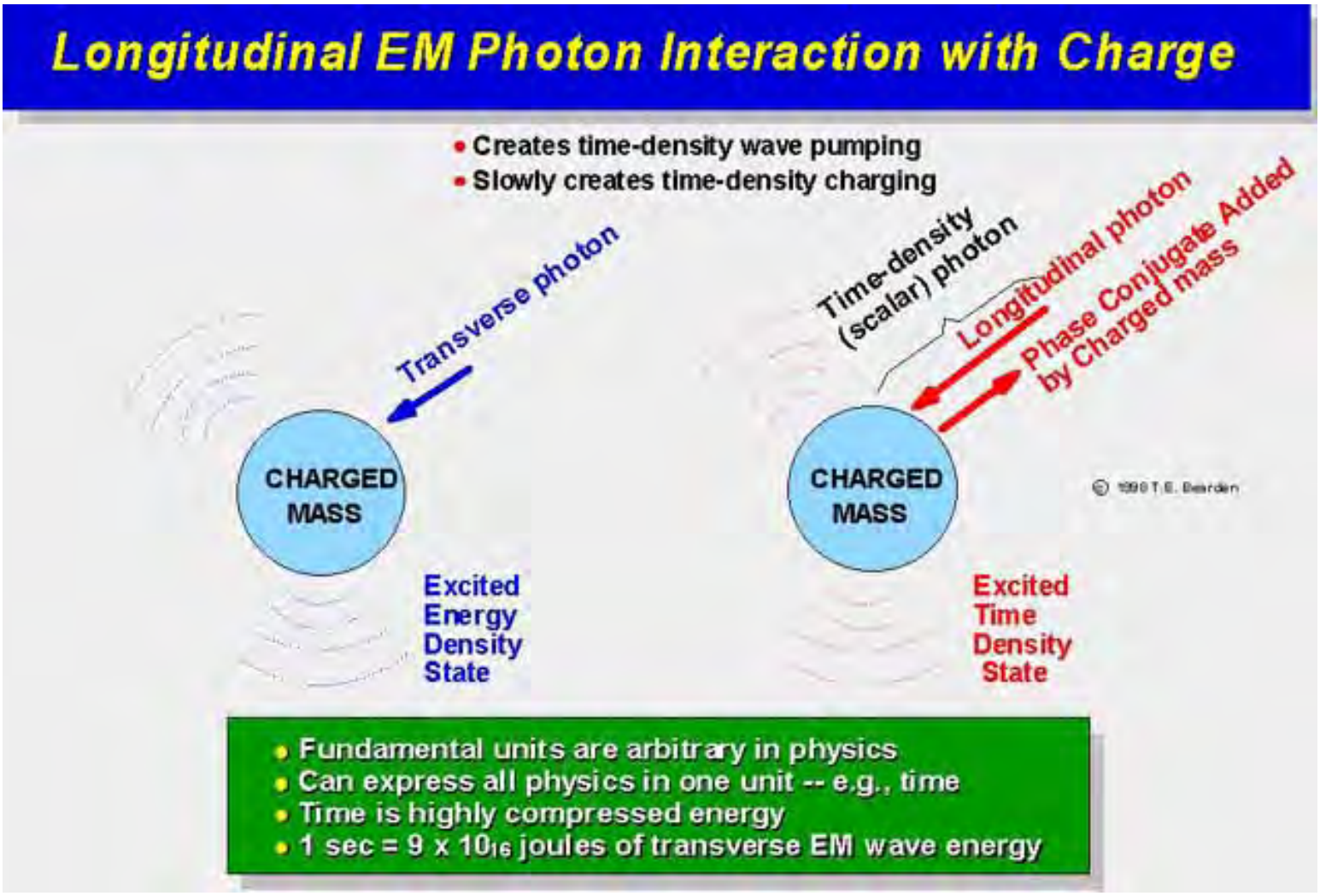
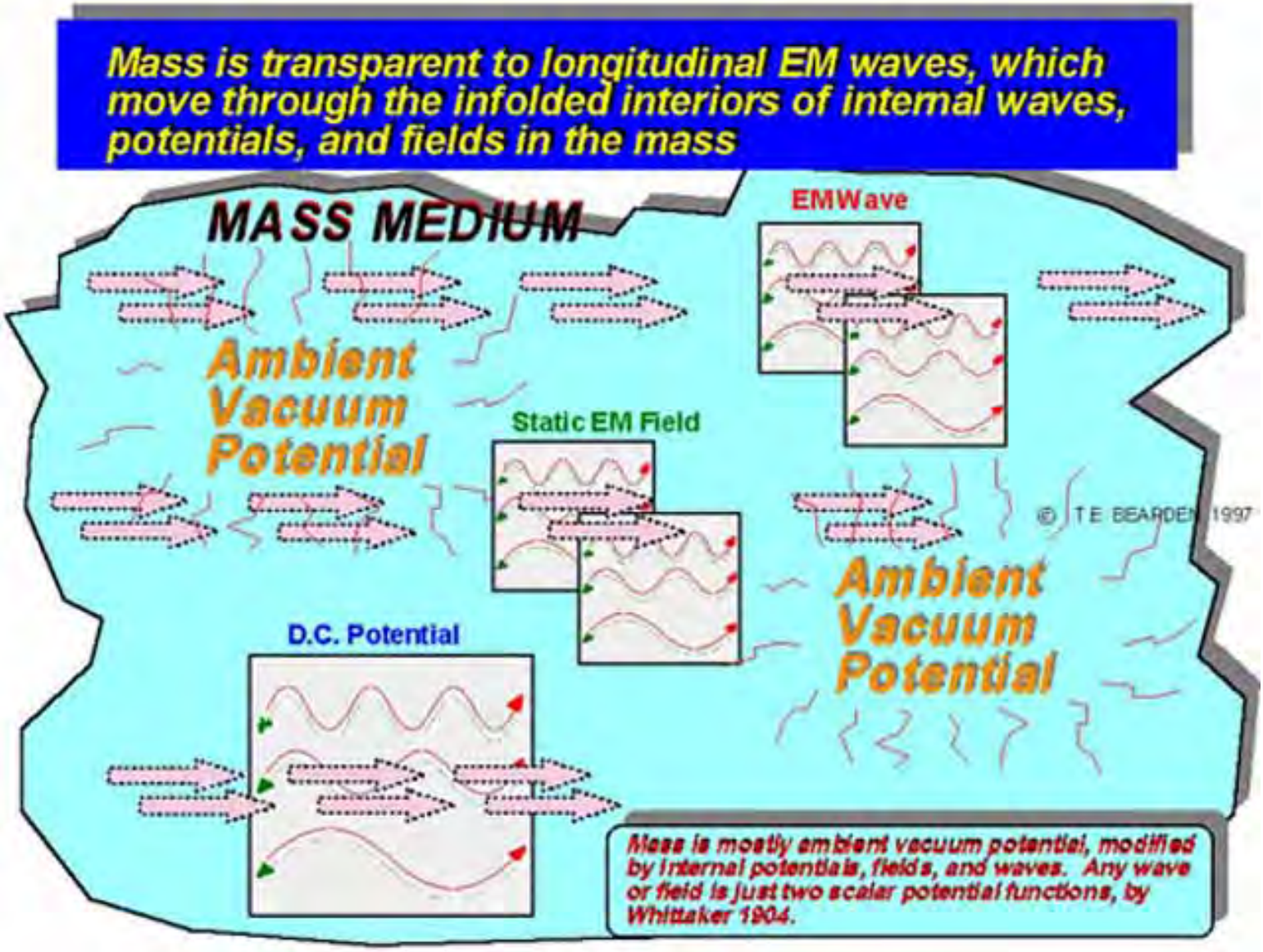
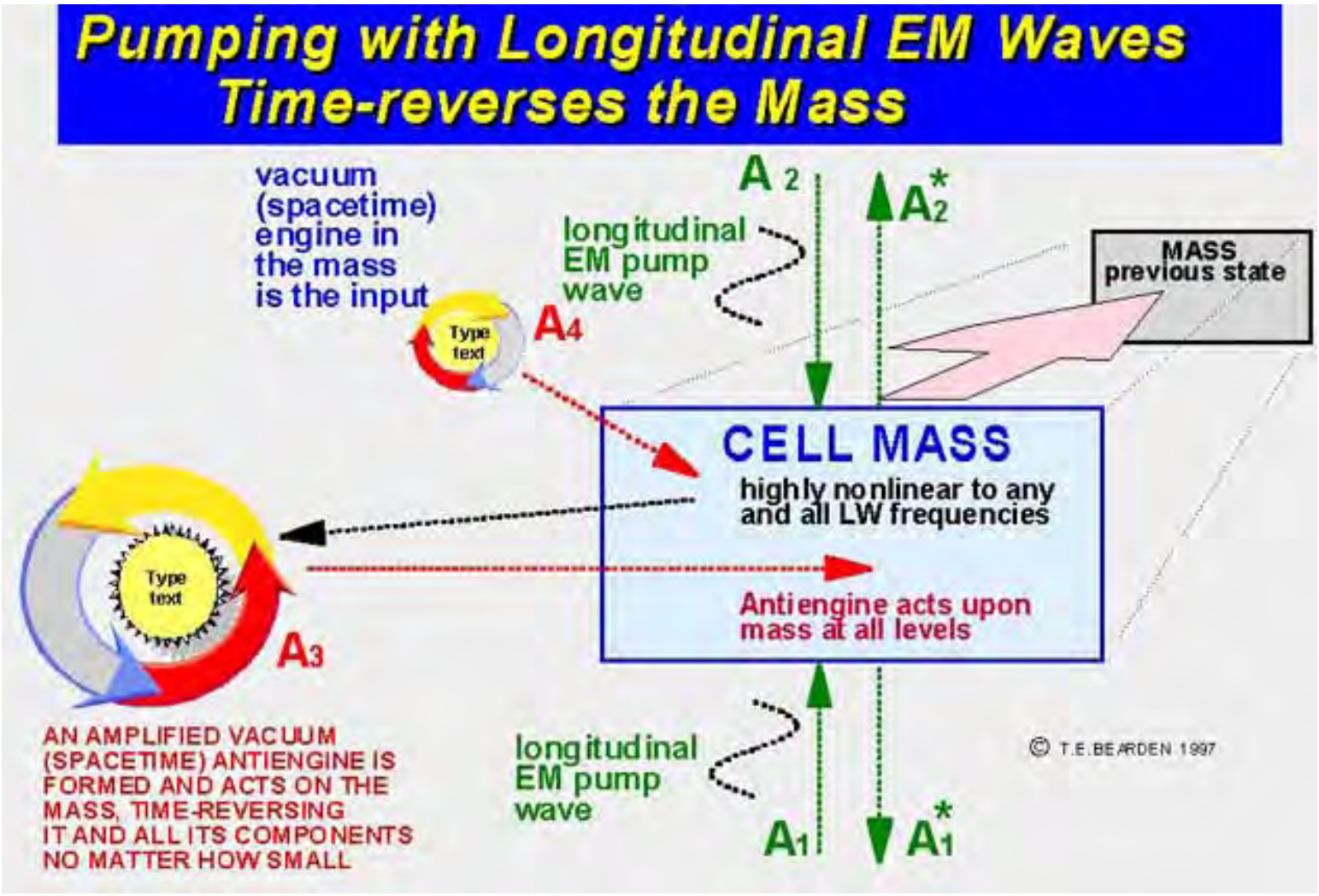


Figure 1-8. Infolded biwave composition of a scalar potential.




Pumping with Longitudinal EM Waves
Time-reverses the Mass
vacuum (spacetime) engine in the mass is the input
A 2
A2*
longitudinal EM pump wave
MASS previous state
Type text
A4
CELL MASS
highly nonlinear to any and all LW frequencies
Type text
A3
Antiengine acts upon mass at all levels
AN AMPLIFIED VACUUM (SPACETIME) ANTIENGINE IS FORMED AND ACTS ON THE MASS, TIME-REVERSING IT AND ALL ITS COMPONENTS NO MATTER HOW SMALL
longitudinal EM pump wave
A1
A1*
© T.E.BEARDEN 1997

Maxwell's Quaternion Theory

- Quaternions:
  - Discovered by Hamilton in 1843
  - A quaternion has a vector part
  - A quaternion has a scalar part
  - First significant non-arithmetic number system
  - Higher topology than vector or tensor algebra

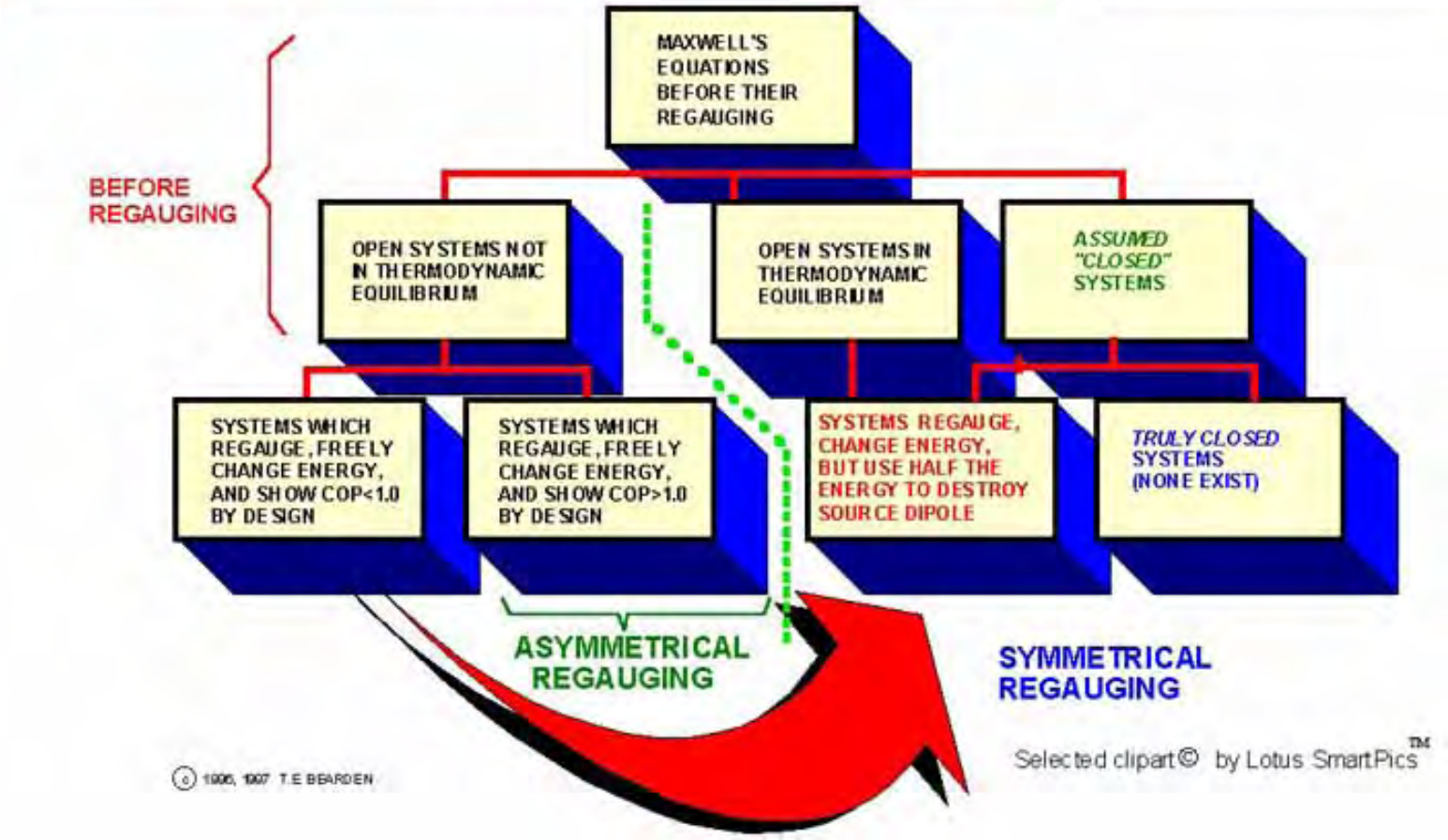
- Maxwell's theory was in quaternion equations
  - 20 equations in 20 unknowns
  - Reduced to a small 4-equation subset by Heaviside and Gibbs
  - EM topology dramatically reduced

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1996

Maxwellian Systems

Before regauging, after symmetrical regauging, and after asymmetrical regauging

Note: Any system must first break equilibrium in its vacuum exchange, before it can energize Drude electrons and "power" the load. Asymmetric regauging is always utilized. Powering loads and losses is a symmetry-restoring operation.



Maxwell's four equations reduce to:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial}{\partial}(\nabla \bullet A) = -4\pi\rho \qquad [1]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} - \nabla(\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t}) = -\frac{4p}{c} J \qquad [2]$$

A is replaced by A', where

$$A' = A + \nabla\Lambda \qquad [3]$$

The new B' field then becomes

$$B' = \nabla \times (A + \nabla\Lambda) = \nabla \times A + 0 = \nabla \times A = B \qquad [4]$$

A new E-field will also be formed. So let

$$\Phi' = \Phi - \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Lambda}{\partial t} \qquad [5]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Per Jackson, (A,Φ) are *habitually* chosen so that

$$\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t} = 0 \qquad [6]$$

The *net symmetrical* regauging separates variables.

Two inhomogeneous wave equations result:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial t^2} = -4\pi\rho \qquad [7]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} = -\frac{4\pi}{c} J \qquad [8]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Equations [1] and [2] *arbitrarily* changed to [7] and [8]

The Tom Bearden Website

Life Systems
Toward the Beginning of the End

---

1. Toward the Beginning of the End: Capstone Presentations
2. Toward the Beginning of the End
3. Biospheric Evolution
4. A Living Biological System
5. The Evolutionary Path of Multicellular Organisms
6. To Paraphrase Churchill
7. Directed Evolution: Mechanism for Species Reactive Adaptation
8. Earth's Poynting Energy Flow
9. The Immune System
10. Mind and Matter Interaction
11. Levels of Consciousness and Unconsciousness
12. Access to Mind, Memory and Thought
13. US Intelligence Statement on Soviet Psi Research
14. Mind and Matter Interaction
15. Conscious and Unconscious Minds
16. Velocity is Rotation
17. Species Reactive Adaptation: Directed Evolution
18. Technology's Goal
19. Technology's End
20. Technological Species' Problems

The Tom Bearden Website

Briefings

One of Tom's first public lectures: World Futures Society 1982
Other panelists included James Beale, Carol Rosin, Barbara Marx Hubbard and Glenn Doman

---

The "Porthole" Concept
Extension of the Priore Method of Healing as applicable to the treatment of biological warfare effects and cellular afflictions such as cancers, AIDS etc.
NEW

Hubbert's Peak: The Impending Oil Crisis, by Professor Kenneth S. Deffeyes
Book Review and Slides

A National Report on America's Energy Crisis
by Energy Secretary Spencer Abraham - March 19, 2001

Commentary and Slide Show (66) by Tom Bearden

A Visual Tour of what they don't want you to know about electrical circuits
10 Trillion Percent of the Current Produced is Wasted!

Weapons Slides

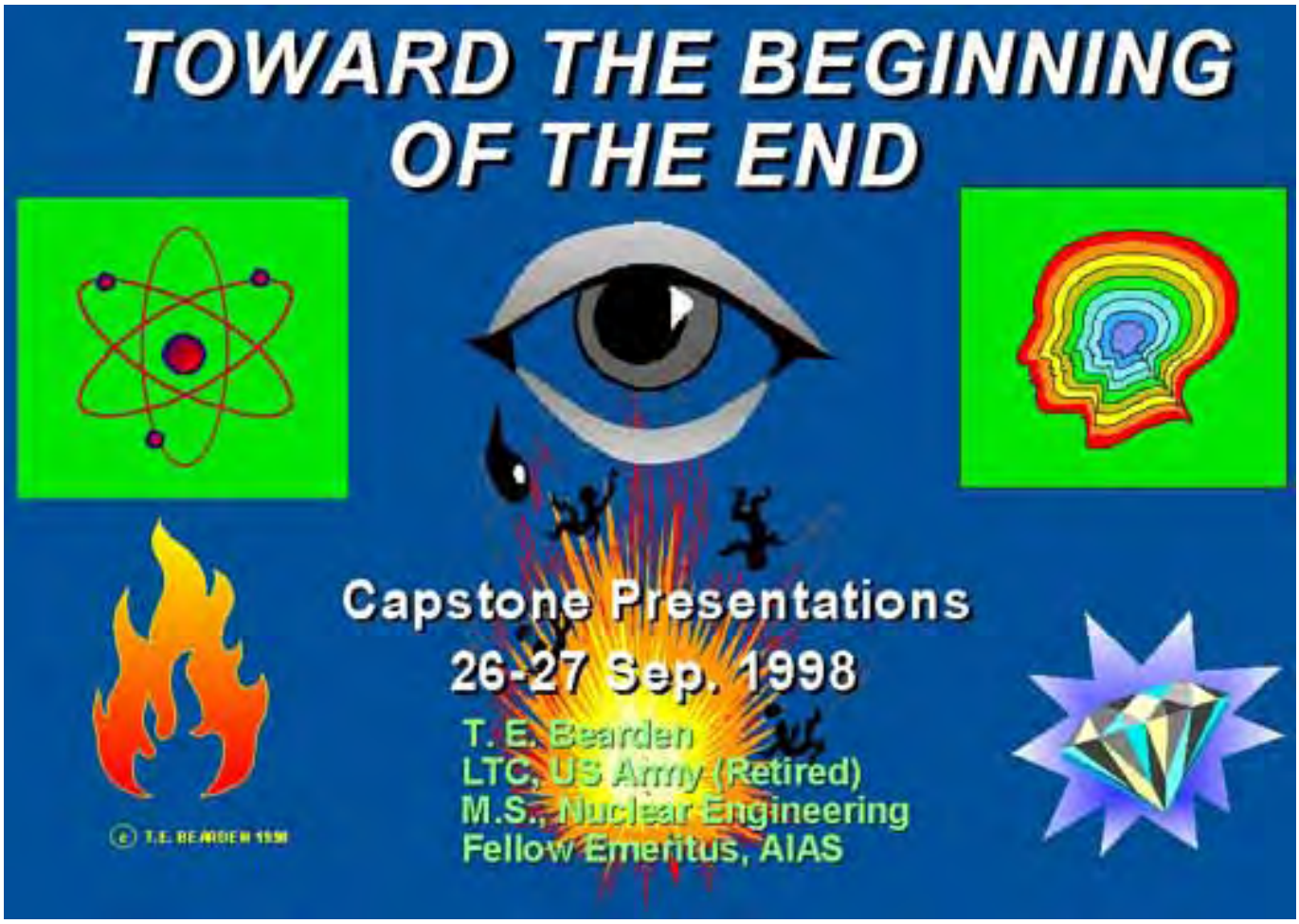
The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
85 slides

A Brief Technical Background to the Extended Priore Healing Methodology
11 slides

Briefing sent by Tom Bearden to Defense Department, National Institute of Health, USAF, National Science Foundation etc. re extended and improved Priore Treatment to counter mass casualties from Biological Warfare

- Letter to DHHS re adoption of Priore technology
  24 June, 1998
- Letter to NIH re adoption of Priore technology
  12 May, 1998

Towards the Beginning of the End - Lecture in Florida for Capstone Presentations, Sept. 1998



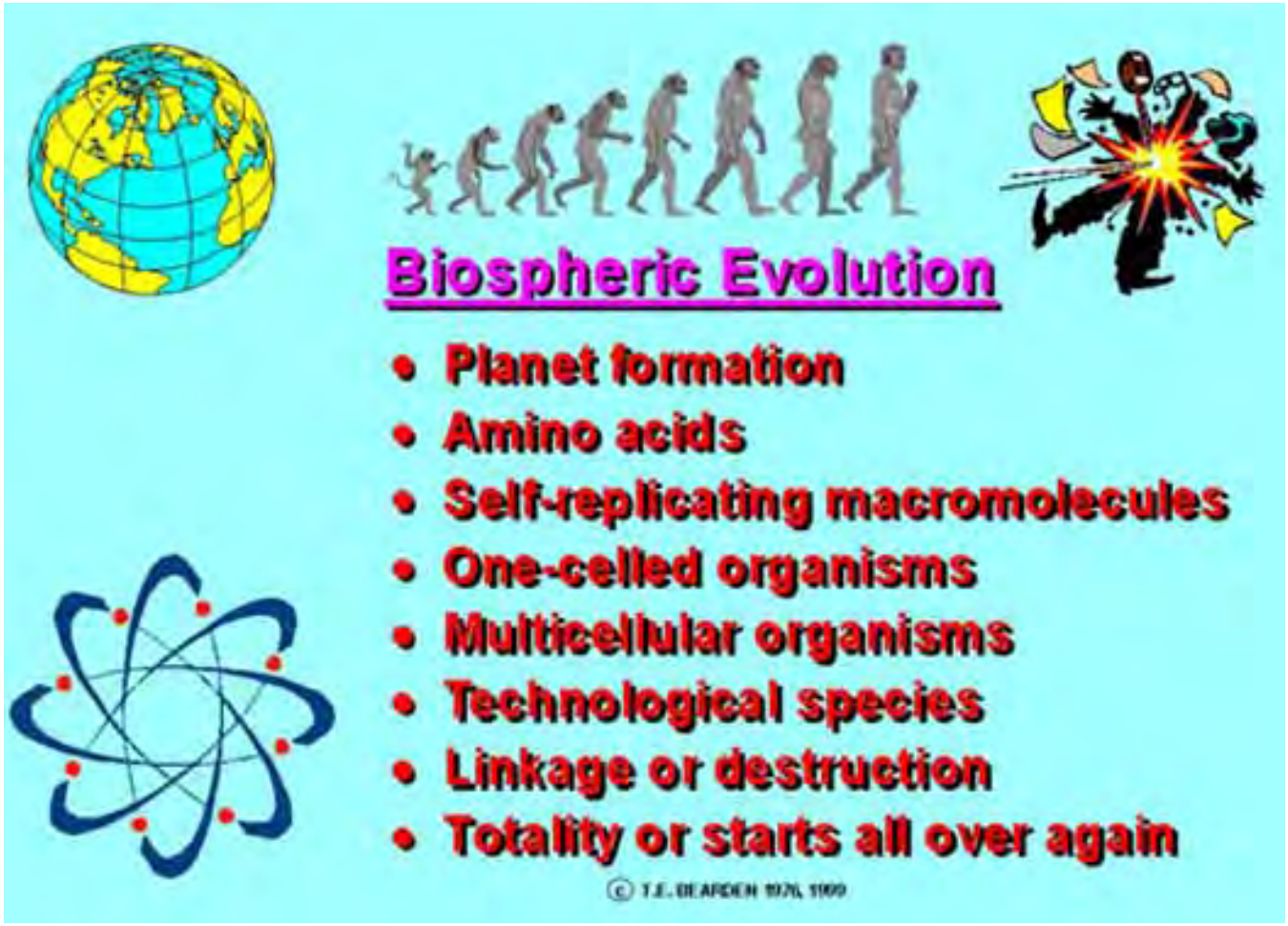
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

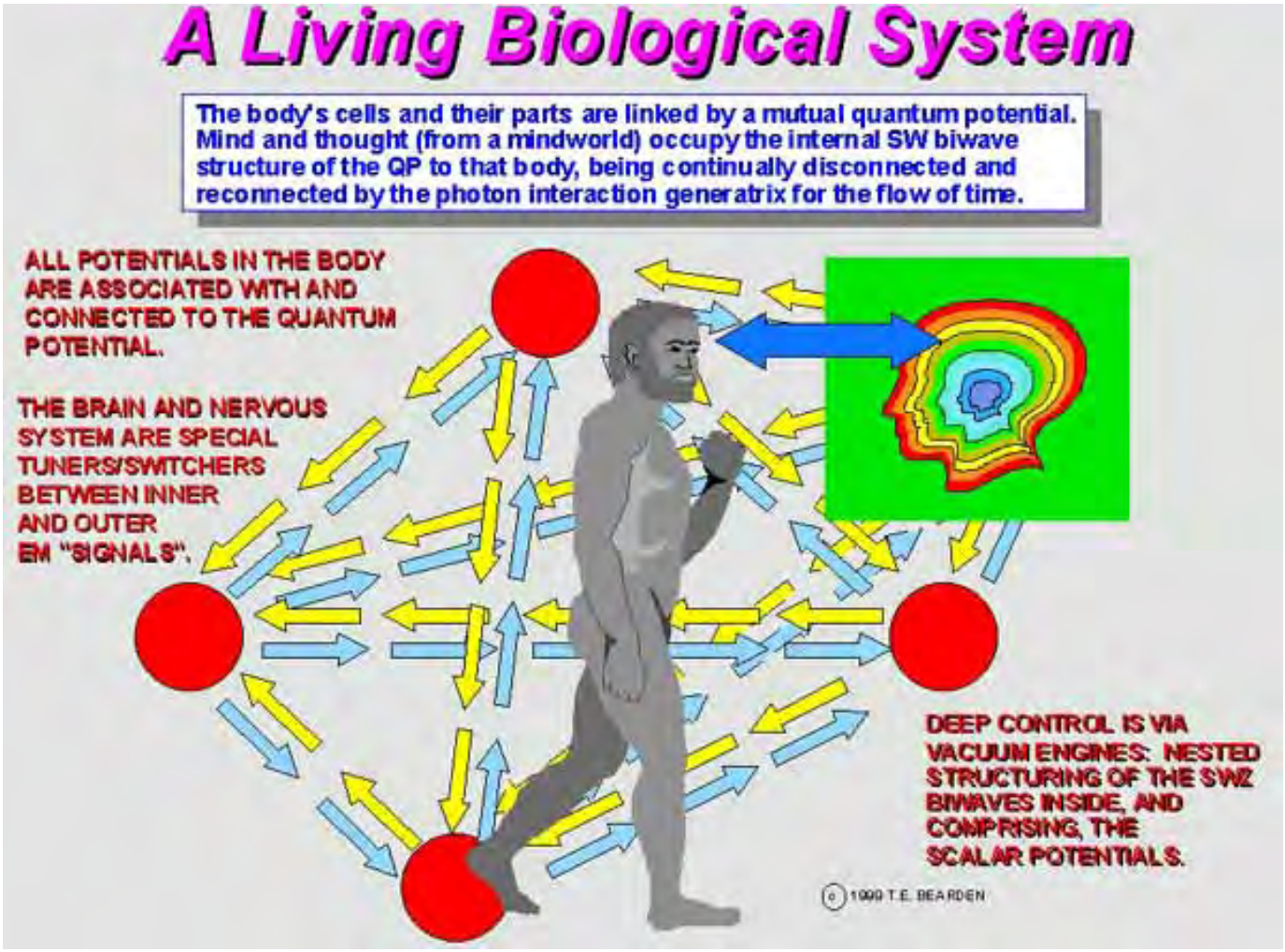
Next Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

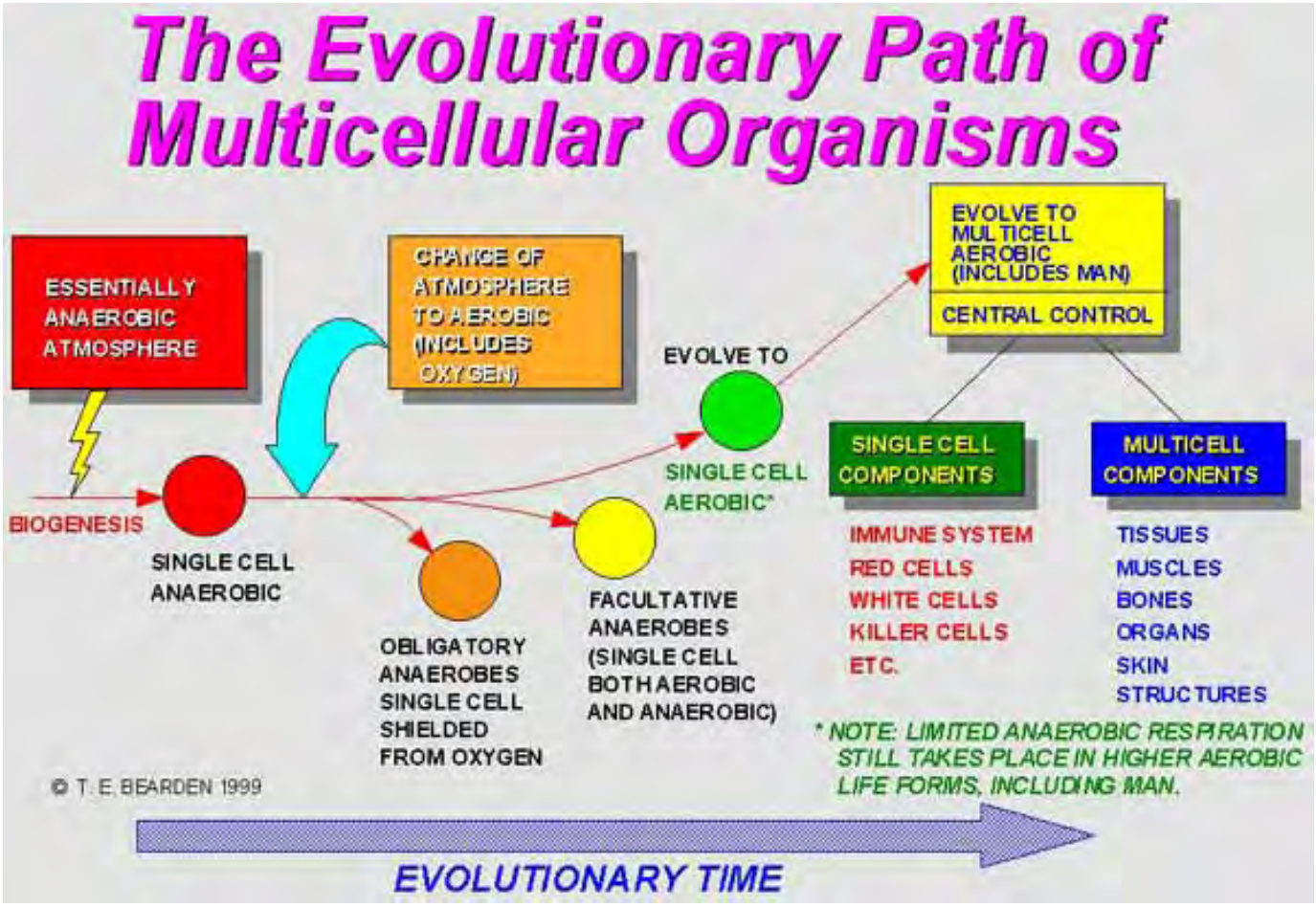
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

To paraphrase Churchill:

- In technology, we have not reached the end, or even the beginning of the end.
- Perhaps, however, with the emerging technology, we have reached the end of the beginning.

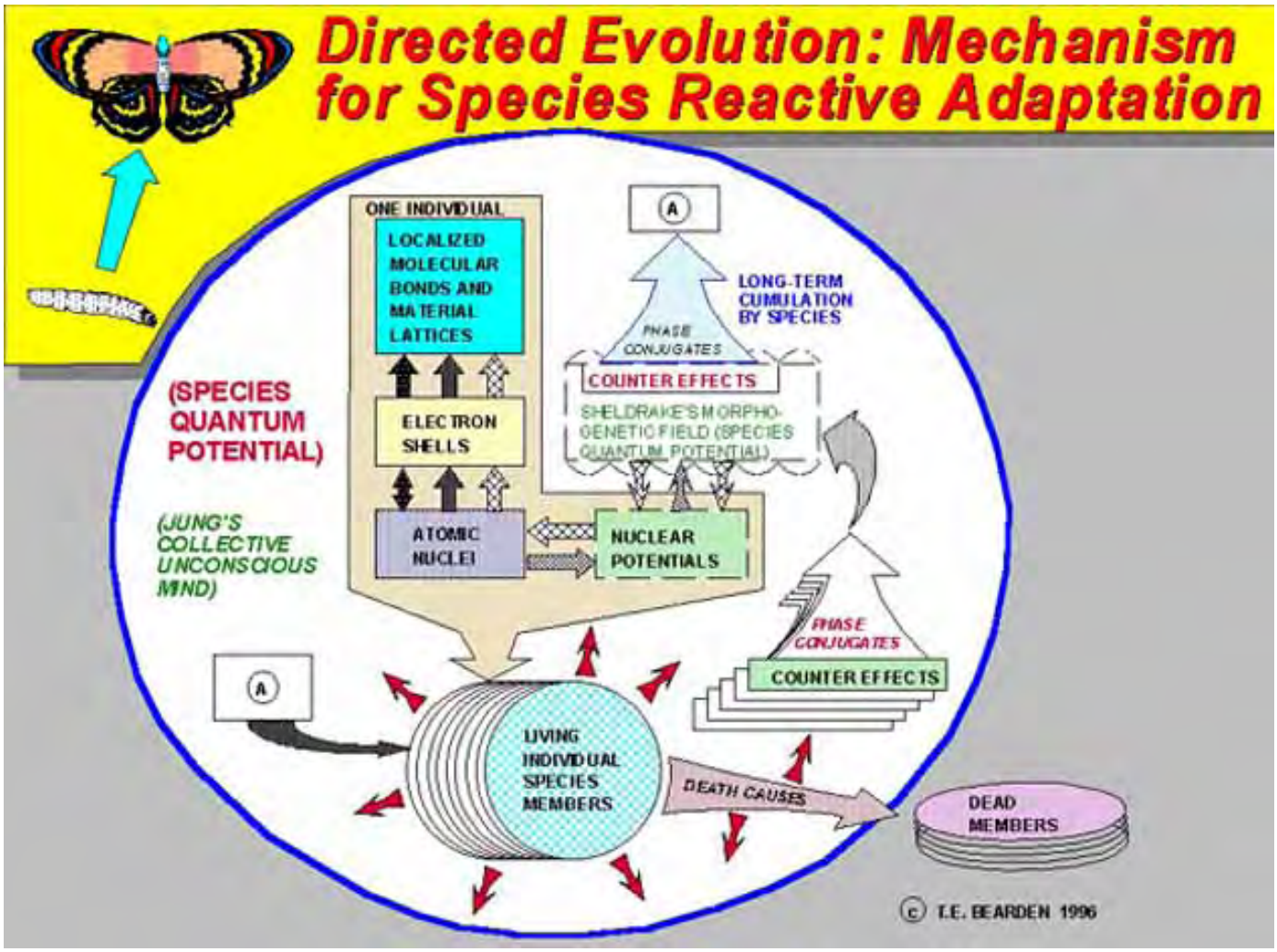
Winston Churchill

© T.E. DEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

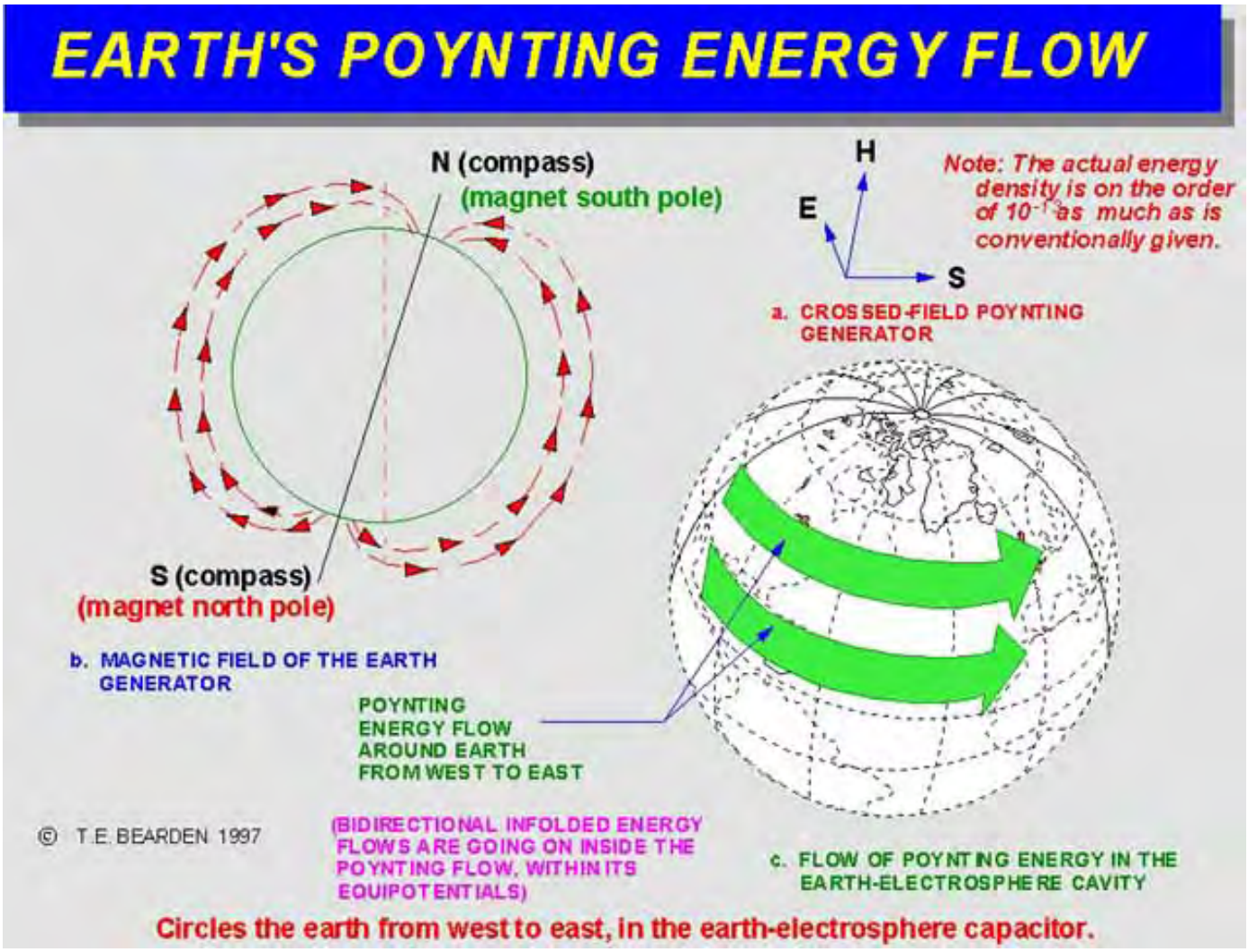
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



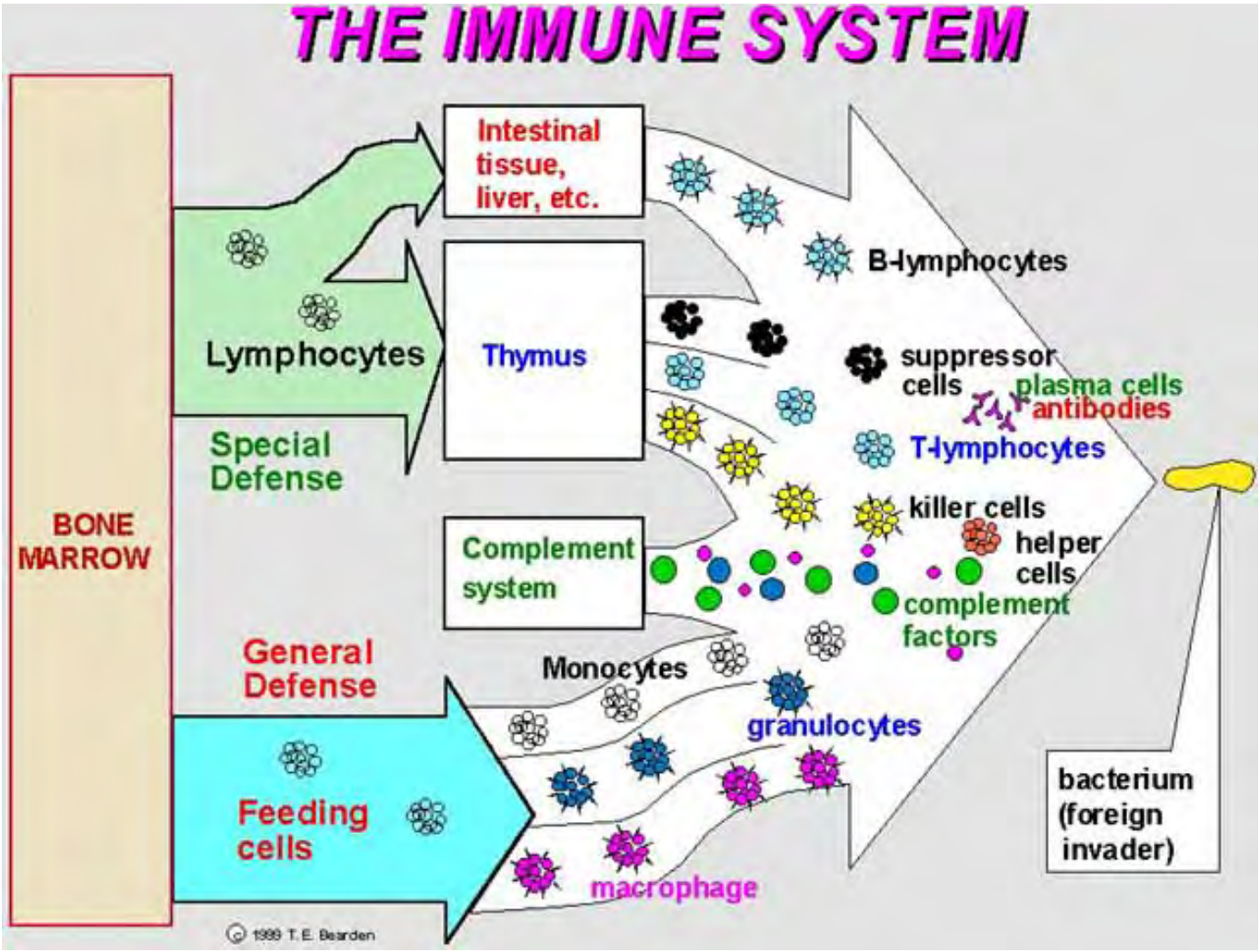
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Note: Should be

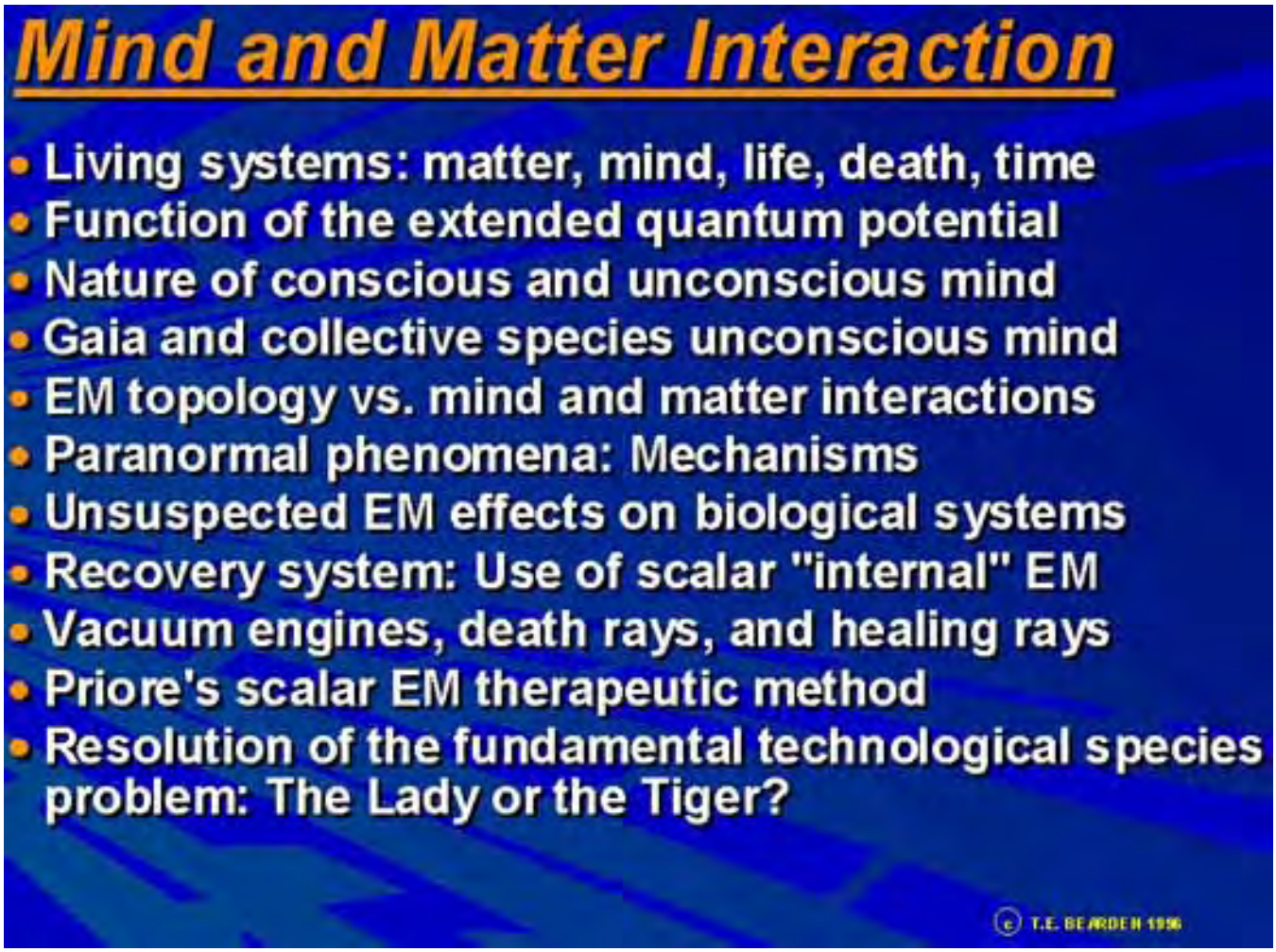
10^{13}



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

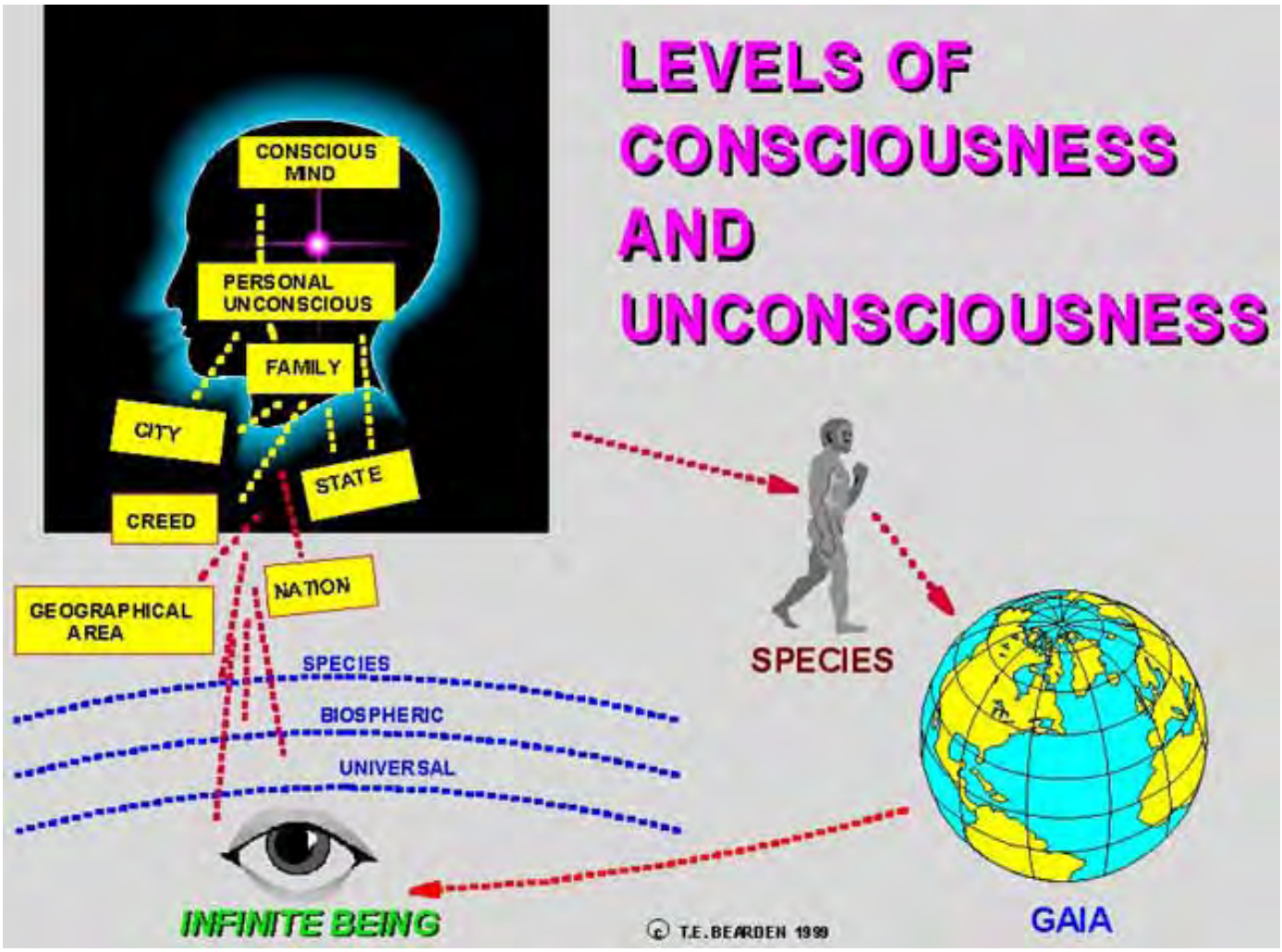
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

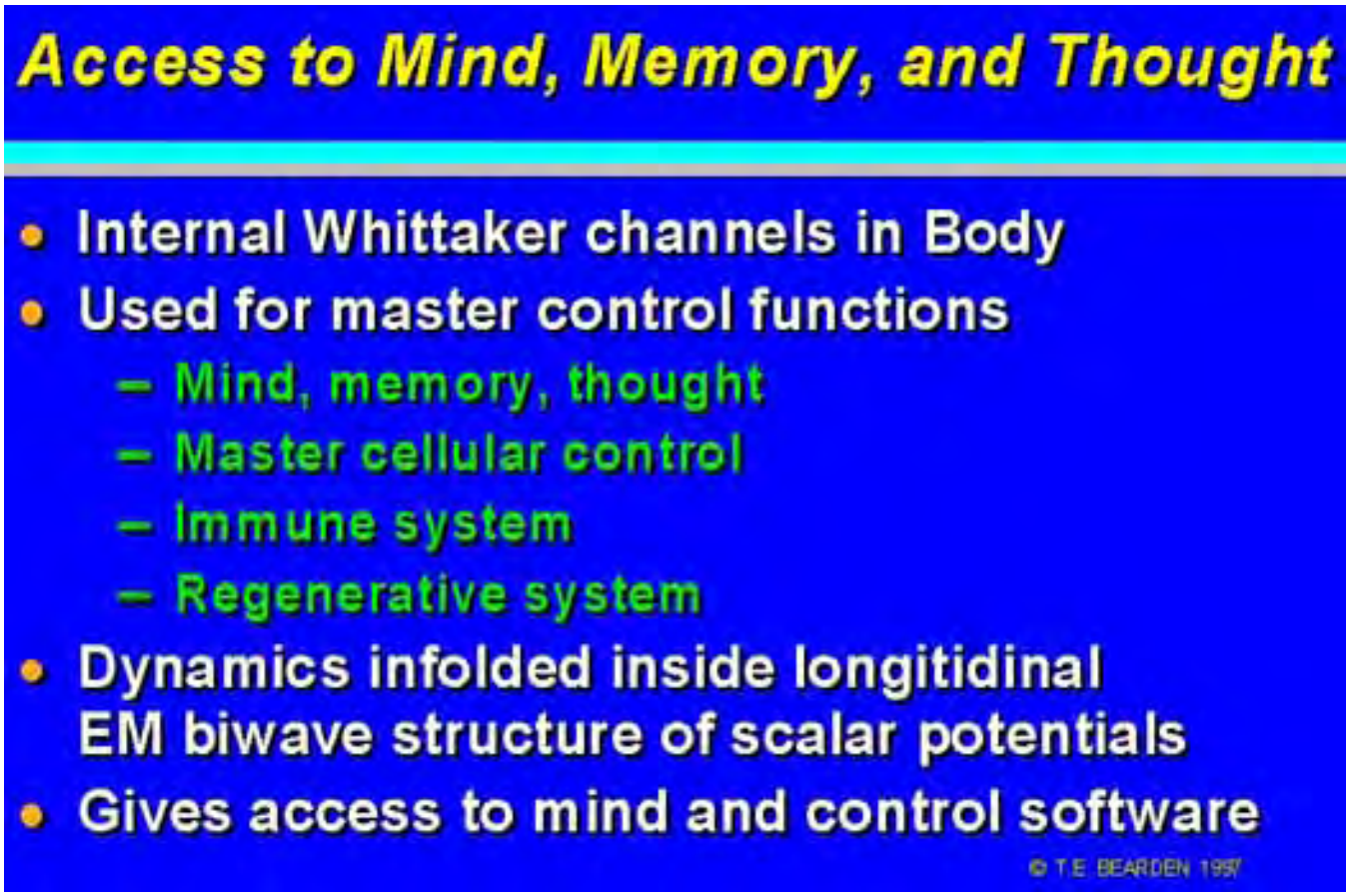
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



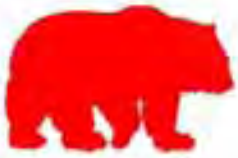
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

U.S. Intelligence Statement on Soviet Psi Research*

- **Sooner or later, Soviets may be able to**
  - **Know:**
    - **Contents of documents**
    - **Troop and ship movements**
    - **Installation locations and nature**
  - **Mold thoughts at a distance**
  - **Disable equipment at a distance**
  - **Kill persons at a distance**



- *Comment: Soviet psychoenergetics is a physics, not Western parapsychology. Much of this capability now exists and has been weaponized in action-at-a-distance weapons.*

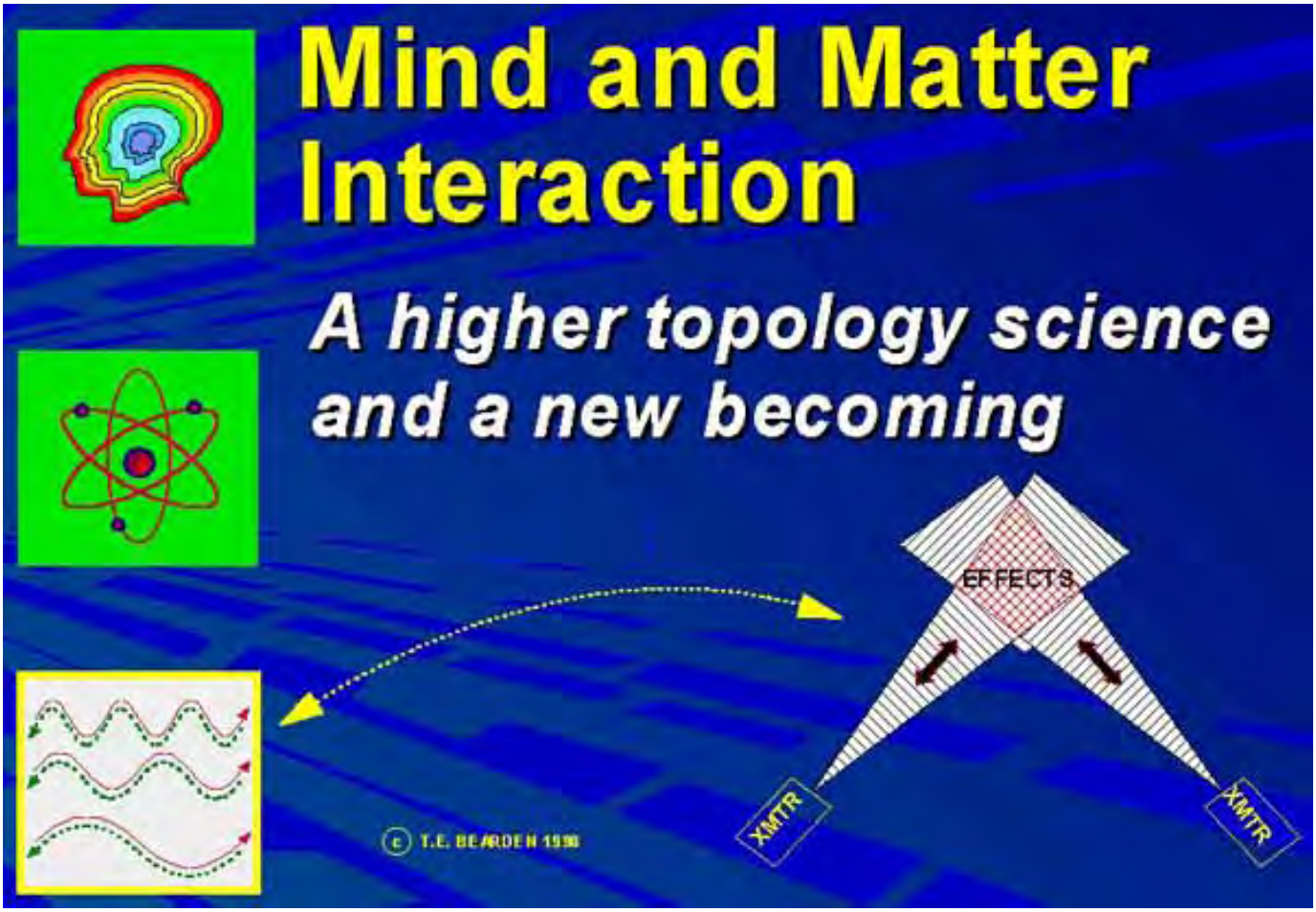
© 1996 T E BEARDEN

*Controlled Offensive Behavior - USSR (U)
DIA Report ST-CS-01-169-72, July 1972

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

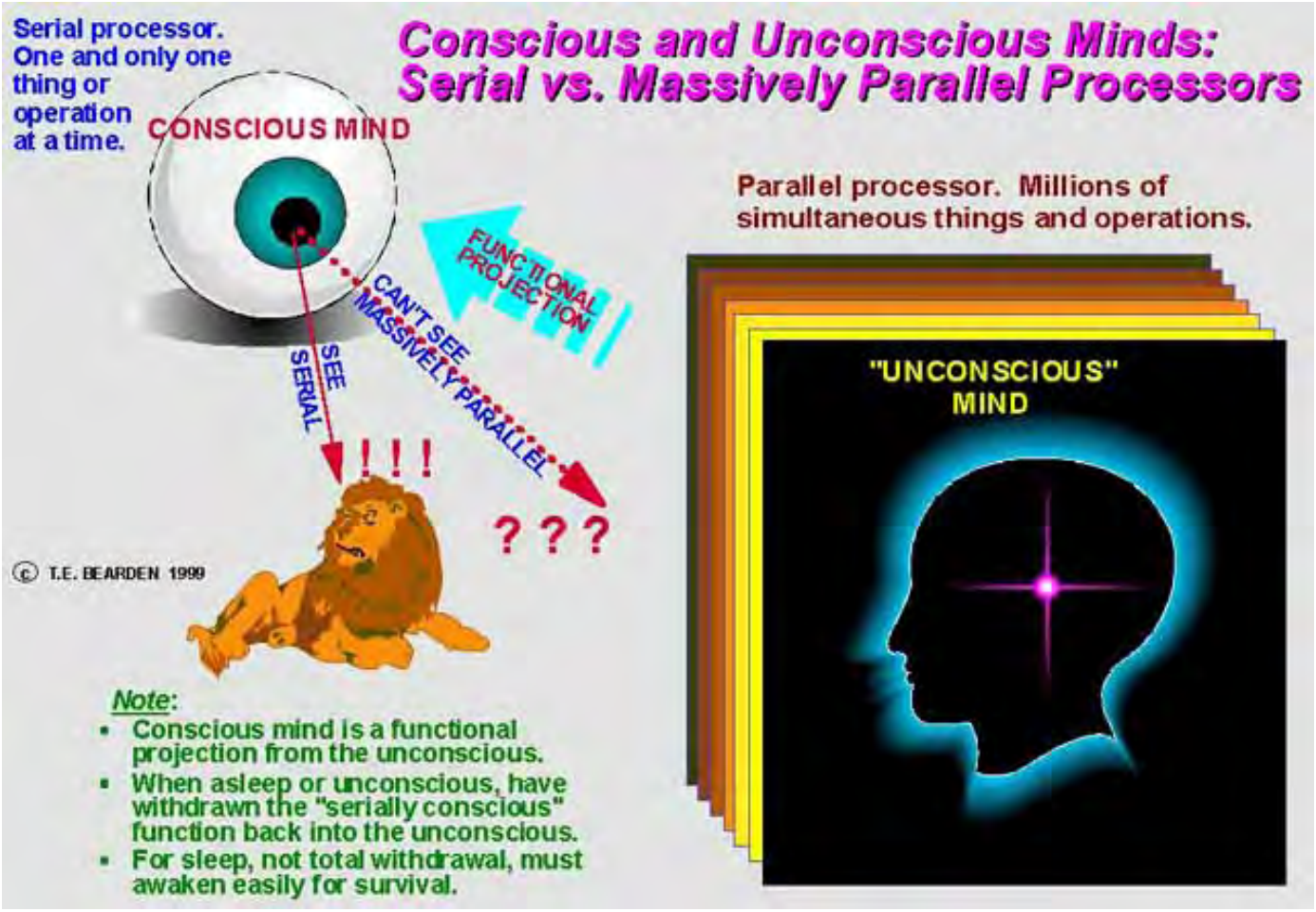
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

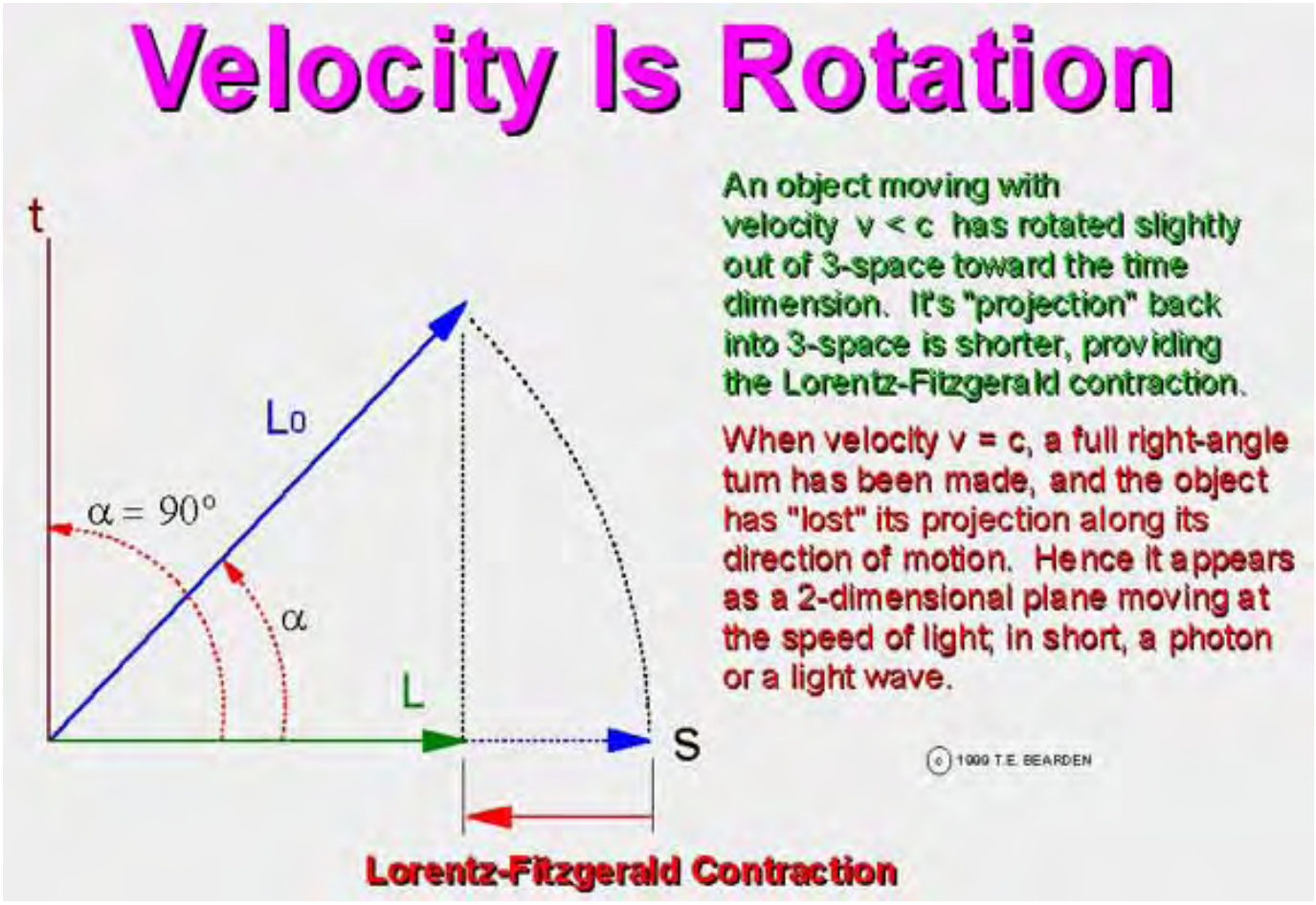
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

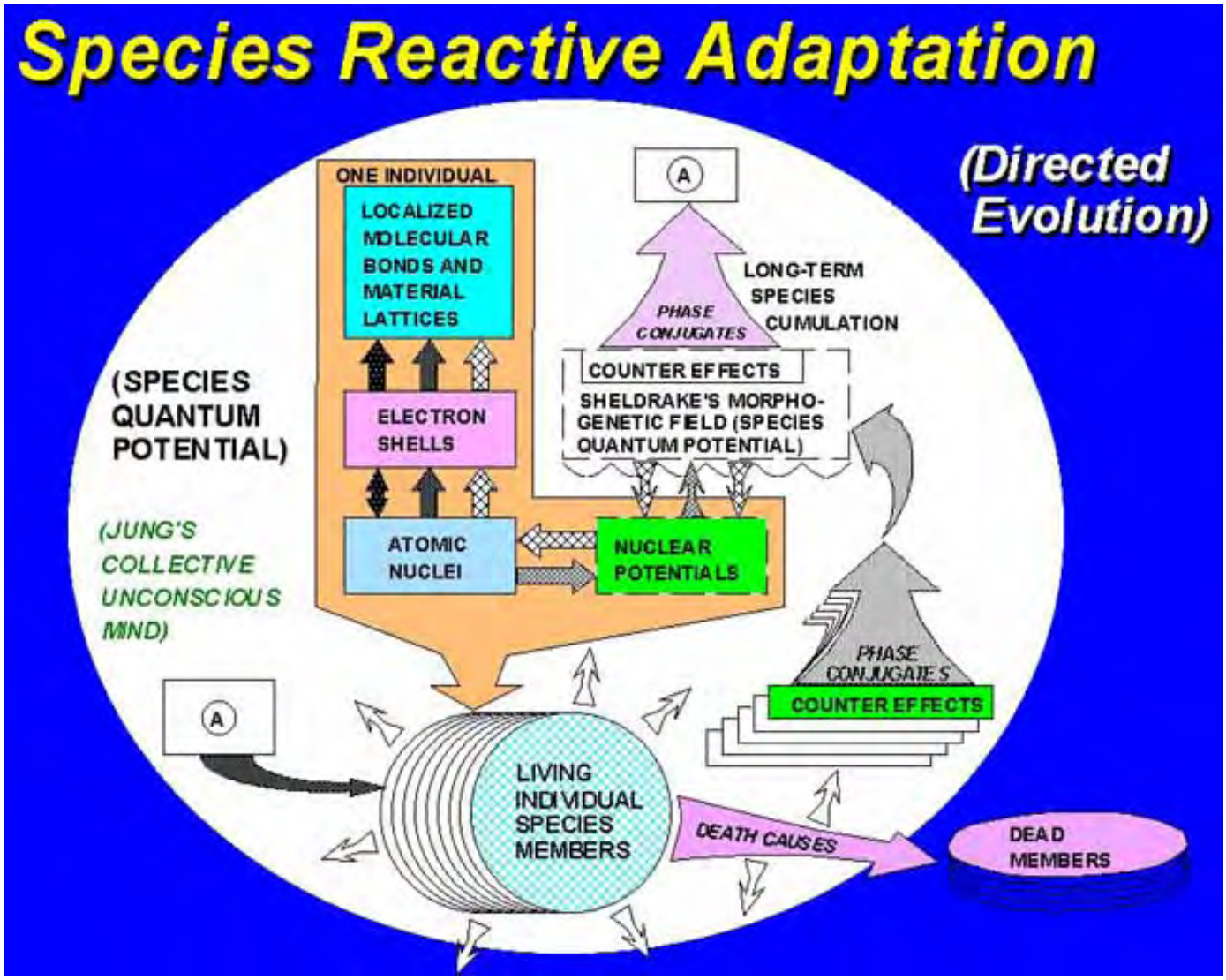
Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Slide Index

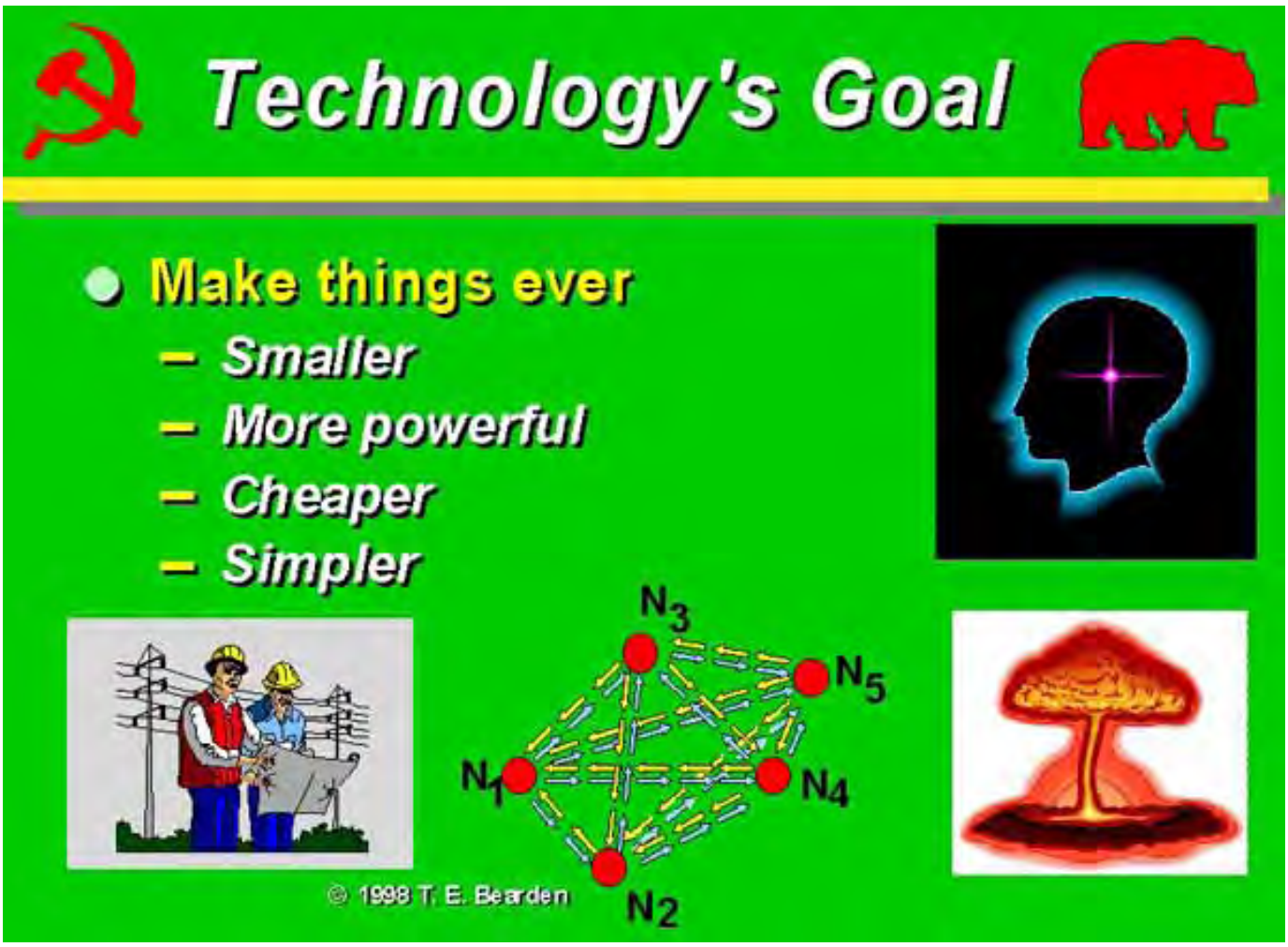
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

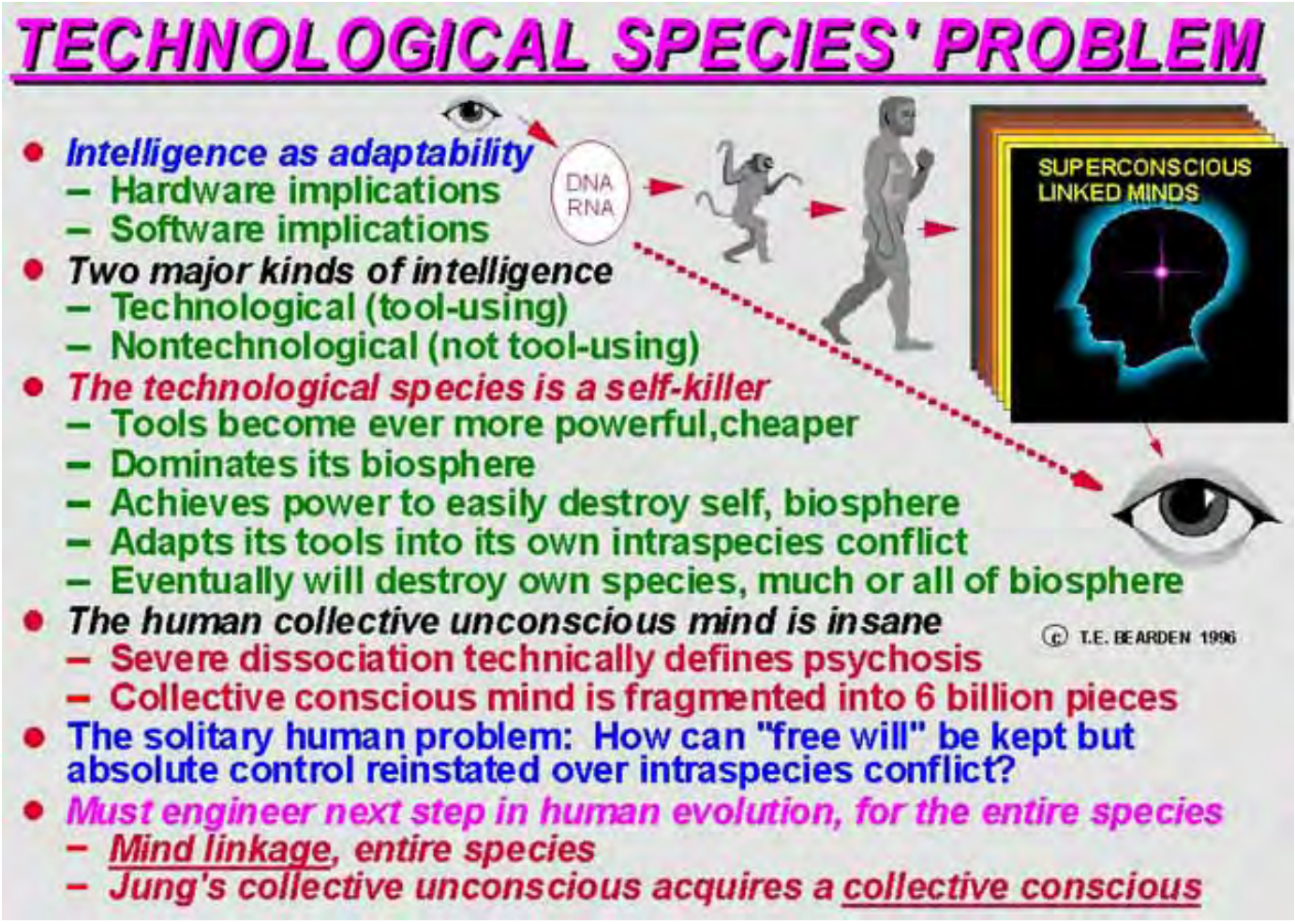
Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

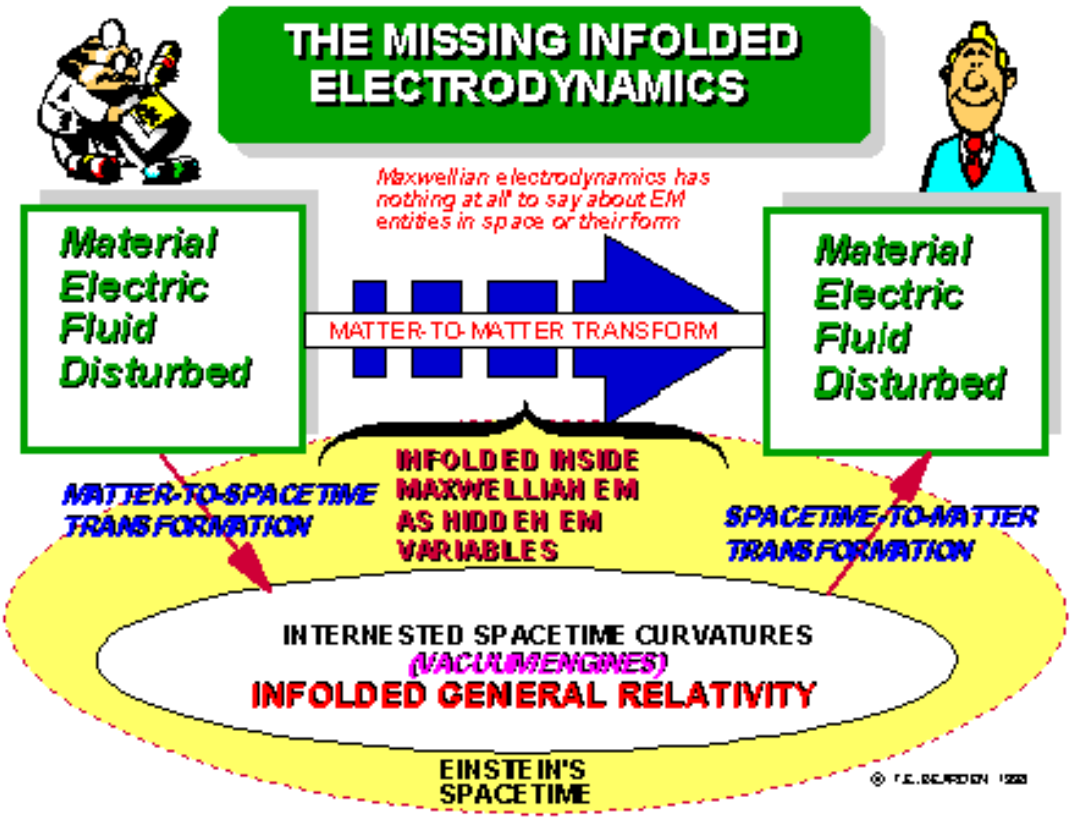
The Missing Infolded Electro-dynamics

Contents

1. The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
2. Major Points
3. Major Points (cont.)
4. MTW's General Relativity Principle
5. Extended General Relavity Principle
6. Active Spacetime and Specific Vacuum Engine
7. Electrodynamicists React to Removal of Material Ether
8. Reaction to Loss of Material Ether
9. Massless Spacetime Perturbations Not Addressed
10. Bunge on Status of Electrodynamics
11. Bunge (continued)
12. Poynting Energy Flow Along Two Parallel Conductors
13. Fields and potentials defined only in/on charged matter
14. Wave in String (Transverse)
15. Launching EM Wave from Wire Antenna
16. Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves
17. Time-Polarized (Scalar) EM Wave
18. Mechanism for flow of time
19. Present systems coefficient of performance (COP)<1.0
20. Bridging for Overunity
21. Free Energy Generator
22. Demonstration of Overunity Concept
23. Altered Spacetime Curvatures
24. Interaction of Mass and Spacetime Curvature
25. Composition of Scalar Potential
26. Lorenz Closed Surface Integration
27. How can they use that old physically insignificant wind?!!
28. Vacuum Engines: Spacetime Demons
29. Undistorted Progressive Waves (1)
30. Undistorted Progressive Waves (2)
31. Other Superluminal Waves
32. Becker's Experiments: Healing Bone Fractures
33. Producing a Specific Spacetime Curvature Engine
34. Pumping A Phase Conjugate with Transverse EM

35. Differentiation and Dedifferentiation
36. First Step to Cancer: Hypoxia
37. Longitudinal Photon Interaction with Charge
38. General Relativity in Particle Physics
39. Pepper* on time-reversing mass
40. Pepper* on time-reversing mass (2)
41. Pepper* on time-reversing mass (3)
42. Chung's Negative Resistor
43. China Lake Anomalies
44. Time Reversal (TR) Zone
45. Electronuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
46. Electronuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
47. Electronuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
48. Nuclear Reactions in Time-Reversal Zones
49. Nuclear reactions are biased
50. Dynamics may be reversed
51. Significant only after time-density charging
52. Curved Spacetime as source or sink
53. Anomalous China Lake Phenomena (1)
54. Anomalous China Lake 2
55. Anomalous China Lake 3
56. Anomalous China Lake 4
57. Consistent Anomalies 1
58. Consistent Anomalies 2
59. LW Emission in Electrolysis
60. New Energy Conservation Law
61. Carcinogens & EM Radiation
62. Carcinogens & EM Radiation 1
63. Chronic Disease Puzzle
64. Cancer characteristics
65. Solving Cancer Enigma
66. Cancer Characteristics
67. Portable Prioré Unit
68. Lisitsyn: Brain Code Broken
69. Anti-engine reverses cell
70. Prioré Methodology
71. Prioré Methodology (2)
72. Pumping cell with LW
73. Extension to Nonlinear Optics
74. Time Reversal of Mass to a Form Not in Its Past
75. Cellular R&R System

76. Portable Prioré Treatment System
77. Portable System Block Diagram
78. Absorption and Emission
79. Absorption and Emission (2)
80. EM Waves in Spacetime
81. Cellular Evolution
82. Becker's Regeneration System
83. Becker's Control System Responds to Injury
84. Casualties Surviving Conventional Treatment
85. "Time as fuel" is the future



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Major Points of Presentation

- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
  - Some major flaws
  - Corrections indicated
- Why past corrective attempts failed
  - Force field concept is material
  - Missing two infolded transforms (M->ST; ST->M)
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
  - How to make
  - Transduction
- A French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
  - Spectacular regenerative cures funded by French Govt
  - Not comprehended, therefore suppressed
- Cold Fusion examples of time-density wave effects
  - China Lake instrumental anomalies in electrolysis
  - Explanation of anomalous behavior of instruments
  - Explanation of new nuclear reactions
  - Wave energy transduction provides excess heat
- Urge theorists to consider dramatically new reactions

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Major Points of Presentation

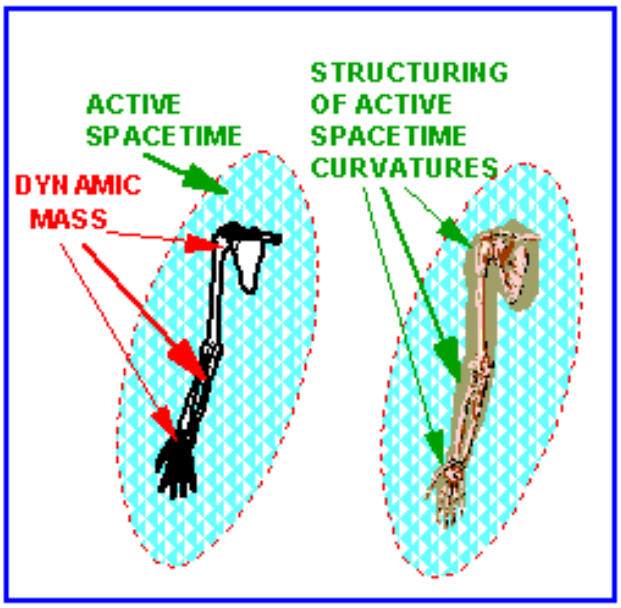
- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
- Why past corrective attempts failed
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
- French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
- Cold Fusion time-density wave effects
- Urge theorists to consider new reactions

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MTW's General Relativity Principle

- "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."

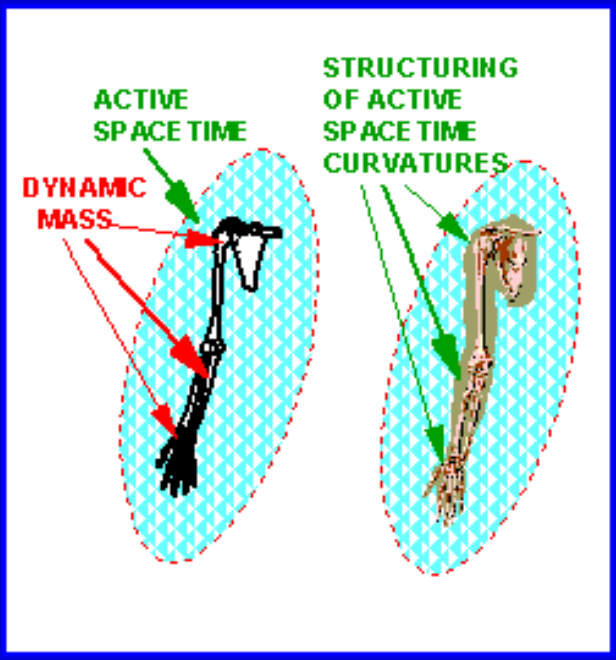
© T.E.BEARDEN 1993



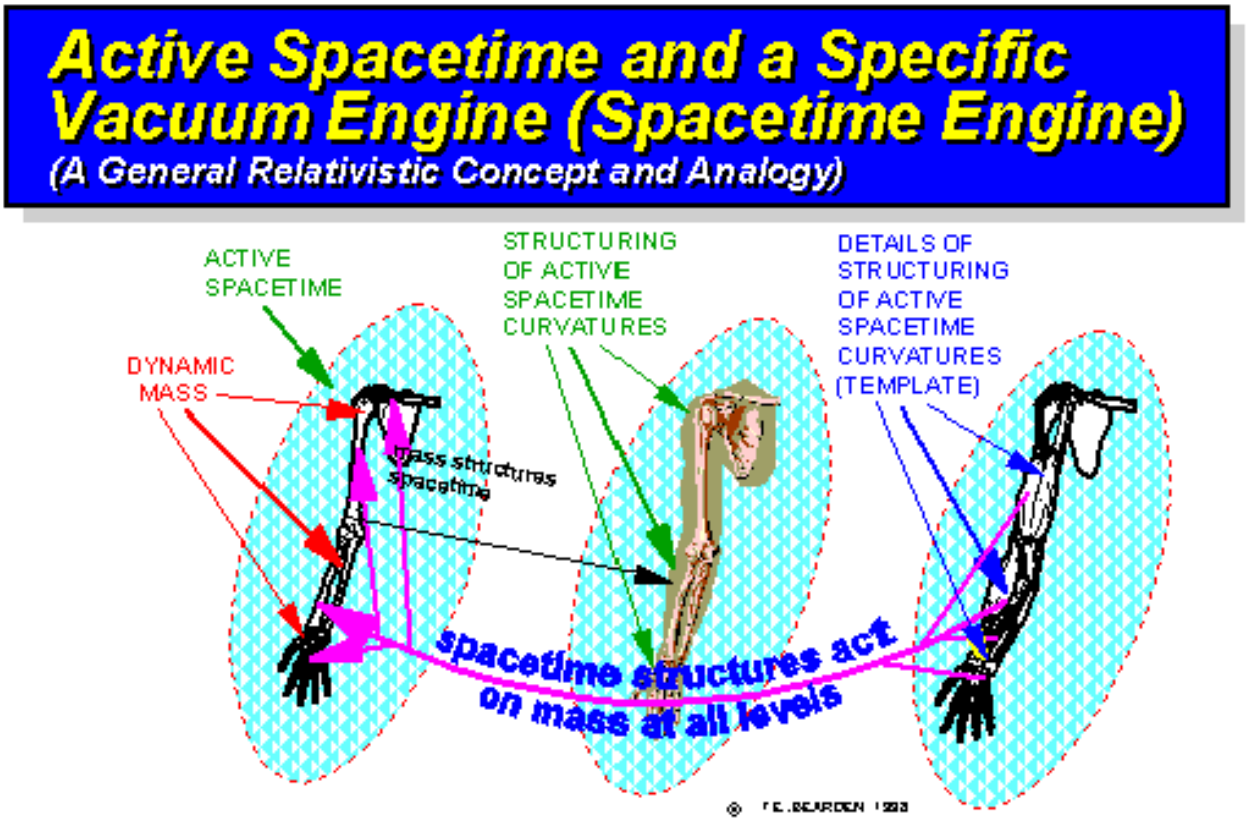
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Extended General Relativity Principle

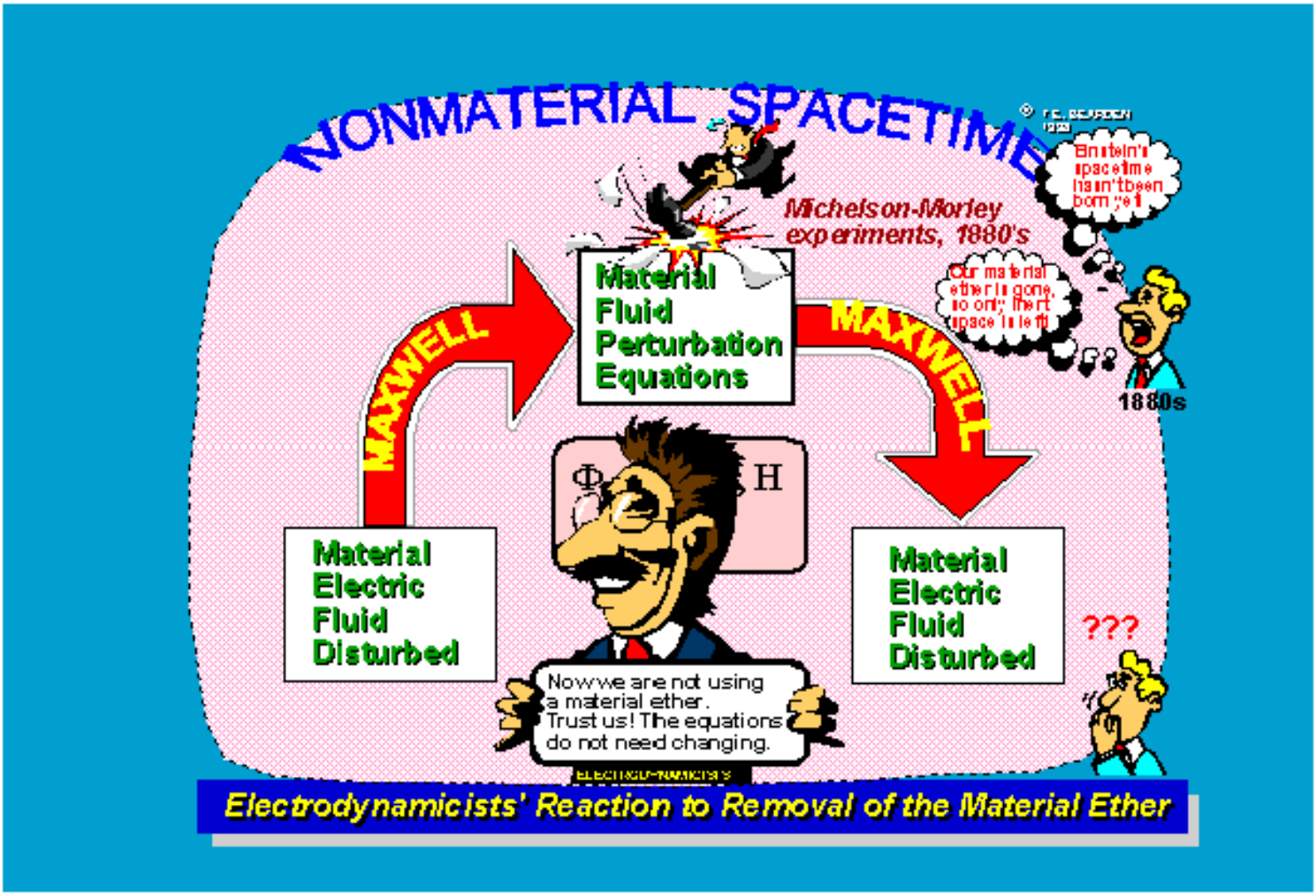
- "All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- This is called a *vacuum engine* (spacetime engine).
- Spatial and temporal structuring act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces *templates* of forces, for translations and stresses."



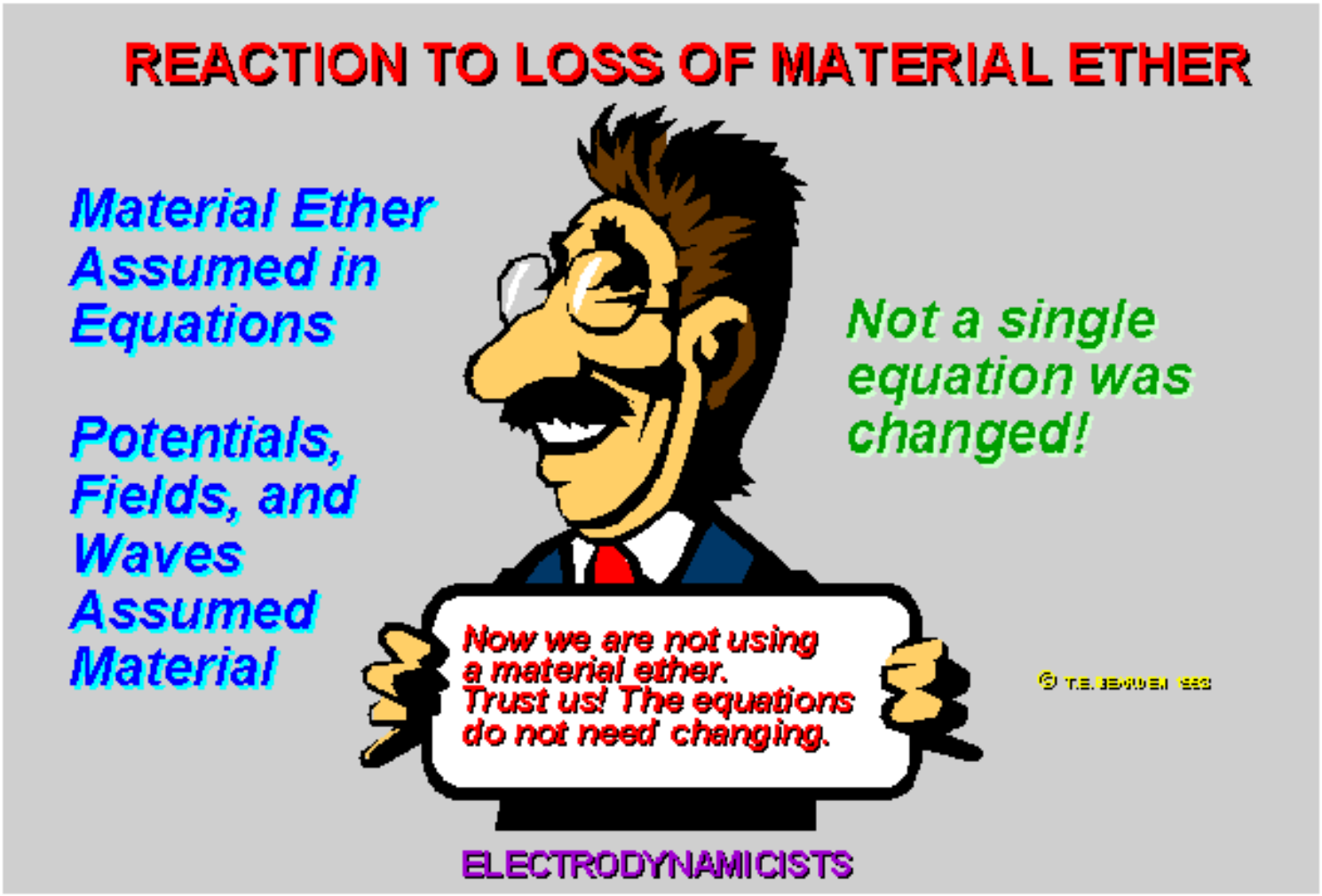
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



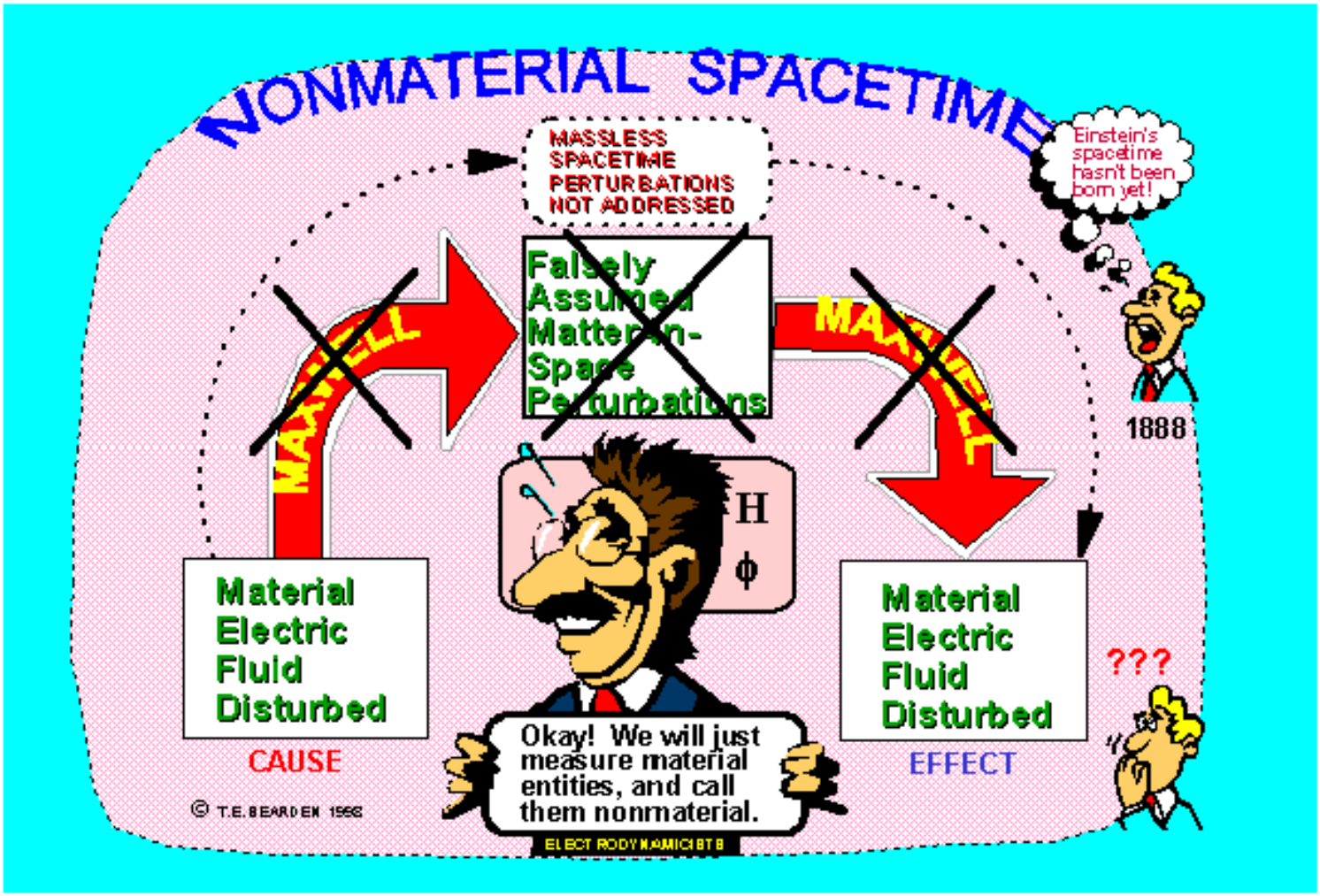
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electro-dynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state..."

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics

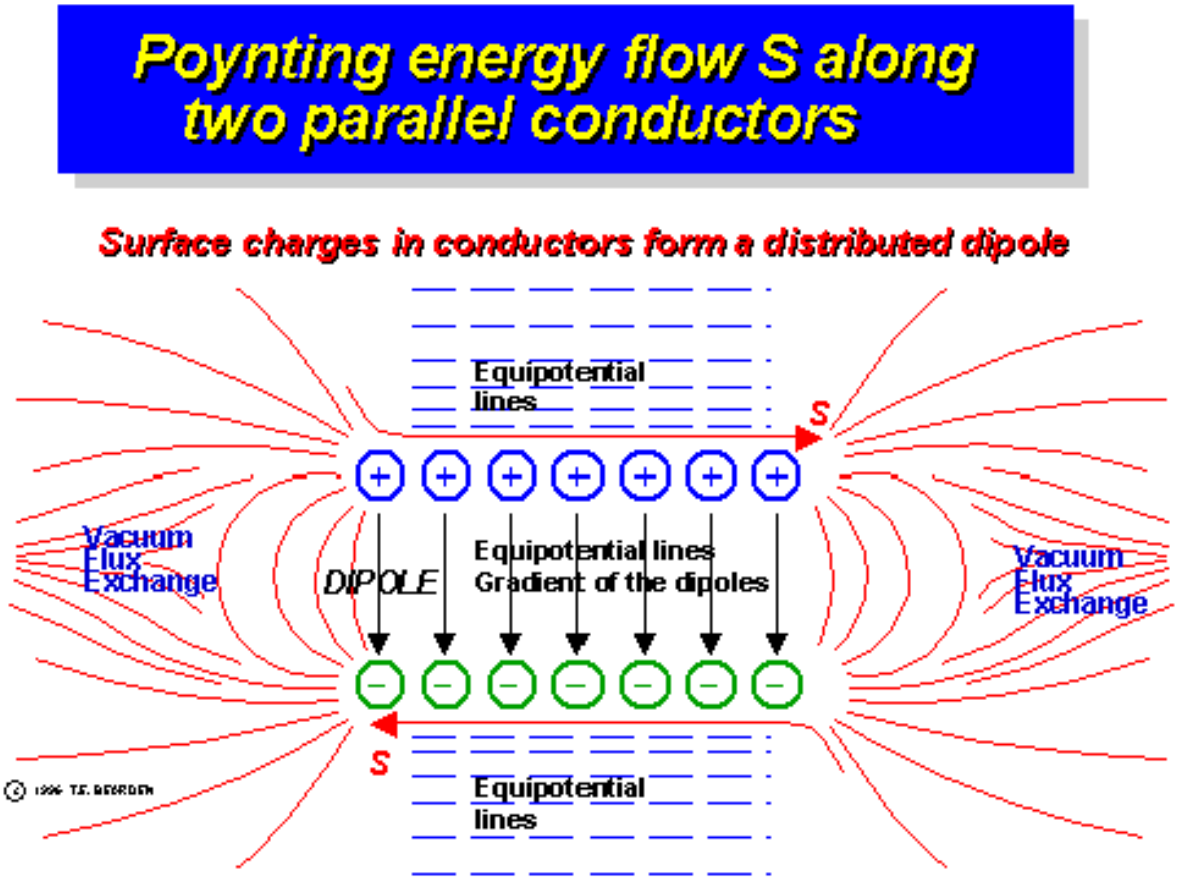
"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state...

"... neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

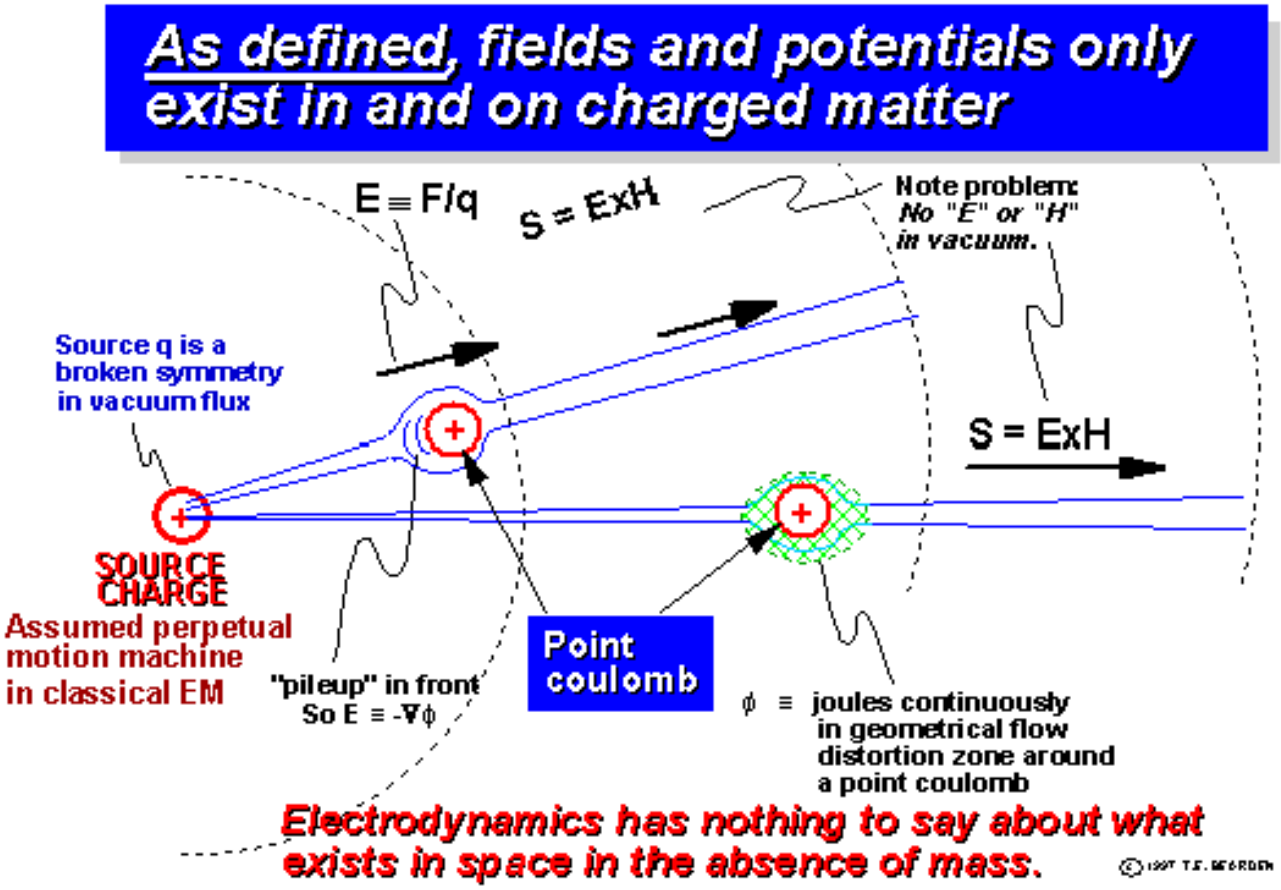
© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

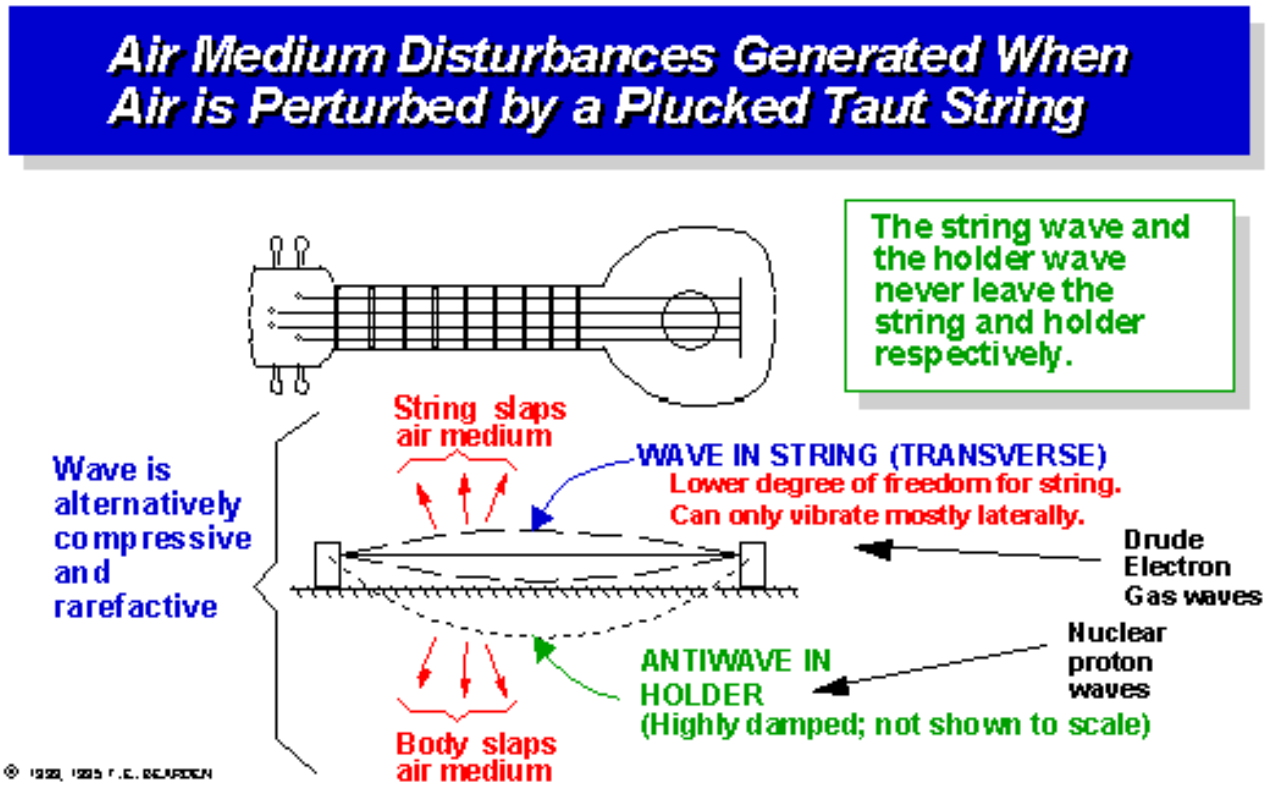
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



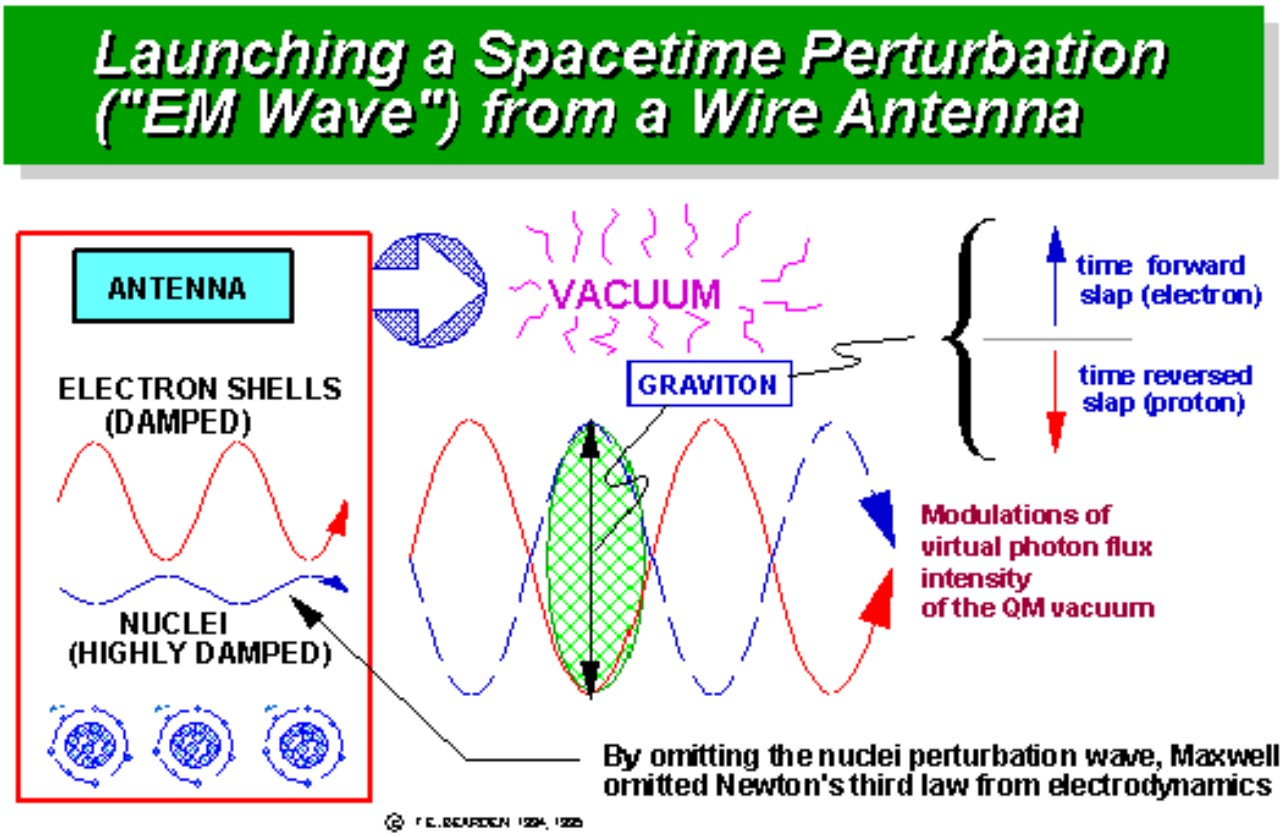
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



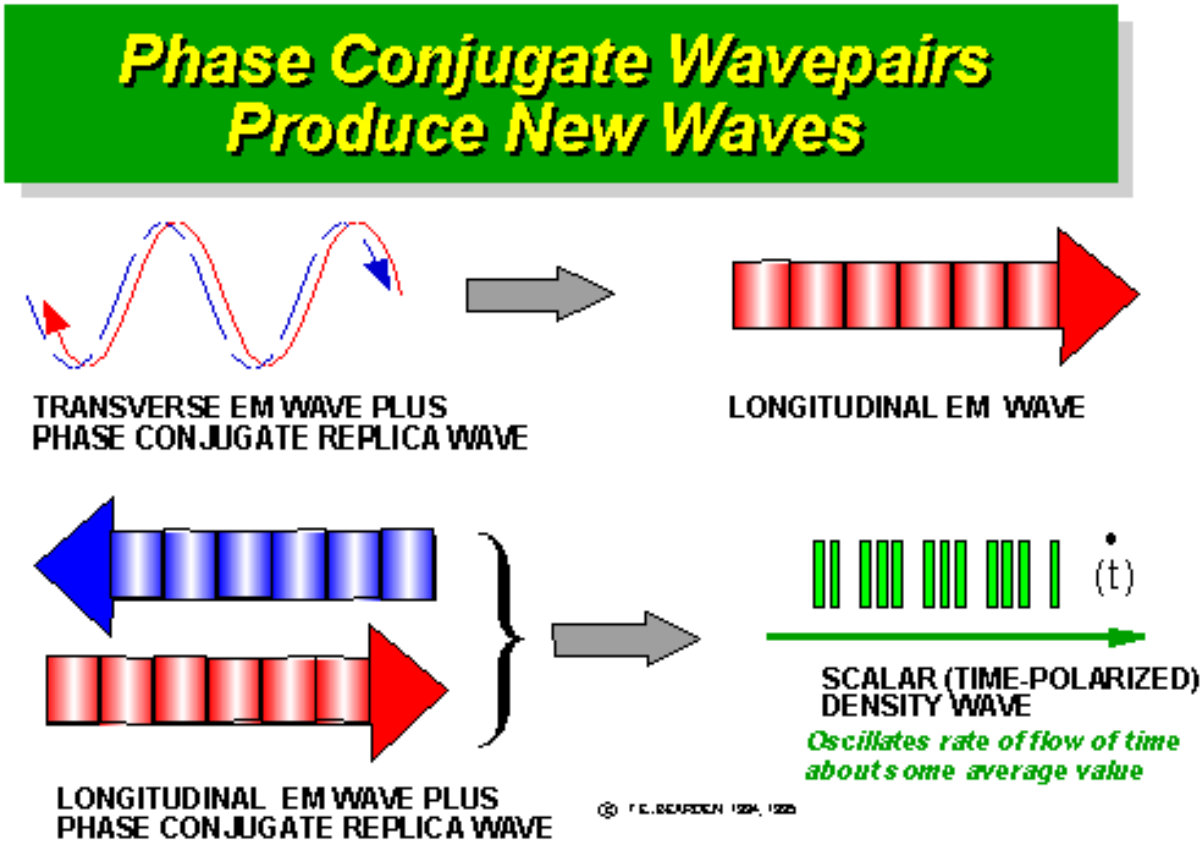
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



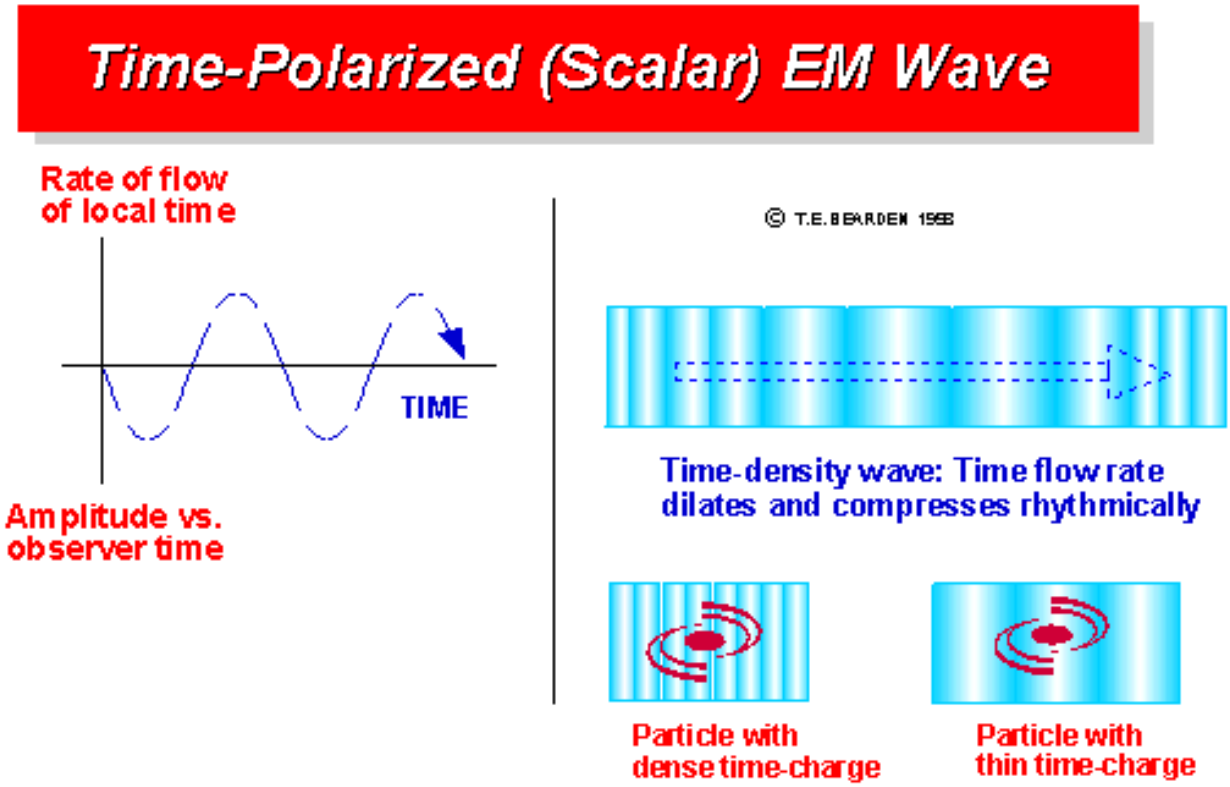
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



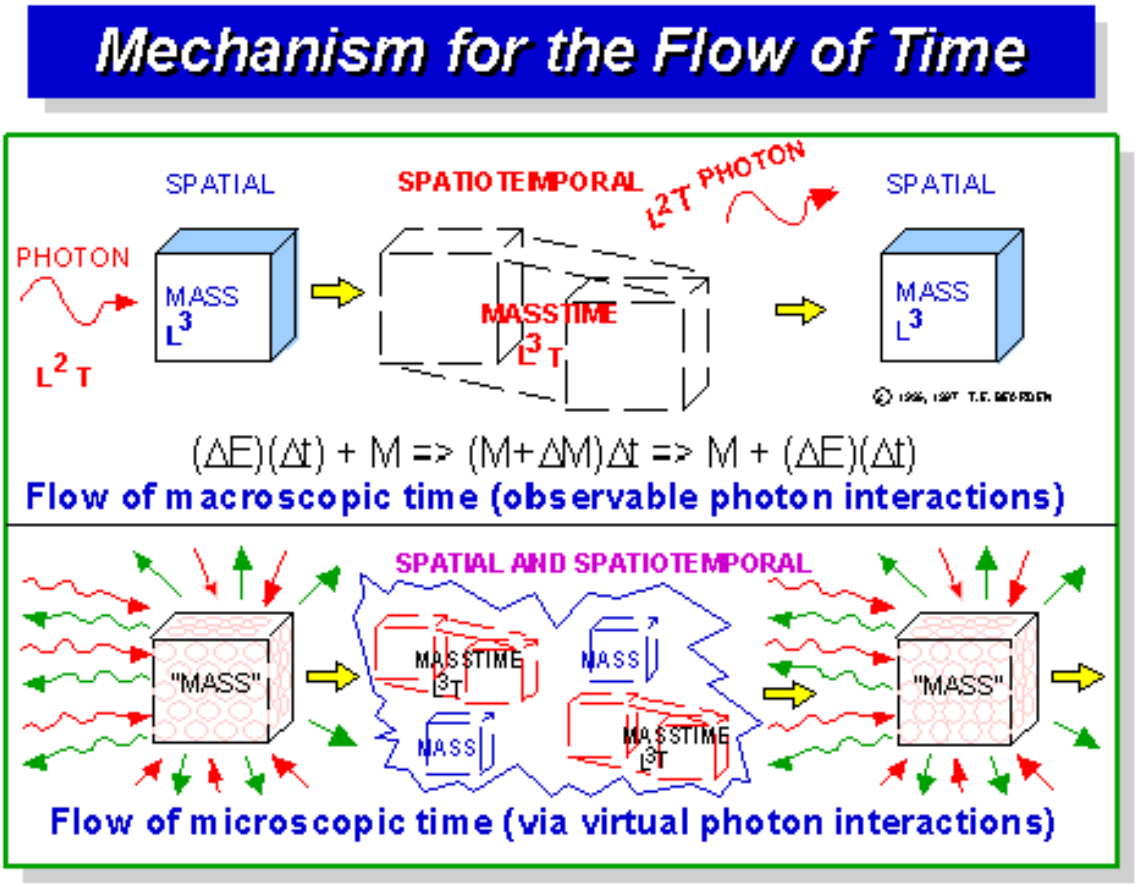
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



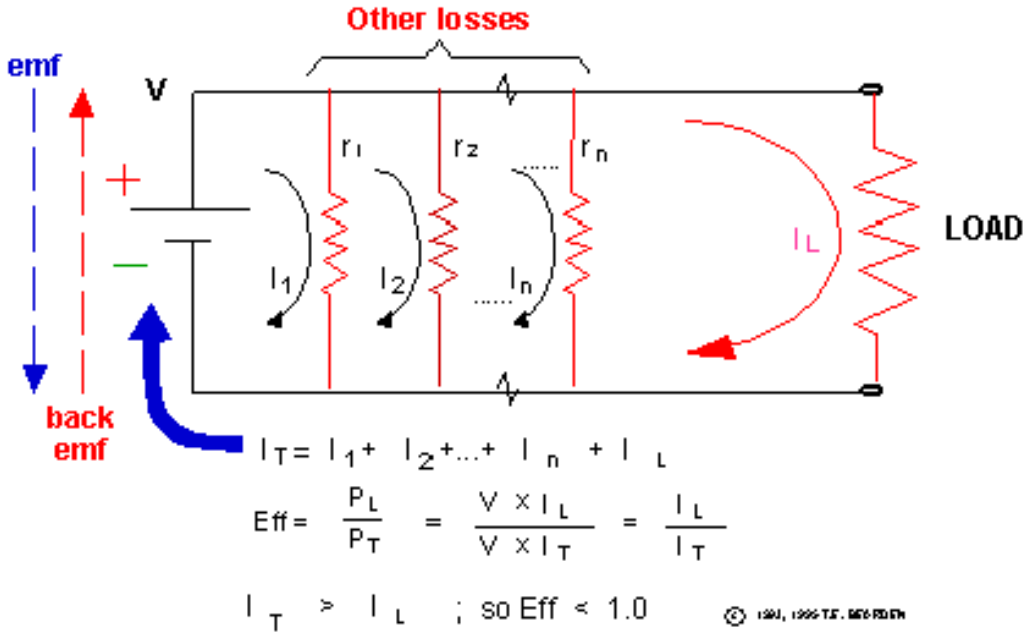
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



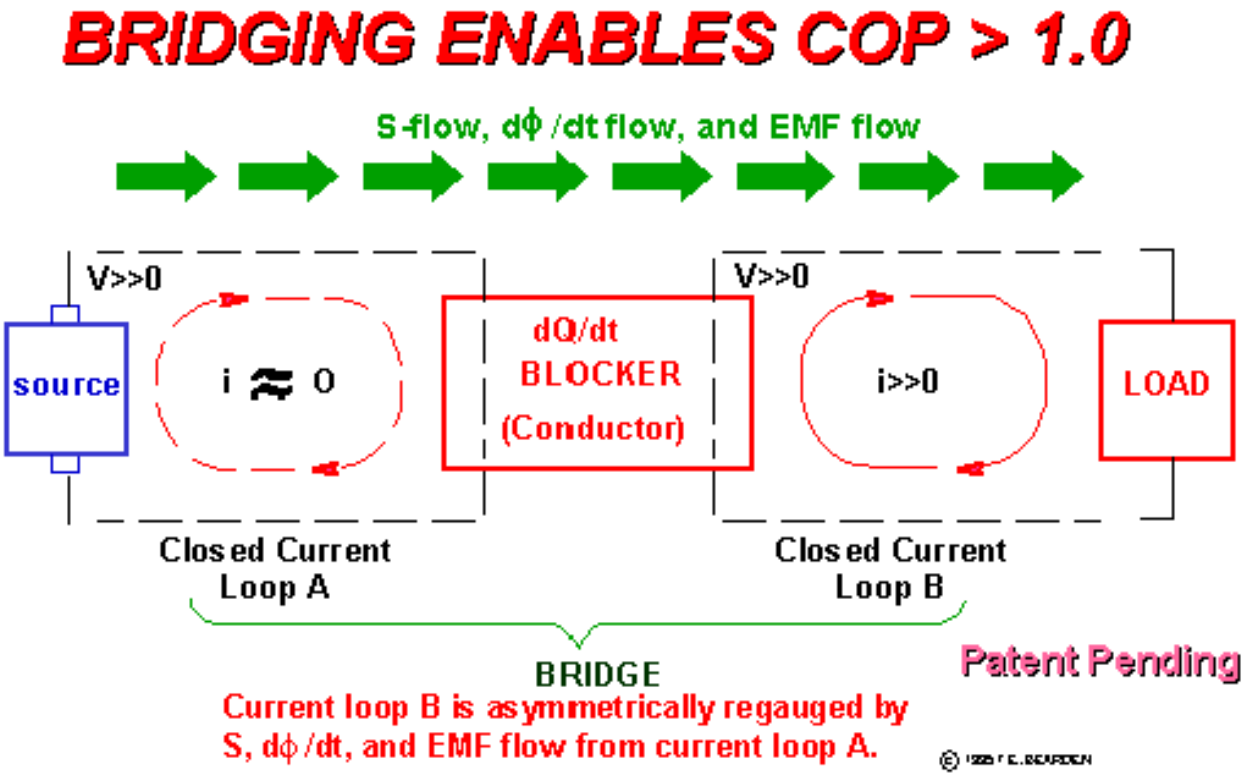
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

WHY PRESENT SYSTEMS HAVE COP < 1.0

Dissipative power inside source = VI_T and $VI_T > FI_L$

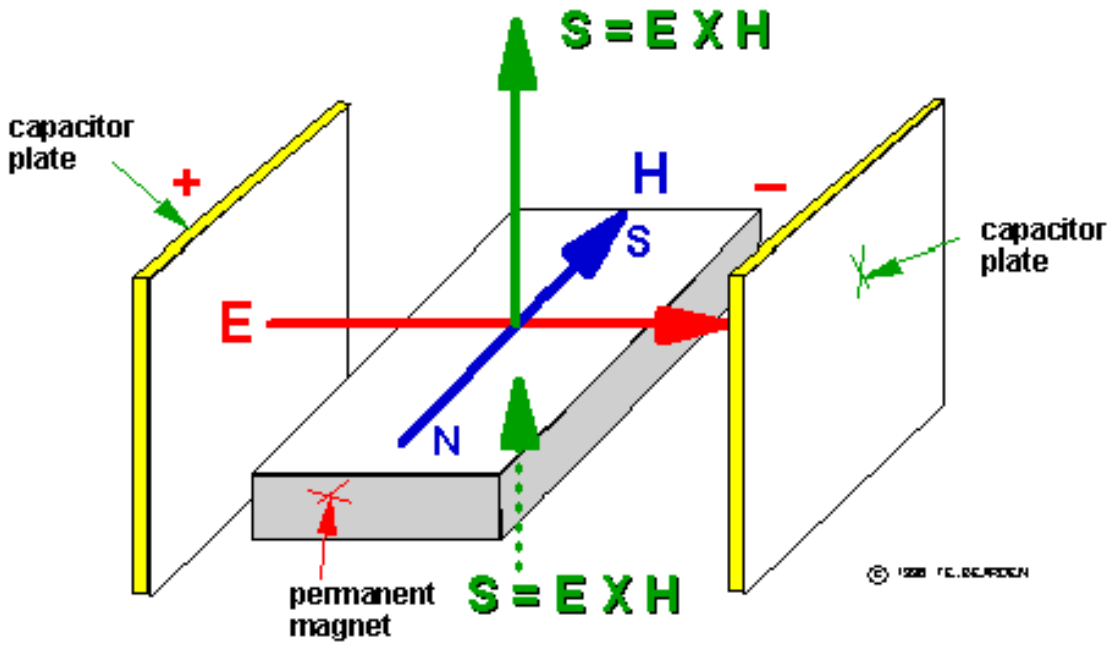


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

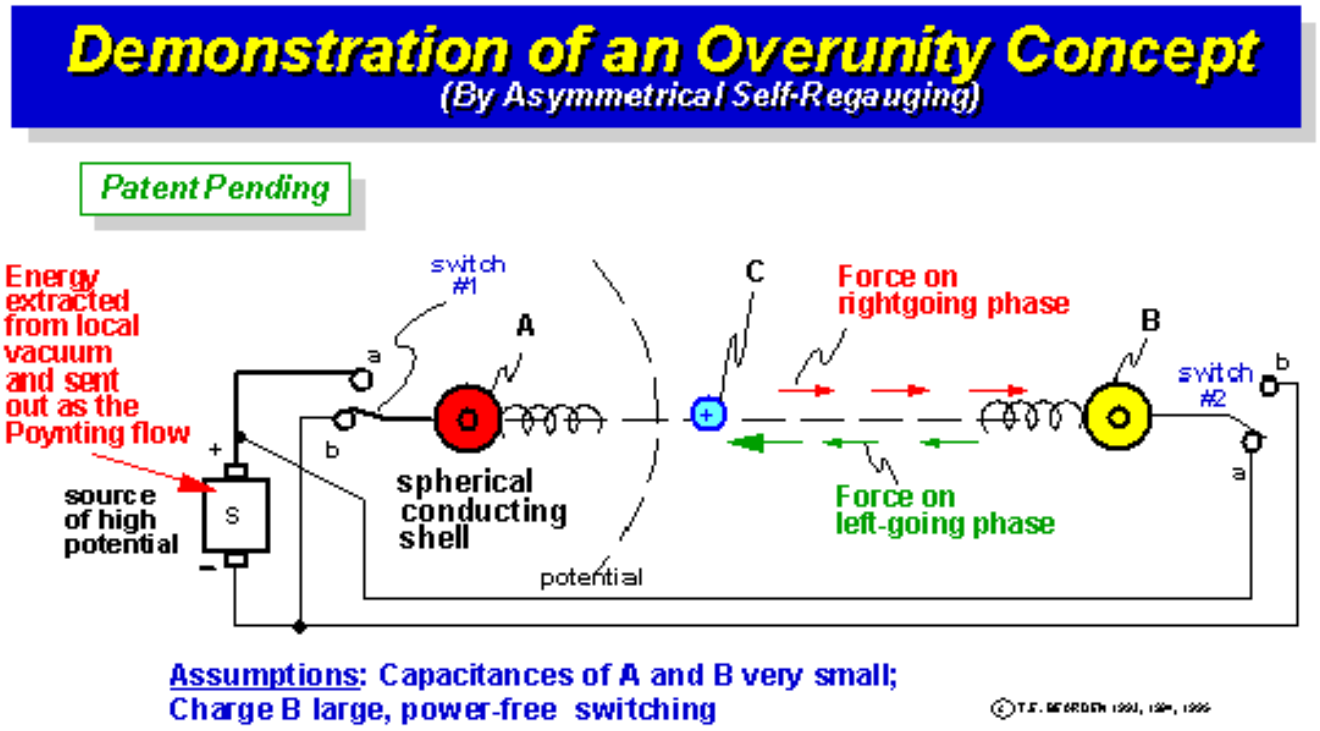


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

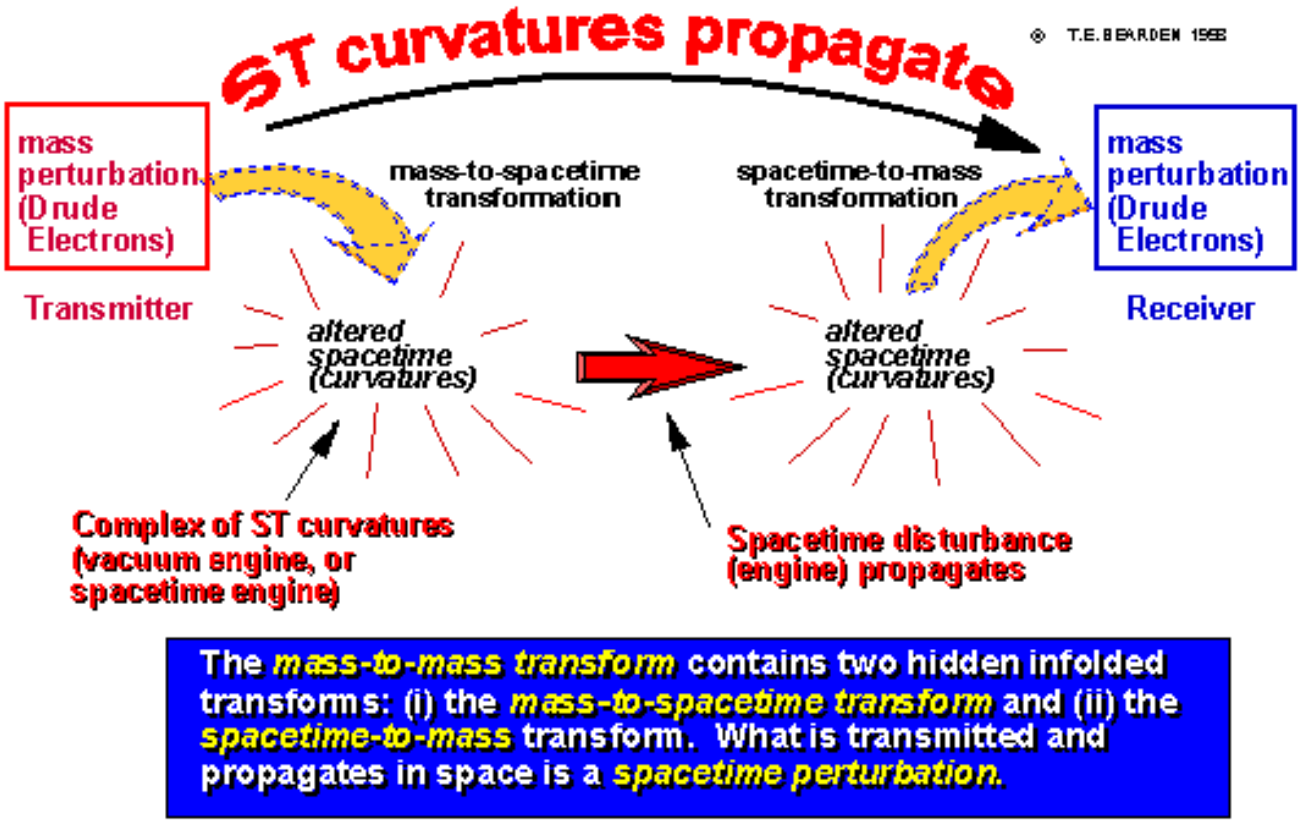
"Static" Poynting free-energy generator



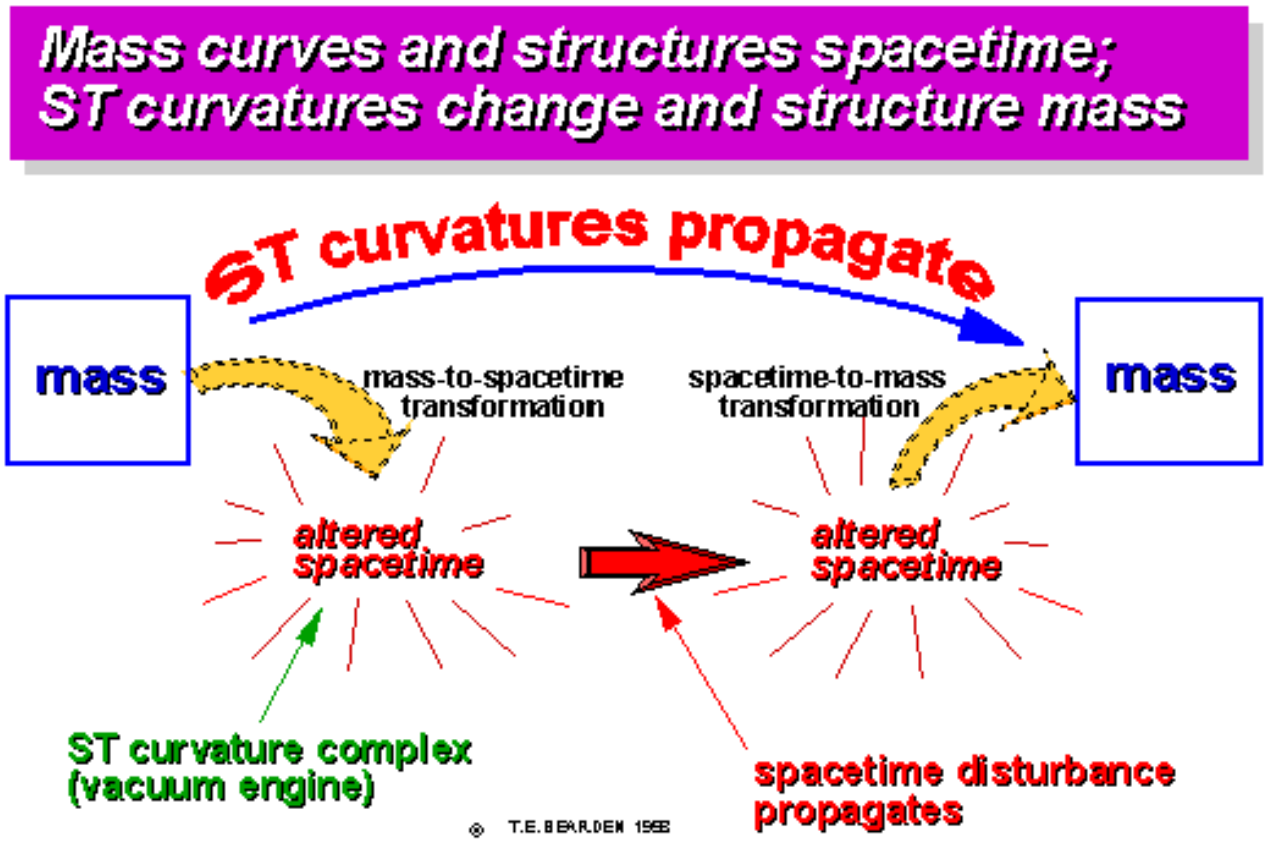
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



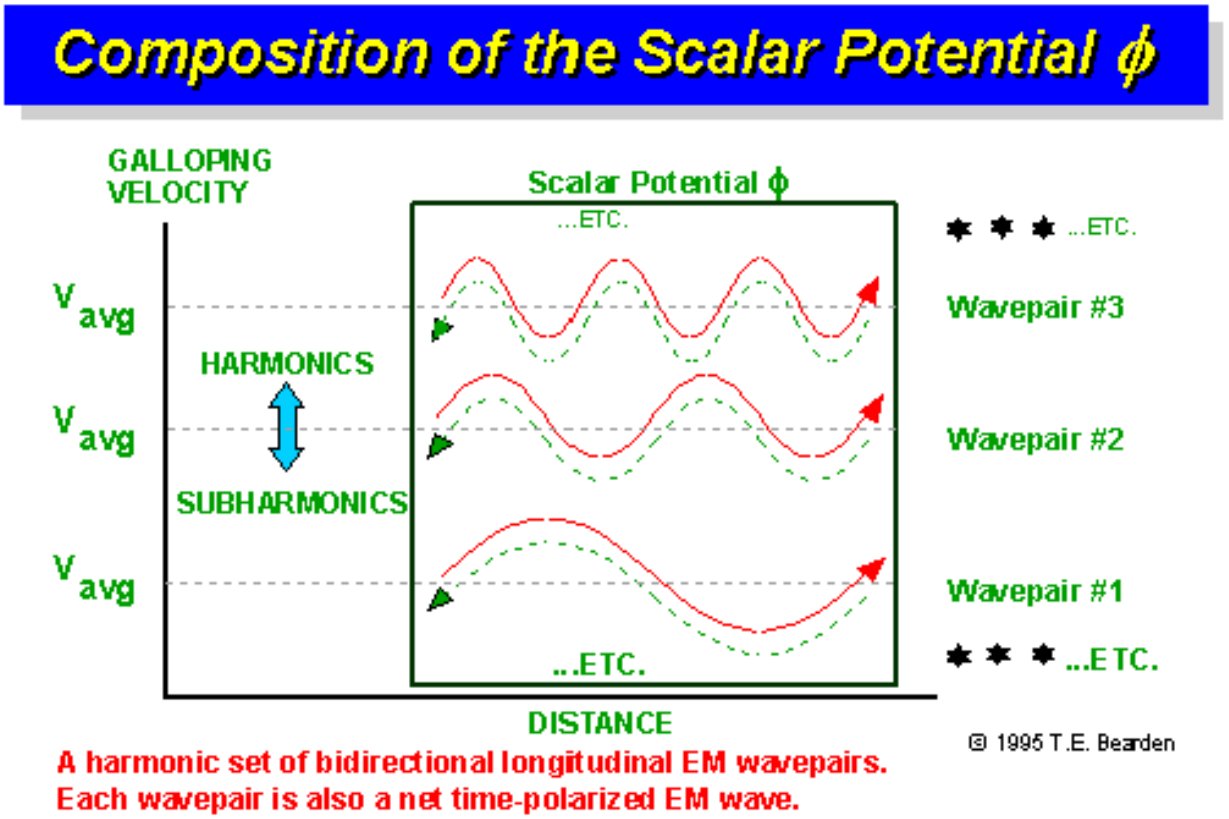
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



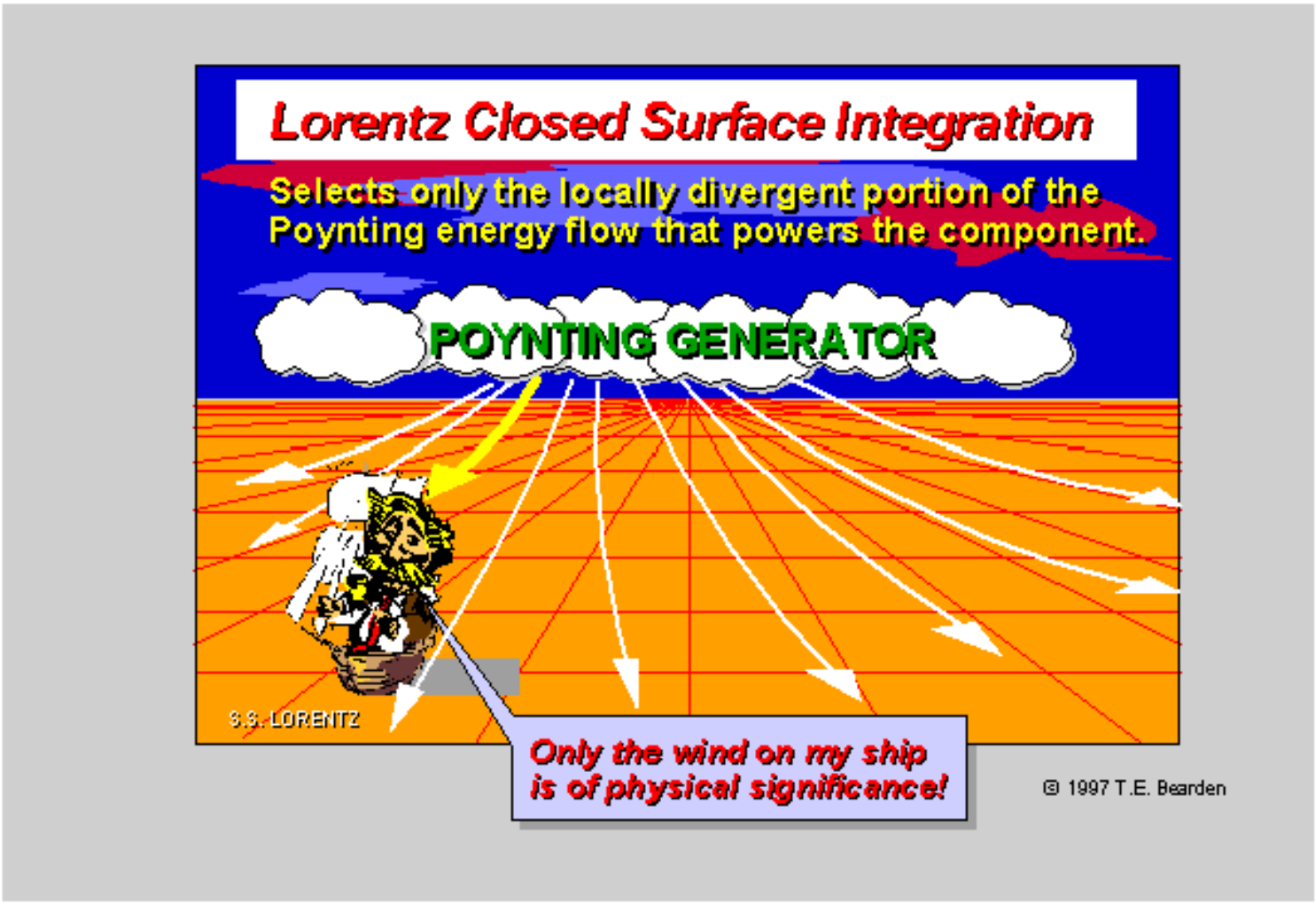
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



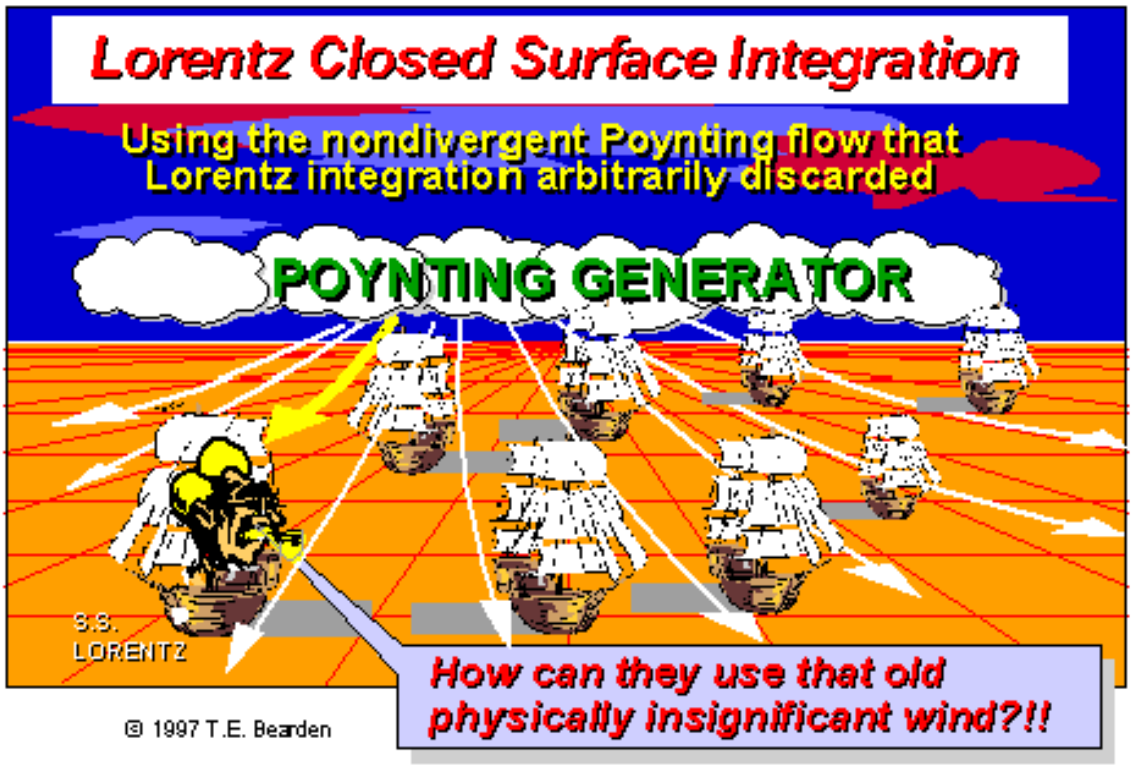
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



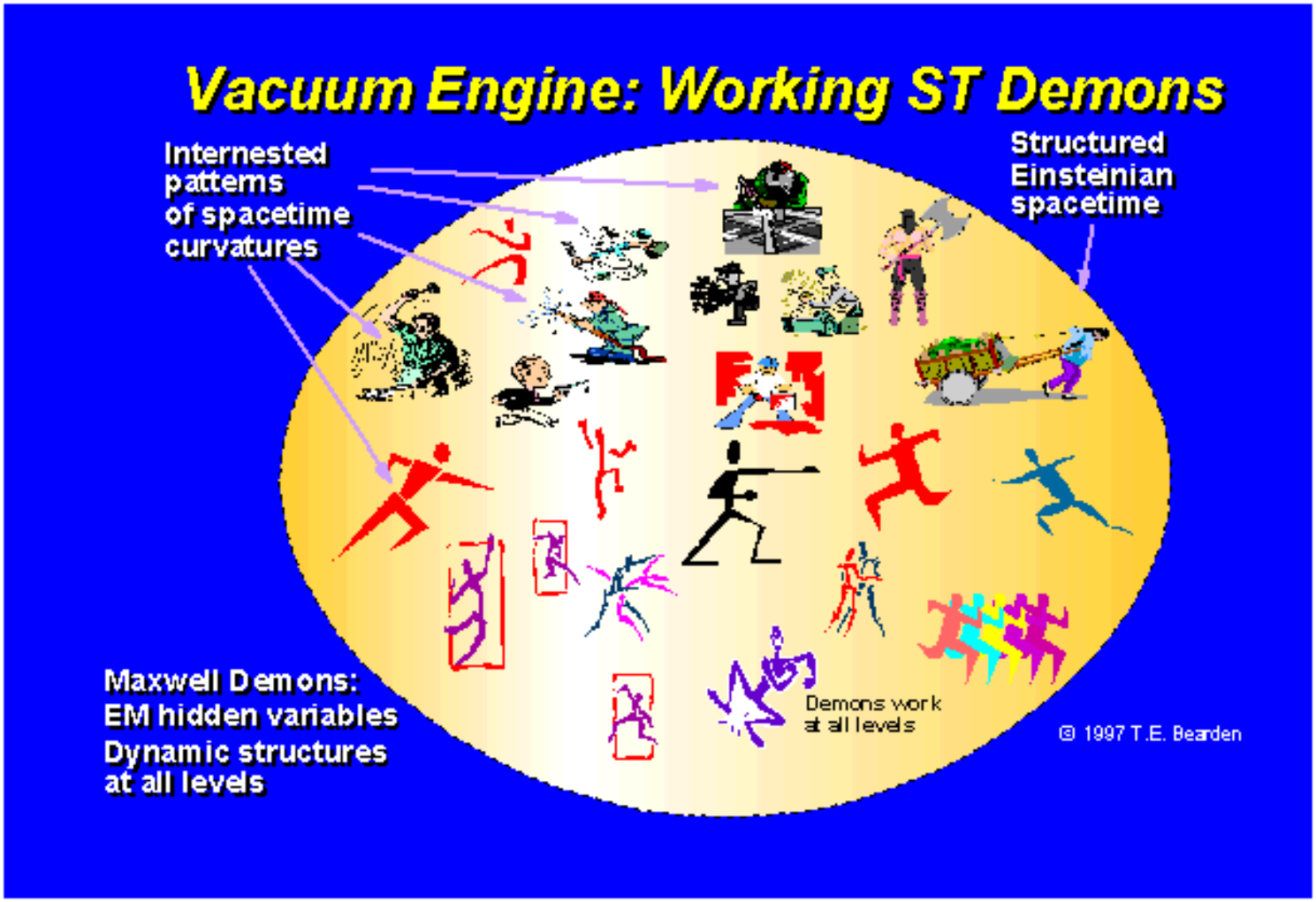
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



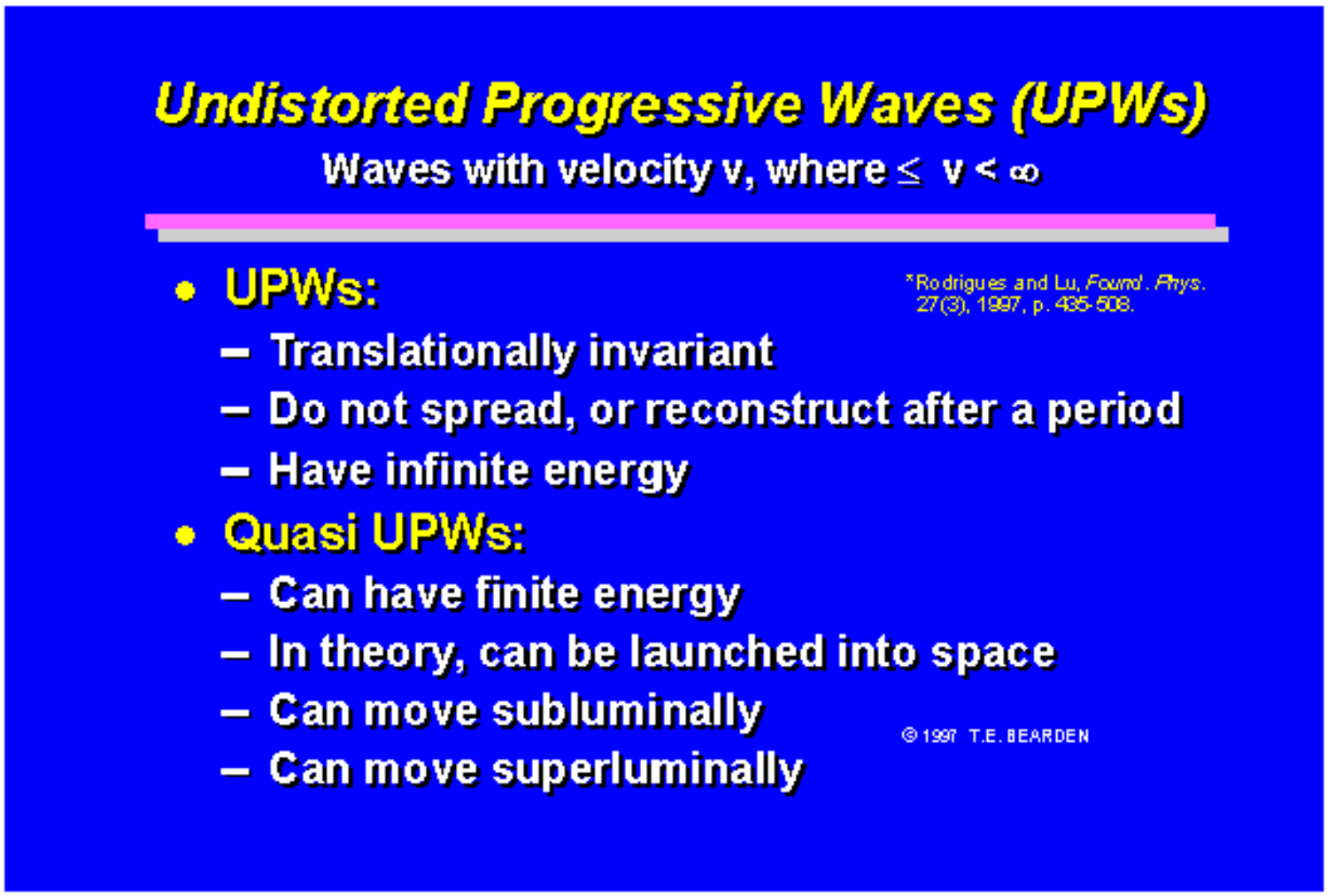
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



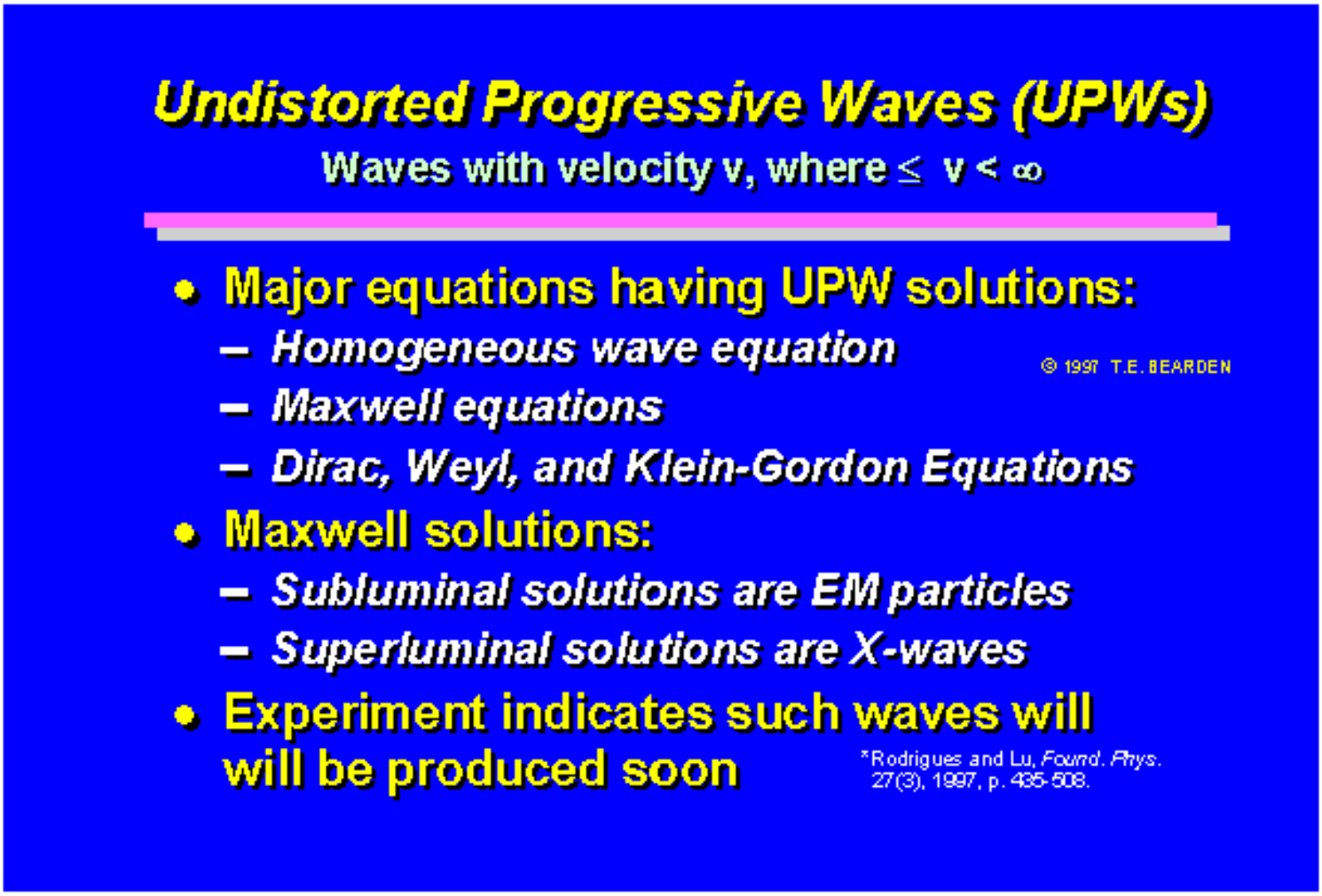
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



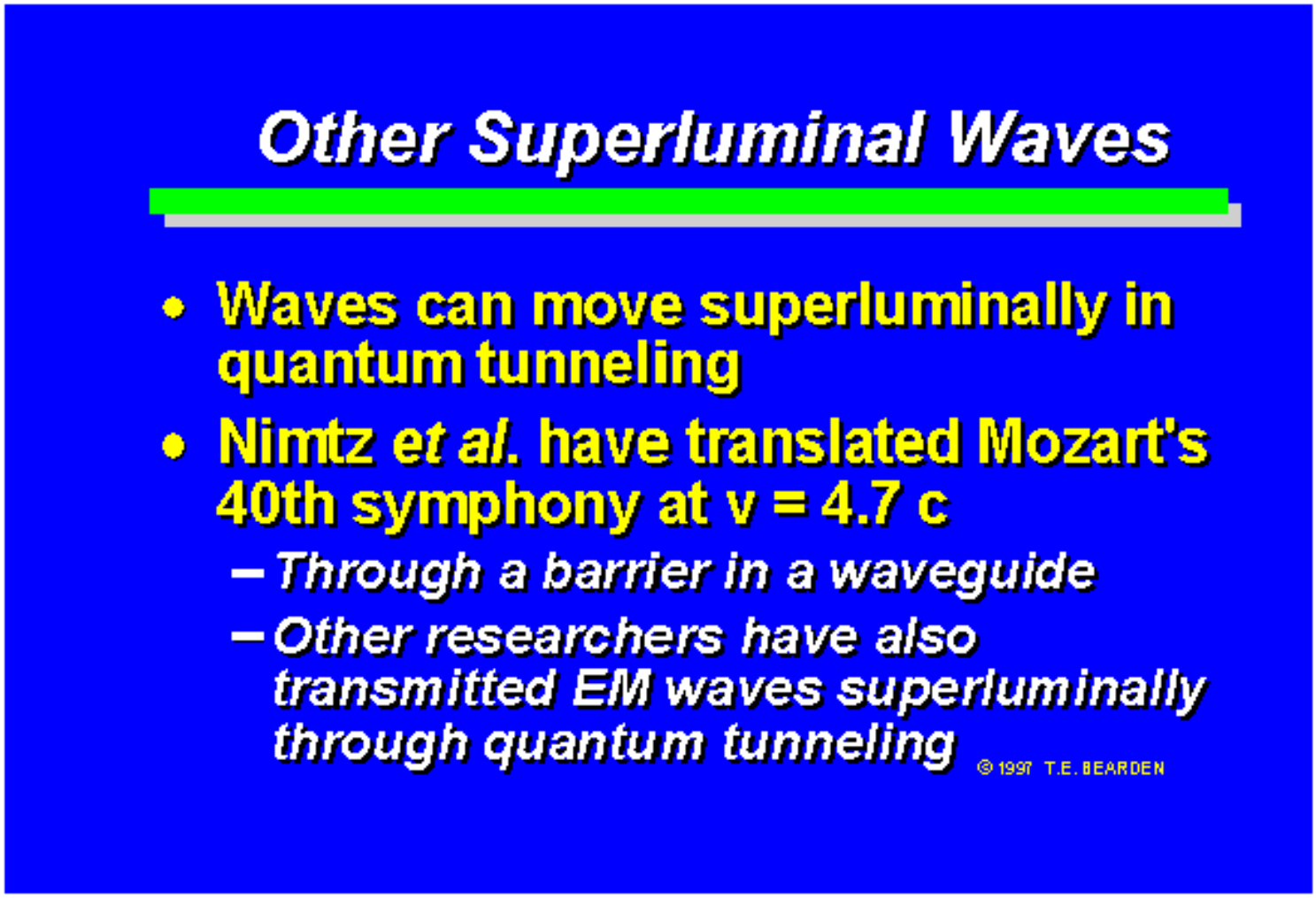
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

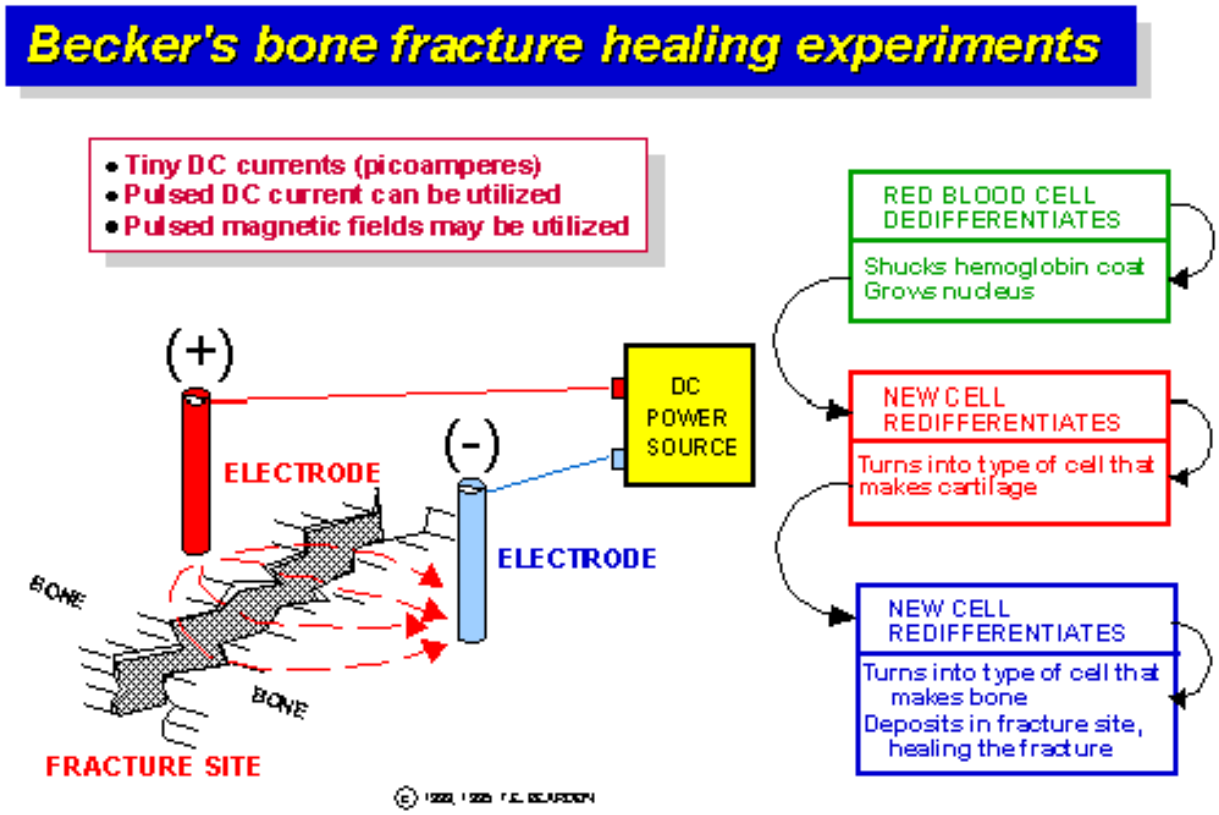


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

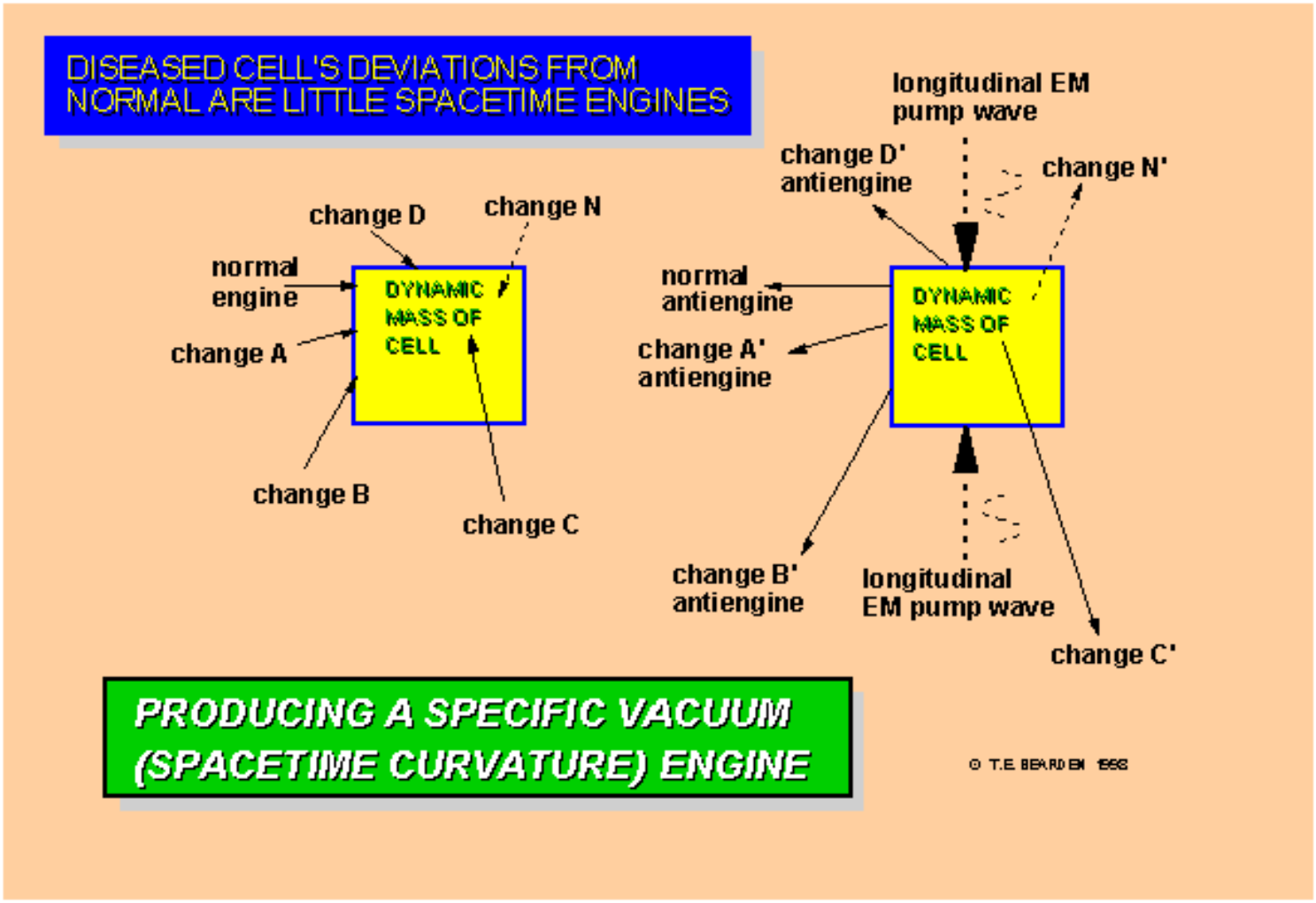


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

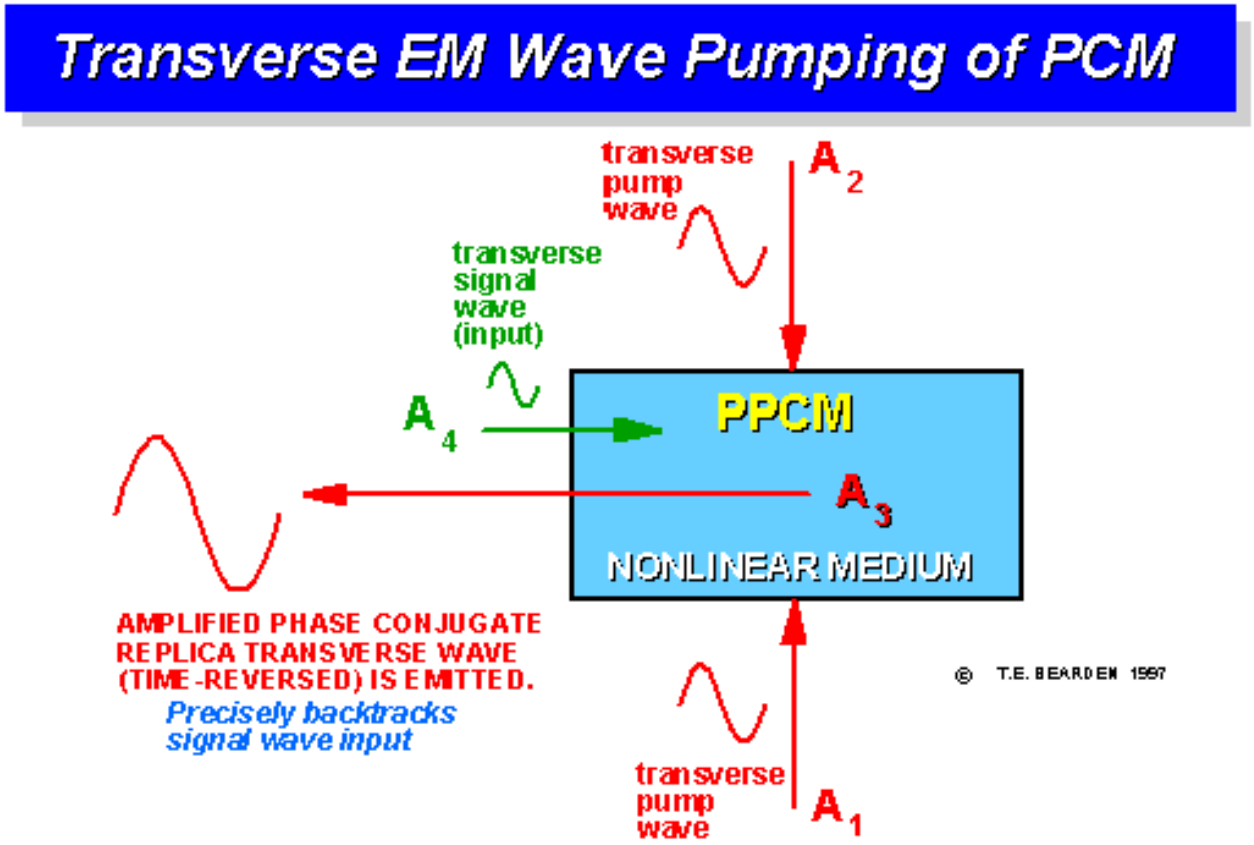
c 1993, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN



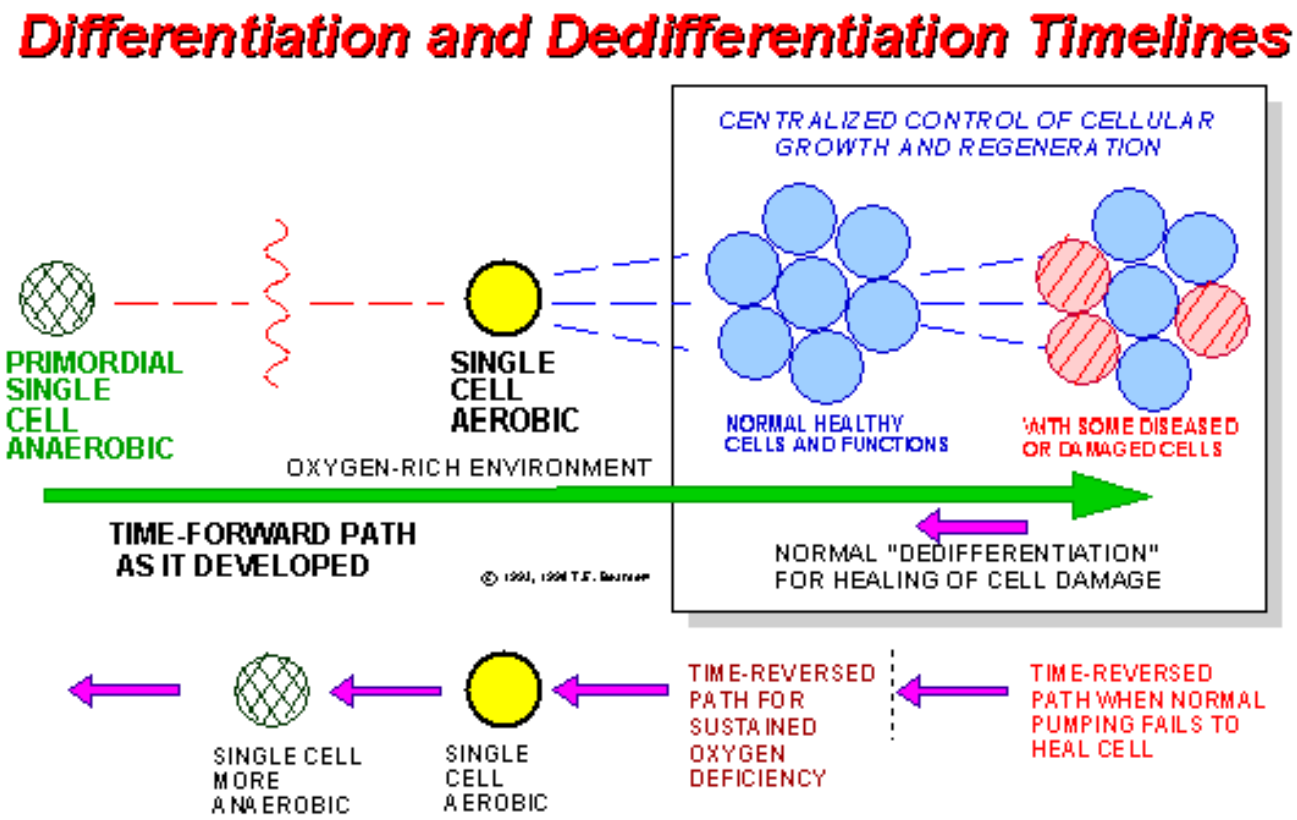
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



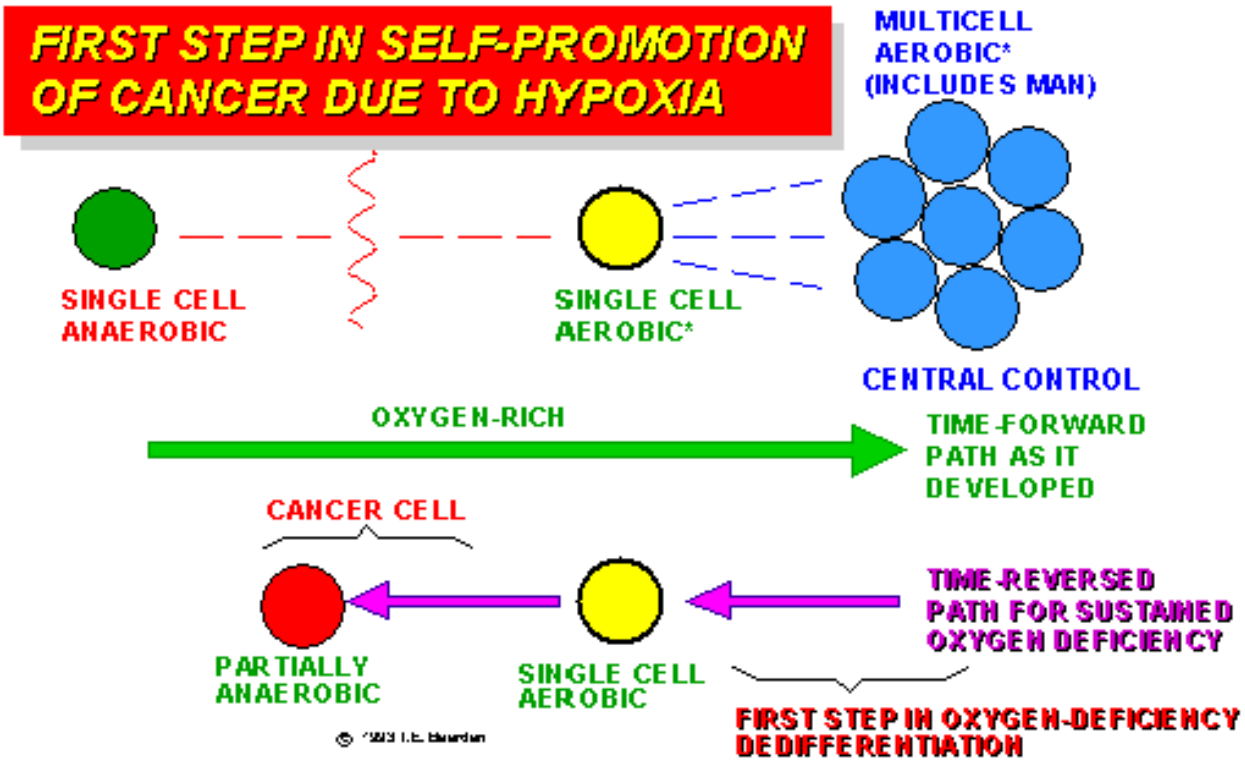
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



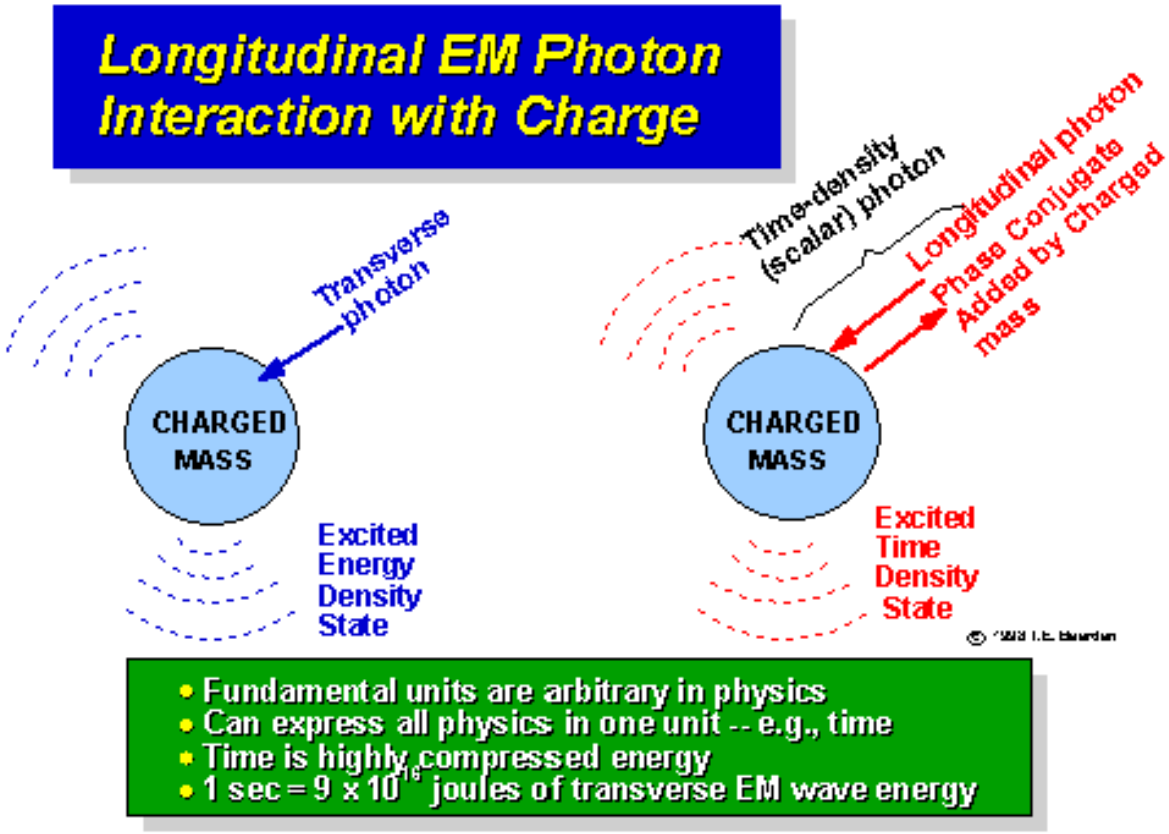
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics

- GR seldom used in particle physics
- In cold fusion, Matsumoto* has applied general relativity
- Consistent with important cold fusion results
- Used spacetime (ST) curvature by energy density
- Matsumoto did not utilize:
  - Longitudinal EM waves
  - Time density (time-polarized EM) waves
  - Time density curvatures of ST (gain = 9×10^{16})

* T. Matsumoto, "Mechanisms of Electro-Nuclear Collapse," Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 98.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Pepper* on Time Reversing Mass

- Conventional NLO interactions restricted to bosons (spin 1 particles) by Pauli exclusion principle
- Concludes electrons, protons, neutrons, etc. (fermions, or spin 1/2 particles) cannot take part in such interactions
- Perhaps time reversal possible for bosons that are multiple fermions (two protons, Helium 4, pi and K mesons, etc.)
- Time-reversal of mass demonstrated by Priore, Pautrizel, et. al. without recognizing it.** Questions exclusion for:
  - Multi-fermion reaction with EM longitudinal waves
  - Multi-fermion reaction with time-density EM waves
- Prior to the laser, NLO - though known in theory - was a gedanken experiment regarded as experimentally unviable

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

* David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(12), Mar./Apr. 1982, p. 156-183.

** Before the development of NLO in the mid-to-latter 1970s.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Pepper* on time-reversing mass

- Conventional NLO interactions
  - *Restricted to bosons (spin 1 particles)*
  - *By Pauli exclusion principle*
- Fermions cannot take part in such interactions
  - *Electrons*
  - *Protons*
  - *Neutrons*
- Perhaps time reversal possible for multiple fermions (quasi-bosons)
  - *Two protons*
  - *Helium 4*
  - *pi and k mesons*

© [illegible]

* David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(12), Mar./Apr. 1982, p. 156-183.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Pepper* on time-reversing mass (2)

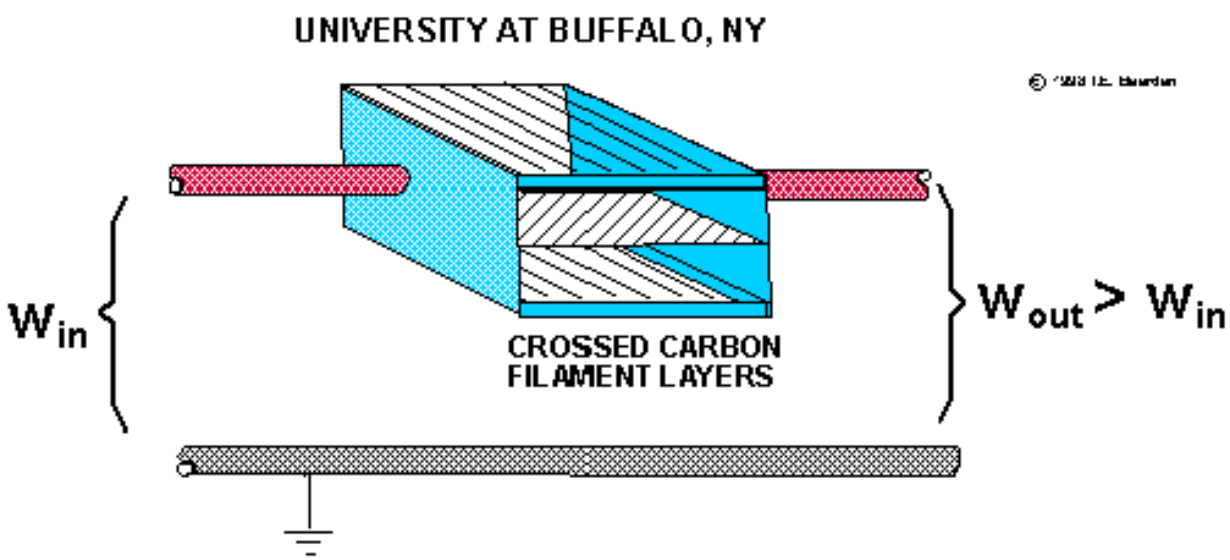
- Time-reversal of mass demonstrated by
  - *Priore, Pautrizel, other Priore team scientists*
  - *Without recognizing it*
- Apparently n-tuple fermions, where n is even, can be time-reversed
  - *Impact of longitudinal EM waves*
  - *Impact of scalar (time-density) EM waves*
  - *Major part played by time-reversal regions*
- Prior to the laser, NLO - though known in theory - was a gedanken experiment and regarded as experimentally unviable

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

* David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(12), Mar./Apr. 1982, p. 156-183.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Consistency of China Lake Anomalies

- Variation in LW-TW transduction from experiment to experiment
- Majority produced insufficient transduction to cause ionization discharge of the GM tube gas (to cause detection)
- Correlation between appearance of anomalous radiation and the expected time periods to load palladium with deuterium
  - Within few hours in co-deposit experiments where palladium is loaded with deuterium as it deposits from solution
  - Required days of electrolysis for rods that load much slower
- The faster the deuterium loaded, the greater the interaction of deuterium in phase conjugating and self-targeting in lattice
- Variation in GM detector readings
  - One would read anomalous radiation, another would be blind to it
  - A few experiments gave simultaneous readings from two detectors
- Experiments perfectly consistent with LW-TW transduction, time-density charging, variation in GM time histories, and new conservation of energy law

© [illegible]

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Time-Reversal Zones in Nuclear and Chemical Reactions

- TIME REVERSAL ZONE: A volume or area in a reaction environment where phase conjugate waves predominate over time-forward waves
  - In a given reaction, time-reversal may apply
  - If so, like charges attract and unlike charges repel
  - Charges move against potential gradient, to external observer
  - Time density and longitudinal EM waves become significant
  - Coulomb barrier turns into Coulomb assistant
- Examples (assuming a time-reversed zone):

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

$^{1}H^{+} + {}^{1}H^{+} \rightarrow {}^{2}H^{++} \rightarrow {}^{1}n + {}^{1}H^{+} \rightarrow {}^{2}H^{+}$ = deuterium

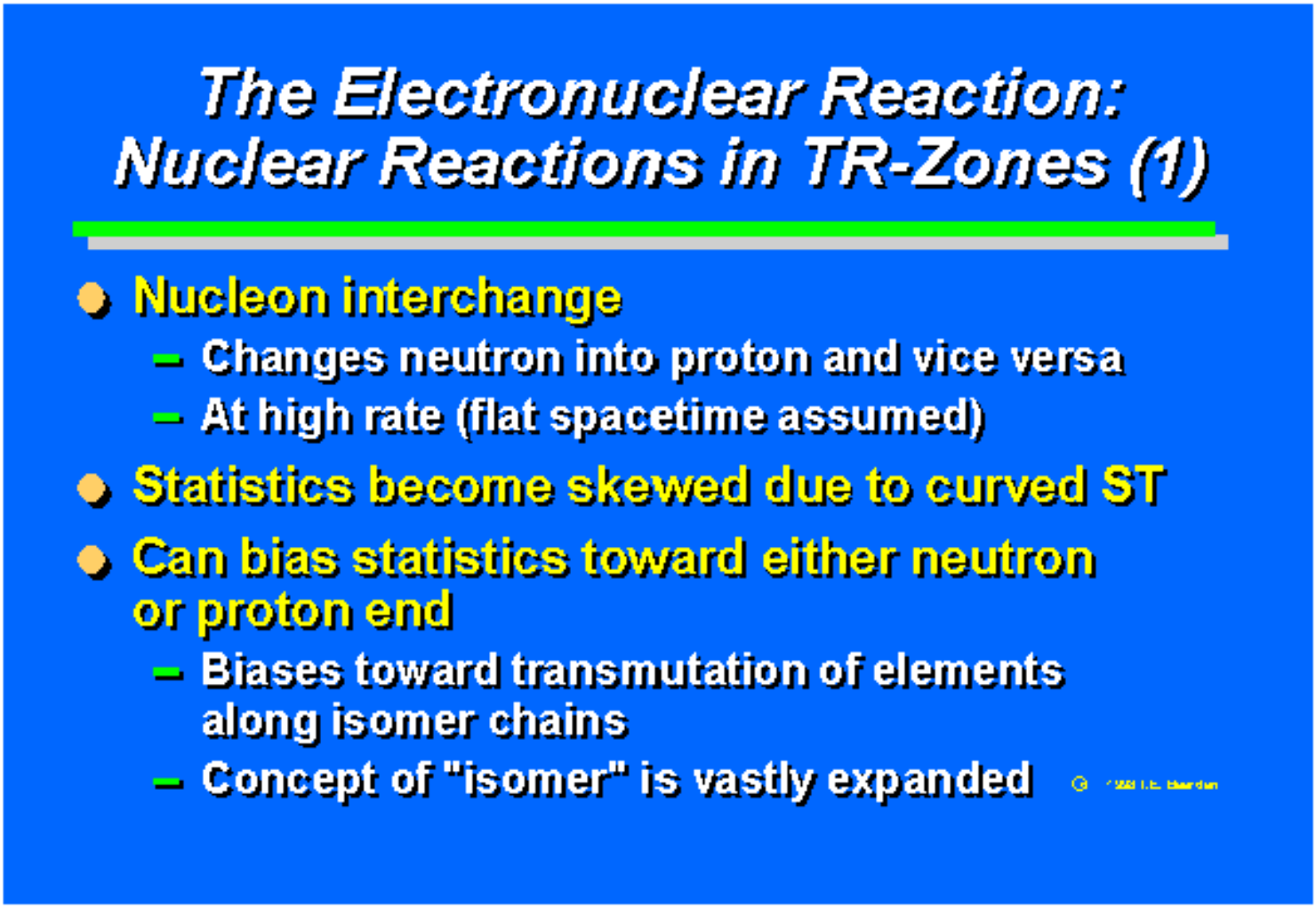
$2({}^{1}H^{+} + {}^{1}H^{+}) \rightarrow 2({}^{2}H)^{++} \rightarrow 2({}^{1}n + {}^{1}H^{+})$

$\rightarrow 2({}^{1}n) + 2({}^{1}H)^{++}$

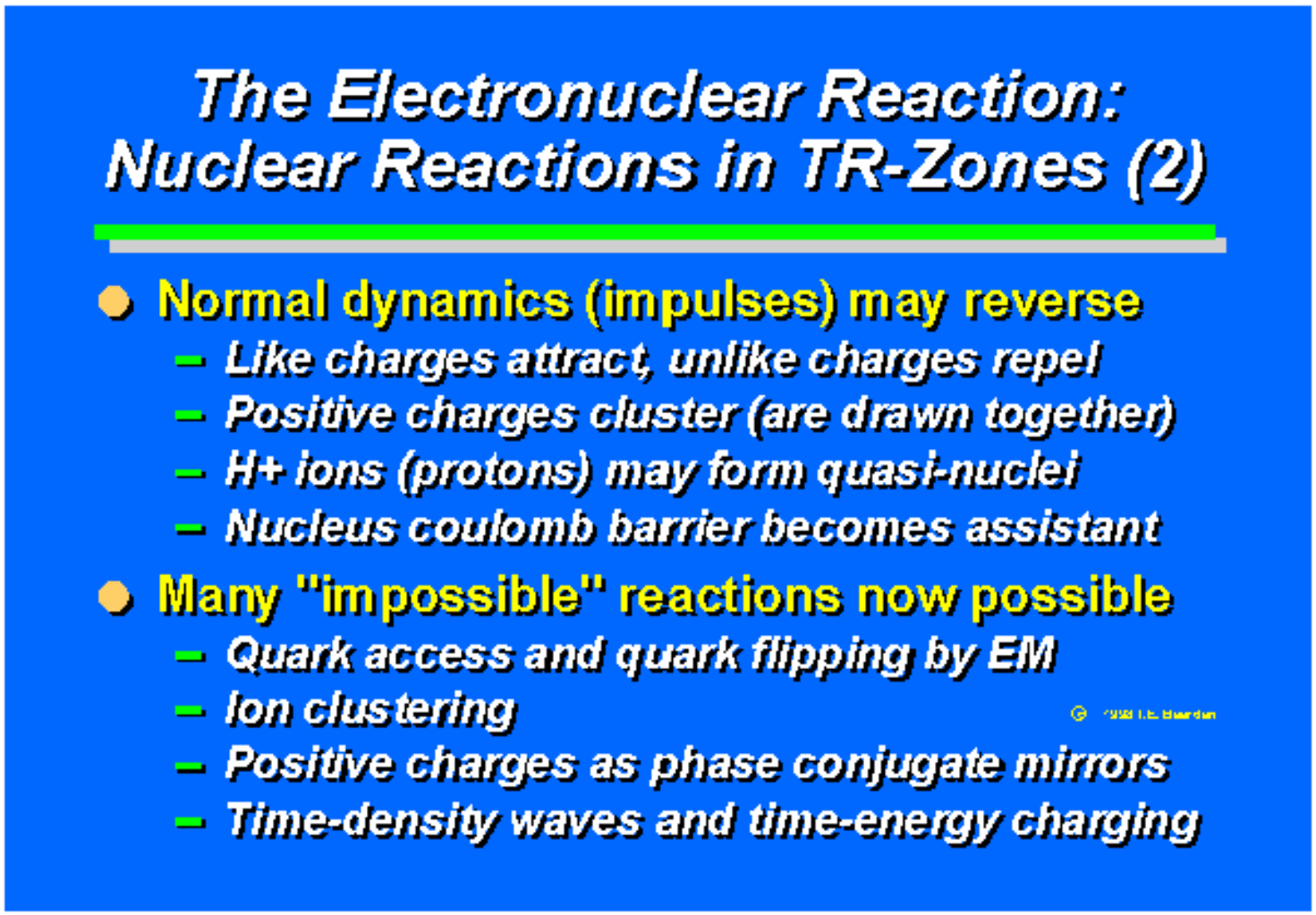
$\rightarrow {}^{4}He^{++}$ = helium

Quark flipping and energy balancing with curved spacetime assumed)

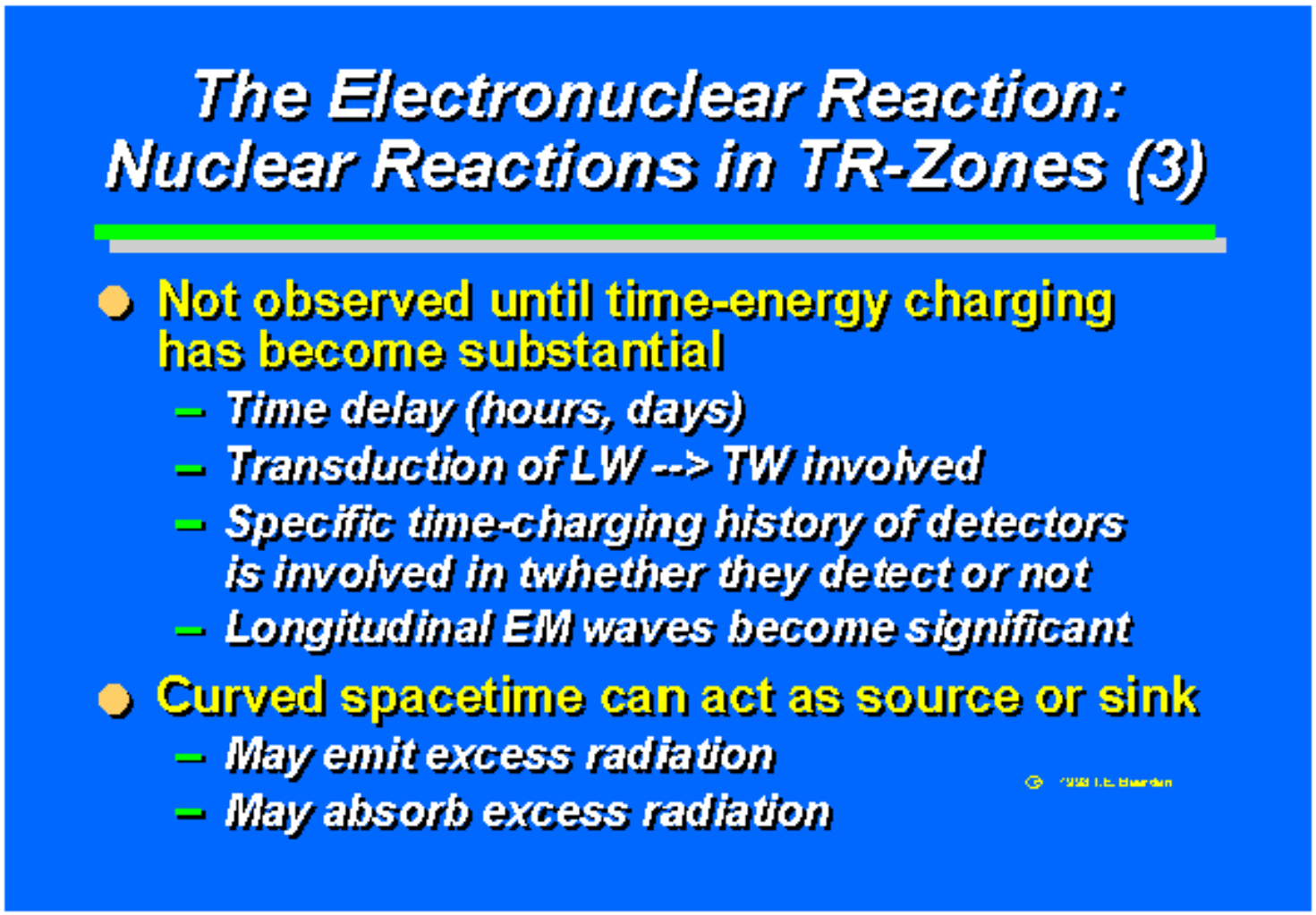
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

On Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones

- **Nuclear interactions now are biased:**
  - Normal nucleon interchange changes neutron into proton and vice versa, at a high rate (flat spacetime assumed)
  - Statistics now become skewed due to curved spacetime
  - Can bias statistics toward either the neutron end or proton end
  - Thus biases toward transmutation of elements along isomer chains
  - Concept of "isomer" vastly expanded
- **Normal dynamics (impulses) may be reversed**
  - Coulomb barrier becomes coulomb assistant
  - Reactions "impossible" from energy density standpoint become possible, even easy, from time-density standpoint
- **Does not become significant until sufficient time-density charges**
  - Time-delay (hours, days) before TR reactions become significant
  - Transduction of LW-->TW involved
  - Specific time-history of detectors is significant
  - longitudinal EM waves become significant
- **Curved spacetime acts as source or sink**
  - Energy balance in curved spacetime may emit excess radiation
  - Energy balance in curved spacetime may absorb excess radiation

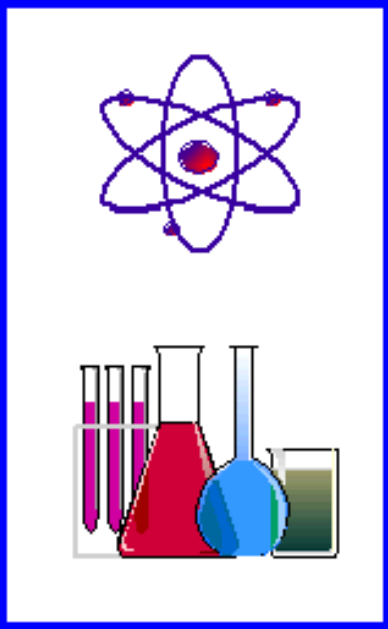
© 1998 T.E. Bearden

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

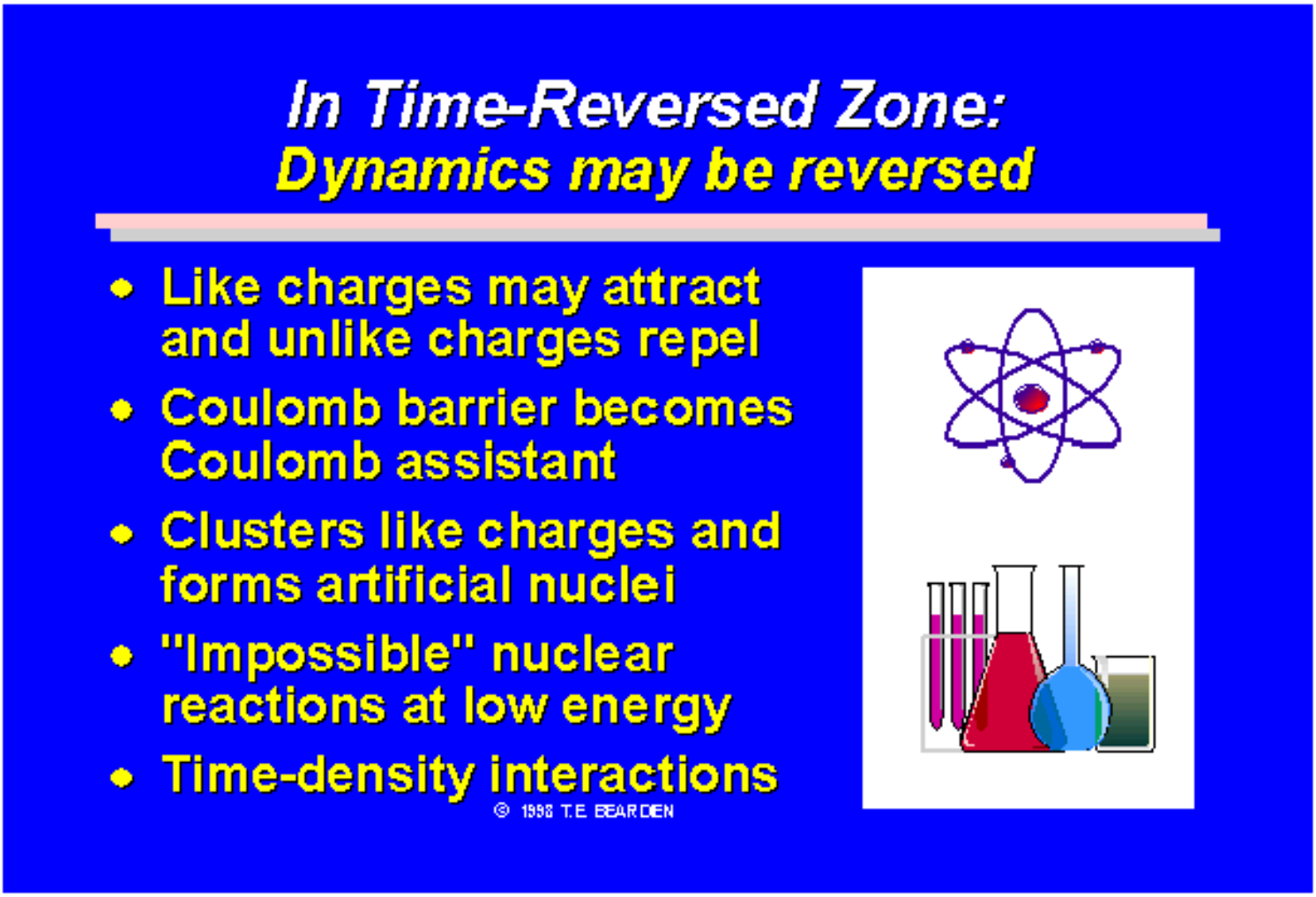
In Time-Reversed Zone:
Nuclear reactions are biased

- In normal flat ST, n ⇔ p at high rate
- Curved ST skews statistics
- Biases to either n or p
- Biases to transmutation along isomer chain
- "Isomer" concept greatly expanded

© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

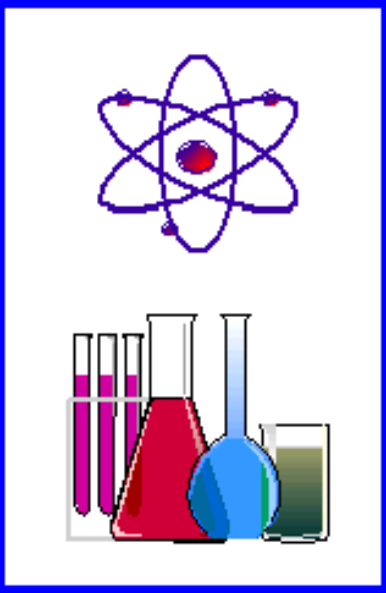


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Time-Reversed Zone:
Significant only after time-density charging

- Hours, for "fast" onset
- Days, for "slower" onset
- Transduction involved for TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- Time-history of each detector is significant
- Longitudinal EM waves become significant

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

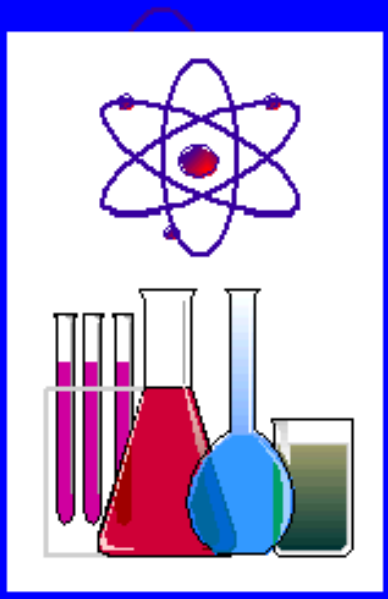


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

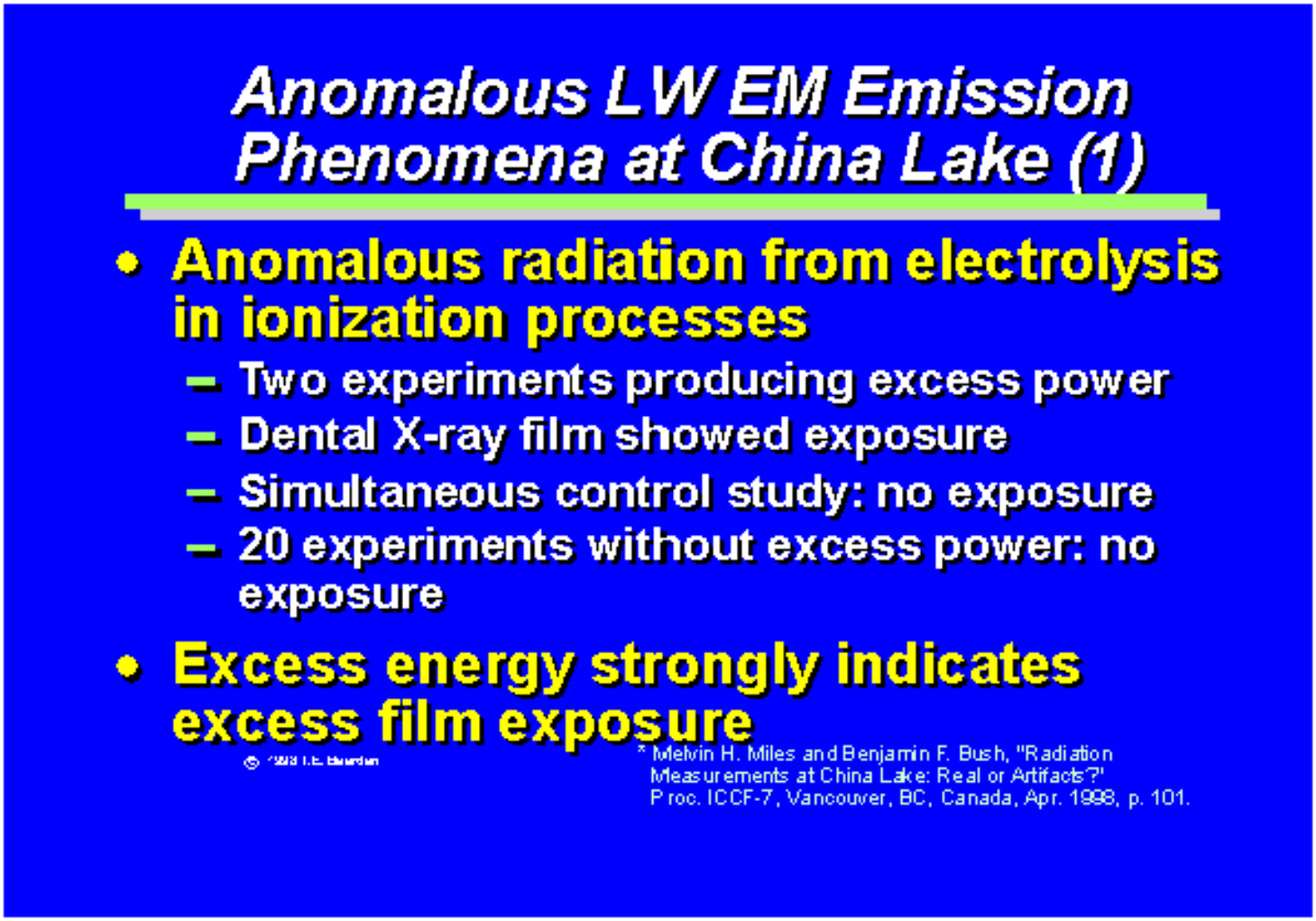
Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink

- May emit excess radiation and energy (e.g., heat)
- May absorb radiation and energy (e.g., cool)
- May transduce waves TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- New energy conservation law applies

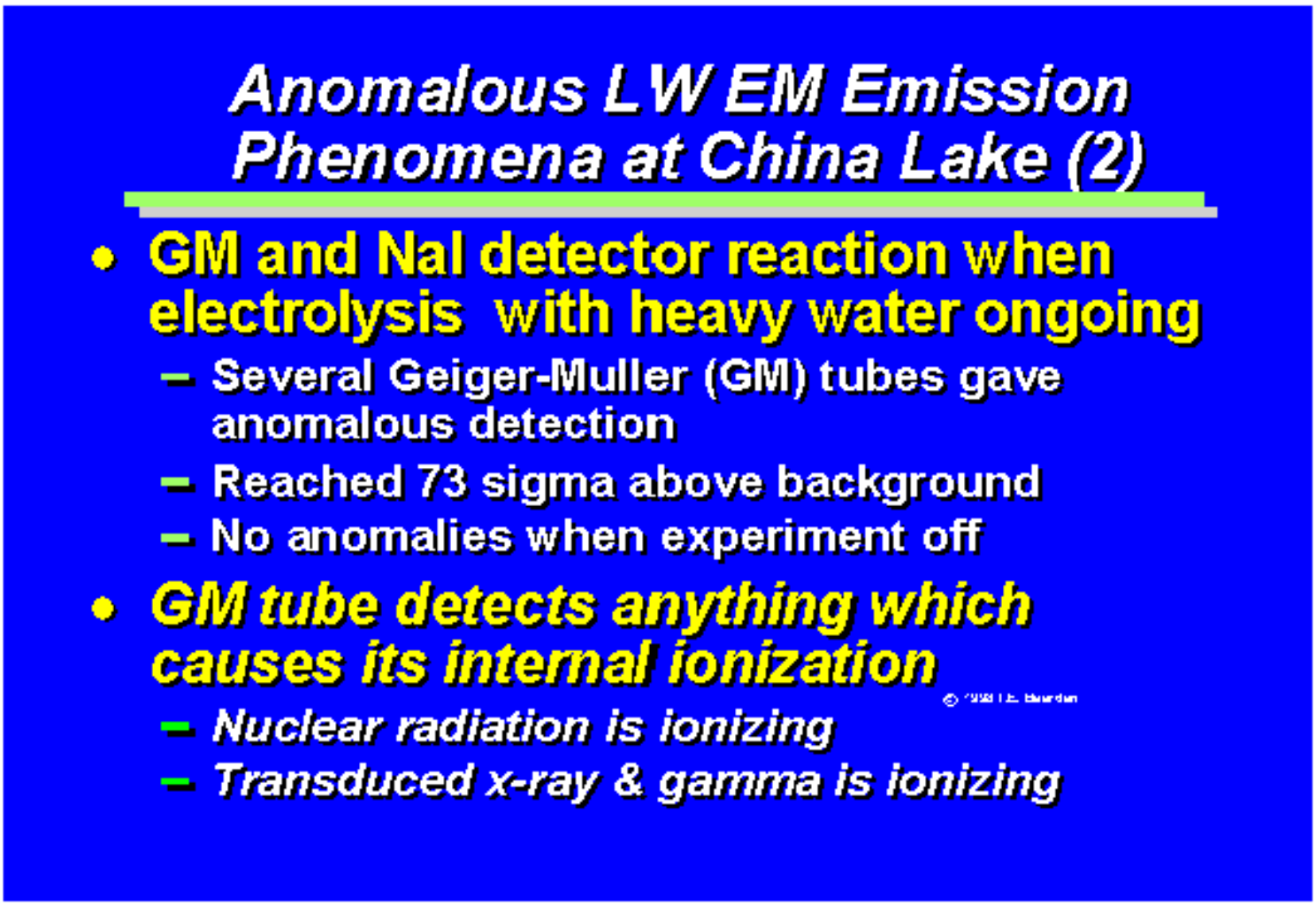
© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN



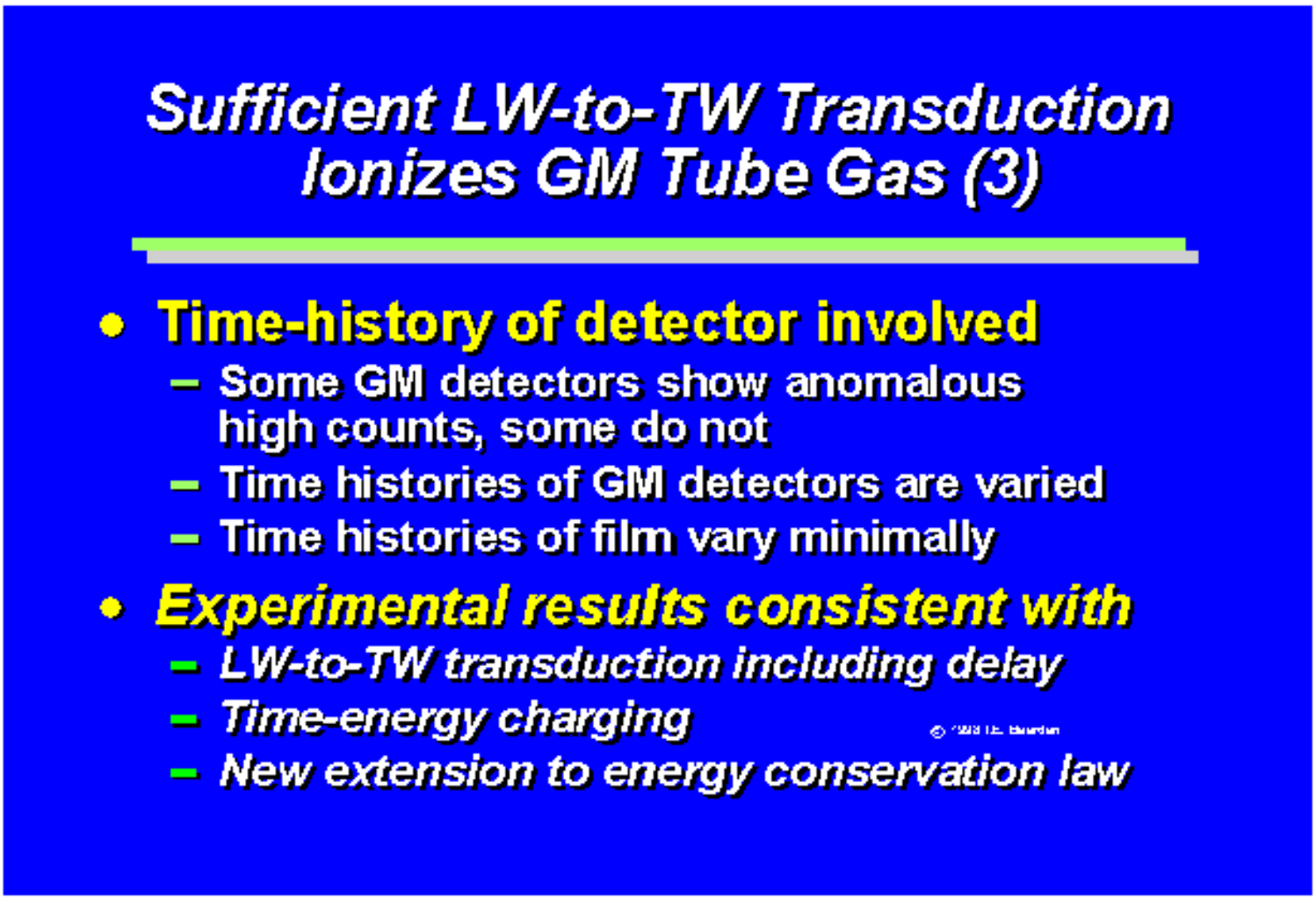
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



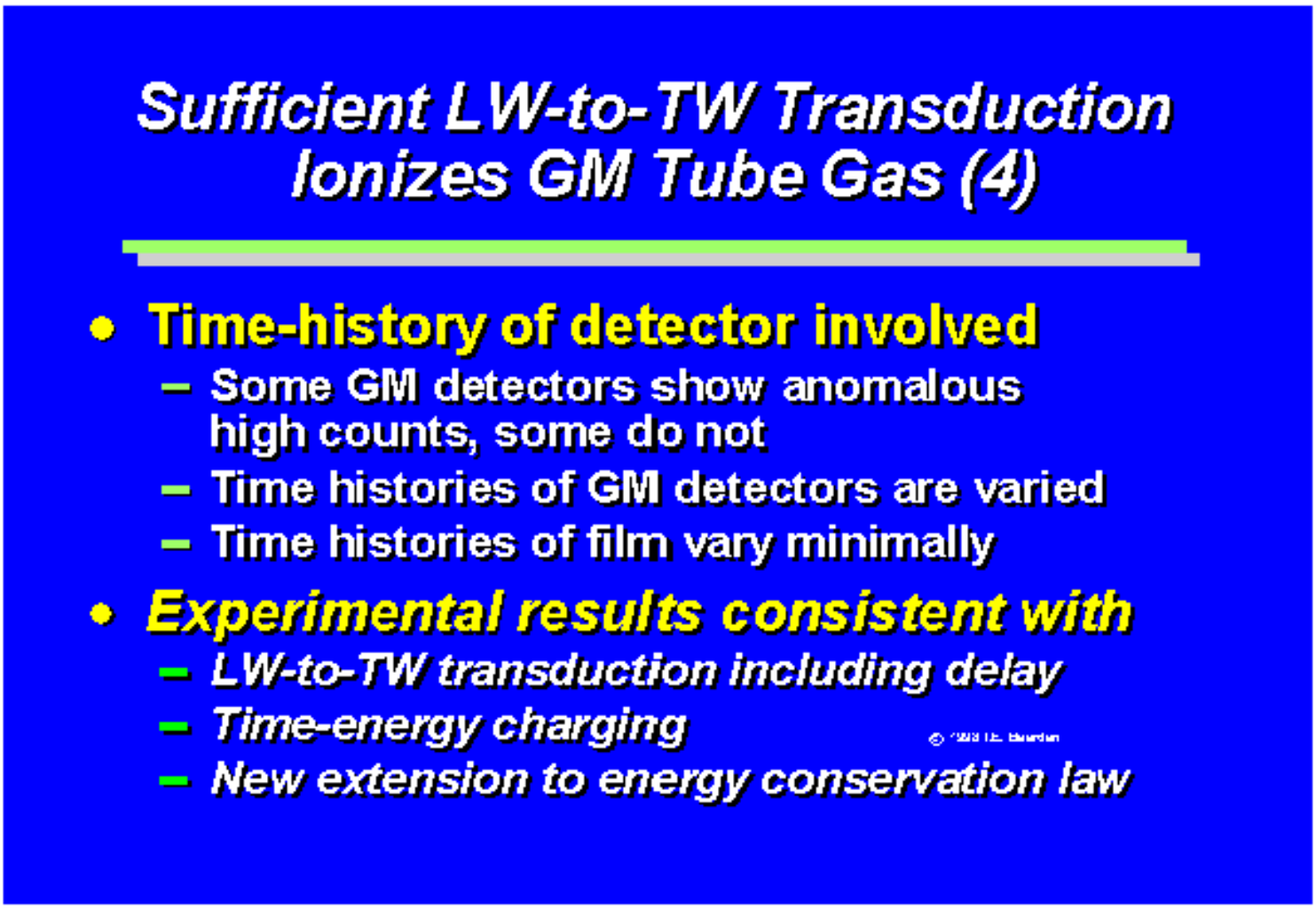
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



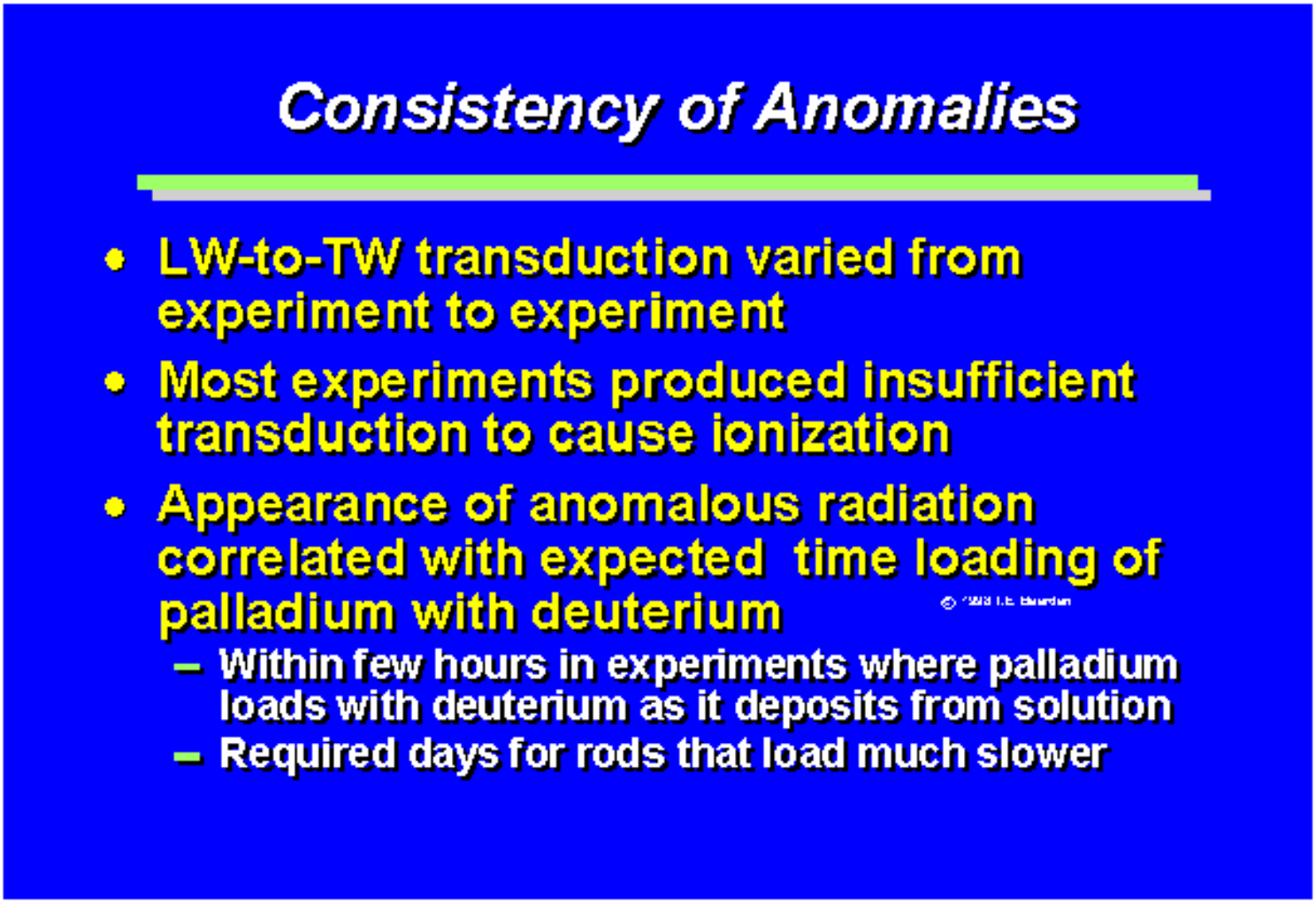
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



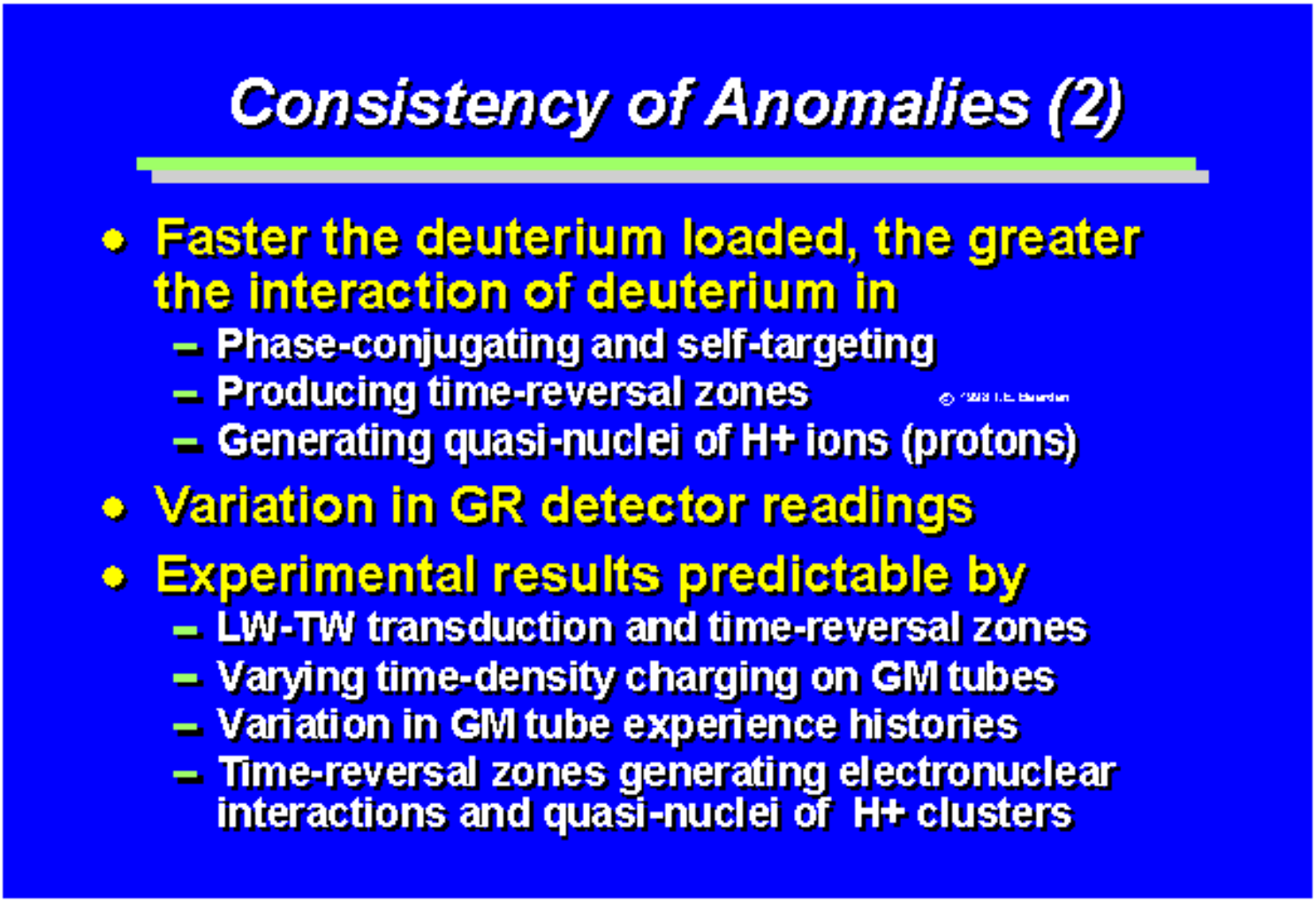
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Experimental LW Emission Phenomena in Electrolysis

- Anomalous radiation from electrolysis in ionization processes
  - Two experiments producing excess power
  - Dental x-ray film showed exposure
  - Simultaneous control study: No exposure
  - 20 experiments without excess power: No exposure
- Excess energy strongly indicates excess film exposure
- GM and NaI detector reaction when electrolysis ongoing w/heavy water
  - Several Geiger Muller (GM) tubes gave anomalous detection
  - Reached 73 σ above normal background counts
  - No anomalies when experiment off
- GM tube detects anything which causes its internal gas to ionize
  - Nuclear radiation is "ionizing" radiation
  - Transduced x-ray and gamma radiation is "ionizing" radiation
  - Sufficient LW-TW transduction ionizes GM gas

© 2003 T.E. Bearden

- Time History of detector involved
  - Some GM detectors show anomalous high counts, some do not
  - Time histories of GM detectors vary appreciably
  - Time histories of film vary minimally
- Experiments consistent with time-density charging, LW-TW transduction, and new conservation of energy law

* Melvin H. Miles and Benjamin F. Bush, "Radiation Measurements at China Lake: Real or Artifacts?" Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 101.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

A New Conservation of Energy Law

- Physics conserves total "energy and mass-energy"
- Now also must consider "time-energy"
- Conserve total mass-time-energy (spatiotemporal energy)
- Let E_T = total energy, E_M = mass energy, E_E = ordinary energy, and E_t = time energy. Then

$$E_T = E_E + E_M + E_t$$

©1993 I.E. Saeedian

$$(kE_t \Rightarrow E_E > 0) \Rightarrow E_T > (E_M + E_E)$$

- If some E_t is transduced into E_E, the experiment will violate the old spatial mass-energy conservation law

---

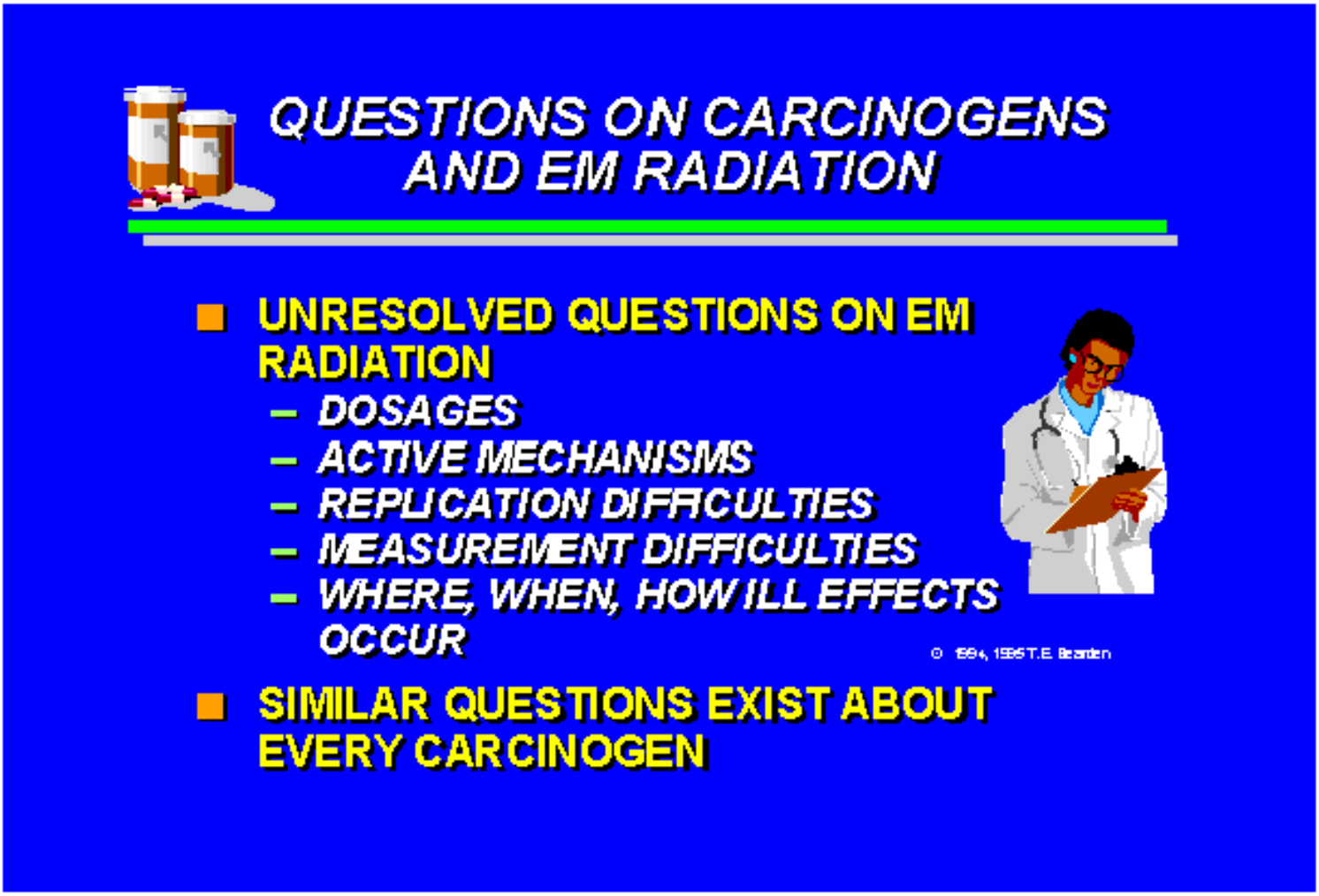
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

QUESTIONS ON CARCINOGENS AND EM RADIATION

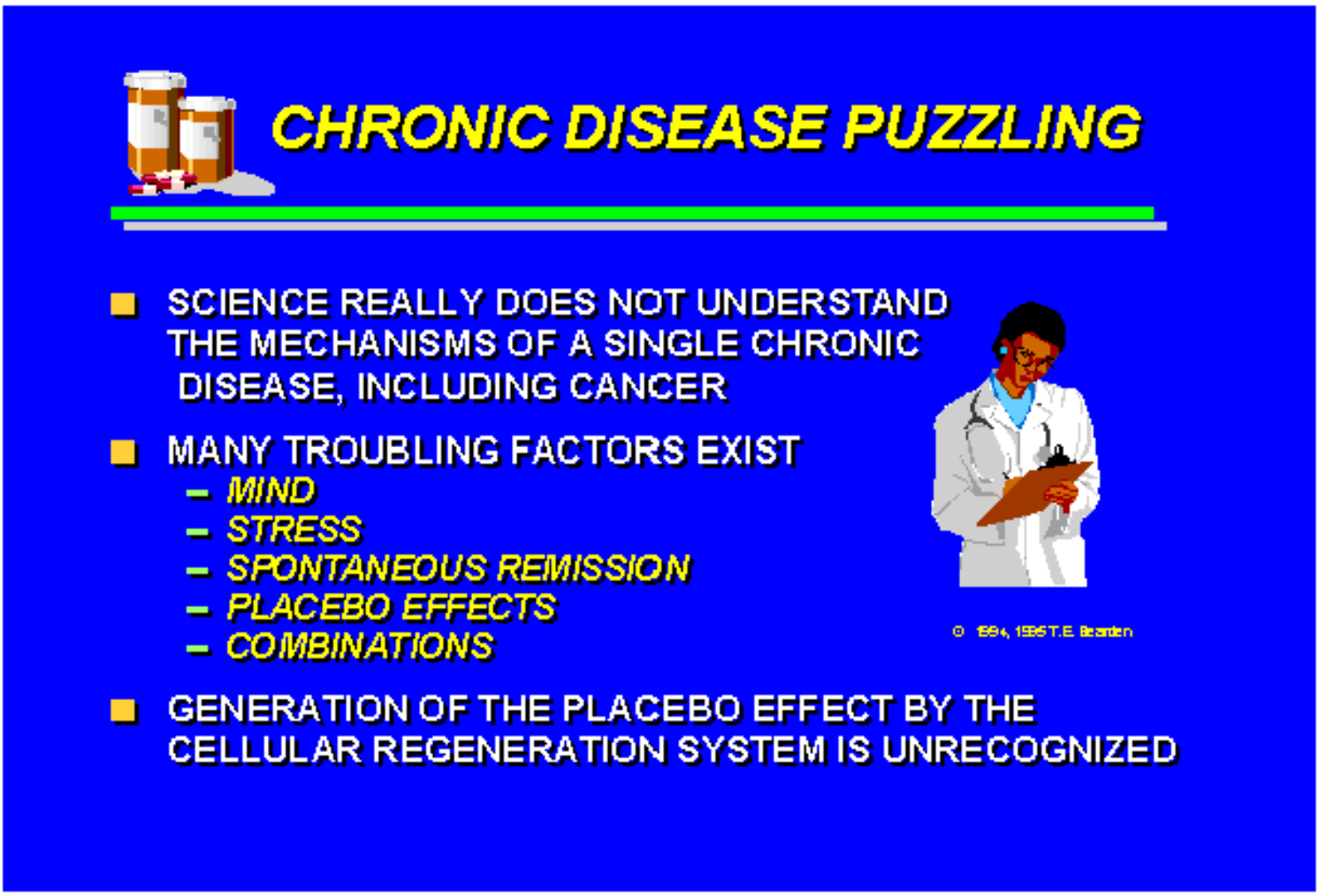
- UNRESOLVED QUESTIONS ON EM RADIATION
  - DOSAGES
  - ACTIVE MECHANISMS
  - REPLICATION DIFFICULTIES
  - MEASUREMENT DIFFICULTIES
  - WHERE, WHEN, HOW ILL EFFECTS OCCUR
- SIMILAR QUESTIONS EXIST ABOUT EVERY CARCINOGEN
- SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
  - FACTORS SUCH AS MIND, STRESS, SPONTANEOUS REMISSION, PLACEBO EFFECTS, AND COMBINATIONS OF FACTORS ARE PARTICULARLY TROUBLESOME
  - GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE REGENERATION & RECOVERY SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED

© 1994, 1996 T.E. Bearden

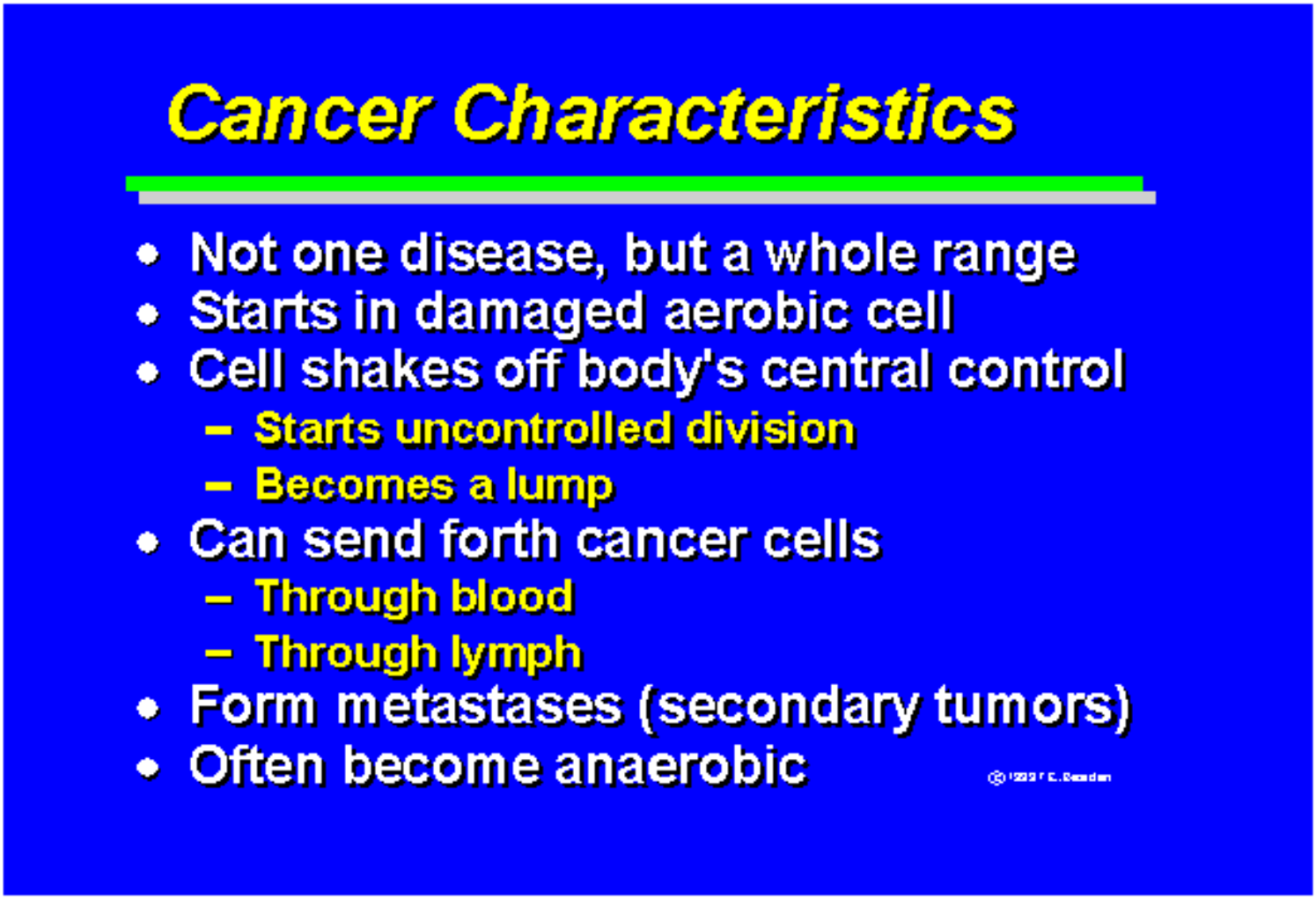
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



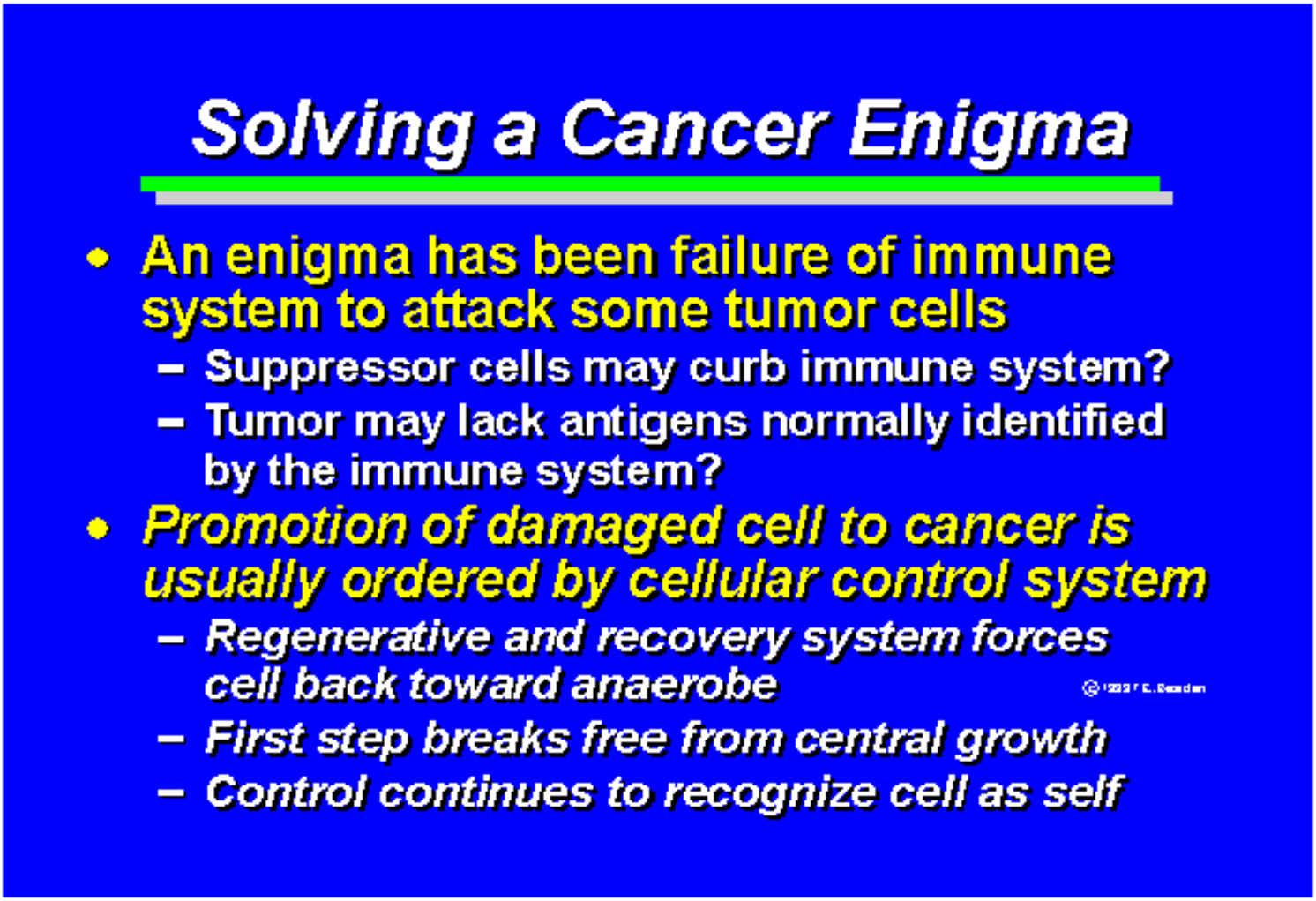
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



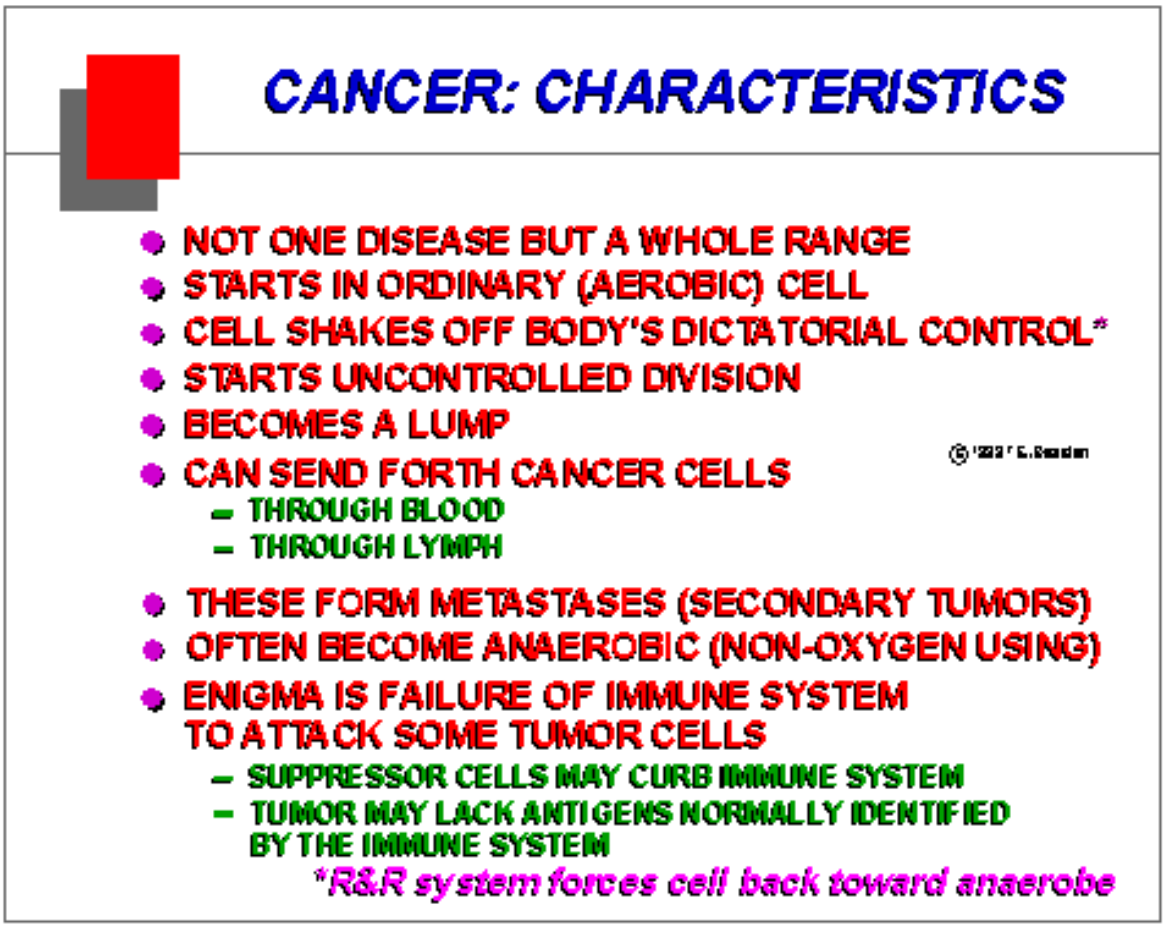
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

PORTABLE PRIORE TECHNOLOGY UNIT

- FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE

  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINES CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS WITH LONGITUDINAL EM WAVES*

- PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *MULTIPLE FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*

  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*

- NEGATED THE CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.

- SCRUBBED OUT CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
- RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
- NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

©1990, 1993, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

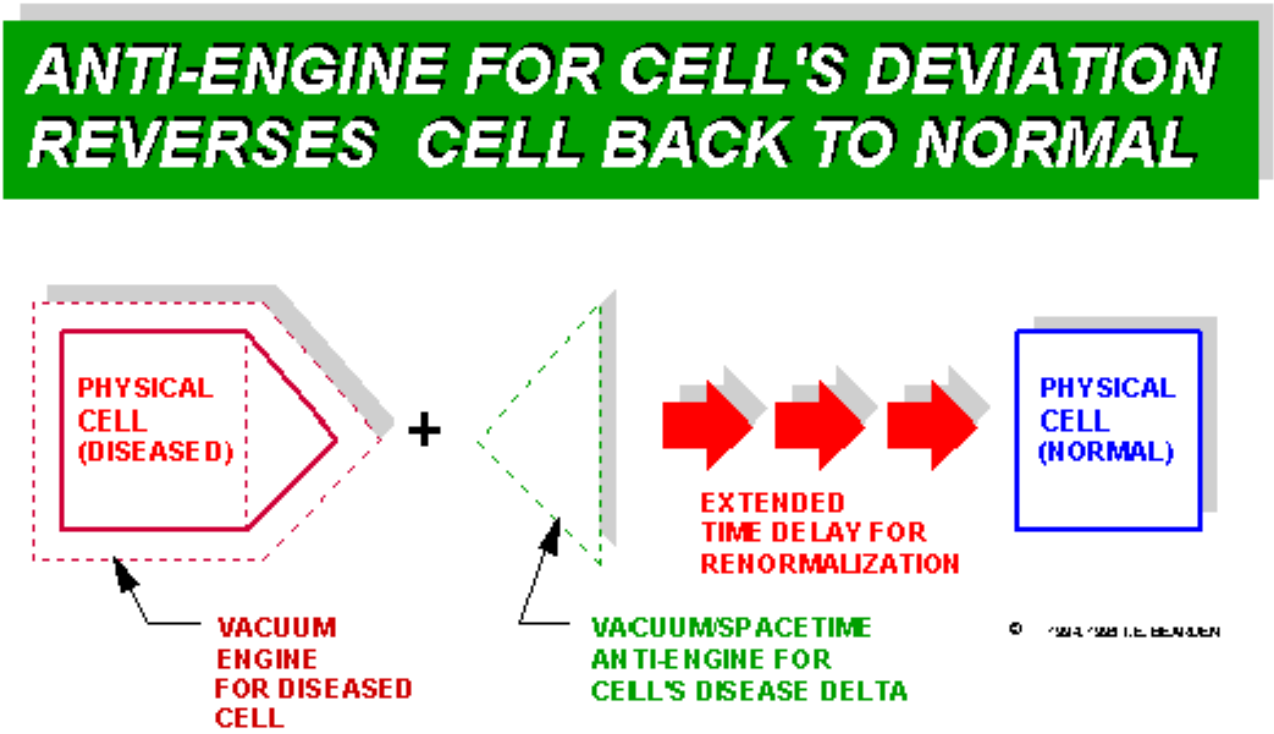
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED
- HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP
- CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- 23 EEG BANDS
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

© 1977, 1978, 1981 TC BENSKEN

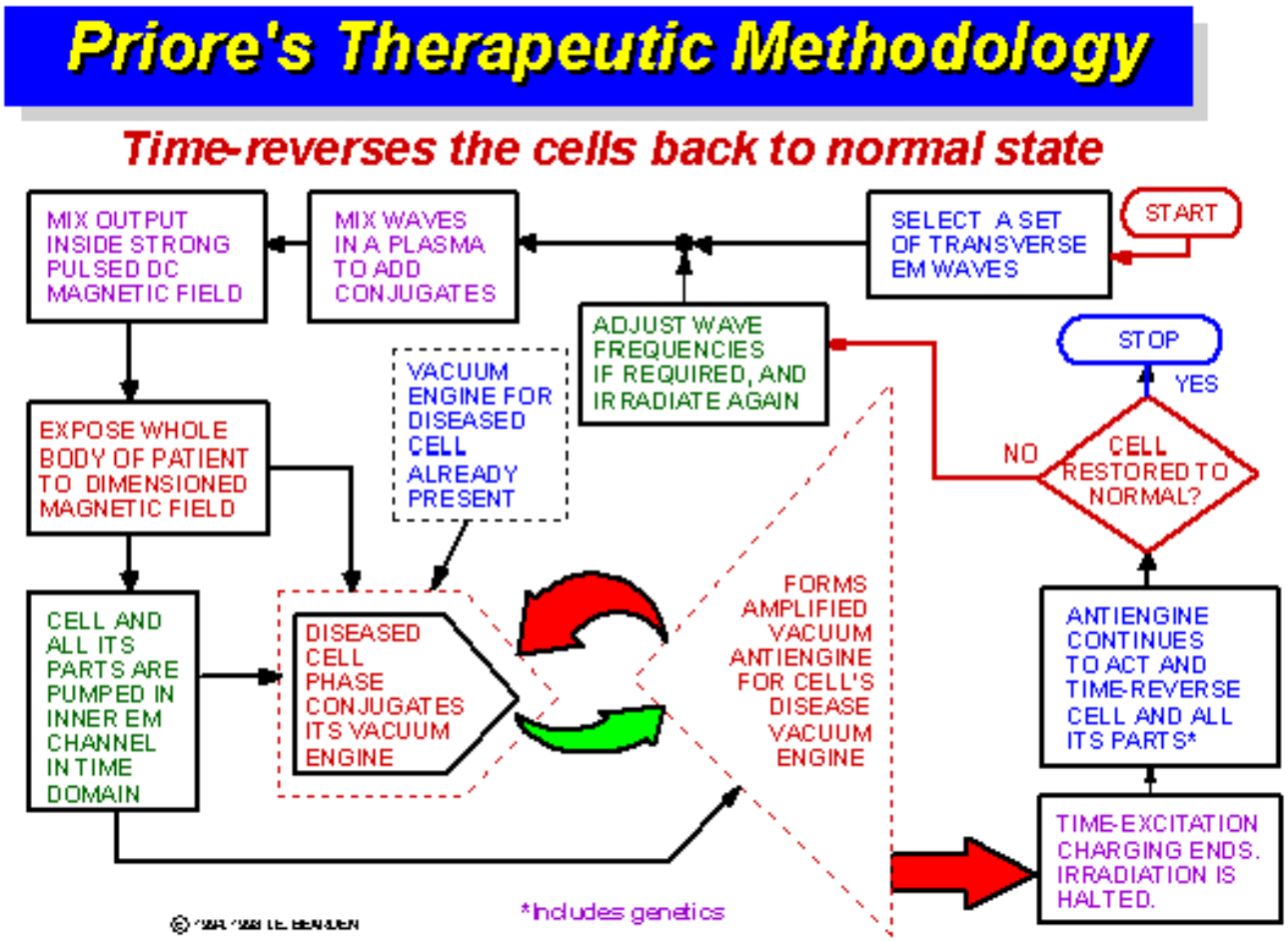
S.E. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD730005, p. 16-25.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

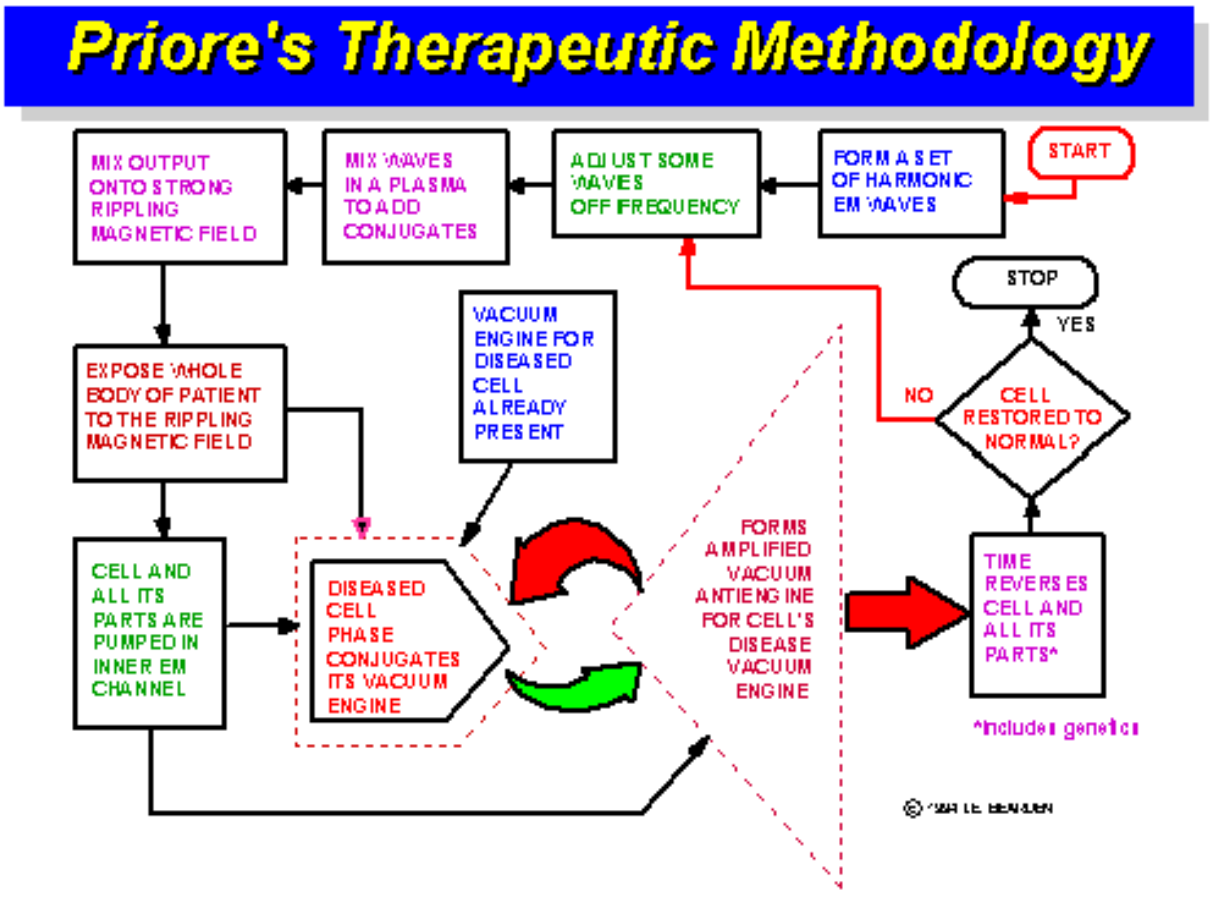


By pumping the internal EM channel, process is dramatically accelerated.
This is the body's normal recovery mechanism, within its limits.

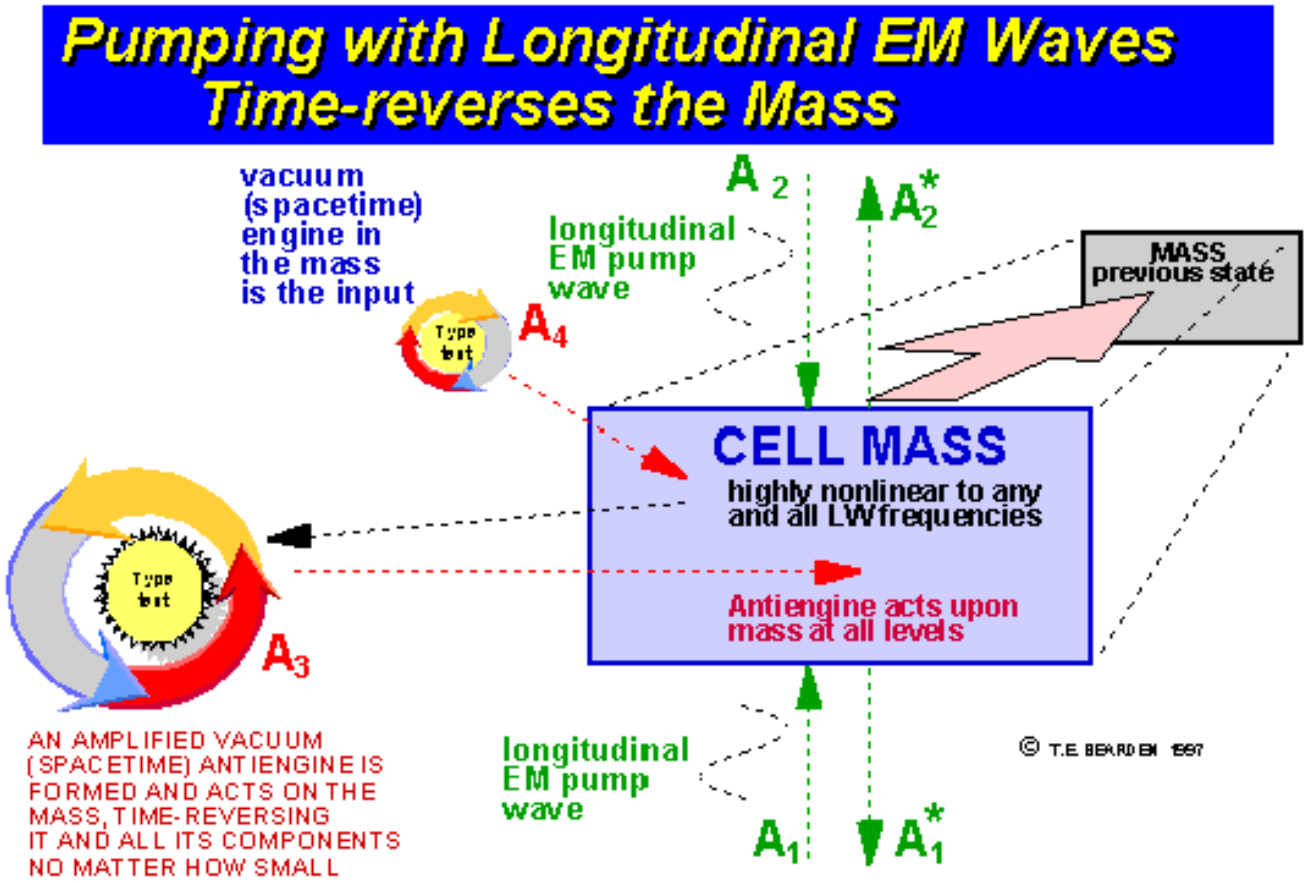
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



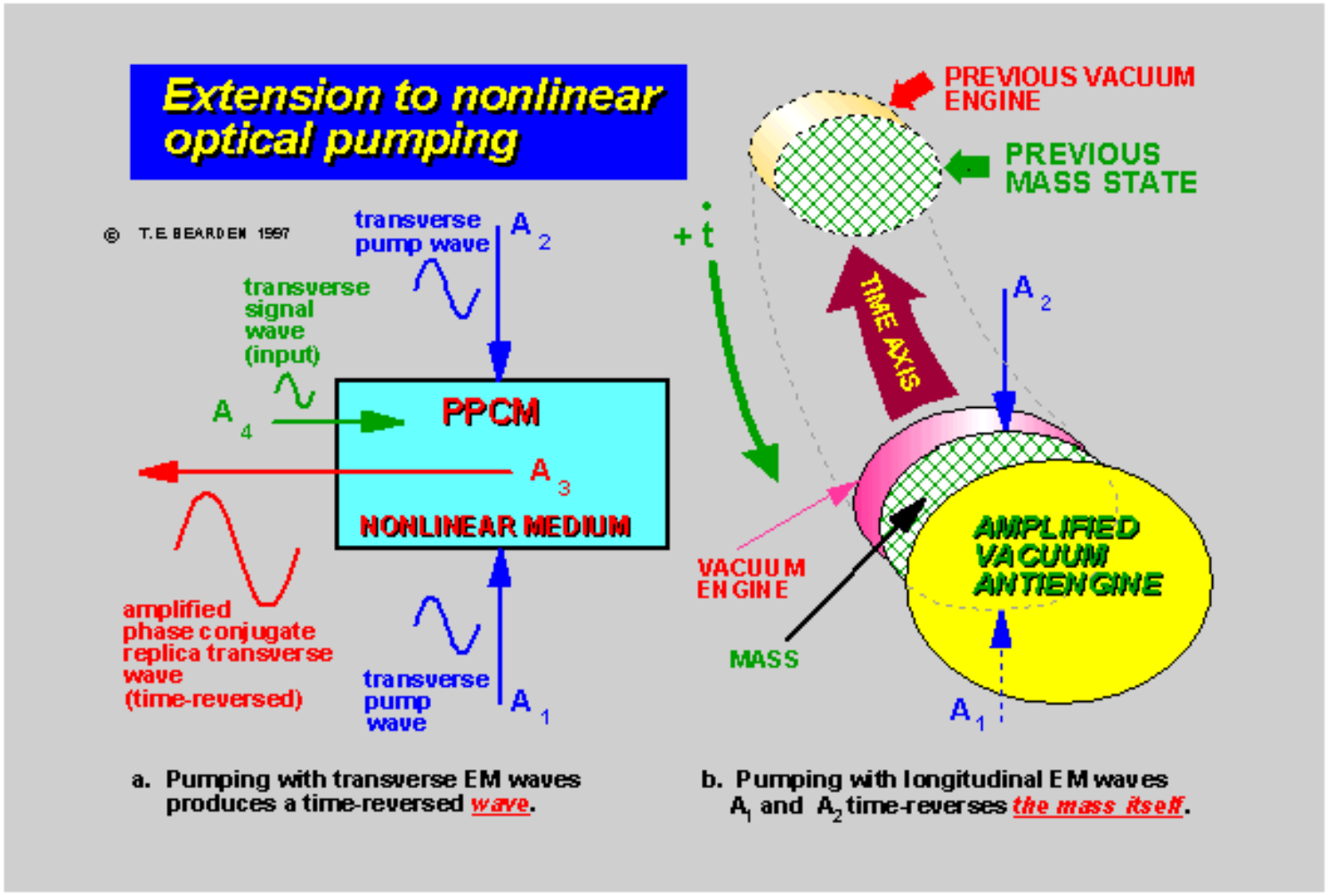
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



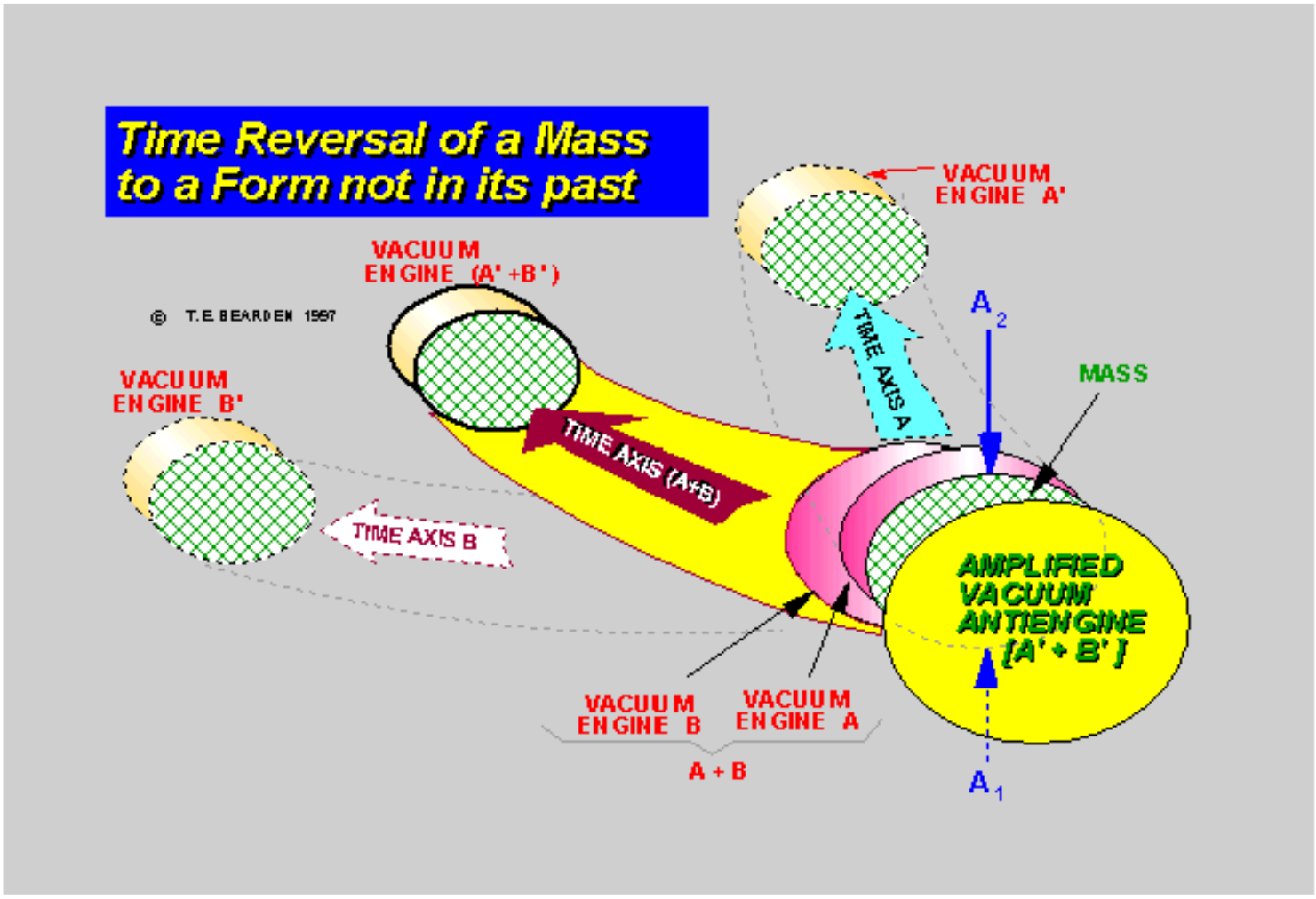
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



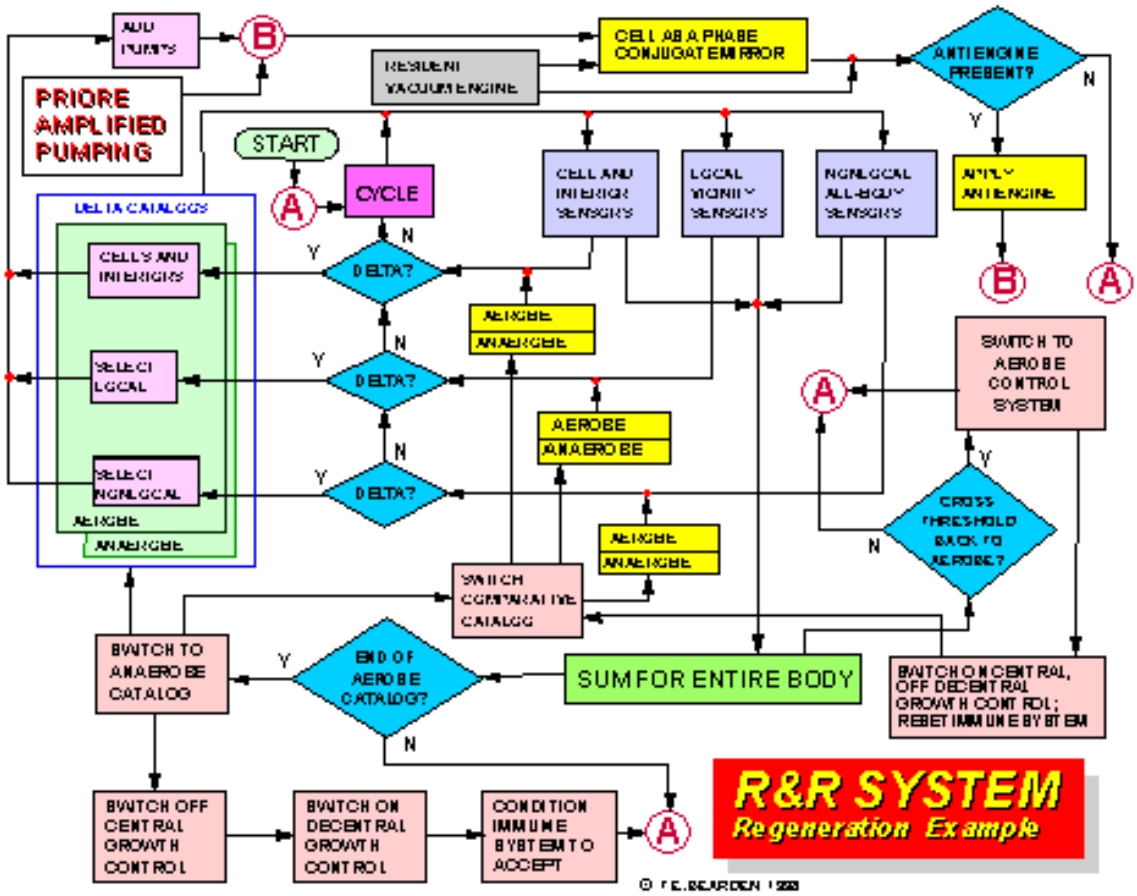
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



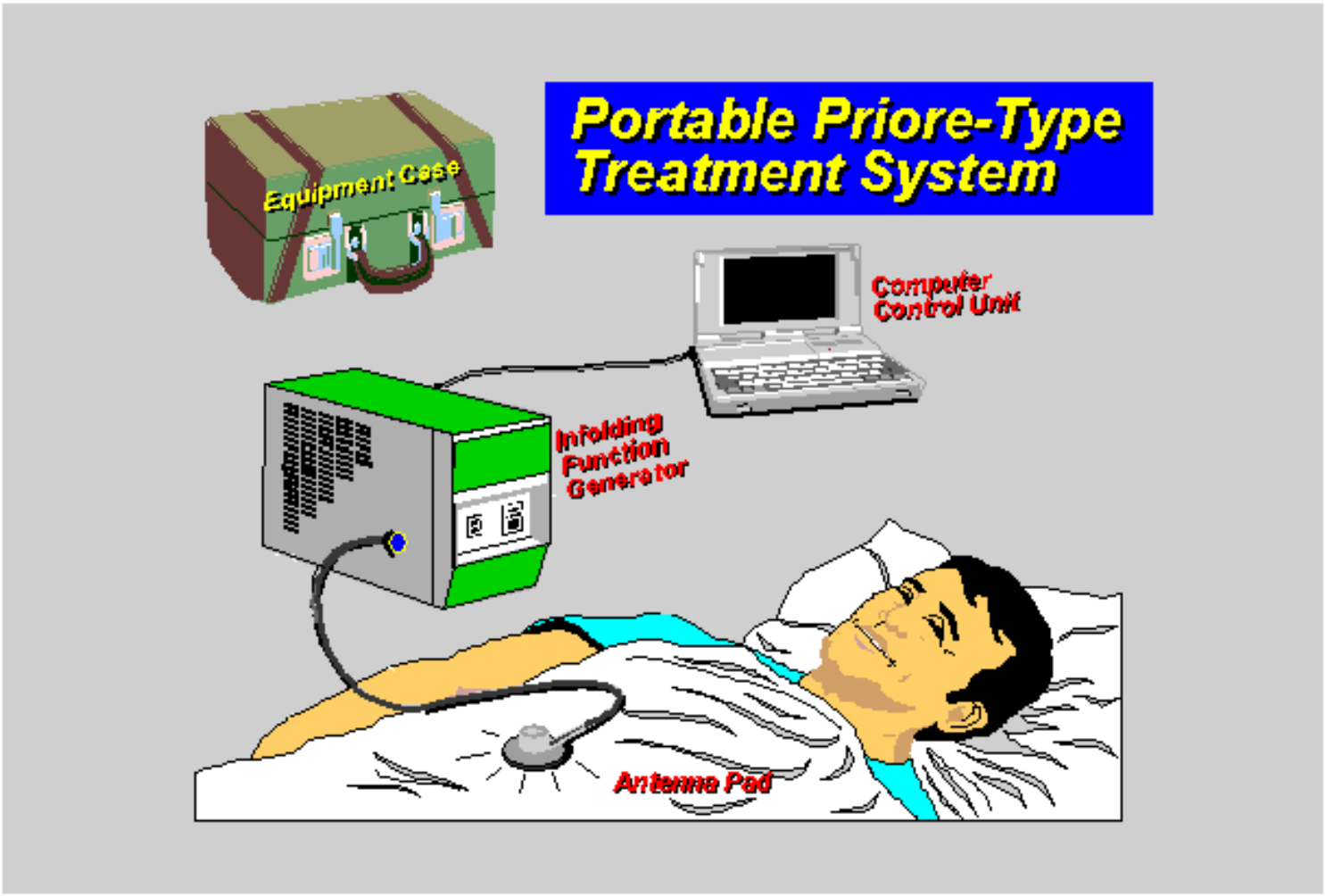
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



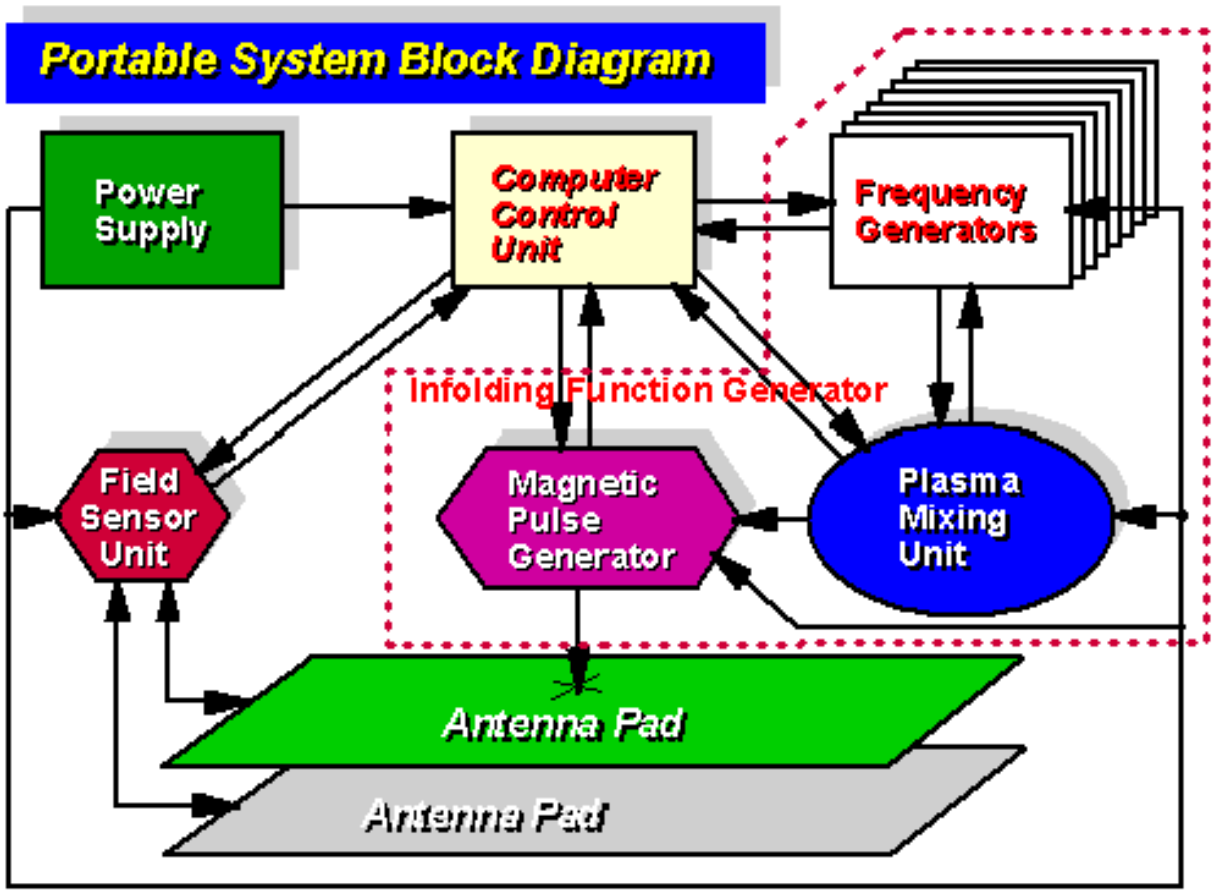
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



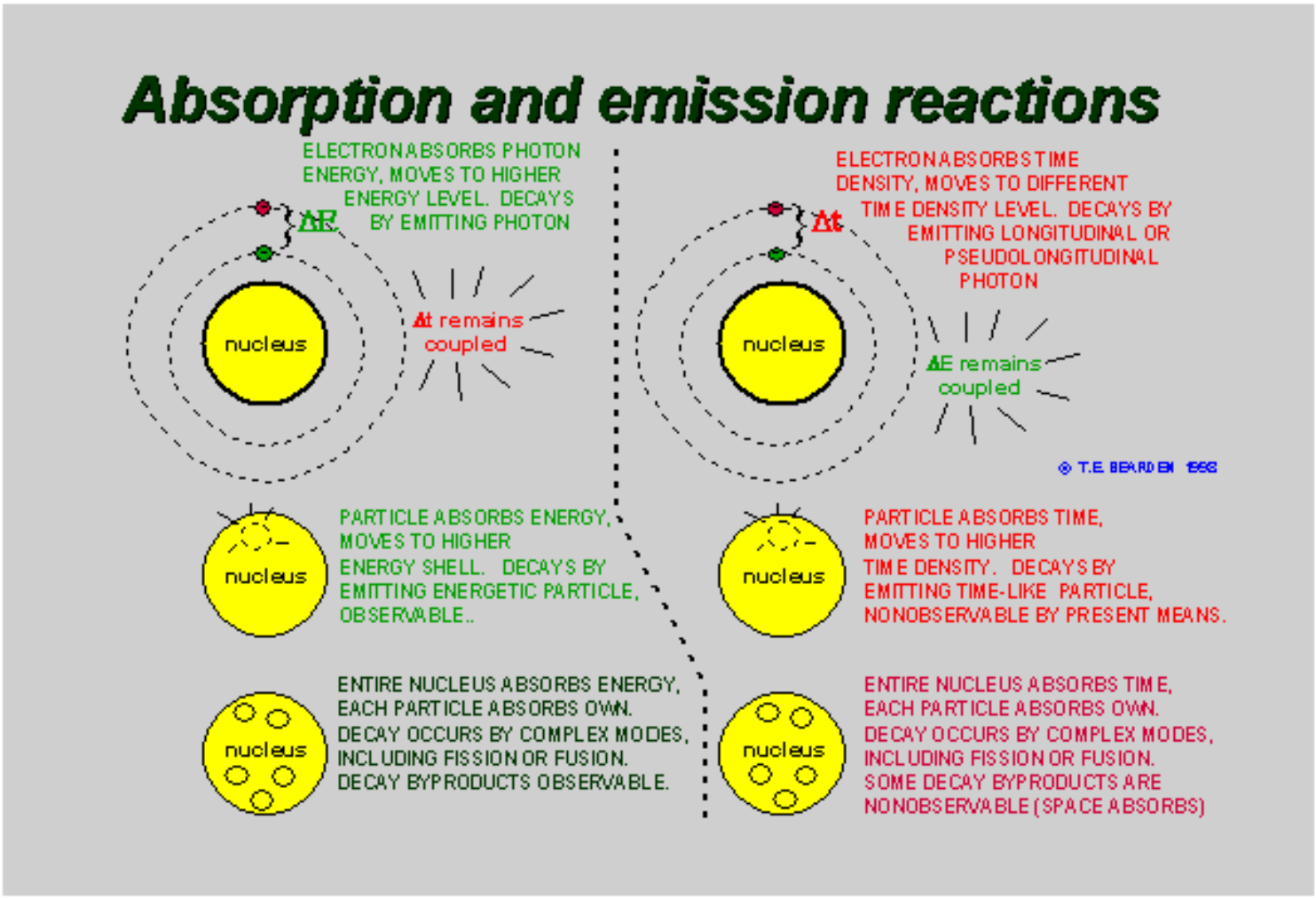
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



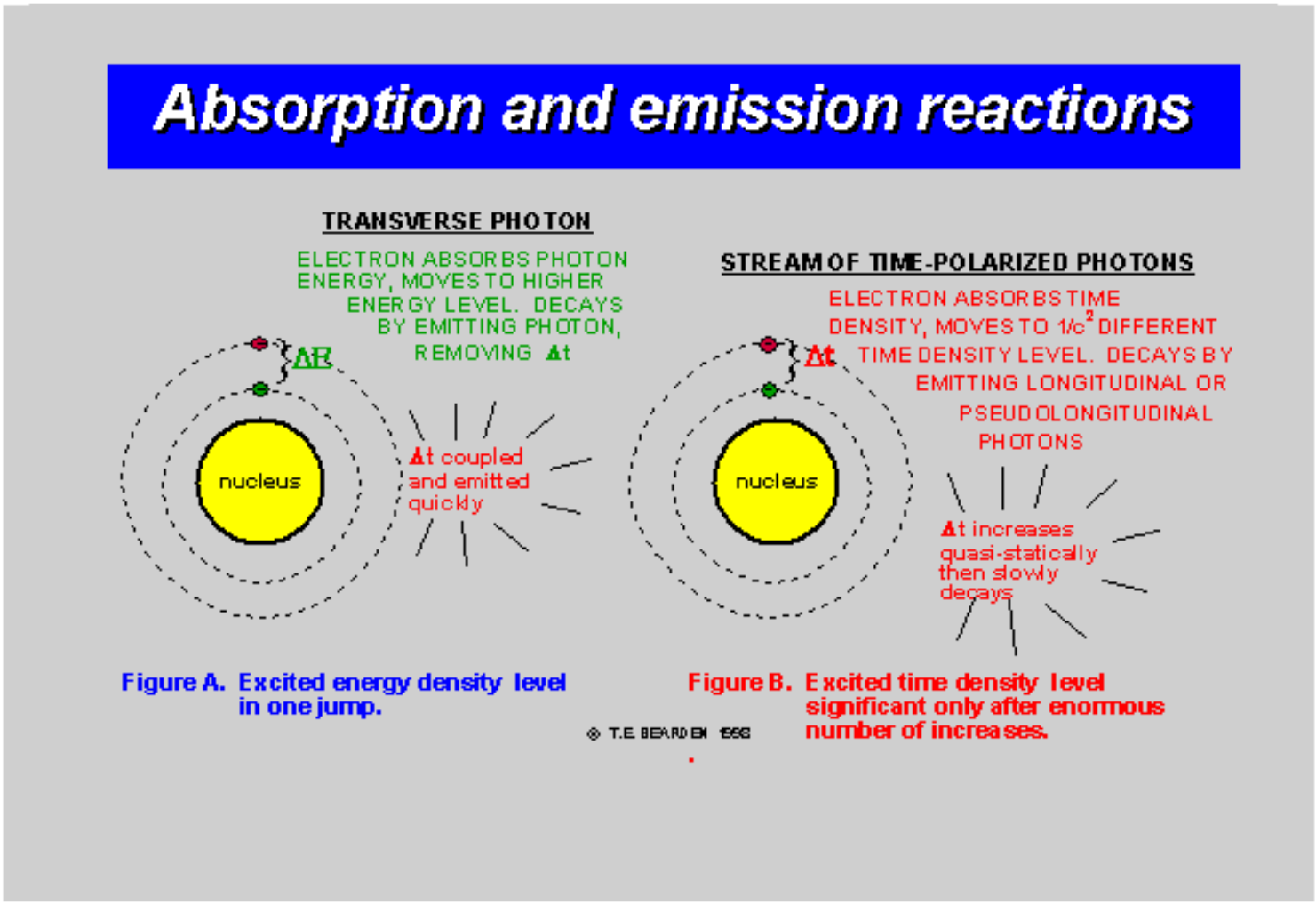
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



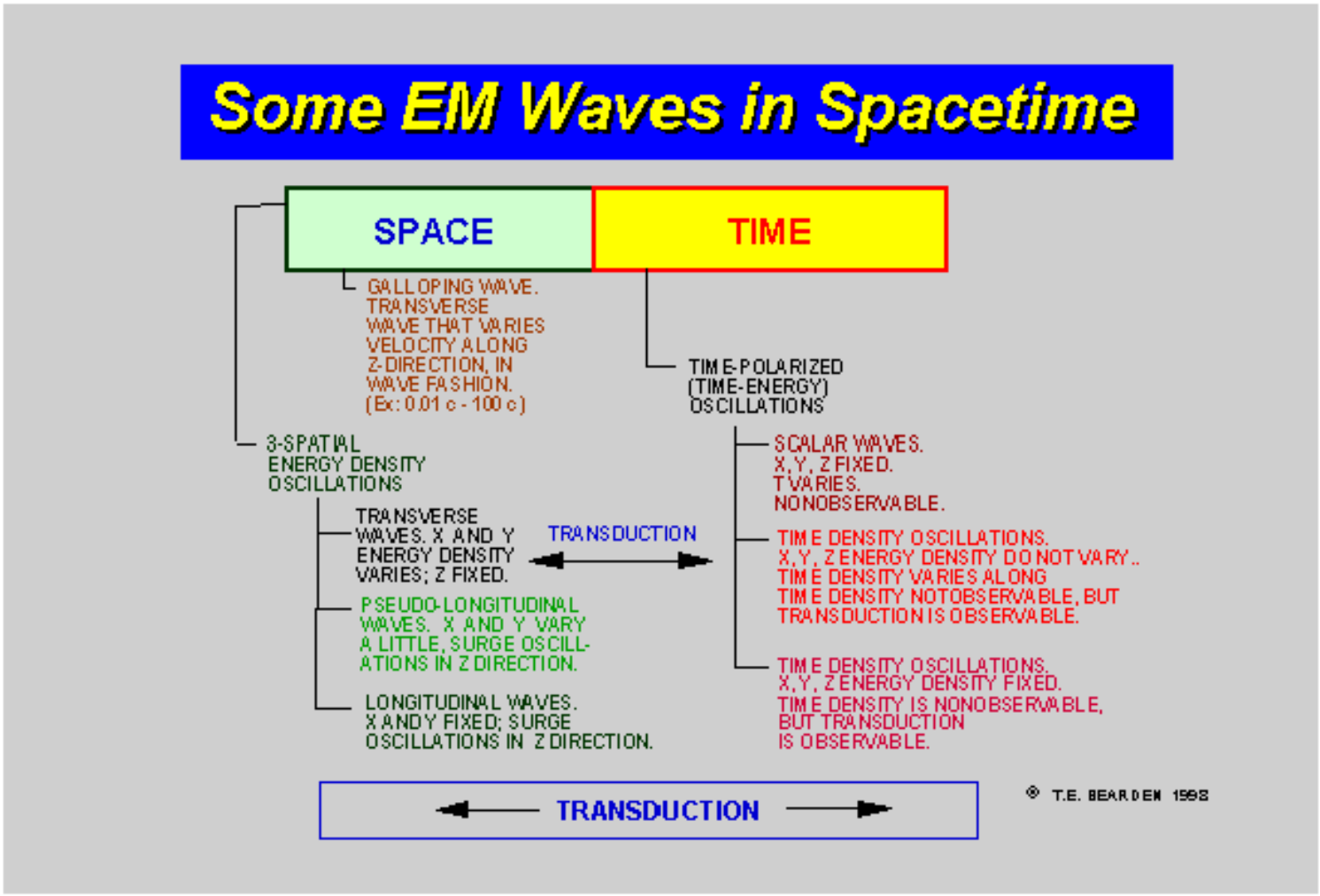
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



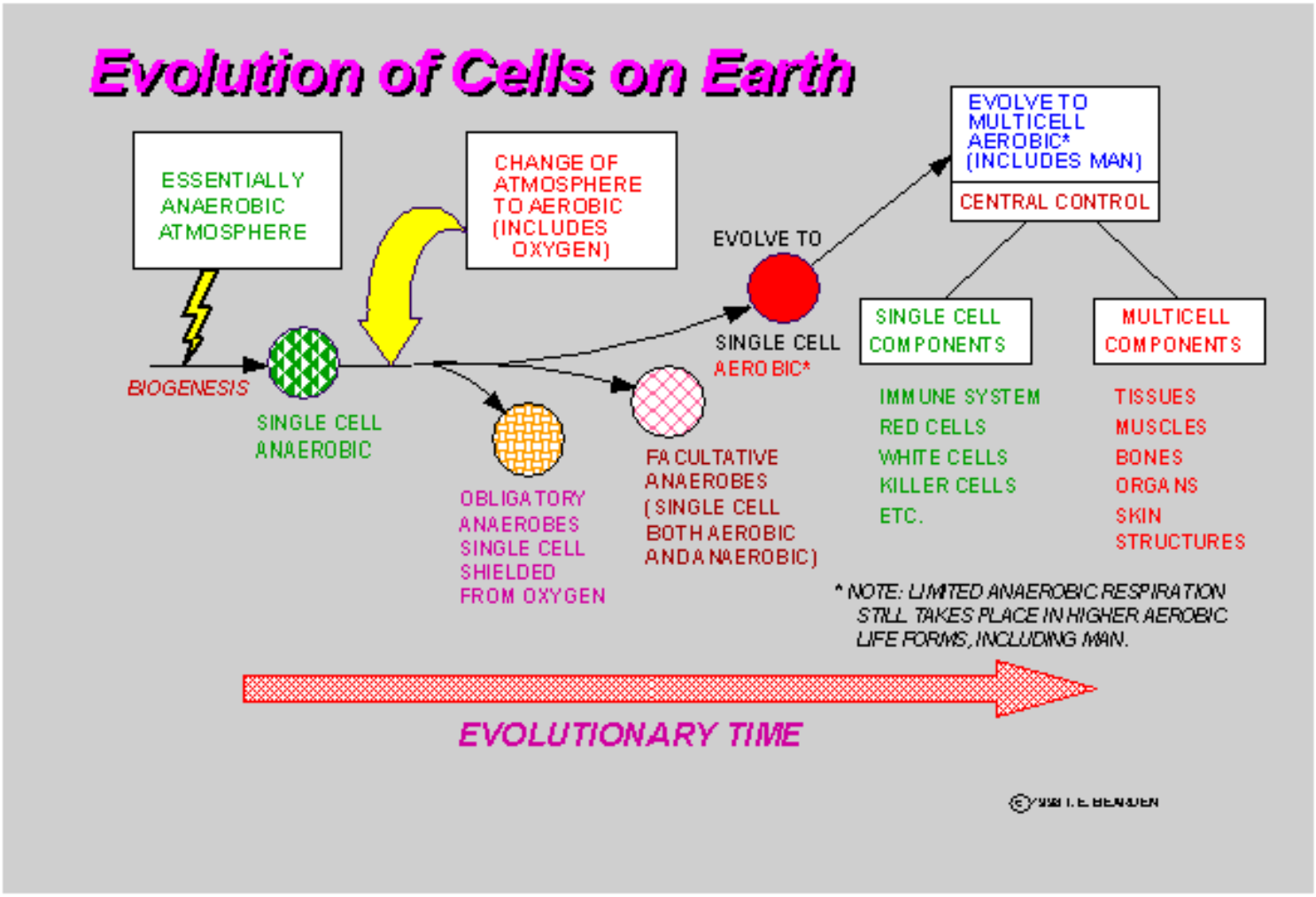
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



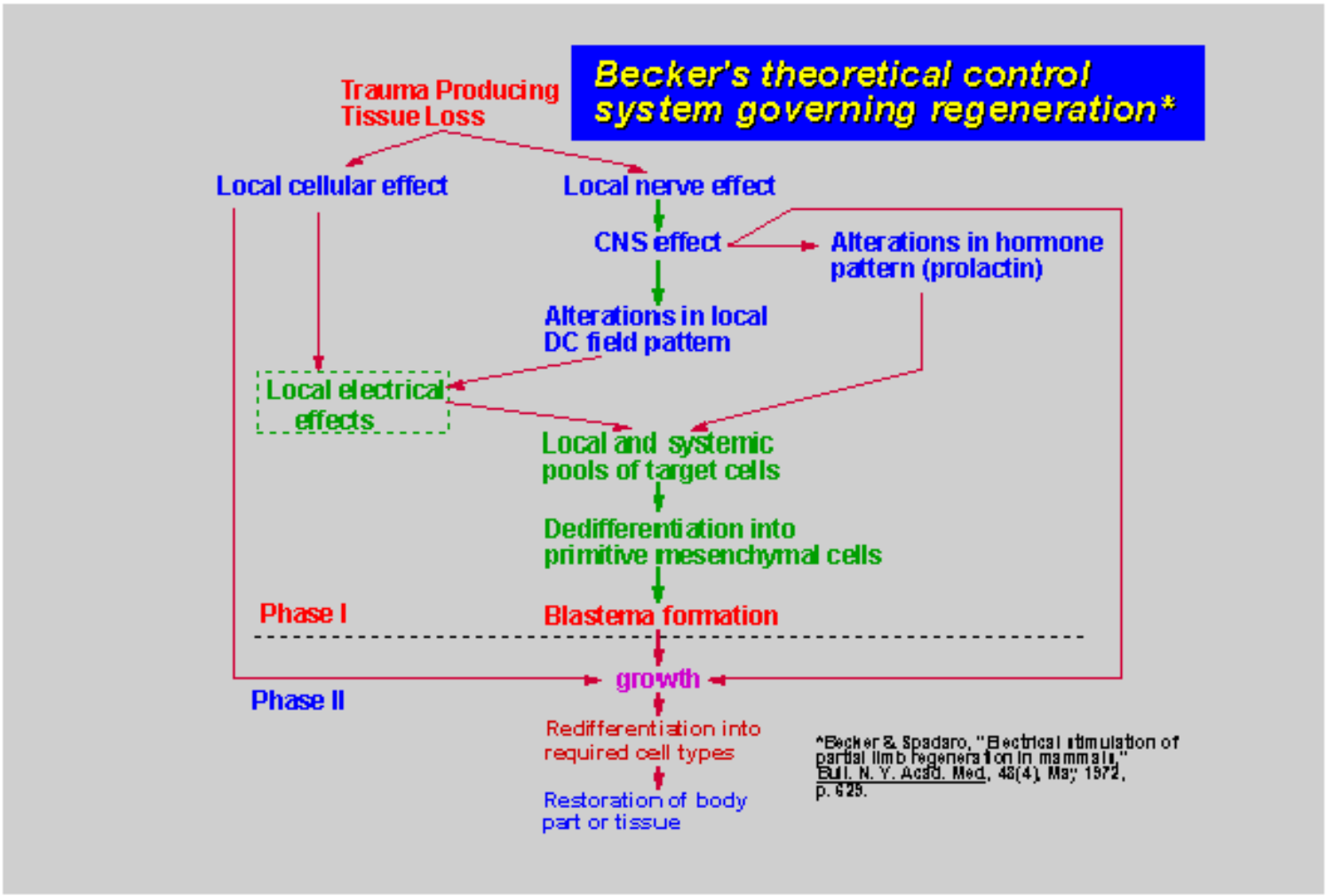
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



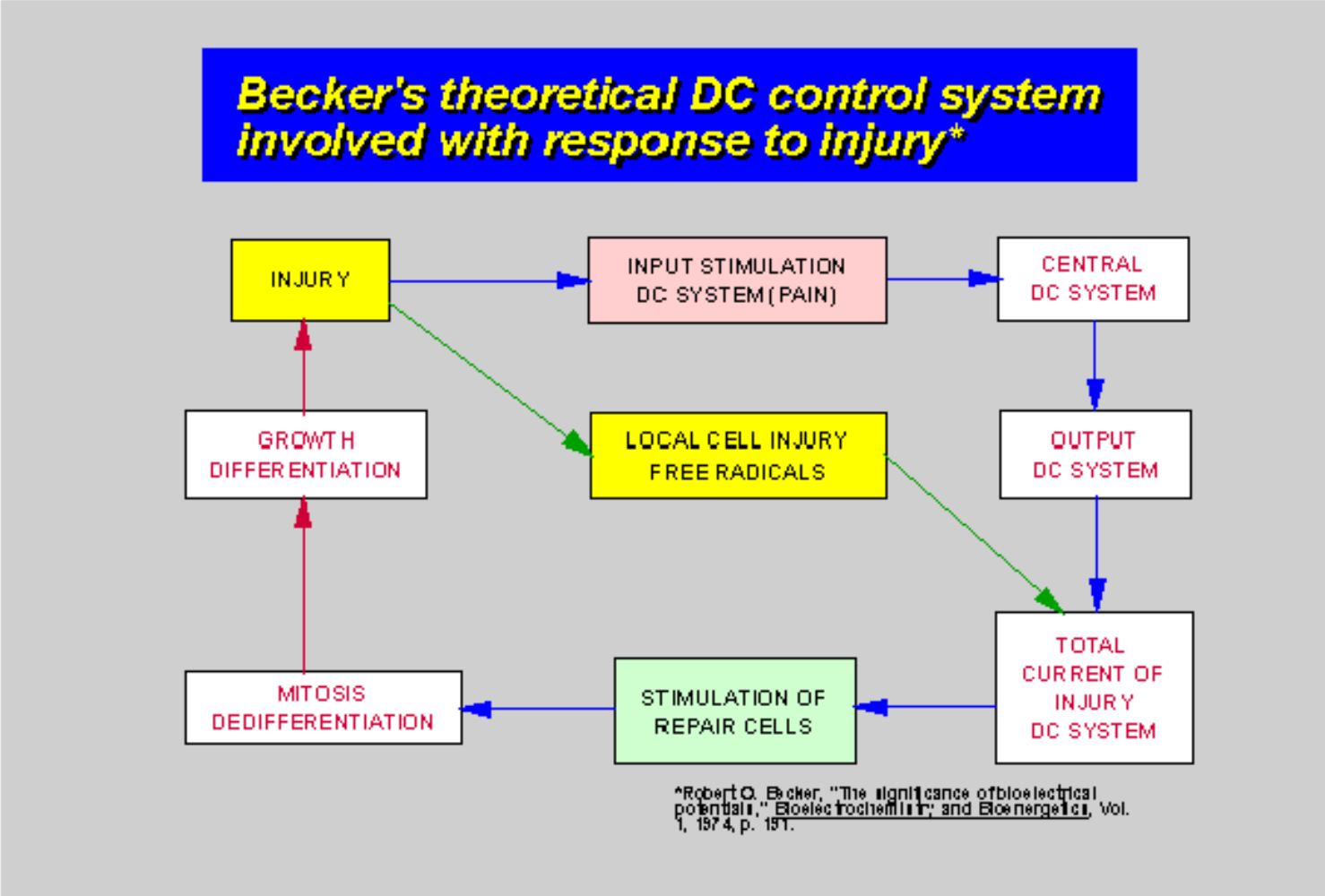
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



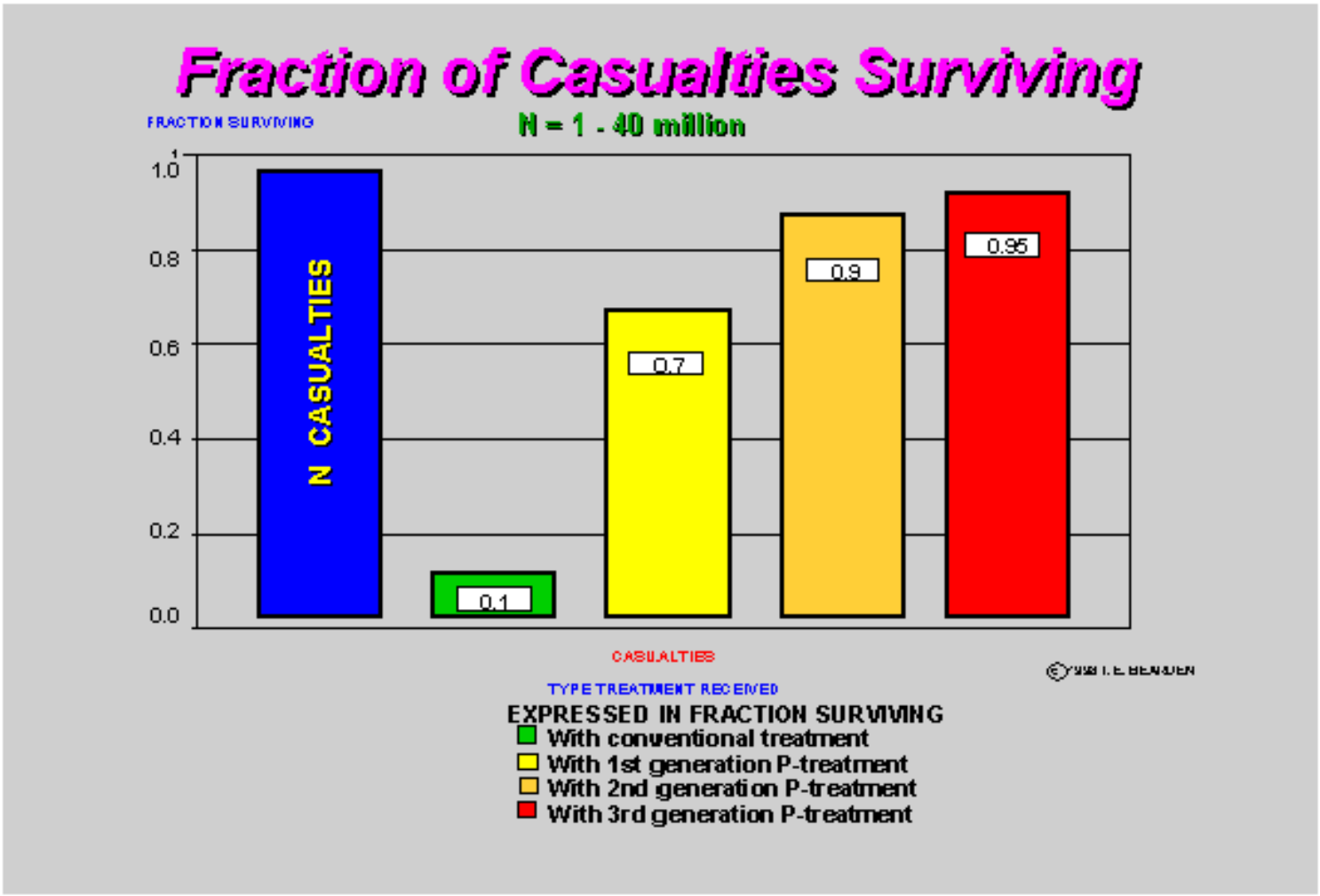
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



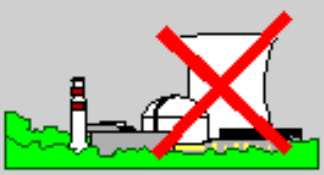
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

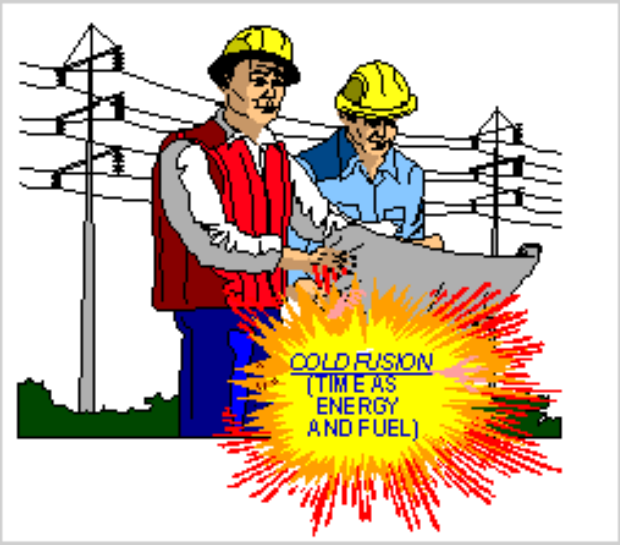


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

"Time as fuel" is the future

- Present energy science is insufficient
- Eventually will use energy locked up in time itself
- Cold fusion will provide entrée
- Cold fusion has evidence of time-as-energy
- Theorists and experimentalists should examine the implications
- Must revise foundations of Electrodynamics





Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

A National Report on America's Energy Crisis

Remarks by U. S. Secretary of Energy Spencer Abraham

U. S. Chamber of Commerce, National Energy Summit March 19, 2001

Opening Remarks

I would like to congratulate the U. S. Chamber of Commerce for convening this two-day National Energy Summit and I appreciate your invitation to participate. As we all know, the topic of energy is as timely as the day's headlines. In just my first eight weeks as Energy Secretary, California has faced almost daily power alerts. Rising natural gas prices have punished consumers with bills that, in some cases, are double or triple last winter's. And forecasts for this summer suggest the possibility of rolling blackouts.

The good news is that America's energy problems can be solved. The bad news is that the situation in California is not isolated, it is not temporary, and it will not fix itself.

America faces a major energy supply crisis over the next two decades. The failure to meet this challenge will threaten our nation's economic prosperity, compromise our national security, and literally alter the way we live our lives.

America has heard these dire warnings before - in fact, they seem to be a recurring theme in our nation's energy discussion, almost since "Colonel" Drake made the first oil strike near Titusville, Pennsylvania in 1859. "The amazing exhibition of oil," advised the State Geologist of Pennsylvania, "[is] a temporary and vanishing phenomenon-one which young men will live to see come to its natural end. " That was in 1885.

Around the same time, John Archbold - who succeeded John D. Rockefeller as head of Standard Oil - joked about the prospects for oil discoveries in Oklahoma: "Are you crazy?" Archbold said. "I'll drink every gallon produced west of the Mississippi. "

I don't know if anyone ever called Mr. Archbold on that pledge. But for whatever reason, in 1914 the U. S. Geological Survey predicted that the U. S. would soon exhaust its available oil supplies. They issued the same warning in 1926. And again in 1939. And in 1949.

All of these warnings have proven false. Despite all these expert predictions, the world has not run out of oil or other resources. And yet here we are, faced with the most serious energy shortage since the days of oil embargoes and gas lines.

My point is, America's current energy supply crisis is not due to some inevitable neo-Malthusian depletion of resources. The United States - and our North American and hemispheric neighbors-are blessed with a rich abundance of natural resources. It's political leadership that has been scarce.

For the past eight years, Washington sat on the sidelines as our nation's energy needs mounted. During the 1990s, the Clinton Administration employed a policy of taxing demand, limiting supply, and ignoring the rapidly expanding needs of the future.

Their energy strategy boiled down to: you can't find it . . . you can't transport it . . . and even if you get it, we don't want you to use it.

Through neglect or complacency or ideology, this approach has led us to the crisis we face today.

The Bush Administration is fully prepared to respond to the broad set of challenges we inherited. But we must be candid with the American people about the magnitude of the problem - which is what I'd like to talk about today.

America's Energy Supply Challenges

Three overriding facts starkly define the challenge of America's energy needs over the next two decades:

First, demand for energy is rising across the board, but particularly for natural gas and electricity;

Second, supplies are being limited by a regulatory structure that, in many respects, has failed to keep pace with advances in technology and an uncertain political environment that often discourages investment in desperately needed facilities;

And third, our energy infrastructure - that network of the generators, transmission lines, refineries and pipelines that convert raw resources into usable fuel - is woefully antiquated and inadequate to meet our future needs.

Unless these challenges are addressed, America's energy supply will be continually at risk . . . our citizens will encounter blackouts and other lifestyle-altering disruptions . . . and our economy will be hobbled by rising energy prices. Let me briefly outline some of the major issues on the horizon:

Oil: Rising Consumption, Accelerating Dependence

In the next 20 years, according to estimates by the Energy Information Administration, America's demand for oil is projected to increase by 33 percent. Yet as consumption surges, U. S. production continues to drop precipitously. We now produce 39 percent less oil than we did in 1970, losing nearly 4 million barrels a day in the process. And unless energy policy is changed, production will slip further - to just 5.1 million barrels per day by 2020 - down from a high of 9. 4 million a day 30 years ago. This widening gap between demand and domestic supply will make us increasingly dependent upon foreign imports. Back in 1973-at the height of the oil crisis - America imported just 36 percent of its oil from abroad.

Today, we import 54 percent. And, if we allow this trend to continue, we will soon be forced to look abroad for some 64 percent of our oil. This will put more power in the hands of foreign suppliers - power they are not reluctant to use, as we just saw when the OPEC cartel decided to reduce oil output by one million barrels a day.

While this administration does not agree with OPEC's decision, that decision demonstrates the importance of increasing America's production of oil. Securing an affordable, reliable and adequate supply of crude is a critical challenge. But it is only half the oil story.

Since 1980, the number of American refineries has been cut in half. There hasn't been a new refinery built in the United States in over 25 years. New regulatory interpretations limit the ability of existing refineries to expand capacity. Add to that regulations that require the production of more than 15 different types of gasoline-and you have a refining industry strained to capacity, leaving us dangerously vulnerable to regional supply disruptions and price spikes.

Refineries are so constrained that when President Clinton made the politically symbolic gesture of releasing 30 million barrels of oil from the Strategic Petroleum Reserve last fall, that oil had to be shipped overseas to be refined.

Natural Gas: Rapidly Rising Demand; Constraints on Supply

Many of the same issues confront the future of natural gas. America's demand for natural gas is projected to rise even more rapidly than oil. If Department of Energy projections are correct, by 2020 Americans will consume 62 percent more natural gas than we do today. More than 9 out of 10 of the announced new electric generating plants will be fired by natural gas.

This approaching wave of new demand begs the question: Do we have an energy policy and a regulatory structure capable of meeting our natural gas needs?

Consider just a few constraints in this market.

Right now, an estimated 40 percent of potential gas resources in the United States are on federal lands that are either closed to exploration or covered by severe restrictions. The last lease sale in the some areas of the Gulf of Mexico was more than a decade ago. New discoveries of natural gas in the United States have fallen for three straight years, creating increasing pressure for more imports.

The notion that we can rely so heavily on natural gas . . . maintain severe restrictions on exploration . . . and still enjoy low prices is a dangerous assumption.

Even if we find the supplies, moving that gas to market will require an additional 38,000 miles of transmission pipeline and 255,000 miles of distribution lines-at an estimated cost of $120-$150 billion.

Today's pipeline system can hardly handle the supplies we know exist. Alaska's Prudhoe Bay, for example, produces about 8 billion cubic feet of natural gas a day - approximately 13 percent of America's daily consumption.

But that gas never reaches the market. Instead, it is just pumped back into the ground, waiting until a pipeline is built to connect the Alaska fields to the U.S./Canada distribution system.

Electricity: Powering the Information Economy

As everyone knows, we also face a real challenge in generating enough electricity to light out homes and run our businesses. Over the next 20 years, the Department of Energy estimates that electricity demand in the United States will increase by 45 percent. That rising growth rate will require the construction of over 1,300 new power plants-about 65 every year.

Yet, the last time we added that much power was 1985.

Furthermore, there is reason to believe that this could turn out to be a conservative estimate. During the 1990s, electricity consumption far outstripped projections, driven by the energy-hungry information economy. Some experts calculate that the demands of the Internet already consume some 8-13 percent of electricity. If demand grows at just the same pace as during the last decade, we'll need nearly 1,900 new plants by 2020-or more than 90 every year-just to keep pace.

Hundreds of new generating plants will place even greater pressure on our already strained and aging power grid. America's network of transmission lines, substations and transformers was built when utilities were tightly regulated monopolies providing service to assigned regions. Interconnections between suppliers were strictly an emergency backup measure to guard against rare service interruptions. The system was simply not designed for long-haul swapping of power in a highly competitive market.

Consumers are already feeling the impact of a transmission systems stressed by rising demand. Transmission bottlenecks contributed to the blackouts that have swept through California and to price spikes in New York City last summer that cost consumers an estimated $100 million.

Coal, Nuclear, and Hydro-Electric Power

Coal has historically been American's number one source for affordable electricity; it currently powers half of America's electricity generators. And at today's recovery rates, our nation has enough coal to keep those plants running for the next 250 years.

Coal generators have already been called upon to make broad reductions in emissions. The Bush Administration supports those efforts-and we will back it up with greater incentives for investment in clean coal technology.

But the administration will not regulate coal out of existence . . . and we will not support measures that will threaten electricity supplies and significantly raise electricity prices. President Bush made the right decision last week not to impose new federal mandates on the emissions of carbon dioxide. If America is to have reliable electricity over the next 20 years, coal must continue to play a major role.

But, coal is not the only energy source facing an uncertain future. There hasn't been a new nuclear power plant permit granted since 1979. Many of the 103 existing nuclear plants are not even expected to file for a renewal of their licenses as they expire over the next 15 years.

Even hydroelectric power generation is expected to fall sharply.

Re-licensing a hydro facility can take a decade or more and cost millions. And now, even though consumers are faced with potential blackouts and chronic electricity shortages in the West, activists and some political leaders want to breach one or more of the four federal dams on the Snake River to help young salmon, on their trek to the sea.

The Dangers of Complacency

What are the dangers of complacency in light of these challenges? How does it all add up for our economy and our citizens?

This nation's last three recessions have all been tied to rising energy prices - and there is strong evidence that the latest crisis is already having a negative effect.

The National Association of Manufacturers estimates that soaring fuel prices between 1999 and 2000 cost the U.S. economy more than $115 billion-shaving a full percentage point off our Gross Domestic Product. A January survey of its 5,500 members reveals that nearly one quarter were forced to curtail operations.

During a two-week period this past January, Californians lost an estimated $2.3 billion in wages, sales and productivity. Layoffs are already hitting workers in the West as companies shift production to states with more reliable energy sources. Then there are the jobs that will never be created.

Intel's CEO Craig Barrett announced that the world's leading chipmaker won't be expanding in California: "As long as California is a Third World country," Barrett said, "we won't build $2 billion manufacturing plants here."

The Food and Agricultural Policy Institute reports that farmers are likely to see their income drop 20 percent over the next two years due to higher energy costs.

Rising energy costs are hitting every family's checkbook, primarily affecting those who can afford it least. Gas bills for many homeowners in the Washington, DC area more than tripled this year. Some residents are reporting that their heating bills are higher than their food bills this winter.

The power crisis isn't just pinching our wallets, it's changing the way we live our lives. In California, power outages have shut down traffic lights, darkened schools and closed businesses. The governor has ordered local police to patrol the streets-not for criminals, but to make sure businesses keep their lights dimmed.

But California is not the only state facing a mismatch between supply and demand. With electricity shortages predicted for New York City and Long Island this summer . . . low capacity margins threatening electricity reliability in the Midwest, Southeast and Northern Plains states . . . and strained refinery capacity in the Midwest, Americans across the nation are feeling the energy squeeze.

The Need For A National Energy Policy

Rising demand . . . tightening supplies . . . an aging power infrastructure . . . a decade of neglect from Washington: These are the trends that define America's emerging energy needs.

President Bush has committed this administration to meeting these challenges - a job that begins with the urgent task of developing and implementing a long-term national energy policy.

To accomplish this, President Bush created an Energy Task Force headed by Vice President Cheney. He

has asked us to define a clear strategy - a strategy that will allow environmentally responsible exploration and recovery of our domestic resources . . . enhance our commitment to conservation and energy efficiency . . . and encourage investment in new technology to further the development of renewable energy sources.

I wish I could say that the energy crisis now sweeping the nation has shocked the political system into action. But like other political discussions in recent years, the debate over energy seems as deeply polarized as ever.

On one end of the spectrum, some activists propose what amounts to a "zero tolerance" policy toward exploration and cling to the quixotic idea that new, undiscovered sources will somehow allow us to meet our energy needs. On the other end, some advocates place an almost limitless faith in special tax breaks for this favored activity or subsidies for that preferred industry.

The two extremes in our energy debate are founded on several enduring myths - myths that today conspire to block any true advance toward a rational and stable energy policy in the United States. Here are a few of the more prominent ones.

Myth Number 1: It is impossible to balance energy exploration and environmental protection.

Advances in technology have brought us a long way from the days when wildcatters punched holes in the ground based on the hunch they might hit a gusher. But from a regulatory standpoint, our view of oil and gas exploration hasn't changed much since we saw Jed Clampett strike "black gold" and split for Beverly Hills.

Today, satellites and computers are the tools of choice in the exploration business. Geologists can bounce acoustic and electrical vibrations off the earth's inner depths, gather the resulting mass of data into powerful computers and then create three dimensional and even four dimensional maps of resource fields miles below the surface.

Armed with these pinpoint accurate images, companies employ advanced equipment to drill vertically, horizontally and around corners-allowing us to access supplies from previously unimaginable depths, up to six miles away.

The marriage of oil and gas exploration with cutting-edge technology means fewer rigs, fewer roads and fewer pipelines. Drilling operations that required 65 acres in the 1970s need only 10 acres today. Technological improvements in just the past 15 years have generated success rate increases of 50 percent. America's national energy policy must reflect these staggering advances that have revolutionized the way we develop our resources.

Myth Number 2: All our current problems are due to an energy industry that is engaged in a massive conspiracy to gouge consumers by limiting supply to drive up prices.

This myth has been punctuated by calls for investigations into everything from last summer's Midwest gasoline price spikes, to recent allegations that power generators in the West have been withholding electricity. We have a fair and objective process for judging these claims-and action will be taken when it is merited. Over the past two weeks, for example, the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission ordered power companies to rebate some $124 million to California utilities. Meanwhile, the Federal Trade Commission recently cleared gasoline suppliers of all charges relating to last summer's price increases.

But charges of price gouging largely miss the point. There is no magic source of supply; no hidden pool of energy that can be turned on and off like a faucet. California-and other power-strapped states-will never solve the power crises they confront until they resolve the conflict between demand and supply.

Earlier this year, one company proposed building a $400 million power plant in California that would have provided enough additional electricity to light 600,000 homes in energy-starved Silicon Valley. The company pledged to plant 800 new trees to beautify the area. They proposed cloaking the power station in a brick facade to make it essentially indistinguishable from a high-rent office complex. They even promised to help maintain the local habitat for the endangered bay checkerspoon butterfly.

Their environmentally-sensitive plans won the support of the Sierra Club, the American Lung Association and the NAACP. But city officials voted unanimously -- 11-0 -- to reject the plan. In an editorial, the local paper called this move "Dumb and Dumber."

Meanwhile, further south, plans to build a 550-megawatt gas-fired generator in a Los Angeles suburb were scrapped after residents voted 2:1 against the project. The local mayor added a much-needed dose of reason and maturity to the debate-by launching a hunger strike in opposition to the plant.

In California, workers are being laid off, companies are leaving the state, farmers and small businesses are losing millions, consumers are threatened with rolling blackouts, but local officials reject power plants with little regard for the consequences. Is it really any mystery why there hasn't been a single new power plant built in California in the last decade?

Myth Number 3: The Bush energy plan is focused almost exclusively on opening the Arctic National Wildlife Refuge (ANWR) to exploration-a move that would buy us only about 6 months worth of American consumption while destroying a pristine natural wilderness, not to mention disrupting the breeding ground of the Porcupine Caribou.

Let's separate fact from fiction when it comes to ANWR.

First, according to estimates by the U. S. Geological Survey, ANWR holds between 5. 7 to 16 billion barrels of recoverable reserves-with a mean estimate of 10. 4 billion barrels. And that assumes the use of drilling technology now nearly a decade old. This represents more than 300 times the amount of the

oil President Clinton released from the Strategic Petroleum Reserve last fall. And based on December 2000 figures, it would free us from about 54 years of oil imports from Saddam Hussein and Iraq.

Second, exploration would impact only about 2,000 acres out of more than 19 million. To put that in perspective, the massive Arctic National Wildlife Refuge is about the same size as the entire State of South Carolina; the two thousand acres that would be affected is less than half the size of Dulles airport.

And as for the caribou, the herd in the Prudhoe Bay area grew more than 9-fold over the past 20 years to an estimated 28,000 in 2000-seemingly irrefutable evidence that caribou mating and oil exploration can peacefully coexist.

The decision to open a small portion of ANWR should be made on the merits. But it should not be made on the mistaken assumption that opening ANWR will allow us to produce our way to full energy independence.

America first became a net importer of energy in the 1950s - and our economy will continue to depend, in part, on imported oil. However, closing off virtually every available new source of domestic supply, enhances the leverage and power of an oil cartel that cannot be relied on to put America's interests first. While the resources of ANWR won't make us energy independent, they will help increase America's energy security by ensuring a more diverse supply of oil.

Myth Number 4: Government subsidies and tax breaks are the best way to encourage new exploration and production of energy.

This administration will continue to support funding for energy research and development initiatives. But capital is best allocated to its highest uses through the workings of the free market, not manipulations of the tax code. Government regulatory policy should not be aimed at picking winners and losers in any market, including energy. Neither should tax policy.

Myth Number 5: We can forego traditional sources and instead meet rising energy demand by harnessing wind, geothermal, solar and other forms of renewable power.

Excluding hydro-power, renewable sources currently generate about 2 percent of America's electricity. Billions have been invested in developing renewable energy-and will continue to be invested under the Bush Administration. But renewables have yet to overcome the economic advantages of conventional energy sources.

Even with promising advances in research and development, renewables will only provide, according to Energy Information Administration estimates, about 6 percent of our total electricity consumption by 2020. Even if renewables exceed our most optimistic expectations, they would still supply only a fraction of our needs over the next 20 years.

Myth Number 6: Price controls are the answer to today's energy crisis.

Memories are short, aren't they. So let me remind everyone. America imposed price controls on oil and gas in the 1970s. They were an utter failure. They led to shortages and rationing and the idea that America was gripped by malaise.

Let me be clear: The Bush Administration does not support price controls. Price controls on electricity will lead to more blackouts. Price controls on gasoline will lead to gas lines. Price controls will deepen America's energy crisis, because they won't reduce demand, but they will cripple incentives for desperately needed new investments in energy supply.

Charting a New Policy Course

The challenges are formidable . . . the warning signs are obvious . . . but I am optimistic because I know this administration's commitment is equal to the task.

Our national energy policy will be comprehensive. It will reach across every department that touches the energy marketplace-from the Interior Department and the EPA to the Transportation Department and the DOE.

Our national energy policy will be hemispheric. It will be based on the understanding that our policy cannot stand in isolation from our neighbors throughout the Americas.

Our national energy policy will stress the need to diversify America's energy supply. It will be founded on the understanding that diversity of supply means security of supply . . . and that a broad mix of supply options-from coal to windmills, nuclear to natural gas-will help protect consumers against price spikes and supply disruptions.

And our national energy policy will be balanced. It will leapfrog the myths that stifle change-rejecting the notion that there is no middle ground between environmental protection, regardless of the cost and energy exploration, regardless of the impact.

Soon we will deliver our recommendations to President Bush. Later, we will introduce legislation aimed at winning bipartisan support for a national energy policy that matches the magnitude of the challenge. I am hopeful that men and women of good will-from both ends of the political spectrum . . . from environmental organizations to industry groups-will then come together and transcend the stale debate that has characterized energy policy in recent years.

About 150 years ago, America faced a vastly different energy crisis.

Supplies of whale oil were becoming more and more scarce. Few could afford to pay for the luxury of this or other costly methods of illumination. Sure, crude oil was available. In those days it was soaked up with rags, wrung out into small vials, and then sold as a treatment for toothaches . . . until an entrepreneur lined up an investor and a chemist and launched an energy revolution that would light the world.

In America, resources become scarce only when our imagination languishes. By engaging that imagination, I am confident we can meet the challenges of today. If complacency yields to action. If we resolve to strike a rational balance between our energy needs and our environmental concerns. And if a national energy policy becomes an urgent priority.

Thank you.

Report by Energy Secretary Spencer Abraham

Contents

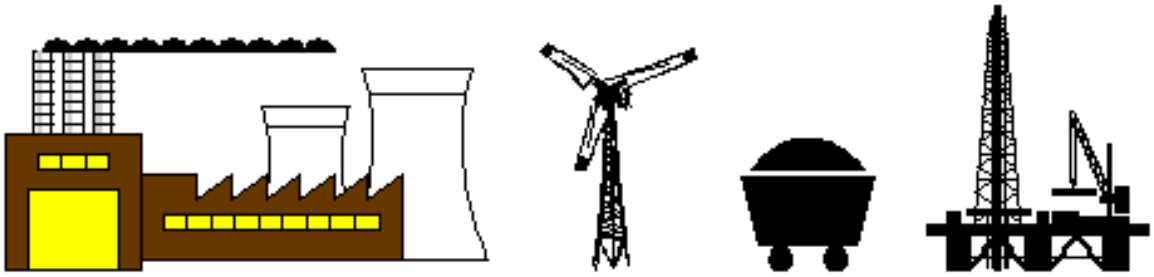
1. Report by Energy Secretary Spencer Abraham
2. National energy policy for 8 years
3. Energy supply challenges
4. Oil: Rising consumption and accelerating dependence
5. Oil: Rising consumption and accelerating dependence
6. Natural Gas: Rapidly rising demand, supply constraints
7. Natural Gas: Rapidly rising demand, supply constraints
8. Electricity: Needs, problems
9. The aging power grid
10. Coal fired electrical power
11. Nuclear power plants
12. Hydroelectric power generation
13. Dangers of complacency
14. Dangers of complacency (2)
15. Need for national energy policy
16. Extremes of the energy positions
17. Six prominent myths, none of which is true
18. Can we balance exploration and environmental protection?
19. Is there a price gouge conspiracy?
20. Is there a price gouge conspiracy? (2)
21. Is there a price gouge conspiracy? (3)
22. Arctic National Wildlife Refuge Exploration
23. Arctic National Wildlife Refuge Exploration (2)
24. Our increasing oil imports
25. Government subsidies and tax breaks
26. Renewable energy sources
27. Price controls
28. Charting a new national policy

---

29. **Commentary by Tom Bearden, Ph.D.**
30. Commentary
31. Caution: It is stressed that
32. An example of the time problem

33. The pending disaster
34. The bottom line:
35. Here are some events etc.
36. Lowered energy requirements for appliances
37. Easing air conditioner and heat pump standards
38. Navarro's Estimate*
39. Factors driving comparisons
40. Prices likely per kilowatt-hour
41. Covering debt already incurred
42. Deteriorating situation, rising prices
43. Other Factors
44. Paying the piper: California's bond rating reduced
45. Associated Press: Gasoline supplies are critical
46. A peculiar problem
47. MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (1)
48. MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (2)
49. MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (3)
50. MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (4)
51. MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (5)
52. Negentropic Engineering
53. Rigorous "out-of-the-box" work
54. Rigorous "out-of-the-box" work (2): (Bedini "negative resistor" in a battery)*
55. Initiating a Battery to COP>1.0
56. Secretary alone cannot solve it
57. What is desperately needed
58. Why it can be done in time
59. Cautions!
60. The scientists have failed us
61. 136-yr-old EM Model1
62. All EM from Time Domain1
63. Astonishing but true
64. With plentiful, cheap, clean electrical energy:
65. Recommendations to DOE
66. In conclusion:

Report by Energy Secretary Spencer Abraham



National Energy Summit,
U.S. Chamber of Commerce
Mar. 19, 2001

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

National energy policy for 8 years

- The national policy imposed the following:
  - Taxed energy demand
  - Limited the energy supplies
  - Ignored expanding energy needs
- Summary of the past policy on energy:
  - You cannot find it
  - You cannot transport it
  - If you get it, we don't want you to use it
- *Good News:* Crisis can be solved
- *Bad News:* Not temporary; will not fix itself

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Energy supply challenges

- Demand for energy rising across the board, particularly for natural gas and electricity
- Supplies limited by regulatory structure
  - Failed to keep pace with technology advances
  - Uncertain political environment discourages investment in desperately needed facilities
- Energy infrastructure is woefully antiquated and inadequate

Note: The energy infrastructure is that network of generators, transmission lines, refineries, and pipelines that convert raw resources into usable energy or fuel

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Oil: Rising consumption and accelerating dependence

- In U.S., will increase 33 percent in 20 years
- U.S. production continues to drop
  - Produce 39% less now than in 1970
  - At present reduction rate, production will decrease to 5.1 million barrels per day by 2020, down from 9.4 million barrels per day in 1970.
- Imports have steadily risen
  - From 36% in 1973 to 54% today
  - Will soon rise to 64% unless checked
  - Empowers foreign suppliers such as OPEC
- Assuring affordable, reliable, adequate supply of crude oil is a critical national challenge

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Oil: Rising consumption and accelerating dependence

- We have been decreasing the infrastructure
  - Since 1980, U.S. refineries reduced by 50%
  - No new refinery built in over 25 years
  - New regulatory interpretations limit expansion of capacity of existing refineries
  - Regulations require producing more than 15 different types of gasoline
  - Refining industry strained to capacity
- E.g., Clinton symbolically released 30 million barrels of oil from the Strategic Petroleum Reserve
- *The oil had to be shipped overseas to be refined!*

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Natural Gas: Rapidly rising demand, supply constraints

- By 2020, U.S. will consume 62% more natural gas than today
- More than 9 out of 10 of announced new electric power plants will be fired by natural gas
- 40% of potential gas resources are on federal lands either closed or severely restricted
- Last lease in Gulf of Mexico more that 10 years ago
- New discoveries falling
- Dangerous to assume relying on natural gas, severely restricting exploration, keeping low prices

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Natural Gas: Rapidly rising demand, supply constraints

- Given enough natural gas, 38,000 more miles of transmission pipelines and 255,000 miles of distribution lines will be needed
- This alone will cost $120-150 billion
- E.g., Alaska's Prudhoe Bay produces 8 billion ft^3 per day
  - About 13% of America's daily consumption
  - Never reaches the market, pumped back into ground
  - Waiting on building a pipeline to connect Alaska fields to US/Canada distribution system

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Electricity: Needs, problems

- Over 20 years, conservative estimate is that demand will increase 45%
  - Will require construction of 1,300 new power plants, about 65 every year (about one every 6 days)
  - Last time we added so many power plants was 1985
- Some experts calculate demand will increase faster
  - May require nearly 1,900 new power plants
  - That is 90 per year (about one every four days)
- Either way, will place great pressure on already strained and aging power grid

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

The aging power grid

- Network of transmission lines, substations, and transformers
- Built when utilities were tightly regulated, supplied service to assigned regions
- Interconnections between suppliers were strictly emergency backup measure for rare usage
- Not designed at all for long-haul swapping of power in a competitive market
- Transmission bottlenecks contributed to California blackouts this winter and price spikes in New York City last summer

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

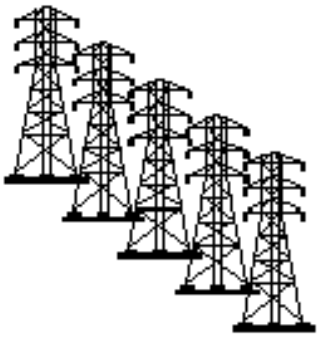
Coal fired electrical power

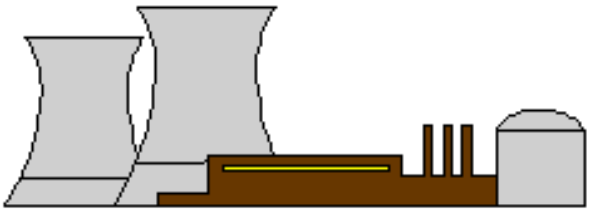
- Coal powers half our electricity generators.
- Enough coal for 250 years.
- Coal emissions slated for broad reductions
- Administration will support new technology, but will not threaten electricity supplies and let it significantly raise electricity prices
- President Bush therefore decided not to impose new mandates on CO_2 emissions
- If nation is to have reliable electricity over next 20 years, coal must play a major role

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Nuclear power plants

- No new nuclear power plant permit granted since 1979
- 103 existing nuclear power plants
- Many not expected to even file for license renewal as licenses expire over the next 15 years

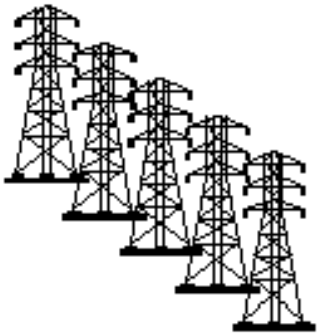


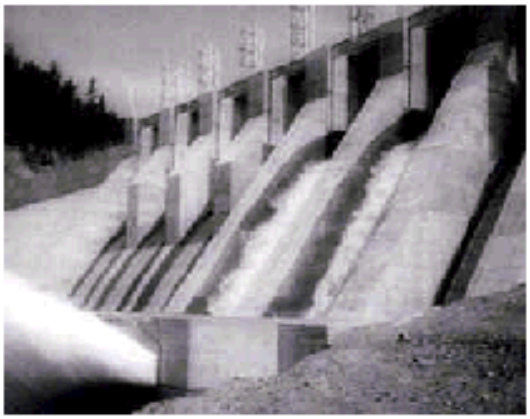


Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Hydroelectric power generation

- Expected to fall sharply
- Re-licensing can take a decade and cost millions
- Some activists and political leaders want to breach one or more of the four federal dams on the Snake River to help young salmon on their trek to the sea





Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Dangers of complacency

- Last three recessions tied to rising energy prices
- Latest crisis already causing negative effects
- Soaring fuel costs: extra $115 billion between 1999 and 2000; 1% off Gross Domestic Product
- In two weeks in January 2001:
  - Californians lost $2.3 billion in wages, sales, etc.
  - Layoffs hitting in West as manufacturers shift to states with more reliable energy sources
  - Intel will not build $2 billion plants in California to expand there.
  - Farmers' incomes to drop 20% in next two years

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Dangers of complacency (2)

- Some homeowner gas bills in Washington D.C. more than tripled this year
- Heating bills of some residents exceeded their food bills during the winter

- California power outages shut down traffic lights, closed businesses, darkened schools
- Police patrols were used to insure compliance
- Electricity shortages predicted for New York City and Long Island this summer
- Strained refinery capacity in the Midwest
- Low capacity threatens electricity reliability in Midwest, Southeast, and Northern Plain states

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Need for national energy policy

- Rising demand, tightening supplies, aging power infrastructure, decade of neglect
- President created Energy Task Force, headed by VP Cheney, to determine strategy
  - Environmental responsible exploration and recovery
  - Conservation and energy efficiency
  - Encourage investment in new technology for renewable energy sources
- Debate is still deeply polarized

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Extremes of the energy positions

- Some activists:
  - Zero tolerance to exploration
  - New, undiscovered sources will somehow provide for us

- Some advocates:
  - Limitless faith in special tax breaks for a favored activity or subsidies for a preferred industry

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Six prominent myths, none of which is true

1. It is impossible to balance energy exploration and environmental protection
2. There is a massive energy industry conspiracy, limiting supply to drive up prices
3. The Bush energy plan is focused almost exclusively on opening the Arctic National Wildlife Refuge (ANWR) to exploration

4. Government subsidies and tax breaks are the best way to encourage new exploration and energy production
5. Can forego traditional sources and meet demand by wind, geothermal, solar, and other forms of renewable power
6. Price controls are the answer to the energy crisis

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Can we balance exploration and environmental protection?

- Today, satellites and computers are tools of choice for exploration.
- Acoustic and electrical vibrations off the earth's depths provides maps of resource fields

- With advanced equipment, drill vertically, horizontally, or around corners up to 6 miles
- Fewer rigs, fewer roads, fewer pipelines
- 65 acre drilling in 1970s needs only 10 now
- Success rates have increased 50 percent

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Is there a price gouge conspiracy?

- Calls to investigate gasoline price spikes
- Allegations that power generators in the West have been withholding electricity

- Investigation and action is taken where merited
  - FERC ordered power companies to rebate $124 million to California utilities
  - FTC cleared gasoline suppliers relating to last summer's price increases
- There is no hidden energy pool that can be turned on and off like a faucet
- Must solve power crises by resolving conflict between demand and supply

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Is there a price gouge conspiracy? (2)

- Early this year (2001) one company proposed to build a $400 million power plant in California
  - Additional electricity for 600,000 homes
  - Plant 800 trees to beautify the area
  - Cloak facility in a brick facade to resemble a high-rent office complex
  - Help maintain habitat for an endangered butterfly
- Project supported by Sierra Club, American Lung Association and NAACP.
  - City officials unanimously (11 to 0) rejected it
  - Local paper called this move "Dumb and Dumber".

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Is there a price gouge conspiracy? (3)

- Plans to build a 550 megawatt gas-fired generator in a Los Angeles suburb were scrapped
- Residents voted 2:1 against the project
- Local mayor launched a hunger strike in opposition to it.
- In California:
  - Workers are being laid off
  - Companies are leaving the state
  - Consumers threatened with rolling blackouts
  - Local officials reject power plants with little regard
- Is it really any mystery why there hasn't been a single new power plant built in California in the last decade?

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Arctic National Wildlife Refuge Exploration

- **Myth:** Would buy only about 6 months worth of consumption while destroying pristine wilderness and disrupting the caribou
- **Fact:** The ANWR holds from 5.7 to 16 billion barrels of recoverable reserves (mean is 10.4)
  - More than 300 times the oil Clinton released
  - Frees us from equivalent of 54 years of imports from Saddam Hussein and Iraq
  - Exploration involves only some 2,000 of more than 19 million acres -- like half the Dulles airport compared to the entire state of South Carolina

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Arctic National Wildlife Refuge Exploration (2)

- The caribou herd in the Prudhoe Bay area grew more than 9-fold over the last 20 years (to 28,000 in 2000)
- Proves that caribou mating and oil exploration can peacefully co-exist
- Exploration should be considered on merits
- Opening ANWR will help, but does not allow full energy dependence

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Our increasing oil imports

- U.S. became a net importer of oil in 1950s
- Closing off all new domestic sources enhances leverage and power of oil cartels
- These cannot relied on to put American interests first
- Development of domestic resources such as ANWR will help increase energy security by ensuring a more diverse supply of oil

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

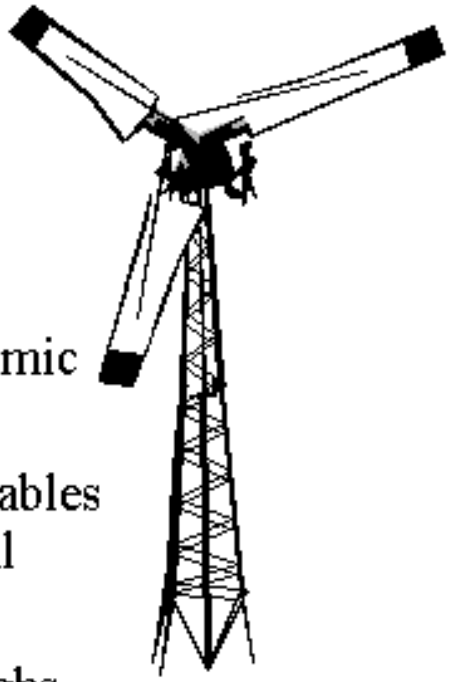
Government subsidies and tax breaks

- Administration will continue to support funding for energy research and development initiatives.
- Capital is best allocated through the workings of the free markets, not manipulating the tax code
- Government regulatory policy should not aim at picking winners and losers
- Neither should tax policy

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Renewable energy sources

- Excluding hydro-power, renewable sources generate about 2% of America's electricity
- Bush administration will continue to invest in renewable energy sources
- Renewables have not overcome economic advantages of conventional sources
- Even with promising advances, renewables will provide only about 6% of our total electricity by 2020.
- Even with most optimistic breakthroughs, they will supply only a fraction of our needs over the next 20 years.



Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Price controls

- America imposed price controls on oil and gas in the 1970s; they were an utter failure
- Led to shortages, rationing, and idea that America was gripped by malaise
- Administration does not support price controls
  - Lead to more blackouts and gas lines
  - Will not reduce demand, but cripple incentives for new investments in energy supply
  - Will deepen America's energy crisis

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Charting a new national policy

- Comprehensive. Across every department.
- Hemispheric. Includes the Americas.
- Diversify the energy supply for security, with a broad mix of options.
- Balanced. Combines environmental protection and energy exploration.
- Recommendations to be delivered to President Bush soon.
- Legislation will be introduced and bipartisan support.
- Hope that men and women of good will come together and transcend the present stale debate.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Commentary

by Tom Bearden, Ph.D.
12 April 2001

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Commentary:

- A reasoned and professional assessment of the present energy crisis situation by Secretary Abraham
- Demonstrates administration and DOE are energetically attempting to get the crisis under control with conventional methods
- Scientific advisers have no "out-of-the-box" energy knowledge; policy stays essentially "in-the-box"
  - Shortage of oil, get more oil
  - Shortage of natural gas, get more natural gas
  - Shortage of electrical power plants, build more
  - Need 90 per year; build them
  - Short distribution grid, build additional
  - Shortage pipelines, build some more

- Cannot "get more" in time to prevent economic disaster
- Cannot avoid overrunning first quarter 2004 "point of no return"

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Caution: It is stressed that

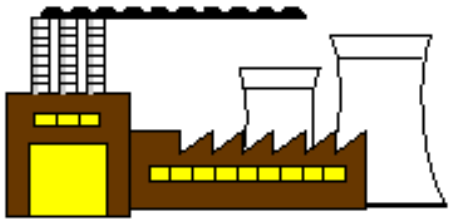
- Given only the conventional Lorentz-regauged electrical design model, COP>1.0 EM systems are impossible. That type of EM only designs COP<1.0 systems!
- Given advice from scientific "experts" who know only COP<1.0 design, U(1) electrodynamics, and Lorentz regauged power system theory, the Administration is doing the best that can be done, all factors considered.
- The DoE and the Administration must use whatever they have available to them, to try to solve the crisis.
- Hence DoE and the Administration is not at fault. On the contrary, they are trying very hard to solve this escalating energy crisis, using the tools the scientists offer them.
- It is the U.S. scientific community that is squarely to blame for this sad state of affairs, and for the coming economic collapse.

COP = Coefficient of Performance

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

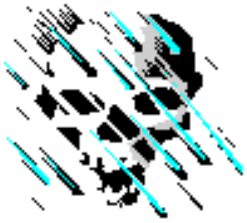
An example of the time problem

- TVA and Texaco are discussing building a coal gasification 1,500 megawatt power plant.
  - Near Scottsboro, Alabama
  - Construction could begin in 2002.
  - In 3-6 years, begin producing electricity.
  - If 5 years, it will come on line in 2007.



- 90 plants are required per year, beginning now.
- 2007 is about the time that world economies are crumbling, conflicts are raging, and all the arsenals weapons of mass destruction will be unleashed.
- 2007 is about the time civilization will be destroyed, if we continue on the present course.
- With only present solution, can get perhaps 400 to 450 plants ready to come on line, *about the time they are destroyed*

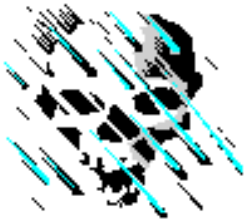
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



The pending disaster

- The world energy crisis will escalate steadily, forcing collapse of world economy circa 2008.
- As nations' economies crumble, conflicts soar and one or more nations will exchange nukes and other *weapons of mass destruction* (WMD). Security partners forced to enter the melee.
- This evokes the long-dreaded WMD "spasm" response.
  - Only way for a nation to survive is to destroy its perceived foes before they destroy it.
  - Everybody fires everything, as fast as they can, unleashing all the arsenals of WMD, desperate attempt to survive.
  - Civilization and much of the biosphere is destroyed. Unleashing of smallpox alone will kill 2 billion.
- The time for this Armageddon is circa 2007.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



The bottom line:

- Self-powering and COP>1.0 electrical power systems must be rolling off the assembly lines en masse by first quarter 2004. That is the "point of no return".
- Otherwise, the point of no return will be overrun and no solution is possible, by any means, by anyone or by everyone.
- If that deadline is missed, the crisis curves cannot be "damped" in time to prevent world economic collapse.
- It is still doable, but only with a massive national effort of the highest priority. No one recognizes that as yet.
- Meanwhile, the scientific community is doing business as usual. You will have to just push most of it aside.
- We are "fiddling while Rome prepares to explode".

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Here are some events etc.

- Exxon Mobil Corp. soared to the top of the Fortune 500.
- Oil, gas, and power companies climbed.
- Increased income due to
  - Falling supplies so price increases
  - Utility deregulation. CA stupidly capped end prices, and freed middle prices. Dunce cap award for that one!
  - Soaring natural gas prices.
  - OPEC maneuvering to keep oil prices high
- Pacific Gas & Electric declared bankruptcy; another CA power company on the ropes.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Lowered energy requirements for appliances

- Approved in last days of Clinton administration
- Washing machines must use 35% less energy, beginning in 2007
- Water heaters must use 5%-9% less energy, beginning in 2004
- Adds about $240 to price of washing machine
- Lower energy costs over time will offset initial increased cost
- Approved by Bush administration in April 2001 after review

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Easing air conditioner and heat pump standards

- Bush administration eased Clinton's new efficiency standards
  - Still require air conditioners and heat pumps to use 20% less energy than most current models, beginning in 2006
  - Clinton standard was 30% less
- All central home air conditioning units must meet minimum seasonal efficiency ratio (SEER) of 12, compared to present 10
- Replaces Clinton SEER standard of 12
- In California, easing these standards requires two more power plants

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Navarro's Estimate*

Peter Navarro, economist at UC Irvine,

in conjunction with Utility Consumers's Action Network

*Jennifer Coleman, "Power costs could be triple last year's for Californians," AP release, 22 Apr. 2001

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Factors driving comparisons

- Last summer, soaring costs drove three utilities to brink of financial ruin
- This summer costs may rise by as much as three-fold
- Factors at play:
  - Drought-induced reduction of hydroelectric power supplies in Pacific Northwest
  - Predicted hotter-than-average summer
  - Competition from other states
- State buys about 1/3 of its power from spot market
- Spot market likely to see substantial increases

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Prices likely per kilowatt-hour

- Last summer, peak average high price was 86 cents per KWHR
- This summer expected to hit $1 to $2 per KWHR
- Consumer rates capped at about 10 cents per KWHR
- The growing gap will have to be filled by state funds, which themselves are dwindling
- Eventually the California taxpayers have to pay the difference, which is from 10 to 20 times what they are paying now for capped power

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Covering debt already incurred

- Since January, California has authorized $5.7 billion to buy power for customers of Pacific Gas and Electric Co. and Southern California Edison
- The two utilities' credit was cut off due to
  - Soaring wholesale costs
  - Cap on consumer rates
  - Went nearly $14 Billion in debt
- San Diego Gas and Electric Co. incurred debts but is in better shape
- State will be repaid by $10 Billion in bonds
  - Expected to be issued in May
  - Expected to last till September but will not
  - PG&E and Edison Customers will pay off the bonds

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Deteriorating situation, rising prices

- Prices rising
  - Will rise even more as demand increases
  - Demand will rise by about 50 percent during the summer
- California's own generation resources cannot meet projected peak demands and reserve requirements
  - May fall by 3,500 megawatts short (peaks)
  - Enough power for 2.6 million households
- Power grid manager must depend on imports
  - Northwest drought makes extra power scarce to find
  - Northwest utilities themselves may have to import, not supply extra

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Other Factors

Credit, payback, scarcities

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Paying the piper: California's bond rating reduced

- Standard & Poor dropped California's bond rating two notches, from AA to A+
  - Financial drain from continuing energy crisis
  - Mounting uncertainty in costs to state of current electrical power crisis
  - Likely long term detrimental effect on state's economy
  - State's ability to pay its debt has reduced
- Rating not reduced further because of
  - State's diverse economy
  - Proposed revenue bonds to reimburse state treasury
- Can reduce further if California does not make $10 Billion bond issue and pay off its energy-related debts

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Associated Press: Gasoline supplies are critical

- Supplies tightest for mid-April since U.S. government record-keeping began in 1963
- There is a shortage of reformulated gasoline that produces less smog and is required during summer
  - MTBE additive made from methanol, a derivative of natural gas
  - Natural gas prices quadrupled Dec-Jan; MTBE reduced by 1/3
  - California uses more MTBE-treated gasoline than any other state
  - Gas-guzzling SUV sales boomed in 1999 and 2000
- Any kind of refinery snag will be amplified
- Last winter, major refiners had to focus on filling heating oil shortage instead of replenishing gasoline supplies for summer
- Now many forced out of service to take care of maintenance that was put off to deal with the heating oil crisis
- Environmental restrictions make it difficult to build refineries; none constructed in the U.S. for more than 20 years

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

A peculiar problem

- E.g., Magnetic Energy Ltd. has a working laboratory experiment COP>1.0 device (a motionless electromagnetic generator - MEG).
- Solved basic EM system COP>1.0 theory.
- Two years more R&D necessary to finish, do production engineering and scale up for production.
- Immediate capital needed: $20 million.
- Negotiations with large capital firms:
  - Most have substantial capital committed to normal power community, long term.
  - MEL success thus costs them dearly in unrecovered funds.
  - They shoot themselves in the foot if they fund the MEG, since this is a "very disruptive" technology.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (1)

- The Aharonov-Bohm effect (ABE) is in over 2,000 published physics papers in the hard literature.
- Hundreds of experiments prove it. Physicists themselves would not believe it for 25 years after it was advanced and proven. Now it is universally accepted.
- Free evocation of ABE never appeared for use in power systems, without paying energy to evoke it, until we used ABE in the MEG and *freely* evoked it.
- If the magnetic field **B** of a source is locally confined in a closed path (as in a toroid), the outside local spacetime (ST) where the **B**-field was withdrawn is still curved. Curved ST is energetic. The 3-space energy has been transformed into curl-free magnetic vector potential **A**. But one pays for that **A** around a toroid, since one has to "feed" the toroid.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (2)

- We uncovered a transformer core material that will *freely* do that **B**-localization of the **B**-flux of a permanent magnet, extracting all the **B**-flux into a closed transformer-like core path.
- The uncurled **A**-potential forms outside the core path as a freely flowing river of energy.
- We pay nothing at all to get the **A**-energy flow going, or to sustain it. That's for free.
- The vacuum energy exchange and locally curved ST sustain that energy flow indefinitely, due to the permanent magnet dipole's broken 3-symmetry.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (3)

- We then hang "collecting antenna circuits" in that free river of energy flow in **A**-space outside the core.
- We pulse-perturb the river *a little*, with very sharp-edged pulses of low energy. Huge **E**-fields (i.e., d**A**/dt) are formed and strike the antenna circuits.
- From the large AC **E**-fields, we can intercept and collect large AC energy. The energy is dissipated in loads in the external separate collecting circuits, with no back emf into the primary circuit.
- Only small average *input* energy is required. We pay only to *switch* or *gate* the large energy flow.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (4)

- By analogy, imagine an old triode vacuum tube.
- Suppose we trick nature into *giving* us the cathode and electron energy flow, for free, really pouring energy out of there continuously.
- Then we only have to put in a grid to switch it, a plate to intercept and catch it, and a plate circuit to dissipate it in a load.
- In the MEG, the permanent magnet and the special core provide the cathode and free flow.
- We provide the "grid" gating, plate "catching," and "plate circuits" with loads that are powered.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

MEG uses the Aharonov-Bohm effect to extract free energy from the vacuum (5)

- The MEG becomes a *free transmitter with multiple receivers* system, *not* a transformer but a triode.
- The transmitted energy is absolutely free, taken right from curved ST. We only have to "perturb" or shake the flow a tiny bit, in sharp little shocks without much energy. The broken 3-symmetry of the magnetic dipole, in the fierce vacuum exchange, furnishes the energy in the large **E**-fields by d**A**/dt.
- The COP that can be achieved by the MEG is limited only by the **A**-space available outside the core for collection, and the number of surface charges in those external circuits powering the loads.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Negentropic Engineering

- Can easily produce continuous giant EM energy flows from the vacuum: anywhere, anytime, for peanuts
- Once flow initiated, no further input required
- Focuses on real energy problem: intercepting the pouring energy and dissipating it in loads
- Dramatic implications:
  - Reduces hydrocarbon combustion; meet Kyoto accords
  - Obsoletes nuclear power, reduces nuclear wastes
  - Reduces biospheric pollution
  - Reduces biological effects of pollution
- One drills the vacuum for energy, much easier than drilling the ground for oil and natural gas

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Rigorous "out-of-the-box" work

- Evans, Anastasovski, Bearden et al. (15 authors), Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study:
  - "Explanation of the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator with O(3) Electrodynamics," *Found. Phys. Lett.* 14(1), Feb. 2001, p. 87-94.
  - "Explanation of the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator with the Sachs Theory of Electrodynamics", *Found. Phys. Lett.* 14(8), Aug. 2001 (in press).
  - "Energy from the Vacuum," in referee process.
  - "O(3) Electrodynamics from the Irreducible Representations of the Einstein Group," in referee process.
  - "Electromagnetic Energy from Curved Spacetime," in referee process..
  - "The Effect of Vacuum Energy on the Atomic Spectra," *Found. Phys. Lett.*, 13(3), June 2000, p. 289-296.
  - "Operator Derivation of the Gauge Invariant Proca and Lehnert Equations: Elimination of the Lorentz Condition," *Found. Phys.*, 30(7), 2000, p. 1123-1130.
  - "Runaway Solutions of the Lehnert Equations: The Possibility of Extracting Energy from the Vacuum," *Optik*, 111(9) 2000, p. 407-409.
  - "Classical Electrodynamics Without the Lorentz Condition: Extracting Energy from the Vacuum," Physica Scripta, 61(5), May 2000, p. 513-517.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Rigorous "out-of-the-box" work (2): (Bedini "negative resistor" in a battery)*

- A battery-powered circuit is not a single closed current loop; but has two largely separate current half-loops:
  - Internal ion current between plates.
  - External electron current from outside of one plate, through external circuit and load, to other plate.
- M/q ratios very different: Ion current more than 200,000 times heavier per coulomb than electron current.
- Can dephase the two currents, overpotentialize both.
- Battery can thus be hyper-recharged while external circuit simultaneously powered.
- Bedini has been building successful little prototypes for more than 20 years. Could dramatically improve electric automobiles.

* T.E. Bearden, "Bedini's Method for Forming Negative Resistors in Batteries," *Journal of New Energy*, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 24-38. http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Bedini.pdf

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Initiating a Battery to COP>1.0

- A Battery is highly nonlinear with multiple currents
  - Electron current largely bound between outside of plates and external circuit including through load
  - Ion current confined between plates, through separators
  - Mass-to-charge ratios of the two currents are vastly different
- Can dephase currents by 180°
  - ion current in charging mode
  - electron current in circuit-powering mode, powering circuit
- Done by forming negative resistor
  - Sharp, higher potential at insulator interface on plate surface
  - Bidirectional overpotentialization
  - Energy extracted from active vacuum

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Secretary alone cannot solve it

- Scientific community, universities, national labs, NSF, NAS, power companies doing business as usual
  - No really out-of-the-box energy research
  - Do not realize all electrical systems and power lines are powered by energy extracted from the vacuum
  - Not correcting flawed electrodynamics, uninterested
  - Not funding any vacuum energy extraction projects
- New policy cannot quickly eliminate the long delay time till new electrical power plants come on line
  - Need 60 to 90 powerplants per year; first one can be operational only after several years even with crash program
  - Skyrocketing energy, trucking and other transport costs will drive the nation into financial disaster during that delay
- Only doable solution: vacuum-energy systems

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

What is desperately needed

- Separate "Manhattan Project" on energy from the vacuum systems, reporting to Secretary
  - Operate under Presidential Decision Document
  - Staffed with carefully selected scientists and engineers
  - Top priority funding
  - Round-the-clock research
- Support from selected personnel in national labs, universities, research corporations
- Start with known COP>1.0 systems; factual information can be provided

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Why it can be done in time

- Already have elements of necessary theory of Maxwellian disequilibrium COP>1.0 systems; funding will finish it rapidly
- Several legitimate COP>1.0 systems exist, can be quickly developed and scaled up
- Two years or less after start, a range of self-powering systems can be rolling off the assembly lines en masse
- A great breakthrough in close-looping principles for self-powering technology has been accomplished
  - Deeply proprietary, can be released
  - Using breakthrough, parallel program can develop self-powering of many present power systems
  - Will not be discussed without the program

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Cautions!

- In the so-called "free energy field", many charlatans, much disinformation, some honest mistakes, some real systems and information
- Absolutely must separate wheat from chaff
- Working laboratory proof-of-principle devices do exist; groups need funds for development
- Inventors with such systems usually do not comprehend the actual mechanism used
- U.S. is 100 years behind in applying necessary corrections to electrodynamics; but some courageous scientists have begun

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

The scientists have failed us

- Secretary Abraham, it is the U.S. scientific community which has failed us, and which is responsible for this unnecessary crisis.
- No textbook presently even correctly states what actually powers a power line. The basis has been in particle physics for a half-century.
- Before arbitrary regauging by Lorentz in the 1880s, the Maxwell-Heaviside theory does prescribe electrical power systems far from equilibrium in their fierce vacuum exchange, including systems which power themselves and their load, extracting the energy from their broken symmetry in their active vacuum energy exchange.
- Every power system already wastes a trillion times more energy than is placed on the power line; scientists and engineers do not even know it.
- Heaviside published the basis for that in the 1880s and 1890s; Poynting never even knew it. Lorentz knew it, couldn't explain the source, stated "no physical significance" and discarded it.
- This discarded "Heaviside energy" is what is generating the extra gravity in spiral galaxies, and holding their arms together. Scientists arbitrarily discarded it in the 1880s; have forgotten it today.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

The scientific community enforces a 137-year-old flawed EM model

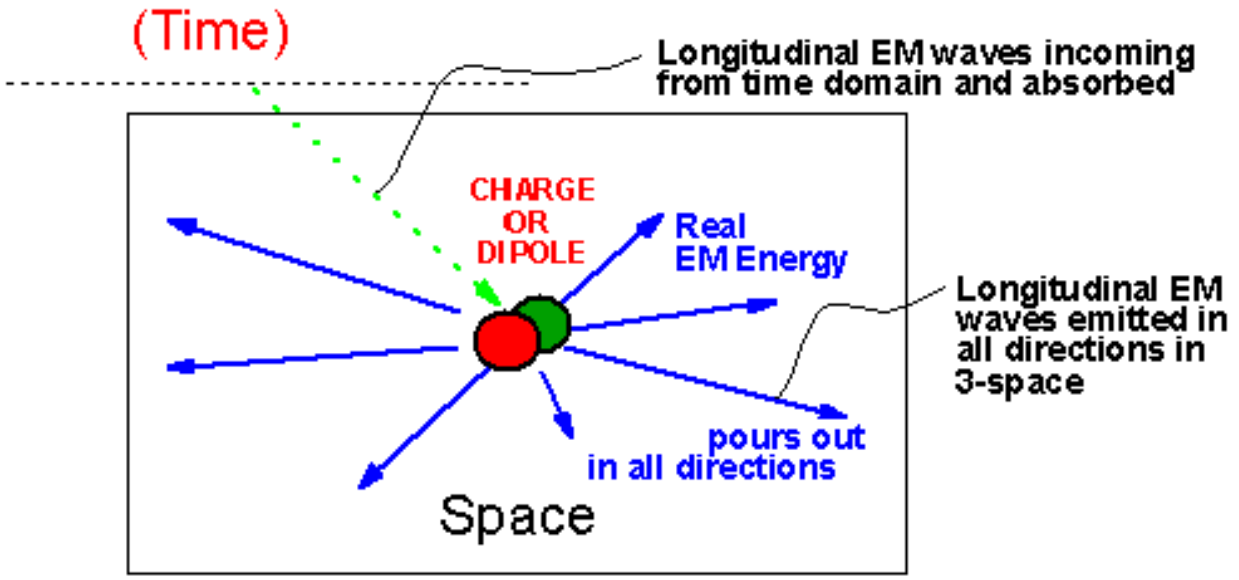
- Equations still assume material ether.
- Thoroughly confuse cause and effect.
- "Fields" as defined in electrical engineering do not exist outside matter (Feynman, Wheeler)
- Arbitrarily discards vacuum energy exchange and usage.
  - Proven for nearly 50 years in particle physics
  - Dipole exchange particularly significant because dipole's negentropy extracts *all* EM energy -- used in the system -- from the vacuum. Every system already powered by the vacuum anyway.
- Arbitrarily discards about 10 trillion times as much EM energy present around a circuit as the circuit intercepts.
- Scientific community pummels most scientists who try to change model or develop systems far from equilibrium in their known violent energy exchange with the active vacuum.
- ***Same flawed power system schema for more than a century.***

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

All EM 3-space energy freely comes from the time domain*

* T. E. Bearden, "Giant Negentropy of the Common Dipole," Journal of New Energy, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23. http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/GiantNegentropy.pdf

Whittaker, Math. Ann., 57, 333 (1903) shows this rigorously. Dipole's broken 3-symmetry well-known in particle physics



Note: Whittaker (and others) interpreted the phase conjugate half set of LWs after interaction with the charges of the dipole; and as an *effect* rather than the *cause*. This fundamental non sequitur has just been repeated since then. Thus they missed the solution of the source charge and source dipole.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Astonishing but true

- All the hydrocarbons burned, nuclear fuel rods consumed, dams and windmills built, fuel cells consumed, and batteries installed do not add a single direct watt to the power line. Never have, never will.
- All that does is continually restore the generator source dipole, which our systems are designed to continually destroy faster than they power their loads.
- The dipole extracts energy from the vacuum, and pours it out to fill all space around the power lines. The power lines intercept and use only about 10exp(-13) of it.
- Nobody tries to catch any of the rest of it. *There is no ordinary source of that energy flow, which is enormously greater than the energy put into the shaft of the generator.*

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

With plentiful, cheap, clean electrical energy:

- Even poorest nations get onto the fast track
  - Rapid development of infrastructure
  - Concentrate on clean water, medical treatment, education, plentiful food
  - Rise of industries and creation of jobs
- Gradual but permanent shift in electric power
  - Accent decentralized systems
  - Dramatically reduce vulnerability of power grids
  - Practical, agile electric cars, trucks, trains
- Releases the iron grip of energy barons

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

Recommendations to DOE

- "Out-of-the-box" prototypes do exist, theory developed.
- Crash Manhattan project; Presidential Decision Directive.
- Intense program with highly selected scientists to correct EM flaws and extend EM theory to higher symmetries.
- Obtain compensated release of breakthrough close-looping process to initiate many normal power systems into self-powering systems, and rapidly develop and apply. No discussion without program and NDA.
- Protect patent rights of o/u inventors. Suspend national labs, universities, other research labs from "cluster patenting" in the area. They sign nondisclosure, non-compete, eliminate "march in" theft clauses.
- President order release of known overunity systems captured from inventors and in deep black community.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

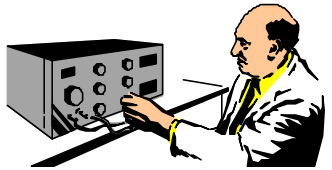
In conclusion:

- Secretary Abraham, the threat of weapons of mass destruction attacks and giant destruction is not overestimated. It's really worse.
- Large Russian nuclear weapons, e.g., are already in U.S. cities, with on-site Spetznaz teams to explode them. See Lunev's book.
- Professional teams with anthrax, smallpox, etc. already in place, waiting. Unleashing smallpox alone will kill 2 billion worldwide.
- In the WMD strategic attack, the delivery to the target stage is already accomplished.
- 25 nations -- many hostile to the U.S. -- now have nukes, biological warfare agents, etc.
- The earth is in fact a giant powder keg, waiting to explode at the touch of a match. Unless solved at enormous speed, the energy crisis will certainly strike that match about 2007.
- Only one thing -- energy from the vacuum -- can do it. Neither the DoE nor the U.S. scientific community are working on that.

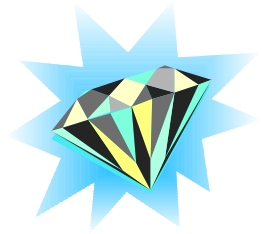
Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

The "Porthole" Concept with technical background

Amplifying the cellular regenerative (healing) system of the body for treatment and healing of mass casualties



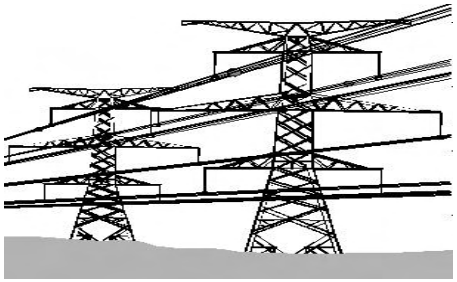
Outline of the presentation



- Mechanism for deep EM exchange of a body with its active EM environment
- Becker's epochal work and its ramifications
- Kaznacheyev's startling results and ramifications
- Weaponization of Kaznacheyev's findings
- Importance of time-energy and the time-domain
- Mechanisms for medical treatment and healing

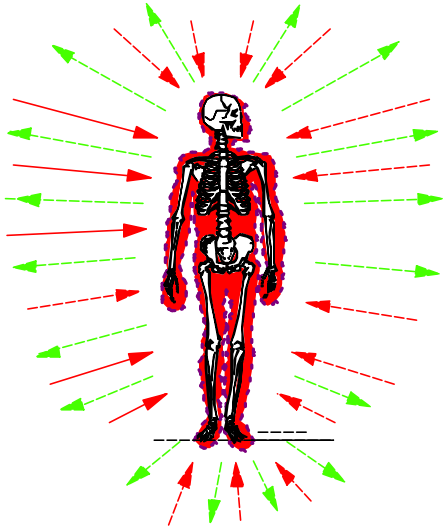
Outline of the presentation (2)

- Prioré's revolutionary results and their ramifications.
- Proposed new mechanism for cancer promotion.
- Porthole concept: The 2-minute shortcut.
- Terrorist biological warfare capabilities.
- Summary and conclusion.
- Budgetary and Program package.



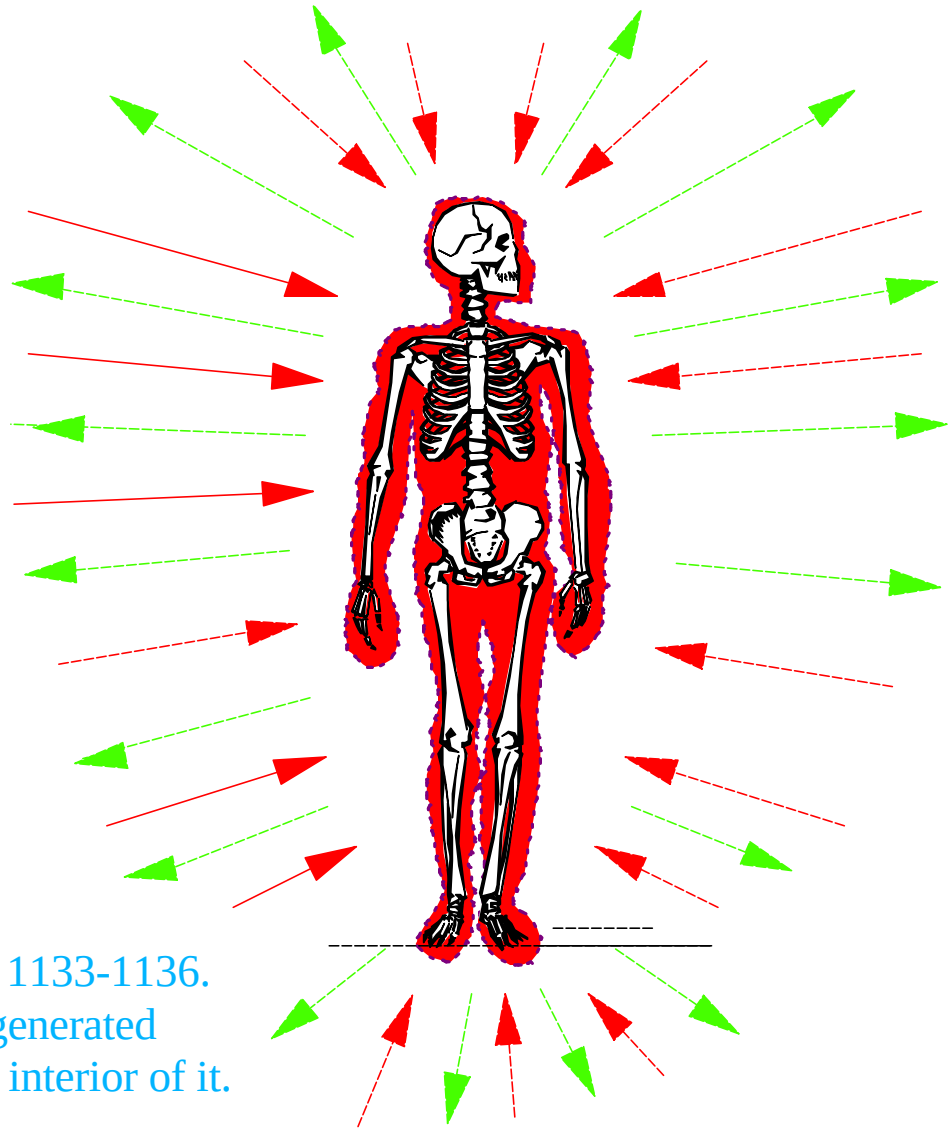
Mechanism for the body's deep EM exchange with its active EM environment

And some ramifications



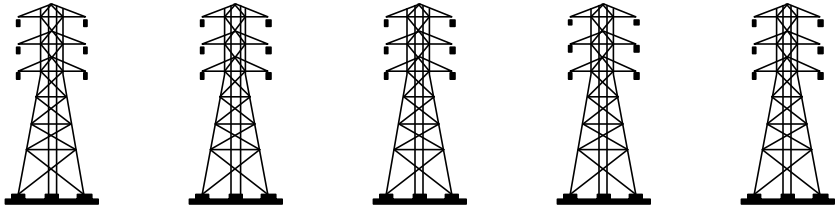
The body continually receives and retransmits EM energy

- The body may be considered as a dielectric.
- Every part of the dielectric participates in the absorption and emission of each photon to and from any point on the surface.*
- Mechanical force effects are also electrical in nature and exchange similarly.



* Reali, G. C., "Reflection from dielectric materials," American Journal of Physics, 50(12), Dec. 1982, p. 1133-1136. The reflected field from a dielectric material is not generated just at its surface but comes from everywhere in the interior of it.

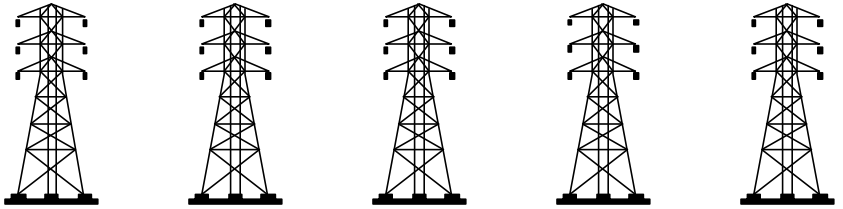
Ramifications:



- There is an EM "dielectric transmission path" connecting every part of every cell to every part of the surface of the body.
- All electrical processes in the body, including deep within the cell and its nucleus, participate in the absorption and emission of every photon to and from the body's outer surface (and every mechanical force* experience).
- The EM emission energy of the body is a conglomerate mix of fractions of all processes and functions ongoing in the body or affecting it, including in every cell.
- This includes all electromagnetic, mechanical, chemical, and environmental effects upon and in the body and every tiniest part of it, and provides an extended definition of "stress".

* At base, all normal mechanical forces are generated by electromagnetic forces.

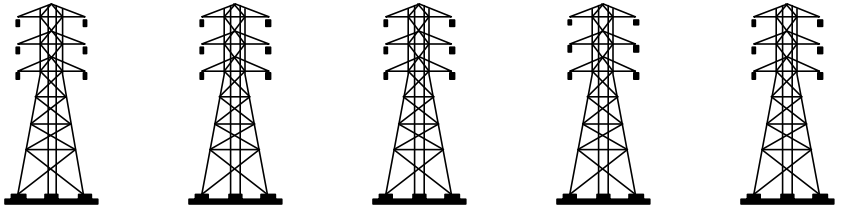
Ramifications (2)



- The reaction of each photon absorbed on any point of the outer surface of the body, connects through the dielectric transmission path to every part of the body, including to every part of every cell*.
- Every emission from the body is participated in by every part of the body, including every part of every cell.
- The body's emission "changes" its environment, adding EM radiation. Some of the internal induced changes (excited states) in the body decay by this external emission. Some do not, but must be otherwise dealt with internally by the body systems.
- The body's EM absorption allows the environment to change or affect every function, operation, and part of the body, by adding EM radiation. All are continually being affected and deviated, both helpfully and harmfully, by these deeply induced EM interactions.
- The body's reaction (healing) must continually readjust and correct deviations from normalcy, in every part of every cell.

* In quantum physics, part of the photon is localized and part is nonlocalized, reaching even across the universe.

Ramifications (3)

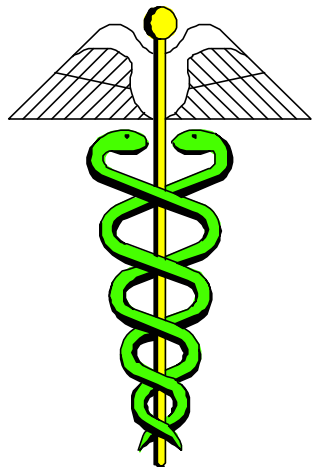


- The sum total of all the impinging external EM radiation upon the body, plus mechanical "special EM" radiation, thus affects and changes the body and all its processes, participating in them.
- That impinging EM radiation can be manipulated to either harm or heal the body and any or all of its cells.
- The body must continually overcome these externally-induced EM changes in its cells and processes, to maintain normalcy. Some EM changes are restored by the subsequent dielectric emission process, relieving the previously-induced deviant EM excitations in its internal processes. Some are not.
- The poorly studied *cellular regenerative system* performs the remainder of the restorative function, which is the fundamental "healing" function of the body.*

*The cellular regenerative system was mostly studied by Becker and a few others. See R. O.Becker, and David G. Murray, "The electrical control system regulating fracture healing in amphibians," Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research, No. 73, Nov.-Dec. 1970, p. 169-198.

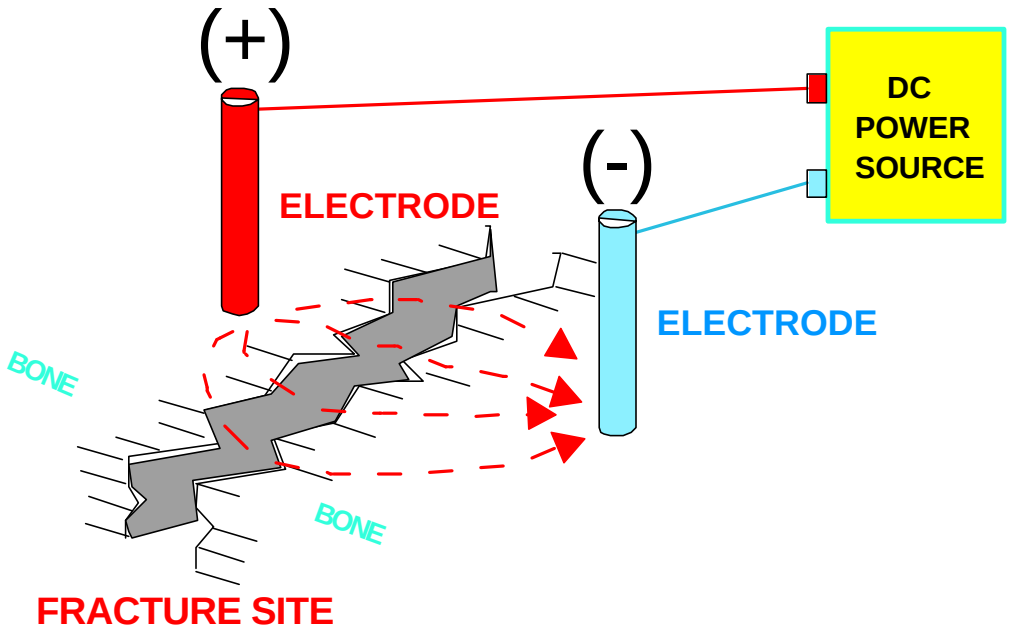
Becker's epochal work

And its ramifications



Becker's bone fracture healing

- Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
- Pulsed DC current can be utilized
- Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized



RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES

Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus

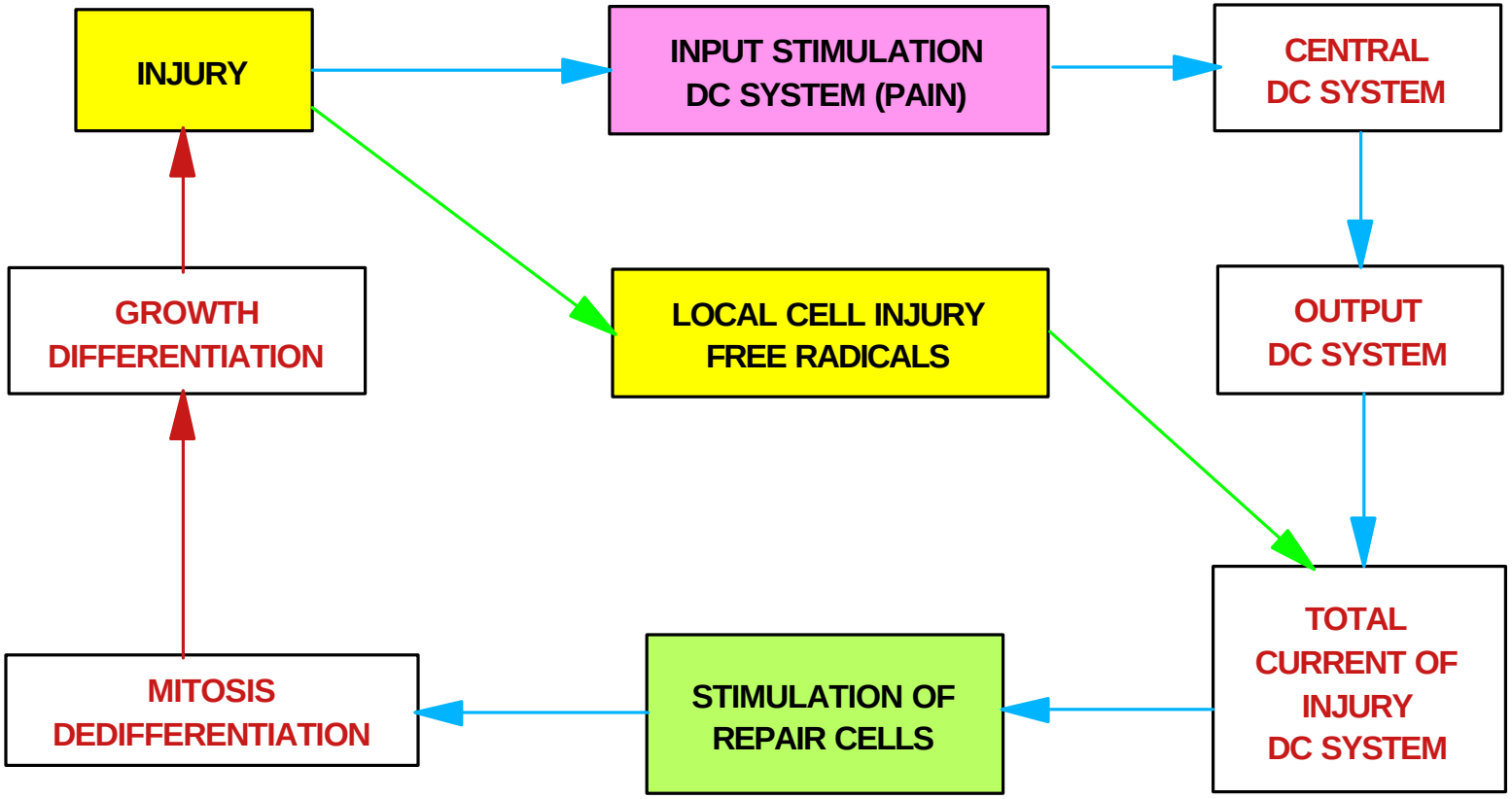
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES

Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES

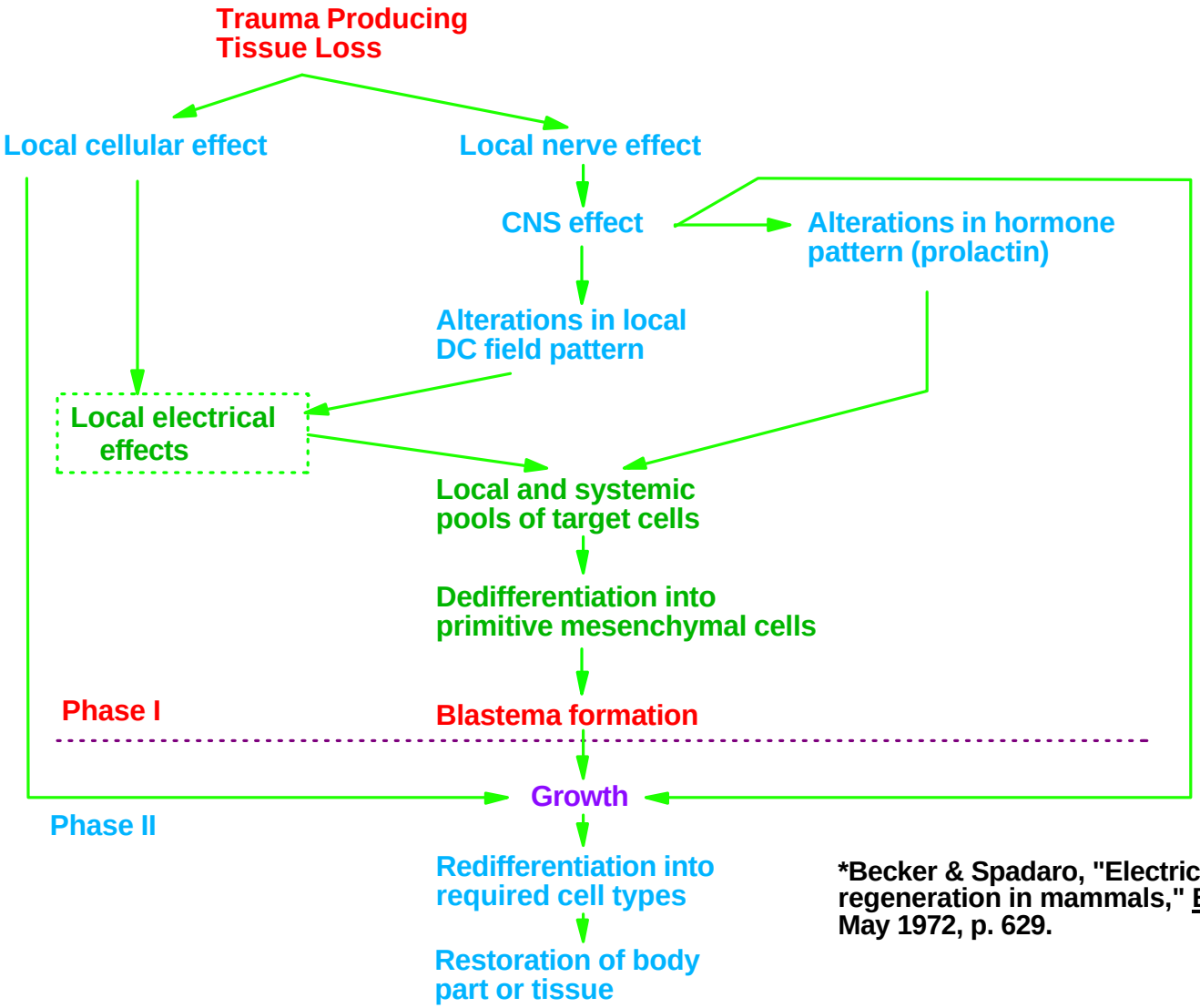
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury



*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Becker's proposed control system governing regeneration*



*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.

Extending Becker's work

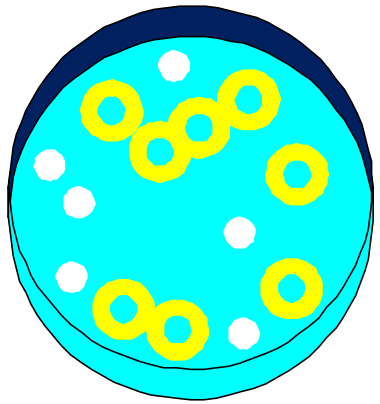
- Becker had only the archaic classical electrodynamics available to him. That EM is grossly inadequate.
  - Insufficient group symmetry to model the process.
  - Already eliminates the "infolded" longitudinal wave EM that structurally and dynamically comprises all "normal" EM potentials, fields, and waves.
  - It is this internal LW EM that is manipulated and used by the cellular regenerative system.
- Nonlinear phase conjugate optics was not yet developed when Becker did his seminal work.
- Successful higher symmetry electrodynamics models -- such as O(3) -- have been developed and are available.

A sad commentary

- Becker was nominated for the Nobel Prize, but he was hounded, his funds were withdrawn, and he was forced to retire early.
- His main "sin" was having the courage to testify against the harmful effects of unrestricted powerline radiation and electronic smog.
- Powerful interests then crushed him, set up their own well-funded institutes, and hired scientists who then predictably found that powerline radiation was no problem.
- Such research is so tainted that recently several important journals have now required the authors of submitted papers to state what their affiliated companies do, and what "company massaging" of their research occurred.
- From a higher symmetry EM view, it is obvious that the dielectric pathway and quantum electrodynamics already show a significant problem due to such radiation, particularly with respect to long-term effects.
- This is particularly significant since "noise" -- the mere presence of more "hash" -- appreciably amplifies the dielectric transmission effect. So the major factor becomes EM smog *signals density*, not signal power.

Kaznacheyev's startling results

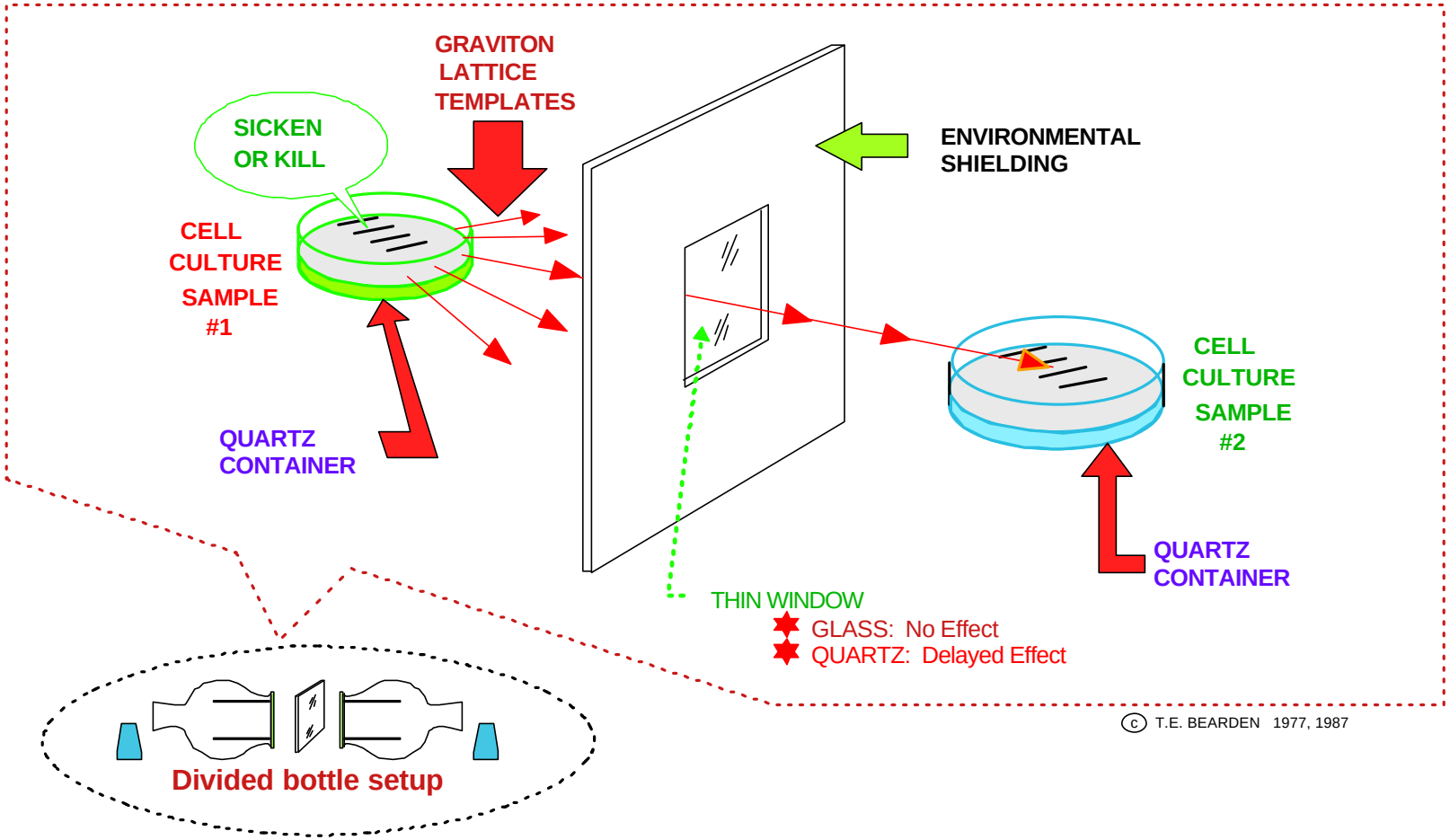
And its ramifications



Proof that the cellular condition is radiated from groups of cells

- It follows that a diseased, damaged, or infected cell culture will and does emit its exact internal EM condition, hence the disease or damage "generatrix form" itself (in the internal structuring of the EM radiations).
- Further, these "state" emissions can couple into other targeted cells to produce disease and disorder in them.
- This was clearly proven in some 15,000 Russian experiments by Kaznacheyev.
- Kaznacheyev demonstrated induction of cellular disease and disorder between EM-coupled but otherwise environmentally shielded cell cultures
- Similar experiments have been replicated in the West by Reid *et al*., and by Popp *et al*.

Kaznacheyev's induction of cellular disease and disorder



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice. Consider particularly the dielectric pathway in the emitting diseased cells and in the receiving targeted healthy cells.

Another surprising feature of Kaznacheyev's experiments

- The experiments do not work if the targeted cells are in normal light, such as sunlight*.
- The reason is that the normal light bandwidth occupies a single harmonic interval between ultraviolet and infrared.
- Hence its difference frequencies also fill such an interval. For a set of n frequencies, the number *d* of difference frequencies is $d >> n$.
- Thus the visible light spectrum represents "jamming" of specific internal EM signal inputs through the dielectric pathway into the body, turning much of the environmental signals into harmless warmth.

* It has also been shown that if bacteria are killed in the "dark" by UV, then 24 hours later placed in sunlight, a substantial fraction of the "dead" bacteria will revive.

Ramifications of Kaznacheyev's experimental results

- At least one harmonic interval is necessary for the effect to be evidenced in the target cells.
- Interestingly, if we assume the body dielectric to be isotropically nonlinear (to first order):
  - Velocities of the actual transmitted frequencies depend upon the particular point on the wave amplitude.
  - The transmitted frequencies overshoot, interfere, breakup, etc. The difference frequency does not.
  - The "difference frequency" is transmitted through the nonlinear dielectric medium as if it were a sine wave passing through a linear medium*.
- To our knowledge, this direct and deep communication of electronic "hash" difference frequencies in dielectric human bodies has not been investigated in the West.

* Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar," Electronic Warfare Magazine, June 1977, p. 107-112.

Ramifications of Kaznacheyev's experimental results (2)

- A heterodyne signal -- at the difference frequency between an input signal and a reference signal -- can be enhanced by adding noise*.
- Thus the signal of the disorder in the cellular pattern emitted from diseased cells, received by normal cells, can be amplified electronically and rather easily.
- Powerline radiation (electronic smog) thus carries its own amplification mechanism. Eventually the amplification overcomes any squelching by sunlight, etc.
- The Russians promptly (as early as the late 1950s) weaponized and tested these and similar effects.

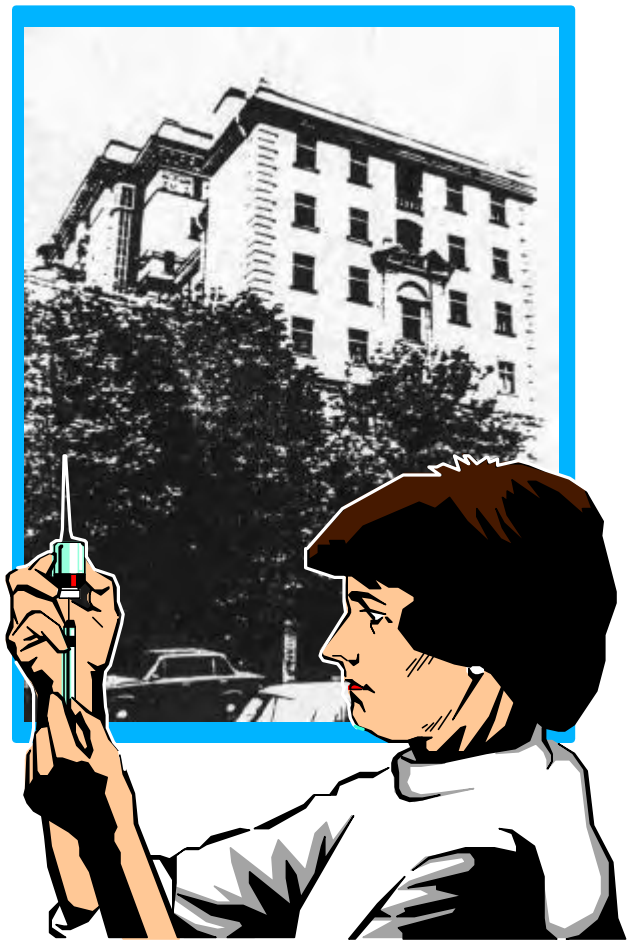
* Dykman, M. I. et al., "Noise-enhanced heterodyning in bistable systems," Physical Review E, 49(3), Mar. 1994, p. 1935-1942

Weaponization of Kaznacheyev's findings

And its ramifications

"Microwave" radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.



BACKGROUND

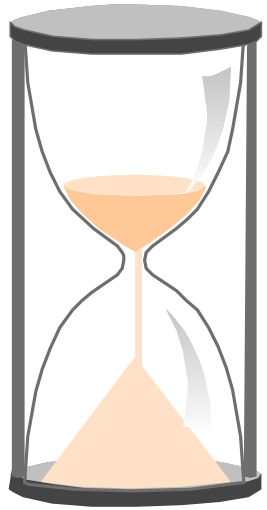
- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

Ramifications of the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy

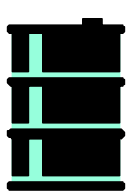
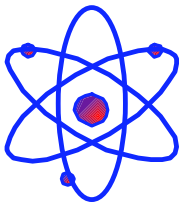
- The cellular disorder pattern in the EM radiation is carried by the field-free scalar potential.
- Since the disorder pattern is a "conglomerate", it must be carried by an internal EM structure existing inside the scalar potential itself.
- Whittaker decomposed the scalar potential into the appropriate internal longitudinal EM biwave structure in 1903*.

* E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355

The importance of time as energy, and the time-domain



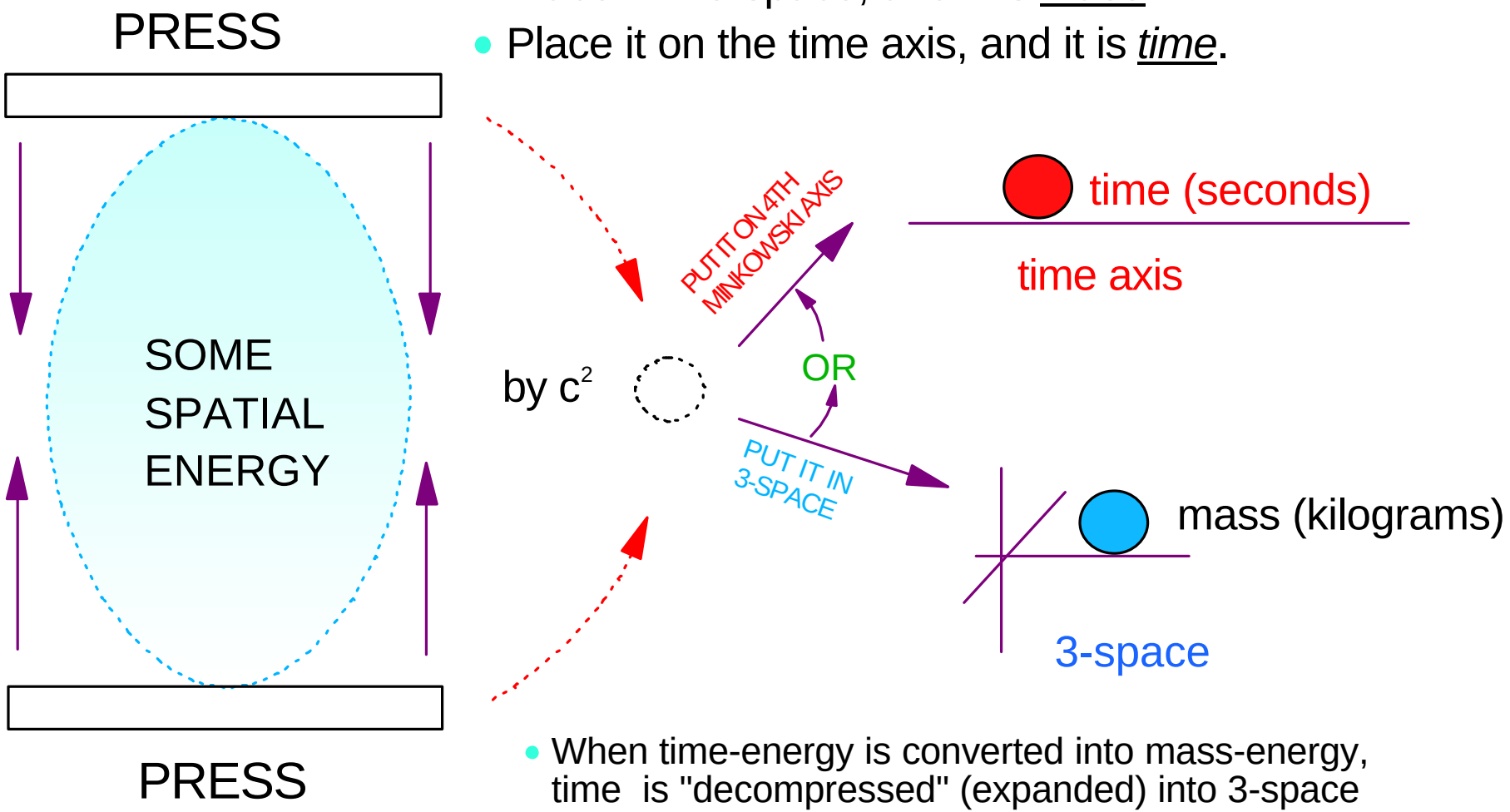
Time as energy

- In physics, the fundamental units one uses in his model are arbitrary.
  - A valid model can be made using only one unit.
  - It is already done in one branch of physics, using length as the single fundamental unit.
- Make a model with a single unit, the joule.
  - All other entities become functions of the joule.
  - We are familiar with mass as highly compressed EM energy, by the factor c^2.
  - It turns out that time is also highly compressed EM energy, by the factor c^2.
  - 1 sec. $\approx 9 \times 10^{16}$ joules.

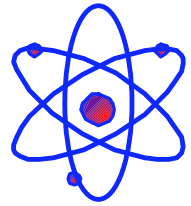
How to see that "time is compressed spatial energy"

- Take some spatial EM energy and compress it by c^2
- Place it in 3-space, and it is *mass*.
- Place it on the time axis, and it is *time*.



- When time-energy is converted into mass-energy, time is "decompressed" (expanded) into 3-space EM energy and 1 sec. $\approx 9 \times 10^{16}$ joules.

Time as EM energy in the time domain, with a density the same as mass-energy

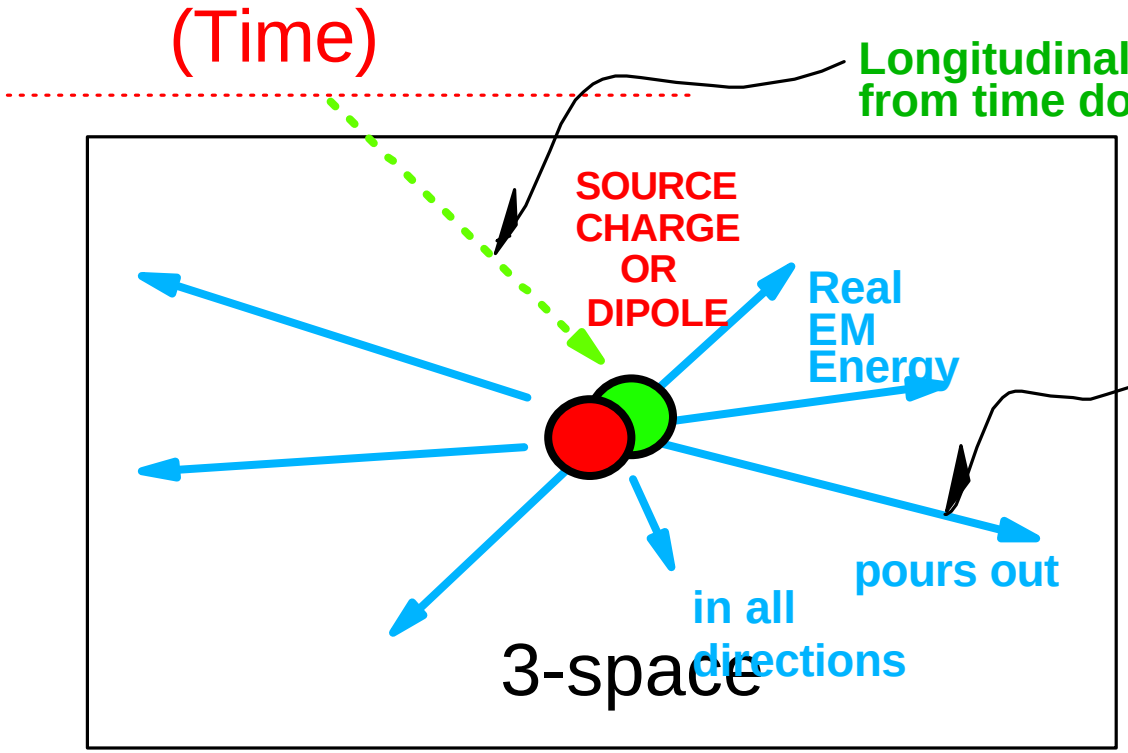


- Bearden* reinterpreted (corrected) the 1903 Whittaker decomposition of the potential in 2000.
- The reinterpretation is consistent with broken symmetry in particle physics, for which Lee and Yang received the Nobel Prize in 1957.
- It is also powerfully supported by quantum field theory, notably by Mandl and Shaw in 1984**.
- Whittaker's pair is a combined time-polarized (scalar) EM wave and a 3-space longitudinal EM wave.

* T. E. "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," Journal of New Energy, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23.

** F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, Chapter 5.

All EM energy in 3-space freely comes from the time domain



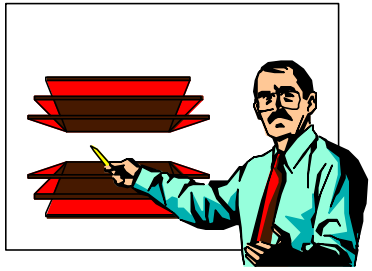
Charge's 720º spin transforms time-energy into 3-space energy

Longitudinal EM waves emitted in all directions in 3-space

Whittaker, Math. Ann., 57, 333 (1903) shows this rigorously, when properly reinterpreted. Dipole's broken 3-symmetry is well-known in particle physics

Note: Whittaker (and others) interpreted the phase conjugate half set of LWs after interaction with the charges of the dipole, and as a 3-space *effect* rather than the time-domain *cause*. This fundamental non sequitur was just repeated since then, until corrected by Bearden to be consistent with broken symmetry and quantum field theory.

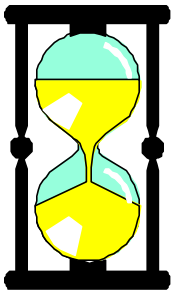
Strong support from quantum field theory

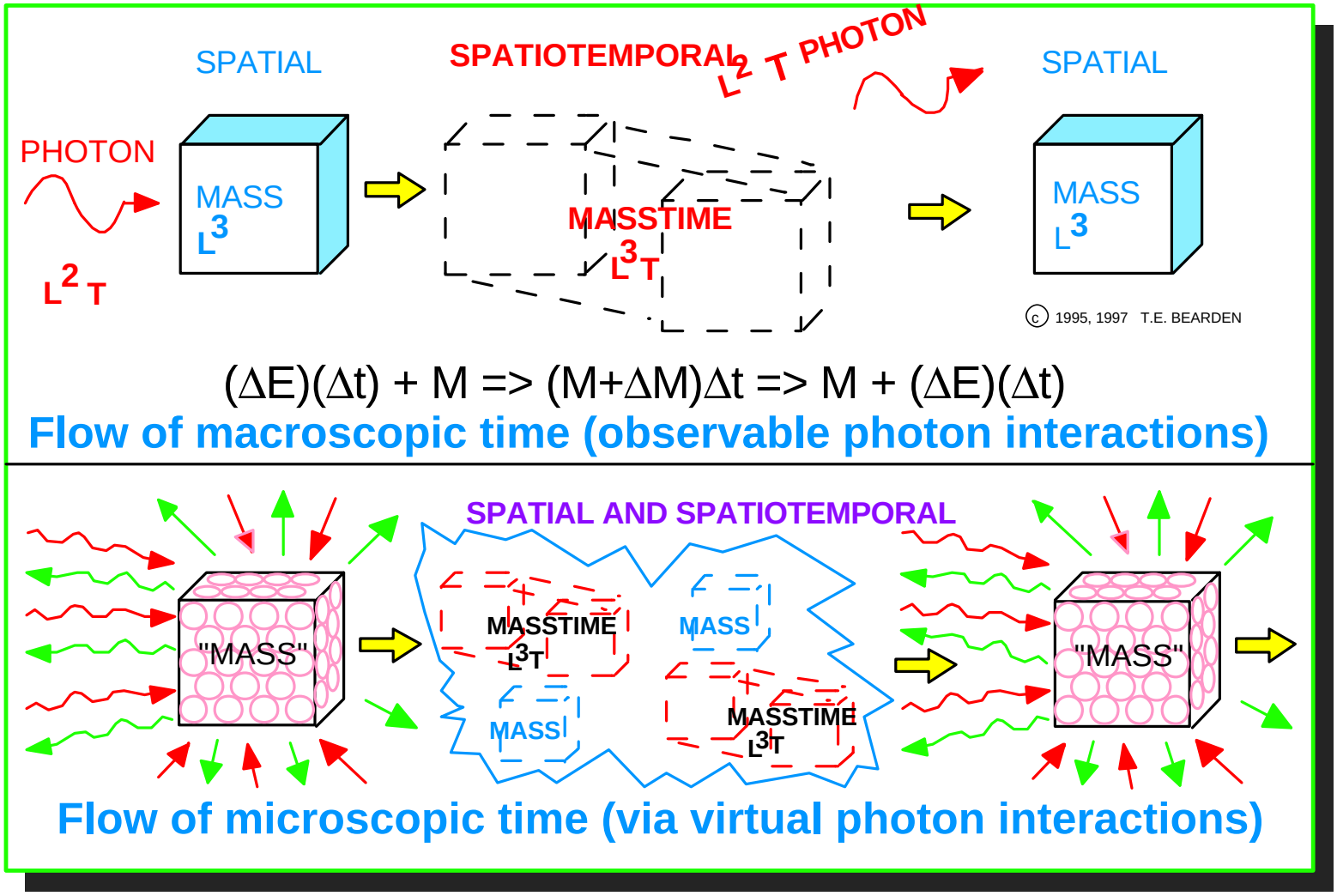


- Quantum field theory recognizes four photon polarizations:
  - Energy along x-, y-, z-, or t- axis.
  - Polarized along x- and/or y-axis, the photon is a *transverse* photon.
  - Polarized along z-axis (along its line of motion in 3-space), the photon is a *longitudinal* photon.
  - Polarized along the time-axis, the photon is a *time-polarized* or *scalar* photon.
- The individual longitudinal or scalar photon is not observable*.
- The combination of a longitudinal photon and a scalar photon is observable as the instantaneous scalar potential*.

* F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, Chapter 5.

Mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time





Mechanism is engineerable

Pumping a mass in the time-domain will time-reverse it back to an earlier state

- The reinterpreted biwave EM structure of the scalar potential means that time-reversal (phase conjugation by pumping in the time-domain) can be utilized to time-reverse a targeted cell (its mass-energy) in its entirety, including its genetics.
- Becker's bone fracture experiments showed it:
  - Weak scalar potential across the fracture site.
  - LWs in 3-space and time-energy waves in time
  - Red blood cells entered, dedifferentiated by shucking their hemoglobin and growing a nucleus, which is dedifferentiation (time-reversal of the cell and its mass-energy back to a previous physical state).

Principle for time-reversing a time-pumped mass

- Becker's cells then redifferentiated and changed -- first to primitive cartilage cells, then to primitive bone cells which were deposited in the fracture, healing it with new bone growth.
- This shows "time-forwarding" (redifferentiation) of the cell also.
- Becker actually showed that the *time-domain pumping* of the cells (by the time-polarized EM waves of Whittaker's reinterpreted wavepairs comprising the scalar potential), and the time-pumping of their mass-energy, operated to continuously and steadily *remove the delta between that cell's present condition and its former "normal" cellular physical condition in that area*.
- This is the long-sought secret of stem-cell research.
- Phase conjugate optics had not been born at the time. Without realizing its full nature, Becker demonstrated the body's own internal mechanism for healing, and the fundamental mechanism for time-reversing a physical mass, whether living or inert.

Mechanisms for use in medical treatment and healing

And ramifications

Successive deep penetration reactions of the cellular dielectric

- Change after change affects the cell and all of its parts, including from the external environment.
- Each successive change affects primarily the internal "LW EM structures and dynamics" comprising the ordinary potentials, fields, and waves.
- Thus in positive time the internal EM structurings produce successive "overlaid layers of change" -- so to speak -- in the internal EM structuring and dynamics of a cell in the body. These layers contain the "delta" from normal state.

Successive deep penetration reactions of the cellular dielectric (2)

- During time reversal, highest layer deltas are successively "peeled away" by the interaction of the mass-energy with the time-domain pumping.
- The result is to return the cell directly back to successive physical states, in the case of a single disease or disorder.
  - A cancer cell is returned to a normal cell prior to its "promotion".
  - An HIV-infected cell would be returned to its normal unaffected condition, free of HIV-induced genetic change.
  - For injuries and damage, the existing "delta" in each successive state-layer is steadily reduced to zero.
- This process thus can involve both cellular differentiation and dedifferentiation, as shown by Becker and by Prioré.

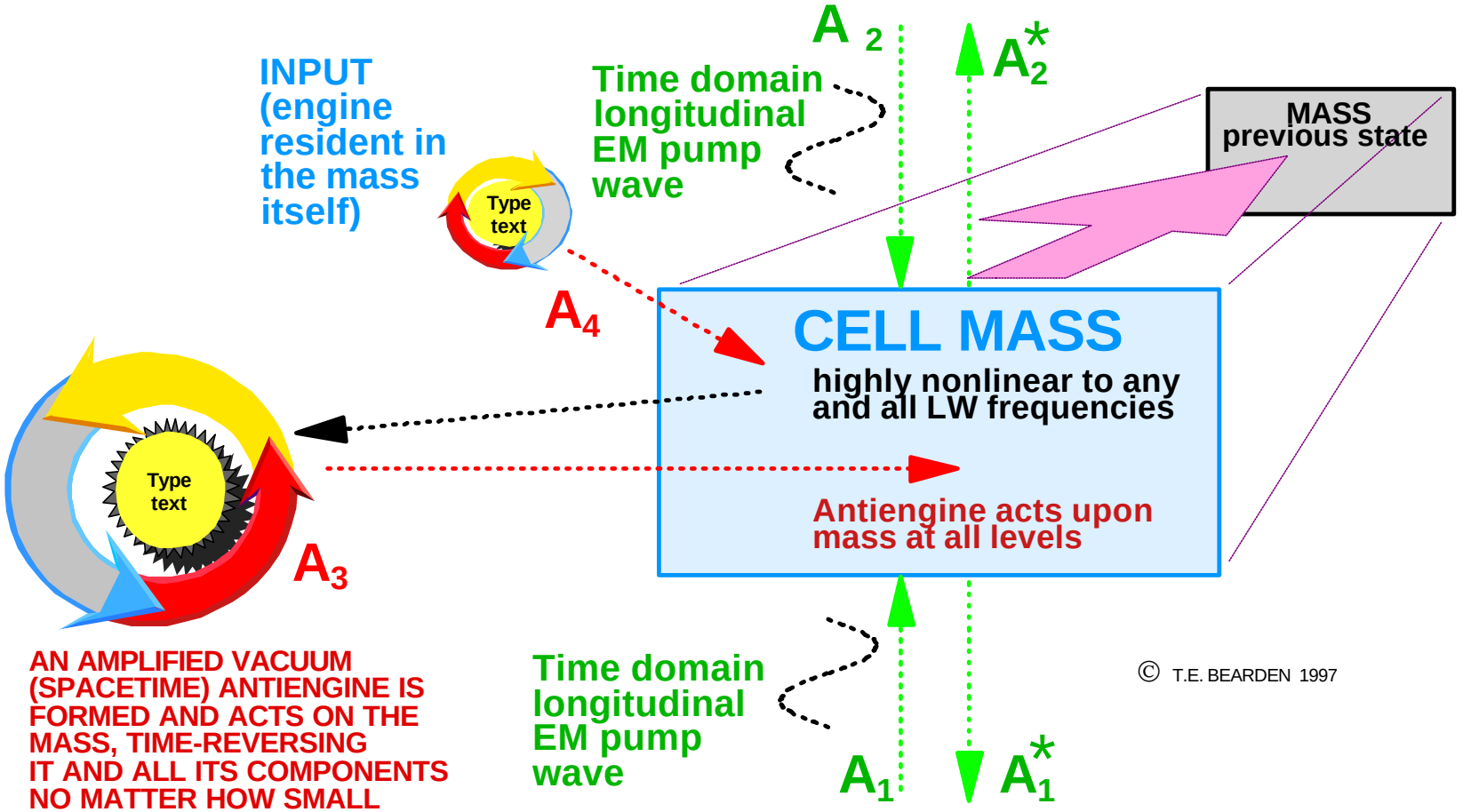
Engines (vacuum engines, spacetime curvature engines)

- Following Whittaker* as reinterpreted**, all normal EM fields, potentials, and waves decompose into sets of longitudinal EM waves (LWs) and their dynamics.
- Since these LWs and their dynamics are dynamics in the local energy density of spacetime (ST), they constitute *ST curvatures*.
- Hence they are general relativity infolded inside electrodynamics.
- By manipulating and changing these LWs, one manipulates and changes spacetime curvatures and their dynamics.
- The result is a unified field model where one directly controls and engineers a set of ST curvatures by use of higher group symmetry electrodynamics.
- Controlled patterns of local curvatures of ST are called "vacuum engines" or "spacetime curvature engines" -- or just "engines".

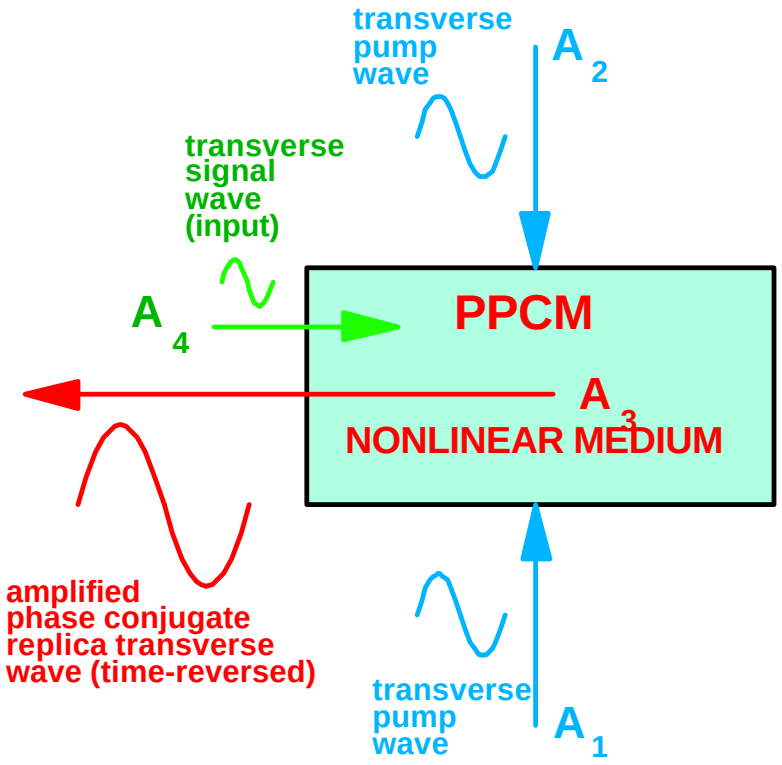
* E.T. Whittaker, Math. Ann., 57, 333-355 (1903); Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, 1, 1367-372 (1904).

** T. E. Bearden, J. New Energy, 5(1), 11-23 (2000).

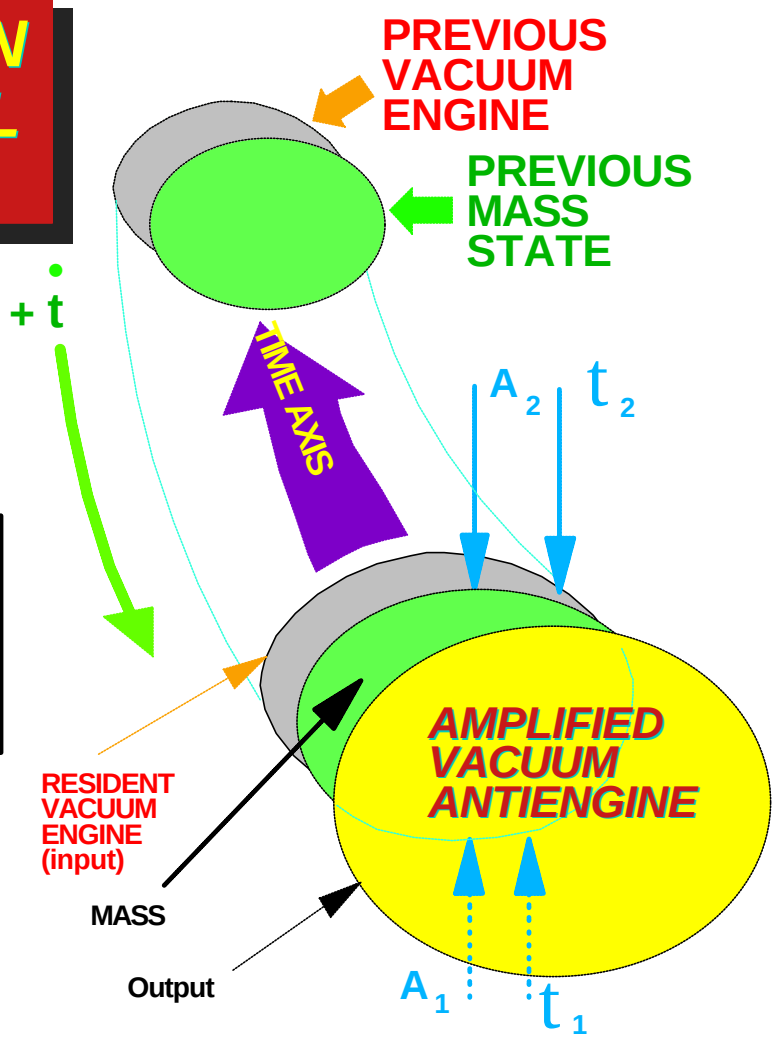
Pumping with EM time-polarized waves forms *amplified* antiengines



A DRAMATIC EXTENSION TO NONLINEAR OPTICAL PUMPING



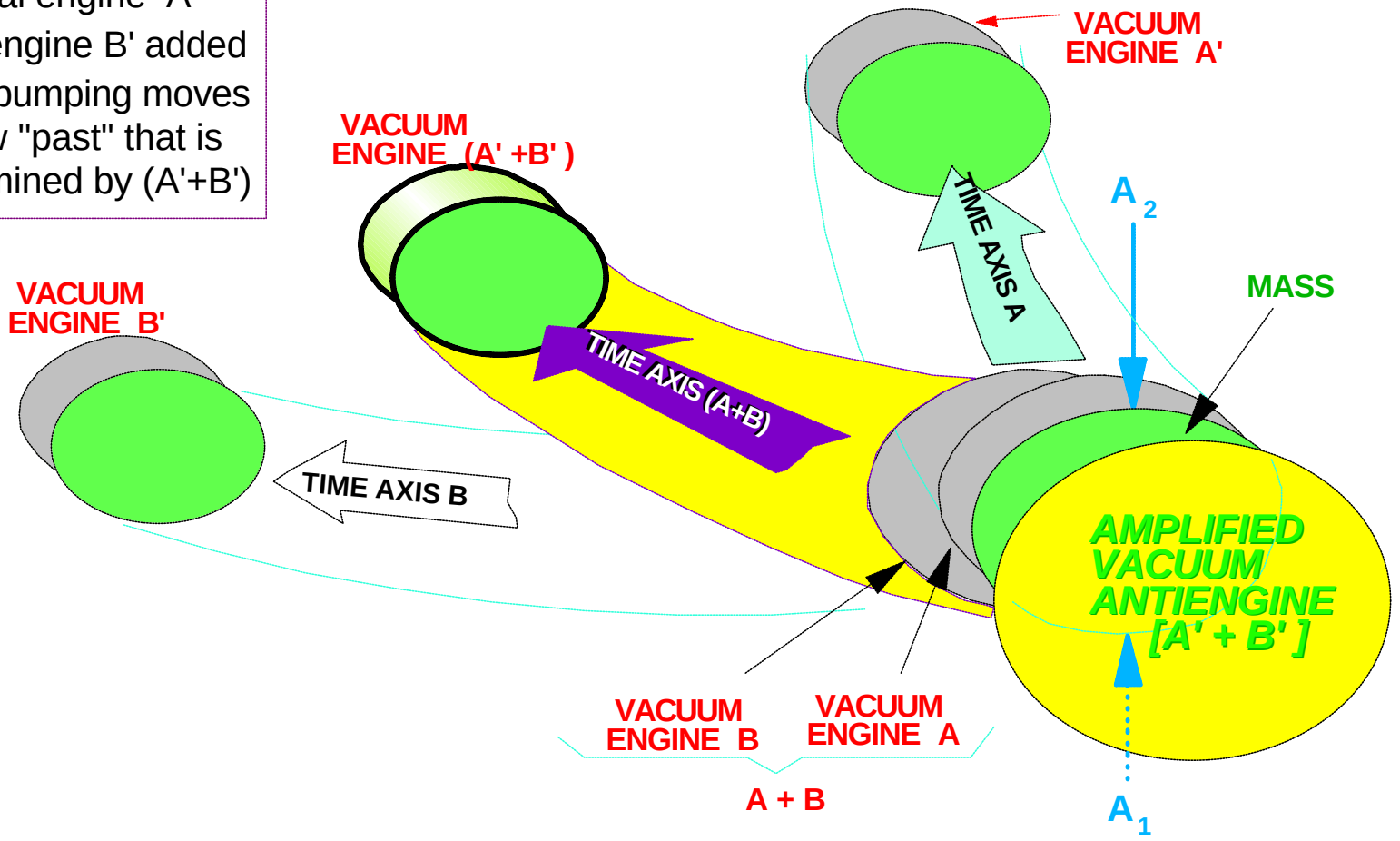
a. Pumping with transverse EM waves produces a time-reversed *wave*.



b. Pumping with longitudinal EM waves A_1 and A_2 time-reverses *the mass itself*.

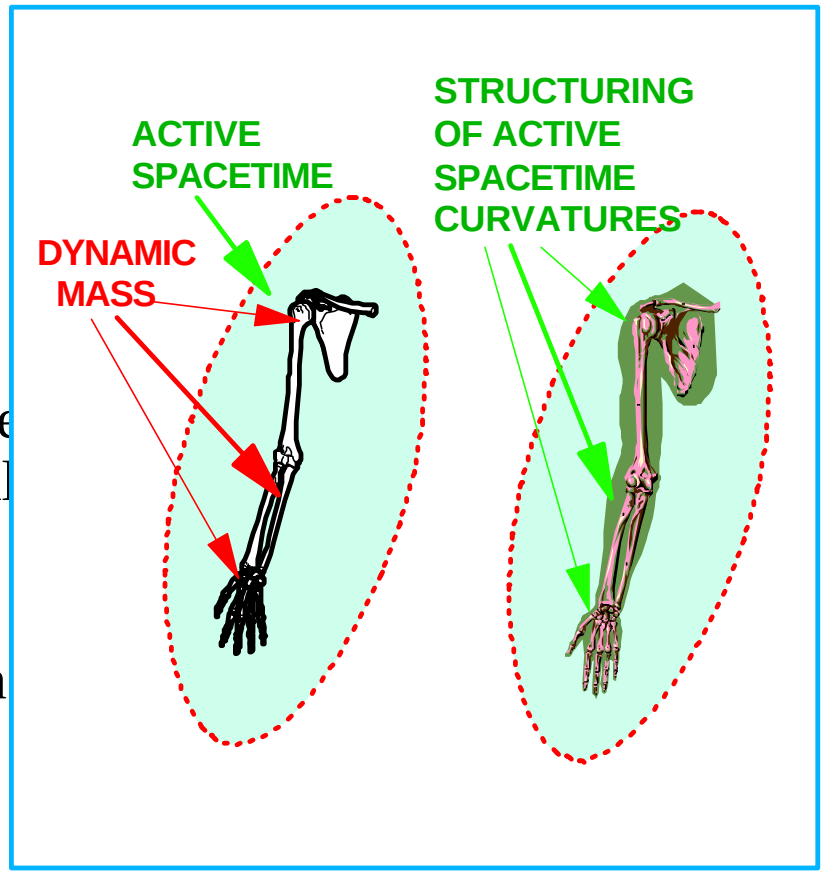
Time-reversal of a mass to a new physical state not in its past

- Original engine A'
- New engine B' added
- Time-pumping moves to new "past" that is determined by (A'+B')

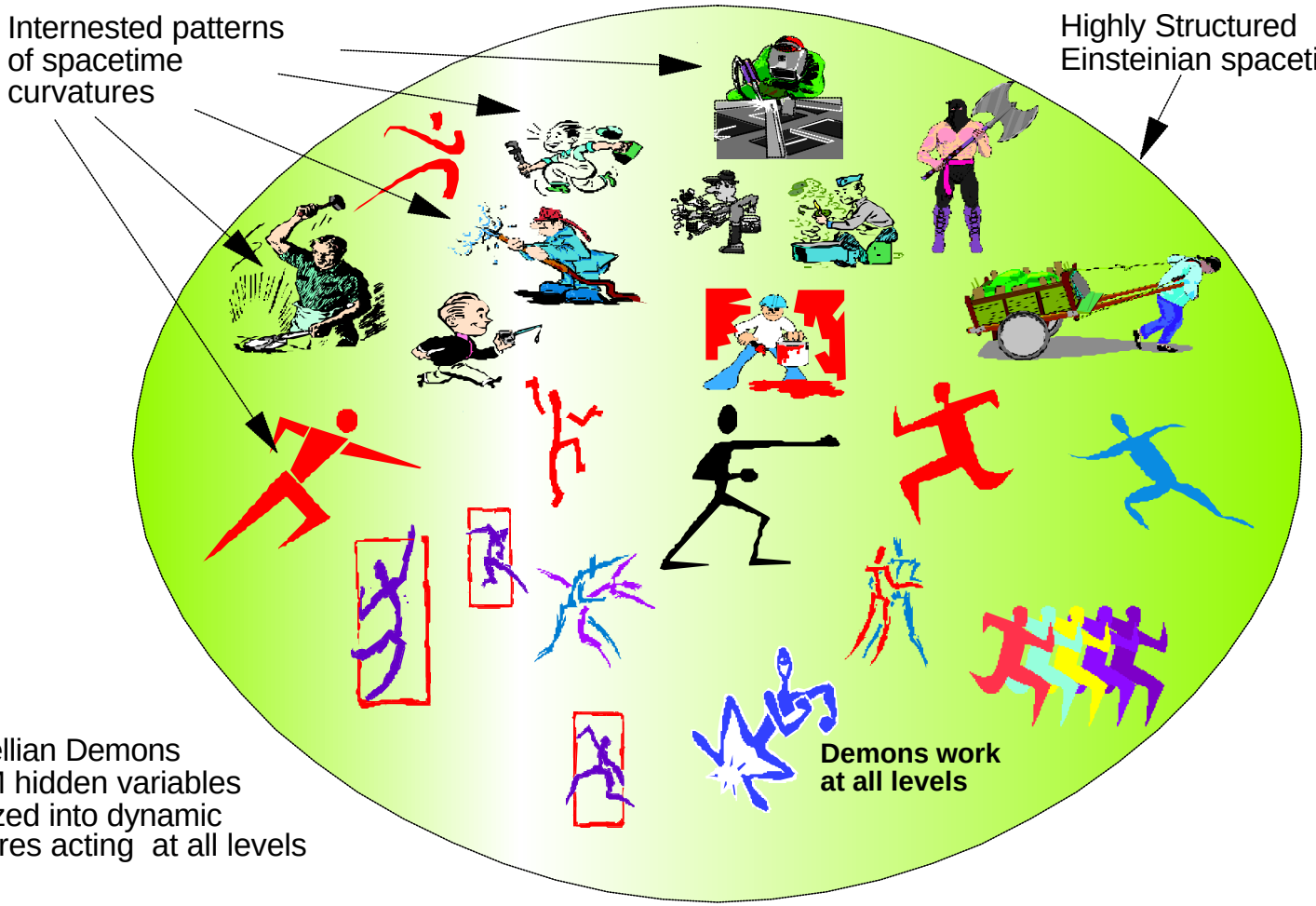


Extended general relativity principle

- All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- The "pattern" is called a *template* for a vacuum engine (spacetime curvature engine).
- Spatial and temporal structurings of the engine act upon any exposed mass at al levels.
- This produces a template of forces, for precise translations and stresses within the mass at all levels. The forces exist in both time and 3-space.

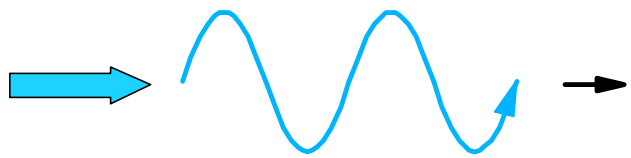


Engines: Working spacetime demons



Maxwellian Demons
are EM hidden variables
organized into dynamic
structures acting at all levels

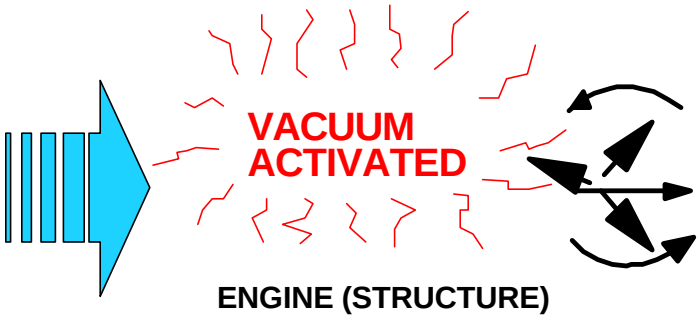
Signal vs. vacuum engine



SIGNAL (INFO)

- ★ Information received
- ★ Any overt physical action must be taken by cell itself
- ★ Cell must furnish the energy for any action it takes
- ★ Passes from outside to in

A. ***Cell must do the action itself; vacuum energy exchange is passive. Energy or fuel for doing the action must be added to cell externally.***



ENGINE (STRUCTURE)
TEMPLATE (FORM)

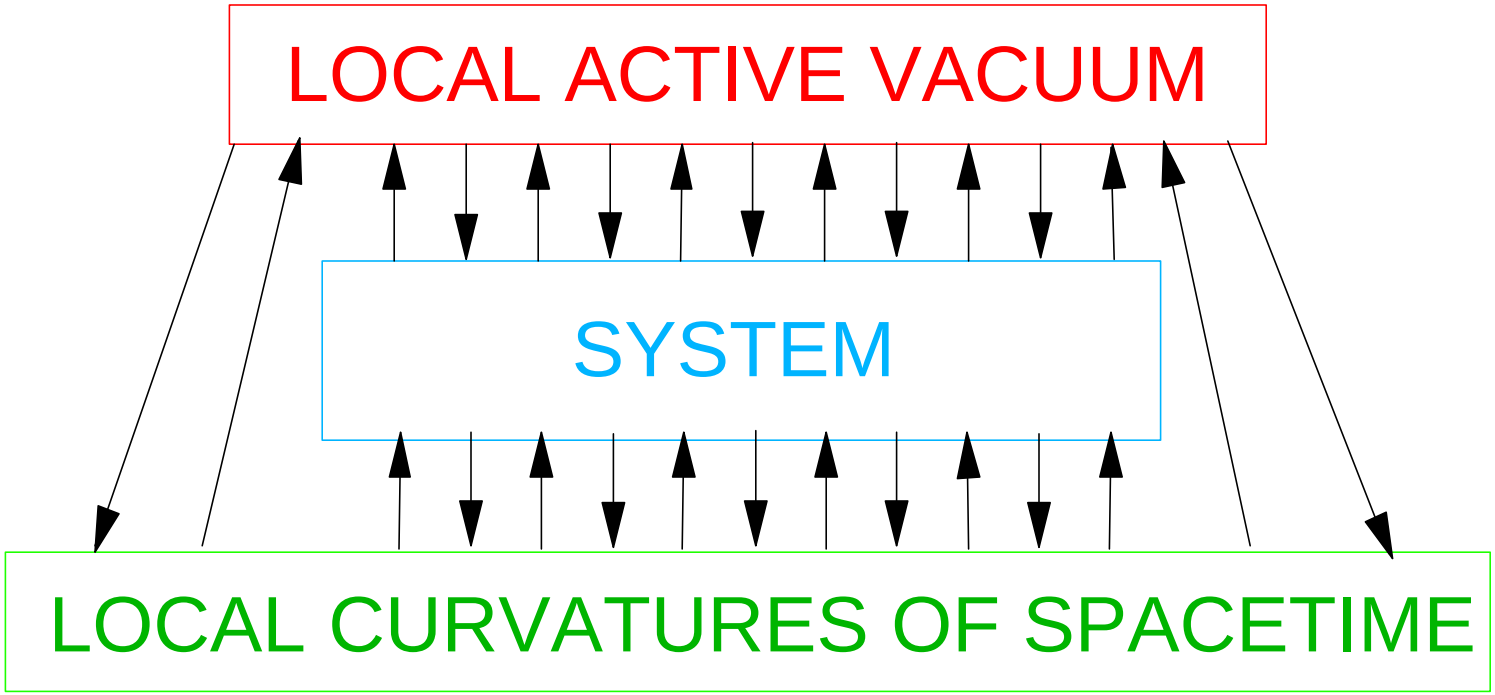
- ★ Information itself acts
- ★ Local spacetime curved, with internal subcurvatures
- ★ Produces template of forces in local spacetime (ST)
- ★ Arises from within local ST
- ★ Acts on and changes all parts of cell, including its genetics

B. ***Cell is acted upon; vacuum energy exchange does the specific action. No energy or fuel for doing the action need be added to cell externally.***

Unified field theory requires modeling and use of supersystem

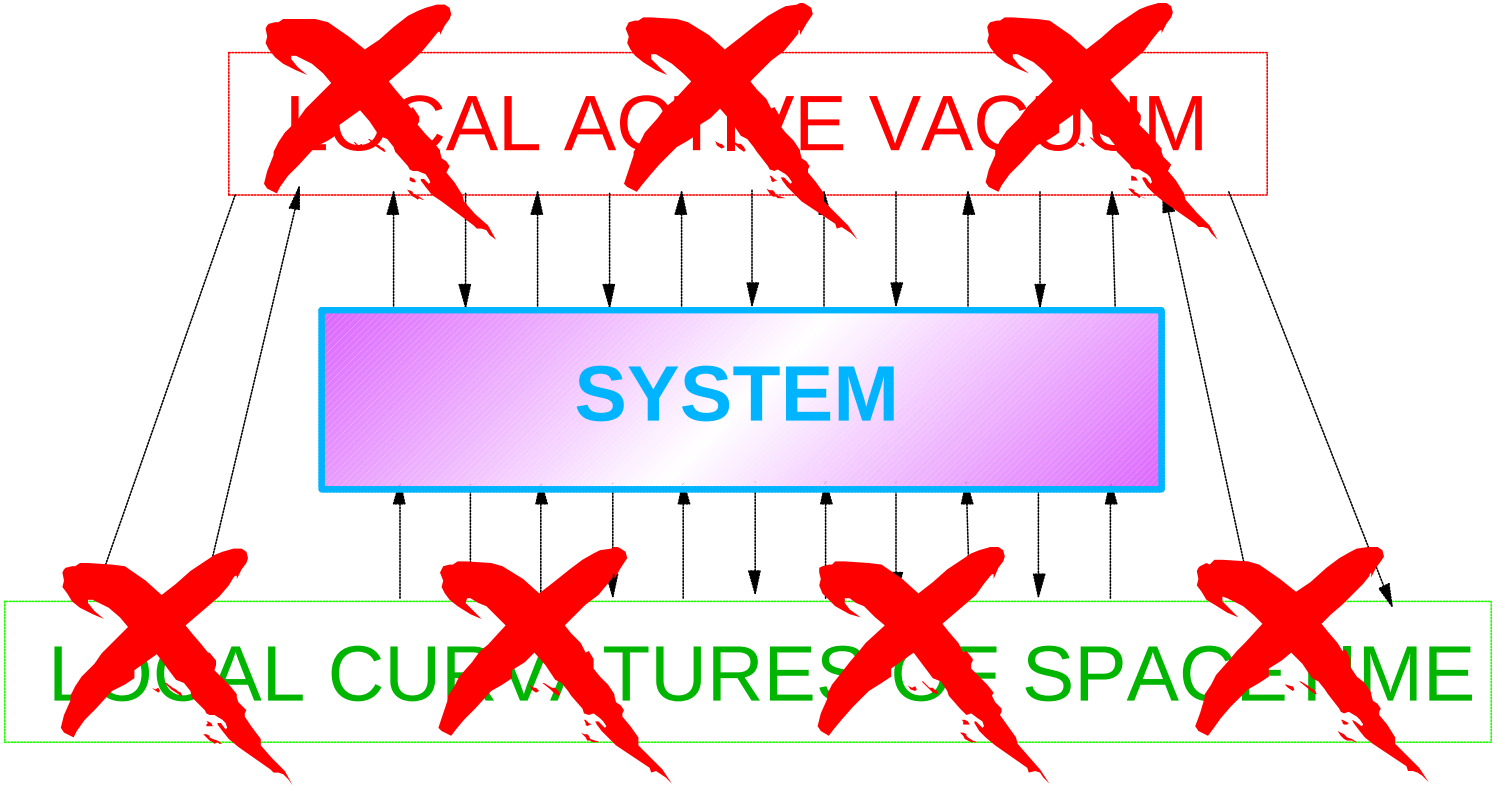
Three components interact with each other:

- System and its dynamics
- Local active vacuum and its dynamics
- Local curvatures of spacetime and their dynamics.



Classical EM kills the supersystem, prevents supersystem engineering

- Assumes flat local spacetime
- Assumes inert vacuum

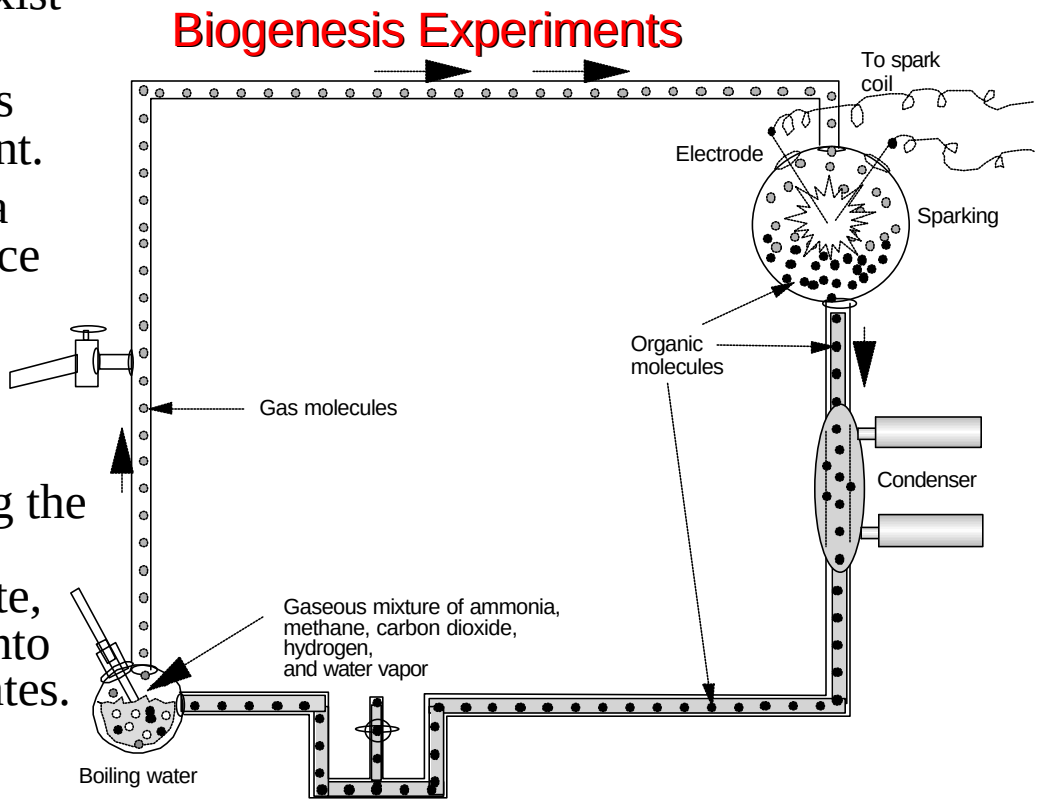


Malignant teratoma exhibits both time-reversal and fast-forwarding

- A teratoma cell is a tumor cell that has reverted to stem cells, then proceeds to differentiate toward new kinds of normal cells.
- May produce hair, skin, muscle, heart, bone, and other type cells.
- Sometimes present at birth.
- Demonstrates both "time-reversal" and "time-forwarding".
- The missing key is the engine function(s).

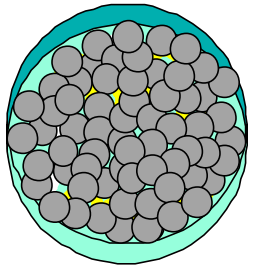
Miller-Fox-Urey biogenesis experiments

- Engines of and from all life forms ever on earth or in the universe exist in the ambient vacuum potential.
- The Miller-Fox-Urey experiments were not in a "sterile" environment.
- Heat (IR) and UV constitute (1) a harmonic interval with a difference frequency, and (2) amplifying by the process previously shown.
- These experiments "kindled" previously living forms from the available gases etc. by amplifying the ancient living engines from their virtual state to the observable state, so that the masses were molded into the physical states of their templates.



Cloning to produce stem cells

- Human DNA can be inserted in an animal cell, and the cell chemically tricked into proceeding as if fertilized.
- Formation, increase, and growth of stem cells begins and continues.



- The "engine" carried by the human DNA is changing the matter available into human cells.
- readily demonstrated experimentally.

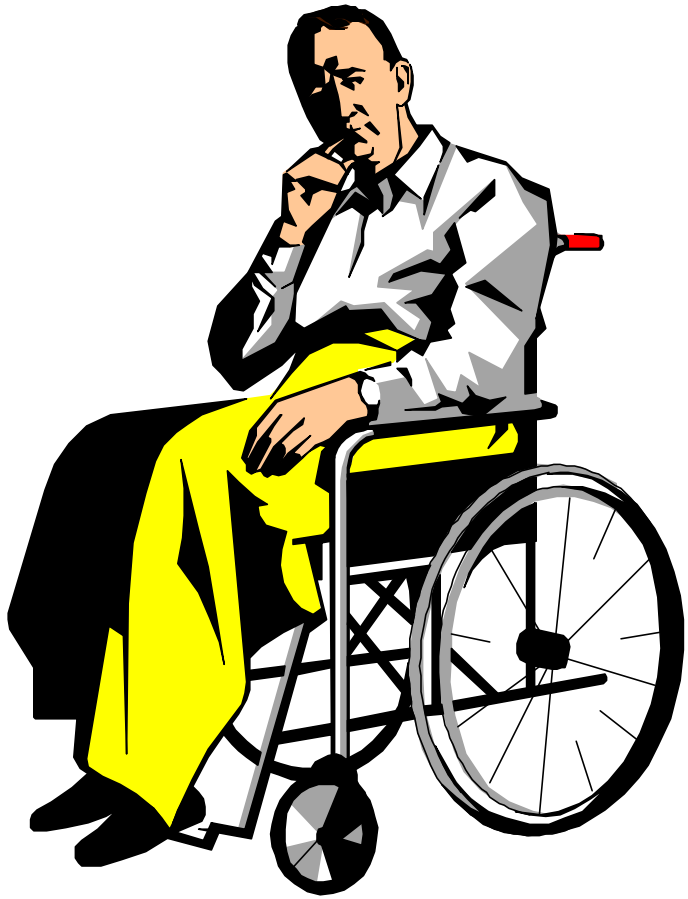
Regeneration in a strain of rat with part of its immune system missing

- In mammals, the immune system plays a role in reducing the regeneration capability, compared to that of more primitive systems.
- In a strain of rat where that "suppressive" part of the immune system is missing, the regenerative capability is dramatically increased.
  - Can regrow cut away sections of tail.
  - Regrows plug cut out of ear.
  - Reconnects severed optic nerve.
  - Partially restores severed spinal cord.

- The suppressive "delta" engine of the immune system, operating simultaneously with the underlying primitive regenerative engine, sums to the modern much-reduced regenerative engine in the mammal.

An observation for the future

- When the science of engines is developed, physicians will be able to tailor these engine combinations to restore severed human spines, regrow severed limbs, etc.
- They will also be able to direct the body's "normal growth" to reduce and direct birth defects, genetic defects, etc.



Biochemistry and EM models

- Medical scientists analyze such things as teratomas in terms of biochemistry and the biochemical model.
- An assembly of charges and charge distributions, with their associated fields and potentials, drives all chemistry at base level.
- The charge assembly and its dynamics involves a corresponding assembly of spacetime curvatures and their dynamics. These are *the cause that is driving the charge assembly and its dynamics, and therefore the chemistry.*.
  - In unified field theory (such as that of Sachs) and O(3) electrodynamics.
  - Not in classical U(1) EM theory or quantum electrodynamics.
- Conventionally a causative EM field in space is "defined" as the *diversion from* that spatial field by and after its interaction with charge).
  The "definition" substitutes the effect for the cause, a non sequitur.
- This is a known major flaw, pointed out in one fashion or another by many physicists such as Wheeler and Nobelist Feynman.
- Classical EM theory is a 137-year-old model, seriously flawed. These flaws emerge in biochemistry and medical science.

Necessary EM corrections*

- Many of the corrections necessary in electrodynamics modeling either have been done or are underway.
- Higher symmetry, non-Abelian electrodynamics models have long been developed in particle physics.
- The new approach extends these models to also incorporate general relativity, thus producing a unified field theory*.
- In the new approach, spacetime curvature engines are perfectly natural and understandable, and can be directly modeled and engineered by advanced theorists.
- In short, the theory is sufficiently advanced and robust that technology and engineering can now advance.
- This will be a great leap forward for biochemistry and medical science, particularly in therapeutic methods.

* Sachs's unified field theory implemented by O(3) electrodynamics presently is the most suitable to use. Numerical methods are required.

Prioré's revolutionary results in lab animals

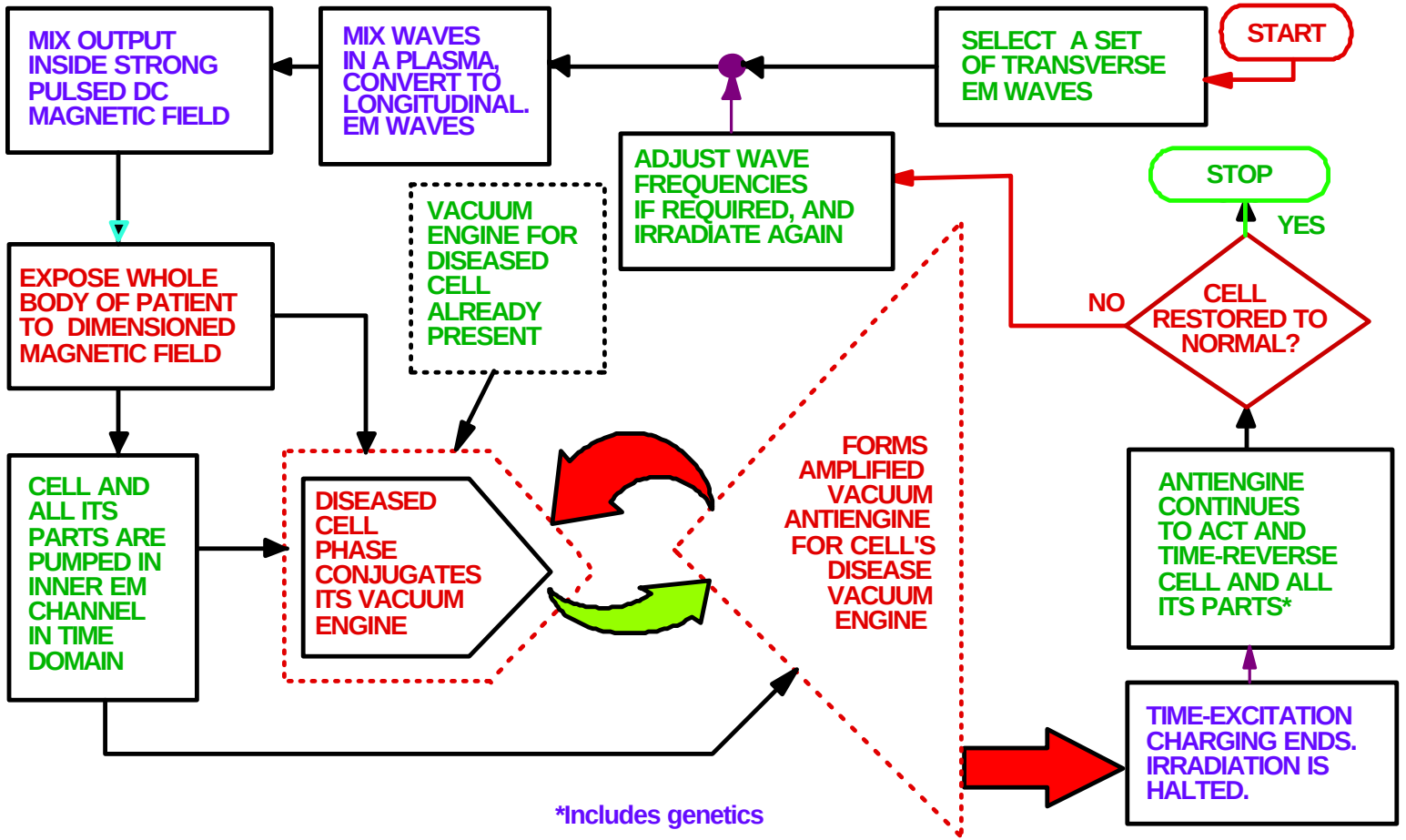
And its ramifications

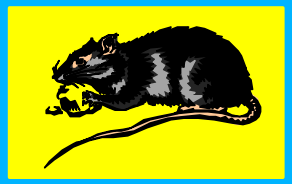
Prioré (right) makes a point to Chaban-Delmas, Mayor of Bordeaux

- Many of the Prioré team's experiments were done in Bordeaux.
- Antoine Prioré patents:
  - "Apparatus for producing radiations penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,368,155, Feb. 6, 1968.
  - "Method of producing radiations for penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,280,816, Oct. 25, 1966.
  - "Procede et dispositif de production de rayonnements utilisables notamment pour le traitement de cellules vivantes," [Procedure and Assemblage for Production of Radiation Especially Serviceable for the Treatment of Living Cells], Republique Francais Brevet d'Invention P.V. No. 899.414, No. 1,342,772, Oct. 7, 1963.

Block diagram of Prioré's method

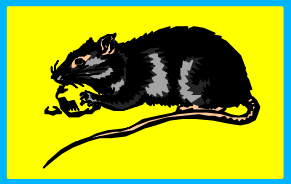
Time-reversing the cells back to normal state





In Laboratory Animals:

Prioré Team Cured



- **Terminal malignant tumors**
- **Clogged arteries (atheriosclerosis)**
- **Suppressed Immune Systems**
- **Infectious trypanosomas**
- ***Results were presented to French Academy of Science by Robert Courrier, Director of the Biology Section of the Academy***

© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

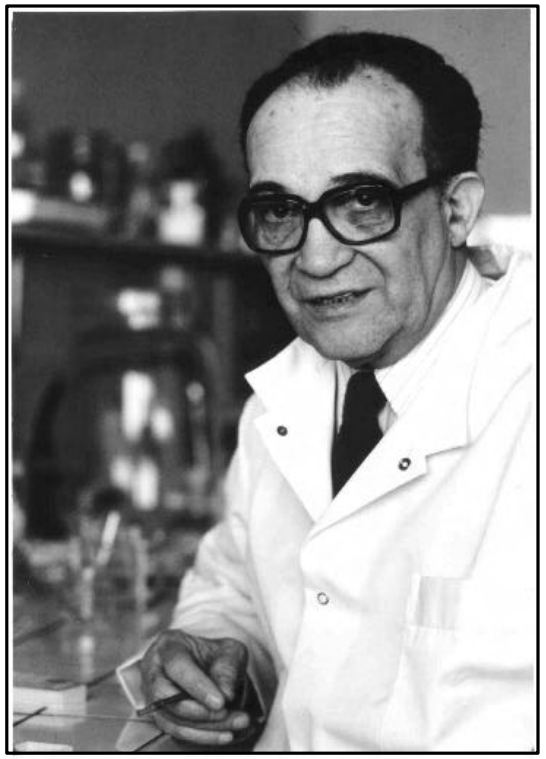
- ***No one understood the mechanism!***

Some peculiar results by the Prioré team

- Once a rat is cured of a particular disease:
  - A single drop of blood from the cured rat, injected into another rat stricken with same disorder, would result in the injected rat getting well slowly.
  - This ability to transfer immunity and healing in the extracted drop of blood gradually decayed over a period of a few weeks.
- Showed that even the fields and potentials in the blood had been altered internally, in the treated animal.
- Showed that the injected animal's cellular regenerative system possessed the ability to also time-domain pump over the entire body, everywhere reducing the delta between that injected drop of blood now the rat's own, and the rest of the blood in its body.

Proof of cellular time-reversal

- Pautrizel compared identical treatment of immature rats with immature immune systems, and mature rats with mature immune systems.
- Treatment restored the damaged mature system back to full mature functioning, and it promptly recognized and dispatched the pathogens.
- Treatment restored the damaged immature system back to full immature functioning, unable to cope, and the pathogens promptly reinfected and killed the immature rat.
- The lesson: The body is indeed returned to a previous physical state. The pathogens themselves are not killed by the treatment, but by restoring the ability of the immune system to recognize and destroy them.
- Only the *previous ability* of the immune system is restored by the process.



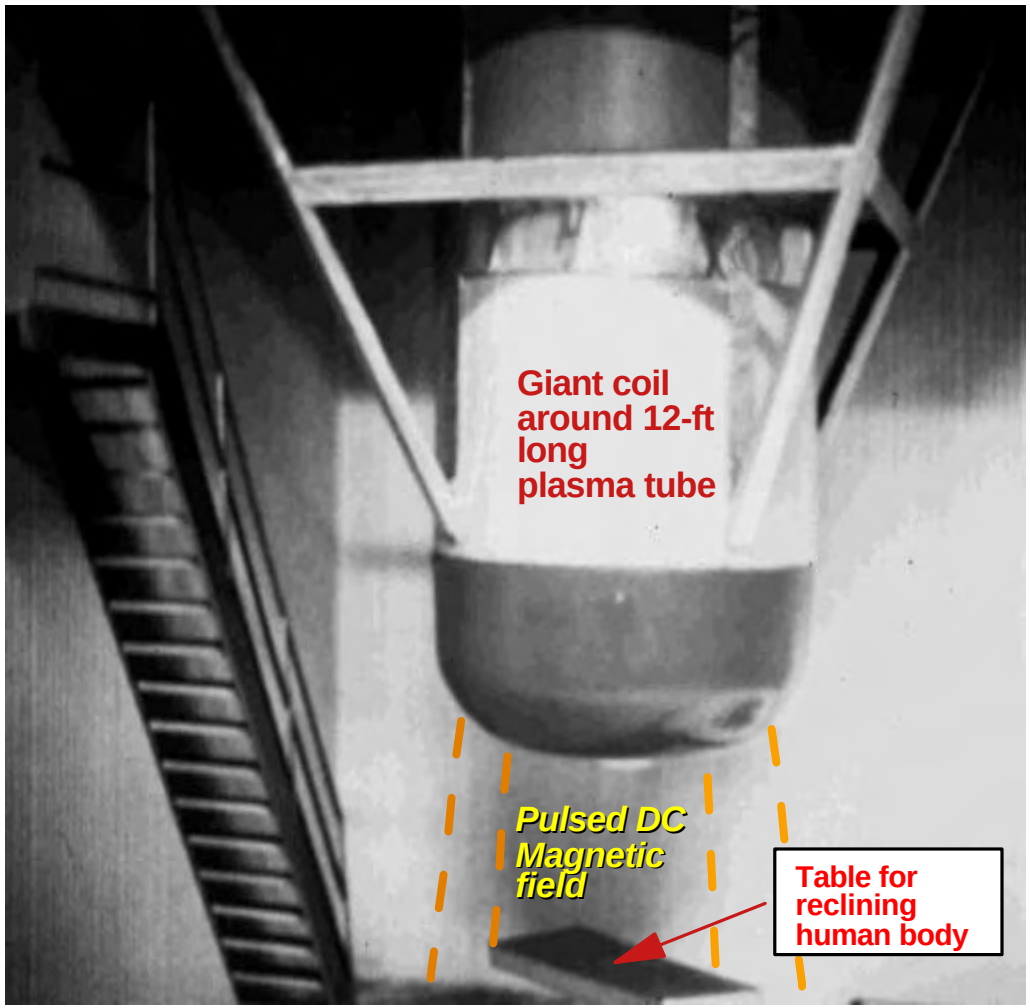
PROF. RAYMOND PAUTRIZEL
(Renowned Parasitologist)

Disadvantages of Prioré method

- Large plasma tube and facility required.
  - 3-stories high building bay if to treat humans.
  - Long irradiation time (2-3 hours).
  - Slow, numerous experimental adjustments.
- Fundamental mechanism was unknown.
  - Phase conjugate optics not yet born in West.
  - No higher symmetry EM modeling used.
  - Prioré thought it was a result of ionization.
  - Importance of difference frequency unknown.
  - Body dielectric transmission path unknown.

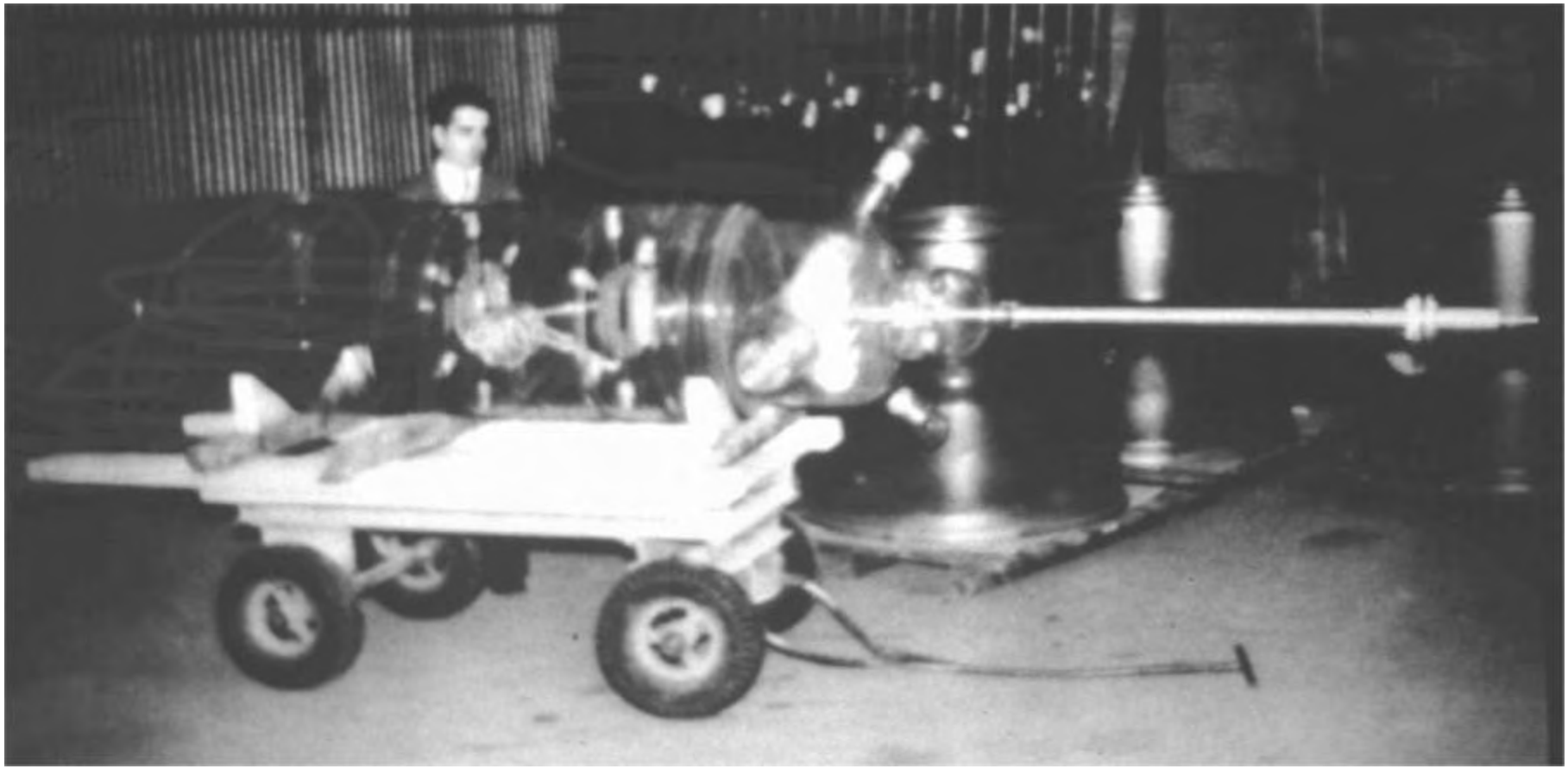
3-Story high Prioré device for treating humans

- At the end of the project, Prioré had developed a large unit to treat humans.
- A few were treated.
- Cures replicated what had been done in lab animals
- The massive size of the unit and long treatment time (hours) made the process bulky and very inconvenient -- and also expensive



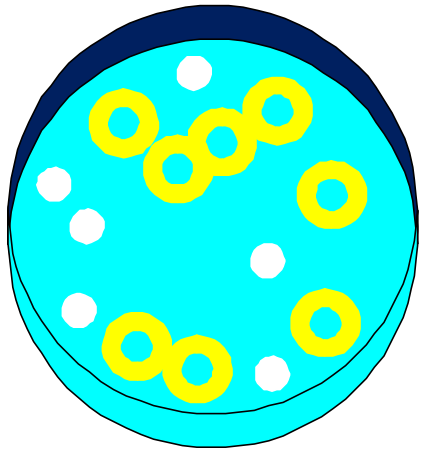
17-foot Prioré plasma tube

Used in large machine (3-stories high) to treat a limited number of human patients



A proposed new mechanism for cancer promotion

And its ramifications



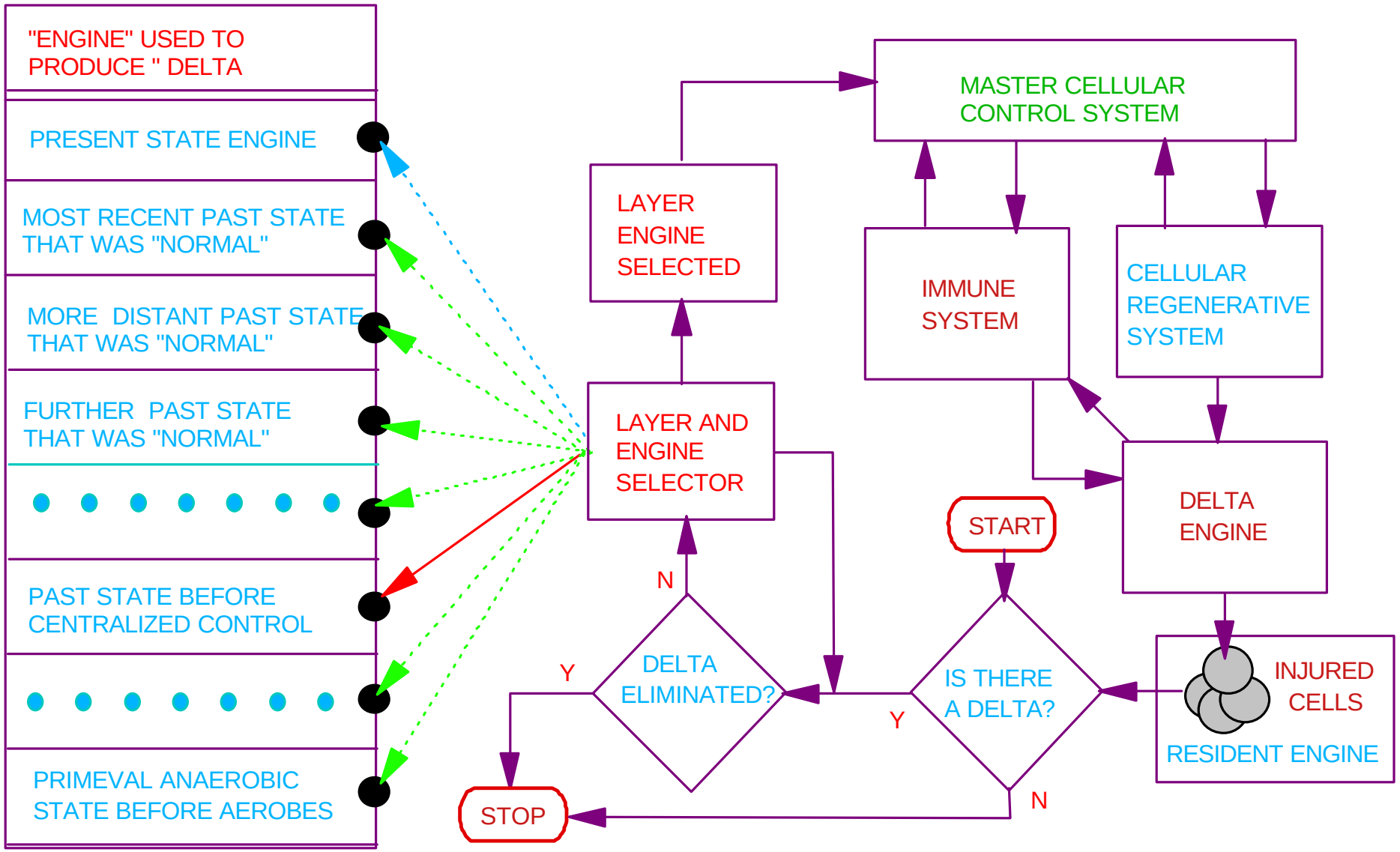
Remarks on cancer from a new perspective

- Two stages: cellular damage and promotion of the damaged cell to a tumorous cell. Promotion presently is poorly understood if at all.
- A master cellular control system (MCS) (studied by Popp et al.) controls both the immune system and the cellular regenerative system, as well as normal functions of the cells.
- The "past history" of ancestral development of aerobic cells and higher multicell aerobic bodies on planet Earth, resides in the "internested engine layers" in every tiniest part of the entire body dielectric, and in all cells.

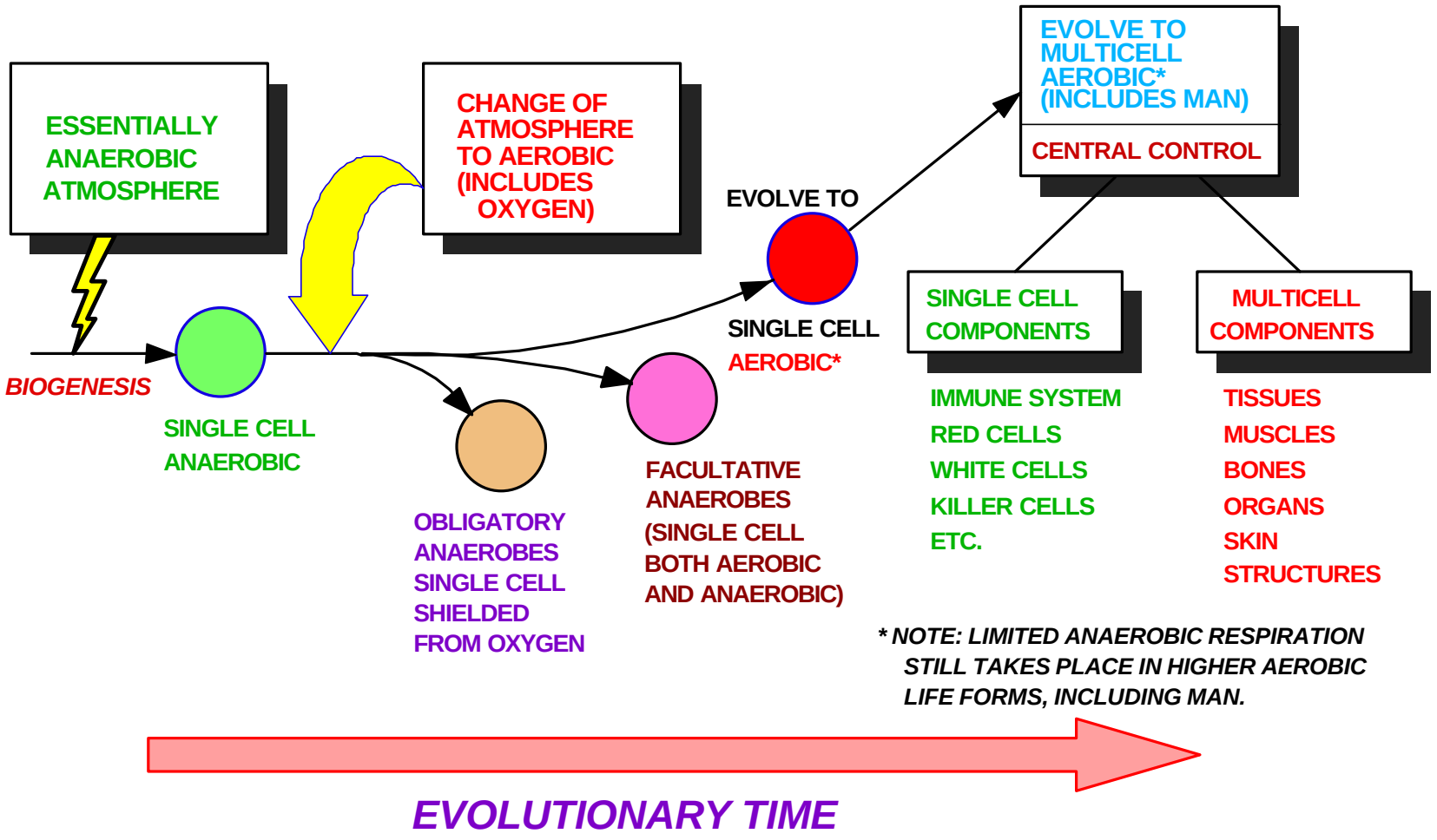
Remarks on cancer from a new perspective (2)

- Faced with cell damage (such as sustained hypoxia) it cannot handle, the MCS continues to "peel the layers" in taking actions related to ever more distant pasts.
- Faced with continuing hypoxia, e.g., the MCS eventually reaches ancestral layers -- with an engine -- it forces the damaged cells to start moving back toward the original primeval anaerobic form.
- The first step backward is *separation from central growth control*, freeing the cell to multiply independently. At the same time, genetic changes in the cell are forced and produced, starting it back toward becoming an anaerobe.
- These actions comprise the *promotion process*.

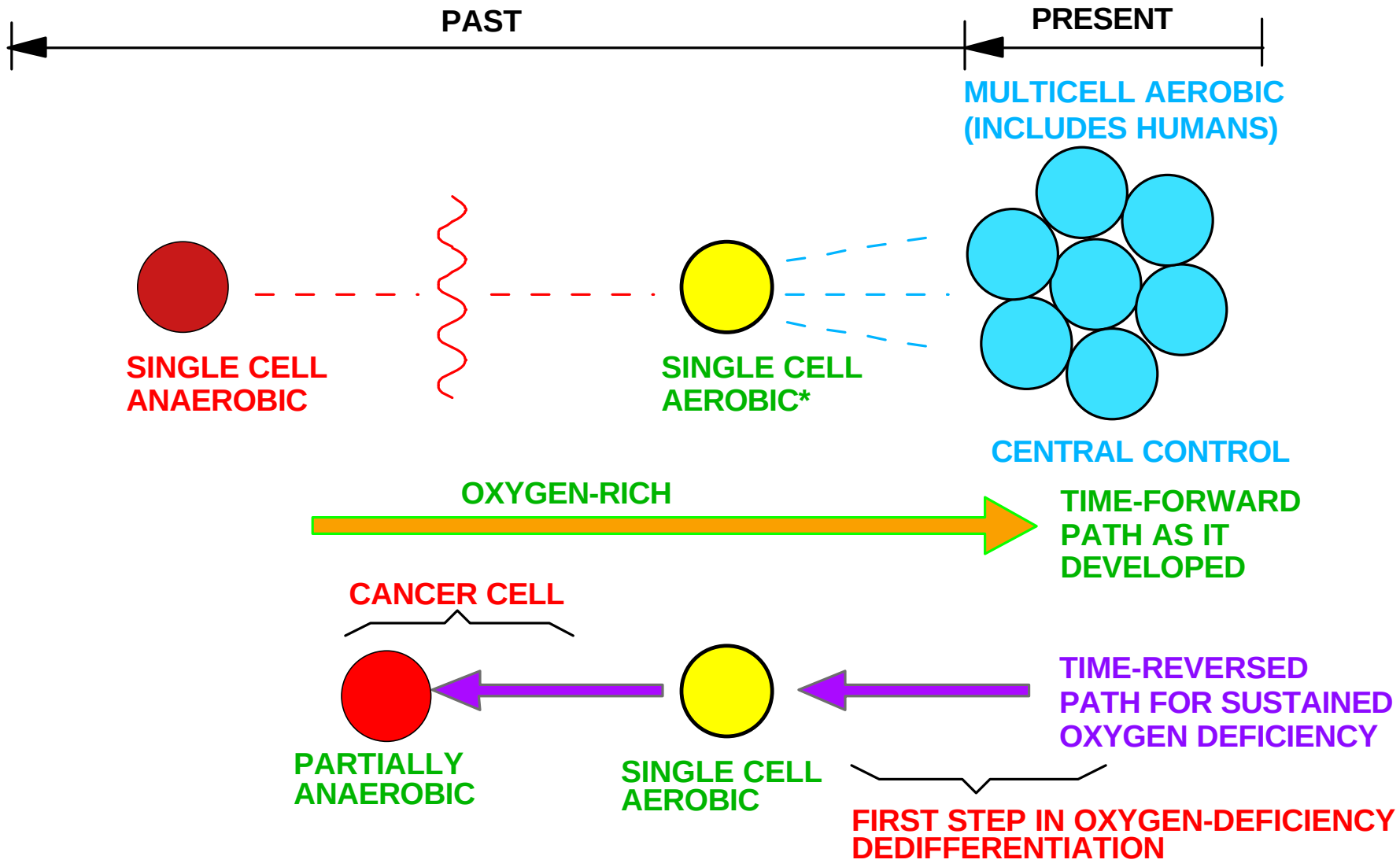
The promotion process via engines



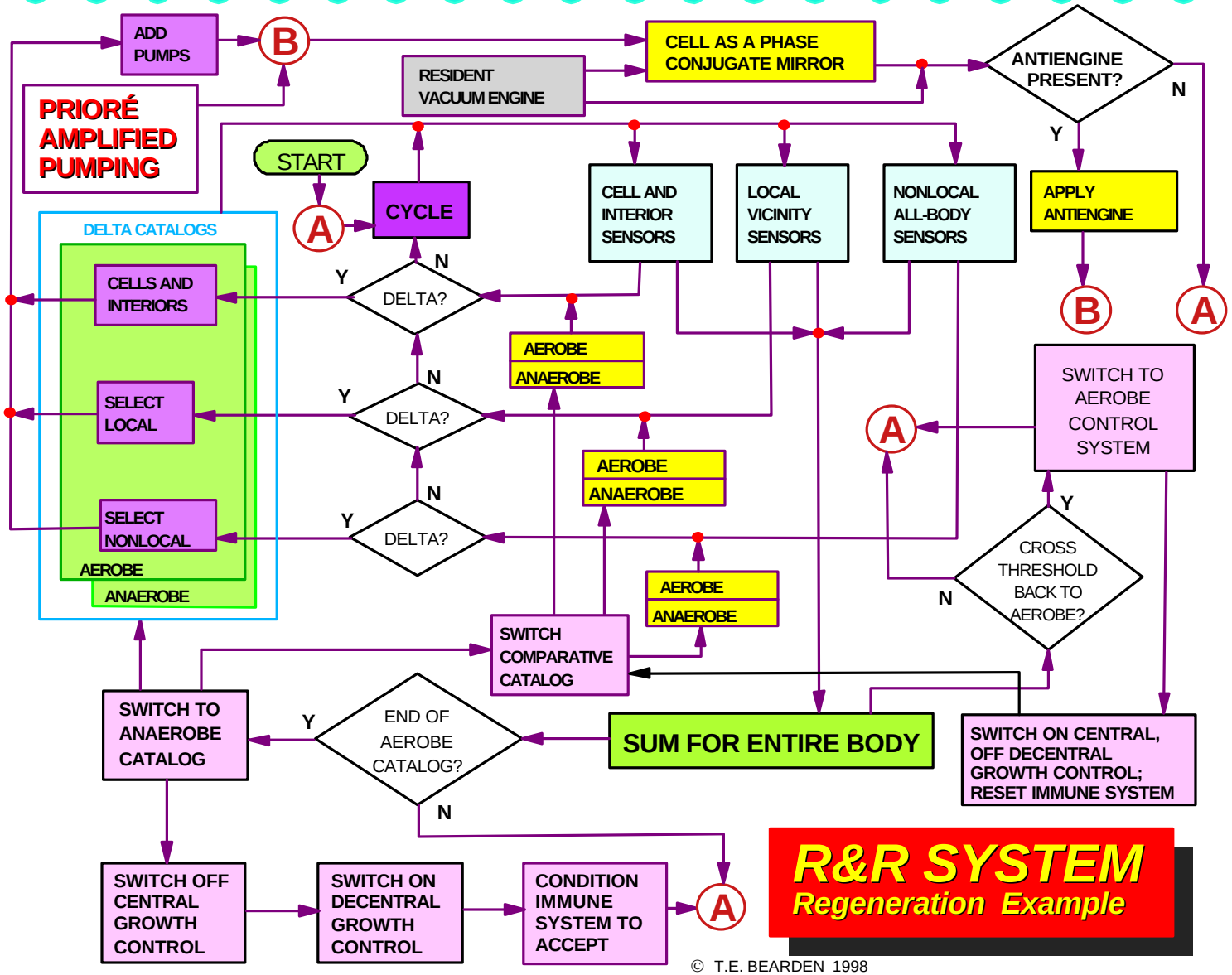
Evolution of aerobic systems



First step in self-promotion of cancer due to hypoxia



Block diagram of the cellular regenerative system

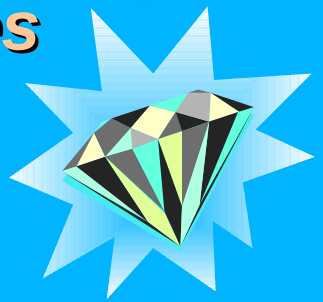


Bombshell: Amplified EM healing

- A unified field theory approach and use of supersystem analysis has broken the basic mechanism for healing itself.
  - The Sachs unified field theory applies and has been partially fitted.
  - Evans-Vigier O(3) electrodynamics can properly model it, including both the internal and external electrodynamics and effects of engines.
  - Direct engineering development is now possible.
- Experimental proof of the results obtainable already exists in the literature.
- A medical revolution is in the offing.

Potential Medical Applications

- **Non-traumatic cancer treatment**
  - *Cure cancers and leukemias of all types*
  - *Remove pre-cancerous state*
  - *Restore system*
- **Treat and cure Infectious diseases**
- **Cure AIDS and restore immune systems**
- **Defense against biological warfare**
  - *Virulent diseases from unknown agents*
  - *Treat, cure prior to symptoms developing*
  - *Both civil populace and armed forces*
- ***Dramatically lower health costs***
- ***Rejuvenate the aged***



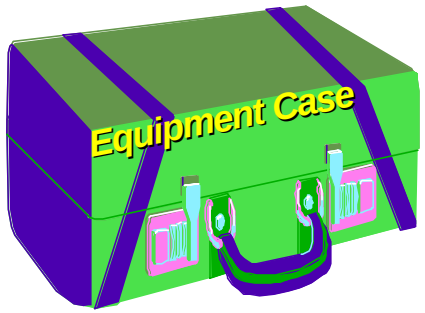
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

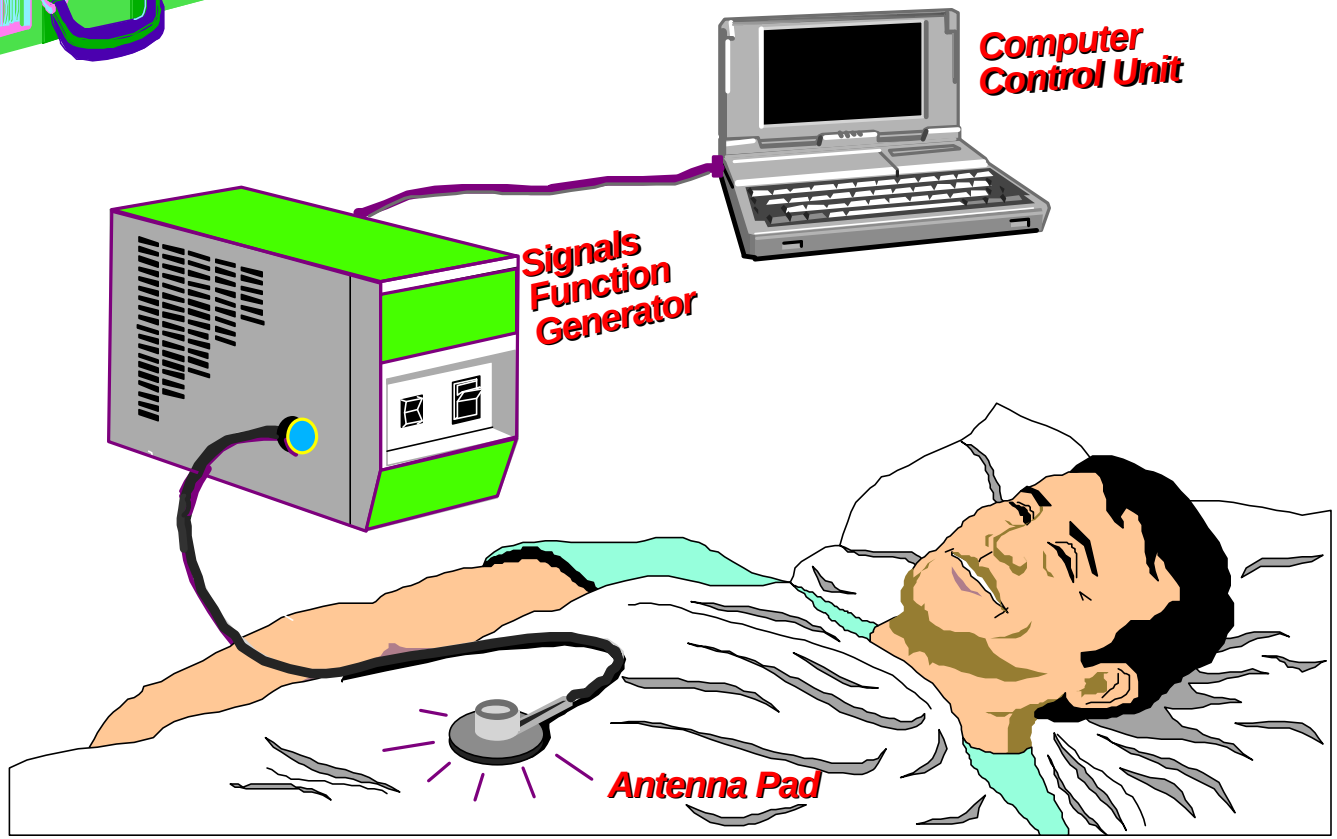
To treat and save mass casualties: What is urgently needed now:

- A small, portable, relatively inexpensive treatment unit, not requiring plasmas etc.
- Treatment in 2 to 5 minutes rather than 2-hours.
- Simple treatment application, almost anywhere.
- Effective in advanced stages as well as prior to emergence of symptoms.
- Effectiveness against a wide array of illnesses.
- Use is easy, high school student can be trained in 30 minutes.
- Crash program to develop, flood down through emergency systems in great quantities.

The Solution:

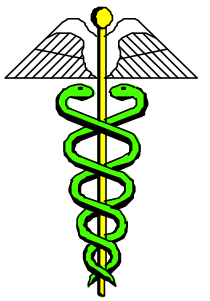
- Two blankets have antennas in them.
- Uses the "porthole" concept (discussed shortly)
- Eliminates plasma tube mixing etc.
- Computer-controlled complex signal structure.



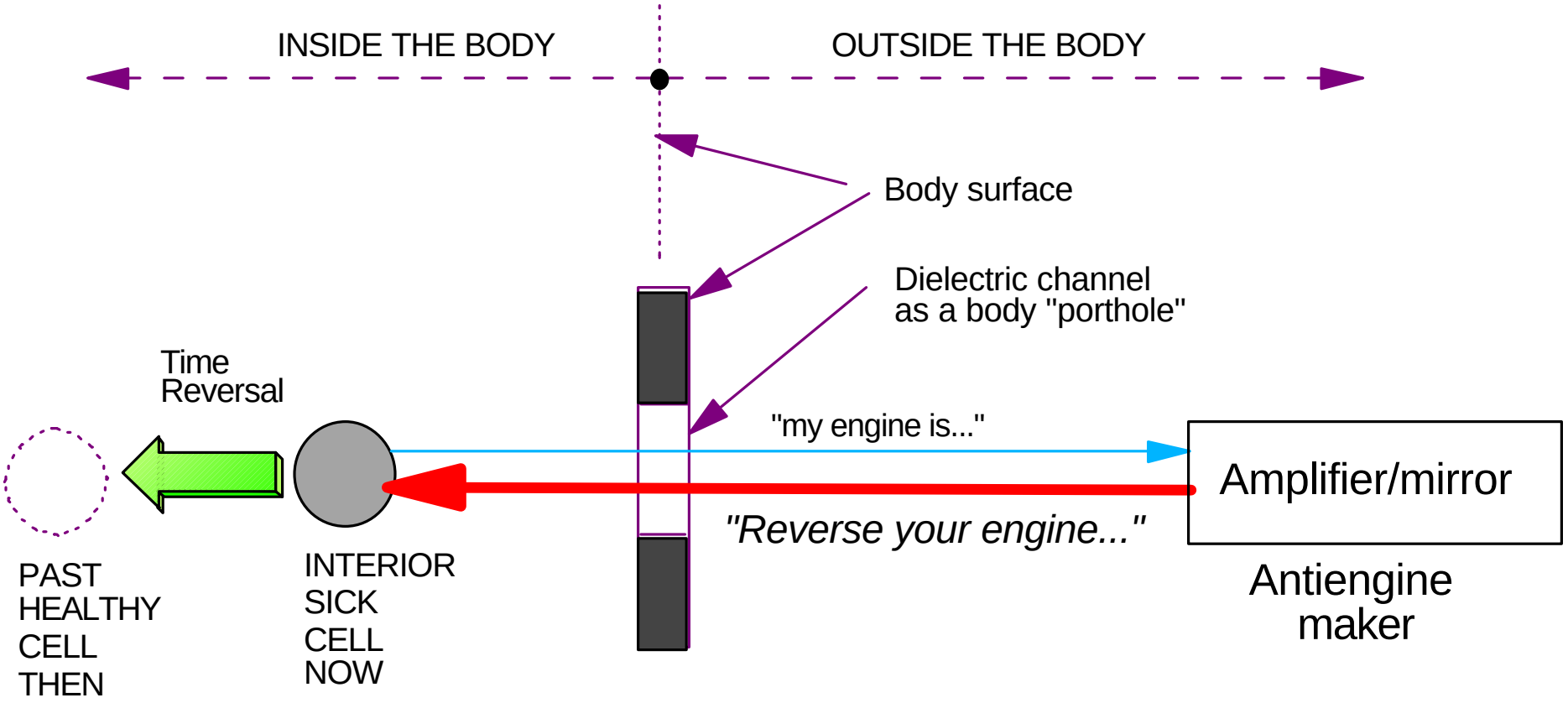


The Porthole concept:

The two-minute treatment shortcut



How the porthole concept works



Porthole concept: An analogy of the dielectric path and inner-outer functional connections

- Imagine perfectly reversible dynamic light processes inside a large "cruise ship", that are also perfect phase conjugate mirrors
- Each process receives, absorbs, and emits light continuously
- Light escaping through the portholes is a composite from all the dynamic processes ongoing inside
- If we record and amplify the escaping light, then force it back through the portholes, it reverses all the internal processes
- The processes revert back, slowly, to a previous ongoing process state
- We cease radiation, and the processes reverse and move forward again

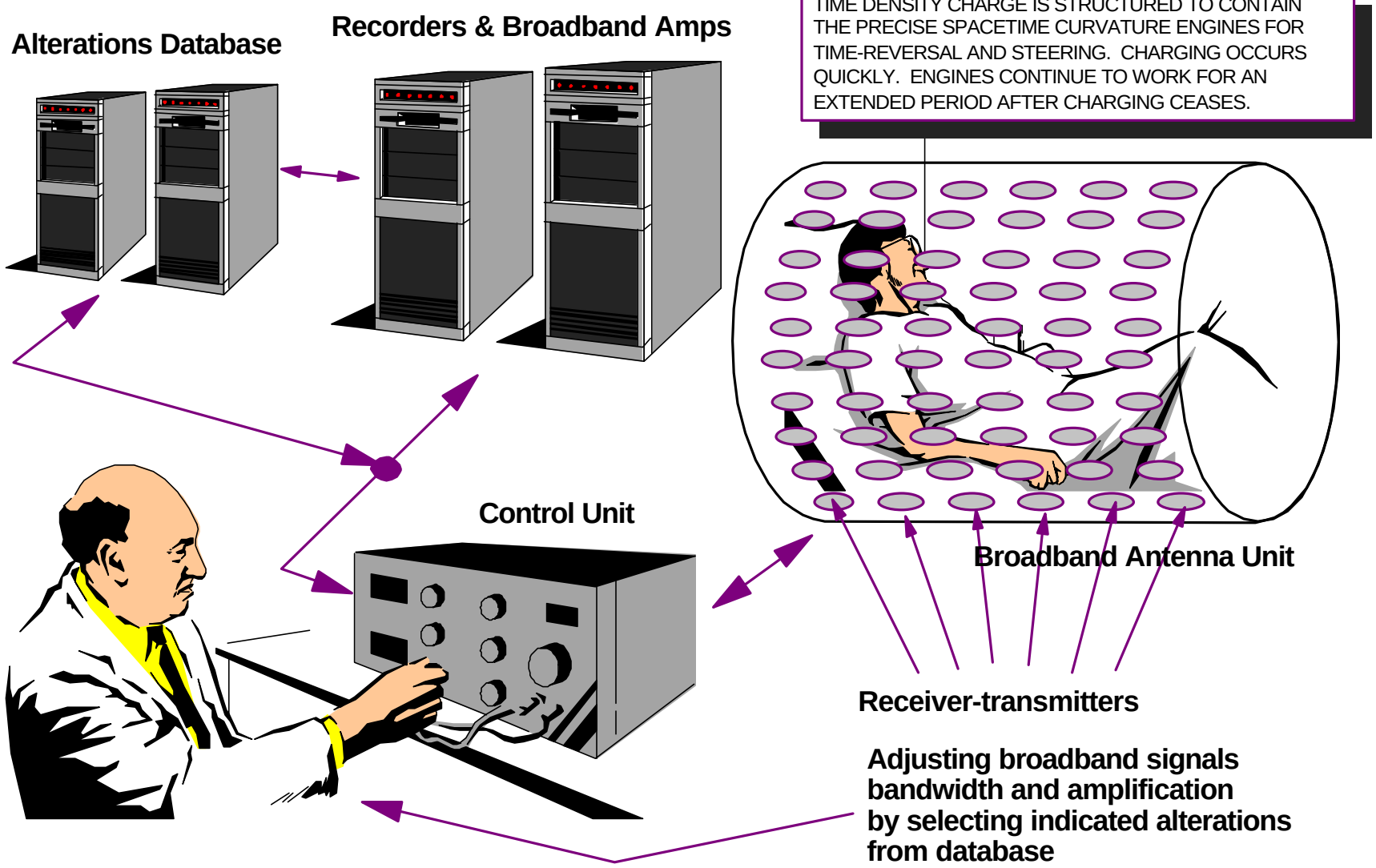
Porthole concept: The discovery

- The processes themselves, *in their own "frame"*, are never actually "reversed". Instead, the frame's motion through time is reversed.
  - Each to itself moves normally -- just receiving, absorbing, and radiating light, regardless of "whatever light" is interacting
  - This is due to a peculiarity of the photon and photon interaction
- Photon interaction creates observed physical reality, including the "frame" and the seeming "passage of a mass through time"
  - The photon is its own antiparticle, which is just a photon traveling in the opposite direction
  - So in this case we can use "light" to precisely time reverse (to the observer) the frame and the apparent operations (to the observer)
- When we cease irradiation, after a decay period to remove the reversed excitation, all functions are now seen to be moving forward normally in observer forward time, but from a previous physical state or condition

Using the porthole concept: Research

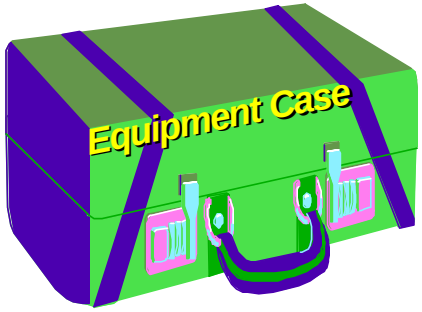
- The body's own emitted dense, broadband signals are recorded across a broad bandwidth
  - These signals are amplified, then rebroadcast precisely back into the body
  - This returns an amplified "reversed" signal set back through the dielectric path, invoking and applying the porthole concept in all processes
- The returning photons produce time-charging but in reversed frame direction
  - Tremendous potential energy is absorbed in highly compressed "time-energy" form in seconds
  - This "time-potential" slowly drains off as the body processes and cells reverse back to a previous state

Research using the porthole concept

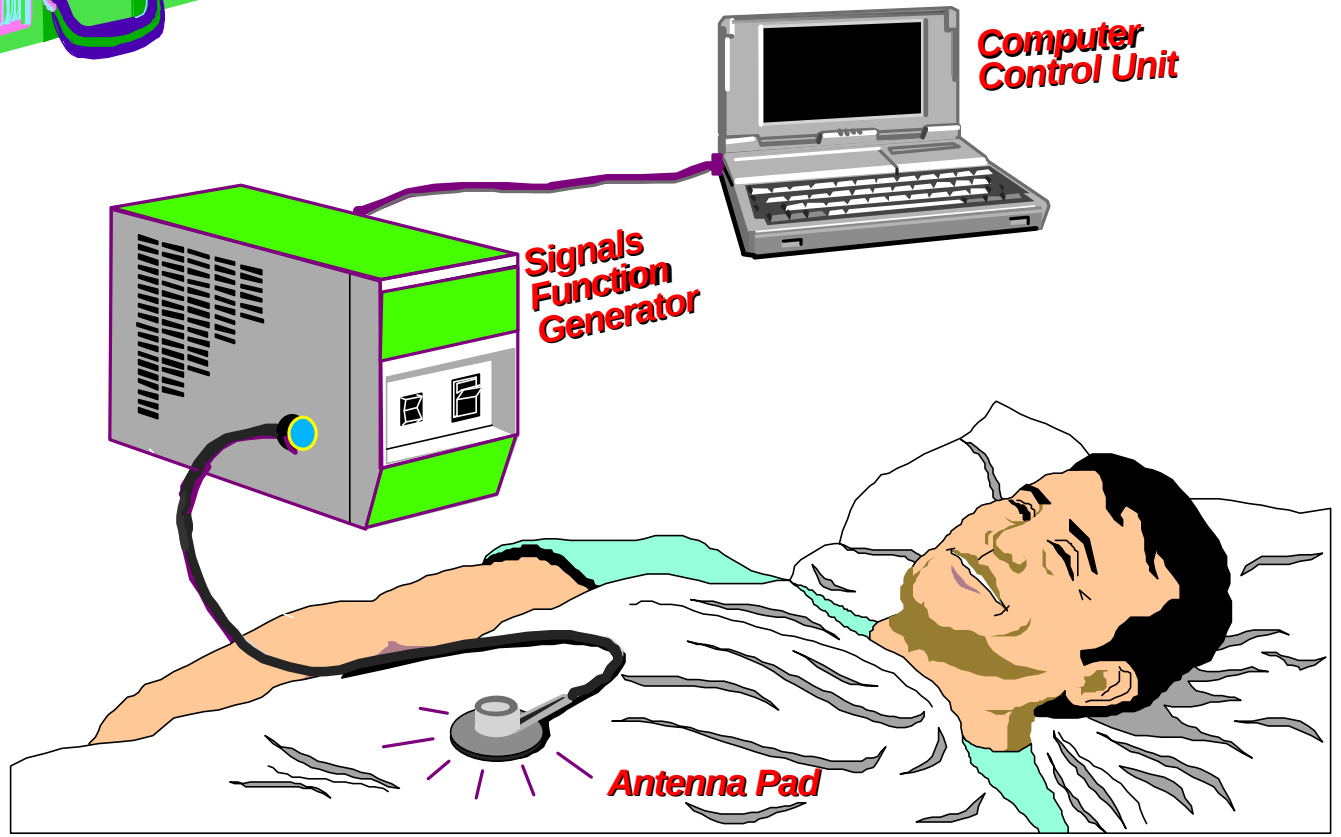


© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Portable unit then developed for rapid treatment of mass BW casualties

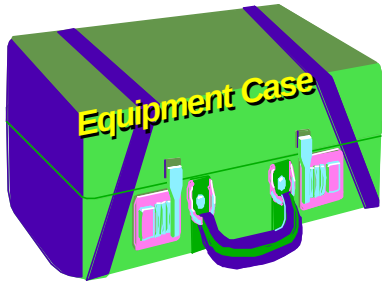


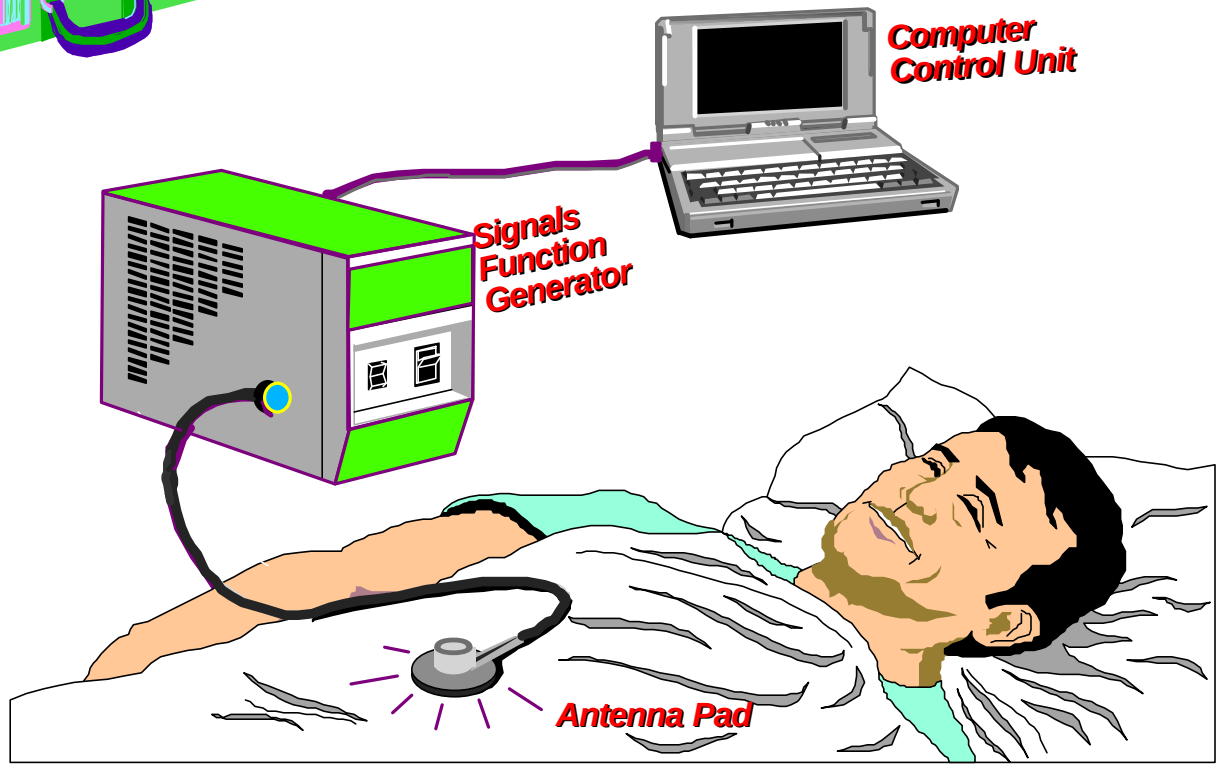
- Two blankets have antennas in them.
- Uses the "porthole" concept (discussed shortly)
- Eliminates plasma tube mixing etc.
- Computer-controlled complex signal structure.
- Irradiation for 2 minutes.



Training to use the unit

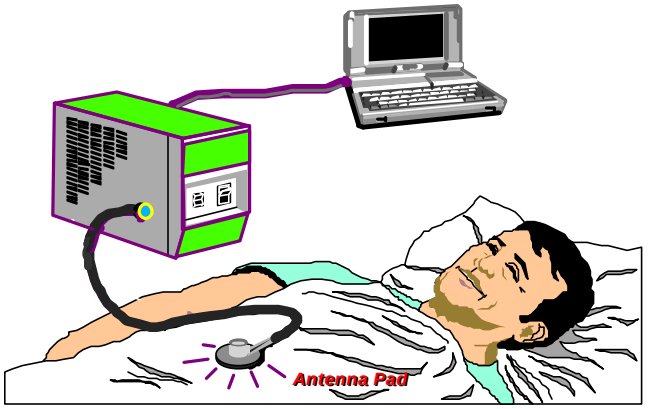
- High school student level, 30 minutes.
- Patient lies on one blanket, other covers him.
- Set the prescribed standard signal sets from listing.
- Computer-controlled generator produces the signal.
- Irradiation for 2 minutes, uncover patient, bring in another.
- Unit can be self-powering from vacuum energy (MEG*).





Additional advantages

- Can be developed in a crash program in 2-3 years.
- After sunk costs, projected cost per unit in mass production is less than $100,000
- Can be produced by the thousands
- Then flooded down through
  - Fire stations and police stations
  - Red cross units, hospitals, clinics
  - Emergency action teams and armed forces



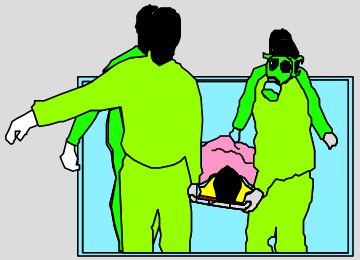
- Large numbers of operators easily produced
- Emergency training could be watching a 15 minute film, then performing one graded practice run
- First generation equipment can save some 70% of the coming mass casualties from anthrax etc.

Terrorist BW warfare capabilities against the United States

The growing threat

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- 100 kilograms of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- *1-3 million casualties result**
- *Most of those stricken will die*
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- *Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties*



*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

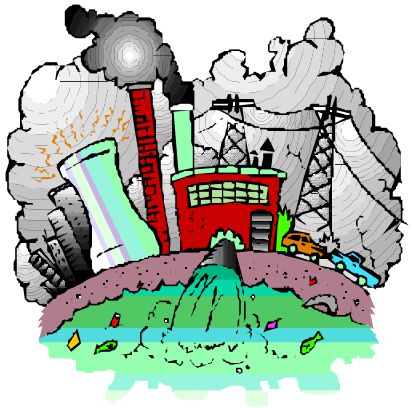
For decades, infiltration of terrorist teams into the U.S.

- From several foreign nations, not just Bin Laden in Afghanistan
- Several thousand Cuban guerillas, from training camps in Southern Mexico
- Russian Spetznaz teams
- Nuclear warheads (up to 80 KT)
- Biological warfare agents
- Yakuza in oriental populations in our cities
  - Yakuza manufactures Russian energetics weapons in their own facilities in Japan
  - Possesses the new EM weapons referred to by Secretary of Defense Cohen in 1997
- We are now in a very long, hard war and will suffer millions of casualties in our cities. It may last for decades.

Defense Secretary Cohen*

(Involvement of secret superweapons)

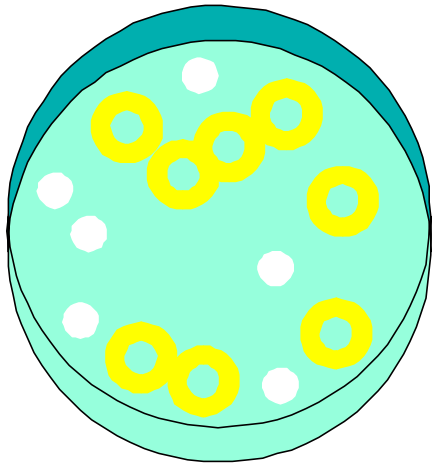
"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts."



* Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

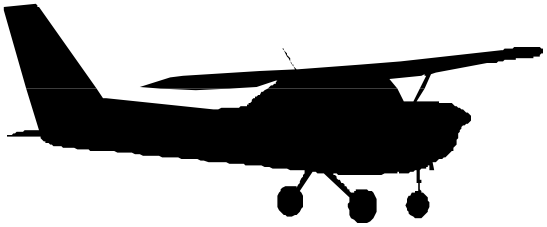
Some typical BW agents

- Smallpox, including different strain developed by Russia (some sold to terrorists)
- Anthrax
  - Over 400 known locations around the Earth have cultures
  - Difficult to decontaminate
- Bubonic Plague
- Botulism toxin
- Tularemia (rabbit fever)
- Hemorrhagic fevers, such as Ebola



Anthrax

- OTA study: Some 200 pounds released in a spray, on calm night over Washington, D.C. could result in up to 3 million casualties
- Symptoms usually in 2-10 days
  - Sometimes as long as 7 weeks
  - Flu-like symptoms



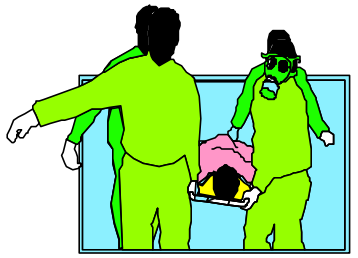
- Then 1-3 days later, shock and breathing problems cause death in up to 100%
- Antibiotics given early (before symptoms) can prevent infected persons from becoming ill
- Limited vaccine, reserved for military

Smallpox

- More than 500 million people killed in the 20th century before "eradicated" in 1977. Vaccination ceased in 1980.
- Russians kept it, developed new strains, sold to terrorists
- Symptoms in about 12 days: fever, headache, nausea. Rash similar to chickenpox then appears.
- Rash turns into hard blisters. *Highly contagious*, kills one-third of its victims.
- No cure. About 12 million doses of vaccine left.
- If smallpox is unleashed in any major city on earth, it will eventually kill 2 billion, or about 1/3 of the human species -- unless a radical new cure is found and utilized.

Bubonic Plague: Historically the most feared (Black Death)

- From 1980-1994, 18,739 cases in 20 countries.
- Symptoms occur in 1-6 days after inhaling the pneumonic form.

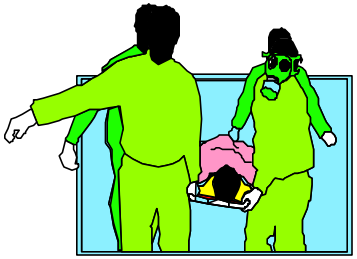


- High fever, cough, labored breathing lead to respiratory failure and death.
- It is contagious.
- Rapid use of antibiotics can be effective.
- Vaccine not currently produced in the U.S.

Botulism toxin (a nerve toxin)

- Single most poisonous BW substance known.
  - Typically borne in food, contacted by eating.
  - Could be developed as aerosol weapon.
- Symptoms in 24-36 hours; blurred vision and difficulty swallowing, speaking.
- Paralyzes muscles, leading to respiratory failure and death.
- Centers for Disease Control and Prevention maintain a botulism antitoxin supply.

Tularemia



- U.S. studied its weapon potential in 1950s and 1960s.
- Symptoms appear in 3-5 days, including fever, chills, headache, and weakness
- Inflammation and hemorrhaging of the airways can lead to death.
- Without antibiotics, one-third die. Can be 90% if breathed in, in aerosol form.
- Vaccine developed and under review by FDA.

Hemorrhagic fevers, such as Ebola

- E.g., origin of Ebola is unknown. Probably transmitted to humans by animals, to begin a breakout.
- Symptoms in 3-5 days, include fever, aching muscles, diarrhea.
- Hemorrhaging of fluids out of tissues and orifices.
- From 30 to 90 percent die, depending on specific fever type.
- Some of these fevers respond to antiviral drugs.
- The drugs are in short supply.
- Presently *containment* is the primary goal.

A factor the U.S. does not know

(Secret involvement of clandestine superweapons)

- Three nations (not the U.S.) developed quantum potential weapons using Bohm's hidden variable theory of quantum mechanics.
- Can induce disease engines in matter or bodies at a distance.
- Have developed "spreading" of immune systems in a targeted populace (cleverly tested in Gulf War against U.S. troops).
  - Cocktail mix of disease engines for 2 dozen different diseases
  - Targeted area's human immune systems react to these engines when they are still in virtual state, just below quantum threshold.
  - Spread immune system's resources thus "thinned" across response to two dozen shadow diseases at once.
- Hit with a terrorist BW attack, the spread immune systems are overwhelmed much more easily and quickly.
  - Yield (casualties) of the attack is increased by factor of 3-5.
  - Spreading of U.S. immune systems has been accomplished and is still being maintained.

Summary and conclusion

The new war

A new Pearl Harbor: Strike on the World Trade Center in NYC

- The North Tower has already been struck and is burning.
- A second jetliner is about to strike the South Tower.

Fireball From Impact on South Tower

- The two buildings held some 50,000 occupants
- Evacuation was underway after the first strike
- More than 6,000 persons were killed
- This is more than were killed in the Dec. 7, 1941 strike on Pearl Harbor

Collapse of the South Tower

- The first tower to collapse was the South Tower
- It is still uncertain just how many people were caught inside and killed
- This is a half million tons of debris, falling from the New York skyview.

Collapse of the North Tower begins

- The North Tower then collapsed
- This was another half-million tons of debris falling from the NYC skyview

Collapse of North Tower finishes

- Collapse of the North Tower killed many rescue workers, fire-men, and policemen
- At this writing, the total casualties are still unknown

Next began the recovery efforts

- Recovery operations will require months
- At this writing, the total casualties are still unknown
- The damage was done by two civilian jetliner "bombs"

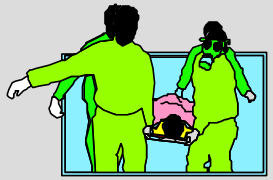
The Pentagon was hit on the same day

- Hundreds were killed the same day when another jetliner struck the Pentagon.
- Yet another jetliner, possibly headed for the White House, crashed enroute when the passengers attacked the suicide terrorist hijackers.

A sobering thought

- Nuclear weapons are already smuggled into the U.S., as are BW agents such as anthrax, smallpox, etc.
- Had a 40-80kT weapon been exploded in New York and one in Washington, millions would have perished and both cities would have been devastated
- There would have been no recovery of those cities for many decades

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States



- **Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists**
- **Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them**
  - **BW agents and weapons**
  - **Chemical agents and weapons**
  - **Nuclear materials and weapons**
- **Thousands of students and émigrés**
- **Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already**
- **Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years**
- **Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now**
- ***May reach knockout capability***

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

***Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993**

The U.S. is terribly unprepared

- Limited medical supplies, antibiotics, vaccines
- Insufficient facilities, emergency teams
- No civilian shelters (much less BW-filtered)
- Not enough doctors, nurses, masks, etc.
- Present treatment methods woefully inadequate
- Triage will apply
  - First treat those most likely to recover
  - Others (showing symptoms, or advanced) are just set aside to die
- Other attacks are a matter of *when*, not *if*.

Conclusion

- As several cities are struck, millions of U.S. civilian casualties will result. Devastation will be enormous.
- We shall eventually lose more American lives than in all the rest of our wars to date.
- Present medical therapeutic science is totally inadequate to do the job. It cannot save us.

- At some point, when we are sufficiently damaged, the Spetznaz or other terrorists may detonate nuclear weapons in our cities, with appalling carnage.
- A combined superweapon technology and terrorist groups will then destroy the remaining populace.
- On its present course, the inadequacy of Western medicine may doom us.

A difficult truth to consider

- In any strategic strike, the first phase is to get the strategic weapons (weapons of mass destruction) delivered to their distant targets.
- That has already been done.
- Eerily, the first phase of World War III has already been accomplished.
- It was already accomplished before the Sept. 11, 2001 strike on New York and Washington. That was the new "Pearl Harbor", and only the opening round. It already killed more Americans than died at Pearl Harbor on Dec. 7, 1941.
- Unless we improve our medical therapy quickly and dramatically, we will lose -- particularly when the hidden energetics weapons and outside terrorist sponsorship by hostile nations are factored in.

A personal perspective

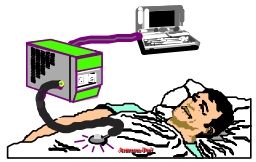
- There now exists an overwhelming, immediate moral imperative to get this development program done at the utmost speed humanly possible.
- The sheer survival of the United States and Western civilization depends upon it.
- Officialdom is aware that the KGB/Russians have long planned to finish the U.S., after initial nuclear exchanges, by fierce and massive BW strikes.
- It appears that the plan has changed to let the terrorists do the main work, while augmenting U.S. casualty levels by energetics weapons.

China is also involved

- China has declared South China Sea the territorial waters of China
- China will eventually take Taiwan
  - Has massed missile artillery trained on Taiwan
  - Recently held invasion practice on an island near Taiwan
- Recently deployed fearsome EMP weapons utilizing negative energy rather than positive energy (Dirac sea theory)
  - Extinguishes all electron currents
  - Duds electrical and electron systems instantly
  - Instant death to struck bodies
  - Instant kill of missiles, aircraft, electronics in nuclear warheads
  - Ultimate "death ray"; can be made small or large
- Recent 2-carrier U.S. task force maneuvered in South China Sea to caution China
  - The new Chinese EMP weapon was trained on that task force
  - Could have destroyed it within minutes

Final thoughts

???



- This is one of the great turning points in history.
- The development program is eminently doable. That it works has been experimentally demonstrated. The long-vexing puzzle of the active mechanism has been solved.
- Our scientific community bitterly opposes any use of electromagnetics -- even an advanced, higher symmetry electrodynamics -- for medical treatment.
- A consortium of the scientific community, the large pharmaceuticals, FDA, and the AMA will oppose this project even while the U.S. is being destroyed wholesale.
- It can only be done in the private sector, and there will likely be no funding unless by philanthropists.

Continuation

Business plan, development program, budget breakdown, proposed schedule etc. go here.

Weapons Slides

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts." *

Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

Slides
(covers period up to 1999)

- The Coming Strategic Attack on the United States
- Outline
- Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997
- Typical ABM Defenses (Widely Deployed by mid-70s)

- Launch Phase Anti-Missile System
- Launch Phase Anti-Bomber System
- HC-130s Engines Quit, Aircraft Crashes
  Nov. 22, 1996
- 1996 Actions by this analyst
- Additional Information Exists: Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
- Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
- Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974
  See "Fer de Lance" for additional information
- Aum Shinrikyo ("Supreme Truth" Cult), Shoko Asahara, Leader

  Aum Shinrikyo - Anatomy of a Dangerous Cult
- Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution
- Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978
- Iran Earthquake, September 1978
- Situation Now (Assessment)
- Situation Now (Assessment 2)
- Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
- Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax

Spray on Washington, D.C.

- Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
- Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities
- Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future
- Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide
- Brezhnev's Schedule
- Large glowing Tesla globe witnessed in Red China by hundreds
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  Sequence of Events
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  What They Were
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils (Plus additional weapons effects)
- Countering Insane MAD Systems:
  Find Loophole, Exploit It
- Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD systems
- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide
- Operation Divine Wind II
- Advanced EMBW Applications
- EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)
- Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow
- Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989
- EM Missile Practice (6 slides)
- Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics Program
- Communism's Goal
- Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today (Dec. 1996)
- Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union
- Hemispheres and Globes of Light (4 slides)
- How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
- Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
- Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes
- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Endothermic

- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
- U.S. Air Attack on Libya, April 1986
- Lightning Wall
  circa 1959-1960
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field Can Provide Action-At-A-Distance
- Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) System
- Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel
- Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapons Sites
- "Mindsnapper" Attack on Special Ships and Energetics Weapons Sites
- How Much Off Guard Are We?
  (7 Slides)
- Possible Targets: 1995-9 Escalation Phase
- Propagation of Weapon Effects
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15th, 1979

- Countering an Insane QP Weapon
- Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases
- Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
- Mechanism for Producing a Quantum Potential
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons (2)
- Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
- Quake in Tangshan, China
  28 July, 1976
- Exchanging Earthquakes
- Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats
- Characterizing a Given Risk or Risk Factor
- Technical Risk Management
- Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility

- In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
- Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria
- Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WWII
- Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator
- Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists
- Significant Soviet Statements
- Captain Svoboda Dives Headlong to Her Death
- T-polarized Beam Projector
- Possible Tests (1)
- Possible Tests (2)
- Possible Tests (3)
- Possible Tests (4)
- Mushroom Cloud Rising From Sea
- Launches from Cape Canaveral and Vandenberg AFB Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity
- The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth
- Embodiment of an instrument array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction

of time-charge decay has occurred.

- Time-Polarized EM Wave Interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei
- Typical Tesla Shield, Northern Route of Japan
- A Curious Tide in Human Affairs
- Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
- The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
- The KGB/Yakuza-Aum War Plan
- Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- TheYakuza
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15, 1979

---

* Note that the Secretary did not speak the words in square blocks; these were added by the writers later,

probably to "soften the tone" of the Secretary's information release. So the Secretary confirmed that some nations of the world -- not just some ragged terrorists, as the writers tried to imply for spin control -- do possess novel electromagnetic weapons and are using them to induce earthquakes, engineer the weather and climate, and trigger volcanic eruptions.

THE COMING STRATEGIC ATTACK ON THE UNITED STATES

By an AUM/Yakuza/KGB/Communist Coalition Using Energetics SuperWeapons

T.E. Bearden, LTC
U.S. Army (Retired)
M.S. Nuclear Eng.
Fellow Emeritus, AIAS

With Technical Background and History of Energetics Weapons

Partial support by the Association of Distinguished American Scientists is gratefully acknowledged.d

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

Outline

- Background: Classical Electromagnetics (and Defects)
- Background: Energetics (Scalar Electromagnetics)
- Background: Soviet Energetics Weapon Development
- KGB/Communist Plans
- Countering of Soviet/KGB/Communist Plan in Mid-80s
- Soviet Economic Collapse and Adaptation of Plan
- Weapons Bleed-Out: KGB/Russian Mafia
- Yakuza: The Japanese Mafia
- Aum Shinri Kyo (Supreme Truth) Cult
- Coalition: Aum/Yakuza/KGB/Communists/Russian Mafia
- Operation Divine Wind II: Three Phases
  - Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
  - Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
  - Phase III: 1997 Strategic Strike on the United States
  - Support Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage & Terrorism
  - Support Plan B: Test Range
  - Support Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
  - Support Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence
- Special Information
- Recommended Actions

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

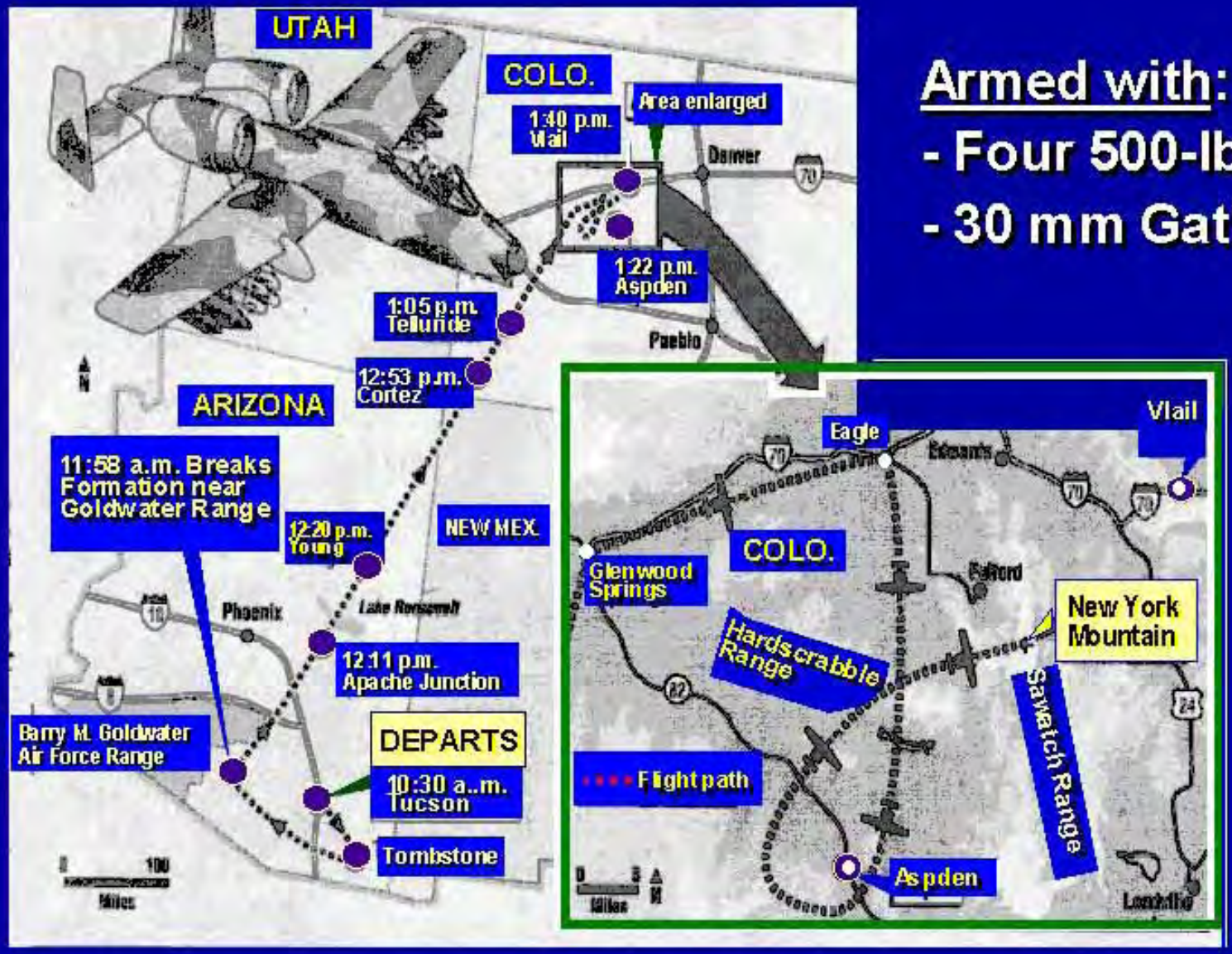
Help support the research

Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997

- A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash - April 2, 1997
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997
- Captain Button's Mysterious Flyaway and Eventual Crash
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997

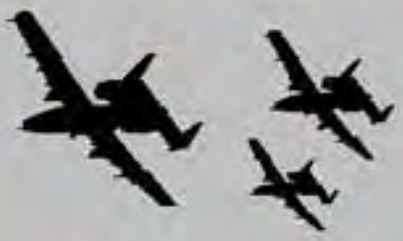


Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Captain Amy Svobody
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Climbout from ordnance delivery on target
- Nosed down sharply and dived into ground



Companion A-10's

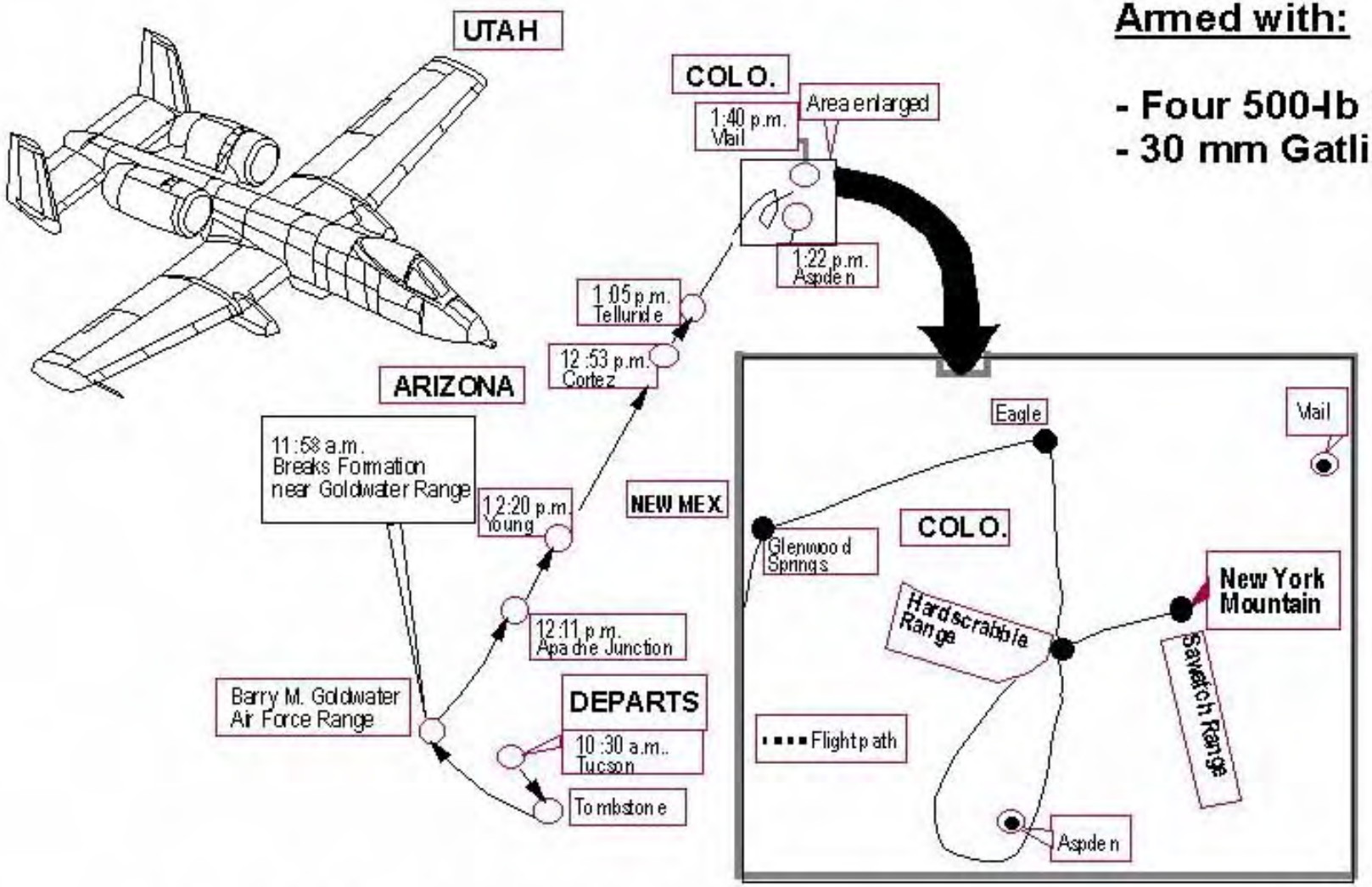
- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed sharply over and flew into ground
- Psychoenergetic kill

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Psychoenergetic weapon induced instant hypnogogic state and reversed Svoboda's sense of up and down.

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997



Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

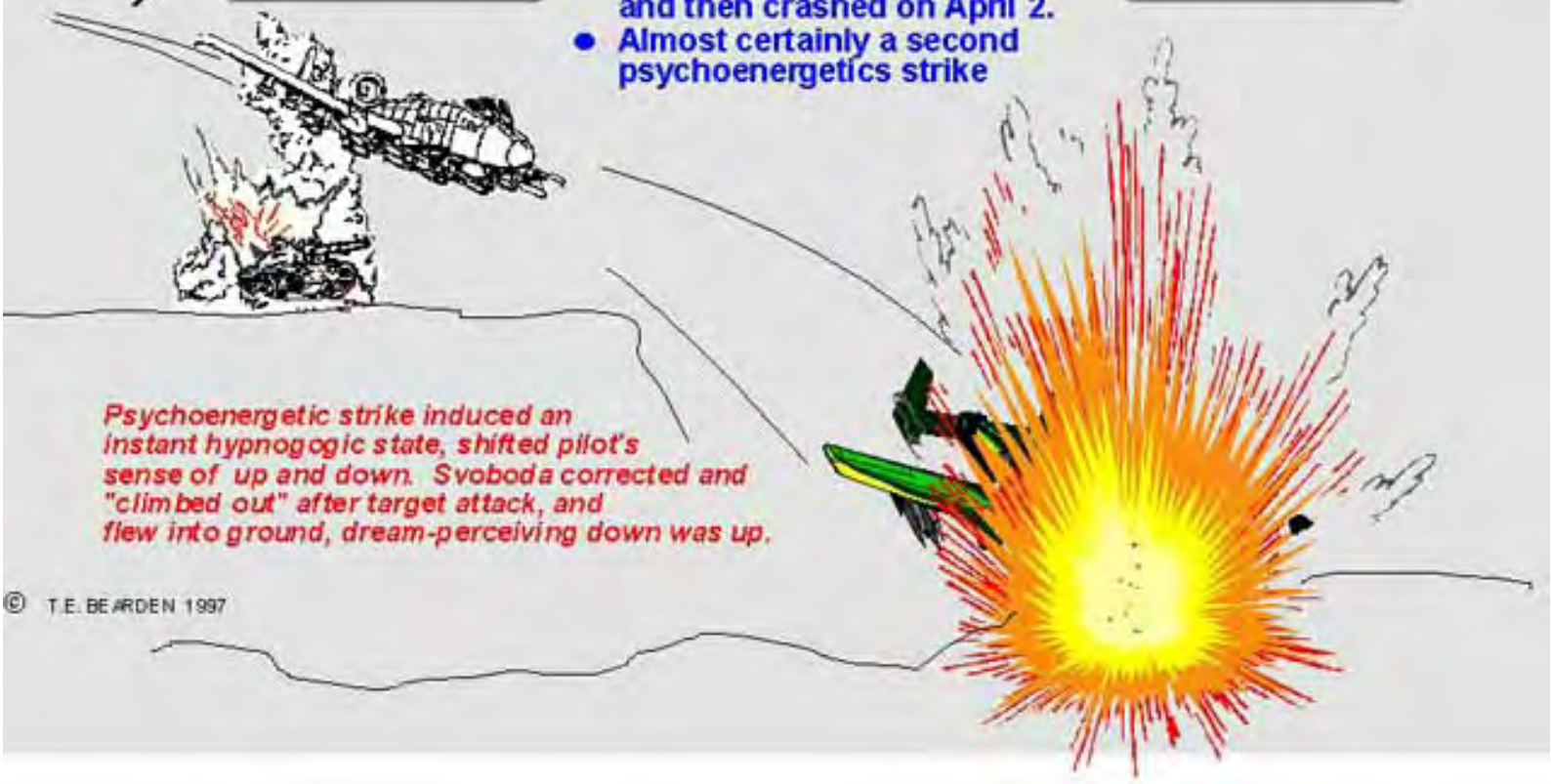
Figure 14a. Captain Button's mysterious flyaway and eventual crash.

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Purpose: Stimulate U.S. in same area again
- Determine if U.S. aware of psychoenergetics
- U.S. showed it is completely unaware

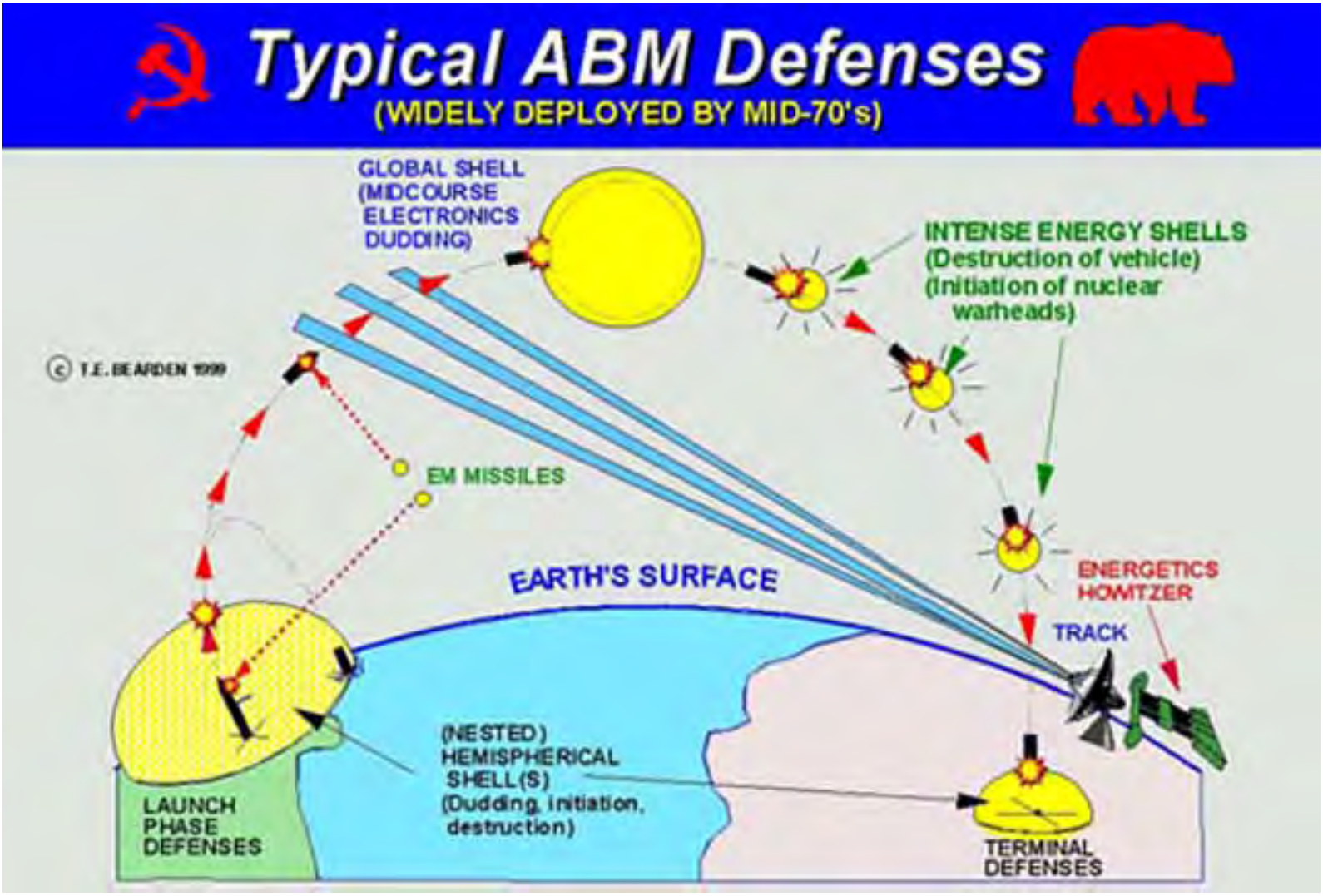
- Captain Amy Svoboda
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Almost certainly a second psychoenergetics strike

- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed over and flew into ground
- Probable kill using psychoenergetics



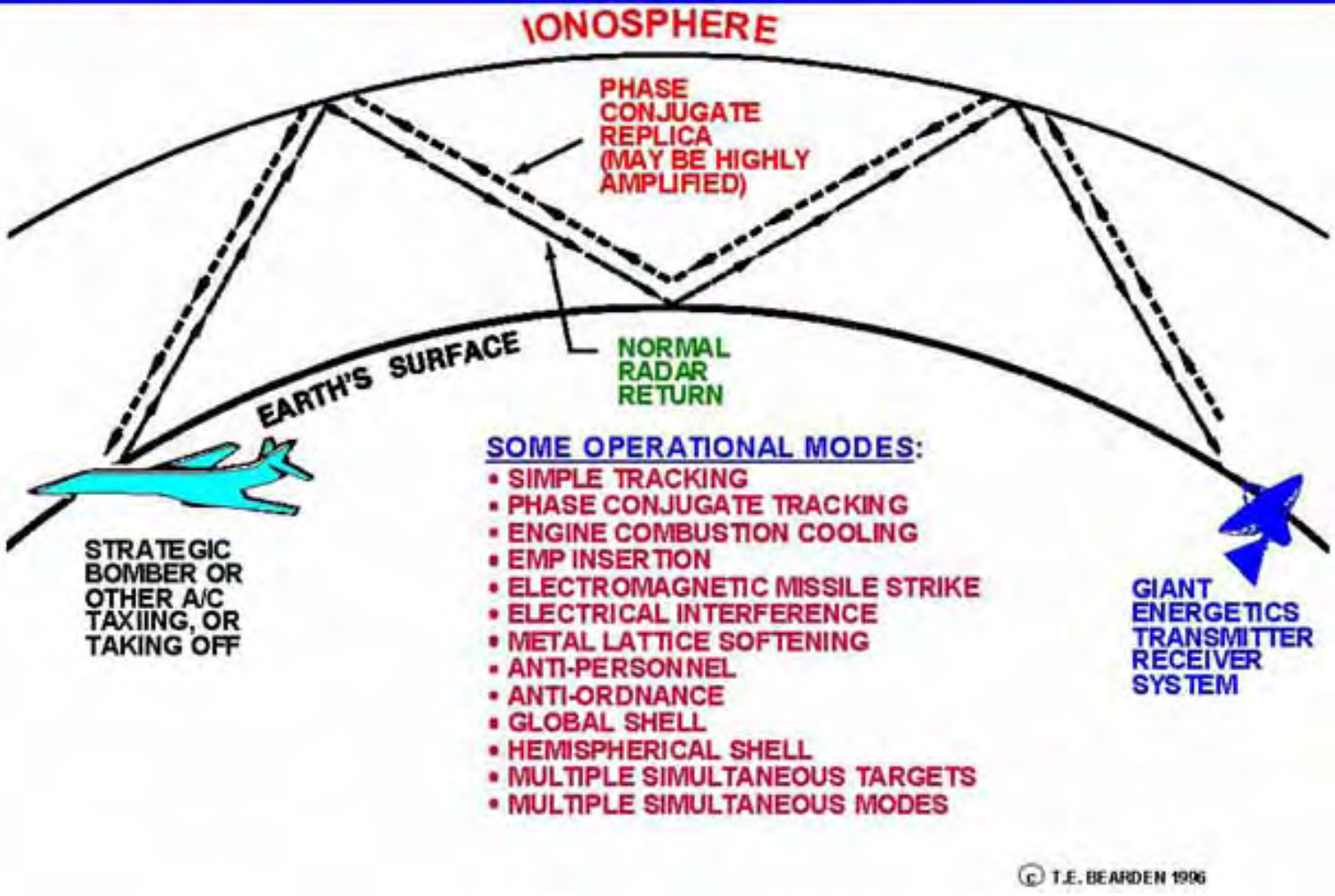
Psychoenergetic strike induced an instant hypnogogic state, shifted pilot's sense of up and down. Svoboda corrected and "climbed out" after target attack, and flew into ground, dream-perceiving down was up.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997


Typical ABM Defenses
(WIDELY DEPLOYED BY MID-70's)
GLOBAL SHELL
(MIDCOURSE
ELECTRONICS
DUDDING)
INTENSE ENERGY SHELLS
(Destruction of vehicle)
(Initiation of nuclear
warheads)
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
EM MISSILES
EARTH'S SURFACE
ENERGETICS
HOWITZER
TRACK
(NESTED)
HEMISPHERICAL
SHELL(S)
(Dudding, initiation,
destruction)
LAUNCH
PHASE
DEFENSES
TERMINAL
DEFENSES

LAUNCH PHASE ANTIMISSILE SYSTEM

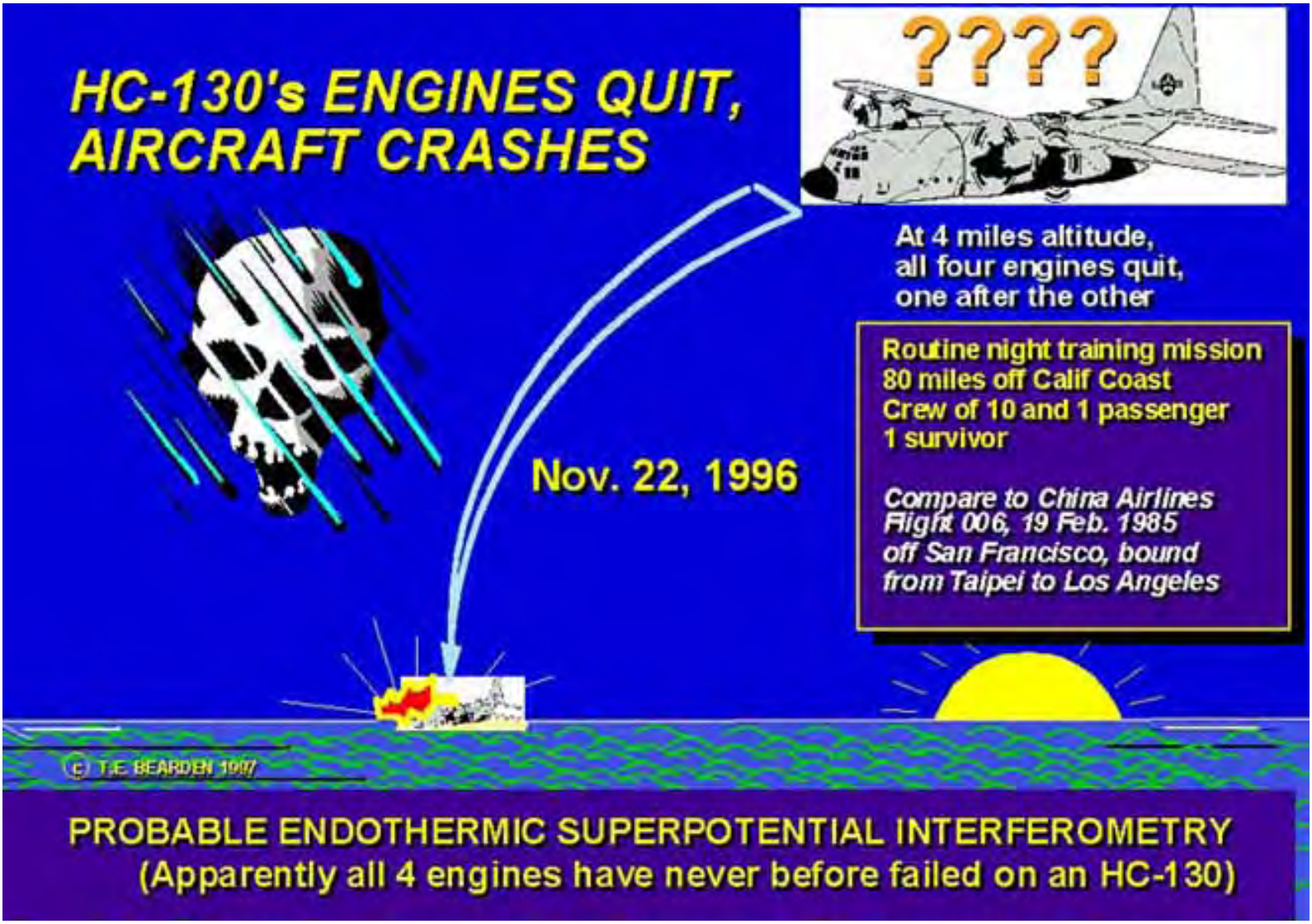
LAUNCH PHASE ANTI-BOMBER SYSTEM



SOME OPERATIONAL MODES:

- SIMPLE TRACKING
- PHASE CONJUGATE TRACKING
- ENGINE COMBUSTION COOLING
- EMP INSERTION
- ELECTROMAGNETIC MISSILE STRIKE
- ELECTRICAL INTERFERENCE
- METAL LATTICE SOFTENING
- ANTI-PERSONNEL
- ANTI-ORDNANCE
- GLOBAL SHELL
- HEMISPHERICAL SHELL
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS TARGETS
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS MODES

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996


HC-130's ENGINES QUIT, AIRCRAFT CRASHES
????
At 4 miles altitude, all four engines quit, one after the other
Nov. 22, 1996
Routine night training mission
80 miles off Calif Coast
Crew of 10 and 1 passenger
1 survivor
Compare to China Airlines Flight 006, 19 Feb. 1985 off San Francisco, bound from Taipei to Los Angeles
(c) T.E. BEARDEN 1997
PROBABLE ENDOTHERMIC SUPERPOTENTIAL INTERFEROMETRY
(Apparently all 4 engines have never before failed on an HC-130)

CTEC PROPRIETARY

1996 Actions by this analyst

- In July 1996, with the kill of TWA-800 it became apparent that the KGB/Communists were preparing a massive strategic energetics attack upon the U.S.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- Began intensive, nearly round-the-clock effort to uncover what was happening, and what had occurred in KGB/Com weapons since 1991
- Began preparing full-up set of briefing slides simultaneously
  - In early 1996, had briefed J6 on scalar EM, per his request
  - Had strongly suggested a follow-on weapons brief
  - Adamant opposition by NRL, NOL, others

- Similar energetics attack scenario in 1986 was countered. Soviets at that time did not possess operational QP weapons, and so could not successfully overcome dead-man fuzing
  - Also could not dud nukes worldwide, because QP required.
  - First lab prototype QP test was in April 1986
- KGB had solved the dead-man fuzing problem by QP's. Deployed circa 1989-1990. Some earlier weapons then leased.

Additional Information Exists;
Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
Yakuza arranged involvement of
Red Chinese
North Koreans
A Taiwanese element
Aum Shinrikyo may have been used as "Red Herring" to deceive West
Oriental faction plots to strike Russians after the successful first strike on West
KGB/Russians aware, will counter
Plan pre-emptive strike against Oriental faction first
Have reserved most advanced, powerful energetics weapons for that purpose

The Tom Bearden Website

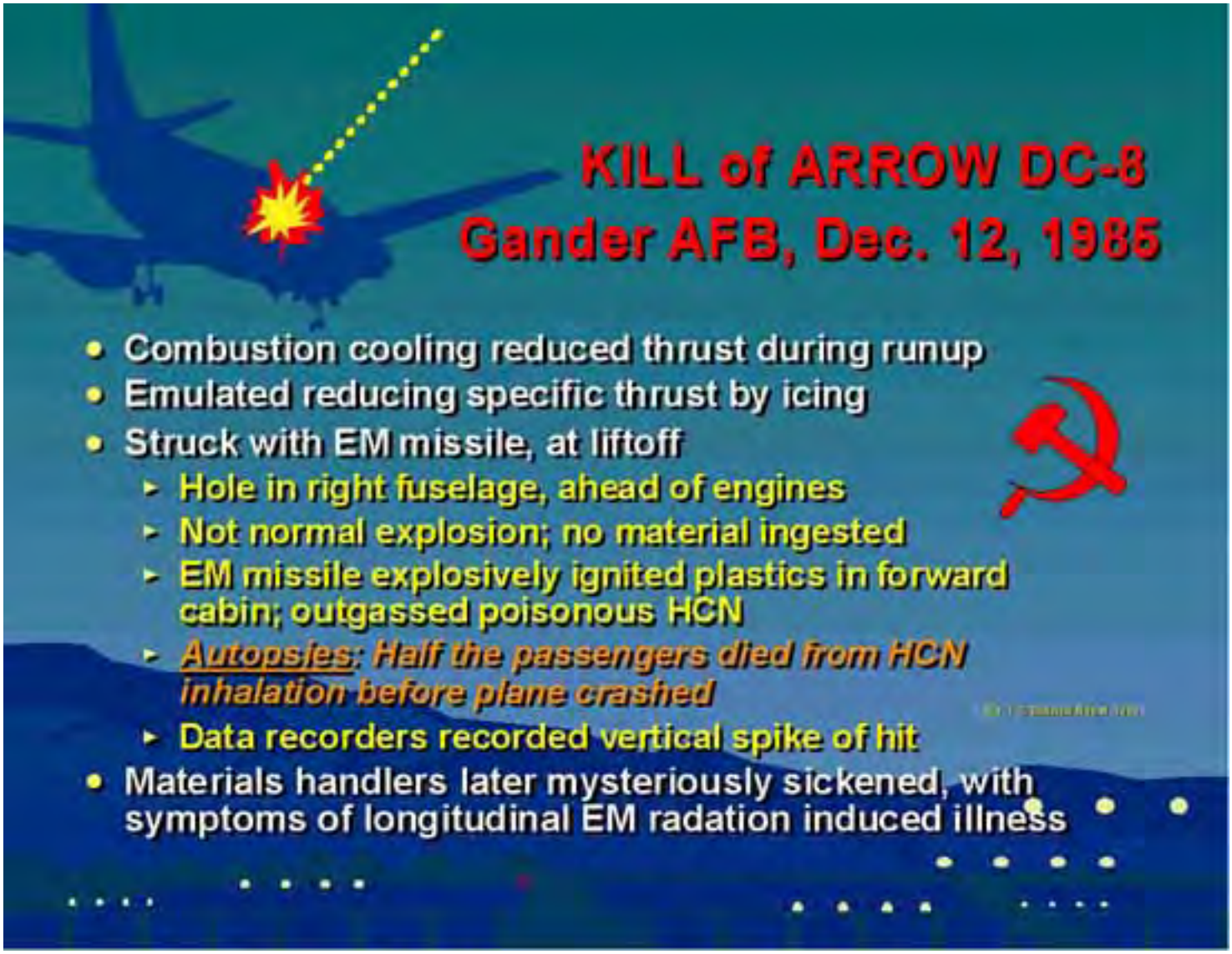
Help support the research

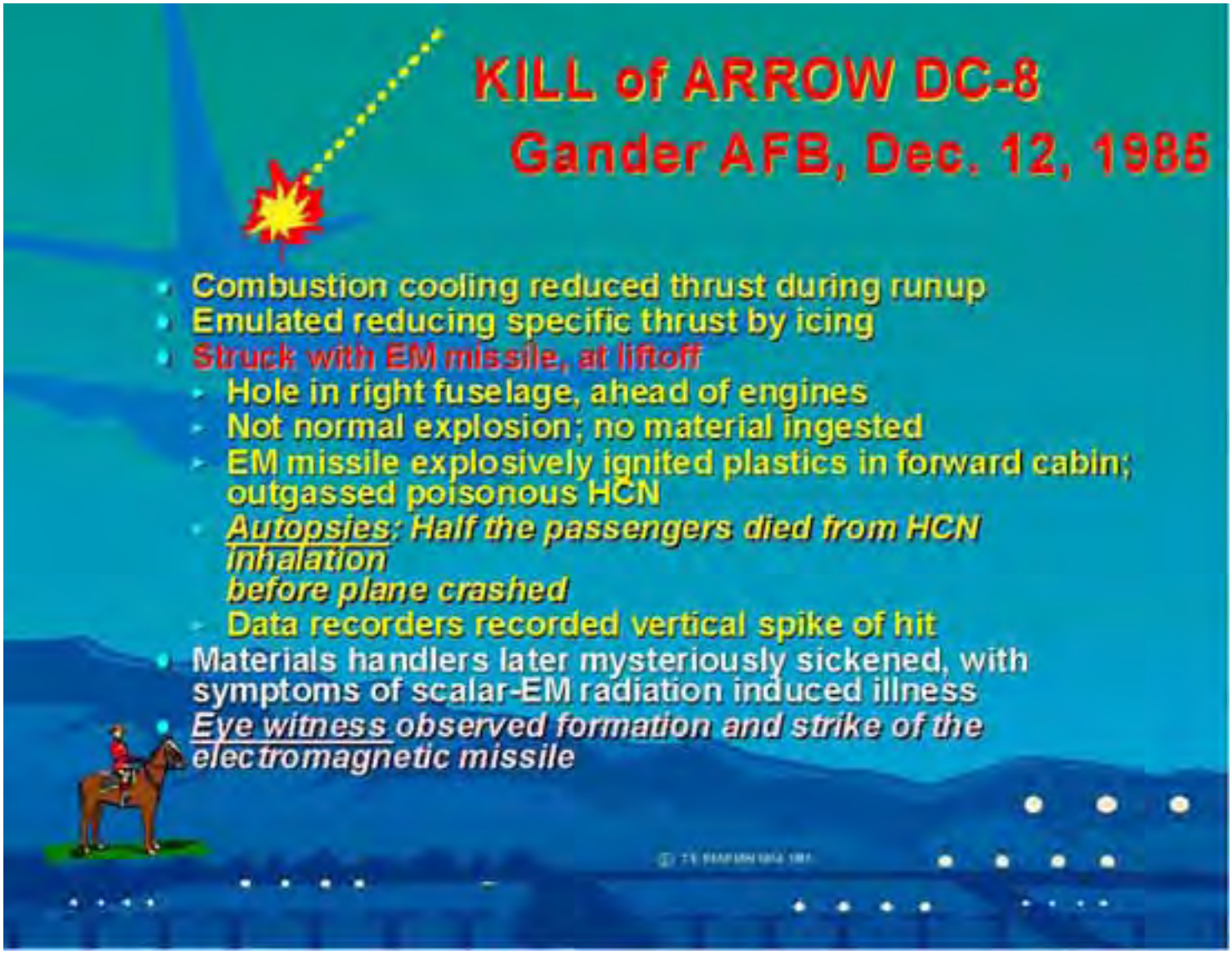
Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985

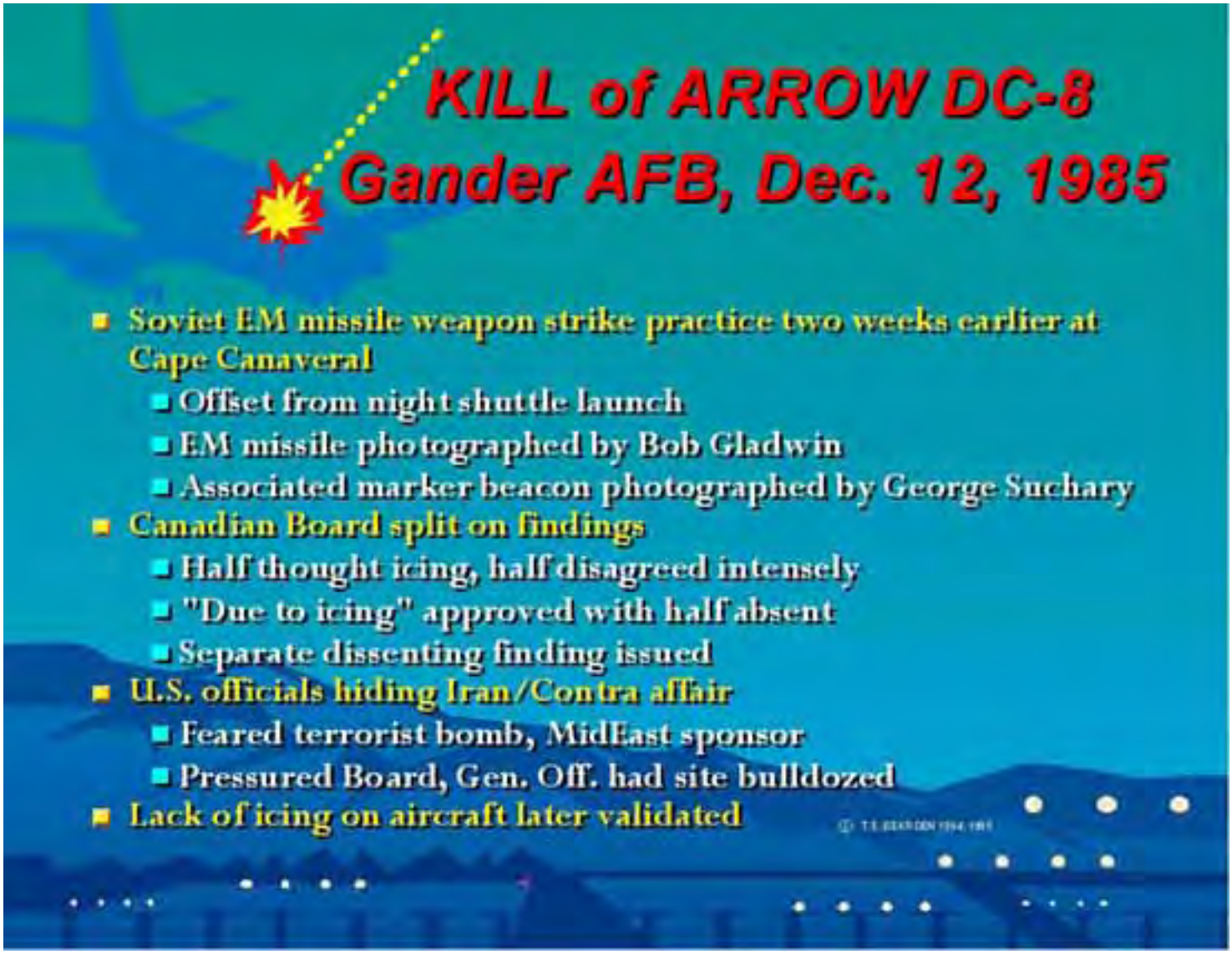
- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6

KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
▸ Offset from night shuttle launch
▸ EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
▸ Associated marker beacon photographed
• Canadian Board split on findings
▸ Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
▸ "Due to icing" approved with half absent
▸ Separate dissenting finding issued
• U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
▸ Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
▸ Pressured Board, Gen. Off. bulldozed site
• Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

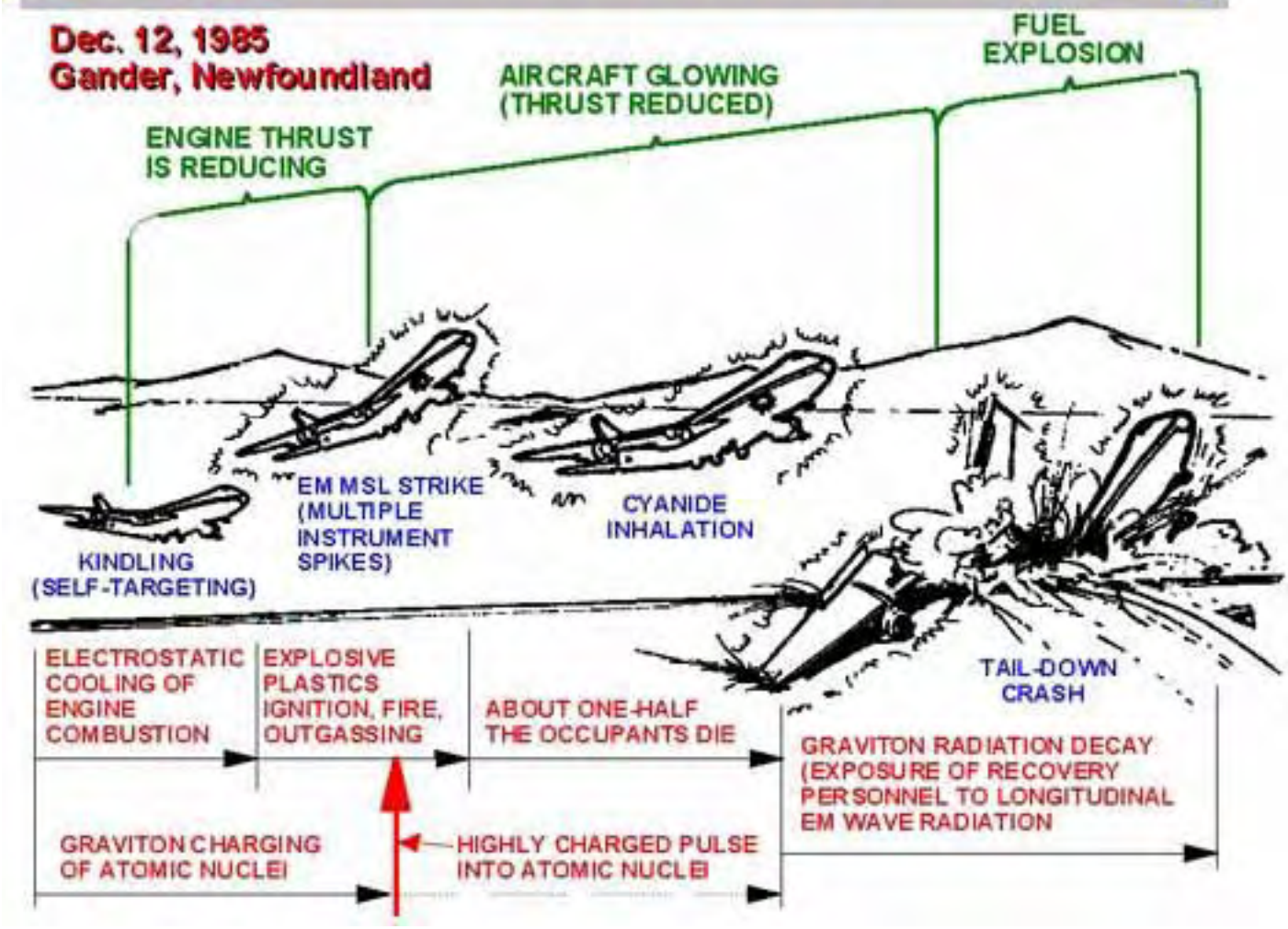
KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Eyewitness observed beams form in the sky
• Saw streak-down and strike of EM missile
– Struck right fuselage ahead of the engines
– Hole was burned through fuselage there
– Photo of hole published in AW&ST
– No explosive residues on hole
• Consistent with ignition and outgassing of plastics in forward cabin
• Consistent with pre-crash HCN deaths


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
• Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
• Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
▸ Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
▸ Not normal explosion; no material ingested
▸ EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
▸ Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
▸ Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
• Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of longitudinal EM radation induced illness


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1986
Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
Not normal explosion; no material ingested
EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of scalar-EM radiation induced illness
Eye witness observed formation and strike of the electromagnetic missile


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
Offset from night shuttle launch
EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
Associated marker beacon photographed by George Suchary
Canadian Board split on findings
Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
"Due to icing" approved with half absent
Separate dissenting finding issued
U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
Pressured Board, Gen. Off. had site bulldozed
Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

Death of the Arrow DC-8



Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974*

- **Two aircraft flew through for analysis**
  - Solid material, mostly ice, a little clay
  - Much colder than surrounding air
  - *Signature of cold exhaust from exothermic scalar interferometry operations*
  - No volcanic material
  - No radioactive material

- **May be 2 to 3 times as many incidents**
  - Only examined satellite imagery in winter
  - Only periodic satellite coverage
  - Hypothesized methane venting, cloud seeding

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

*As of 1989, when this information was gathered

AUM SHINRIKYO

("SUPREME TRUTH" CULT)

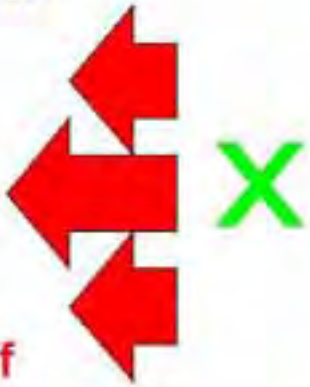
Shoko Asahara, Leader

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution

- ***PROBLEM:***
  - Stress increasing in two-plate fault zone
  - 1,000 shocks yearly
  - Kara Kum canal
  - Hydraulic pressure
  - 1948: Ashkhabad 80% destroyed by quake

- ***SOLUTION:***
  - Stress-relieve plate stresses from fault
- ***IMPLEMENTATION:***
  - Induce nearby earthquake
  - Deceive by *predicting* a quake, setting off nuclear explosion



© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- **Signatures**
  - 7.4 on Richter scale
  - No aftershocks: 6.0 expected (normal)
  - Strange epicenter
  - Anomalous depth
- **Deception**
  - 10 MT Soviet nuclear explosion 36 hours before the quake
  - Prior disinformation regarding Soviet attempted development of focusing shock waves from underground nuclear explosions, to cause distant earthquakes

Iran Earthquake Sept. 1978

- Killed 25,000 Iranians
- Soviet city of Ashkhabad saved
- Soviets "predicted" quake in advance; then induced it
- Quake had serious anomalies (signatures)
- Deception measures were used by Soviets
  - Prediction in advance
  - "Theory" of quake-induction by nuclear explosions
  - Fired underground nuclear explosion as "Red Herring" candidate for cause

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Situation Now (Assessment)

- In May 1997: second A-10 pilot (lady), in pullup from night ordnance delivery on target, was struck with psychoenergetic weapon takeover. Sense of vertical was reversed. She perceived herself diving, sharply corrected, and dove headlong into the ground.

- Additional aircraft kills uncovered, including one 4-engine aircraft whose engines all failed. This closely repeats the earlier 1985-1987 scenario.

- Korean Airlines Flight 801 crashed on Guam on anniversary of loading of the atomic bomb that was dropped on Hiroshima in WW II. The Enola Gay, which dropped the bomb, took off from Guam in wee morning hours of August 6, 1945. The local opns order on Guam was also issued on Aug. 5.

- *Presently the Coalition (KGB/Communists/Aum Shinrikyo/Yakuza) is waiting for proper time to launch the final strike. It is still on.*

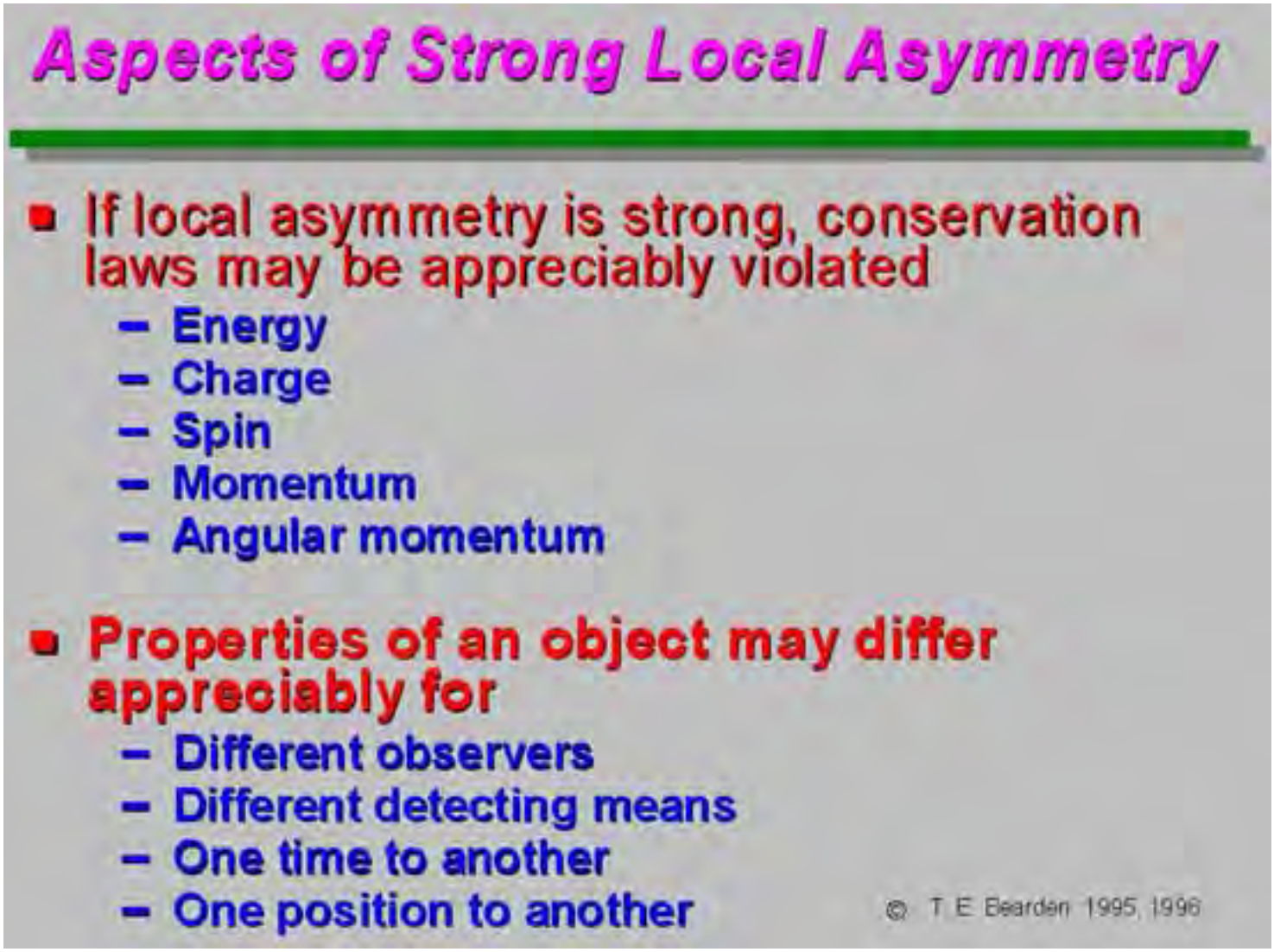
© 1995 THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

Situation Now (Assessment 2)

- April 97: Mind control test against Captain Button:
  - Demonstrates ability to control crewman in complex operations for more than one hour.
  - KGB requires one hour total QP crew control on a site to have crew disable insane QP wpns.

- Once QP systems disabled, Mindsnapper attacks and instantly kills every living thing in QP site area. Contaminates area for months (emits longitudinal EM wave radiation, which disrupt any life forms attempting to enter struck area). Sites nullified.
- Mind control over one crewman requires one weapon system plus up to 20-30 operators for controlling thoughts, hearing, perceptions, etc.

- *In Apr. 97, KGB building and deploying weapons and training crews. Ready for new attack 1999-2000.*


Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
Energy
Charge
Spin
Momentum
Angular momentum
Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
Different observers
Different detecting means
One time to another
One position to another
© T E Bearden 1995, 1996

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- One kilogram of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- *1-3 million casualties result**
- *Most of those stricken will die*
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- *Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties*

© 1991 T E BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and émigrés
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1993 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

- *No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)*
- *No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units*
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- *No answer to massive decontamination problem*
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- *Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- Orthodox EM weapons
- Energetics EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM (energetics) weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct control of thoughts, perception
- Quantum potential weapons
- Psychoenergetics weapons
- Action-at-a-distance effects

© 1992, 1996, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide

- On June 13, 1975, in a major speech Brezhnev urged the United States to agree on a ban of research and development of new kinds of weapons "more terrible than anything the world has known."
- On July 2, 1975 Brezhnev repeated his proposed ban on development of frightful new weapons, to a group of U.S. Senators.
- In August 1975, Ponomarev called for a ban on frightful new weapons of mass destruction.
- On Sept. 23, 1975 Gromyko presented a draft treaty agreement to the 30th Session of the UN General Assembly, for banning development of frightful new weapons.
- *No one had the foggiest notion what the Russians were talking about!*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Brezhnev's Schedule

"We are achieving with detente what our predecessors have been unable to achieve with the mailed fist..
...by 1985 our power will be so irresistible that we can do what we wish anywhere on the globe."

Leonid Brezhnev,
in a secret 1973 meeting in Prague
with European Communist leaders.

"By the early 1980's we and our allies will control the high seas, space, and most of the earth's land area."

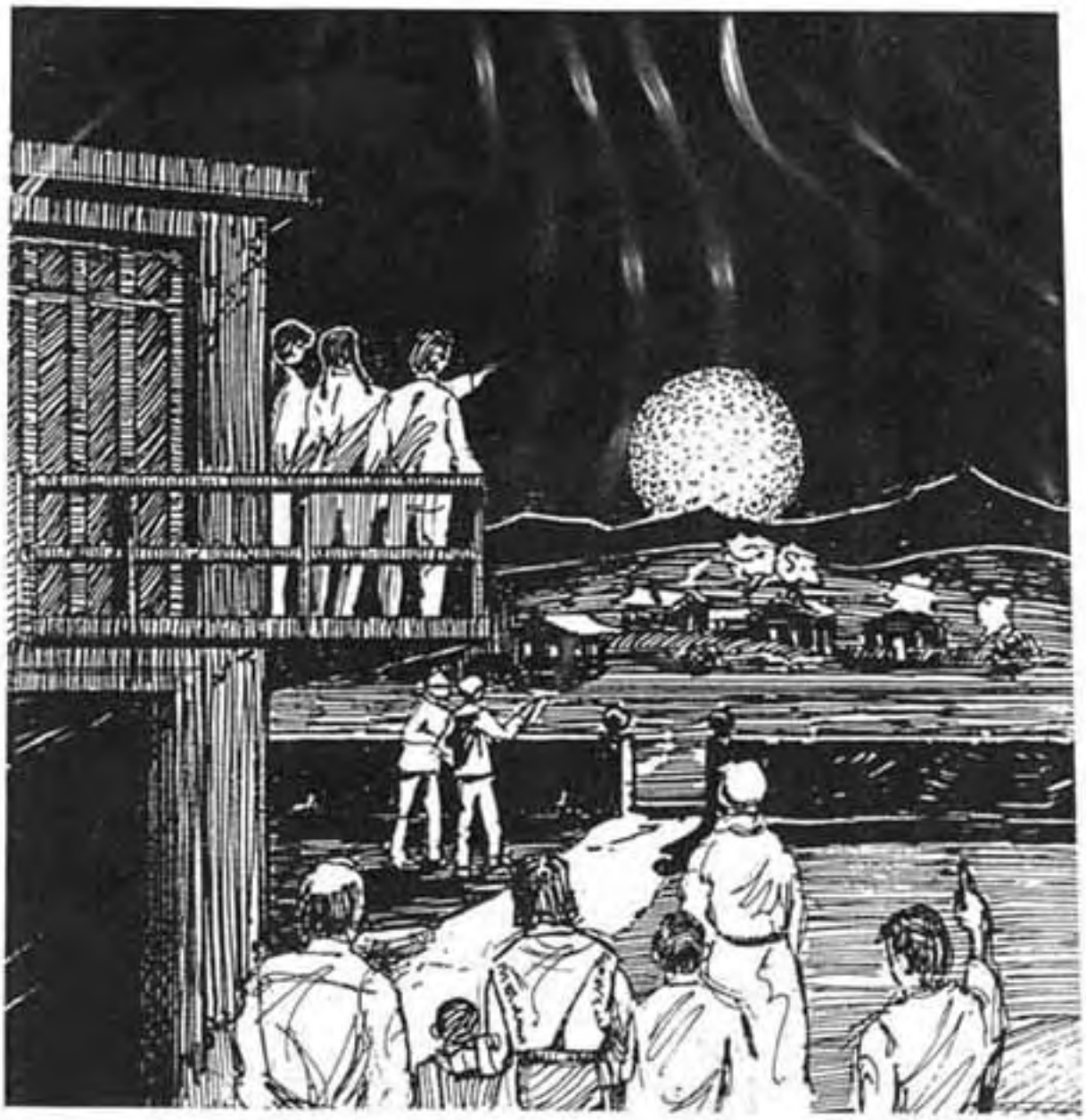
Kosygin,
to Imelda Marcos,
July 1978

In 1985-87, the Soviets did attempt to move, still constrained by nuclear dead man fuzing. That attempt was blocked, primarily by scalar EM countering demonstrations and dead man fuzing.

In April 1986, the first Soviet lab prototype of a quantum potential weapon specifically designed toward 10-min neutralization of nukes worldwide was gingerly tested against our U.S. airstrike on Libya. It was weakly tested in the "induced EMI" mode, for deception.

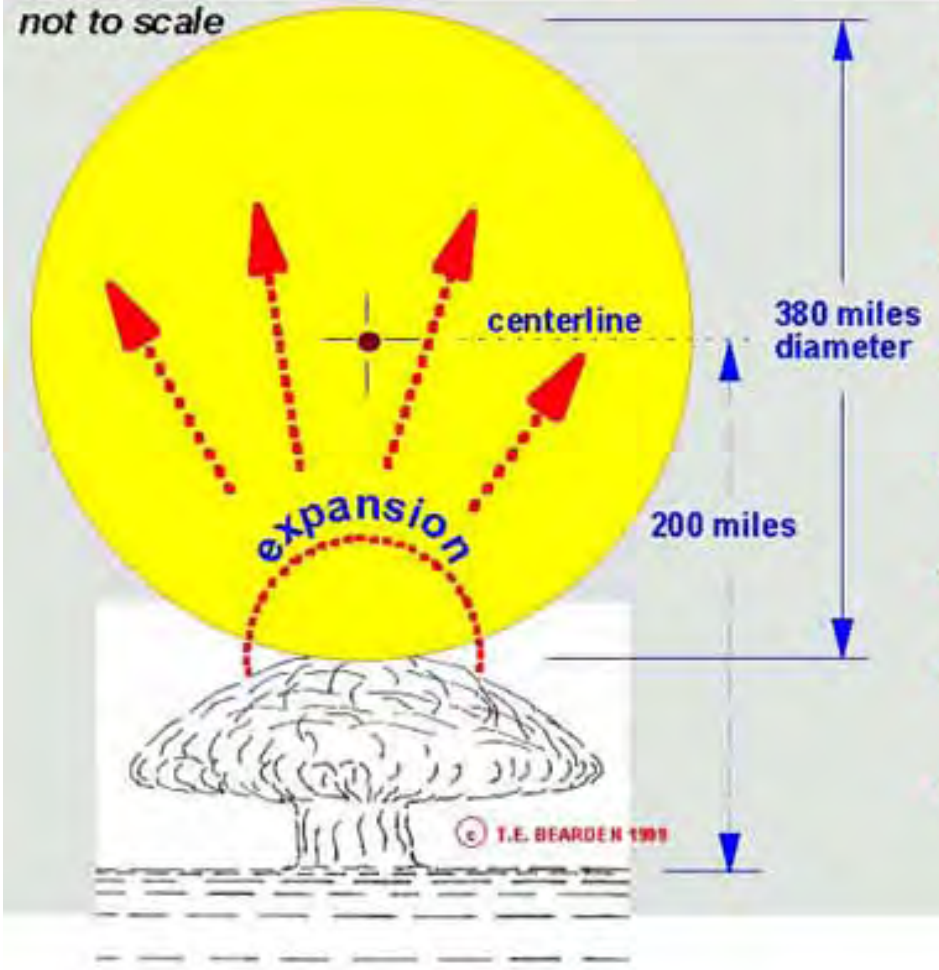
By 1990 that weapon was deployed and a new attack preparation phase was entered, scheduled for 1997.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)

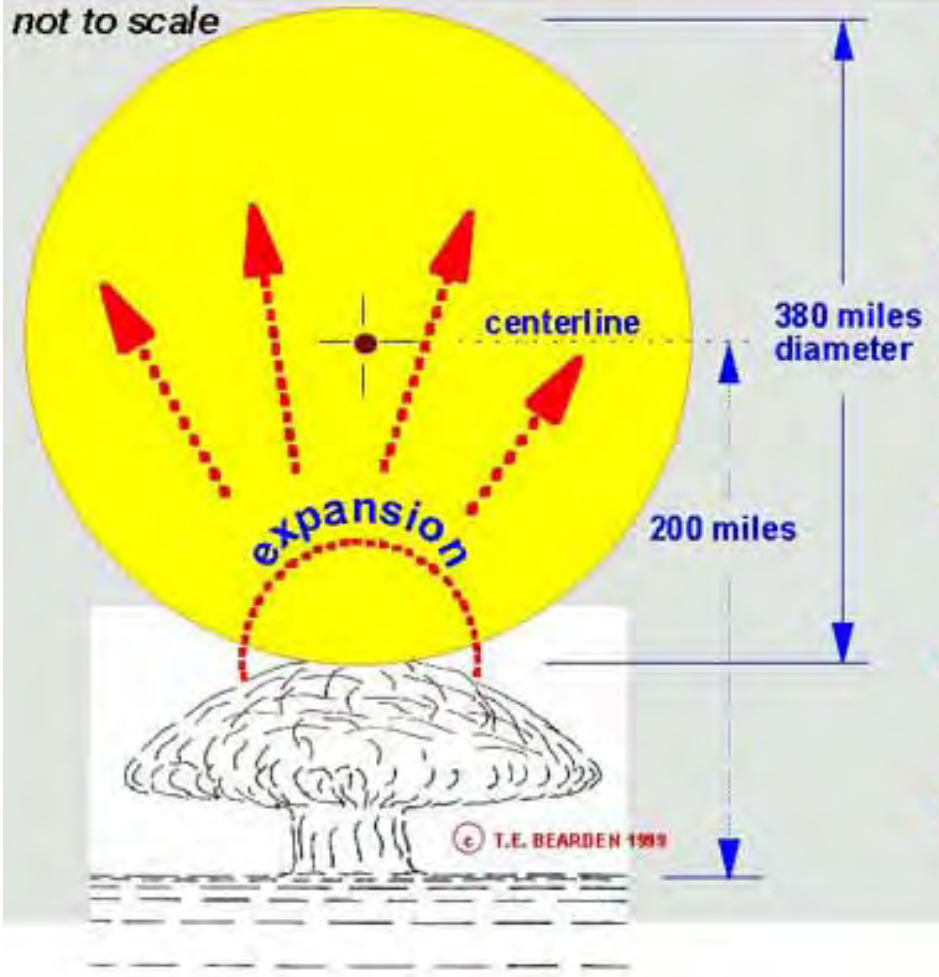


Sequence of Events

- Geyser of water rose rapidly from surface, mushroomed out
- Reached 60,000 feet altitude in two minutes
- Brilliantly glowing globe then appeared in top
- Globe increased greatly in size and altitude
- Reached diameter of 380 miles
- Center reached altitude of 200 miles
- Observed by multiple qualified pilots

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)



What They Were

- Superpotential interferometry using LWs
- First, a cold explosion just above surface
- Then small intense shell of glowing EM energy for 1-on-1 targeting
- Larger globe for large area as for ICBM targets approaching in zone
- With ST engines, can dud incoming nukes and all electronics
- Use in or out of Earth's atmosphere

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils
(Plus additional weapons effects)

Countering Insane Mad Systems: Find Loophole, Exploit It

- If MADs not quantum potential systems, easily countered by instant QP strike which destroys targeted MAD weapons worldwide with certainty.
- Have to be certain of types of dead-man fuzing. All dead-man fuzing weapons must be included in the assured target list for the striking quantum potential weapon.

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Multiple targeted MADS require multiple vacuum engines in the striking quantum potentials.
- Uncertainty and risk introduced if not certain of all MAD systems and all dead-man fuzing systems.

- Newest generation psychoenergetic LW interferometry weapons can instantly take over minds of all personnel on targeted sites, with targeted crews quickly disarming their own MAD weapons' launch capability as well as the weapons themselves.
- Mindsnapper then kills all living things and contaminates sites.
- Next generation QP Psy-En weapons can disrupt and destroy minds of an entire targeted national population. The nature of warfare moves irrevocably to the human mind, where of course the fundamental problem arises anyhow.

Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD Systems

- ***Localized quantum potential in an area, used in psychoenergetics mode***
  - Gradually produces mild, continuous hypnotic state
  - Targeted population remains entirely conscious, functional
  - Internal "word thoughts" emerge directly in subconscious
  - Targeted persons all unaware of these "word thoughts"
  - Operates somewhat similar to "post hypnotic suggestion"
  - Gradually changes emotions, psychological outlook
  - Over a period of time, deviates and entrains entire target population's outlook, belief structure, temperament
- ***Moves Psywar to inside the human component***
- ***Human minds are the only battleground***
- ***Can be accomplished without overt signature***
- ***Countered only by inserting same methodology into deeper mind level (collective unconscious)***

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium in warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are *transmutations of the nuclides themselves*
- *Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB*
- *Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike, following psychoenergetically crew-disabling QP weapons*

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials -- including "suitcase-delivered" covert weapons on site in Russia which otherwise provide dead man fuzing

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are not explosions, but are ***transmutations and increased fissioning rates***
- ***Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB***
- ***Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike***

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials.

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Operation Divine Wind II

Slide 1

Slide 2

Slide 3

Slide 4

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plan to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States, given a low-risk opportunity.**

★ Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons (including quantum potential weapons) that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.

KGB

★ Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the first three generation energetics superweapons (which work by superpotential interferometry).

MINDSNAPPER AND
PSYCHOENERGETICS

★ *The Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800, two A-10s) is already underway.*

★ *The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, disable 99% of the U.S. population instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in from 10 minutes to 3 days.*

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

U.S.

DIVINE WIND II

- A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plans to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States and its allies, given the first low-risk opportunity.

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

KGB

- Attack was thwarted twice in 1997 by a small nation countering with QP weapons.
- KGB psychoenergetics counter for the last QP weapon counter was tested in April 1997.
- Ready time for a new scheduled attack is latter quarter 1999 through first half of 2000.

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum and KGB/Communist forces will launch a massive, surprise, strategic attack on the United States in 1997.**

★ **Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.**

KGB/COMMUNISTS

★ **Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the energetics superweapons.**

MINDSNAPPER

★ ***Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800) is already underway.***

★ ***The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in 3 days.***

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

OPERATION DIVINE WIND II

Three Phases and Support

Operational Phases

- Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
- Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
- Phase III. 1997 Strategic Strike on the U.S.
  - *First strike (QP) in Phase III duds all nuclear weapons and nuclear powerplants worldwide, in minutes*
  - *Psychoenergetic strike (QP) disables people instantly*
  - *Mindsnapper attack of special assets for 100% success*
  - *QP initiation of fast-acting, lethal diseases kills 80% of targeted populations in three days or less*

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Support Plans

- Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage, and Terrorism
- Plan B: Testing and Test Range
- Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
- Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence

☭ Advanced EMBW Applications

- Covert EMBW: Examples
  - Activate materials and their potentials with ST disease engines. Potentials superpose and their infolded ST dynamics diffuse
  - Activate water's structuring (H-bonding) potential with disease engines
  - Bias electrical power grid ground fields by weak diseases
  - Employ disease-structured quantum potential in distant area
- Overt death ray (mind snapper)
  - Powerful scalar EM pulse in target area "jerks" rate of flow of time
  - The "time snap" sharply separates mind from body and each cell
- EMBW CM:
  - Irradiate bodies with longitudinal EM waves; self-converts to t-pumping and produces exact amplified ST antiengine
  - Antiengine arises out of local ST, affects all parts of all cells
  - Cells are t-charged with antiengine structure
  - Continuing action restores regenerative and immune systems and reverses cellular damage

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999

EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)

- KGB/Communists have developed highly effective
  - Electromagnetic biological warfare (EMBW)
  - Counters to orthodox biological warfare
  - Mass death ray weapons
    - Small version of "mindsnapper" tested in Afghanistan
    - Killed occupants in two villages, in separate strikes
    - Unusual aspects (so-called "smerch" gas)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

- Russia/KGB is the only group with a complete counter to biological warfare, either covert or overt, and to EMBW
- EMBW (covert and overt) is a preferred option for KGB
  - MAD Doctrine is completely destabilized for a sufficiently covert Russian EMBW strike
  - Situation has existed for at least two decades
  - Can alter germs, bacteria, viruses of specific kind, in a specific target area, to produce antibiotic-resistant strains
  - Can induce any kind of cellular disease or damage at a distance
- U.S. national characteristic: no reaction to slowly increasing threat

Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989

Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4

- Analysts of severe EMI effects in strike on Libya, 1986
  - performed major 3-year, 66-man study
  - Blamed effects on U.S. forces' own signals
  - Did not know of any other "signals" present
  - Knew nothing of quantum potential weaponry, energetics weaponry
- 7-month preliminary study
  - Severe EMI Problem exists
  - EMI shielding often waived in our weapon systems
  - Thousands of conflicts possible
- Also studied UH60 Blackhawk helicopter problems (which *were* due to its lack of good EMI shielding, and not quantum potentials)
  - uncommanded turns
  - Five EMI crashes 1982-1989
  - $175 M program to shield it
- So found that U.S. transmission combinations can
  - Affect aircraft flight control
  - Turn off fuel supply
  - Cause uncommanded dive/turn
  - Bring down U.S. warplanes
- *Actually, Libyan EMI was induced by Soviet quantum potential tests which can do all those things and much more*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

EM Missile Practice

- EM Missile Practice
  Latter Sept. - Early Nov. 1996
  Melbourne, Australia

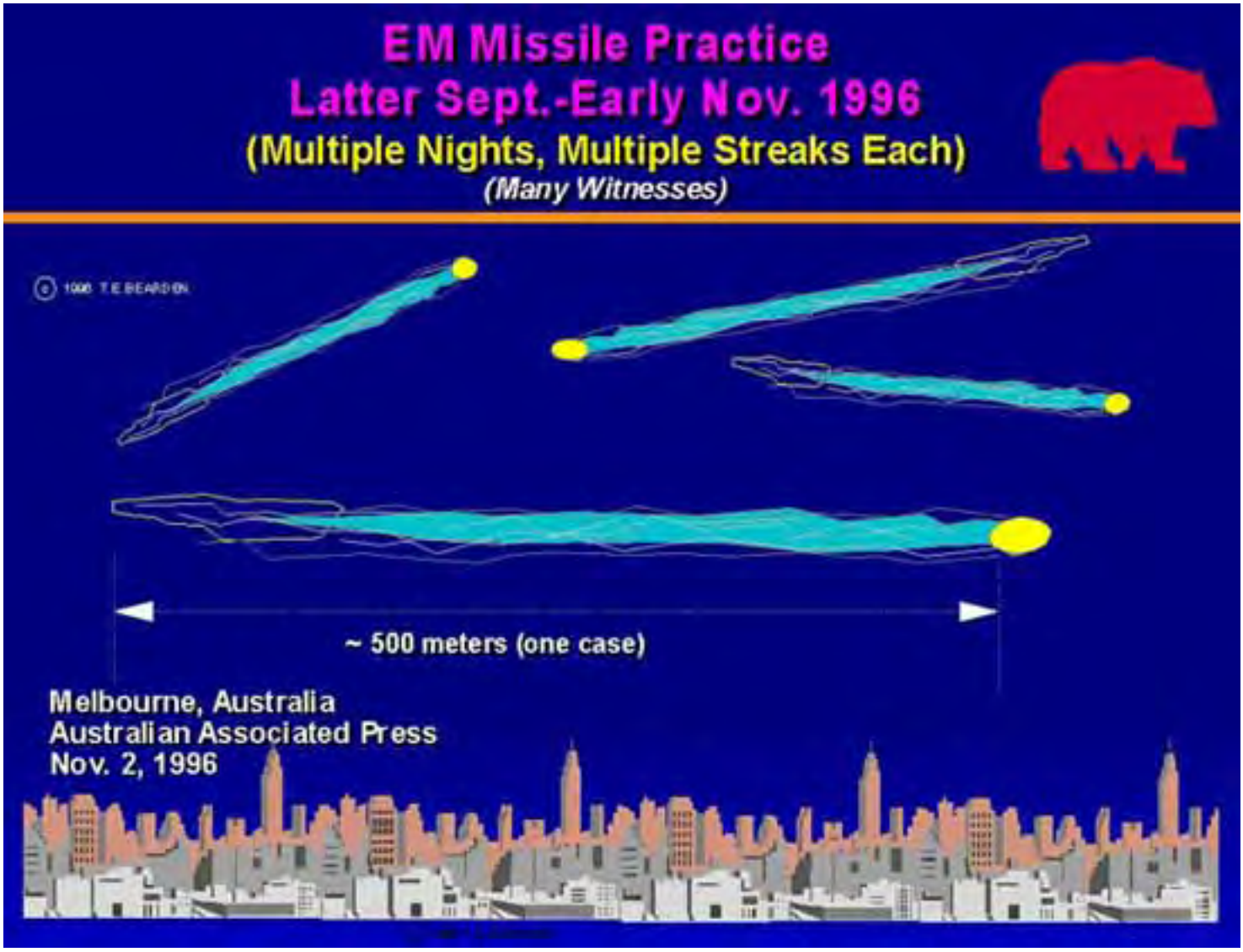
- Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack
  Saturday evening, Nov. 16, 1996

- Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry
  Thursday, December 12th, 1996

- EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch, Cape Canaveral, Florida
  The Smoking Gun in November 1985

- Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slew Away Registration Point
  Marker Beacon over Night Shuttle Launch, 26 November, 1985

- EM Missile Practice and Deception
  November 17, 1996


EM Missile Practice
Latter Sept.-Early Nov. 1996
(Multiple Nights, Multiple Streaks Each)
(Many Witnesses)
© 1996 T.E.BEARDEN
~ 500 meters (one case)
Melbourne, Australia
Australian Associated Press
Nov. 2, 1996

Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack

Saturday Evening
Nov. 16, 1996

Note: Meteor shower was forecast, which provided perfect decoy to FBI investigators, to steer them off the true scent.

Pakistan International Airlines Flight 712, just after takeoff from John F. Kennedy Airport, on path similar to that taken by TWA Flight 800, July 17, 1996

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry

Thursday
Dec. 12, 1996

Pilot sighted what he called
a "green flare".
No danger, no evasive action.

Saudi Arabian Airlines 747
en route from Riyadh, Saudi Arabia
to John F. Kennedy Airport.
At 12,000 ft., not far from where
TWA Flight 800 was killed on July 17, 1996

FBI: *"Probably a meteorite."*

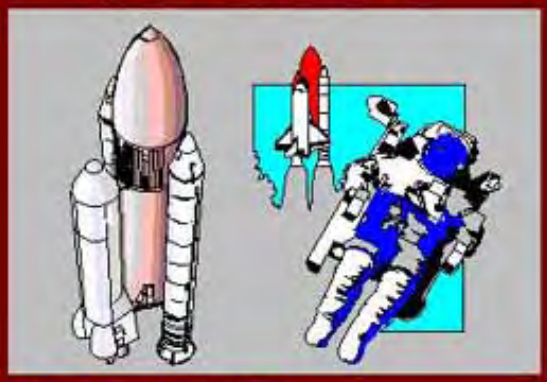
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch

Cape Canaveral, Florida

PHOTO BY BOB GLADWIN

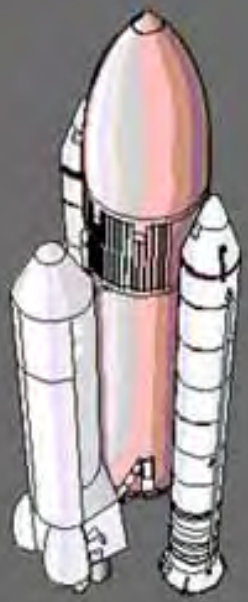
© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999,



The Smoking Gun in Nov. 1985

Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slews Away Registration Point

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999.



28 Nov 1985

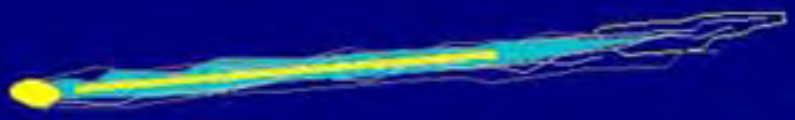
MARKER BEACON
Over Night Shuttle Launch
Cape Canaveral, Florida

26 Nov 1985
Photographed by George Suchary

Two weeks later, the same weapon killed the Arrow DC-8 at its takeoff from Gander, Newfoundland.

EM MISSILE PRACTICE AND DECEPTION

Nov. 17, 1996 at 2220 hrs.



Lufthansa 405

Speed Bird 226

Note: 4-month anniversary of kill of TWA-800. "Inside gloating" by Aum/Yakuza/KGB.

Vicinity of Long Island, New York
Not far from where TWA-800 was killed
Two aircraft sighted object

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

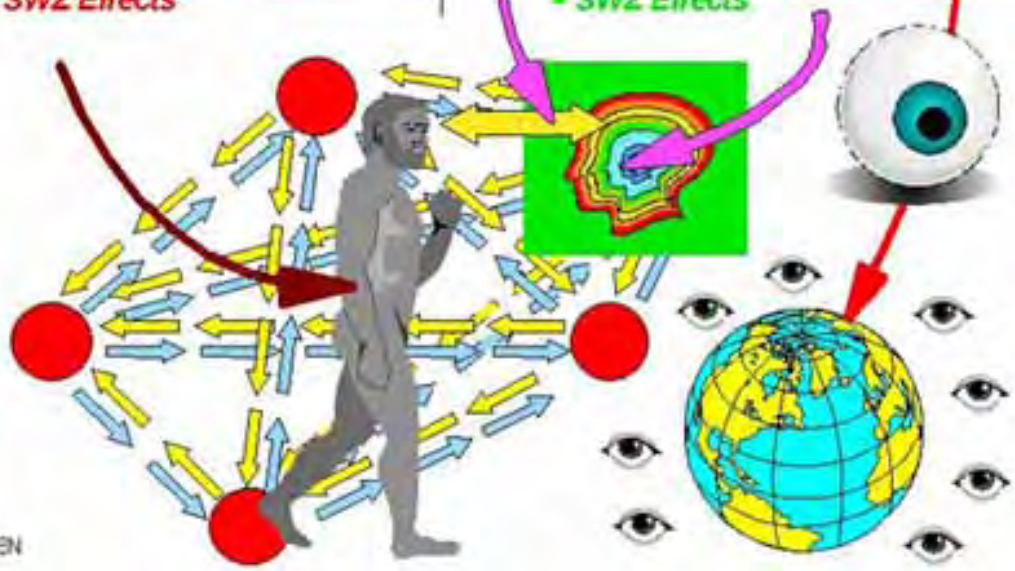
LIVING SYSTEMS

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects



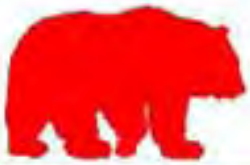
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Communism's Goal

- "War to the hilt between communism and capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack... To win we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movements on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard-of concessions. The capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we shall smash them with our clenched fist."

Dimitry Z. Manuilsky
Lenin School of Political Warfare, Moscow
(circa 1934)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today

Manuilsky, 1934	Situation, Dec. 1996
■ War is inevitable.	■ Has not changed.
■ Not strong enough to attack now.	■ Strong enough now; preparations completed. Need right opportunity.
■ Need surprise.	■ Have achieved total surprise.
■ Must put us to sleep.	■ We are sound asleep.
■ Need most spectacular peace movement on record.	■ Done. We think the Russian threat gone, cold war ended.
■ Electrifying overtures, unheard-of concessions.	■ Done, and still occurring every day. It has worked beautifully.
■ Capitalists will cooperate.	■ We are cooperating in spades!
They will leap to be friends.	■ We've leaped, and are leaping.
■ They will let down their guard.	■ No ABM, junked lots of nukes,
■	shrunk our forces to the bone.
■ We'll strike them then.	■ They would have struck (twice) in 1997, but for deterence by another nation (not U.S.) having QP weapons
	■ *They are still looking for a risk-free opening to strike*

© 1996, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union

- Worked in Soviet Union after WWII
- Eventually escaped to Germany, then to Brazil (handsome offer)
- Took part in highly unusual Soviet energetics development and experiments
- Large areas of the sea could be and were *suddenly frozen*
- *No particular attention was paid to this information by highly qualified scientists*
- *In intelligence terms, this is A-1 information of the highest caliber*
- *Bohm also was invited to Brazil, which started an energetics weapon program. Brazil developed such weapons including weak quantum potential weapons (0.95 confidence)*

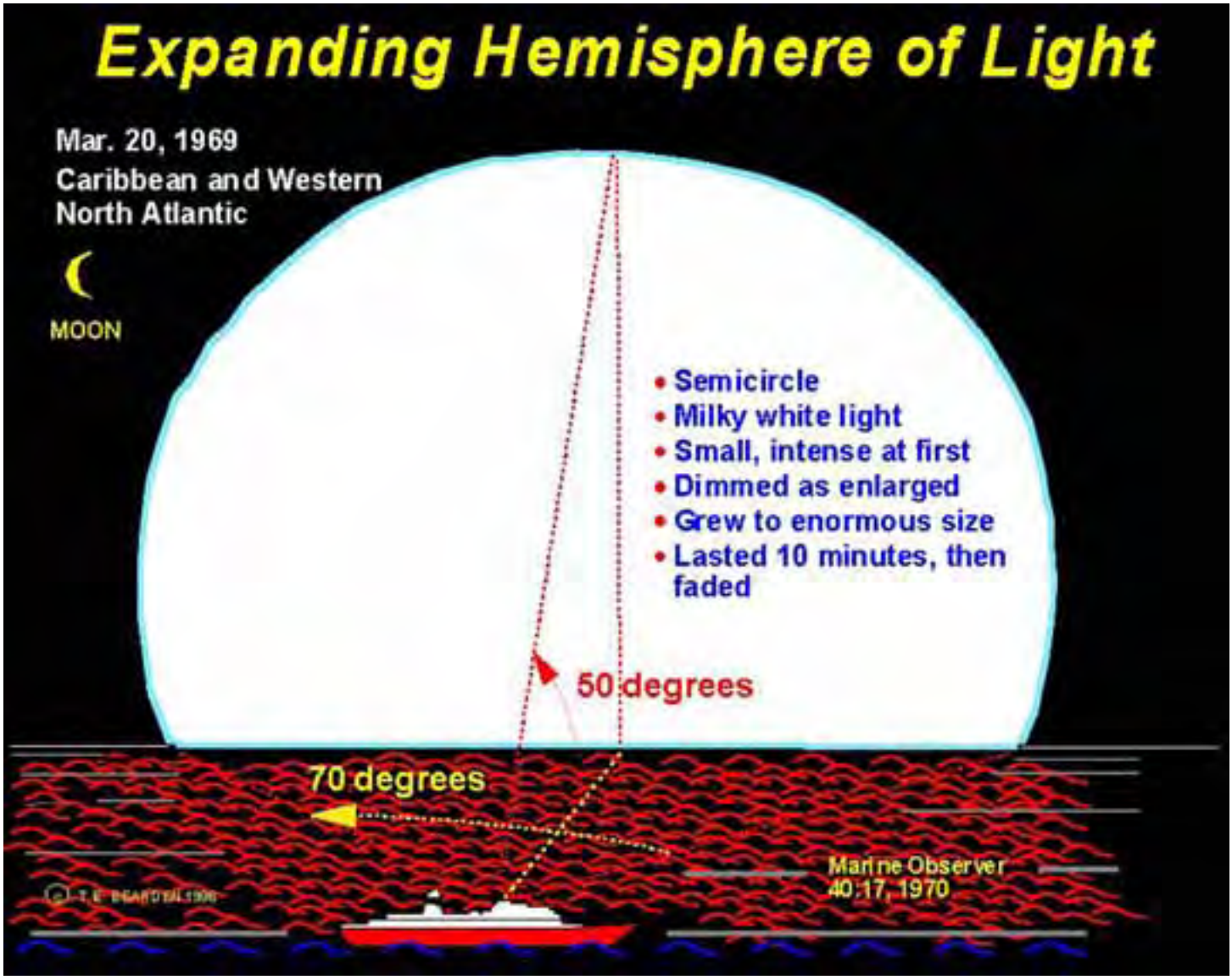
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

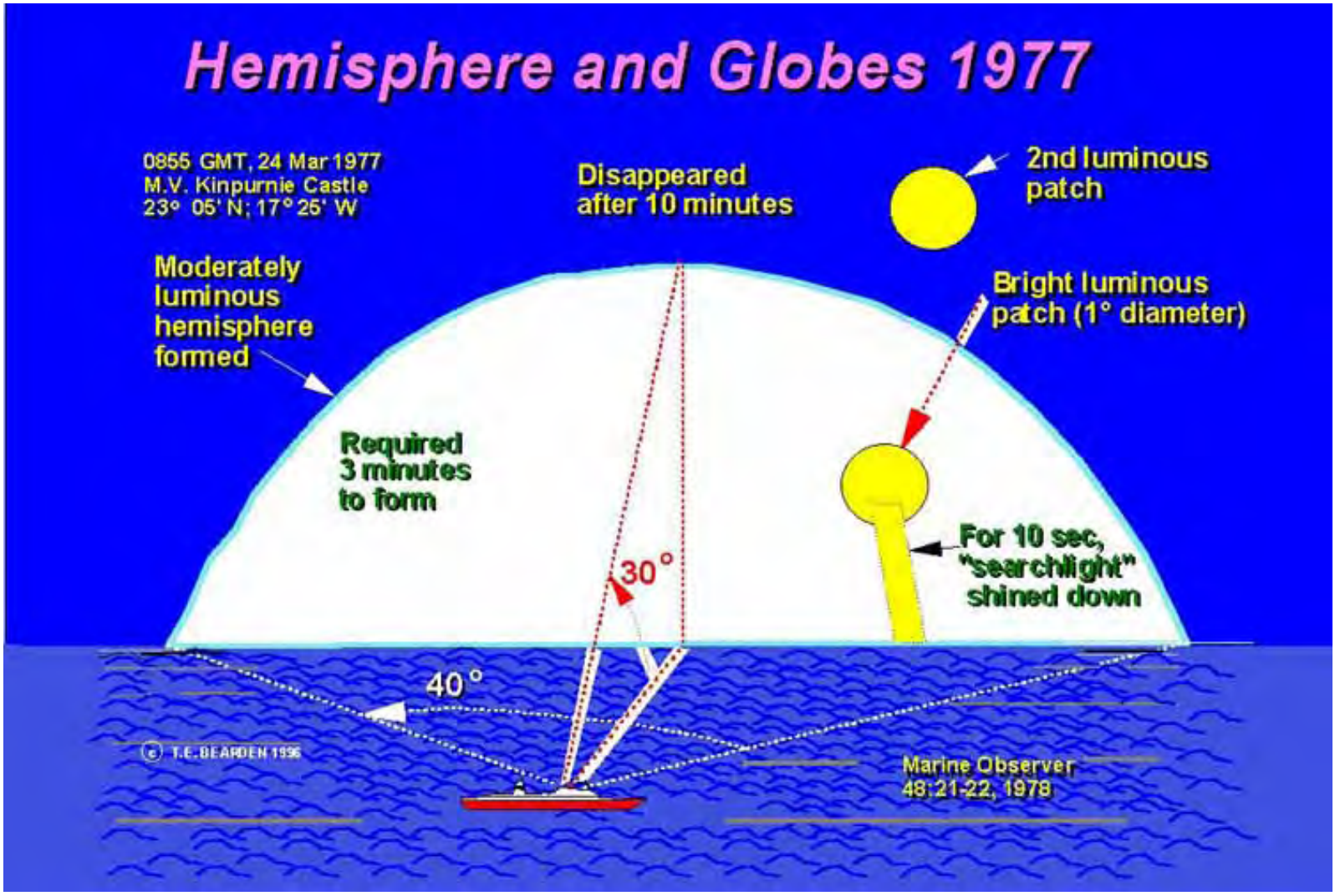
The Tom Bearden Website

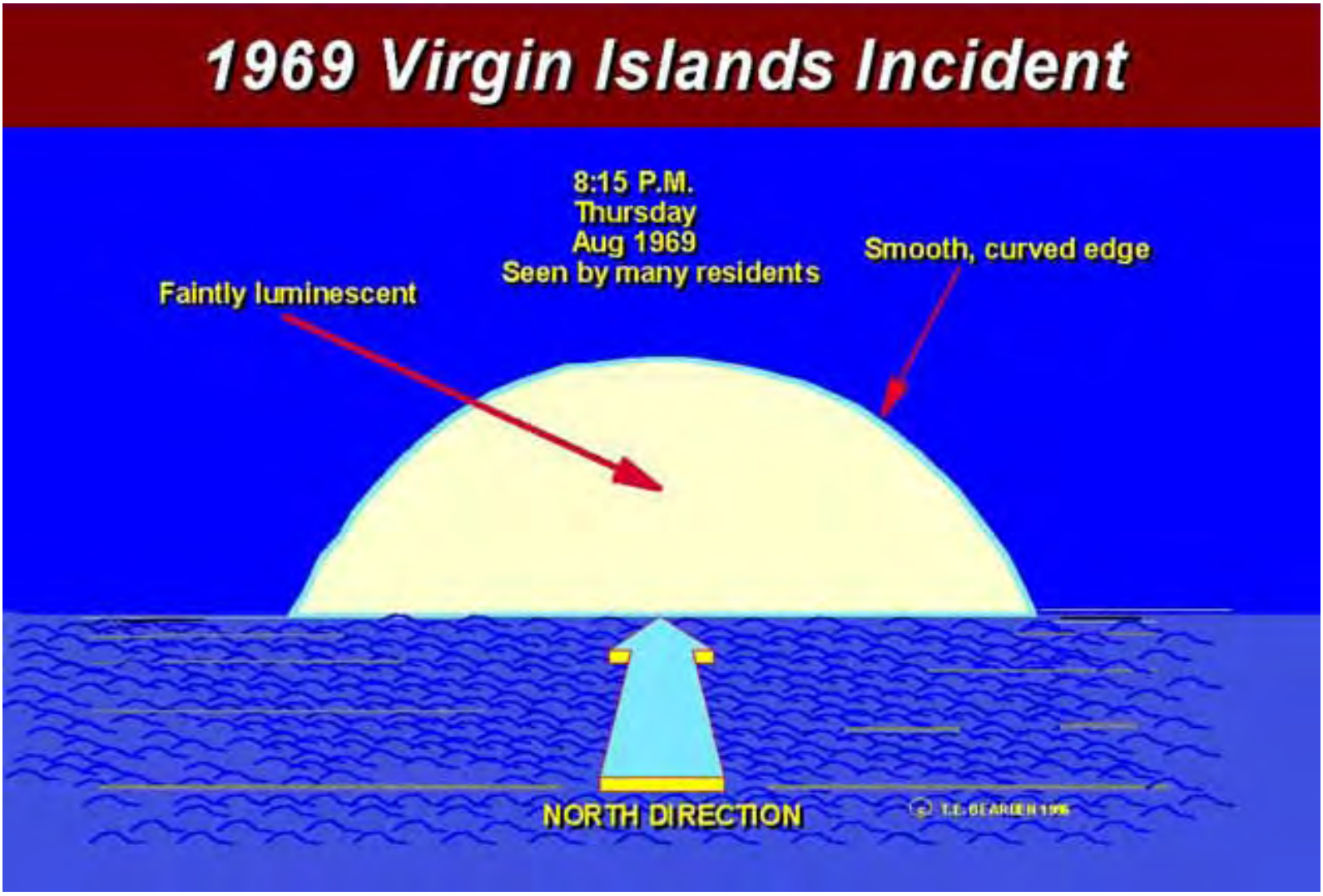
Help support the research

Hemispheres of Light

- March 20th, 1969
  Caribbean and Western North Atlantic
- Hemisphere and Globes, 1977
  24 March, 1977
- Virgin Islands Incident
  August 1969
- Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
  June, 1982


Expanding Hemisphere of Light
Mar. 20, 1969
Caribbean and Western
North Atlantic
MOON
• Semicircle
• Milky white light
• Small, intense at first
• Dimmed as enlarged
• Grew to enormous size
• Lasted 10 minutes, then faded
50 degrees
70 degrees
Marine Observer
40:17, 1970


Hemisphere and Globes 1977
0855 GMT, 24 Mar 1977
M.V. Kinpurnie Castle
23° 05' N; 17° 25' W
Disappeared
after 10 minutes
2nd luminous
patch
Moderately
luminous
hemisphere
formed
Bright luminous
patch (1° diameter)
Required
3 minutes
to form
For 10 sec,
"searchlight"
shined down
30°
40°
© T.E.BEARDEN 1996
Marine Observer
48:21-22, 1978


1969 Virgin Islands Incident
8:15 P.M.
Thursday
Aug 1969
Seen by many residents
Faintly luminescent
Smooth, curved edge
NORTH DIRECTION

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
• Arthur C. Clarke's law states:
"Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic."
• To U.S. scientists, "magic" means "impossible"
• Longitudinal EM waves and LW interferometers have been regarded as fantasy and impossible
• To deceive foe on rather open use of unknown technology without discovery:
"Disguise its uses as understandable accidents, human error, acts of nature, other known technology, etc."

Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
• Intensive Soviet deception plan utilized
– Embedded in other weapon system tests
– Made to resemble natural acts, accidents, etc.
– Open science releases coordinated to show Russian scientists worked on "normal" science
• West thought Russian scientists inferior
• U.S. scientific community was and is dogmatic, and fiercely suppresses real scientific innovation
• Terribly flawed electrodynamics not ruthlessly shaken and changed in West
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996, 1999
• West had no basis for understanding energetics

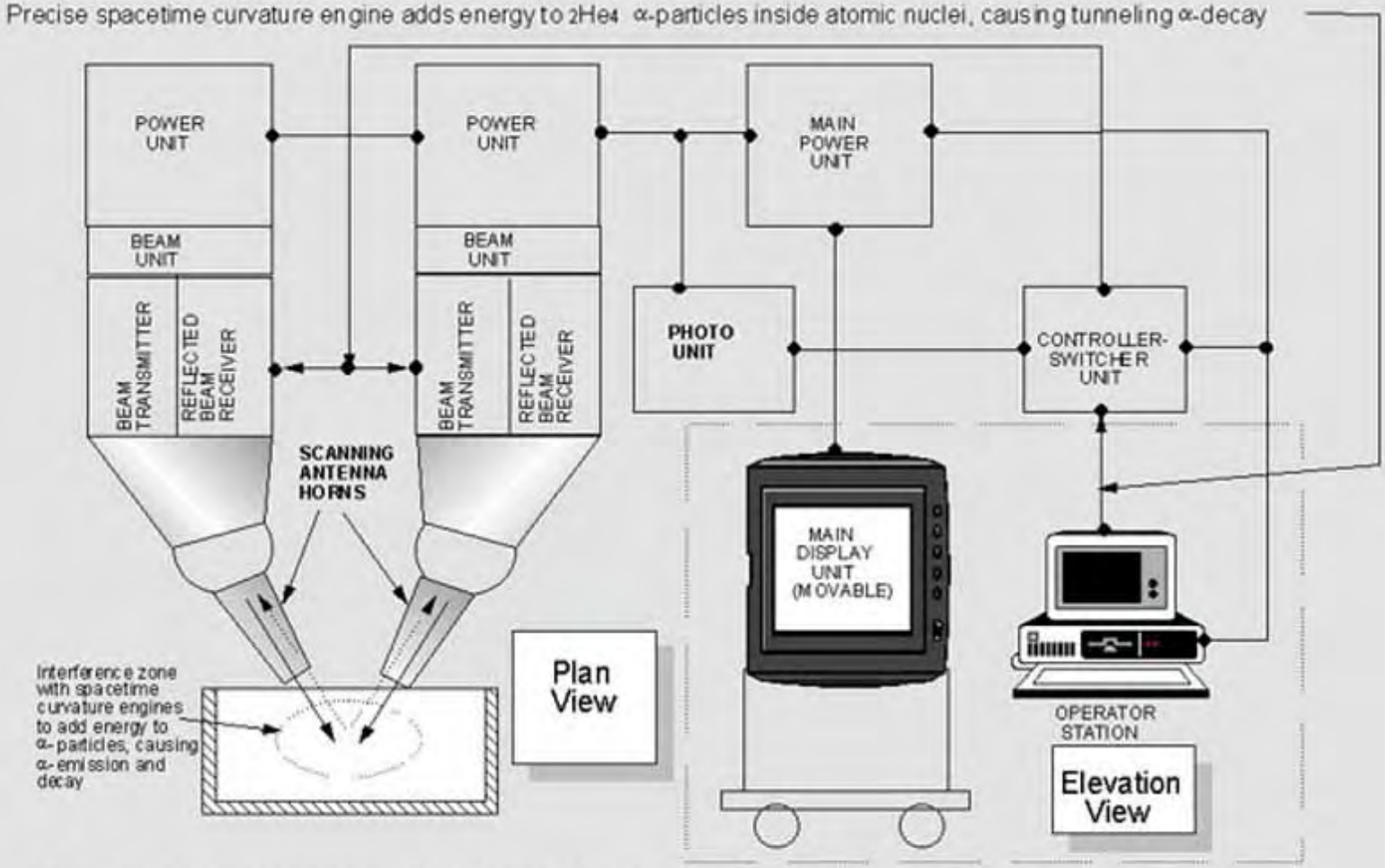
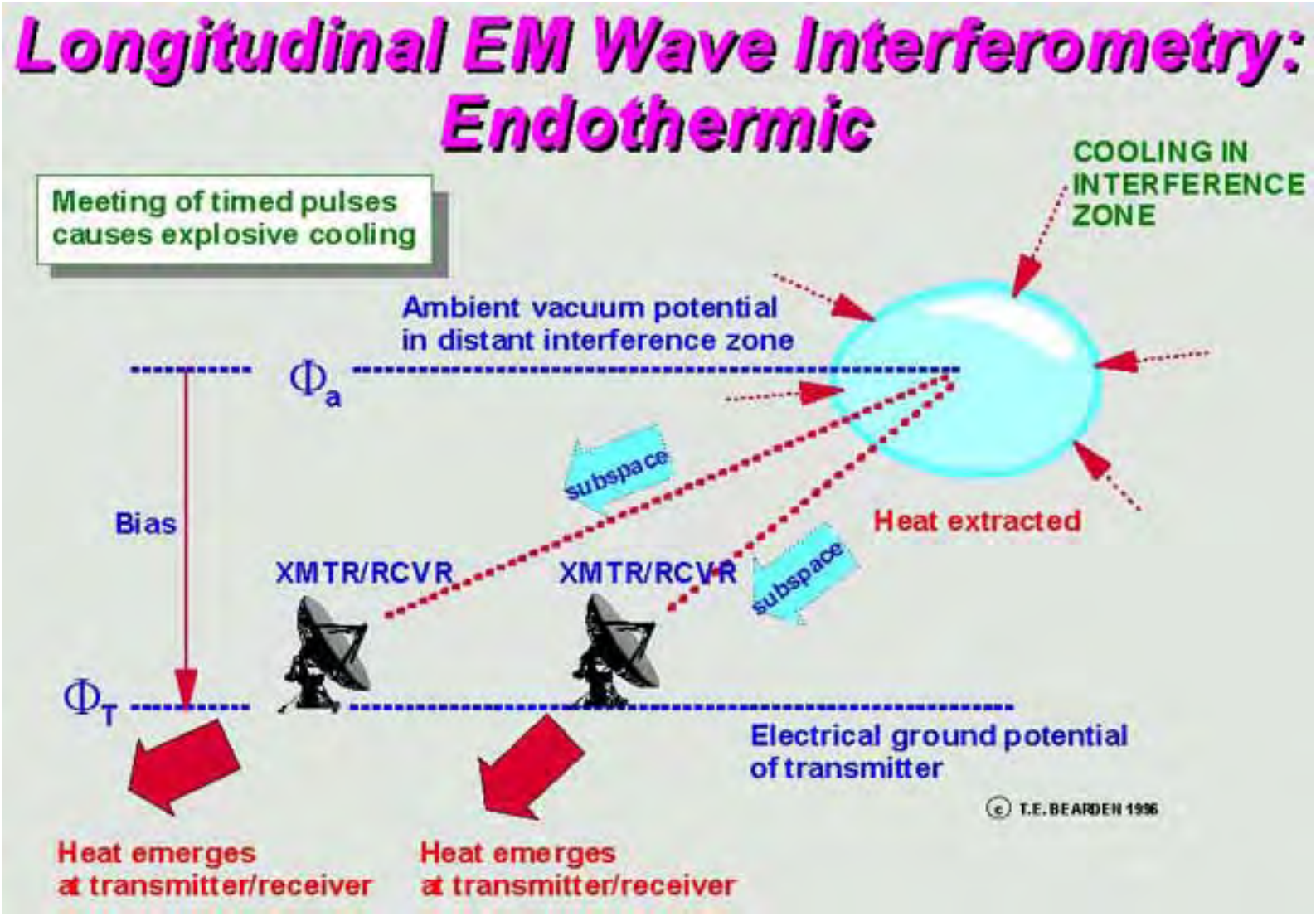
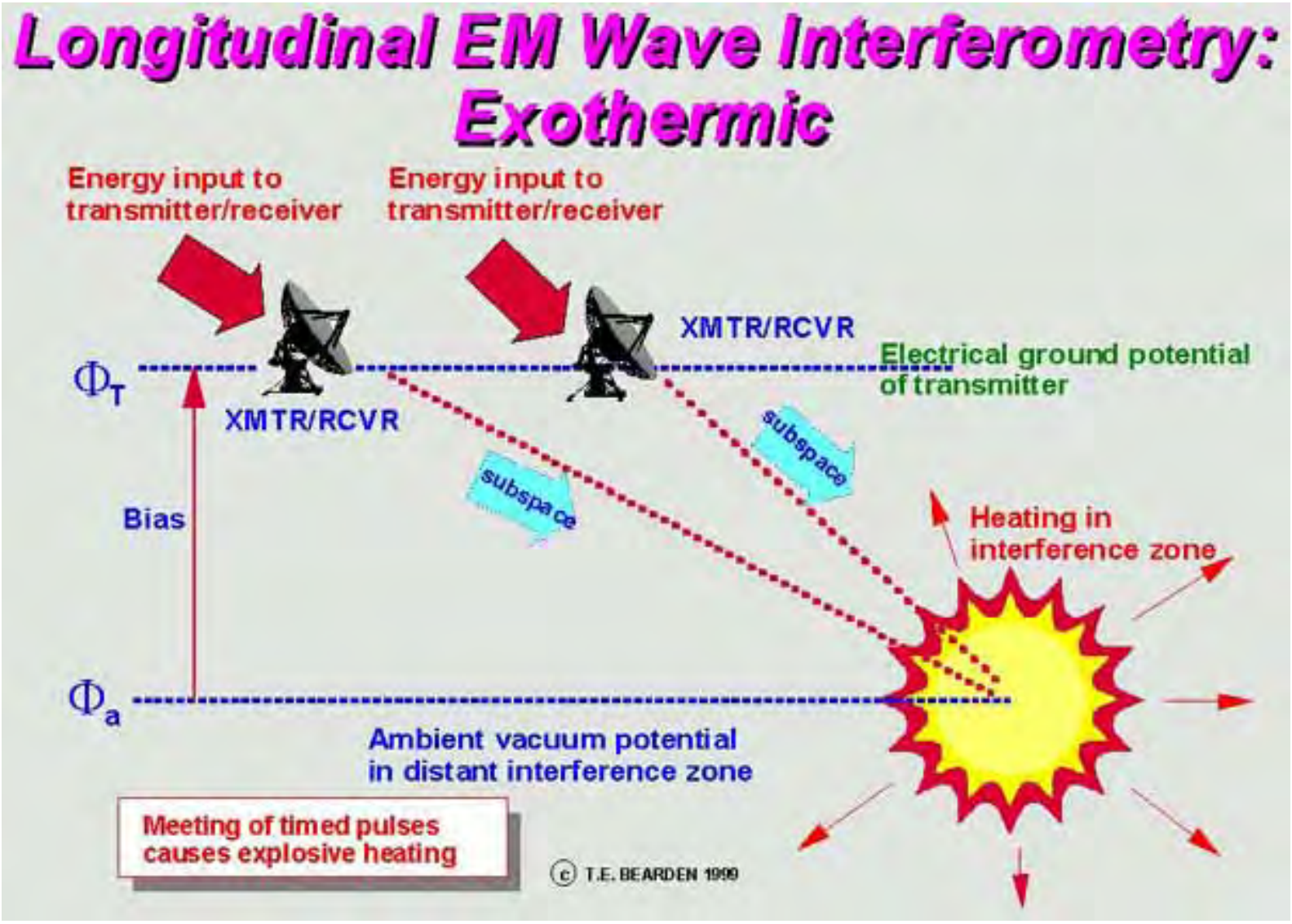


Figure 26. Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Endothermic
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive cooling
COOLING IN INTERFERENCE ZONE
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Φ_a
subspace
Bias
Heat extracted
XMTR/RCVR
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
Φ_T
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
XMTR/RCVR
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
Φ_T
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
subspace
Bias
Heating in interference zone
Φ_a
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive heating
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

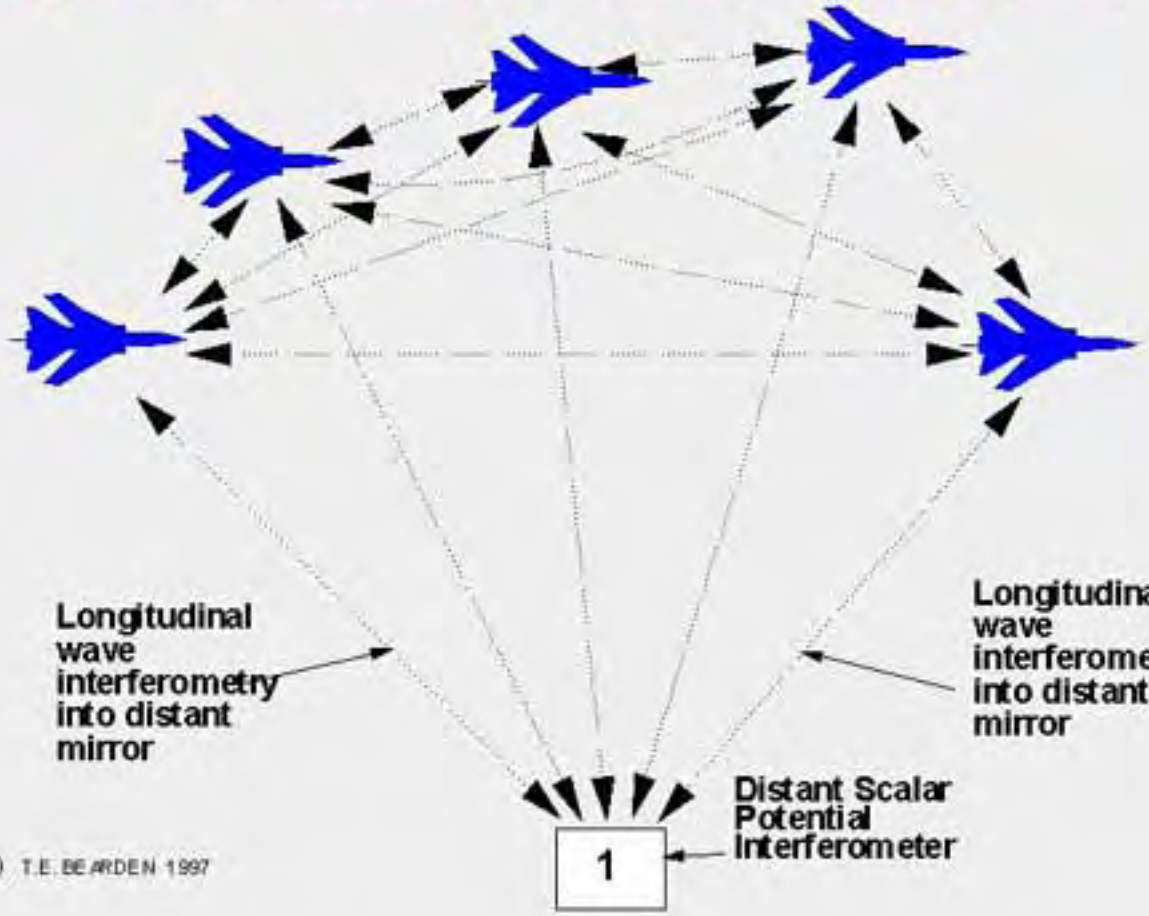
U.S. Air Attack on Libya
April 1986

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- "Washington Post" Article
  January 22, 1989

U.S. Airstrike on Libya
April 1986*
• 33 U.S. AIRCRAFT IN STRIKE
• MANY HIGH-POWERED TRANSMITTERS
– COMMUNICATIONS
– JAMMERS
– RADARS
• SEVERE, UNEXPECTED "EMI" ENCOUNTERED
– ONE F-111 DOWNED
– NUMEROUS WEAPONS WENT ASTRAY
– THREE FOREIGN EMBASSIES DAMAGED
– SEVEN AIRCRAFT FORCED TO ABORT
• COMMANDERS: "US OR THEM?"
*Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4
Mild quantum potential weapon tested against electronics in U.S. aircraft and missiles
EM energy arises from every point in spacetime inside the electronics

U.S. Air Attack on Libya in April 1986

- Established QP with the electronics in our aircraft and missile
- Subtly jammedthem with spurious EMI noise and signals



Lightning Wall
• Aircraft on course of 270 degrees
• Approached "solid wall of lightning" in an otherwise cloudless sky
– From very high altitude to near the water
– Extended north-south as far as one could see
• Radar scope clear
• Rigged aircraft for heavy weather
• Plunged directly through wall
• Wall was very thin
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
circa 1959-1960
Interview with Patrol plane commander
U.S. Navy P5 aircraft
Over Atlantic, 200 miles east of Norfolk

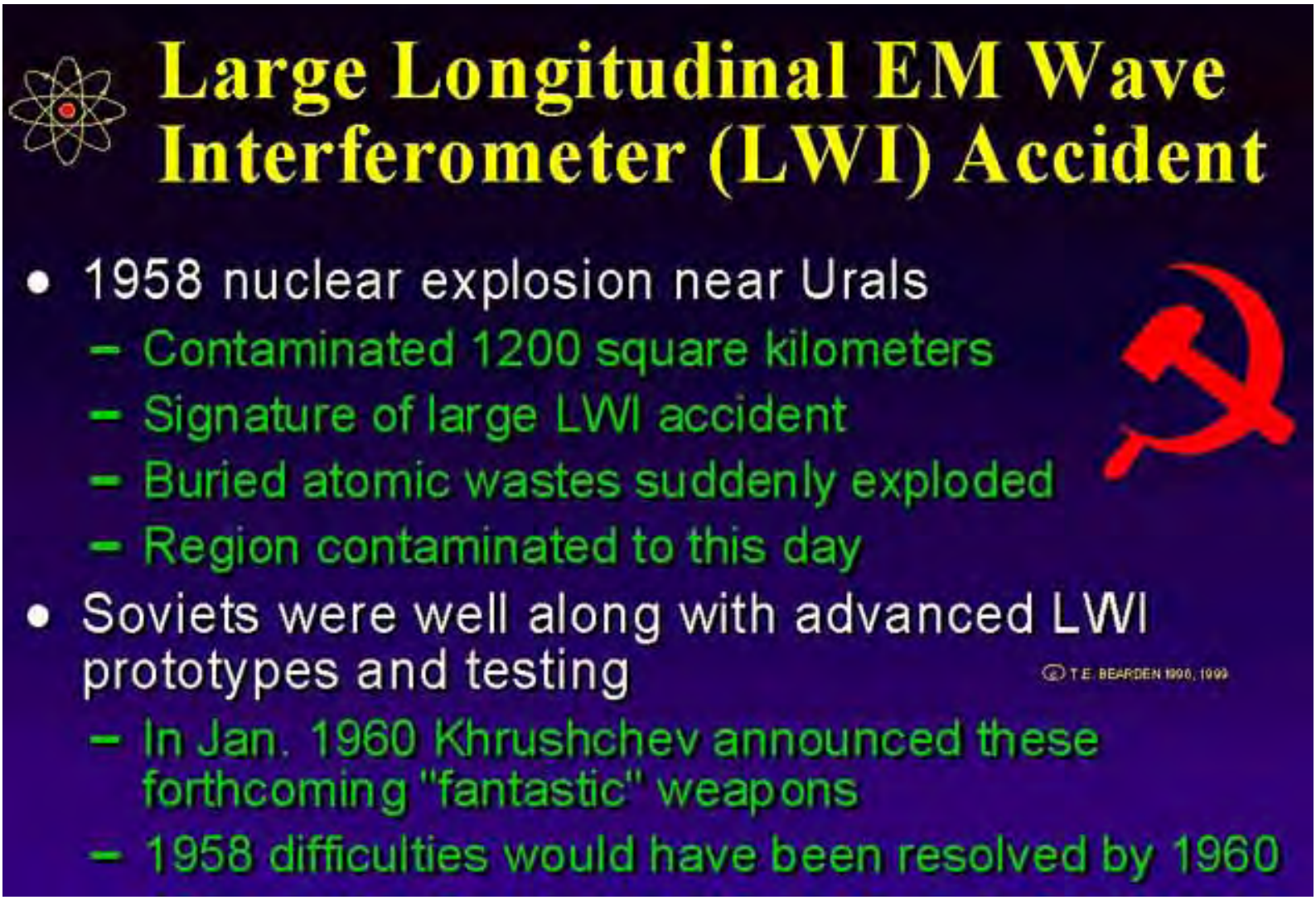
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED
- HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP
- CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- 23 EEG BANDS
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.

JC1-34

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN


Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• 1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Contaminated 1200 square kilometers
– Signature of large LWI accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Region contaminated to this day
• Soviets were well along with advanced LWI prototypes and testing
– In Jan. 1960 Khrushchev announced these forthcoming "fantastic" weapons
– 1958 difficulties would have been resolved by 1960
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990, 1999

Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• Expected cause of 1958 accident
– Huge LW energy beams built up
– Catastrophic short-out in transmitter
– LW energy flashed over into earth and spread
– Struck and fissioned stored nuclear wastes
• Developed new safety circuits
– For transmitter short-out, instantly activates to hold LW beam energy and prevent flash-over
– Similar accident happened in 1986 at Chernobyl, except private U.S. group blew that transmitter to prevent catastrophic quake in California

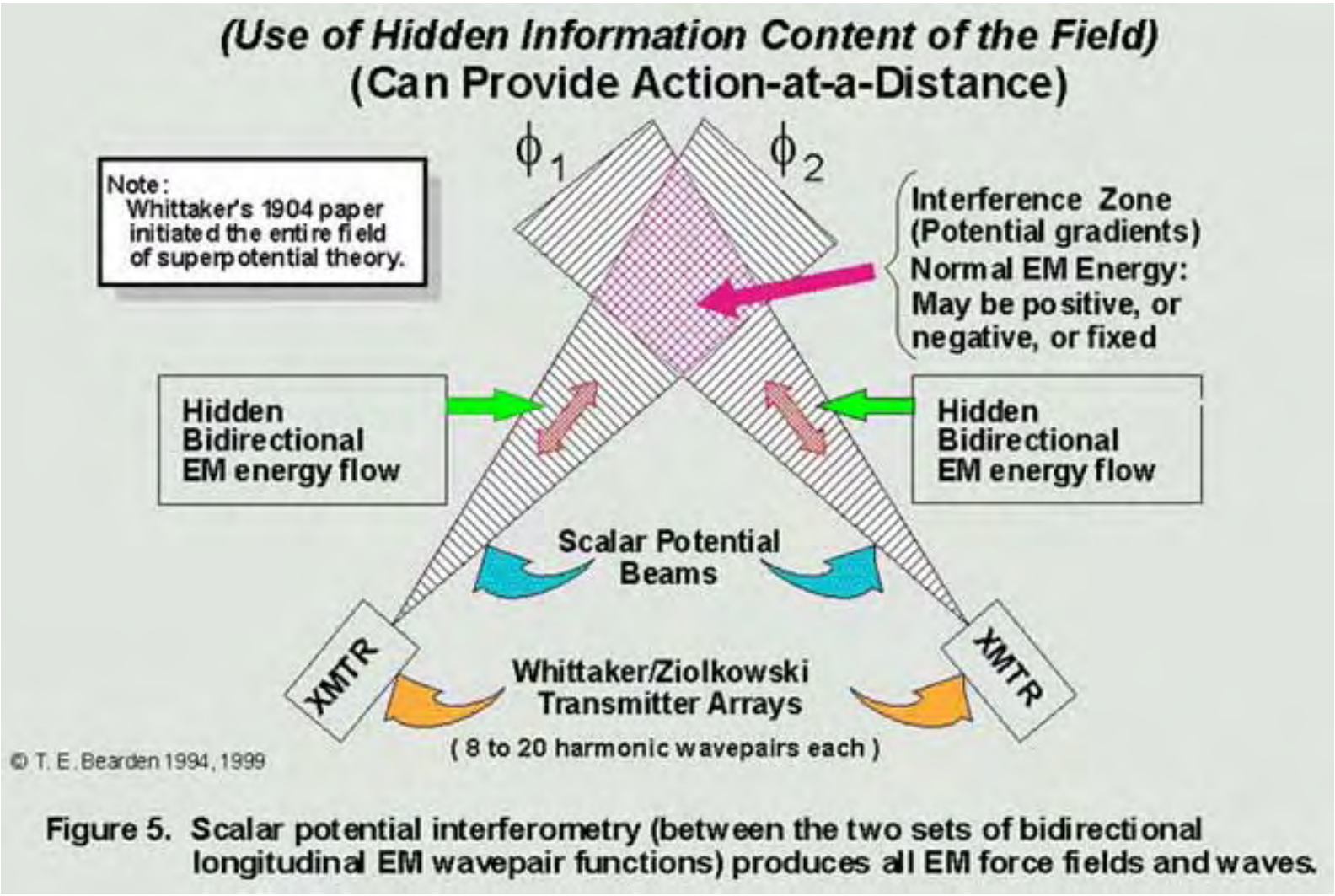


Figure 5. Scalar potential interferometry (between the two sets of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepair functions) produces all EM force fields and waves.

Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) Systems

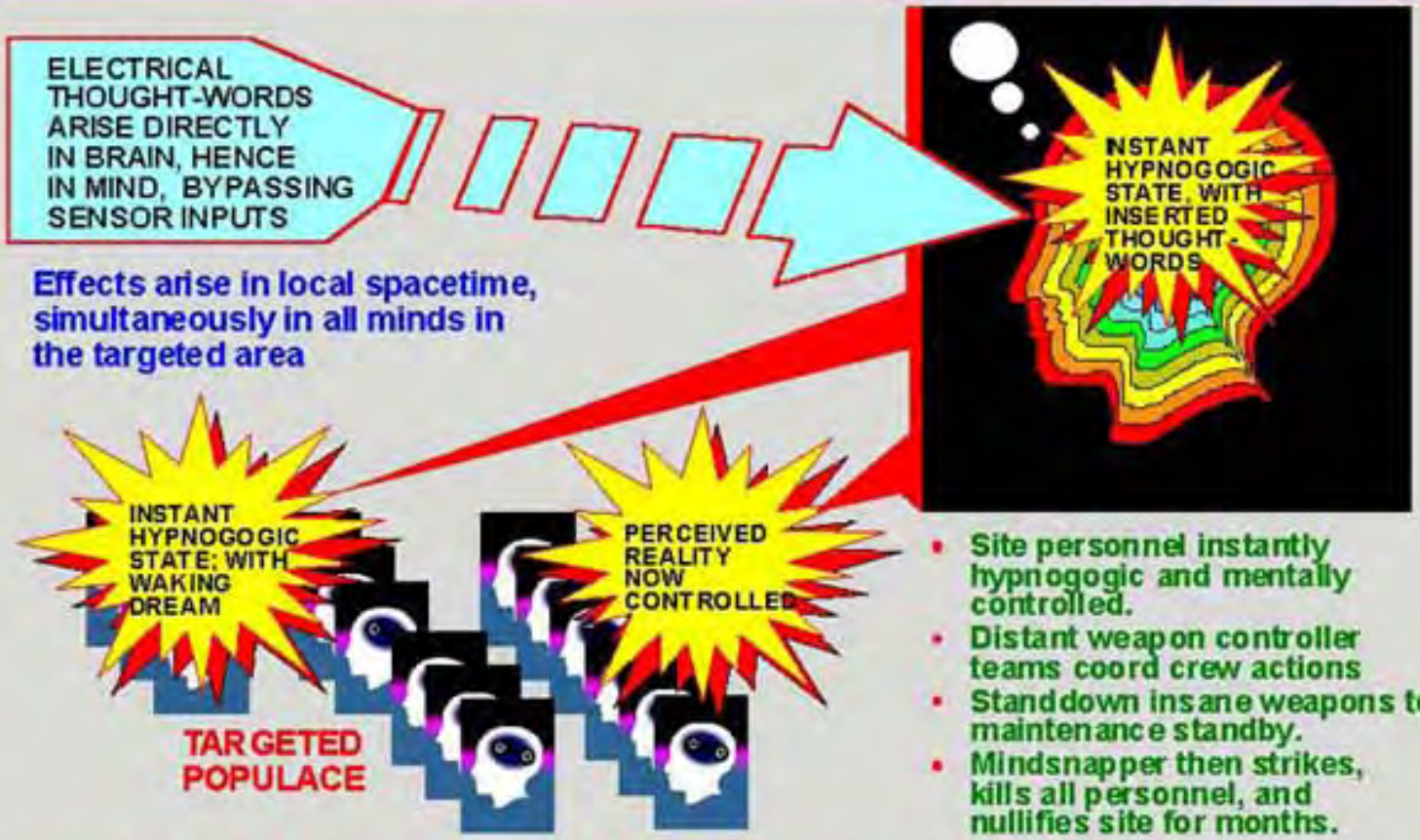
- **Sane system:**
  - Turned off or on standby
  - Wait until attacked or attack is imminent
  - Humans consider situation, make strike decision
  - Command order issued to weapons officers
  - Human finger initiates launch sequence
  - Usually requires code entry, etc. for assured launch control

- **Insane system:**
  - Computer periodically (e.g., every 2 hours) initiates launch
  - During sequence, there is a period (say, 2 min.) where operators can enter stop order (usually coded)
  - If correct stop not entered, weapons automatically launch
  - if correct stop entered, computer resets, and after another 2 hrs, automatically reinitiates the launch sequence

© 1996,1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel

(COUNTERS ALL SANE MAD SYSTEMS)
(NULLIFIES HUMAN COMPONENT OF ALL WEAPON SYSTEMS)



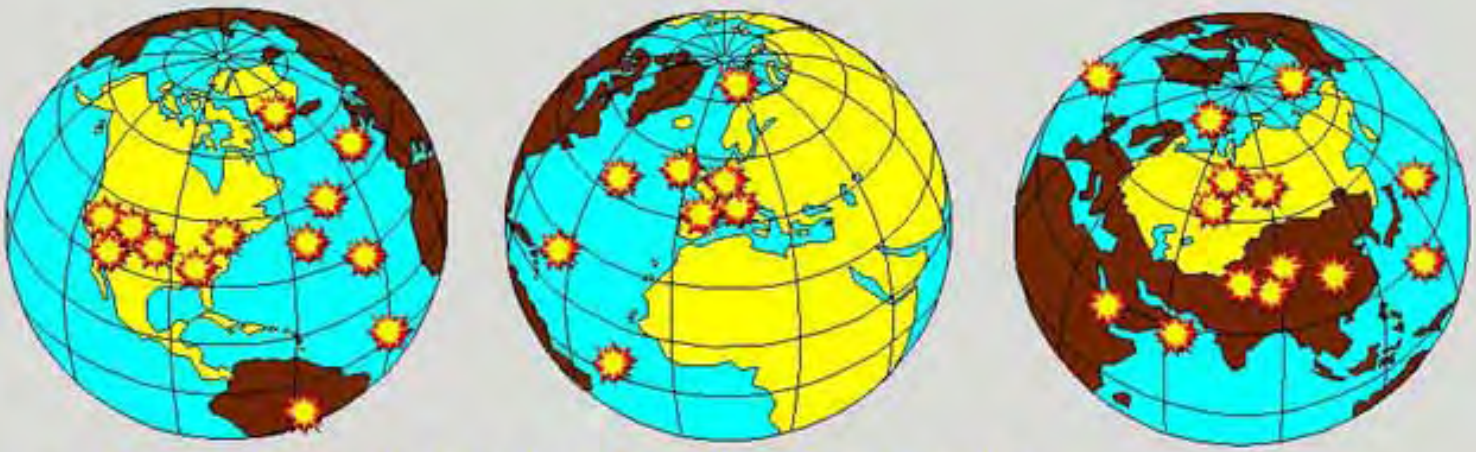
- Site personnel instantly hypnogogic and mentally controlled.
- Distant weapon controller teams coord crew actions
- Standdown insane weapons to maintenance standby.
- Mindsnapper then strikes, kills all personnel, and nullifies site for months.

Indicators: Two A-10 incidents 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapon Sites

- Via powerful scalar EM pulses in each targeted area, so sharp time-jerks occur
  - Mind and its operations exist in time but not in 3-space
  - Coupling interaction of mind operations to body occurs through flow of time
  - Flow or change of flow of time must be smooth, for coupling of mind to body
- *Sharp jerk in time flow snaps mind's coupling to body, instantly separates mind*
- *Instant death for every virus, bacterium, cell, insect, mammal, living creature*
- *Contaminates struck sites for months, perhaps a year*

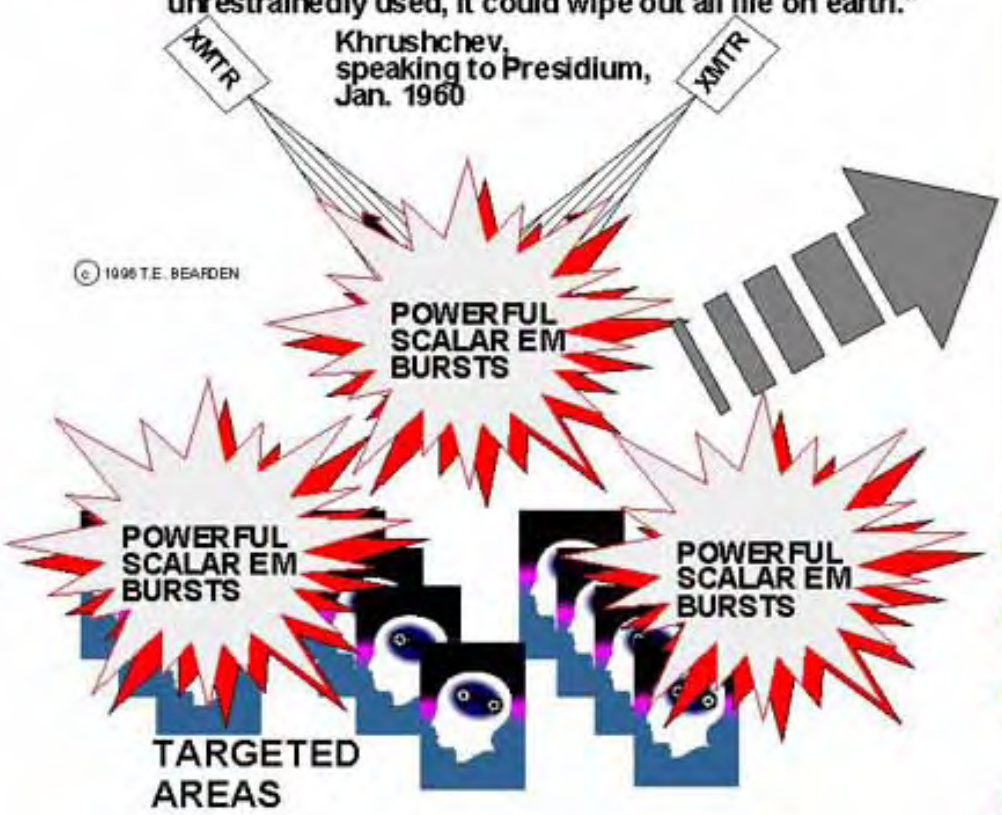


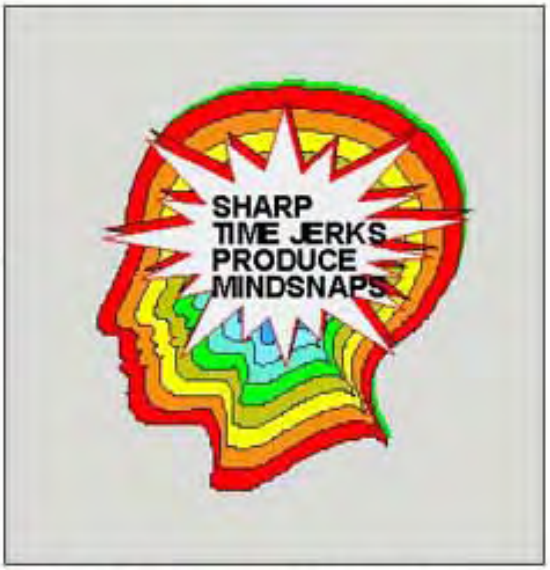
Note: In other words, this is the part of the "preparation barrage" that attacks the enemy's response capability (i.e., his "artillery" and his "airpower") and suppresses it. The use of the "mindsnapper" weapons provides 100% assurance of success.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

"MINDSNAPPER" ATTACK ON SPECIAL SHIPS & ENERGETICS WEAPONS SITES

"We have a new, fantastic weapon ... so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth."
Khrushchev, speaking to Presidium, Jan. 1960





- Minds snapped loose from bodies (every living thing)
- Struck areas completely sterilized of all life
- LWs emitted; slow decay of time-charge makes contamination persistent
- Tested twice in Afghanistan

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6
- Slide 7

How Much Off Guard Are We?

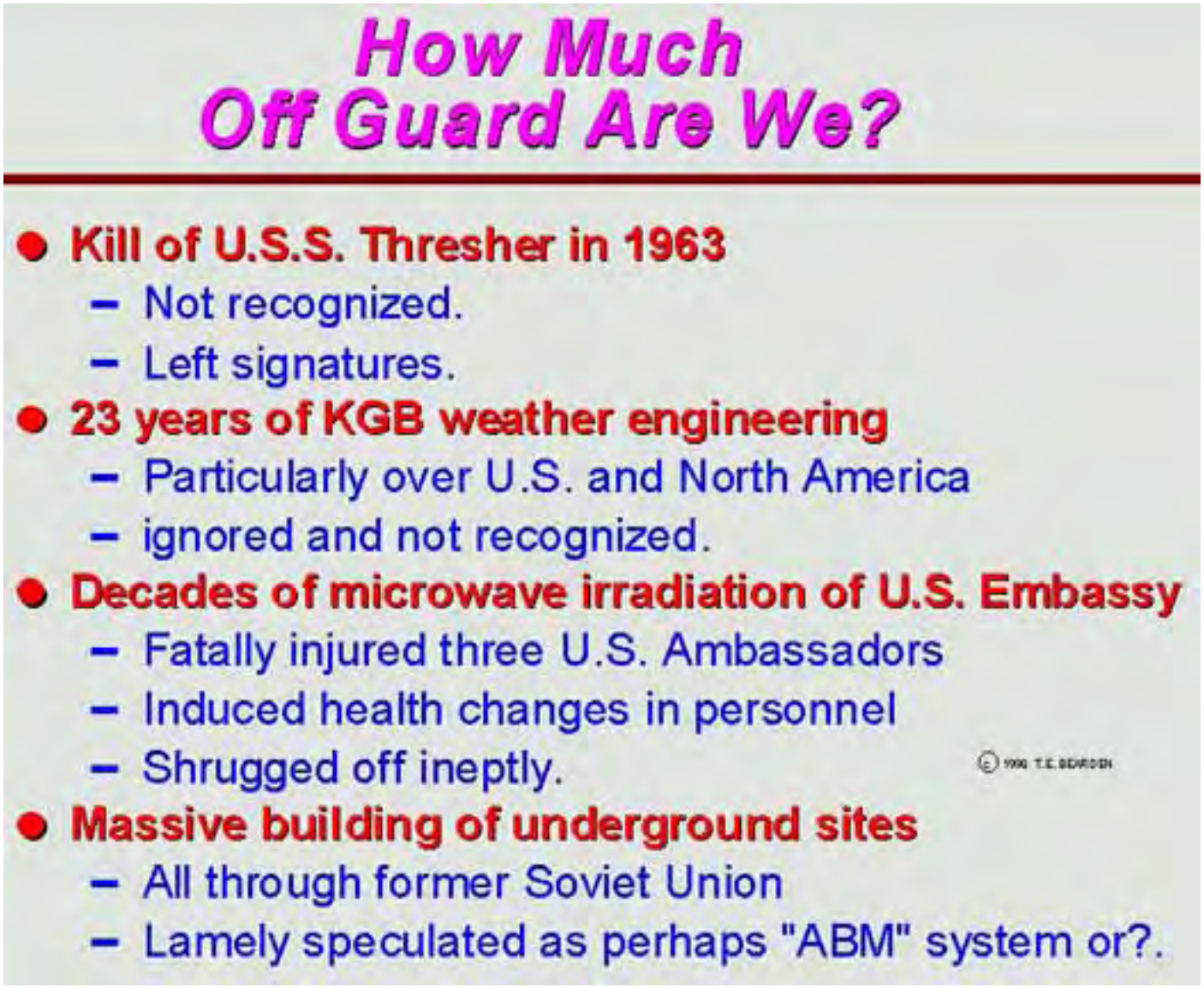
- *Legitimate U.S. forces have no energetics weapons or defenses against them*
- *No DoD general, military officer, or enlisted person reporting to the government of the United States has <u>any:</u>*
  - Training in energetics or energetics weapons
  - Experience in energetics or energetics weapons development and usage
  - Training in strategy, tactics, deployment, and employment of energetics weapons
  - Knowledge of energetics weapons effects and capabilities
  - Knowledge of the energetics weapons, tactics, deployment, and employment by the KGB/Russians
- *Civilian and military, scientific and intelligence, and news media personnel do not recognize energetics weapons effects happening right over their own heads*

© 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963 not recognized. Left signatures.
- 23 years of KGB weather engineering, particularly over U.S. and North America, ignored and not recognized.
- Decades of irradiation of U.S. Embassy, fatally injuring three U.S. Ambassadors, health changes in personnel shrugged off ineptly.
- Massive building of underground sites, all through former Soviet Union, lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.
- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.
- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, for instantaneous action at a distance. Russians developed it.

©1996,1998 T.E.BEARDEN


How Much
Off Guard Are We?
Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963
– Not recognized.
– Left signatures.
23 years of KGB weather engineering
– Particularly over U.S. and North America
– ignored and not recognized.
Decades of microwave irradiation of U.S. Embassy
– Fatally injured three U.S. Ambassadors
– Induced health changes in personnel
– Shrugged off ineptly.
Massive building of underground sites
– All through former Soviet Union
– Lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war not recognized, ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, internally structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, which gives instantaneous action at a distance and great energy amplification.
- Russians developed quantum potential weapons, which obsolete all other weapons.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?

Kill of TWA-800 1996

Kill of USS Thresher 1963

Cold Explosion Off Japan Apr 1984

Kill of Space Shuttle Challenger 1986

President's party airplane crash 1996

From The Huntsville (AL) Times 18 Sep 96:

"Retired Gen. Wayne Downing concluded that U.S. forces are so far superior to potential foes that opponents have turned to terrorism as the only way of challenging them."

The Times also provided the information that Defense Secretary William Perry agreed with Gen. Downing's conclusion.

3 Dead U.S. Ambassadors from Moscow Embassy Radiation

Kill of Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?`

3 Dead U.S Ambassadors, U.S. Weather Engineered 20 years

Kill of USS Thresher Nuclear Submarine Apr 1963

QP Test on U.S. Troops in Persian Gulf, 1991 (Gulf War Syndrome)

TWA-800 1996; President's C-130 crash 1996

Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

Challenger 1986

Quantum Potential Jamming of Air Attack on Libya Apr 1986

Blind Euphoria to Even the Ballistic Missile Threat

- U.S. National Intelligence Estimate (NIE) released in Nov. 1996 states there is no foreseeable threat to the U.S. from "indigenous missiles" for at least 15 years.
- Clinton has claimed a program for ABM defense is too expensive, would violate ABM Treaty with former USSR.
- Soviets developed an ABM system in violation of the treaty.
- In June 96 Russia test-launched an SS-19, their 26th ICBM test in 5 years.
- *"Russia still retains and is modernizing a vast nuclear arsenal... still the only nation of earth that could destroy America in a matter of minutes. Indeed, given the weakness of the Russian Army, Russia's superpower ambitions rest more than ever on its nuclear capabilities."* *
- "For the first time since the dawn of the nuclear age, there is not a single Russian missile pointed at America's children." **

Comment: Punch a computer button and the missiles are pointed! The armed missiles are still there, ready and waiting.

Bulleted info courtesy Washington Inquirer, June 24, 1996.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

* House Nat'l Security Chmn, Floyd Spence.
** Bill Clinton, State of the Union Message.

Possible Targets: 1995-9
Escalation Phase
(Based on 1985-87 test program)
Earthquakes
Power Grids &
Distribution Systems
Missiles
Satellites
Ships
Shuttle
Launches
& Flights
JETLINERS
Radio/TV
Subs
Radars &
Nets
Microwave Nets
Communications
and Computer Nets

Propagation of Weapon Effects

- **All conventional weapons use propagation through 3-space of matter or energy or both**
  - Matter (bombs, missiles, projectiles, etc.)
  - Energy (EM force fields, sonic force fields, etc.)
  - Basically one-to-one, or one "bus" to many-on-many
  - Finite propagation velocity v: where $0 < v \leq c$
  - Time delay: Shielding and pre-strike retaliation possible
- **Structured quantum potential propagates vacuum ordering (vacuum engines), instantly**
  - Zero time delay (through multiply-connected spacetime)
  - No propagation "through space", no "velocity" as such
  - Easily one-to-many, without limit
  - Dramatic energy amplifier (gates, amplifies flux ordering)
  - Effects arise in local spacetime; no shielding possible
  - No range limit, since striking distance always zero
- **QP weapons obsolete all other weapons**

© 1989, 1995, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

COUNTERING AN INSANE QP WEAPON:

Quantum Potential Psychoenergetics Strike Mentally Controls All Personnel

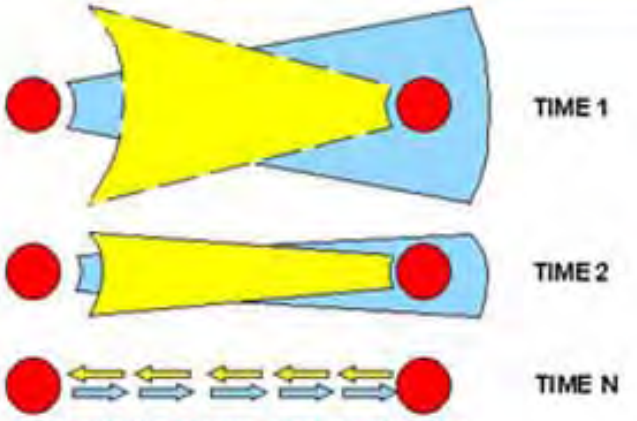
CONTROLLED PERSONNEL DISABLE INSANE QP SYSTEM
(FOLLOWED BY PERSONNEL KILL OF ENTIRE CADRE BY MINDSNAPPER)

Indicators: Captain Button's lengthy A-10 incident in 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

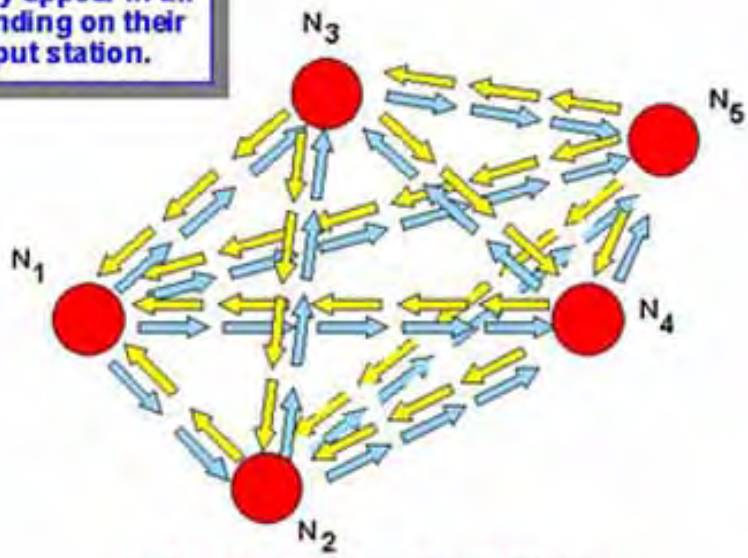
Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.

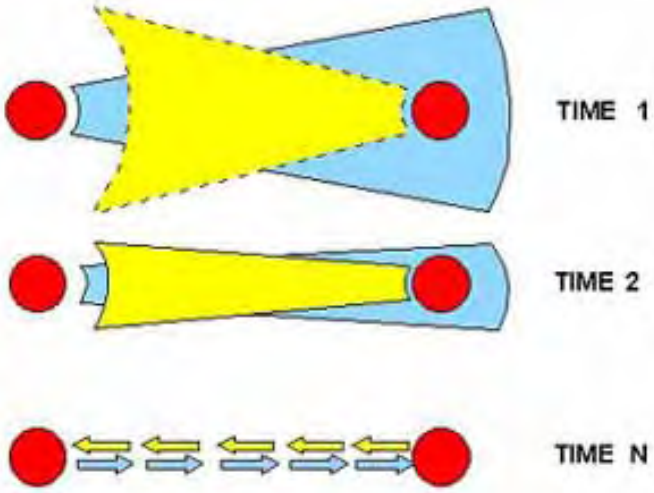


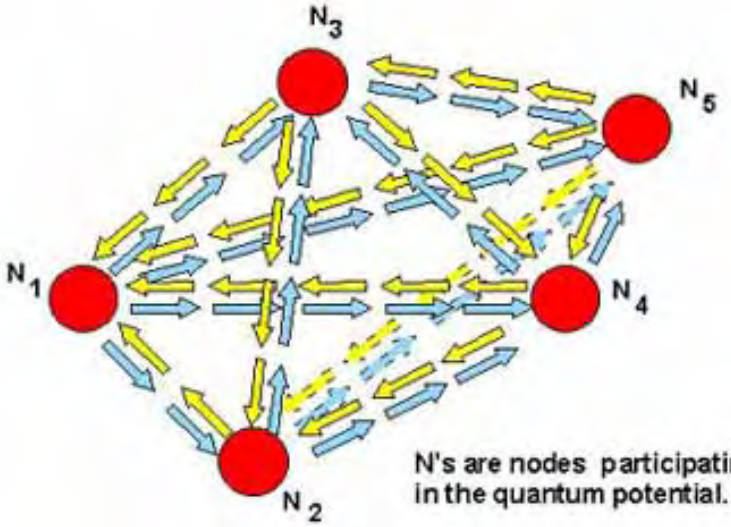
NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1995, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN





a. Iterative retroreflection between any pair of nodes narrows the interconnecting potentials to a laser-like, bidirectional beam. Iterative phase conjugate reflection provides self-targeting.

b. The quantum potential exists as narrow, laser-like beams between participating nodes, even when the nodes are widely separated. The beam space is multiply-connected; transmission is instantaneous.

© 1989, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Consider the hidden Stoney/Whittaker bidirectional EM waves that comprise the potential from each source node. If these nodes have sufficient intersymmetry of dynamic material form, then self-targeting occurs between the two nodes of any nodal pair. By iterative phase conjugate reflection, the scattering is narrowed into interconnecting wavepairs, in laser-like beams, between each two nodes. Thus the interconnecting potentials narrow into laser-like, bidirectional beams. The Coulomb gauge may apply, and a quantum potential may be formed.

Figure 30. Mechanism for generating a quantum potential, by iterative self-targeting induced into a system of multiple scattering nodes. Once a QP is established, spatial separation has little or no effect.

Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons

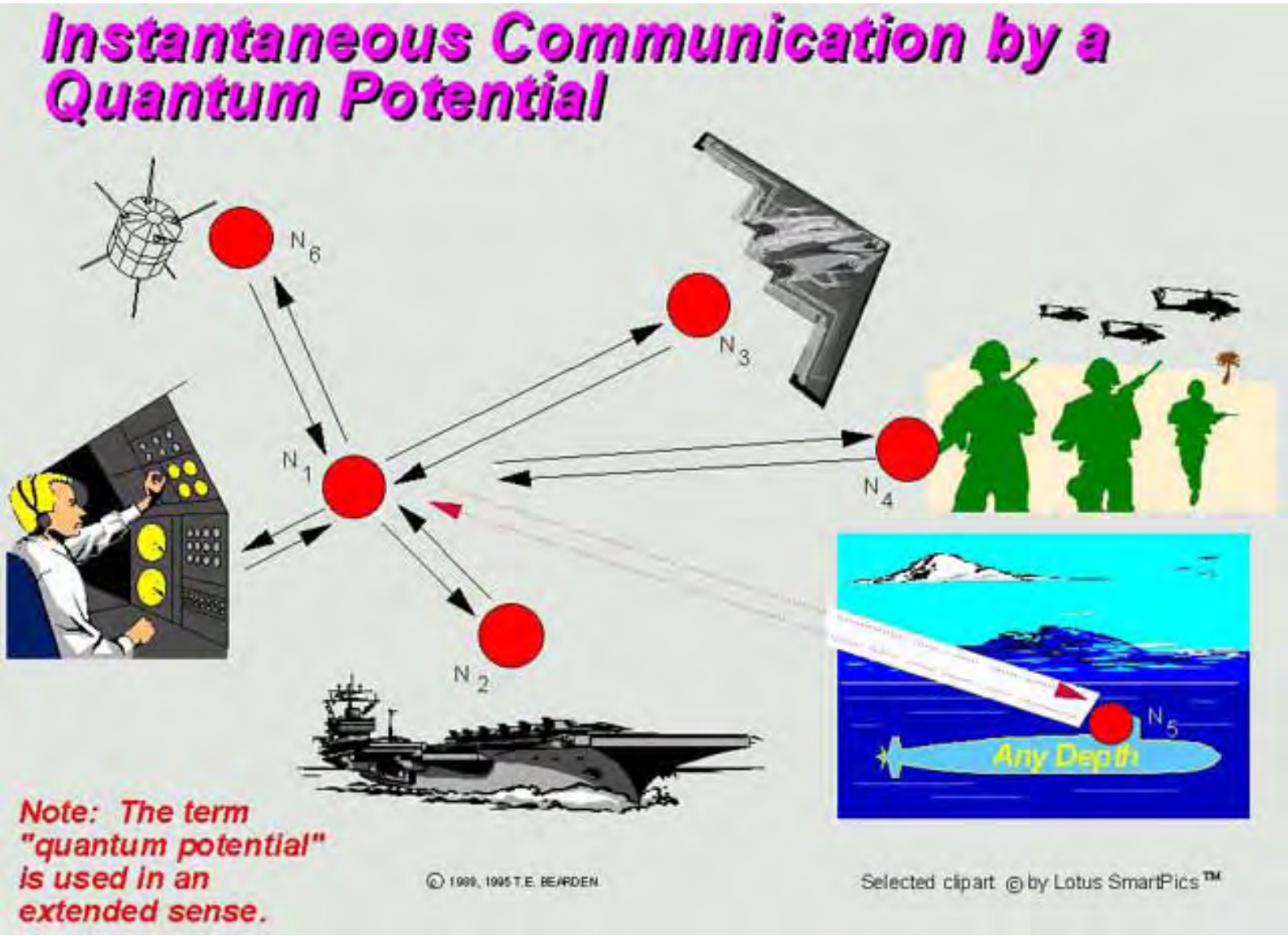
- Must disable dead-man fuzing prior to massive use of scalar interferometry weapons.
- Must assure immediate, complete nullification of unique enemy assets (quantum potential assets, special ships, and energetics weapons).
- Personnel can be destroyed instantly with mindsnapping; area is sterilized of life, and effect persists, gradually dying away.
- Personnel can be disabled instantly with various psychoenergetic weapons; area not sterilized.
- Personnel can be destroyed in short order by using EM BW weapons; area not sterilized.
- If foe has energetics weapons, then it is a quick-draw "gunslinger" contest unless insane MAD systems deployed.
- Complete surprise is of decisive importance.
- Tailor effect used to specific target, objective.
- *Note: Must use "insane" MAD systems to deter.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

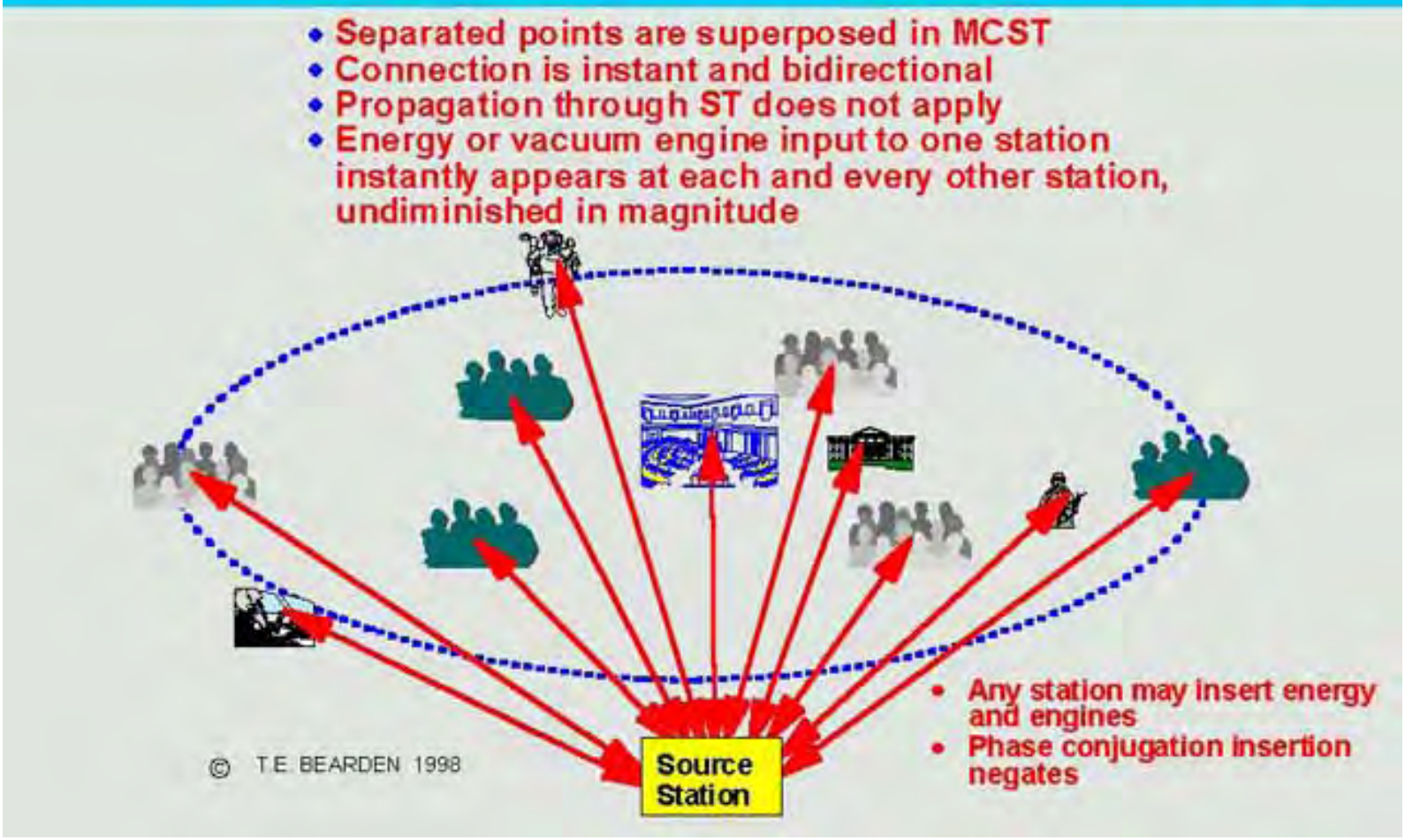
Quantum Potential Weapons: Major Principles (Continued)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Three major classes of use exist:
  - Use of bulk energy only (as in bulk heating or cooling) without substructuring
  - Use of internal structuring of the bulk energy, so that *vacuum engines* appear in target
  - Use of more deeply nested engines allows direct intervention in mind, long term memory, perception, thoughts, emotions, personality
- Use of vacuum engines allows engineering at a distance of:
  - *Atomic nuclei* including structures, reactions, and transmutations
  - *Bulk matter* including translations, lattice bonding, chemistry, chemical interactions, electromagnetic interactions
  - *Deep biological control systems* such as
    - Becker's cellular control (recovery) system
    - Popp's cellular control system
  - *Cells* including:
    - Structuring, differentiation and dedifferentiation
    - Genetic changes, chemical changes
    - Induction of disease states without normal disease vectors
  - *Mind/matter interface*, including long-term memory, perception, emotion, thought, mental state


Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
N6
N3
N1
N4
N2
N5
Any Depth
Note: The term "quantum potential" is used in an extended sense.
© 1999, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)



Quake in Tangshan, China

28 July, 1976

- 7.8 on Richter scale
- Hundreds of thousands killed
- Accompanied by extensive light, electrical effects
  - Starting 3 to 5 days before
  - Communications interference within 250 km
  - Sky lighting observed
- [Personal comments]

© T. E. BEARDEN 1999

Counting Rifles: Put up or shut up!

(Exchanging Earthquakes)

Opening bet

- Quebec 25 Nov 88
- Pasadena 3 Dec 88

Raise you

- Armenia 7 Dec 88

Call - what do you have?

- Malibu 18 Jan 89

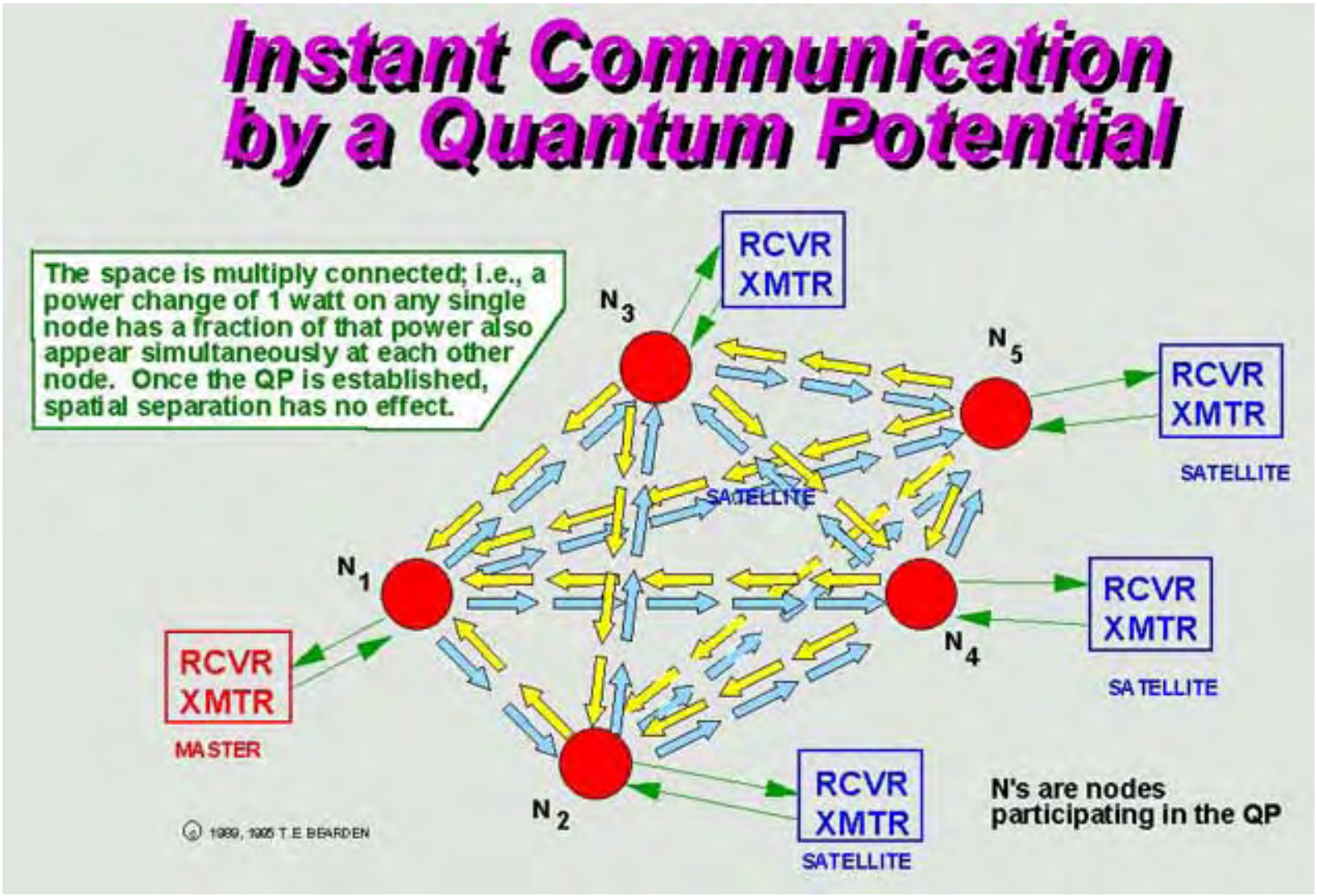
Four aces

- Soviet Central Asia 23 Jan 89

Clear table (stress relief)

- Bakersfield et al various

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990


Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
The space is multiply connected; i.e., a power change of 1 watt on any single node has a fraction of that power also appear simultaneously at each other node. Once the QP is established, spatial separation has no effect.
RCVR XMTR
N3
N5
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
SATELLITE
N1
RCVR XMTR
N4
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
RCVR XMTR
MASTER
N2
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
N's are nodes participating in the QP
© 1999, 2005 T.E BEARDEN

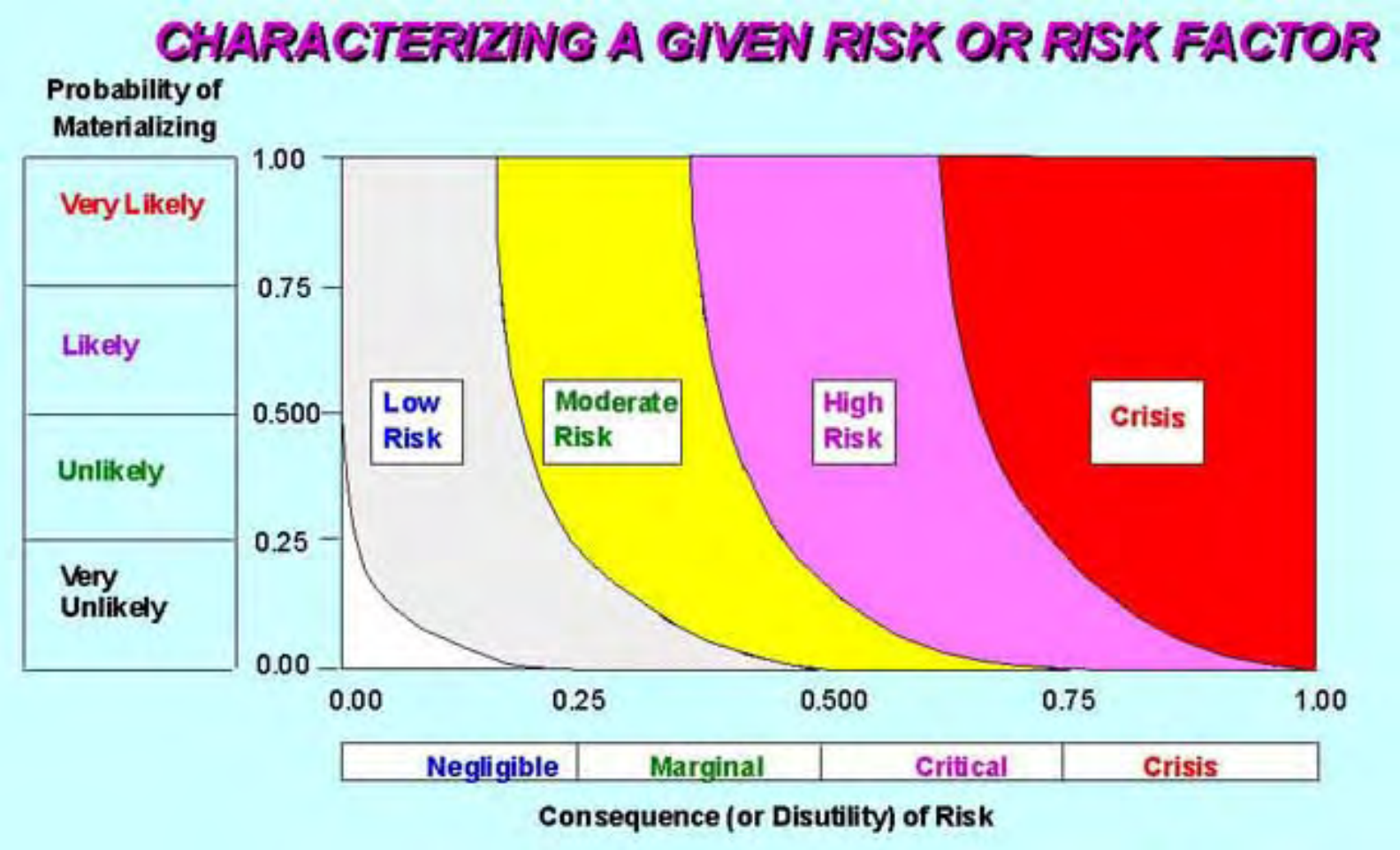
Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats

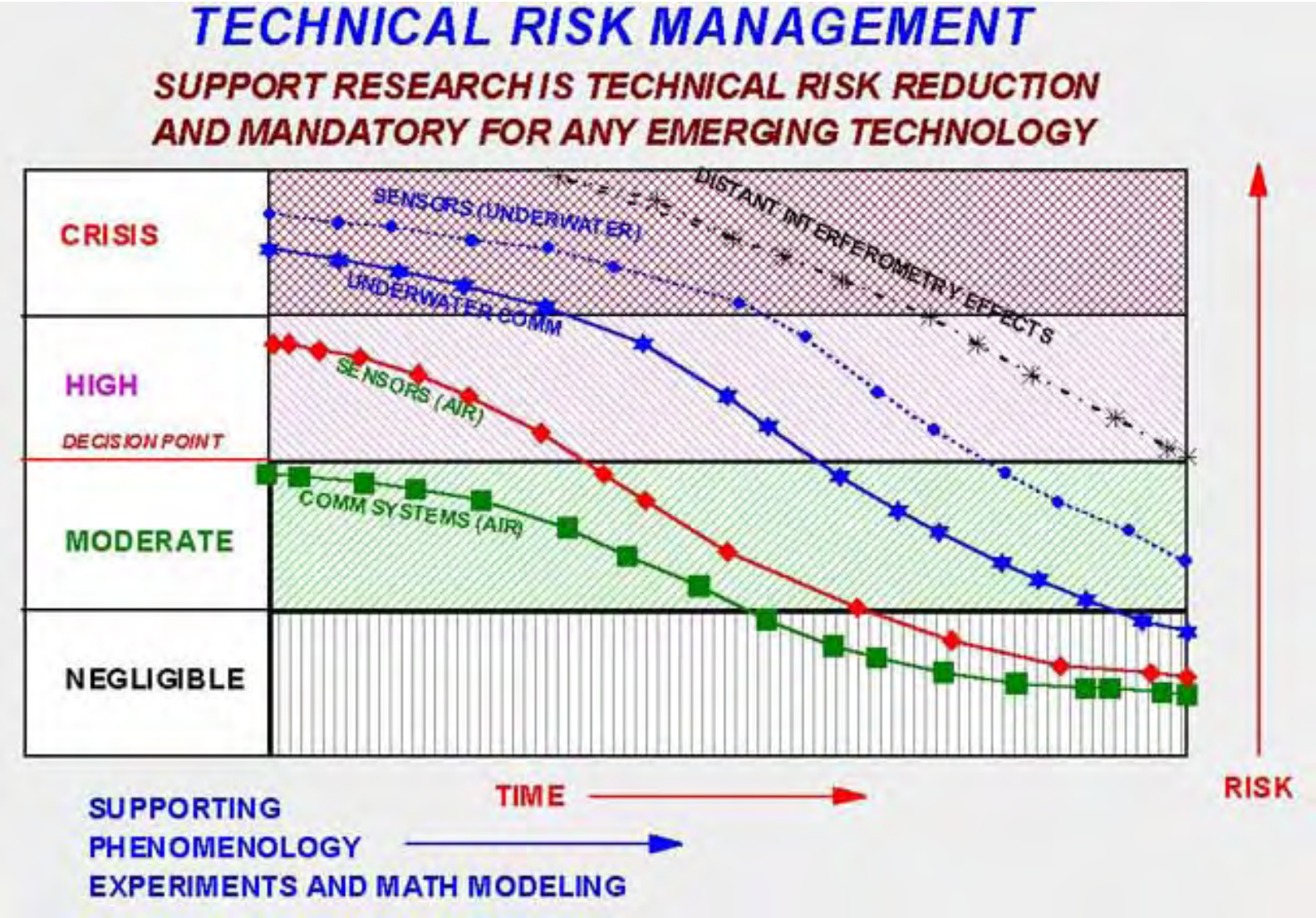
BOA CONSTRICTOR

LIGHTNING STRIKE

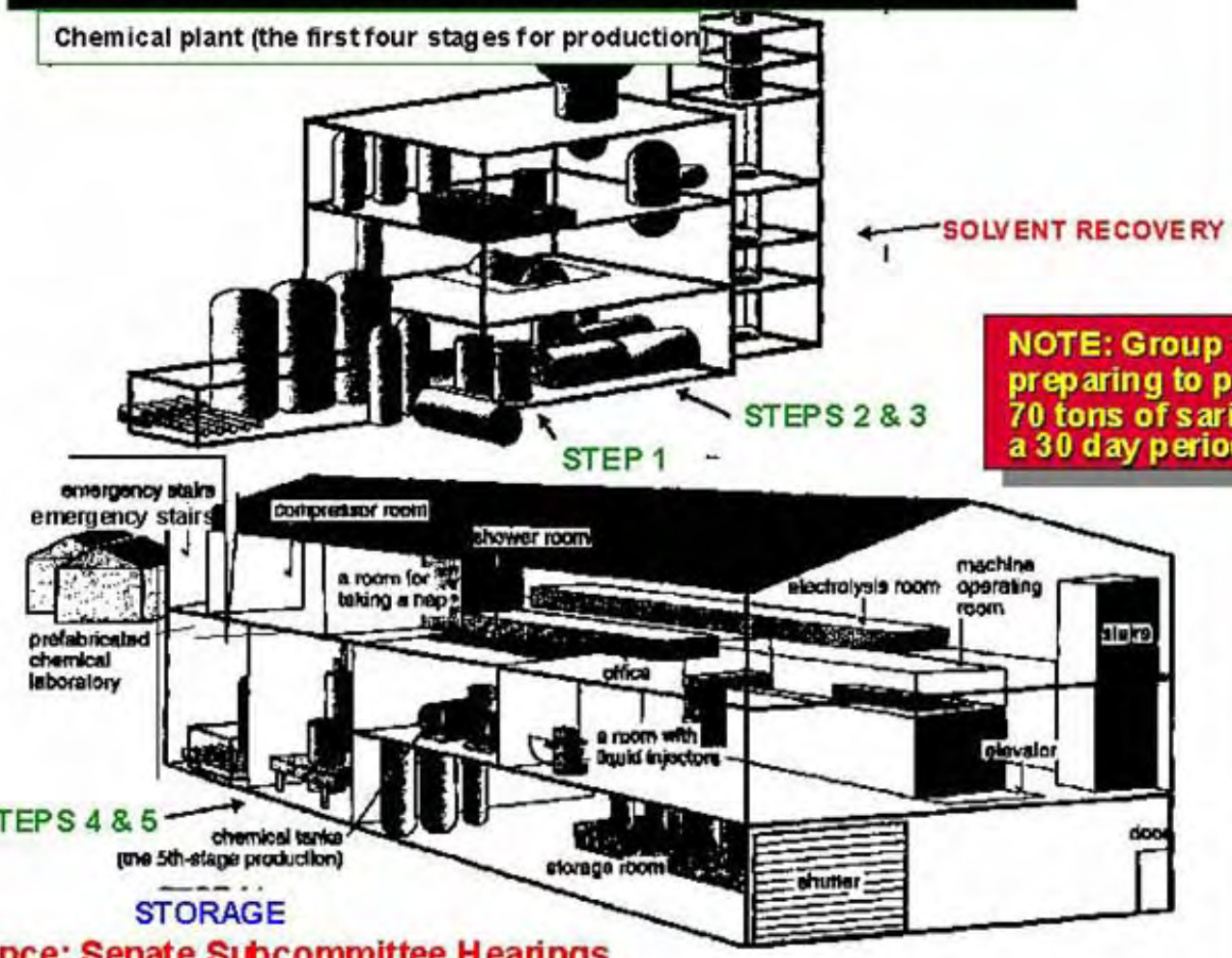
Westerners tend not to react to slowly increasing things,
but react to rapidly increasing things.

©1995 T.S. BENDEN

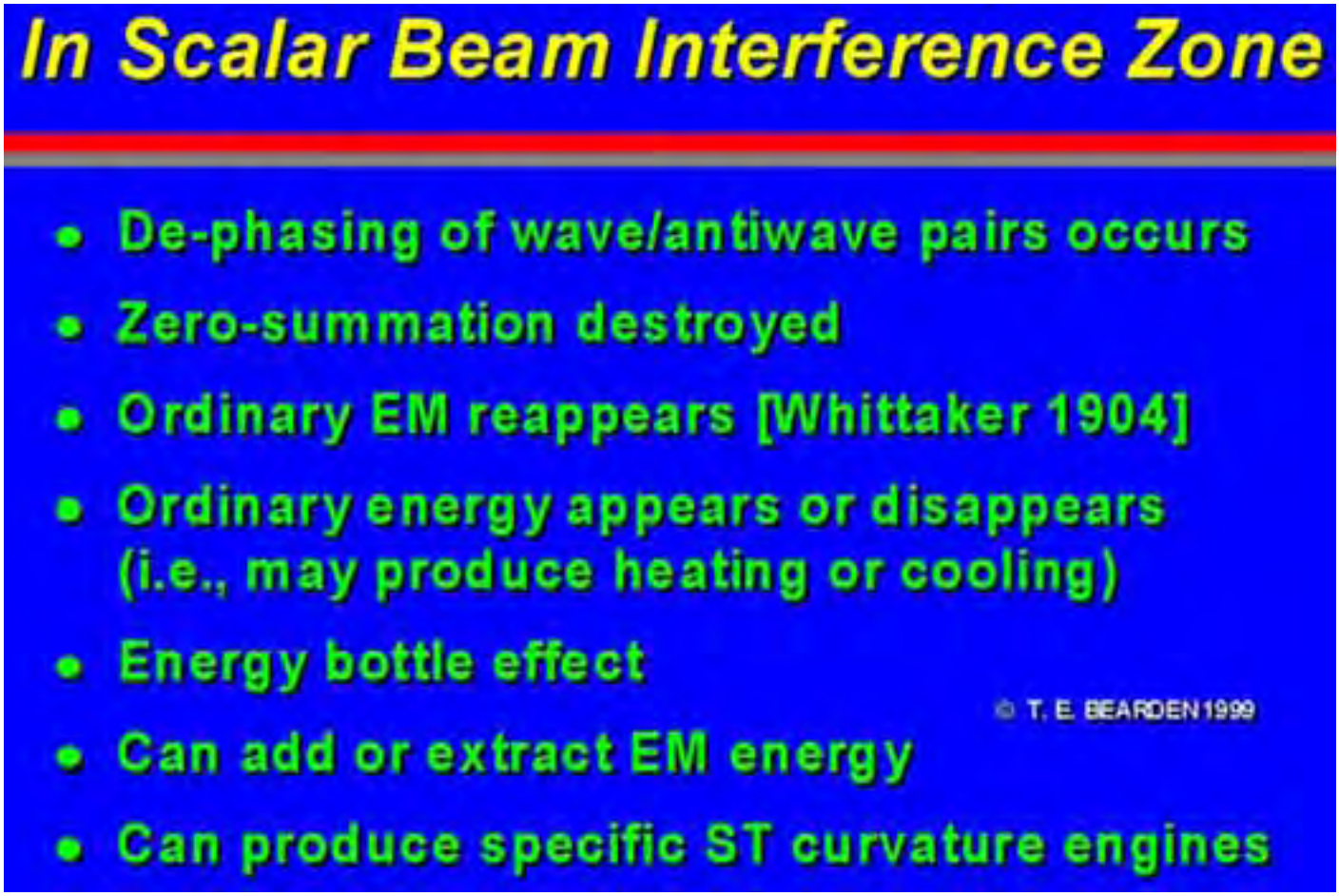

CHARACTERIZING A GIVEN RISK OR RISK FACTOR
Probability of Materializing
Very Likely
Likely
Unlikely
Very Unlikely
1.00
0.75
0.500
0.25
0.00
Low Risk
Moderate Risk
High Risk
Crisis
0.00
0.25
0.500
0.75
1.00
Negligible
Marginal
Critical
Crisis
Consequence (or Disutility) of Risk


TECHNICAL RISK MANAGEMENT
SUPPORT RESEARCH IS TECHNICAL RISK REDUCTION
AND MANDATORY FOR ANY EMERGING TECHNOLOGY
CRISIS
HIGH
DECISION POINT
MODERATE
NEGLIGIBLE
SENSORS (UNDERWATER)
UNDERWATER COMM
DISTANT INTERFEROMETRY EFFECTS
SENSORS (AIR)
COMM SYSTEMS (AIR)
TIME
RISK
SUPPORTING
PHENOMENOLOGY
EXPERIMENTS AND MATH MODELING

Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility



Reference: Senate Subcommittee Hearings


In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
De-phasing of wave/antiwave pairs occurs
Zero-summation destroyed
Ordinary EM reappears [Whittaker 1904]
Ordinary energy appears or disappears
(i.e., may produce heating or cooling)
Energy bottle effect
© T. E. BEARDEN 1999
Can add or extract EM energy
Can produce specific ST curvature engines

Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria:

- British Intelligence interview, about 1948
  - Used Kaluza-Klein theory
  - Worked with Russians
- Schappeller claimed he could:
  - Cause "implosions" rather than explosions
  - Use gravitational and electromagnetic energy
  - Cause large areas of the ocean to freeze
  - Tap earth-ionospheric field
  - Produce enormous energy
- *This is precisely what Hellman worked on in the USSR, after WW II!*

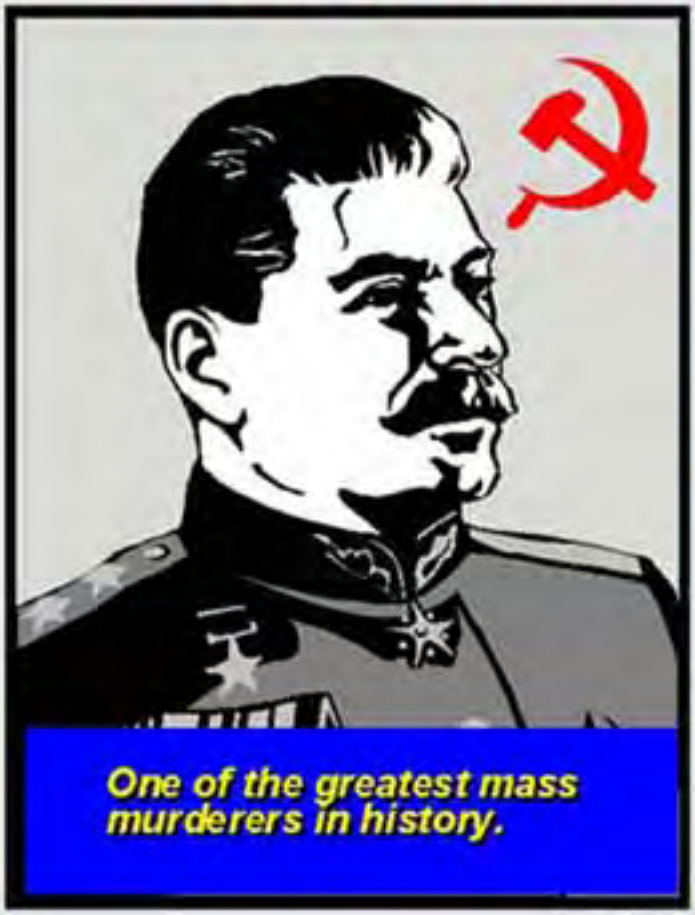
© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WW II

- Develop and deploy SAM bomber defense
- Catch up in atomic weapons
- Master and apply rocketry
- Wed atomic warheads to rockets
- Initiate "Cold" War
  - Bleed the dragon
  - Guerrilla wars
  - Terrorism
  - Insurgencies
- *Find, develop, and weaponize next great technical breakthrough area as highest national priority*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator

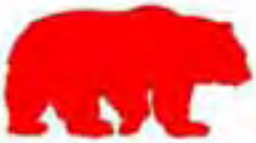


- Secret police and spies everywhere
- Purged his own officer corps
- Always deeply suspicious
- Regularly purged his enemies or those perceived to be shaky or untrustworthy
- Absolute power, justice had nothing to do with it
- Opponents often just disappeared in the night, never to be seen again
- Secret police often tortured, killed them
- Others sent to slave labor camps to die by severe work, starvation, and beatings or downright massacre
- Had experienced unusual abilities of Wolf Messing, so knew that some persons could do unusual things
- Forced Soviet weapon physics into this psychoenergetics realm also

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists

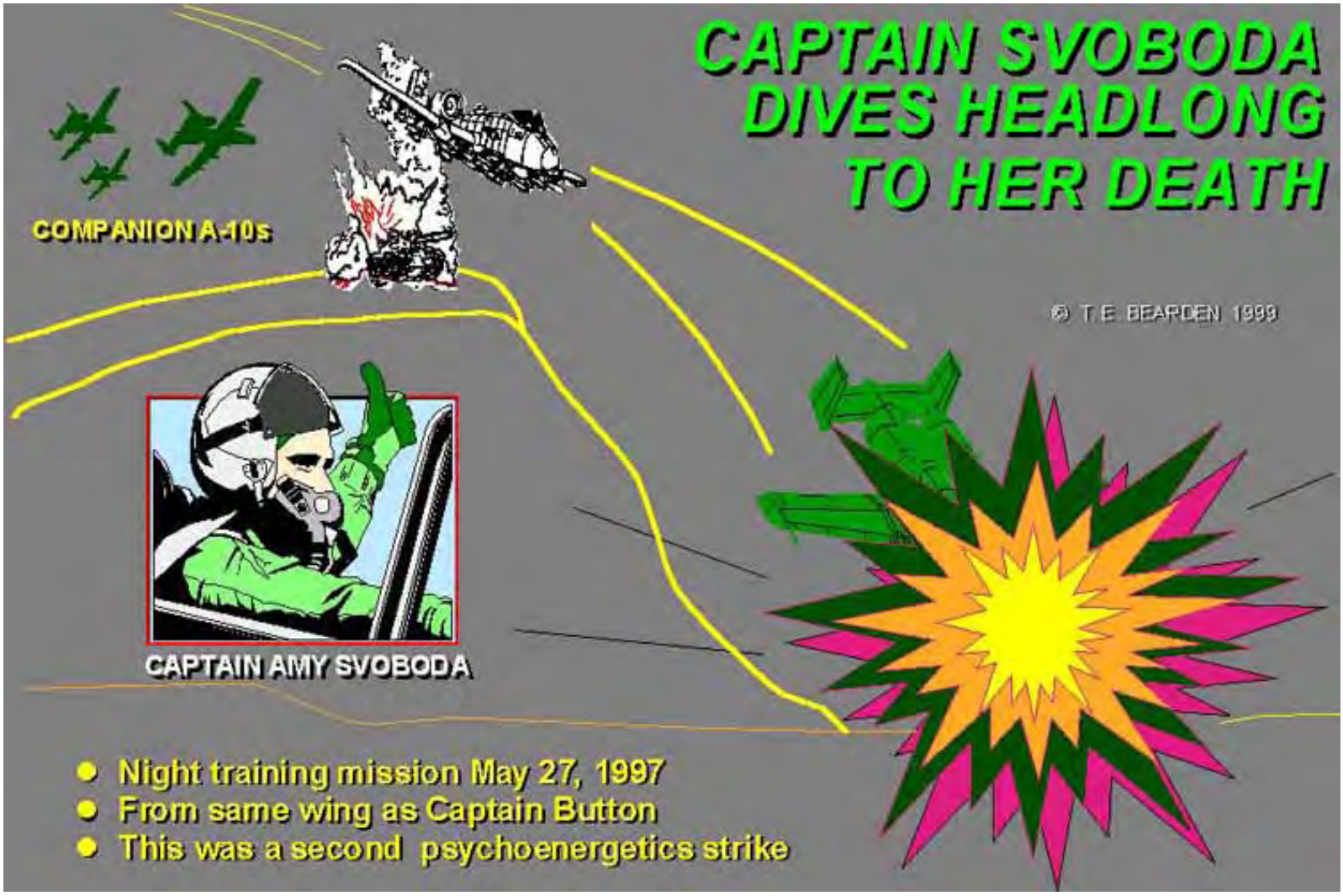
"The destiny of communism has been frustrated by the U.S. development of the atomic bomb. That is not the last great technical breakthrough. The next one WILL be Soviet! You will provide me with that great new technical breakthrough at all speed, or I will have your heads. Do I make myself clear, comrades?"

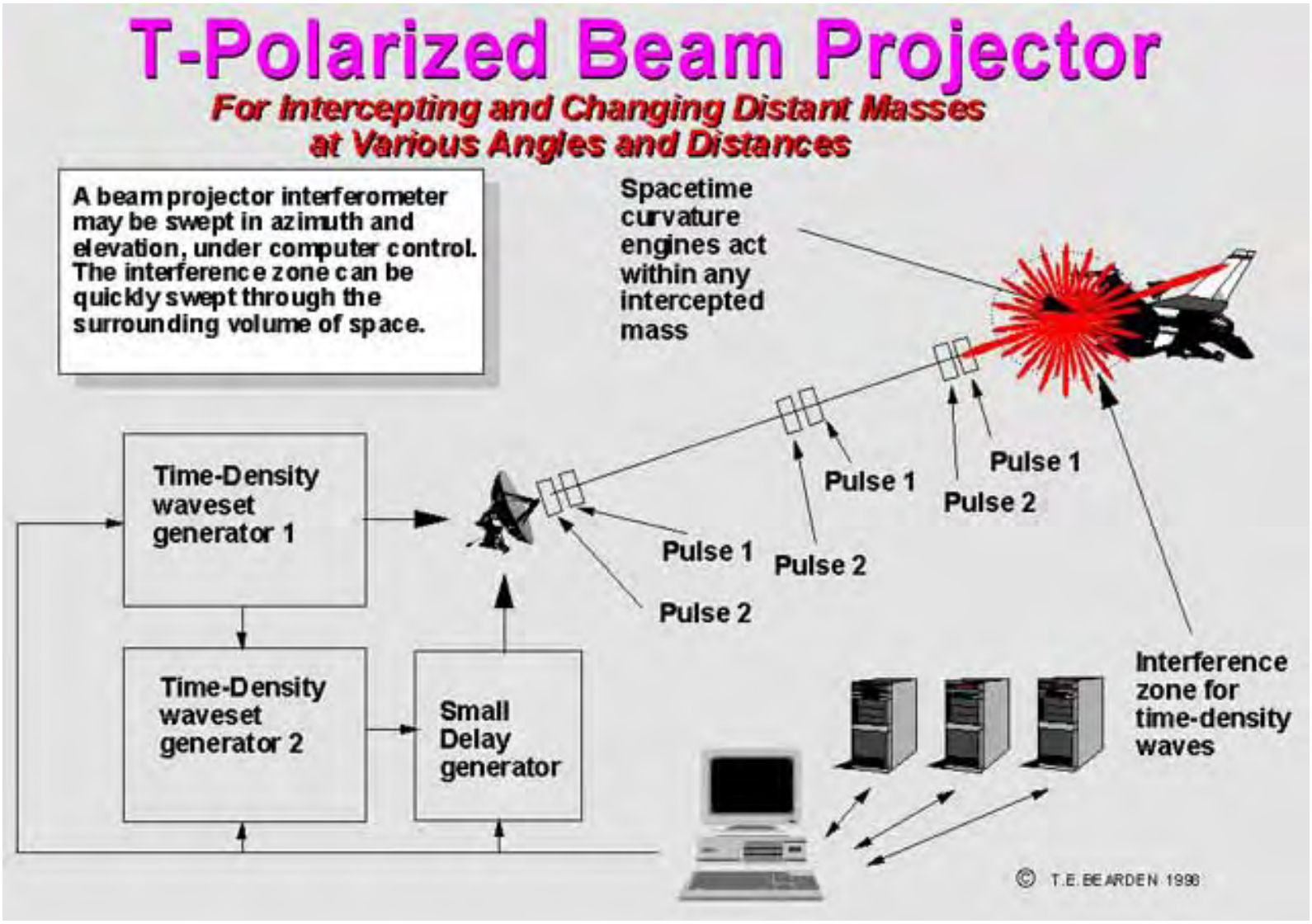


Significant Soviet Statements

- "In the final revolution, it does not matter if three-quarters of the earth is destroyed, so long as the other quarter emerges communist." *[Lenin]*
- "If a means of total neutralization of foreign missiles is to be found, it can only come from a group of new principles in physics, called energetics." *[Nobelian Petr Kapitsa, to Nikita Khrushchev, in answer to Khrushchev's demand for a 100% method of defense against long range missile attack.]*
- "We will bury you." *[Khrushchev, to Nixon, Kitchen Debate]*
- "We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a *fantastic* weapon." *[Khrushchev, speaking to the Presidium, Jan. 1960]*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

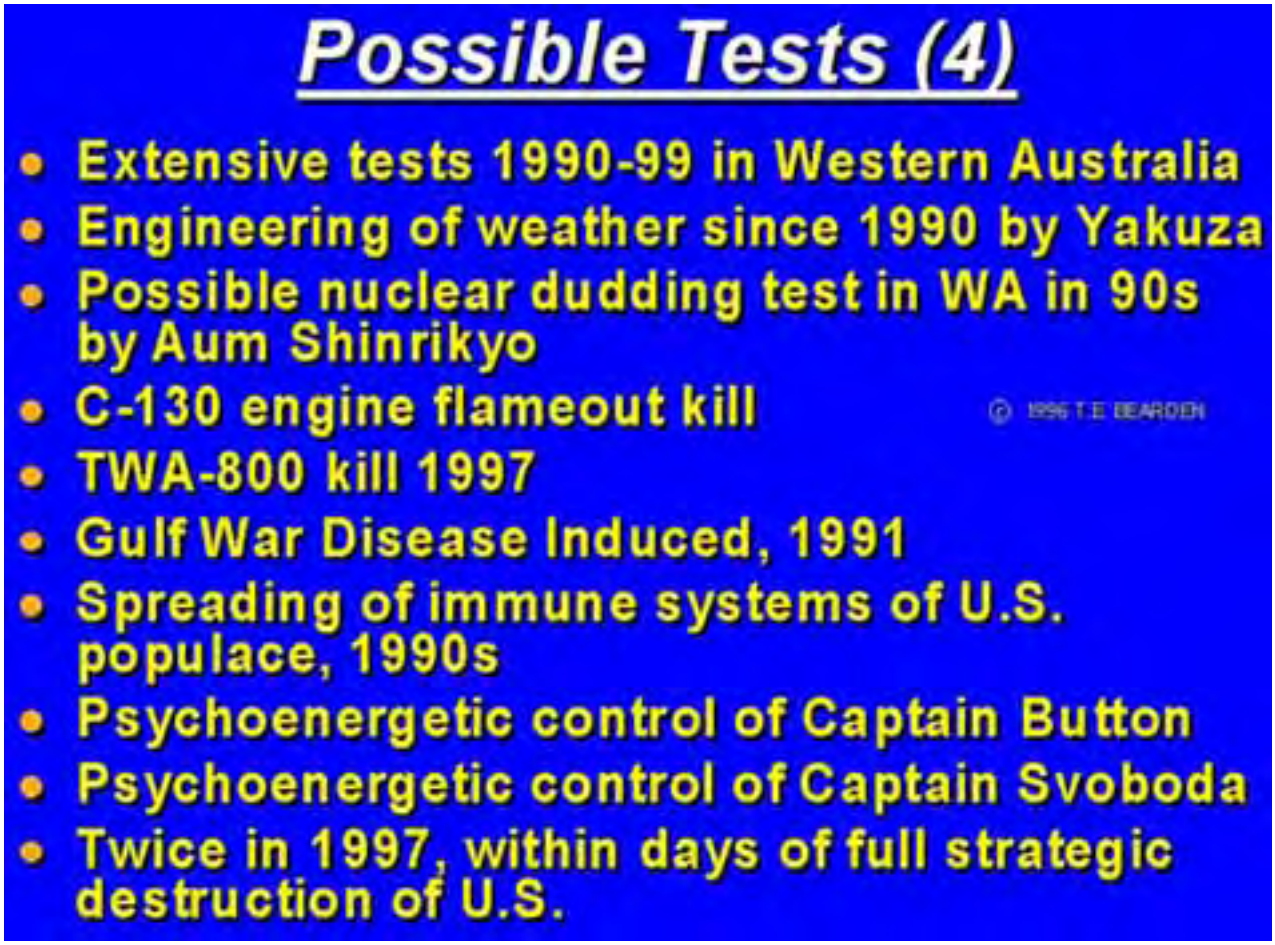

CAPTAIN SVOBODA
DIVES HEADLONG
TO HER DEATH
COMPANION A-10s
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
CAPTAIN AMY SVOBODA
Night training mission May 27, 1997
From same wing as Captain Button
This was a second psychoenergetics strike

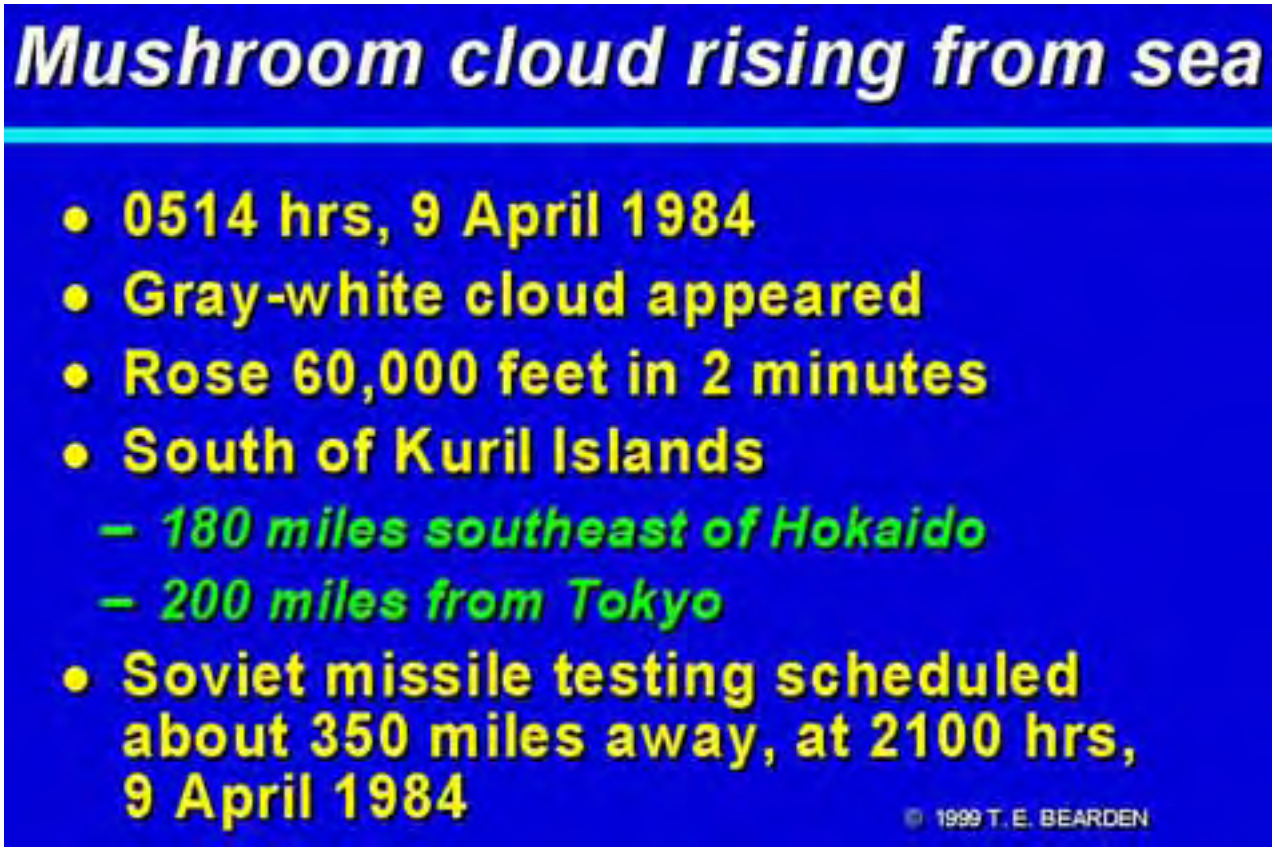

T-Polarized Beam Projector
For Intercepting and Changing Distant Masses at Various Angles and Distances
A beam projector interferometer may be swept in azimuth and elevation, under computer control. The interference zone can be quickly swept through the surrounding volume of space.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted mass
Time-Density waveset generator 1
Time-Density waveset generator 2
Small Delay generator
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Interference zone for time-density waves
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Possible Tests (1)
1958 nuclear accident in Urals
Disease induction in U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow
Siberian disease/death transmission experiments
Destruction of USS Thresher nuclear submarine, Apr. 10, 1963
Nuclear explosion transmitted into ocean underwater, 100 miles north of Puerto Rico, Apr. 11, 1963
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Possible Tests (2)
Eight F-111's downed in Vietnam immediately after deployment
Several large earthquakes
Mysterious aircraft losses in groupings
Numerous underground "nuclear" tests
Nuclear tests at Semipalatinsk without associated seismic activity
High altitude rumbles, snaps, booms
Off English coast
Off East coast of U.S.
Over West Coast of U.S. in thunderstorms
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

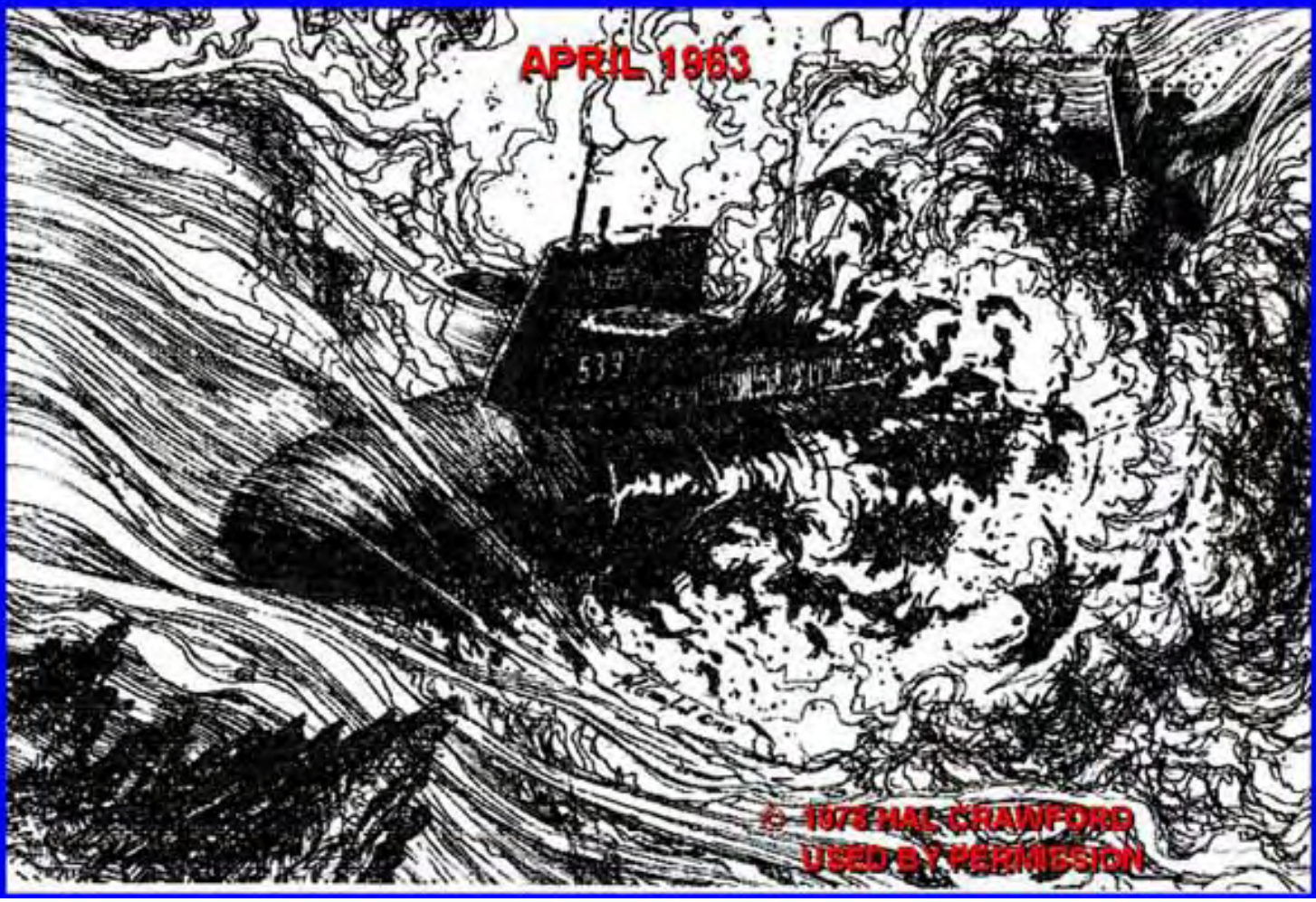
Possible Tests (3)
• Blinding of several U.S. satellites (up to 4 hours in duration)
• Cold Explosion off Kurils 1984
– First, a cold explosion
– Then test of giant Tesla shield 300 mi. dia.
• Tests offset from shuttle launch Nov. 85
• Kill of Arrow DC-8,Gander, NFLD Dec. 1985
• Titan kill, Vandenberg AFB, CA early 1986
• Kill U.S. Challenger, off Cape Canaveral 1986
• Earthquakes induced, 1986-88
• Dozens of tests of shields around the world
• Decades of radiating U.S. Embassy in Moscow
@ 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Possible Tests (4)
Extensive tests 1990-99 in Western Australia
Engineering of weather since 1990 by Yakuza
Possible nuclear dudding test in WA in 90s by Aum Shinrikyo
C-130 engine flameout kill
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN
TWA-800 kill 1997
Gulf War Disease Induced, 1991
Spreading of immune systems of U.S. populace, 1990s
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Button
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Svoboda
Twice in 1997, within days of full strategic destruction of U.S.


Mushroom cloud rising from sea
• 0514 hrs, 9 April 1984
• Gray-white cloud appeared
• Rose 60,000 feet in 2 minutes
• South of Kuril Islands
– 180 miles southeast of Hokaido
– 200 miles from Tokyo
• Soviet missile testing scheduled about 350 miles away, at 2100 hrs, 9 April 1984
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

Launches from Cape Canaveral
and Vandenberg AFB
Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity

The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth



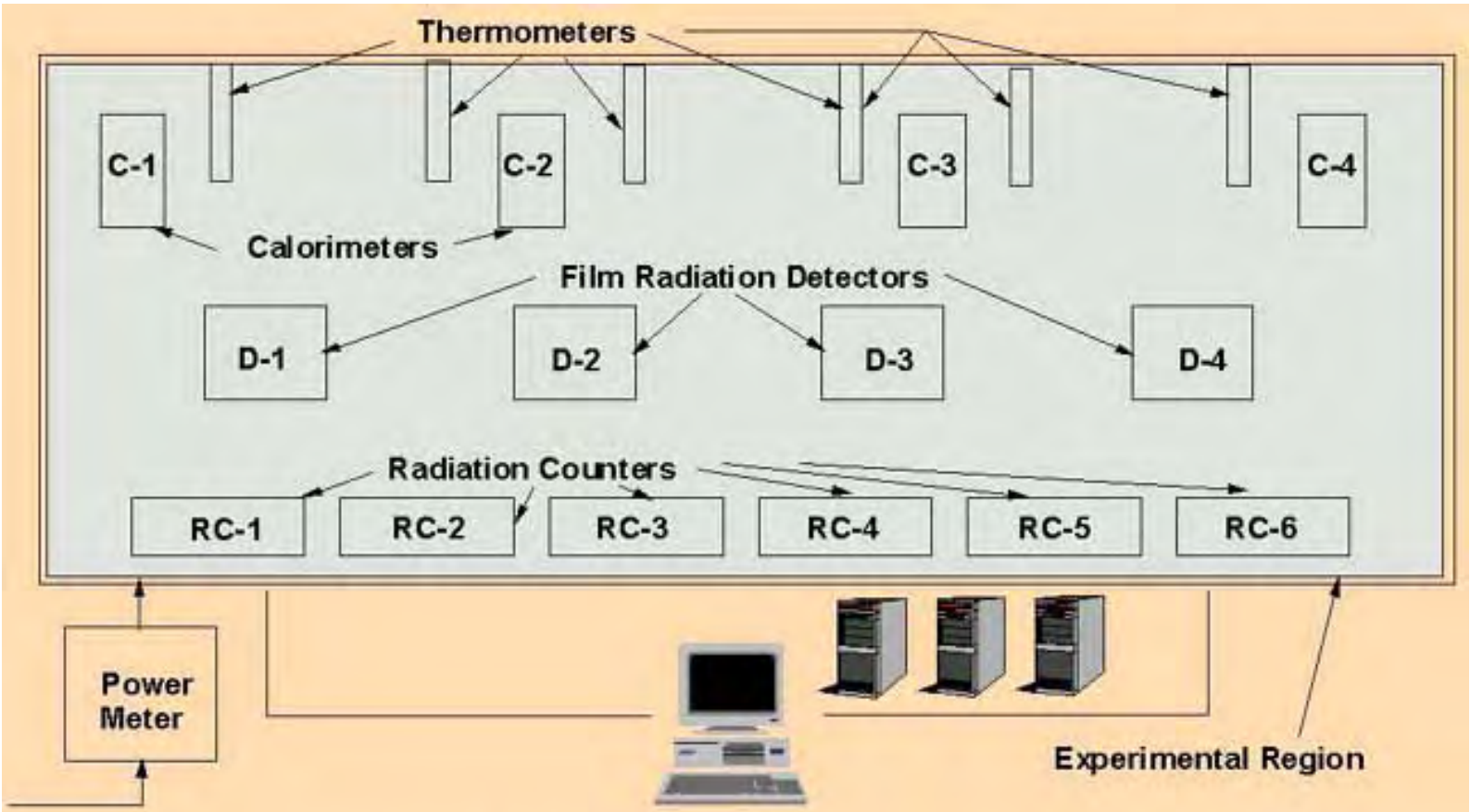
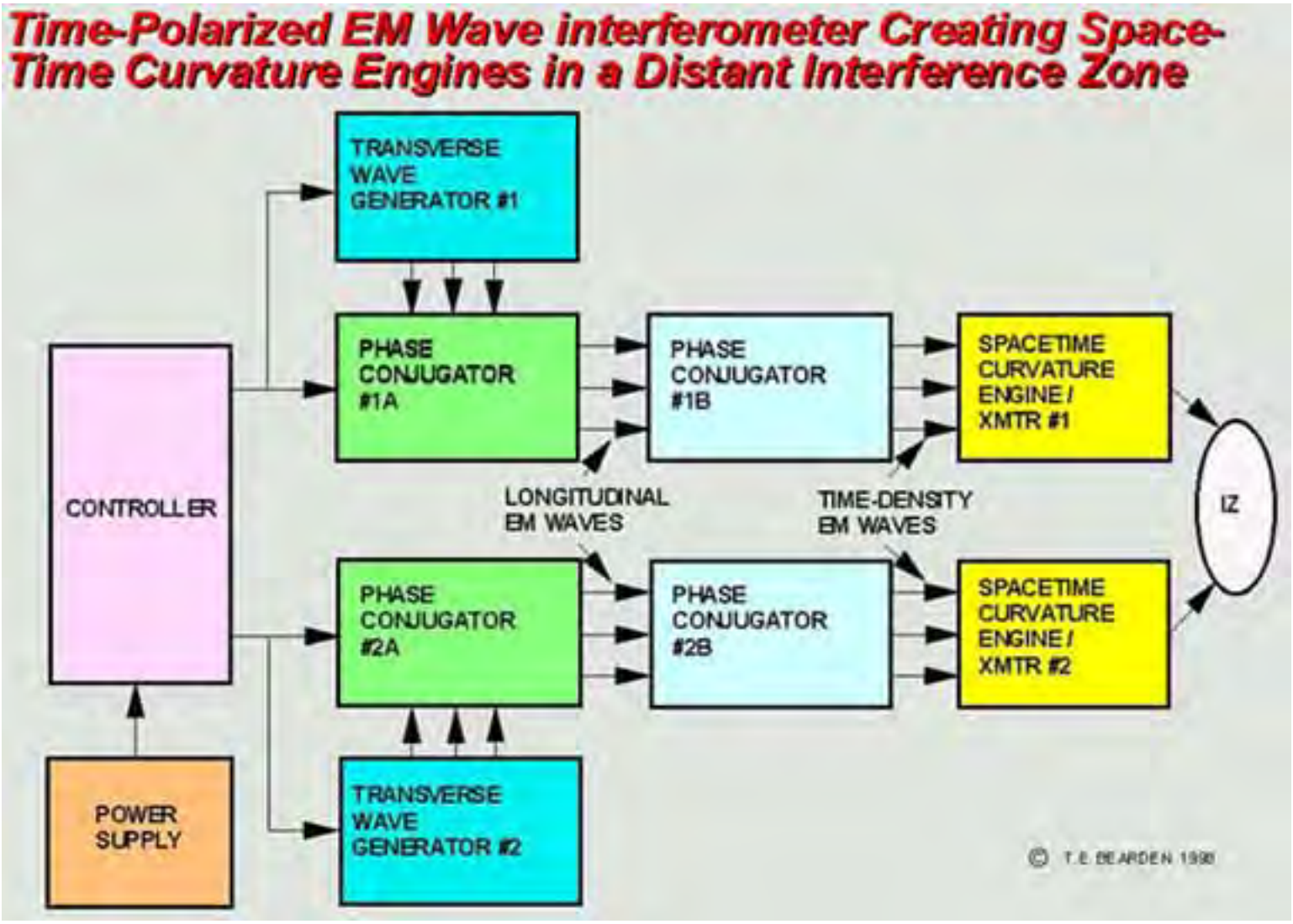
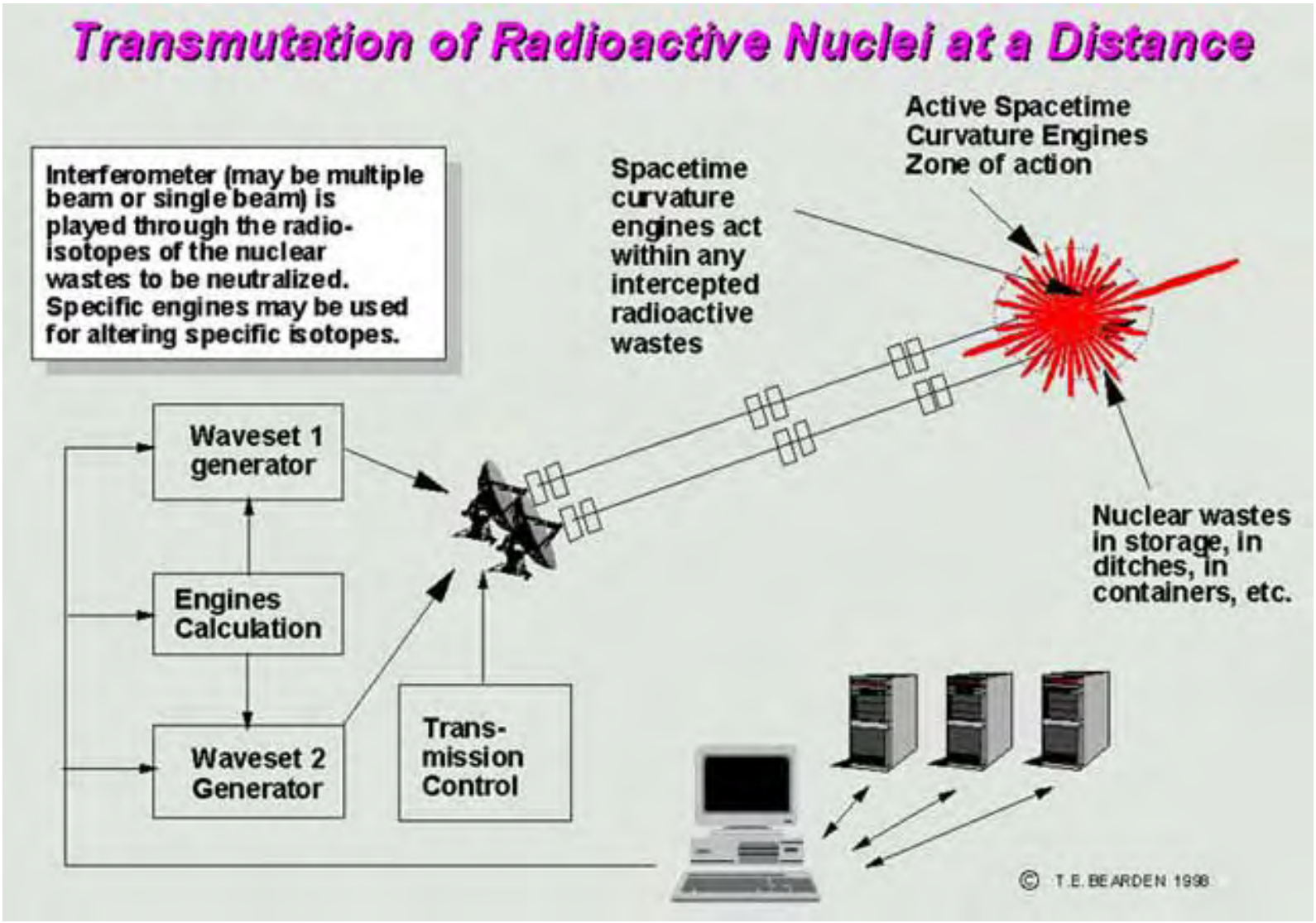
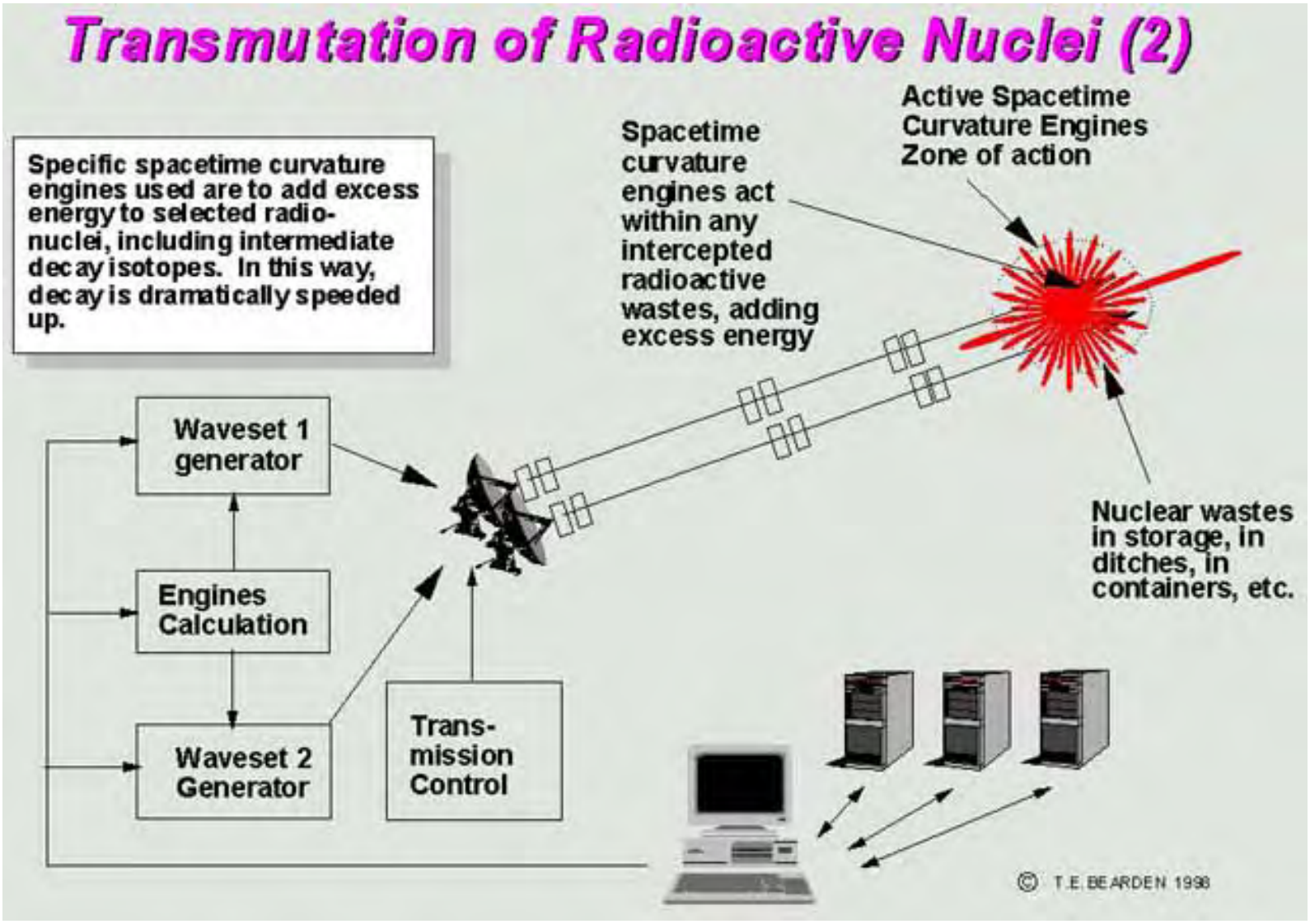


Figure 32. Embodiment of an instrumental array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction of time-charge decay is occurring.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Time-Polarized EM Wave interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #1
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #1
CONTROLLER
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVES
TIME-DENSITY EM WAVES
IZ
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #2
POWER SUPPLY
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #2
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei (2)
Specific spacetime curvature engines used are to add excess energy to selected radio-nuclei, including intermediate decay isotopes. In this way, decay is dramatically speeded up.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes, adding excess energy
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

A Curious Tide in Human Affairs

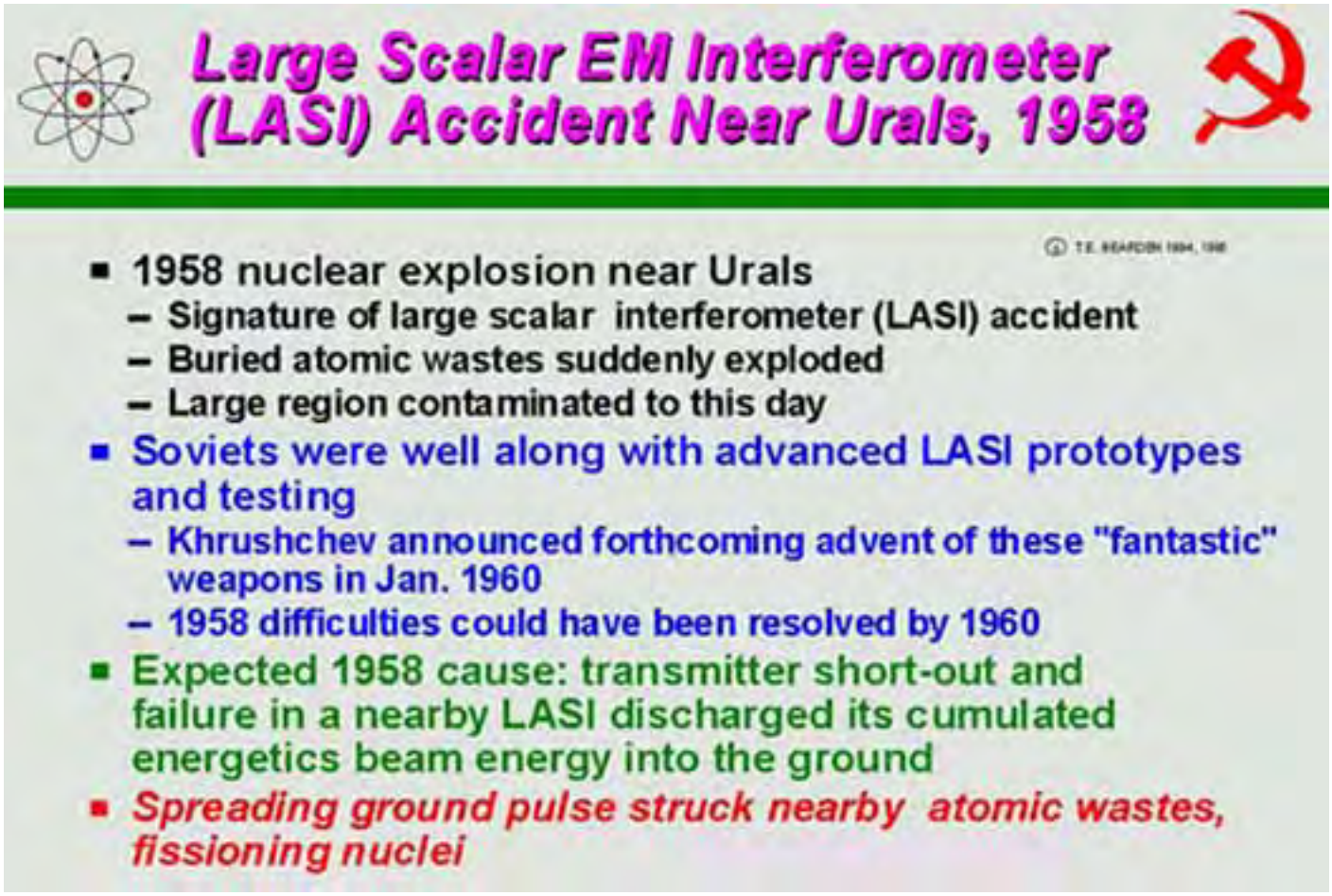
To win its freedom in the long run, usually a group must defeat its attackers or suppressors *at least twice*.

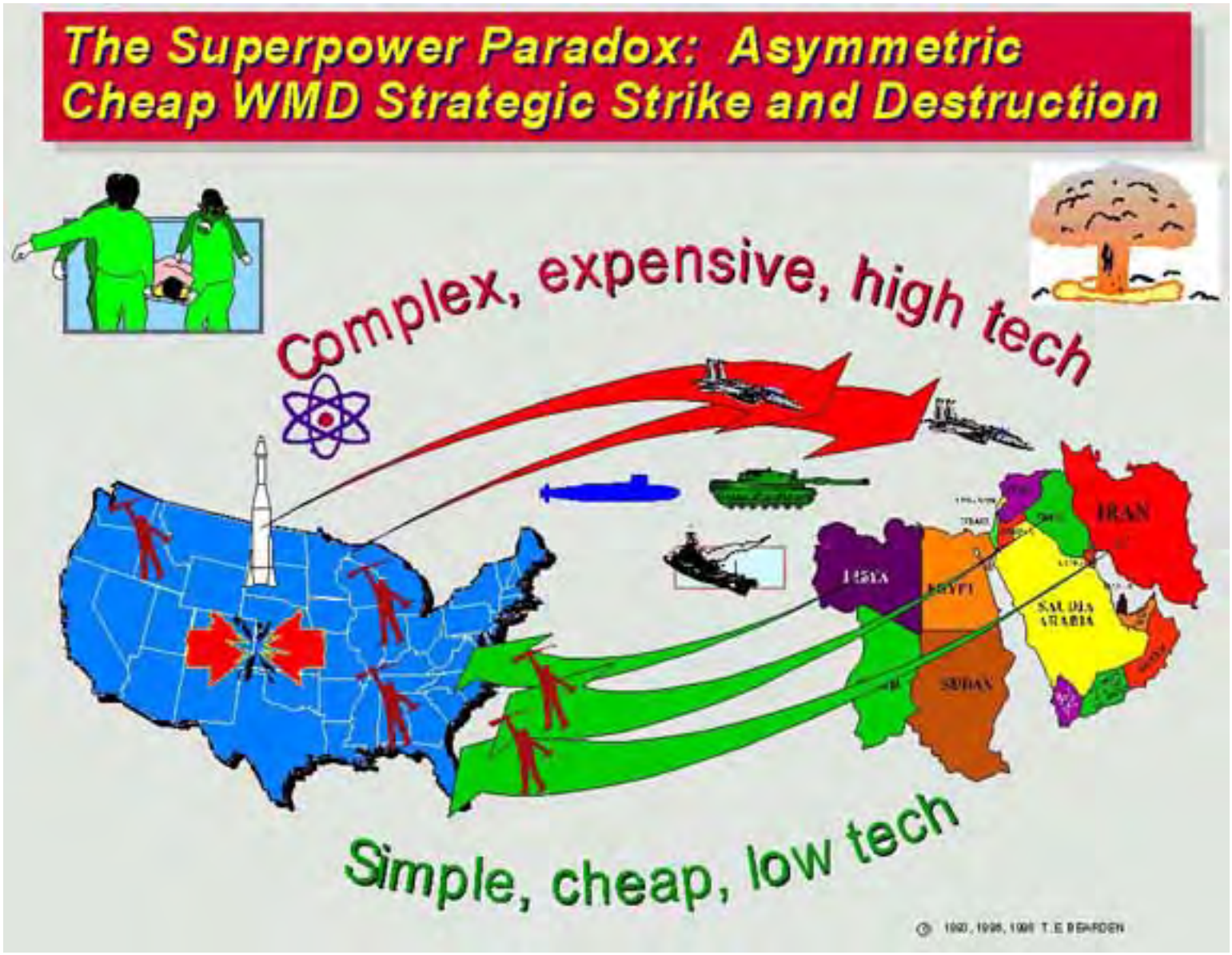
- We fought the British twice for our independence.
- We are fighting ourselves twice to free the slaves. - American Civil War
  - Civil rights struggle

- We beat the Germans twice, in WW I and WW II
- We beat the Hispanics in the Spanish-American War. *That's once*. (They're winning the second by crossing the border. The U.S. is becoming a Hispanic Nation).

But we also have some unfinished business at hand.

- We checked the Russians in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Japanese in WW II. *Once*.
- We checked the KGB in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Communists in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked Saddam Hussein in the Gulf War. *Once*.


Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Signature of large scalar interferometer (LASI) accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Large region contaminated to this day
Soviets were well along with advanced LASI prototypes and testing
– Khrushchev announced forthcoming advent of these "fantastic" weapons in Jan. 1960
– 1958 difficulties could have been resolved by 1960
Expected 1958 cause: transmitter short-out and failure in a nearby LASI discharged its cumulated energetics beam energy into the ground
Spreading ground pulse struck nearby atomic wastes, fissioning nuclei


The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric
Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
Complex, expensive, high tech
IRAN
LIBYA
EGYPT
SAUDI ARABIA
SUDAN
Simple, cheap, low tech

THE KGB/YAKUZA-AUM WAR PLAN

- *Dud all quantum potential weapons in other nations via psychoenergetics.*
- *Remove U.S., Israel, Brazil, West Europe as military powers.*
- *Destroy nuclear weapons, hostile energetics weapons, hostile ships, 80% of targeted populaces in first hour of strikes.*

LEASE

1990-91

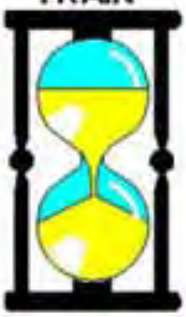
Aum/Yakuza Acquired Use of on-site Russian Scalar EM (Energetics) Weapons.

Began Geosurvey of Test Range (Western Australia) for training.

KGB Tested QP population wpn (Gulf War Syndrome)

©1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

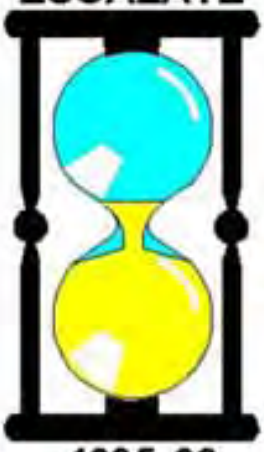
TRAIN



1991-94

Began extensive training of AUM-Yakuza crews in Russia, with practice firing into Western Australia. J-team took over world-wide weather engineering. Preparing for occupation of West Australia.

ESCALATE



1995-99

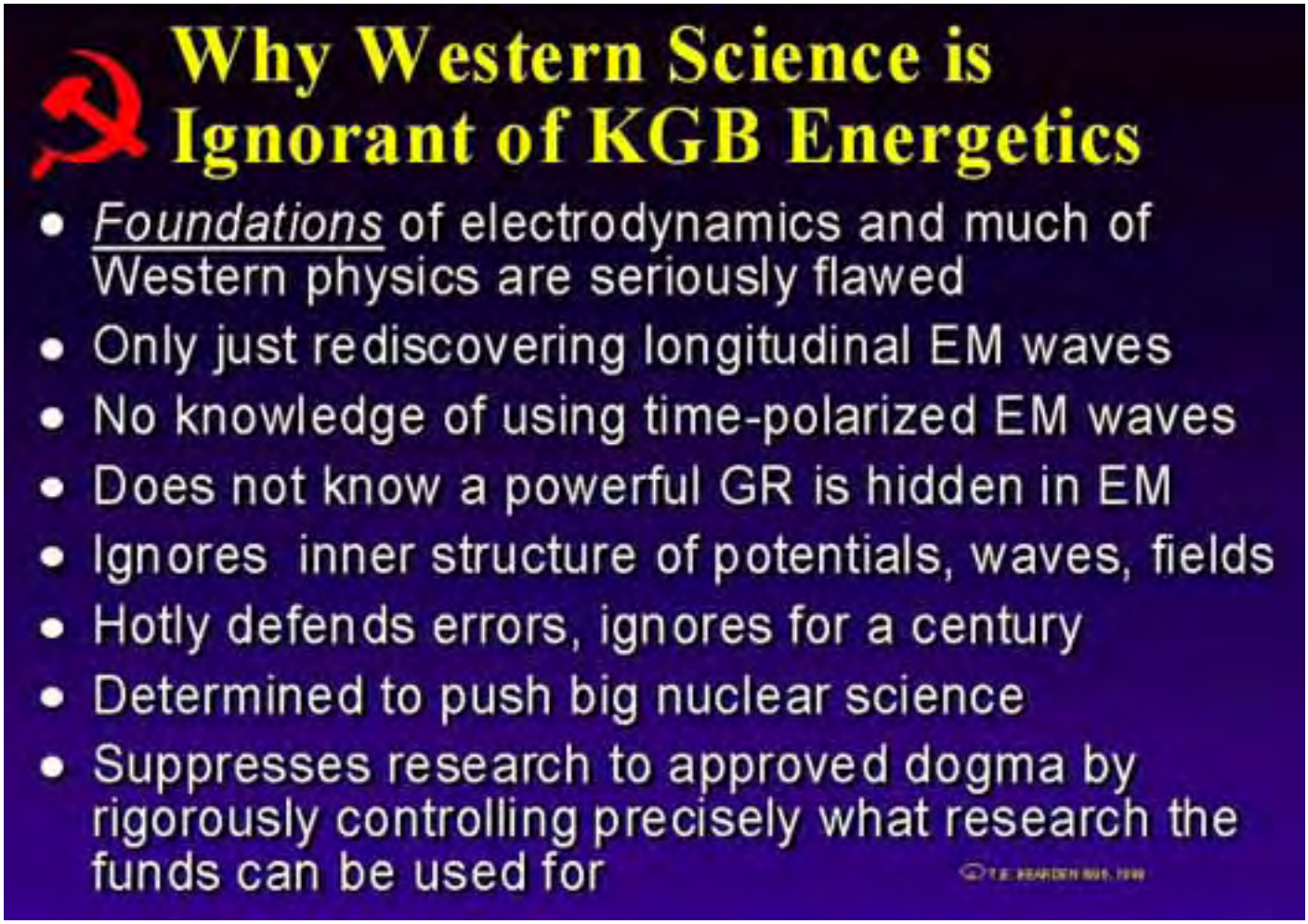
Began EM kill of selected lone U.S. targets, law strategic deception plan.

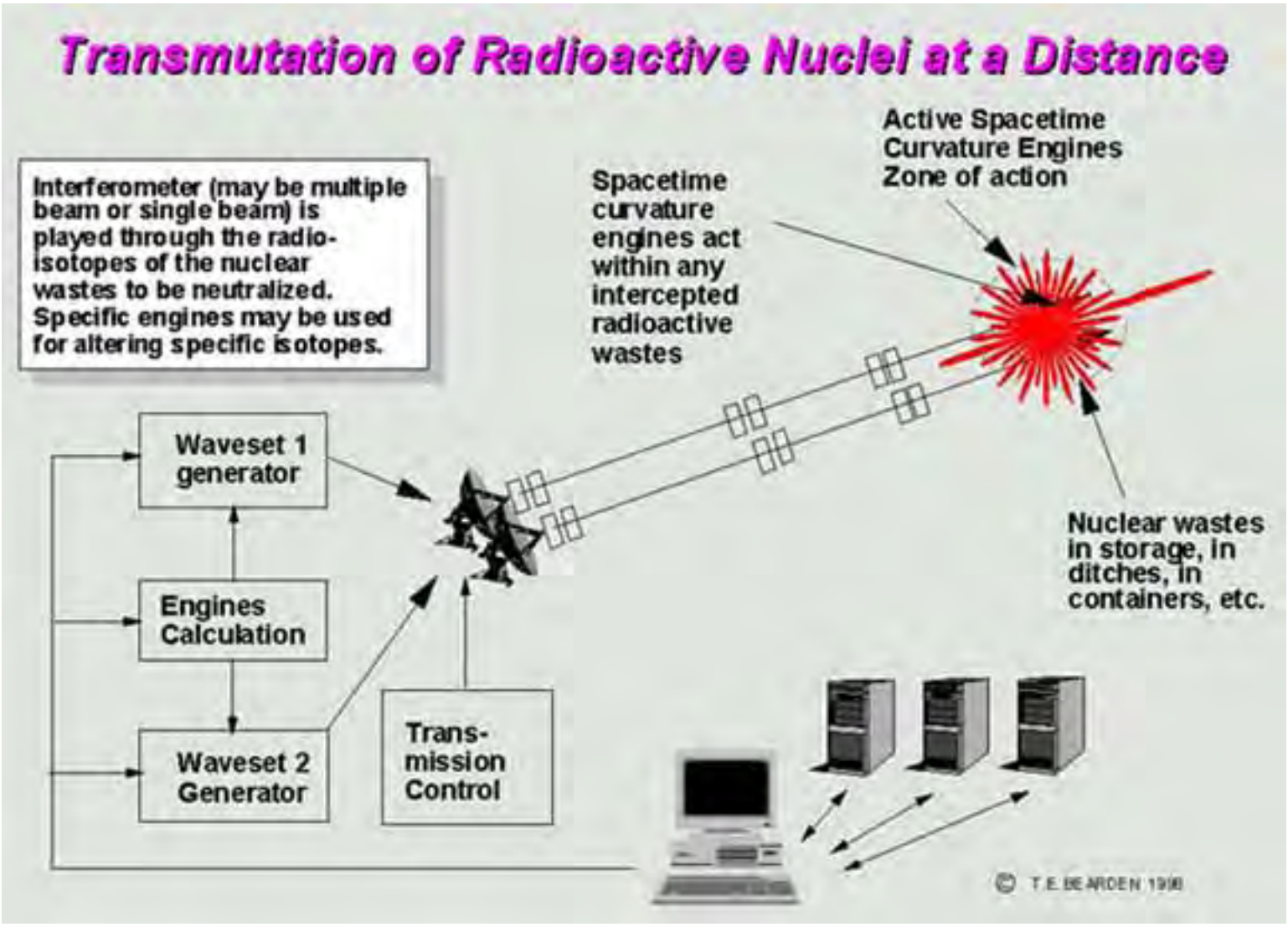
U-2 a/c? USAir 747?
TWA-800 C-130
ValueJet? A-10s

Surged electrical grids. Worldwide practice kills, scalar interferometry. QP modification of selected pathogens

STRIKE!

Plan:
Trigger terrorist BW, & WMD attacks. Enhance BW infections with QP wpn. When ready, counter insane QPweapons with psychoenergetics. Destroy QP wpns. Dud all nuclear weapons worldwide; Time-snap ships, scalar weapons sites; Attack major target populations w/QP. Then cleanup with interferometry strikes.


Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
• Foundations of electrodynamics and much of Western physics are seriously flawed
• Only just rediscovering longitudinal EM waves
• No knowledge of using time-polarized EM waves
• Does not know a powerful GR is hidden in EM
• Ignores inner structure of potentials, waves, fields
• Hotly defends errors, ignores for a century
• Determined to push big nuclear science
• Suppresses research to approved dogma by rigorously controlling precisely what research the funds can be used for


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

THE YAKUZA

(JAPANESE MAFIA)

To do business with Japan is to do business with the Yakuza

The Last Samurai, Defending Bushido

© 1995, 1996, 2001 T.E. BEARDEN

- **3 Major Yakuza Groups, In Coalition.**
- **Penetrate Japanese Government.**
- **Open Offices, Signs on Street.**
- **Public Romanticizes Yakuza as Last Japanese Samurai**
- **In Large High-Tech Corporations.**
- **In Control of Japanese Banks.**
- **Japanese Real-Estate Rip-off.**
- **$500 - 1,000 Billion per Year Income.**
- **Rapidly Spreading in U.S.**
- **Uniting Mafia Groups Worldwide.**
- **Coalition with Aum Shinrikyo.**
- **Leased Russian Energetics Weapons.**
- **Crews On-site in Russia, Trained.**
- **Practice Firings into Western Australia for Three Years. (Dozens of Shots per Month)**
- **Now in Escalation Phase, Killing U.S. Targets.**
- **All-out Strike on U.S. ready 1999-2000.**
- **Now held in check by KGB, dead-man fuzed by small nation friendly to U. S.**

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- ***Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)***

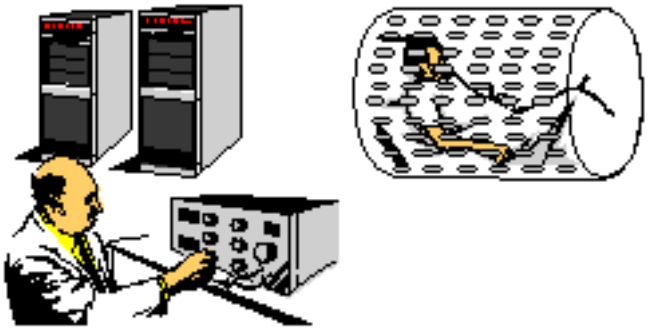
© T.E. BEARDEN 1984, 1995

Technical Background on the Priore Healing Process

Contents

1. Technical Background on the Priore Healing Process
2. Transduction of EM wave types by successive phase conjugation.
3. Time-charging and Time-density excited states
4. Interference for transduction in slow decay of time-density excited states
5. Infolded longitudinal biwaves composition of a scalar potential
6. Scalar potential interferometry produces all EM force fields and waves
7. Some serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory (#1-16)
8. Some serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory (#17-32)
9. Abnormal penetration depth of weak signals due to photon interaction
10. Amplified replica of body's signal complex to reverse cellular disease & damage
11. Amplified replica of body's signal complex to correct a congenital condition

Technical Background on the Priore Healing Process



© T.E. BEARDEN 2001

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

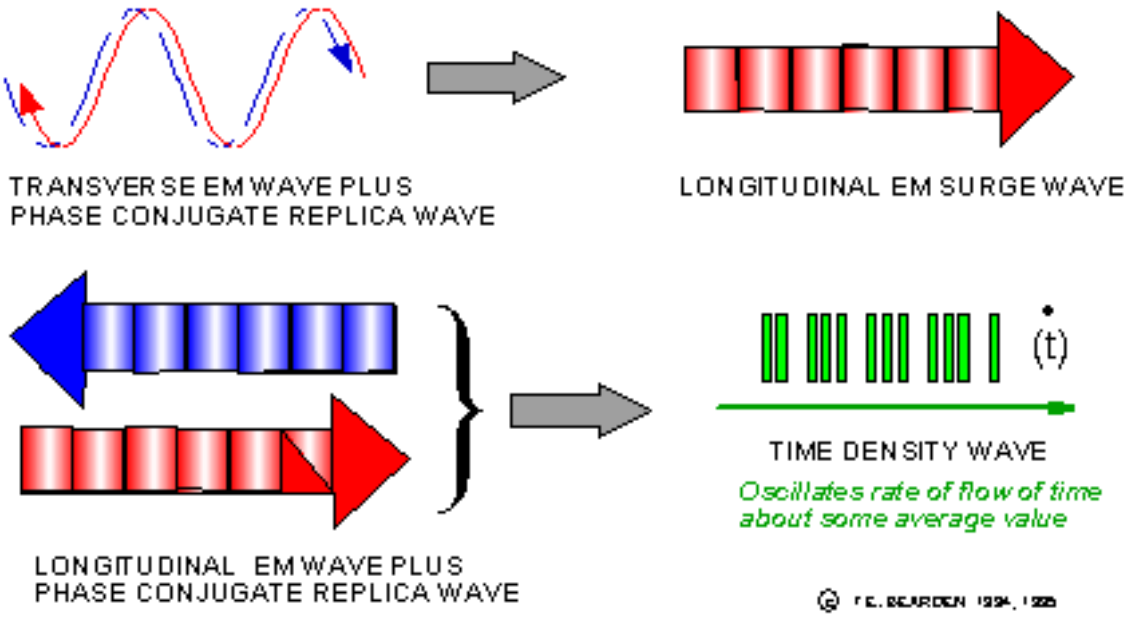


Figure 1. Transduction of EM wave types by successive phase conjugation.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

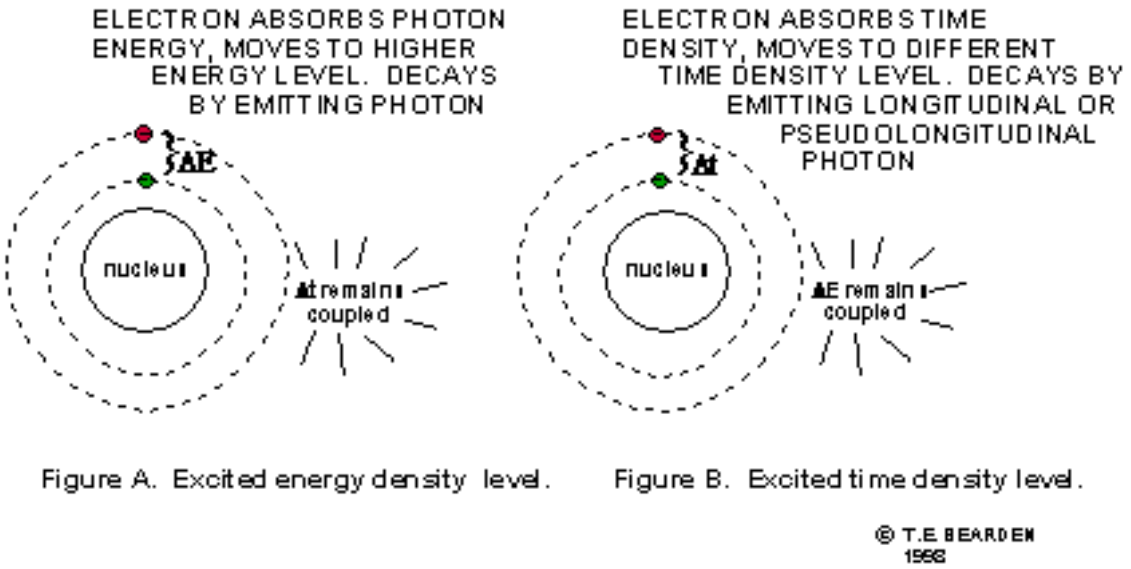


Figure 2. Time-charging and Time-density excited states, contrasted to ordinary spatial energy excited state.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

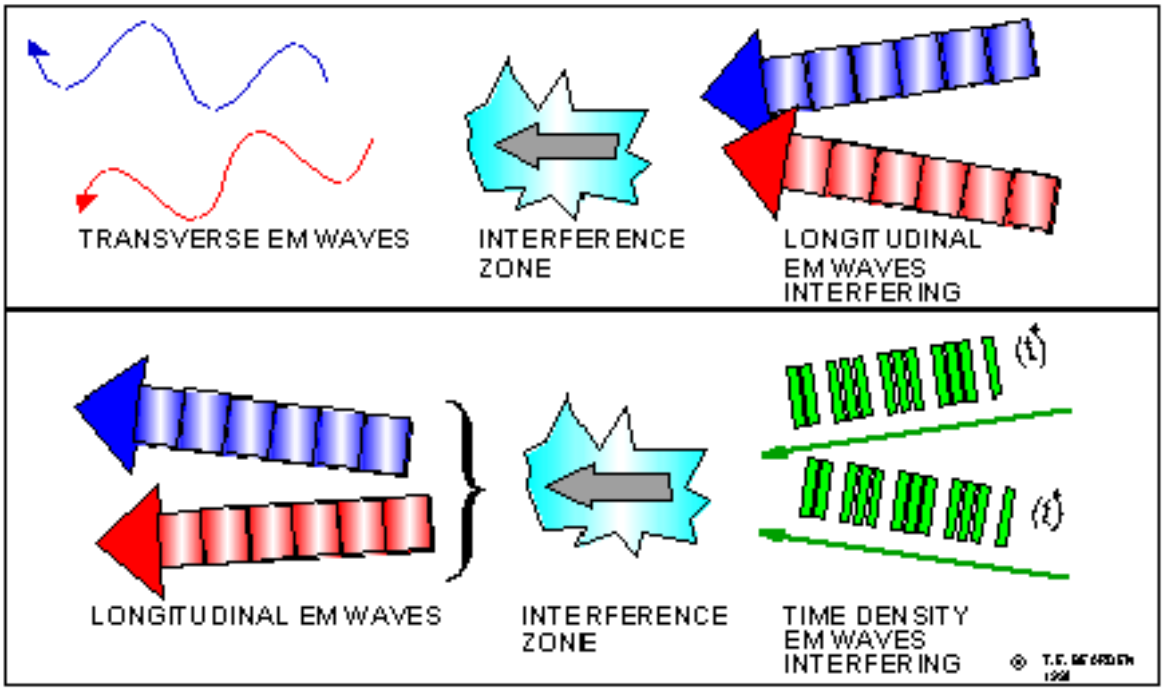
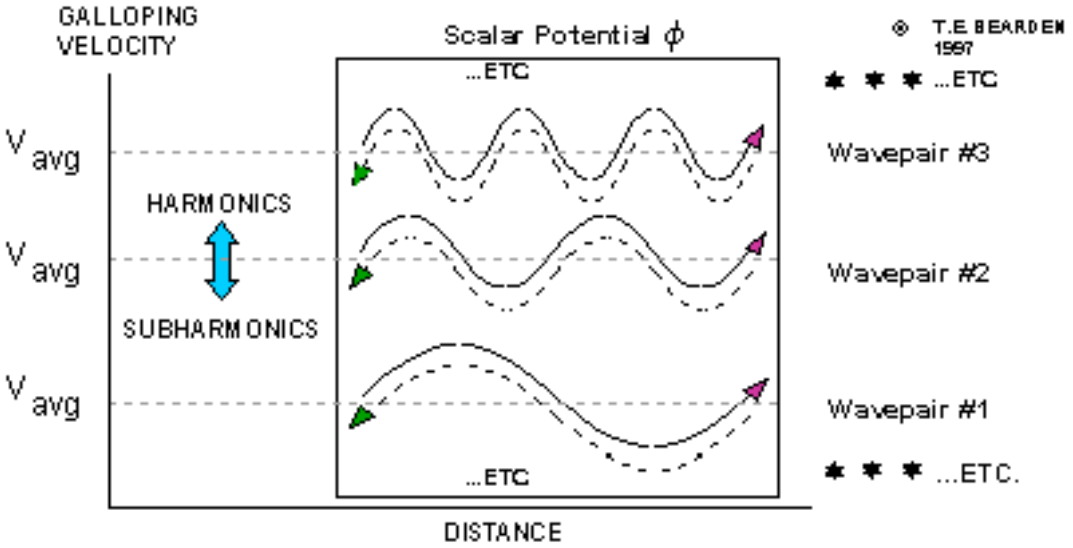


Figure 3. Interference processes for transduction in slow decay of time-density excited states.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



The Structure Is:

A harmonic set of longitudinal wavepairs. In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two are phase conjugates and time-reversed replicas of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled longitudinal wave and antiwave. Each wavepair is a time-density wave and therefore an electrogravitational wave.

Figure 4. Infolded longitudinal biwaves (time-density EM waves) composition of a scalar potential.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

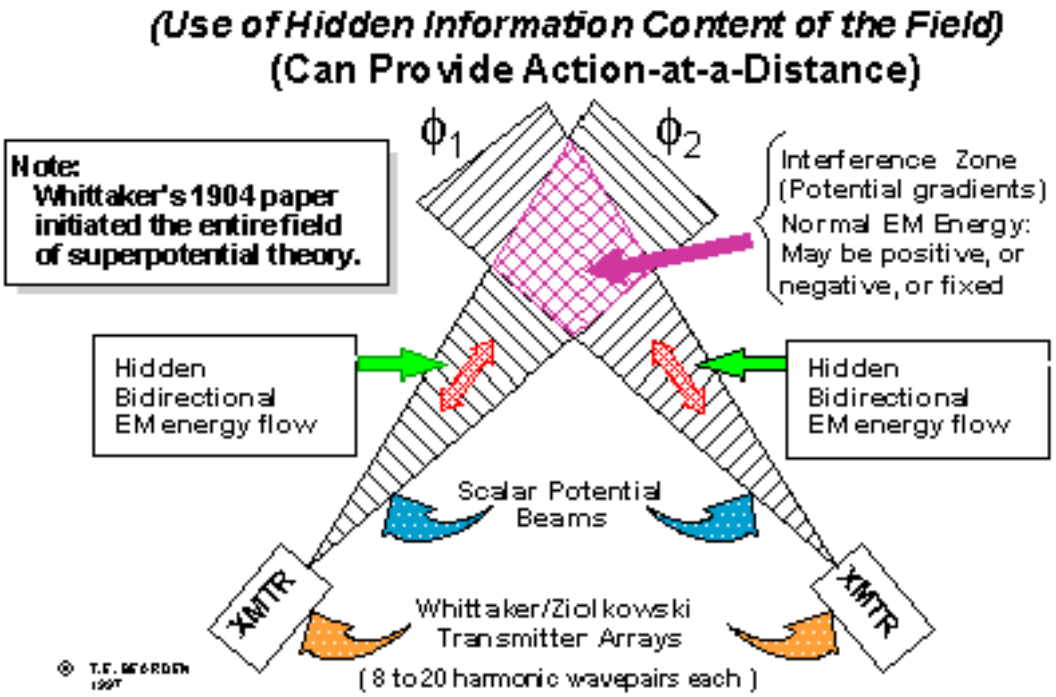
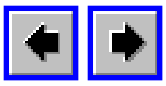


Figure 5. Scalar potential interferometry (between the two sets of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairfunctions) produces all EM force fields and waves.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
3. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System q = ϕ(q)m(q).
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

---

8. Erroneously Assumes EM Force Fields as Primary Causes.
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced.
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential or Action at a Distance.
11. Does Not Include Superluminal Velocity of Inner EM Components.
12. Does Not Utilize Extended Near-Field Coulomb Gauge Effects.
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix Mechanism for Time Flow.
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects (Requires 7-D Model).

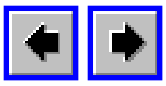
---

15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession (See #19, #24).
16. Treats EM Energy As Existing In "Chunks," Instead of as Flow.

Figure 6. Some serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory (#1-16)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1997

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®



17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection (See #16).
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum (See #22).
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal.
20. Arbitrarily Regauges Maxwell's Equations to Eliminate Overunity.
21. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects (The *Rule* in Internal EM).
22. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonian Reaction Force.
23. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass.
24. Confuses Detected Electron Precession Waves as Proving Transverse EM Waves in Vacuum (Remnant of Old "EM Fluid" Concept).
25. Due to Error in String Wave, Omits the Ubiquitous Antiwave.
26. *Assumes* Equilibrium; Not True Unless Include Vacuum Interactions.
27. Higher Topology Required, to Model Electromagnetic Reality.
28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM waves as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.

Figure 6. Some serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory (#17-32)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1997

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

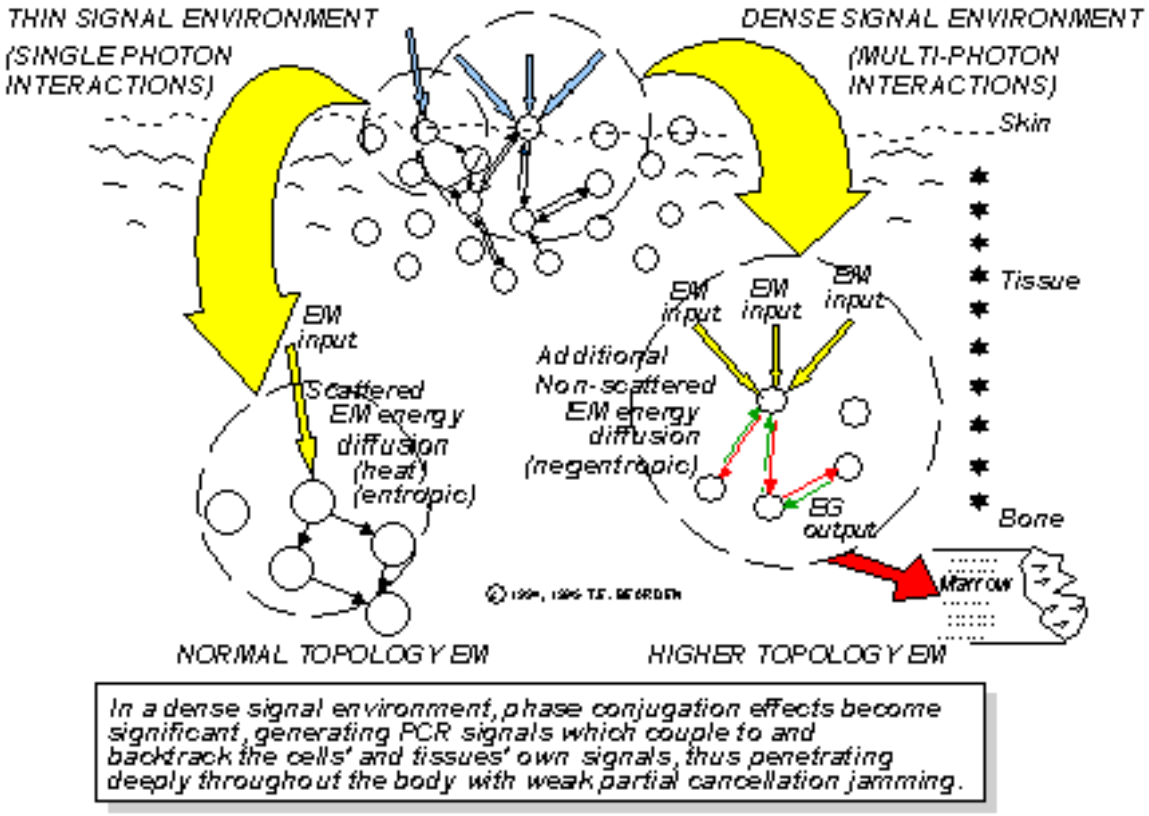


Figure 30. Abnormal penetration depth of incident weak signals due to multiphoton interaction in a dense weak signal environment.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

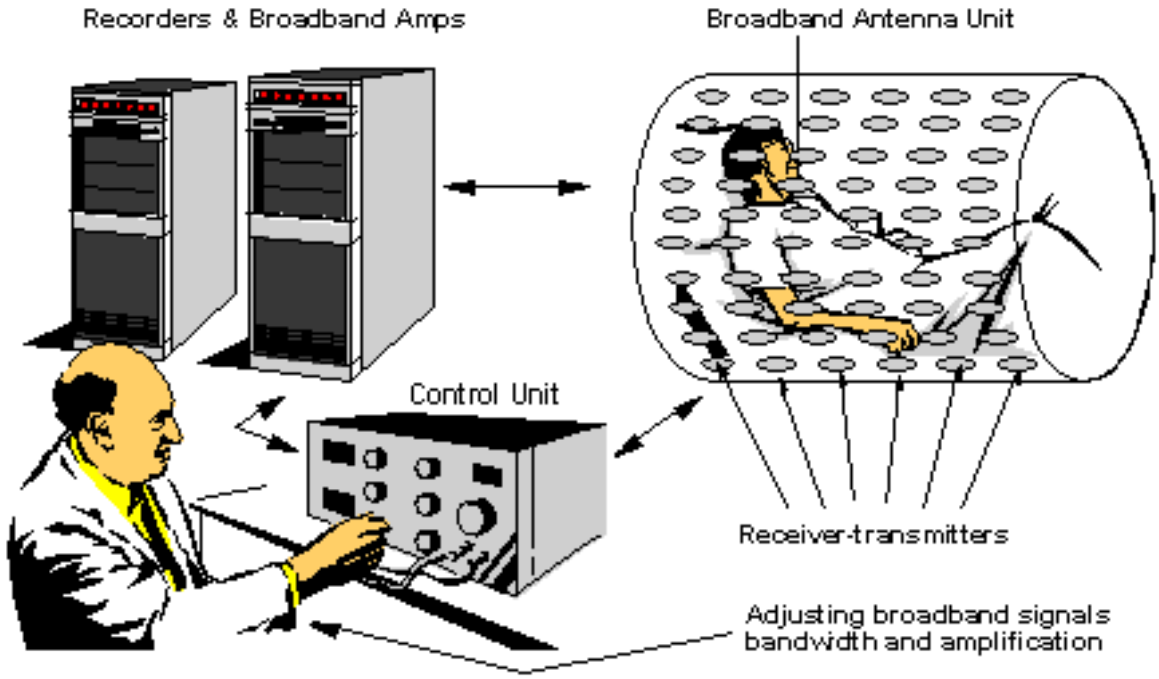


Figure 31. Using an amplified replica of the body's own dense, broadband signal complex to irradiate it, producing deeply-penetrating and precise longitudinal EM wave sets that pump cells and reverse cellular disease and damage.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

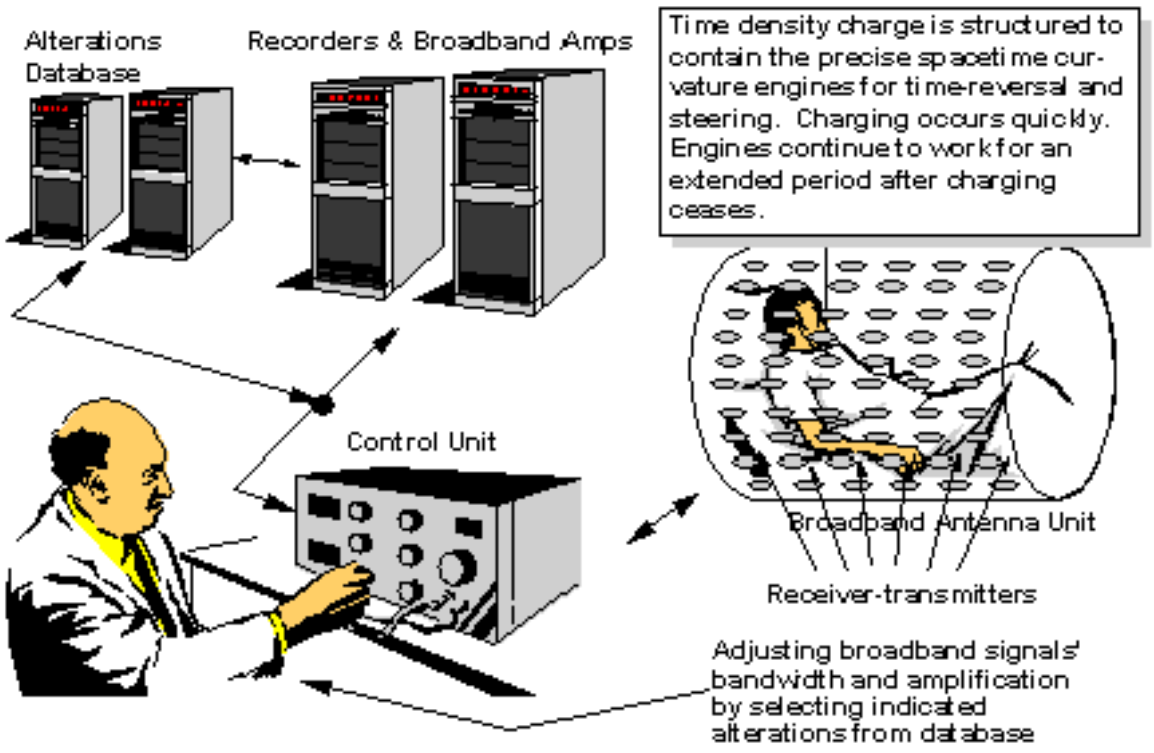


Figure 9. Using an amplified replica of the body's own dense, broadband signal complex containing added alterations, to irradiate the body and produce deeply-penetrating precise time-density charging for cellular time-reversal, while steering the time-reversal trajectory to also correct a congenital condition.

Published by Lotus® Freelance Graphics®

The Anomalies in Navy Electrolyte Experiments at China Lake

These novel experimental anomalies, like those of Cold Fusion, were caused by using time as an energy source by transducing time-energy into spatial energy. Transducing one microsecond per second of time into spatial EM energy, yields nearly 10^{11} watts of power

- Melvin H. Miles and Benjamin F. Bush, "Radiation measurements at China Lake: Real or Artifacts?", *Proc. ICCF-7 (International Conference on Cold Fusion—7)*, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 101.

- Consistency of China Lake Anomalies
- Anomalous LW EM Emission Phenomena at China Lake (1)
- Anomalous LW EM Emission Phenomena at China Lake (2)
- Sufficient LW-to-TW Transduction Ionizes GM Tube Gas (3)
- Sufficient LW-to-TW Transduction Ionizes GM Tube Gas (4)
- Consistency of Anomalies
- Consistency of Anomalies (2)

- Experimental LW Emission Phenomena in Electrolysis

Consistency of China Lake Anomalies

- Variation in LW-TW transduction from experiment to experiment
- Majority produced insufficient transduction to cause ionization discharge of the GM tube gas (to cause detection)
- Correlation between appearance of anomalous radiation and the expected time periods to load palladium with deuterium
  - Within few hours in co-deposit experiments where palladium is loaded with deuterium as it deposits from solution
  - Required days of electrolysis for rods that load much slower
- The faster the deuterium loaded, the greater the interaction of deuterium in phase conjugating and self-targeting in lattice
- Variation in GM detector readings
  - One would read anomalous radiation, another would be blind to it
  - A few experiments gave simultaneous readings from two detectors
- Experiments perfectly consistent with LW-TW transduction, time-density charging, variation in GM time histories, and new conservation of energy law

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

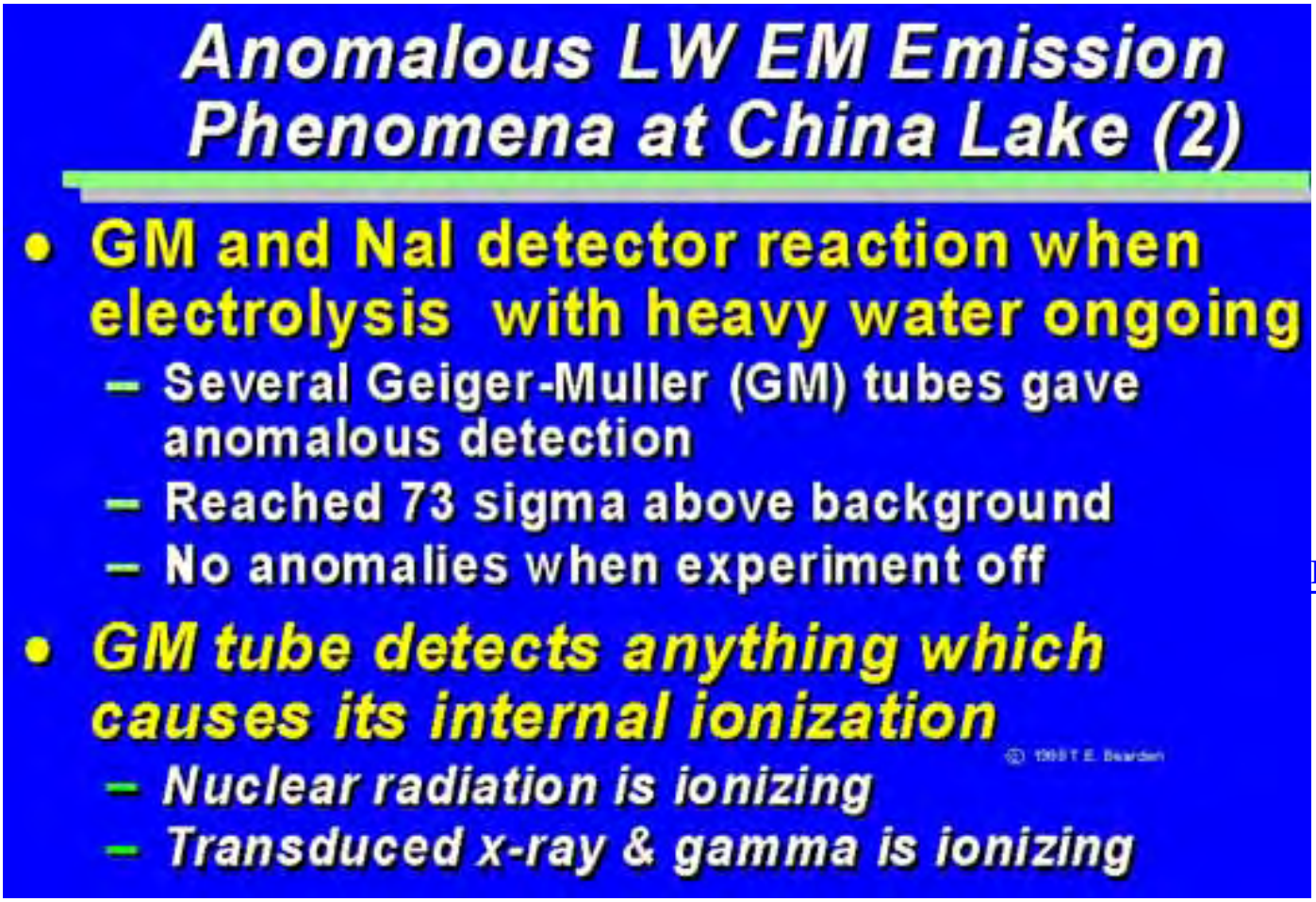
Next Slide

Return to Index

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

Sufficient LW-to-TW Transduction Ionizes GM Tube Gas (3)

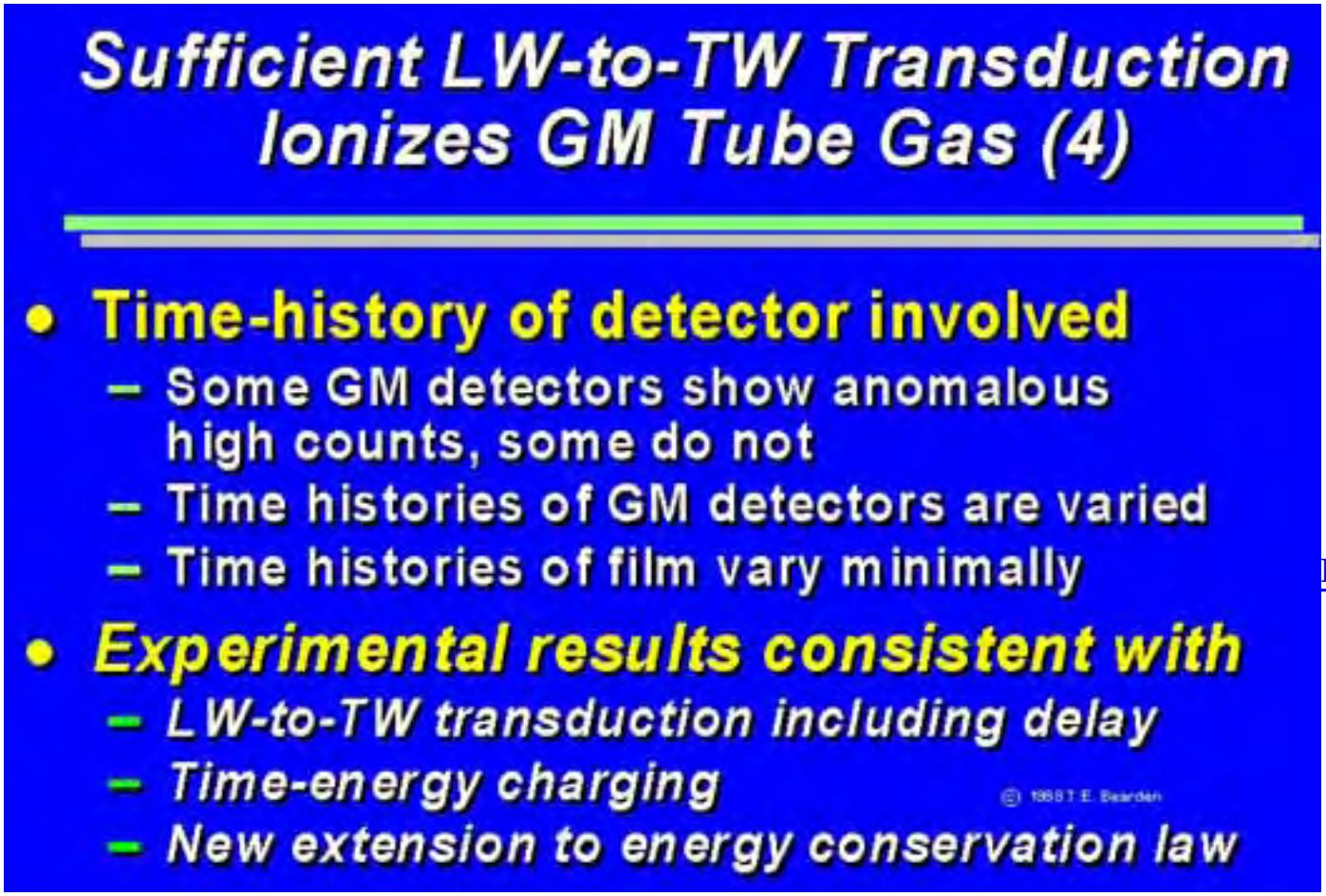
- **Time-history of detector involved**
  - Some GM detectors show anomalous high counts, some do not
  - Time histories of GM detectors are varied
  - Time histories of film vary minimally
- ***Experimental results consistent with***
  - *LW-to-TW transduction including delay*
  - *Time-energy charging*
  - *New extension to energy conservation law*

© 1990 T. E. Bearden

Next Slide

Return to Index

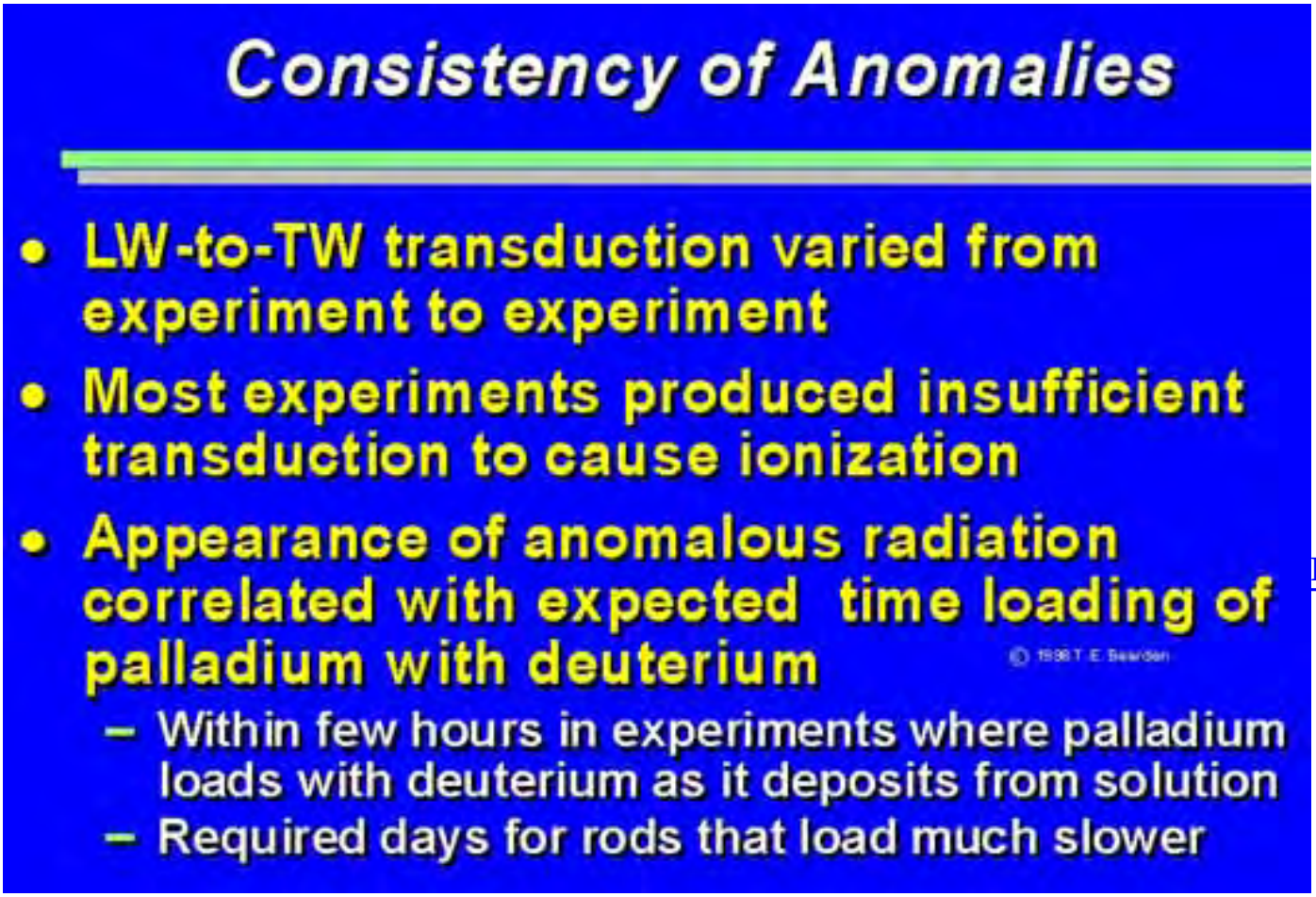
Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide



Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

Consistency of Anomalies (2)

- **Faster the deuterium loaded, the greater the interaction of deuterium in**
  - Phase-conjugating and self-targeting
  - Producing time-reversal zones
  - Generating quasi-nuclei of H+ ions (protons)
- **Variation in GR detector readings**
- **Experimental results predictable by**
  - LW-TW transduction and time-reversal zones
  - Varying time-density charging on GM tubes
  - Variation in GM tube experience histories
  - Time-reversal zones generating electronuclear interactions and quasi-nuclei of H+ clusters

© 1998 T. E. Bearden

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

Experimental LW Emission Phenomena in Electrolysis

- Anomalous radiation from electrolysis in ionization processes
  - Two experiments producing excess power
  - Dental x-ray film showed exposure
  - Simultaneous control study: No exposure
  - 20 experiments without excess power: No exposure
- Excess energy strongly indicates excess film exposure
- GM and NaI detector reaction when electrolysis ongoing w/heavy water
  - Several Geiger Muller (GM) tubes gave anomalous detection
  - Reached 73 σ above normal background counts
  - No anomalies when experiment off
- GM tube detects anything which causes its internal gas to ionize
  - Nuclear radiation is "ionizing" radiation
  - Transduced x-ray and gamma radiation is "ionizing" radiation
  - Sufficient LW-TW transduction ionizes GM gas

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

- Time History of detector involved
  - Some GM detectors show anomalous high counts, some do not
  - Time histories of GM detectors vary appreciably
  - Time histories of film vary minimally
- Experiments consistent with time-density charging, LW-TW transduction, and new conservation of energy law

* Melvin H. Miles and Benjamin F. Bush, "Radiation Measurements at China Lake: Real or Artifacts?" Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 101.

Return to Index

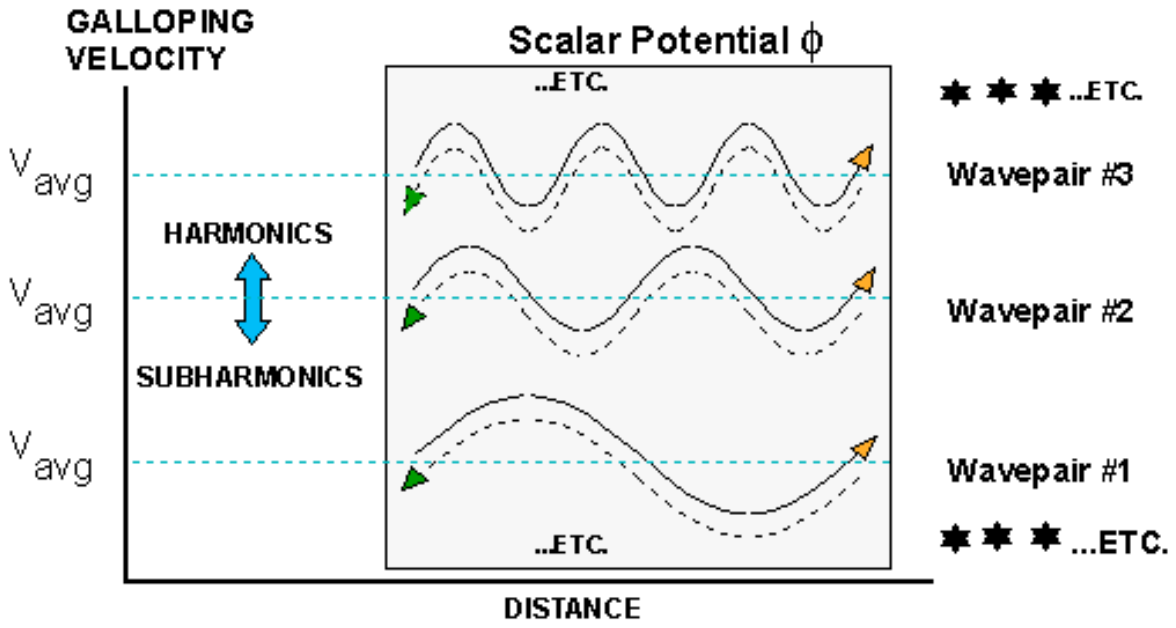
Previous Slide

A Visual Tour of what they don't want you to know about electrical circuits

10 TRILLION PERCENT OF THE CURRENT PRODUCED IS WASTED!

---

1. The scalar potential is a harmonic set of phase conjugate longitudinal EM waves.
2. The dipole is a true negative resistor.
3. The dipole's broken 3-symmetry initiates a spreading giant negentropic reordering of a fraction of the vacuum's energy.
4. Energy flow contours surrounding a transmission line.
5. Heaviside and Poynting energy flow components. The Heaviside component is often **10 trillion times** the Poynting component, but **is simply wasted** in ordinary single-pass energy circuits.
6. Negative resistance process v. positive resistance process.
7. Lorentz's integration trick to discard the enormous Heaviside non-diverged energy flow component.



Next Slide

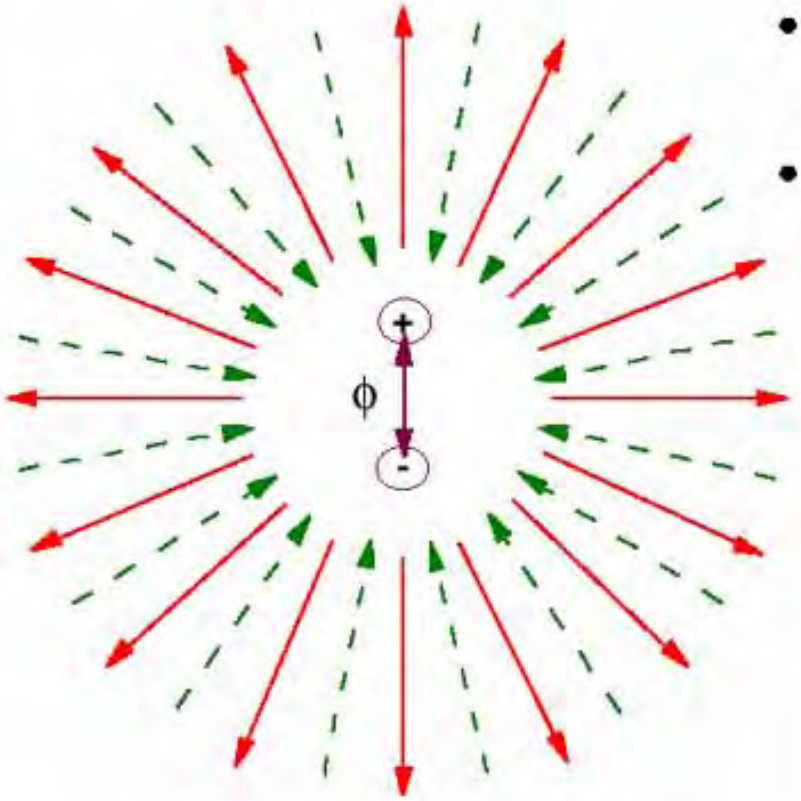
Return to Index

The Structure Is:

- A harmonic set of longitudinal phase conjugate wavepairs.
- In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially after detection, but travel in opposite directions.
- The convergent wave set is in the imaginary plane, and hence is not observable. It is EM energy incoming to the potential (dipolarity) from the time domain.
- The charge's spin is 720 degrees, 360 in the real plane and 360 in the imaginary plane.
- Hence the charge receives the complex convergent EM energy, transduces it into real EM energy, and emits enormous energy at the speed of light in all directions -- which includes bidirectional pairs in 3-space (after the reaction, being after "observation").
- This produces the fields and potentials from the "source charge or dipole."
- Mandl and Shaw argue that the scalar (time-polarized) photon and longitudinal photon are observable only in similar pairs, which then makes the instantaneous scalar potential. Thus their quantum field theory work strongly supports the "negative resistor" interpretation of the scalar potential and our solution to the source charge and source dipole problem.

Figure 1. The scalar potential is a harmonic set of phase conjugate longitudinal EM waves.

Note: Decompose the potential between the end charges of the dipole



- Receives enormous EM energy in complex plane (similar to reactive power)
- Transduces it into real EM energy and emits it in all directions at the speed of light
- The emitted EM energy forms the fields and potentials and their energy, across space, from this "source dipole"

* Basis established by E.T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Math. Ann. 57, 333 (1903). Ignored since then.

LEGEND

Outgoing real EM energy

Incoming complex EM energy

Figure 2. The dipole is a true negative resistor.

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

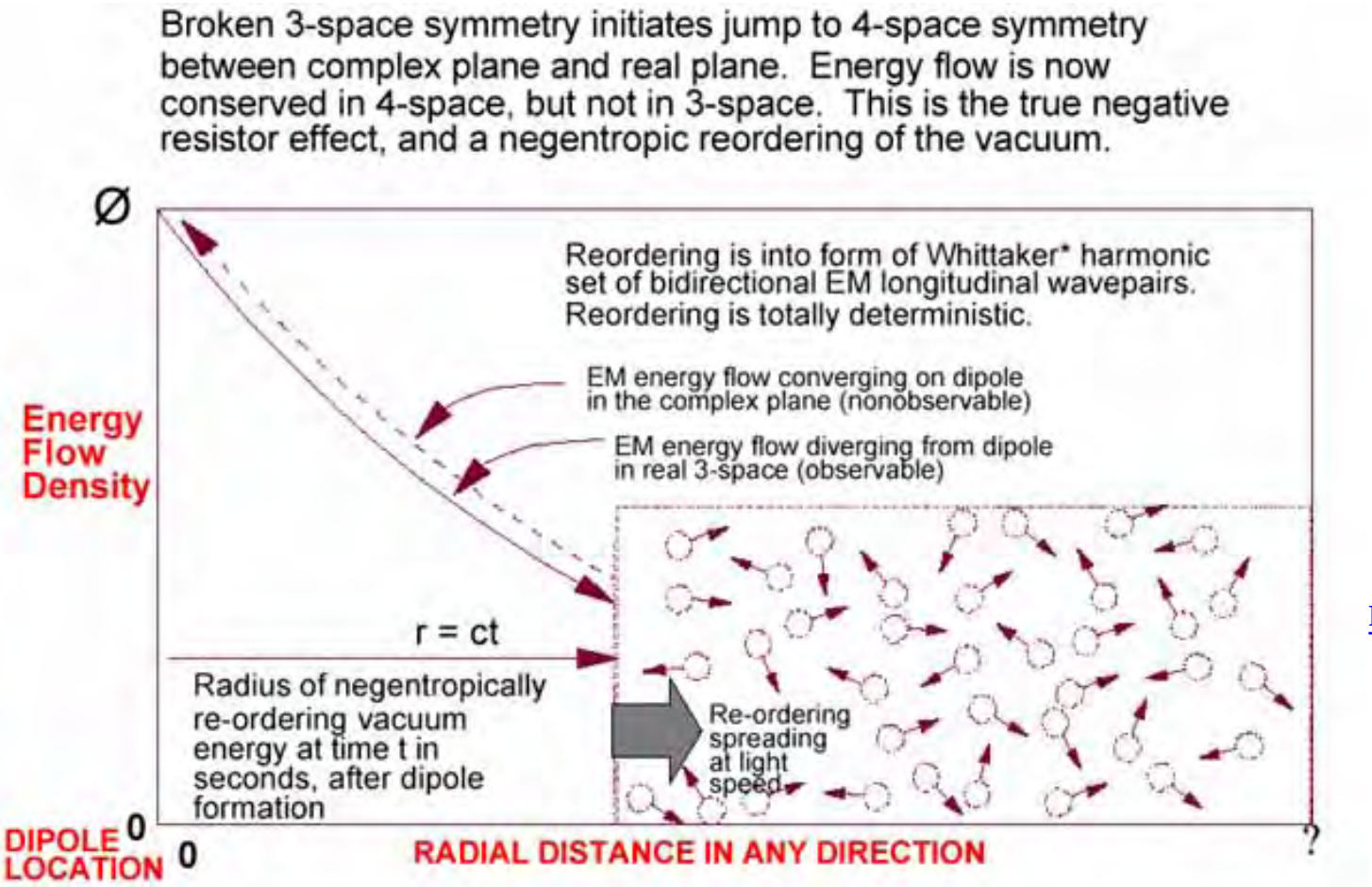


Figure 3. The dipole's broken 3-symmetry initiates a spreading giant negentropic reordering of a fraction of the vacuum's energy.

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

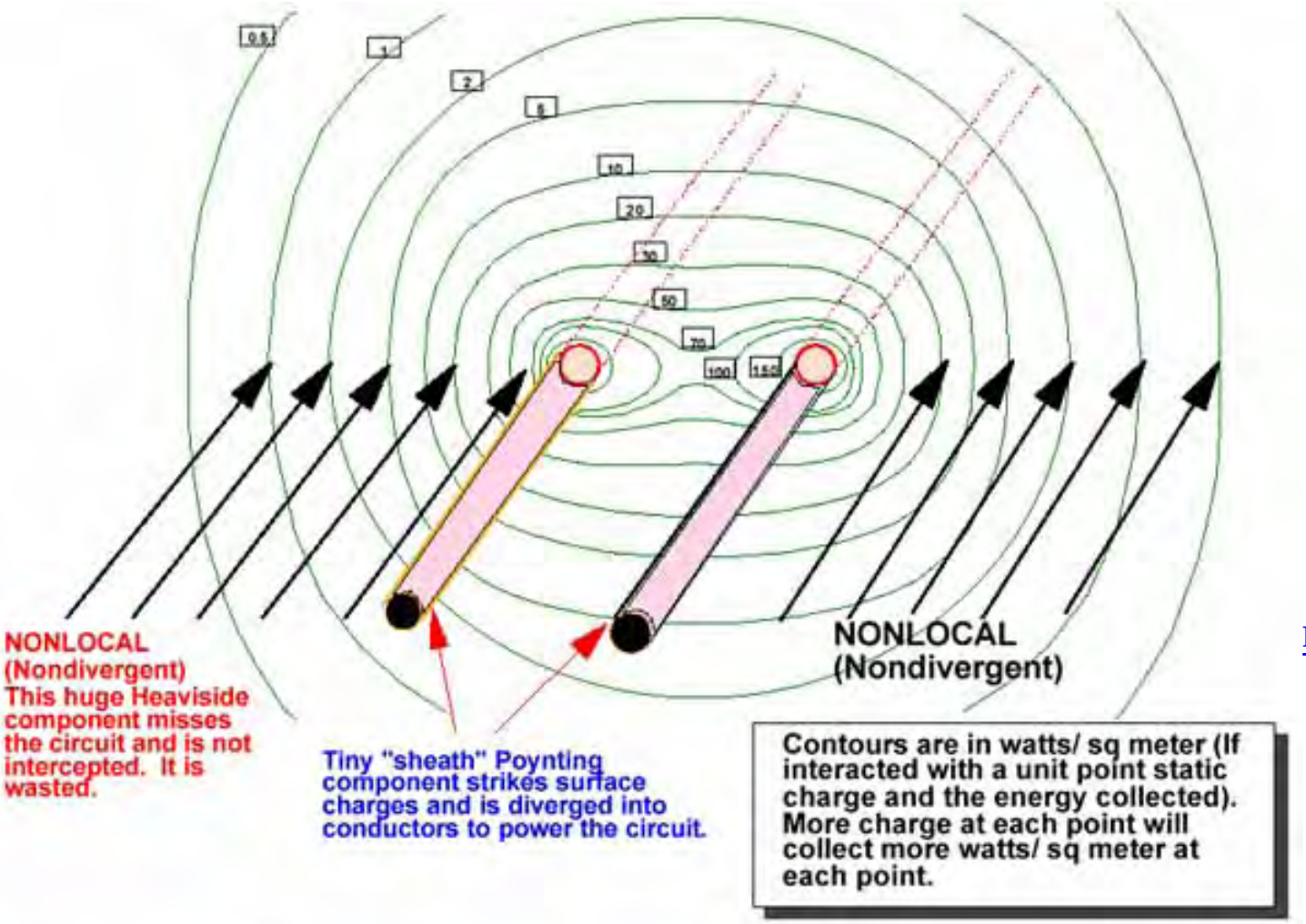


Figure 4. Energy flow contours surrounding a transmission line.

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

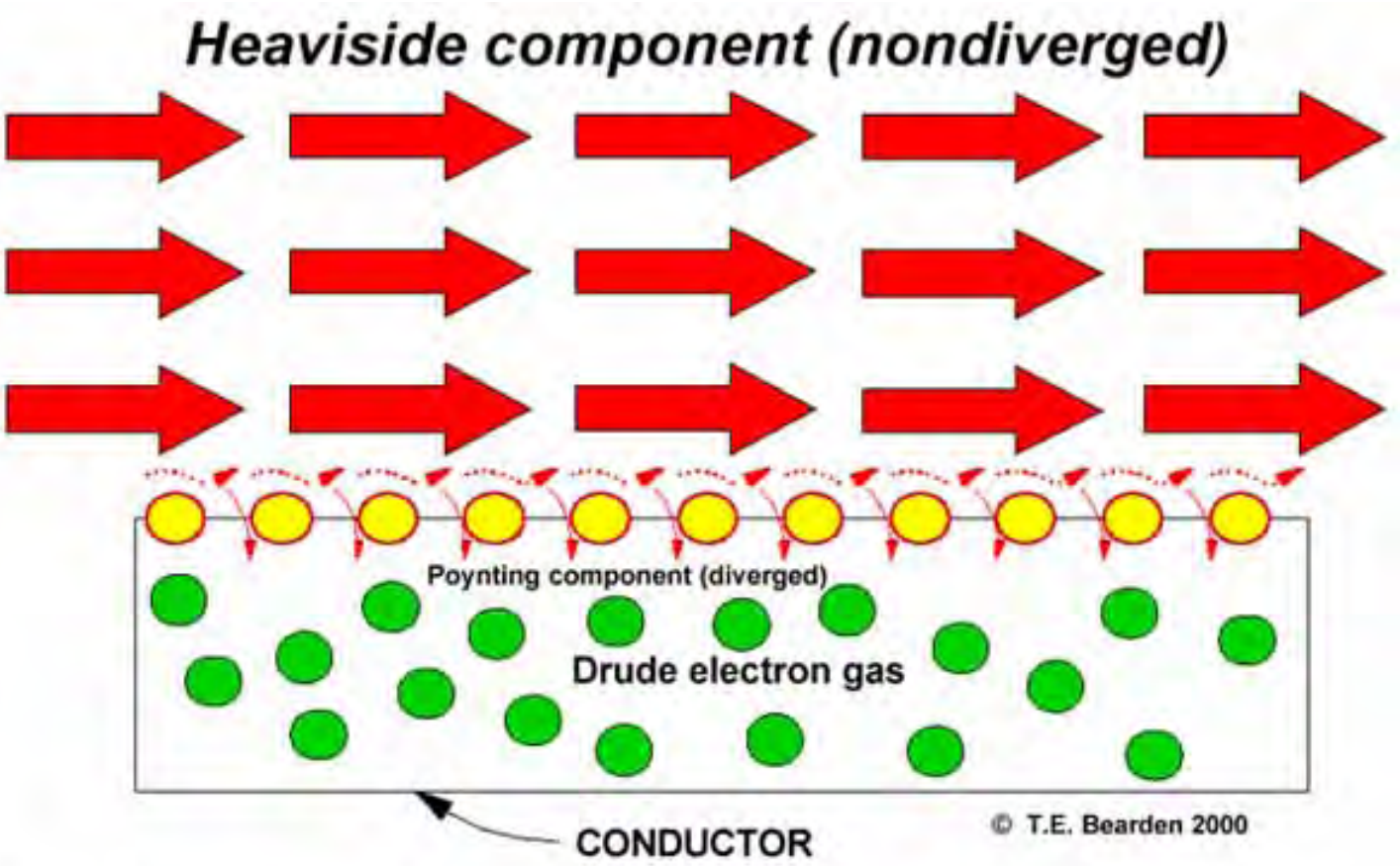


Figure 5. Heaviside and Poynting energy flow components. The Heaviside component is often 10 trillion times the Poynting component, but is simply wasted in ordinary single-pass energy flow circuits.

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide

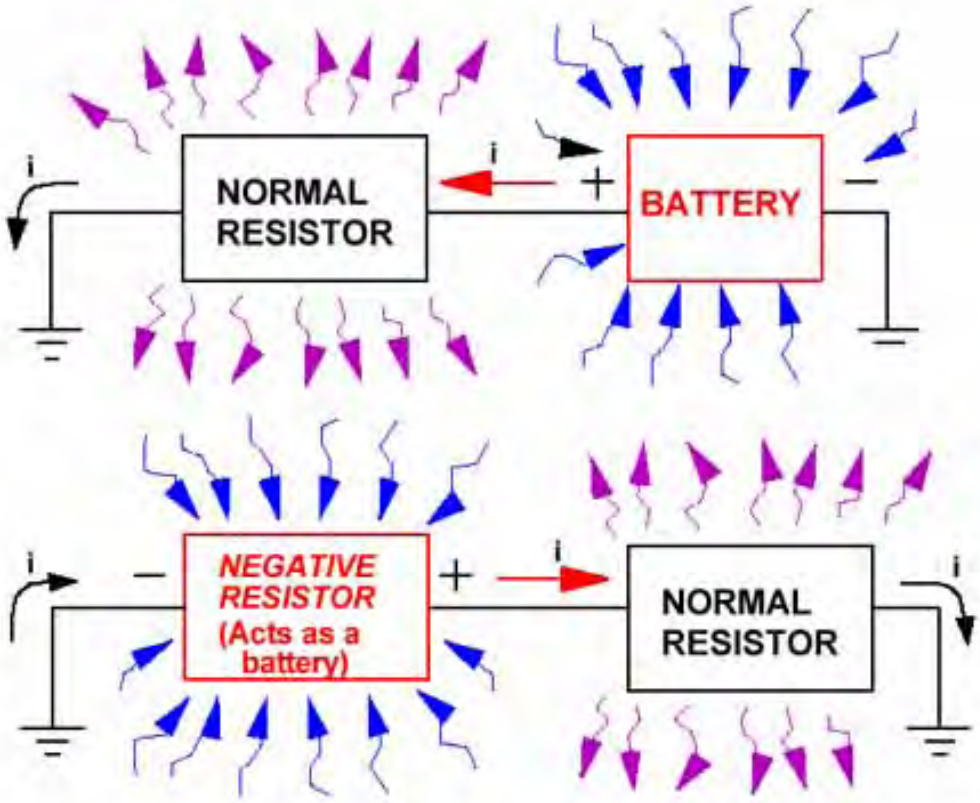
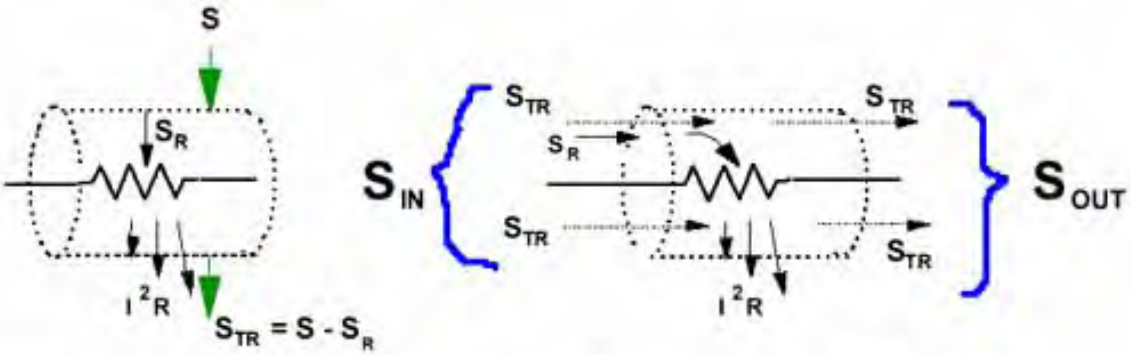


Figure 6. Negative resistance process vs. positive resistance process. A negative resistor receives energy in unusable form, transduces it, and outputs it in usable form. A positive resistor receives energy in usable form, and scatters it into unusable form.

Next Slide

Return to Index

Previous Slide



1a. Lorentz surface integration.

1b. Actual S in and S out.

Return to Index

Previous Slide

See Panofsky & Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, 2nd. edn., Addison Wesley, 1962, p. 178-181.

Note: If the S-vector is integrated over the closed surface, then all nondiverged energy flow is zeroed, leaving only the very small component of the input S-flow that is powering the joule heating of the resistor. In short, only the small component of the S-flow that is equal in magnitude to the Poynting vector remains. This measures only the tiny portion of the S-flow that is intercepted and diverged into the conductors by their surface charges, powering the electrons and then dissipated out of the resistor as joule heating.

The Lorentz procedure arbitrarily discards the enormous Heaviside component that misses the circuit entirely and is wasted. This results in a non sequitur of first magnitude in energy flow theory .

Figure 7. Lorentz's integration trick to discard the enormous Heaviside non-diverged energy flow component.

ILLUSTRATION LIST:

Page 1	Page 2	Page 3	Page 4	Page 5	Page 6
(Table 1)	(Table 2)	[note 6]	[note 10]	[note 14]	[note 16]
[note 1]	[note 2]	[note 7]	[note 11]	[note 15]	[note 17]
	[note 3]	[note 8]	[note 12]	Figure 11	(Figure 13)
	[note 4]	[note 9]	[note 13]	Figure 12	(Figure 14)
	[note 5]	(Figure 1)	(Figure 7)		(Figure 15)
		(Figure 2)	(Figure 8)		
		(Figure 3)	(Figure 9)		
		(Figure 4)	(Figure 10)		
		(Figure 5)			
		(Figure 6)			

Page 7	Page 9	Page 10	Page 12	Page 13
[note 13]	(Table 3)	[note 23]	(Table 4)	[note 31]
[note 18]	[note 22]	[note 24]	[note 28]	[note 32]
[note 19]	(Figure 17)	[note 25]	[note 29]	[note 33]
[note 20]	(Figure 18)	[note 26]	[note 30]	[note 34]
(Figure 16)		[note 27]	(Figure 21)	[note 35]
		(Figure 19)	(Figure 22)	(Figure 23)
		(Figure 20)		

THE VIRTUAL TIMES

CHASING THE WILD DRAGON:

Foundations of a New Science

By T.E. Bearden
November 12, 1995

It is a pleasure to accept the offer of John and Larry to write a column in their new InterNet magazine. Theirs is a great venture, and with the energy and knowledge they bring to the task, one can be confident of their success in making this a very interesting and informative publication.

There is a new "rebel" science slowly being born, with most of the work being done outside the universities and orthodox scientific community. In the months ahead it will be my job to try to acquaint you with the gist of what's going on, and what all the excitement is about.

This first article is deliberately just introductory, and its purpose is to interest you in the unusual fields we are going to be covering in more scientific detail, in future columns. We will also be listing a variety of references from the technical literature, which bear upon the various points addressed.

In this first article a little of my own background experience [note 1] is given, so you can decide whether you will be interested in what we have to say!

The real purpose of the column will just be to *present information* that you may not be able to readily obtain any other way. We will not argue or debate with skeptics; nothing productive is to be gained by that. If the information we present is useful to you, then our purpose has been accomplished. If it isn't of use to you, then just file it in the old wastebasket. Also, from time to time I may answer a generic question, constructed from multiple queries. Individual responses to correspondence cannot be provided.

The work toward a new breakthrough science is going on in a broad spectrum of "fields," most of which are not yet recognized by academia as even constituting legitimate areas of scientific endeavor (Table 1).

Some of the major areas involved are:

1. theoretical and experimental research in overunity electrical machines,
2. free energy research of other kinds, such as devices utilizing thermodynamics phase changes,
3. rapidly advancing efforts in cold fusion,
4. work on permanent magnet motors,
5. antigravity research, both theoretical and experimental,
6. development and utilization of a "hidden" electrodynamics inside the scalar potential (inside voltage),
7. the "memory" of space and materials; where this "memory" can be deliberately conditioned so that space and the materials themselves become causal actants rather than simple inert entities,

8. direct engineering of quantum change via a new kind of "hidden electrodynamic variables,"
9. the direct engineering of the vacuum's virtual photon flux exchange with matter,
10. action at a distance, including the deliberate formation and usage of quantum potentials,
11. direct engineering of the local curvature of spacetime (yes, the direct engineering of general relativity, using the new hidden kind of electrodynamics),
12. use of the new "hidden" electromagnetics to engineer body cells including the reversal of diseased cells, genetics and all, back to a previous healthy state (cellular dedifferentiation, in biophysical terms, or cellular phase conjugation, in physics terminology),
13. research toward the direct engineering of the mind, including both the conscious and unconscious minds, long-term memory, and the personality itself, and
14. a ruthless re-examination (and correction where necessary and possible) of the definitions, concepts, and postulates that present physics is founded upon.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

Notes and References:

[1] For those interested in orthodox qualifications, I have an M.S. in nuclear engineering (1971) from Georgia Institute of Technology and a BS in mathematics (1953) from what is now Northeast Louisiana University with a minor in electronic engineering.

Table 1. Fourteen Emerging New Science Areas

1. Overunity Electrical Machines and Power Systems
2. Overunity Devices Using Thermodynamical Phase Changes
3. Cold Fusion and Non-Nuclear Transmutation
4. Self-Powered Permanent Magnet Motors
5. Antigravity and Antigravity Engineering
6. Use of the "Inner" EM Inside the Scalar Potential
7. Vacuum Engineering, With Vacuum and Materials Memory
8. Direct Engineering of Quantum Change
9. Engineering and Structuring of Massless Charge Flux
10. Action-At-A-Distance, Including Use of Quantum Potentials
11. Direct Engineering of Local Spacetime Curvature
12. "Inner EM" Time Reversal of Diseased Cells Back to Health
13. Direct Engineering of the Mind, Including Software Loading
14. Unified Field Revision of Foundations Concepts of Science

Each of these "major areas" as yet has no single "experts" in the sense that individuals exist who possess a "mastery" of the given area. As an example, in spite of multiple researchers and decades of vigorous research, no one is really an "overall expert" in the overunity electrical power systems field. The "field" itself is still struggling to be born and is not recognized at all by orthodoxy; in fact, many orthodox scientists bitterly resent one even attempting to work in this area. There is as yet no cohesive single "theory" of overunity electrical or magnetic machines, although our own group is making rapid progress in that respect. But there is still no universal agreement amongst even the researchers themselves. Literally the field is still being *discovered*.

This "groping dimly toward a new field" should not be too surprising. After all, the early electromagnetics researchers went through the same tortuous, agonizing kind of development. They were playing with cat fur, glass rods, and pith balls for quite an extended period before understanding progressed to the point where Maxwell could mathematically tie together and model the results of the experimenters such as Faraday and others. It has taken a century and a half for modern electromagnetics and electronics to reach its own present development. It is going to take another decade or so before the overunity researchers can overturn several ill-founded parts of the present electromagnetics and get the emerging field onto a solid foundations footing and into a solid theoretical position.

In the effort to produce a theoretical model of electromagnetics, Maxwell and his predecessors performed a magnificent work. Yet they also made very serious errors (Table 2), which persist to this day. [note 2] Let us list just a few of the more blatant errors in classical EM theory today:

First, Franklin guessed wrong on which way electrical current flowed in a circuit. There is no definition at all of electrical charge in all of physics, and there is no acceptable definition of potential (that is, there is no rigorous definition of just good old "voltage.") There are no "fields of force" in the vacuum; there are just potential gradients __ because the vacuum is just one vast potential (virtual particle flux) in the first place. Force fields actually occur only in and of the matter in a material system. The primary causative agents of electromagnetics are not the so-called "force fields' at all, but are the potentials __ as is well-known in quantum mechanics. [note 3] Maxwell assumed a material ether in his equations. The Michelson-Morley experiment destroyed the material ether, but the Maxwell equations have never been changed accordingly. The electron was not yet discovered when the Maxwell equations were written; the theory does not address electron spin. Maxwell was already dead some two decades when Barus' 1898 paper [note 4] was published, pointing out the strange "backwards-traveling" wave (i.e., time-reversed wave) solution to the wave equation. In addition, Heaviside and Gibbs had already produced their vector truncation __ this truncated theory is the modern so-called "Maxwell's equations" that universities teach today __ of Maxwell's theory. Not a single one of them ever appeared in any book or paper by James Clerk Maxwell. [note 5]

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Table 2. Some Defects In Electrodynamics

1. Conventional Current Direction Is Reversed
2. No Definition of Charge or Potential
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is Known to be False
5. Treats Charge as Unitary; lnstead, It is a Coupled System
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force
8. Erroneously Assumes Force Fields as Primary Causes
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential
11. Does Not Include Proven Action At A Distance
12. Does Not Utilize Near Field Coulornb Gauge Effects
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix for Time Flow
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects
15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession
16. Treats Energy As Existing In "Chunks," instead of as Flow
17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal
20. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects
21. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonjan Reaction Force
22. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass

[2] For an independent statement that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in serious disarray, see Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1967, p. 176. Quoting: "...it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state." Bunge points out many errors in electrodynamics. See also Terence W. Barrett, "Electromagnetic Phenomena Not Explained by Maxwell's Equations," in Lakhtakia, A. (ed.): Essays on the Formal Aspects of Electromaqnetic Theory, World Scientific, Singapore, 1992, p. 6-86. To find information on what's wrong with EM theory, one must read foundations literature, not the standard textbooks. One of my own contributions has been to point out that the notion of charge q is not unitary. In fact, electrical charge should be defined in terms of q ~ m(sub q)~(sub q). In other words, electric charge q has a massive part m, and a massless part consisting of its potential phi. Further, the magnitude of phi is just the change in the virtual photon flux of the ambient vacuum, due to the [quantum field theoretic] virtual photon exchange with the mass of the q. It follows that the true electrical charge of a particle is just its native potential ~, which is also a dynamic energy exchange with the surrounding vacuum. It also follows that this massless electrical charge changes whenever the particle is placed in a potential (in a different ambient virtual photon flux). After all, potentials superpose; that is their major characteristic. Note that the potential of the test particle is ignored in classical electromagnetics, whenever one speaks of the "E-field" upon the particle. Further, the actual structure of this virtual photon flux that comprises massless electrical charge, can itself be deterministically structured and utilized to generate nonlinear effects that do not appear at all in the present conventional theory. We will be covering many of these effects in future articles.

---

[3] E.g., see Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," Physical Review, Second Series, 115(3), 1959, p. 485-491. Effects of potentials on charged particles exist even in the region where all the fields (and therefore the forces on the particles) vanish, contrary to classical electrodynamics. The quantum effects are due to the phenomenon of interference. These effects occur in spite of Faraday shielding. The Lorentz force does not appear anywhere in the fundamental quantum theory, but appears only as an approximation that holds in the classical limit. In QM, the fundamental physical entities are the potentials, while the fields are derived from them by differentiation.

---

[4] Carl Barus, "A Curious Inversion in the Wave Mechanism of the Electromagnetic Theory of Light," American Journal of Science, Vol. 5, Fourth Series, 1898, p. 343-348.

---

[5] E.g., see Paul J. Nahin, Oliver Heaviside: Saqe in Solitude, IEEE Press, New York. Quoting from p. 9: "...nowhere in Maxwell's writings do the equations for the electromagnetic field appear as we write them today. Maxwell used an amalgamation of Cartesian component and quaternion notation, and it was Heaviside who first wrote the electromagnetic field equations in modern vector form." Quoting from p. 92: "In actuality , however, the fields were not the primary reality to Maxwell at all (that is an idea that developed after Maxwell's death and is due to Hertz and Heaviside), but rather it was Faraday's 'electrotonic state' that he thought to be the real thing. Like Faraday, Maxwell believed that electromagnetic effects are observable results of an altered state of the ether. The mathematical formulation of this electrotonic state, for Maxwell, is what we today (as he did) call the vector potential." And again, from p. 96: "To Maxwell, however, the vector potential had a most definite physical meaning."

So the time-reversed EM wave that one finally sees emerging in nonlinear phase conjugate optics in the early 1970s was omitted from the Maxwellian theory and its later modification by Heaviside and Gibbs. Maxwell's actual theory is in a higher topology (quaternion algebra), and involves some 20 quaternion equations. Heaviside and Gibbs created vector algebra, and seriously curtailed Maxwell's theory when they "translated" it into the much lower topology of vectors and some four equations. The later addition of tensors as the basis mathematics did not restore the lost topology provided by the quaternion model.[note 6]

For the EM wave, Maxwell simply assumed the transverse EM wave that had come from the much earlier derivation of the familiar wave equation from the old "plucked taut string" notions. [note 7] Yet when one closely examines and corrects some of the erroneous *assumptions* [note 8] made for the actual mathematical derivation of this "taut string" transverse wave, one finds (Figure 1) that an equal-energy second antiphased transverse "antiwave" is actually produced by the instrument and added to the "plucked string's" transverse wave disturbance of the air medium, to produce a longitudinal wave of compression and rarefaction in the air itself. The "transverse string wave" in fact never leaves the string. The string wave is not the wave that is launched into the medium.

A similar electromagnetic situation exists. In a whip antenna (Figure 2), the Drude electron gas in the conductor does exhibit a transverse "string-type" EM wave of electron precession. However, at the same time, by Newton's third law (which Maxwell neglected because at the time the atom was regarded as just a blob with no internal structure) the positively charged, phase conjugated atomic nuclei have equal energy, highly damped transverse recoil waves created in them. Further, these "nuclei-recoil" waves are phase conjugate replicas of the electron gas waves. The total disturbance that is launched into the vacuum from the whip antenna is (a) the normal transverse disturbance of the virtual photon flux of vacuum caused by the electron gas wave, and (b) the coupled equal-energy transverse antiwave caused by the nuclei-recoil via Newton's third law. The amplitude of the material antiwaves of nuclei vibration are highly damped because of the massiveness of the nuclei; however, they are of equal energy to the electron wave. But when launched into the same vacuum, the two equal-energy wave disturbances experience equal damping because they are in the same medium. Hence the wave and antiwave are (a) locked together in the vacuum, and (b) of equal energy, and (3) of equal amplitude once launched into the vacuum. What results is a vacuum EM wave of rarefaction (reduction in intensity) and compression (increase in intensity) of the virtual photon flux of vacuum __ just exactly like what is launched into the surrounding gaseous air medium from the "plucked taut string" and perturbed body of a physical instrument. The EM wave in vacuum is a longitudinal wave directly analogous to a sound wave __ just as Nikola Tesla stated. [note 9]

The vacuum may be considered a scalar potential, in which case it has an internal biwave structure (Figure 3). Interference of two potentials __ i.e., the hidden interference (Figure 4) of their internal wave structures __ in fact already creates all EM fields and waves.

When the incoming longitudinal "biwave" from the vacuum strikes the atoms of the receiving antenna, each atom may be considered a dynamic assembly of multiple dipoles, where each dipole consists of one of the electrons in the electron shells and one of the positive charges in the nucleus. The receiving dipole in the interacting atom splits the two waves apart again (Figure 5). The negatively charged end of the dipole is time-forward, and the positively charged end is time-reversed.

Hence the separated normal-wave-half of the biwave interacts with the electron, to give again the familiar transverse "electron precession" wave that we detect with our "electron wiggle-detecting" instruments (Figure 6). This detected electron precession wave is what all our textbooks prescribe erroneously as the vacuum wave! The separated time-reversed-wave-half of the incoming vacuum wave is split off and interacts with the positive end of the receiving atomic dipole, in the time-reversed atomic nucleus, thus generating Newton's third law reaction force to provide the recoil of the nucleus. Present physics has ignored this second wave altogether, because of the serious error in the original derivation of the wave equation from plucked strings. Thus physics presently has absolutely no causative mechanism for Newton's reaction force. Instead, scientists just "mystically invoke the appearance of this magic force." Describing that something occurs, and naming its occurrence, does not constitute advancing a causative mechanism!

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Page 1

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

[6] E.g., see T.W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator- Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41. Barrett shows that a higher topology EM model (e.g., quaternions) allows shuttling and storage of potentials in circuits, and also allows additional EM functioning of a circuit that a conventional EM analysis cannot reveal. Tesla's actual patented circuits in fact exhibit this higher topology, when a quaternion EM analysis of them is performed. No orthodox vector/tensor analysis can show this.

---

[7] All the early experimenters seemed to assume the transverse string-type wave automatically for the vacuum medium. E.g., Faraday speculated that light and radiant heat might be transverse vibrations propagated along his "lines of force," from which the direct "plucked string" analogy can readily be seen. In short, he considered that his lines of force could be perturbed to vibrate laterally, just like a plucked string. See M. Faraday, "Thoughts of Ray-Vibrations," Philosophical Magazine, (3), vol. xxvii, 1846, p. 345. Maxwell also assumed the transverse EM wave in vacuum without question, as did Heaviside, Hertz, and Gibbs and as has almost every electrodynamicist since then.

---

[8] The worst is the assumption of infinitely rigid endposts holding the taut string, so that no movement of these endposts occurs. This further assumes that no induced movement of the body of the instrument occurs. The end result is to eliminate all of that wave that is produced in the body of the instrument, and retain only the transverse wave produced in the string. In the first place, this standard procedure has now become a total violation of Newton's third law, which among other things requires that forces be formed in oppositional pairs. So the standard method for the launch of a wave from an instrument is flawed. Specifically, the "transverse string wave" is falsified insolaf as its appearance in the surrounding medium. This is not the wave that actually exits the instrument and that is launched into the medium. This universal oversight on the part of mathematicians and physicists is a colossal joke upon them. Literally, when a physicist writes the transverse wave equation on the board, he has just discarded exactly half the physics. This means that, in his interactions, at the end there will suddenly appear this mysterious, mystical "equal and opposite reaction force" that is created by the erroneously ignored antiwave. So he has to piously invoke this reaction force "from the blue." Yet quantum field theory teaches us already that all mechanical and electromagnetic forces on a mass are generated by absorption and emission of virtual photons. Hence Newton's third law reaction force must also be so generated. This means that there must exist an equal number of virtual antiphotons interacting in the antiforce, as there was virtual photons interacting in the causative force. By symmetry there must also exist an equal and opposite wave, or antiwave, made of these same antiphotons. The actual disturbance that entered from the vacuum must therefore have consisted of both wave and antiwave. QED.

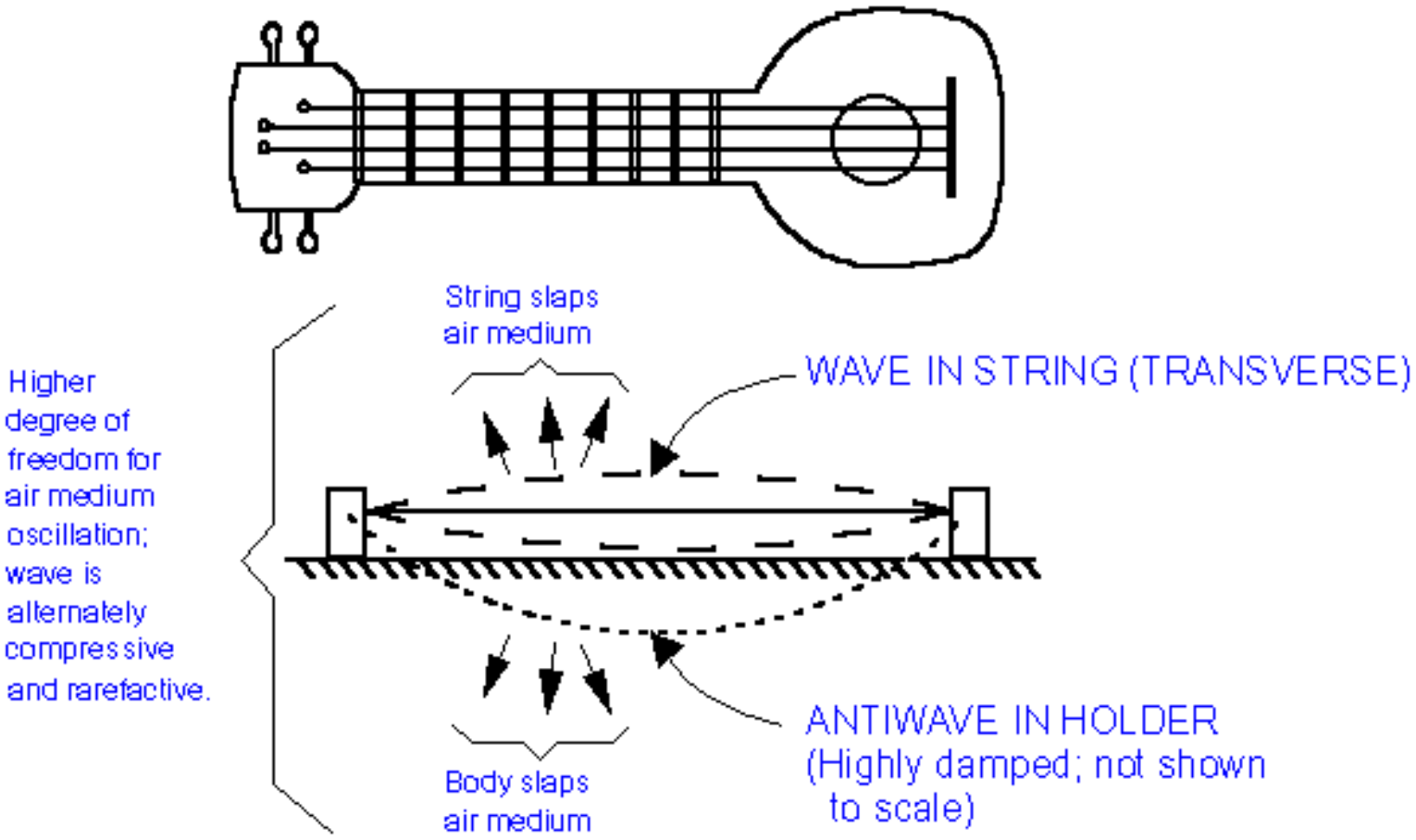


Figure 1. Air medium disturbances generated by plucked string.

Two waves are created, both slapping the air medium at the same time, but in opposite directions. A disturbed medium oscillates according to its own degrees of freedom. The air has more degrees of freedom than the string. A wave of compression and rarefaction is created in the air medium.

D-1-F 1

© 1993 T.E. Bearden

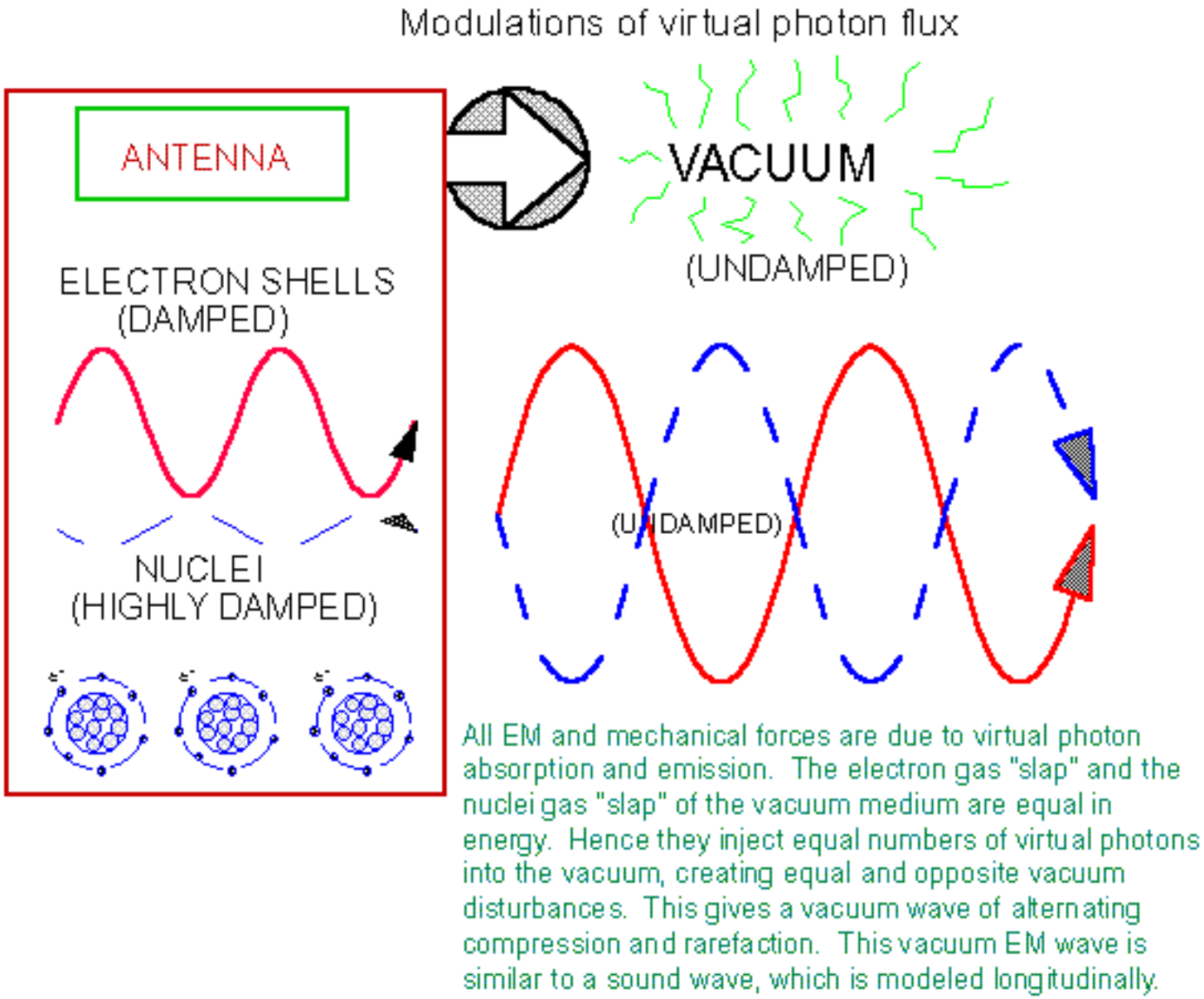


Figure 2. Launching an EM wave from a wire antenna.

D-1-F2

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

[9] See Nikola Tesla, "Pioneer Radio Engineer Gives Views on Power," New York Herald Tribune, Sep. 11, 1932. Quoting: "...I showed that the universal medium is a gaseous body in which only longitudinal pulses can be propagated, involving alternating compressions and expansions similar to those produced by sound waves in the air. Thus, a wireless transmitter does not emit Hertz waves which are a myth, but sound waves in the ether, behaving in every respect like those in the air, except that, owing to the great elastic force and extremely small density of the medium, their speed is that of light." Today the QM vacuum has been theoretically and experimentally shown to consist of a "gas" of virtual particles, rather like Tesla stated. Tesla was also correct about the longitudinal EM wave in the vacuum. He was also correct in his statement that a fundamental charged particle can alter its charge, if one considers the massless charge ~ of charge q separately from the mass m of charge q. When the charge q is placed in a nonzero potential V, it follows that the new charge of the electron is simply (~+V).

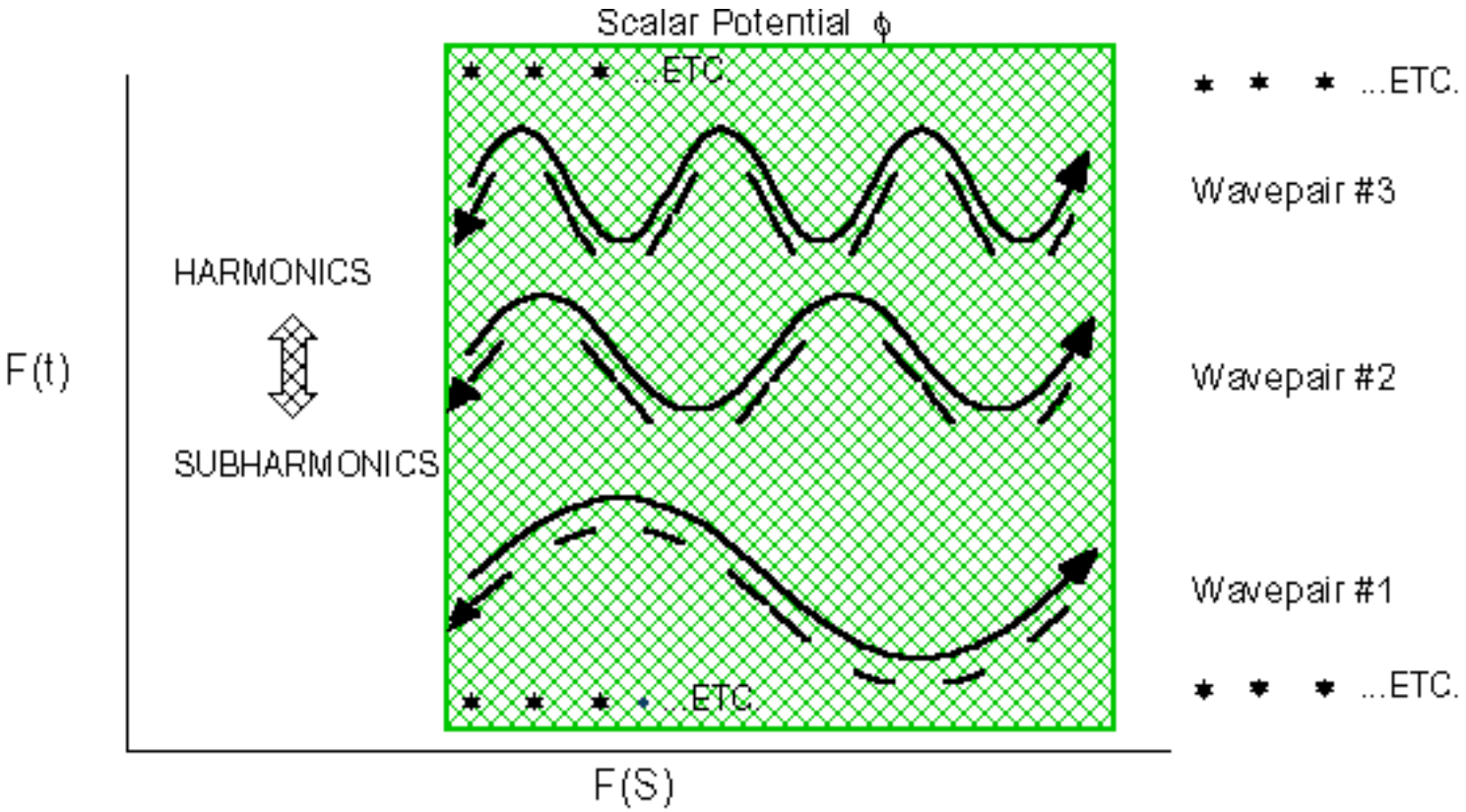


Figure 3. Internal Wave Structure of the scalar potential.

A harmonic set if wavepairs, where in each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two waves in each pair are true phase conjugates and time-reversals of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled wave and antiwave. The photons must also be coupled into photon/antiphoton pairs, by a strong application of the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics.
Each wavepair is a standing electrogravitational wave.

D-1-F3

© T.E. Bearden 1984, 1985

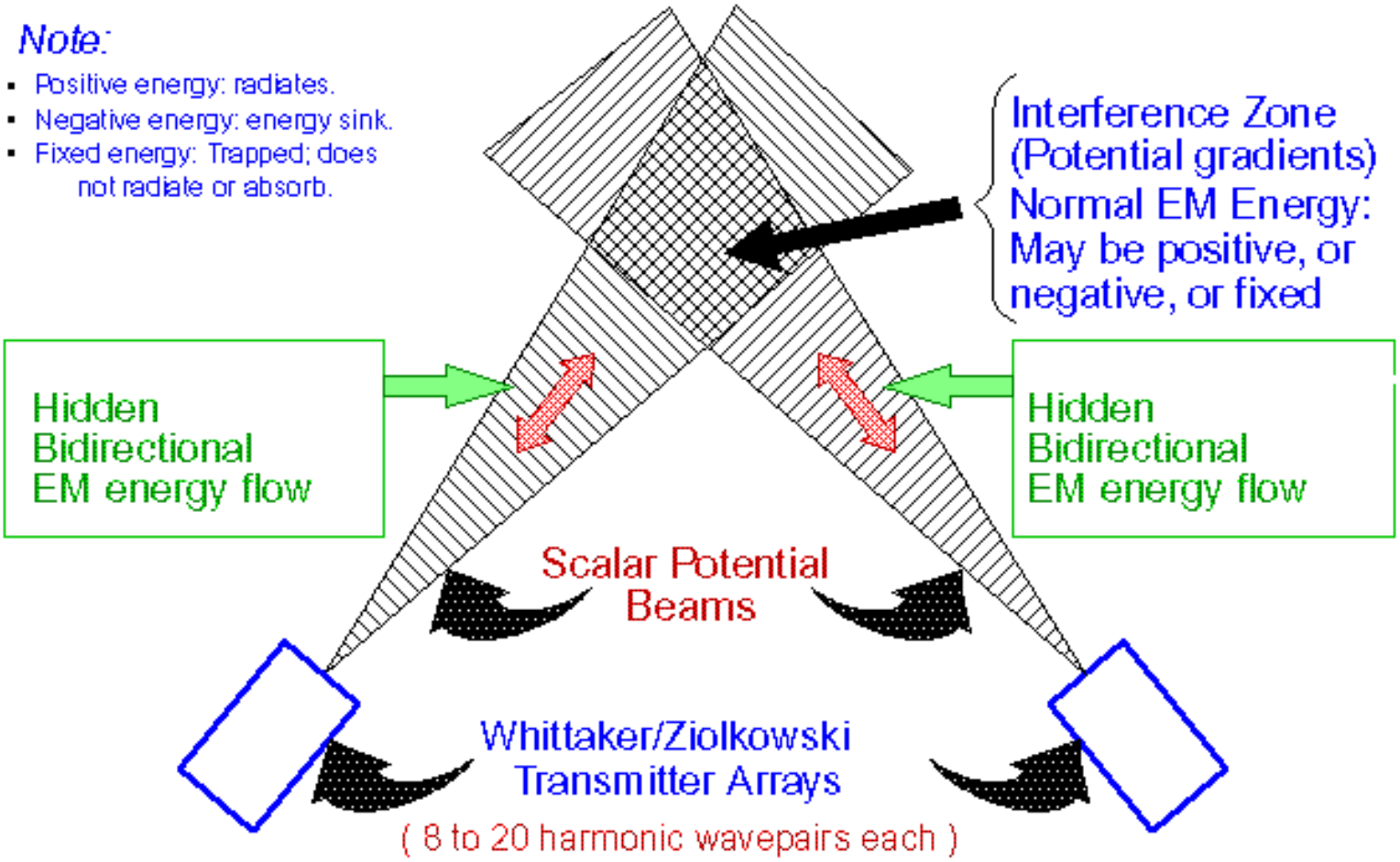


Figure 4. Scalar potential interferometry provides action-at-a-distance. It already creates normal EM fields and waves.

D-1-F4

© 1994 T.E. Bearden

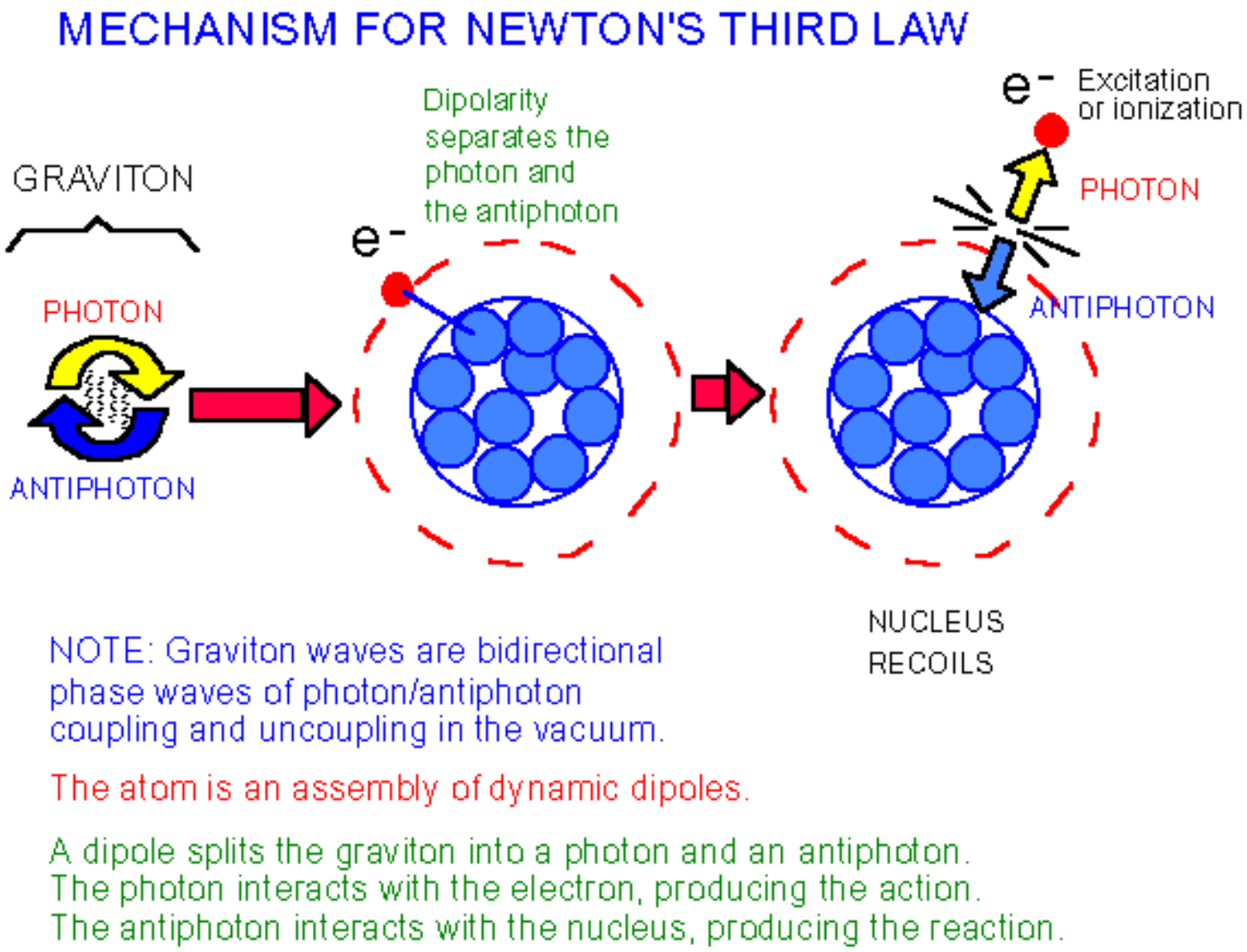


Figure 5. Graviton interaction with matter produces the photon interaction and Newton's third law reaction.

D-1-F5

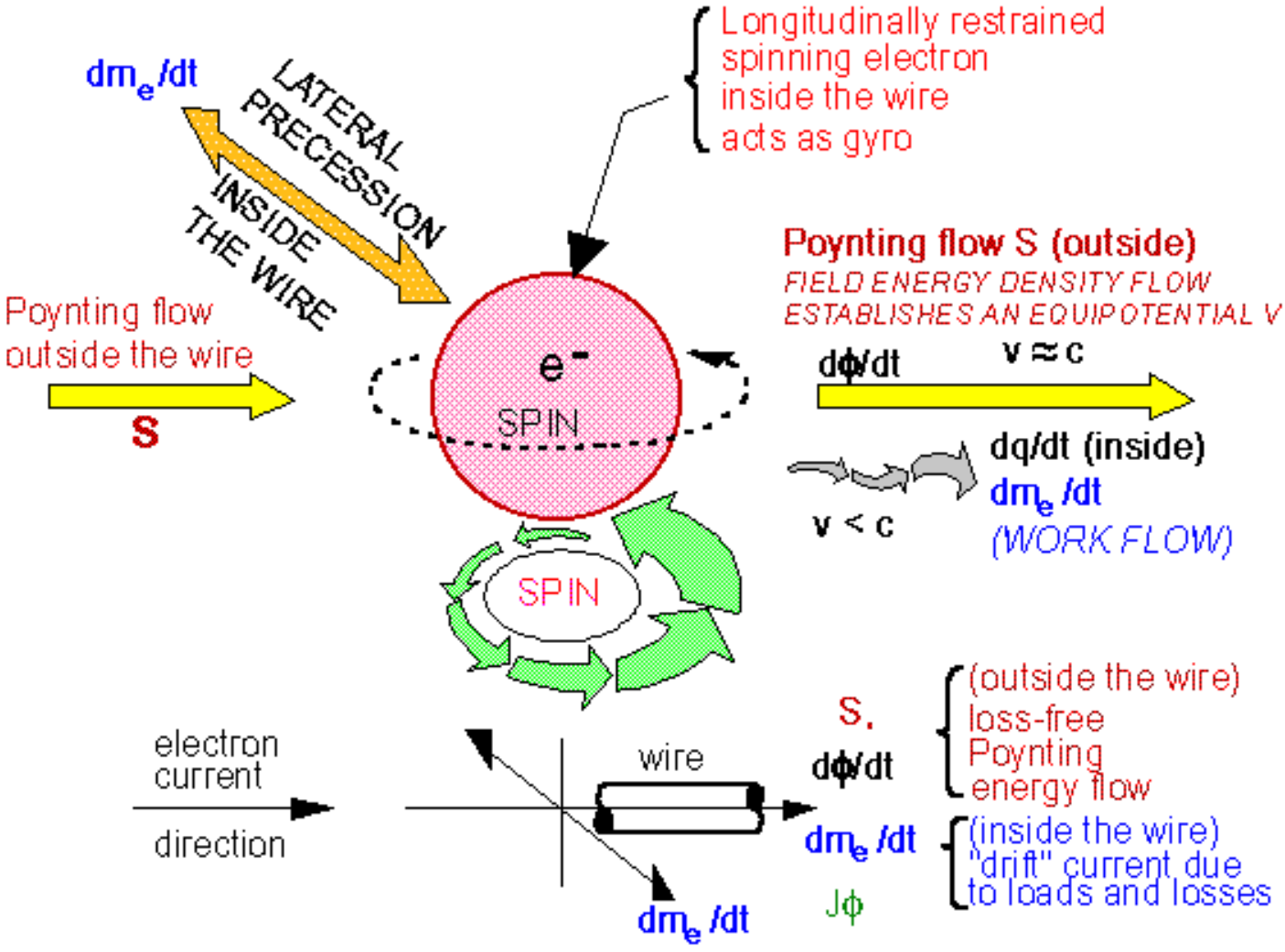


Figure 6. Currents in and along a conductor, with electron precession.

D-1-F-6 © 1993 T.E. Bearden

Further, if we should trick the time-reversed wave half into coming outside the atom instead of going inside to interact with the nucleus (Figure 7), then it follows that the nucleus would not recoil. In that case the interaction would appear to violate Newtonian third law reaction. Phase conjugate mirrors already do just exactly this when they emit a phase conjugate replica wave. They direct the antiwave outside and away from the atom instead of inwards into the nucleus. So they do not recoil, no matter how powerful a phase conjugate replica wave they emit.

Finally, we can also show that the EM wave in vacuum is longitudinal, by yet another approach. The electrons in the electron gas in a conductor are spinning, and they are severely constrained longitudinally to be able to move only very, very slowly down the wire. So when perturbed, they act as gyroscopes, and precess at right angles to the perturbing force. The fact that the gyroelectrons in a wire move radially almost entirely, and only "slip" down the wire very slowly with a "drift" velocity, already proves conclusively that the incoming vacuum disturbance was longitudinal. The precession of a gyro is at right angles to the perturbing force. Therefore rigorously the vacuum EM waves are longitudinal, because the gyroelectrons moved transversely. The present assumption of the transverse EM wave in vacuum contradicts the entire theory of gyroscopes! [note 10] There are many other errors in classical EM that we will point out in future articles; this should give the reader a flavor of what is in store for him in future articles.

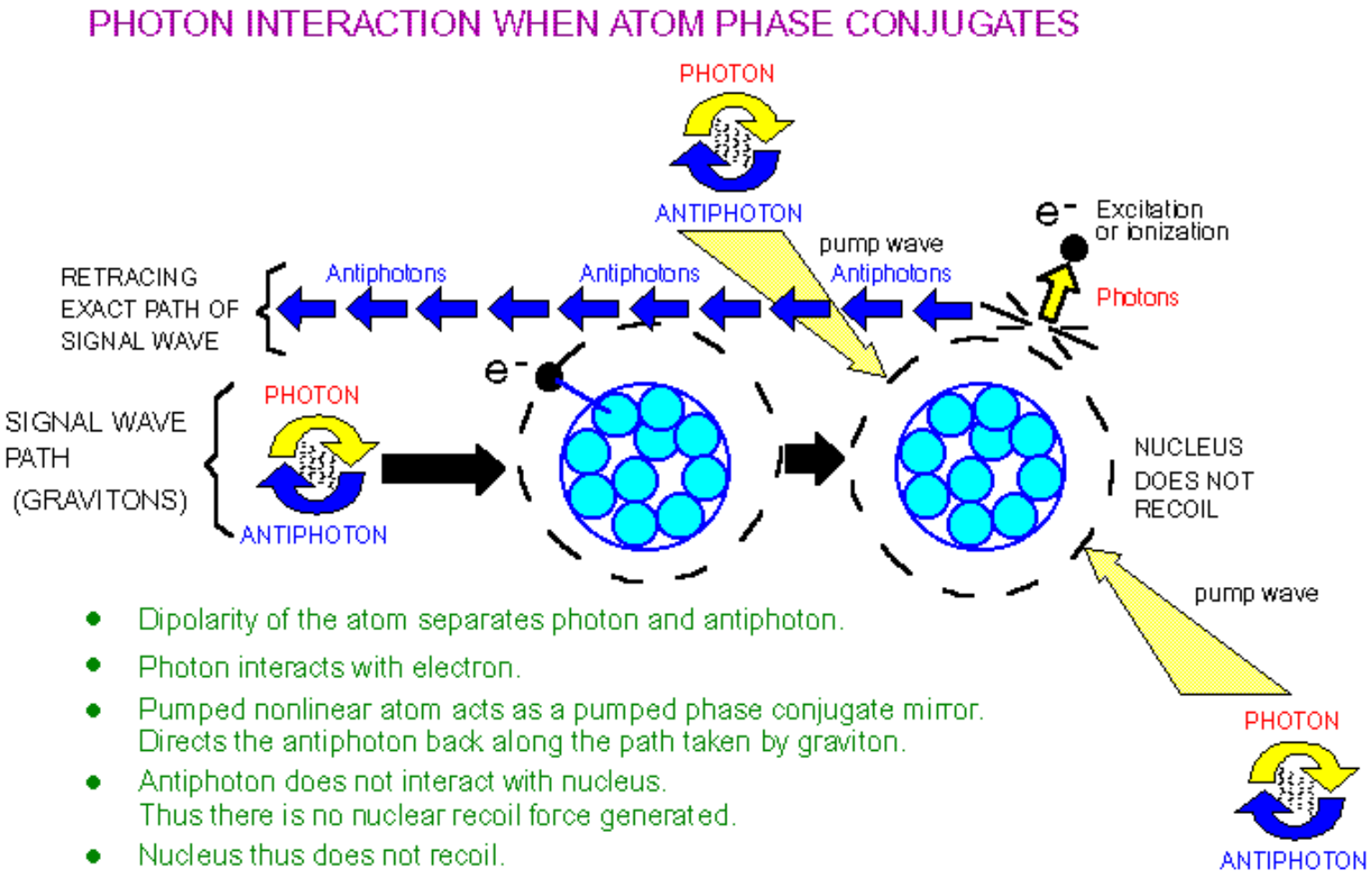
So there are no truly satisfactory "experts" in any of the 14 fields. Yet there is still something to be said for having some years of experience in one or more of the areas. I have had the good fortune or misfortune, depending upon one's viewpoint, to be involved in various of those 14 activities for some 30 years or more, and am active in several of the areas now. My colleagues and I are particularly active in researching overunity electrical devices (see Figure 8), to include the effects of controlled chaotic oscillators, charge-blocking oscillators, and oscillators driven by in-shuttled (bridged) Poynting field energy density flow ExH. Parametric oscillation is known to have yielded overunity electrical machines and was fully reported by Russian researchers in the Russian and French technical journals in the mid 1930s. [note 11] We will further cite that little-known work in future articles. Also, we are working mightily upon true negative resistors (Figure 9), wherein the resistor scavenges some of the disorganized energy from the vacuum's energetic exchange with the charges in the system, organizes and collects it, and then outputs that collected energy flow into the external circuit. Such a resistor acts as a power source. Kron, perhaps the greatest of the electrical machinery scientists, is known to have produced such true negative resistors.

I have also proposed a theoretical explanation of the Priore device (Figure 10) in France which in laboratory animals demonstrated remarkable cures of terminal tumors, cured trypanosomias, reversed atheriosclerosis, and restored suppressed immune systems. The Priore work was not anecdotal, but was performed under rigorous scientific protocols, working under the auspices of renowned French scientists such as Courrier and Pautrizel. The work is properly reported in numerous papers in the French medical literature. [note 12] The results were certainly achieved, but neither Priore himself nor the scientists of the day could understand the mechanism involved. The deciphering of that causative technical mechanism utilized by the Priore group required 10 years of intense effort. The results have now been published in the journal Explore! and are there for anyone to read. [note 13]

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times



- Dipolarity of the atom separates photon and antiphoton.
- Photon interacts with electron.
- Pumped nonlinear atom acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror. Directs the antiphoton back along the path taken by graviton.
- Antiphoton does not interact with nucleus. Thus there is no nuclear recoil force generated.
- Nucleus thus does not recoil.
- Not a violation of Newton's third law, once one understands the mechanism that generates third law reaction. In the absence of the generating mechanism, there is no third law recoil. In EM field theory, the "missing antiwave" has necessitated third law omission.

Figure 7. Emission of antiphoton; nucleus does not recoil. Atom acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror.

D-1-F7

© 1995 T.E. Bearden

[10] When Maxwell's theory was constructed, the electron had not yet been discovered, and so the dipolarity of the atom was unknown. An atom was regarded just as a "blob." Electricity in a conductor was regarded as a thin material fluid Maxwell's equations are in fact hydrodynamic equations. So the founders regarded the detection of induced motion in the electric fluid as induced translation, not induced precession. They had no idea of "spins" of particles of the fluid, nor of gyro precession of those particles. Instead, q was regarded just as a "piece of electric fluid," similar to a cubic centimeter of fluid.

A fundamental AC resonant principle for an overunity electrical power system

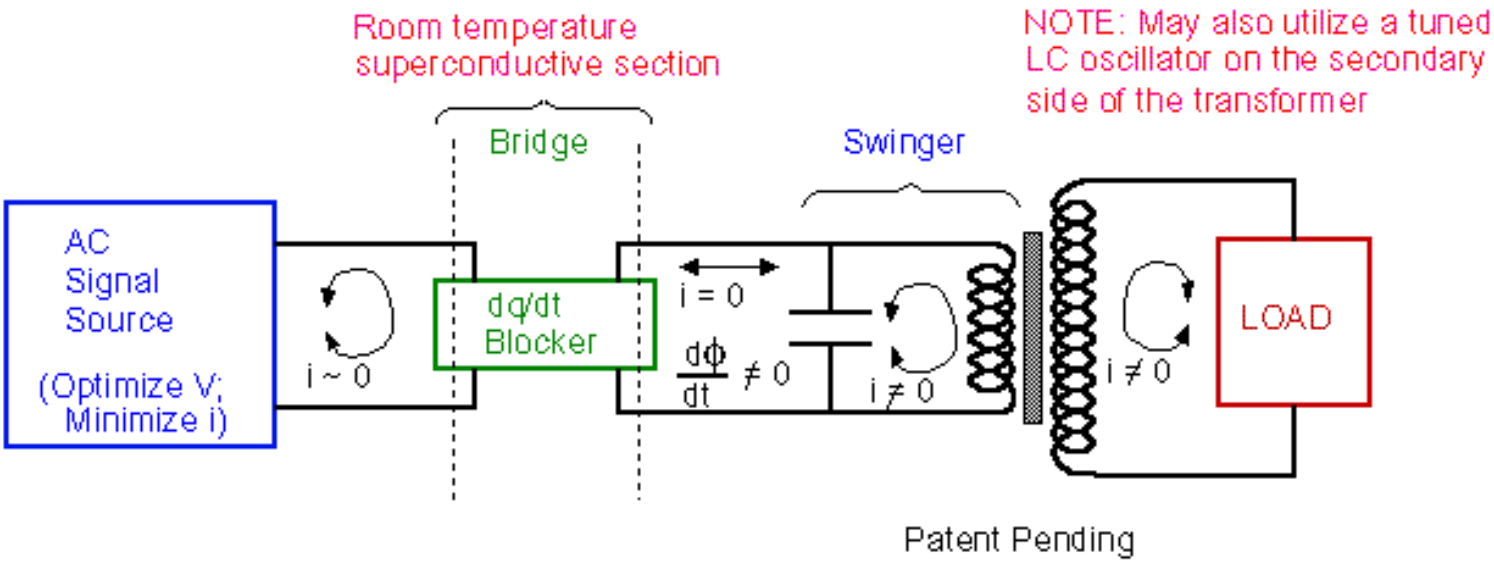


Figure 8. dq/dt-free driving a swinger by S-flow.

Poynting energy flow S with its accompanying potential V is shuttled from the source to a tuned LC oscillator in resonance at the driving frequency or slightly below. The LC oscillator is driven by S-flow and dV/dt flow alone. The swinger furnishes its own free electrons, which receive S and EMF from the bridge, thereby producing dq/dt.

D-1-F5

© T.E. Bearden 1993, 1994, 1995

[11] E.g., see L. Mandelstam [Mendel'shtam, L.I.], N. Papalexi, A. Andronov, S. Chaikin and A. Witt. (1935) "Report on Recent Research on Nonlinear Oscillations," Translation of "Expose Des Recherches Recentes Sur Les Oscillations Non Lineaires," Technical Physics of the USSR, Leningrad, Vol. 2, 1935, p. 81-134. NASA Translation Doc. TT F-12,678, Nov. 1969. Summarizes lengthy work at the Institute of Physics of the University of Moscow and several of the laboratories on the problem of self-powered, self- oscillating nonlinear oscillators. The paper reports significant work and progress in oscillations created by the oscillating system itself (self-oscillation) without participation of any external forces varying with time and without the expense of a constant source of energy (e.g., a storage battery). Such a system was shown to self-increase in an underdamped manner until system self-destruction. Adding a nonlinear load allowed the systems to stabilize its dynamic operation so that it powered a load under overunity conditions and did not self-destruct. Extensive additional references on this spectacularly successful overunity energy project are listed.

Tables:

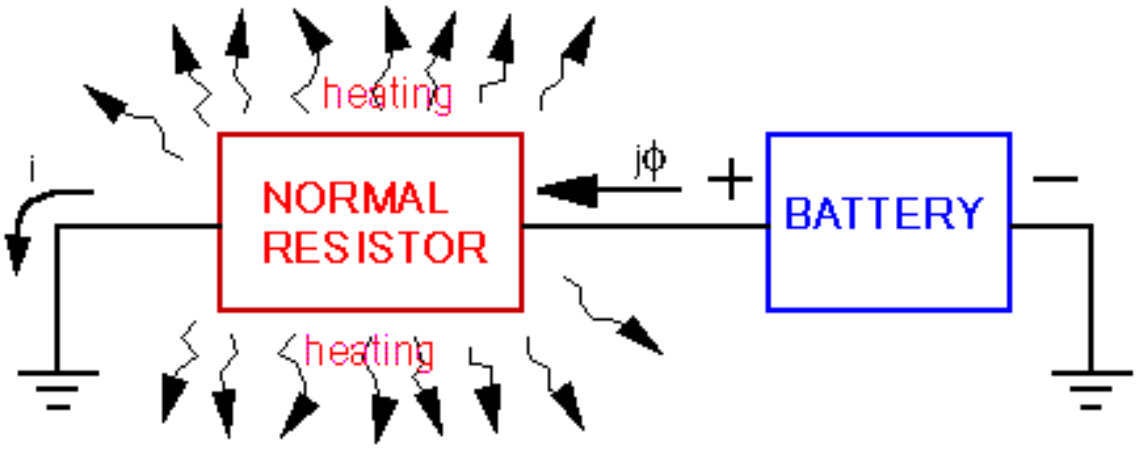


Figure 9a. Normal resistor receives ordered energy and scatters it.

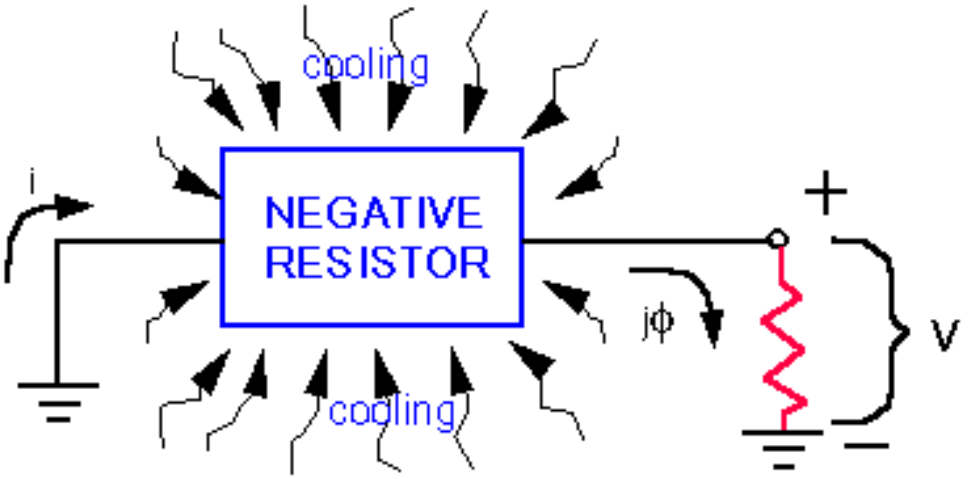
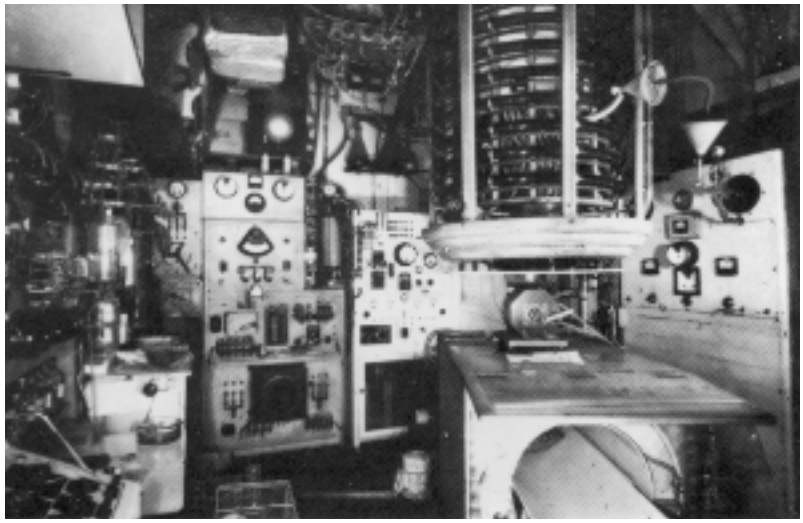


Figure 9b. Negative resistor receives, concentrates, and reorders scattered energy.

Figure 9. Normal resistor versus a negative resistor.

D-1-F9

© T.E. Bearden 1993, 1996



Some 17 signals were fed into a rotating plasma, which added phase conjugates to them. This infolded 17 wavepairs, each pair a coupled wave/antiwave, thereby forming a scalar potential with an artificial Whittaker pump wave internal structure. This infolded pump wave complex was modulated onto a powerful, rippling magnetic field, guaranteeing penetration even into the atomic nuclei. A specific, amplified antiengine for the exact cellular disease state was generated, reversing the diseased cells back to a previous healthy state.

Figure 10. Priore's laboratory apparatus for cellular reversal.

D-1-F10

© TE. BEARDEN 1993, 1995

[12] For citations and the exposition of our proposed explanation of the Priore mechanism, see T.E. Bearden, "Vacuum engines and Priore's methodology: The true science of energy-medicine." Part I, Explore!, 6(1), 1995, p. 66- 76, Part II, Explore!, 6(2), 1995, p. 50-62.

---

[13] Bearden, "Vacuum engines and...," ibid.

Presently my CTEC colleagues and I have filed three patent applications and a continuation, on various methods for overunity processes and apparatuses, room temperature superconductivity, Poynting generators, etc.

As an example, we took exactly the opposite approach to room temperature superconductivity as has been taken by all the orthodox researchers to date. What exactly is sought, after all, for superconductivity (SC) in a section of an electrical circuit? Well, one has some electrons on one side of that SC section that are transporting excess potential, as given by the Slepian vector J*. [note 14] What is desired is to get some electrons on the other side of the SC section that also are transporting the same amount of excess energy in the form of J*. You can do that in two ways: (1) you can flow the electron carriers through the SC section, carrying their J*, or (2) you can block the J and flow the * itself across as the Poynting flow S. [note 15] Nondivergent Poynting flow flows along an equipotential, which is just another way of saying that, if the S-flow does not diverge, it carries the same potential * along with it. Hence it carries the EMF right along with it as it flows without divergence.

Conventional approaches have all tried to shove the electron carriers through the SC lattice section. Doing that is like trying to fire a very slow bullet through several million rotating fans in a straight line. So cryogenics (to slow the fanblades to a crawl) and massive correlation of the electrons and of the electron-to-lattice interactions is necessary if one is to get the electrons through there without excess collisions that shake off some of the excess * from J*, as scattered photons (heat) or as a change of form of the energy (as in straining the dielectric of a capacitor to convert electrical energy to mechanical strain energy via the piezoelectric effect.)

Our approach is exactly the opposite (Figure 11 and Figure 12). Why not just *stop* the flow of excited electron carriers on one side of the SC section, and continue the nondiverging flow of the Poynting field energy density S across that section at room temperature? Then the cryogenics is not needed at all. After all, circuits already work that way anyhow __ except standard practice is to nullify the process by letting current be driven around the sourcing current loop and back through the back EMF of the primary source. A quantum well (or several other methods) can be used to trap the "sourcing" electrons in the conductor just prior to entering the SC section. The "receiving" electrons on the other side of the SC section, however, must be in their own dq/dt-isolated current loop.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

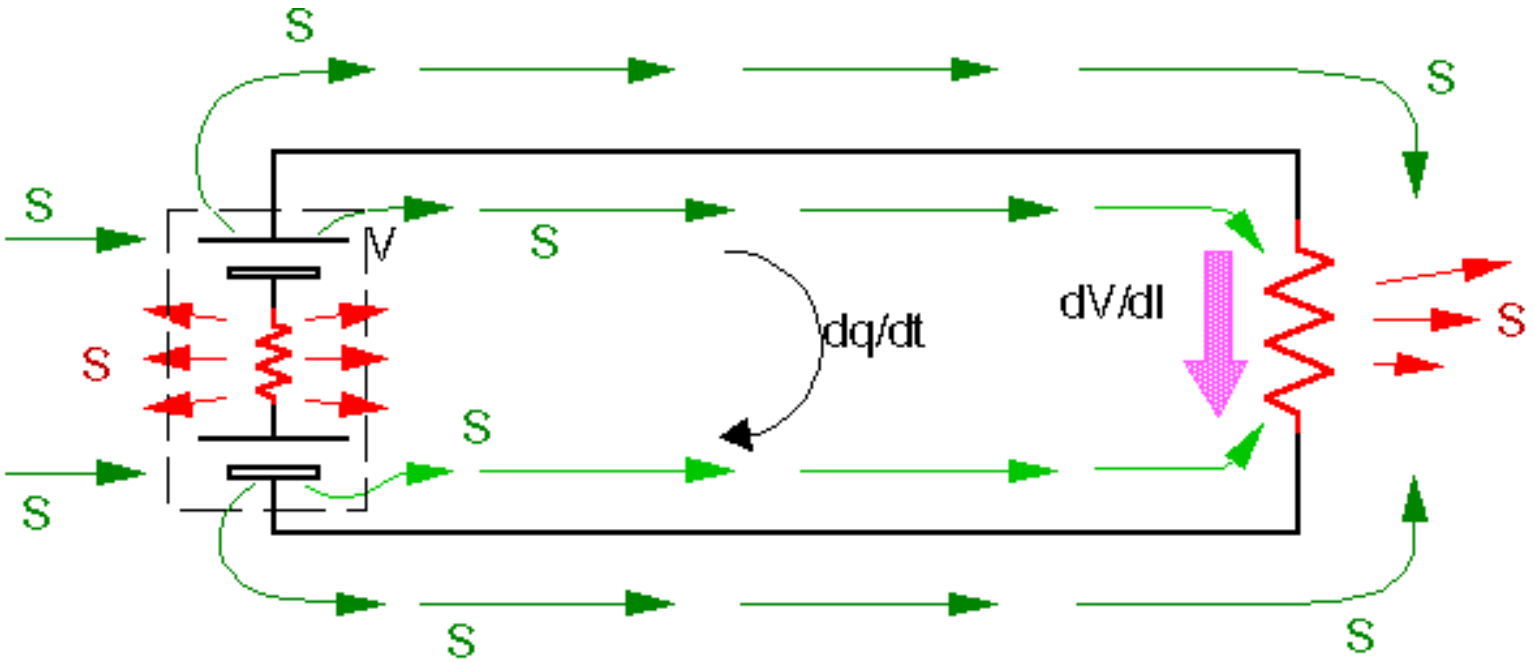
©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

[14] Briefly, the S-flow outside the wire will be flowing along essentially at the speed of light, at or with the same since S-flow without divergence is along an equipotential. Said another way, a nondiverging Poynting flow S exhibits a constant potential ~ along its streamlines. A tiny, tiny portion of the S-flow is intercepted by the sluggish electrons (which may be moving as dq/dt at 11 feet per hour, in a typical case), to form the Slepian vector J~. The J~ portion is just the minute fraction of the S-flow that is actually intercepted by the electron current and transported to the impedances, for releasing the excess ~ in the loads and losses. [Incidentally, this wee note resolves a century of controversy over exactly how EM energy flows in circuits. The orthodox literature abounds with discussions, differing positions, and debates and with errors.]

---

[15] Note that this also automatically involves a host of other types of controversial displacement currents, such as d~/dt, dV/dt, dE/dt, dP/dt, dD/dt, etc. The literature is thoroughly floundering as to exactly how all these currents are related, together with the Slepian vector J~ and the Poynting vector S, as well as the "normal" current dq/dt. We will be discussing the "master key" for these relationships in future articles.



Note: EM texts err in showing the battery "gate" as the source of energy.

Figure 11. Poynting S-flow along a simple circuit.

From particle physics, any electric charge is a broken symmetry in the vacuum's virtual particle flux. Any dipole is thus two locally broken symmetries. Thus the dipole acts as a gate/source, driven by the fierce vacuum flux. So a dipole already "extracts" and gates EM energy flow, directly from the seething vacuum.

Every battery and generator is already a "free energy" source of extracted and gated EM energy from the vacuum.

D-1-F11

© T.E. Bearden 1994

Tables:

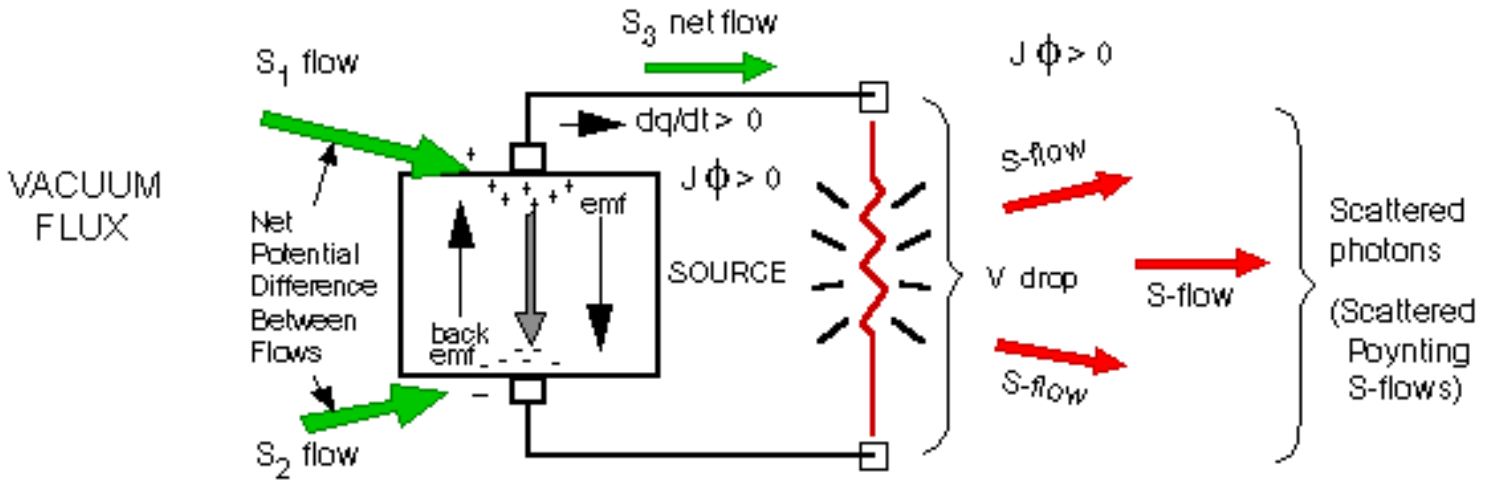


Figure 12a. Normal current flow; $J\phi$ is the electron transport of energy, while S is the speed-of-light Poynting energy flow.

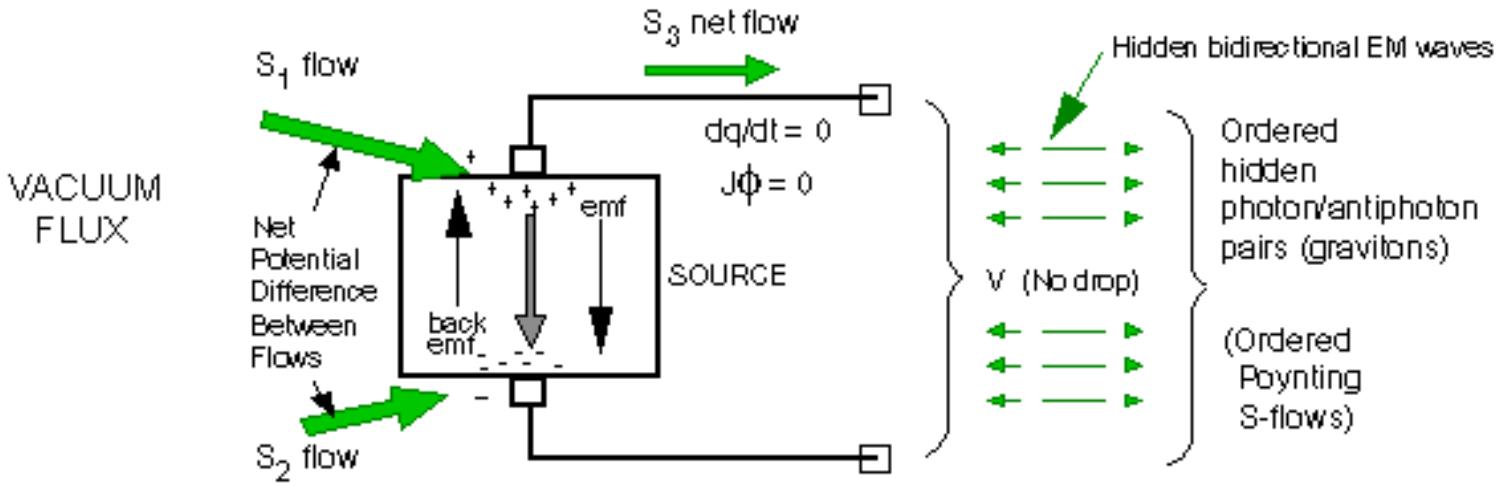


Figure 12b. In a conductor with dq/dt blocked; S-flow and hidden Whittaker-wave flow continue.

Figure 12. Overt and covert field energy density flows.

D-1-F12

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden

Normal sources do not furnish electrons and current to a circuit anyway. Sources just furnish Poynting flow S and EMF. [note 16] In the receiving current loop, the EMF appears automatically once the S-flow flows in and is "locked on to" by the receiving electrons. Given q**, you will immediately have J* if the electrons are free to move in the conducting circuit (see Figure 13). Further, you have eliminated all the loss terms from the standard Poynting equation for energy losses. So all the energy flow S just flows across the SC section, without any current or Cooper pairs flowing through that SC section. The SC section has become a "bridge" which (1) strips off the Poynting field energy density flow S from the electron current dq/dt on the sourcing side of the SC/bridge section, by simply reducing the dq/dt to zero; and (2) continues to pass the S-flow across the dq/dt-blocked SC/bridge section to the other side (Figure 14). The excess S-flow (and EMF) pours into the receiving dq/dt-isolated current loop, exciting the electrons therein to produce dq/dt and J*. *Any closed current loop is self-powered, once it receives S and EMF. It furnishes its own electrons; it only requires excess energy and EMF.* [note 17]

So our approach gives room temperature superconductivity in a very straightforward manner, once you discover how to block the current dq/dt in a conductor. Blocking it in an insulator is not sufficient, because that drops the potential and stops the S-flow and the equipotential * (the EMF). However, a degenerate semiconductor such as the Fogal chip can be used, as can several other processes for blocking dq/dt in a conductor. We will discuss these in a future article.

Another advantage of this approach to room temperature superconductivity is that now one can also have permissible overunity coefficient of performance. Now the load can be placed in its own S-receiving, isolated current loop. With the sourcing current loop furnishing only S and not dq/dt, the load is still powered normally in its own closed dq/dt current loop, but none of the load current is passed back through the back EMF of the primary source in the sourcing circuit.

This principle -- that at least a substantial portion of the load current must not pass back through the primary source -- is the primary principle required for a permissible overunity electrical machine (Figure 15). A permissible overunity electrical machine is one which produces more power in the load than you have to put into the machine to run it.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

[16] E.g., see Robert L. Shrader, Electronic Communication, Sixth Edn., MacMillan/McGraw-Hill, New York, NY, 1991. (1993 Imprint). Quoting from p. 6: "A source of electric energy does not increase the number of ~ree electrons in a circuit; it merely produces a concerted pressure on any aimlessly moving electrons."

Tables:

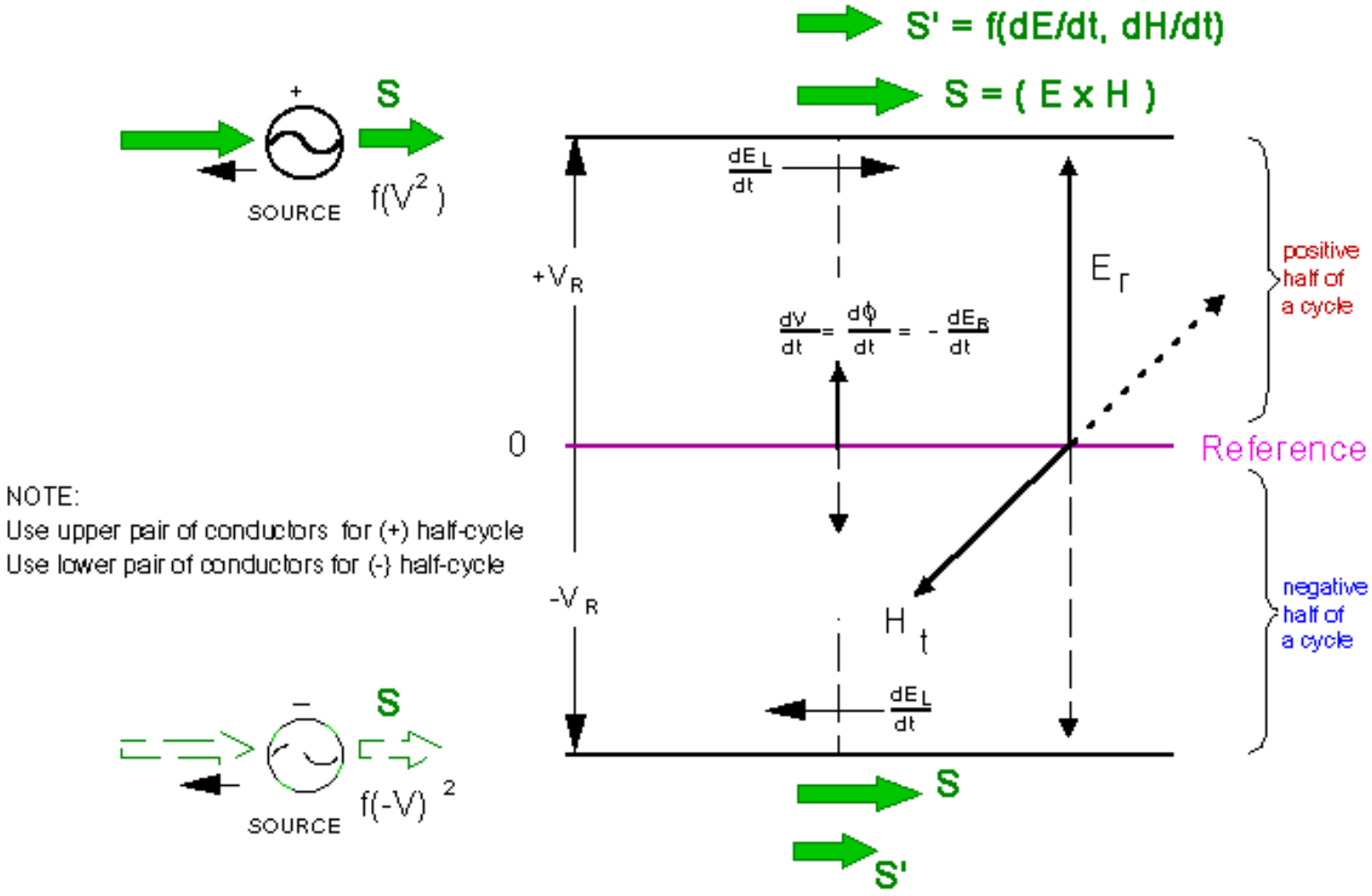


Figure 13. Poynting vector currents S and S' versus massless displacement currents.

D-1-F13

© 1995 T.E. Bearden

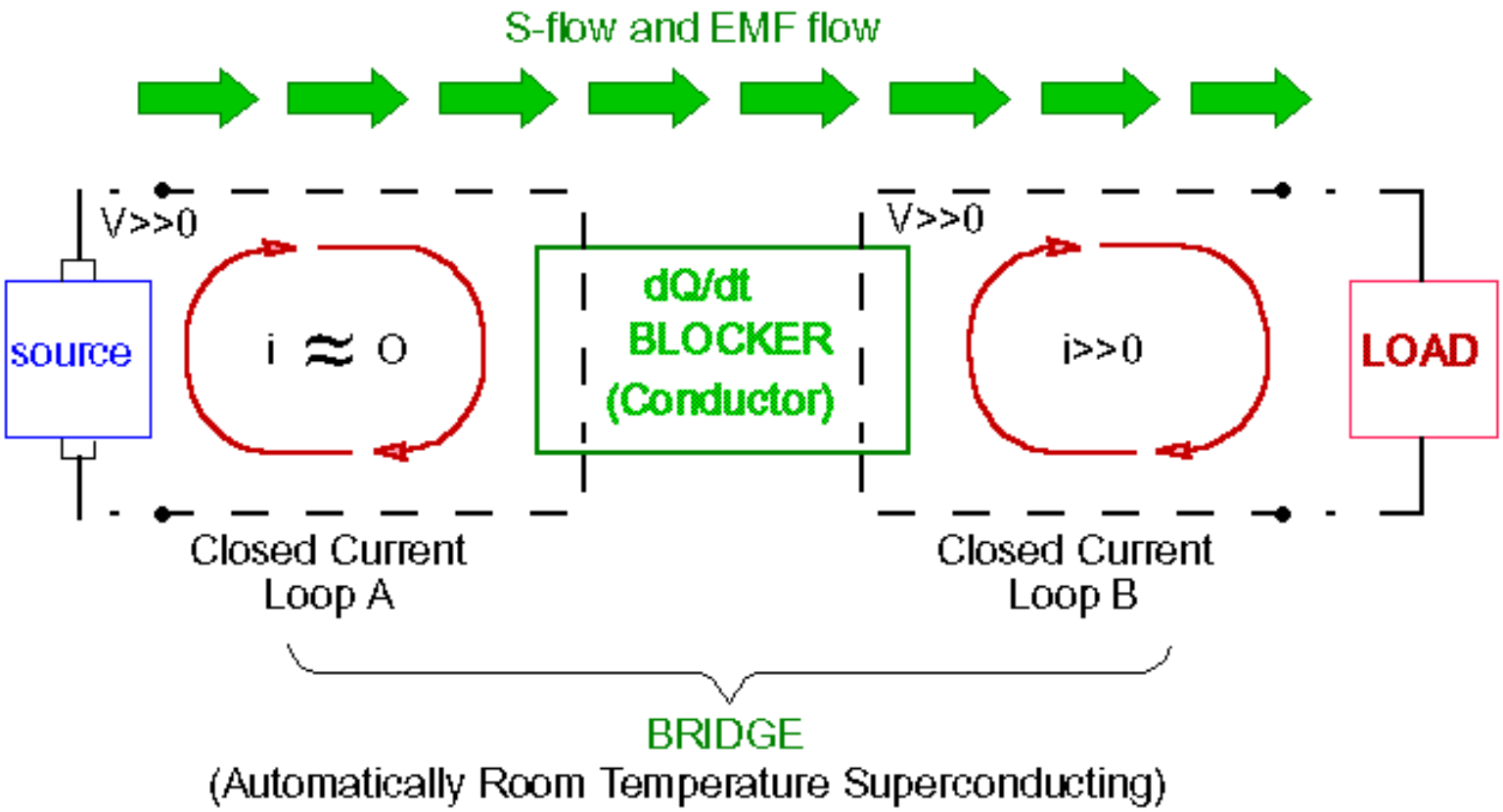
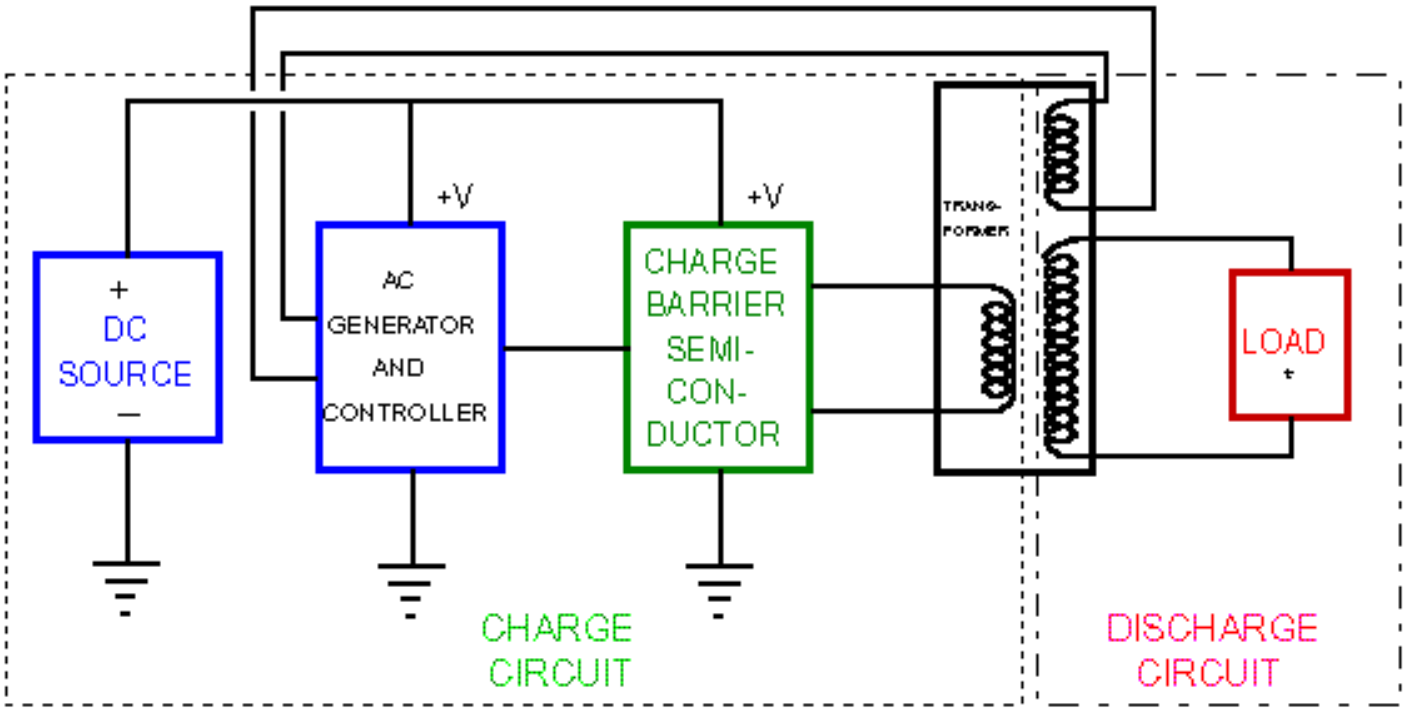


Figure 14. Bridging to enable room temperature superconductivity.

D-1-F 14 © 1995 T.E. Bearden

[17] My own approach has been, if that's all that the circuits require from our primary power source, then let's simply accept that directly from the source without performing any work in the source. Iœ you do it this way, the source is never dissipated, but will last indefinitely. Sources furnish flowing field energy density, not "energy" per se. If you only demand S-flow, you can have all you wish from a source, without exhausting your source. The trick is to find how to steadily dissipate some of this "artesian well" of flowing S to drive electrons through the load, but without driving electrons back through the back EMF of the source.

Tables:



* NOTE:
DISCHARGE CIRCUIT AND LOAD GROUND
MUST BE ISOLATED FROM THE
CHARGE CIRCUIT GROUND.
FEEDBACK LOOP MUST BE RIGIDLY CLAMPED AND LIMITED.

Patent Pending

Figure 15. Use of Fogal semiconductor for overunity (closed system).

D-1-F15

© 1993, 1995 T.E. Bearden

Obviously, the laws of physics and thermodynamics require such an overunity machine to be an open system that extracts and utilizes excess energy from an external source. In the case outlined, we extract the excess energy directly from the vacuum in the form of S-flow; essentially we convert our primary source to a Poynting generator rather than a "power" (energy flow loss rate) generator. The resulting overunity machine accomplishes both room temperature superconductivity and also overunity coefficient of performance (Figure 16). It does not violate the conservation laws of physics. It does not violate the second law of thermodynamics because it is an open system receiving and utilizing excess energy from the vacuum, and the second law need not apply to such systems. [note 18]

You see, all power systems are already free energy density flow sourcing systems, if we but use them correctly. Every dipole is a "gating device" for extracting excess field energy density flow from the violent bidirectional flux exchange between the vacuum and each end of the dipole. [note 19] [note 20] When we attach "conducting leads" to a dipolar source, as in the simple two-wire circuit, all we are doing with the conductors is providing waveguides for the extracted S-flows from the vacuum to flow along (it flows outside the conductors) without loss. In effect, each lead is simply extending the pole (i.e., the terminal) to which it is connected.

My associates and I are also working on several other inventions at present, including two more patent applications to be filed in the near future. One of those is in the field of overunity power systems, while the other is in an entirely different, highly proprietary nuclear effort. I will address all these areas in future columns, and those columns will have real "meat" in them.

Present "big science" proclaims that overunity electrical machines are impossible. The reader should understand that the U.S. Patent and Trademarks Office is never going to grant a patent for an overunity electrical machine unless the machine is independently tested and replicated, and unless it is certified by scientists of impeccable credentials. This is as it should be. Legitimate free energy researchers accept that dictum. Eventually the stuff has to work on the bench in order to be validated. On the other hand, free energy researchers also point out that one must not demand of us the next 100 years of national research by a hundred major laboratories immediately! This is still a shoestring operation, because all conventional sources of research funds are denied to the serious overunity researcher (with the single exception of occasional personal funding of a researcher by a private individual). In other words, we demand at least the same kind of consideration that the orthodox nuclear fusion community has enjoyed. Billions of dollars have been poured into that sinkhole, and not a single controlled fusion power unit is working anywhere in the world after decades of work at enormous expense to the taxpayers.

So we overunity researchers deserve at least a decade or two of our own, to try to accomplish overunity electrical system development. We also painfully point out that "Big Science" will not fund a single overunity researcher, for specific overunity purpose, no matter what his credentials or capability. In fact, "Big Science" is part of the problem, because it fervently seeks to prevent any legitimate research in overunity. To carry out its suppression campaign. it resorts to vilification, character assassination, libel, and slander of the overunity researchers themselves __ again, regardless of their qualifications or legitimate scientific procedures. [note 13]

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

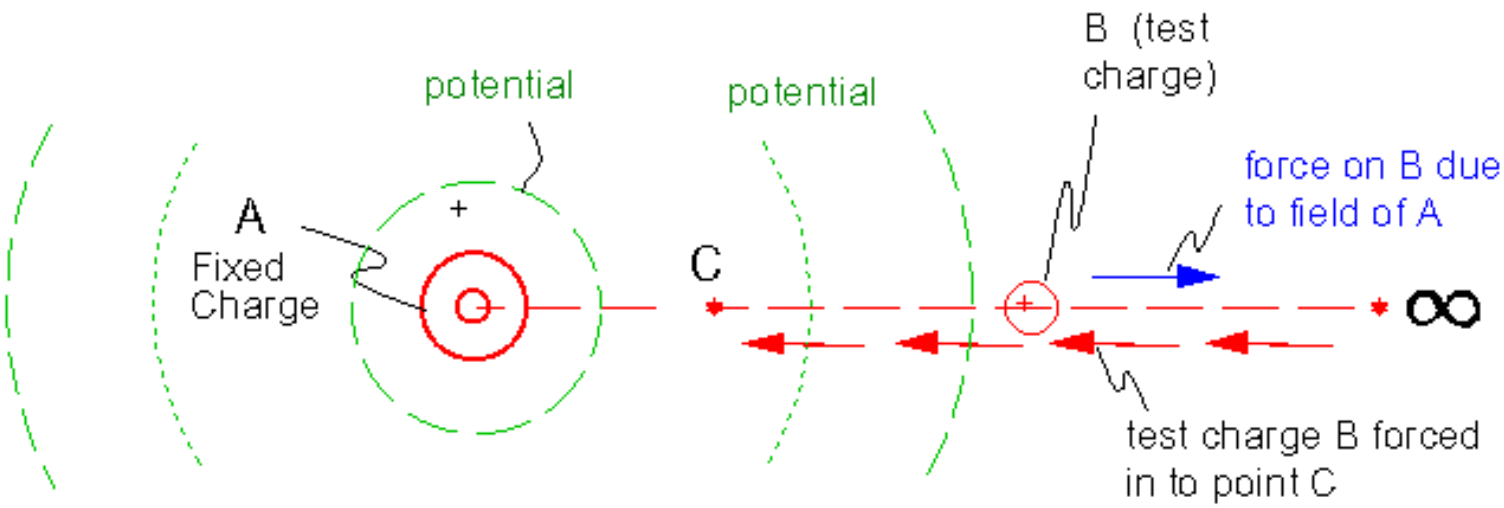


Figure 16a. Magnitude of the scalar potential is determined by work required to push in a unit charge from infinity; e.g., against a repelling like charge. If test charge is released, work will be performed upon it to translate it back toward infinity

Figure 16a. Process for overunity coefficient of performance.

D-1-F16A

© T.E. Bearden, 1993, 1994, 1995

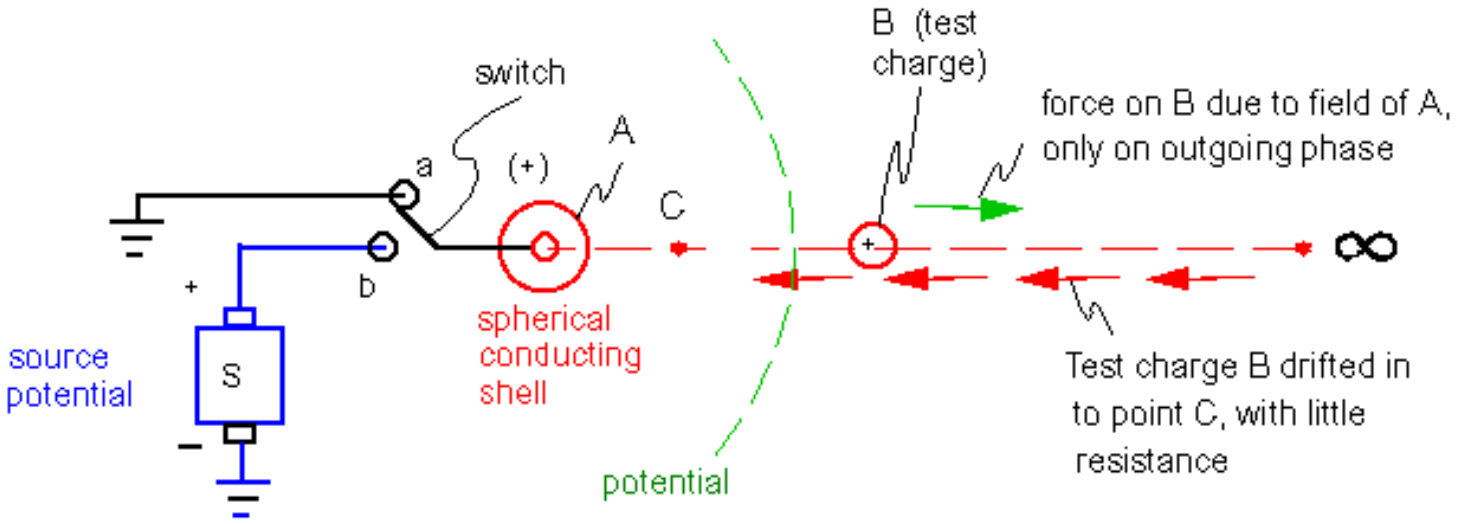


Figure 16 b. Demonstration of overunity efficiency.

D-1-F16B

© T.E. Bearden, 1993, 1994, 1995

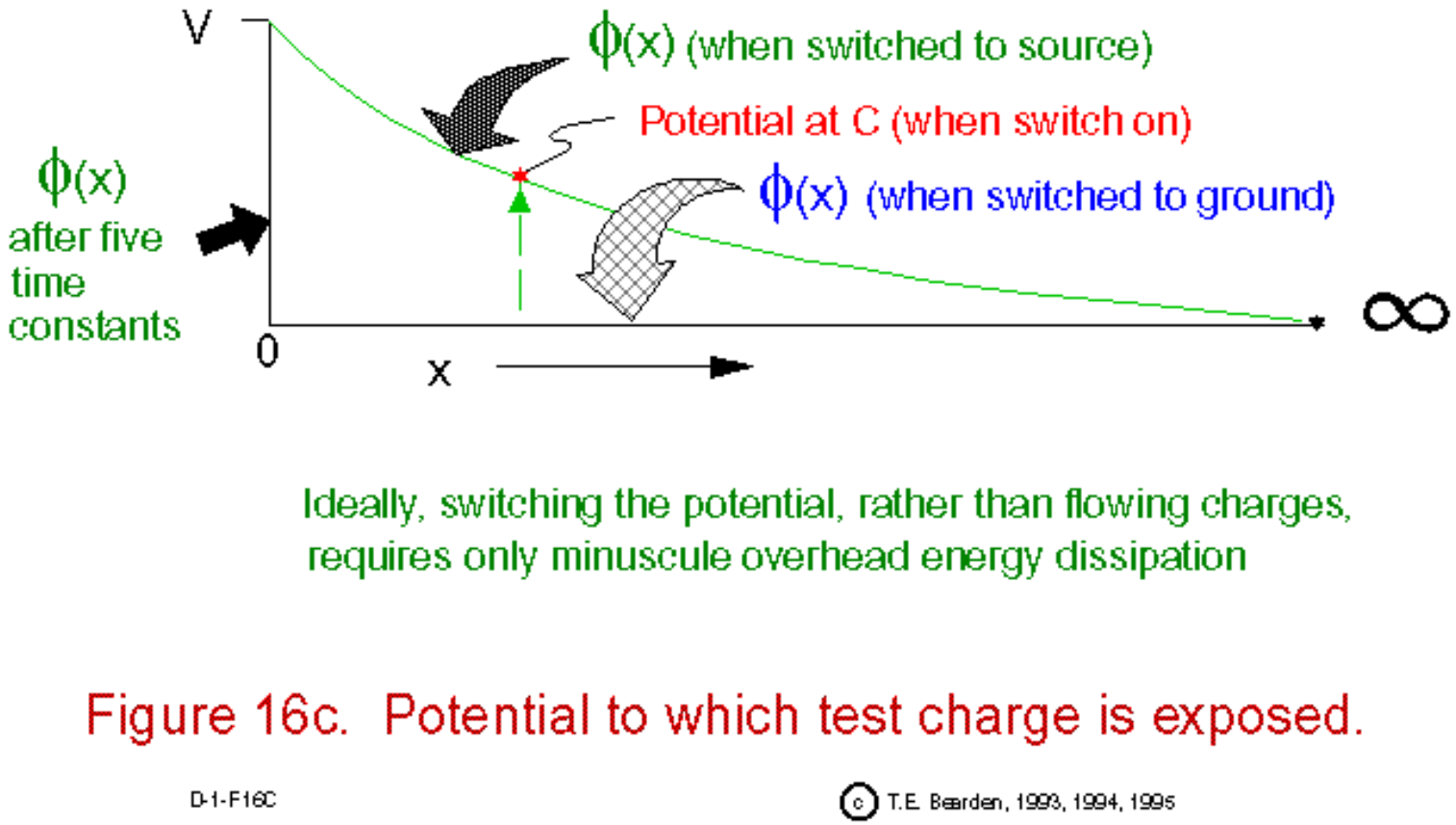


Figure 16c. Potential to which test charge is exposed.

D-1-F16C

© T.E. Bearden, 1993, 1994, 1995

[18] The system does comply with the nonlinear thermodynamics of a system œar from equilibrium. E.g., Prigogine received the Nobel Prize œor significantly developing this new field. For a detailed technical presentation of nonlinear thermodynamics of a system far from thermodynamic equilibrium, see G. Nicolis and I. Prigogine, Exploring Complexity, Piper, Munich, 1987. Such systems can exhibit negentropy, self-organization, and other effects outside the confines of classical thermodynamics. Since local symmetry is broken, they can also permissibly exhibit overunity coefficient of perœormance.

---

[19] Each end 0œ a dipole has its own potential (with respect to the local vacuum), which differs from the potential of the surrounding ambient vacuum. For each of these "end-potentials," one can mathematically decompose that end-potential into a hidden bidirectional set of harmonic wavepairs in harmonic sequence. Each wavepair consists of the wave and its phase conjugate. For the proof, see E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annglen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355. Since one of the dipole potentials exceeds the local vacuum potential and the other dipole potential is lower than the local vacuum potential, the two bidirectional EM wave flows are at or "carry" different equipotentials. This is the generatrix for the automatic dual œ1ow of energy from the vacuum through the dipolar power source and out along the two leads of the "transmission line" conducting the S-flow to the components of the circuit for powering the loads. So as can be seen, rigorously every dipole is already a "free energy source" if we learn how to properly use it. The energy will flow forever, if we do not allow the destruction of the sourcing dipole.

---

[20] See also E.T. Whittaker, "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions," Proceedinqs of the London Mathematical Society, Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372. Here Whittaker shows that the fields of classical electromagnetics can be replaced by scalar potential interferometry of two potentials. Our own comment is to note that by Whittaker 1903, we can with a little difficulty make artificial potentials with deliberate substructures. We can then interfere those potentials (actually, interfere their hidden multiwave structures) even at a distance, to create new EM fields. Or we can dissolve EM fields that exist at a distance, simply by constructing the correct negative EM fields by distant scalar interferometry. My point is that, when we utilize the "inner" electromagnetics inside the potential, we are employing a vastly more powerful electromagnetics of a new kind, which includes and extends the present inadequate EM theory.

Indeed, orthodoxy has a black record with respect to energy. When Mayer advanced the conservation of energy law, orthodoxy hounded him unmercifully. He was universally ridiculed as the very epitome of a fool. He lost his job and suffered a nervous breakdown. Then years later toward the end of his life, scientists came to accept the conservation of energy as a most useful tool that dramatically simplified much of their analyses. So then science began to laud Mayer. There are a thousand other such examples; suffice it to say that "big science" is a bureaucracy and a "bell-shaped distribution curve" just like any other large group of people. Some scientists are near-angels. Others are near-devils. The vast majority are neither, but are just ordinary persons doing a special kind of job. In the scientific bureaucracy, however, the manipulative scientists scurry, slash, and manipulate their way toward the top. So the leadership of any big bureaucracy __ including the scientific bureaucracy __ is always rife with such near-scalawags and power-hungry individuals. Scientists are not exceptions to the same human weaknesses that we all evidence. If you really want to see jealousy, backbiting, and fierce "back-room dealing" and power-struggling, just get into a university research environment! But because the "power merchants" of any bureaucracy always fiercely resist any challenge to their position or superiority, big science has always fiercely resisted anything truly revolutionary. And today they also enlist the power of the state to enforce their dictums. We will devote one of our future columns to pointing out some glaring examples of persecution of independent researchers by big science. It is an area that all unorthodox researchers should be well-aware of. The world of science does not run by sweet reason and lofty ideals; that is just the dogma. It runs strictly by "who's going to be the big monkey," just like everything else. Primate dominance is still a dictum of the functioning of all bureaucratic human systems.

The free energy researchers are not working on the so-called "perpetual motion machine," where a closed system is erroneously stated to produce more output than must be put into it to operate it. That old saw is actually a red herring that dogmatic scientists use to vilify free energy researchers. It is a lie that they have also successfully sold to the U.S. Patent and Trademarks Office. Anyone with a modicum of knowledge of modern physics already knows that there does not exist a single closed system in the universe, anywhere. In particular, every physical system is continuously "open" to the violent exchange of energy with the surrounding vacuum. It's just that most systems are in local equilibrium in these flow exchanges, except for minuscule gating accomplished for such things as the Lamb shift, etc.

By analogy it's something like this. The free energy researcher is standing by the banks of a mighty, rushing river with breathtaking falls, turbulent areas, etc. Big Science is begrudgingly admitting that, yes, there is a river there, but it is an insane delusion to think that you can tap that energy. The free energy researcher is saying that, well, if I can build a gating sluice a little distance upstream, perhaps I can divert a small portion of the river's flow downstream to my waterwheel, and power my mill. The orthodox scientist then vilifies the free energy researcher for even having such a heretical thought. In fact, says the orthodox researcher, any fool can see that the laws of nature force the river's flow to stay firmly in its banks, because it is a closed system, and Moses brought that law down off the mountain with him on a special stone tablet. Then he adds all the other smug remarks such as, "If it could be done, then we at MIT and Harvard and Caltech would already have done it!" So until the orthodox scientist develops a little less dogma and a little more common sense, and learns the difference between a scientific discussion and a dogfight, the free energy researcher can hardly communicate with him.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

The goal of the legitimate free energy researcher is to find a way to break the local equilibrium of this universal energy exchange, and gate a tiny bit of it up into the external circuit as excess electrical energy (Figure 17). Then he must collect the excess energy, and shuttle it from the "gating and collecting circuit" over to a dq/dt-closed current loop containing the load. He must also prevent the load current, or most of it, from passing back through the primary source against its back EMF, because if it does that, he will destroy the separation of charges in the dipolar source, killing the dipole and extinguishing the "excess energy gating." In other words he must find a way to process and transport the energy flow across dq/dt-blocked bridges between the source's closed dq/dt-current loop and the load's closed dq/dt-current loop. Ruthlessly it is an energy transport S-flow problem, not a J* energy transport problem. If he uses J* in his sourcing current loop, he automatically drives the current dq/dt back through the back EMF of his source and kills it. If he does not drive dq/dt back through the source, the source will furnish S-flow for an indefinite period! Every battery and generator we have ever built is already a "free energy" machine in that it already involves broken local symmetry in the vacuum energy exchange. We have just not realized how to use our power sources purely as Poynting S-flow sources.

So we must treat an electrical system as an open system with broken local symmetry (Table 3) in the vacuum flux exchange, so that the system extracts (gates) excess energy from an external source. In this case the source is the system's flux exchange with the vacuum. This approach is no more mysterious or bizarre than putting a waterwheel in a river, or a windmill in a wind, or a bank of solar cells out in the sunshine. The universal "free source of energy" that the overunity researcher seeks to tap is the violent exchange of virtual photons between the electrical charges of the system and the surrounding quantum mechanical vacuum (Figure 18). In quantum physics this powerful, energetic exchange of the vacuum with electrical matter is now proven both experimentally and theoretically. It is already accepted in quantum physics that the vacuum is filled with electromagnetic energy. The researcher doesn't have to prove it anymore; he just has to find out how to properly use it. The artesian well is already there; we just have to learn how to collect and use the flowing water without dynamiting the well!

The remaining objection orthodox scientists usually raise against the notion of extracting vacuum energy has been that "thermodynamics doesn't permit it." However, Cole and Puthoff have rigorously shown that, on the contrary, the theory of thermodynamics does not prohibit the vacuum's energy being extracted and used to produce heat, light, and power. [note 22] So the validity of that final objection has now vanished.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Page 1

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

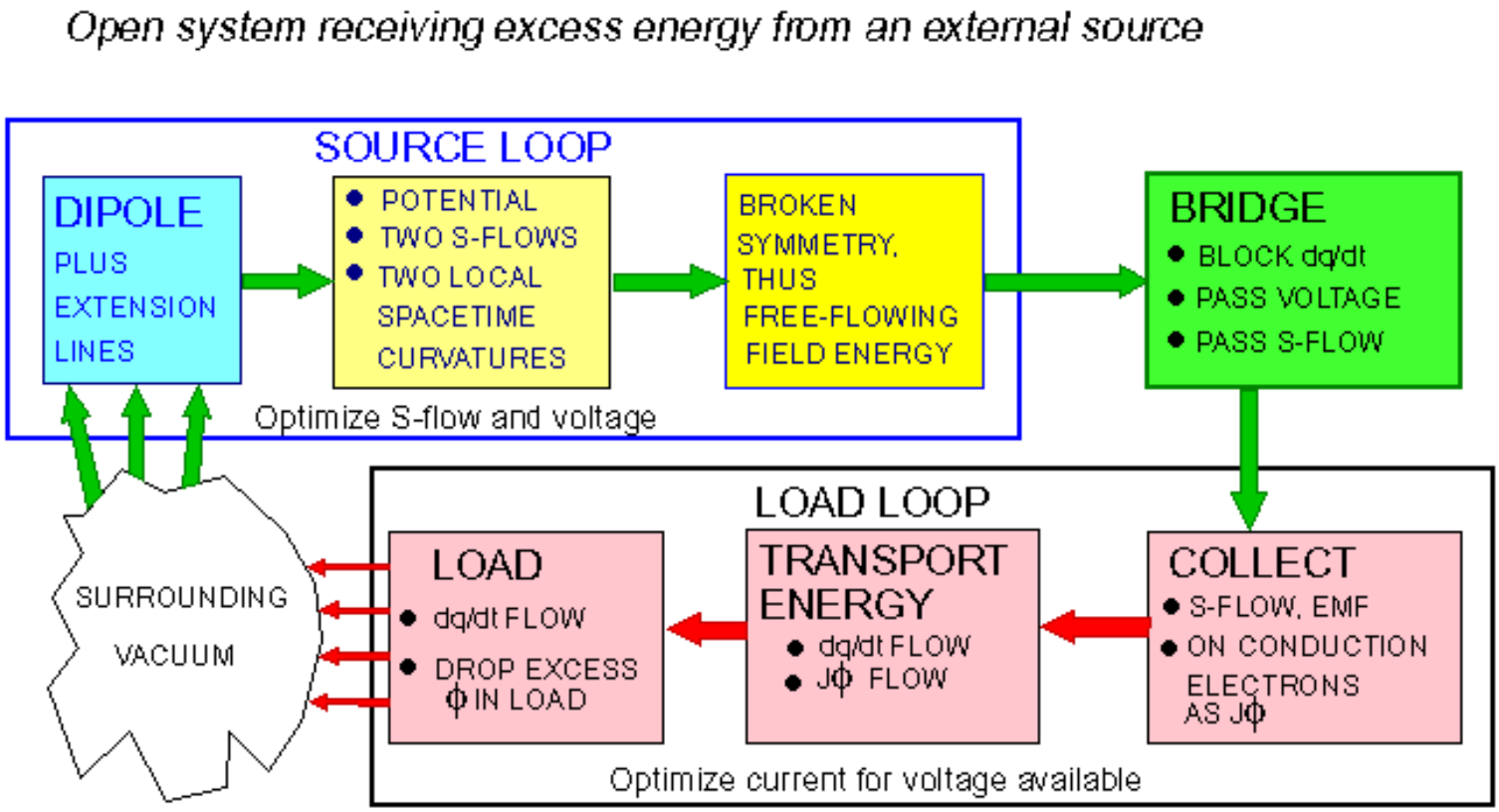


Figure 17. Operation of an overunity electrical power system.

D-1-F 17 © 1992 T.E. Bearden

Table 3: Asymmetry and modern physics.

Per T.D. Lee, Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory, Harwood Academic Publishers, New York, 1981, p. 378-390.

SYMMETRY AND MODERN PHYSICS

- Missing symmetry of matter
- Symmetry only of mass and vacuum
- Vacuum excitation
- Vacuum structures
- Spontaneous symmetry breaking
- Interaction between matter and vacuum
- Possibility of vacuum engineering

SOME PROVEN ASYMMETRIES

- Positive and negative signs of electric charge
- Time reversal
- Right/left handedness

STRONG LOCAL ASYMMETRY

- Properties of object may differ appreciably for:
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

STRONG LOCAL ASYMMETRY (CONT'D)

- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum violated
- May be local sink or source
- EM gravitational/inertial effects
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation

WHEN SYMMETRY IS VIOLATED

- A "non-observable" turns out to be an observable
- An invariance is broken
- A conservation law or selection rule is broken

COMMENTS:

- A virtual object becomes an observable object
- Local spacetime becomes curved, at least to some potential involving that object

D-1-T3

© T.E. BEARDEN 1993, 1995

A Charged Particle Is a Coupled System

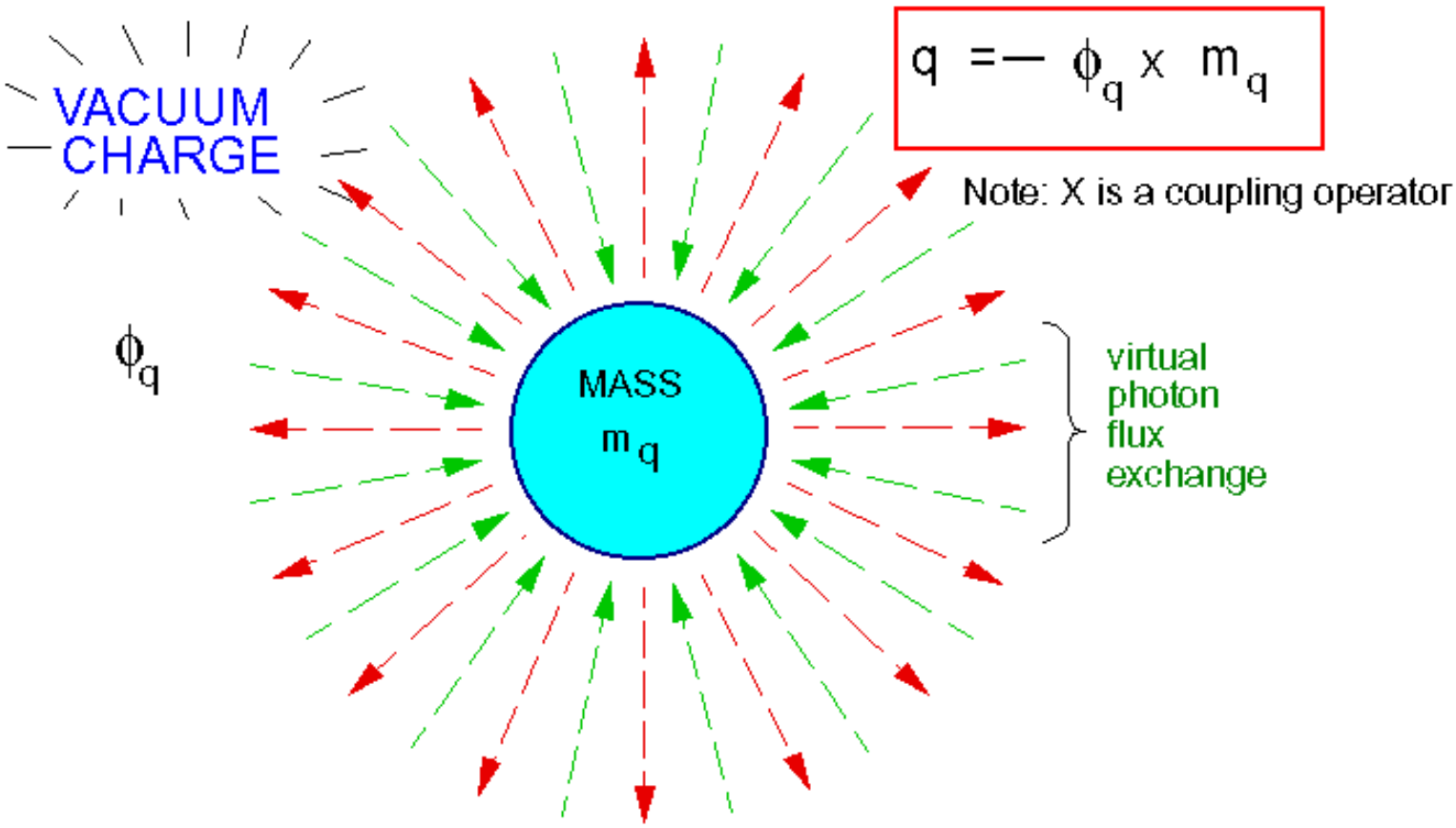


Figure 18. An electric charge q is a broken symmetry. It continuously and violently exchanges energy with the vacuum.

D-1-F 18 © 1994 T.E. Bearden

[22] Cole, Daniel C. and Harold E. Putboll. (1993) "Extracting Energy and Heat from the Vacuum," Physical Review E, 48(2), Aug. 1993, p. 1562-1565.

And there is mind-numbing energy density there in the vacuum, waiting to be extracted. The well-known Lamb shift, e.g., in a single hydrogen atom is due to that vacuum exchange. [note 23] Interestingly, the calculated energy density of the exchange causing the Lamb shift is greater than the surface energy density of the sun. Different physicists have made various theoretical estimates of the energy density of this seething vacuum. A conservative ballpark figure is something on the order of 1090 grams per cubic centimeter, expressed in mass units.

It has also been my good fortune to know and work closely with several other free energy researchers. I was a colleague of Floyd ("Sparky") Sweet (recently deceased) for about seven years; Sparky held a Master's degree in EE from MIT and had years of experience with General Electric and other firms. He was a highly skilled researcher who invented the solid state vacuum triode amplifier (Figure 19), a unit which produced 500 watts of output and a coefficient of performance of 1,500,000. I personally tested the machine, activated the magnets on one occasion, and understand how it all worked. [note 24] The paper [note 25] I co-authored in 1991 with Floyd is still the only paper in the orthodox engineering literature that reports (a) successful overunity functioning of a solid state magnetic device, and (b) a successful antigravity experiment on the laboratory bench, reducing the weight of an object by 90%. [note 26]

We stress again that a legitimate overunity electrical machine must be an open system, receiving excess electrical energy from the surrounding vacuum. As such, it must operate in a higher topology than normal electrical machines (Figure 20).

My good friend Frank Golden has long been a close colleague. Years ago Frank developed a motor that produced overunity efficiency, but then to our astonishment we found (courtesy of Bill Tiller, [note 27] with whom we were working at the time) that its operation depended upon a 5-year-long conditioning (structuring) of the local ambient potential in order to work. Previously we had been entirely unaware that one can sometimes condition the local vacuum and the local matter in the area with a particular dynamic form. Given the local conditioning, a motor with that form will then work in that vicinity, but not necessarily elsewhere at an appreciable distance away. We now understand the mechanism for such "conditioning of the vacuum." We also now know what to do if an overunity machine is actually a machine of that type (many of them are not). In other words, we know how to convert it to a machine that will work anywhere, anytime. We will be addressing such little-known things in future articles.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

[23] Lamb, W.E. Jr. and R.C. Retherford. "Fine structure of the hydrogen atom by a microwave method." Physical Review, Vol. 72, 1947, p. 241-243. Lamb received the Nobel prize for this work.

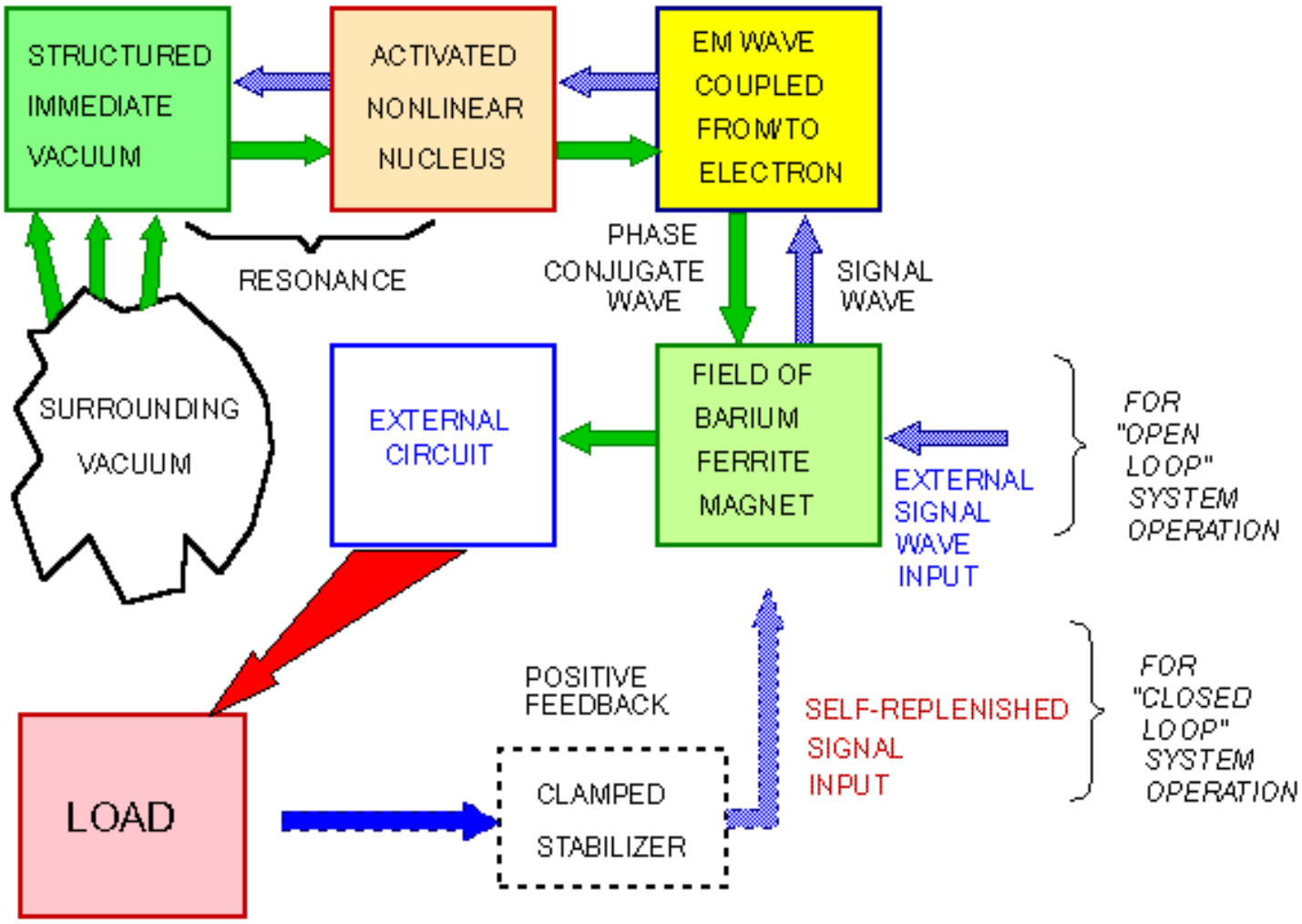


Figure 19. Block diagram of the Sweet Vacuum Triode Amplifier.

Adding positive feedback circuit enables self-oscillation.

D-1-F 19

© T.E. Bearden 1991, 1995

[24] Unfortunately Sweet made conflicting agreements with multiple backers, resulting in a most thorough legal foul- up. It appears that nothing can ever be done with this machine, because its status is a legal nightmare.

---

[25] Floyd Sweet and T. E. Bearden, "Utilizing Scalar Electromagnetics to Tap Vacuum Energy," Proceedings of the 26th Intersociety Energy Conversion Engineerinq Conference (IECEC '91), Boston, Massachusetts, 1991, p. 370-375. Paper also distributed over Internet.

---

[26] The unit was specially rigged and "pushed" to 1,000 watts output to perform the antigravity experiment.

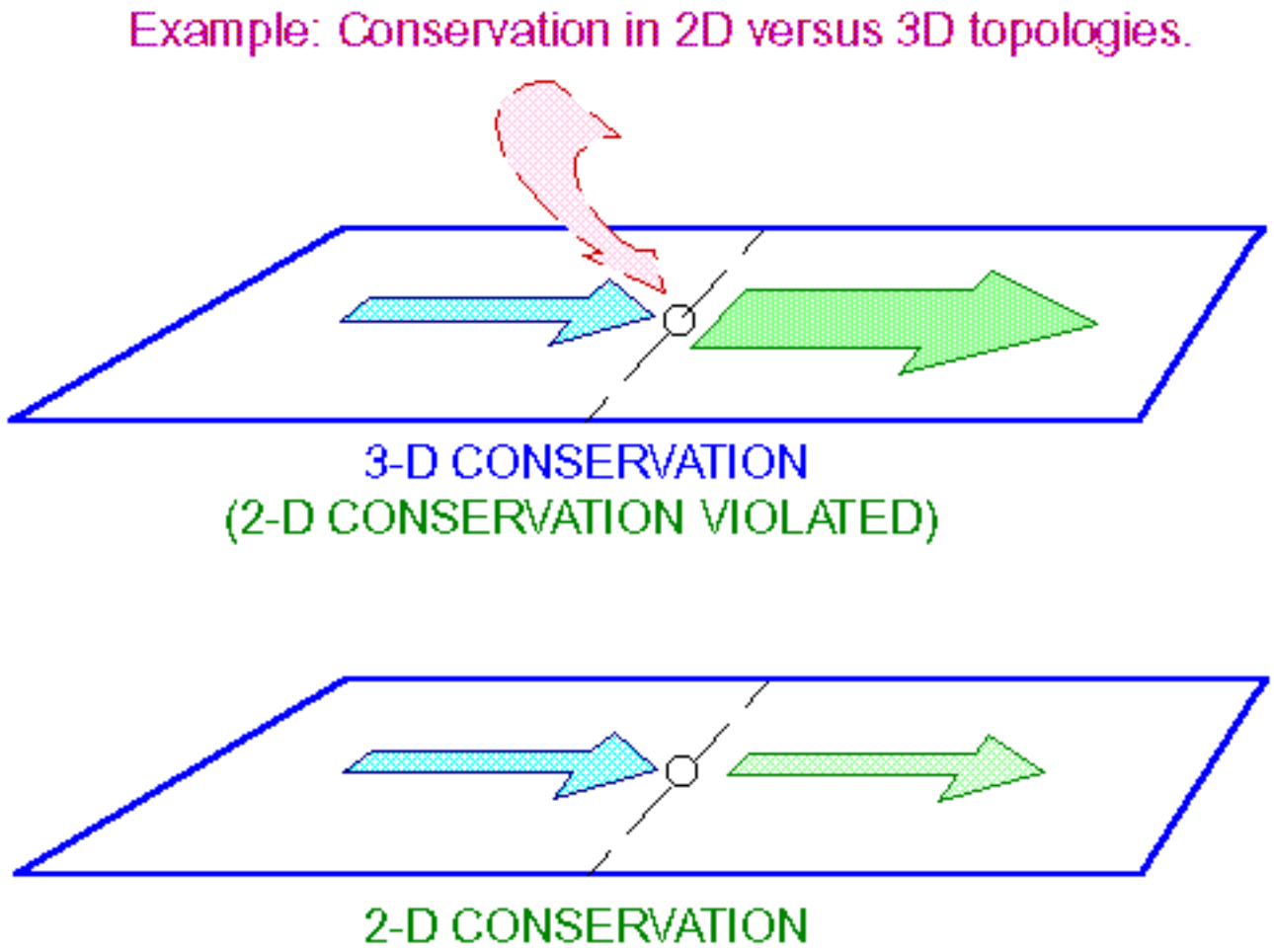


Figure 20. Increasing the dynamic topology allows lower topology conservation laws to be violated. Conservation now applies in the higher topology, but not necessarily in the lower. The lower topology system is now an open system and may seemingly act as a source or sink.

D-1-20 © T.E. Bearden 1993, 1995

[27] Tiller was already familiar with the fact that devices that function by more subtle energy often require special conditioning of the vacuum spacetime. He expressed it as "an archetype must first be created for the machine to function efficiently." Tiller had previously experimented with such an effect for several years.

John Bedini is also a close friend and colleague; John built several experimental motors (both electrical and magnetic) in the overunity area, and performed successful trans-mutation experiments. John is a recognized genius in high-end sound amplifier development. Many audiophiles worldwide still swear that the Bedini amplifier is the best and sweetest-sounding audio amplifier ever built. One of John's battery-powered electrical motors (Figure 21), for example, ran continuously off its battery for about five years, and kept the battery charged. When you realize that such a small electric motor is only about 35% efficient, then you realize that about 65% of the energy flowing out of the battery was being dissipated in the motor as heat, core losses, etc. So the unit was continuously performing work for that five years. [note 28] The 1/8 hp motor represented a load in which the continuous rate of work being done (the rate of energy dissipation) was about 0.08 hp. We will have more to say on this motor and its technical process in a future article.

Bill Fogal is a close colleague; Bill has patented the world's first dq/dt-blocking semiconductor, [note 29] which partially blocks the normal current while continuing to pass the flow of voltage (Table 4). I have written a proprietary technical explanation of the Fogal semiconductor, which utilizes an extremely little-known feature called the "overpotential." The overpotential part of the theory is experimentally proven and theoretically explained in an obscure part of electrochemistry, by a few chemists who specialize in electrode effects. J. O'M. Bockris is probably the leading world expert in overpotential theory; he authored the textbook on it. [note 30]

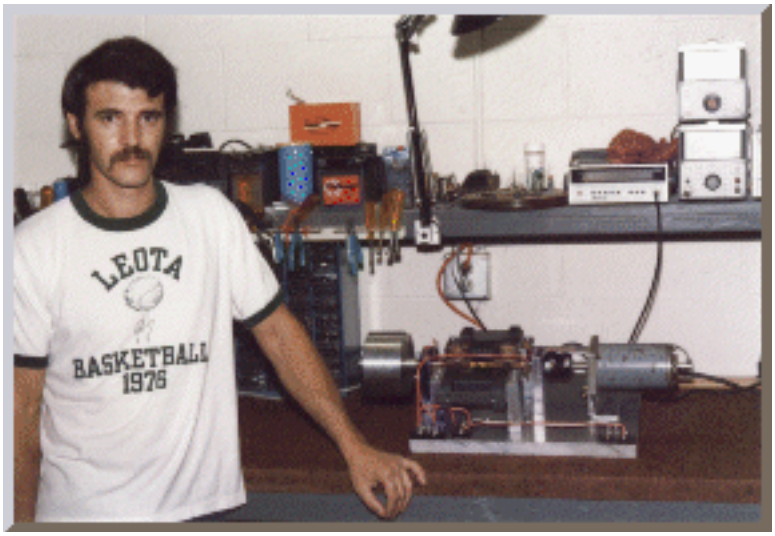
One of the latest overunity developments is the magnetic resonance amplifier (MRA) developed by Joel McLain and Norm Wooten (Figure 22). Earlier testing disputed the overunity functioning. More recent testing at several well-known laboratories has resulted in the instrumental measurements clearly showing overunity. While the test institute scientists themselves may be willing to attest to overunity results of their testing, none of the corporate heads will allow it. I have personally stated that the MRA is capable of overunity. Our own measurements had to be discarded because we did not have the proper instruments available. E.g., all our oscilloscopes were "hard grounded" to building ground, and we needed to make "floating differential ground" measurements in order to settle things once and for all. McLain and Wooten have filed for a patent, and multiple tests with excellent equipment have indeed indicated overunity. What happens next remains to be seen. I suspect that the two inventors may simply accept foreign capital investment and go offshore.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

WARNING: Highly dangerous operation. Pulsed battery outgasses hydrogen gas and explosion is possible.



Open system using higher topology extraction of excess vacuum energy. Uses sluggish reversal and recoil time of lead ion onrushing current versus rapid backlash of amplified voltage discharge from a magneto ignition coil, to force the battery to act as an excess S-flow collector during the ion-current charging half-cycle. Thus the inefficient motor is continuously powered and the battery is continually recharged.

Figure 21. Bedini's battery-powered, back-popping electric motor.

D-1-21

© TE. Bearden 1993, 1995

[28] We strongly emphasize that there is no conservation of work law in physics! It is the overall energy of the universe that must be conserved, not work. More rigorously, the flow of energy must be conserved. But from a free flow of energy, you can continuously extract a little and dissipate it as work, without cutting off the main flow and without violating any of the laws of physics. If this were not so, then waterwheels, windmills, and solar cells would not work. In fact, you can even do better than that. The basic energy conservation law is this: Energy can neither be created nor destroyed. So even when you "use" (i.e., dissipate or scatter) the energy, it is still there. It is only the hierarchical ordering of the photons that constitutes entropy. Each individual photon is perfectly ordered and still contains all its energy. By retroreflection, you can even cause those disordered photons to gather back in your system into perfect order once again and then you can scatter them again to do some more work. You can use the same energy over and over again! The perfect retroreflection is more easily accomplished by phase conjugate reflection. For a vivid example of just such retroreflection of previously scattered EM energy to restore the former order, see David M. Pepper, "Applications of Optical Phase Conjugation," Scientific American, Vol. 254, No. 1, Jan. 1986, p. 74-83. See particularly the striking photographic demonstration of time reversal of disorder on p. 75.

---

[29] William Jay Fogal, "High gain, low distortion, faster switching transistor." U.S. Patent No. 5,196,809, Mar. 23, 1993. Also William J. Fogal, "High Gain, Low Distortion, Faster Switching Transistor." U.S. Patent No. 5,430,413, July 4, 1995.

Table 4. Fogal's Semiconductor.

FOGAL'S CHARGED BARRIER SEMICONDUCTOR

- BLOCKS ELECTRON CURRENT FLOW dq/dt
  - AS CAPACITOR CHARGES, ELECTRONS IN EMITTER JUNCTION ATTRACTED TO PLATE
  - CHARGING PLATE PRODUCES HIGH BARRIER VIA PROPRIETARY MECHANISM
  - AC CONDUCTION ELECTRONS CANNOT PENETRATE BARRIER
  - AC POYNTING FLOW S, $d\phi/dT$, dE/dt PASS THROUGH BARRIER
- PASSES POYNTING FLOW S = E X H; dE/dt
- SEMICONDUCTOR BECOMES "ENERGY PIPE"
- WITH dQ/dt BLOCKED, FLOW OF S = E X H IS NON-DIVERGENT AND WITHOUT LOSSES
- FOGAL CHIP UTILIZES S = E X H FLOW TO TRANSPORT ENERGY, RATHER THAN $J\phi$

D-1-T4

© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

[30] In a correspondence with Bockris lasting several years, he had graciously furnished me with material on the overpotential, which is how I found out about this esoteric area. Bockris is well-known as a leading scientist on the chemistry of hydrogen, and also as one of the leading scientists in the rapidly developing field of cold fusion. He is a marvelous scientist, and one day his largely unsung work with the overpotential will revolutionize the entire electronics industry.

Tables:

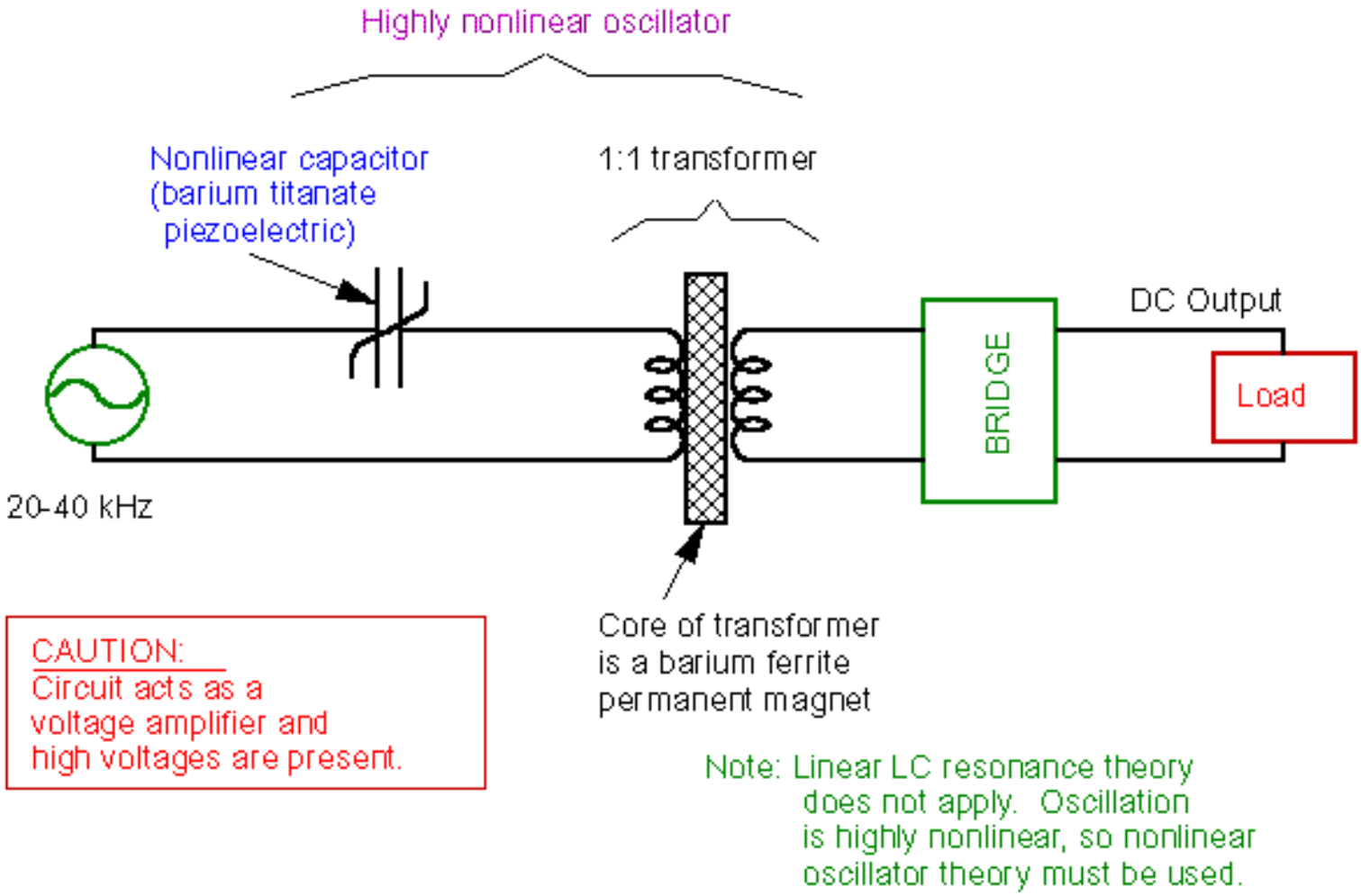


Figure 22. Schema for the magnetic resonance amplifier (MRA).

D-1-F22 © T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

Howard Johnson is also a respected colleague, whom I very much admire. (See Figure 23). Howard has continued to work quietly and patiently upon his patented permanent magnet motor, [note 31] including patenting various magnetic gates, etc. that are necessary to make such a motor work in a rotary configuration. [note 32] Howard employs a two-particle theory of magnetism; i.e., each magnetic flux line is envisioned as having a particle traveling from the north pole to the south pole, and also a particle traveling from the south pole to the north pole. The particles are spinning; the forward-time particle spins in one direction, and the antiparticle spins in the other direction. Howard then slightly separates the two particle flows. [note 33] In other words, Johnson splits the flux lines themselves, into two different pieces. When so separated, the component lines are now curls, so their paths curve. The paths of the two "curl particles" are different; one curls in one direction and the other curls in the opposite direction. Further, a predominance of one form of curl particle gives a "time-forward" aspect, while a predominance of the other form of curl particle gives a "time-reversed" aspect. Johnson is thus able to employ a deeper kind of magnetism than the textbooks presently contain. He demonstrates that a "spin-altered" magnetic assembly exhibiting (to a compass or other such detector) a north polarity can attract another unaltered magnetic assembly exhibiting a north polarity. In short, he can make a north pole attract a north pole. We will give you further insight into Johnson's two-particle theory in a future article. [note 34] We will also explain how and why the physicists missed that antiparticle in the magnetic field's flux lines, and thereby failed to advance the theory of magnetism to a deeper level. Make no mistake, one day when the new theory is done, Johnson may well be awarded a Nobel Prize for his epochal discovery of a deeper structure of magnetism.

Bits and pieces of the new science approach are just now beginning to spill into a few conventional journals and symposia. For some time a few of the rebels spearheading this new science have been doing something that the University scientists should have been doing all along. The rebels have been meticulously examining the concepts, postulates, and definitions that the present scientific models are founded upon, to reveal serious foundations errors. Corrections for some of these errors have been discovered and made. [note 35] Others are still problems yet to be resolved. Yet slow progress is being made, and a "flip-over" of the old science is likely to occur within the next decade if not sooner. By then the new concepts will have become "solid" enough to allow producing an engineering mathematical model. Also the supporting experiments will have become solid enough to justify the new concepts and the model.

ILLUSTRATION LIST | NEXT PAGE

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

Page 1

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

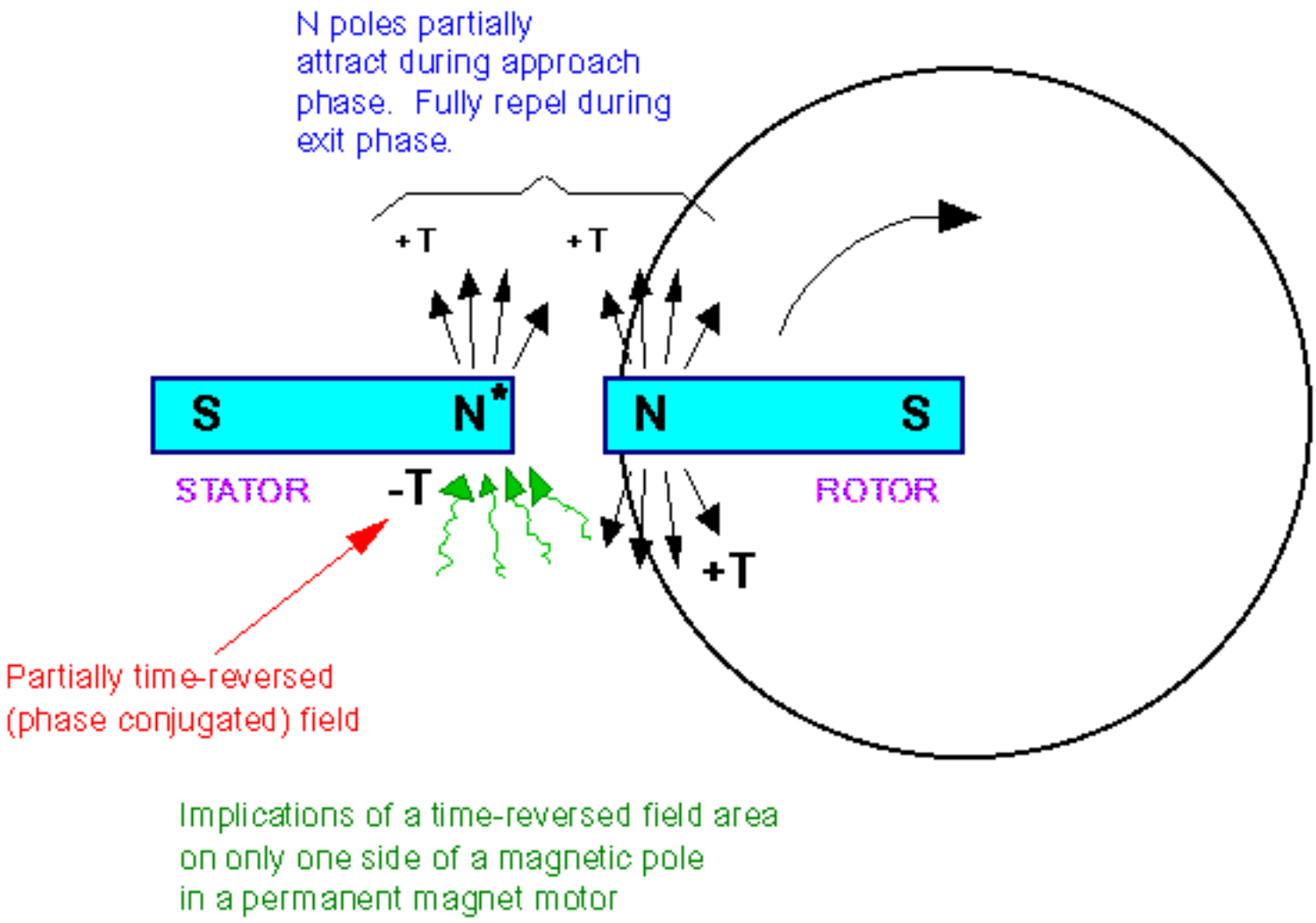


Figure 23. Schema for Johnson's permanent magnet motor.

T91HJ-03 © T.E. BEARDEN 1991, 1993, 1995

[31] Howard Johnson, "Permanent Magnet Motor." U.S. Patent No. 4,151,431. Apr. 24, 1979.

[[32] I personally saw and closely examined one demonstration rotary Johnson permanent magnet motor some years ago, and toyed with it for about one hour. It would definitely self- rotate as long as you wished to permit it to turn. It was not a powerful device at all, but just a small laboratory "proof of principle" prototype. It had cost Johnson an enormous amount of time, labor, and optimization to get the critical adjustment required of his two magnet assemblies. But the device had no power source other than the permanent magnet assemblies themselves. Johnson's nonlinear rotor and stator magnets interacted with each other in a manner to break local symmetry. So his machine was an open system and therefore a permissible overunity device; it was not a perpetuum mobile.

---

[33] As I have pointed out repeatedly in the past, photons also carry time, not just energy. We have previously shown the process and the photon interaction mechanism that creates the flow of time itself; we will discuss this mechanism in the future. So when Johnson separates the particles and antiparticles, not only does he partially separate them according to spin, but he also alters the local character of time flow during which the resulting magnetic field forces must appear. In other words, he accomplishes a partial separation of time-forward and time- reversed polar interactions. A south pole is just a time- reversed magnetic north pole, in the first place! So a north pole of a bar magnet that is slightly time reversed on one side will partially act on that side just like a south pole. On the other side it will continue to act like a normal north pole. By partially time-reversing (phase conjugating) one side of the north magnetic pole piece, Johnson makes that side look and act like a south pole. that way Howard is able to create two north poles, one on a stator and the other on a rotor, and time-reverse part of one face of the stator's north magnetic pole-piece. Therefore when the proper sides of the stator and rotor north poles are facing, they attract each other, contrary to the conventional textbook. The two poles then repel each other normally as soon as the north rotor poles passes the north stator pole. Hence Johnson can make a surrounding north pole stator assembly "draw in" an approaching north pole rotor assembly, and then kick it on out the other side, because he has broken the local magnetic symmetry. In short, Johnson's magnetic gate can provide a legitimate component of unidirectional magnetic thrust, which means that he can indeed make a rotary permanent motor. Simply put, this "partially separating the spin particles," and thereby partially phase conjugating one face of a magnet, is what Johnson calls a "gate," and this is the patented secret by which his magnet assemblies can be made self-powering. The entire process is still very meticulous, and assembly and adjustments are extremely critical. With Johnson's blessings we hope to shed more light on this subject in coming articles.

---

[34] For a basic article on rotary permanent magnet motors, see T.E. Bearden, "On Rotary Permanent Magnet Motors and 'Free' Energy," Raum&Zeit, 1(3), Aug.-Sep. 1989, p. 43-53.

---

[35] The most blatant error in all of physics is the erroneous notion that an acting force is separate from its receiving mass. Force is defined as F ~ d/dt(mv). From that definition alone, it can be seen that the affected mass is a component of the force itself. If you remove the mass m, you do not have force but merely acceleration. The notion of force separated from the mass came from ancient and familiar experiences of pushing on stones with one's hand, etc. In this primitive case the force-creating agent (i.e., the hand) is certainly separate from the affected mass (i.e., the stone). But the "force on the stone" is actually the force created of and with the stone. It is "stone-force," not "force upon the stone." Quantum field theory already tells us that it is the absorption and emission of virtual photons by the stone's mass that "creates the force." In fact it should go one step further: It is the coupled ensemble of the virtual photon flux and the mass of the stone that constitutes a "stone-force." In your mind, you should try mentally replacing the word "force" with the phrase "mass-force" until you root out the deeply ingrained erroneous notion that force and mass are separate. Because of this archaic error, today's physics can only define a mass in terms of its resistance to a disturbing force, and it can only define a force in terms of its overcoming a resisting mass. This error has prevented any proper definition of either force or mass! But the problem is solvable. For a proper definition of mass without the notion of force, see T.E. Bearden, Quiton/Perceptron Physics: A Theory of Existence, Perception, and Physical Phenomena, National Technical Information System, Report AD-763210, 1973.

In this first article I wanted to introduce the 14 major areas. We will be discussing these areas in some technical detail in the future. We'll also include current major news items of development in these areas, for the interested lay reader. I'll particularly try to give you the benefit of extensive reference citations painfully gathered over the last 30 years. The articles will be targeted toward both the serious researcher and the interested, educated layman.

So that's the agenda for the months ahead. We hope you find this information and the approach of direct interest and use.

Again, it's a privilege to be aboard. And we invite you to hang on in the future; it's going to be a wild but exciting ride. We really are going to chase this wild dragon with great vigor.

ILLUSTRATION LIST

©copyright T.E.Bearden 1995

VT Page 1

Comments may be sent to
the **Editor** of The Virtual Times

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support this work

Table of photographs

Novel Principles In The Rife Microscope

And Rife's Great Secret [1]

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

Substantially updated Aug. 20, 2001

Foreword

In the 1930s and 1940s, Royal Raymond Rife {1} made revolutionary discoveries in microscopy, including development of novel microscopes that could see far beyond the accustomed one-tenth wavelength limitation according to Rayleigh theory. With his microscope, he was able to "see" ultramicroscopic living forms much smaller than anything considered in the observable state. It would appear that his microscope was somehow capable of peering directly into the virtual state itself, and finding living forms at that level that were far beyond anything ever suspected by conventional science, even to this day.

Obviously this work was dramatically controversial. Rife went on to develop treatment methods and devices based on the new level of living organisms that his microscope revealed. In short, he arrived at essentially a new theory of disease, and did achieve success with his—to conventional scientists—completely unprecedented devices and methods of treating and healing. While we do not discuss his treatment methods in this paper, we do discuss the methods of Prioré, whom we believe to have used similar principles. So these discussions may shed some light

on Rife's therapeutic mechanisms also.

Rife and others reported his results in the proper scientific literature. For his efforts, he was ostracized, essentially imprisoned in a medical treatment facility, broken, and rejected by his peers. His findings were harshly ridiculed and discredited. Finally escaping from his enforced confinement, Rife lived out his remaining years and died quietly and unknown.

In the present paper it is not our purpose to address Rife's theory of disease or his treatment devices and methods. It is solely our purpose to propose a higher symmetry electrodynamics functioning of his microscope, as one possible explanation of the startling microscopy results he achieved. We will reveal what we are convinced is Rife's great secret: recursive virtual state magnification (amplification) by iterative difference frequency serial summation of vacuum engines. This is a substantial change from an earlier mechanism proposed by the present author, which proved to be in error {1}.

We accent that this is not a "standard electrodynamics" examination of the Rife microscope; normal U(1) electrodynamics and transverse EM waves contain no mechanisms that can explain the functioning of the instrument. Accordingly, since no such explanation is contained in the usual electrodynamics, one must of necessity turn to those available electrodynamics models that are of much higher symmetry than afforded by vector and tensor algebra. To show the fit to experiments, we must also address an enormous amount of the work performed by Prioré and his colleagues. Only in such EM models and their known fit to actual experiments are the additional phenomena and principles available that can possibly explain Rife's epochal results.

Also, because of the importance of this unified field theory area, we include substantial references and additional extended discussions in the endnotes for further technical clarification. Thirty figures are added to illustrate the material.

The Rife Microscope

The Rife microscope { [1] } (Figure 1) cannot be made to work by normal optical principles at the level utilized by Rife. With normal optics, about one-tenth wavelength is as fine an optical resolution as one can get. Since Rife went far beyond that, it should be obvious that he was using optics and electrodynamics of a *novel kind*, and of a type not yet in the conventional textbook.

We believe we are aware of the major principles used in Rife's microscope, or at least some of them, but prior to 1998 we shied away from anything to do with the scope. My major interests have been in extracting EM energy from the vacuum and in developing a new kind of medical therapy utilizing higher symmetry electrodynamics—and thus unified field theory—to directly and slowly change cellular disease or disorder back to a normal previous state. Obviously, if one is to produce a microscope that "sees" optically further into the realm of smallness than any other microscope can conventionally do (even in theory), that microscope must be functioning in a higher electrodynamics mode rather than in the conventional one.

In this paper, we will try to summarize some deep physics principles underlying the Rife microscope, at least as we see them terms of a higher symmetry EM model, and we cite some references for the bits and pieces. A more detailed explanation must wait for a future time and assistance from very high-level theorists.

Introduction

A good hint is this: Rife (Figure 2) often painfully adjusted his microscope stages for up to *24 hours* before he finally got the instrument "focused." Immediately that shows it is not standard optical equipment. Well-made standard optics—and Rife's microscope was beautifully made—can be adjusted far more easily than that (in minutes!).

So far as we are aware, no one ever looked at the Rife work except through essentially rather orthodox electrodynamics and rather orthodox optics eyes. Normal optical theory permits resolution of about one tenth of the wavelength of the light used, and a few microscopes in the last few years have gone just a wee bit further. But none have gone anywhere to the degree of smallness that Rife reported.

In our view, the orthodox approach to explaining the operation of Rife's microscope is doomed to fail from the beginning. Even a very good scientist will fail with replication, if that approach is exclusively taken. An entire scientific team and substantial funding will not do any better, unless something technically deeper is understood and tackled from the outset. We give an overview of our approach to tackling that problem. To begin with, we must present some errors in electrodynamics and an omission in general relativity, so that we can develop the necessary background. The discussion is not simple and will require considerable development. Once the considerable background is developed, the application to the Rife microscope will be straightforward.

Errors in Electrodynamics and Adjustments to General Relativity

First, present electrodynamics itself has serious flaws and shortcomings, and needs substantial revision {[2] }. As foundations scientist Bunge points out {[3]}:

> *"...it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state.*"

Bunge {[4] } also said:

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

The flaws in electrodynamics pass over into what has been constructed for optical theory—both linear and nonlinear—which just assumes the electrodynamics as a subset.

For our purpose, we need to clarify what modern electrodynamics does and does not say about the massless vacuum, and about the state and form of EM entities—such as potentials, fields, and waves—created in it (in *empty space*) by matter dynamics, or acting from it (from *empty space*) onto matter and causing matter dynamics.

Maxwell and all his peers believed firmly in the material ether, a thin material fluid filling all space and every crevice. To scientists at the time, not one single point in the universe was devoid of this material etheric fluid—this *thin matter*. The atom had not been discovered, the electron had not been discovered, and electricity was also considered a thin material fluid. Charge had no more meaning than "a piece of the electric fluid," much like a cubic centimeter of water.

Faraday {[5] } believed that the EM influence in space consisted of *material lines of force which acted as taut strings under tension from some mysterious source*. He believed that EM disturbances were just the transverse wave "perturbations" of these taut strings. In his concept, Faraday omitted the string holder or other agent producing the tensile forces upon the string (Figure 3). He thus omitted Newton's third law from his electrodynamics concept. He also omitted precisely half the energy, by omitting the equal-energy time-reversed EM wave that accompanies the formation of every ordinary EM wave we take account of. In a receiving copper wire antenna, for example, not only do the electrons interact with the incoming fields, but so do the protons in the nuclei—though highly damped in amplitude by the proton's large mass with respect to the mass of a disturbed Drude electron. However, the two energetic interactions (of perturbed protons and perturbed electrons) are of equal *energy* magnitude. So in the conductor, equal energy is expended to move the "lattice holes" (positrons) as is used to move the Drude

electrons, else field theory itself is falsified. Except in semiconductors, electrical engineers mostly just ignore the "disturbed lattice hole current" energy.

Maxwell deliberately captured Faraday's thinking, mathematically {[6] }, and so just *assumed* Faraday's lines of force and the "plucked tight string" transverse EM wave in the material ether {[7] } as well as the unexplained tension . The notion of the transverse EM wave in vacuum has essentially no other theoretical justification than that Faraday-Maxwell assumption and the observed "transverse waves" generated in the receiving "electric fluid in the conductor" in and on the Drude electrons. The transverse EM wave notion in vacuum was maintained only by discarding its missing antiwave that is always formed simultaneously in our transmitters and receivers (e.g., when we perturb the Drude electrons in a transmitting wire antenna, we also perturb the protons in the nuclei with the same energy. The two disturbances—proton disturbance in the nucleus and Drude electron disturbance in the Drude electron gas—perturb the local surrounding vacuum/ spacetime with equal energy, so in the vacuum "virtual particle flux gas" the two perturbations are energetically equal. The receiving wire receives both perturbation waves from the vacuum; one perturbs the electrons and the other perturbs the nuclei. Since the second wave is unaccounted, the perturbation of the nuclei is just considered a "mysterious force" that always appears. In a pumped phase conjugate mirror material, e.g., we interact the waves prior to their reaching the nuclei, by multi-wave mixing. Since the "causative" but neglected second wave coming in from space does not reach the nuclei, but are redirected to form the phase conjugate replica wave produced by the pumping, *the mirror does not recoil and it does not exhibit Newtonian third law reaction*. However, since electrodynamics *omits* the EM causative wave that generates Newton's third law forces in the receiver, which in normal detection always appear, then presently electrodynamic fields are erroneously said to be devoid of Newton's third law reaction. To the contrary, the effects of that hidden, neglected EM cause of the Newtonian third law reaction do appear, either as recoil of the physical receiving antenna or as the production of the time-reverse phase conjugate replica

wave in optical pumping. But in standard electrodynamics, equal-and-opposite forces in the receiving antenna are assumed to arise "mystically" or from some hidden *electrodynamic demon*. The electrodynamic cause of Newton's third law has been lost since Maxwell wrote his theory.

Maxwell, however, was careful to point out the ad hoc nature of assuming the stress in the vacuum, and that no mechanism for it had been discovered, nor was such a mechanism contained in his theory. Specifically, Maxwell said {[8] }:

> *"It must be carefully borne in mind that we have made only one step in the theory of the action of the medium. We have supposed it to be in a state of stress, but we have not in any way accounted for this stress, or explained how it is maintained. This step, however, seems to me to be an important one, as it explains, by the action of the consecutive parts of the medium, phenomena which were formerly supposed to be explicable only by direct action at a distance. … I have not been able to make the next step, namely, to account by mechanical considerations for these stresses in the dielectric. I therefore leave the theory at this point, merely stating what are the other parts of the phenomenon of induction in dielectrics."*

Indeed, we now know of electrons and their spin. The longitudinally-constrained, spinning Drude electrons in receiving wires will gyroprecess laterally in the wire when an EM disturbance from the vacuum interacts with them. (Figure 4) It is well-known that these Drude electrons are highly restrained longitudinally down the wire; the longitudinal movement is the "drift" velocity and may be nominally only a few inches per hour. The lateral precession of the longitudinally constrained, spinning Drude electrons establishes that the incoming vacuum disturbance, before its interaction with the gyroelectrons, is *longitudinal*. Else one must discard electron spin, electron gyroprecession, and

indeed the theory of gyroscopic precession itself. In our view, the EM wave *in vacuum* is longitudinal, always has been, and always will be {[9] }. It also *does not* consist of EM force fields, contrary to present classical theory. Instead, only the potentiality {[10]} for the transverse force fields—*should* the longitudinally perturbed vacuum EM entity be intercepted by a spinning charged particle and interact with it—exists in mass-free space, as pointed out by Feynman. Quoting Feynman again {[11] }:

> . *"We may think of **E**(x, y, z, t) and **B**(x, y, z, t) as giving the forces that would be experienced at the time t by a charge located at (x, y, z), with the condition that placing the charge there did not disturb the positions or motion of all the other charges responsible for the fields."*

Rigorously the force fields exist only in and of matter. In matter-free space, there is no force at all in what we call the "field as it exists in massfree space" {[12] }. E. g., Jackson states it this way {[13]}:

"Most classical electrodynamicists continue to adhere to the notion that the EM force field exists as such in the vacuum, but do admit that physically measurable quantities such as force somehow involve the product of charge and field."

But again, Jackson also states {[14] }:

> *"...the thing that eventually gets measured is a force..." "At the moment, the electric field can be defined as the force per unit charge acting at a given point. It is a vector function of position, denoted by E. One must be careful in its definition, however. It is not necessarily the force that one would observe by placing one unit of charge on a pith ball and placing it in position. The reason is that one unit of charge may be so large that its presence alters appreciably the field configuration of the array. Consequently one must use a limiting process whereby the ratio of the force on the small test*

> *body to the charge on it is measured for smaller and smaller amounts of charge. Experimentally, this ratio and the direction of the force will become constant as the amount of test charge is made smaller and smaller. These limiting values of magnitude and direction define the magnitude and direction of the electric field E at the point in question. In symbols we may write F = qE where F is the force, E the electric field, and q the charge. In this equation it is assumed that the charge q is located at a point, and the force and the electric field are evaluated at that point."*

As can be seen, much of the difficulty occurs because physicists continue to erroneously utilize an *equation* as if it were a *definition*. An equation defines nothing at all; it merely states that all the "things on the left" of the equality sign and all the "things on the right" have the same overall magnitudes. It does not *define* any of the things on the left or right, and so it tells us nothing at all about what anything in it *really is*. A definition requires an identity, not an equality. E.g., if we take as an identity the very equation advanced by Jackson's explanation above, we then have a definition:

$$F \equiv qE \Rightarrow E \equiv F/q$$

And now that identity clearly states that charged mass is a *component* of the **E**-field. Similar argument prevails for the **B**-field, etc.

The identity also shows that E is not the *magnitude* of the force field at all, but is its *local intensity* at any given point in the E field, in terms of force per unit point static coulomb—a force formed in, on, and of the charged mass of the coulomb. The misstatement that E represents the *magnitude of the field* is another great non sequitur. No textbook gives the calculation of the *magnitude* of the E-field, though all purport to. Instead, they all give the calculation of the *intensity* of the E-field at each point in it. There is a great difference between the magnitude of an automobile's mounted tire and its pressure per sq. inch on the pavement. In all fairness, some of the better texts do

use the term "field intensity", at least occasionally.

As *defined*, the EM force fields are effects produced in, on, and of charged matter and *only* in, on, and of charged matter. They are not at all the same effects produced in matter-free space (in the vacuum/ spacetime). The EM force field (in matter) is not the same as the "massfree" E-field in massfree spacetime. Ultimately, all that exists in spacetime are *spacetime* and *changes to spacetime*.

We may accurately take the mass-free, force-free EM field to be a pattern of spacetime curvatures. The coupling of this spacetime curvature set, or any part of it, with charged mass, then constitutes an EM force field. Again, the problem is the hoary old mechanics notion of having a separate massless force acting upon a separate mass. No such thing exists in all nature, and mechanics should have been rather thoroughly overhauled long ago as a result of this horrendous *foundations of mechanics* error that is centuries old.

In present classical electrodynamics—certainly the kind taught to electrical engineers and used in the electrical engineering discipline—the EM potential {[15] }, field, and wave, as they truly exist in space and in the vacuum, are rigorously not prescribed at all. Instead, the effect of the "causal entity" as it exists in vacuum prior to interaction with charged mass, is used a if it were what exists in and on the charged mass as the effect of the interaction. (See Figure 5, Figure 6, and Figure 7). This substitution of the effect for the cause is arguably the greatest uncorrected error in classical electrodynamics today. It is a hangover from the old days of the material ether, and the refusal to change the Maxwell-Heaviside equations to eliminate that material ether assumption, once the Michelson-Morley experiments falsified it. This has long been known to foundations physicists, and to most of the better electrodynamicists as well. But it still seems to be known to very few electrical engineers!

Many attempts have been made to “modify” the standard classical electrodynamics theory, but most have failed. For some reason, most of these attempted

modifications seem to have accepted the present "matter-to-matter transform" approach (Figure 8) of present electrodynamics, failing to see that the two missing transforms of matter-to-spacetime and spacetime-to-matter (Figure 9) are in fact just general relativity itself {[16] , [17] } The solution for adding the missing two transforms into electrodynamics therefore may lie in "infolding" general relativity directly within electrodynamics, rather than placing the two on an equal footing. That requires the analysis of the supersystem rather than the system, a concept which will be discussed shortly. Figure 10 shows the utilization of the "vacuum engine" that results from this "infolded GR" solution.

To our knowledge, the Sachs unified field theory {[18] a,b,c,d,e} is presently the only practical unified field theory that can be directly engineered by higher symmetry electrodynamics, such as the O(3) group symmetry EM model advanced by Evans and Vigier and perfected by Evans {[19] }. The engineering power of Sachs' theory is remarkable {[20] }, and the O (3) electrodynamics has been shown by Evans to be an important subset of the unified electrodynamics in Sachs' theory.

Let us examine that statement a little deeper.

In classical electrodynamics the sources of all EM potentials, fields, waves, and their energies are assumed to be the charges—which are assumed to somehow act as perpetual motion machines that continuously *create and pour out* all that EM energy in the fields and potentials associated with the charge as their "source". This outpouring of 3-space energy comprising and establishing the associated potentials and fields eventually fills all space with energy. All the charges and dipoles present in the universe since shortly after its formation have done this for some 14 billion years.

Yet in classical EM—with all the existing charges in the universe implicitly assumed to continuously pour out energy into all of space, and most having done so for billions of years—inexplicably space is *then*

considered to be an emptiness having no interactive energetic exchange with the charge at all {[21] }. That of course is a non sequitur because it involves a total contradiction of the conservation of energy law. If there is no active energy in spacetime for the charged particle to receive and then output in 3-space, then the energy conservation is falsified by every charge and every dipole.

In particle physics the inactive vacuum concept is known to be quite wrong, else the charge creates energy from nothing. That would violate the most sacrosanct law in physics: that *energy can neither be created nor destroyed*. So electrodynamics—both classical and quantum, neither of which contains the solution to this *source charge problem*—is in gross violation of conservation of energy laws, because it assumes that the charge is solely the source of its associated fields and potentials and their energy { [22] } and that it accordingly creates all that energy it has poured out since the beginning of the universe.

Presently the electrical engineer implicitly assumes total violation of the conservation of energy law with every equation he writes, and is blissfully unaware of it.

Particle physicists, however, have done much better and published and incorporated their results, although inexplicably the mainstream electrodynamicists have not changed their own model accordingly. Particle physicists have known and shown for more than 40 years that (i) space is a seething inferno of EM energy { [23]}, (ii) a charge continually undergoes a violent energy exchange (see Figure 11) with the vacuum EM flux. That exchange is what a charged mass is doing, to *make* it a "charged mass"), and (iii) the charge is a *broken symmetry* in that violent energetic flux of the vacuum. "Broken symmetry" means that the charge disrupts and alters part of that virtual particle flux to observable EM energy flux (see again Figures 5, 6. and 7). The charge continually absorbs virtual energy from the vacuum, radiates *some* of that absorbed energy back to the vacuum in virtual form, but *integrates and radiates the remainder* in a flow of potentially observable energy—the energy flow discovered by

Poynting {[24] } and Heaviside {[25] } after Maxwell was already deceased.

So what does the source charge really do? It coheres, transduces, and *gates* some of its virtual energy {[26] } received from the vacuum, into an EM energy flow going out in all directions in 3-space from that source charge. Contrary to present electrodynamics, this energy flow is actually longitudinal and bidirectional {[27] , [28] , [29] , [30]}, with energy *going out in 3-space from the charge* to every point in the universe, and with energy coming from every point in the universe *back to the charge through the time domain*. But as reinterpreted {22 b}, Whittaker {[31] } showed in 1903 that any such bidirectional EM flow of energy —reinterpreted with the input energy to the charge coming from the time-domain, and the output energy from the charge being emitted into 3-space, comprises a scalar potential. This also agrees with quantum field theory {[32] }

See Figure 12. As it really exists in space, a scalar potential is a harmonic set of bidirectional EM energy flows, with the "bidirectional" EM waves being outgoing EM waves in 3-space caused by interaction with the source charge or dipole of incoming time-polarized EM waves. There is a set of outgoing EM longitudinal waves in 3-space, perfectly correlated with a set of incoming time-polarized EM waves in the time domain. Hence one time-polarized EM "causal" wave couples with one outgoing longitudinal EM wave in 3-space. It is this scalar EM wave coupling (combining) with longitudinal EM wave coupling, in a harmonic set of phase conjugate pairs, that constitutes the scalar EM potential.

In short, all EM energy in 3-space comes from the time domain.

After all, no observable persists continuously in time. Any observable is a frozen 3-space momentary snapshot of an ongoing 4-space interaction. It is the result of a d/dt operation imposed upon LLLT spacetime, to yield a momentary LLL by

d/dt(LLLT) => LLL

What we see as the "motion of an object in 3-space" is actually the ensemble of a continual serial iteration of such "frozen 3-space snapshots" of each observable part of the object, much as the iterative frames of a movie film are seen as a continuously moving picture.

In Whittaker's bidirectional energy flow associated with the source charge, electrodynamicists—including Whittaker himself—assumed that a point positive coulomb of charge is located at each and every point in space. (Figure 5, Figure 6, and Figure 7). A tiny bit of the impinging EM energy flow "from" the distant source charge {[33] } is geometrically intercepted and diverted by the observing/detecting point charge to streamline around it, creating a "swirl around" of diverted energy flow. As can be seen, only a tiny portion of the impinging and passing EM energy stream in 3-space is diverged into the swirl. This is rather like a small diverted whirlpool of water forming around a stable rock in a flowing river. In electrodynamics the amount of energy in that "diverged whirlpool" is said to be the "collected" energy appearing upon that point charge (upon that fixed rock). That amount of energy swirled by the intercepting point coulomb at a given point in space, is then erroneously said to be the *magnitude of the potential (the magnitude of the entire river)*. It is no such thing. The small fraction of the potential that is *diverted from* the potential's flowing rivers of energy, is not that the magnitude of that potential (the magnitude of the entire set of flowing rivers themselves!) And it is certainly not "identically" the river itself! At best it is a measure of the *intensity* of the potential (the local intensity of all those internal rivers of energy flow) at that point occupied by the intercepting/diverting rock.

The point is, *as defined and used in conventional electrodynamics*, the potential occurs only after the vacuum EM entity's reaction with the intercepting mass, and is defined only as the *effect* produced upon that coulomb by the causative potential's interaction. Literally, the potential (the cause) is erroneously defined as the "excitation" or "excess energy" it locally

produces as an *effect* upon a unit point intercepting/ collecting charge.

Ironically, it appears that no electrodynamicist calculates the magnitude of the actual potential as it exists in vacuum-spacetime, before its interaction with charge {[34], [35] }. Its magnitude is enormous, since the potential may extend over all space, and energy can be intercepted and collected by a charge placed at any point therein, or from charges placed at every point therein.

Certainly no rigorous definition of the potential presently exists in physics; the reader is challenged to check for himself or herself. No legitimate definition *can* exist for the potential, until the little matter is resolved of its present erroneous definition only "in and on and deviated by" charged matter, contradicted by the simultaneous assumption that it does exist in mass-free space in undeviated form. What is *deviated from* the potential, is not the *potential itself*. A part of something torn out of that something at one point in itself, is not the whole. The *local effect* cannot be substituted for the *entire nonlocal cause*—only a small part of which interacts *locally*.

The EM force field is similarly defined—only for charge mass interception, and only as an *effect* produced upon the intercepting charge. (See again Figures 5, 6, and 7.) A flow of water across a rock (or the wind on a rock in the desert) produces a “pileup” of fluid on the windward side, and a lesser “pileup” on the downwind side. The difference (called the “gradient”) in the energy density collected across the standard charge (rock) produces a “difference in pressure” on the rock—in other words, a force per interacting rock. That *effect* is erroneously taken to be the EM field itself, when rigorously it is only the reaction cross section of the EM field. Again, rigorously this EM field *as defined in electrodynamics* only exists as the effect that occurs upon an intercepting standard charge or "rock" {[36]}.

Since the EM wave “in space” is erroneously said to be made of varying EM fields, it too is defined only as the

effect upon the intercepting charged mass, after the vacuum EM wave entity—whatever it is—has interacted with the charge and changed the charge translationally and energetically. Specifically, the present “EM wave in vacuum” in the literature is not at all what is presented and taught in undergraduate texts, and even the standard illustration of "oscillating E-field and B-field vectors" lateral to the line of motion of the wave is horribly wrong. E.g., Dr. Robert Romer, former editor of American Journal of Physics, has taken that error to task as follows { [37] }:

> *"…that dreadful diagram purporting to show the electric and magnetic fields of a plane wave, as a function of position (and/or time?) that besmirch the pages of almost every introductory book. …it is a horrible diagram. 'Misleading' would be too kind a word; 'wrong' is more accurate." "…perhaps then, for historical interest, [we should] find out how that diagram came to contaminate our literature in the first place."*

The EM field and wave *as commonly regarded* are transfer functions from the source charged masses that “perturbed the vacuum medium and created an unknown kind of disturbance therein”, onto the receiving charged masses that intercept the incoming “unknown vacuum wave entity that was created” and interact with it, being translated and perturbed as a result.

This “detected” translation of the receiving charged masses (usually the interacting Drude electrons in a wire) is what our instruments detect. Indeed, the Drude electrons are highly constrained from moving longitudinally down the wire, usually moving at only a few inches per hour. They are much freer to move laterally, however, and can easily do so.

Reacting with the incoming longitudinal EM wave perturbation of local spacetime, the spin of the electron produces gyroscopic precession laterally in the wire since the electron is terribly restrained in moving

longitudinally down the wire. Since our instruments detect these *transverse electron precession waves*, that has been totally confused (since Faraday's "plucked taut string" notion of the EM wave and Maxwell's arbitrary adoption of it) as representing the incoming wave in vacuum. It does not represent the vacuum EM wave at all; the incoming wave is in fact a longitudinal EM wave in 3-space, associated with a precisely correlated longitudinal EM wave in the time-domain.

So we have answered Professor Romer's implied question. That horrible diagram came from the assumption by early electrodynamicists, before discovery of the electron or atom or nucleus, that the "transverse electric fluid waves" in the receiving wires represented actual "intercepted" fluid perturbations arriving in the material ether medium.

In summary: Using a transmitter-receiver analysis, the so-called “EM wave in vacuum” *as presently defined*, actually represents that “detected and measured electron precession wave” in and of the reacting Drude electron gas in the distant receiving wire antenna. The so-called EM force field wave in vacuum has been erroneously defined as observable matter wiggles, not vacuum virtual energy wiggles and not as spacetime-curvature changes and wiggles. So even the present notion of the EM transverse wave in space is wrong, and it has been corrupted as a pure matter-to-matter transform from the beginning { [38] }.

Somewhat less technical explanations are given by Lindsay and Margenau { [39] }, and a rigorous statement and discussion that EM force fields exist only in charged matter is given by Aharonov and Bohm { [40] }. Feynman of course said it bluntly: Only the potential for the field exists in the vacuum, should one place a unit point charge there to allow the force field to be developed (on, of, and containing the source charge itself).

Let us summarize this terrible EM foundations flaw: As classical electrodynamics presently is modeled, Maxwell and his modern followers only include equations which are *mass-to-mass transformations*

(Figure 8). Specifically missing { [41] } are two other transforms: (i) the mass-to-vacuum (mass-to-spacetime) transformation (which obviously is general relativistic in nature), and (ii) the vacuum-to-mass (spacetime-to-mass) transformation (again, obviously general relativistic in nature). (See again Figure 9). When these two missing transforms are added back into electrodynamics, one has suddenly extended EM theory into a new domain. One has also *infolded* general relativity (GR) inside the present EM matter-to-matter transforms, and also included the vacuum interaction including broken symmetry in that exchange, but in an *electromagnetically engineerable manner*. In short, one has a practical, engineerable unified field theory.

Highly creative inventors such as Rife and Prioré intuitively developed apparatuses that unwittingly utilized this presently undeveloped and extended union of EM, particle physics vacuum theory, and GR. The intuition of the theorists in interpreting those revolutionary experiments and their results has very seriously lagged.

The Supersystem Concept

To understand how extraordinary systems such as Rife's microscope works, one must understand the concept of the *supersystem*. (See Figure 13). The supersystem consists of three components, which are (1) the physical system and its dynamics, (2) the local active vacuum and its dynamics, and (3) the local curvatures of spacetime and their dynamics. All three components of the supersystem interact with one another, in nature. The second and third components of the system constitute the active environment in which the system is embedded, and with which it interacts.

Unfortunately, in standard classical electrodynamics either the system's environment is assumed to be inert, or the system is assumed to be in equilibrium in its interaction with that environment. This represents a totally arbitrary assumption that the system cannot receive and utilize any excess energy from its known

active environment. Hence the active vacuum's interaction with the system can be and is ignored by classical electromagnetics, as are the local curvatures of spacetime and their interactions with the system.

Extraordinary EM systems invariably involve the supersystem dynamics, and not just the system dynamics. *In nature*, no system analysis is complete until the supersystem interactions and their effects have been determined and analyzed.

The Rife microscope is indeed an extraordinary system using non-negligible interactions between the system and the other two components of its supersystem. Hence in our discussions, we will be examining interactions in that regime, and not just the standard electrodynamics analysis. In these discussions, we will be holding in mind not just the mass-to-mass transforms of standard electrodynamics, but two other transforms: (1) the mass-to-vacuum/spacetime transform, and (2) the vacuum/spacetime to matter transform (previously shown in Figure 9).

The reason that Rife's work has not been understood is that researchers have been unaware of the necessity for supersystem analysis. Almost all analyses of Rife's work have been merely standard classical EM analysis and thus quite insufficient. There are other examples of the standard electrodynamics model completely failing to show higher symmetry phenomenology in an inventor's work, so that his work is not understood even today. An example is provided by Tesla's patented circuits, as rigorously demonstrated by Barrett { [42] }. Barrett went on to improve the new functions discovered in Tesla's patents, and obtained two additional patents related to signals and signal processing { [43] }.

Vacuum-Structurings as “Engines”: Key Part of the Missing Transforms

The missing mass-to-vacuum/spacetime transformation produces a massless structuring of the vacuum medium. That is a *vacuum engine* or “multiplex of specific spacetime curvatures.” (See Figure 14, Figure

15, Figure 16, Figure 17), and Figure 18. Preparing the vacuum engine is accomplished by charged matter dynamics of the source charges producing the necessary potentials, fields and waves. The charges are embedded in continual energetic exchange with the vacuum/spacetime, and moving the charges affects that exchange; it perturbs the local vacuum flux and curves the local spacetime accordingly.

The transform represents producing this vacuum engine by the vacuum-perturbing action of source charge dynamics upon the vacuum, and by *not* assuming a mystical intercepting point-charge at each point in space { [44] }. In the vacuum/spacetime, *only* vacuum/spacetime entities and changes to them exist. *In pure water, only water and changes to that water exist!*

So a precise dynamic structuring of the energetic vacuum (and spacetime geometry) is what charges produce when they “perturb” the vacuum medium { [45] }, by the presence or dynamics of their fields, longitudinal and time-polarized EM waves, or both. This "perturbed vacuum dynamics" separate from the source charges themselves comprises an engine that consists of altered longitudinal EM wave dynamics inside the internal Whittaker structure { [46] } of the scalar potential of the ambient vacuum. That is the same as also producing internested levels of spacetime curvatures in a *template* or specific pattern { [47] }.

In turn, this vacuum engine region of local curvatures and structurings in spacetime will interact upon any mass placed therein. That action is the missing *electrodynamic vacuum-to-mass transform.*

The missing electrodynamic vacuum-to-mass transformation produces direct changes and alterations in the “receiving” mass, at all levels, by the action of such a vacuum engine. As each action occurs locally in the localized receiving mass, it produces the "local effect" as the result of that “local action.” The primary causative chain (i.e., the set of “dominoes” affecting each other serially), started back at the distant source charges. One can say that we therefore have mass-to-mass *action at a distance,* via the matter-to-vacuum

and vacuum-to-mass intermediary transforms and the spatial and temporal propagation of the vacuum engines in the middle of the two { [48] }. We will shortly discuss the Whittaker structuring of the potential as a fundamental process for producing vacuum engines.

General relativists mostly concentrate upon the warping and curving of spacetime (i.e., producing a vacuum engine) by the very weak gravitational force—which is only some 10^{-42} times as strong for electrons as the electric force between them. Consequently, relativists must look to huge assemblages of mass, such as in stars and other astronomical objects, for sufficient gravitationally-induced spacetime curvature to produce easily observable results. For that reason, general relativity has resisted laboratory development as an engineerable applied science. By using the far stronger EM force as the agent of spacetime curvature, and including the infolded electrodynamics inside the potential, field, and wave, general relativity then becomes engineerable and usable. But one is engineering the supersystem, not just the system.

The Infolded Electrodynamics Inside Potentials, Fields, and Waves

As previously stated, in 1903 E. T. Whittaker, a well-known mathematical physicist, showed that a scalar potential can be mathematically decomposed into a set of peculiar EM wavepairs in a harmonic set. (Again see Figure 12) These "hidden waves" are longitudinal EM waves, arranged in conjugate pairs { [49] } with the pairs also arranged in a harmonic set. In each wavepair, there is an ordinary (forward-time) longitudinal EM wave (outgoing in 3-space from the interacting/observing charge), coupled to its phase conjugate replica (time-reversed twin).

And here lies a magic secret. Prior to interacting with a charge, the phase conjugate wave in each wavepair is in the complex domain, which means that in Minkowski space it is incoming along the fourth axis, *ict*, where the only variable is *t*. Hence this wave prior to interaction with charge does not even exist in 3-

space. Instead, it exists as a longitudinal EM wave incoming in time, so that it is a time-like flow of EM energy. (See Figure 19). After interaction with a charge, the charge absorbs the incoming time-polarized EM wave, transduces that time-energy to 3-spatial energy, and re-emits the energy as longitudinal EM waves in 3-space in all directions. "In all directions" means that for every outgoing longitudinal EM wave emitted in one direction in 3-space, another wave just like it also emitted in the other direction in 3-space. So the paired "bidirectional" EM longitudinal EM waves in 3-space, as interpreted by Whittaker, do exist as the *effect* waves caused by the incoming causal time-like longitudinal EM waves (scalar EM waves). The pairing of the causal time-polarized EM incoming wave with an outgoing effect longitudinal EM wave was not interpreted by Whittaker, but does agree with more modern quantum field theory interpretations of photon polarizations and their observability or non observability, by Mandl and Shaw {22b}.

We have corrected this "effect substituted for the cause" wave to reinterpret Whittaker's 1903 decomposition of the scalar potential, into combined biwaves where one of the biwaves is incoming in the time domain, and the other is outgoing in 3-space. That re-interpretation then allowed a solution {22a} to the problem of the source charge and its associated fields and potentials, together with their energy. Every source charge and source dipole continuously emits EM energy in 3-space, without any 3-spatial EM energy input. The input is there, but in the time-domain. This problem—resolved by the present author in 2000—has been called the most difficult problem in quantum and classical electromagnetics {30 }.

Because of observed parity reversal accompanying the time-reversal operation, in his forward-time, the observer “sees”—after interacting the incoming wave with charge—the *effect* of the incoming time-reversed or phase conjugate wave (entering from the time domain) as a 3-space longitudinal EM wave leaving in the opposite spatial direction. So the basic 4-space phase conjugate longitudinal wavepair would appear to us in forward time as a “regular” time-forward

longitudinal EM wavepair in 3-space, with the two waves going outward in opposite directions. But each is accompanied by a time-polarized EM wave, else it would not be observable.

Further, there is a harmonic series of such bidirectional longitudinal wavepairs comprising the scalar potential. So the staid old electrostatic potential (i) *is not* a "scalar entity" at all { [50] }, (ii) *is* a bundle of longitudinal wavepairs, (iii) *is* an entity with a remarkable internal hidden multiwave structures and dynamics, (iv) *is* a composite of very special waves whose transverse amplitude (i.e., whose spatial energy density, which is a function of transverse amplitude squared) does not change, but whose transported time structure changes, and (v) therefore is a special kind of wave that is velocity modulated about some central velocity, and is not limited to the speed of light c. Indeed, in classical electrodynamics in the Coulomb gauge, the scalar potential is already recognized as having infinite velocity, merely appearing in space instantly at every point it occupies { [51] }.

We also state without elaboration that the active vacuum is *identically* a very huge scalar potential, as indeed is “spacetime geometry”. So a unifying principle is:

vacuum ≡ spacetime ≡ potential ≡ energy
{ [52] }

Further, as a potential, the “ambient” vacuum decomposes into an incredibly rich, internal Whittaker wave structure. So then also must *spacetime* and *energy* similarly decompose. That decomposition structure is even richer when higher symmetry O(3) EM is used instead of the lower symmetry U(1) EM employed by Whittaker.

A revolution in electrodynamics has recently begun, and central to that revolution is the strong appearance of longitudinal EM waves as essentially the basis for the emerging new electrodynamics. Work by Evans { [53] }, Barrett { [54] }, Ziolkowski { [55] }, Evans { [56] }, Rodrigues {57}, and others is

fundamental in this respect. One part of this emerging new electrodynamics is advanced under the label of *undistorted progressive waves* (UPWs). A good summary of UPW theory is given by Rodrigues and Lu { [57] }. Even so, to date this body of work still largely ignores the internal Whittaker dynamics { [58] } inside an EM wave. The body of work—particularly the higher symmetry O(3) electrodynamics pioneered by Evans {56} inherently possesses the capability to model such structuring, since much of it utilizes a higher topology algebra such as quaternions { [59] } or even Clifford algebra { [60] } In those higher algebras, many electrodynamic things can be done outside the operations permitted by present vector and tensor electrodynamics.

Superpotentials and Superpotential Theory

Whittaker's 1904 paper { [61] } showed that all the "normal" electrodynamics was based on, *and created by*, the interference of scalar potential functions (i.e., by the interference of those multiwave longitudinal wavepairs and their dynamics { [62] } constituting the interfering scalar potentials.) He showed that any EM field or wave whatsoever can be replaced by two scalar potential functions—in fact, is *comprised of* those two scalar potential functions and is *created by them*. Scalar potential interferometry already creates all the "normal" EM in the textbooks anyway, and a proof has been given by Evans et al. { [63] }.

The 1904 paper by Whittaker initiated a somewhat obscure branch of electrodynamics referred to as *superpotential* theory { [64] }. Whittaker's work was further extended and augmented by later scientists such as Righi { [65] }, Debye { [66] }, Bromwich { [67] }, Nisbet { [68] }, McCrea { [69] }, etc. But even with the extended superpotential theory, without the addition of Whittaker 1903 and the substructuring "internal LW electrodynamics" one cannot understand the mechanism for what Rife was actually doing.

Rife was not using normal potentials and normal **E** and

H fields—which as we discussed, only apply to observable material entities anyhow and thus could not be used to “see” far below the quantum threshold of least detectable material disturbance. His entire protocol was to get beyond those “*material interception of EM energy*” limitations. Unwittingly, Rife was using *vacuum engines*—involving structuring of the active vacuum as well as pure general relativity (GR) and pure structurings of spacetime geometry itself. He was electromagnetically using that part of GR that the GR physicists have mostly only tried to produce by use of the weak gravitational force. In GR, *the ST geometry itself is active, dynamic, energetic, and structuring!* In higher symmetry electrodynamics, *the ST geometry itself is powerfully active, dynamic, energetic, and structuring!* It is not at all just a "passive spacetime" as classical electrodynamics assumes { [70] }.

Biological Systems Use the Infolded Whittaker-Type Electrodynamics

The problem in the Rife microscope is to be able to observe very subtle ST curvatures and patterns, in an optical manner. These subtle or virtual "disturbances" of local spacetime are far finer and smaller than the one-tenth wavelength optical resolution generally the limit for optical microscopes using conventional optical EM notions and “material” potentials, fields, and waves.

In short, Rife’s twofold problem was to (i) function with vacuum engines (internal structuring of the potentials) so he could penetrate to any degree of smallness, and (ii) output, in the observable state, exact visible summations and analogues of the individual structures detected in the virtual (nonobservable) state { [71] }.

To make the subtle vacuum engines observable on the bench, the ST curvatures and their internested patterning must be accomplished by making and assembling local curvatures of ST, via making longitudinal EM wavepairs in structural pattern assemblies. *Spacetime* is in fact just a powerful scalar

potential, or can be modeled as such, and as such Whittaker 1903 and 1904 rigorously applies, along with extensions from higher symmetry electrodynamics. By realizing that ST is identically potential, one has altered one's thinking from the standard GR theory into a correlated EM-GR theory. One has also extended GR: Not only is there a "topology" of things that can be externally *done to* a base spacetime, but there is also a hidden, vast EM topology *within* any overall base spacetime. So we now have "topologies within topologies." This is in fact what the Russians have long called the *information content of the field*.

However, all living systems already use this "infolded" bidirectional, longitudinal wavepair EM in their ongoing living functions { [72] }. Just as they used frequency modulation, EM signals, EM oscillations, etc. before we even had an electrodynamics or a physics, living systems do use the infolded EM (and vacuum engines) in all their living functions, and particularly in their cellular *regeneration and restoration* (R&R) system { [73] }, as contrasted to their *immune* system. The immune system cells are the fighters and the debris scavengers/cleaners. They go after the hostile invaders, fight them, and usually win—littering the battlefield with the debris. Then the immune system scavenger cells clean up the residue.

But many of the body's cells will have been damaged in the fight. The immune system itself cannot heal or restore a single damaged cell, even its own! It is not a *healer*! It is a searcher, a marker, a killer, and a residue-cleaner. It contains " the troops and the combat engineer," so to speak, but not the hospitals and the doctors. All healing/restoration of living cells is done by the R&R system, not by the immune system.

A high-level overview of the immune system is given in Figure 20.

No vaccine, drug, herb, vitamin, or mineral *heals* the body, although certainly they can enhance or aid the body's healing process. Each does carry its individual resident vacuum engine, and when absorbed

by the cell, this added vacuum engine contributes to the resident vacuum engine in the cell by summing with it. To restore the damaged cells back to normal (i.e., to heal), the R&R system uses a novel kind of extended electrodynamics with infolded vacuum engines, and it uses a novel kind of optical phase conjugate pumping, in the time domain rather than just 3-space. The magic "unified field theory" so long sought by scientists, has long been utilized by the regeneration and restoration system of the body in its minute-to-minute and day-to-day healing and restoring actions.

The magic "universal healing mechanism" so long evading the discovery of medical scientists is none other than the exact cellular regenerative mechanism universally used by every living organism. For the first time, we are explaining the higher symmetry electromagnetic nature of this mechanism.

Robert Becker's epochal work { [74] } (Figure 21, Figure 22) strongly probed the electromagnetic control system directing the body's cellular regeneration and repair (R&R) system. However, he did not have available the infolded Whittaker electrodynamics. He could only utilize the grossly inadequate standard electrodynamics. Modern nonlinear phase conjugate optics had not yet been born when Becker did most of his seminal work.

Since standard EM does not incorporate infolded GR, vacuum engines, or optical pumping in the time domain, Becker could not formulate the full technical mechanism of the R&R system —which uses the *supersystem*, not just the system. But Becker did strongly point out the importance of the R&R system, both theoretically and experimentally. He found that it operated electrically, with the scalar potentials being key. He modeled the R&R system as closely as can be done with classical U(1) electromagnetics (Figure 22). He proved that cells can be *dedifferentiated* (reversed back to an earlier, more primitive state) and *redifferentiated* (time-forwarded into a more complex state) by weak DC potentials and laughably weak (picoamperes) of current. He was twice nominated for a Nobel prize for his epochal work. His method of

electromagnetic healing of otherwise intractable bone fractures (Figure 21) is utilized today in many hospitals.

In his microscope, Rife was in pursuit of optically "seeing" the infolded electrodynamics functioning of the living cells in the most minute detail—i.e., he wished to see the actual vacuum engines and their functions. Using the infolded EM, one can still "see" the cells and all their parts, but one can also go far beyond the one-tenth wavelength optical discrimination limitation and see into the virtual state dynamics. In theory, because the infolded EM is *recursive* as a function of wavelength, one can go to any limit in smallness desired—or at least to whatever limit is determined by the available technology's development at the time { [75] }.

Vlail Kaznacheyev's novel electromagnetic induction of cellular death, disease, and damage, *at a distance*, is instructive in this respect { [76] }. (Figure 23) Indeed, the Russians mastered, extended, and weaponized the Kaznacheyev mechanisms as disease-inducing weaponry, and slyly used it at low level on personnel in the U.S. Embassy in Moscow (Figure 24). This was done to stimulate high level officials in the U.S. government and U.S. scientific community to see if the U.S. knew of this "infolded electrodynamics and vacuum engine" technology { [77] }. The Russians were using GR, but by infolded EM means—so they were using a unified field theory involving higher group symmetry electrodynamics. The puzzled U.S. employed only standard U(1) symmetry electrodynamic analysis { [78] }, so it totally missed the entire physics of what was occurring to cause the health changes and diseases.

In GR, one is very interested in Wheeler's principle which states (slightly paraphrased):

> *Mass (trapped energy) acts upon ST geometry to curve it, and curved ST acts upon mass to produce forces upon it and move it.*

This statement after Wheeler is the very essence

of general relativity. It simply states that there is a *mass-to-spacetime* dynamic transform, and also a *spacetime-to-mass* dynamic transform, as we diagrammatically showed in Figure 9.

Understanding Vacuum Engines and Their Action

Wheeler's general relativity principle includes the missing two transforms of electro-dynamics. We are extending Wheeler's principle to the corollary form:

All levels of the structures of mass (trapped energy structures) and all levels of the structures of time (the time aspects of photon structures) act upon ST geometry to structure it in both 3-spatial energy density structuring and in time domain structuring. Producing this multilevel spatial and temporal structuring of spacetime is called "forming a vacuum engine." Both 3-spatial energy density structuring of spacetime at all levels and time structuring of spacetime at all levels, act upon mass at all levels, to produce internested templates of forces and translations and stresses.

In short, energy patterns and time patterns in 3-space act upon spacetime to produce patterned curvatures of ST geometry (vacuum engines). And conversely, patterned curvatures of spacetime geometry (vacuum engines) act upon mass to produce corresponding patterns of forces at all levels in the mass —down to and including upon the quarks and gluons in the nucleons in the atomic nuclei. We note with pleasure that the Sachs unified field theory does apply from the gluons to the entire universe, as has been shown by Sachs himself {18b}.

Muscle and Skeleton Analogy of Interaction of Vacuum Engine and Mass

We call attention again to our analogy (Figures 15, 16, 17, and 18) of the interaction of a vacuum engine and mass, provided by the interaction of arm muscles and the skeletal arm bones to which they are attached. The arm muscles attach to the arm's skeletal bones, and

those bones are articulated and free to dynamically move. To the bones, the muscles are mysterious agents (analogous to vacuum engines) exerting forces upon them, and causing them to move or hold. To the muscles, the bones are positioned resisting masses for them to work upon and change their positions, and the bones exert Newtonian reaction forces back upon the muscles as the muscles apply forces to the bones. So the vacuum engines (muscles) create forces upon the resisting masses (bones) to move them, and the masses act back upon the causative vacuum engines to create antiforces in resistance.

Using this analogy, when we create a set of vacuum engines, we create a set of “mysterious muscles” that act directly upon any and all “masses” (bones) that are exposed to them. The bones then change and move until the bidirectional interaction forces are balanced (equal and opposite). This symmetry between the two missing transforms is shown in Figure 9.

The Multilevel Structuring of Time is Important

We also add the extension that dynamic structuring in the time stream also occurs from trapped time domain “time component” structuring and distribution effects, as well as dynamic structuring of the spatial energy density of the ST geometry (the vacuum).

We are speaking *relativistically* of the interaction of mass and spacetime at any and all levels of a mass, down to and including the molecules, the atoms, the atomic nuclei, the nucleons, and even the quarks comprising the nucleons (comprising the protons and neutrons). One must first clearly have this vision in mind: The dynamics of everything ongoing in that mass, down to the most minute particle dynamics and in the most minute detail (and far into the virtual state beyond the one-tenth wavelength limitation of light resolution) consists of the structurings of this "mass-ST curvature" mutual interaction.

So we know from general relativity that collections of

energy (such as mass) act directly upon spacetime, its structuring, and its dynamics at any and all levels, down to the tiniest. We know that the variations in local spacetime geometry (including in both energy and time), down to any and all levels and sizes, down to the tiniest conceivable lengths, act directly upon any and all exposed mass at that level, *no matter how tiny*.

There is no “quantum” limitation nor is there any “wavelength of light” limitation to this GR process. Total continuity applies.

Some Characteristics of Vacuum Engines

The great advantage of a vacuum engine is that the "action" it produces upon an exposed mass, arises directly from within each point in the local spacetime in which the mass is embedded. One does not have to "start outside" and move through space and the intervening mass toward the "inside". Every point within an object occupies every point in time, a priori. From a single time-point, the vacuum engine's 3-space action enters everywhere within the object, all-at-once, and the 3-space effects proceed outward from each interior point. (See again Figure 19). Therefore even a weak vacuum engine induced by EM forces can do with ridiculous ease what the most powerful particle accelerators on Earth cannot do. The engine is already everywhere "inside" an object or particle, and working from every point in it, toward an outward direction. On the other hand, a particle accelerator is trying to build tremendous velocity of its particles so that they can "smash" their way in there, by brute force. To get ever deeper, the particle accelerator must be made ever larger, so that a "bigger hammer" is available. Also, the vacuum engine does not smash or damage any of the matter in the object, in any fashion not desired. The particle accelerator, on the other hand, is a great disruptor and may well destroy or serious change the very object it "probes".

Further, contrary to the accelerator's "one shot for one giant amount of energy input", a vacuum engine—once formed—continually exists in that locally altered spacetime and is contained in it and is sustained by it.

Hence that locally altered spacetime—after we pay to alter it once—will continuously expend energy in the form of the action of that vacuum energy, forever, upon any mass emplaced in that local spacetime. The universe itself is furnishing the energy to do the work, via the instantaneous connection in the time domain.

That "multiply connected space" entry everywhere within an object simultaneously, is quite different from "spatial propagation of energy" through singly-connected space from outside an object to the object, striking the outside of a mass and being absorbed, producing a gross translation force upon the mass. In the “energy propagation through space” case, severe energy interaction may occur with only the absorbing part of a macroscopic mass, while the remainder of the mass is little affected or not at all. To wit, one does not get the resulting *electronuclear* alterations of the nucleus (materialization, dematerialization, transmutation, etc.) by absorbed propagated “normal” EM radiation. However, with weak EM-induced vacuum engines one can do things inside the nucleus such as easily flip quarks inside the nucleons, so that transmutations at very weak spatial energy levels are readily obtained. This in fact turned out to be the major secret of the low-energy nuclear transmutations occurring in some 600 cold fusion experiments worldwide { [79] }.

Electrodynamic force fields implicitly define primarily only translation effects upon charges or masses, in their very definitions. With normal EM, usually one will get reradiation of the absorbed energy, or partial reradiation of the absorbed energy accompanied with recoil of the absorbing mass, or no reradiation but recoil of the mass.

We took the term *vacuum engine* from Misner, Thorne, and Wheeler { [80] } and also from Nobelist T. D. Lee { [81] } who spoke of this sort of thing as *vacuum engineering*. The term is not original with us; only the novel higher symmetry electrodynamics application of the concept is original. We call the exact geometrical form of a vacuum engine a *template*. We refer to the process of internally structuring a field, wave, or

potential as *dimensioning* or *activating* or *conditioning* or *charging up* the field, wave, or potential. Russian superpotential weapon scientists call the infolded structuring itself the *information content of the field*. For further discussion of some of these terms and related concepts, the reader is referred to our website, www.cheniere.org.

Wheeler's GR principle says that, for every mass with its exact mass structural dynamics condition, there exists a corresponding exact vacuum engine template containing precise spacetime curvature structural dynamics, and interacting back upon the dynamic mass at all levels. That vacuum engine is said to be resident in the mass and continuously interacting with it (see again Figure 13 on the *supersystem*).

Again, the structuring of the vacuum engine has no limitation in fineness, because spacetime is continuous. Hence it freely extends from the observable realm on down into the virtual realm. This is no more audacious than stating that virtual and observable entities occupy the same time domain simultaneously. Obviously, if one is using the structuring of time, one gathers in both those virtual structures and those observable structures, and also the exact correlation between them. This is a direct engineering application of an EM hidden variable theory, somewhat similar to that proposed by David Bohm { [82] }.

Applying Vacuum Engines to Living Cells

Any normal cell already has a normal *template* of overall ST curvature due to its mass and trapped energy structures. No matter how small, every internal part of that cell has its own *subcomponent template* of subcomponent ST curvatures embedded in that overall cellular ST curvature. As the cell functions, the dynamic normal changes of that template into other related templates, is within the range of what we call "normal, healthy cellular functioning."

Any abnormal cell has an *abnormal template* and also an abnormal set of "templating" changes. In other

words, there exists a precise *vacuum engine delta* in the abnormal cell, summed to the cell's *normal vacuum engine*. The *sum engine* represents the exact vacuum engine to act on the normal cell and change it to that precise abnormal condition.

But a template depends upon the energy density structuring of the local vacuum and also the local *time* structuring—which latter is still missing from physics books, but is implicit in the nature of the photon. If one produces the necessary energy structuring and density—and the necessary time structuring and density of local ST geometry—one produces a certain vacuum engine and one also produce a certain *template of time structuring*. Time { [83] } has dynamic template structuring and functioning, just as does the 3-spatial energy density of ST geometry.

Indeed, the total (virtual and observable) photon interaction with a mass or particle generates the "flow of that mass or particle through time" (Figure 25).

But one *can* make vacuum engines using EM energy and structuring, rather than with normal gravitational (G) energy and structuring { [84] }. The advantage is that, for electrons, the EM structuring is on the order of 10^{42} times as strong as the G structuring. For protons, the EM force is something like 10^{38} times as strong as the G force. So by using the much stronger EM force as the "agent of ST curvature," one can make vacuum engines that are quite strong at their local level. These engines will affect and profoundly change any exposed mass, including cellular mass—in any fashion desired, given only that one makes the appropriate vacuum engine. Again, *we are simply engineering practical but ultra-strong general relativity on the laboratory bench*, by electromagnetically engineering Wheeler's principle in an extended form.

For any physical cellular deviation from normal—any deviation whatsoever—a corresponding exact deviation (i.e., an exact delta) exists in the cell's otherwise normal vacuum engine template. This includes deviations in the genetics of the cell and everything else, not just the chemistry and gross physical structure.

Now if one could produce the negative (time-reversal) of the sum template of the resident vacuum engine and *amplify* it, one would have a powerful new type of vacuum engine. (Figure 26) It would be an exact *vacuum anti-engine* to act upon that specific diseased or abnormal condition of the cell and gradually erase the delta and bring the cell physically back to normal. The new anti-engine would operate upon all the mass of the cell, at every level no matter how small. It would change the cell's abnormal genetics back to normal genetics.

One could of course reverse cellular damage due to aging, and rejuvenate the body. It is quite doable; all that is needed are the funds, scientific team, and laboratory facilities to develop it. It is doable whenever the U.S. medical science community and the giant pharmaceutical community will allow it to be done.

One could reverse a cancer cell back to a normal cell, by applying the specific summation vacuum antiengine for the exact delta between the cancer cell and a normal cell.

One could reverse an AIDS cell back to a normal cell with normal genetics, where it no longer was an "HIV factory". An AIDS patient could be completely, quickly, and cheaply cured, the moment he or she tested HIV positive. There would be no need to wait for the debilitations of the progressing disease to appear. Not a single HIV-infected cell would be left in the body, even those resistant strains that have developed after the original infection.

One could do precisely the same thing with Ebola infections, and with the "tough" staph infections that now resist everything and are killing more than 120 thousand Americans in our hospitals every year, with the figures rising. *These are patients who did not have the disease that killed them, when they entered the hospital*.

With development of portable treatment units and mass production, one could treat and heal those millions of

mass casualties that could well erupt in one or more large U.S. city areas—e.g., from an Iraqi-sponsored terrorist biological warfare (BW) strike, using anthrax { [85]). In 1998, we proposed a crash development of just such portable units { [86] }. With the present world situation, it is not a matter of *if* such terrorist BW strikes will be made in the U.S., it is a matter of *when* { [87] }. Since our 1998 proposal, there has now been time to have had those portable units developed and mass-produced, at a total program cost of perhaps $100 million. Sadly, no one apparently had the foggiest notion of what was actually being proposed, and its vital importance to the survival of the nation. With a looming war in the MidEast—and with hordes of terrorist teams with biological warfare agents already infiltrated into U.S. cities and population centers—this negligence is particularly of concern at this very moment. These officially-forecast attacks on our cities by weapons of mass destruction could now be imminent, if and when the MidEast does explode into war, which appears imminent.

The Process Has Been Experimentally Proven

A very similar thing is also what Becker { [88] } demonstrated, without considering the vacuum engine (general relativistic curvature of spacetime) effects. It is also precisely what Prioré { [89] } unwittingly did in France, with a team of renowned French scientists, to cure terminal cancers, atherosclerosis, lethal infectious diseases, etc. in laboratory animals under rigorous scientific protocols. The team also demonstrated the restoration of suppressed immune systems.

In Germany, Popp { [90] } *et al*. were also involved in studies dealing with the R&R system, but from a quantum electrodynamics viewpoint.

We can also consider the vacuum engine from a nonlinear optics view, and obtain startling extensions of both general relativity and nonlinear phase conjugate optics. That in fact is exactly what Prioré did, though he did not think in those terms. Prioré roughly created a complex set of bidirectional longitudinal EM

wavepairs—i.e., a set of “time domain pump waves.” So he produced a kind of vacuum engine that itself is a crude *anti-engine generator* when used to pump a mass such as a living cell.

Prioré unwittingly used an extension to nonlinear optical (NLO) phase conjugation *before nonlinear phase conjugate optics was even born*. Pumping diseased cells in the Prioré manner causes the formation of exact "antiengines" for the specific cellular disease or disorder to be created in the cells themselves.

First, Prioré mixed up to 17 or so EM transverse waves in a rotating plasma { [91] }. Today we know that such a plasma will transform transverse radiations into longitudinal radiations, and it will also phase conjugate the input waves and add their phase conjugate replicas. In short, it is a procedure for somewhat crudely making a set of longitudinal bidirectional EM wavepairs, which is required to produce a scalar potential with a deterministic internal structuring. In short, it produces a scalar potential with an internal vacuum engine template.

These infolded longitudinal biwaves are NLO pump waves of a new kind: They pump the PCM material in the time domain only. This kind of pumping is a *vacuum antiengine-making process*.

The plasma tube was surrounded by a giant coil, and a pulsed magnetic field was produced by the coil. Per Whittaker’s 1904 paper, that pulsed DC magnetic field can be decomposed into two scalar potentials. Hence we have three potentials superposing: (1) the potential function set made by Prioré in his plasma tube, and containing a selected “vacuum antiengine maker” consisting of bidirectional pump waves in the time domain, and (2 and 3) the two Whittaker potential functions comprising the DC pulsed magnetic field of the coil.

The end result of this superposition/mixing of potentials is that their “internal structures”—including their vacuum engines—also diffuse one into the other.

Fundamentally, Prioré produced what to the observer seemed just a pulsed DC magnetic field, but one in which there was a specific "vacuum engine maker" of his deliberate creation and "tailoring." Originally by trial and error, he adjusted the 17 frequencies introduced to the plasma, thus varying the frequencies of the "infolded bidirectional pump waves" produced and infolded into the pulsed DC magnetic field carrier. In this manner he was "tuning the "vacuum antiengine-maker" content.

Again, Russian energetics weapons scientists call those vacuum engine templates the *information content of the field*. They do not refer to ordinary spectral analysis.

Explaining the Time-Pumping Vacuum Anti-Engine Maker

Irradiating the cell (with non-ionizing radiation) containing infolded specific bidirectional longitudinal waves, precisely corresponds to pumping the cells in the time domain, rather than pumping them in the "spatial energy distribution" domain. Because of the shift of the pumping from the 3-space domain to the time domain, this constitutes a dramatic extension of phase conjugate optics. Because of the amplified phase conjugating action of the "vacuum antiengine maker" upon the vacuum engine in a mass, this also constitutes a dramatic extension of general relativity and of four-wave mixing theory. Let us explain briefly:

When one pumps a nonlinear mass [phase conjugate mirror (PCM) material] with ordinary "transverse" EM waves { [92] } (Figure 27a), one is pumping (stressing, or "squeezing and relaxing") the mass with dynamic oscillating energy distributions in 3-space. One inputs a similar weak wave (called the "signal" wave) to the mass simultaneously. In that case, multiwave mixing theory tells us that the pumping of the PCM will cause the formation of a fourth EM wave, that is a time-reversed replica of the input "signal" EM wave. The time-reversed wave may contain up to all the energy in the pump waves, so it can be highly amplified in magnitude compared to the

input signal wave. The distortion correction theorem tells us that this time-reversed replica wave will then appear precisely superposing in space back along the exact spatial track taken by the input signal wave { [93] }.

When the pumping is shifted to the time domain by pumping with bidirectional *longitudinal* EM waves, we now are pumping the time aspects of the mass—during it iterative existence as masstime; see again Figure 25—rather than just pumping the spatial energy aspects. In other words, we are not pumping *spatially*, but *spatiotemporally*. We are pumping *temporally*—rhythmically squeezing (compressing) and relaxing (extending) the "density of the time interactions" producing the rate of flow of time itself. This is a totally new extension to nonlinear phase conjugate optics.

In this case, the "signal wave input" to the "time-domain-pumped" nonlinear mass PCM is just the resident vacuum engine in the local spacetime in which that PCM mass is embedded (see Figure 27b). The sickened cell's abnormal vacuum engine—consisting of the sum of the normal cellular vacuum engine and the disease delta vacuum engine—is present in the cell and is the input to the time-pumped phase conjugate mirror (cellular masstime). The output is the formation of an amplified time-reversed replica of that vacuum engine. In other words, an exact, amplified *vacuum antiengine* for reversing the precise abnormal condition of the mass, down to and including even the quarks in the atomic nuclei, is formed by time-domain (longitudinal EM biwave) pumping. The result or "output" is that *the entire cellular PCM mass and all its constituent parts are "time-reversed" back along their previous "track through time", back to a previous normal physical state* { [94] }. Figure 27b illustrates this process.

So when Prioré pumped the abnormal cells, he simply time-reversed them—genetics and all—right back to their normal physical state before the abnormality arose.

The beauty of the method is that, by adjusting the input waves to the rotating plasma, Prioré could "tailor" and "tune" the pumping waves to what was needed for a particular class of disease. He used trial and error methods to arrive at the proper settings for the disease to be treated. In theory, by the Prioré method one can time reverse any mass back to an earlier physical state. This mechanism is used by the cellular control portion of the body's regenerative and restorative (R&R) system to restore damaged cells back to normal. It is the basis for the body's ability to heal itself!

Applied to diseased cells, the method causes the formation of specific amplified antiengines for the exact specific cellular abnormality, no matter how complex, and no matter what it is. *In applied medicine this is a revolutionary new healing and therapeutic modality*, accomplished by novel EM means, and justified by general relativity, higher symmetry electrodynamics, and longitudinal EM wave pumping in the time domain rather than classical electrodynamics and transverse EM wave pumping. Prioré's discovery, once understood, may just be the greatest medical discovery of all time, and the discoveries of Rife and of Becker may rank a close second. The Prioré process is shown in Figure 28.

The body's cellular regeneration system uses this same methodology and process. A block diagram of the operation of the body's cellular regeneration system is shown in Figure 29.

Further Principles Needed for Rife's Microscope

In his microscope (Figures 1 and 2), Rife just wanted to observe the templates [2] corresponding to the cells, germs, viruses, etc. and all their parts, without any smallness limit. To do that, we need to (1) amplify the tiny, tiny amplitudes (actually, in the virtual state and subquantal) of the tiny vacuum engines accompanying tiny spatial locations containing living, functioning entities (no matter how small), and (2) "transduce" that amplified result into the optical spectrum, so that we

see a perfect optical analog and thus are "looking" visually at localized ST regions far smaller than the one-tenth wavelength optical resolution limit.

We need another principle to do that. Suppose that, to first order, we have an isotropic nonlinear medium. Then if we transmit a sine wave into it, pandemonium sets loose with our wave. The speed of each part of the wave in this medium is a function of the location of that part upon the wave amplitude, so the peaks move faster than the intermediate parts of the wave of lesser magnitude. The wave has "peak overtake", breakup, collapse, and all sorts of things happening to it. So a simple sine wave is not going to pass smoothly into that medium and "pass back out" coherently and nicely, and ordinary light is not going to give stable reflections from that medium!

However, if we transmit *two* sine waves simultaneously, some frequency interval apart, and then if we *pretend* that we actually transmitted their *difference* frequency, a very strange thing happens. The two individual sine waves themselves still break up and go bananas. However, that difference frequency acts as if it were a simple sine wave transmitted into a *linear* medium! So we get back out a very nice, smooth, well-behaved sine wave of the *difference* frequency, even though terrible things happened to the individual waves themselves. We can detect and use that "difference frequency" nicely.

Several very neat sonar systems presently use that sort of transmission schema in underwater work { [95] }. The principle applies for waves of all frequencies, for all media which can be approximated as nonlinear isotropic in nature. As we shall see, it applies to the Rife microscope also.

Rife's Secret: Recursive Coherent Increase of the Signal-to-Noise Ratio (SNR)

To first order, without too much error we can pretend that the molecules and atoms etc. in the cells and body tissues, together with their finer components, comprise such an isotropic nonlinear medium. That's not entirely

true, of course, but it does work to an extent sufficient for our purposes. Fortunately for the Rife process, the parts that *do not* obey this isotropic rule add randomly, while the parts that *do* obey the rule add coherently. So the "signal-to-noise ratio" (SNR) increases with the increasing amplification, and one "grows" the desired signal right up out of the noise (SNR) of the parts that do not obey the isotropic medium assumption. With sufficient number of amplifier stages, in theory the SNR of even the tiniest parts can be made as large as desired { [96] }.

With optical functioning as in Rife's microscope, one may substitute "light gathering power" or "magnification" for the electrical term "amplifier gain".

As we stated, Whittaker in 1904 (and superpotential theory thereafter) shows us that—if we wish—any EM field, wave, and pattern can be represented by two scalar potentials. Each of these two scalar potentials is further comprised of bidirectional EM longitudinal waves, in a harmonic series, in the Whittaker 1903 manner as reinterpreted. So we can reduce any pattern, field, or wave from any assemblage of charge sources, into two potentials, and then further into two sets of bidirectional EM waves interfering with each other. That process already *makes* all conventional EM waves, fields, etc.

An EM structuring of the local vacuum-spacetime occurs by all the electrical charges in the mass of the living cell, down to and including the virtual charges exchanged in the nuclear interactions in the nucleus of the atoms. By Whittaker 1903 and superpotential theory, all of that structuring itself is a potential with an internal set of bidirectional harmonic longitudinal EM waves interfering with each other.

Further this potential is recursively organized, because the inner bidirectional EM wavepair structuring of the potential is already recursive, as can be shown by applying Whittaker-1903 and Whittaker-1904 successively and iteratively { [97] }. This means we get deeper and deeper internested levels of patterns that still precisely correspond to the operational

mechanisms of the lower levels. It's similar to an infinitely fractal { [98] } type of process.

Because this conglomerate is recursive as a function of harmonic intervals, it means that we can pick any harmonic interval we choose in the "big world" where we observe things, and we can have an exact observational representation of the dynamics of that ongoing hidden longitudinal EM wavepair interferometry in the two waves bounding that harmonic interval. Of course, the more additional harmonics we add, the better dynamics we have. The greater the number of harmonic intervals applied, the greater the gain. However, these harmonic intervals can be recursively applied using just one "macroscopic" harmonic interval, iteratively and serially applied over and over. The more iterative serial recursive application of one harmonic interval, the mote the "gain" or "amplification"—in the case of a microscope, the more the *amplification*. That was Rife's real secret, finally revealed. See Figure 30.

The Difference Frequency Provides Visible Output

Rife wanted to look at very, very small things *visually*, even though those “small things” were far below the one-tenth wavelength visible light barrier. In other words, to understand the Rife microscope’s visual representation of the virtual state, we need to choose the harmonic interval of the throughput so as to span the visible spectrum. Well, for optical purposes, luckily the IR and UV do exactly that. Examine the frequencies, and you will see that a harmonic interval exists from a spot in the IR to a spot in the UV, and of course the interval in between includes the entire visible spectrum. The visible spectrum in between, however, represents the observable noise that would block what we seek to have emerge in that region in our "Rife microscope", so the presence of the visible spectrum is highly undesirable. Various filters can be used to block the visible spectrum while transmitting the UV and IR regions, or one can just work in the dark or in suitably dim visible light.

Rife then applied his iterative multiple "difference frequency" lenses in serial order, one after the other. While it is doubtful that he understood the theoretical method being utilized, he certainly persisted and found how to use it. This method of iteratively summing a recursive virtual state vacuum engine "template" results in the formation of an observable state vacuum engine template. In short, it magnifies the virtual state entities and dynamics directly to observable state analogues that capture all the virtual state entities and their dynamics.

That is why, if we use special filters on your camera and flash lenses, where the filters are open in the IR and UV but opaque in the visible spectrum in between, we can often photograph the ongoing "longitudinal EM hidden biwave interferometry"—*the subtle energy or vacuum engine functioning*—of nature and of living systems, *even displaced in time*, as Trevor Constable { [99] } and Joe Gambill { [100] } (a researcher friend now deceased) demonstrated, as George Meek { [101] } demonstrated, and as Fogal { [102] } has successfully experimented with.

Occasionally when one gets things just right, one can get pictures of the subtle invisible reality in the virtual state, going on around oneself and in one's surroundings. With Rife-like iterative serial amplification, one can get them all the time, dependably, as with a Fogal semiconductor specially adapted for such operation. One can in fact build instruments that indirectly observe the so-called "unobservable" virtual energy state and its entities and dynamics with one-to-one correspondence.

That's a whole new "subtle physics" reality. Present physics with its assumed quantum observation limitations just has not even gone into it—primarily because physics has been focusing upon the quantized aspects of the photon (which is quantized in one aspect only—its magnetic vector potential—and not in its unquantized aspect—its scalar electrical potential!). Physics has rather ignored the unquantized (and therefore continuous from the smallest to the largest scale) time aspect of the photon { [103] }. Using the

continuous aspect of the photon, one can assemble photon “time interval” structures—and in fact one does so whenever one assembles a 3-spatial energy density structuring such as in ordinary EM theory. Simultaneously, one has assembled a “structuring of the time domain” also, because each photon in the spatial energy density structuring consists of both time and energy as its canonical components.

All EM fields and waves, being comprised of photons, thus also carry (1) energy and energy internal structuring, and (2) time and internal time structuring. Again, this is the Russian *information content of the field*. The Russians simply understand 4-vector theory and Whittaker 1903 and 1904, and how to combine them with quantum mechanics and general relativity in a unified field theory.

The above explanation is why Kaznacheyev's { [104] } mitogenetic radiation { [105] } from his control (deliberately damaged or infected) cells would pass through a quartz window and induce the same damage (or disease) in targeted cells on the other side and otherwise environmentally shielded, but would not induce the changes through a normal window glass window. (See again Figure 23) Quartz passes the full optical spectrum from IR to UV, while window glass does not. So quartz passes the *vacuum engines* for the disease or damage, while window glass breaks them up and does not pass them as such. We stress that the vacuum engines are part of the “continuous” aspect of the photons, and so are not bound to any limitation on magnitude (either fineness or largeness) as are the quantized aspects of the photon.

For such a "far beyond the one-tenth wavelength" microscope as Rife’s, one must use vacuum engines (time domain structuring, and longitudinal EM waves) and extraordinary iterative unified field theory optics, rather than the ordinary transverse EM waves and ordinary optics. The lenses must all pass at least one harmonic interval (and the same one!), to provide and utilize the “difference frequency band” needed for recursive *visual* connection to the subquantal state (the hidden virtual structures in terms of the continuity

aspects of photons). Successive stages thus "serial iteration" use the recursive principle to coherently amplify and show the vacuum engines, their dynamics, and the dynamics of deeper organizations and dynamics in the virtual state itself. Since Rife wished to “see” the results in the optical spectrum, then the two frequencies chosen for “differencing” had to bound the visible spectrum.

Rife used quartz lenses or at least very good optical glass that is open from IR to UV. That bounds the visible spectrum with a harmonic interval. Rife used multiple stages for successive coherent recursive amplification and increasing the SNR magnitude by coherent integration. One must also have some scheme for filtering out (or avoiding) too much visible spectrum light. One such scheme is to just use enough stages so that, in the new theory where the wavelength limitation is bypassed, one has amplified ("resolved") to the depth or fineness desired. The process long ago removed itself from the "normal visible light" domain, well before it reached the deeper resolution limit utilized by the definition state of the new method.

By using sufficient multiple stages in this fashion, the "tiny" virtual state vacuum engine templates passing through the IR-UV harmonic interval in a lens can be recursively summed and magnified many, many times—essentially without limit, because the phenomenon being magnified is recursive and bidirectional longitudinal in nature. It is definitely *not* normal visible light optics, and it *is not* conventional classical electrodynamics.

Rife’s Recursive “Vacuum Engine” Microscope

The Rife microscope coherently sums (and thus coherently amplifies) the virtual state vacuum engine patterns with the increasing number of stages. For the *subtle* vacuum engine templates, such an arrangement becomes a direct amplifier (magnifier), for amplifying (magnifying) the internested virtual state vacuum engine templates and their dynamic functioning, into the observable state. With a properly designed “vacuum engine” recursive microscope, one can see

inside a molecule, inside the atomic nucleus, and even inside a nucleon, given development and perfection of the process. However, at this initial stage of understanding, one can forecast that finely adjusting the various stages of an early laboratory prototype would indeed prove to be a tedious and formidable task, just as Rife reported. With further development, however, that obstacle can be removed.

What comes out the output end of such a “vacuum engine” recursive microscope, is a direct visible light *analogue* of the much more subtle ST functioning in the microscope’s highly localized viewing area. This output imaging is put together "electrically" in ways analogous to the construction of a video picture on the screen of a TV tube. Since the result emerges through an output end that still passes an entire harmonic interval bounding the visible spectrum, the amplified virtual state recursive template is not destroyed but is highly amplified and produced as an observable image and dynamics in the visible spectrum. This final "interferometry" of two *internally structured* potential functions now produces "visible light" EM fields and waves and patterns, in accord with Whittaker 1904. These visible patterns are direct analogues representing exactly the very, very minute regions far below the one-tenth wavelength limitation of ordinary optical resolution. Those regions were the regions “being focused onto” when Rife so arduously “adjusted” his microscope's multiple stages.

With Rife’s recursive magnifying microscope process, one can see direct visible analogs of what is actually far, far smaller than anything ever before seen in normal optical microscopes, or even in electron microscopes etc. Indeed, one can see directly into the virtual state itself, and observe virtual state structures. While this is unthinkable in quantum mechanics if one considers only quantized aspects of light, it is perfectly feasible if one considers the concomitant unquantized (continuous) aspects of light, and shifts to general relativity and vacuum engines to utilize the unquantized structuring of the time domain.

Conclusion

Rife unquestionably found a way to produce visible recursive amplification and magnification of invisible virtual state dynamics and functions. We hope we have shed at least some light on the extraordinary technical mechanisms involved. This is good conceptual science, consistent with theory and some known experiments, and it certainly can be made a rigorous science and technology and mathematically modeled, using higher symmetry electrodynamics that is part of a unified field theory such as that of Sachs. The basis for all of it is in the literature already, but it is scattered widely in uncorrelated bits and pieces. It is not in the normal electrodynamics courses, nor is it in the normal optical science curriculum. And it is not taught in the normal physics curriculum. Needless to add, it is absent from the medical curriculum as well.

As an additional proposal, we tentatively suggest that this principle also may be the long-sought "hidden chaos" or "hidden order" in quantum mechanics that is known to be present, but has not yet been explained { [106] }. If so, then it becomes a new law of physics, with the experimental proof first demonstrated by Royal Raymond Rife.

With the conceptual technical matrix of Rife's mechanism in hand, it should be possible for a proper scientific multi-disciplinary team to redevelop and extend the Rife microscope. Marvelous new instruments will emerge, once the quantum physics conceptual blockage of continuous physics is constrained to its place as only "one view of the physics reality elephant." With the ability to directly "measure", "observe," and engineer the virtual state, a breathtaking expansion of physics will occur, dramatically extending the vacuum engineering suggested by Nobelist Lee.

If so, then Rife's tragic life will have served its noble purpose, and his intuitive insight will have been resoundingly verified. The follow-on results will have untold benefit to science and to all the human generations to come.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

---

[1] For work on the theoretical aspects of this paper, partial financial support by A. Dreyer, R. Francis, H. Ledger, M. Peters, T. Craddock, and the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS) is gratefully acknowledged, as are helpful discussions with Dr. Bob Flowers and Dr. Myron Evans.

[2] We emphasize that Rife himself did not think in these terms.

---

[1] . (a) Some Rife-related references are: Royal R. Rife, "The filterable virus of carcinoma," Apr. 26, 1939; — "The Rife Microscopes," Apr. 28, 1939; — "Bacteria," Apr. 28, 1939; — "History of the development of a successful treatment for cancer and other viruses, bacteria, and fungi," Allied Industries, Dec. 1, 1953.

(b) Arthur Isaac Kendall and Royal Raymond Rife, "Observations on Bacillus Typhosus in its filterable state," California and Western Medicine, Ca. Med. Assoc., Dec. 1931.

(c) Arthur Isaac Kendall, "The filtration of bacteria," Science, Mar. 18, 1932.

(d) See particularly E. C. Rosenow, “Observations on filter-passing forms…,” Proc. Staff Meeting of the Mayo Clinic, July 13, 1932; — “Observations with the Rife microscope of Filter-passing forms of micro-organisms,” Science, Vol. 76, Aug. 26, 1932, p. 192-193; — "Microdiplococci in filtrates of natural and experimental poliomyelitic virus compared under the electron and light microscopes," Proc. Staff Meeting of the Mayo Clinic, 17(7), Feb. 18, 1942, p. 99-106; — "Observations of filter-passing forms of Eberthella Typhi (Bacillus Typhosus) and of the Streptococcus from Poliomyelitis," Proc. Staff Mtg.

Mayo Clinic 7, July 13, 1932, p. 408-413; — "Transmutations within the Streptococcus-Pneumonococcus Group," J. Infective Diseases, Vol. 14, 1941.

(e) R. E. Seidel and M. Elizabeth Winter, “The new microscopes,” Journal of the Franklin Institute, Feb. 1944, p. 103-129; — "Filterable bodies seen with the Rife microscope," Science Supplement, Science, Dec. 11, 1932, p. 10-11.

(f) "Is a new field about to be opened in the science of bacteriology?", Editorial, California and Western Medicine, Ca. Med. Assoc., Dec. 1931; "Powerful microscope makes very tiny objects visible," Science Newsletter, Vol. 33, Jan. 22, 1938, p. 55; "The Rife microscope or 'facts and their fate'," Reprint No. 4l7, The Lee Foundation for Nutritional Research, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, undated.

(g) A good lay overview is given by Christopher Bird, “What has become of the Rife microscope?”, New Age Journal, Mar. 1976.

(h) See also T. E. Bearden, AIDS: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., 1988, p. 267-279. The author gives a short introduction to the Rife microscope and includes some pictures. The proposed evanescent wave explanation proved to be wrong. Much additional work by the author eventually culminated in the proposed mechanism presented in the present paper.

[2] . We have one viewgraph listing some 32 flaws, errors, and shortcomings of classical electrodynamics, and there are even more than that. Additional errors are listed, for example, by important scientists such as Feynman, Wheeler, Evans, Bunge, Cornille, Barrett, and others. So a substantial number of errors in classical U(1) EM theory are well known to foundations scientists. We discuss only a minimal few in this paper.

[3] . Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1967, p. 176.

[4] . *Ibid*., p. 182.

[5] . M. Faraday, Experimental Researches in Electricity and Magnetism. Vol. 1, Taylor and Francis, London, 1839.; Vol. 2, Richard & John E. Taylor, London, 1844; Vol. 3, Taylor and Francis, London, 1855. Reprinted by Dover in 1965. Also see M. Faraday, "On Static Electrical Inductive Action," Phil. Mag., 1843; — "Remarks on Static Induction," Proc. Roy. Inst., Feb. 12, 1858.

[6] . James Clerk Maxwell, Preface to the First Edition, A Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism, third edition, Vol. 1, Dover Publications, New York, 1954, p. viii-ix.

[7] . J. C. Maxwell, Preface to the First Edition, A Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism, third edition, Vol. 1, Dover Publications, New York, 1954, p. viii-ix. Quoting: "…*before I began the study of electricity I resolved to read no mathematics on the subject till I had first read through* Faraday's Experimental Researches in Electricity. …*I perceived that his method was also a mathematical one, though not exhibited in the conventional form of mathematical symbols. I also found that these methods were capable of being expressed in the ordinary mathematical forms.…*"

[8] . James Clerk Maxwell, A Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism, Third Edition, Vol. 1, Dover Publications, NY, 1954, p. 165-166.

[9] . Else the precessing electrons in a signal-receiving wire antenna would not precess laterally. Since their precession is at right angles to the disturbing force, the disturbance arriving from the vacuum was a longitudinal disturbance. This also agrees with Whittaker's 1903 decomposition of the scalar potential, and Mandl and Shaw's note that the combined scalar photon and longitudinal photon are observable as the instantaneous scalar potential,

while neither of them is observable individually. See citations for Whittaker and for Mandl and Shaw elsewhere in these references.

[10] . This word “potentiality” (by Feynman) is given flesh and blood in the present paper. What actually exists in the vacuum is potential and structures of potential. Vacuum, spacetime, and potential are identities. Hence we may say that the structured vacuum potentials are indeed structurings of spacetime curvature. We refer to these as *vacuum engines*, which are explained in this paper.

[11] . Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton and Matthew Sands, The Feynman Lectures on Physics, Addison-Wesley, New York, Vol. II, p. 1-3.

[12] . This is easily shown. $F \equiv d/dt(mv)$, which expands to $F = (m)dv/dt + v(dm/dt)$. Let the mass m be zero continuously, and both terms on the right go to zero, hence $F = 0$. That is, the force disappears because mass is a component of force. It is the use in mechanics of the separate massless force acting on a mass that is the non sequitur and to blame for this giant error in electrodynamics as a hold-over from the hoary old mechanics theory.

[13] . J. D. Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, Second Edition, Wiley, 1975, p. 249.

[14] . Jackson, ibid. p. 28.

[15] . Melba Phillips, “Classical Electrodynamics,” Vol. IV: Principles of Electro-dynamics and Relativity, in Encyclopedia of Physics, Edited by S. Flugge, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1962, p. 4. Quoting: “The utility for electrical problems of a scalar potential, first introduced in the theory of gravitation, was pointed out by Simeon Denis Poisson, Bull. Soc.

Philomatheique **3**, 388(1813). See also Mem. Institut, Pt. **1**, 1, Pt. **2**, 163 (1811). The word *potential* was introduced by George Green in 1828."

[16] . E.g., see W. Misner, K. S. Thorne, and J. A. Wheeler, Gravitation, W. H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1973, p. 5.

[17] . Two methods of dealing with this problem, and rectifying it, are the use of a topological definition of the fields in mass-free spacetime, and the use of a unified field theory where the "field in space" is not a forcefield per se, but merely a curvature or set of curvatures of spacetime. As an example, the O(3) electrodynamics largely pioneered by Evans takes the latter approach, and it is usable in directly engineering unified field theory effects.

[18] . (a). Mendel Sachs, The Field Concept in Contemporary Science, Charles C. Thomas Publishers, 1973;

(b) — General Relativity and Matter: A Spinor Field Theory from Fermis to Light-Years (Fundamental Theories of Physics), Reidel (now Kluwer), 1982 provides a great generalization of general relativity and electrodynamics reaching from the quarks and gluons to the entire universe. See also

(c) Mendel Sachs, Quantum Mechanics from General Relativity: An Approximation for a Theory of Inertia, Reidel (now Kluwer), 1986;

(d) — "Relativistic Implications in Electromagnetic Field Theory," in T. W. Barrett and D. M. Grimes, eds., Advanced Electromagnetism, World Scientific, 1995, p. 541-559. In the latter, Sachs shows that the most general expression for the field theory is in terms of spinor and quaternion variables, rather than the vector and tensor variables of the conventional expression of Maxwell's theory. This generalized expression leads to extra conservation laws and

invariants, thus increasing the predictive capacity of the theory.

(e) For a marvelous treatise for the educated layman, see M. Sachs, Relativity in Our Time: From Physics to Human Relations, Taylor & Francis, 1993.

[19] . E.g., see the several Evans' reviews in Modern Nonlinear Optics, Second Edition, Edited by M.W. Evans, Wiley, 2002 (in press). Many other O(3) electrodynamics papers are also carried in this set of three volumes, as well as in the standard literature.

[20] . Mendel Sachs, "Relativistic Implications in Electromagnetic Field Theory," ibid.

[21] . Without interaction with the vacuum, mass does not exhibit perfect symmetry. For a discussion, see T. D. Lee, Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory, Harwood Academic Publishers, New York, p. 378-389.

[22] . In both classical and quantal electrodynamics, the problem of the source charge and its associated fields and potentials—and their energy—has been considered to be the most difficult problem.

(a) For a solution to that problem, see T. E. Bearden, "Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole," Journal of New Energy, 5(1), Summer 2000, p. 11-23. On DoE open website http://www.ott.doe.gov/electromagnetic/papersbooks.html and this author's website www.cheniere.org.

(b) For very powerful support of that proposed solution, see F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, Chapter 5. Neither the time-polarized photon nor the longitudinal photon is individually observable, yet the combination of the two is observable as the instantaneous scalar potential. The Mandl and Shaw combination of a scalar (time-polarized)

photon and a longitudinal photon is explained by Bearden as the interaction of the causal incoming scalar photon with a charge, the charge subsequently transducing the absorbed energy from the time-domain into 3-space, and re-emission of the energy as an emitted longitudinal photon in 3-space. The actual interaction provides the coupling, and clarifies which is the *cause* and which is the *effect*.

[23] . As the electrodynamicists implicitly assume, by assuming fields and potentials from all charges in the universe penetrating and existing and superposing and interfering in each cubic centimeter of space, and in fact at every point in space. But then the electrodynamicists continue to utilize a material ether assumption in their equations, embedded implicitly upon the notion of an "empty space" filled with this material ether. Tesla called it "… *one of the most remarkable and inexplicable aberrations of the scientific mind which has ever been recorded in history*." (Nikola Tesla, "The True Wireless," Electrical Experimenter, May 1919). While that biting remark certainly did not endear him to struggling electrical scientists, it did strike uncomfortably close to the mark, and it still does.

[24] . J. H. Poynting, "On the transfer of energy in the electromagnetic field," Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. Lond., Vol. 175, Part II, 1885, p. 343-361.

[25] . Oliver Heaviside, "Electromagnetic Induction and Its Propagation," The Electrician, 1885, 1886, 1887, and later. This is a series of 47 sections, published section by section in numerous issues of The Electrician during 1885, 1886, and 1887. See also Oliver Heaviside, "On the Forces, Stresses, and Fluxes of Energy in the Electromagnetic Field," Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. London, 183A, 1893, p. 423-480.

[26] . By a crude analogy, one may think of the "virtual" energy of the vacuum as energy that has been disintegrated into incredibly tiny bits—each so small that the bits fade in and out of existence at an incredible rate. The spinning action of the charge may be thought of as similar to that of an old spinning wheel. The charge spins, so that it coheres some of the "virtual fibers" continually fed to it by the vacuum, into "thread-sized" portions that are emitted radially outward. So the charge "splatters back" some of the fibers as fibers, but "spins" the remainder into useful quantum-sized "threads" which are emitted in observable form.

[27] . Presently electrodynamicists are likely to specify the Poynting energy flow **S** as **S** = **E**×**H**. However, in the vacuum (spacetime) neither **E** nor **H** exists as such *observed force fields*, which requires presence of charged mass. Only potentials and potential structuring of the virtual particle flux exist in the vacuum (which is after all just potential comprised of virtual particle flux). Those structurings or their analogues also exist as sets of curved spacetime regions (i.e., spacetime structurings comprising the elements of the "vacuum engine"). See E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355. Whittaker that any scalar potential decomposes into a multiplicity of longitudinal bidirectional flows of energy. This decomposition must also comprise the vacuum scalar potential, as well as the "spacetime curvature" potential.

[28] . However, Whittaker misinterpreted the *causal* phase conjugate wave (that half of his phase conjugate wavepair) as the *effect* after the wave interacts with charged mass, in which case parity is broken and the *effect* wave produced by the interaction is a longitudinal EM wave going in the opposite direction in 3-space from its "biwave" 3-space partner. The correct interpretation is that,

prior to interaction, the phase conjugate wave exists in the fourth axis of Minkowski 4-space, hence is in the time domain. It is literally a longitudinal EM wave moving on the fourth axis (in the time domain) to the interacting charge, and the other Whittaker biwave partner is the effect longitudinal EM wave emitted in 3-space by the interacting charge after it absorbs the incoming time-polarized EM wave. We point out that a longitudinal EM wave along the time axis is a time-polarized EM wave, corresponding to the known time-polarized photon in quantum field theory.

[29] . After publication of my "Giant Negentropy" paper, I discovered very strong support for my reinterpretation of Whittaker's 1903 decomposition of the scalar potential. This support was by F. Mandl and G. Shaw, ibid. Mandl and Shaw give a deeper coverage of the photon polarizations. They argue that the longitudinal and scalar polarizations individually are not directly observable, but only in combination, wherein they manifest as the "instantaneous" Coulomb (i.e., electrostatic) potential. Our comment is that this argument, translated from particle terminology to wave terminology, directly fits my re-interpretation of Whittaker's 1903 decomposition of the scalar potential. However, Mandl and Shaw fail to account for their assumed interaction of the detecting/observing unit point charge to perform the perfectly correlated "combining", and thus fail to account for the absorption of the incoming *causal* time-polarized wave or photon, the transduction of that excitation energy of the charge into longitudinal EM wave/photon energy in 3-space, and the subsequent emission of that excitation energy as a perfectly correlated longitudinal EM wave in 3-space.

Thus Mandl and Shaw missed the time-excitation charging of the source charge via absorption of the "coupled" time-polarized EM wave/photon, and the subsequent decay of the time-charge excited state by emission of a 3-space

longitudinal EM wave/photon. This omitted interaction represents the discovery of nature's giant negentropy mechanism in EM energy flow, whenever 3-space energy flow symmetry is broken, as with a common dipole. So Mandl and Shaw do not account for photon (or wave) polarization transduction, where the "causal" time-polarized EM wave or photon comes in and is absorbed by the detecting charge or dipole to energetically excite it in the time-domain, then the excitation energy is re-emitted as the longitudinally polarized EM wave or photon in 3-space.

Recognition of these missing functions allowed at last a solution to the long-vexing problem of the source charge. We actually solved the problem for a source dipole, then pointed out that any "isolated" charge is a set of dipoles when its clustering virtual charges of opposite sign are considered.

[30] . The source charge problem was recognized as the most difficult problem in electrodynamics. E.g., see D. K. Sen, Fields and/or Particles, Academic Press, London and New York, 1968, p. viii. Quoting: *"The connection between the field and its source has always been and still is the most difficult problem in classical and quantum electrodynamics."* Since our proposed solution is consistent with particle physics (broken 3-symmetry of the dipole) and with quantum field theory (combination of the time-polarized and longitudinal photon comprises the scalar EM potential), it is robust and we believe it will stand up to meticulous scrutiny.

[31] . E. T. Whittaker, 1903, *ibid*.

[32] . Mandl and Shaw, *ibid*.

[33] . Poynting only assumed that diverged part of the energy flow. Heaviside, on the other hand, showed that there is a much larger energy

flow component that misses the intercepting charges (or circuit) altogether, and is wasted. Since this means that far more EM energy flows from the terminals of a generator than the external circuit intercepts and catches, it means that all generators produce more energy flow output than the textbook states, or that Poynting assumed. In fact, as *transducers of vacuum energy*, all dipolar generators already exhibit COP>1.0. Since no one in the 1880s could explain where such an astounding extra energy flow was coming from, Lorentz originated an integration trick to discard the nondiverged Heaviside EM energy flow component.

(a) See J. H. Poynting, “On the transfer of energy in the electromagnetic field,” Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Vol. 175, Part II, 1885, p. 343-361.

(b) See Oliver Heaviside, "Electromagnetic Induction and Its Propagation," The Electrician, 1885, 1886, 1887, and later—a series of 47 sections, published section by section in numerous issues of The Electrician during 1885, 1886, and 1887.

(c) See also Oliver Heaviside, "On the Forces, Stresses, and Fluxes of Energy in the Electromagnetic Field," Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. London, 183A, 1893, p. 423-480.

(d) For Lorentz' trick to discard the nondiverged component, see H. A. Lorentz, Vorlesungen über Theoretische Physik an der Universität Leiden, Vol. V, Die Maxwellsche Theorie (1900-1902), Akademische Verlagsgesellschaft M.B.H., Leipzig, 1931, "Die Energie im elektromagnetischen Feld," p. 179-186. Figure 25 on p. 185 shows the Lorentz concept of integrating the Poynting vector around a closed cylindrical surface surrounding a volumetric element. This is the procedure which arbitrarily selects only a small component of the energy flow associated with a circuit—specifically, the small Poynting component striking the surface charges and being diverged into the circuit to power it—and

then treats that tiny component as the "entire" Poynting energy flow. Thereby Lorentz arbitrarily discarded all that extra Heaviside energy transport component which does not strike the circuit at all, and is just wasted.

[34] . In fact, the simple equation $W = \phi q$, where W is the diverged/collected energy, q is the intercepting coulomb, and ϕ is the reaction cross section of the potential, shows that electrodynamicists implicitly assume the “true” causal potential to contain unlimited energy. E.g., using that equation, any desired amount W of energy can be collected from any nonzero potential ϕ, no matter how small its intensity, simply by adding sufficient intercepting/collecting charges.

[35] . A back-of-the-envelope calculation for a nominal simple circuit has been made and previously presented by the present author. In the nominal circuit used, the source dipole extracts from the vacuum and sends down the outside of the attached circuit about 10^{13} times as much energy as the circuit itself intercepts, diverges, and utilizes. The huge remainder is not intercepted, remains nondivergent and just passes on out into space at the speed of light.

[36] . Solving the standard equation $\mathbf{E} = \mathbf{F}/q$ for $\mathbf{F}$, one has $\mathbf{F} = \mathbf{E}q$. Again, from any nonzero $\mathbf{E}$-field, no matter how small, as much force can be “gathered” and produced as one desires, merely by increasing the intercepting/collecting charge q.

[37] . Robert H. Romer, "Heat is not a noun," American Journal of Physics, 69(2), Feb. 2001, p. 107-109. This is an editorial discussion by the Editor of AJP of the concept of heat in thermodynamics. Heat is not a substance, not a thermodynamic function of state, and should not be used as a noun. The quotation castigating the standard "field diagram" of an EM wave in space is

from endnote 24, p. 109.

[38] . This is readily understood when one realizes that the founders of electromagnetics assumed a material ether. So to them, there was not a single point in all the universe where mass was absent! Hence the field, potential, and wave "in space" were actually the field, potential, and wave "in the material ether medium", and therefore perfectly material. Even though the Michelson-Morley experiments falsified the material ether in the 1880s, the electrodynamicists (i) never changed their classical EM equations which still to this day assume the material ether filling all space, and (ii) still implicitly mistake the transverse electron precession wave in the Drude gas in a receiving antenna as representing the assumed interception of the incoming "transverse EM wave" in that external material ether medium.

[39] . Robert Bruce Lindsay and Henry Margenau, Foundations of Physics, Dover Publications, New York, 1963, p. 283-287, and passim.

[40] . Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," Physical Review, Second Series, 115(3), 1959, p. 485-491. However, Aharonov and Bohm seem to have missed the similar mass interpretation of the potential, so that they utilized the potential as massless and therefore the vacuum EM entity that is the primary cause of all EM phenomena. If one truly eliminates only the potential's effect upon the intercepting charged mass, and utilizes the non-intercepted EM entity in vacuum, one has arrived at the direct alteration of the massless spacetime geometry of general relativity. In short, suddenly one has latched onto a unified field theory, and one that is engineerable by surprising electromagnetic means.

[41] . But erroneously assumed to be present, because of Maxwell's ubiquitous use of the material ether and the continued implied material ether in the electrodynamics equations to this day.

[42] . T. W. Barrett, "Tesla's Nonlinear Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Theory," Annales de la Fondation Louis de Broglie, 16(1), 1991, p. 23-41. Barrett analyzed Tesla's patented circuits in terms of quaternion electrodynamics, which is of higher symmetry than either vector or tensor algebra electrodynamics. Lo and behold, Tesla could shuttle potential energy around in his circuits at will, and that functioning would not even show up in a tensor or vector electrodynamic analysis.

[43] . T. W. Barrett, "Active Signalling Systems," U.S. Patent No. 5,486,833, Jan. 23, 1996; — Oscillator-Shuttle-Circuit (OSC) Networks for Conditioning Energy in Higher-Order Symmetry Algebraic Topological Forms and RF Phase Conjugation," U.S. Patent No. 5,493,691, Feb. 20, 1996.

[44] . As the reader can appreciate, this represents a dramatic change to the foundations of electrodynamics. It is closely allied to Sachs's unified field theory; see appropriate Sachs references in this paper.

[45] . As Dirac pointed out, the Michelson-Morley experiments of the 1880s destroyed the *material* ether assumed by Faraday and Maxwell and subsequent electrodynamicists; it *did not* destroy the ether per se. Dirac emphasized that any nonmaterial Lorentz-invariant ether is perfectly consistent with the Michelson-Morley experiments. General relativity describes the shaping and structuring of the vacuum as curvatures of spacetime geometry and clustered patterns thereof (although the latter part is essentially neglected). GR consists of the changes

of this spacetime due to the interaction of mass/ trapped energy, and also the forces upon mass/ trapped energy created by the interaction of such curvature-patterns of spacetime. Essentially, electrodynamics is missing just this “mass to spacetime” transform and this “spacetime to mass” transform. It is in fact missing its “infolded general relativity” dynamic internal structuring of the potential, field, and wave. KGB energetics weapon scientists call these missing transforms *the information content of the field*—which our fellows mistakenly interpret in their own flawed electrodynamics as “spectral content.” Nothing could be further from the truth.

[46] . In 1903 E. T. Whittaker showed that any scalar potential is comprised of an infinite harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM waves, arranged in bidirectional wavepairs. See E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355.

[47] . General relativity usually stops short of including an “infolded” topology within its basic spacetime, and only applies an “exterior” topology to it. However, it does not exclude that capability. Spacetime is just potential identically, and also just vacuum identically. Since GR omits the infolding structure of spacetime/potential, and so does electrodynamics, it has not been possible to unify the two completely. The “bridge” across the chasm between them has been eliminated by both disciplines.

[48] . With finite propagation, this action-at-a-distance is retarded so that some time passes between the effect and the cause. Each Mandl-Shaw photon interaction—the receipt of the scalar (time-polarized) photon, and emission of 3-space longitudinal photon—is retarded by (requires) the amount of time that is transformed into 3-space energy. [Time may be regarded as 3-space

electromagnetic energy compressed by the factor c^2, with the compressed energy placed on the fourth Minkowski axis to appear as time (seconds), rather than being left in 3-space to appear as mass).

Transformation from time-domain EM energy to 3-space energy is a function of the spin of the charge, which "spins" 720 degrees, being 360 degrees in the time domain while absorbing the time-polarized EM photon energy, the being followed by 360 degrees in 3-space while it is emitting the 3-space longitudinal photon. This retardation due to transformation of the energy from the time domain to the 3-space domain is what limits the speed of light in the ambient vacuum to the finite velocity c.

However, when infinite velocity propagation occurs (as is permissible with longitudinal EM waves alone, which a priori implies no retardation), then the notion vanishes of a “cause” and an “effect” separated by a time interval. In that case, one is operating in a multiply-connected spacetime, where in theory there is no observable “length” or “time” between the “cause” event and the “effect” event. Further, one “causative” initiation point can be superposed simultaneously with multiple distant points widely separated in ordinary spacetime. In that case, putting a joule of energy into the “initiating cause” point (to the normal 3-space observer) results in the simultaneous appearance at each and every distant participating point, of one joule. To the normal "singly-connected spacetime" observer, this is a direct amplification of energy, directly from the vacuum energy itself. We have proposed this mechanism as an extension of Bohm’s quantum potential utilized in his hidden variable theory of quantum mechanics. See David Bohm, "A Suggested Interpretation of the Quantum Theory in Terms of 'Hidden' Variables, I and II," Physical Review, 85(2), Jan. 15, 1952, p. 166-179 (Part I); 180-193 (Part II). Unfortunately three nations of the world have already seen fit to highly weaponize this effect, and a fourth nation is very close to

deploying such a weapon. Presently quantum potential weapons are the dominant weapons on earth, and nothing can stand against them.

[49] . By conjugate pair, we mean that the wavepair consists of an EM longitudinal wave and its time-reversed twin, precisely superposed spatially but antiphased in time. In such a wave, the transverse energy density amplitude cannot vary; instead, the wave consists of (and carries) an oscillation of the rate of flow of time, about some median speed. The median speed of a longitudinal EM wave is not confined to the speed of light in vacuum.

[50] . The value of the energy continuously collected from a steady potential, in a “swirl” around a fixed intercepting charge, is of course a fixed scalar. That, however, has nothing to do with the nature of the potential as an EM entity in massless vacuum, prior to interaction with charged mass.

[51] . J. D. Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, Second Edition, Wiley, 1975, p. 223.

[52] . Interestingly, one also cannot produce a clear definition of *energy* in physics. A good discussion of the energy concept is given by R. B. Lindsay, "The concept of energy and its early historical development." Foundations of Physics, 1 (4), 1971, p. 383-393. Lindsay investigates the concept of energy from its early historical origin, and covers from ancient times through the 18th century. The root of the concept is the notion of invariance in the midst of change. In short, the concept consists of considering “the changing” as being “nonchanging.” In pursuing a rigorous definition of anything, one eventually arrives at a contradiction of Aristotelian logic. Ultimately one can only define something as identical to its own opposite. Geometry, e.g., models the presence of

mass as the absence of mass. Ultimately a "hard definition" is an "accursed necessity for the identity of opposites"—the centuries-old bane of the philosophers. In physics the problem is avoided by the "duality principle"—just treat an entity as either a particle or wave as necessary, and quit arguing about it! The problem is the incompleteness of Aristotelian logic itself. A solution to the "identity of opposites" problem is obtained by explicitly adding a fourth law of logic that has always been implicitly assumed in Aristotle's three laws. For a discussion, see "A Conditional Criterion For Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," Appendix III to T. E. Bearden, Aids: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., 1988, p. 428-443. A simple proof of the fourth law of logic is given in *ibid*., p. 439-440.

[53] . In addition to reference 19, see Myron W. Evans, Enigmatic Photon, Vol. II, Kluwer, ISBN 0792332881. See also Apeiron, 4(2-3), Apr.-Jul. 1997, a Special $B^{(3)}$ Field Issue, Guest editor: Myron W. Evans. In this same issue, see the Introduction by Evans, and also his "Helicity and the Electromagnetic Field." In the same issue, see also Jean-Pierre Vigier, "Relativistic Interpretation (with Non-Zero Photon Mass) of the Small Ether Drift Velocity Detected by Michelson, Morley, and Miller." Barrett has also rigorously shown the reality of the $B^{(3)}$ field, and so the conventional closure against it is doomed to failure. The emergence of $B^{(3)}$ field theory will dramatically alter electrodynamics, and elevate the importance of the longitudinal EM wave. We are also much indebted to Bob Flowers for his penetrating elucidation of the background of the $B^{(3)}$ field in private communications, and to Myron Evans for his patient and encouraging private communications.

[54] . See particularly T. W. Barrett, "Sagnac Effect: A Consequence of Conservation of Action Due to Gauge Field Global Conformal Invariance in a Multiply-Joined Topology of Coherent Fields," in T. W. Barrett and D. M Grimes, [Eds.], Advanced Electromagnetism: Foundations, Theory,

& Applications. World Scientific, River Edge, New Jersey, 07661, 1995, p. 278-313; T. W. Barrett, "Electromagnetic Phenomena Not Explained by Maxwell's Equations," in A. Lakhtakia, (ed.): Essays on the Formal Aspects of Electromagnetic Theory, World Scientific Publishing, River Edge, NJ, 1993, p. 6-86.

[55] . Richard W. Ziolkowski, "Exact Solutions of the Wave Equation With Complex Source Locations," Journal of Mathematical Physics, 26 (4), April 1985, p. 861-863; I.M. Besieris, A.M. Shaarawi, and R. W. Ziolkowski, "A bidirectional travelling plane wave representation of exact solutions of the scalar wave equation," Journal of Mathematical Physics, 30(6), 1989, p. 1254-1269; Rod Donnelly and Richard Ziolkowski, "A method for constructing solutions of homogeneous partial differential equations: localized waves," Proceedings of the Royal Society of London A., Vol. 437, 1992, p. 673-692; — "Electromagnetic field generated by a moving point charge: A fields-only approach," American Journal of Physics, 62 (10), Oct. 1994, p. 916-922.

[56] . M. W. Evans, editor, Modern Nonlinear Optics, Wiley, 2002, 3 volumes (in press).

[57] . W. A. Rodrigues Jr. and J.-Y. Lu, “On the existence of undistorted progressive waves (UPWs) of arbitrary speeds $0 \leq v < \infty$ in nature,” Foundations of Physics, 27(3), 1997, p. 435-508; W. A. Rodrigues Jr. and J. E. Maiorino, “A unified theory for construction of arbitrary speeds ($0 \leq v \leq \infty$) solutions of the relativistic wave equations,” Random Operators and Stochastic Equations, Vol. 4, 1996, p. 355-400.

[58] . E. T. Whittaker, 1903, *ibid*.

[59] . Ironically, Maxwell’s actual theory was some 20 quaternion-like equations in 20

unknowns, as given in "A Dynamical Theory of the Electromagnetic Field," Royal Society Transactions, Vol. CLV, 1865, p 459. Read Dec. 8, 1864. Also contained in The Scientific Papers of James Clerk Maxwell, 2 vols. bound as one, edited by W. D. Niven, Dover, New York, 1952, Vol. 1, p. 526-597. Heaviside dramatically curtailed Maxwell's theory to a vector subset of some 4 equations in 4 unknowns. Lorentz further curtailed it by effectively throwing out all Maxwell-Heaviside systems that were in disequilibrium with their active vacuum and curved spacetime environments. So after over a century, the long slumbering *environmental* dynamics for electrodynamical systems is awakening and chasing its own roots again. Long live the rise of the supersystem!

[60] . E.g., see J. Vaz Jr. and W. A. Rodrigues Jr., "Maxwell and Dirac Theories as an Already Unified Theory," Advances in Applied Clifford Algebras, Vol. 7 (S), 1997, p. 369-386. See W. A. Rodrigues, Jr. and J. Vaz Jr., "Subluminal and Superluminal Solutions in Vacuum of the Maxwell Equations and the Massless Dirac Equation," Advances in Applied Clifford Algebras, Vol. 7(S), 1997, p. 457-466.

[61] . E. T. Whittaker, 1904, *ibid*.

[62] . We strongly stress that longitudinal EM waves and their dynamics, so ignored in all except the most advanced higher symmetry electrodynamics texts, are actually the key to everything. Longitudinal EM waves already comprise, create, and structure the feeble "envelope EM waves" we presently deal with. A longitudinal EM wave is also an electrogravitational wave, and oscillates the rate of flow of time itself because of its combination with a time-polarized wave. The two combined photons have a total spin two, which is a graviton. Thus internally a graviton is revealed as a particular

dynamic between time-domain EM energy and 3-space EM energy. The longitudinal EM wave in the time domain (that is combining with the longitudinal EM wave in 3-space) is thus an oscillation of time contraction and expansion, or "pulsation" in the rate of flow of time. Very powerful gravitational effects as well as very powerful and unique electrodynamics effects can be obtained by use of longitudinal EM waves, because of the additional dynamics between the time and 3-space domains. Unwitting use of such extraordinary EM waves is how Rife and Prioré achieved such remarkable results.

[63] . M. W. Evans, P. K. Anastasovski, T. E. Bearden et al., "On Whittaker's Representation of the Electromagnetic Entity in Vacuo, Part V: The Production of Transverse Fields and Energy by Scalar Interferometry," Journal of New Energy, 4 (3), Special Issue, Winter 1999, p. 76-78.

[64] . Melba Phillips, “Classical Electrodynamics,” Vol. IV: Principles of Electrodynamics and Relativity, in Encyclopedia of Physics, Edited by S. Flugge, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1962, p. 1-108 gives a good overall summary of the superpotential theory.

[65] . A. Righi, Nuovo Cimento, Vol. 2, No. 5, 1901, p. 104.

[66] . P. Debye, Ann. Phys., Leipzig, Vol. 30, 1909, p. 57.

[67] . Thomas John I'Anson Bromwich, An Introduction to the Theory of Infinite Series, MacMillan, London, 1908.

[68] . A. Nisbet, Physica, Vol. 21, 1955, p. 799; Proc. Roy. Soc. Lond. A, Vol. 231, 1955, p. 250.

[69] . W. H. McCrea, “Hertzian electromagnetic

potentials," Proc. Roy. Soc. Lond. A, Vol. 240, 1957, p. 447-457.

[70] . Sachs has achieved the necessary unified field theory, broadly unifying physics from the quarks and gluons to the entire universe, and including both the active vacuum and active, locally curved spacetime. See Mendel Sachs, General Relativity and Matter: A Spinor Field Theory from Fermis to Light-Years (Fundamental Theories of Physics), Reidel (now Kluwer), 1982; — Quantum Mechanics from General Relativity: An Approximation for a Theory of Inertia, Reidel (now Kluwer), 1986. It should be obvious that, unless electrodynamics theory and general relativity theory utilize the same background spacetime, it is impossible to completely merge them, from first principles. Since classical electrodynamics artificially discards its active environment, it is electrodynamics which must be changed in order to be successfully united with general relativity. Sachs has accomplished this long-sought *engineerable* unification.

[71] . Proof that the virtual state can be coherently integrated is already furnished by every source charge in the universe, which does precisely that.

[72] . We note without elaboration that all the mind functions, even of the deepest and most unconscious nature, and even of collective species unconsciousness domains—exist electromagnetically in the infolded EM domain. The "conscious mind" is a serial processor, though extremely rapid. The unconscious is a massively parallel processor. The reason the conscious mind cannot "directly see" the unconscious is that "seeing" innumerable things in the "single snapshot" at once, just obliterates all singular discrimination because of the intense summation. Mind functions are timelike, so consist of specialized structures, functioning, and dynamics

inside the time domain. Since the infolded structuring captures this entire domain, it also involves a physics of mind and matter interaction, but as a science instead of as a mysticism. In theory vacuum engines are also possible that engineer the mind at any and all levels. We have addressed this extended physics of mind and matter reactions elsewhere and do not address it here. The Russian weapon scientists refer to this mind area (which can also be engineered by novel electrodynamic means) as psychoenergetics.

[73] . R. O. Becker and David G. Murray, "The electrical control system regulating fracture healing in amphibians," Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research, Vol. unk, No. 73, Nov.-Dec. 1970, p. 169-198. This is the definitive technical exposition by Becker of his electrical findings about the cellular control system.

[74] . See particularly Robert O. Becker, “The direct current control system. A link between environment and organism,” New York State Journal of Medicine, Vol. 62, 1962, p. 1169-1176; — and Joseph A. Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, Second Series, 48(4), May 1972, p. 627-641; — and Carlton F. Hazlewood, Abraham R. Liboff, and Jan Walleczek, Electromagnetic Applications In Medicine," NIH-OAM Electromagnetics Panel Report, Jan. 15, 1993; — "A technique for producing regenerative healing in humans," Frontier Perspectives, 1(2), Fall/Winter 1990, p. 1-2; — and Andrew A. Marino. Electromagnetism and Life, State University of New York Press, Albany, NY, 1982; — and Gary Selden, The Body Electric, William Morrow and Company, New York, 1985; — Cross Currents, Jeremy P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, 1990; — "The bioelectric field pattern in the salamander and its stimulation by an electronic analog," IRE Transactions on Medical Electronics, Vol. ME-7, July 1960, p. 202-207; —

"Some observations indicating the possibility of longitudinal charge-carrier flow in peripheral nerves," Biological Prototypes and Synthetic Systems, Plenum Press, New York, 1962, p. 31-37; — and W. Slaughter, "The longitudinal direct current gradients of spinal nerves," Nature, Vol. 196, Nov. 17, 1962, p. 675-676; — and Charles H. Bachman and Howard Friedman, The direct current (control) system: A link between the environment and the organism," New York State Journal of Medicine, Vol. 62, April 15, 1962, p. 1169-1176; — "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes," Proceedings of the. XVI International. Congress of Zoology, Washington, D.C., Vol. 3, 1963, p. 179-183; — "The neutral semiconduction control system and its interaction with applied electrical current and magnetic fields," Proc. 11th International. Cong. Radiol., Amsterdam, Excerpta Medica Foundation, 1966, Series 105, p, 1753-1759; — "The bioelectric factors in amphibian limb regeneration," The Journal of Bone and Joint Surgery, Vol. 43-A, No. 5, July 1961, p. 643-656; — and David G. Murray, "A method for producing cellular dedifferentiation by means of very small electrical currents," Transactions, New York Academy of Sciences, 29(5), Mar. 1967, p. 606-615.

[75] . The ultimate tool for use in seeing and working with this "infolded" or "internal electrodynamics inside normal EM fields, waves, and potentials will probably be the Fogal semiconductor when it goes into production in the near future. Fogal's transistors are capable of (1) infolding the desired longitudinal EM waves inside normal EM signals (he demonstrates infolding TV signals inside pure DC potentials, and transmitting them over conductors as pure DC potentials for appreciable distance, then using his semiconductors to again extract the "infolded" hidden TV signals.

[76] . See Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic

Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," Psi Research, 1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76; — *et al*., "Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures," Psychoenergetic Systems, 1 (3), Mar. 1976, p. 141-142; "A Comment" by William A. McGarey, p. 143; "A Comment" by Arthur C. Hastings, p. 143-144, — *et al*., "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells," Psychoenergetic Systems, 1(1), Dec. 1974. See particularly Vlail P. Kaznacheyev and L. P. Mikhailova, Ultraweak Radiations in Intercellular Interactions [in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981; "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," Novosibirsk, 1981 [in Russian]; V. P. Kaznacheyev, "Information Function of Ultraweak Light flows in Biological Systems," Problems in Biophysics, Novosibirsk, 1967, p. 7-18 [in Russian].

[77] . Some years ago we documented this disease-inducing "microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy, explained its purpose and operational mechanism, and published it. E.g., see T. E. Bearden, AIDS: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., Chula Vista, CA, 1988.

[78] . See Robert C. Mallieu, A Model of the Microwave Intensity Distribution Within the U.S. Embassy, Moscow 1966-1967, Report FS-80-166, Applied Physics Laboratory, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Maryland, Aug. 1980. Also see Microwave Radiation at the U.S. Embassy in Moscow and Its Biological Implications: An Assessment, U.S. Department of Commerce, Doc. # NTIA-SP081-12, Mar. 1981. Also see Captain John D. LaMothe, Controlled Offensive Behavior—USSR, Report ST-CS-01-169-72, Defense Intelligence Agency, Washington, D.C. (released under FOIA). See also Captain John D. LaMothe and Mr. Louis Maire, Soviet and Czechoslovakian Parapsychology Research, Report DST-1810S-387-75, Defense Intelligence Agency, Washington, D.C. (Released under FOIA).

[79] . T. E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves," Journal of New Energy, 3(2/3), 1998, p. 12-28. A slightly updated and extended version is published in Explore, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16.

[80] . C. W. Misner, K. S. Thorne and J. A. Wheeler, Gravitation, W.H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1973, p. 5, 19-21, 71-72, 163-165, 390-391, 399; 367-369.

[81] . T. D. Lee, Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory, Harwood, New York, 1981. See particularly Chapter 25: Outlook, "Possibility of Vacuum Engineering," p. 824-828.

[82] . David J. Bohm, "A Suggested Interpretation of the Quantum Theory in Terms of 'Hidden' Variables, I and II," Physical Review, 85 (2), Jan. 15, 1952, p. 166-179 (Part I); 180-193 (Part II).

[83] . I.e., the rate of flow of time, or more specifically, the rate of the EM interactions with a mass or particle that generate the flow of the mass or particle through time. See Figure 25. Nobelist Lee has also shown that time is a discrete dynamical variable across all of physics, from quantum mechanics to nonrelativistic field theory, to relativistic quantum field theory. See T. D. Lee, "Can Time Be a Discrete Dynamical Variable?", Physics Letters, 122B(3, 4), Mar. 10, 1983, p. 217-220. Also in T. D. Lee, Selected Papers, Gerald Feinberg, Ed., Birkhauser, Boston, 1986, Vol. 3, p. 77-80. So we have not hesitated to consider time as any other variable, and the fourth Minkowski axis as any of the other three axes with respect to EM energy, fields, potentials, and waves.

[84] . Indeed, there is no such unique thing as “the gravitational field” anyway! The gravitational field is a conglomerate of other field energies and

functions, not a separate field of nature. See A. A. Logunov and Yu. M. Loskutov, "Nonuniqueness of the predictions of the general theory of relativity," Sov. J. Part. Nucl., 18(3), May-June 1987, p. 179. See C. W. Misner, K. S. Thorne and J. A. Wheeler, Gravitation, W.H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1973, p. 399. Quoting*: "The terms 'gravitational field' and 'gravity' refer in a vague, collective sort of way to all of these entities. Another, equivalent term for them is the 'geometry of spacetime'."* See also A. D. Sakharov, "Vacuum Quantum Fluctuations in Curved Space and the Theory of Gravitation," Soviet Physics Doklady, Vol. 12, No. 11, 1968, p. 1040-1041 [English translation.]. Finally, see our remarks under reference 62 above, particularly with respect to the proposed internal electromagnetic dynamics of the graviton.

[85] . A 1993 study by the Office of Technology Assessment, delivered to Congress, showed that a single terrorist in a small plane, with a tank of anthrax spray, and dispersing the spray as he flew around the greater Washington D.C. area on a calm night, would produce between 1 and 3 million casualties. Most of those casualties would die. So a single biological warfare (BW) strike in one U.S. metropolitan area could easily kill two million Americans. As an example, Saddam Hussein is known to have the terrorist teams and the anthrax, and he has had a decade since the Gulf war to insert additional teams and biological warfare agents into the U.S. Presently this is rated by our government as the strongest strategic threat to the U.S., after which comes nuclear strikes, followed by chemical agent strikes. Redevelopment of the Prioré approach, e.g., could easily save the lives of 90% of that nominal two million dead Americans. As matters stand now, triage would apply and almost all of those two million stricken Americans would die.

[86] . In 1998 we proposed a crash development of this kind of device in 1998, with copies to DoD,

NIH, CDC, the USAF, etc.; in T. E. Bearden, Energetics: Extensions to Physics and Advanced Technology for Medical and Military Applications, CTEC Proprietary, May 1, 1998, 200+ page inclosure to CTEC Letter, "Saving the Lives of Mass BW Casualties from Terrorist BW Strikes on U.S. Population Centers," to Major General Thomas H. Neary, Director of Nuclear and Counterproliferation, Office of the Deputy Chief of Staff, Air and Space Operations, HQ USAF, May. 4, 1998. Also to Gen. (Ret.) Walter Busby, Deputy Secretary of Defense for Counterproliferation and Chemical and Biological Defense, March 21, 1998. Also to NIH, CDC, and several other U.S. government agencies.

DoD replied that it was not documented in the literature (a specific list of exact scientific papers reporting the results of the Prioré team's experiments and the experiments of Becker was included; no one seemed to read it). CDC and the USAF did not reply. NIH first responded (from its Policy section—read, *spin control* section) that, since I mentioned the cause of the Gulf War Disease and how it was induced, it was not a matter of their interest but of DoD's interest, and so they just shipped it to DoD and got rid of it. A second response evoked from NIH on query from my congressman (again, a response from their *policy* section) directed me to their proposals section. I don't believe a single qualified scientist even read it. DoD weakly replied that it was not documented in the literature (a specific list of citations from the hard French scientific literature, reporting the astounding results of the Prioré treatments, was included, which apparently no one read).

Not a single scientist from any agency called me to discuss the revolutionary and proven results obtained by Prioré, and documented in the attachments and in the cited literature. Sadly, it seems that no one had the foggiest notion what I was talking about, and no one much cared. My conclusion was and is that my own government bureaucrats do not give a tinker's dam about saving

millions of American casualties in the coming debacle, *if it has to be done by "out-of-the-box" methods not approved by the big drug industry*. Yet these are the same officials that readily admit the exact threat I referred to, admit that it is a matter of *when* the biological warfare attacks will occur and not *if*, and admit that right now they have no effective way to cope with it or save most of those coming millions of Americans that are going to just be dragged aside to die.

My response is that the American taxpayers are certainly not getting their money's worth from the billions they shower on our medical research community. It is unconscionable to ignore for over 30 years the demonstrated and astounding results achieved by eminent French scientists—such as Pautrizel, a world-renowned parasitologist and Courier, head of the French Academy's Biological Section, and also *Secretaire Perpetuel* of the Academy) working with the Prioré team, in curing terminal tumors etc. in thousands of lab animals, all properly documented in the hard French scientific literature.

In my view, considering the certainty of those future American mass deaths, it is akin to high treason. Whether our scientific community realizes it or not, today's strategic war of massive strategic strikes has shifted to our civilian populace, and to our cities and mass population centers. It is our civilian populace that will sustain the greatest and most prompt casualties, and probably will receive the first massive strikes, totally by surprise.

The first phase of WW III—delivery of the strategic weapons to their strategic targets—has already been accomplished. Large Russian nuclear weapons are already hidden in our major cities and population centers (read Lunev's book, he tells us how they brought in these weapons), the Spetznaz teams are here to detonate them on call, multiple nations such as Iraq, Libya, and Iran already have terrorists agents in country in the U.S. with anthrax and smallpox in hand to be released, and Castro guerrillas and trained saboteurs have been trained

in Southern Mexico and infiltrated across the border into the U.S. for decades.

Whether they like it or not, U.S. scientists have thus become the major front line "soldiers" and "defenders" of our nation. And frankly, they have failed abominably in their responsibility, and most do not seem to care. For a startling and even shocking characterization of our present scientific community, the reader is referred to Daniel S. Greenberg, Science, Money, and Politics: Political Triumph and Ethical Erosion, University of Chicago Press, 2001.

[87] . As we stated, just such an attack is now officially the greatest strategic threat to the United States. Second is a nuclear attack, followed by chemical attack as a distant third. E.g., see Richard K. Betts, “The New Threat of Mass Destruction,” Foreign Affairs, 77(1), Jan./Feb. 1998, p. 26-41. For the ineffectiveness of our defenses against the coming mass biological warfare strikes, see Laurie Garrett, The Coming Plague: Newly Emerging Diseases in a World Out of Balance, Farrar, Straus and Giroux, New York, 1994; — "The Nightmare of Bioterrorism," Foreign Affairs, 80(1), Jan./Feb. 2001, p. 76-89; — Betrayal of Trust: The Collapse of Global Health, Hyperion, New York, 2000.

[88] . Becker, *ibid*.

[89] . A full account of the entire Prioré affair is given in Jean-Michel Graille, Dossier Prioré: Une Nouvelle Affaire Pasteur [The Prioré Dossier: A New Pasteur Affair?], De Noel, Paris, 1984. [in French]. A summary account is given by Christopher Bird, "The Case of Antoine Prioré and His Therapeutic Machine: A Scandal in the Politics of Science," Appendix I in T.E. Bearden, AIDS: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, California 91912, 1988. Prioré's doctoral thesis (in my personal possession courtesy of Professor Courrier and the late Chris Bird), was rejected by the University of Bordeaux

when the French government suppressed the Prioré program in the mid-70s; it is A. Prioré, Guérison de la Trypanosomiase Expérimentale Aiguë et Chronique par L'action Combinée de Champs Magnétiques et D'Ondes Electromagnétiques Modulés. [Healing of intense and chronic experimental trypanosomiasis by the combined action of magnetic fields and modulated electromagnetic waves], 1973. Prioré's patents are: A. Priore, "Apparatus for producing radiations penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,368,155, Feb. 6, 1968; — "Method of producing radiations for penetrating living cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,280,816, Oct. 25, 1966; — "Procede et dispositif de production de rayonnements utilisables notamment pour le traitement de cellules vivantes," [Procedure and Assemblage for Production of Radiation Especially Serviceable for the Treatment of Living Cells], Republique Francais Brevet d'Invention P.V. No. 899.414, No. 1,342,772, Oct. 7, 1963. Eleven years after Priore's thesis was rejected, the same university awarded a doctoral thesis to a young graduate. It is Eric Perisse, Effets des Ondes Electromagnètiques et des Champs Magnètiques sur le Cancer et la Trypanosomiase Experimentale [Effects of Electromagnetic Waves and Magnetic Fields on Cancer and Experimental Trypanosomias], Doctoral thesis, University of Bordeaux No. 83, March 16, 1984.

[90] . F. A. Popp *et al.*, "Biophoton Emission (Multi-Author Review)," Experientia, Vol. 44, 1988, p. 543-600; — "Biophoton emission: New evidence for coherence and DNA as a source," Cell. Biophys., Vol. 6, 1984, p. 33-52; — "Physical aspects of biophotons." Experientia, Vol. 44, 1988, p. 576-585; — Recent Advances in Biophoton Research and its Applications, World Scientific Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1992; F. A. Popp, "Photon Storage in Biological Systems," in Fritz Albert Popp *et al.*, eds., Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium,

Marburg, Federal Republic of Germany, Sep. 5, 1977; Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979, p. 123-149.

[91] . David M. Rorvik, "Do the French have a Cure for Cancer?", Esquire Magazine, July 1975, p. 110-111, 142-149.

[92] . Arguably the best introduction to nonlinear optical phase conjugation is David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(2), March/April 1982, p. 156-183. Another very good presentation is Amnon Yariv, Optical Electronics, 3rd Edition, Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, New York. 1985, Chapter 16: “Phase Conjugate Optics – Theory and Applications.”

[93] . A beautiful example of this “precise backtracking” of the time-reversed wave is given in David M. Pepper, "Applications of Optical Phase Conjugation," Scientific American, 254(1), Jan. 1986, p. 74-83. See particularly the striking photographic demonstration of time reversal of disorder on p. 75.

[94] . We presented some general elements of this dramatic new extension to nonlinear optical phase conjugate pumping and to general relativity, at a graduate seminar, “On the Theory and Principles of EM Systems with COP>1.0”, given to interested graduates and faculty of the University of Louisville, on Nov. 20, 1997.

[95] . E.g., see Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar," Electronic Warfare Magazine, June 1977, p. 107-112.

[96] . This method of increasing signal-to-noise ratio and pulling hidden signals right up out of the noise, is widely used in signal processing in modern radars. Often signals buried more than 100

dB below the noise level are routinely “pulled out of the noise” and detected, using various forms of coherent summation.

[97] . Any potential decomposes into multiple wavepair sets. In each hidden wavepair, each of the two waves further decomposes into two potentials. Each of *those* potentials then further decomposes into multiple wavepair sets. And so on *ad infinitum*. Or one can start with any wave, decompose it into two potentials, each of those potentials into multiple biwave sets, and so on.

[98] . “Fractal” means self-similarity at all levels, so that patterning or “decomposition” at one level is similar to that at the higher and lower levels. For good overview discussions and applications, see particularly Gregoire Nicolis, “Physics of far-from-equilibrium systems and self-organization,” and Joseph Ford, “What is chaos, that we should be mindful of it?”, both in The New Physics, Paul Davies, editor, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge and New York, 1989, p. 316-347 and 348-371 respectively. More detailed technical references are cited in each article.

[99] . See Trevor James Constable, “You, Too, Can Photograph UFOs from Airliners,” Psychic Observer and Chimes, 37(3), May-June 1977; — The Cosmic Pulse of Life, Merlin Press, Santa Ana, CA, 1976.

[100] . The present author has two beautiful ultraphotographs taken by Joe Gambill using the special filtering approach. One is a photograph of a room, but with its contents of *two weeks earlier*, showing the room prior to the time the photograph was taken. The other is of a “ghost” form—very similar to a photograph obtained by George Meek under rigorous laboratory conditions—and clearly showing the energy form of a "haunted" lady's dead husband. The *interpretation* of these photographs

is of course open to scientific dispute, but the *photographs themselves* are impeccable and real.

[101] . Meek used filters open to UV and IR but opaque to the visible spectrum, on the fluorescent lights in his laboratory. He also used similar filtering on the camera lenses and camera flashes. Under rigorous laboratory conditions, in several thousand photos of the living body Meek was able to take a few highly anomalous photos completely inexplicable by normal science. E.g., he photographed a purported "ghost" and obtained a clear shot of energy streaming associated with a living person. He also photographed the legs of a chair, right through the suddenly "missing" legs of the person sitting in the chair. Again, interpretation is open to dispute, but the photographs are rigorous and real.

[102] . Bill Fogal's patented charge-blocking semiconductor—U.S. Patent Numbers 5,196,809 and 5,430,413—is capable under certain circumstances—and by clever adaptation—of amplifying virtual state information, in a manner somewhat similar to Rife's methodology, but far more easily engineered. When the process works, Bill reports that a clear photograph or video camera shot can be taken right through a solid brick wall, of the hidden scenery beyond. In electrodynamics, in a dielectric absorbing or emitting EM radiation (energy), the entire dielectric participates in each absorption and emission. Emitted light from an object thus carries an astoundingly complete set of little virtual state vacuum engines rigorously representing every part of the object, no matter how small, and all the internal dynamics. This means that the light from the scene beyond the wall strikes the wall on the other side, affecting all the material in the wall, including upon the observer's side, and inserting "dimensioning" from the scene beyond the wall. When light is emitted from the observer's side, the information content of the field representing the scene on the far side, is also part of

the information content of the field in the light emitted from the observer side of the wall and striking the camera and the observers eyes. This "dimensioning" continues in the signals in the camera and on through attached electronic circuitry. Since Fogal's semiconductor can process such information content of the field in the proper circuitry and under favorable circumstances, the phenomenon is therefore permissible and can be technically explained. Using his transistor to transduce the dimensioned information into the visual band, Fogal *can* view a distant scene right through an intervening wall, when he gets everything "just right." At this stage of development, however, the process and adjustment are difficult, just as Rife experience with his microscope. We are convinced that the forthcoming advent of Fogal semiconductors will revolutionize the study and treatment of disease and bodily disorders.

[103] . However, highly advanced electrodynamics does consider the photon with far greater complexity than nuclear engineers such as the present author were introduced to! E.g., a deep discussion of photon polarization is given in F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984 under the heading "covariant quantization of the photon propagator" in Chapter 5. As pointed out by Bob Flowers in a private communication, Mandl and Shaw argue that the longitudinal and scalar polarizations are not directly observable, but only in combination, where the combination manifests as the "instantaneous" Coulomb (i.e., electrostatic) potential. Most such books do argue that the extra components of the photon remain hidden, as does the virtual state. In this paper we have revealed how Rife discovered a process by means of which the virtual state can be observed in great detail.

[104] . V. P. Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," Psi

Research, 1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76; — "Information Function of Ultraweak Light Flows in Biological Systems," in Problems in Biophysics, Novosibirsk, 1967, p. 7-18 [in Russian]; — and L. P. Mikhailova, Ultraweak Radiation in Intercellular Interactions, [in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981; — *et al*., "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells," Psychoenergetic Systems, 1(3), Mar. 1976; — *et al*., "Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures," Psychoenergetic Systems, 1(3), Mar. 1976, p. 141-142; "A Comment" by William A. McGarey, p. 143; "A Comment" by Arthur C. Hastings, p. 143-144.

[105] . Mitogenetic radiation was studied prior to WW II by Gurwich (spelling varies). See A. Gurwitsch and L. Gurwitsch, "L'Analyse mitogenetique spectrale [The Analysis of the mitogenetic spectrum]," in Andre Mayer, Exposés de Physiologie, [Studies in Physiology], Hermann & Cie, Paris, 1934. Part IV. [In French]. Studies have continued by Popp and others. E.g., see F. A. Popp *et al*., "Biophoton Emission (Multi-Author Review)," Experientia, Vol. 44, 1988, p. 54 3-600; — "Physical aspects of biophotons." Experientia, Vol. 44, 1988, p. 576-585; — "Biophoton emission: New evidence for coherence and DNA as a source," Cell. Biophys., Vol. 6, 1984, p. 33-52. See Fritz Albert Popp; Ke-hsueh Li, and Qiao Gu, [eds.], Recent Advances in Biophoton Research and its Applications, World Scientific Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1992.

[106] . The conventional quantum mechanics assumes that, at the microscopic level, variation (e. g., in the probabilities assigned to interpret what is propagating in the Schrödinger equation) is assumed to be random. However, there is a problem. Big things must be made of little things. If we sum a set of "random" things based on Gibbs thermodynamics statistics, we cannot and will not get an organized "big thing" because we have

assumed total disorder (randomness) *a priori*. Adding heat does not produce cooling! So one falsifies the prevailing interpretation of quantum mechanics, whenever one observes a tree, a flower, the sun, or a human being. In short, there must exist a great unifying principle in nature of a coherent summation, from the "unobservable" virtual state to the observable state. Only in that fashion can there be an macroscopic order at all—and such macroscopic order is universally observed. We believe that the principle we have elucidated, as experimentally produced by Rife, may well be that long-sought universal ordering principle that is so sorely needed by quantum mechanics. Readers interested in the "missing quantum chaos" problem are referred to P. V. Elyutin, "The Quantum Chaos Problem," Sov. Phys. Usp., Vol. 31, No. 7, 1988, p. 597-622. Elyutin discusses the crisis in quantum mechanics because of the missing hidden order. Quantum mechanics is known to be wrong unless this order can be found, because otherwise it does not predict the ordered macroscopic universe. Other useful references are Ilya Prigogine, with T. Petrosky, "Quantum Chaos, Complex Spectral Representation and Time-Symmetry Breaking," Chaos, Solitons, and Fractals, Vol. 4, 1994, p. 311-359; and Robert Pool, "Quantum Chaos: Enigma Wrapped in a Mystery," Science, 243(4893), 1989, p. 893-895.

Slide Index

Figure 1. The Rife microscope.

Figure 2. Royal Raymond Rife adjusts his microscope.

Figure 3. Faraday omitted the string holder for his taut string, thus omitting half the electrodynamics and half the energy. An equal-and-opposite Newtonian third law reaction wave always appears in our transmitters and receivers, caused by the omitted wave.

Figure 4. Drude gas gyroelectrons in the receiving antenna precess laterally, providing the detected transverse wave and proving the vacuum disturbance wave to be longitudinal.

Figure 5. The magnitude of the causal potential in massfree space is erroneously defined.

Figure 6. Fields and potentials are erroneously defined as what is diverted from them.

Figure 7. The defined magnitude of the field is erroneous and is the field intensity.

Figure 8. Matter-to-matter transform.

Figure 9. The missing matter-to-spacetime and spacetime-to-matter transforms.

Figure 10. Vacuum engine utilization.

Figure 11. A charge is continuously in violent energy exchange with the active vacuum.

Figure 12. Whittaker's biwave decomposition of the scalar potential, and its reinterpretation.

Figure 13. The Supersystem and its components.

Figure 14. Vacuum engine (cartoon representation).

Figure 15. First vacuum engine analogy of arm muscle and bone.

Figure 16. Second vacuum engine analogy of arm bone and muscle.

Figure 17. Third vacuum engine analogy.

Figure 18. Fourth vacuum engine analogy.

Figure 19. Time-like flow of EM energy into 3-space.

Figure 20. Block diagram of the immune system.

Figure 21. Becker's electromagnetic healing of otherwise intractable bone fractures.

Figure 22. Becker's block diagram of the cellular control system.

Figure 23. Kaznacheyev's electromagnetic induction of cellular death and disease, at a distance.

Figure 24. Microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Figure 25. Mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time.

Figure 26. Vacuum antiengine for a specific disease condition.

Figure 27. Pumping with transverse and longitudinal EM waves.

Figure 28. Block diagram of the Prioré process.

Figure 29. Block diagram of the operation of the body's cellular regenerative system.

Figure 30. Rife's great secret: Recursive iterative serial amplification by a single harmonic interval difference frequency.

Help support this work

The Tom Bearden Website

Rife's Microscope

Table of Photographs

(Thanks to the donor of these photographs, who wishes to remain anonymous)

1. Rife's Universal Microscope
2. Eyepiece Details
3. Chart for Calculating Parallax of Lens System
4. Diagram - Wide Angle Apochromatic Microscope Objective Lens
5. Universal Focus - Photographic Lens
6. Light Passage of Dove Prism

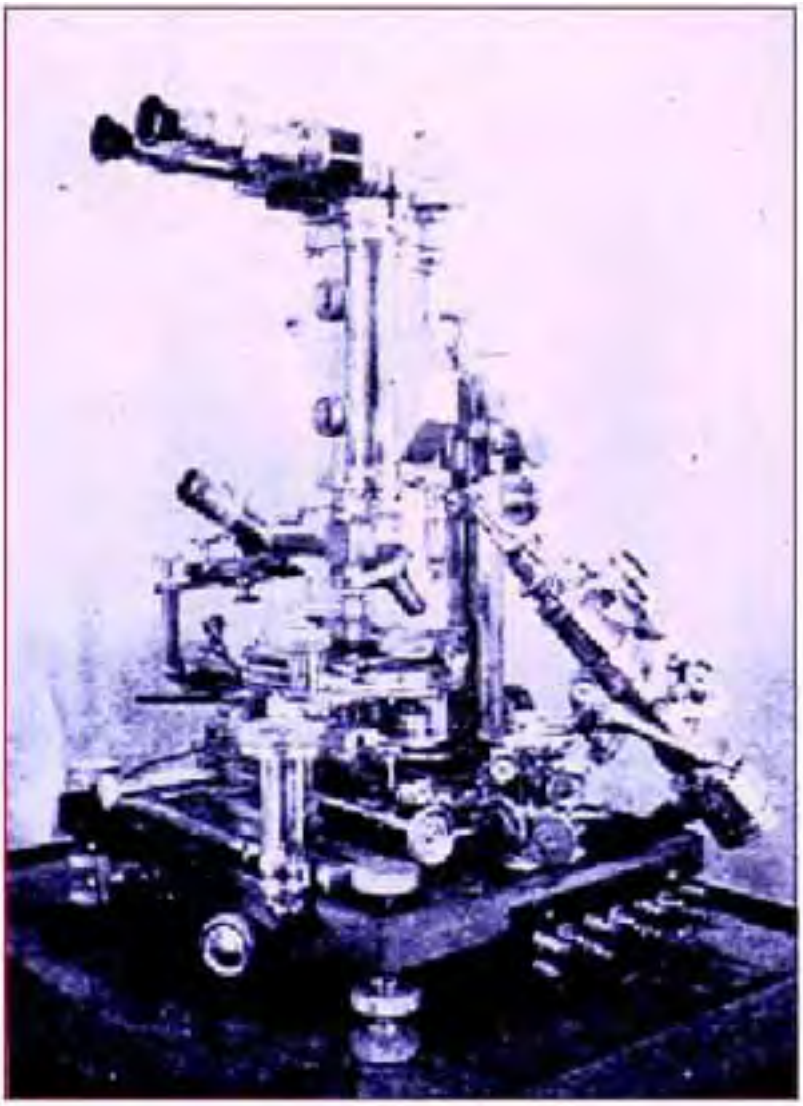


Figure 1. Rife's microscope.

Figure 2. Royal Raymond Rife adjusts his microscope.

Air medium disturbances generated when air is perturbed by a plucked taut string

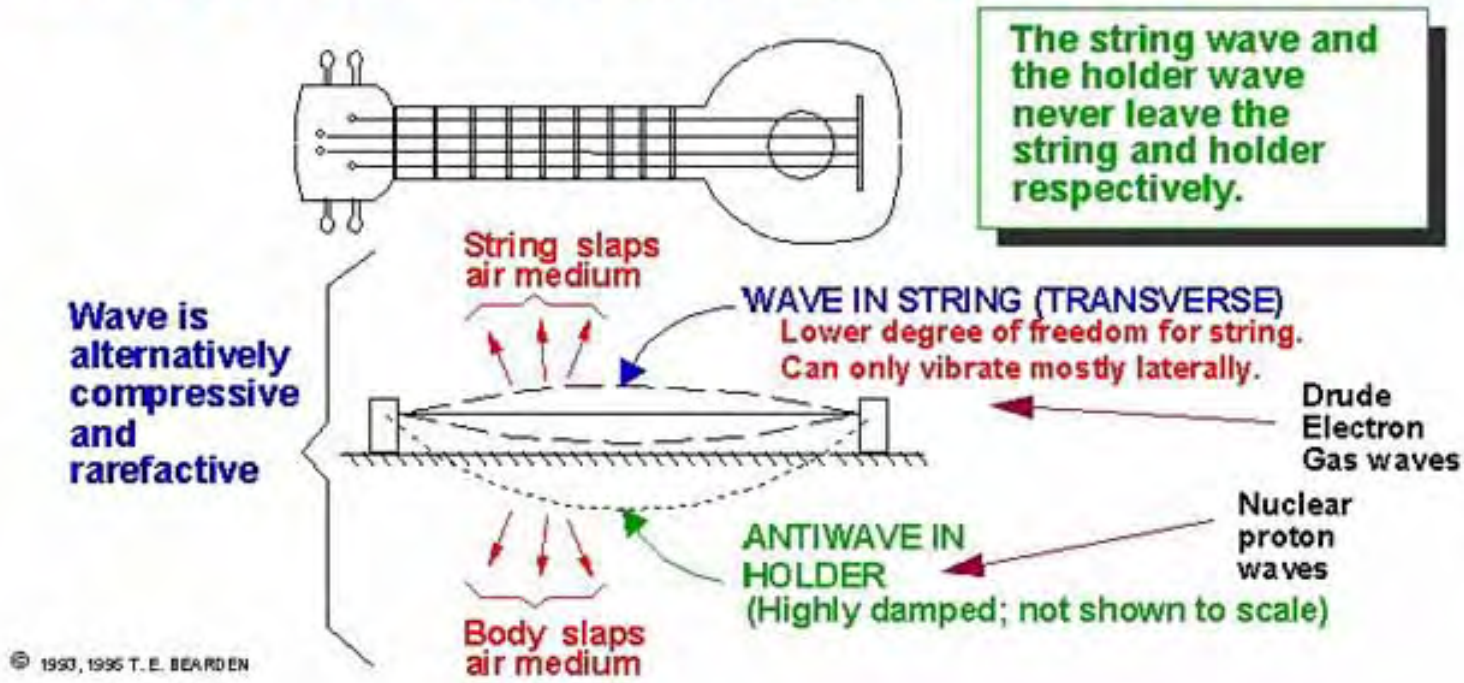


Figure 3. Analogy of the "taut string holder" omitted by Faraday.
This omitted half the electrodynamics (including in Maxwell's capture of Faraday's notion) and half the EM energy. An equal and opposite Newtonian 3rd law reaction does appear in our transmitters and receivers.

Flow of current and energy into, through, and along a conductor

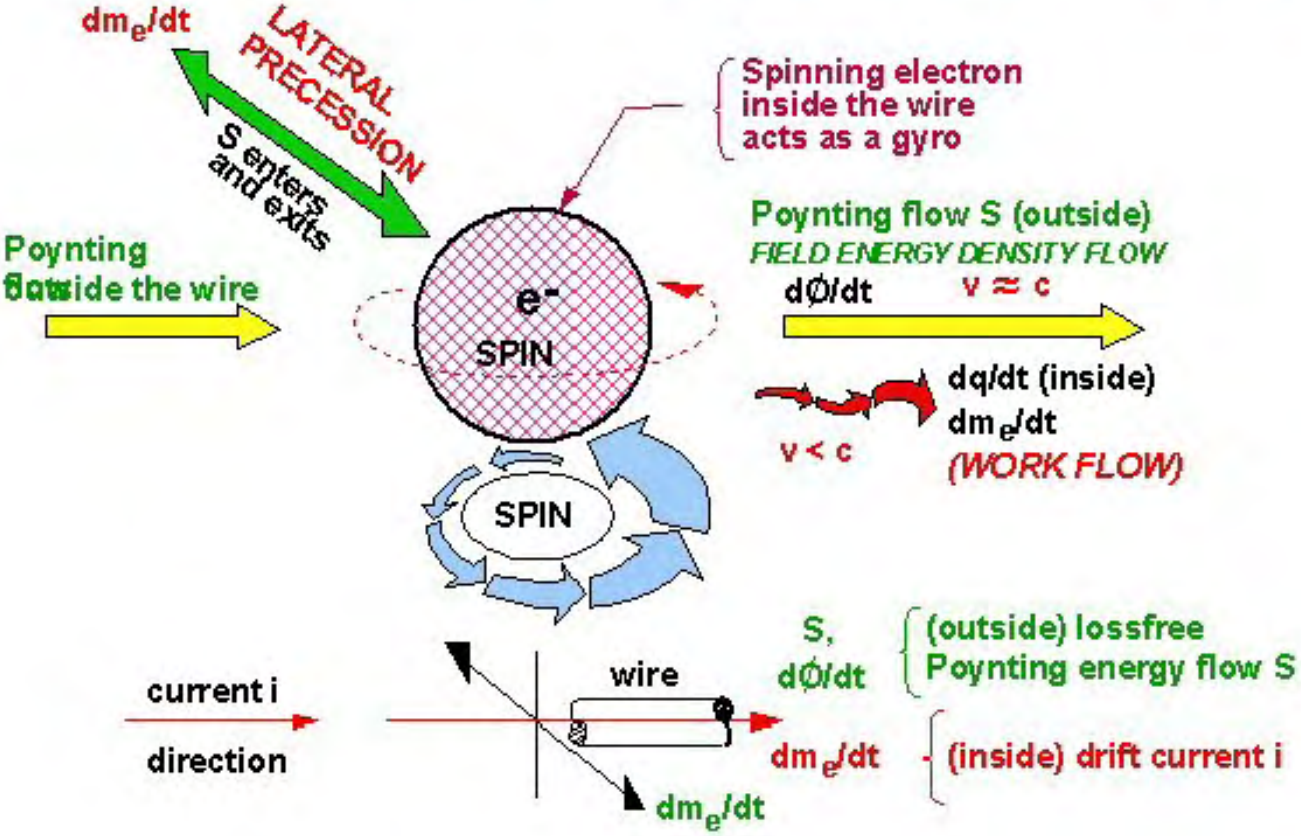


Figure 4. Receiving gyroelectrons precess laterally, providing the detected transverse wave and proving the incoming vacuum disturbance to be longitudinal.

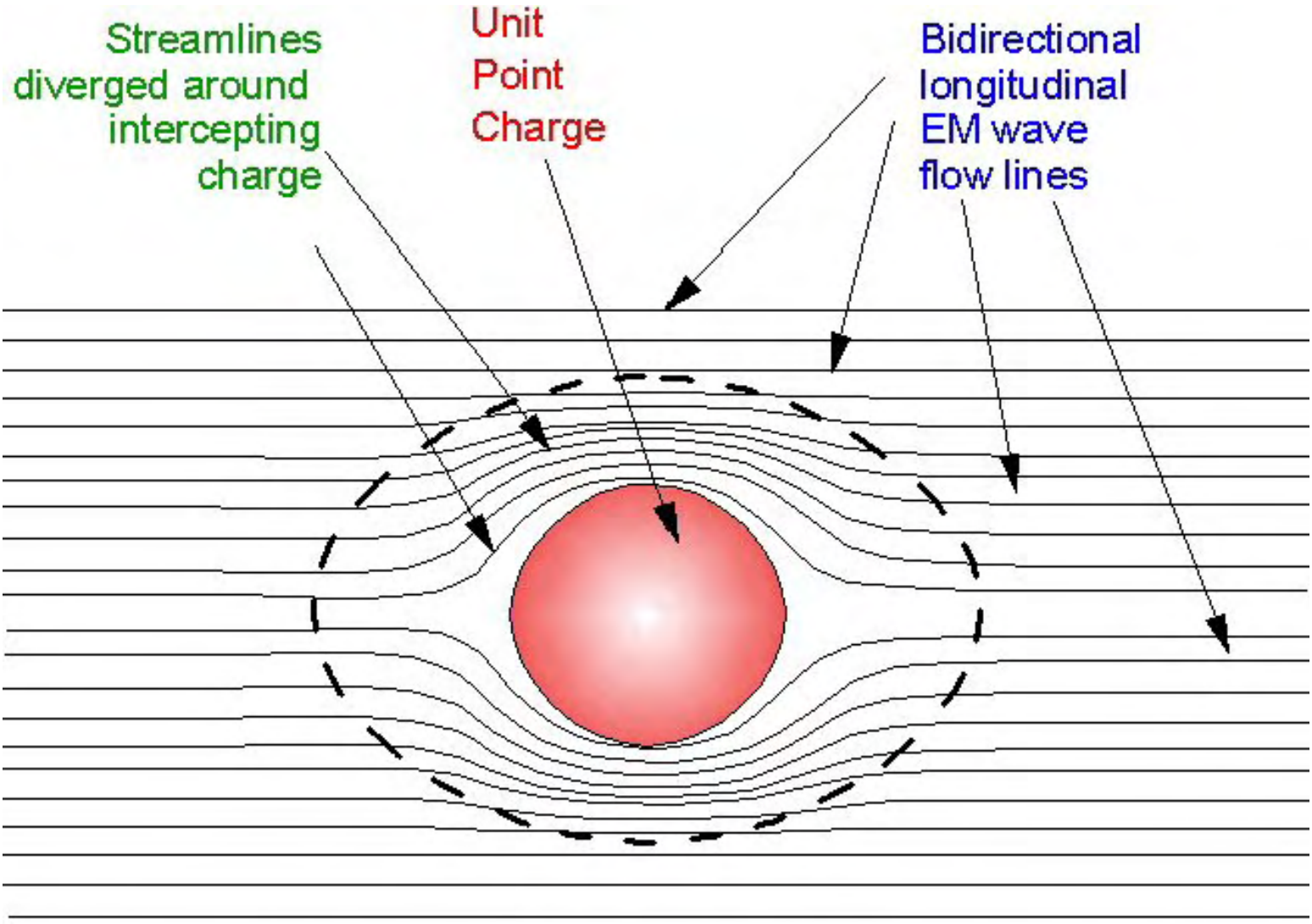


Figure 5. The defined "magnitude of the potential" is not such at all, but is the magnitude of the energy in the diverged flow streamlining around a unit point charge at each point in space where the potential is present.

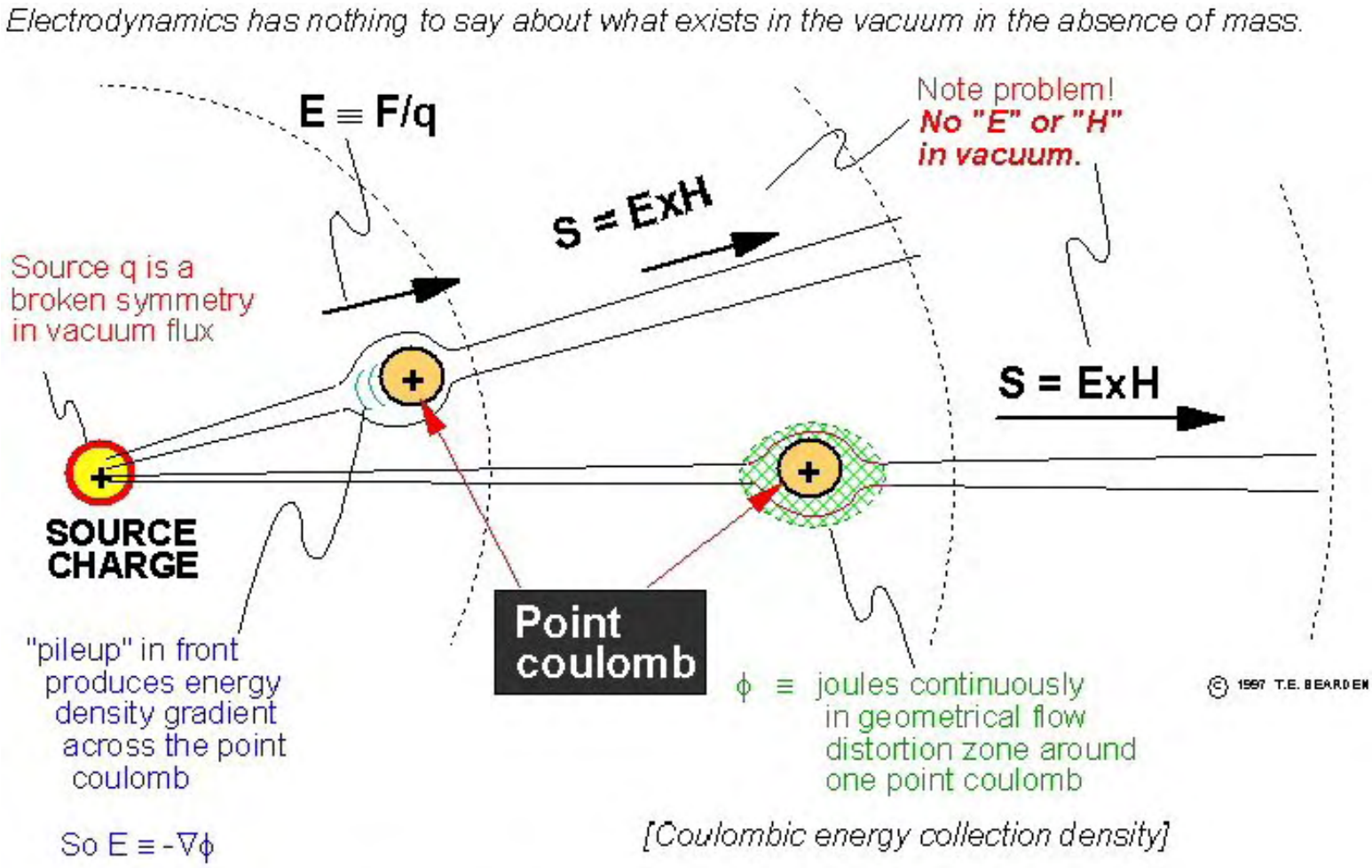


Figure 6. Fields and potentials are defined in terms of the Poynting disruption of the overall energy flow from the source charge, about an intercepting and "collecting" charge. Rigorously, *as defined* E and H exist only in and on charged matter. The magnitude of the diverted water swinging around a fixed rock in a river, is not the magnitude of the river.

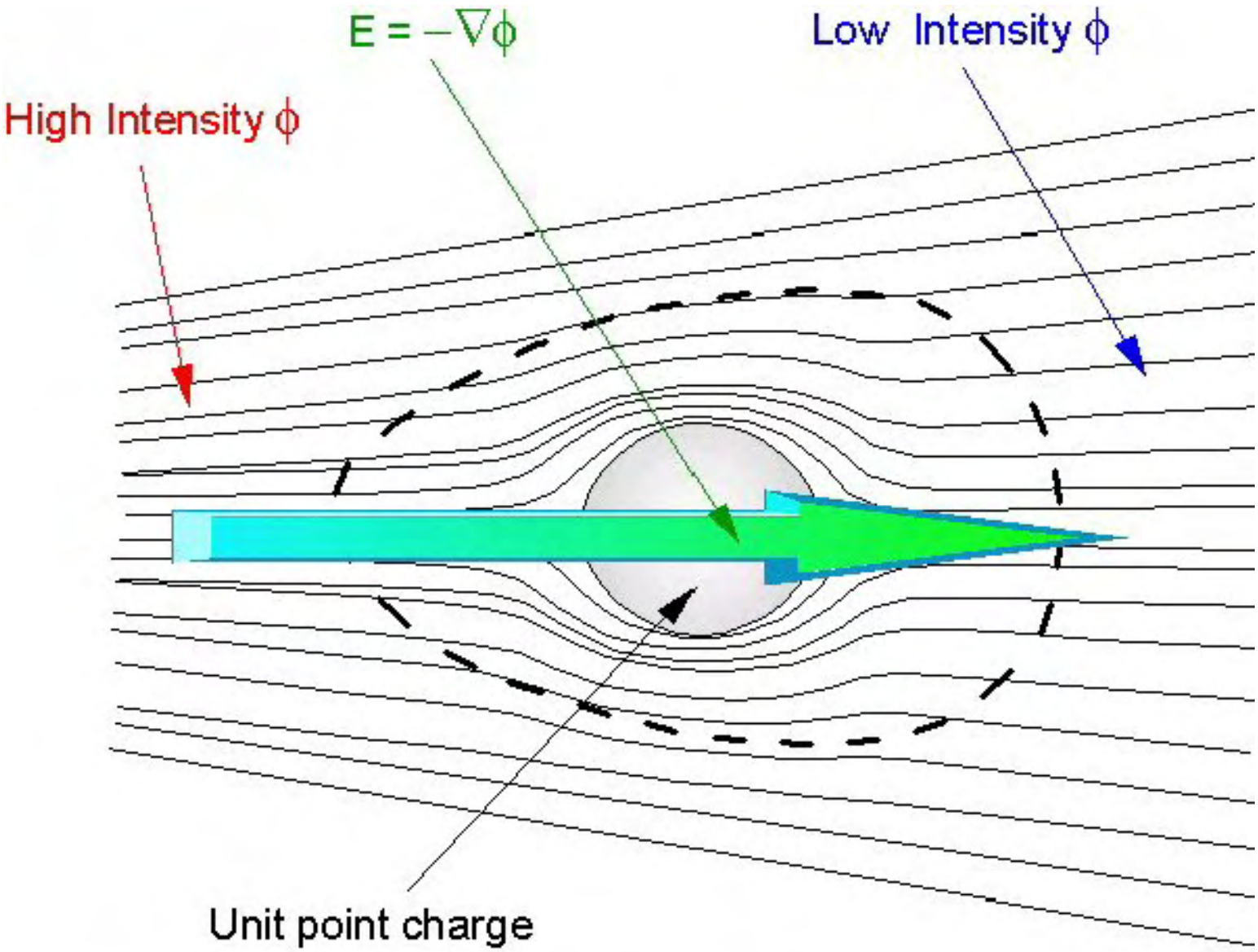


Figure 7. The defined "magnitude of the field" depends on the change in intensity of the flows comprising the potential. The E-field is oriented from high (pressure) in the flow to low (pressure) in energy density over a unit length.

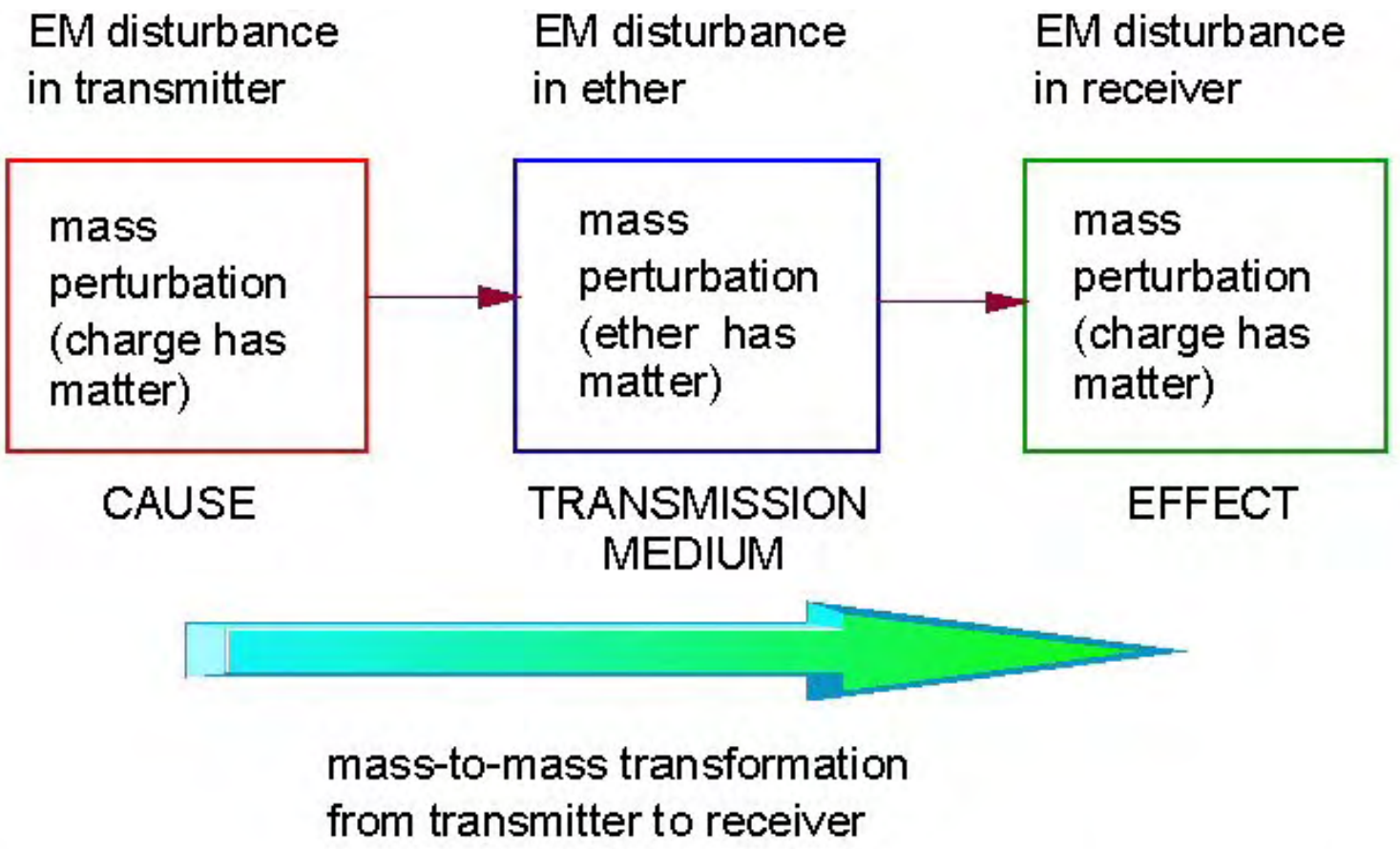


Figure 8. Maxwell's theory assumed a matter-to-matter transform from cause to effect.

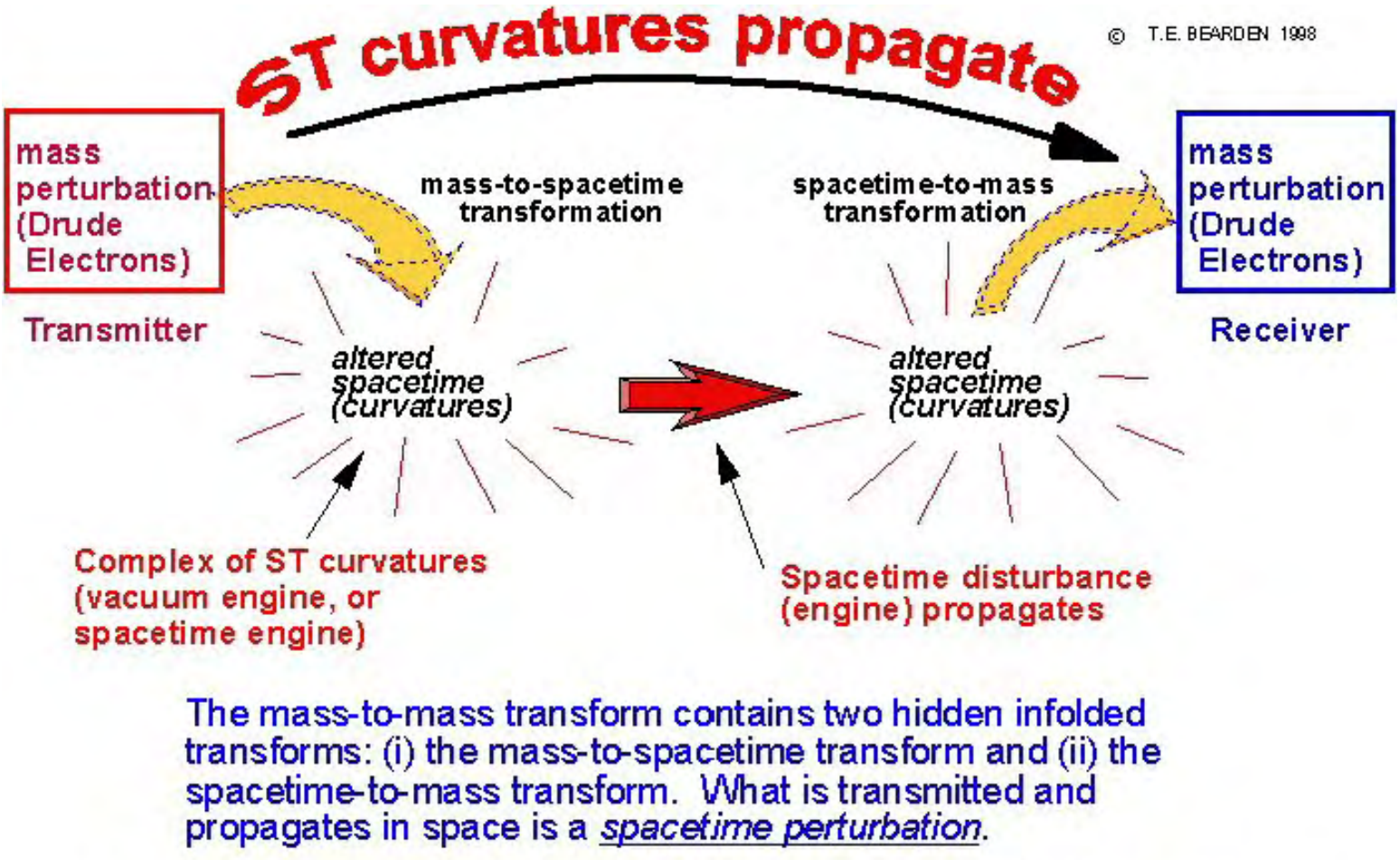


Figure 9. Maxwell's matter-to-matter transform contains two hidden transforms: (1) matter-to-spacetime, and (2) spacetime-to-matter.

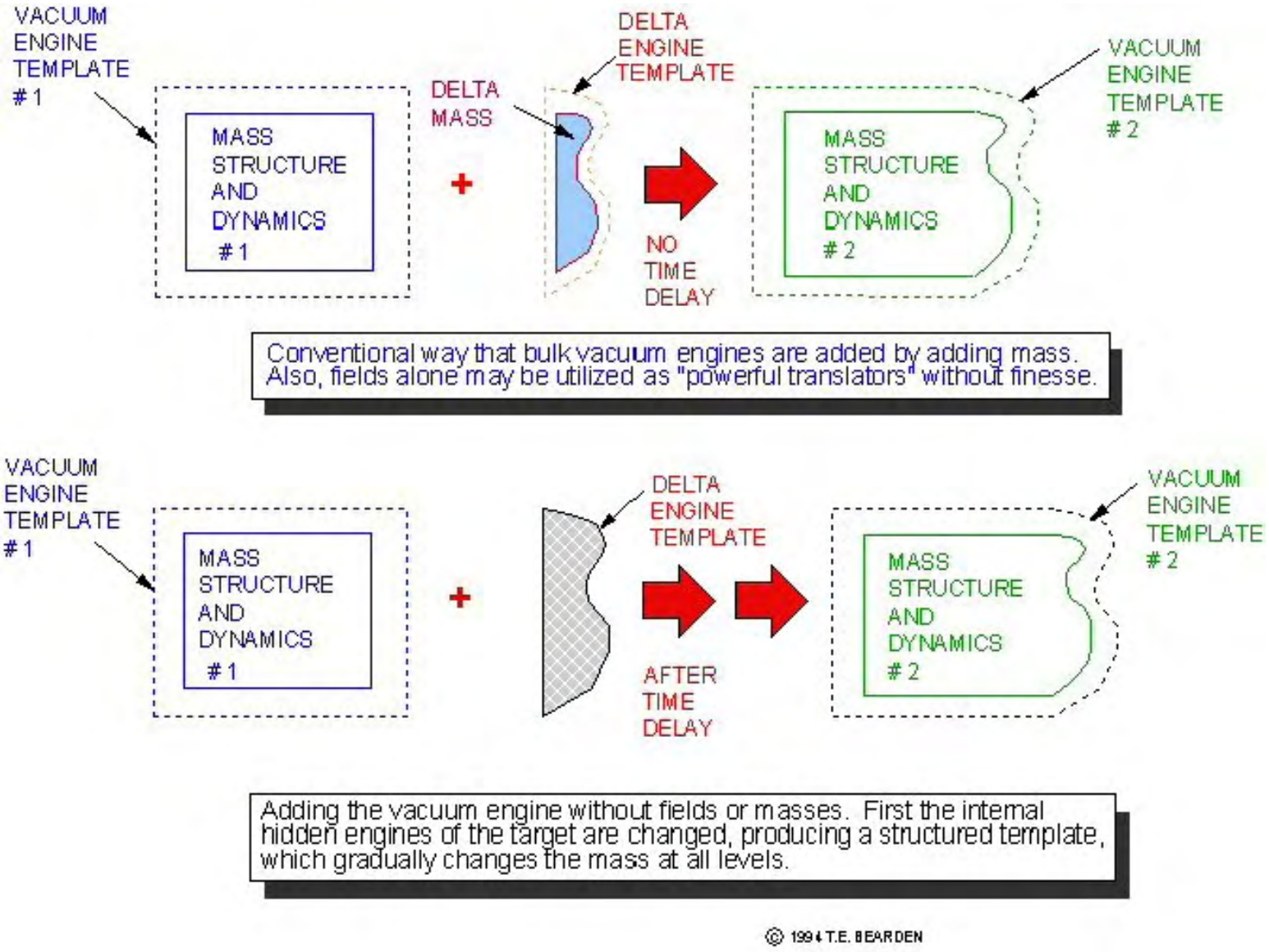
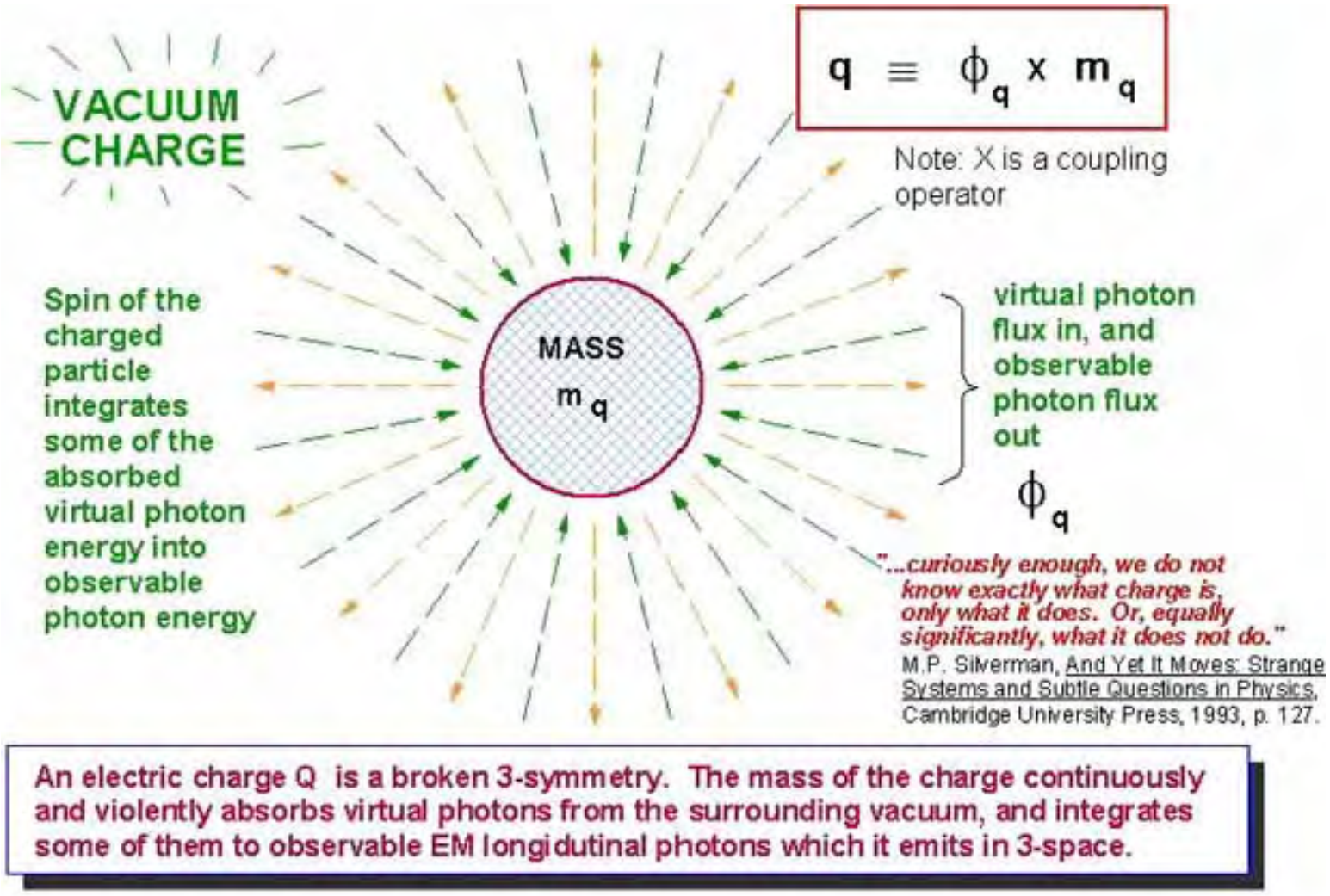


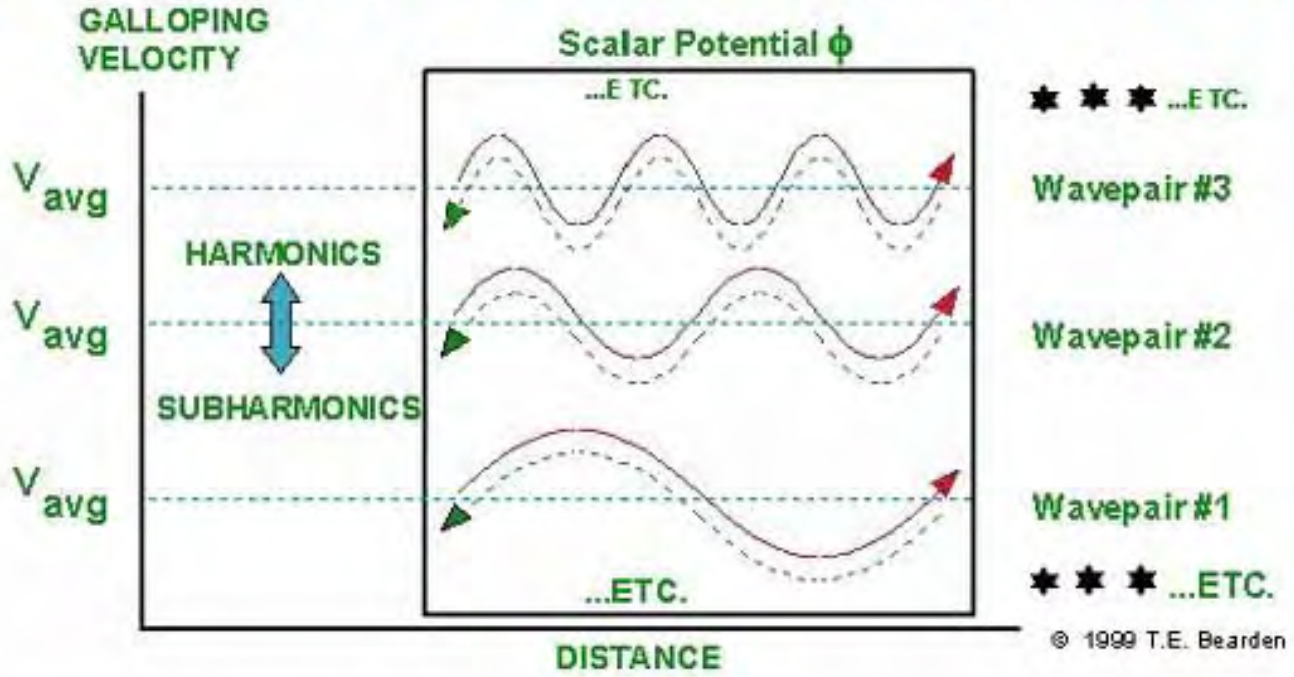
Figure 10. Vacuum engines and their utilization.



An electric charge Q is a broken 3-symmetry. The mass of the charge continuously and violently absorbs virtual photons from the surrounding vacuum, and integrates some of them to observable EM longidutinal photons which it emits in 3-space.

Figure 11. A charged particle continuously absorbs virtual energy from the vacuum, integrates some of it into observable energy, and pours out this observable EM energy in 3-space in all directions.

Composition of the scalar potential ϕ



A harmonic set of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs in 3-space. Unseen here is the time-polarized EM wave in the time domain, which reacts with the source charge to produce the 3-space biwave potential.

Figure 12. The potential as observed or detected is a harmonic set of bidirectional longitudinal EM waves in 3-space. That is, this potential is the "effect" of transduction of an incoming time-polarized EM wave interacting with the source charge.

The supersystem concept

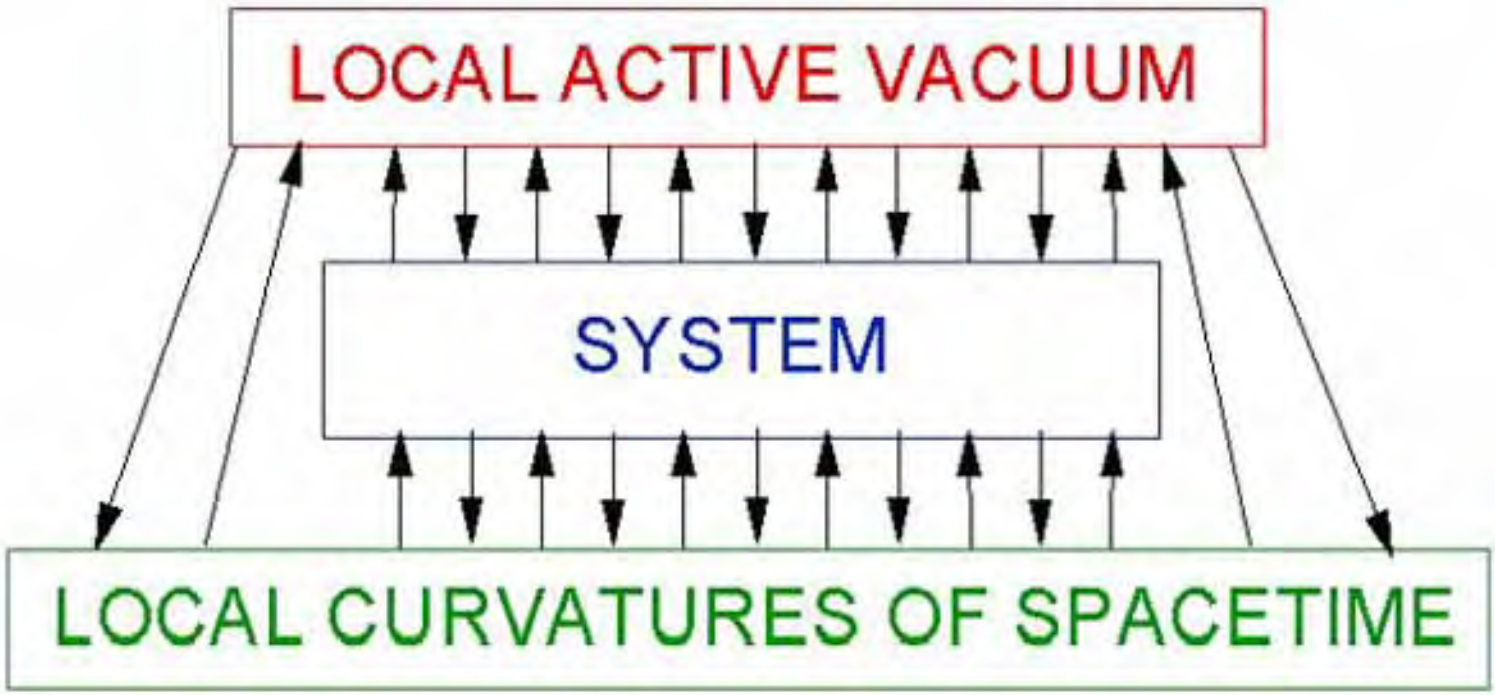


Figure 13. Concept of the supersystem and its interacting components.

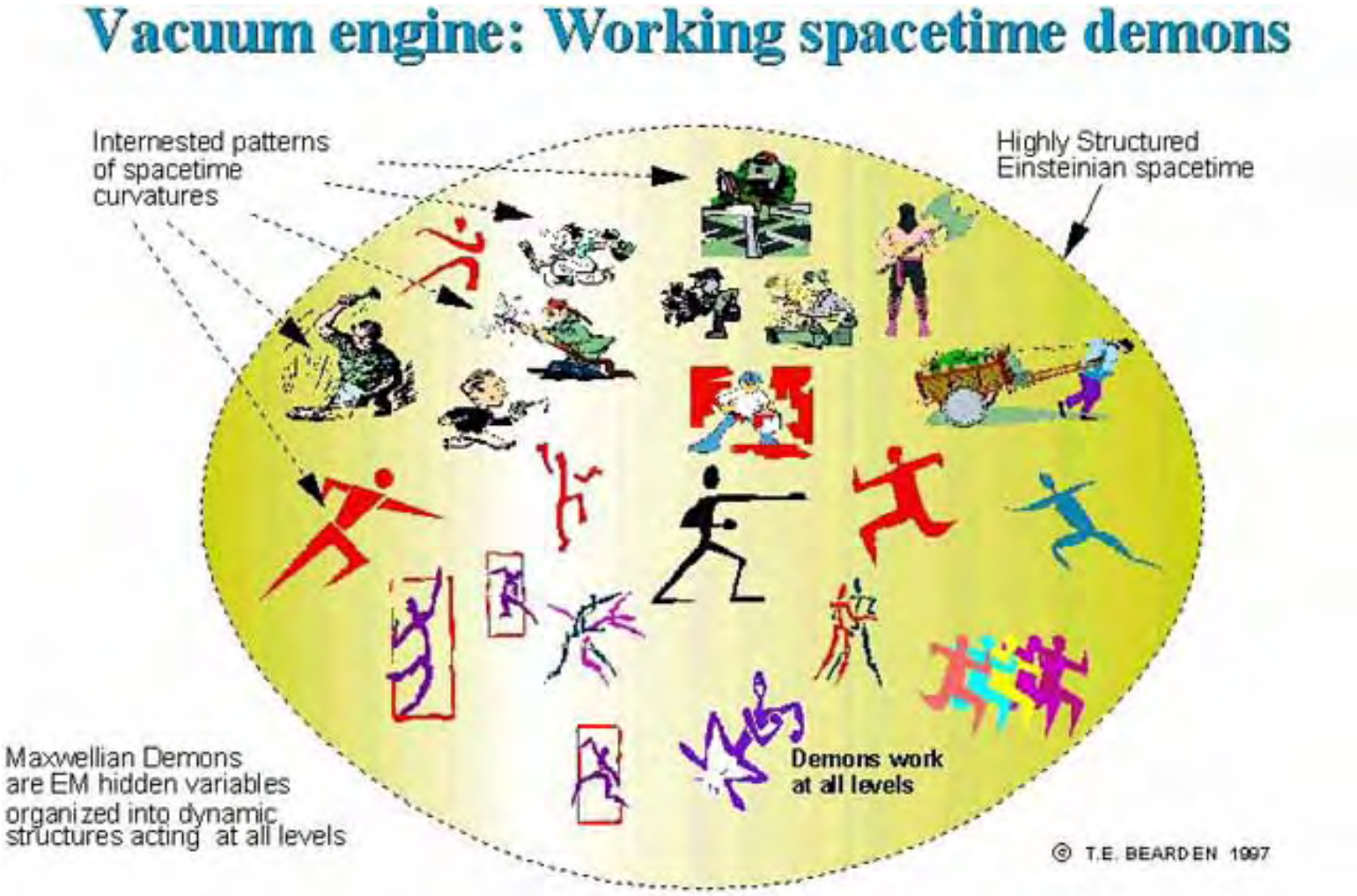


Figure 14. A vacuum engine is a set of spacetime demons working upon a mass system and its motion through time, at every level.

MTW's* general relativity principle

- Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."

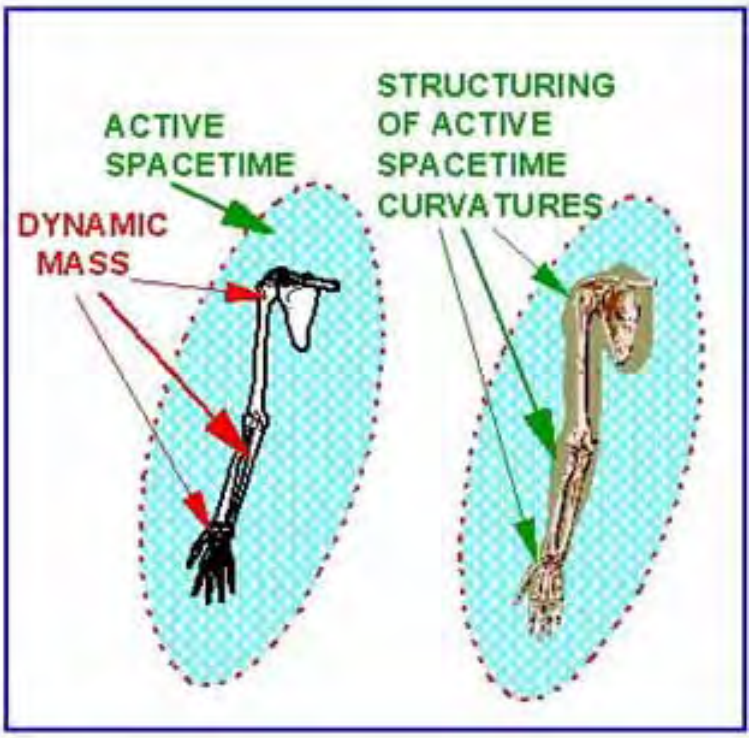


Figure 15. General relativity principle of Misner, Thorne, and Wheeler (MTW).

Extended General Relativity Principle

- All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- The "pattern" is called a *template* for a vacuum engine (spacetime curvature engine).
- Spatial and temporal structurings of the engine act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces a template of forces, for precise translations and stresses within the mass at all levels. The forces exist in both time and 3-space.

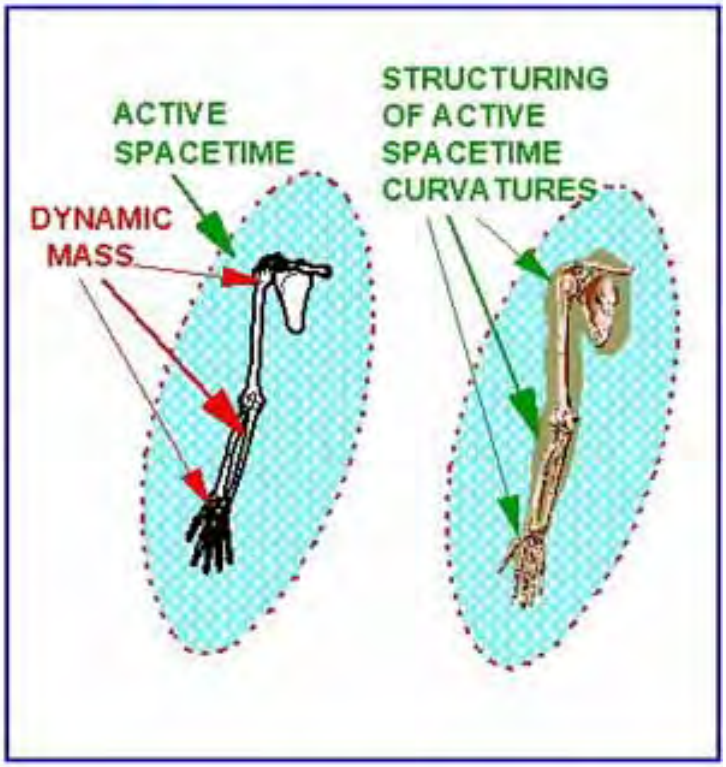


Figure 16. The principle of general relativity extended to include the vacuum engine.

Active spacetime and a specific vacuum engine

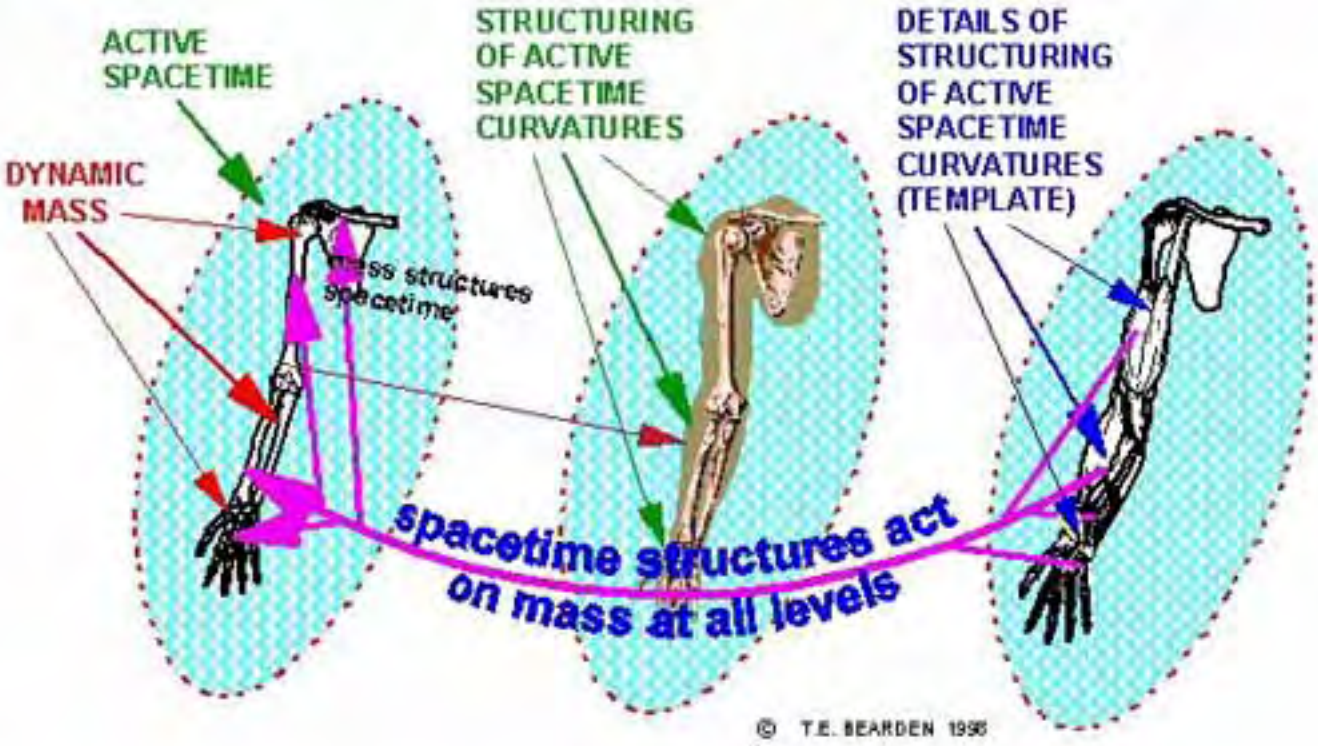


Figure 17. Active spacetime and a specific vacuum engine (spacetime curvature engine).

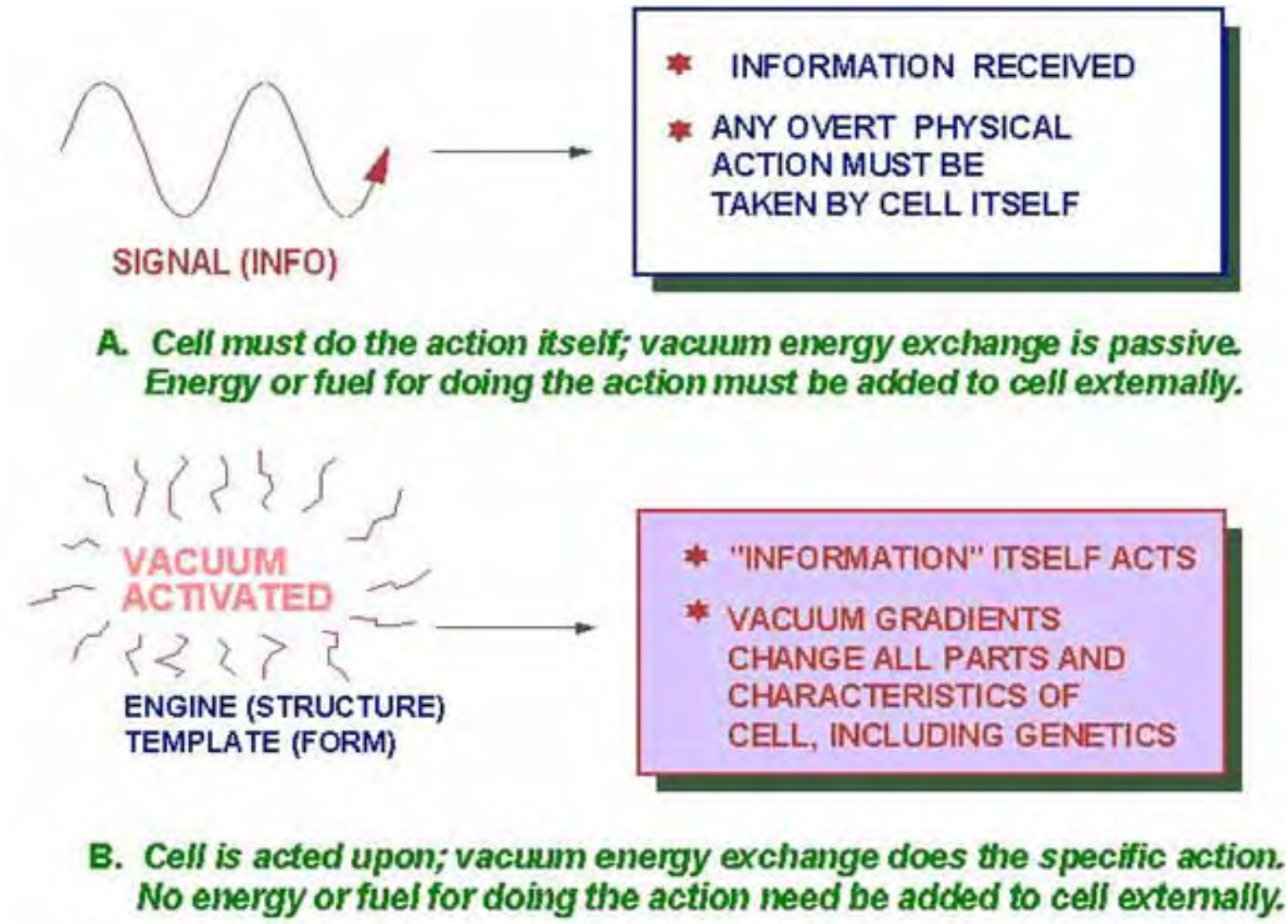
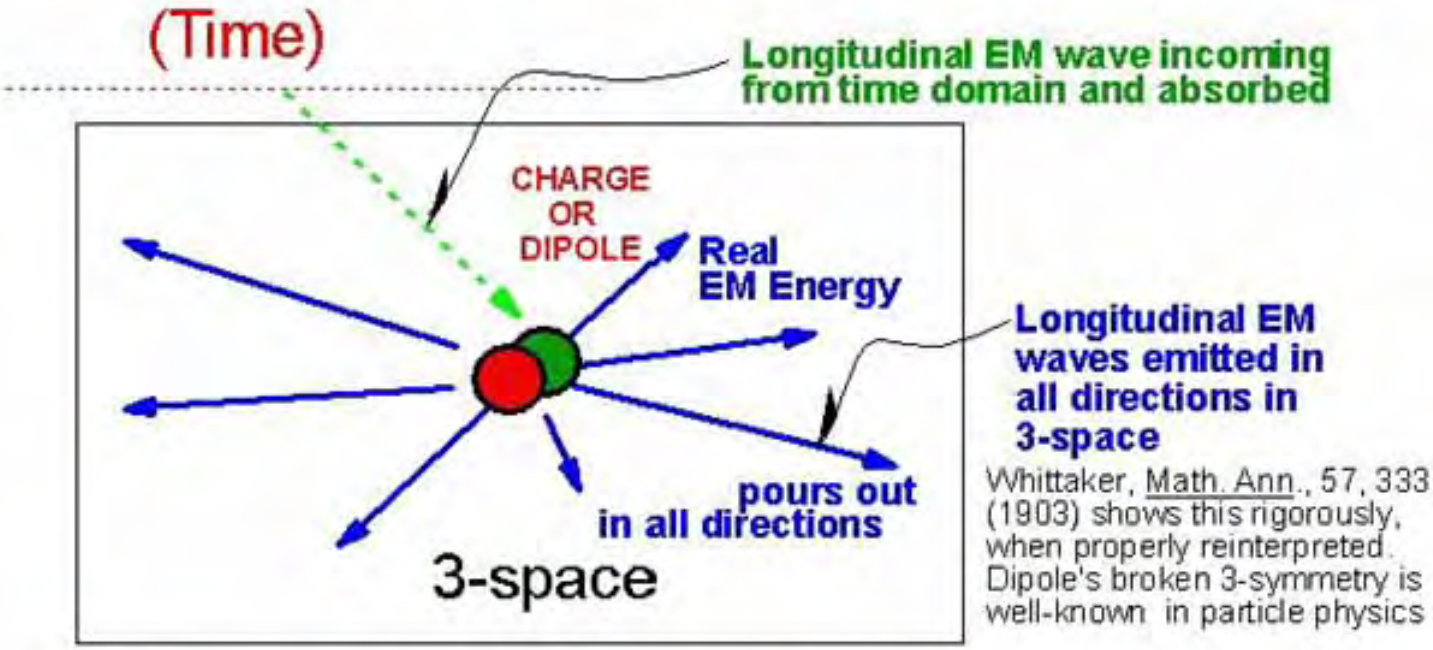


Figure 18. Signal versus vacuum engine, as in Priore's cellular reversal.

All EM energy in 3-space freely comes from the time domain



Note: Whittaker (and others) interpreted the phase conjugate half set of LWs after interaction with the charges of the dipole, and as a 3-space *effect* rather than the time-domain *cause*. This fundamental non sequitur has just been repeated since then.

Figure 19. All EM energy in the 3-space potential comes from the time-domain.

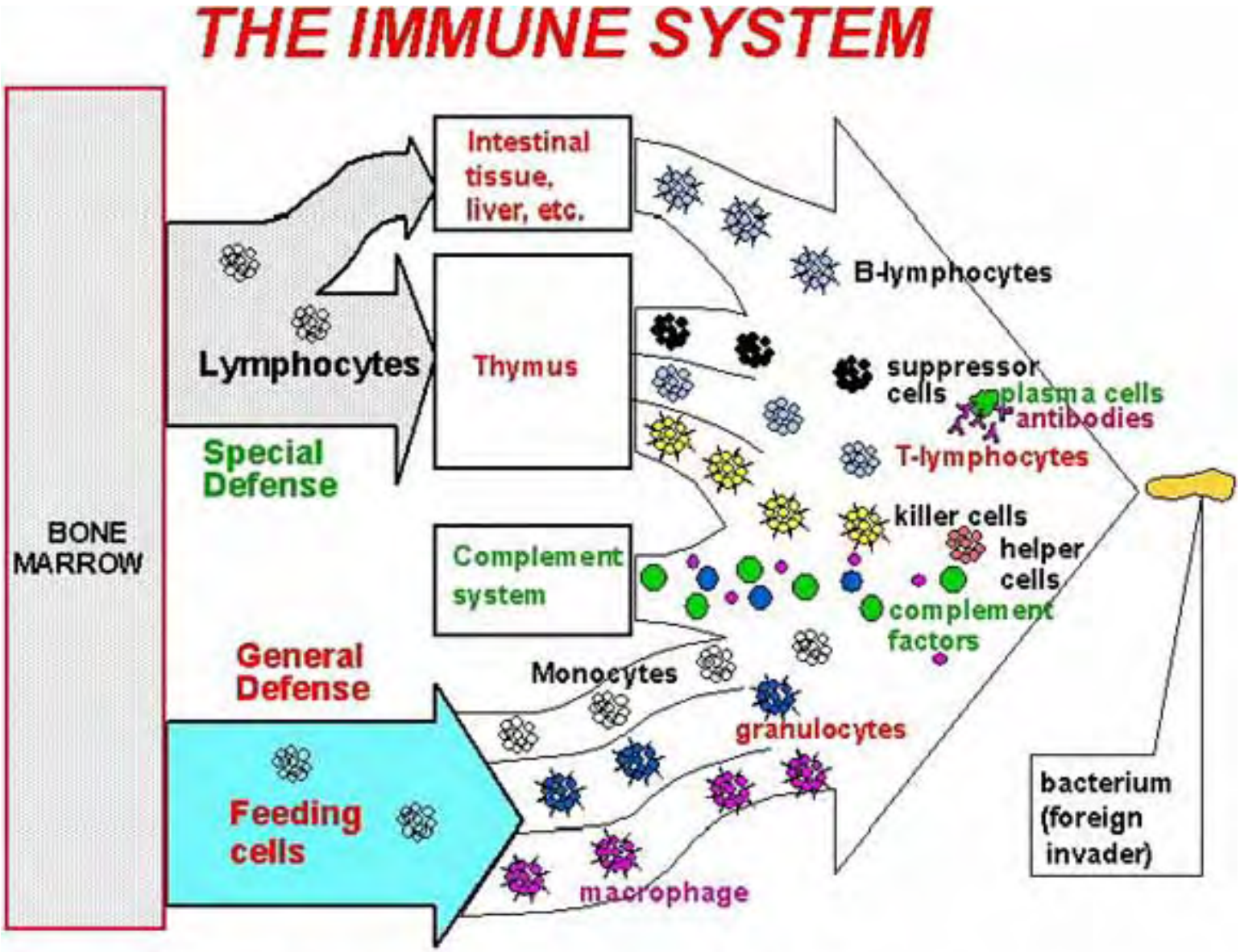


Figure 20. Immune system block diagram.

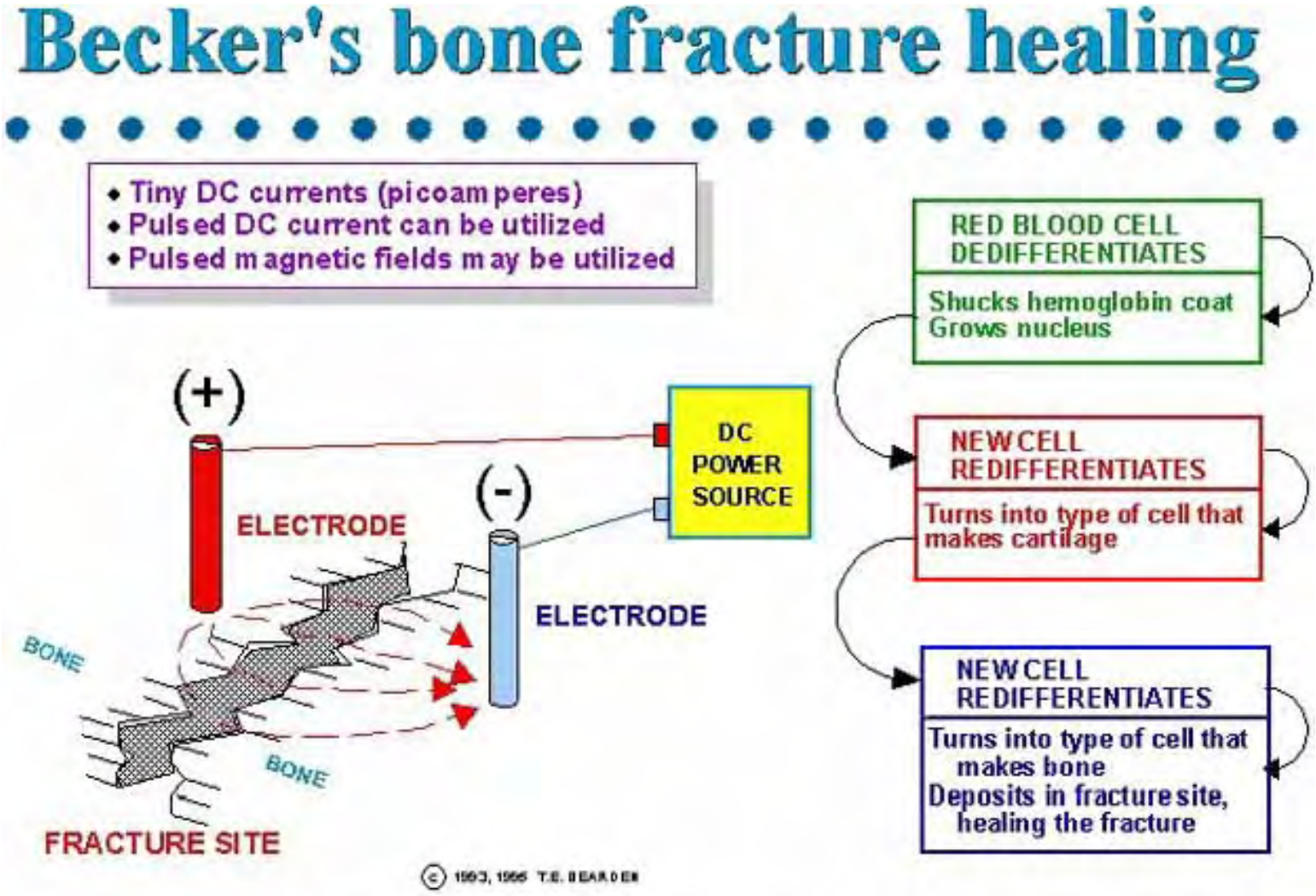
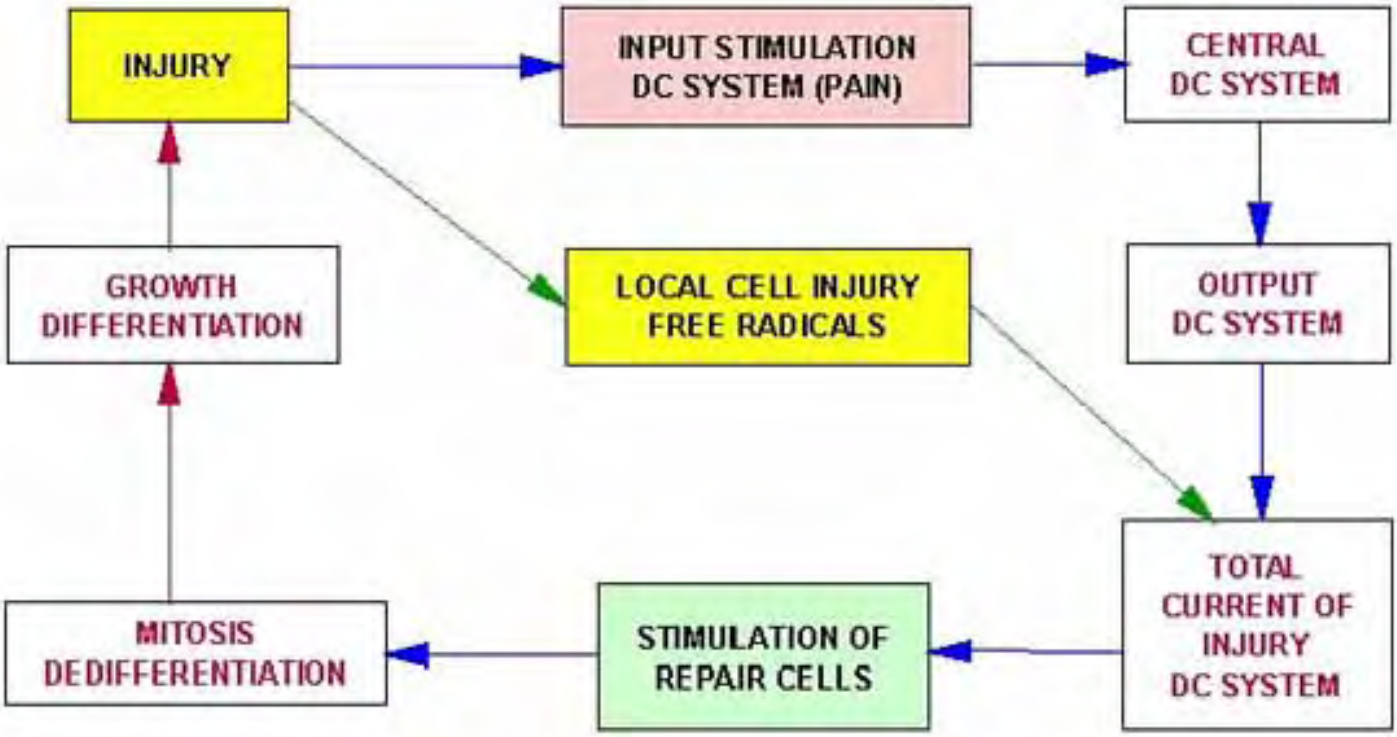


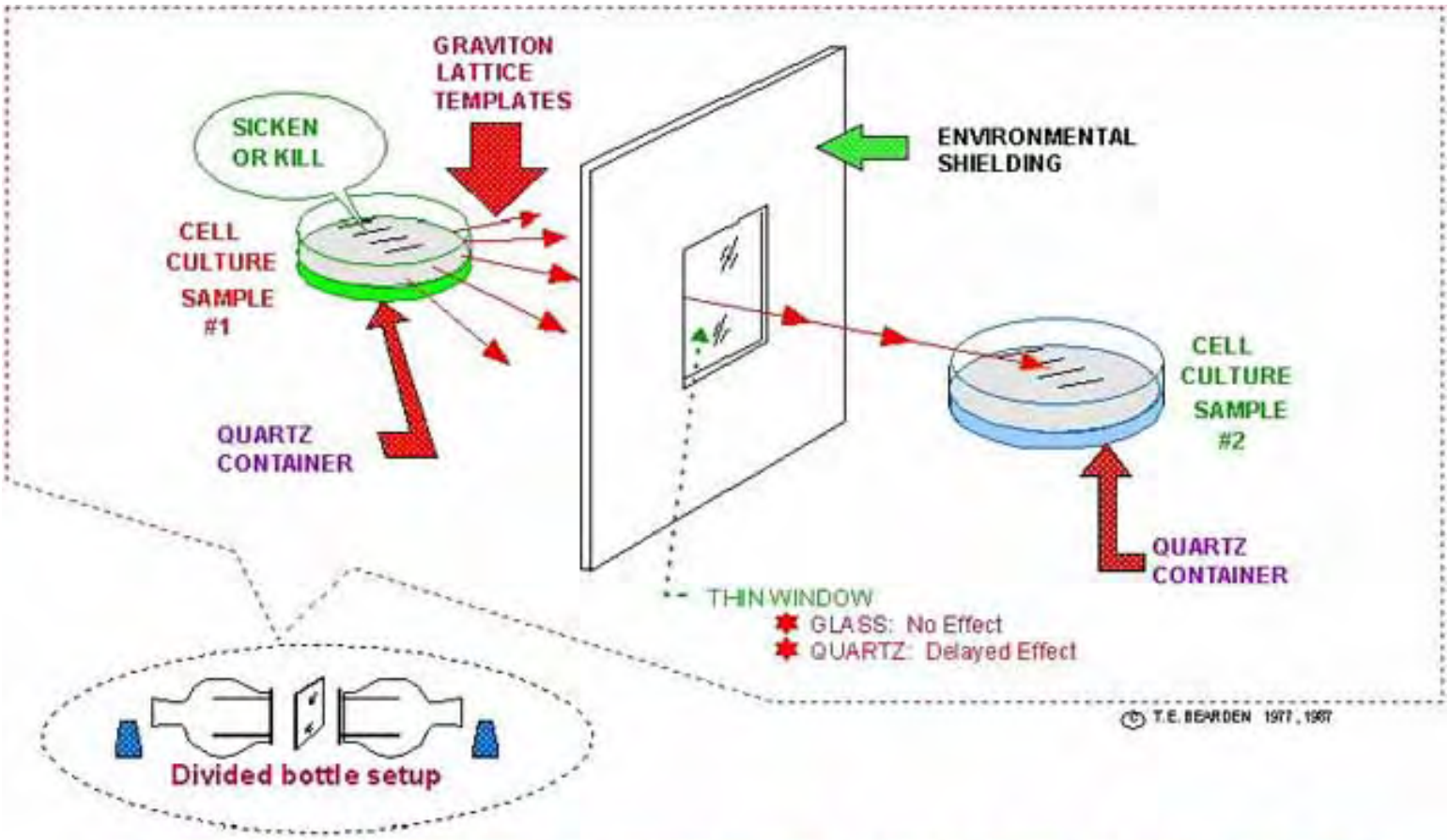
Figure 21. Becker's electrodynamic healing of otherwise intractable bone fractures, using weak potentials across the fracture site.

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury



*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Figure 22. Becker's block diagram of DC control system involved with response to injury.



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice.

Figure 23. Kaznacheyev's induction of cellular disease and disorder at a distance, using novel electromagnetic means.

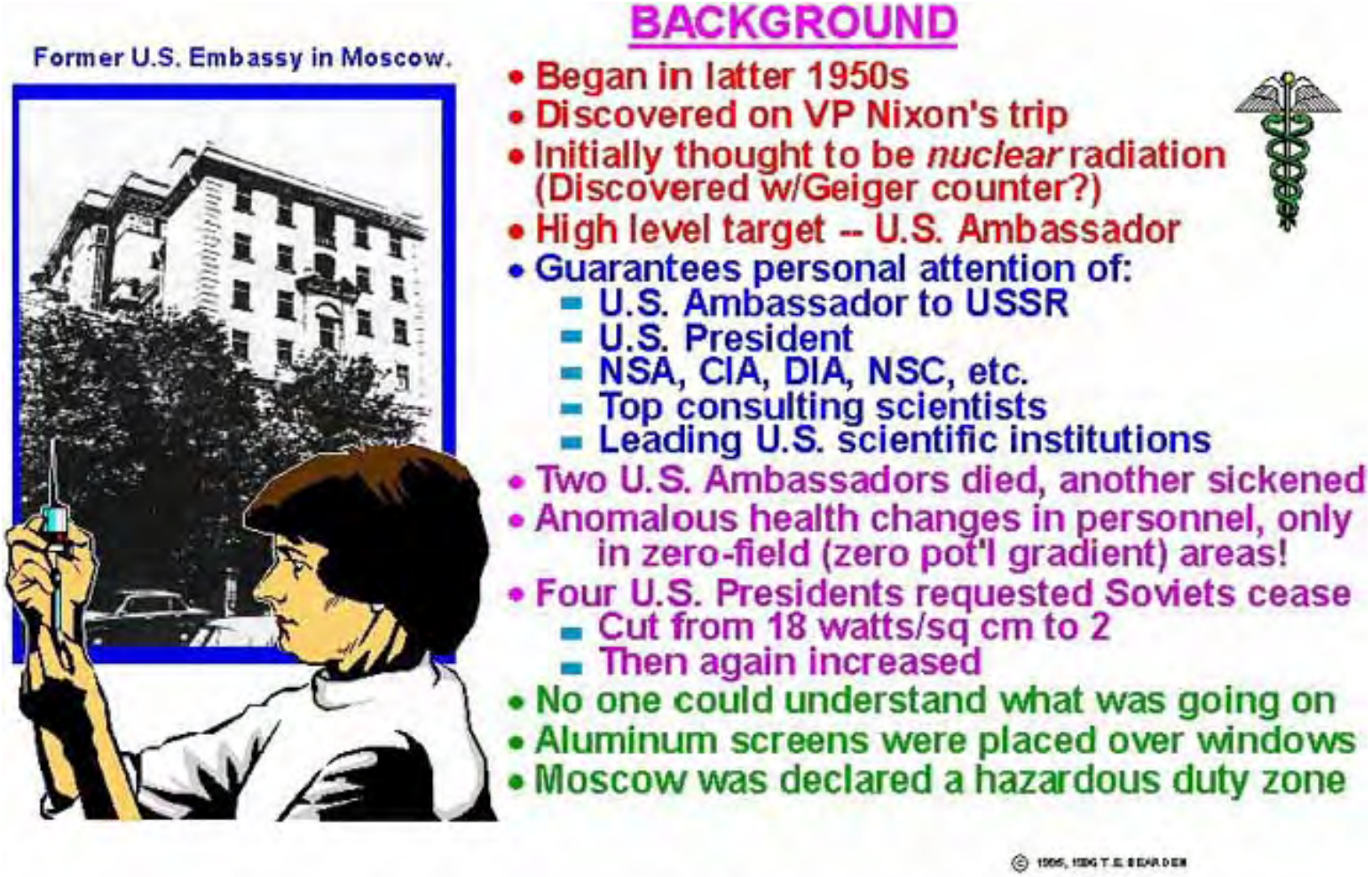


Figure 24. Russian "microwave" radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time

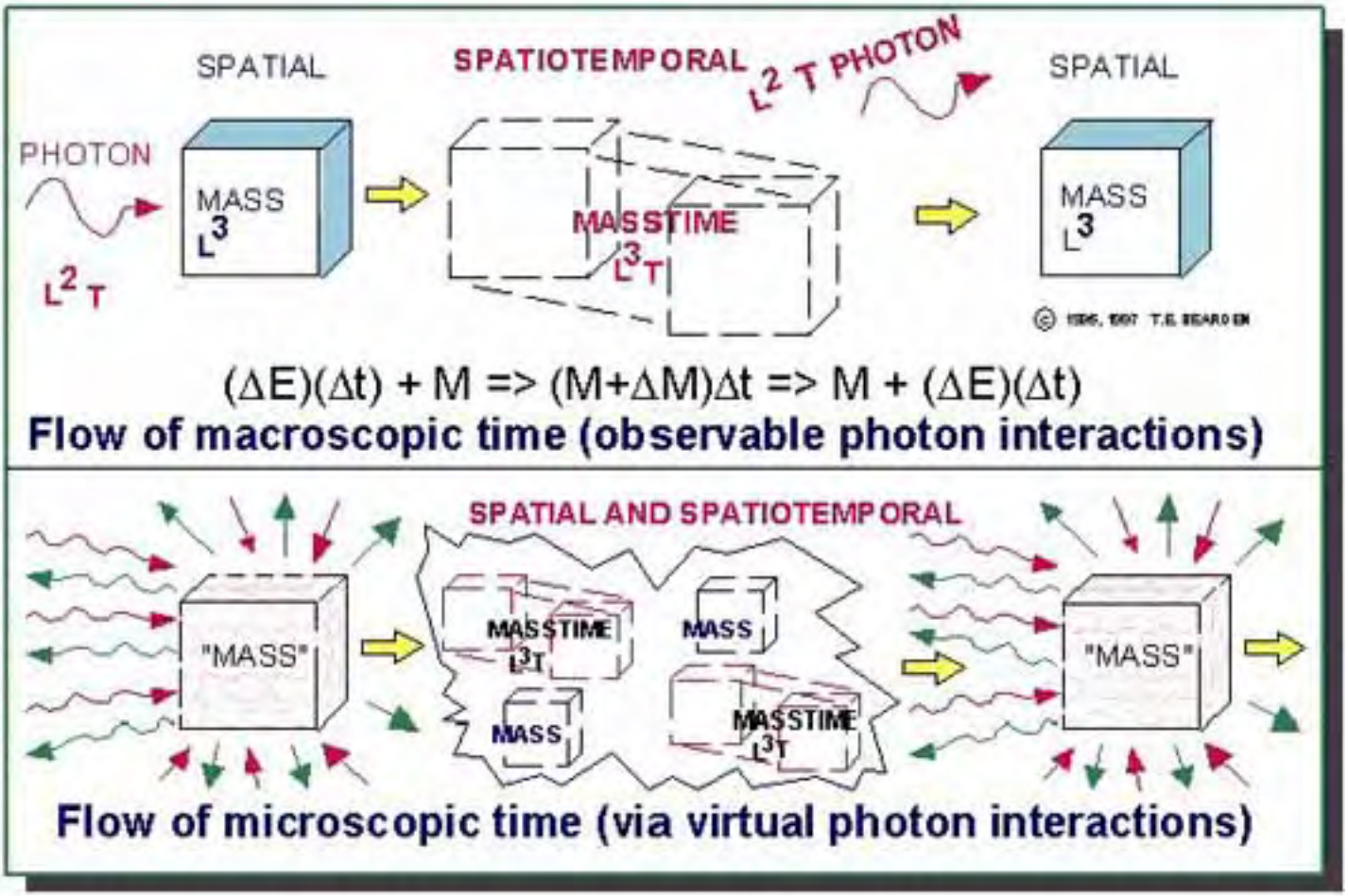


Figure 25. Mechanism generating the flow of a mass through time.

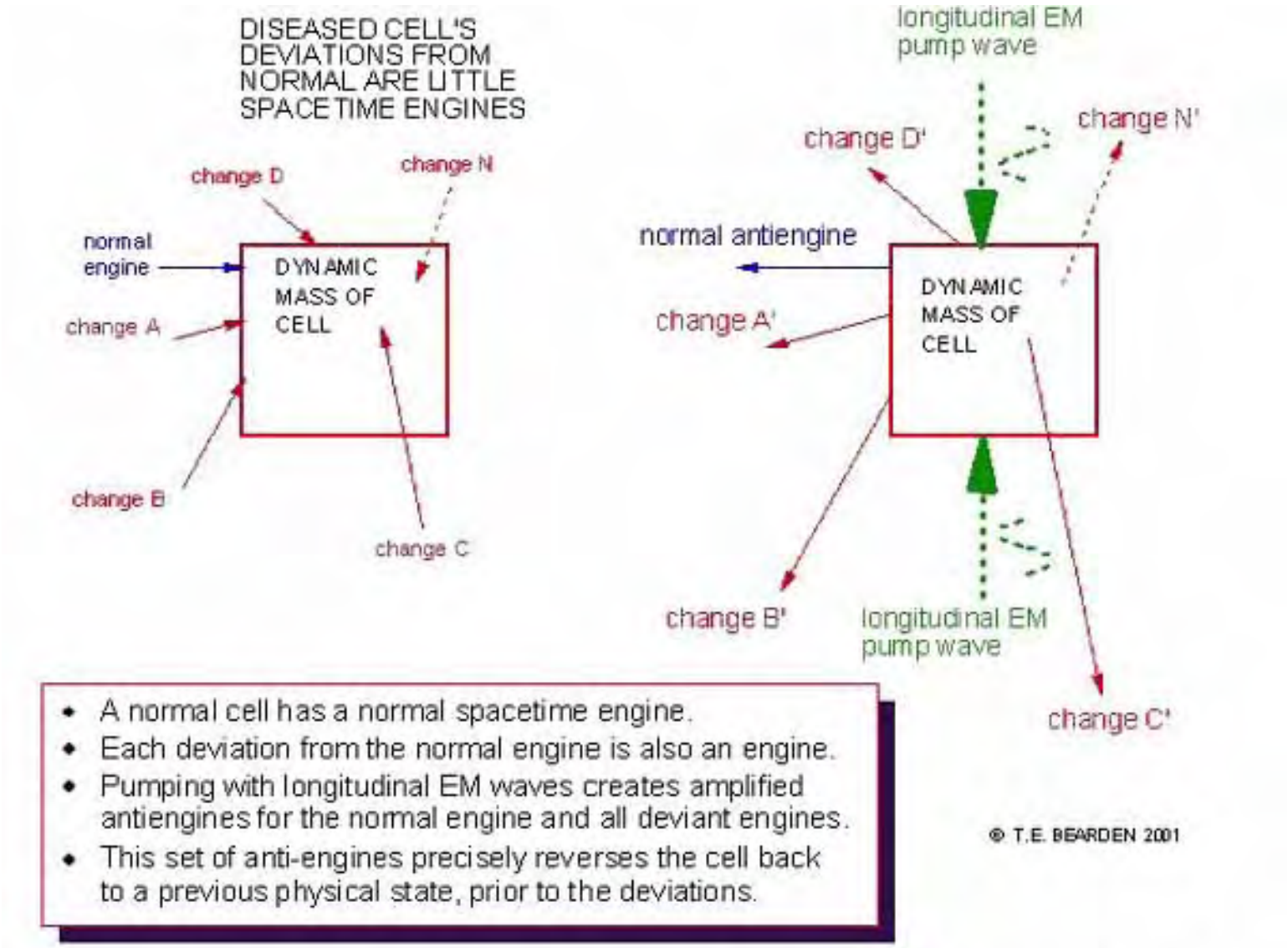


Figure 26. Producing a specific anti-engine for a specific cellular disease condition.

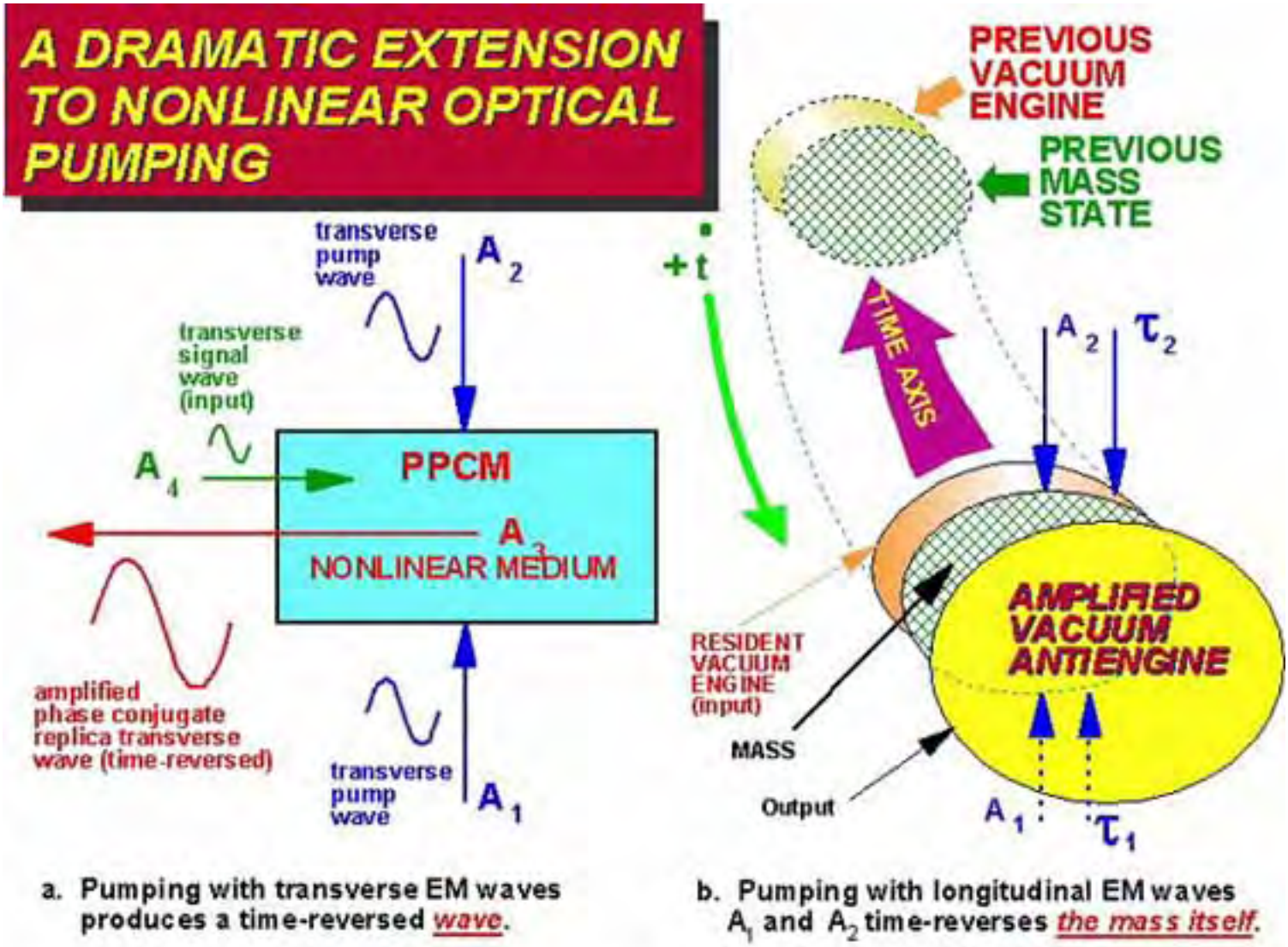


Figure 27. Pumping with longitudinal EM waves A also pumps in the time domain with time-polarized EM waves τ. This time-reverses a macroscopic mass and its dynamics.

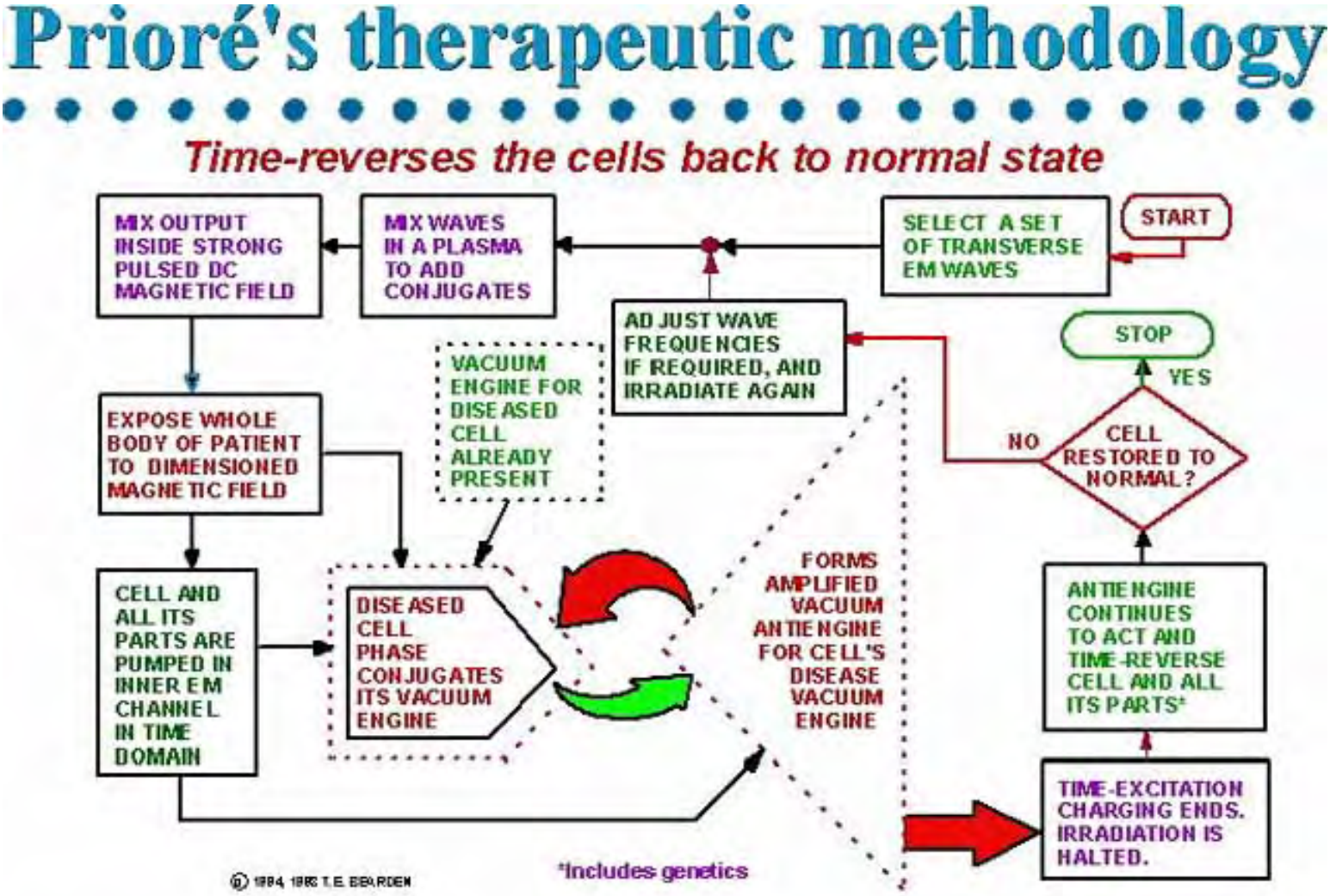


Figure 28. Block diagram of operation of Prioré's methodology.

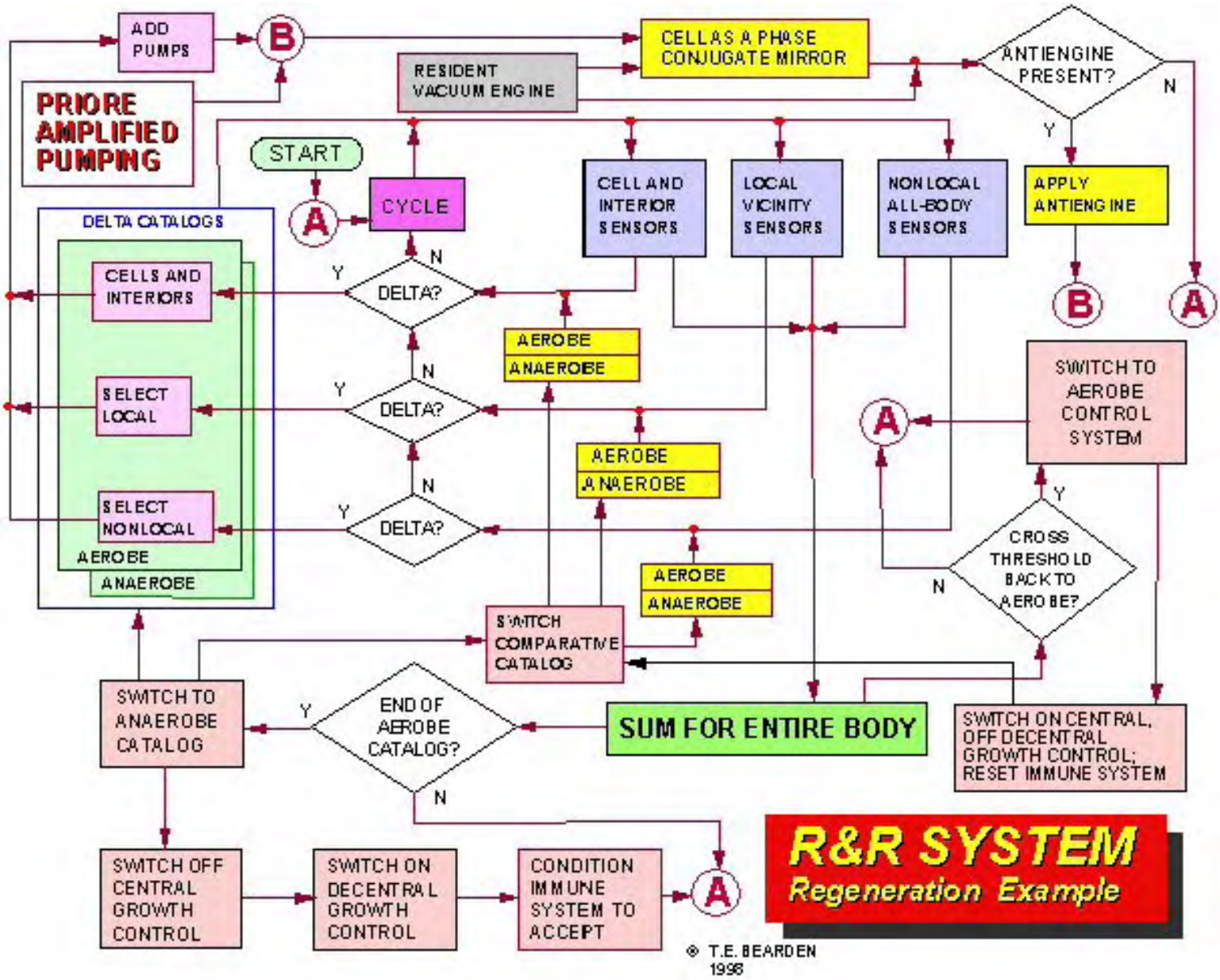


Figure 29. Block diagram of the cellular regeneration system and its overall operation (by the present author).

Rife's great secret: Recursive magnification by iterative serial summation of vacuum engines

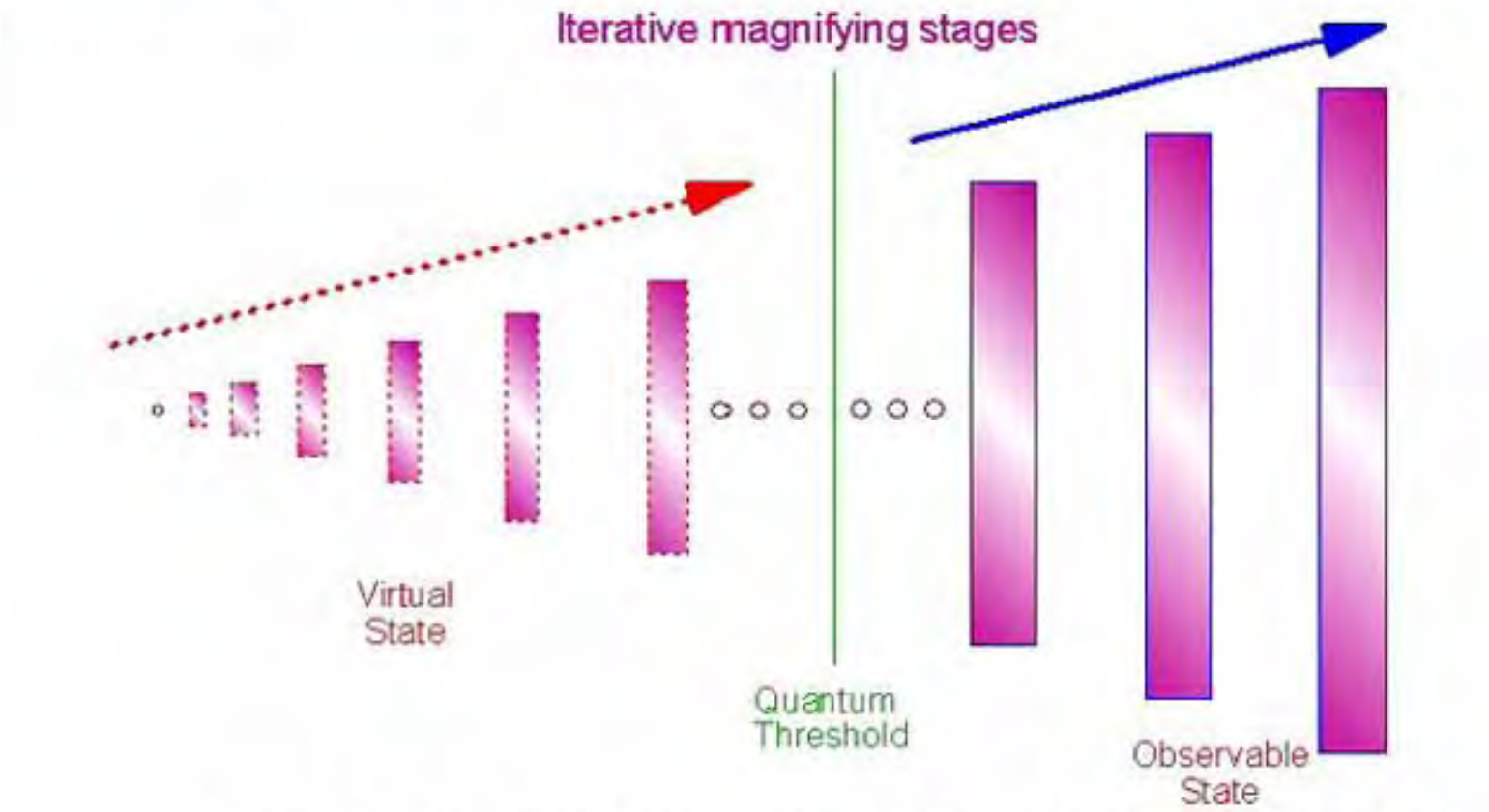


Figure 30. Rife's great secret: Recursive magnification of the virtual state vacuum engines and their dynamics to the observable state.

Utilizing Scalar Electromagnetics To Tap Vacuum Energy

Floyd Sweet, Association of Distinguished American Scientists
2311 Big Cove Road, Huntsville, Alabama 358010

T. E. Bearden, Association of Distinguished American Scientists
2311 Big Cove Road, Huntsville, Alabama 35801

(Also published in: Proceedings of the 26th Intersociety Energy Conversion Engineering Conference (IECEC Conf),
August 4-9, 1991, Boston, Massachusetts. Vol 4, Advanced Energy Concepts, pp. 370-375.)

Copyright © 1991 by T.E. Bearden & F. Sweet. All Rights Reserved.

ABSTRACT

Based on E.T. Whittaker's previously unnoticed 1903-1904 papers which established a hidden bidirectional EM wave structure in a standing forcefield free scalar potential, a method of directly engineering the ambient potential of the vacuum has been developed and realized experimentally.

Adding Whittaker's engineerable hidden variable theory to classical electro-magnetics, quantum mechanics, and general relativity produces supersets of each discipline. These supersets are joined by the common Whittaker subset, producing a unified field theory that is engineerable and tested.

By treating the nucleus of the atom as a pumped phase conjugate mirror, several working model energy units have been produced which excite and organize the local vacuum, increase the local virtual photon flux between local vacuum and nucleus, establish coherent self-oscillations between the local excited vacuum and the affected nuclei, utilize the self-oscillating standing wave for self-pumping of the nuclei/mirrors, introduce a very tiny signal wave to the mirrors, and output into an external load circuit a powerful, amplified, time-reversed phase conjugate replica wave at 60 Hertz frequency and nominal 120 volt sine wave power.

Several models have been built, ranging from 6 watts early on to one of 5 kilowatts. Both closed batteryless systems with damped positive feedback and open loop systems with battery-powered input have been successfully built. Open loop power gains of from 5×10^4 to 1.5×10^6 have been achieved.

Antigravity experiments have also been successfully conducted where the weight of the unit was reduced by 90% in controlled experiments, with a signal wave input of 175 microwatts and an output of 1 kilowatt.

The basic theory of the device is briefly explained and experimental results presented. In the demonstration session, a videotape of one operating open-loop unit with a 1.5 x 10^6 power gain is planned, as is the demonstration of an actual working model closed-loop system with a nominal rating of 500 watts, and without external power input of any kind.

The units are solid state, with no moving parts. Each of them comprises a unique form of self-powered vacuum triode of extraordinary gain, where the cathode power and plate power are freely furnished by the vacuum, and only a small grid signal need be furnished either from an external power source or by clamped positive feedback from the device's output. The output is negative energy, and some of its unique characteristics are pointed out.

Implications of the experimental application of the Sweet vacuum triode, the Bearden approach to the nucleus as a pumped phase conjugate mirror, and the unified field theory based on Whittaker's engineerable hidden variable scalar EM potential theory are also briefly addressed.

SCALAR ELECTROMAGNETICS

In 1837 Sir W.R. Hamilton said,

"The notion of time may be unfolded into an independent pure science... a science of pure time is possible."

As is well-known, the fundamental units utilized in physics are arbitrary. It is even possible to construct all of physics on a single unit, time. This oddity shows the truth in Hamilton's statement; it is even more odd, because quantum mechanically time is not an observable. This means that the observable world can be modeled completely in terms of the nonobservable, which is essentially what modern quantum mechanics is now doing.

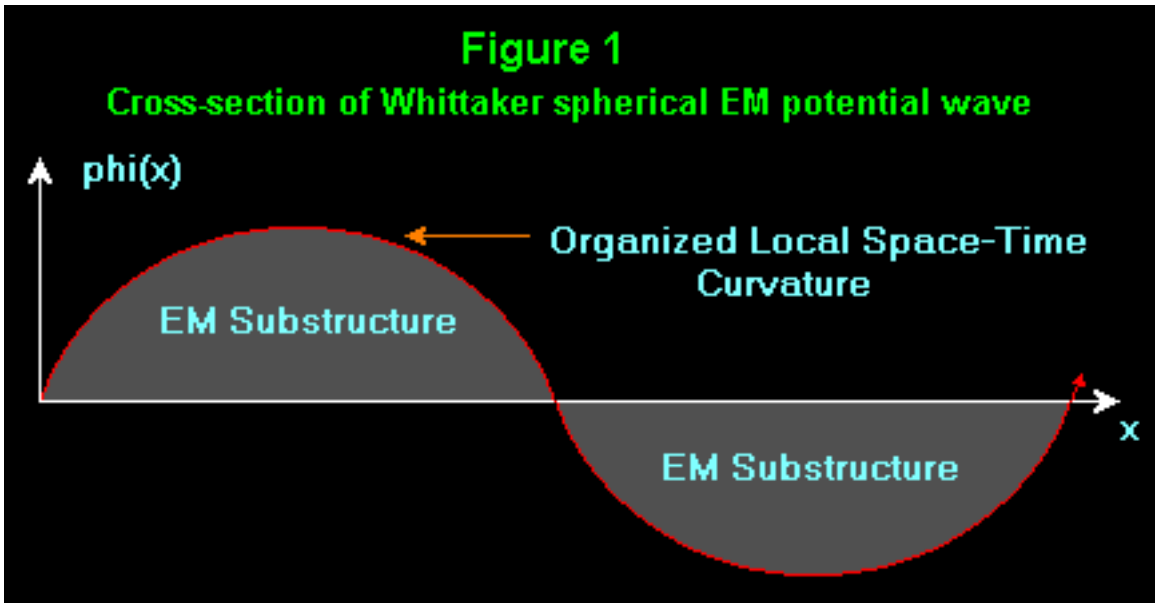
Hamilton viewed his magnificent quaternions as essentially having accomplished the mathematical structuring of time. Maxwell's original EM theory, as is well-known, was modeled in Hamilton's *quaternions*, not in the highly curtailed Heaviside/Hertz vectors erroneously taught today as "Maxwell's theory."

Not a single one of the present so-called "Maxwell's" vector equations ever appeared in a book or paper by James Clerk Maxwell.

For some years the author has worked on an extended electromagnetics theory, involving the scalar component of the quaternion. [Ref. 1]

In Maxwell's original *quaternion* theory, this scalar component often remains when the directional components zero. Further, it then enfolds vectors and functions of vectors inside, in a hidden variable manner. Specifically, the author has patterned a unified field theory concept upon the previously unnoticed but remarkable early work of E.T. Whittaker. [Ref. 2]

In two fundamental papers in 1903 and 1904, Whittaker showed that all present vector EM can be replaced by scalar potential interferometry, and that bidirectional harmonic EM plane wave sets could be used to produce a standing wave of force-field-free potential (Figures 1 and 2).



NOTE: SHAPE MAY BE ALL ABOVE OR ALL BELOW AMBIENT VACUUM POTENTIAL

Thus Whittaker anticipated the quantum mechanical Aharonov/Bohm effect by 55 years, including extending it to the macroscopic world instead of the mesoscopic realm where it has been established to date. [Ref. 3]

In modern terms, Whittaker showed how to turn EM wave energy into electrogravitational potential energy, then how to interfere two such scalar potential waves to recover electromagnetic energy, even at a distance. [Ref. 4]

This unrecognized work is of great importance: when applied to modern physics, it produces supersets of quantum mechanics (QM), classical electromagnetics (EM), and general relativity (GR).

Further, all three extended disciplines unify on their common Whittaker subset, in a testable and engineerable fashion. [Ref. 5]

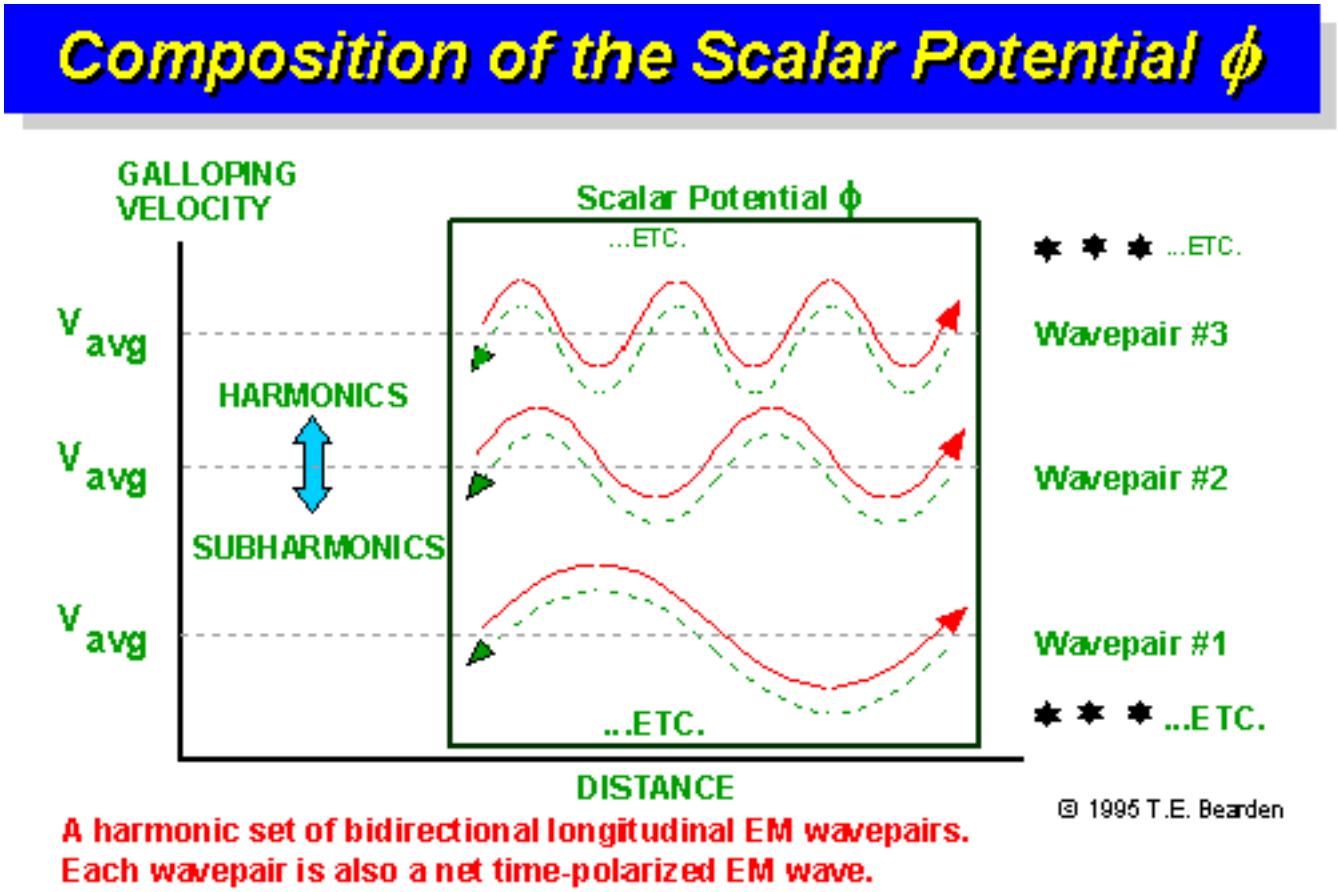


Figure 2. Infolded EM plane wave structure of a Whittaker wave.

The Nucleus As a PPCM and Triode

The author has also considered the highly nonlinear nucleus of the atom as a pumped phase conjugate mirror (PPCM), having found no other consideration of same in the literature.

The author also dubbed a PPCM a "triode," since the amplified phase conjugate replica of the signal wave is much like the amplified output of a triode, and the signal wave input to a PPCM is much like a triode's grid signal input. The PPCM pump wave then corresponds roughly to the power input to the cathode and plate of a triode. [Ref. 6]

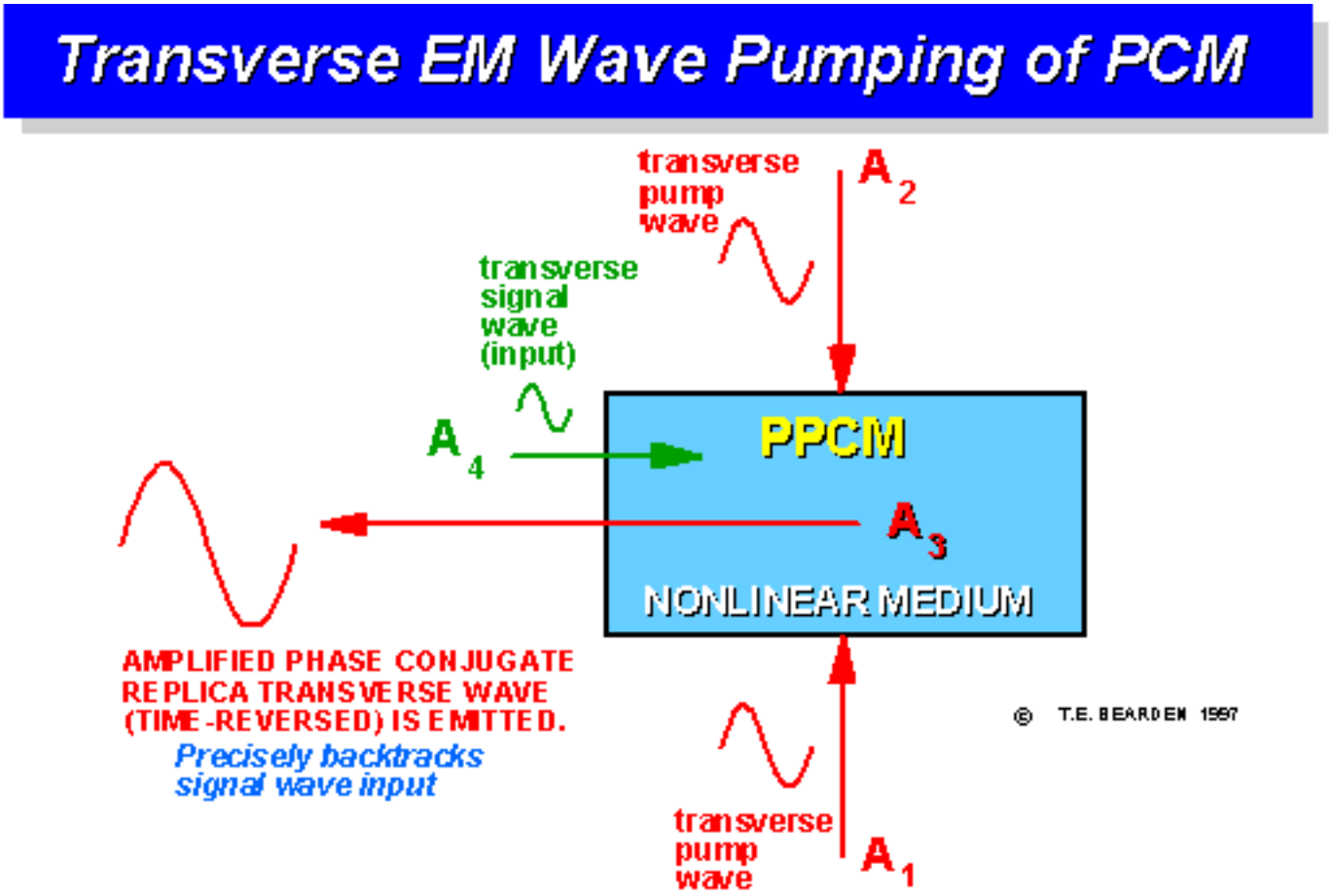


Figure 3. A pumped phase conjugate mirror.

VACUUM TRIODE BACKGROUND

About seven years ago, the author was privileged to see and examine an invention of Mr. Floyd Sweet, that produced about 6 watts of electrical power from the vacuum itself.

This remarkable device, which the author dubbed a *vacuum triode,* in a single unit utilized most of the scalar EM concepts the author had so painfully and slowly formulated over the years.

Sweet, a brilliant inventor with a remarkable knowledge of magnetics, had utilized barium ferrite magnets and special coils to produce a solid-state device that successfully tapped the vacuum energy.

The author quickly put together a theoretical concept for the energy-tapping mechanism, based on treatment of the nucleus as a PPCM and Whittaker's scalar EM potential unified field theory. [Ref. 7]

The author furnished the technical concept, treating the nucleus as a pumped phase conjugate mirror, to the inventor along with copies of Whittaker's papers.

Sweet's Synthesis and Extension

Sweet is also a brilliant EM theoretician, working in four, five, or even six dimensions with ease. He immediately synthesized the entire PPCM and Whittaker theory, and developed a complete theoretical treatment of the device. [Ref. 8]

He also increased the nuclear potential utilized in the activated nuclei of the device, which increased the pumping energy and hence the energy output. He next produced an open-loop vacuum triode (VT) with an output of 500 watts, for an input of 33 microwatts.

Thereafter he produced several other models, including closed-loop systems and one with 5-KW output.

Purpose of This Paper

Our purpose is to explain the detailed scalar EM concept of the operation of the vacuum triode, since it is a universal method for cohering and tapping useful EM energy from the vacuum.

The author believes that this mechanism is the fundamental mechanism that must be invoked in any over-unity device that electromagnetically extracts vacuum energy as electromagnetic effects.

We also intend to demonstrate a full working model of the device at this conference. Sweet's detailed theoretical treatment will be completed and submitted to a major journal shortly, to complete the scientific exposition of the new methodology.

I must also express my deep admiration for my brilliant inventor colleague. It has been a privilege to work with him, though under great difficulties and at a distance. He has developed several other related devices that are of great importance to the emerging new physics of *vacuum engineering*, in the sense referred to by Lee. [Ref. 9]

To mention just one, he has produced a magnetic lens which apparently can directly display the vacuum's virtual particle flux, or a good analog of it. So far as I am aware, this is the only extant instrument today that can perform this feat.

When the vacuum triode has been proven to the scientific community, it is my intention to nominate Sweet for the Nobel Prize he so richly deserves, and seek high scientific endorsements for the recommendation.

INTRODUCTION

Entropy

As is well known, in any closed dynamic system the order existing in it will gradually be dissipated, as more and more interactions occur. This leads to the notion of *entropy* as the increasing disorder in such systems. The assumptions are

1. a closed system, and

2. a positive flow of time for the components of the system.

Actually no such thing as a completely closed system exists in nature. Every mass system is open to virtual particle flux exchange with the vacuum, for example, particularly in the nucleus of its atoms, where the bulk of its mass is located.

However, the closed system assumption is reasonably approximated by a great many systems which are in stable thermodynamic equilibrium, or nearly so.

On the other hand, in an open system far from thermodynamic equilibrium, the second law of thermodynamics does not necessarily apply, because the system violates both the closed system assumption and its equilibrium approximation. [Ref. 10]

Time Reversal

Since being discovered in 1972 in the open Soviet literature, the time-reversed (phase conjugate) EM wave has also been known. The phase conjugate EM wave is truly time-reversed, as has been shown experimentally. Since the time-reversed EM wave violates the second major assumption, the second law of thermodynamics need not necessarily hold for time-reversed entities.

Putting all this together, if one wishes negentropy and hence increased energy in a system, the candidate suggested would appear to be a system that was strongly

1. open loop,

2. time-reversed, and

3. far from thermodynamic equilibrium.

A good overview of time-reversal in physics has been provided by Sachs. [Ref. 11]

Engineering the Nucleus

Since the nucleus already provides a myriad of time-reversed processes, engineering the nucleus of an atom is a very good candidate for practical negentropy.

To engineer the nucleus directly, a Whittaker potential is first artificially constructed, by composing a harmonic set of phase-locked EM wave/antiwave pairs. It is accented that the antiwaves must be true phase conjugates; otherwise they will not constitute a gradient-free Whittaker standing potential wave.

In addition, at least one harmonic interval must be used, and additional harmonic sets are most

desirable. The reason is that a space-time lattice must be formed in the vacuum, where the energy is additive spatially but oppositive in t-dot, the rate of flow of time, in the fourth dimension.

So a time-structure is required as well as a spatial structure, which is what is provided by ***n*** bidirectional harmonic Whittaker EM wave sets, where ***n*** is an integer greater than 1.

Once a specific Whittaker structure has been chosen, the local lattice of space-time is established. This establishes phase-locked lattice groupings of coupled photon/antiphoton pairs, or of *gravitons*. In turn, this Whittaker-structured vacuum now contains specific graviton *vacuum engines*, which directly engineer and structure the vacuum's virtual particle flux (VPF) exchange with the nucleus. [Ref. 12]

The nucleus is highly nonlinear, hence strongly phase conjugative, or time-reversed. The ambient potential of the local vacuum surrounding the nucleus is in a violent virtual photon exchange with it, accounting for its electrical charge.

Since the preponderant charge is positive, from the viewpoint of the ordinary light observer whose light interacts with electron shells, the nucleus may be taken to exhibit time reversal (phase conjugation).

Energy, Time, and Gravitons

We take the definition of "energy" to be fundamentally an ordering imposed upon the VPF of vacuum. We take photon scattering from the electron shells of atoms to be the fundamental exterior mechanism producing forward flow of external observer time.

It then follows that "time's arrow" for the EM observer is due to the universal scattering of photons from electron shells.

In this view, forward (positive) time flow and entropy are due to the same primary action: photon scattering from electron shells. It is unfortunate that the concept of "positive" energy has been tied to, and defined in terms of, the scattering and dissipation of VPF order as *work*, or energy expended.

Via the standard labeling, then, negative energy is the reconstitution of order in the vacuum VPF. It should be noted that, in a PPCM, dissipative or external pump wave stress energy can be scavenged and re-emitted in perfect order as the phase conjugate replica. This is a *negentropic* process, for it is capable of turning disorder into order. [Ref. 13]

In the time-reversed PPCM nucleus, we should expect to see appreciable *negative energy*—that is, energy removed from the EM scattering domain. This includes the binding energy of the nucleus, and the gravitational (G) potential energy of the EM energy removed from the "scattering interaction realm" and locked into the mass.

Following Sakharov, we hold that the G-field is not a fundamental field of nature, but a composite

caused by, or made from, other fields. [Ref. 14]

To the first order, we assume the G-potential is comprised of coupled photon/antiphoton pairs, on the average, where the statistical coupled spin-2 photon/antiphoton pair is a *graviton*. [Ref. 15]

We follow the modern view of the field: because of vacuum fluctuations, rigorously one no longer speaks of "the" field, but of the *probability of a particular field configuration*. [Ref. 16]

We also hold the vacuum to be composed of potentials, and regard the three terms *space-time*, *vacuum*, and *scalar potential* as essentially synonymous.

Newton's Third Law and the Detection Process

The VPF EM stress of the local vacuum immediately surrounding the nucleus may be decomposed a la Whittaker into opposing bidirectional EM plane waves/forces. Thus the nonlinear nucleus may be regarded as a pumped phase conjugate mirror, normally with a gain of one.

In this view, Newton's third law reaction force is generated because the so-called "photon" interaction with an atom is in fact a graviton reaction involving a photon/antiphoton pair that is decoupled.

The decoupled photon normally is absorbed and reradiated by an orbital electron, while the decoupled antiphoton interacts with the nucleus, producing a time-reversed twin of the external force —or, in other words, Newton's third law reaction force, which gives a slight recoil of the nucleus.

Half of every measurement physicists normally make is discarded, with the missing half accounting only for Newtonian reaction in the meter or instrument, which is usually ignored.

The fact that half of our measurement interactions are ignored is occasionally discovered and noted by physicists, who may even write a paper pointing it out, but no change is instituted in the foundations. [Ref. 17 and Ref 18]

Semiconducting Vacuum and Self-Oscillation

The vacuum immediately surrounding the nucleus is structured by the nucleus, and is itself nonlinear and capable of acting as a *semiconductor*. [Ref. 19]

Since both this immediately local semiconductor vacuum and the nucleus it surrounds are highly nonlinear, then *nonlinear resonance* can conceivably be established between them.

Further, since the resonating system in such case is an open system away from thermodynamic equilibrium, the oscillation can be self-sustaining. Such self-oscillation of the pumping of a PCM is already well-known in the nonlinear optical literature, particularly with compounds containing barium. [Ref. 20]

THE VACUUM TRIODE

The Basic Concept

As is well-known, a stress can be decomposed into opposing sets of forces. But quantum mechanically, the forces we are interested in with our work here are all caused *electromagnetically*, by the exchange of virtual photons. Even mechanical force, according to QM, is caused in this manner. Thus opposing electromagnetic or mechanical "stress" sets of bidirectional EM forces are microscopically equivalent to the notion of *pump waves* in nonlinear optics.

Hence under the proper conditions, it follows that trapped EM stress energy of the vacuum can be utilized to "pump" the nucleus.

Treating the stress-pumped nonlinear nucleus as a PPCM, it follows that the stress energy of the vacuum can be tapped by a 4-wave mixing mechanism in the atomic nucleus, to provide amplified phase conjugate EM wave outputs from the atom in response to small signal wave inputs. [Ref. 21]

In the proper nonlinear material, the material may act as a PPCM, in which case there exists a suitable connection between the material's atomic nuclei and its external electromagnetic lattice bonds, and the amplified phase conjugate replica wave generated in the nucleus will be emitted from the material as an EM wave field. This field can then be tapped by suitable means and output to an external load circuit.

Block Diagram of the Vacuum Triode

Figure 4 shows a basic block diagram of the vacuum triode process, utilized by Sweet in several laboratory vacuum energy devices. These devices have ranged from a nominal 500 watt output in a 6-lb. device to 5 kilowatts for a heavier unit. Gains have ranged from 50,000 to 1,500,000 for open-loop systems. Both open-loop and closed-loop systems have been built and tested.

Figure 4 shows a combined block diagram for either a closed-loop or open-loop system. In the open-loop system, a barium ferrite magnetic material is used as a pumped phase conjugate mirror.

In the "standard" design, two opposing PPCMs are used. The advantage of this dual combination is the use of *self-targeting* (repetitive phase conjugation, signal by signal). This has the effect of

1. stabilizing the Whittaker field, and

2. producing a quantum potential between the two mirrors, so the mirrors and the Whittaker potential between them are essentially one single space-time entity.

Discussion of a quantum potential is beyond the scope of this paper, but the technical mechanism for creating one has been previously presented by the author on several occasions. [Ref. 22]

First we will explain the open-loop operation of the vacuum triode. In Figure 4, on the right an external 60 Hz, nominal 10 volt AC sine wave of several tens of microwatts in power is input into the stabilized field of the barium ferrite magnet structure, where it modulates the field, producing a signal wave input into the atoms of the material.

In the top right block, the EM signal wave interacts with the electron shell of an atom, which in turn is EM-coupled to the nucleus.

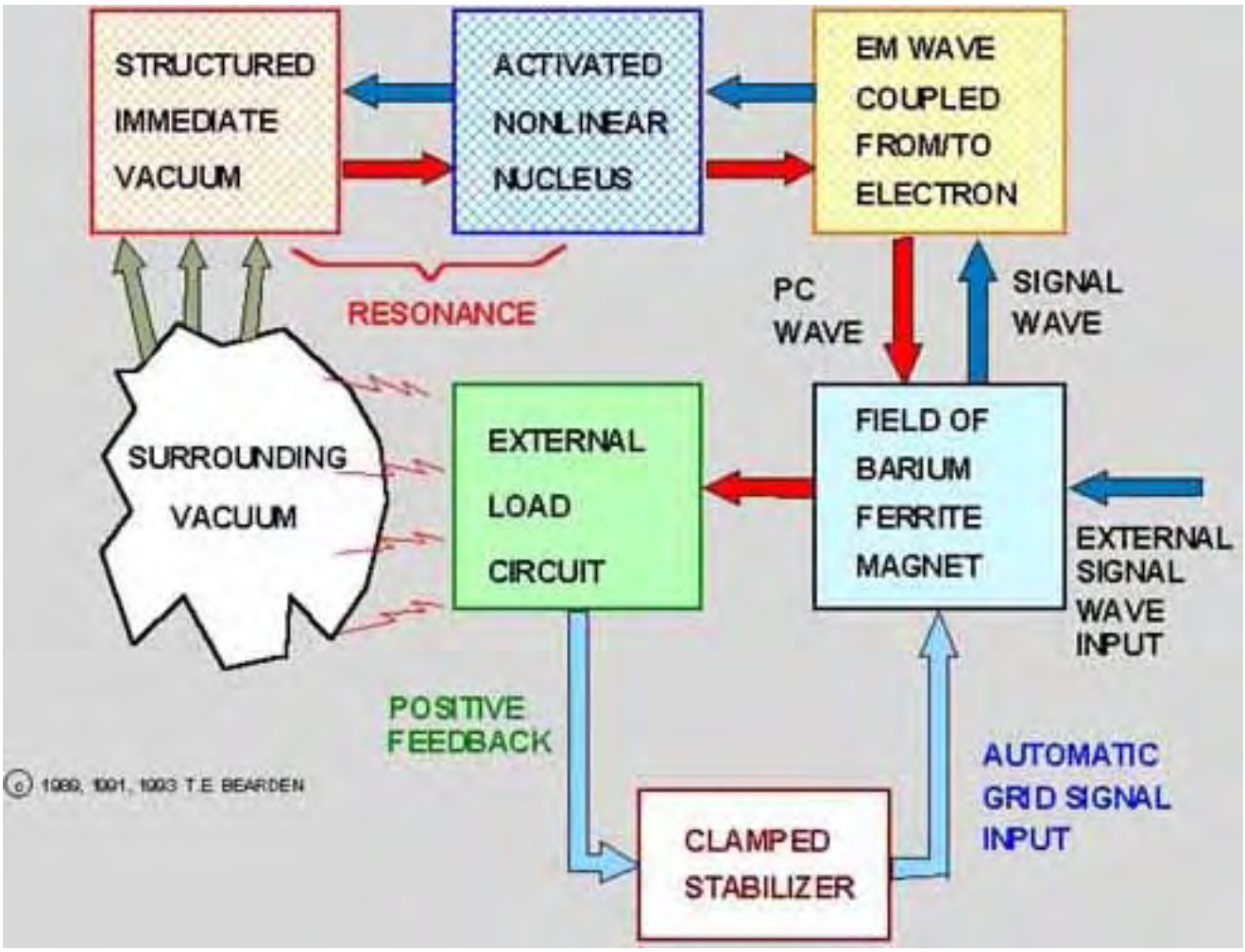


Figure 4. The Vacuum Triode Concept.

Thus an EM signal wave is input to the nucleus of the atom, which is highly nonlinear (middle top block). Earlier, Sweet had specifically conditioned the atomic nuclei with a proprietary process, wherein in the barium nucleus a trapped 60 Hz scalar EM spherical wave resonance (self-oscillation) exists between the structured semiconductor vacuum immediately surrounding the Ba nucleus.

In the same *activation* process, the ambient potential of the surrounding vacuum was raised and stabilized, in the two leftmost blocks.

At this point the nonlinear nucleus is effectively self-pumped by the trapped, excited, spherical scalar wave oscillation between the structured semiconductor vacuum and the nucleus. The nucleus is now a strongly pumped phase conjugate mirror.

Consequently, when the signal wave input arrives, the PPCM nucleus emits an amplified phase conjugate replica (PCR) wave, which precisely backtracks the input signal wave. This precise backtracking (perfect retroreflection) is referred to as the "distortion correction theorem."

In short, the powerful PCR wave returns precisely toward the external source, passing through the electron shells and arriving in the perturbed barium ferrite magnet assembly field, where it perturbs the field.

A transformer-like system then extracts this magnetic field perturbation and conducts it to the external load circuit.

However, the PCR contains *negative* energy. Short of the load, the internal circuits run cool, rather than heating. This is a signature of a true vacuum energy tapping device.

Indeed, if the output leads of the Sweet vacuum triode are physically shorted together, a brilliant flash occurs, and the leads instantly ice as if dipped in liquid oxygen. This is another signature of the true negentropic over-unity vacuum tap.

Note that the energy extracted from the semiconducting vacuum adjacent to the nucleus is just instantly replaced by the surrounding vacuum's inexhaustible energy pool. This is an open-loop system, with a hidden energy source: the intense virtual particle flux of the vacuum's ambient charge.

It is not possible to exhaust that flux, which is often calculated to have an energy density of some 10^{100} or more grams per cm^3, if the energy were cohered and condensed into mass.

As can be seen, even a VT gain of 1.5×10^6 represents a "vacuum tap" of an incredibly small efficiency, on the order of 10^{-100} or so. However, the vacuum "river" is so energetic that such efficiencies are quite sufficient.

We accent that the barium ferrite magnetic material must be *activated* so that stable self-oscillation between the barium nucleus and the surrounding semiconductor vacuum exists. Although self-oscillating/self-pumped PCMs are known at optical frequencies, Sweet has discovered and perfected a brilliant methodology for activating PPCM nuclei at ELF frequencies.

In a resistive load such as light bulbs, the resistive material accomplishes repetitive phase conjugation. Thus in the resistor, half the total energy is expressed as photon or dissipative energy in the external (electron shell) level.

As the excited electrons decay, they emit scattered EM energy as light and heat. This is an *exothermic* interaction. The other half of the total energy reacts in the atomic nuclei, as a phase conjugative or *endothermic* interaction.

We strongly accent that, Whittaker-wise, there are two electromagnetic channels and two kinds of EM:

1. *external* EM, the common electron-shell interacting, entropic, scattering, time-forward kind, and

2. the *internal*, unsuspected, hidden variable, nuclei interacting, negentropic, reordering/ convergent kind.

Internal EM travels strictly between atomic nuclei, normally not reacting with electron shells unless a pumped phase conjugate mirror reaction is invoked in the nucleus to produce a gain somewhat greater than unity.

Thus if we wish to communicate with atomic nuclei directly, and engineer them directly, we must utilize the internal EM channel via applied Whittaker methods.

Antigravity Tests

Inherent in the preceding discussions is the possibility to turn EM energy into gravitational energy of either sign. In other words, one should be able to utilize Sweet's vacuum triode to produce and demonstrate antigravity.

Indeed this is the case. Sweet has also discovered the special alterations necessary to perform straightforward transformation of the internal energy in the nucleus to antigravitational energy, producing a unilateral thrust upward.

Note that the bulk of G-potential gradient (G-force-field) occurs Whittaker-wise at ELF frequencies. This explains why nonlinear phase conjugate opticians do not notice direct antigravity effects.

At the optical frequencies at which they work, the effects are so miniscule that they are negligible. This is readily explained as follows: In QM, the quantum (photon) is comprised of action (angular momentum), not just energy. It is rather like a "piece of energy welded to a piece of time, with no seam in the middle."

Since quantum change occurs in quanta, the decoupling of the energy and time components, in the continual interaction of photons with matter, exchanges energy between G-potential of vacuum and trapped mass of the atom or particle. In this exchange, small increments of time are continually being formed (and unformed, as photon emission occurs).

Consequently, each mass is moving forward in time in small incremental jumps, usually of exceedingly small magnitude. However, the energy and time trapped in a photon are canonical. The greater the piece of energy, the smaller the piece of time, and vice versa.

So if one wishes to stress the "rate of flow of time" significantly, one needs to produce large amounts of photons that have very large pieces of time, and consequently little pieces of energy.

Since the energy of the photon is directly proportional to its frequency, this means that the lower

frequency photons have larger time increments, and hence endure over many "regular-sized photon absorption/emission changes" to appreciably stress the rate of time flow/production.

The bottom line is that the standard pumped phase conjugate mirror can be adapted to produce antigravity at ELF frequencies, but precisely the same adaptation at optical frequencies will have negligible effect.

With this in mind, the author requested Sweet to perform an antigravity experiment to prove the thesis. With Sweet's proprietary adaptation of his vacuum triode/PPCM, the experiment produced rather straightforward but spectacular results, as shown in Figure 5.

The experiment was performed as follows: Rigged for antigravity, the 6-lb. device was placed on a scale so that its weight could be continuously monitored. A special external load box was utilized in which multiple electric light sockets were connected in parallel.

Then the external load draw was adjusted by merely screwing in 100-watt lamps, one at a time, with measurement and observation pauses in between. The output of the device was 120 volt, negative AC sine-wave power at 60 Hz.

For each 100-watt increment, the load power was recorded and the weight was carefully recorded. The results are shown in the rather smooth, classic curve shown in Figure 5.

At 1,000 watts load draw, the previously 6-lb. device had reduced its weight due to gravity by 90 percent. At that point the signal-wave (grid) input to the open-loop vacuum triode was only 175.4 microamps at 10 volts, or just under two milliwatts.

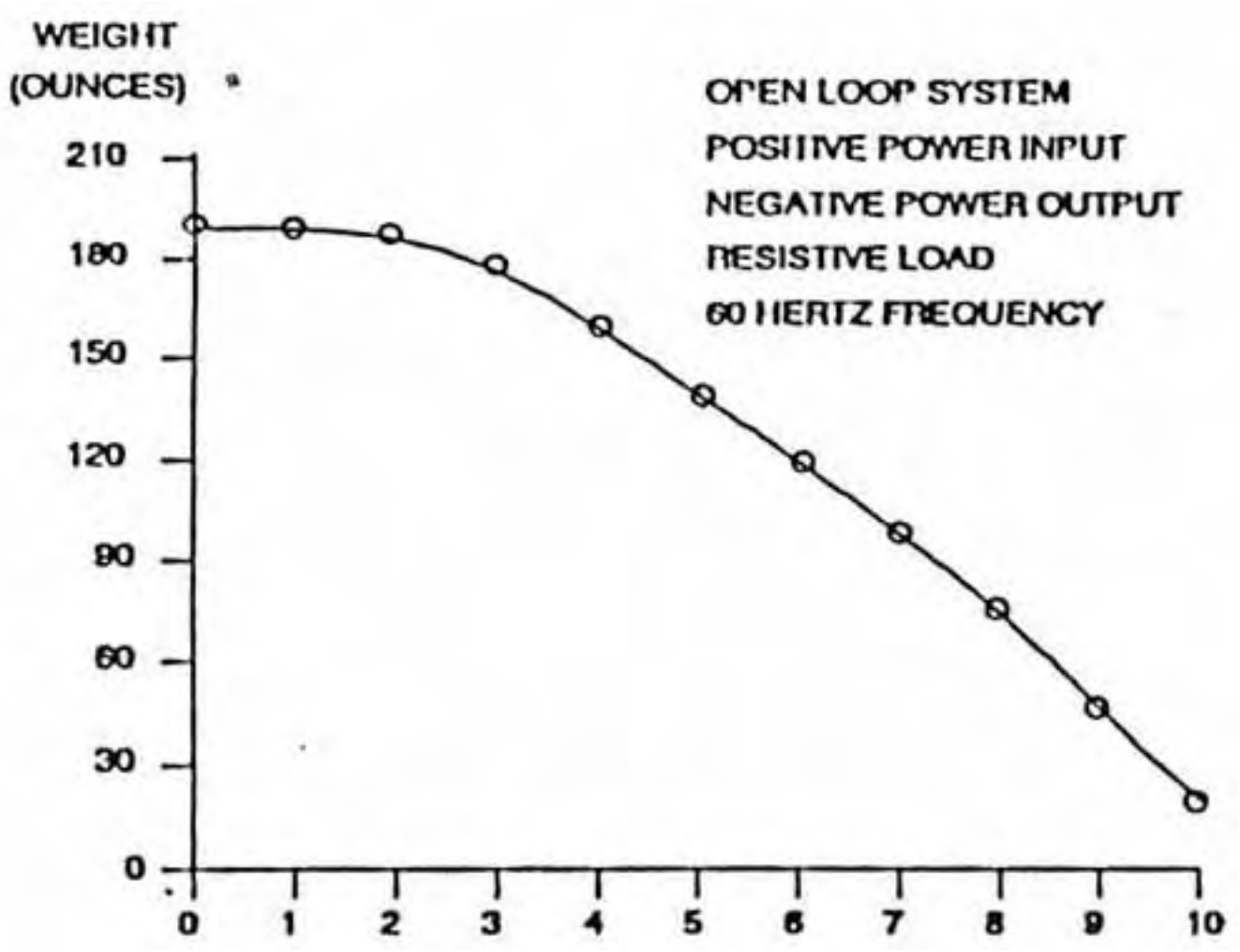


Figure 5. Antigravity Test of Sweet's Adapted Vacuum Triode.

We accent that the nominal two milliwatt input is only a gating signal. It is the organized, gated vacuum energy that is performing the action.

The experiment was stopped short of actual hovering and flying due to safety considerations. With the specific adaptation, magnetic monopoles are deposited in the magnet materials, producing internal tensile stress.

Since no explosive controlled facilities were available, and there was no wish to destroy the VT, the experiment was terminated at 90% antigravity performance.

It was completely successful, and adequately demonstrated the validity of the unified field theory concepts utilized in our approach.

CONCLUSIONS

A new unified field theory has been developed, tested, and at least partially verified experimentally.

The concepts of the theory have been applied by Sweet in a series of inventions that produce readily usable, safe electromagnetic power directly from the vacuum.

The methodology lends itself to formulation of power devices without moving parts. Antigravity, predicted by the concepts of the theory, has been demonstrated in actual practical demonstrations on the laboratory bench.

Though not discussed in this paper, application of the concepts and methodology to a large variety of other fields, such as medical reversal of aging and curing of almost the entire range of present debilitating diseases, has been previously pointed out. [Ref. 23]

We have also pointed out the mechanism for Kaznacheyev's cytopathogenic effect, or the induction of cellular pathology at a distance by electromagnetic means. [Ref. 24]

We have also pointed out the specific mechanism involved in Priore's device, which in rigorous laboratory animal testing under the auspices of eminent French scientists, demonstrated nearly 100 percent cures for terminal cancers and leukemias, sleeping sickness, artherosclerosis, and other debilitating diseases.[Ref. 25]

We believe we have also produced the concepts enabling the direct engineering and therapeutic manipulation of Popp's master cellular control system. [Ref. 26]

We conclude that the concepts we have utilized and experimentally demonstrated are universal, as implied by any notional unified field theory.

Our conclusion is that the concepts, theory, and experiments, taken together, are sufficient for investigation and replication by the scientific community.

If replicated and fully substantiated, we believe the work will directly point the way to, and usher in, a new unified field theory physics of universal application.

SPECULATED IMPLICATIONS

As can be seen, the implications of the new approach are profound. The authors believe they have ushered in the forerunner of a vast new physics, one which will change our lives, and our view of physical reality, in ways previously undreamed of.

By mastering, controlling, and gating the vast, incredible energy of the seething vacuum, we can power our automobiles, flying machines, and technology inexhaustibly. Further, it can be done absolutely cleanly; there are no noxious chemical pollutants to poison the biosphere. With practical antigravity, ships can be developed to cross the solar system as readily as one crosses the ocean today.

And the ships, automobiles, and technology will never run out of fuel; the inexhaustible vacuum fills

every system, everywhere, to overflowing.

Not discussed in this paper, it turns out that living systems, faced with the problem of achieving negentropy so as to maintain their form in a dissipative external physical reality, have always used the hidden internal channel for such things as mind, thought, cell control, and living functions.

With the new methodology, one now faces the advent of access and engineering of the mind and life of the observer as readily as the observer's physical body.

Transmutation of the elements, control of the weather, lighting and powering our cities and homes cheaply and cleanly, and provision of plenty for everyone is the vista for the future. We can in fact clean up the radioactive wastes, rid ourselves of coarse nuclear and petroleum powerplants.

We strongly stress that, with the ability to engineer the Schroedinger equation itself, the new methodology allows the direct engineering and control of quantum change, and hence of physical reality itself.

The methodology is extendable to hyperdimensions; nested virtual levels of the vacuum are already precisely that. The author has already pointed out the application of this emerging technology to the absolute cure of diseases such as AIDS, cancer, leukemia, etc., and shown that the Priore device in France already proved the efficacy of the application in the 60s and 70s.

We shall be able to rid ourselves and our descendents of diseases. With direct access to the actual software of life and mind, in the future we should be able to achieve levels of education previously unattainable, by directly inputting the relevant software.

Previously we have also pointed out that four nations of the world are already embarked on weaponization of scalar EM unified field technology. It is sobering to think that, in addition to having the ability to make our planet a paradise for humankind, we also will have the ability to make it a hades.

For that reason, we are doing our best to clarify the technical concept and the theory in this 1991, hopefully with the view that humankind will seize upon the positive aspects, and develop and apply this technology for the betterment of all people everywhere.

Long ago, Albert Einstein said these words:

"It would of course be a great step forward if we succeeded in combining the gravitational field and the electromagnetic field into a single structure. Only so could the era in theoretical physics inaugurated by Faraday and Clerk Maxwell be brought to a satisfactory close."

And Teilhard de Chardin wrote:

"Someday, after we have mastered the winds, the waves, the tides and gravity, we shall harness for God the energies of love. Then for the second time in the history of the world man will have

discovered fire."

The authors fervently believe they have come upon fire for the second time, as allegorized by de Chardin. If so, let us all use the knowledge wisely.

REFERENCES

1. Maxwell's original quaternion EM theory is contained in some 200 quaternion equations and differs extensively from the restricted Heaviside/Gibbs vector interpretation universally taught today as "Maxwell's Theory." See James Clerk Maxwell, *A Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism*, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1873. The third edition is by Dover, 1954.

2. E.T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics," *Math. Ann.*, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355; "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions," *Proc. Lond. Math. Soc.*, Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, pp. 367-372. The first paper was in fact a detailed theory of the scalar standing potential wave that Nikola Tesla discovered four years earlier, on the night of July 3-4 1899, being radiated from thunderstorms, which he entered in his *Colorado Springs Notebook* on the morning of the 4th. More recently the Whittaker structure (WS) inside potentials, including the Schroedinger potential, has been shown by V.K. Ignatovich, "The Remarkable Capabilities of Recursive Relations," *Am. J. Phys.*, 57(10), Oct. 1989, p. 873-878, without credit to Whittaker or to the presence of such structured scalar potentials in Maxwell's original quaternion EM theory. These WSs are universal to scalar potentials; e.g., for the same in acoustics, see Richard W. Ziolkowski, "Localized Transmission of Wave Energy," *Proc. SPIE, Vol. 1061, Microwave and Particle Beam Sources and Directed Energy Concepts*, Jan. 1989, p. 396-397.

3. See Y. Aharonov and D. Bohm, "Significance of Electromagnetic Potentials in the Quantum Theory," *Phys. Rev.*, Second Series, 115(3), Aug. 1, 1959, p. 458-491. This paper pointed out the primacy of the potentials. Instead of being causative agents, the force fields are actually effects generated from the potentials. This is in complete violation of both classical electromagnetics and classical dynamics, but it is absolutely required by quantum mechanics. For an extensive discussion of the Aharonov-Bohm effect and an extensive list of references, see S. Olariu and I. Iovitzu Popescu, "The Quantum Effects of Electromagnetic Fluxes," *Rev. Mod. Phys*. 57(2), Apr. 1985. See Bertram Schwarzschild, "Currents in Normal-Metal Rings Exhibit Aharonov-Bohm Effect," Physics Today, 39(1), Jan. 1986, p. 17-20 for confirmation that the Aharonov/Bohm effect has indeed been firmly proven experimentally.

4. It is pointed out that today all potentials are well-known to be gravitational entities. However, this was not known in Whittaker's time, and so he himself did not realize that he had actually produced an engineerable, testable unified theory of electromagnetics and gravitation.

5. T.E. Bearden, "Possible Whittaker Unification of Electromagnetics, General Relativity, and Quantum Mechanics: Part I: Background," Presented to *Ala. Acad. Sci. Annual Symp.*, Univ. Jacksonville, Mar. 1991.

6. For the theory of a pumped phase conjugate mirror, see David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," *Opt. Eng*., 21(2), Mar./Apr. 1982, p. 156-183; Amnon Yariv, *Optical Electronics*, 3rd Edn., Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, New York, 1985. In a normal triode tube, the amplified plate signal is 180 degrees out of phase *spatially* with the grid input, but in-phase with it in respect to *rate of flow through time*. In a PPCM, the amplified phase conjugate replica wave is in phase spatially with the signal wave, but 180 degrees out of phase with it in respect to its rate of flow through time. It is pointed out that a PCM with a gain of unity produces a coupled EM wave/antiwave pair whose energy is additive in 3-space but subtractive in the first derivative of the fourth dimension, time. Hence it is no longer an electromagnetic wave as such, but an oscillatory wave of stress upon the local rate of flow of time. Hence it is a powerful *electrogravitational wave*, whose EM nature is hidden in the guise of a scalar EM potential. It is also a wave of variation in the local gauge, and of variation in the local ST curvature.

7. See T.E. Bearden, *The Phase Conjugate Vacuum Triode*, Apr. 23, 1987, privately published. An earlier pencil draft was initially produced.

8. Sweet has continued to extend his theoretical treatment. A formal paper providing the complete mathematical theory of the vacuum triode has been drafted, is in final review, and will be submitted to a leading journal by mid-1991.

9. See Chapter 25: Outlook, "Possibility of Vacuum Engineering," T.D. Lee, *Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory*, Harwood, New York, 1981, pp. 824-828.

10. In 1977 Ilya Prigogine received the Nobel Prize for extending thermodynamics; in particular, for the theory of dissipative structures in nonequilibrium thermodynamics. In Prigogine systems, negentropy is known to be possible.

11. Robert G. Sachs, *The Physics of Time Reversal*, Univ. Chi. Press., Chicago, 1987.

12. Note that this moves the entire notion of the charge of a fundamental particle to a deeper and more extended level. Now the charge may be *discretized*, but it is not quantized in the hard conventional sense. Further, the internal Whittaker structure of the massless VPF photon exchange of vacuum and mass, which, quantum mechanically, is what the electrical charge of the particle is in the first place, is deterministically structured. Note that this violates the present assumption that all like charged particles are identical; now two electrons may have either the same or different magnitudes of charge, and even when the magnitudes are the same, their internal charge structures (Whittaker structures) and VPF exchange with the vacuum may differ. Also note that this resolves the severe QM problem of missing chaos (hidden order) in quantum change. The reason for the problem was the use of Gibbs statistics with its assumption of random variable change, which a priori excluded hidden order (and hence chaos) from QM. That was only a special case, albeit an important one. There are now three QM cases: (1) the conventional case, where there is no hidden order; (2) the case where there is some hidden order, and the statistics is chaotic, not random; and (3) the case where the QM change is deterministic, with essentially total hidden order. Note that the Whittaker

methodology allows one to directly engineer cases (2) and (3), including the Schroedinger equation itself.

13. The present second law of thermodynamics is written only for time-forward entities, and need not apply for the time-reversed case. Merely viewing the energy-dissipating forward time case in reverse allows an appreciation of the time-reversed case. In other words, the second law of thermodynamics is incomplete as presently stated. The complete law has a corollary to cover the increase in order as the time-reversal of the system increases. Thus the complete law consists of two parts: (1) the entropic, time-forward case, and (2) the negentropic time-reversed case. Since the re-ordering can be amplified at will by a PPCM process, the correct distinction between the two subsets of the complete law is important, and applies to real systems.

14. A.D. Sakharov, *Theor. Math. Phys*., Vol. 23, 1975, p. 435.

15. T. E. Bearden, *Gravitobiology: A New Biophysics*, Tesla Book Co., 604 Date Ave., Chula Vista, CA 91912, 1991.

16. C.f. Charles W. Misner, Kip S. Thorne, and John Archibald Wheeler, *Gravitation*, W.H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1973, p. 1191.

17. E.g., see Richard Kidd et al, "Evolution of the Modern Photon," *Am. J. Phys*., 57(1), Jan. 1989, pp. 27-35. See also R. Chen, "Cancellation of Internal Forces," *Am. J. Phys*. 49(4), Apr. 1981, p. 372.

18. A nonlinear material may simply emit a photon, or it may act as a phase conjugate mirror (PCM) and emit a phase conjugate replica of the absorbed photon. When the material emits a normal photon, it measurably recoils. When it emits a time-reversed photon, it does not recoil, as already experimentally established in nonlinear phase conjugate optics. The solution to the mystery is this: When emitting a normal photon, the material does not act as a PCM. In that case the matching antiphoton which split from the interacting graviton (the graviton that yielded the external photon) interacts with the nucleus, producing a recoil action with a gain of one. Thus Newtonian third-law recoil of the nucleus occurs. On the other hand, when the material acts as a PCM, it also emits the antiphoton *outside* the atom to "backtrack" the absorbed "signal wave" photon. In that case there is no Newtonian recoil of the nucleus, because the *agent* for causing recoil did not interact with the nucleus to produce it.

19. Richard E. Prange and Peter Strance, "The Semiconducting Vacuum," *Am. J. Phys*. 52(1), Jan. 1984, p. 19-21. Also, under nonlinear conditions, a particle can absorb more energy than is in the light incident on it, absorbing the energy from the vacuum VPF. C.f. Craig F. Bohren, "How Can a Particle Absorb More Than the Light Incident on It?" *Am. J. Phys*. 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 323-327.

20. C.f. Pepper, ibid. and Yariv, ibid. For a specific example, see Mary J. Miller et al, *Appl. Phys. Lett*. 41(8), Oct. 15, 1982, p. 689-691.

21. Again, for the theory of the PPCM, see Pepper, ibid. and Yariv, ibid.

22. E.g., see T.E. Bearden, *Gravitobiology: A New Biophysics*, Tesla Book Co., Chula Vista, CA, 1991, p. 33-36.

23. Bearden, *AIDS: Biological Warfare*, Tesla Book Co., 1988; *Gravitobiology: A New Biophysics*, Tesla Book Co., 1991; *Analysis of Scalar Electromagnetics*, Tesla Book Co., 1990.

24. C.f. Vlail P. Kaznacheyev and L.P. Mikhailova, *Ultraweak Radiations in Intercellular Interactions*, [in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981; Vlail P. Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions," *Psi Research*, 1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76; N.D. Devyatkov, Ed., *Applications of Low-Intensity Millimeter Wave Radiation in Biology and Medicine,* [in Russian], IRE Akad. Nauk. SSSR, Moscow, 1985.

25. C.f. Antoine Priore, "Method of Producing Radiations for Penetrating Living Cells," U.S. Patent No. 3,280,816; Jean-Michel Graille, *Le Dossier Priore*, De Noel, Paris, 1984 [in French]; Christopher Bird, "The Case of Antoine Priore and His Therapeutic Machine: A Scandal in the Politics of Science," Appx. I to Bearden, *AIDS: Biological Warfare*, 1988.

26. C.f. Fritz Albert Popp, "Photon Storage in Biological Systems," in Fritz Albert Popp et al, Eds., *Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium*, Marburg, September 5, 1977, Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979, p. 123-149; also *Biophotonen. Ein neuer weg zur Losung des Krebsproblems*, Verlag fur Medizin, Heidelberg, 1976 [in German].

Defense Department Briefing on Priore Treatment to counter Biological Warfare

---

SLIDE LIST

Solutions to Mass Casualties Treatment Problem

Threat and Current Status

1. Title Page
2. Key Points in the New Technology
3. Title Page
4. Title Page
5. The Terrorist Threat
6. The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
7. Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.
8. Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
9. Some Present Problems in the WMD Defense Capabilities

Historical Solution: Priore Treatment Therapy

10. Title Page
11. Priore's laboratory device for treating small animals
12. Antoine Priore with the Mayor of Bordeaux
13. Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist, who worked with Priore
14. 12-Foot plasma tube in Priore's large device
15. Priore's 3 1/2 stories high device for whole body treatment of humans
16. Mechanism of the Priore therapy
17. Priore's therapeutic methodology: using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain
18. Drastically reduced cumulative deterioration after Priore therapy

Extended Physics and Background

19. Title Page
20. Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics
21. Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

22. Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
23. Einstein on Reviewing Foundations
24. Fields and Potentials have been "defined" only in and on matter
25. Maxwell's Equations are Matter-To-Matter Transforms
26. Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
27. The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
28. Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
29. Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential
30. The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies Within Topologies"
31. Stoney-Whittaker Bidirectional Longitudinal EM Wave-Pair
32. Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)
33. Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time
34. The Graviton is a Coupled Photon/Antiphoton Pair
35. Mechanism for Physical Change and the Flow of Time
36. Any EM Field or Wave Pattern is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions (E.T. Whittaker, 1904)
37. Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass
38. Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection
39. The Immune System
40. Popp's master cellular control system
41. Cancer: characteristics
42. The evolutionary path of multicellular organisms
43. Effect of fluid contamination on hemoglobin's oxygen transport
44. First step in Self-Promotion of Cancer due to Hypoxia
45. Becker's Cellular Growth Control
46. Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures
47. Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with responses to injury
48. Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
49. Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System
50. Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration
51. Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model
52. R&R System - Regeneration Example
53. Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect
54. Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

55. Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
56. Quantum potential and hidden variable theory
57. Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
58. Gulf War Syndrome and Typical Comparative Disease Curves
59. Force Fields and Symmetry
60. Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
61. Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
62. Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows
63. What is the "magnitude" of a potential?
64. Table A1. The Vacuum Energetically Interacts With Every Particle, Continually
65. Extended Superpotential Theory (Adding Vacuum Engines)
66. Vacuum Engine: Jillions of Working ST Demons
67. Active Spacetime and a Specific Vacuum Engine (A General Relativistic Concept and Analogy)
68. Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle
69. Signal versus Vacuum Engine
70. Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines
71. Vacuum Engineering
72. Impact of Vacuum Engineering
73. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
74. Time Conservation and Some Properties (Energy and time are canonical)
75. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
76. Key Points in the New Technology

Modern WMD Solution: Portable Treatment Systems

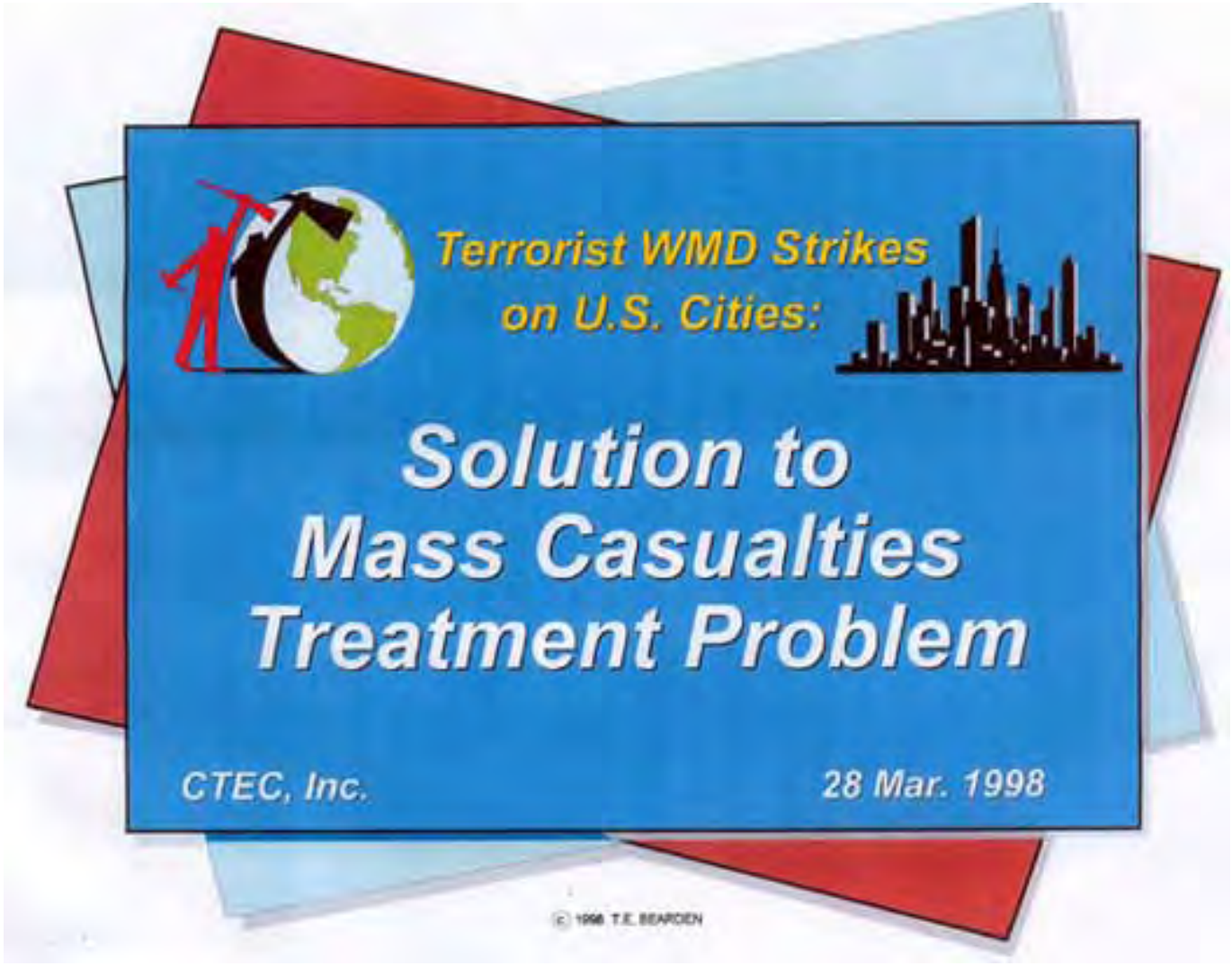
77. Title Page
78. Portable Priore-Type Treatment System
79. Portable System Block Diagram
80. Portable Priore Technology Unit
81. Saving the Stricken Civilians

Conclusions: Technology Practical, Proven

82. Title Page
83. Summary and Conclusions

Recommendation: Crash Development Program

84. Title Page
85. Recommend implementing:
86. Final Thoughts



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

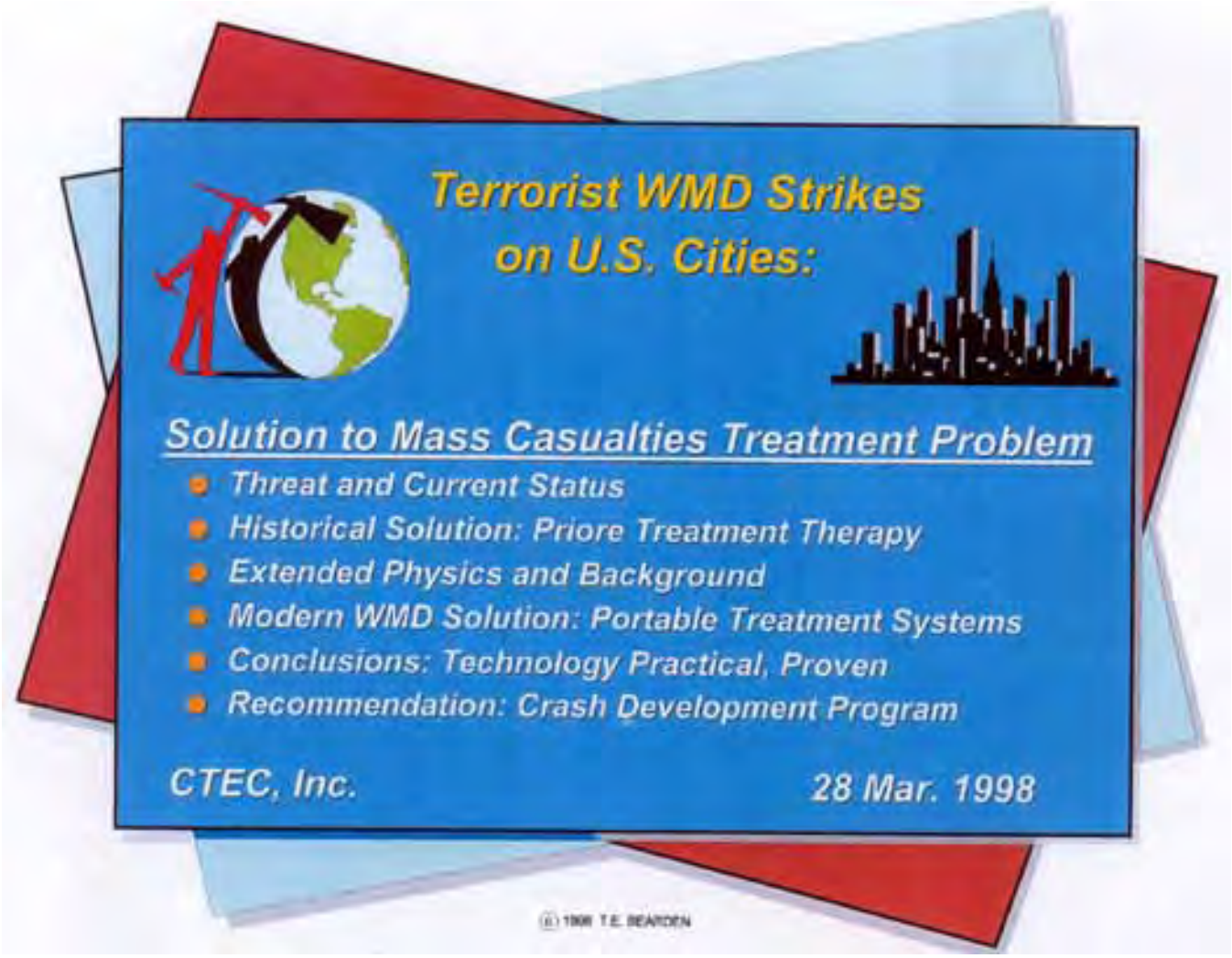
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

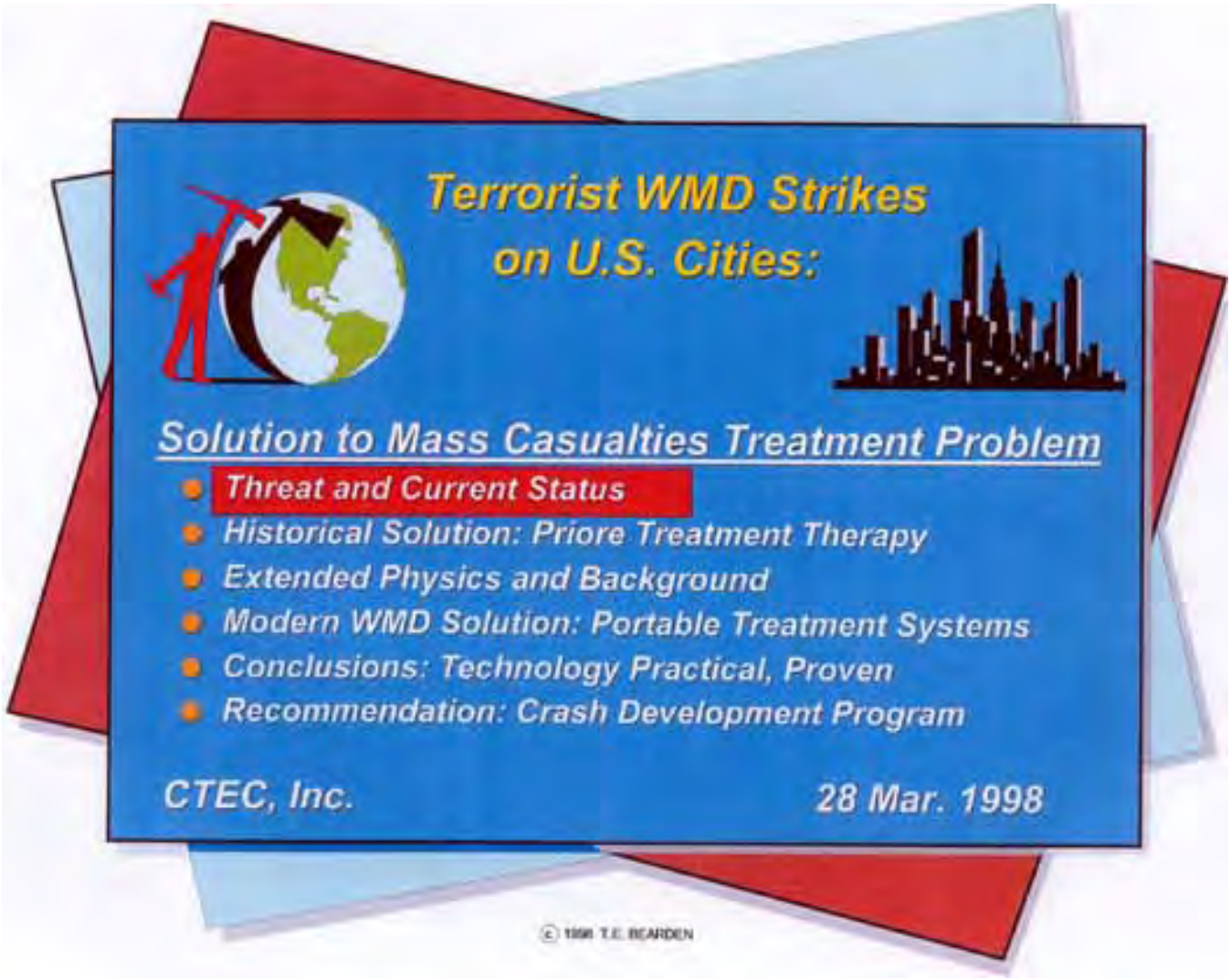
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

THE TERRORIST THREAT

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- EM weapons
- EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct thought control
- Action-at-a-distance effects

[Return to Slide Index](#)

[Next Slide](#)

[Previous Slide](#)

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- 100 kilograms of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- 1-3 million casualties result*
- Most of those stricken will die
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties

© 1996 T.E. MEADEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and emigres
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

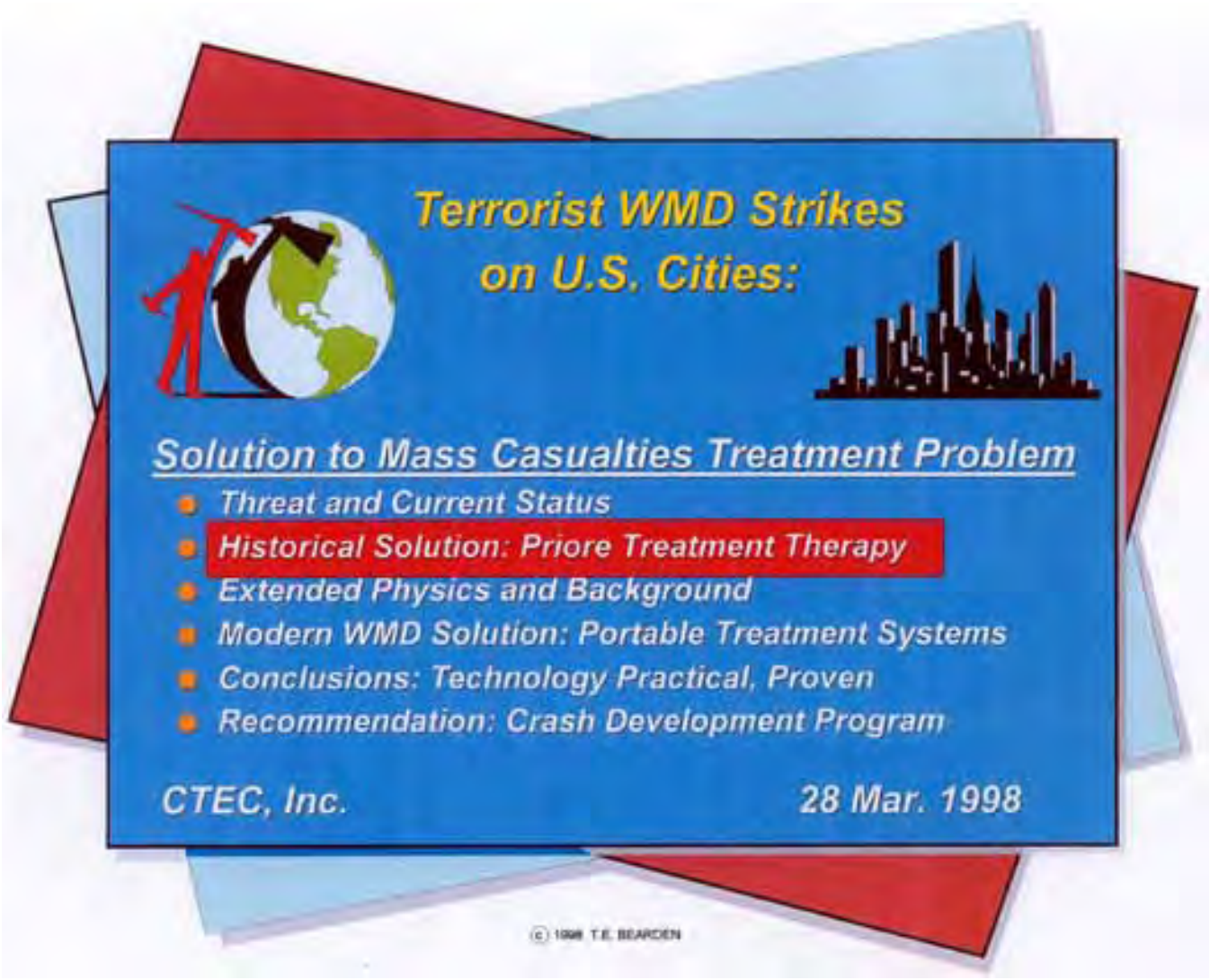
- No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)
- No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- No answer to massive decontamination problem
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

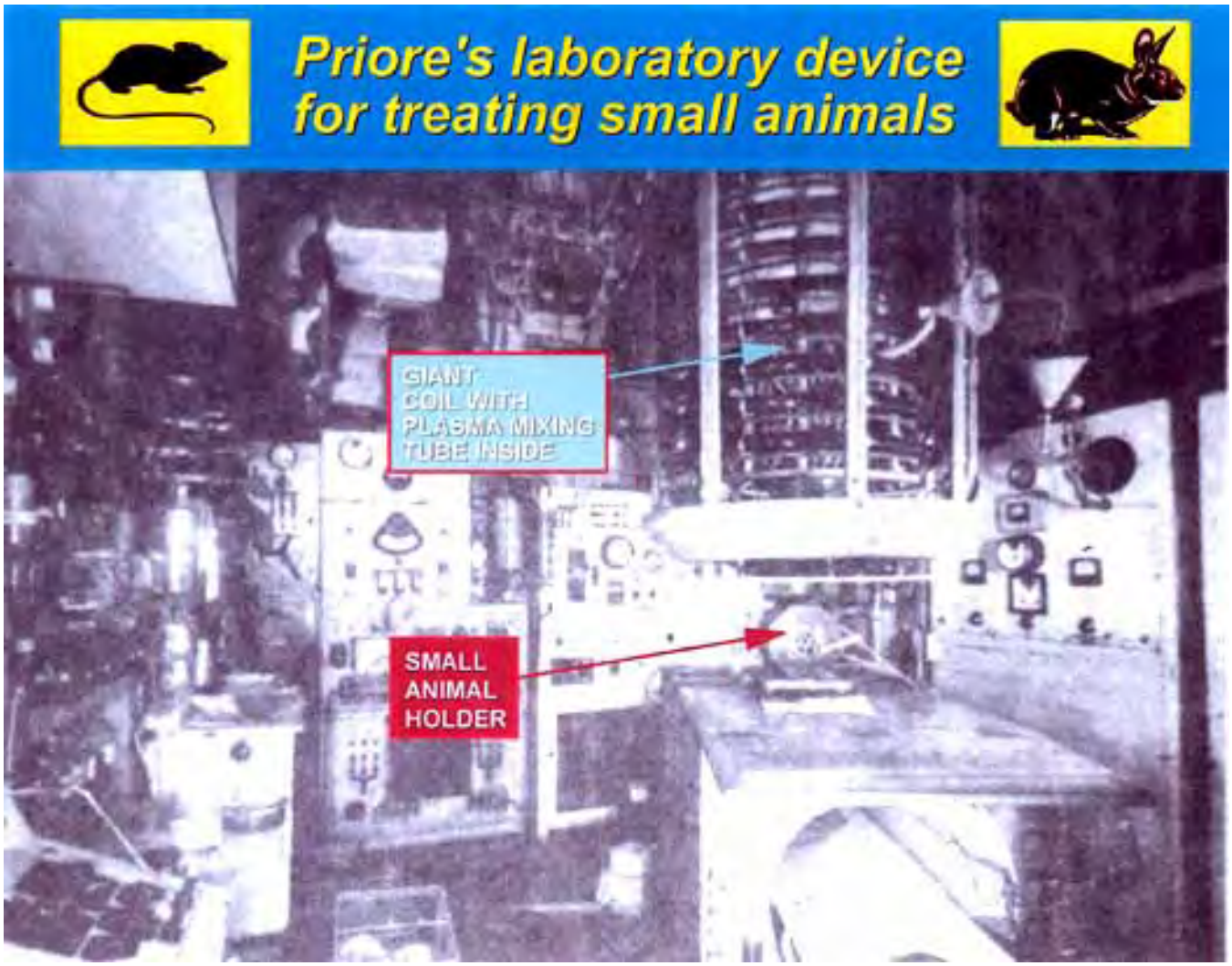
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Photo courtesy of Bob Whitney

Antoine Priore (right) with the Mayor of Bordeaux, Mr. Chaban-Delmas.

The Priore technical mechanism unwittingly involved a dramatic extension to both nonlinear optics and general relativity. However, nonlinear optics itself had not yet been born in the 1950s and 1960s when Priore worked out his methodology. The extension to general relativity has not been previously envisioned even to the present day. When the Priore project was suppressed by the changed French government in the mid-1970s, nonlinear optics itself was just being initiated. To the present day, however, there has previously been no inkling of the dramatic extension to NLO that arises by using longitudinal EM pump waves and thereby pumping in the time domain.

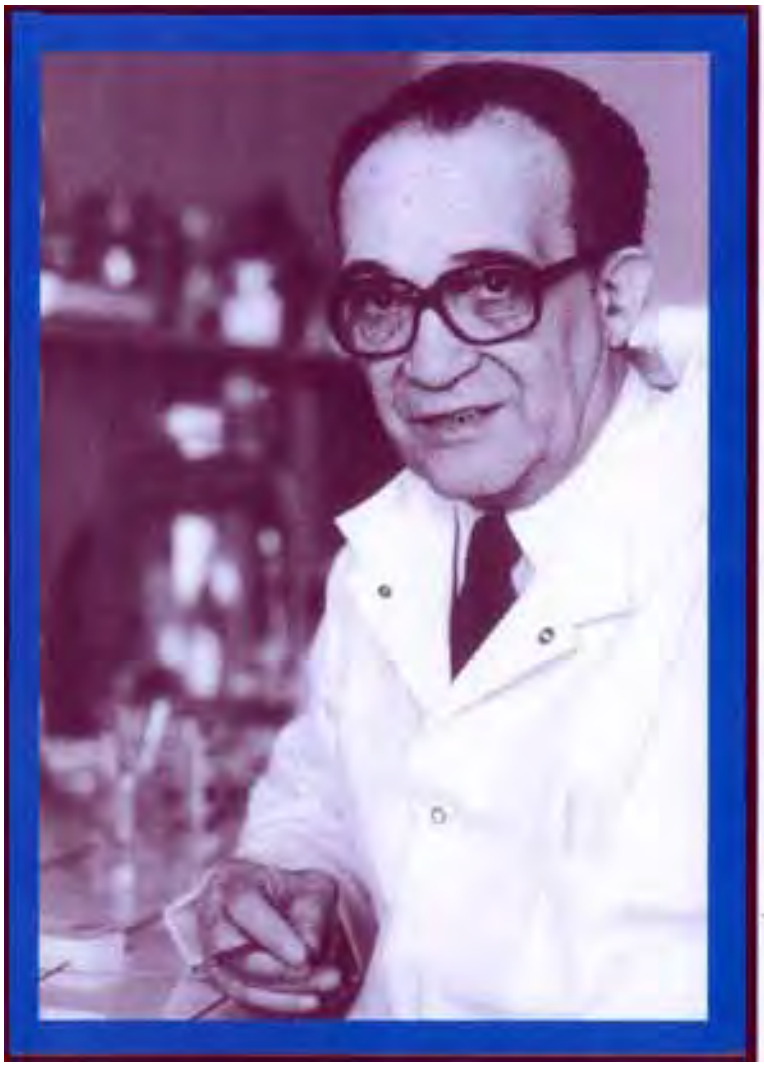
It is little wonder that Priore himself did not understand the nature of the technical mechanism he was utilizing, and neither did anyone else, and neither *has* anyone else prior to this time.

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist who worked with Priore

Among other things, Pautrizel treated seriously infected immature rats with the Priore ray. These rats had never had a mature immune system. When they were removed from the machine, they still sickened again and died, because their immature immune systems could not resist the pathogen *(Trypanosoma)*. So even though the damaged cells were reversed back to normal, the "normal" immune system was unable to fight off pathogens, which reinfected the cells and killed them, killing the rats.

This established the time-reversal nature of the therapy.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

[Return to Slide Index]

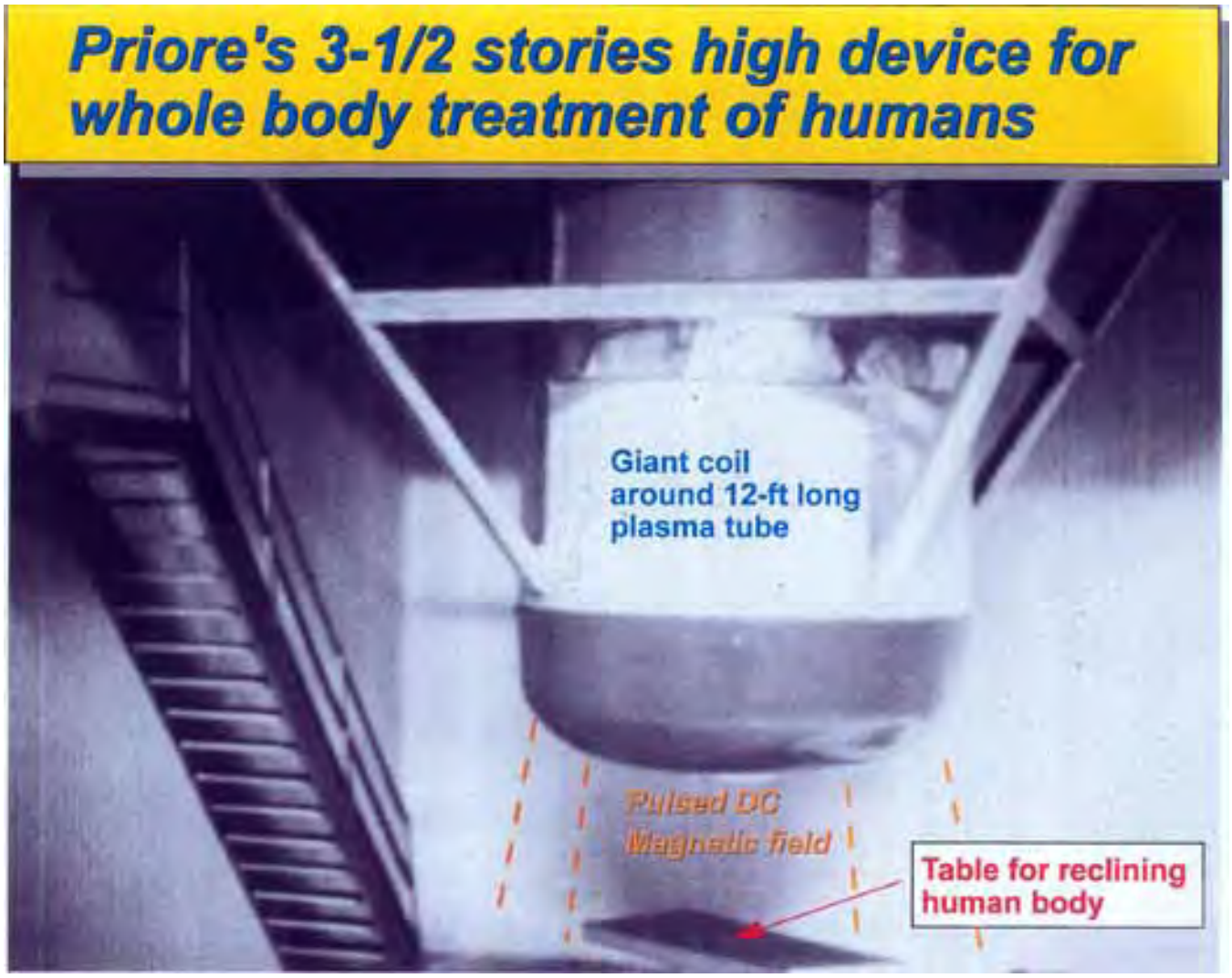
[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

MECHANISM OF THE PRIORE THERAPY

* FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
* PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
* NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
* SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
* RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
* NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

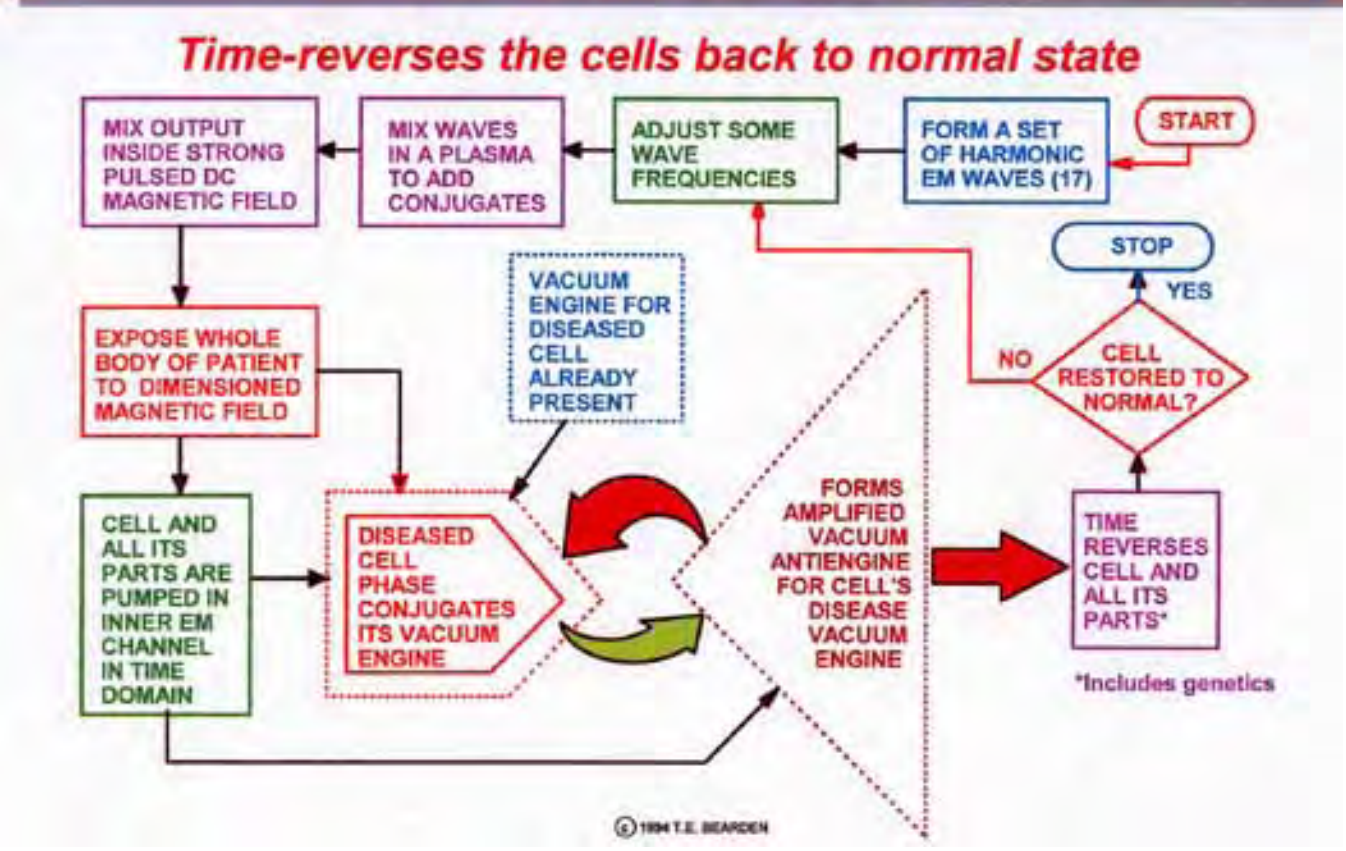
© 1994, 1998, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Priore's therapeutic methodology: Using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain

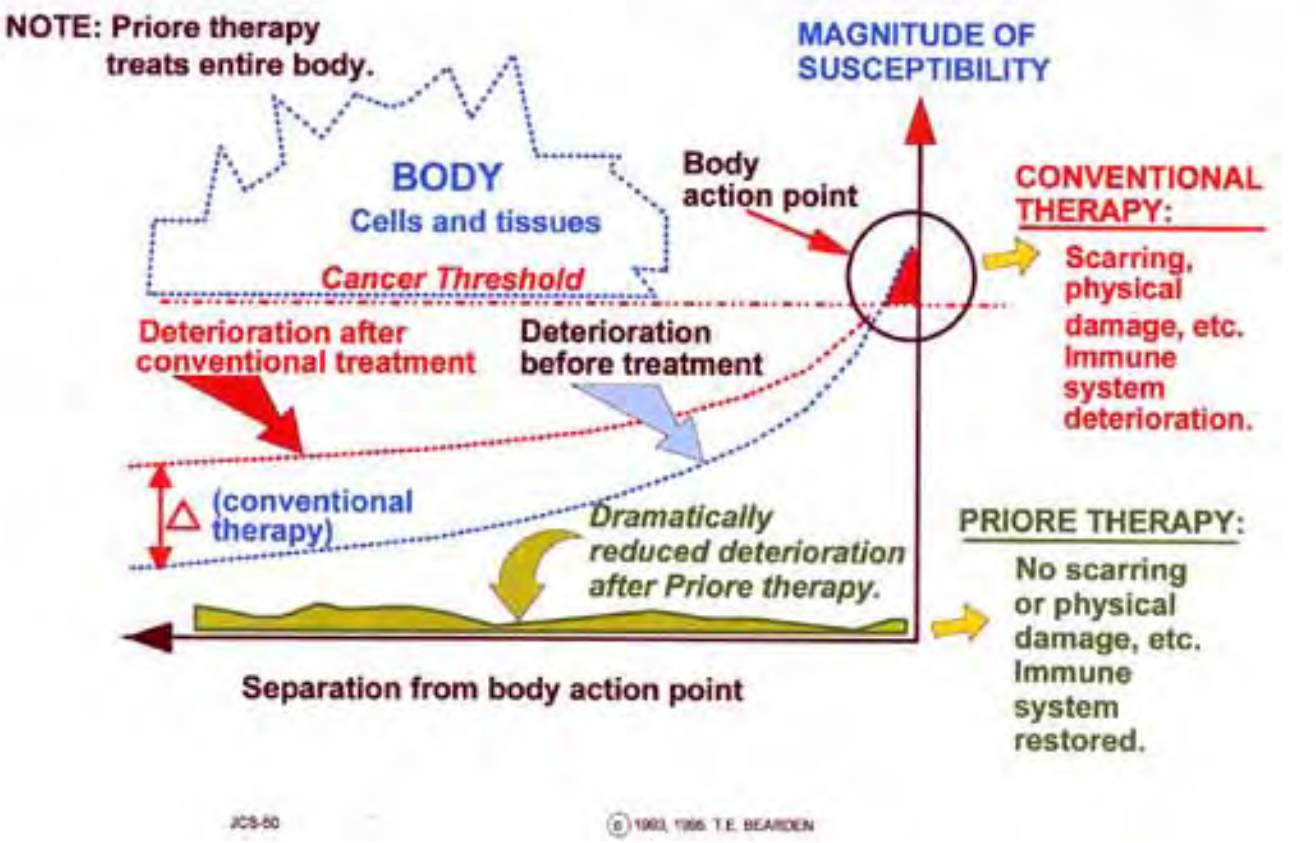


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

DRASTICALLY REDUCED CUMULATIVE DETERIORATION AFTER PRIORE THERAPY



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics

- **G.J. Stoney:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into bidirectional wave pairs.

  "On a supposed proof of a theorem in wave-motion," Phil. Mag., 5(43), 1897, p. 368-373 (and several other papers).

- **E.T. Whittaker:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into a series of bidirectional EM wave pairs in harmonic series, where the two waves in each pair are conjugates (i.e., a wave/antiwave pair) and are longitudinal waves.

  "On the partial differential equations of mathematical physics," Math. Ann., Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355.

  Showed that all classical EM -- including waves -- can be replaced by two interfering scalar potential functions.. (This founded superpotential theory, extended by Nisbet, Bromwich, Debye, McCrea, and others.)

  "On an expression of the electromagnetic field due to electrons by means of two scalar potential functions," Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.

- **R.W. Ziolkowski:**

  Independently rediscovered the biwave decomposition of the scalar potential and added the product set (in theory enabling modulations and communications) to Stoney and Whittaker's sum set.

  Various papers, 1985 to date.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1993, 1995

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS | **LIVING SYSTEMS**

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Selected clipart © by IMSI MasterClips™

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

EINSTEIN ON REVIEWING FOUNDATIONS

"...the scientist makes use of a whole arsenal of concepts which he imbibed practically with his mother's milk; and seldom if ever is he aware of the eternally problematic character of his concepts. He uses this conceptual material, or, speaking more exactly, these conceptual tools of thought, as something obviously, immutably given; something having an objective value of truth which is hardly even, and in any case not seriously, to be doubted. ...in the interests of science it is necessary over and over again to engage in the critique of these fundamental concepts, in order that we may not unconsciously be ruled by them."

Albert Einstein, "Foreword," in Max Jammer, Concepts of Space: The History of the Theories of Space in Physics, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1969, p. xi-xii.

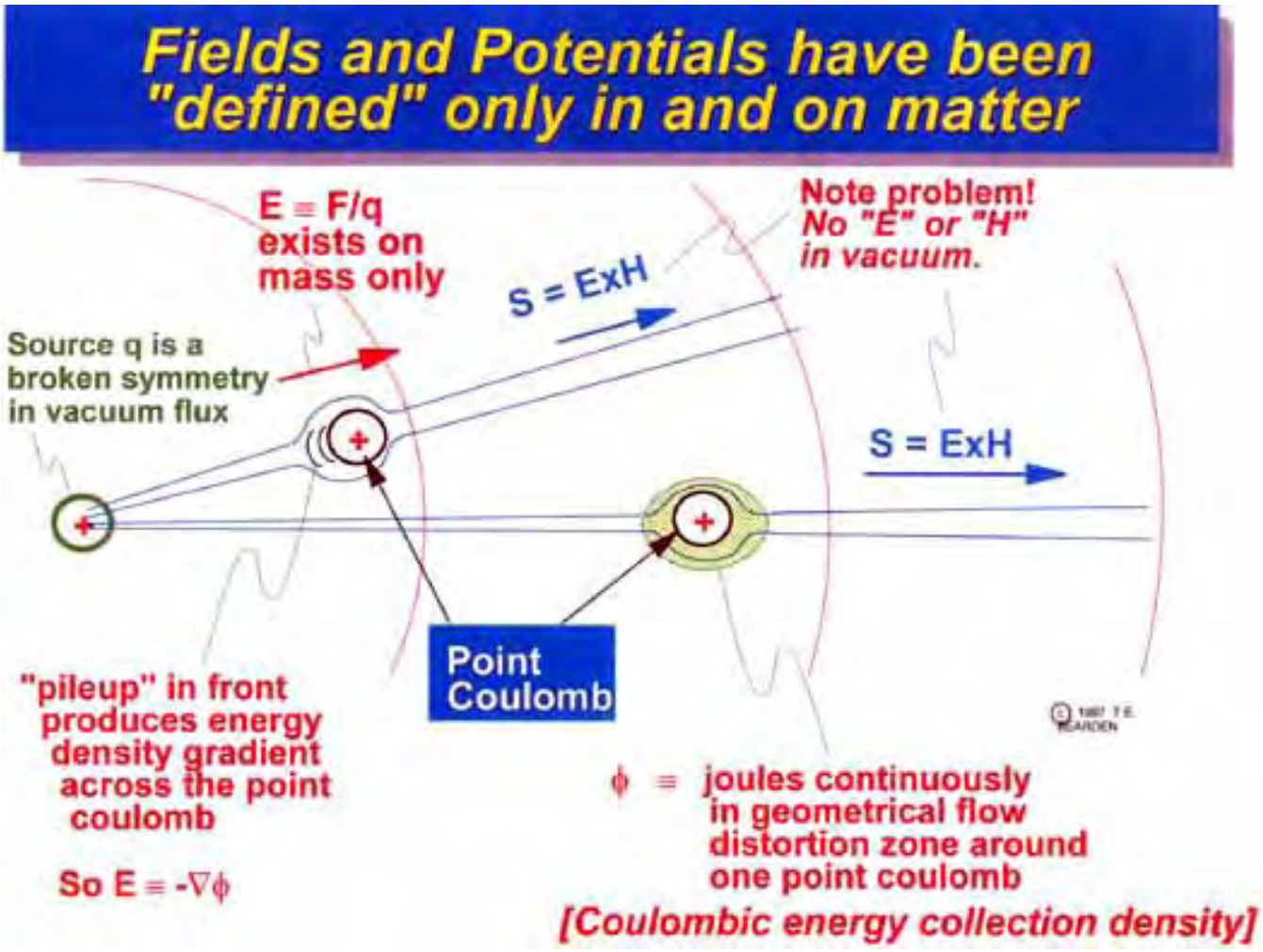
JCS-15A

©1993 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

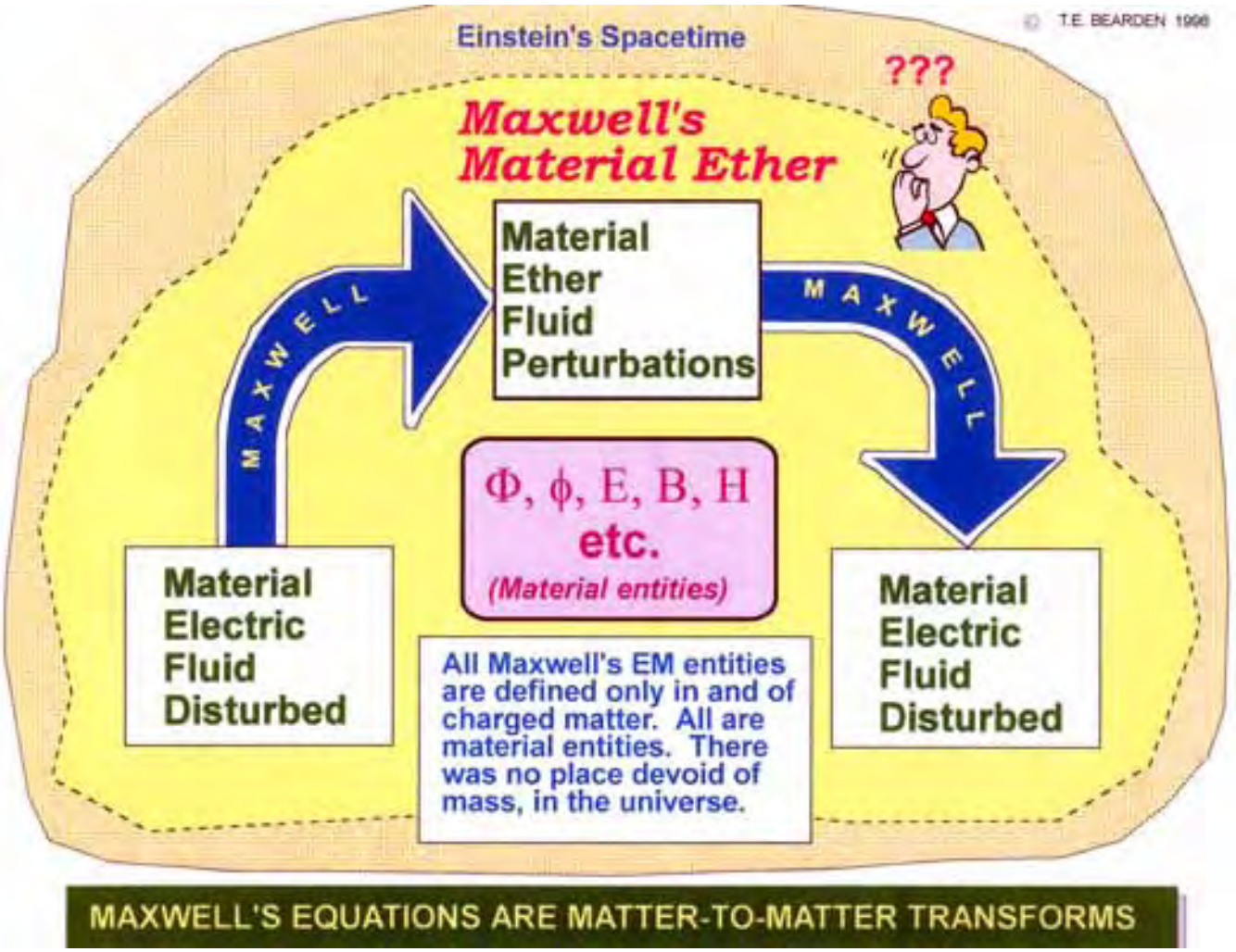
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

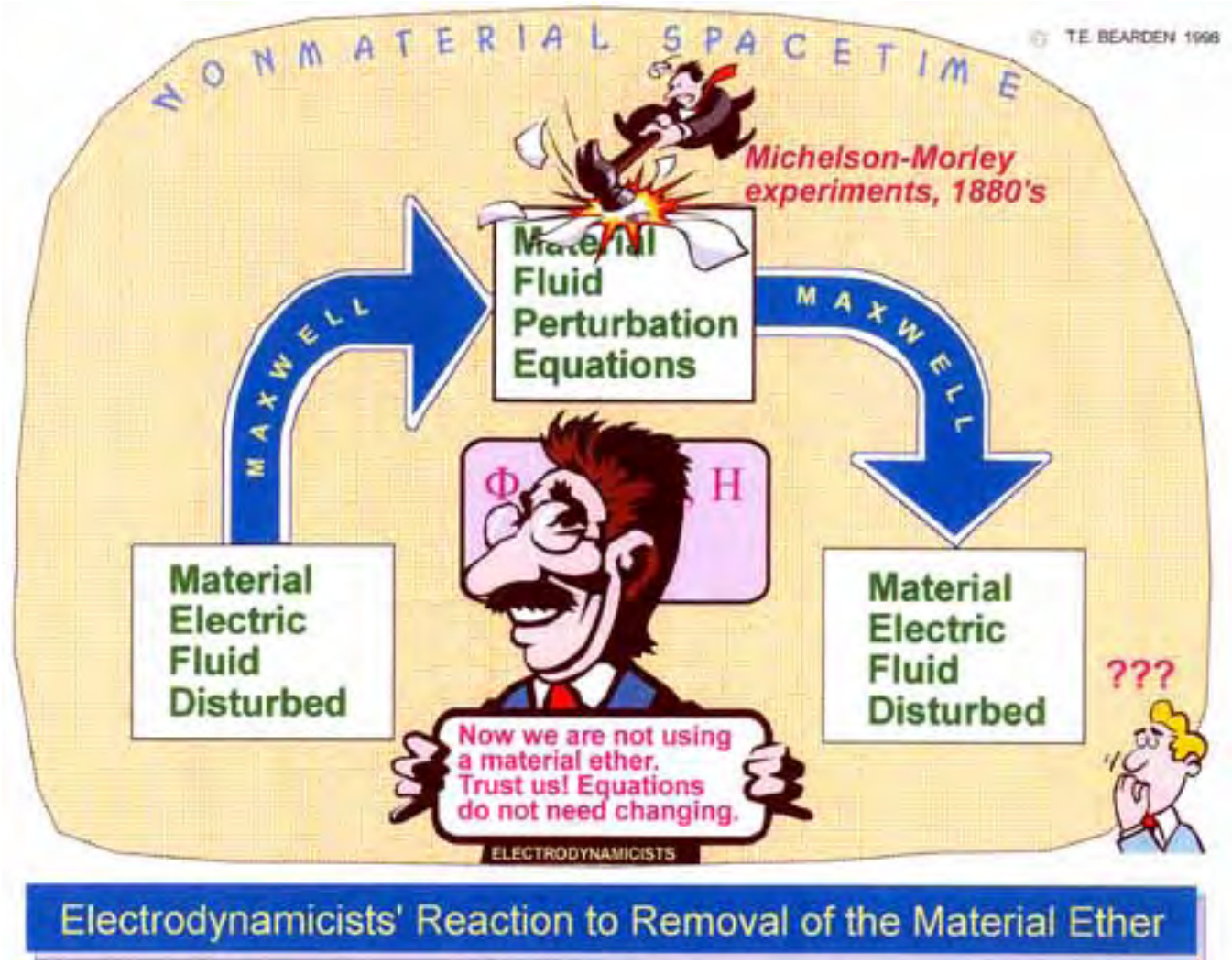
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

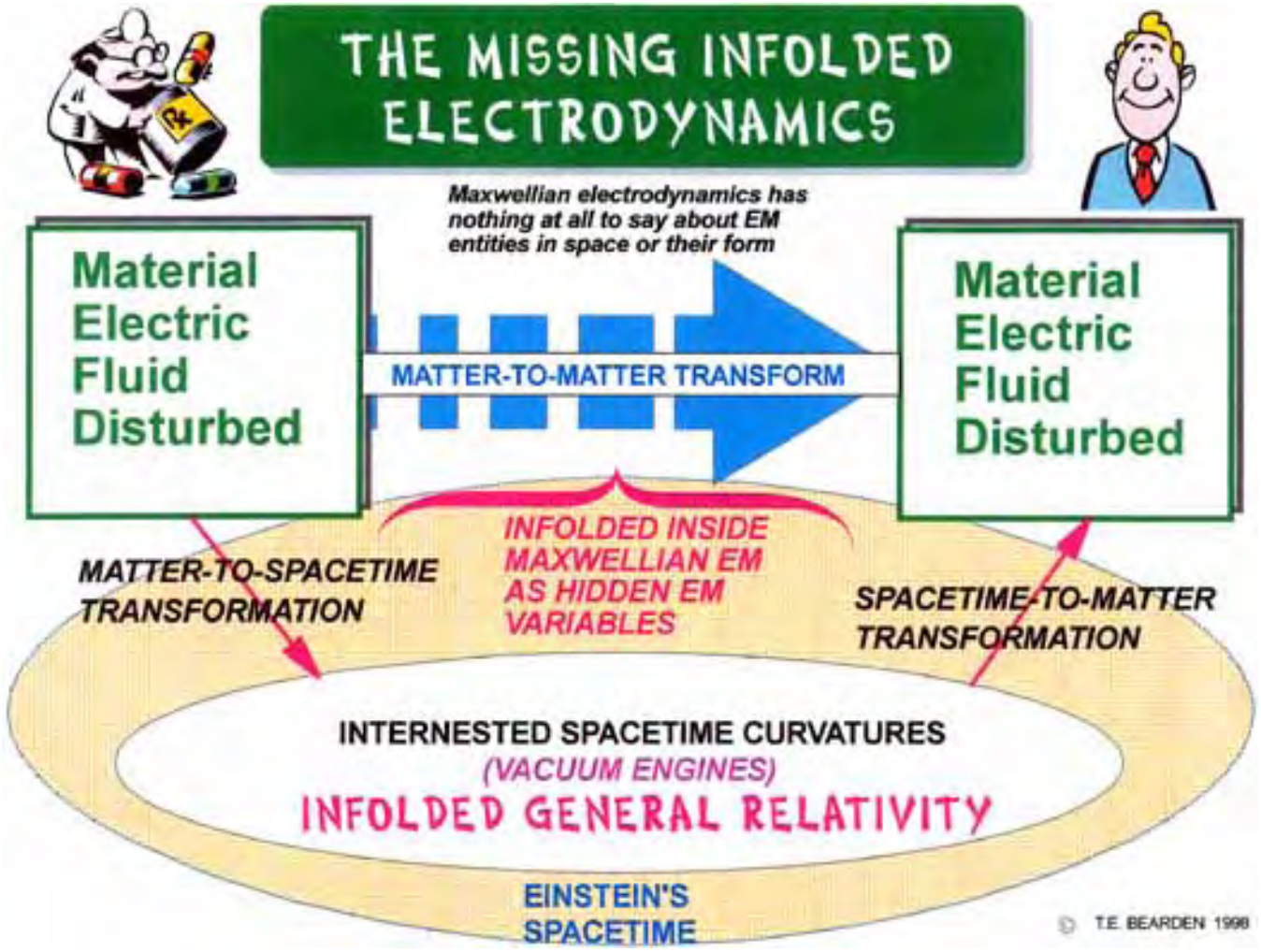


Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

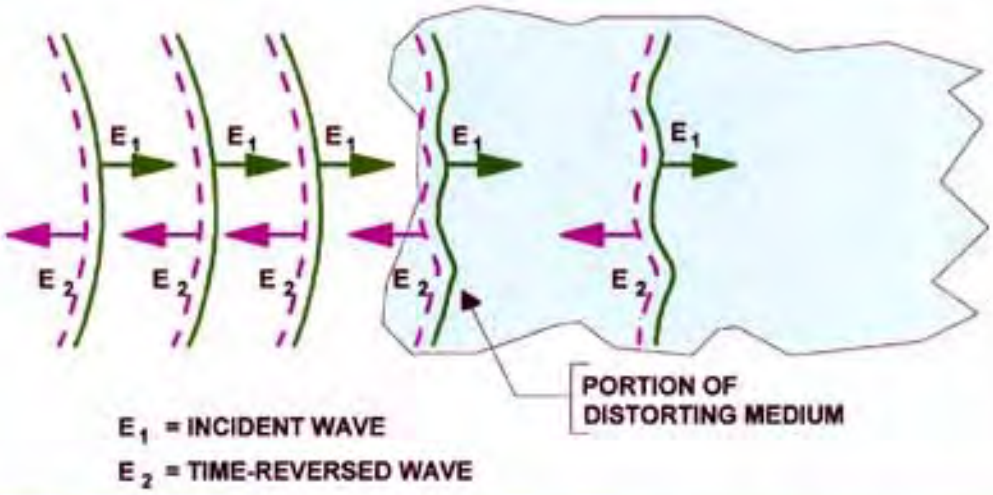


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem



E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."

JCS-64

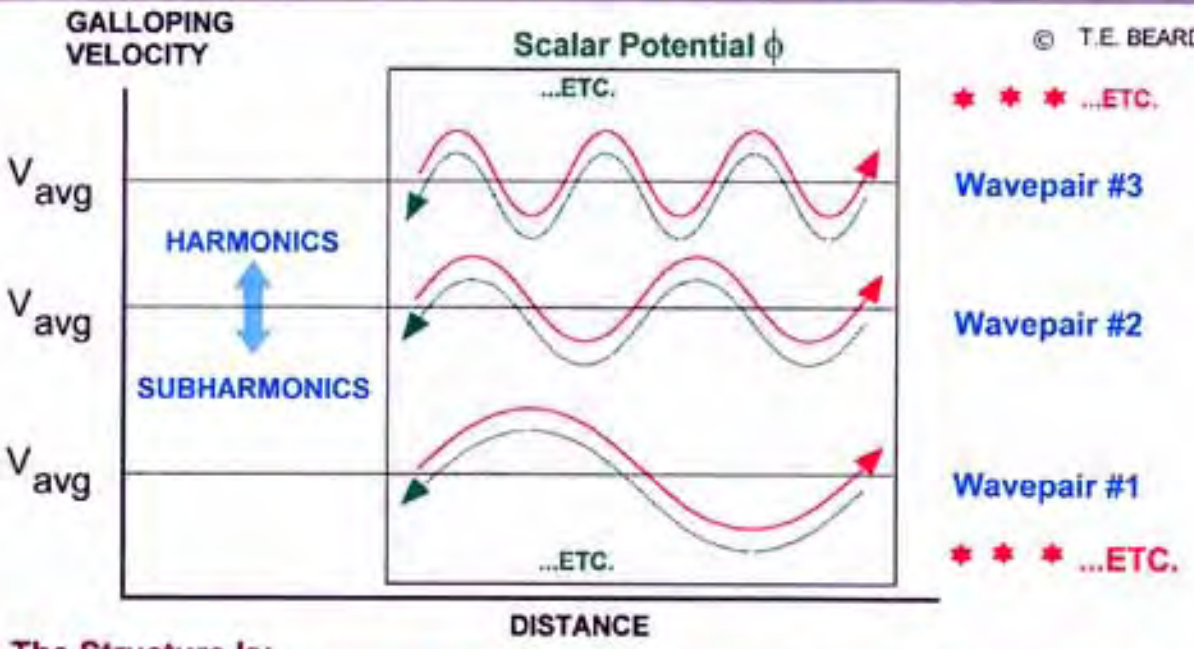
© 1994, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential



The Structure Is:

A harmonic set of longitudinal EM wavepairs. In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two are phase conjugates and time-reversed replicas of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled longitudinal wave and antiwave. The photons must be coupled into photon/antiphoton pairs (gravitons) by a strong application of the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics. Each wave in the biwave pair is a galloping wave. Each wavepair is a standing electrogravitational wave. In nonlinear optics, such a wavepair is a pump wave which pumps in the time domain.

Note: Think of the oscillations as velocity modulations.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

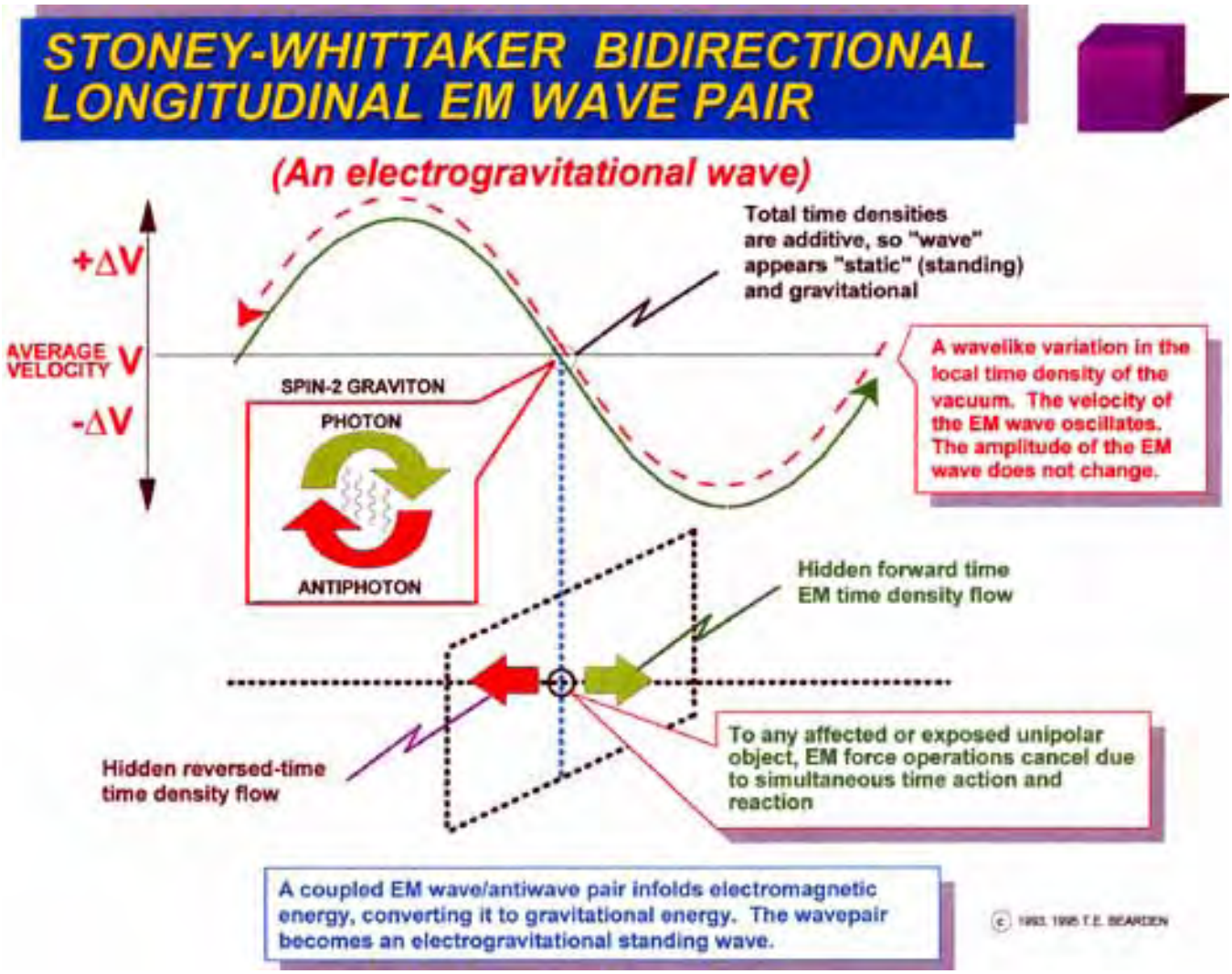
The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies within Topologies"

- The axiom: There is a unique vector, $\bar{0}$, in V (the vector space) such that
  $\bar{V} + \bar{0} = \bar{0} + \bar{V}$
- Note that $\bar{V} + \bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j + \bar{V}$; $\bar{0}_i = -\bar{0}_i = n\bar{0}_i$
  so $\bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j = \bar{0}_k = \ldots + \bar{0}_n = \ldots$
- This makes all $\bar{0}_i$ equal by assumption, since there is *assumed* to be only a single type $\bar{0}$ without real components
- In fact, $\bar{0}$ is *not unique*. An *infinite number* of different zero-vector systems, with real components, satisfy the zero-vector axiom.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)*

(waves with velocity v, where $0 \leq v \leq \infty$)

- Major equations of interest having UPW solutions are:
  - *Homogeneous wave equation*
  - *Maxwell equations*
  - *Dirac, Weyl, and Klein-Gordon equations*

*Rodrigues and Lu, *Found. Phys.* 27(3), 1997, p. 435-508.

- UPWs are translationally invariant, and do not spread, or they reconstruct their original form after a certain period.
- UPW solutions have infinite energy. Quasi-UPWs can have finite energy and can in principle be launched into space.
- Subluminal Maxwell solutions are called *EM particles*. Superluminal Maxwell solutions are called *X-waves*.
- *Experimental results indicate such waves will be produced within the next few years.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

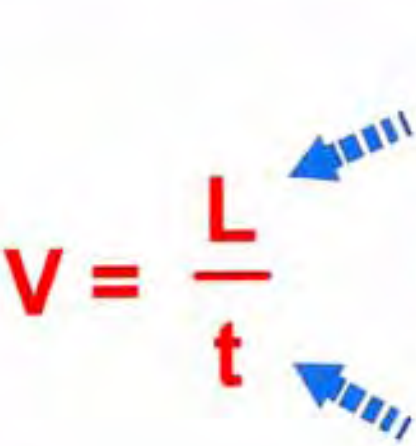
- *Nimtz has translated Mozart's 40th symphony at v = 4.7c.*

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time



Observer sees it this way

Constant transverse wave magnitude

Wave oscillates its velocity along its path, about a nominal value

Wave oscillates this way

Constant transverse magnitude

Wave oscillates magnitude of its transported t, about a nominal value

Note:

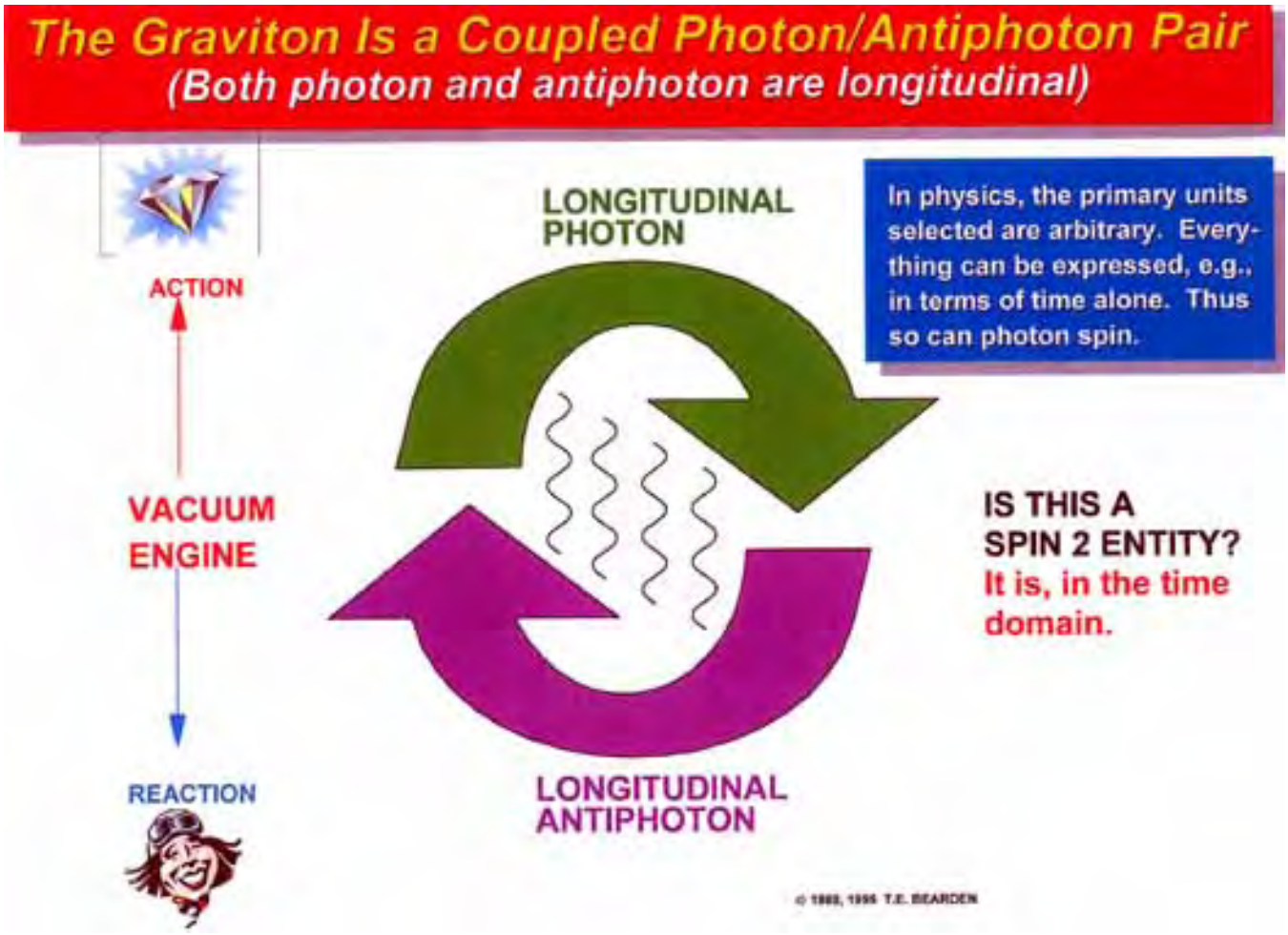
- Waves consist of photons
- Each photon consists of energy x time
- Each photon carries time as well as energy
- A wave is both a spatial energy dynamics and a temporal dynamics
- Wave complexes carry dynamic time structures as well as dynamic energy structures

© 1997 T E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

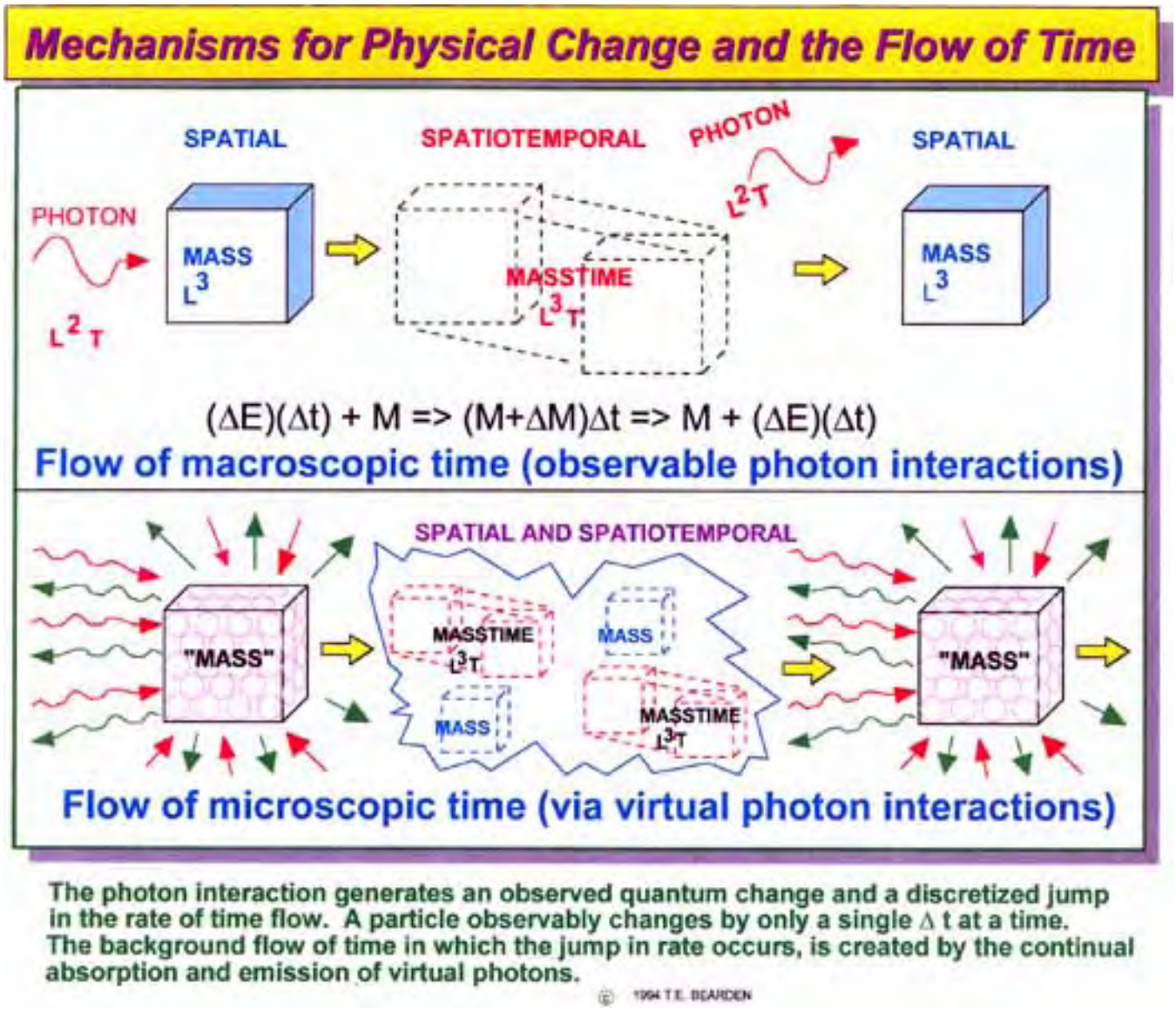
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



The photon interaction generates an observed quantum change and a discretized jump in the rate of time flow. A particle observably changes by only a single Δ t at a time. The background flow of time in which the jump in rate occurs, is created by the continual absorption and emission of virtual photons.

© 1994 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

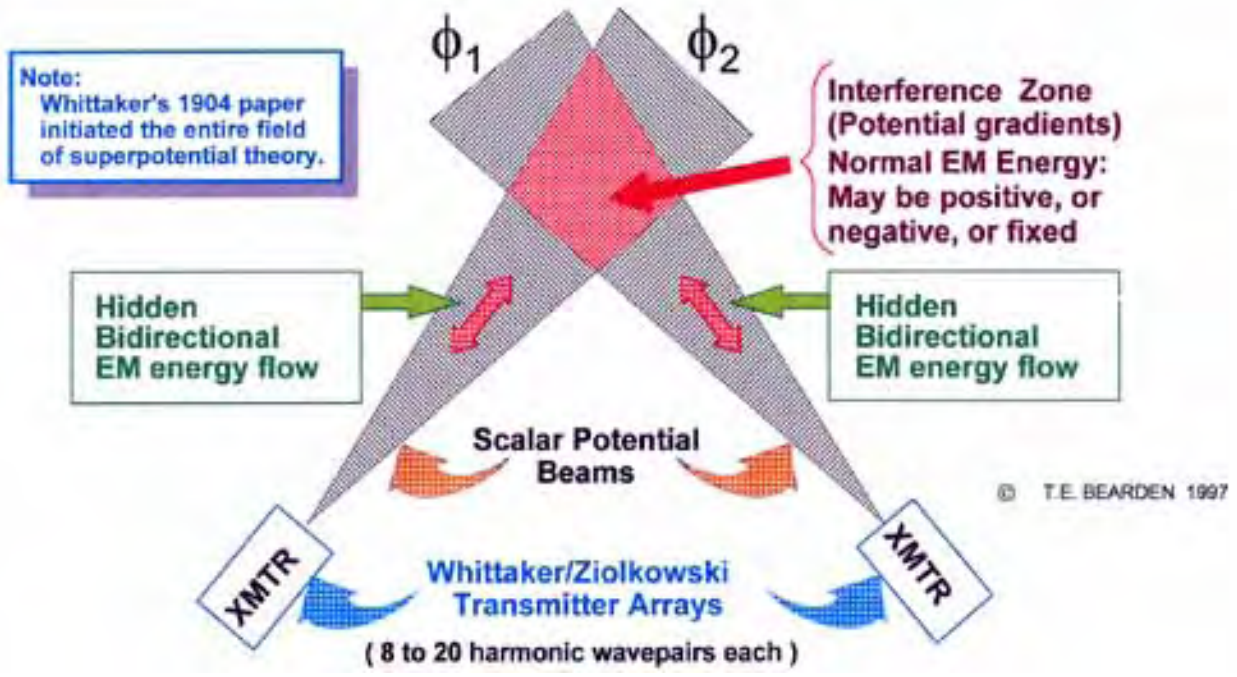
Next Slide

Previous Slide

Any EM Field or Wave Pattern Is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions *(E.T. Whittaker, 1904)*

(Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field)

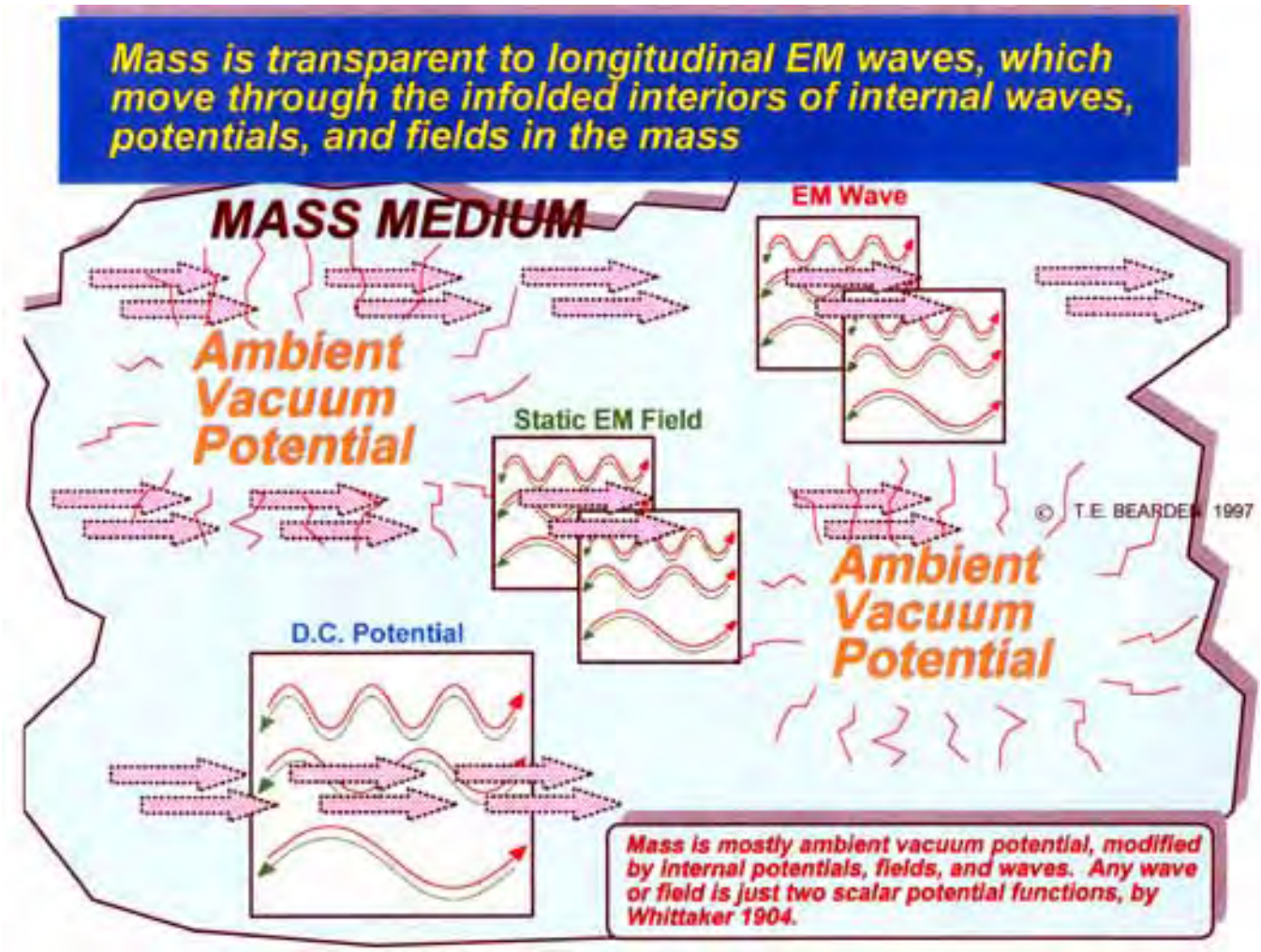
(Can Provide Action-at-a-Distance)



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

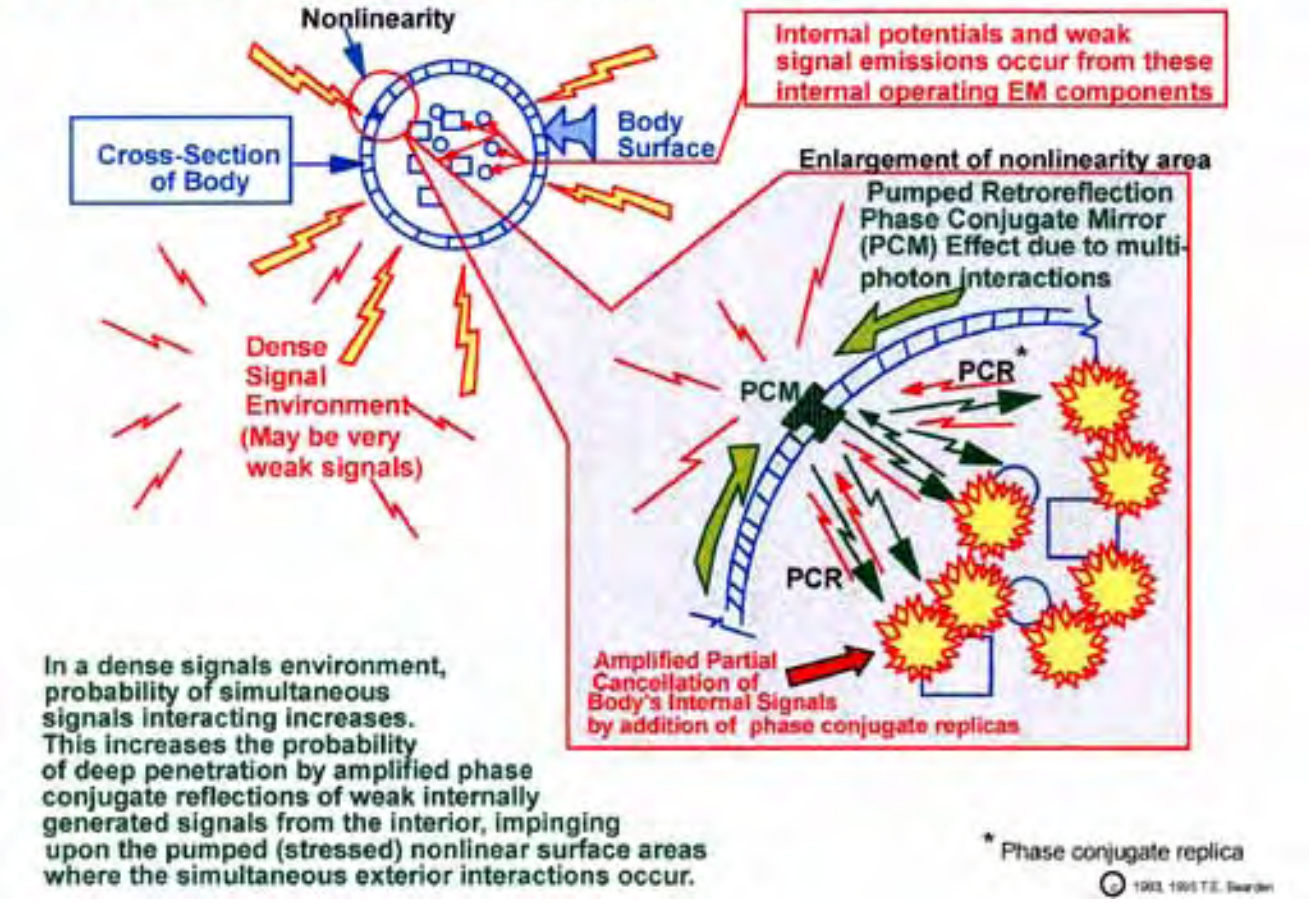


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

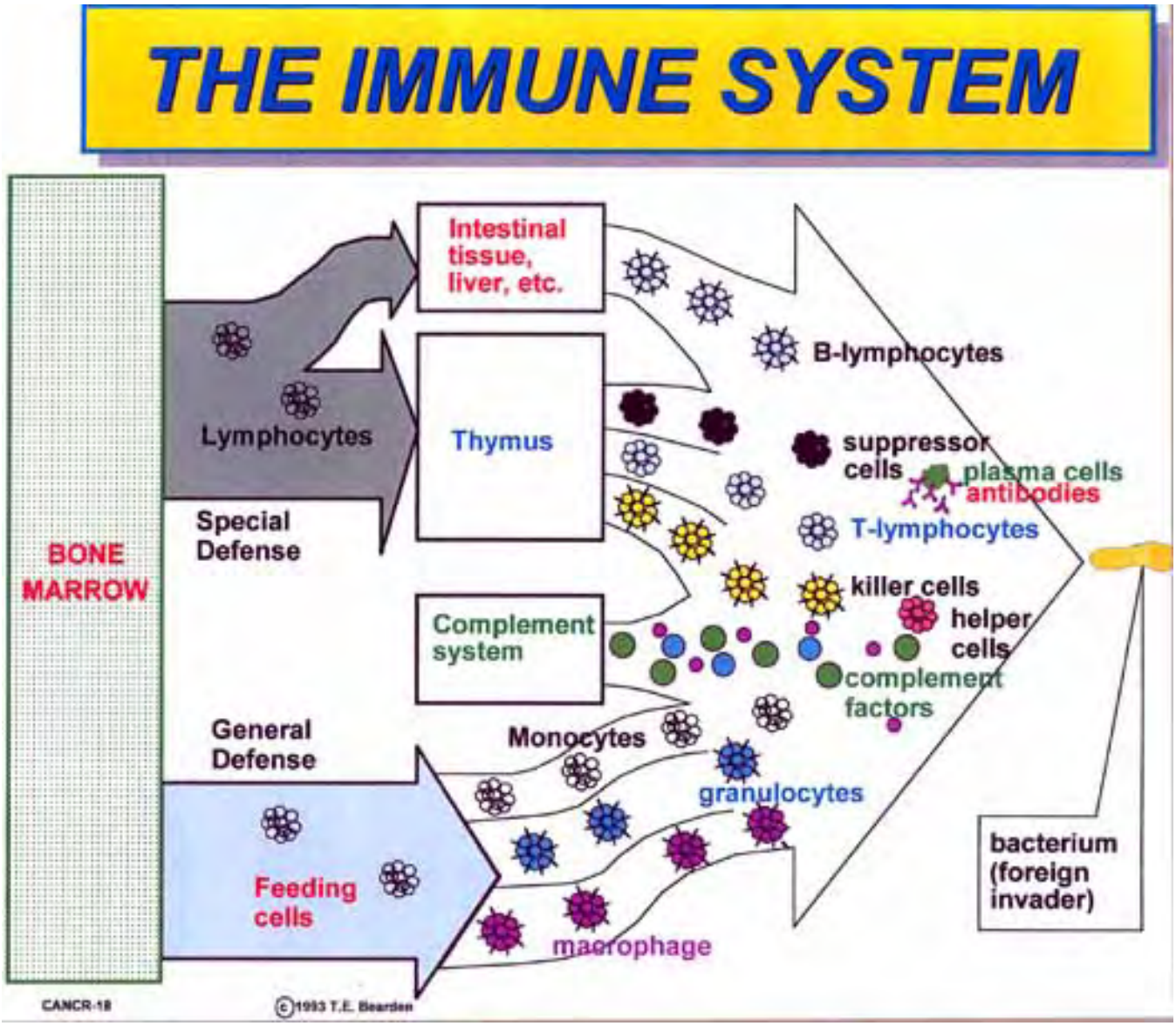
Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

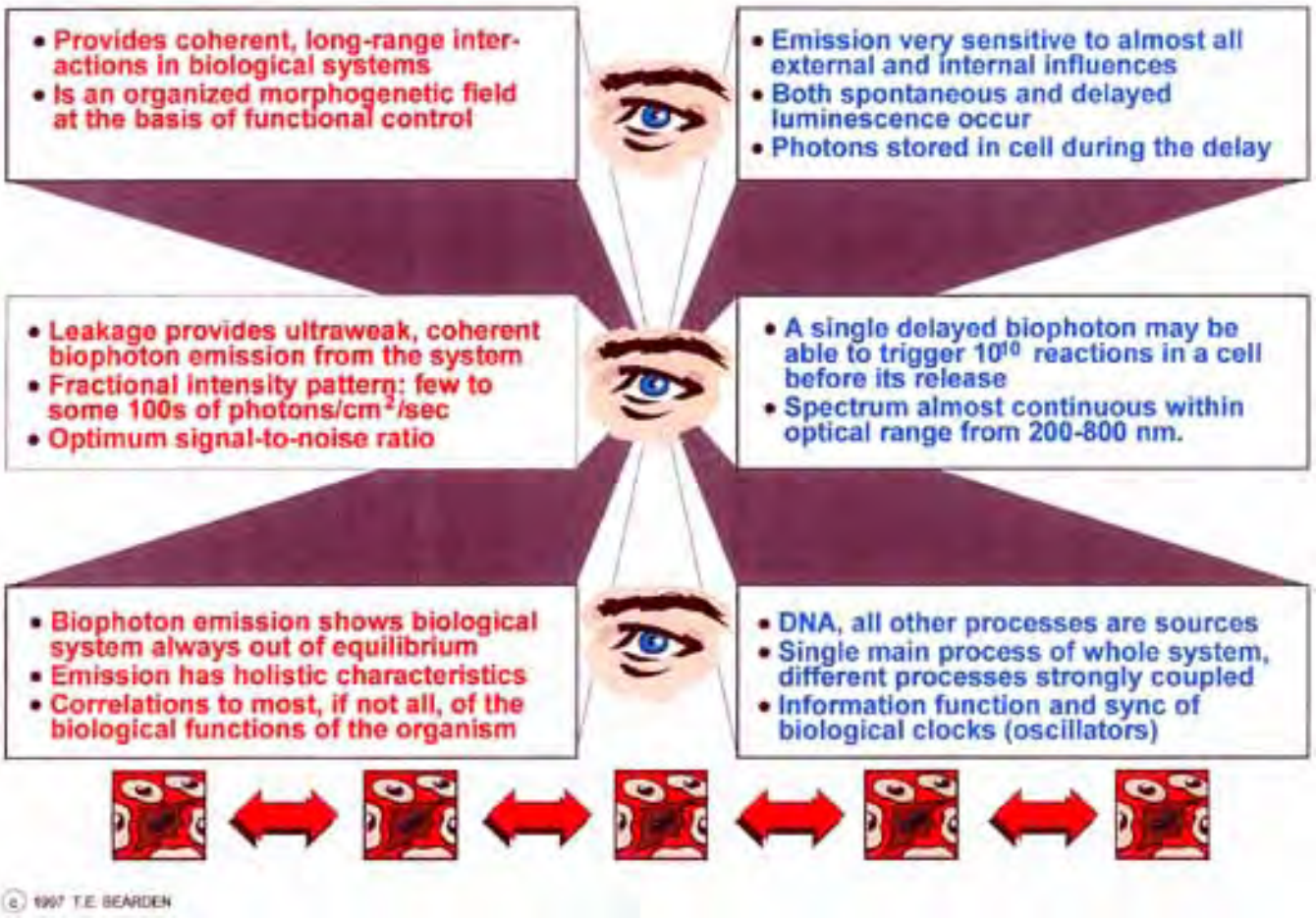


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

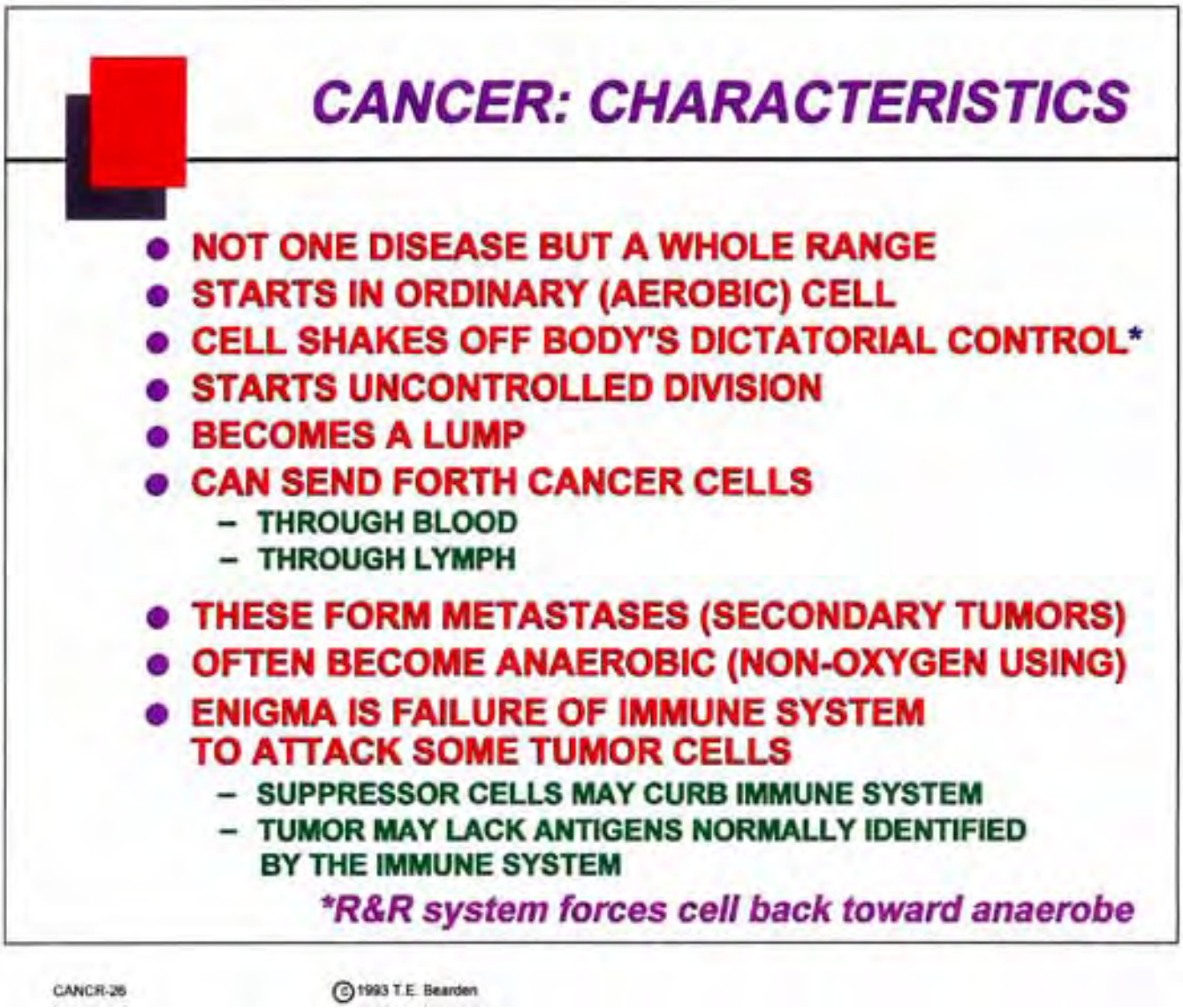
Popp's master cellular control system



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

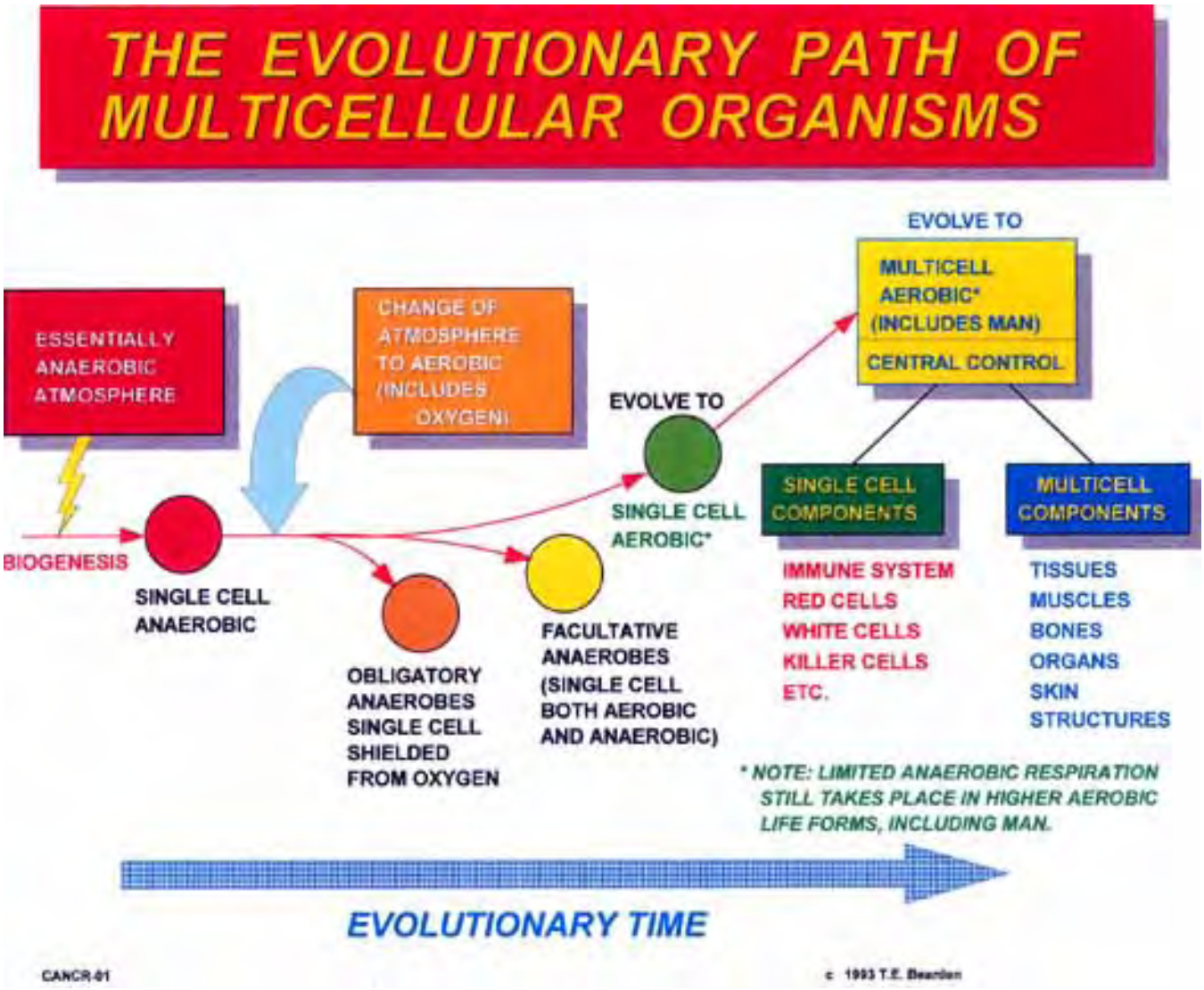
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

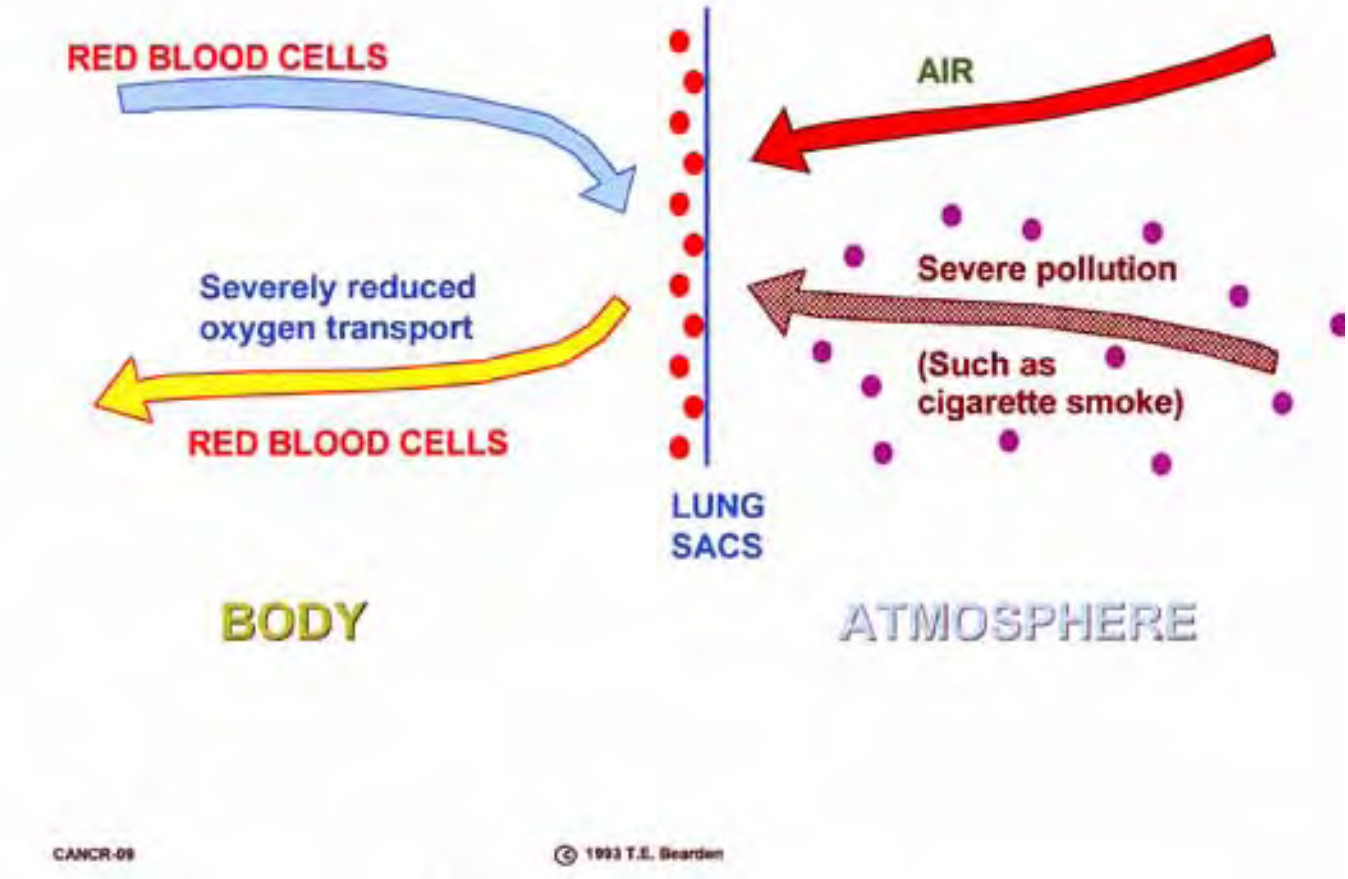


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

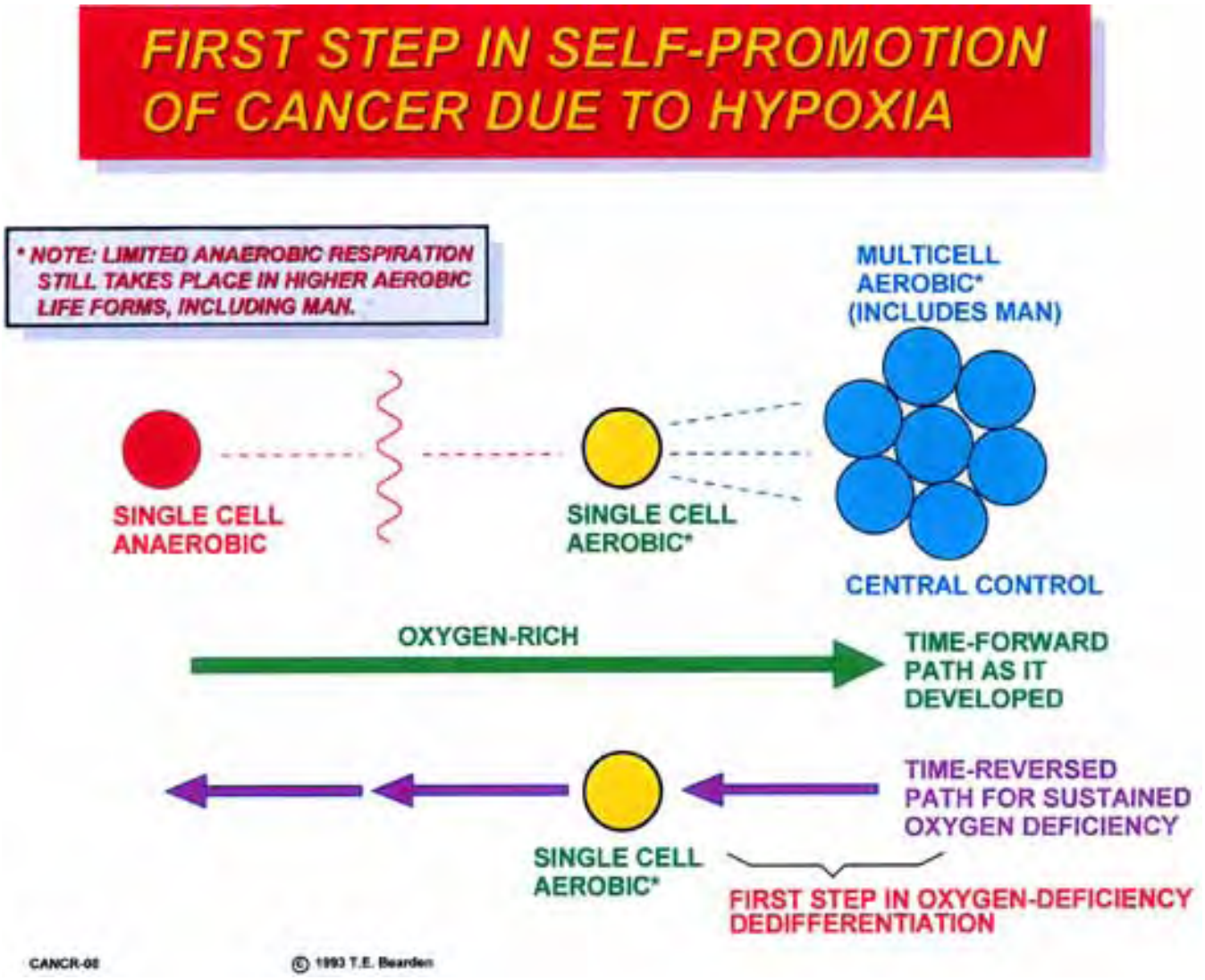
EFFECT OF FLUID CONTAMINATION ON HEMOGLOBIN'S OXYGEN TRANSPORT



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

BECKER'S CELLULAR GROWTH CONTROL

- Two major links uncovered between :
  - The DC system and nervous system
  - The DC system and all body cells
- Bioelectric potentials of primary importance
- Physiology presently considers controls limited to:
  - Neural action potential
  - Various hormone chemical agents
  - Chemical agents associated with DNA/RNA system
- Complete Operational Biological Control System:
  - Controls growth, healing, biological cycles, etc.
  - Operates in ANALOG mode; various levels of DC
  - Interlocks physically with nervous system (and may be its precursor)
  - Other chemical agents
  - Tissue growth and healing NOT INCLUDED
- Medical community now more concerned with diseases resulting from:
  - Inadequate/abnormal growth
  - Inadequate healing

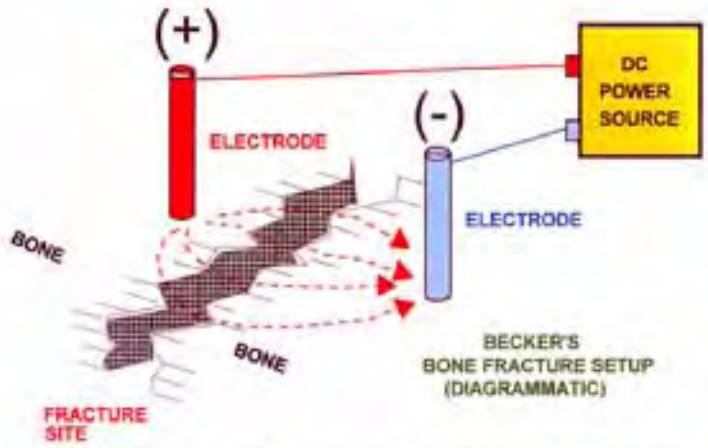
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures

Application of tiny DC currents to heal difficult bone fractures. Only picoamperes are utilized. Pulsed DC current or pulsed magnetic fields may also be utilized.



RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture

Proves that cells can be time-reversed (phase conjugated) (dedifferentiated) or time-forwarded (redifferentiated) by application of very weak electromagnetic signals, when those signals contain longitudinal bidirectional EM "pump wave" wavepairs, which cause the cell and its parts to create precise vacuum antiengines.

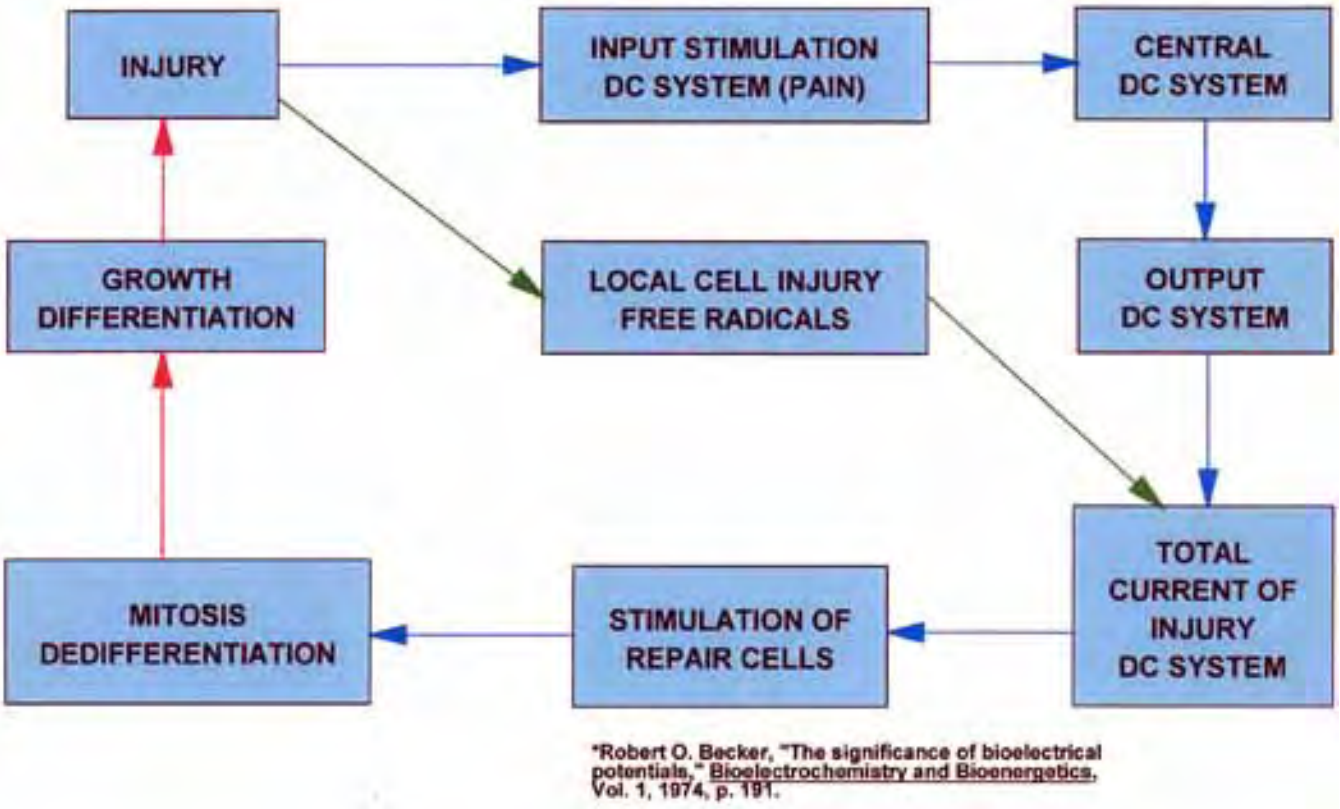
© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*

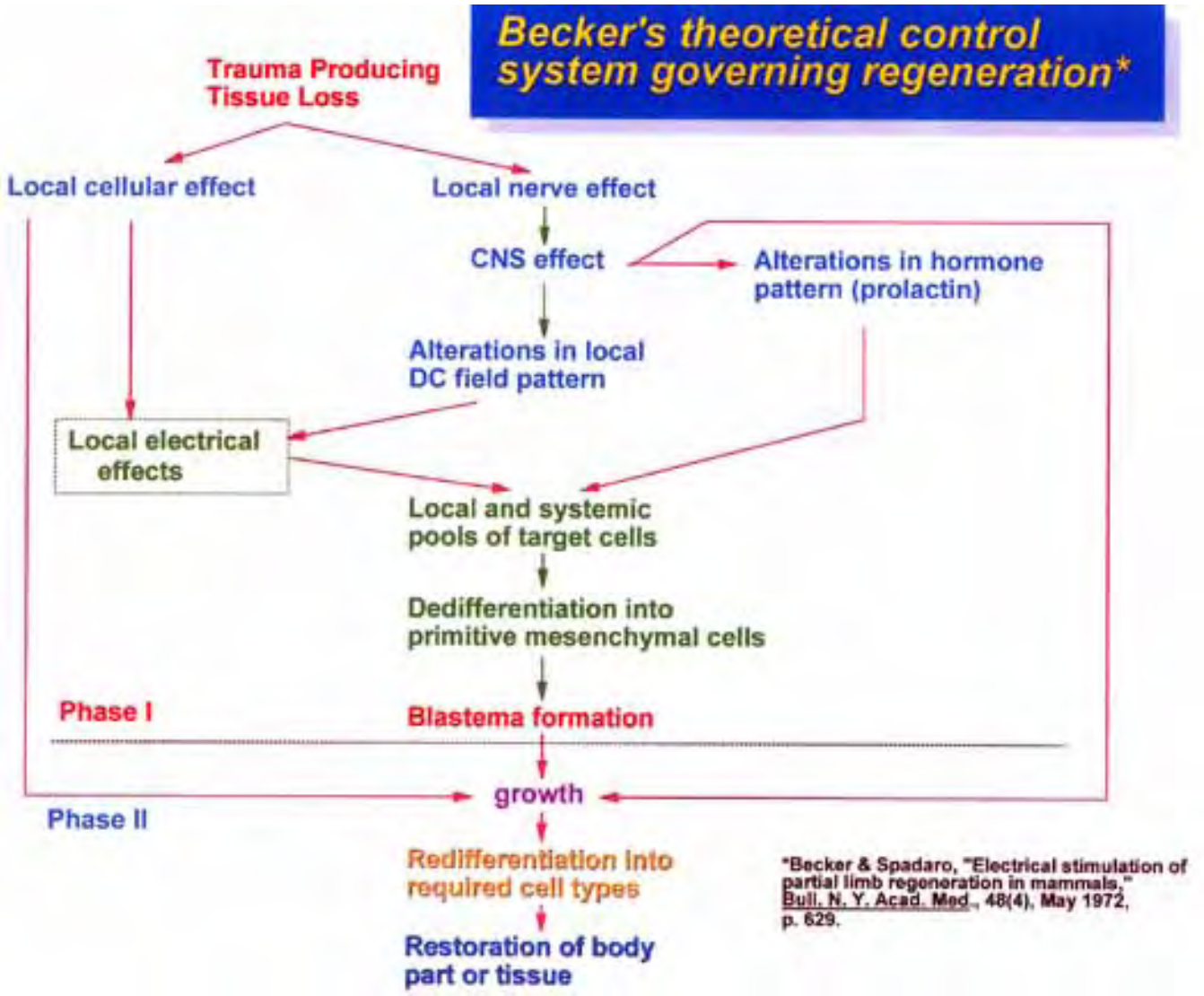


*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System

- **Standing DC potentials on intact surfaces of all living animals demonstrate a complex field pattern spatially related to the anatomical arrangement of the nervous system**
  - Can be measured directly on the peripheral nerves
  - Polarity difference related to whether nerve is or is not a sensor
  - Steady (weak) current flow exists
  - Demonstrates solid state/semiconductor phenomena
  - Accurately reflects (amplitude and polarity) the general level of neural activity
    - Sleep versus wakefulness
    - Anesthesia versus conscious
    - Other parameters
- **DC levels determine the level of neural activity**
- **Action potential system exists upon a substratum of DC potentials which pre-existed it**
- **DC potentials substrata had and have control functions over basic properties of the living organism**

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration*

- Cellular processes are regulated by a precise control system
- Attempted to apply engineering control-system theory
- Cells and tissues have solid-state electrochemical features which provide control signals in the control system
  - Growth process
  - Electron transfer
  - Semiconduction
  - Self-organizing *(NOTE: Implies hidden variables and nonlocal causality)*
- Complex electrical events at the injury site initiate cellular aspects such as dedifferentiation and mitotic activity
- Regeneration is a 2-step process, each with different controls
  - Electrical triggers with threshold values results in appearance of blastema
  - Complex data transmission to blastema establishes it as a self-organizing system capable of growth and redifferentiation
  - Mammals lack ability to produce blastemas except for bone, but partial regeneration growth has been shown in response to electrical stimuli
- Growth related to electrical more than electrochemical aspects
- Hematopoietic marrow as source of cells for the blastema
  - Monocytes can take place in regenerative processes in limbs
  - Lymphocytes can dedifferentiate under certain circumstances
  - Marrow elements can be induced into osteogenesis

*R.O. Becker & J.A. Spadaro, "Electrical Stimulation of Partial Limb Regeneration in Mammals," Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), may 1972, p. 627-641.

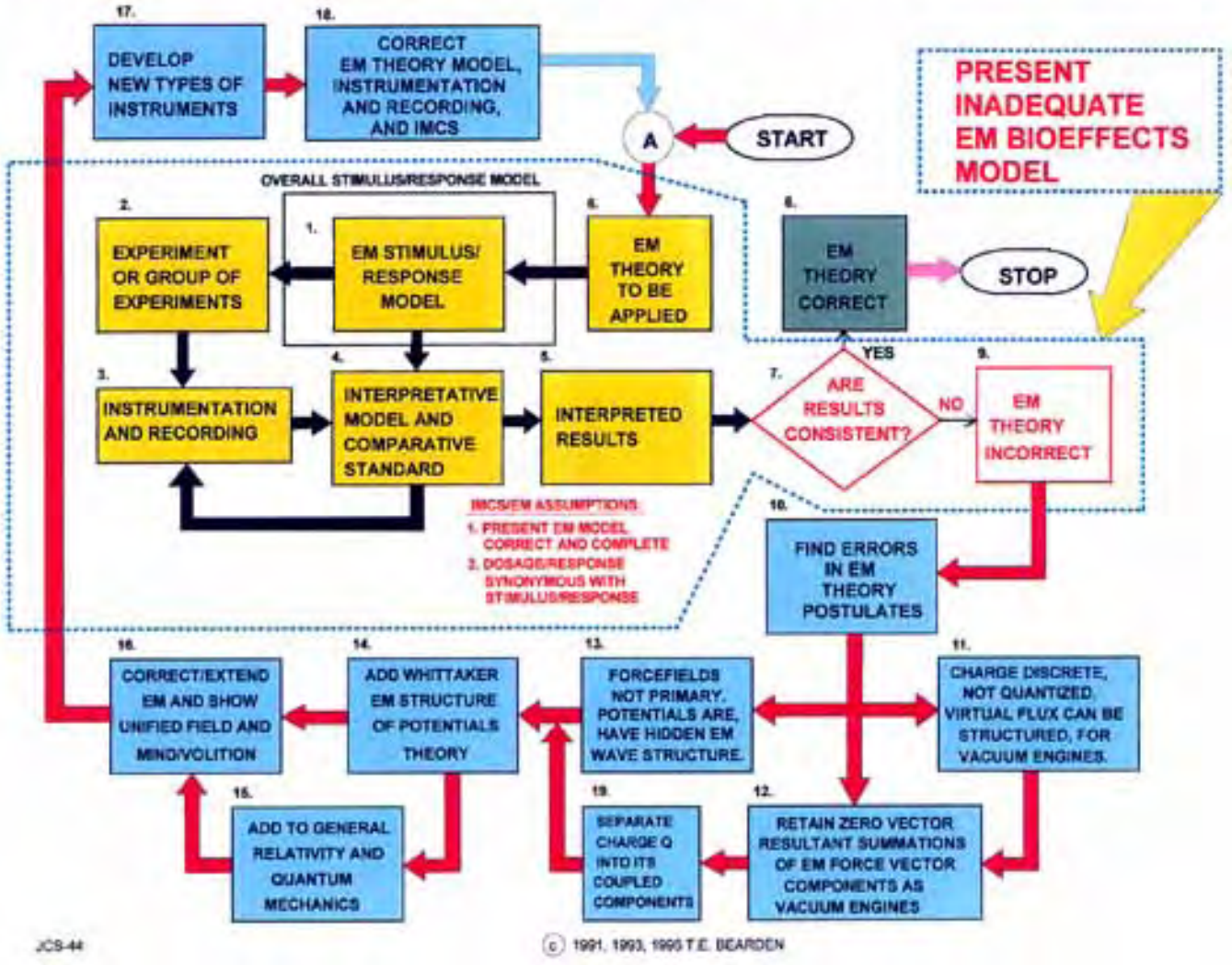
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

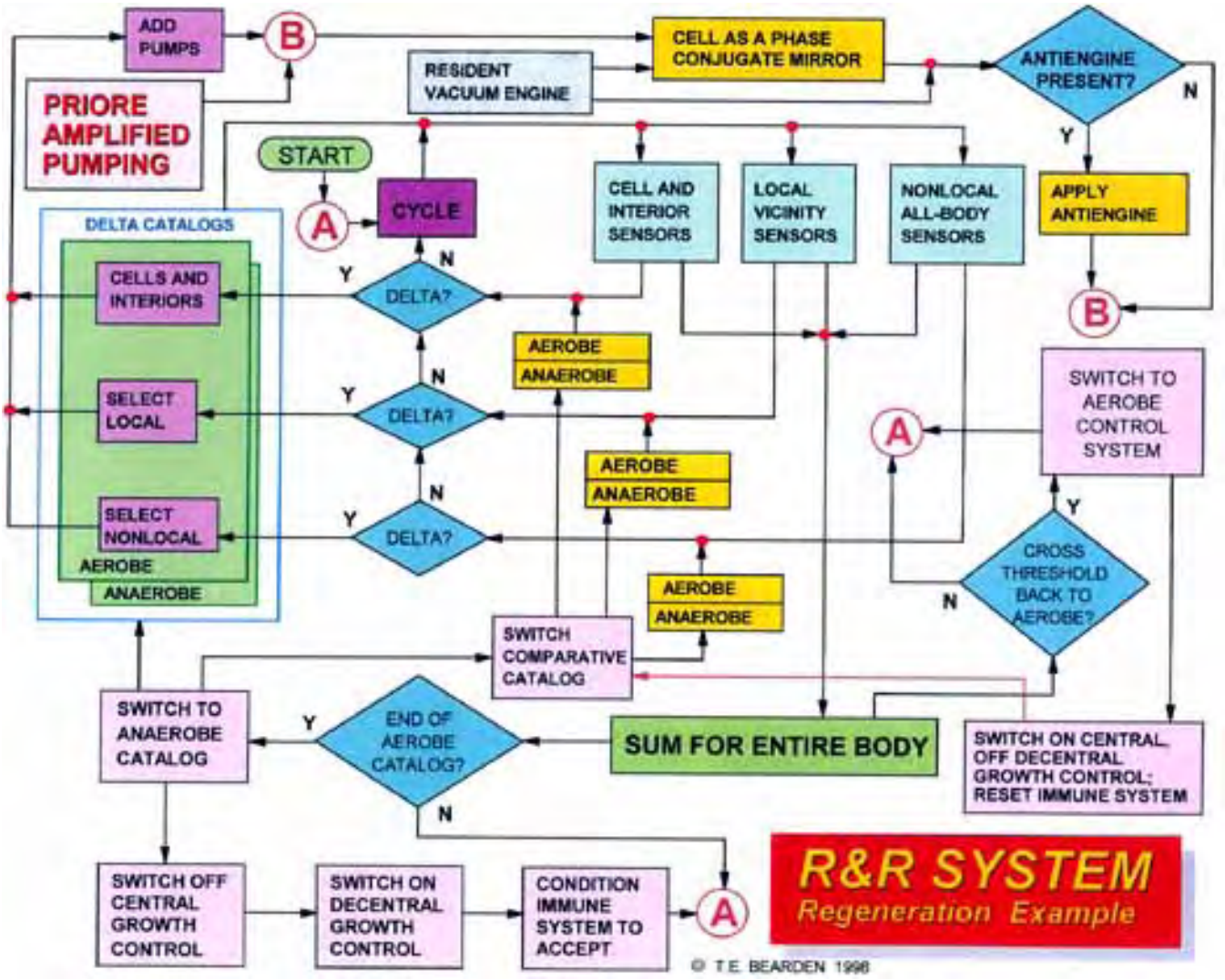
Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



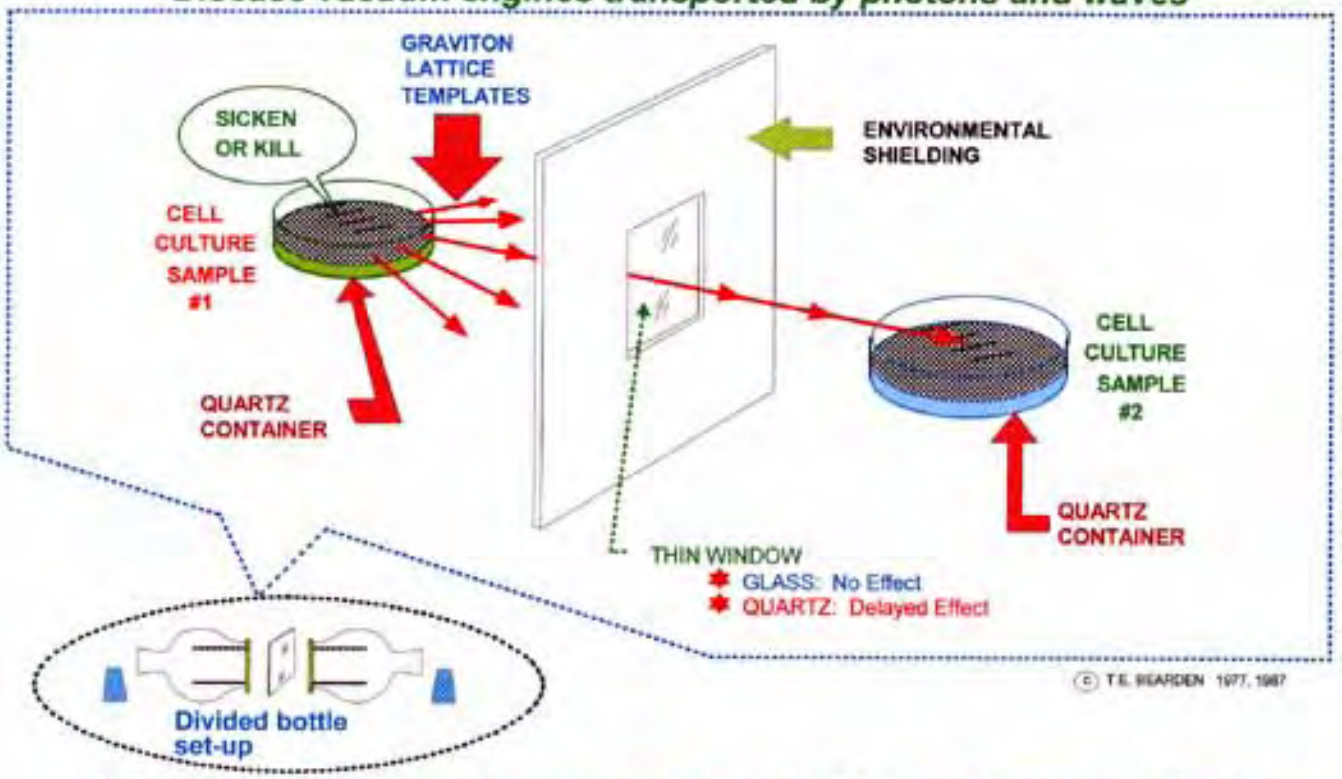
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect

Disease vacuum engines transported by photons and waves



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice.

Distant induction of cellular death and diseases, by special EM means. Coupled photon-antiphoton pairs (gravitons) in a structured harmonic lattice ordering constitute the disease or disorder template.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

MICROWAVE RADIATION OF U.S. EMBASSY IN MOSCOW

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

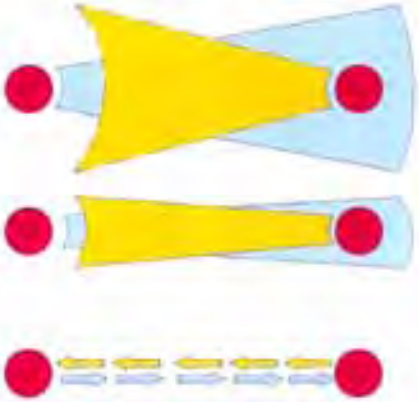
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

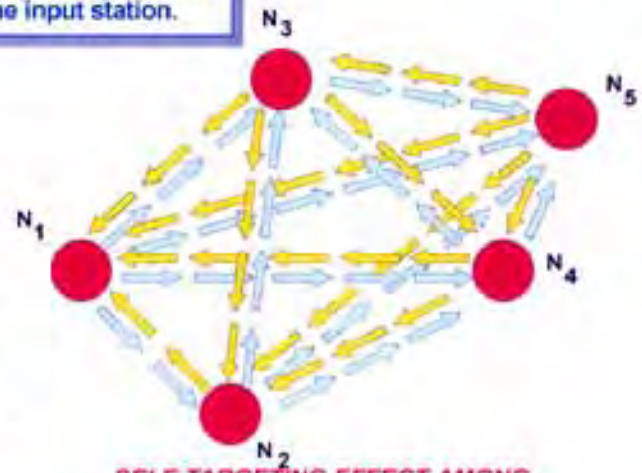
Previous Slide

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.



NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1986, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Quantum potential and hidden variable theory

© 1989, 1995, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

a. Quantum Potential Characteristics

- No point source
- Not radiated
- Quantum potential between two particles
  - Interaction does not vanish as spatial separation becomes very large
  - Instantaneous connection, so multiply-connected space

b. Hidden Variable Theory and the Quantum Potential

- $$V_{quantum} = \frac{\hbar}{2m}\frac{\nabla^2\sqrt{\rho}}{\sqrt{\rho}}$$
- "A quantum particle moves as if it were subject, in addition to its external potentials, to a potential which is a function of its own probability distribution."
- Bohm's H.V.T. assumes:
  - Particle and wave function real and separate
  - Wave function obeys Shroedinger's equation
  - Particle obeys classical mechanics
  - Particle couples to wave function through a quantum potential

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)

- Separated points are superposed in MCST
- Intervening distance in MCST is zero
- Connection is instant and bidirectional
- Propagation through ST does not apply
- Energy or vacuum engine input to one station instantly appears at each and every other station, undiminished in magnitude
- Ultimate net-centric warfare effect

Note: Once QP established, separation distance in 3-space is of no consequence

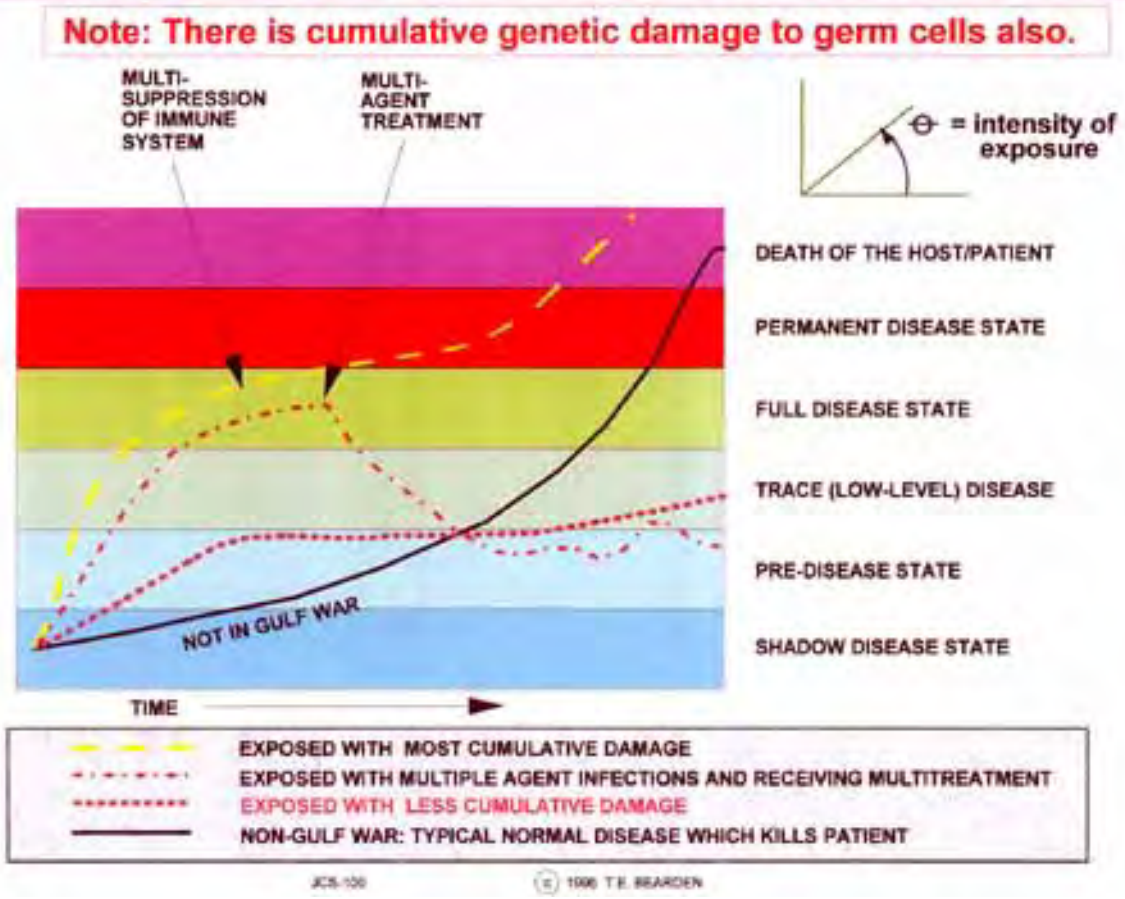
Note: Vulnerability. Any other station may insert energy or vacuum engines into the same quantum potential. Phase conjugating the hostile engine can negate its effect everywhere

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Gulf War Syndrome And Typical Comparative Disease Curves



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Force Fields and Symmetry

- Force fields are nature's way of imposing local gauge symmetries on the world
- E.g., electromagnetic field is a manifestation of the simplest known gauge symmetry consistent with the principles of special relativity
- For the EM case, the gauge transformations correspond to changes in 'voltage' from place to place

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- **STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES**
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

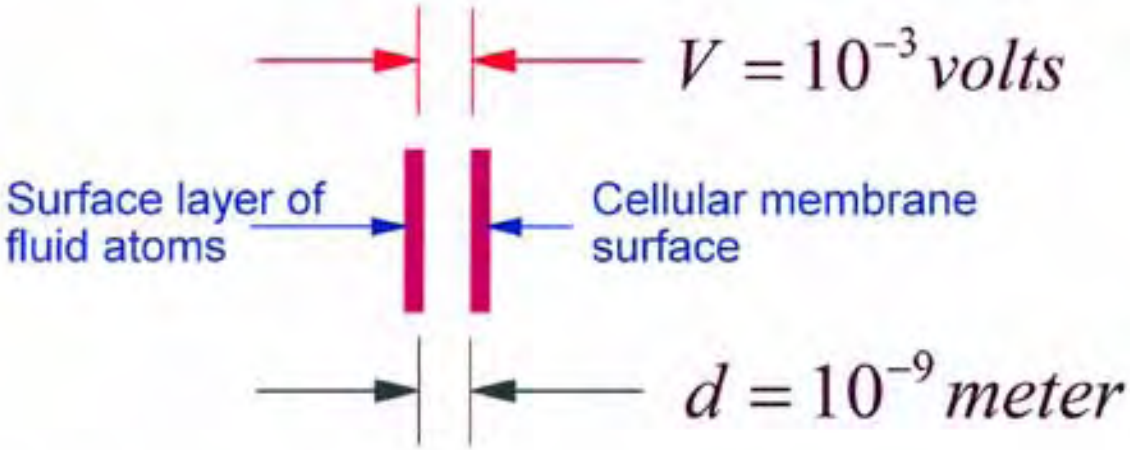
- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational/inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows internested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows



$$E = 10^{6}\ \text{volts/meter}$$

$$S \approx f(E^2) = f(10^{12})$$

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

What is the "magnitude" of a potential?

- What is taught is the *"interaction cross section,"* i.e., the joules collected from the associated S-flow by one point coulomb of intercepting/collecting charge.

$$W = Vq = \phi q \quad \text{(joules)} \quad [1]$$

$$\phi = W/q \quad \text{(joules/coul)} \quad [2]$$

Let $\phi < 1$ and fixed; $q \Rightarrow n$ where $n = \infty$

$$W \Rightarrow k, \text{ where } k = \infty \quad [3]$$

- *From any "finite" potential, no matter how small, an unlimited amount of energy can be collected, by increasing the collection (number of coulombs) (interaction cross section).*
- Actual magnitude of the potential ϕ must be very, very large, since we can treat it as infinite or unlimited, via $W = \phi q$.
- *Else Equation [1] could not be linear.*

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Table A1. THE VACUUM ENERGETICALLY INTERACTS WITH EVERY PARTICLE, CONTINUALLY.

- The vacuum is:
  - Ground (zero) state of the electromagnetic (photon) field.
  - Ground (zero) state of mass field.
  - Empty of *observable* particles or photons.
  - Filled with *non-observable* (virtual) particles and photons.
  - Violently fluctuating microscopically and electromagnetically.
  - Constantly interacting with all particles, including partially shielding their bare charges.
- Lamb Shift -- vacuum's alteration of the energy level of an electron in the hydrogen atom.
  -- Difference in energy (frequency units) is 1057.862 MHz.
  -- Lamb was awarded a Nobel Prize for showing this.
  -- Energy *density* exceeds that of the sun's surface!
- Casimir Effect -- vacuum creates an attraction between two conducting surfaces in close proximity.
  -- experimentally proven, well-known.

© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Cole and Puthoff proved that there is no thermodynamic reason why energy cannot be extracted from the vacuum as heat and power, and utilized.
- The common dipole is a broken symmetry in the virtual photon flux of vacuum. It extracts virtual energy, integrates it, and re-emits it as Poynting energy density flow S = ExH (which observably interacts with charged particles and magnetic poles).

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extended Superpotential Theory

(Adding Vacuum Engines)

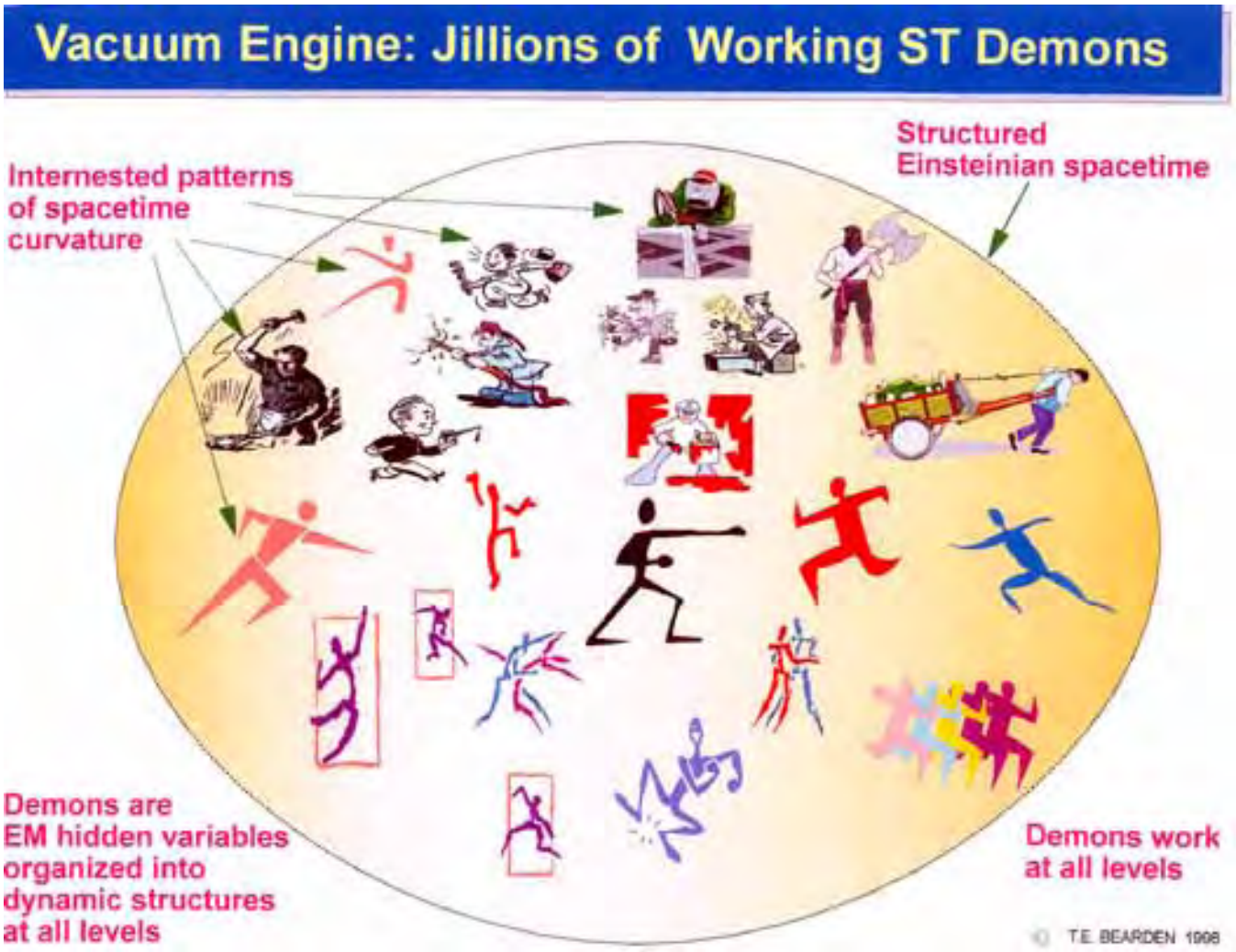
- Any EM field or wave is created by (comprised of) two potentials which interfere with each other in a given area
  - *May be either scalar or vector potentials*
  - *May interfere locally or at a distance*
  - *Process is distance independent*
- Any scalar potential is comprised of a harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs (Whittaker 1903).
- Ziolkowski circa 1985 added the interior product set to Whittaker's sum set. Thus he added modulations.
- By assembling a deliberate "sum and product" set of biwaves, a scalar potential can be created having an internal deterministic structure.
  - *This structures local vacuum potential/spacetime curvatures, in specific forms (templates)*
  - *Now have added vacuum engines*
  - *Have infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

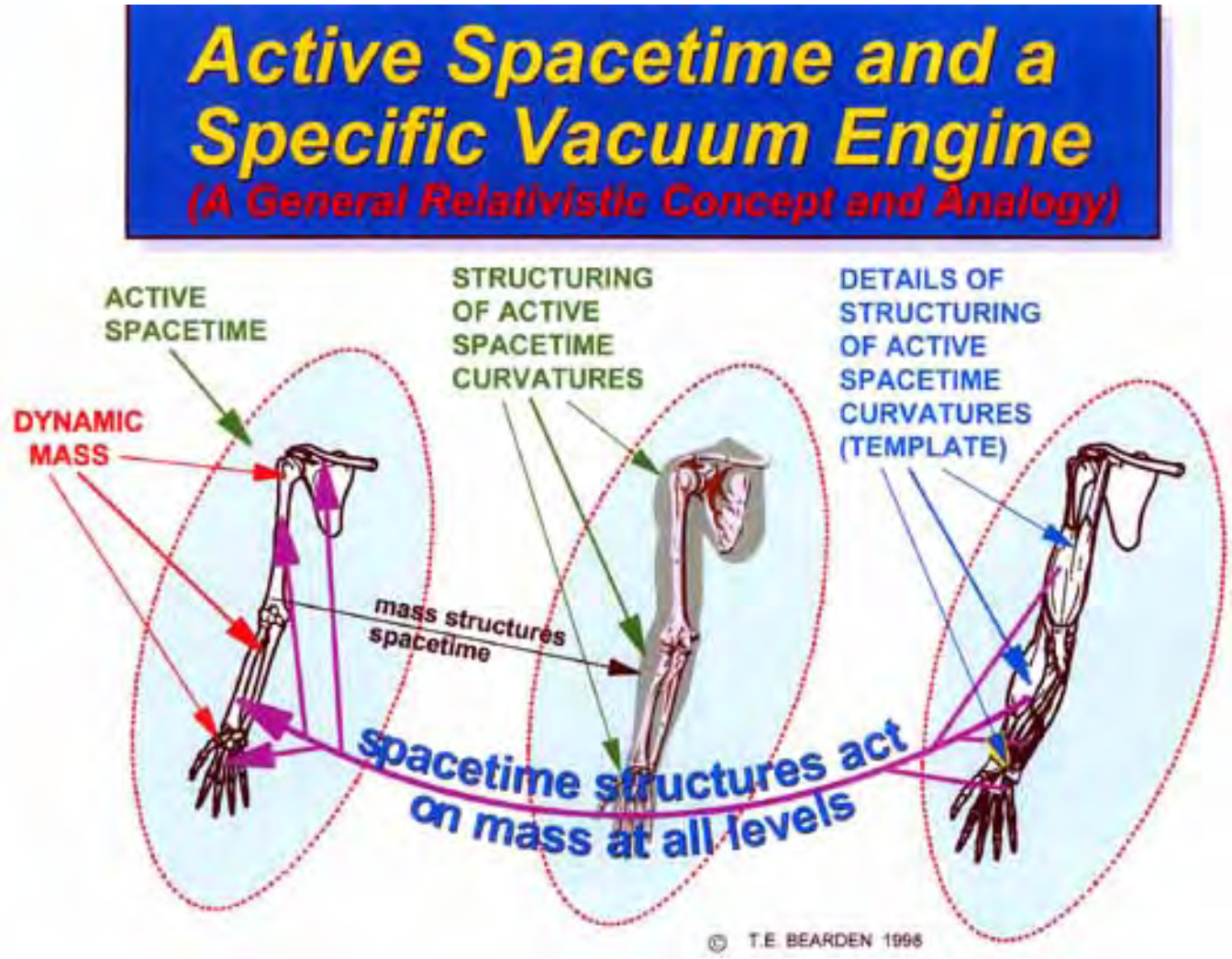
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



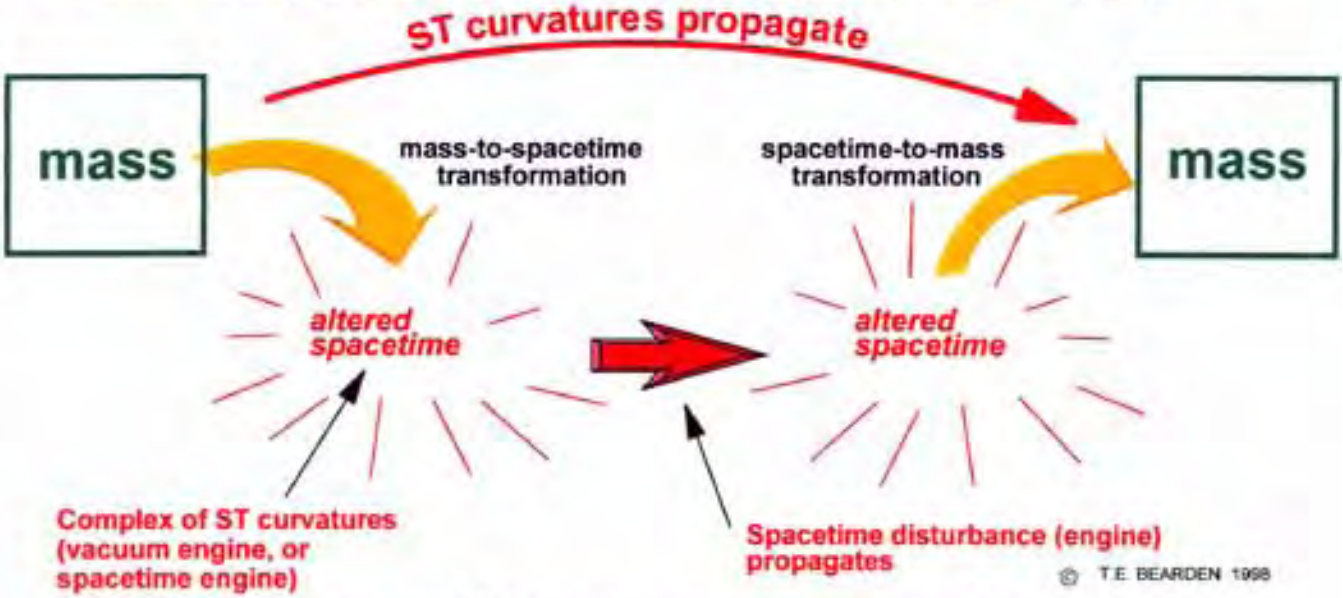
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle:

- Mass (trapped energy) and its structuring curves and structures spacetime complexes (engines).
- Curved and structured spacetime engines produce forces on mass and its components, telling them how to move and structure.
- Since very strong EM force is used as agent of curvature, very powerful general relativistic effects can be obtained by arranging the LWs in the input EM potentials, fields, and waves.
- General relativity becomes directly engineerable in devices of unparalleled capability.



Electrodynamics has a hidden but ignored electro-general-relativity infolded inside (comprising) its so-called potentials, fields, and waves (in space in the absence of mass). What are presently defined as potentials, fields, and waves rigorously exist only in, on, and of charged mass, as pointed out by Aharonov and Bohm in 1959. All of this is just longitudinal EM waves and their interactions.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

SIGNAL VERSUS VACUUM ENGINE

SIGNAL (INFO)

- INFORMATION RECEIVED
- ANY OVERT PHYSICAL ACTION MUST BE TAKEN BY RECEIVER

A. *Receiver must do the action itself; vacuum energy exchange is unaltered. Energy or fuel for doing the action must be added to receiver externally.*

© 1994, 1996 , 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Selected clipart© by Lotus SmartPics™

VACUUM ACTIVATED

ENGINE (STRUCTURE)
TEMPLATE (FORM)

- "INFORMATION" ITSELF ACTS
- VACUUM FLUX GRADIENTS CHANGE ALL PARTS AND CHARACTERISTICS OF RECEIVER, INSIDE AND OUT

B. *Receiver is acted upon; altered vacuum energy exchange does the specific action. No energy or fuel for doing the action need be added to receiver externally.*

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines

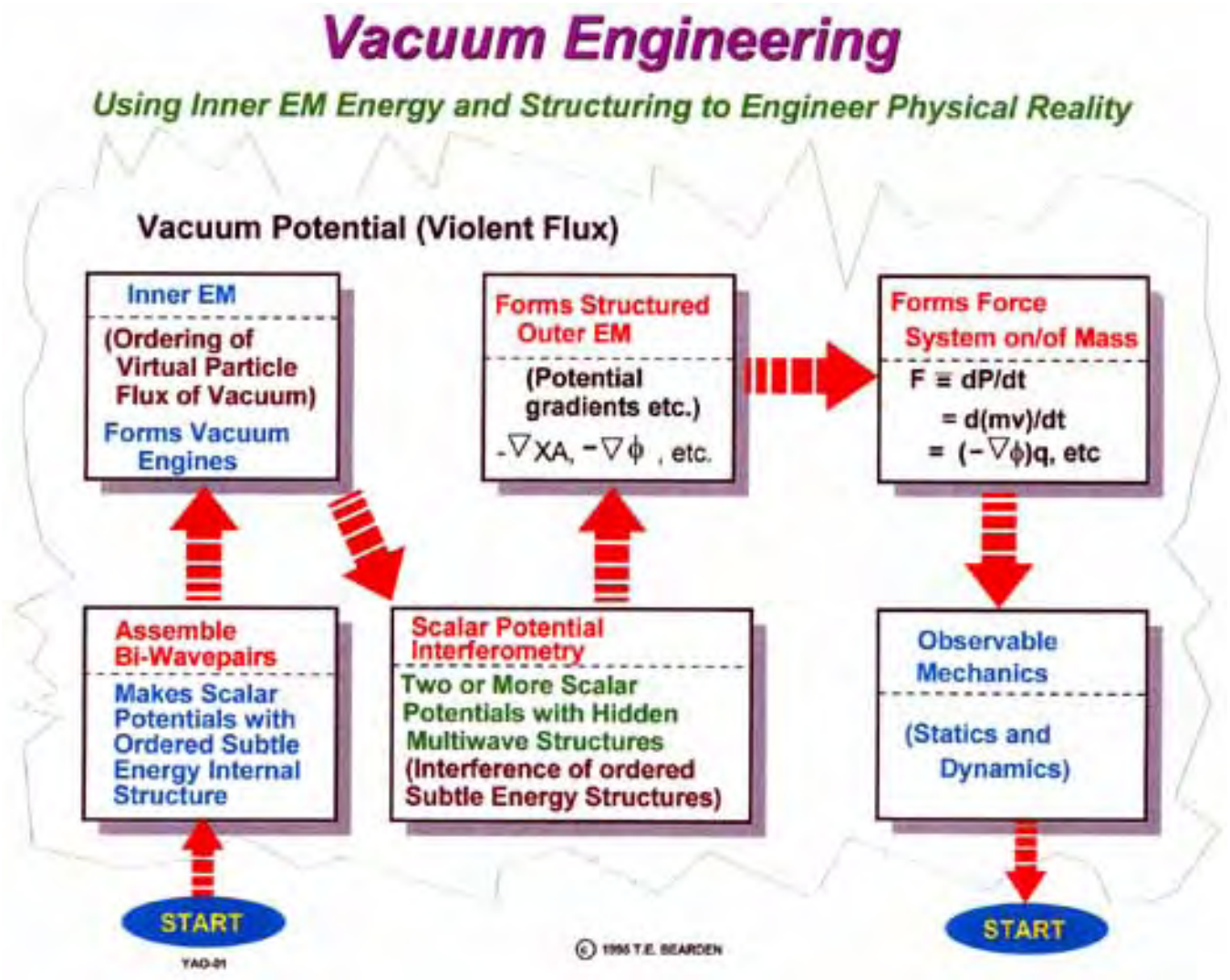
- An EM potential is gravitational due to its trapped energy.
- A local EM potential is a local curvature of spacetime.
- *Structured* potentials are structured *(nested)* local spacetime curvatures; hidden variable theory applies.
- Structured potentials thus are *vacuum engines*.
- Gradient-free potential penetrates the atom, into nucleus.
- *With steady application, a structured gradient-free potential can be used to engineer the atomic nucleus at will.*
- Normal cold fusion systems structure a small fraction of their potentials, by chance geometries, boundaries, etc.
- This produces some new nuclides, but haphazardly.
- *The process can be developed and controlled. The nucleus can be deterministically engineered at will.*

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Impact of Vacuum Engineering

- "If they [quantum fluctuations of vacuum] can be [tapped], the impact upon our civilization will be incalculable. Oil, coal, nuclear, hydropower, would become obsolete -- and so would many of our worries about environmental pollution."
- "Don't sell your oil shares yet -- but don't be surprised if the world again witnesses the four stages of response to any new and revolutionary development:
  - 1. It's crazy!
  - 2. It may be possible -- so what?
  - 3. I said it was a good idea all along.
  - 4. I thought of it first."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

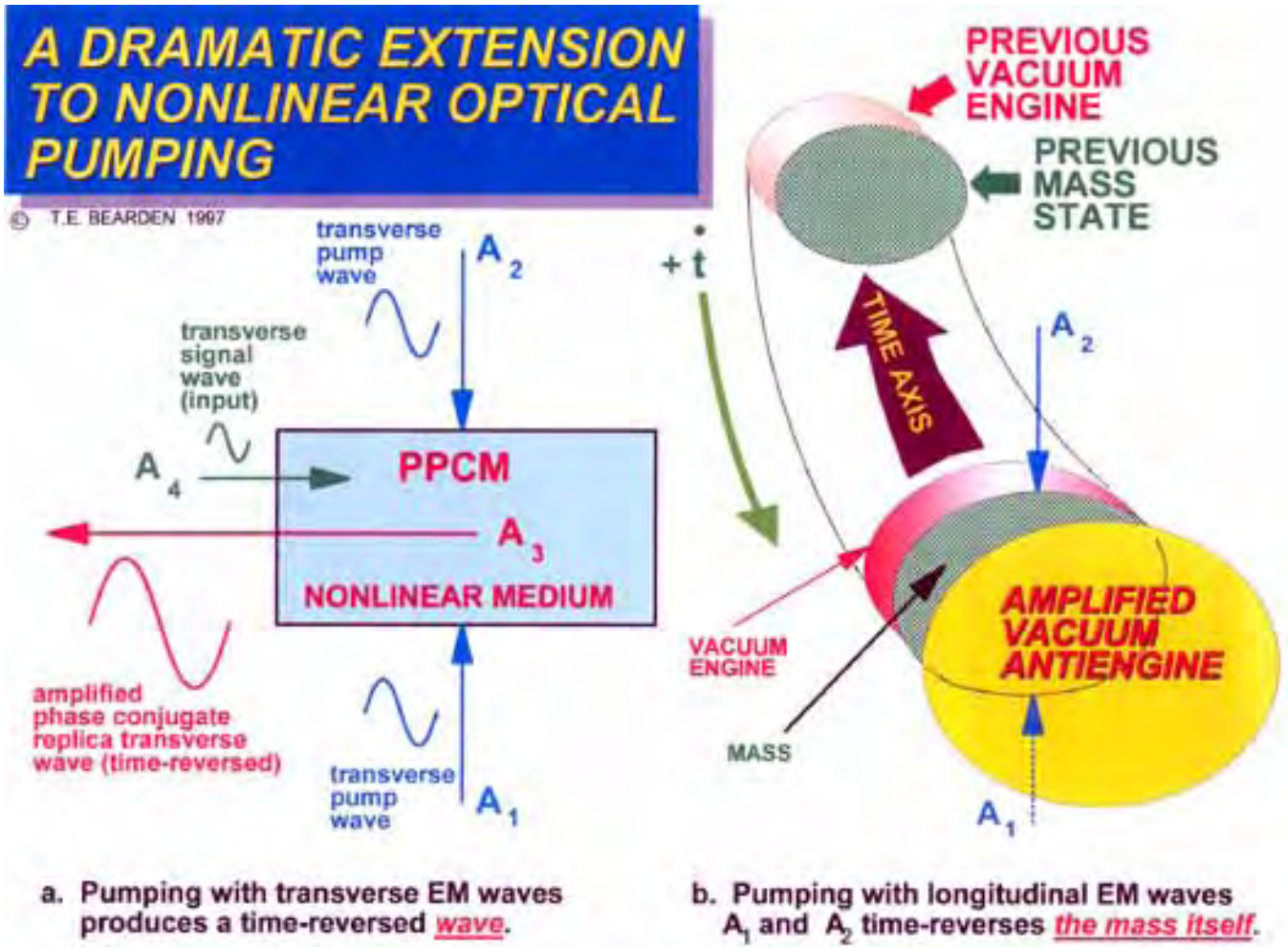
Arthur C. Clarke
"Space Drive: A Fantasy That Could Become Reality"
Nov./Dec. 1994

- *Comment:*
  - *Every dipole's broken symmetry in its energetic exchange with the vacuum already freely extracts vacuum energy.*
  - *In power sources, the dipole gates the extracted energy out as S = EXH, which flows almost entirely outside the conductors.*
  - The circuit interacts with, and uses, only about 10^{-13} of S. The electrodynamicists calculate only this small S-component.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Time Conservation and Some Properties

(Energy and time are canonical)

- Time can neither be created nor destroyed
  - Its form can be changed, and it can be positive or negative
  - Time can be collected or dissipated, converged or diverged
  - Time can oscillate and move in waves
  - Longitudinal (infolded) EM waves oscillate time
- Time is always in motion, and that motion is variable
  - Collected/collecting time is a continuing stationary change in an ongoing time flow
  - Time/collecting time can be internested and internally structured

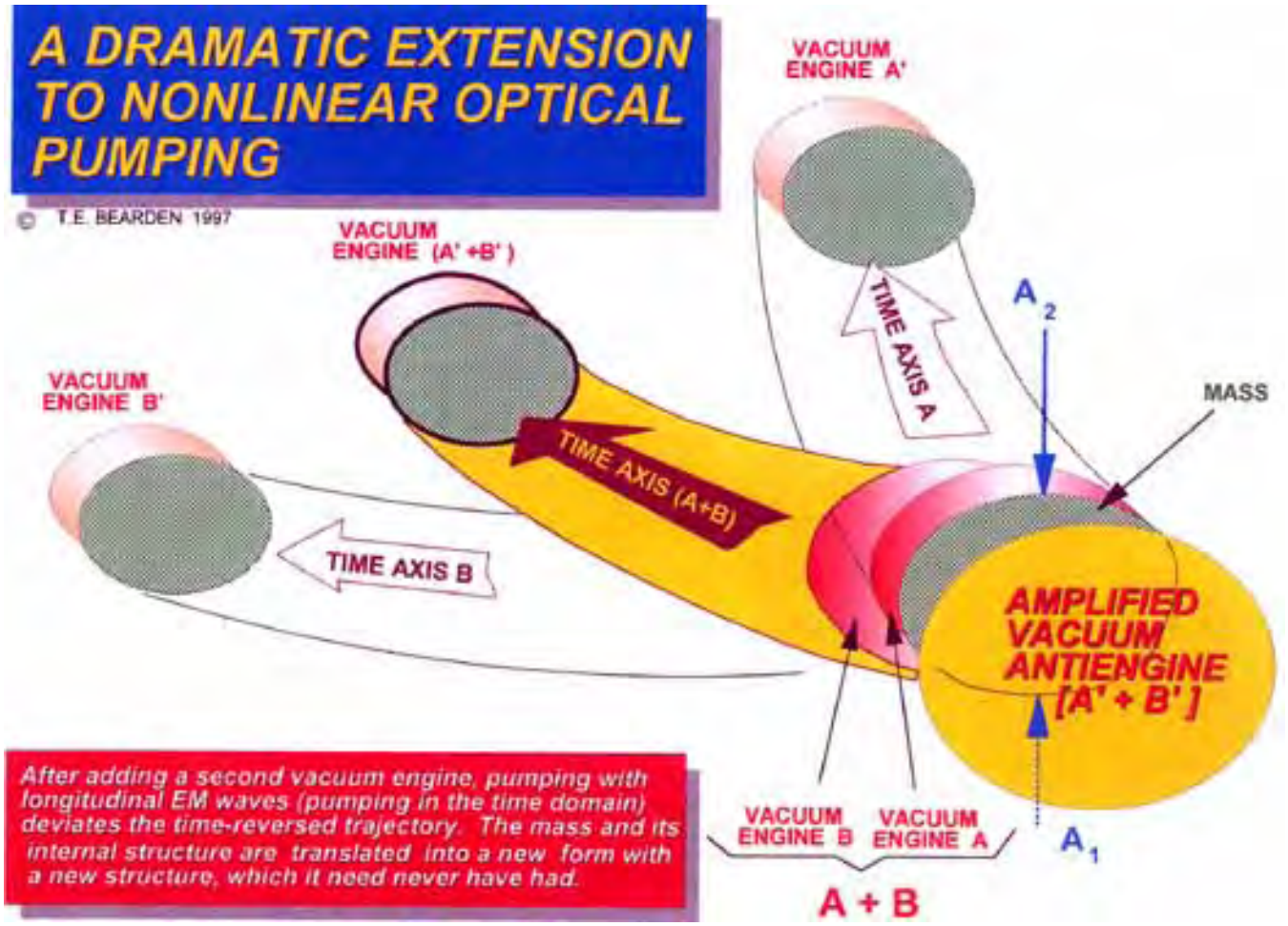
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Time has gravitational aspects
  - Negative (trapped) time is antigravitational
  - Emitting negative time is gravitational, to the emitter
- Nonlinear optical pumping can use longitudinal EM waves
  - Pumping a nonlinear mass by longitudinal (infolded) EM waves pumps it in its masstime form, in the time domain
  - This creates an amplified vacuum antiengine for the mass, and time-reverses the mass back to a previous state

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

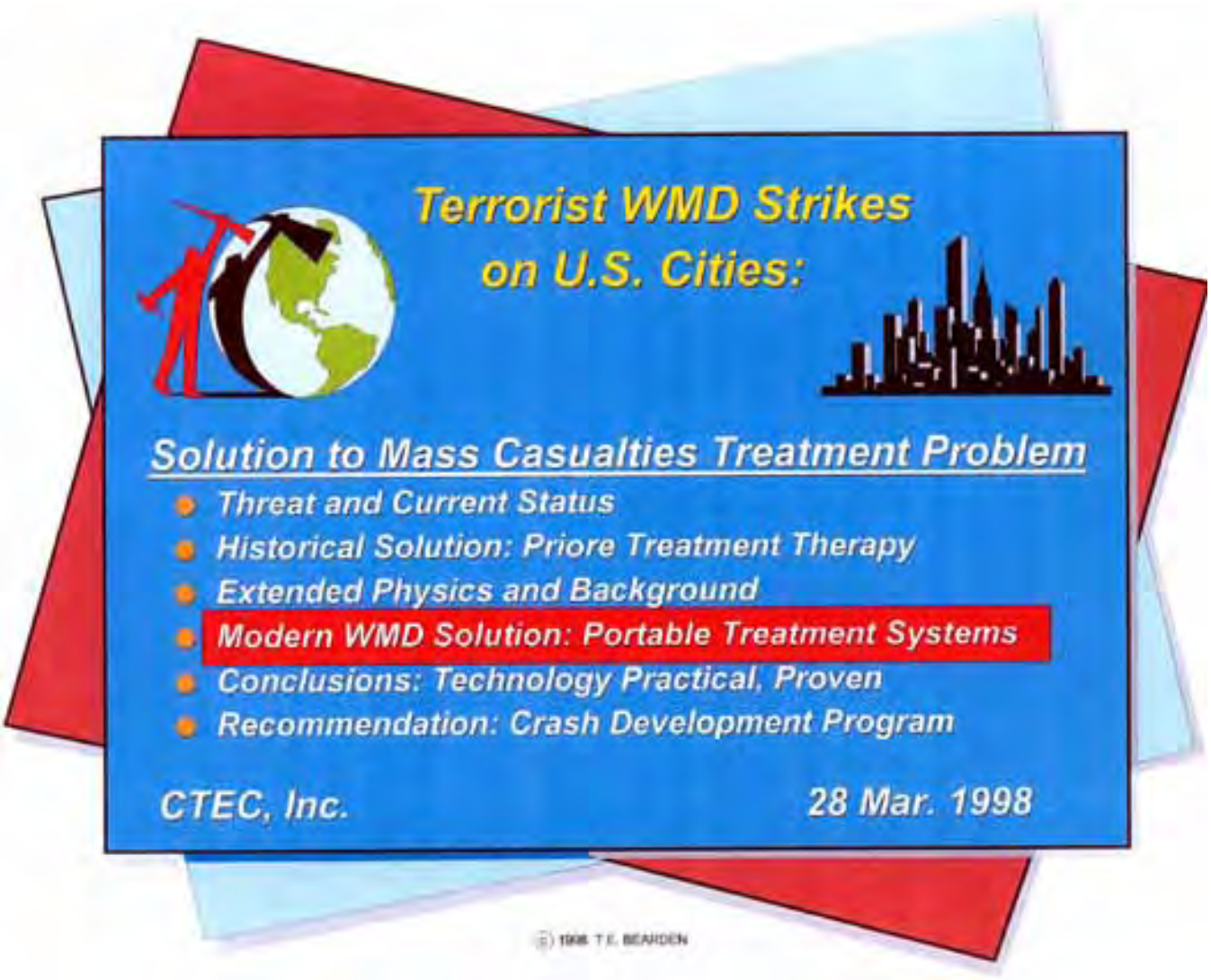
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

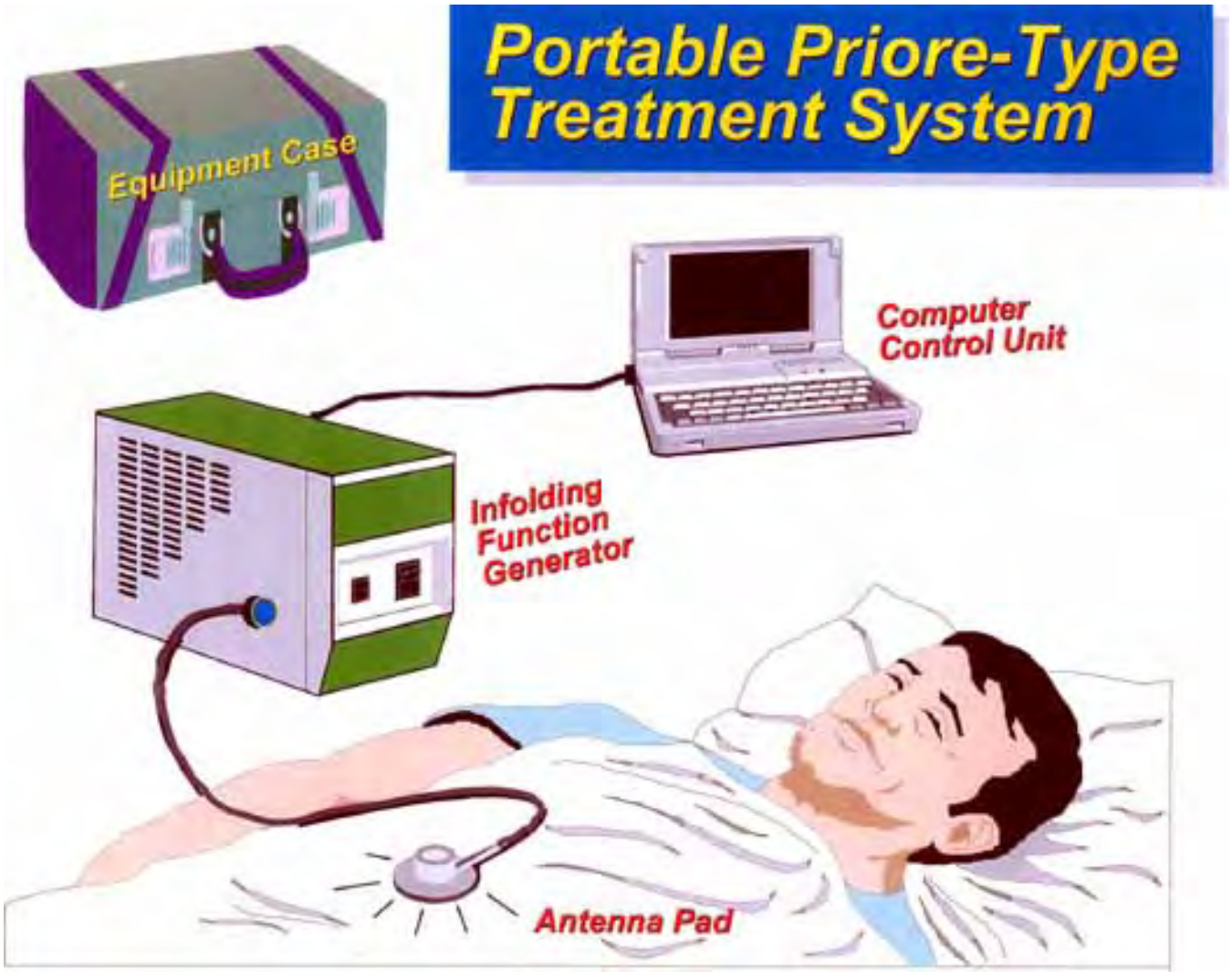
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

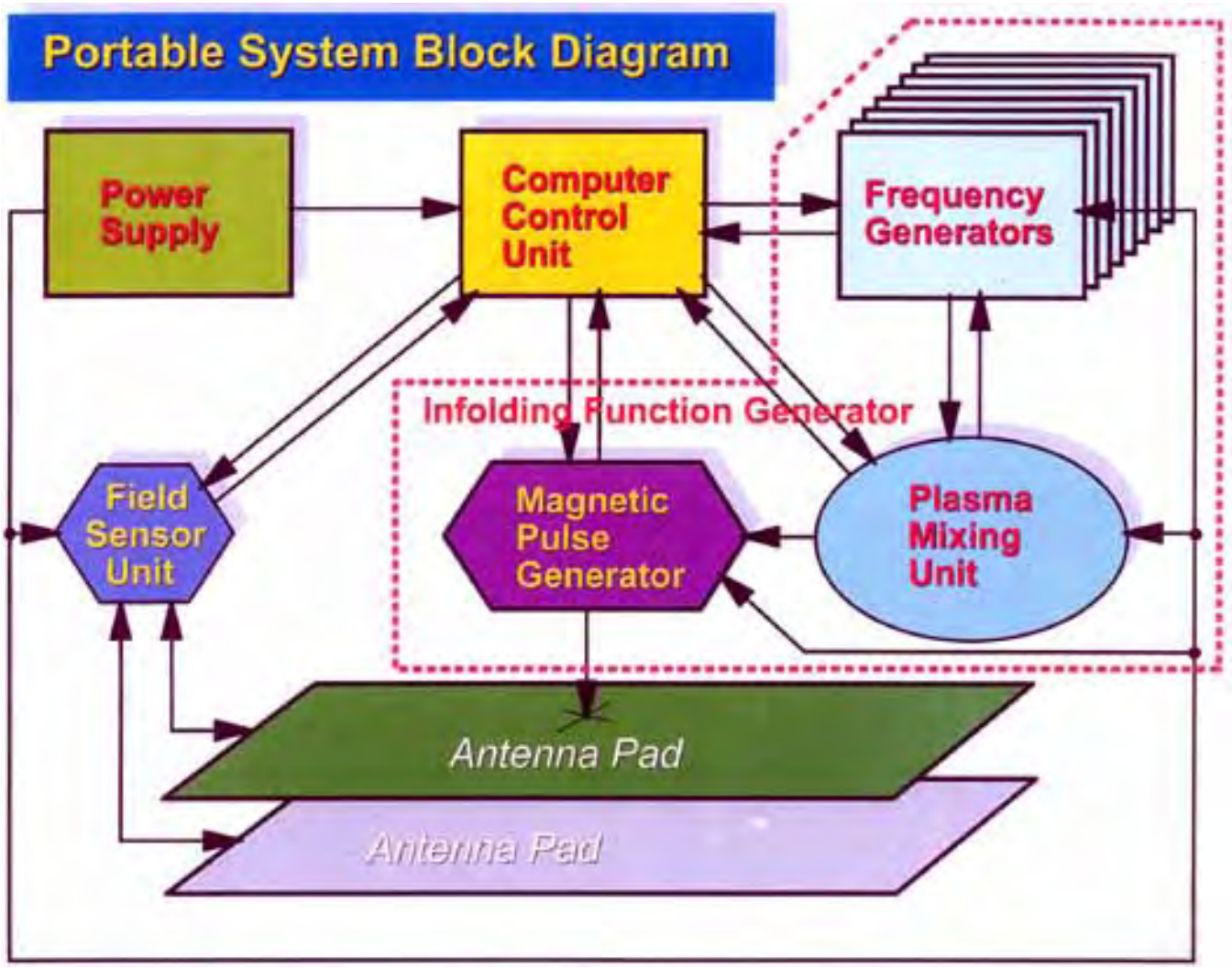
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

PORTABLE PRIORE TECHNOLOGY UNIT

- FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
- PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
- NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
- SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
- RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
- NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

© 1994, 1996, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

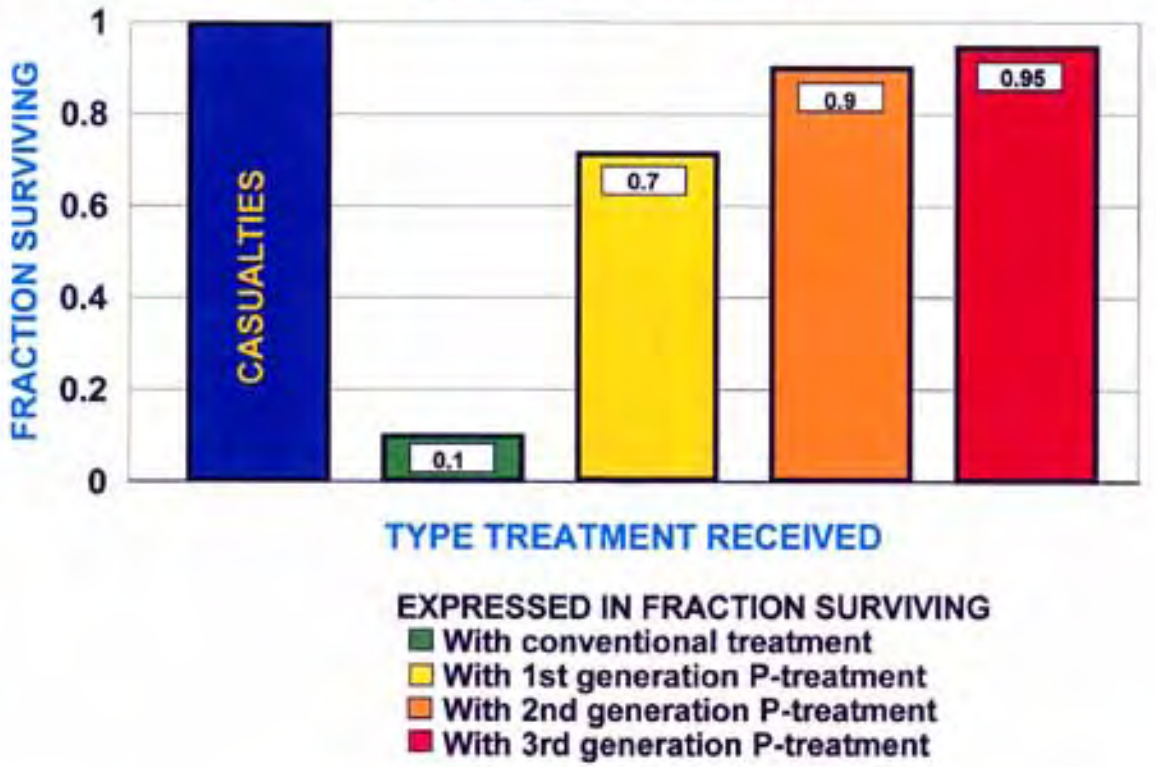
Next Slide

Previous Slide

SAVING THE STRICKEN CIVILIANS

SURVIVORS OF N CASUALTIES

(N = 1-40 MILLION)

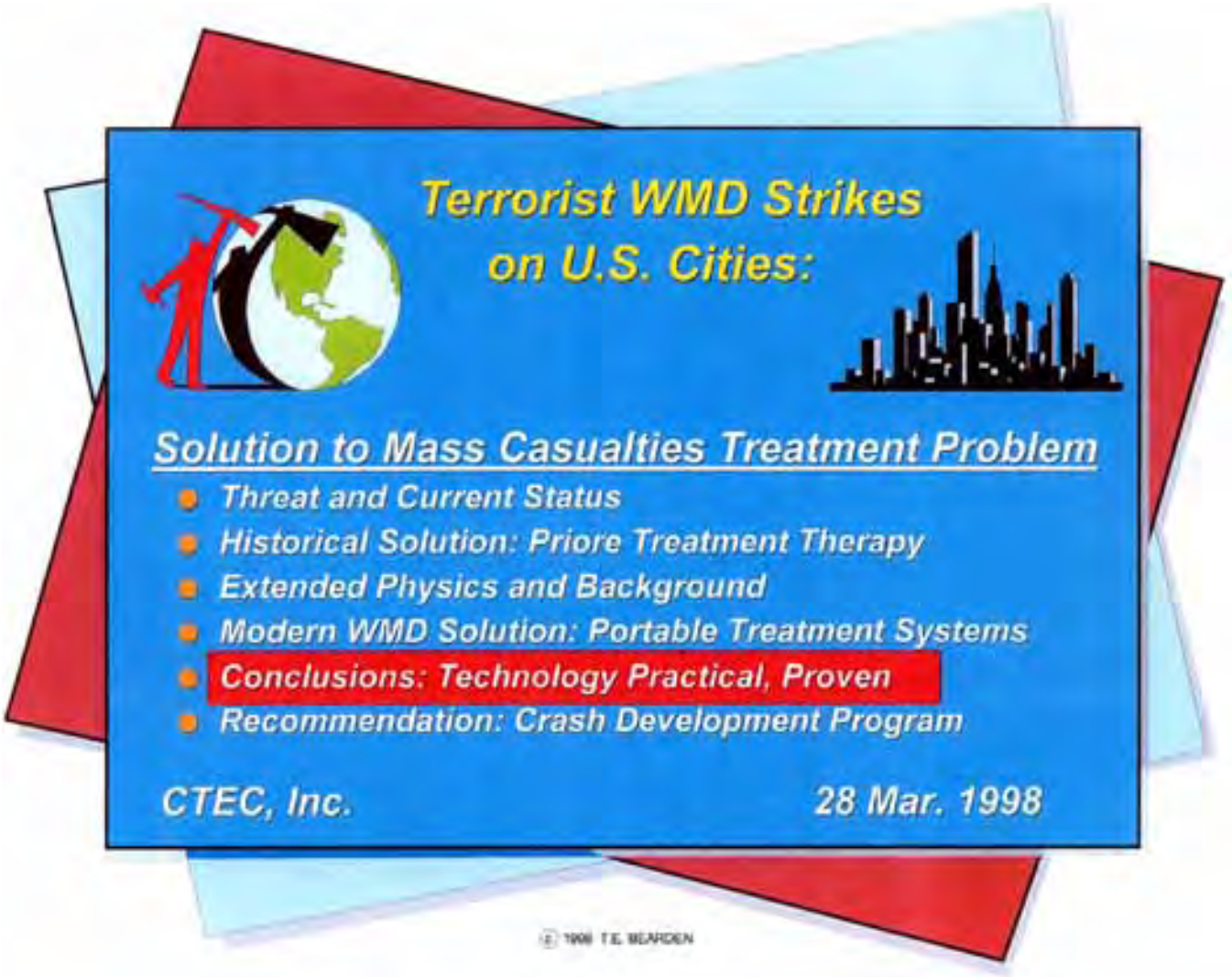


EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
- With conventional treatment
- With 1st generation P-treatment
- With 2nd generation P-treatment
- With 3rd generation P-treatment

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Summary and Conclusions

- **A new therapeutic paradigm of great scope and effectiveness has been developed**
  - *Will provide effective, quick treatment of mass casualties*
  - *Will provide cures for unknown agents*
  - *No pathogen strains are resistant to this process*
- **Results have been proven experimentally**
  - *Documented in French scientific literature*
  - *Rigorous scientific protocols, eminent scientists*
  - *Technical mechanism deciphered*
- **Will treat and cure many diseases**
  - *Aids, atheriosclerosis, cancer and leukemia*
  - *Sleeping sickness*

© 1993 T.E. Bearden

- **Portable units can be developed quickly**
  - *18-month crash development program required*
  - *high level authority and overwatch essential*
- ***Will solve the BW mass casualty treatment problem, both civilian and military***

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Final Thoughts:

- The current internal BW threat can and will kill more Americans than all our previous wars combined
- The Priore technology is the only solution in sight that can save most of those casualties

Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

CTEC, Inc.
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801
(256) 533-3682 Ph/
(256) 539-5951 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

June 24, 1998

Dr. Jane F. Kinsel, Director
Office of Policy Analysis
Department of Health & Human Services
Bathesda, MD 20892

Dear Dr. Kinsel:

Your letter of June 8 is appreciated. However, the entire action package had already gone to the Assistant SecDef and also to Major General Neary in the USAF.

The proof of a revolution in medical treatment was in the package. The basis for it is already demonstrated experimentally in the scientific literature, both in the U.S. and in France. We are speaking of something already proven, but missed by the entire U.S. medical community. Strong words, but true. Let me be specific.

Any cell in the body can be time-reversed (physics term) or dedifferentiated (biology term) back to an earlier state, by pumping (i.e., "squeezing" in simple terms) that cell with longitudinal EM waves as pump waves. There are considerable papers in the French scientific literature showing the experimental results.

Apply that to cancer. We are stating bluntly that all cancerous cells in the body can be "depromoted" back to normal cells easily. Further, the damage previously done to them (such as by sustained hypoxia due to contaminants reducing the oxygen-carrying ability normally given to it by some 60-to-80 surrounding water molecules per red cell and the consequent H-bonding interactions) will also be reversed. The cells can all be returned to healthy, normal cells again, without "killing" or "burning" or "cutting" anything.

With some development of the technology, you can quickly and easily cure every cancer patient in every hospital in the United States.

Now apply it to AIDS. Since you can time-reverse every cell in the body, you can time-reverse the HIV-infected cells – genetics and all – right back to normal cells with normal genetics. Those cells not infected and healthy, will just get a "little younger" again.

So with that small development, you can quickly and easily cure every AIDS patient in every hospital in the United States.

I would have thought that NIH would certainly be interested in such a revolutionary therapy which has already been demonstrated in laboratory experiments. World-renowned French scientists – such as the eminent parasitologist Pautrizel and research PhDs assigned directly by Robert Courrier, head of the Biology Section of the French Academy of Sciences, worked with Prioré in performing those startling experiments that proved what we are saying.

The method was rigorously shown to cure infectious diseases (such as trypanosomiasis), atherosclerosis (which now afflicts millions of Americans), and terminal tumors. It was shown to reverse suppressed immune systems back to normal vigorous functioning.

Please permit me to disagree with you that the examination of such is not the mission of the NIH. To the contrary, it is precisely the NIH which should have some of its very best scientists looking into this.

The action package to DoD was to propose a crash program to develop this methodology in the form of a small, portable unit for treatment of mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW attack on our cities (now expected in the next few weeks, as you must be aware). The leading Arab terrorist of the world has already promised just this.

We are speaking of several million Americans who are going to die. They are going to die in spite of everything that NIH and its labs can do, even though I know you will make a heroic effort. With NIH present methods, you cannot do very much for those stricken Americans at all. Everything we have in the "normal" kit bag is almost useless against a knowledgeable spray attack of modified smallpox (as you know, the Russian secret BW labs have made and sold tons of that already, to guess who!). Or a spray of tularemia (you are well aware of the extreme lethality of that), or anthrax (easily obtained). It is also common knowledge that these terrorist teams with their BW agents are already on site in this country, waiting for the word to attack. This has now been officially raised to our primary Strategic Threat.

In the face of such looming strikes on the U.S., I simply cannot believe that the NIH does not feel it within their mission to rigorously check out a proposed method for saving perhaps 70% of those coming deaths (first generation equipment), and up to 90% with second generation equipment.

Perhaps you just did not read the package carefully. I urge you to do so.

Else NIH is going to look very, very bad when (1) the strikes do occur, (2) they can't handle them (and they cannot, as you well know), (3) they had within their hands in advance, a proposed methodology that could have been investigated intensely, to save millions of those stricken Americans.

As a staunch supporter of NIH and especially CDC, I have to believe that there is a different attitude there. If NIH is not interested in a previously experimentally demonstrated method of saving millions of Americans, then the only recourse left is the political channel.

I assure you that my critique of electrodynamics is well-founded, as supported by various leading physicists such as Nobelist Feynman (who stated bluntly that the field concept is wrong), Wheeler, Bunge, and so on. It is inexplicable why all our universities are still teaching a 130 year old abridged (Heaviside's) subset of Maxwell's theory, and one that still contains a material ether even though that was falsified 110 years ago!

You already have seen the misuse of this technology by the Russians, in the decades-long radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow. Is it not NIH's mission to understand how they generated all those diseases and health changes? Have you ever looked into Kaznacheyev's experiments showing that ANY cellular disease or disorder can be induced in cells at a distance by purely EM means? Have you looked into what got eliminated from electrodynamics by ignoring the hidden longitudinal EM inside every potential, field, and wave? Do you realize what ignoring that has done to American chemistry, biochemistry, and medical science?"

I would hope that the NIH would at least be interested in its own mission area!

I challenge you bluntly to admit that no one presently understands the primary operation of the human cellular *regenerative* system. That's because its technical principle is not presently in our recognized physics, biochemistry, and medical science – even though it has been in the hard physics literature since 1903-4. Becker's epochal work came closest; since he only had access to the conventional EM model, it failed him. But he at least showed you rigorously that cells can be changed (both differentiated and redifferentiated) all over the map by laughably weak EM – picoamperes of current, which means persistent DC potentials. In the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy, all the health changes occurred in regions absent of fields – i.e., absent of bleed-off of the potentials. Hence in regions of stable DC potentials! With 100% correlation of the health changes to persistent, gradient free potentials, and 100% anticorrelation to changing potentials (i.e., fields), our own scientists concluded totally erroneously that it could not have been the EM radiation causing the changes, when their own results had just proven that it was.

Now I ask you: Can NIH explain how it was that the DC potentials caused those health changes? I think not. If it could, it would understand the action package I wrote, and its importance.

This is not a "political" letter. I'm just an ordinary American citizen who has done about 30 years very hard work on this particular area. The work is good enough now to stand on its own merits. The scientific community will eventually accept it, about 50 years from now. But we cannot wait 50 years! Those millions of Americans are going to die, because of the bureaucracy and inaction of our own scientific organizations. Whether they like it or not, the U.S. scientific community is now the forefront of the struggle for this nation to survive. And they are failing us dramatically.

So as a parent who wants his children to live, and his neighbors' children to live, and those millions of soon-to-be stricken Americans to live also, I urge you to at least have someone competent in physics (and knowledgeable that the foundations of physics itself are in woeful shape!) check the work. Has anybody there *read* any of the references to the Prioré work I cited? Does anyone there realize that *there are no EM forcefields in space?* Probably not.

Dr. Kinsel, there is a time for "business as usual" and there is a time to do some serious new work. Those stricken Americans are going to be lying there. Nothing NIH can do is going to stop that. That's a given, and it is not my own estimate. It's the official estimate. And you *know* you presently do not have the tools to do anything really effective about it.

Frankly, I interpret your letter to me as just the normal "spin control" for easy disposition. I would hope that NIH would seriously rethink the situation, get off the "spin control" and "business as usual" posturing, and do something dramatically different for a change.

What have you got to lose? A little time from perhaps two or three of your best scientists.

What have you got to gain? Saving untold millions of American lives. A new, *already partially demonstrated* cure for most dread diseases such as AIDS and cancer – diseases which you presently cannot do very much about in spite of decades of heroic struggle.

Sincerely,

cc: Senator Shelby, Congr. Cramer

T.E. Bearden
President and CEO

CTEC, Inc.
T.E. Bearden, President & CEO
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801-1351
(256)533-3682 ph/(256)536-0411 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

May 12, 1998

Dr. Harold Varmus, Director
National Institute of Health
Bathesda, MD 20892
(301) 496-1766

Dear Dr Varmus:

We have recently sent action documents to the Director of Nuclear and Counterproliferation, Office of the DCS, Air and Space Operations, HQ USAF and to the DoD (General Busbee) Assistant Secretary of Defense, as well as several Senate and House committees, which may be of interest to you. For one thing, we give the technical mechanism used to generate the Gulf War Syndrome. The same weaponry is now being used to rapidly induce new strains of certain pathogens worldwide. I urge you to closely read that section of the letter to MG Neary which explains the GWS, why the French did not get it, and why Southern Iraqis got an increase in cancer and leukemia but not GWS. Also explained is how the "microwave radiation" of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow induced diseases for decades, and how we failed to comprehend it because the standard EM model deceived us.

There is a way to treat and quickly cure most diseases, including the mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW strike on our civilian population centers, our military bases, or our forces in the field. The method is little known, but was scientifically demonstrated in France in the 1960s and early 1970s before cancellation of the Prioré Project when the French Government changed. Eminent French scientists worked on the project, and the results are fully documented in leading French scientific journals. References are listed in a separate attachment.

Previously the Western scientific community has been unable to understand the technical mechanism responsible for such remarkable cures, because of serious foundations flaws in Western physics and electrodynamics. *Foundations* physicists have long been aware our science is flawed, and have pointed out many of these fundamental errors. However, the operational science establishment has not paid attention, even though physicists such as Feynman and Wheeler pointed out that the notion of "force fields in space" was totally wrong.

As a primary example, there is an "infolded" electrodynamics inside all potentials, fields, and waves that is far more primary than the coarse EM that is in our textbooks. It is actually an infolded general relativity, and this is what the Russians have weaponized. This infolded EM-GR has been ignored in the West (but not in Russia) since 1903.

As another example the potentials, fields, and waves of present electrodynamics are rigorously defined – and exist – only in the presence of mass. They do not exist in such form (force fields and oscillating force fields) at all in space, in the absence of mass. Rigorously, Maxwell's equations are mass-to-mass transforms, since Maxwell and everyone at the time assumed the ubiquitous presence of the material ether. In other words, to the founding electrodynamicists, there was no place in all the universe that was devoid of mass. Hence they defined all EM entities as entities containing mass. Even though Michelson-Morley experiments of more than a century ago destroyed that material ether, not a single Maxwellian equation has ever been changed! They still assume the material ether.

Specifically missing from our electrodynamics are two essential transforms: (1) the mass-to-spacetime transform, and (2) the spacetime-to-mass transform. In other words, these two transforms are "infolded" or hidden inside (comprise) the end point extremum case – the mass-to-mass transform actually written by Maxwell.

But these two missing transforms are just general relativity (they correspond precisely to Wheeler's principle of general relativity). So general relativity has always been infolded inside electrodynamics as we know it, but ignored. Further, this is a very powerful general relativity, since it uses the very strong EM force as the agent of spacetime curvature. Hence now one can engineer a powerful general relativity in the laboratory and in practical devices, and even action-at-a-distance, which one cannot do using merely the staid and weak G-force.

It turns out that longitudinal EM waves as shown by E.T. Whittaker in 1903 and 1904 are far more primary than our present EM theory and even our present GR theory. Both EM and GR are directly engineerable using longitudinal EM waves, including subluminal and superluminal EM waves in vacuum, and including action at a distance. One can engineer complexes of spacetime curvatures as desired, which in turn are *spacetime engines* (Wheeler's term). These engines can act upon mass – either living or inert – in any fashion desired, and at any distance desired.

The little-known and poorly understood Regeneration & Recovery (R&R) system – as contrasted to the immune system – utilizes this exact "spacetime engine" methodology to restore damaged or diseased cells, within its limitations – "dedifferentiating" or "time-reversing" them back to normal. The mechanism is fully explained in the attached package. The proposed program applies this fundamental method to greatly amplify the effect. Thus cancer cells can be reversed back to normal cells, HIV-infected cells (HIV-factories) can be reversed back to normal cells (genetics and all), etc. This represents a dramatic and unparalleled new medical therapeutic methodology of extreme power. The same techniques can simply be conjugated one additional time, and used to produce diseases and cellular changes at a distance, including in entire mass populations, as the KGB is doing right now. Specifically, by impressing an extremely weak "cocktail mix" of disease spacetime engines on the U.S. populace, the immune systems are reacting and being "spread thin" across several "shadow state" infectious pathogenic conditions. Thus when an actual terrorist BW attack occurs, the lethality of the strike will be remarkably enhanced because the immune systems will be "thinned" in their ability to fend off this new pathogen. By doing it this way, BW warfare can actually be conducted upon the U.S. without anyone being the wiser.

Our very survival as a nation is threatened by remarkable KGB weapons using this fully documented, extended electrodynamics. Bluntly, unless we take off our scientific blinders and understand Russian energetics weapon science, GWS and the Embassy health changes in Moscow were just a picnic before what is upon us. After two decades of work on the KGB energetics weapon problem, we have fully deciphered the technical mechanisms and what energetics is, as well as citing many of the Russian weapon tests and how they were done. Again, you can see that for yourself in the package.

Now that we understand the technical mechanisms, we are proposing rapid redevelopment of the Prioré process, in portable suitcase-sized units to be mass produced and filtered down into the entire emergency community for mass treatment of lethal infectious diseases resulting from BW strikes. And we are strongly urging the U.S. scientific community to quickly investigate and come to grips with this vast new *biological engineering* mechanism. Our very survival depends on it.

The inclosed documents provide an overview of the process. There is nothing else on the scientific horizon that can save the majority of all those stricken Americans, once the first foreign-sponsored terrorist teams strike our population centers with BW agents.

Sincerely,

Incls: Full package with table of contents

T.E. Bearden
President & CEO

Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest **paradigm shift** I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world" has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website Cheniere. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity. This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "**Scalar Electromagnetics**." But there is a great deal of information at Cheniere which needs to become common knowledge as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth. To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of bolding certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "**EM**" means "**electromagnetic**," and "**LW**" means "**longitudinal wave**")

This article has six sections:

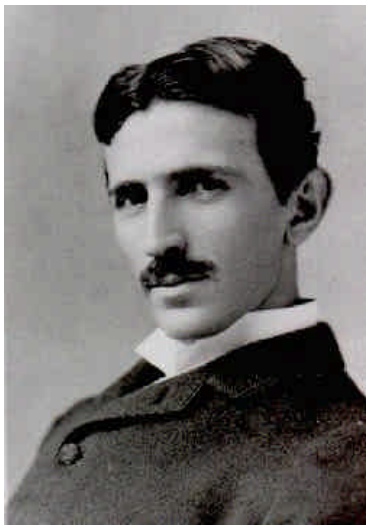
New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6. As It Stands

1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, E=tc2, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden



I guess the first thing to try to comprehend is that a "new" kind of electromagnetic (EM) wave has been discovered in the empty vacuum of space called “longitudinal” waves, which, when engineered, can be an inexhaustible supply of energy in great magnitude at any place in the universe. The word "new" is in quotes because the discovery really goes back to **Nikola Tesla** and his discovery of what he called "radiant energy." It is also not "new" because the Russians (KGB) have been working on this technology for over 30 years and have **weaponized** these "new" longitudinal scalar waves to a great degree.

These are the very weapons **Nikita Khrushchev** spoke of in January, 1960.

> "By 1957-8 the Soviets had progressed to the point of a giant scalar EM accident in the Urals which exploded nearby atomic wastes, devastating the area. They had also progressed to development of great new superweapons using their new energetics - weapons to which Khrushchev referred in 1960 when he informed the Soviet Presidium of a new, fantastic weapon in development, a weapon so powerful that it could wipe out all life on earth if unrestrainedly employed.'" Tom Bearden

After over 30 years of development, and extensive testing around the globe, these new scalar electromagnetic weapons are up and running and ready to go. Tom Bearden, at his website Cheniere, discusses the history of these new scalar electromagnetic weapons in his paper "Historical Background of Scalar EM Weapons."

Some Immediate Implications

The implications of successful engineering of the longitudinal waves are enormous, and will change the world as we know it, one way or another. Among other things, these discoveries mean that:

1. The **solutions to the energy crisis and the "oil problem" are in hand**. These oil wars are unnecessary. There is endless energy available freely from the domain of time.

2. **Unbelievably powerful weapons** are not only possible, but are already operating in several nations. The many powers of these weapons are unprecedented and mind-boggling.

3. The **cure of diseases such as cancer and AIDS**, in fact nearly any disease, has become possible within a few years of sufficient funding. Everyone can be made healthy and stay healthy.

4. **Mind control on a mass scale** has now become possible, and the machines to do it are already in place in certain nations. It has become possible to mentally enslave whole populations with the twist of a few dials.

So the layman will need to understand that there is a new kind of electromagnetic energy that is altogether different from what he knows, e.g. radio, TV, cell phones, etc. The ordinary EM waves that we have known about are called transverse EM waves, to distinguish them from the new longitudinal EM waves. These scalar waves do not actually exist in our "material" world, but exist only in the vacuum of empty space, or the time domain. And we must keep in mind that this vacuum of space we speak of exists all through everything. Even our bodies are mostly empty space between atoms and molecules. So the gateway to this seething ocean of energy can be there at every point in the universe. This seething ocean of energy is all around us and all through us.

Emptiness is Full

This amazing discovery announces that the "emptiness" of empty space is in fact not empty, but a great ocean of seething energy!

Col. Bearden refers to this ocean of energy as being of the "time domain." It seems like something from Star Trek but this is where scalar electromagnetics has come to. And where it is going may be beyond anything Star Trek could have dreamed of.

We live in a 3-dimensional world, which physics calls "3-space." But there is also spacetime, or 4-space, or the "4th dimension." Then suddenly comes this amazing new knowledge that time itself is actually compressed energy. And it is energy which is compressed by exactly the same factor by which matter is considered compressed energy: the speed-of-light-squared!

So we have a new companion to the famous E=mc2. It is now paired with E=tc2 (where t is actually "delta-t," or change in time). Or (amaze your family and friends and) say:

"E equals em-cee-squared"

and

"E equals delta-tee-cee-squared"

It has a nice ring to it, like some freedom bell announcing a new era.

And as the atomic bomb released the compressed energy in matter, so can we now unleash the tremendous energy that is compressed into time itself. It gives a completely new meaning to the term "time bomb."

Some New Terminology of Scalar Electromagnetics

A new science, several new names

> "Those [Russian] weapon scientists resurrected an old term from the history of electrodynamics, called "energetics". That is their approach to a unified field theory, where everything is based on "energetics". This model as its foundations uses a very similar approach to that "single fundamental unit" model, where energy is the unit. If one makes the energy EM in nature, then one has the Russian energetics approach. This unified approach gathers everything in, including all energy actions and relations in inert matter (the first branch of energetics, called by the same name), all field and matter interactions in living matter (the second branch of energetics, called "bioenergetics"), and all mind operations and mind-matter interactions (the third branch of energetics, called "psychoenergetics"). [ed: sometimes also called "psychotronics" by the Russians]

Rick Andersen in an article called "What is Scalar Electromagnetics?" describes the new science this way:

> "Scalar EM is the brainchild of Lt. Col. (retired) Thomas E. Bearden, a systems analyst and wargames specialist who has been advocating a view of electromagnetics which is based on the notion of a vast, unseen background of scalar energies (as opposed to vector energies) which underlie all physical reality.
>
> "If Bearden is correct in his Scalar EM theory, then we can build devices which would enable us to alter gravity, time, inertia, and the apparent mass of an object. This of course has ENORMOUS implications for military applications, space-vehicle drives, time-travel, teleportation, paranormal phenomena, and just about every other area one can think of." http://twm.co.nz/Beard_scalem.html

> "Time-energy, time-currents, and time-structuring play the dominant role in electromagnetics. Time-as-energy eventually becomes engineerable, as easily as is spatial energy now. We are always dealing with spacetime and with spacetime curvature."
>
> Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc

The scalar energy discovered in the vacuum of space is sometimes called "zero-point" energy. Thomas Valone explains how this term came about.

What does "Zero Point" mean?

"Boyer traces the historical “creation of the vacuum” as proceeding in stages in parallel with the historical development of ideas about the vacuum. To paraphrase, he says that in the 17th century, it was thought that a totally empty volume of space could be created by simply removing all matter and, in particular, all gases. That was our first concept of the vacuum. Just get rid of all the gas. Late in the 19th century, it became apparent that the region still contained thermal radiation. But it seemed that the radiation might be eliminated by cooling. So the second concept of getting a real vacuum is to cool it down to zero temperature. Just go all the way to absolute zero. Then we’ve got a real vacuum. Right? Well, since then, both theory and experiment have shown that there is a non-thermal radiation in the vacuum and that it persists even if the temperature could be lowered to absolute zero. Therefore, it was simply called the “zero point” radiation. "Thomas Valone http://www.seaspower.com/InsideZeroPoint.htm

> "**For our very survival, it is absolutely imperative that informed citizens be aware of this dramatic change, which is just now starting. The powerful new science and engineering must be controlled and used for humanity's benefit, not its detriment. Else it will eventually be let loose unrestrainedly, to destroy all life on earth - a possibility indicated by Nikita Khrushchev in 1960**." - Bearden
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/priore1/p4.jpg

2. Tapping the waves

Endless free energy, Tesla's radiant energy, the dipole as the gateway to the energy of the void, MEG in one year, Bedini, Yakuza, etc. End of Oil, geopolitical chaos, rogue groups

Move Over G.E. & Big Oil, Energy is Everywhere!

Third-world nations set to rise

> "Certain powerful interests did not wish the extended electromagnetics to be discovered or taught. That, after all, would lead to free energy and loss of economic control of the citizens. That was precisely why Nikola Tesla had already been suppressed ... Today it is still being suppressed by the orthodox establishment."
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s25.htm

The vast seething ocean of energy of the vacuum, the longitudinal scalar EM waves of the time domain, can now be tapped and "transduced" into ordinary (transverse) EM energy in our 3-Space world. The process can be compared to putting a paddlewheel into a river. The energy acquired is free, since the river is there flowing whether we tap it or not. And it is a mighty river, and is not diminished by our paddlewheel.

This means that a permanent solution to the "energy crisis" is at hand, if only those who hold it so secret would give it up to humankind.

It means our species' insane use of oil is no longer necessary. We can make automobiles that need no fuel at all. We can build motors that power themselves. It means that unlimited electrical power can be available for free anywhere in the world. Every house and even shack can have its own power supply.

Of course there is the cost of the equipment at first, but the energy flow is free for the presumably very long life (no moving parts) of the generator. It will probably take decades to shift over to scalar power.

But the ability to tap the scalar (longitudinal) EM waves of the vacuum (which exists everywhere) also means that unbelievably powerful weapons can be, and already have been developed. In fact these weapons are so dangerous that the fear engendered becomes a psychological obstacle to the grasping of the facts.

I struggled with this myself for months, and even though Tom Bearden had completely convinced me already, it is hard to accept the fact that for everyone on earth the "worst that might happen" has suddenly gotten much worse. It takes time to deal with that, to realize it and get over it.

Indeed, the possibilities of these new weapons, which are tapping the huge energies of time, are so terrifying it is natural for the mind to simply say: "I don't want to hear about that."

And the government, likewise, pretends these weapons do not exist and tries to keep it secret from the people. Because most people would indeed be truly alarmed to know the actual situation. Col. Tom Bearden has decided that the people need to know the truth anyway. As a People on a Planet we must face this now, and ban the use of scalar weapons in war or in mass mind control. The current deployment of these weapons is a world emergency which we must all face.

The physics and mathematics of the longitudinal waves and the time domain are clearly beyond the layman, but I recommend scanning through them anyway just to get a sense of the wonder and the elegance of it all and some of the exotic terms which are used. Two of the most important papers by Col. Bearden are:

Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole

The Final Secret of Free Energy.

Despite the complexity of the science involved, Bearden sums up the essential secret of it all in a few words.

> "There is no problem at all in extracting all the energy one wishes from the active vacuum, anywhere in the universe, at any time. Just make a dipole.

> The problem is in (1) catching some of that freely gushing EM energy in a circuit containing a load, and (2) dissipating the caught and collected EM energy in that load to power it, without using half the caught energy to destroy the source dipole's).
>
> That is the ONLY real energy problem on the planet, and always has been."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/022502.htm

A dipole could be a battery, which is polarized into negative and positive. Or the terminals of a generator. Or any magnet with its two poles. Or an atom with its positive and negative charges. Or the earth's magnetic field, the sun, and all heavenly bodies. Even a galaxy must be some kind of mega-dipole. Wherever there is a dipole there is already immense scalar EM energy ushering out of and back into the vacuum. And there have already been demonstrated a number of diverse methods for tapping that energy as it flows. (John Bedini, Edwin Gray, Bruce de Palma, and others). Bearden provides what he calls a "partial list" on his website.

> "In other words, nature then gladly gives us as much EM energy flow as we need, indefinitely — just for paying a tiny little bit initially to "make the little dipole." After that, we never have to pay anything again, and nature will happily keep on pouring out that 3-flow of EM energy for us. This is the giant negentropy mechanism I uncovered, performed in the simplest way imaginable: just make an ordinary little dipole."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary%20Energy%20Crisis.doc

How to Buy a Free Energy Machine

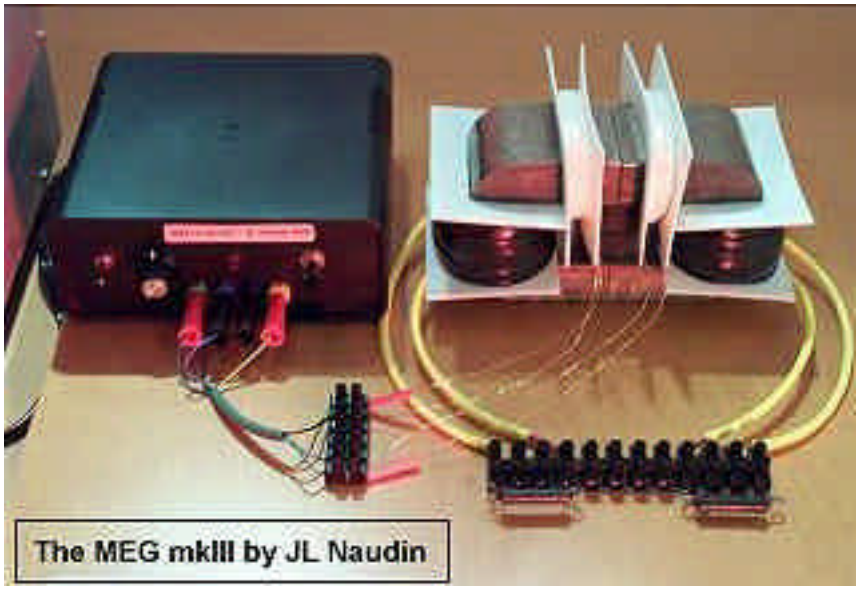
Answer: Just wait one more year! 2003. Then get off the Grid!

Perhaps the most eagerly awaited event now is the marketing of Bearden's Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG) scheduled to begin in about a year's time. This is when the proof will hit the fan. Many people have said to me, when talking about free energy, "I'll believe it when I can go to the store and buy one." Hopefully in a year's time they will be able to order their own MEG. And then they will believe, because it works and is working.

Says Bearden: "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to obtain. The MEG may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat."

(Bearden : http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/011202.htm)

Soon the cat will be fully out of the bag. The first MEG units will supply 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. Units can be connected together to double or triple the wattage. After that gets going, 10 kilowatt generators are planned. Energy will flow freely from the time domain indefinitely, and there are no moving parts to wear out. This manufacturing project is a heroic effort and will change the world as we know it. For once people are in possession of such devices there can be no further denial from anyone, including the government and/or "secret-government."



The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator

(Successfully replicated here by J. L. Naudin)

The physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum."

The device was successfully replicated by J.L. Naudin in France, and others, like Steve Utne, are also working on their own models. But Magnetic Energy Limited's MEG is actually scheduled for production soon and looks to be the first commercially available free-energy generator in history!

I imagine it will not take long for tinkerers to put them into their electric cars and make the first fuelless automobiles since Tesla's unheralded (and unheeded) experiments. Or for builders to begin building houses powered by MEG's. Houses which will never see electric bills. How can they ever make enough of these to meet the demand that will suddenly be there? Bearden is right, it needs to be an all-out crash program of the government on the order of the Manhattan Project.

I must include here that Bearden is quick to point out that he is not himself the inventor of the MEG, but is a partner and advisor in bringing it to the public market through Magnetic Energy Limited, Inc. I must also admit that I am praying for the success of this venture, and the ending of the absurd and criminal withholding of this technology from the people by the black-ops military-industrial people. This secrecy has cost the planet over 30 years of unnecessary pollution.

The first units off the assembly line, which is being set up in a "friendly" unnamed nation, will usher the public at last into the new era of scalar electromagnetics.

As of December, 2001, the situation with the MEG was described by Bearden in a letter.

> "What we presently have with the MEG is a successful laboratory experiment. At least a year's very hard research will have to be done before we will be ready to put a commercial power supply into production.
>
> "Consequently, we have made an agreement with a foreign partner (the National Materials Science Lab of the National Academy of Sciences of a friendly foreign nation) to do that year's research. At the same time, we are trying to make an agreement with one or more large financial partners here in the U.S."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/121901.htm
>
> "So we are hopeful that we will be able to start introducing units on the market about a year from now. Quite simply, we will either succeed or we will fail. But we will give it our very best effort."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/012202a.htm

Bearden has given another technical explanation of how the MEG works here in a letter.

Motionless Electromagnetic Generator patented, 3-26-2002

Click here to read the patent

"In Magnetic Energy Limited, all business discussions and arrangements are taken care of by Dr. Lee Kenny, Managing Partner. There are five of us who are co-inventors of the MEG, and two of the others are really the principal inventors." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/megstatus.htm

Free Energy has been Suppressed
Secret Government Aware of Free Energy

"In this world of contemporary times, all the agencies, CIA, FBI, KGB, NSA, Electric Power Research Institute, DARPA, Brookings Institution, Henry Kissinger, Edward Teller, et al., all are aware of [free-energy researcher Bruce] De Palma and his ideas.

"Because these individuals and institutions are employed by the ruling elite to forecast the future and satisfy present needs and demands, it is clear that free energy is a threat to the world order constructed by business and the mindset of those who want to own the world.

"Free energy represents Man's aspirations and dreams of freedom and equality, uniform division of resources and the ability to choose one's own future.

"The fact that free energy is suppressed speaks to the greed and self-interest of a ruling elite which, even in the face of an emergency of global starvation, resource depletion and environmental pollution, will not give one inch if it means loss of control. This is an

> attitude of paranoid delusion and fantasy which can only arise from the alienation of a class of elitists who, through their money, are completely insulated from the reality of the day to day fight for existence of the common man."
>
> http://depalma.pair.com/Absurdity/Absurdity07/ProblemOfFreeEnergy.html

Bearden describes one case of suppression when the Yakuza killed the Kawai engine in his very presence in Huntsville, Alabama.

> "That night a jet arrived from Los Angeles, with a Yakuza on board. The next morning Kawai no longer controlled his company, his invention, or his own fate. The Kawai party was in fear and trembling. The Yakuza coldly dissolved the agreement, they packed up the two Kawai engines we had, and left. And that was that."

So it is not only governments who are keeping this revolutionary technology from seeing the light of day. The Yakuza? KGB? The Aum Shinrikyo cult? Our "leaders" need to be honest about what is going on, otherwise they look foolish, acting out a kind of "Alice In Wonderland" script before the public, a script that has become completely unbelievable.

Concerning the criminal withholding of this scalar technology by the military black-budget people, and the cover-up of the actual situation regarding scalar weapons throughout the world, Tom has this to say:

> "The high government officials of the United States of America grossly violated our constitution and their sworn oaths of office. Our constitution specifically charges the government of the United States to defend the people of the United States. That means our officials are specifically charged with defending our people. Yet they deliberately agreed not to do so, and they deliberately sacrificed us in advance.
>
> "They committed treason of the highest kind, by deliberately surrendering us to total destruction anytime the big balloon goes up."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Energy Crisis Solved

One of the "must read" documents at Cheniere is "The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly," especially since the "oil wars," which Bearden has foreseen for decades, have now already begun.

Here are some clips from that Document:

> "To avoid the impending collapse of the world economy and/or the destruction of civilization and the biosphere, we must quickly replace much of the "electrical energy from oil" heart of the crisis at great speed, and simultaneously replace a significant part of the "transportation using oil products" factor also.

> "The technical basis for that solution and part of the prototype technology required, are now at hand. We discuss that solution in this paper."

And although the solution to the energy problem and the oil wars may be at hand, Bearden suggests there is still an urgent rush that needs to be made to save human civilization from collapse.

> "Once the technology hardware solutions are ready for mass production, even with a massive worldwide deployment effort some five years are required to deploy the new systems sufficiently to contain the problem of world economic collapse. This means that, by the end of 2003, those hardware technology solutions must have been completed, and the production replacement power systems must be ready to roll off the assembly lines en masse.
>
> "The 2003 date appears to be the critical "point of no return" for the survival of civilization as we have known it.
>
> "Reaching that point, say, in 2005 will not solve the crisis in time, and the collapse of the world economy as well as the destruction of civilization and the biosphere will still almost certainly occur, even with the solutions in hand."
>
> "The good news is that we now know how to easily initiate continuous and powerful "electromagnetic winds" from the vacuum at will. Once initiated, each free EM energy wind flows continuously so long as the simple initiator is not deliberately destroyed."

On page 9 he explains the concept of the dipole, and how there is already huge scalar energy flowing in the time domain around any dipole. Hold a magnet or a battery in your hand and you hold a stress in time and a beautiful flowing loop of longitudinal waves!

Bearden decries the scientific community in the West for being unable to let go of their dogma long enough to see that the greatest discovery in human history lies at their feet, but for their stubborn ignorance.

> "The present energy crisis then is due totally to that "conspiracy of ignorance" we referred to, that is maintained by the scientific community, and that has been maintained by it for more than 100 years.
>
> "This is the real situation that the environmentalists must become aware of, if they are to see the correct path into which their energies and efforts should be directed — to solve both the energy crisis and the problem of gigantic pollution of the biosphere. "As far as anyone in the legislative branch of government ever understanding the profundity of the discovery and engineering of scalar waves, Tom Bearden says they are at a great disadvantage in doing so.
>
> "The nontechnical person — e.g., a Senator or a Congressperson — is operating under a distinct disadvantage. If he or she takes the stance that much better electrical power systems can readily be achieved, he or she is in fact opposing almost the entire set of University, Government Technical, Power Company, Battery Company, and Organized

> Science communities. Further, in most cases his technical advisors are themselves from one or the other of those communities, and likely to go back into that community or those communities when the Senator or Congressperson leaves office, or even before. So the Congress and the non-technical government community at large operate at a great disadvantage...Bearden National Emergency Declaration is Needed
>
> "The Government Non-Technical community (the Senate and the Congress, in particular) are in far better shape than the Government Technical community, to appreciate the world implications of the pending economic disaster. I am hopeful that both the environmentalists and the Government Non-Technical community will rapidly unite in a common goal to get this vacuum energy program launched, under a National Emergency declaration. If so, then they can solve the energy crisis and the pending economic crisis, in fairly short order, and permanently."
>
> unnecessary_energy_crisis.htm#congress_disadvantage

In the conclusion of his paper The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly Bearden again states the urgency of replacing our centralized power grids with highly dispersed and local taps on the freely flowing energy of the active vacuum. Given the abilities of the Tesla howitzers, the power grids of all nations are sitting ducks.

> "Personally, the present author regards the increasing energy crisis as the greatest strategic threat to the United States in its entire history. I will do anything within my power to help prevent what I perceive to be the looming economic collapse of the Western world, preceded or accompanied by a sudden, explosive, all-out and continuing exchange of the WMD arsenals of most of the world.
>
> ...In the name of all humanity, let us begin! Else by the time this first decade of the new millennium ends, much of humanity may not remain to see the second decade."

---

3. Weaponization

Scalar interferometry, Tesla howitzer, Tesla dome, heat/cold, dudding, 10 nations have them, dead-man fusing & Insane Systems, scalar strategy, earthquakes and weather wars, solar storms, mind attacks, leased to Yakuza, many examples of testing, quantum potential weapons.

> "Indeed, Soviet energetics weapons are now capable of destroying both our triad shield, our homeland, our armed forces in the field, and our population, quickly and efficiently. We have a new "gap" of monumental proportions: not a missile gap, not a submarine or bomber gap, and not even a particle beam or laser gap. We have a scalar electromagnetics or electrogravitation gap." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/intro.htm

"We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that,

if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a fantastic weapon." Khrushchev, to the Presidium, Jan. 1960

> "We've totally missed the most incredible "secret superweapons" development program of all times, and the worldwide testing of the weapons themselves.
>
> "Hiroshima and Nagasaki should serve as object lessons in the price of ignorance of such technological breakthroughs.
>
> "History does repeat itself. But this time it's not we Americans who got the great new superweapon first."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Warfare has been changed forever by the development of these scalar energy longitudinal wave howitzers. To get a basic understanding of scalar waves is to have the imagination suddenly run wild as all the implications and possibilities regarding warfare fall into place. One realizes with a certain horror that the world has totally changed, and that there are some very fearsome possibilities. Remember, the power for these weapons comes from the time domain, longitudinal EM waves in the vacuum of empty space, and the power is tremendous and mind-boggling. Being able to blast away at any target from a distant control booth is something that has never happened before. This is incredible power to be in control of and it divides the history of weaponry into "before" and "after." And the destructive power of these weapons is delivered instantaneously to the target from the local vacuum at the place of the target.

From an interview:

> Questioner: "Are you saying that real energy can be transmitted faster than the speed of light?"
>
> Bearden: "Yes. But hyperspatially. Not through 3-space, but "around" it. Again, this means that it's possible to produce energetic changes in a distant system at a distant place, without transmitting energy "through space" in the normal sense. You transmit "around" space, so to speak, and directly in time or through a higher dimension, depending on the model you're using to understand this. Further, the speed of the internal EM energy transmission is not limited to the speed of light."
>
> http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Here are some initial considerations about scalar weapons and scalar wars

1. Tesla Howitzer 2. Tesla Domes 3. Rogue groups 4. WW III 5. Russian "UFOs?"

3a. The Tesla Howitzer and its modes of action

Source: Tom Bearden's weapons slides and Fer-de-Lance Briefing

For one thing there is no delivery of any thing to any place. Bombs are obsolete. So are the planes to get them there. No helicopters necessary. All current nuclear devices are rendered nearly useless by electronic "dudding." All distant-destruction can be done from a control room, and to any point on earth. The destructive power of "men" has just increased by orders of magnitude. The new weapons could even cause storms on the sun! Thus there is great urgency to make these new facts public and known, with the hope that all nations would come together to ban the use of scalar weapons.

Two scalar antennae together along with the computers to control them, make up a scalar interferometer, and according to Col. Bearden the Russians have hundreds of such installations already. These interferometers are called "Tesla Howitzers." They can deliver a giant blast of energy to the distant target site, true "action-at-a-distance".

The first howitzer mode is called the "exothermic" mode of operation because immense EM energy blasts outward at the target site. The blast of a scalar howitzer can be of near nuclear level in destructiveness, and can be repeated easily, at that place, or nearby, or anywhere.

The howitzer can use a lesser exothermic power setting and simply destroy all electronics in the target area. Thus they can render our nuclear missiles inoperable as they sit in their silos by "frying" the electronic circuits that guide them. They can bring down any airplane, anywhere in the world, at any time. Any person anywhere, if their exact position is known, can be assassinated without a shot being fired.

The howitzers can also bring down power grids anywhere in the world, at any time. Thus they could bring Wall Street to an instant halt by disabling all its electronics. Even this one little easy tweak of the howitzer could cripple the U.S. economy in a single day. No wonder the "leaders" don't want you to know! This is a new era we are in. The discovery and development of scalar interferometry has put us in a new world, whether we like it or not. Anyone could be expected to go into denial, the befuddled senators and congressmen included. But we have to wake up.

In a second howitzer mode called the "endothermic" mode, the howitzer sucks energy out of the target area, essentially creating a blast of cold at the distant target. It is even capable of freezing parts of the ocean. Bearden gives a number of cases where these "cold explosions" have been witnessed, mostly by airline pilots. April 9, 1984: 1 2 3) A huge mushroom cloud of mostly water is seen rising miles into the sky from out of the ocean, an awesome sight.

In the endothermic mode the sucked-out energy must go somewhere, so it is vented out at some other chosen spot on the earth. These endothermic plumes have been photographed by satellite.

> "The exhaust in the left picture is about 150 miles long, and is nearly horizontal (about 1.5 degrees above the horizontal). It is entirely consistent with the continuous exhaust from a "dumping transfer" scalar EM howitzer in the continuous exothermic mode. (The primary howitzer, of course, was activated in the endothermic mode.)" Bearden More Plumes

By using both of these heat (exothermic) and cold (endothermic) modes together the weather can be altered anywhere. Warm the air over here, cool it down over there, put a curl in the jet stream, dissipate clouds, create clouds, whip up a tornado. Bearden speaks about using the endothermic howitzer mode as a weapon of war:

"Cold explosions can be used to freeze tanks, personnel, and equipment. The equipment and tanks thaw out. The personnel thaw out too, but they are dead when they do." Bearden, Fer-de-Lance

(This endothermic mode of the howitzers makes me think that there might one day be a cure for the problem of global warming after all. Could not a big device, situated in space or on the moon, be able to vent a great deal of excess heat outside the atmosphere into space, thus functioning as a kind of planetary thermostat?)

While the United States has experimented with electomagnetic weapons using ordinary transverse EM waves, the longitudinal [LW] weaponized waves are truly of another order altogether.

For one thing they do not have to travel through space, for they come from the time domain, which is everywhere. The energy of the blast, the heat or light or whatever, comes from the vacuum of space at the location of the target itself. This is astonishing. The weapons actually just trigger the release of immense energy from the vacuum at the target location.

> "... it is possible to focus the potential for the effects of a weapon through spacetime itself, in a manner so that mass and energy do not "travel through space" from the transmitter to the target at all. Instead, ripples and patterns in the fabric of spacetime itself are manipulated to meet and interfere in and at the local spacetime of some distant target. There interference of these ripple patterns creates the desired energetic effect (hence the term energetics) directly in and through the target itself, emerging from the very spacetime (vacuum) in which the target is imbedded at its distant location." Bearden Fer-de-Lance

The big Tesla howitzers are aimed at their targets by using a worldwide electromagnetic pattern called the "Woodpecker Grid," begun by the Russians in 1976.

You can hear the Woodpecker signal here: http://www.cheniere.org/misc/woodpeckersound.htm

The woodpecker grid is just that, a grid of EM waves which provide a channel for the LW waves to any point on earth. Computers use the woodpecker grid information to hone down the aiming of the howitzers to a pinpoint location on earth. (For that matter, it could be under the earth, in space, or under the sea).

A third howitzer mode is what Col. Bearden calls "Mindsnapper" mode. This is a truly frightening mode which affects the electromagnetic mind-body connection. Being mind-snapped at a low level would cause you to lose consciousness. Being mind-snapped at a slightly higher power would "entrain" all minds in the target area into a kind of hypnogogic trance, a state in which they would all be highly susceptible to suggestions and orders.

Being mind-snapped at high level would so disrupt the mind-body connection that everyone in the target area would fall down, instantly dead. Not only that, everything around you and inside you would be killed, so that your sterilized body would not rot for quite a long time.

The Mindsnapper can be used for a small area, or to kill an entire population. In fact, using the scalar waves to affect the human mind has become a new field in its own right, and has been dubbed "psychoenergetics." (This is discussed below in section 5).

Bearden describes the use of the howitzer in mind-snapping mode against people, to cause unconsciousness or death:

> "From a military viewpoint, these scalar EM weapons are really quite all-around weapons.
>
> "For example, they are very lethal against personnel.
>
> "Set in the "high intensity pulse mode," one blast and a person's nervous system is destroyed instantly. Total, instantaneous death results. One can blast away at entire groups of infantrymen, for example. It's the peak power that's important, not the average power. So the weapon doesn't require too much battery power.
>
> "Set on a lower intensity pulse mode, one zap can simply knock out a person, rendering him instantly unconscious. Quite useful if one needs prisoners to interrogate. Also very silent, which is useful in operations employing stealth and surprise." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s80.htm
>
> "Those hit by the scalar EM weapon, however, have a most peculiar death mode.
>
> "Death comes-instantly and totally. There is no convulsion, no response. The entire nervous system is destroyed instantly. Every living cell in the body is killed instantly, including all bacteria, germs, etc.
>
> "A body hit with this thing falls like a limp rag and lies where it falls. It doesn't decay in even 30-45 days. In a macabre fashion, it's been reduced to something like food irradiated with nuclear radiation; everything is killed, so the material is preserved for an extended period before any decay can set in."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s81.htm

He goes on to say that the same "bazooka-sized scalar EM pulse weapon" can also be used to knock out a tank with one shot (or pulse). So tank warfare is obsolete. Helicopters? Bearden points out: "... if he's attacked by a helicopter or a fixed-wing aircraft, he can bring the same weapon to bear on it. He can knock down a chopper or a jet. With one shot."

Obituary for Tank Warfare

Tanks useless against portable LW weapons

> "For example, suppose one attacks a tank. [with an LW weapon] With scalar EM pulse, the personnel die instantly. Total personnel kill is achieved.
>
> All electronic systems of the tank are dudded. Total systems kill is achieved. The ammunition in the tank explodes. Total kill is achieved.
>
> The fuel explodes. This is another total kill mechanism.
>
> That tank has been killed totally, by a variety of mechanisms, all simultaneously.
>
> That's a k-kill in any analyst's book.
>
> And don't worry about retrieval and repair. That tank is finished permanently.
>
> Even the most modern tank is just as vulnerable as the most obsolete."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s88.htm

One begins to get the idea how profoundly the conventional means of warfare have been obsoleted. All the usual weapons of war have been rendered nearly useless! And Star Trek's "Phaser," with its "stun" and "kill" modes is here at last.

Although it is the weapons aspect of scalar electromagnetic which has received the most developmental effort, Bearden points out that a great many other amazing things that may be accomplished in this new field of science. Beam me up Scotty!

> "Superluminal communications systems, hyperspace drive, and materialization and dematerialization are all hypothetically possible, using scalar electromagnetics. As the technology develops, we should see the development of many of the systems long thought impossible except in science- fiction."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s15.htm

Bearden describes a huge test of the Russian scalar weapons systems which occurred in 1985, a test that went completely unnoticed by western scientists:

> "Just before May 1, 1985 the Soviet Union performed a "full-up" operational test of their entire strategic scalar EM weapons complex. This test was detected and monitored periodically by Frank Golden. Some 27 of these giant Soviet "power taps" were locked into the molten core of the earth, producing forced (entrained) scalar resonance of the entire planet on 54 controlled frequencies under our very feet. The remainder of the scalar frequency spectrum was ablaze with literally hundreds of Soviet scalar transmitters: probably the entire strategic scalar command and control system to

underwater submarines, higher command centers, distant commands, etc. was activated in the giant exercise.

"For several days, the system was exercised on a mind-boggling scale, apparently as part of the Soviet Union's highly accentuated 40th anniversary celebration of the end of World War II.

"Ironically, not a single U.S. intelligence agency, laboratory, or scientist detected this monstrous exercise for the new Soviet leader, Gorbachev. Not a one of them had a detector for scalar EM radiation, and not a one of them officially believes the exercise ever happened."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s38.htm

"The Woodpecker grid/howitzer weapon system can be placed over the ocean and used against cruise missiles, naval surface-to-air and surface-to-surface missiles, submarine-launched ballistic and cruise missiles, etc. Placed over a carrier task force, it can also take care of the aircraft launched by the carrier as fast as they are launched. It can also handily take care of the missiles launched by guided-missile cruisers of the accompanying task force."

(Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s65.htm)

The whole series of the Fer-de-Lance briefing slides and comments is a "must read" for anyone wanting to be aware of the actual state of things in this world right now. It is a new world and it takes some getting used to. Fer-de-Lance speaks clearly, for the layman, of the way things stand.

What is it like to operate these Tesla Howitzers? Col. Bearden gives us an idea in his "Fer-de-Lance" briefing, Slides 66-71.

Who needs armies anymore? A entire war can be fought and won by a handful of men sitting in a comfortable control booth! The scalar electromagnetics revolution has made all previous forms of warfare nearly obsolete.

Why haven't the Russians used the scalar weapons yet?

Bearden gives his thoughts on this in "Fer-de-Lance." The power of these weapons is so great that an accident or war could wipe out all life on earth, and even affect the sun.

"As can be appreciated, this entire concept [MAD] is now totally obsoleted by the Soviet possession of scalar EM weapons.

'The "mutual assured destruction" capability -- or MAD concept as it was so aptly named! -- is no longer mutual. And for two reasons: (1) the Soviet surprise attack could destroy essentially all our Triad forces wherever they are, in the first attack. (2) Even if a very small number of our strategic forces survive, the puny strike we could attempt to launch could be repeatedly decimated from launch to terminal phase.

'The restraint on the Soviets is not because of our Triad forces. The restraint is twofold: (1) a second nation has scalar EM weapons, and would undoubtedly unleash them upon the Soviet Union with great violence if such a massive world-wide destruction of U.S. forces occurred or was threatened (is it really "accidental" that six major Soviet missile ammunition storage sites mysteriously exploded within seven months?); (2) the closed-loop scalar radiation exchange system of Earth-Sun could be inadvertently "tweaked" in the feedback loop from Earth to Sun, so that a large solar scalar resonance was stimulated. In that case the Sun could emit a mighty resonant "burp" that would simply wipe out all life on Earth in a fiery shower.

'The "terror" in the "balance of terror" between nations has just increased by many, many orders of magnitude.

'The biblical prophecy that the Earth will be wiped out by "fire and brimstone from heaven" is very near fulfillment now.

'Put another way, the pucker factor -- even on the Russians who may contemplate unleashing Armageddon -- is higher than any Western strategic analyst has ever imagined, even in his wildest nightmares.

'Truly these weapons are "more frightening than the mind of man has imagined," as Brezhnev put it in 1975.

'The frightening scalar EM weapons can be used, but only very, very gingerly indeed. If a slight mistake is made, everybody loses everything."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s74.htm

But the Russians (KGB) are not the worst of it. Bearden claims that some of the scalar weapons have been leased to the Yakuza for about a billion a year, and that only the KGB is holding the Yakuza in check from making a full-scale all out scalar attack on the west.

U.S. Defense Secretary William Cohen

Warns about eco-terrorism using scalar electromagnetic weapons

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves... So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counter terrorism] efforts." - Defense Secretary William Cohen, 1997

In a letter to a writer named "Russell" Bearden says,

"In short, Russell, the Secretary of Defense of the United States confirmed that there are indeed novel kinds of EM weapons, right now and have been for some time, which have been and are being used to (1) initiate earthquakes, (2) engineer the weather and climate,

and (3) initiate the eruption of volcanoes. We wrote about those exact uses of the weaponry decades ago. Several nations now have such weapons. Three of them (two on one side and the other on a hostile side) are even firing practice shots into Western Australia, as a convenient test range."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Tesla Howitzers in Weather mode

How to Make Weather

"Engineering the weather is duck soup; they tested that over the U.S. in 1967, and entered upon continuing operations over North America on July 4, 1976 as a grim kind of KGB "Bicentennial Gift" to the United States. Here's how it is done with several interferometers.

"First, the interferometers can deliberately make "high pressure areas" (cool the air so it shrinks and its "footprint" pressure on the ground increases because its density increases) and "low pressure areas" (heat the air so that expands and its "footprint" pressure on the ground decreases because its density decreases). Well, if one makes the highs and lows where one wishes them, and judiciously and somewhat slowly moves them along a given path, these highs and lows will entrain the jet streams and thus "steer" the weather.

"So if you wish a very cold snap or attack, go up into Canada and start these actions to steer down some streams that bring some very frigid air. Establish other highs and lows judiciously to "block" or "slow" other jet streams and flows as desired. In this way, one can pull the "large cold air masses coming down from Canada" deep into the southern U.S. at will. They do it regularly. If you wish an ice storm, add an additional current of warm moist air you bring up (steer up by using artificial highs and lows) from the ocean. Where they meet, you will get freezing rain, then sleet, then severe icing accumulating. This type of attack does rather large damage to the struck area."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Whole websites have now sprung up showing weather radar anomalies which may well be indications of scalar weather engineering. One list of over 500 images is here. Cheniere has its own collection here.

In another section at Cheniere are many photos of cloud anomalies which reveal the underlying grid along which the clouds are forming or un-forming. Bearden relates a startling incident in these clandestine ongoing "weather wars."

"During the spring of 1986, abnormally strong Soviet weather engineering occurred over the U. S., causing a drastic drought in the southeastern U.S. This drought was broken by a colleague who used an extremely powerful scalar EM device to redirect jetstreams. A most unusual and unique signature of the "blocking" against the Soviet scalar EM actions

resulted: Two huge circulations developed in the atmosphere, clearly showed as two adjacent giant "holes" in the swirling cloud cover over the middle and eastern U.S.

"Between these two giant holes, the cloud circulations formed a stream of clouds, moving to the south, looking very: much like a giant vertical "bar" of a huge "Y-shaped" cloud flow.* Several national weathermen commented on this unusual pattern, which had not been observed before. The pattern continued, day after day, as the blocking continued."

* On the weather maps.

http://www.cheniere.org/books/analysis/history.htm

Tesla Howitzers in Earthquake mode

How to Make an Earthquake

"Here's how you initiate a very large earthquake with such weapons. Take a convenient fault zone of set of them. Focus the interferometry on the fault zone, in the "diverging" mode, and deposit EM energy there in the rocks on both sides, increasing (slowly) the stress in the rocks by the reverse piezoelectric effect (deposit excess energy, get crystal mechanical movements).

"Do it slowly, and the stress will build up to large pressures well-above a plate slip minimum energy required. At some point, the rocks yield and one or both sides "slip" and move rather sharply, giving a very large earthquake in that zone.

"Do the same thing down in the earth (remember, LWs easily penetrate right through the earth and ocean at will, and so the "interference zone" focus can be inside the earth or beneath the ocean, at will.

"Anyway, focus this thing down to where the active part of the volcano is still slumbering, down where the hole in the plate has been made. Keep increasing the deposition of energy in the magma itself, and eventually the increasing pressure from deep within that volcano, underground, will cause an eruption. Build the energy slow, and the eruption will likely be much larger."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

Tesla Howitzers in Tesla's "Big Eye" mode

How to make a Big Eye in the Sky

By using longitudinal wave interferometry in a weakly endothermic mode a new kind of "radar" is now possible, one which can look right through the earth and oceans. Because the endothermic

mode extracts energy from the distant target, a pattern of the target area can be scanned for in the returned energy.

> "Thus the receiver produces a representation of the energy extracted from various locations within the distant endothermic zone. By displaying the received signals on an appropriately scanned screen, a representation of the distant scene in the intersection zone can be created. Indeed this is a special kind of "microwave interferometry," and -- with modern techniques -- the imagery obtained might be surprisingly good. With development, it might even become as good as the image presently obtained by side-looking acquisition radars.
>
> "Interestingly enough, since scalar EM beams will easily penetrate the earth or the ocean, one can also look beneath the earth or beneath the ocean with this type of scanning scalar interferometer.
>
> "The importance of this capability to strategic and tactical reconnaissance is obvious. Camouflage, cover, and concealment have no effect on such a system. One can easily look inside buildings and into underground facilities. With a small system such as this, the U.S. Marines at Khe Sahn would have had little difficulty locating the tunnels continually dug under the perimeter by the Viet Cong. And targets under jungle canopies are directly visible."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s42.htm

Tesla Howitzers can destroy all life on earth

How to Make a Storm on the Sun!!

(Just make a big mistake with your Tesla howitzers)

The deepest dangers of the use of scalar weapons are frighteningly pointed out by Bearden here where he considers that the sun, earth and moon (actually the whole solar system) is a delicately balanced arrangement of scalar (longitudinal) EM radiation. There is a scalar connection between the earth and the sun, which are both giant dipoles gushing energy in the time domain. Big scalar events on the earth could alter this balance causing true catastrophe.

"Indeed, a solar response could be stimulated so that the Sun would violently belch and destroy our biosphere, among other effects."

Unrestrained scalar warfare could cause huge solar storms? To realize that human activity could actually affect the sun itself is truly mind boggling.

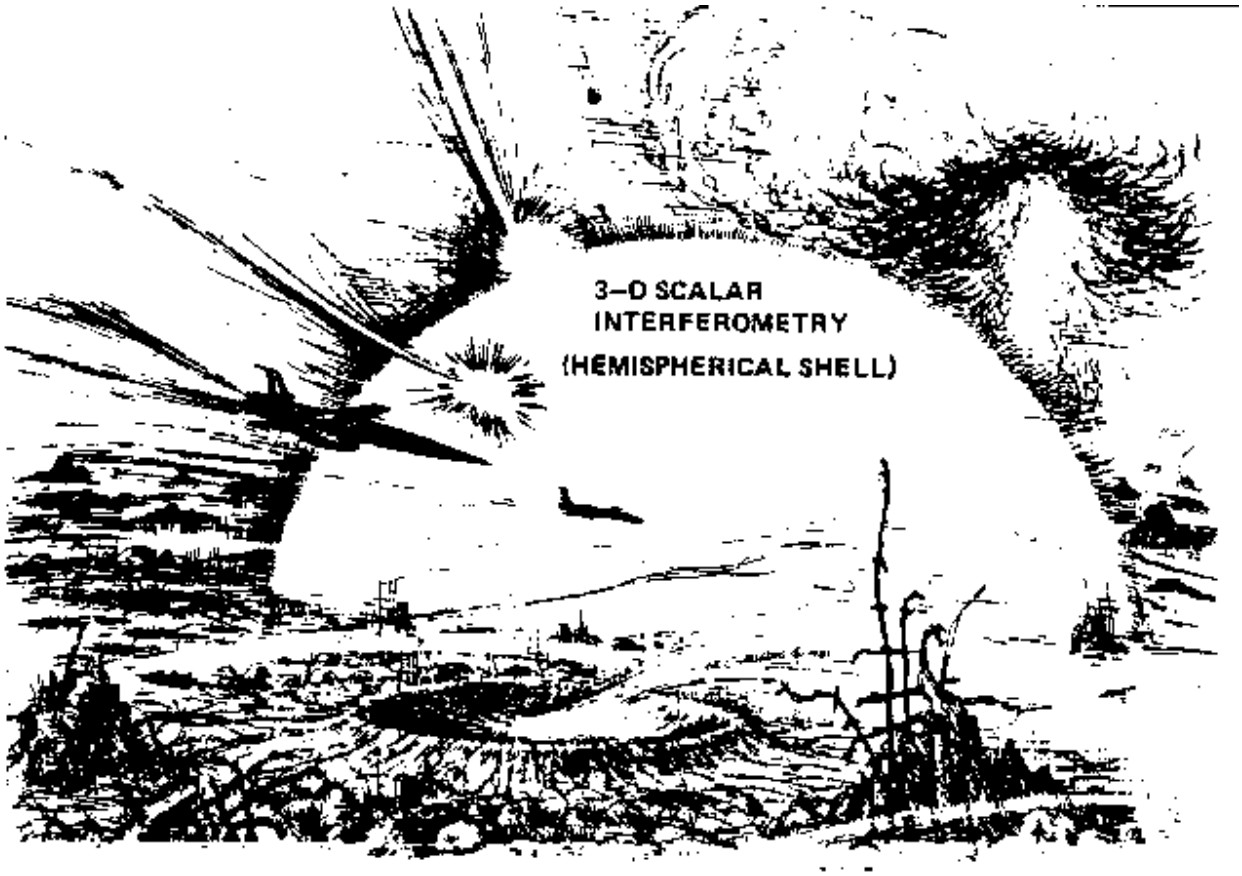
Bearden goes on to say:

> "Accordingly, use of huge scalar EM weapons is a double-edged sword. Unless carefully employed, use of the weapons could cause a terrible backlash to the user as well as the victim, and even accidentally cause the destruction of the earth itself. It is not accidental

that in 1960 Khrushchev stated that his new fantastic weapon could -- if unrestrainedly used -- destroy all life on earth.

"This appalling backlash potential is apparently what prompted Brezhnev in 1975 to make so strong an effort to get agreement to outlaw the development of "new weapons of mass destruction" more frightful than the mind of man had even dreamed of. Gromyko even introduced such a draft agreement into the proceedings of the United Nations. The first article of the draft agreement indicated that the nature of the weapons referred to would be negotiated. Sadly, the entire Western world did not even know what the Russians were talking about."

http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s24.htm



3b. Tesla domes provide near-perfect defense shield.

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

The Tesla howitzers can be used in a nearly impregnable defensive mode whereby they throw up a dome (**Tesla Dome**) or a sphere (**Tesla Globe**) of highly powerful electromagnetic energy, enough to "dud" or destroy missiles which try to penetrate them. Once again, this energy is not

going through space from the howitzer, but being made to emerge from the local vacuum at the location of the shell. KGB tests of these domes have been witnessed by airline pilots around the world. Bearden gives many examples of the Tesla domes being sighted around the world in his briefing paper "Fer-de-Lance." (Russian dome test, another globe incident, yet another globe test). These giant electromagnetic domes can be hundreds of miles across, or narrowed down more to total impermeability.

> "Such a shell may be several hundred miles in diameter at the base. The enormous energy required to form such a defense shell is obtained by a "scalar power tap" into the molten core of the earth itself, as previously explained. In late April/early May of 1985, 27 such "power taps" were placed in the earth by the Soviets. If each tap is capable of powering four to six large scalar EM weapons, then the Soviet strategic scalar EM arsenal contains over 100 monstrous superweapons capable of generating exothermic explosions, endothermic explosions, engineering the weather, locating and destroying underwater submarines, detecting and destroying ballistic missiles shortly after launch, detecting and destroying long range strategic bombers as soon as they are airborne, etc."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s52.htm

By using nested domes one can protect the domed area even against nuclear radiation itself. Tesla globes can be used to hit airborne targets by simply placing a globe of any chosen size in the flight path of the incoming missile. It does double duty because the missile hits it going in, and then the rubble hits it again going out the other side.

While the U.S. persists in its useless boondoggle "missile defense system" by shooting a missile with a missile (missiles which would already have been "dudded" by the Tesla howitzers), between the domes and the globes the Russians (KGB) have in hand (operational) a nearly perfect missile defense system. Someone should ask the Secretary of Defense if the U.S. Tesla domes are in place. And over which cities? How powerful are our American Tesla domes?

Bearden cites a number of examples of these domes being tested around the world:

March 20, 1969 | March 24, 1977 | August 17, 1980 | June 17, 1966 | June 18, 1982 | June 22, 1976

In a slide from the Fer-de-Lance briefing it is shown how the "woodpecker grid" itself also acts as a sensor, detecting any missile launch anywhere, and how the howitzers can respond instantly by delivering a blast to exactly the right coordinates, right along the channels of that same grid which is feeding the location information about the missile launch. This certainly beats "trying to hit a bullet with a bullet." Especially since YOUR bullet would probably be instantly inoperable in a real scalar war situation.

3c. Rogue Groups in the government

Bearden fears that these scalar electromagnetic secrets may have fallen into the hands of what he called secret "rogue groups" within the labyrinthine depths of the black-ops special-access domain of the secret government. "In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a

"captured" program," he says, "which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government."

> "They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification. ...
>
> "In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old 'Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely' routine. ... Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control."
>
> "The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. "
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm

3d. World War III has already begun

Because it is now possible to cripple the power grids and electronics of any nation, that nation could be reduced to economic ruin without ever firing an actual "shot." Without electricity Wall Street cannot operate. Without electricity you quickly need martial law. One no longer needs to wage a conventional war anymore at all. There are now lots of new ways to bring any nation to its knees.

> "We are at war, whether we like it or not. And we are going to have strategic strikes on an unparalleled scale for us. Pearl Harbor was nothing compared to what is coming down, once we consider the "augmentation" and such.
>
> "When that factor is considered, then it's a totally new ball game on replacing the power system. There isn't going to be much choice; the old one is going to be destroyed or so badly crippled that it will collapse the U.S. economy in a way we have not seen since 1929. Of course, in such a case hitting us, we will be under martial law, the works, everywhere. For one thing, it's the only way you can keep the cities from imploding from within, by the criminal element, looting, robbing, killing, etc. Simply wait and see; it's on the way."

Although Bearden has for years decried the "scalar-gap," and chided the military for falling so far behind the Russian KGB in the field of scalar electromagnetics, recent statements indicate that things may at last have changed somewhat.

"In the new war, the first phase of WW III has already been completed. Hence President Bush's recognition that this is a total war, and has to be taken to the enemy no matter where he may be hiding or in what sanctuary or in what foreign nation. This is an entirely different war than anything the U.S. has ever fought in its history. And before it is over, it is going to kill more Americans than have died in all the previous wars in our history. The news media and the public have not yet recognized that awful situation and predicament. Most are already thinking that, well, we won in Afghanistan so it's just about over. Instead, it has only just begun.

"Anyway, that's a brief uptake on some of the weapon situation today. Some 10 nations or more now have LWIs, and five have the QPs. I'm still working on how many have the appalling negative EMP weapons, but would estimate 6 or 7 nations have them in one stage or the other, either deployed or in at least advanced development. And in my estimation, the Yakuza will have them within three to five years if they have to build them themselves, and quicker if they can buy them from the Russians, Chinese, or???"

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

When he was asked the question '**Does the government listen to Tom Bearden?**" Bearden said:

"Let me speak carefully. I am very satisfied with how I've been listened to in the quarters where the rubber meets the road. The West is no longer defenseless, not by any means. Cannot amplify it further than that."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

Bearden has briefed the government a number of times and the Cheniere website contains a great number of his graphic military briefing slides.

3e. Are the Russians making "UFOs?"

Scalar electromagnetics engineering opens the possibility of antigravity vehicles and "hyperspace travel." In other words we can now make our own UFO's! Of such scalar-powered antigravity vehicles, which have now become possible, Bearden has this to say:

"We might expect to see such vehicles glowing. Their various surface features and mechanisms might appear to be glowing or revolving lights, etc.

"They could exhibit incredible "aerodynamic performance," seemingly in the atmosphere. Actually they would not be moving "through" the atmosphere at all, but through a higher space outside each particle of atmosphere.

"They could seem to materialize and dematerialize.

"They could seem to plunge into the ocean or rise out of it.

"They could even seem to operate under the ocean or inside the earth itself.

"Such anomalous vehicle performances have been seen all over the world, particularly since a few years after WWII.

"It appears that one or more nations of Earth are operating such vehicles now in great secrecy. Our own "government" may even be one of these.

"If so, it isn't our true "government/government." Instead, it's the "control group/government." It's government at the operational level, but at higher level it belongs to certain control groups who have penetrated our government's vitals and taken over all such projects."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/slide32.htm

In an excellent article on her Earthfiles website, Linda Moulton Howe reports on the utter bafflement of Norwegian scientists over mysterious lights appearing in the valley of Hessdalen, Norway.

She writes of the research there: "The results can be broken down into two groups: 95% are thermal plasmas and 5% are unidentified solid objects. The plasmas emit long wave radio

frequencies and strangely, their temperatures do not vary with change in size or brightness." She quotes the scientists' research summary:

> "1) most of the luminous phenomenon is a thermal plasma;
>
> 2) the light-balls are not single objects but are constituted of many small components which are vibrating around a common barycenter;
>
> 3) the light-balls are able to eject smaller light-balls;
>
> 4) the light-balls change shape all the time;
>
> 5) the luminosity increase of the light balls is due to the increase of the radiating area. But the cause, and the physical mechanism with which radiation is emitted, is currently unknown."

This would almost certainly seem to be another example of the testing of the scalar howitzers. It is baffling because, as Bearden points out repeatedly, Western scientists have limited knowledge of the scalar electromagnetic principles by which the howitzers operate. The Hessdalen scientists were completely baffled as to where the energy of these plasma balls was coming from.

Ms. Howe interviews Massimo Teodorani, Ph.D., Astrophysicist, who released the report on the 2001 Hessdalen sightings. The scientist speaks of the baffling phenomenon observed.

> "I don't know how it is possible that Nature is spontaneously able to do that. Anyway, we deduce that the plasma is trapped inside a sort of magnetic cage and the magnetic cage closes around the plasma and keeps it fixed in some way, prevents it from expanding. But where does it come from? We don't know."

By what we have been considering here, we can recognize the signatures of scalar electromagnetic engineering. If it is a Tesla howitzer, then the energy for the plasma balls is coming from the vacuum of spacetime at the very location of the balls themselves, triggered by scalar interferometers aimed through the woodpecker grid.

These kind of balls can be used as marker beacons giving feedback for precision aiming of the howitzers. The energy of the marker beacon can be read back into the computers giving precise location information for pinpoint aiming. The target area can be very small, or widened out.

There is a little movie of one of the Hessdalen plasma balls here. It would seem to be a clear documentation of a scalar howitzer marker-beacon. How many other current "UFO" sightings are actually the witnessing of Tesla howitzer tests?

In fact there are a great many anomalous events of the past few decades which might very well be explained by the Russian testing of their longitudinal electromagnetic weapons. It would seem that the mysterious appearance of crop circles around the world could be accomplished by feeding a precise mathematical graphic pattern into the computerized aiming software and change the very molecular structure of the crops themselves along the lines of that pattern. The

stalks fall over from the localized effect of the longitudinal waves. A plasma ball tracing patterns? Are they slyly sending a message to see if we are "getting it" yet?

The "Cambridge Angel" - Made by Russian scalar plasma balls?

Also see: Interview with Tom Bearden

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

4. Healing powers of longitudinal waves

Healing via longitudinal waves, time reversal of cells (de-differentiation), Priore's machine, Bearden's proposed "blanket" version, using the electric power grid for healing waves or for broadcasting disease patterns. Scalar Biowar.

The good news!

> "Any sort of disease whatsoever - physical or mental - will be rapidly curable, simply and cheaply. It will be possible to reverse aging and rejuvenate the person. It will be possible to regrow limbs and straighten misshapen spines - and directly remove the causes of mental diseases and cure them as well. Lifespan will be staggeringly increased, without 'old age's debilitation.' AIDS, cancer, leukemia, and genetic diseases will be completely conquered. The potential for a true golden era is upon us, for all humanity."
>
> Bearden- http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Proof of the healing powers of longitudinal waves from the vacuum is seen in the work of Antoine Priore who produced longitudinal scalar waves using a gigantic glass tube filled with plasma. He himself did not understand why it worked or how it cured cancer in animals.

> "The Priore team cured terminal tumors, trypanosomias, and other dread diseases in laboratory animals in France, in the 1960s and 1970s, under rigorous scientific protocols by eminent scientists. The Priore project was funded by the French Government to the tune of several millions of dollars (equivalent).
> http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html
>
> ". . . Prioré's machines concretely demonstrated a nearly 100% cure of all kinds of terminal cancers and leukemias, in thousands of rigorous laboratory tests with animals. These results were shown to medical scientists as early as 1960." http://www.cheniere.org/priore/index.html

Priore and his giant plasma tube

Bearden has stated that the longitudinal EM waves can have a healing effect because they always come in pairs called "phase conjugate pairs" and one of the pair is time-reversed. This enables engineering of the waves to "pump" the cells of the body (with waves from the time domain) and actually time-reverse the cells back to a previous healthy condition. The scalar cure of cancer does not involve killing the cancer cells but rather pumping them with time energy into a previous condition. I know, this seems miraculous, and is it not?

This healing power in the longitudinal waves of the time domain is a mind-boggling thing to face. It took me months to get through it, and to suffer the fact that the cure for cancer and AIDS was right there, in this new scalar electromagnetics technology, and that it has been kept back from the people for so many decades now.

Bearden has a great deal to say about the work of Priore, who himself did not understand why his machine worked. Priore did not know about the longitudinal scalar waves of the time domain. In fact, Tom Bearden has supplied, at last, the missing explanation as to how that big giant two-story glass tube consistently cured cancer in animals.

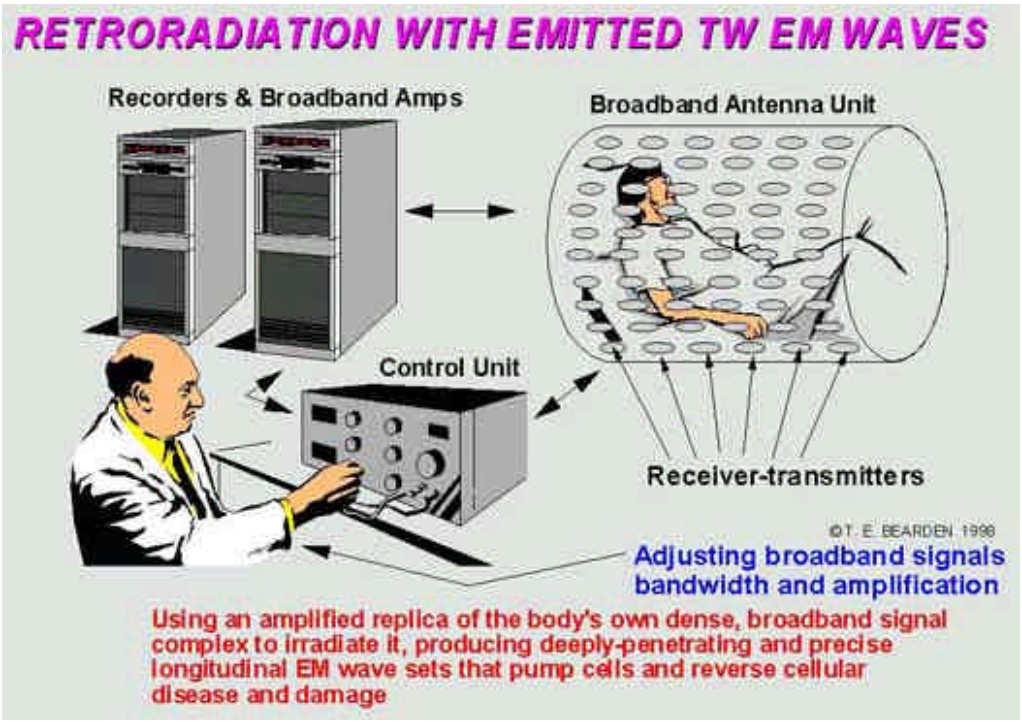
"**The medical implications are enormous**. By just reversing the damaged cells back to a previous physical state, this gives a physics mechanism for controlled cellular dedifferentiation, in biology terms. Physicians will time-reverse diseased, damaged or aged cells back to an earlier healthy condition, including all the cellular genetics. Normal cells are just reversed to a slightly younger condition."

> "We believe this mechanism explains the revolutionary but baffling electromagnetic cures achieved by a team of outstanding French scientists in the 1960s and early 70s, working with inventor Antoine Prioré. In lab animals, cures were achieved for terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomiasis, and atheriosclerosis. In addition, deliberately suppressed immune systems were dramatically restored.
>
> "We hypothesize that this is the long-sought mechanism of how the living body heals itself. In short, the body's cellular control system induces cellular reversal by weak time-domain pumping of the damaged cells and the affected area. The cellular regeneration system performs all healing of cellular damage in the body; the immune system heals nothing, not even its own damaged cells) .
>
> "For the first time medical science can develop as a science of healing rather than a science of intervention. And it will develop as a science of unlimited healing, since no pathogen can resist action by curved spacetime engines." Bearden
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc

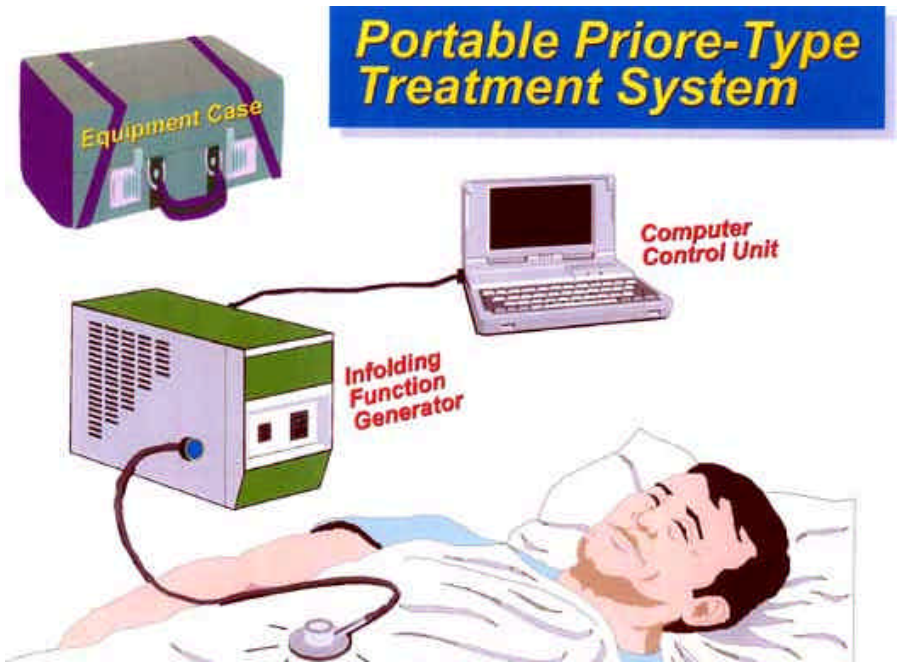
See Priore's machine See Slides of how it works.

Bearden has extended the Priore work, with the previously missing knowledge now in place, and designed a revised system (for irradiating the body with longitudinal waves) which gets rid of Priore's giant glass plasma tube and uses instead an antenna unit which surrounds the body. He has also provided the missing explanation of how it works. There is an article from "Explore" magazine, Part I and Part II.

In fact, Bearden has presented to the U.S. government a plan to use a portable version of a Scalar Healing Blanket where wire channels in the blanket act as a scalar antenna, which can both send and receive scalar electromagnetic waves. A two minute treatment of the waves is sufficient to restore the body to its earlier healthy condition. Thus even thousands could be treated easily and quickly in a biowar mass attack situation.



"To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines—using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem. "The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals,



emergency response teams, etc."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p04.htm

The Scalar Healing Blanket would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket. The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on befuddled government ears. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article '**Healing with Energy**': http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prioré methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.

"Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

The Dark Side of the Force:
Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

"It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

In a letter he writes,

> "Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases

Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out.

> "In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . .
>
> "And the master cellular control system responds to "coming events that cast their shadows before". In short, it responds to the upper level of the 'shadow state" of a disease, still in the virtual state! (Hey, virtual particles are real, virtual photons are real, virtual ST curvatures are real --- just very fleeting, only for another to immediately arise). The exchange of virtual particles is known to generate all forces in physics anyway! . . .
>
> "So the cellular control system responds to "shadow state" disease patterns. Enter a QP weapon application. Place a quantum potential weapon "area" on the United States, so that the entire populace is in it. The slowly introduce and bring up in the shadow state, the necrotizing fasciitis disease engine. At some point, the cellular control systems will react, and order the immune system into action. In other words, immune system resources will be committed against this "immediately coming" enemy. Bring it on up a little, but still just in the shadow state. Voila! Humans form a bell-shaped distribution curve. And even if the structure of the QP fluctuates a little, fluctuating a bit stronger and a bit weaker, etc. A few of those targeted bodies will now actually develop necrotizing fasciitis. So far, just like the U.S. Embassy targeting, except a different "carrier".
>
> "But now there is an exact signature that this is what is doing it, and not normal vector carriers of disease and contact or exposure infection. The few cases of necrotizing fasciitis that break out will be most puzzling. They will be randomly scattered across the

entire nation, and so few that the vector carrier and contact or exposure explanation completely fails."

"And that one happened, right here in the U.S., not so long ago. Check it out.

"So carefully adjust the patterns for, say, 12 major terrible diseases, to that "adjusted and desired shadow state level". Now add all 12 patterns into the internal structure of the quantum potential. Now it has 12 shadow state disease engines in it.

"Place that one on a populace. The cellular control systems order the immune systems into action, and they now have to commit their finite resources to 12 different areas. This greatly thins the response an immune system can make to any one of those 12 disease patterns! In short, it "spreads" the capabilities of the immune system, which can be galvanized to great effort, but only can perform a small bit against each area.

"Suppose one of those "galvanized" areas in the targeted populace's immune systems is anthrax. And suppose the bad guys now hit one or more of those cities with a professional anthrax attack. A former OTA study showed that a professional anthrax aerial spray attack against Washington D.C., dispensing 100 kilograms of anthrax spores in the spray, will account for 1 to 3 million casualties. And that's in an "unthinned" set of immune systems. In the "thinned" set, one can at least double or triple, and even up to five times, that estimate. So conservatively, now there would be from 2 to 6 million casualties. And even mild anthrax spray attacks in other "thinned" cities would also be amplified.

"That one is being set up, or already set up, right now. There are other such "augmentation" setups also under way.

"So the weapons alluded to by the SecDef in 1997 are already being employed. WW III has already begun, and our populace (and our scientific community) is blissfully unaware of it."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Most of us can remember the strange outbreaks of the so-called "flesh eating disease." It seemed to break out here and there randomly with no known cause. Bearden believes this was a test of the newer quantum potential weapons which go even beyond the capabilities of the Tesla howitzers.

"The Kaznacheyev "disease induction by novel electrodynamics" work is also the basis for the spacetime curvature engines (not EM signals!) carried by quantum potential EM biological weapons for distant induction of diseases etc. into the population of an entire nation or area, such as the U.S.

"This quantum potential disease induction weapon -- capable of attacking an entire population of a nation or area -- has been tested several times in the U.S. at very low levels, in the shadow state only (we explain shortly) and it has a most peculiar signature. E.g., one test used necrotizing fasciitis (flesh-rotting disease) engines.

> "The disease 'engine' was deliberately kept down in the 'shadow state' (virtual state, just below the observable state) so that only a tiny bit of the populace with depressed thresholds would "breach the observable threshold' due to the population forming a bell-shaped curve as to the threshold level. The major signature of the test was that the cases of the disease broke out totally statistically and randomly, spread all over, without any 'disease vector' in between.
>
> "In short, it was not spread in any manner required by normal deterministic disease vectoring, but was a totally random set of occurrences. Several other diseases were also tested this way in the American populace, with precisely the same signature."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

"Apparently one planned use of such an augmented clandestine BW weapon will be smallpox, e.g. As you know, the Russians did develop smallpox for biological warfare, and even developed a new strain against which previous vaccination is ineffective.

> "The vast numbers of expected casualties, coupled with immune system spreading, are absolutely irresistible to the Russian mind. You can count on it that they have seen that the smallpox is already on site here, in the U.S. and in the hands of professional terrorist teams. Of course, the Russians/KGB will protest they have nothing to do with that! Yet likely the KGB will have flatly arranged it or at least assisted it. The capability for mass destruction of the nation is so lucrative and easy to achieve in advance, that they would never be able to resist doing it."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

Bearden believes the Gulf War Syndrome involved the use of scalar technology to induce a disease state, as he stated in a 1997 interview:

> "I'll say this flatly, and I won't answer any further questions about it; the Gulf War Syndrome was induced... It was induced with this stuff. All the rest... was contributing factors that everybody's talking about... There are some deeper signatures, if you look into it very deeply, that show you exactly how it was done and the fact that it was induced. It was a test. It was a test of a very special kind of weapon I have not talked about yet. Anyway you can use it to create diseases."
>
> Bearden http://twm.co.nz/beard_weapon.htm

Besides using the woodpecker grid to target a population, the entire electrical grids of nations can be used as "channels" for disease patterns to be broadcast to all people near that grid. Your own house wiring can become an antenna, broadcasting these "shadow" patterns of disease, weakening your immune system.

And here one faces the frustrating fact that the same power grids could be set to channel patterns which would keep the entire population healthy, rejuvenated, continuously bathing in the time-reversing old-age-defying energy of the spacetime vacuum. We have no idea yet of how long the

human life span could be increased with this new technology. People might be able to live two centuries given full humane development of this technology.

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Feelies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and engineer the human psyche. To me it is the most mind-boggling and frightening aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is no thing you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says**, "The mind is time-like**."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person or persons who are in the **interference zone** (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand It could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of psychoenergetics and the coming "Mind Wars."

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most primitive form simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a deep hypnogogic trance. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of **Paul Revere**, who heroically conveyed important warnings for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "**One if by land, Two if by mind**."

Indeed one strategy in a Mind War would be to simply take over the minds of the "leaders" of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure. The new sciences of scalar electromagnetics

and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

> "The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could take over control of a person's mind, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/misc/time.htm

In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself? Or what you think you are? Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of scalar psychoenergetics as expounded by Col. Bearden seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill.

Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

> "This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm

After the serious warning comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

> "Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transaction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarization's can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p01.htm

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman. Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" (longitudinal wave) nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

> "Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.
>
> "With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.
>
> "Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p05.htm

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum. If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a sledgehammer of waves.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

> "Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines

(spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

"While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force" TW waves when necessary, they do "imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures required to directly perform the mind engineering desired... Bearden

"These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design for example of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gail's collective unconscious), or even for precisely engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual.

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p09.htm

The seemingly magical operations of psychoenergetics, sometimes called "psychotronics," cannot be achieved with ordinary transverse EM wave energy. But they are possible with longitudinal scalar waves because the mind itself is scalar in nature.

"We note that all mind operations are time-like, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain..."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control1/p08.htm

The engineering of the mind can only be accomplished with the waves of time.

The course of psychoenergetics development necessitates the building of a vast database of settings and patterns which bring about given mental and/or emotional states. A kind of "gnome" of the psyche. Bearden describes the process of the decoding of this "gnome."

"Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.

"In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to provoke any body or mind change they wish. Strong emotion. Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories. Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc. changes and interactions."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p01.htm

> "A second stage in the research would be to test the correlates and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p02.htm

Summing up his paper Bearden speculates on what the actual situation the science of psychoenergetics probably is. The intense secrecy with which this knowledge has been kept from the public has led to the current farce of the "government" pretending it all does not exist, and this secrecy may have now put us at great risk.

> "The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time. Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.
>
> "In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the clandestine mind control projects in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring. As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians..."
>
> "Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is power and secrecy. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are—to rogue groups—often just idle words. They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification."
>
> "The Russians, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be much more advanced than the West, because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use the old U(l) electrodynamics. Further, the Russians have decades of use of longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean and produce stringent EM effects at a distance. So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW [longitudinal wave] interferometers, through intervening mass."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm

Bearden cites two examples where he believes the Russian KGB tested the psychoenergetics capabilities of their scalar interferometers. One was the case of Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997.

> "Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona."
>
> "At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion—dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal. All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour. "Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p06.htm

The paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" ends with the most chilling and frightening possibility of all: the psychoenergetic engineering of the human species as a whole.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

> "The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists—because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs [longitudinal waves] for decades—also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials. "The KGB scientists also know that something very like Gaia — a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth — also exists, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials.""Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.
>
> "I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can

then convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society" — communist style — is still a variation of feudalism (all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof). "The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now...

"Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the Afghan War to condition them for performance of merciless acts." 13

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p07.htm

More about "The Ant World"

Whether it is the Russians planning an "ant world" society or rogue U.S. black-ops groups withholding a great boon from human race, the secrecy on all sides around has allowed largely criminal elements to take over this technology while leaving the civilized elements in the dark. Openness and the spreading of this knowledge among good and decent people is essential, and for that we will have to overcome our frightened denial.

"Meanwhile, rogue groups amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate.

"Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p08.htm

Like the huge energy of the Tesla howitzers, the ability to engineer the mind with longitudinal waveforms is a seeming "magical" thing which can be used for good or ill. Bearden envisions that further developments will allow something like the "downloading" of knowledge via scalar interferometry. Everyone could be highly educated, and quickly and easily.

In the conclusion of the paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" Bearden makes a plea to the nations of the world regarding the use of psychoenergetic engineering.

"Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth.

"Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. We foresee the day -- perhaps 30 years hence -- when education will be accomplished by directly loading the software into the mind. Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks on will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering. Another three weeks, an MD And so on. When that happens then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized. There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.

"We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on earth. If we do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p08.htm

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to consider the lighter side of psychoenergetics. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "Brave New World," an entertainment format which he called "The Feelies." Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would experience all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you. Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that The Feelies are now possible, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

One can imagine that first "Feelie" theater, "The Huxley" perhaps, a large comfortable area surrounded by nine giant screens (not just one screen!), which become 3D if you put on your headset. And The Huxley is fitted with the finest sound, and oh, by the way, a modest sized scalar interferometer with computer. And there are one or more new tracks now recorded on the film next to the sound track. These are the digital patterns of thoughts, feelings, and ideas to be fed into the theater's interferometer. And these thoughts and feelings and ideas will be felt by the audience as if they were their own thoughts and ideas. It is an entirely new art form. Psychevision.

As important (and no doubt famous) as the actors would be the "feelers," those from whose minds the feelings were lifted in the original programming of the Feelie tracks. Because, for example, Brad Pitt might be a good and handsome actor, but can he really feel it? Like the dubbing of foreign language films, it might be necessary to dub the "emotional track" using a deeper and more profound person's feelings, thoughts and ideas.

It might even be engineered so that if you sat on one side of the theater you would feel like the hero, and on the other side you would feel exactly like the bad guy! What would that lead to?

We have all cried at a movie some time, most people have, though they might not want to admit it. But this would be deep sobbing and a flood of tears, if the director so desired it. You would feel it at your core. Or, take a big chase scene, you would be terrified. They are breathing down your neck! You would be gripped by panic.

For that matter, the whole genre of Horror-Feelie would be too much for many people to take. Do I really want to feel that an actual vampire is tearing at my throat with his fangs?

A Religious Feelie would make you feel the exaltation of a saint at his prayers, or give you the definite feeling that you are Christ suffering on the cross. All the pain could be there too. The stickiness of the blood. The very feeling itself: "Why hast thou forsaken me?" Who among us could come up that despair for scanning? Had this been developed a bit earlier we might watch a documentary of, say, Mother Theresa, containing her own actual deep sense of compassion, which we would feel arising in us as our own.

Then again, a Psychedelic Feelie could induce an LSD-like state and simply blow the audience's minds.

Even in its simplest most primitive mode, the hypnogogic trance induction with its increased suggestibility, would completely alter the experience of even ordinary current movie going.

6. As it Stands - 2002

"Anyway, it's presently a "Mexican stand-off" with the various parties maneuvering with check and countercheck. That is the real "balance of terror" that is held by such a fragile balance."

"You can see the implications if such weapons fall into the hands of the radical terrorists. Ordinary positive energy EMP shooters can be made fairly readily and cheaply from nearly just Radio Shack parts or surplus parts. It just takes some know-how... When and if the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] gets those (and they will, it's just a question of time), you can begin to appreciate some of the turns this present terrorism and our war on it will take."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

The very thought of the building of one of these howitzers by "some lone-nut gunman" from Radio Shack parts makes one realize how serious it is for humanity to face the crisis it has come to.

Once again, as at the dawn of the nuclear era, humanity finds itself at the crossroads of Heaven and Hell. As a species, we must stop and consider. And there is at least one real difference between this visit to the crossroads and the last: this time there is a very real possibility of a true "earthly heaven" on the Heaven side.

The poor nations could come to a good life. Disease could be largely eliminated. Fossil fuel pollution could end. Global warming could be solved, and the weather could be managed in a humane way, bringing water where there is drought, and sunny skies where there is flood. Scalar interferometry would be there to avert any possible hits by asteroids or comets. Mars could be colonized and terraformed. Everyone would be highly educated through psychoenergetic downloading of knowledge. And the wisdom of the wise could be realized directly through scalar connection to their minds and hearts.

These stunning sudden possibilities give me pause to think: if our species has reached this crossroads in such a short span of centuries, then surely other species in this vast universe have passed this way before and long ago. And of those who chose the path to "planetary heaven," what is their life like now? It might be good if some of them were with us now, to guide us through this last struggle over this pesky old good-and-evil problem. It is our last chance to choose the path which benefits the whole species, and not just some elite group or faction.

The Disclosure Project

One person working tirelessly to bring to bring these technologies into the open is Dr. Stephen Greer of the Disclosure Project, which is calling for congressional hearings into the issues of UFOs and the free energy technology that was, perhaps in part, reverse-engineered from them.

> "Once abundant and nearly free energy is available in impoverished areas for agriculture, transportation, construction, manufacturing and electrification, there is no limit to what humanity can achieve. It is ridiculous — obscene even — that mind-boggling poverty and famine exists in the world while we sit on classified technologies that could completely reverse this situation. "So why not release these technologies? Because the social, economic and geo-political order of the world would be greatly altered. Every deep insider with whom I have met has emphasized that this would be the greatest change in known human history. The matter is so highly classified not because it is so silly, but because its implications are so profound and far reaching. By nature, those who control such projects do not like change. And here we are talking about the biggest economic, technological, social and geo-political change in known human history. Hence, the status quo is maintained, even as our civilization hurtles towards oblivion...
>
> "With the types of weapons currently in the covert arsenal — weapons more fearsome even than thermonuclear devices — there is no possibility of a survivable conflict. Yet in the darkness of secrecy, actions have been taken on behalf of every human that may

> endanger our future. Only a full, honest disclosure will correct this situation. It is not possible for me to convey in words the urgency of this."
>
> Dr. Stephen Greer http://www.disclosureproject.org/ES-DisclosureImplications-2.htm

Greer and his team have assembled hundreds of witnesses, many of whom are military or ex-military, who are ready to testify to congressional hearings what they know about the covert black projects which have kept free-energy and antigravity propulsion technology secret from the people.

Greer points out the need to regulate these technologies so they are limited to peaceful uses, but this is of course difficult when the government simply chooses to pretend they do not exist. In the meantime, as the President and the Defense Department continue the charade of war-as-usual, those scalar (longitudinal wave) installations which DO exist continue to fall into ever more sinister hands. And there is no reporter in the press brave enough to ask, "Mr. Secretary of Defense, what steps are you taking to defend our MINDS from attack by the big Russian longitudinal interferometers?"

Longitudinal Interferometers are Proliferating

In a later statement Bearden reveals that in fact the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] has already leased some of the interferometers with a nearly $1 billion "down payment:"

> "After the collapse of the Soviet Union's economy, lots of things got available for lease or purchase that would never have been under the old system. That happened in the resulting economic chaos. The Russian Mafia rose to prominence, as did some wheeling and dealing entrepreneurs who played both ends against the middle.
>
> "In that atmosphere, and in the need for money, the KGB allowed leasing of the earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometers to a consortium of the Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo. They did this only after they had tested and deployed their great new quantum potential weapons. That class of weapon is the dominant weapon on earth. Five nations now have it: Brazil, Russia (KGB), China, and two nations friendly to the U.S. The deal to lease many of the earlier LWIs [longitudinal wave interferometers] to the Japanese Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo was consummated at the end of 1989, with a down payment of $900 million in gold bullion as "up front" money. I don't know what the lease per year was and is, but probably something like a billion dollars a year. So the rogue Japanese acquired longitudinal EM weapons and that technical know-how. In fact, the Yakuza is producing certain kinds of those in its own facilities in Japan now."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

Personally, I am a little uncomfortable with the knowledge that the Japanese mafia may now be able to insert things into my mind. I'd like to sleep at night knowing that my dreams are my own, such as they may be, and not some weird fantastic visions cooked up by a criminal organization. This is a world emergency.

And in Bearden's analysis, it all comes back to the issue of energy. It is the energy crisis which is now provoking the current "oil wars," since oil production has hit the "Hubbert Peak" and will decline. And the electrical power grids must be replaced with scalar power as fast as possible, for these grids are now totally vulnerable to any possessor of longitudinal interferometers. They can all be wiped out in minutes. By anyone who possesses or controls a Tesla howitzer.

> "Anyway, in my personal view, we should have a national Manhattan Project right now, to develop decentralized electrical power systems taking their energy from the vacuum . . . The MEG is real and so are several other systems invented by private inventors and colleagues. All these efforts should be massively funded and massively and quickly developed. The survival of this nation is going to depend upon it. . . . There are many other facets, but the major point is that our scientific apparatus and the public are still unaware of what a desperate struggle we have entered, since it was thrust upon us. 9-11 was a wake-up call. It was certainly bad enough, and one grieves for those lost American lives. But I fear the worst is yet to come, and it is coming at us like a runaway train hurtling right down the track at us."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm
>
> "The electromagnetic weapons mentioned by the Secretary of Defense in April 1997 are in terrorist hands also, including the Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo. That rogue group leased those earlier weapons on site in Russia, from the KGB, at the end of 1989. The SecDef stated that such weapons were being used to initiate earthquakes, initiate volcanoes into eruption, and control and engineer the weather. Quite true. And presently there is a truly massive set of weather engineering operations going on over North America, from that rogue Japanese group manning the weapons in Russia. Some 10 nations of the world now have the type of longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons (which are what the SecDef was most probably referring to). There are other even more fearsome weapons, possessed by five nations. So a great deal of the state of the world is not covered in the news at all, and will not be . . .
>
> "We have been in an undeclared war of an eerie kind for some decades. That war seems now to have started to heat up also. The destructive capability of some of these weapons is awesome, and far greater than nuclear."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm
>
> "In that sense, the first phase of WW III is already completed. Now we are only waiting for Phase II.
>
> "It is against that backdrop that I think one must "analyze" such things as how fast we will be replacing the power grid (it's going to go anyway, and catastrophically, the terrorists will see to that). And everything we have is critically dependent upon energy, from the economy to jobs to mobility, to the millions of trucks that transport our goods every day, etc.
>
> "As far as I am concerned, we are already late in declaring a great national emergency in energy, because of the coming destruction of the present energy infrastructure. The

scientific community should lead, follow, or get out of the way. The emergency is not in seeking "alternative but conventional" systems. It is in developing "energy from the vacuum" on an emergency, crash basis.

"Unfortunately, everywhere I look I just see business as usual. Most Americans (and news media) seem to think, hey, Afghanistan is finished except for a bit of cleanup, and it's just about over).

"It isn't. It has only just begun."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Beyond the Howitzers: Quantum Potential Weapons

Do not use EM propagation through space

As more and more nations acquire the scalar interferometers, Bearden speculates on the next generation of longitudinal weapons called "quantum potential" [QP] weapons.

"The quantum potential weapons are presently only held by three nations: Russia (in the hands of the KGB, which is now know by its new name), Brazil, and the "friendly little nation." Red China may be working on them, but is just at the beginning...

"The QP weapons have been highly reserved by the Russians. However, the complete extent of their capabilities is still being figured out...

"The quantum potential weaponry (possessed by only three nations) is supreme, because it uses multiply connected spacetime, and DOES NOT involve propagation of EM energy through space as does the longitudinal EM wave interferometers.

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/misc/qp.htm

"The operational deployment of full-scale strategic QP weapons on site in Russia occurred at the end of 1989, which is when the formal weapons first went operational. These weapons are not in the inventory of the regular Russian armed forces, but all research and development, manufacturing, deployment, an manning and employment is under the ruthless control of the KGB. Shortly thereafter (within weeks), the KGB leased many of their earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometer (LWI) weapons to a rogue Japanese group comprised of the Aum Shinrikyo and Yakuza."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

In another paper, "Time Polarization - Significance and Weaponization," Bearden tells the story of how a KGB longitudinal wave attack was averted by the longitudinal weapons of a "friendly small nation."

So as it stands, it is precarious. Not until the people demand an end of what author Jim Marrs has dubbed the "Rule by Secrecy," can the people's representatives tackle the big problems of a worldwide ban on Scalar Wars and the shifting over to an essentially oil-free economy.

Latest Update from Tom Bearden - March 2002

The whole situation is changing so fast that when I asked Tom to look over this article he mentioned the seeming contradiction when some of the above statements are taken together. At different times the information he has is updated so one has to keep a kind of running track. He was kind enough to clear up the confusion here with the situation as it stands as of March, 2002.

> "We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy." Tom Bearden

Emptiness is Full of Energy

> "The Tao is an empty vessel;
> it is used, but never filled.
> Oh, unfathomable source
> of ten thousand things!
>
> "Oh, hidden deep but ever present!
> I do not know from whence it comes.
> It is the forefather of the gods."
>
> Lao Tzu -Tao te Ching

Afterward

Because of the extreme seriousness of the topics brought forward in this article, I asked Tom Bearden to look it over to make sure I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong or mixed up. I did not want to pass on any misunderstanding of my own. I felt a little nervous writing to an eminent scientist, and hoped I had not presumed upon his time.

But Tom was so kind as to answer immediately, and to my relief I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong. Here is his letter, in which he clears up a misunderstanding, and reports on his current health treatment, and gives a call to the young grad students to turn themselves loose in the whole new field of scalar electromagnetics and free energy.

Subject: RE: Article on Tom Bearden and "Scalar Wars"
Date: Fri, 22 Mar 2002 22:54:01 -0600

Bill,

Well, I must say I'm astounded at your persistence and hard work in congealing all that together. My compliments on a hard job quite well done.

Couple tiny things: In the area mentioning Kervran and Kaznacheyev: Kervran was French; Kaznacheyev was and is Russian. Little typo of "spredding" the immune system. Should be "spreading".

We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy.

Otherwise, it's pretty accurate.

Just now I'm letting the weapons take care of themselves; have to, as I will be recovering now for nearly a year from now after the heart attack last year and discovering that I had contracted mycoplasia (the BW modified kind) in Canada in 1968. Finally got a test which confirmed the chronic mycoplasia (which I had for 33 years!). The stuff burrows inside one's red corpuscles, then draws nutrients from the hemoglobin, hardening it and reducing its ability to take on oxygen (by as much as 50% or more). The resulting symptom is loss of endurance (which I had for that 33 years) -- the so-called "chronic fatigue syndrome".

Many of the Gulf War Veterans who are sick also have it, though they apparently have other complicating factors as well. A very high percentage of persons with chronic fatigue syndrome also have mycoplasia. The treatment for the long-standing mycoplasma infection of that nature is to stay on antibiotics for a year. The only time the mycoplasma is vulnerable is when one wears out a red cell in normal usage, and the body makes a new red cell to replace it. The mycoplasma comes out of the dying cell to infect the new replacement cell, so it is exposed and vulnerable at that specific time and that time only. The antibiotics kills it at that time. Hence the necessity to stay on antibiotics for such a long time so it is continuously in your bloodstream (I've already been on antibiotics for over two months, and have at least 10 more months to go). We also take a little medical oxygen every day.

Another symptom of the mycoplasma infection is the association of runaway fibrillation of the heart. To stop that, there are pills one takes, and they stop it. But they also further reduce the volume of blood pumped by the heart, so that this projects one right back into the hypoxia, dizzy, loss of balance, etc. Catch 22 situation; the fibrillation will build and cause heart attack, stroke, etc. if not stopped, and if stopped it puts you back in the hypoxia which can cause many things! With the conventional treatment, you're damned if you do and damned if you don't. Hence the need for a little extra medical oxygen, so you can take the "heart clamp" pill and stop the fibrillation, but also augment the oxygen enough to continue to survive without a stroke or some such. Interestingly, it's very difficult to even obtain a mycoplasma test, and Medicare fights you tooth and nail over paying for the oxygen. Either they will pay for it or I'll pay for it myself; it is absolutely necessary.

After a heart attack, one is treated in the heart clinic by specialists who are very caring and excellent practitioners, but know nothing of mycoplasma infection, so not consider it even a part of "heart disease", and who are rather puzzled when one has no clogging of the arteries, has the right count of red corpuscles (largely nonfunctional, of course, but there), pumps the right amount of blood, etc. So they identify and treat only the runaway fibrillation, do not prescribe the oxygen -- and essentially place you on a regime as best they know, but one that is guaranteed to kill or maim you or turn you into a totally disabled person or human vegetable via stroke, paralysis, etc. Fortunately my family doctor will prescribe the oxygen anyway, though I may have to pay for it myself. Whatever works!

However, I'm slowly improving little by little, working as much as I'm able to and trying to finish my book: Energy from the Vacuum: Concepts and Principles, and get it to the publisher for publication later this year. Hopefully the book will turn all the interested young grad students and post-docs loose in the free-energy area. They will not have to spend 30 agonizing years to get to where I am, and where a few others are, but can simply start here and go forward. Since speed to develop energy from the vacuum is of the essence because of the world situation, I'm moving on it as fast as I am physically able to.

Meanwhile, working with the AIAS (Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study), the AIAS (15 authors) has now gotten about 20 scientific papers published in leading journals (Foundations of Physics, Foundations of Physics Letters, Physical Scripta, Optik, etc.) dealing with electromagnetic energy from the vacuum. Several more are either approved for publication or in the review process also. So slowly we are getting it into the mainstream scientific literature. Hopefully it will be in time, but it's cutting it close.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

Late update

Massive display of longitudinal interferometers?

UFO Fleet Taped Over Bedhampton, England

Is this sighting a case of the testing of all the Russian (KGB) longitudinal interferometers at once? And coordinating their targeting through the woodpecker grid to a common place, as an exercise in making a massive scalar attack upon a given region? Was this a confluence of Russian Tesla howitzer marker-beacons?

Certainly for a massive all-out scalar attack you would want coordinated movements of the target areas of many howitzers at once, for you could then just cut a bloody swath across a wide area, all the howitzer blasts marching across the land in a kind of scalar version of the "scorched-earth policy." All in a line, blasting, and heat, and mind waves. Or you might want to put the blasts all in the same place for a truly horrendous destruction. And on top of that biowar on citizens whose immune systems have been weakened with the quantum potential weapons. This is the latest version of Armageddon.

And should any madmen gain control of these weapons, any rogue group at all, and should they have some agenda to radically depopulate the world, to simply kill by the billion, the means will be in their hands to do so.

Update: MEG patent granted

Motionless Electromagnetic Generator Patent Granted

This message is from Jean-Louis Naudin, the French scientist who successfully replicated the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG) in France. He announces the granting of the patent to the MEG Builder's group at Yahoo.

----- Original Message -----

From: jnaudin509@aol.com
To: jlnlabs@yahoogroups.com
Sent: Tuesday, March 26, 2002 2:20 PM
Subject: [jlnlabs] (Info) GOOD NEWS : The Tom Bearden's MEG IS PATENTED

Dear ALL,

GOOD NEWS !!!!

The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator from Tom Bearden is now PATENTED US 6362718 granted on March 26, 2002

US Patent 6,362,718 :
Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG)

Abstract: An electromagnetic generator without moving parts includes a permanent magnet and a magnetic core including first and second magnetic paths. A first input coil and a first output coil extend around portions of the first magnetic path, while a second input coil and a second output coil extend around portions of the second magnetic path. The input coils are alternatively pulsed to provide induced current pulses in the output coils. Driving electrical current through each of the input coils reduces a level of flux from the permanent magnet within the magnet path around which the input coil extends. In an alternative embodiment of an electromagnetic generator, the magnetic core includes annular spaced-apart plates, with posts and permanent magnets extending in an alternating fashion between the plates. An output coil extends around each of these posts. Input coils extending around portions of the plates are pulsed to cause the induction of current within the output coils.

Inventors: Patrick; Stephen L. (2511 Woodview Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35801); Bearden; Thomas E. (2211 Cove Rd., Huntsville, AL 35801); Hayes; James C. (16026 Deaton Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35803); Moore; Kenneth D. (1704 Montdale Rd., Huntsville, FL 35801); Kenny; James L. (925 Tascosa Dr., Huntsville, AL 35802)

Appl. No.: 656313
Filed: September 6, 2000

For some technical info see my web site at : http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm

Best Regards
Jean-Louis Naudin
Email: JNaudin509@aol.com
Main Web site : http://jlnlabs.org
Site France : http://jlnlabs.multimania.com

Click here to view patent # 6,362,718

Patent Story on Rense.com:

Rense.com
MEG Scalar Energy Device
Patented - Production Starts Next Year

From Bill Morgan
wmorgan@nycap.rr.com
3-28-2

Patent was granted on March 26, 2002 for "The Motionless Magnetic Generator," (MEG) US Patent 6,362,718, which is likely to become the first commercially available free energy device in history in about one year from now. The machine will provide free electricity from the vacuum, for the life of the device, which should be a very long life since it has no moving parts. You can see a picture of scientist Jean-Louis Naudin's MEG replication model at: http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm.

It has strong magnets, coils, and a controller unit with the electronics. Naudin made the announcement to the MEG-builder's Yahoo group. The announcement has significance since the patent office has always been skeptical of devices which seem to "get-something-for-nothing." But according to the new science of scalar electromagnetics, the MEG does not break the law of conservation of energy. It's just that the energy is conserved in the fourth dimension, time, and not our 3-space world.

The MEG provides electrical energy by tapping the longitudinal electromagnetic (EM) waves which exist in almost infinite abundance in the vacuum of space. This ocean of energy which permeates everything is sometimes called the "zero point" energy, since it remains there even at absolute zero temperature.

Four inventors are listed: Stephen L. Patrick, Thomas E. Bearden, James C. Hayes, Kenneth D. Moore.

Tom Bearden has explained the operation of the MEG on his website Cheniere.org, and also speaks about the new fearful weapons that can and have been made using the same "longitudinal waves" of the vacuum.

The complicated physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum," which can be found at Tom Bearden's website:

cheniere.org.(http://www.help4all.de/energy/MEGpaper.pdf)

The first MEG units to be produced for sale will output 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. They should be in production about a year from now. Facilities for manufacturing the device are being set up in an unnamed "friendly nation."

This free electricity will flow indefinitely, without much, or any maintenance. The units may be hooked together to provide more wattage, so four of them would provide 10 kilowatts. After some production experience units will be made which output 10 kilowatts each. With a couple of those units a house could get off the electrical grid.

Tom Bearden, one of the inventors has said "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to

obtain. The MEG may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat." This cat, it would seem, is out of the bag now.

The ordinary EM waves we are familiar with are called "transverse" waves, to distinguish them from the new "longitudinal" EM waves of the vacuum. Bearden has explained in depth on his website cheniere.org that wherever there is a dipole (battery, generator, magnet) there is an unseen flow of longitudinal EM waves in that local vacuum, the only problem is in tapping that energy and "transducing" it to electricity. Bearden says that the problem with all the electrical circuits we have is that they are two-wire circuits, a loop by which half the energy goes back to destroy the dipole. In the MEG that closed loop is never made. So the dipole is not being destroyed.

Patents are not granted on devices which do not work, so in a sense this announcement proclaims a new era. The MEG device itself proclaims and proves that energy is abundantly available everywhere, for free. We only have to build the devices to tap it. MEG type devices could be put into a car with an electric engine to make a truly fuel-less automobile. Electricity can be available in very remote places. People will be able to get off our very terrorist-vulnerable power grids. In an era of terrorism a highly dispersed power system would be most desirable rather than our centralized systems.

What is somewhat astonishing to me is the discovery by Bearden et. al. that time itself is actually compressed energy, and that this free energy is actually coming from the time domain, the ocean of longitudinal EM waves which fill the empty vacuum of spacetime. In fact, time is energy compressed by the same factor that matter is compressed energy: the speed-of-light squared. Thus there is a new companion to Einstein's E=mc2. Can you say "E equals delta-tee-cee-squared?" The "tee" is time and delta-tee is change in time.

A company has been set up to manufacture the MEG called Magnetic Energy Limited.

The ramifications of free energy are enormous. The oil wars are not necessary. If we threw as much money at this technology as we are spending on the oil wars we would be free of the need for oil in less than a decade. With fuel-less cars air pollution will be greatly lessened. Third world nations can raise their standard of living eventually. And the energy is free. And it never runs out.

I have put together a kind of "Bearden for Beginners" article which explains some of the basic concepts of the current state of scalar technology.

http://www.prahlad.org/pub/bearden/scalar_wars.htm

The granting of the MEG patent is the herald of the new era of scalar electromagnetics, and the free energy which flows forever and never runs out.

Bill Morgan
wmorgan@nycap.rr.com

Do the magnets run down after a while?

Further developments: Tom Bearden clears up a question

When the MEG patent was released many questioned the patent language which seemed to imply that permanent magnets of the MEG would "wear out" after awhile. I myself wondered about the same thing so I put the question to Tom, and here is his reply.

> Dear Bill,
>
> Thanks for the kind words; much appreciated.
>
> I'm not up to going on radio or TV, and won't be for quite some time. Still suffering from hypoxia, though very slowly improving, and will still be on antibiotics for 10 more months at least (maybe longer).
>
> Obviously an extensive dialog developed between the Patent office and our patent attorneys. As best I can understand it, the Patent office accepts the fact that a permanent magnet produces and emits energy, or has a history of accepting it. They do not appear to be at all cognizant of the broken symmetry of opposite charges, and hence of a dipole. So in their opinion (which seems to be vague), the magnet has to use itself up very gradually, or some such. So some rewrites were essentially required by the Patent office.
>
> All I can say is that a magnet is a very durable thing, so long as you don't heat it up too much or shock it to much. Certainly one will make a good 20 years, and of course there are plenty of magnets that have been around awhile longer.
>
> That said, in our earliest experiments we did "measure" some such effect, or so we thought, until we found that a particular instrument was bad and giving erroneous readings. So with a new instrument, we have not observed since then any such readings.
>
> Out of all that fuzziness came the inclusion of "using up the magnets gradually". So far as we are aware (after correcting those early readings on a defective instrument), we have seen no such measurements or effects since then at all. Nonetheless, just in case there is some very small effect in that respect, at least it's in there.
>
> Actually, as you are aware, capacitors and solid state components are the major concerns for failure, and any system does require maintenance, both periodic and whenever malfunction or failure occurs. The MEG is no different from any other device in that respect, so of course it will have a component failure rate and maintenance required from time to time, just as any other electromagnetic device. But without moving parts, it can be ruggedized and made very durable indeed.
>
> Please give Jeff Rense my regrets, and I do admire his work and his show. He's laying it in there.
>
> The depth of the scientific mindset against COP>1.0 is inexplicable, particularly when physics itself already has COP>1.0 validated experiments (such as Bohren's experiment,

which outputs 18 times as much as one inputs by Poynting calculations), and it works every time. Any competent university optics lab can perform the experiment. Also, even the conventional texts admit that a charged capacitor or electret laid on a permanent magnet, so that the E of the cap or electret and the H of the magnet are at right angles, is a "free energy machine". That silly thing will just sit there and pour out Poynting energy S = EXH indefinitely. Years and years and years. If you wait just a single year, that silly thing has changed the energy density of a volume of space a light year in radius, reaching out well beyond the solar system. Now that's a WHALE of a lot of EM energy that beast poured out in that year, and it will still be going strong and pouring it out at a steady rate. The charges and dipoles in original matter in the universe have been pouring out EM energy in that fashion for some 14 billion years, give or take a billion or so. It's also easy to see that, prior to Lorentz's ARBITRARY symmetrical regauging of the Maxwell-Heaviside equations, those equations prescribe both EM systems in equilibrium with their active environment, and EM systems not in equilibrium with it. The latter systems are permitted by the thermodynamics of open disequilibrium systems to perform five magic functions: (1) self-order, (2) self-oscillate or self-rotate, (3) output more energy than the operator inputs (the active environment inputs the rest of it), (4) power itself and its load (the active environment inputs all the energy, like a windmill), and (5) exhibit negentropy. That is a well-established thermodynamics. Lorentz arbitrarily discarded all such open disequilibrium EM systems in order to get simpler equations having analytical solutions and not requiring numerical methods. So he simply scrapped all the really interesting and challenging EM systems in Maxwell's theory. ARBITRARILY!

That our scientific establishment continues to teach only that "half" of the theory, and not point out the rest to the young students, and not fund research into developing such systems that take energy from the vacuum, is simply inexplicable. It's a matter of total dogma, not science at all.

But hopefully it is changing a little bit. At least now we cite chapter and verse when these things were done, and what they are, and the young grad students and post docs can go check the papers and make up their own minds.

That is the real hope of the future: that we get a generation of young fellows, with excellent skills, who now know where all the skeletons got hidden in the closet, and understand that the electrical engineering model arbitrarily assumes an inert vacuum environment (falsified for more than a half century in particle physics) and a local flat spacetime (falsified for nearly a century by general relativity).

Once they know that past history, and go read into what broken symmetry of opposite charges means for a dipole and for all dipolar EM circuits, they will set to and change that more than a century of error. In that case, we shall have numerous solutions to the energy crisis rather quickly, popping up all over.

Good thing. It will certainly displace some great energy barons, but it will also free the populace. One can extract all the EM energy from the vacuum one wishes, anywhere, anytime, with ridiculous ease. One can produce that "electrical wind of energy" at will, by making a simple dipole and then letting it alone. The only energy problem is in how to

then intercept some of that energy flow and "catch" it in a circuit, discharge it in a load to power it, and not use half the "caught" energy to kill that dipole that is gushing out the extracted EM energy from the vacuum.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

END

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Foundations of Electro-Magnetism
Slide Series

- Major Points of Presentation
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
- Aharanov-Bohm Effect
- Absorption and emission reactions (1)
- Absorption and emission reactions (2)
- Anti-engine for cell's deviation reverses cell back to normal
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the system
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system
- Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
- Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
- Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury
- Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow
- Cosmic Bootstrap: Before the Big Bang
- Bridging Enables COP > 1

- Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Other Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics
- Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
- Fractions of BW Casualties Surviving
- First Step in Self-Promotion of Cancer Due to Hypoxia
- Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
- Evolution of Cells on Earth
- A Charged Particle q is a Coupled System of m and Ø
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (1)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (2)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (3)
- A Charged Particle is a Coupled System
- The Anomalies in Navy Electrolyte Experiments at China Lake
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor

- Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency
- Classical View of EM
- Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink
- Chronic Disease Puzzling
- Cancer Characteristics
- Solving a Cancer Enigma
- Cancer: Characteristics
- Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Nuclear reactions are biased
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Dynamics may be reversed
- Time-Reversed Zone: Significant only after time-density charging
- A New Conservation of Energy Law
- Questions on Carcinogens and EM

Radiation

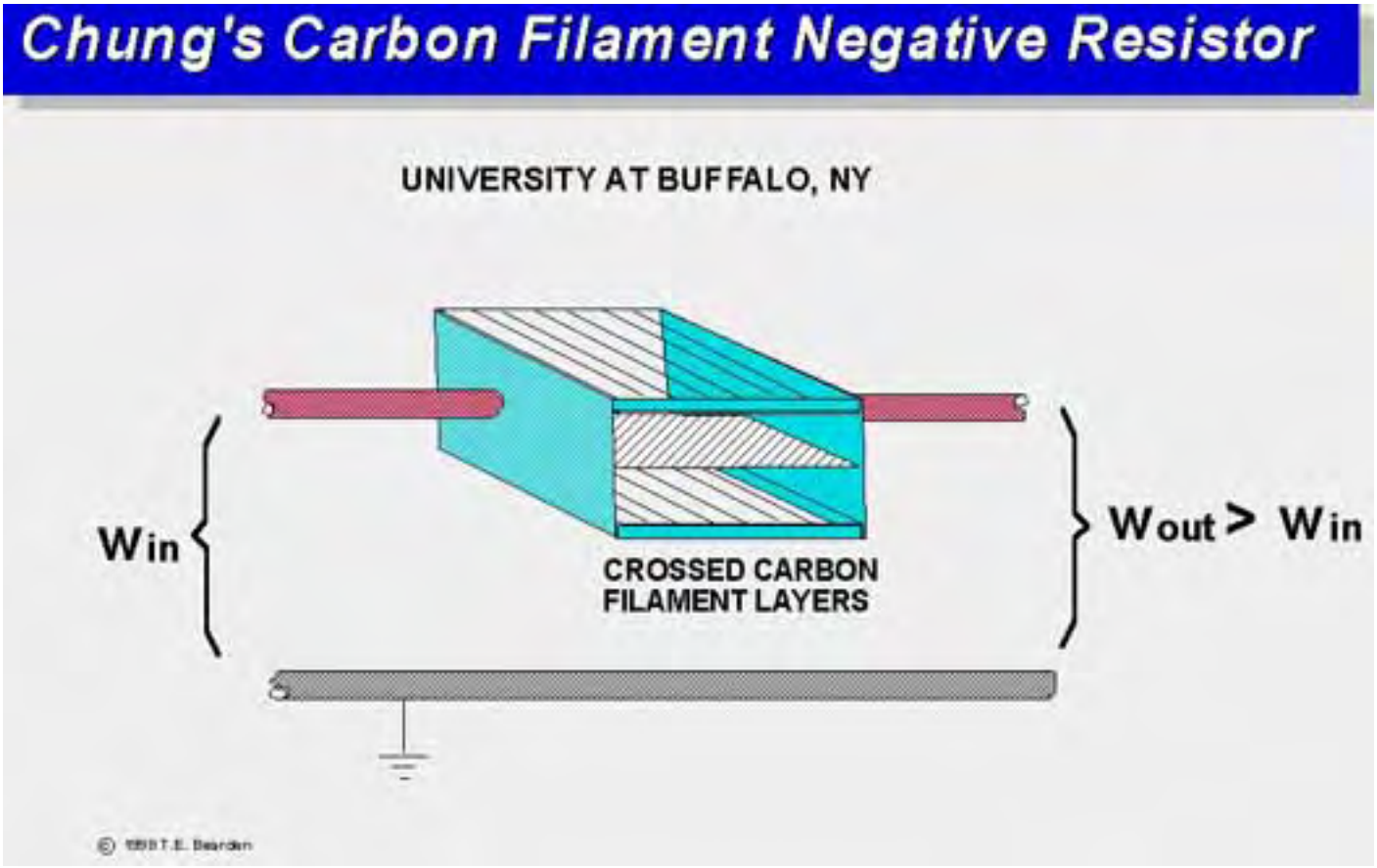
- AS DEFINED, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
- Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory
- Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (1)
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (2)
- Some EM waves in Spacetime
- Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String
- Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
- Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (1)
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (2)

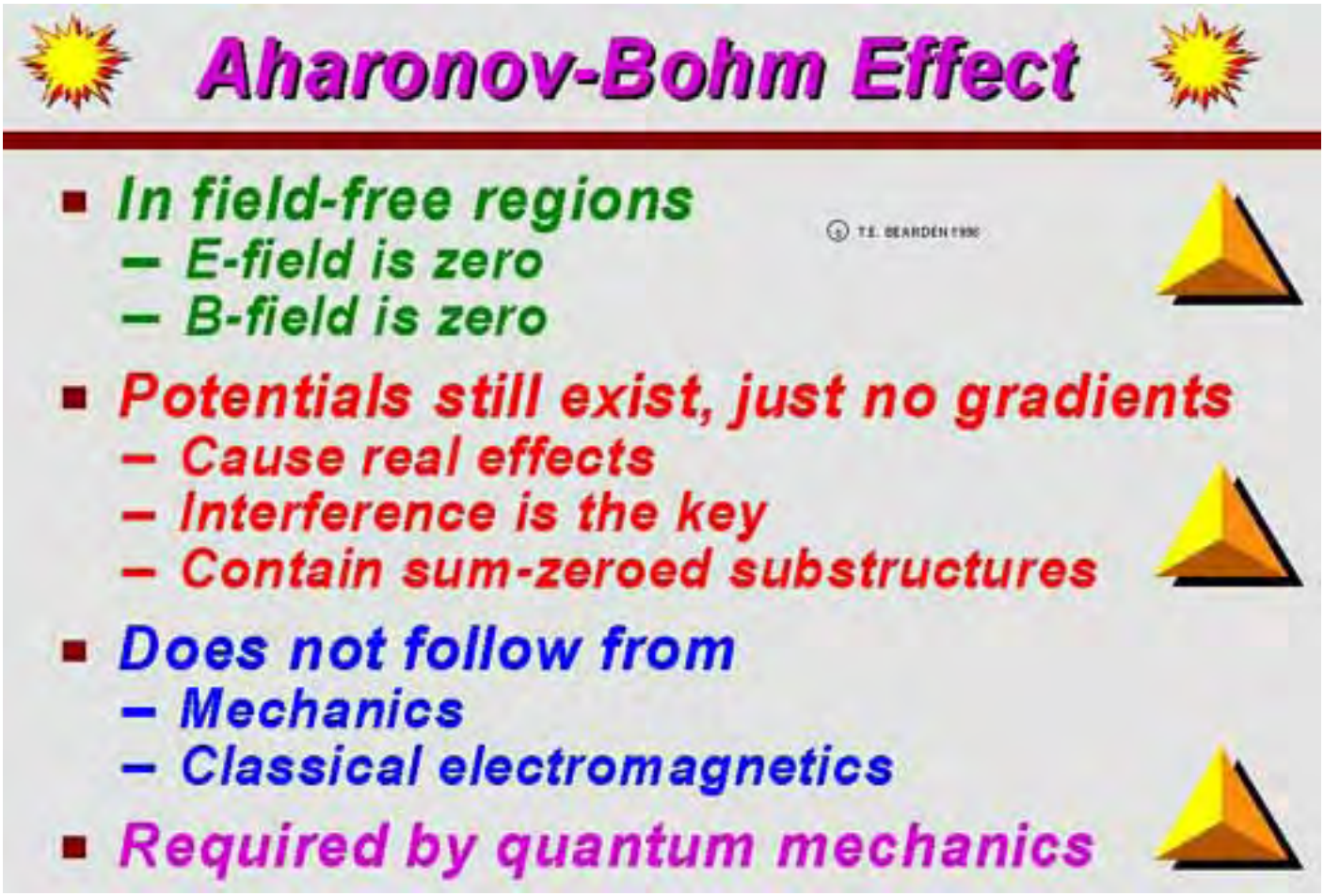
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (3)
- Extended General Relativity Principle
- Extension of Work-Energy Theorem
- 34 Flaws in Classical EM Theory
- MTW's General Relativity Principle
- Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics
- The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
- Infolded Engines: Excluded by Present Physics
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (1)
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (2)
- At Infinite Velocity: Each Is Every Other
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
- Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized
- Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface
- Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge
- Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass.

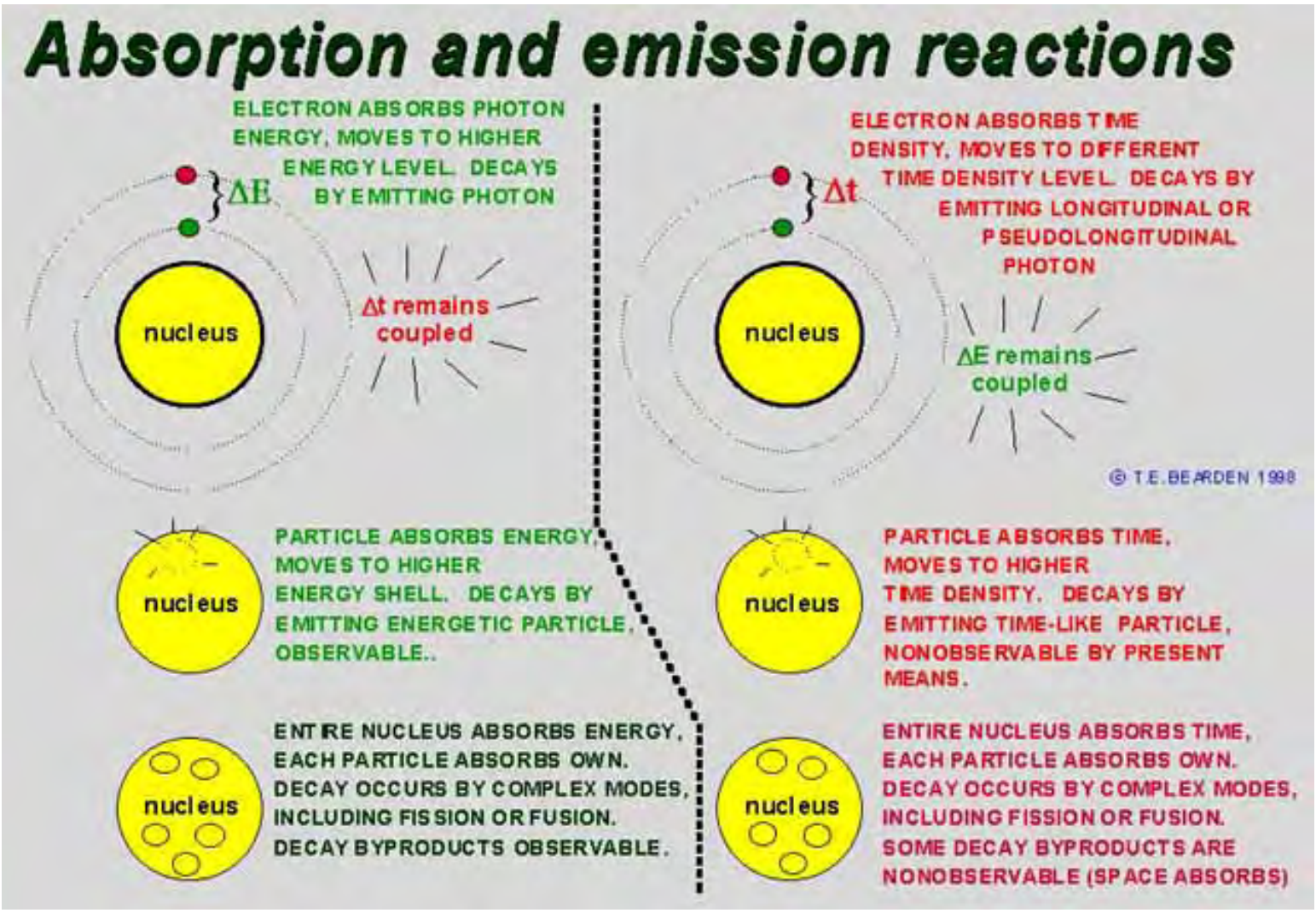
- Pumping with Longitudinal EM waves Time-reverses the Mass
- Maxwell's Quaternion Theory
- Maxwellian Systems before and after Regauging
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 1
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 2
- More to come

Major Points of Presentation

- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
  - Some major flaws
  - Corrections indicated
- Why past corrective attempts failed
  - Force field concept is material
  - Missing two infolded transforms (M->ST; ST->M)
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
  - How to make
  - Transduction
- A French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
  - Spectacular regenerative cures funded by French Govt
  - Not comprehended, therefore suppressed
- Cold Fusion examples of time-density wave effects
  - China Lake instrumental anomalies in electrolysis
  - Explanation of anomalous behavior of instruments
  - Explanation of new nuclear reactions
  - Wave energy transduction provides excess heat
- Urge theorists to consider dramatically new reactions


Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS
Wout > Win
© 1997 T.E. Bearden


Aharonov-Bohm Effect
In field-free regions
– E-field is zero
– B-field is zero
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990
Potentials still exist, just no gradients
– Cause real effects
– Interference is the key
– Contain sum-zeroed substructures
Does not follow from
– Mechanics
– Classical electromagnetics
Required by quantum mechanics


Absorption and emission reactions
ELECTRON ABSORBS PHOTON ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING PHOTON
ΔE
nucleus
Δt remains coupled
ELECTRON ABSORBS TIME DENSITY, MOVES TO DIFFERENT TIME DENSITY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING LONGITUDINAL OR PSEUDOLONGITUDINAL PHOTON
Δt
nucleus
ΔE remains coupled
© T.E.BEARDEN 1998
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY SHELL. DECAYS BY EMITTING ENERGETIC PARTICLE, OBSERVABLE..
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS TIME, MOVES TO HIGHER TIME DENSITY. DECAYS BY EMITTING TIME-LIKE PARTICLE, NONOBSERVABLE BY PRESENT MEANS.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS ENERGY, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. DECAY BYPRODUCTS OBSERVABLE.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS TIME, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. SOME DECAY BYPRODUCTS ARE NONOBSERVABLE (SPACE ABSORBS)

Absorption and emission reactions

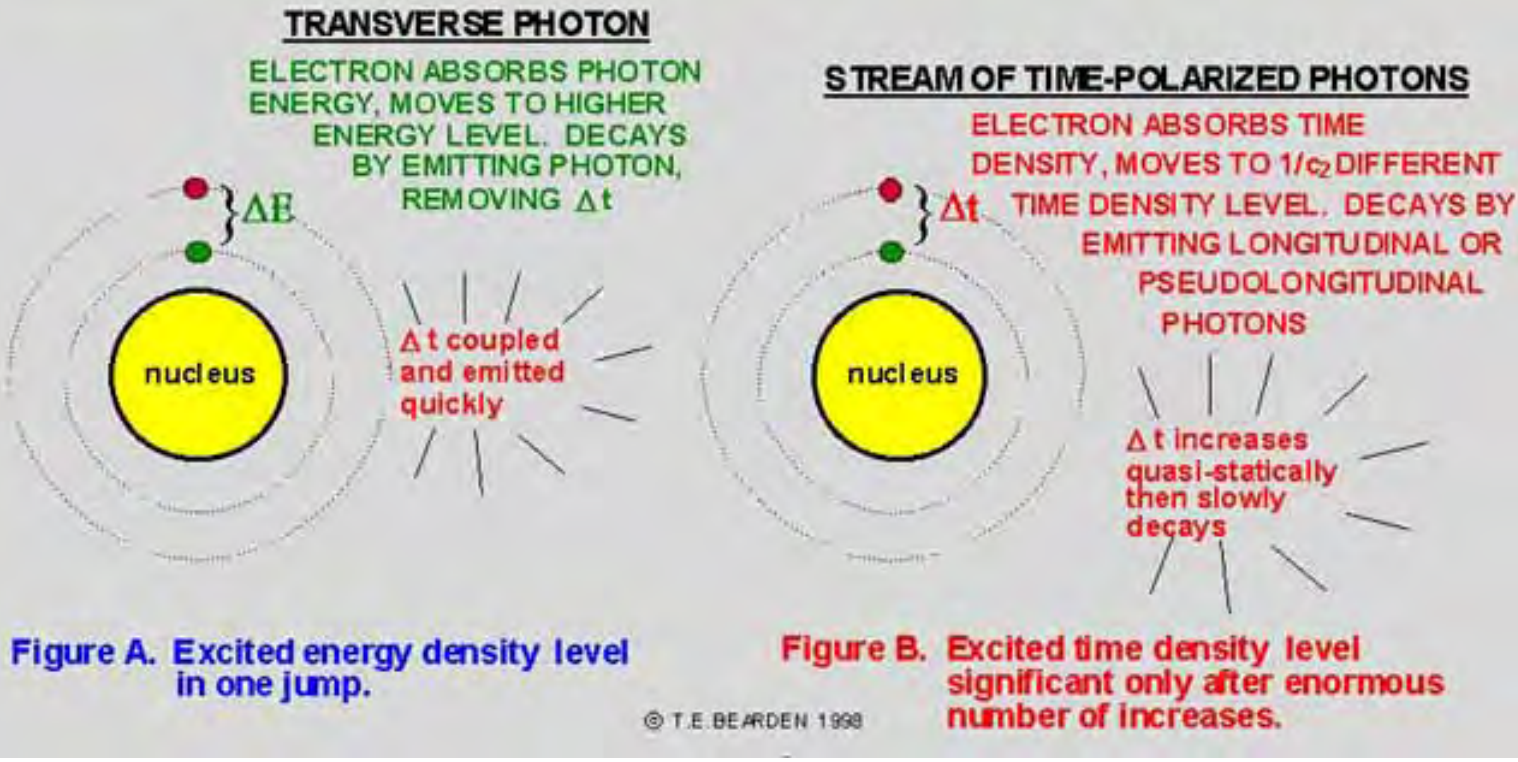
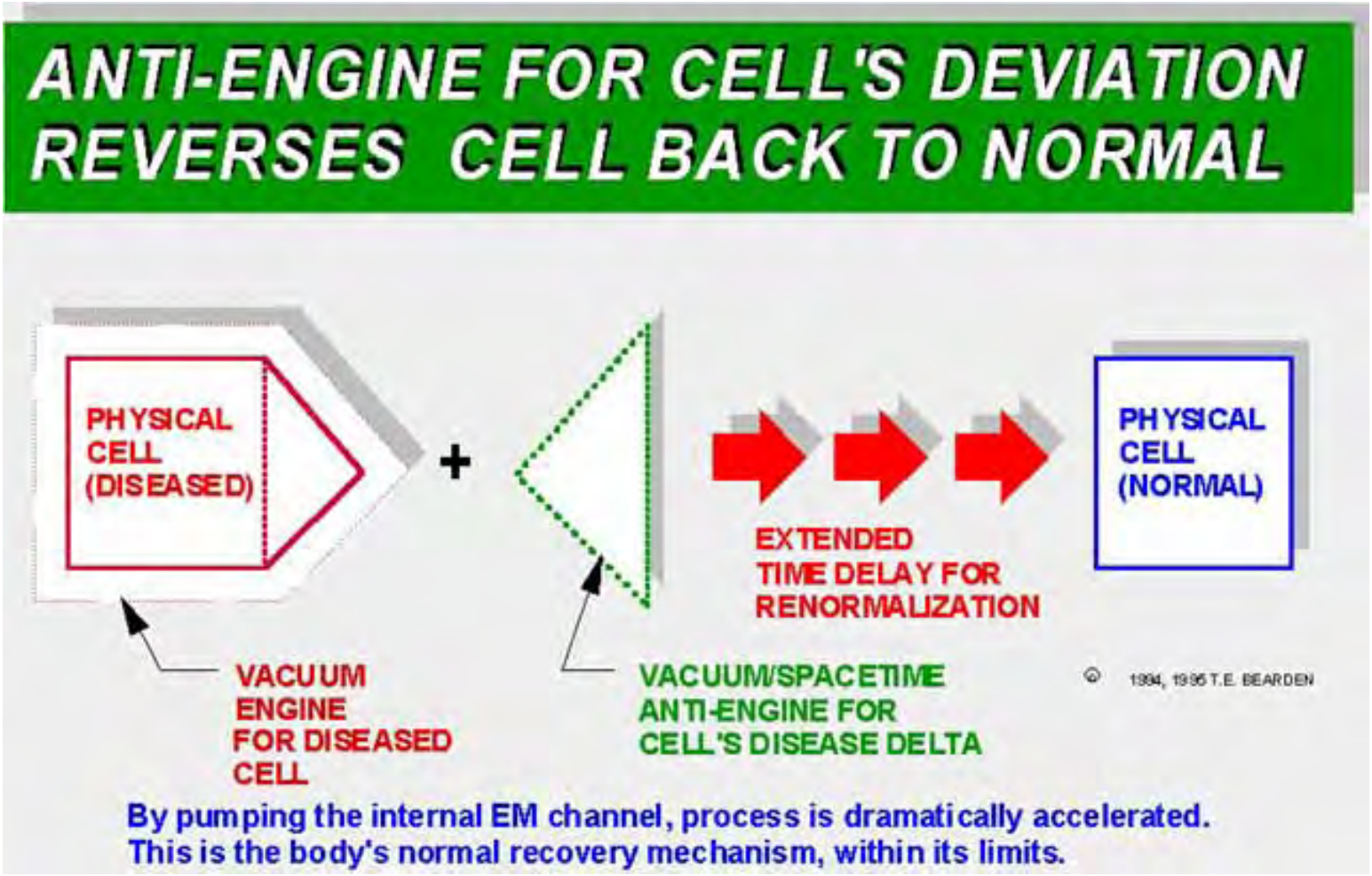


Figure A. Excited energy density level in one jump.

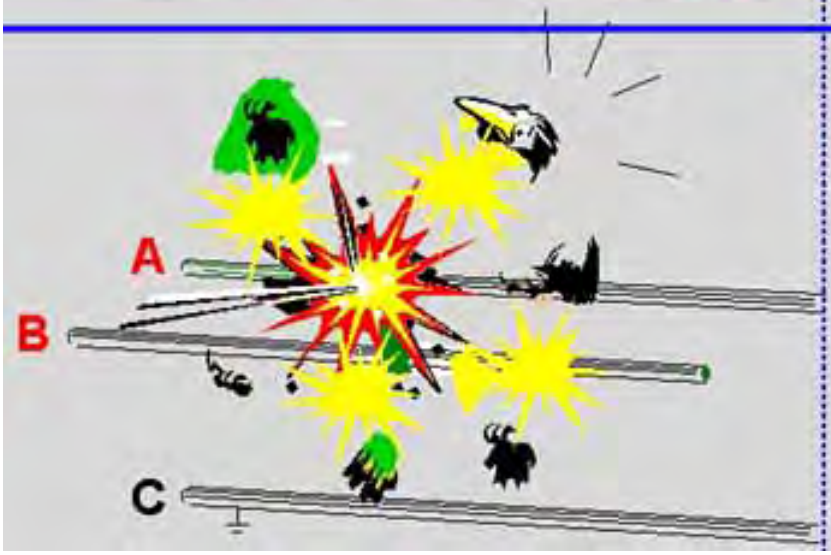
Figure B. Excited time density level significant only after enormous number of increases.


ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DEVIATION REVERSES CELL BACK TO NORMAL
PHYSICAL CELL (DISEASED)
+
EXTENDED TIME DELAY FOR RENORMALIZATION
PHYSICAL CELL (NORMAL)
VACUUM ENGINE FOR DISEASED CELL
VACUUM/SPACETIME ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DISEASE DELTA
© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
By pumping the internal EM channel, process is dramatically accelerated.
This is the body's normal recovery mechanism, within its limits.

Asymmetric Regauging Produces Excess Force, Which Can be Used to Do Work on the System

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



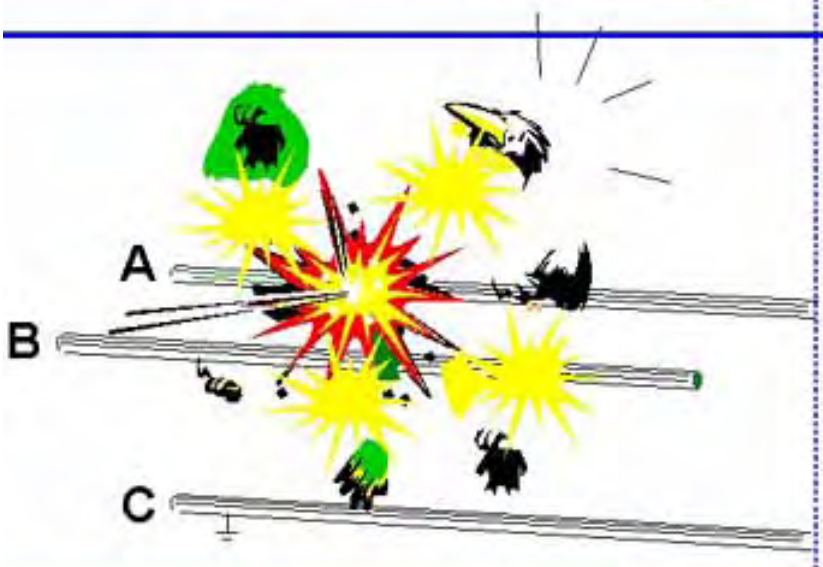
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



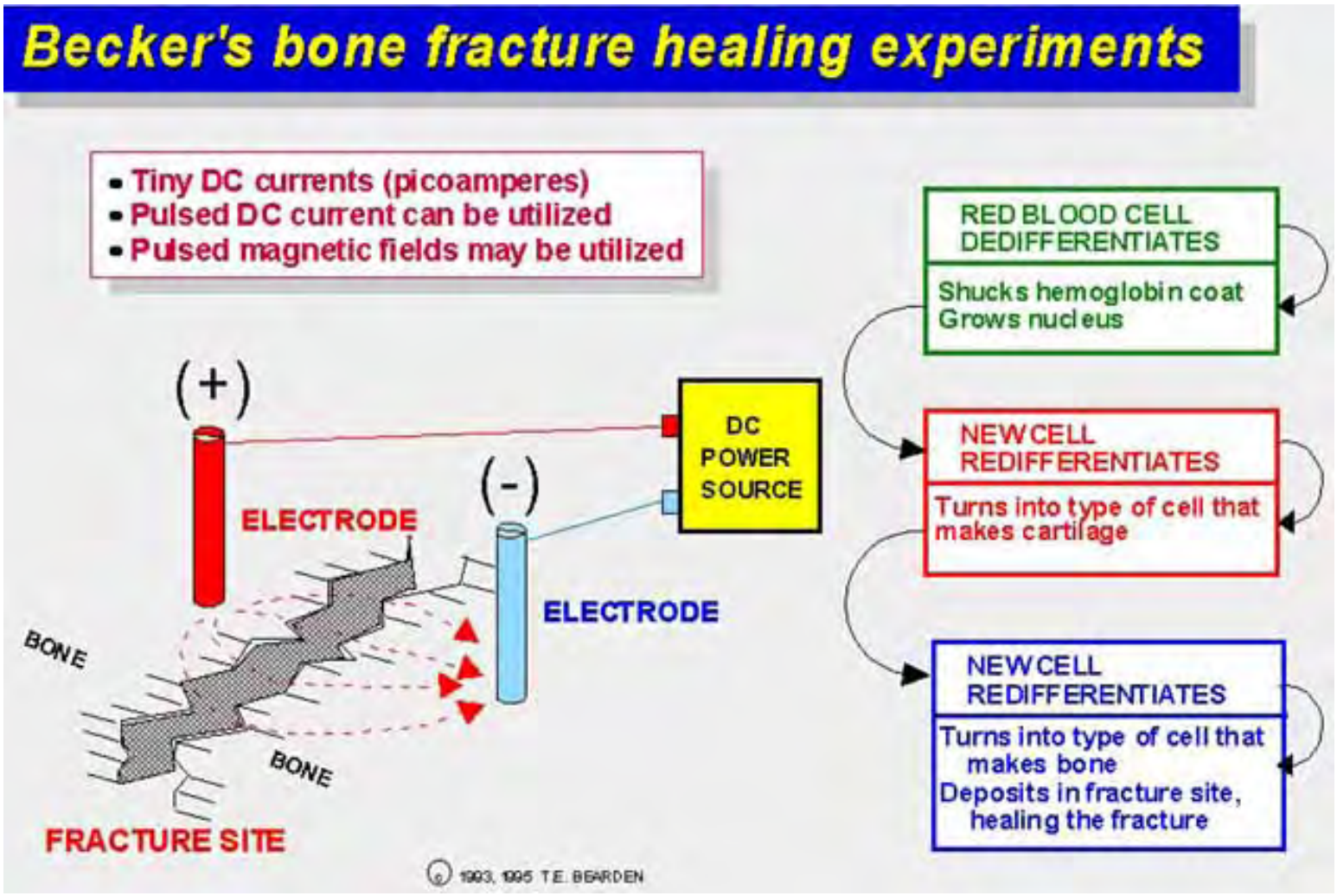
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

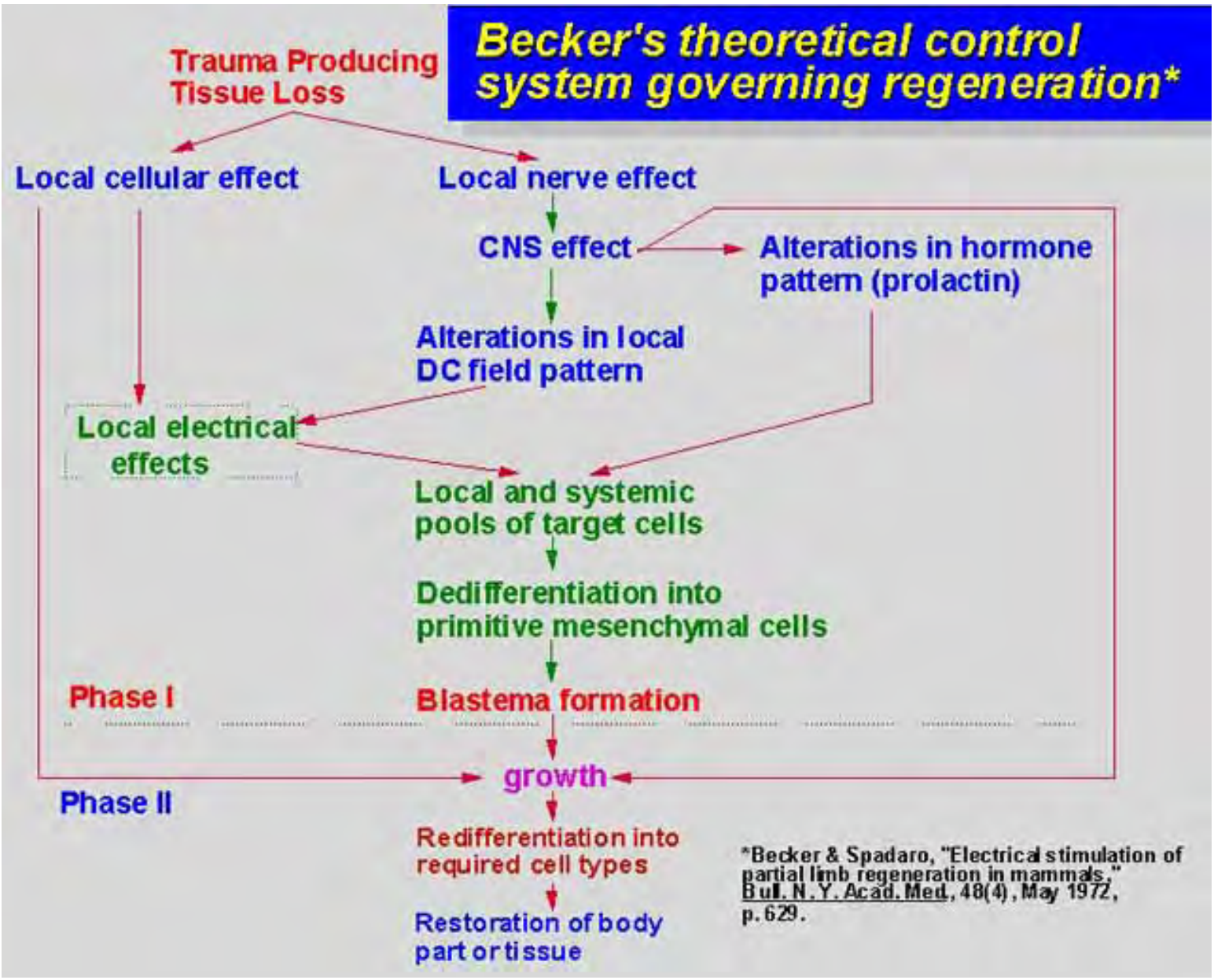
This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

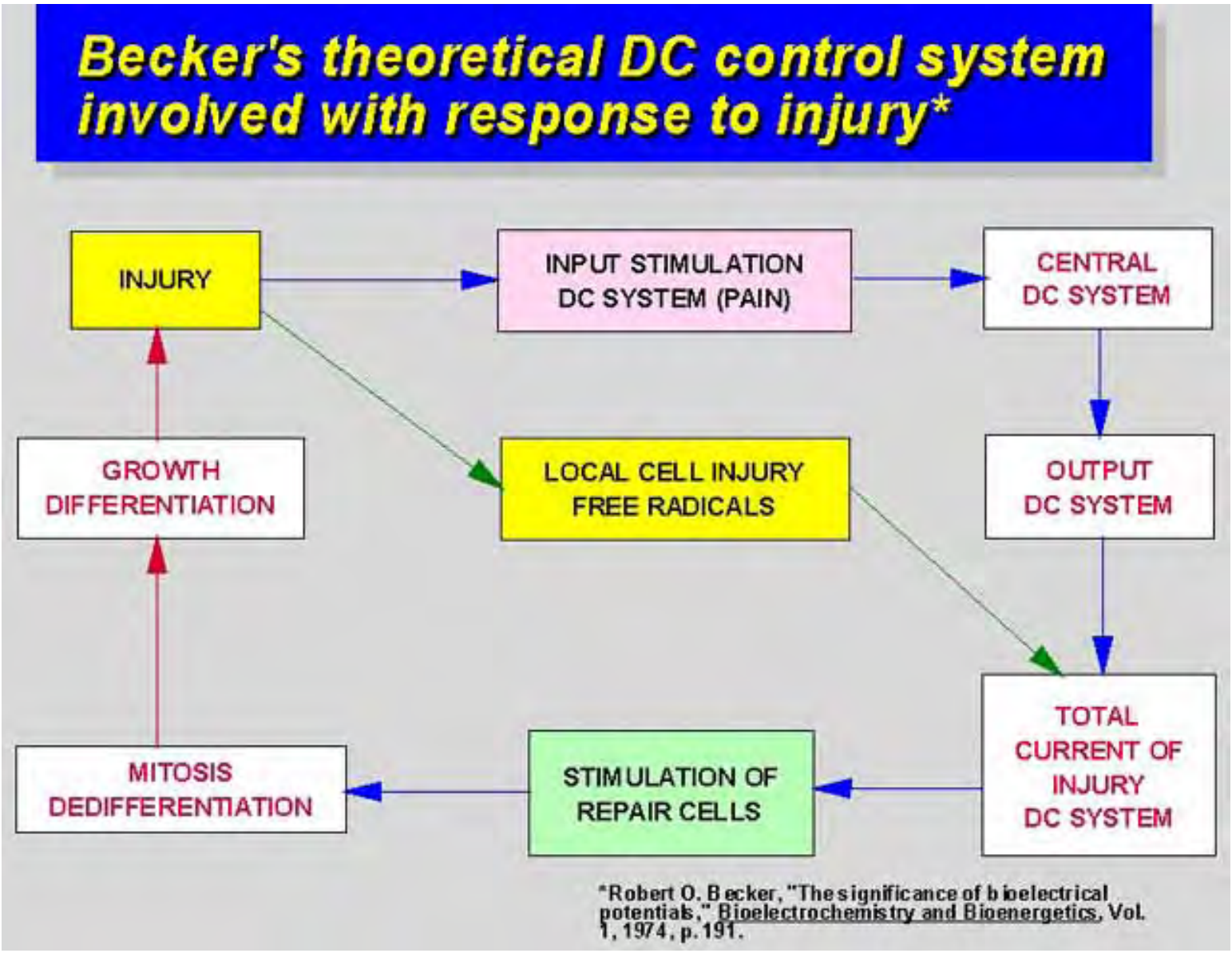
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 32. Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

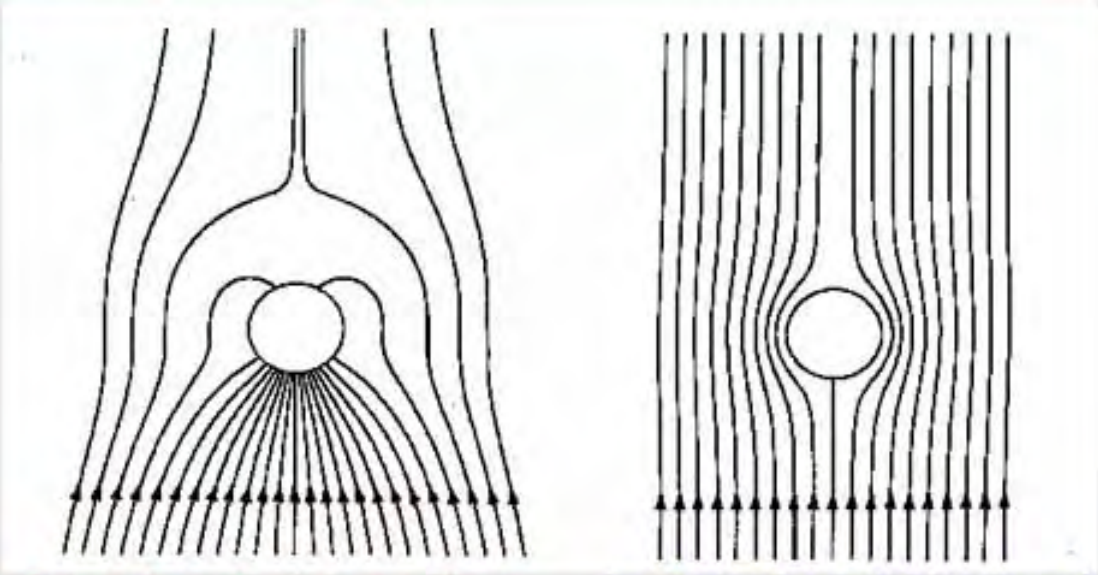

Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
• Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
• Pulsed DC current can be utilized
• Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized
(+)
(-)
DC POWER SOURCE
ELECTRODE
ELECTRODE
BONE
BONE
FRACTURE SITE
RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture
© 1993, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN


Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration*
Trauma Producing Tissue Loss
Local cellular effect
Local nerve effect
CNS effect
Alterations in hormone pattern (prolactin)
Alterations in local DC field pattern
Local electrical effects
Local and systemic pools of target cells
Dedifferentiation into primitive mesenchymal cells
Phase I
Blastema formation
growth
Phase II
Redifferentiation into required cell types
Restoration of body part or tissue
*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N.Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.


Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*
INJURY
INPUT STIMULATION DC SYSTEM (PAIN)
CENTRAL DC SYSTEM
GROWTH DIFFERENTIATION
LOCAL CELL INJURY FREE RADICALS
OUTPUT DC SYSTEM
TOTAL CURRENT OF INJURY DC SYSTEM
MITOSIS DEDIFFERENTIATION
STIMULATION OF REPAIR CELLS
*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow

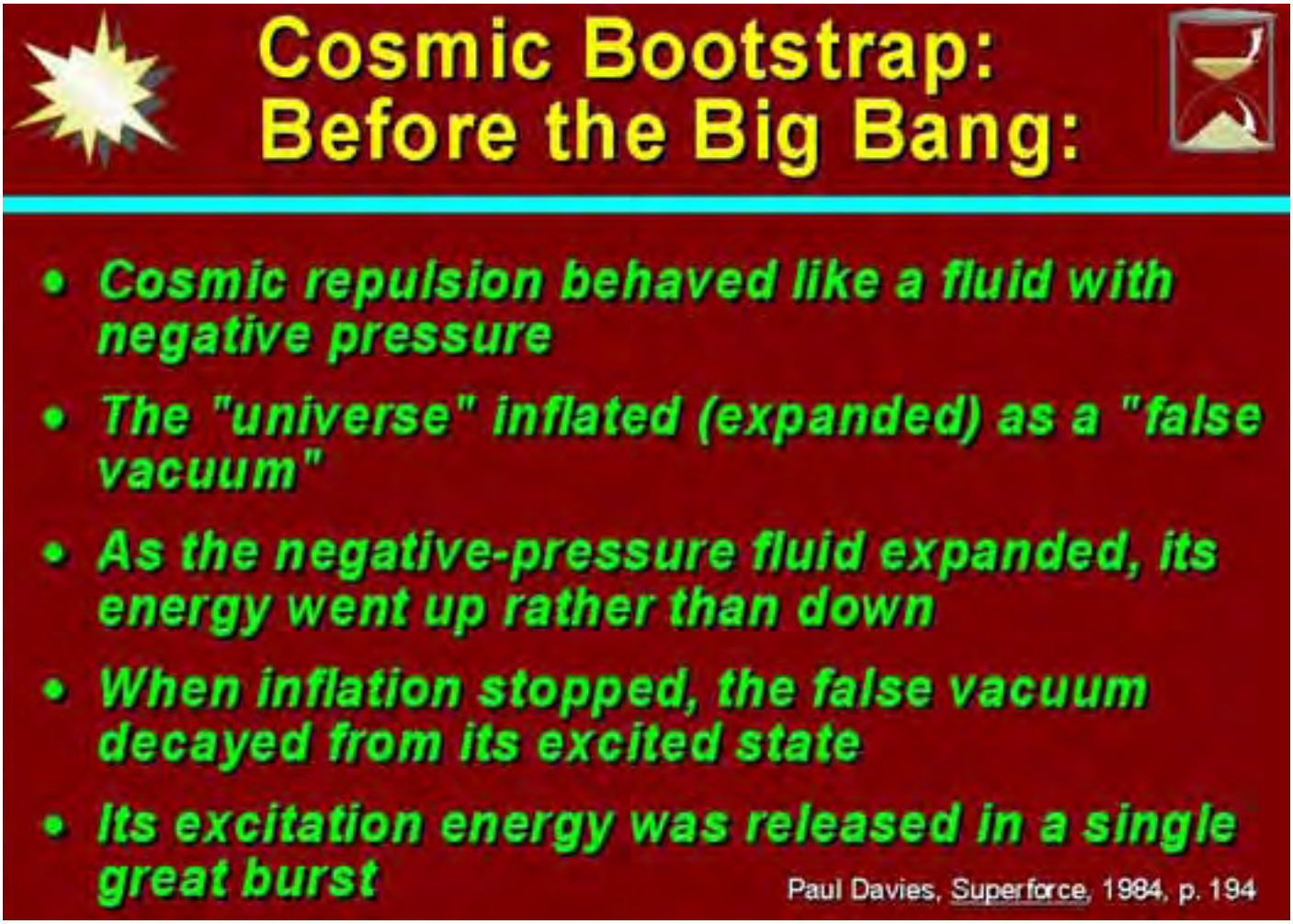
At or near resonance frequency, in the case shown the energy collection fraction (reaction cross section) increases dramatically.

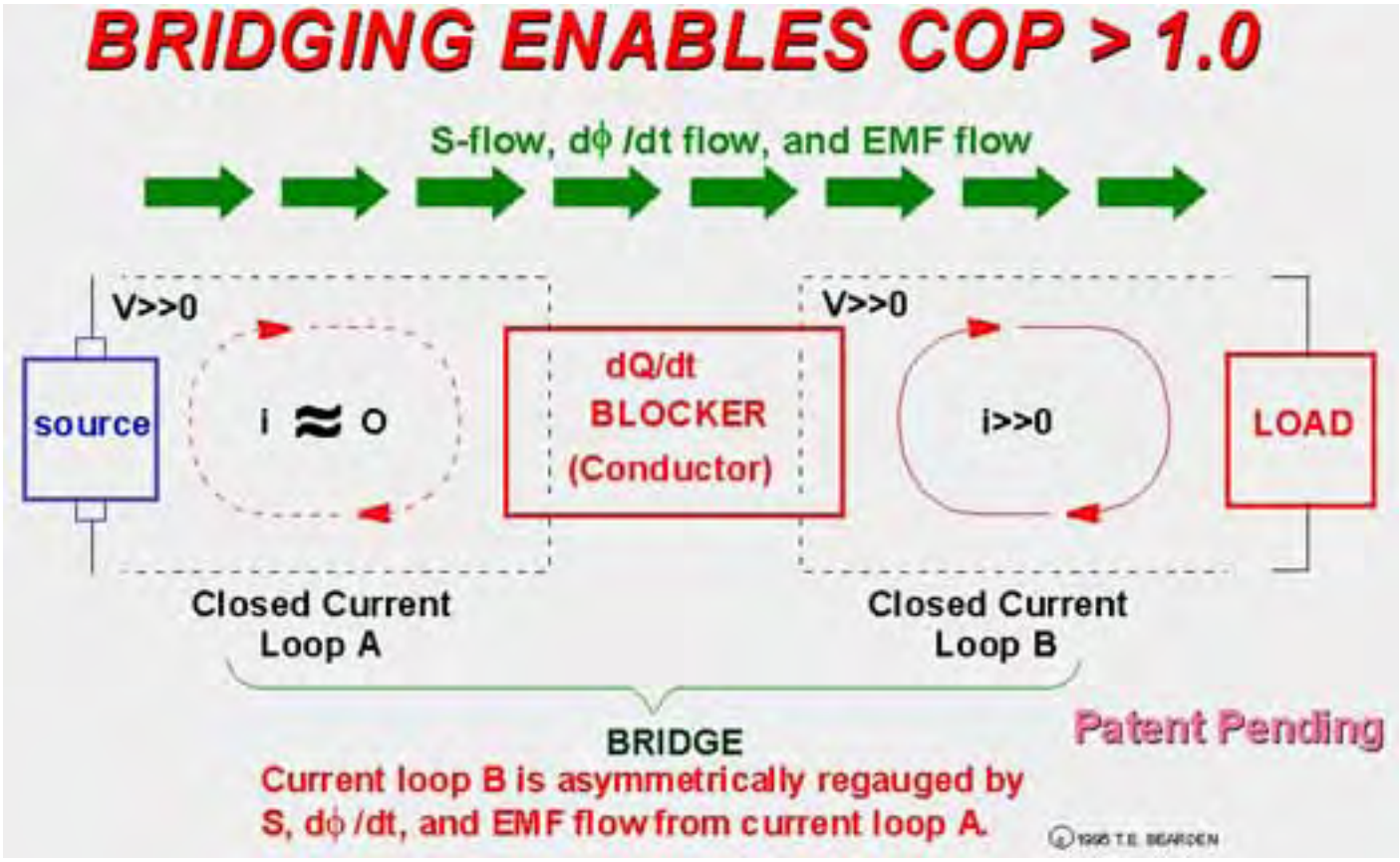


a. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 8.8 eV. Absorption efficiency = 18.00.

b. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 5eV. Absorption efficiency = 0.1.

Figures per Craig F. Bohren, "How can a particle absorb more than the light incident upon it? ", American Journal of Physics, 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 326.


Cosmic Bootstrap:
Before the Big Bang:
• Cosmic repulsion behaved like a fluid with negative pressure
• The "universe" inflated (expanded) as a "false vacuum"
• As the negative-pressure fluid expanded, its energy went up rather than down
• When inflation stopped, the false vacuum decayed from its excited state
• Its excitation energy was released in a single great burst
Paul Davies, Superforce, 1984, p. 194


BRIDGING ENABLES COP > 1.0
S-flow, dϕ /dt flow, and EMF flow
V>>0
source
I ≈ O
dQ/dt
BLOCKER
(Conductor)
V>>0
i>>0
LOAD
Closed Current
Loop A
Closed Current
Loop B
BRIDGE
Patent Pending
Current loop B is asymmetrically regauged by
S, dϕ /dt, and EMF flow from current loop A.
©1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1998

- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational-inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows interested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state..."

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state...

"... neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

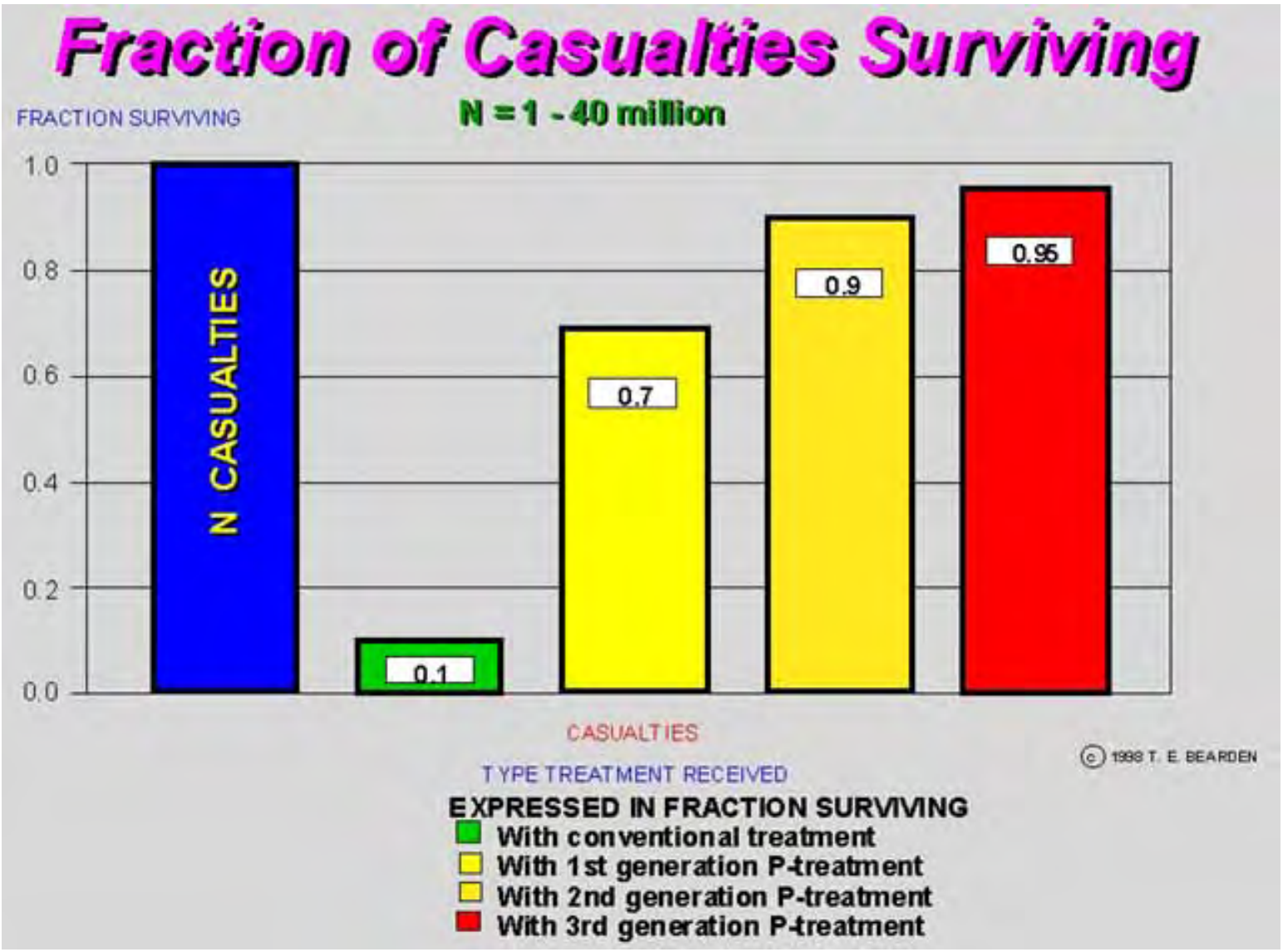
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

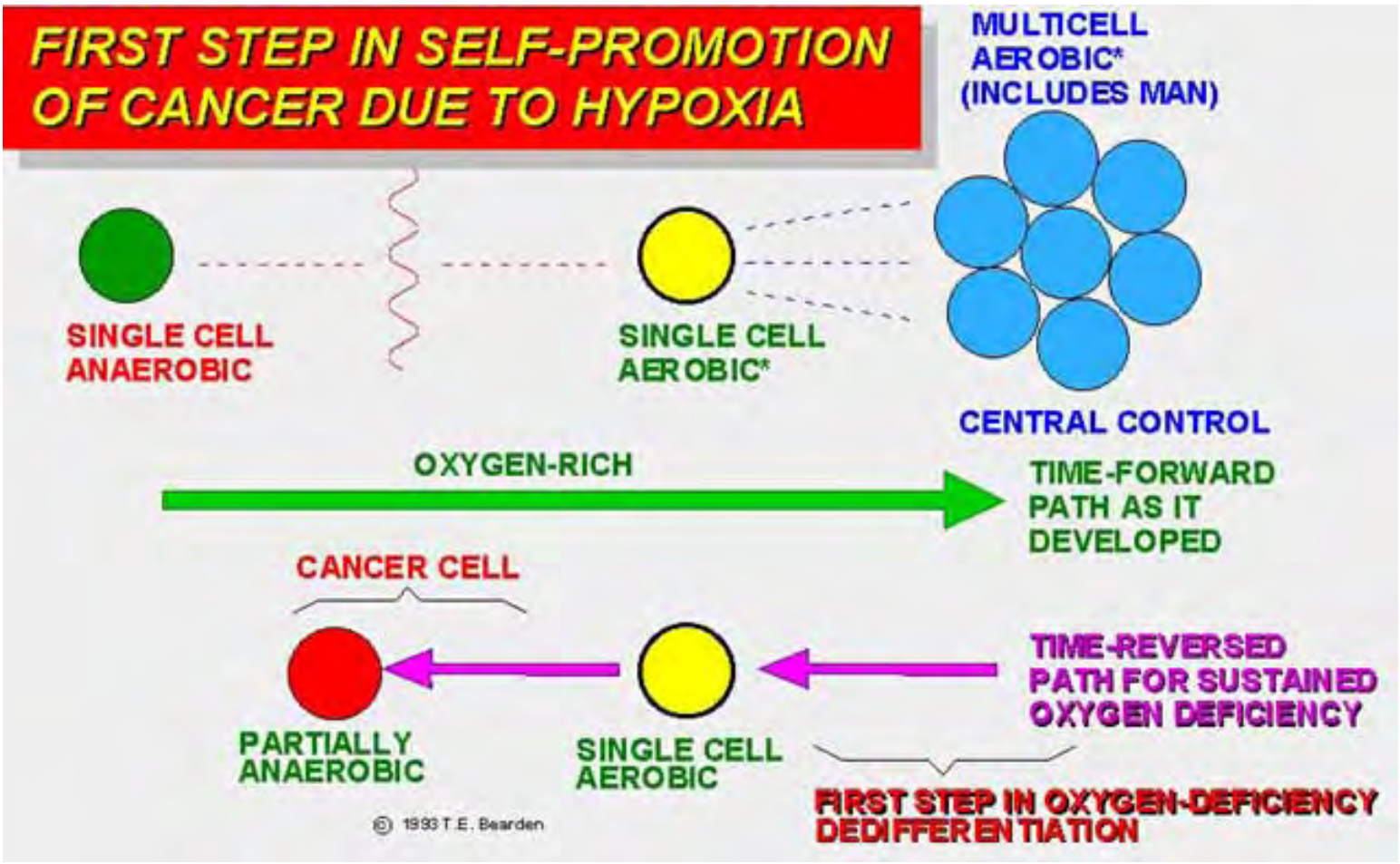
Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

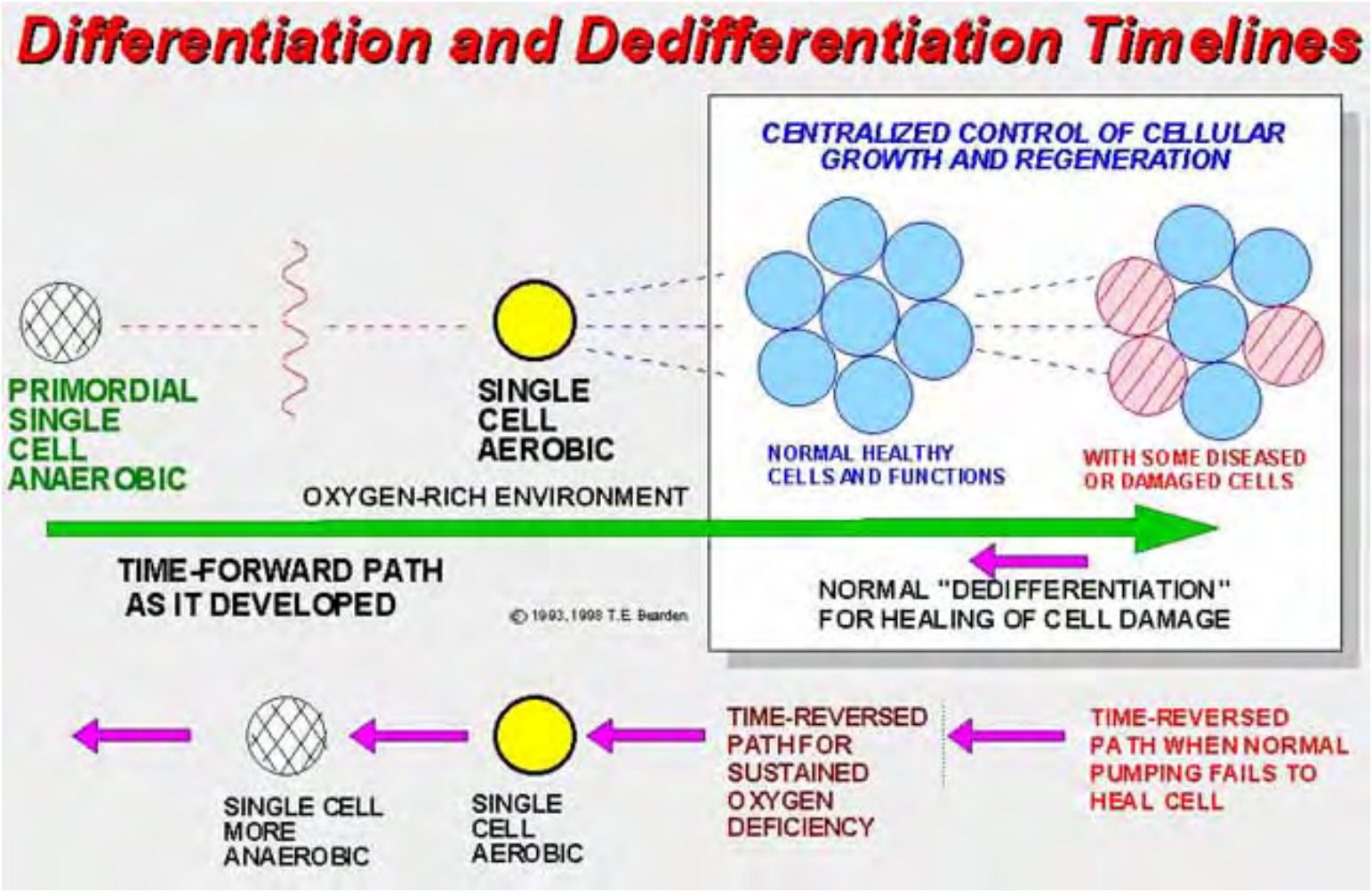
"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

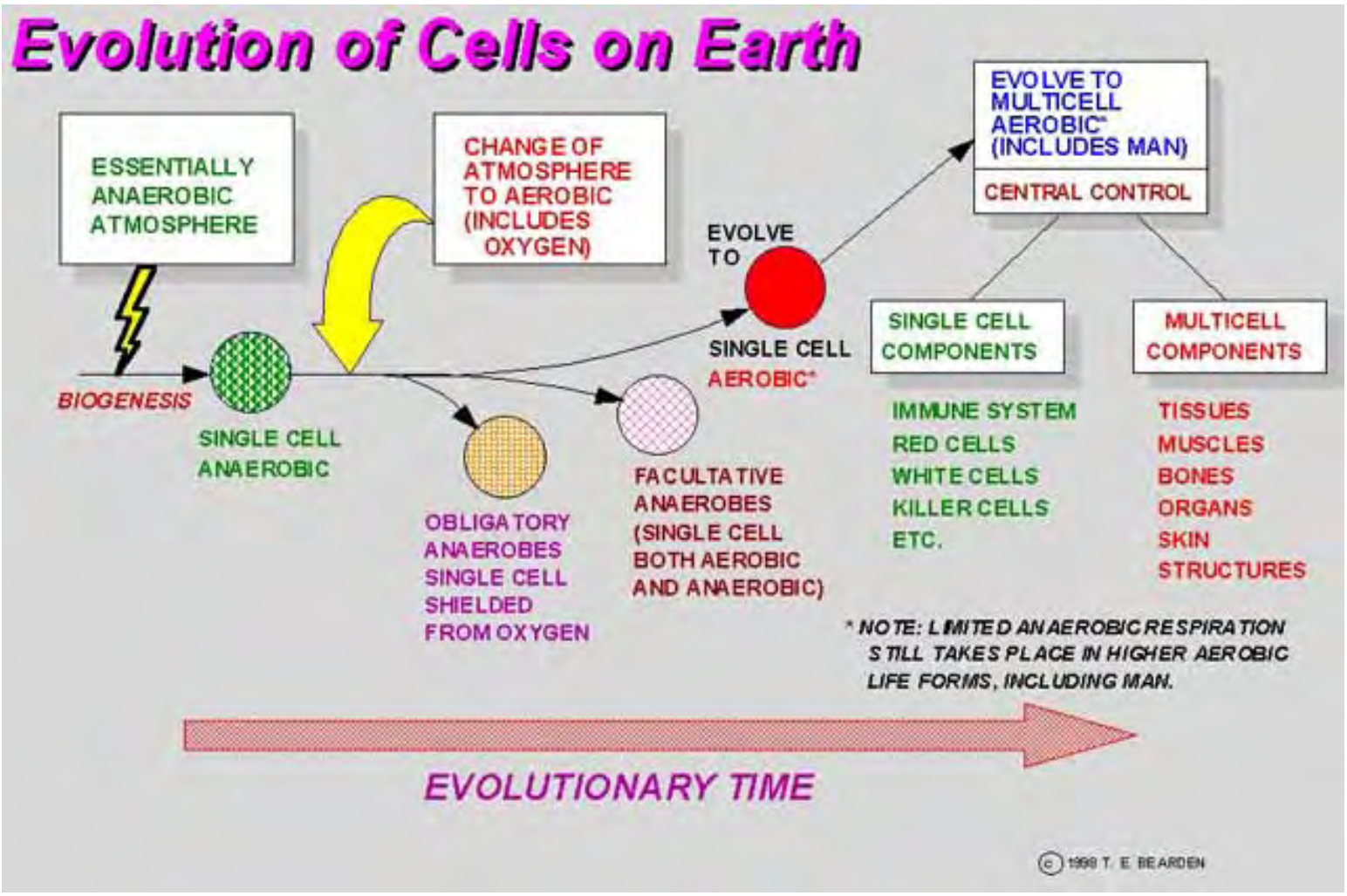
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Fraction of Casualties Surviving
N = 1 - 40 million
FRACTION SURVIVING
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
N CASUALTIES
0.1
0.7
0.9
0.95
CASUALTIES
TYPE TREATMENT RECEIVED
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN
EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
With conventional treatment
With 1st generation P-treatment
With 2nd generation P-treatment
With 3rd generation P-treatment


FIRST STEP IN SELF-PROMOTION OF CANCER DUE TO HYPOXIA
MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
CENTRAL CONTROL
OXYGEN-RICH
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
CANCER CELL
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
PARTIALLY ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
FIRST STEP IN OXYGEN-DEFICIENCY DEDIFFERENTIATION
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
CENTRALIZED CONTROL OF CELLULAR GROWTH AND REGENERATION
PRIMORDIAL SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
OXYGEN-RICH ENVIRONMENT
NORMAL HEALTHY CELLS AND FUNCTIONS
WITH SOME DISEASED OR DAMAGED CELLS
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
© 1993, 1998 T.E. Bearden
NORMAL "DEDIFFERENTIATION" FOR HEALING OF CELL DAMAGE
SINGLE CELL MORE ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
TIME-REVERSED PATH WHEN NORMAL PUMPING FAILS TO HEAL CELL

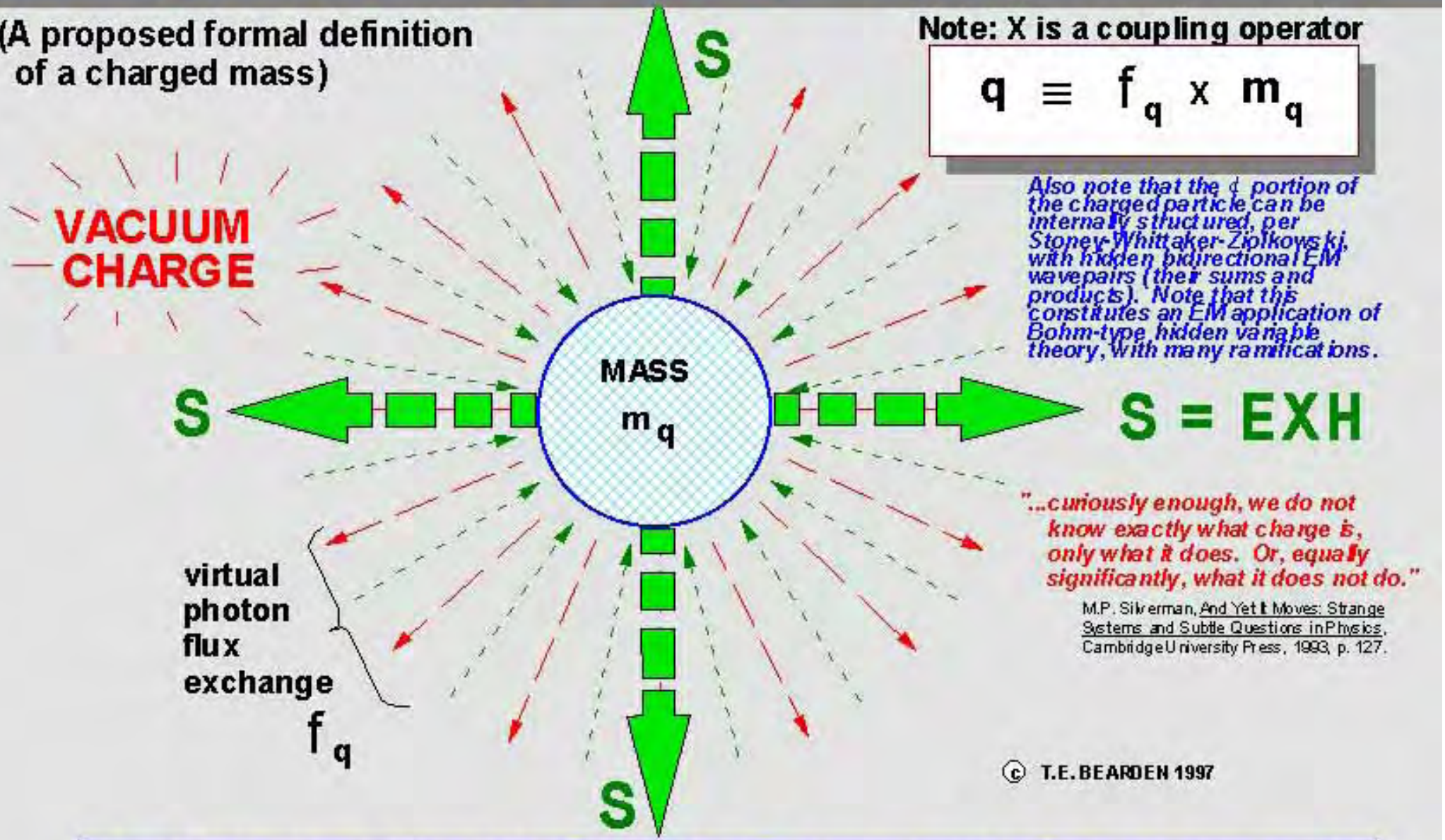

Evolution of Cells on Earth
ESSENTIALLY ANAEROBIC ATMOSPHERE
CHANGE OF ATMOSPHERE TO AEROBIC (INCLUDES OXYGEN)
EVOLVE TO MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
CENTRAL CONTROL
EVOLVE TO
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
SINGLE CELL COMPONENTS
MULTICELL COMPONENTS
BIOGENESIS
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
OBLIGATORY ANAEROBES SINGLE CELL SHIELDED FROM OXYGEN
FACULTATIVE ANAEROBES (SINGLE CELL BOTH AEROBIC AND ANAEROBIC)
IMMUNE SYSTEM
RED CELLS
WHITE CELLS
KILLER CELLS
ETC.
TISSUES
MUSCLES
BONES
ORGANS
SKIN
STRUCTURES
* NOTE: LIMITED ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION STILL TAKES PLACE IN HIGHER AEROBIC LIFE FORMS, INCLUDING MAN.
EVOLUTIONARY TIME
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

A Charged Particle q Is a Coupled System of m and ϕ

(A proposed formal definition of a charged mass)

Note: X is a coupling operator

$$q \equiv f_q \times m_q$$



Also note that the ϕ portion of the charged particle can be internally structured, per Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski, with hidden bidirectional EM wavepairs (their sums and products). Note that this constitutes an EM application of Bohm-type hidden variable theory, with many ramifications.

"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

An electric charge Q consists of a massless flux component and a mass component, coupled together (interacting). Q is a broken symmetry. The mass of the charge continually and violently exchanges virtual photons with the surrounding vacuum.

Thus Q is energetically driven by the surrounding vacuum potential, which itself is to first order just a violent virtual photon flux.

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

You really need
a Maxwell's demon,
to do some free work.

Your electrodynamicist
says he can make one,
by regauging.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Ubiquitous Assumption: *Two* Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He says he will do the regauging for you. Hey, what a swell guy!

He regauges *twice*, and makes two Maxwell's demons equal and opposite. They won't do any net work for you!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He disdainfully says, "We *always* do it that way! We *must* enforce local equilibrium and the second law of thermodynamics!".

You decide to have a little chat with your electrodynamicist! With friends like that, who needs enemies!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

A Charged Particle Is a Coupled System

(The first formal definition of charge)

$$q \equiv \phi_q \times m_q$$

Note: X is a coupling operator

virtual photon flux exchange

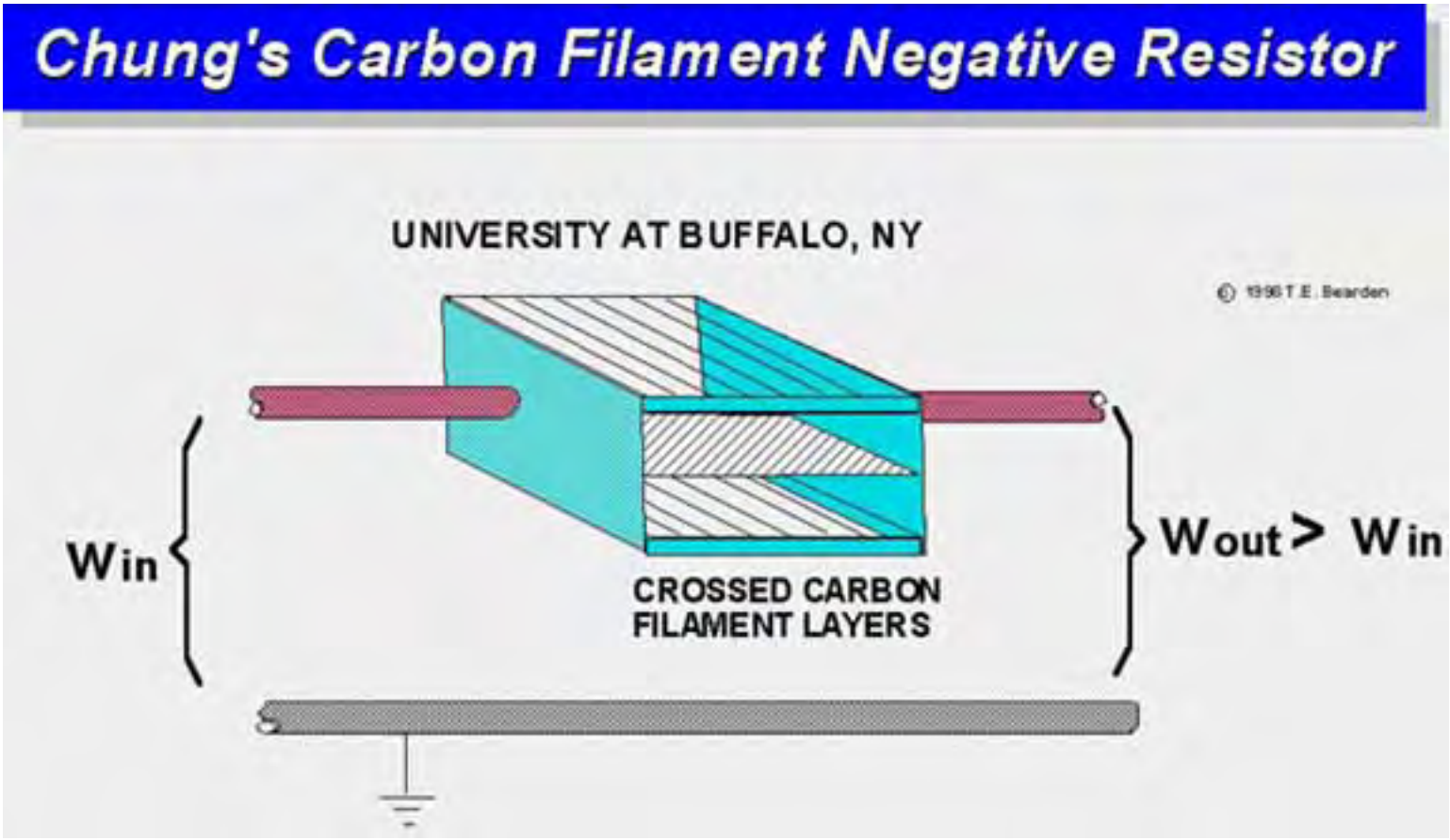
ϕ_q

© 1994T .E BEARDEN

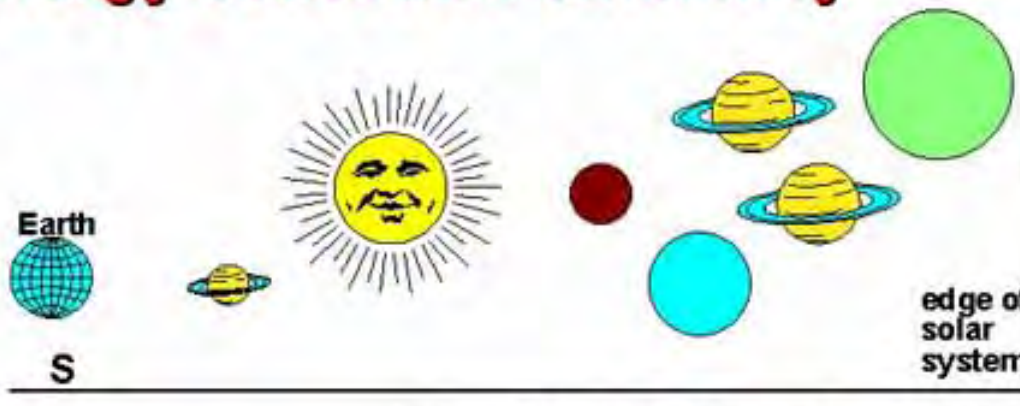
"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

An electric charge q is a broken symmetry in its fierce energy exchange with the active vacuum. It coherently integrates some of the virtual energy absorbs and outputs it as Poynting energy flow.

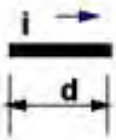

Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
© 1996 T.E. Bearden
Win
Wout > Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS

Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency



© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Distance traveled by S in one hour is 1.08x10exp(12) meters.



Example: 1.3 amps flowing in DC circuit, 1.8 mm diameter copper wire. $J = 51$ A/cm ^{2}

$d_i = 0.1368$ meters

S violently transports ϕ provided from the source.
jϕ sluggishly transports the energy collected and dissipated in the circuit..

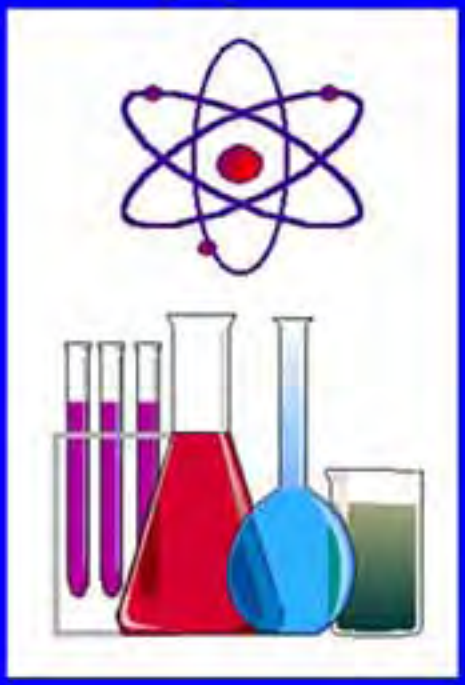
For the case discussed, the electron drift velocity in the circuit is about 3.8×10^{-5} meters/sec. So Jϕ moves about 0.1368 meters in one hour. Thus Jϕ has collected about 0.1368 meters of the ϕ-filled S-tube. During that same hour, the S-flow evoked by the power source will have traveled 1.08×10^{12} meters. The ϕ of both currents is the same. Both are involved in the same energy-filled tube. Thus S has provided and transported about 7.89×10^{12} times as much energy along the circuit in one hour as the jϕ has been able to collect, transport, and dissipate as work in the circuit. Thus this circuit provides about 10^{13} collection efficiency.

Classical View of EM

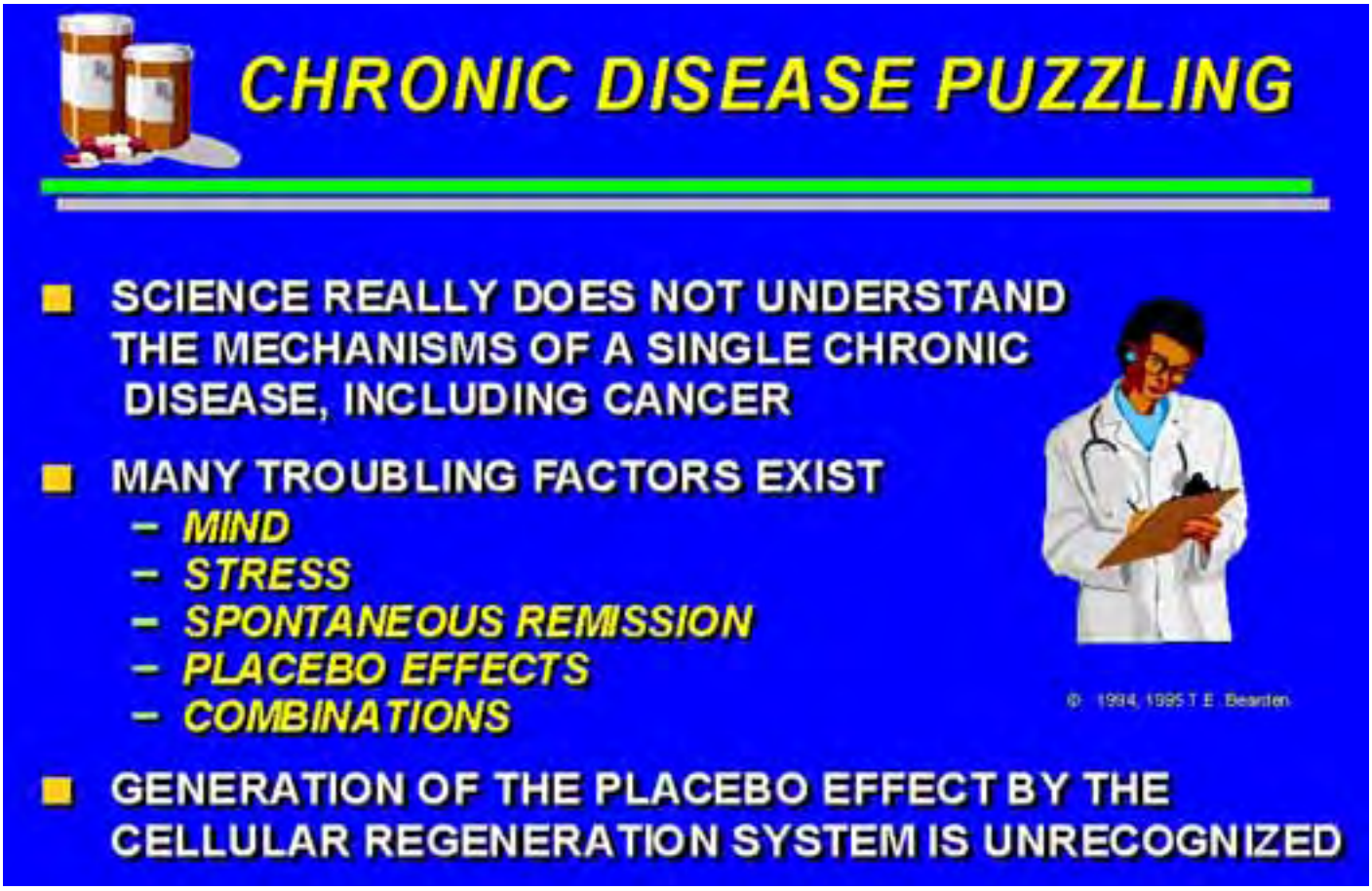
- Potentials just mathematical conveniences
  - Not real
  - No internal structure, just magnitude
- Force fields primary, causative, can exist in space in absence of observable mass
  - All EM actions due to force fields, none when zero
  - No action at a distance
- Vacuum empty; without energy or structure
  - No locally curved spacetime
  - No gravity effects
  - No quantum effects
- Maxwell's equations complete
  - Symmetrically regauged ***arbitrarily***
  - Topology dramatically reduced

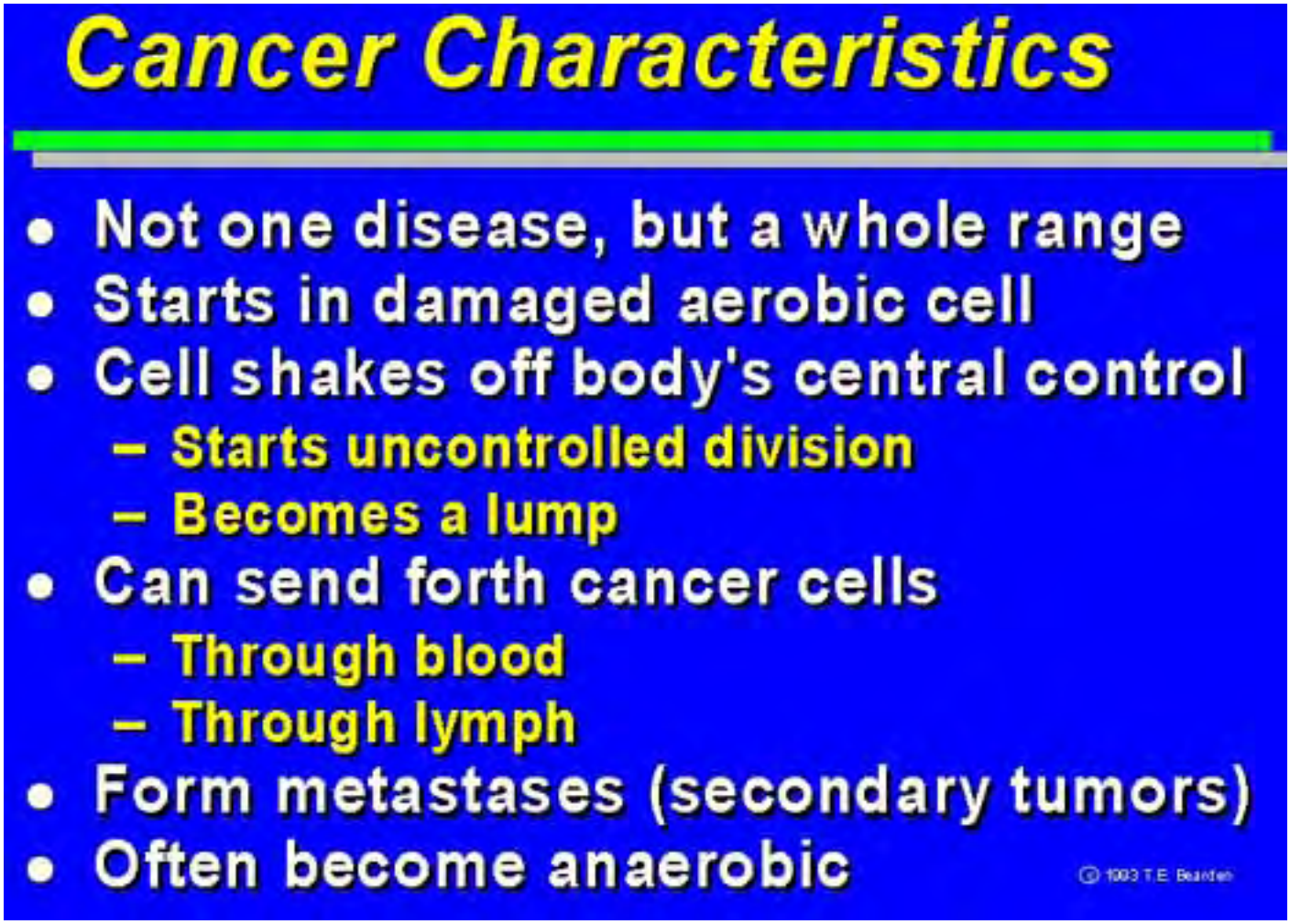
Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink

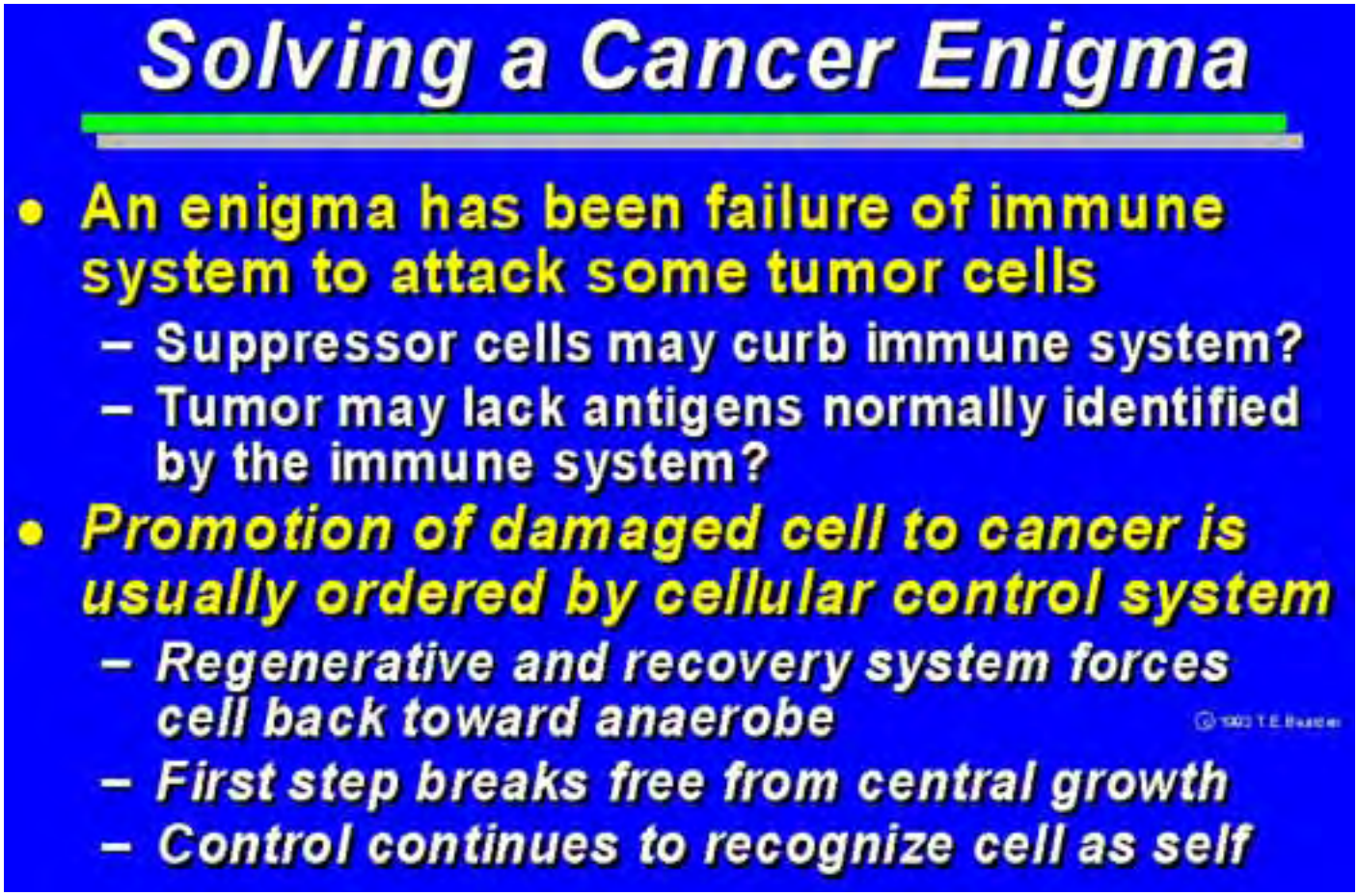
- May emit excess radiation and energy (e.g., heat)
- May absorb radiation and energy (e.g., cool)
- May transduce waves TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- New energy conservation law applies

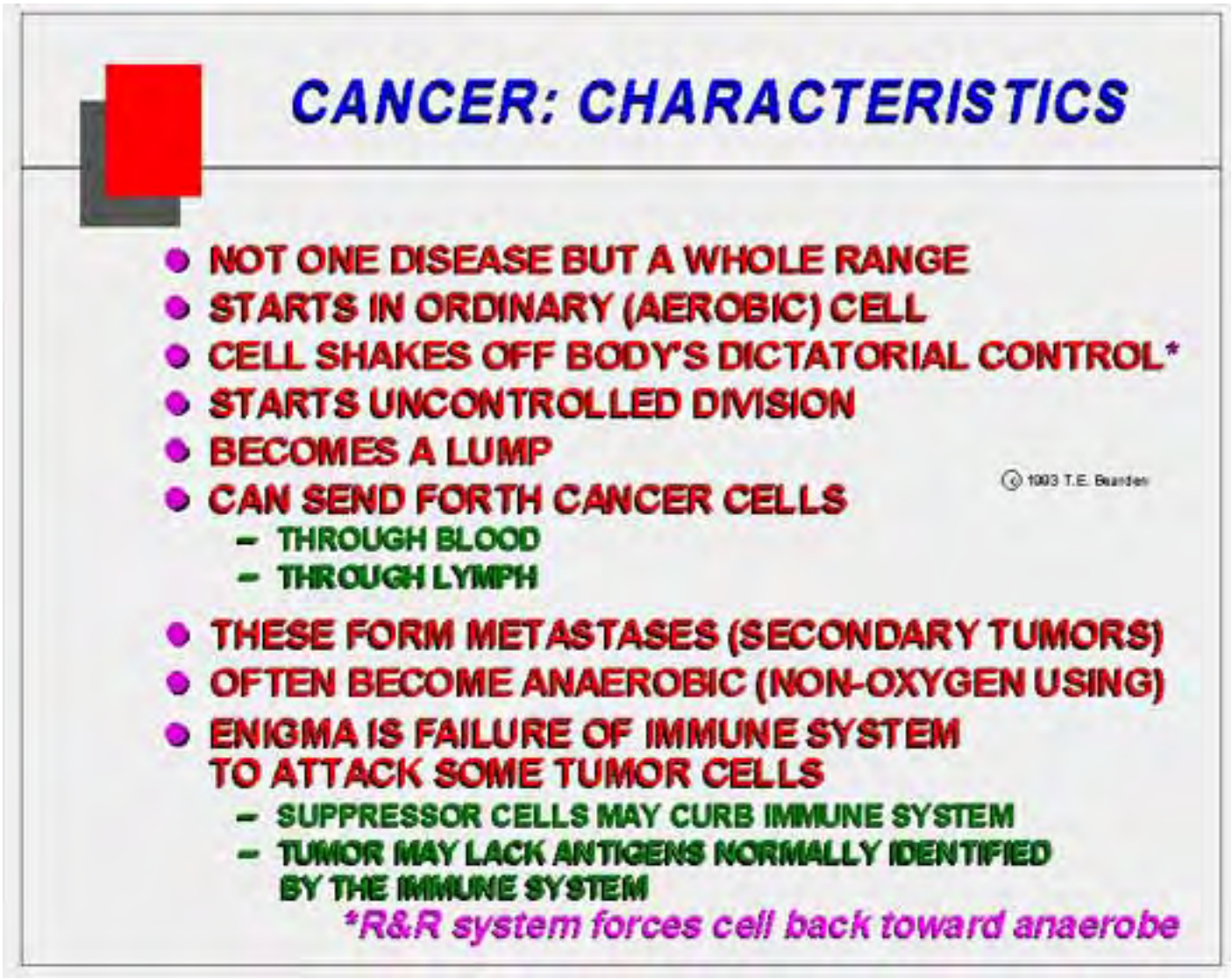


© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

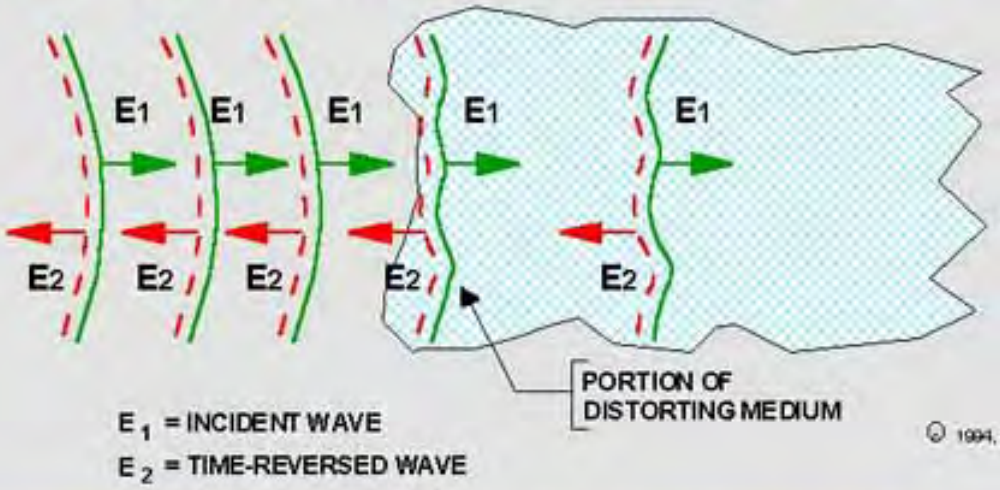

CHRONIC DISEASE PUZZLING
SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
MANY TROUBLING FACTORS EXIST
– MIND
– STRESS
– SPONTANEOUS REMISSION
– PLACEBO EFFECTS
– COMBINATIONS
GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE CELLULAR REGENERATION SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED
© 1994, 1995 T E Bearden


Cancer Characteristics
• Not one disease, but a whole range
• Starts in damaged aerobic cell
• Cell shakes off body's central control
– Starts uncontrolled division
– Becomes a lump
• Can send forth cancer cells
– Through blood
– Through lymph
• Form metastases (secondary tumors)
• Often become anaerobic
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Solving a Cancer Enigma
• An enigma has been failure of immune system to attack some tumor cells
– Suppressor cells may curb immune system?
– Tumor may lack antigens normally identified by the immune system?
• Promotion of damaged cell to cancer is usually ordered by cellular control system
– Regenerative and recovery system forces cell back toward anaerobe
– First step breaks free from central growth
– Control continues to recognize cell as self


CANCER: CHARACTERISTICS
NOT ONE DISEASE BUT A WHOLE RANGE
STARTS IN ORDINARY (AEROBIC) CELL
CELL SHAKES OFF BODY'S DICTATORIAL CONTROL*
STARTS UNCONTROLLED DIVISION
BECOMES A LUMP
CAN SEND FORTH CANCER CELLS
- THROUGH BLOOD
- THROUGH LYMPH
© 1993 T.E. Bearden
THESE FORM METASTASES (SECONDARY TUMORS)
OFTEN BECOME ANAEROBIC (NON-OXYGEN USING)
ENIGMA IS FAILURE OF IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ATTACK SOME TUMOR CELLS
- SUPPRESSOR CELLS MAY CURB IMMUNE SYSTEM
- TUMOR MAY LACK ANTIGENS NORMALLY IDENTIFIED BY THE IMMUNE SYSTEM
*R&R system forces cell back toward anaerobe

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem

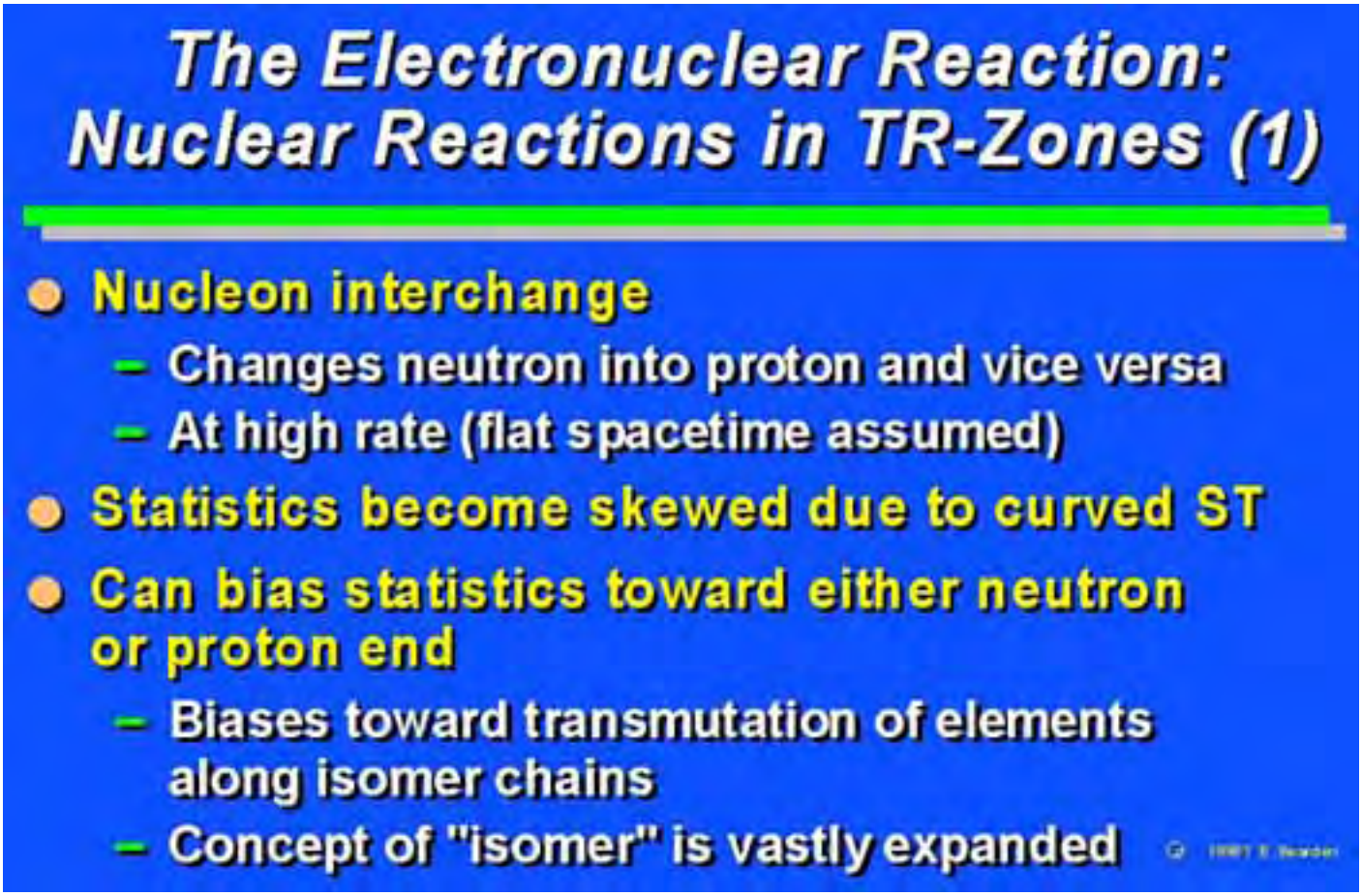


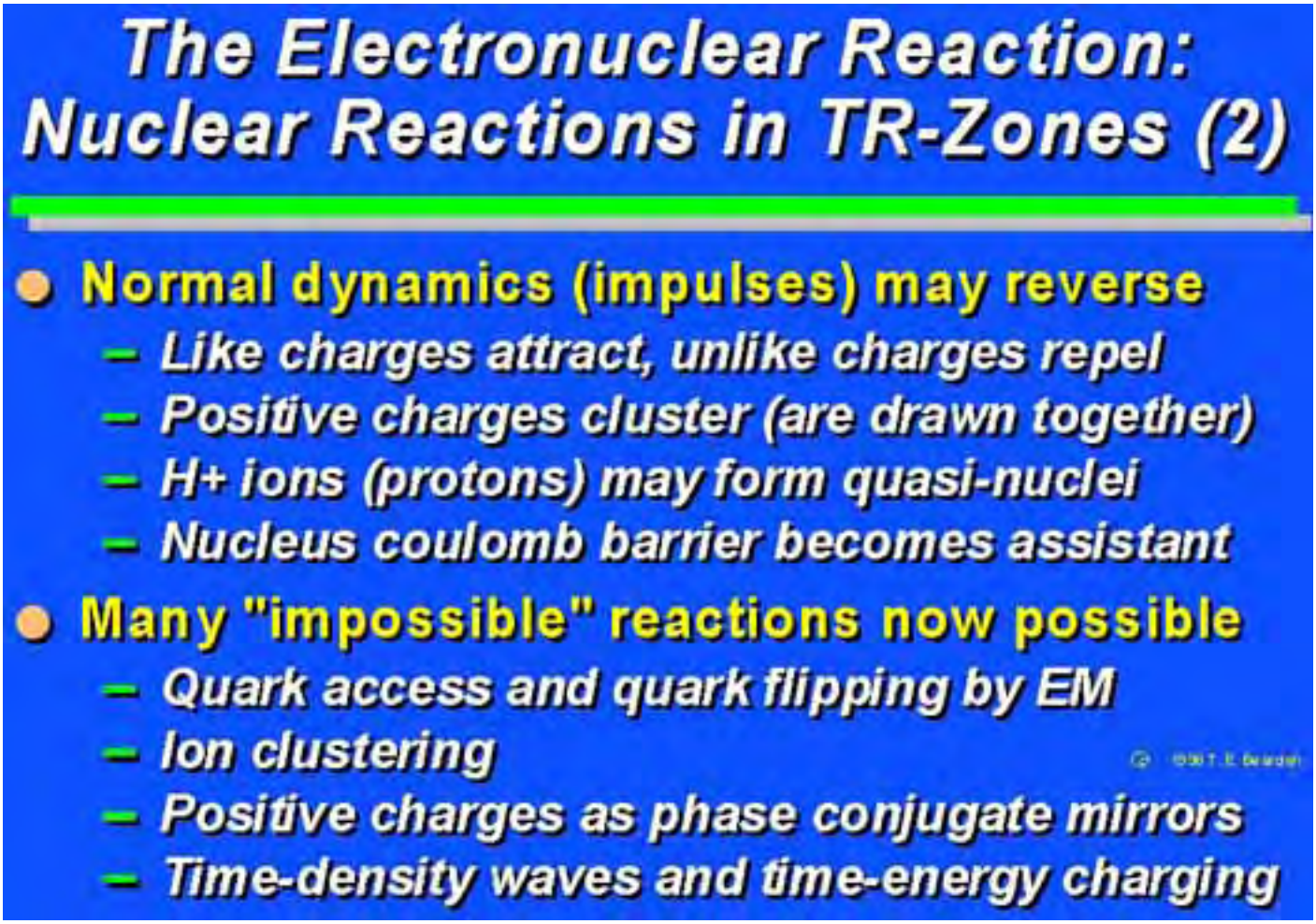
E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

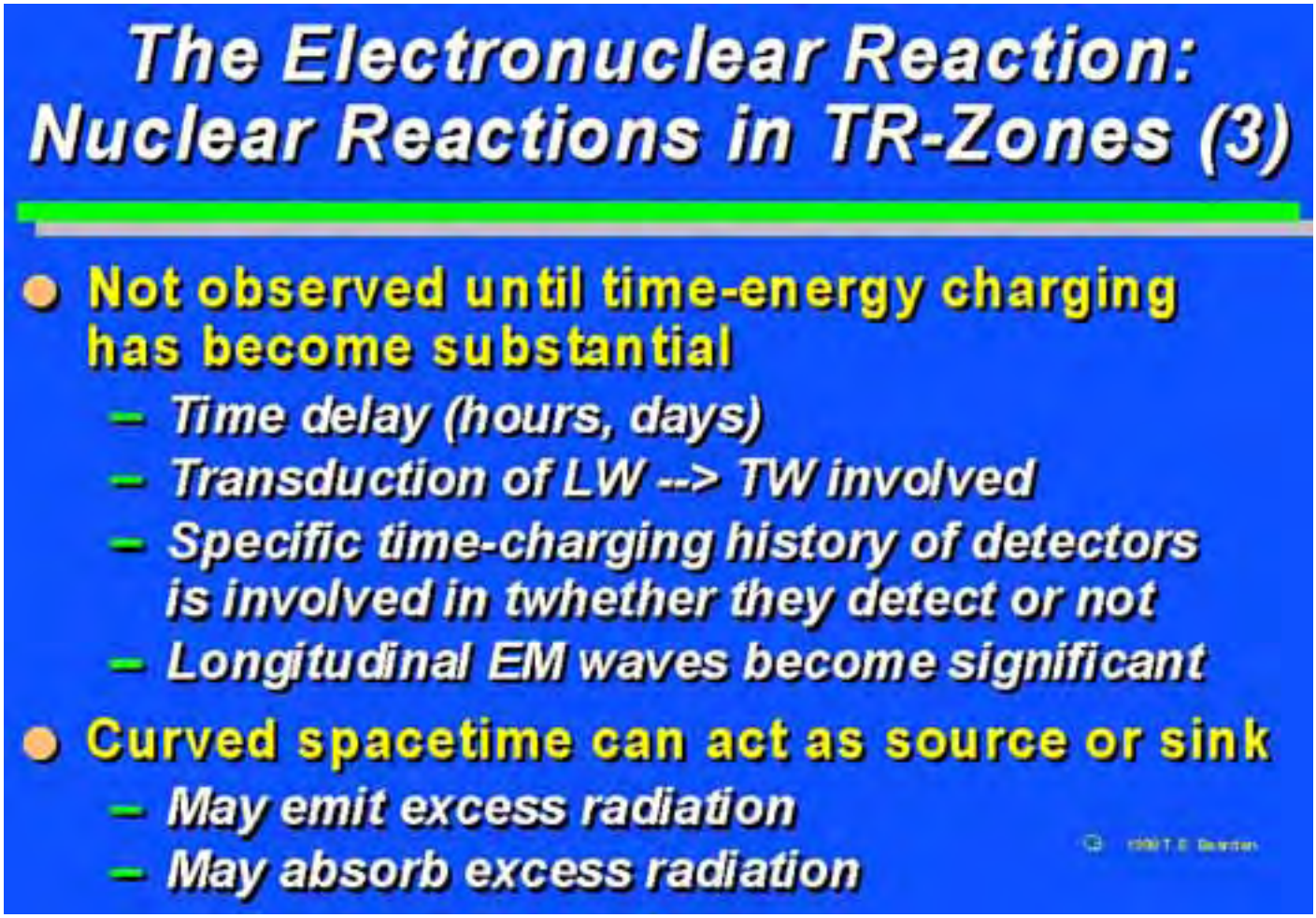
E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

© 1994, 1995, 1998 T.E BEARDEN

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
Nucleon interchange
Changes neutron into proton and vice versa
At high rate (flat spacetime assumed)
Statistics become skewed due to curved ST
Can bias statistics toward either neutron or proton end
Biases toward transmutation of elements along isomer chains
Concept of "isomer" is vastly expanded

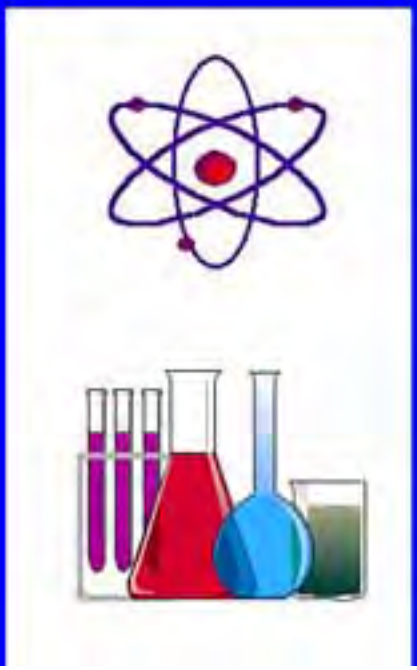

The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
Normal dynamics (impulses) may reverse
– Like charges attract, unlike charges repel
– Positive charges cluster (are drawn together)
– H+ ions (protons) may form quasi-nuclei
– Nucleus coulomb barrier becomes assistant
Many "impossible" reactions now possible
– Quark access and quark flipping by EM
– Ion clustering
– Positive charges as phase conjugate mirrors
– Time-density waves and time-energy charging


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
Not observed until time-energy charging has become substantial
Time delay (hours, days)
Transduction of LW --> TW involved
Specific time-charging history of detectors is involved in twhether they detect or not
Longitudinal EM waves become significant
Curved spacetime can act as source or sink
May emit excess radiation
May absorb excess radiation

In Time-Reversed Zone:
Nuclear reactions are biased

- In normal flat ST, n ⇔ p at high rate
- Curved ST skews statistics
- Biases to either n or p
- Biases to transmutation along isomer chain
- "Isomer" concept greatly expanded

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN



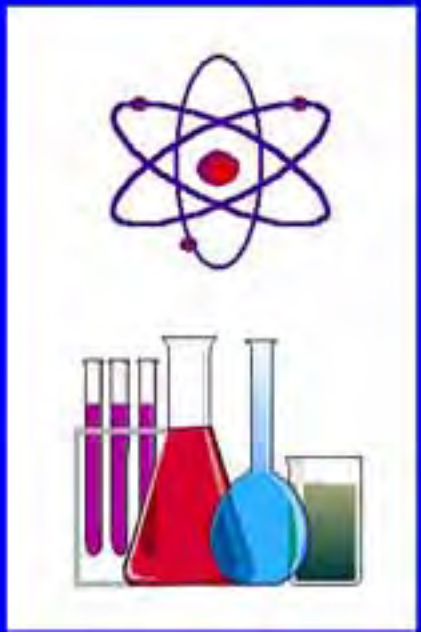
In Time-Reversed Zone:
Dynamics may be reversed

- Like charges may attract and unlike charges repel
- Coulomb barrier becomes Coulomb assistant
- Clusters like charges and forms artificial nuclei
- "Impossible" nuclear reactions at low energy
- Time-density interactions

Time-Reversed Zone:

Significant only after time-density charging

- Hours, for "fast" onset
- Days, for "slower" onset
- Transduction involved for TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- Time-history of each detector is significant
- Longitudinal EM waves become significant



A New Conservation of Energy Law

- Physics conserves total "energy and mass-energy"
- Now also must consider "time-energy"
- Conserve total mass-time-energy (spatiotemporal energy)
- Let E_T = total energy, E_M = mass energy, E_E = ordinary energy, and E_t = time energy. Then

$$E_T = E_E + E_M + E_t$$

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

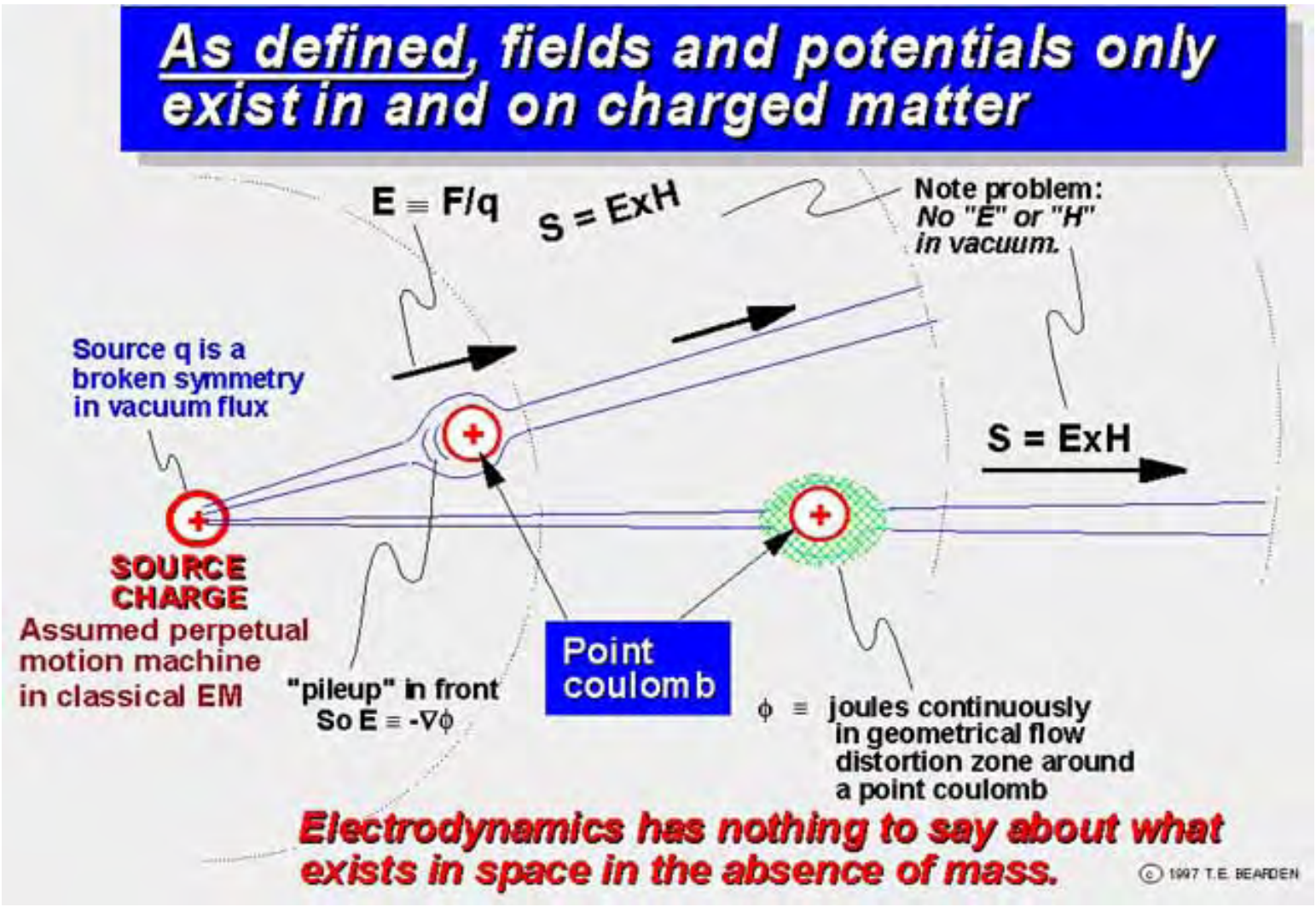
$$(kE_t \Rightarrow E_E > 0) \Rightarrow E_T > (E_M + E_E)$$

- If some E_t is transduced into E_E, the experiment will violate the old spatial mass-energy conservation law

QUESTIONS ON CARCINOGENS AND EM RADIATION

- UNRESOLVED QUESTIONS ON EM RADIATION
  - DOSAGES
  - ACTIVE MECHANISMS
  - REPLICATION DIFFICULTIES
  - MEASUREMENT DIFFICULTIES
  - WHERE, WHEN, HOW ILL EFFECTS OCCUR
- SIMILAR QUESTIONS EXIST ABOUT EVERY CARCINOGEN
- SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
  - FACTORS SUCH AS MIND, STRESS, SPONTANEOUS REMISSION, PLACEBO EFFECTS, AND COMBINATIONS OF FACTORS ARE PARTICULARLY TROUBLESOME
  - GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE REGENERATION & RECOVERY SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden


As defined, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
E ≡ F/q
S = ExH
Note problem:
No "E" or "H"
in vacuum.
Source q is a
broken symmetry
in vacuum flux
S = ExH
SOURCE
CHARGE
Assumed perpetual
motion machine
in classical EM
"pileup" in front
So E ≡ -∇ϕ
Point
coulomb
ϕ ≡ joules continuously
in geometrical flow
distortion zone around
a point coulomb
Electrodynamics has nothing to say about what exists in space in the absence of mass.
© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

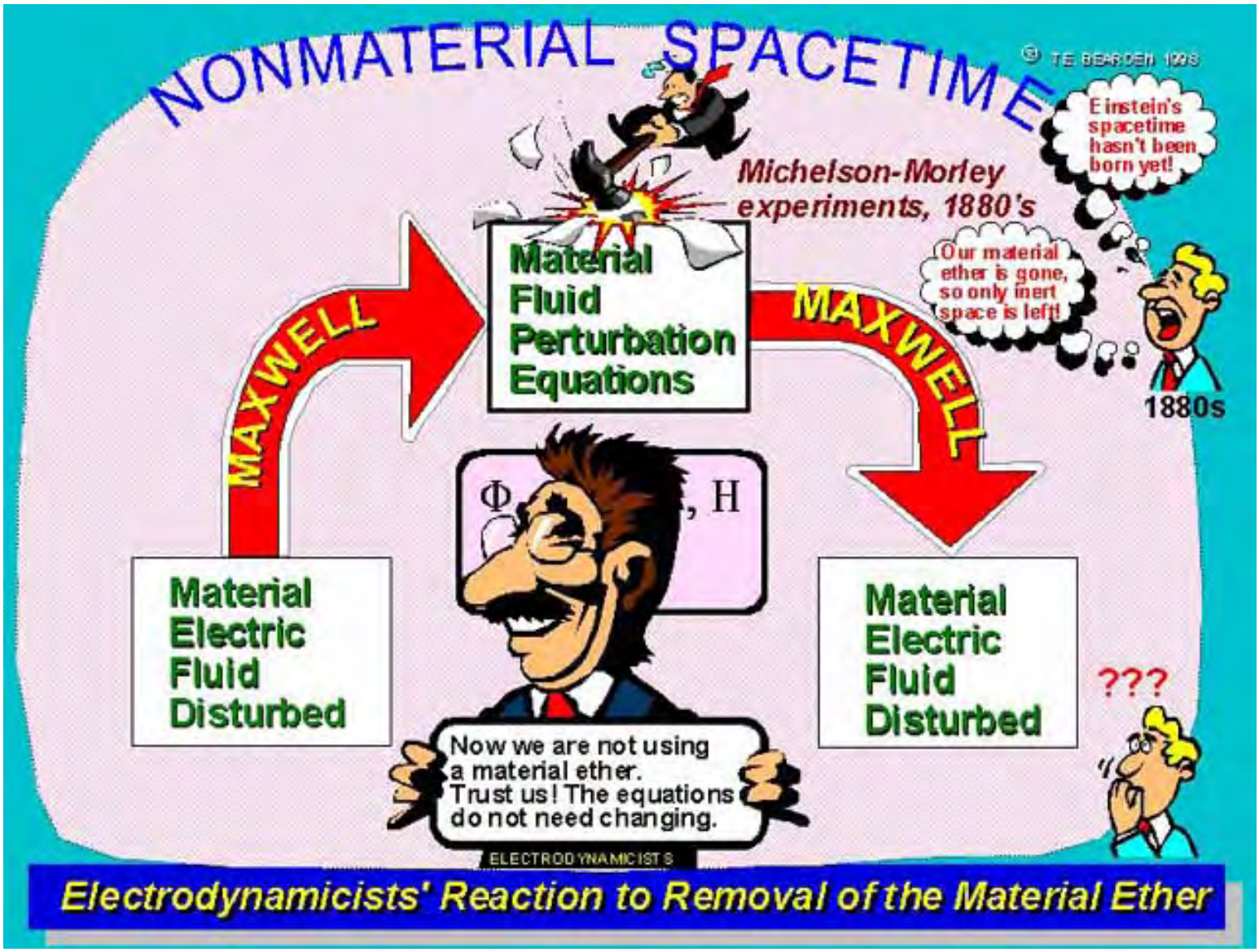
Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory.

1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System $q = \phi[q]m(q)$.
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

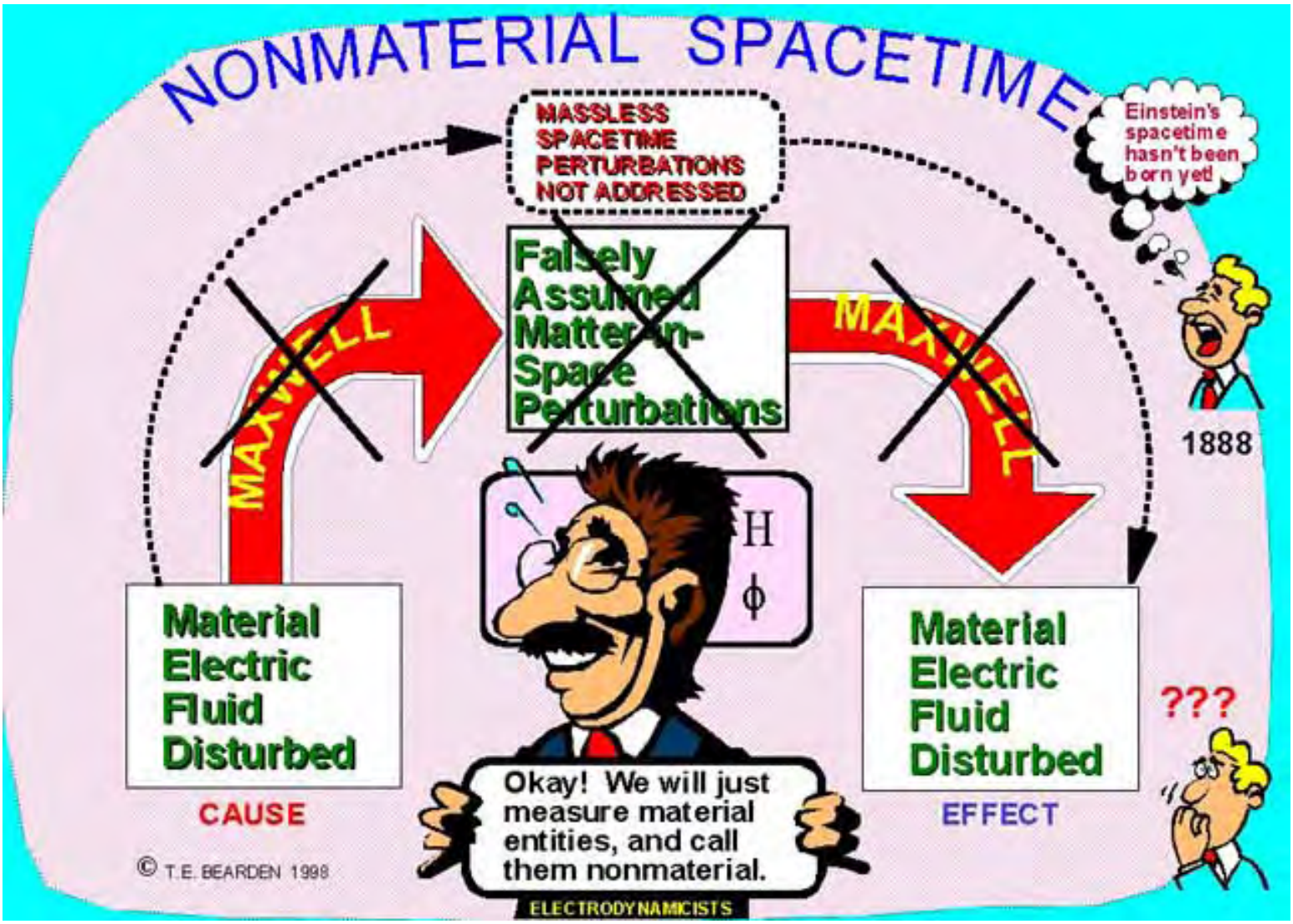
8. Erroneously Assumes EM Force Fields as Primary Causes.
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced.
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential or Action at a Distance.
11. Does Not Include Superluminal Velocity of Inner EM Components.
12. Does Not Utilize Extended Near-Field Coulomb Gauge Effects.
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix Mechanism for Time Flow.
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects (Requires 7-D Model).

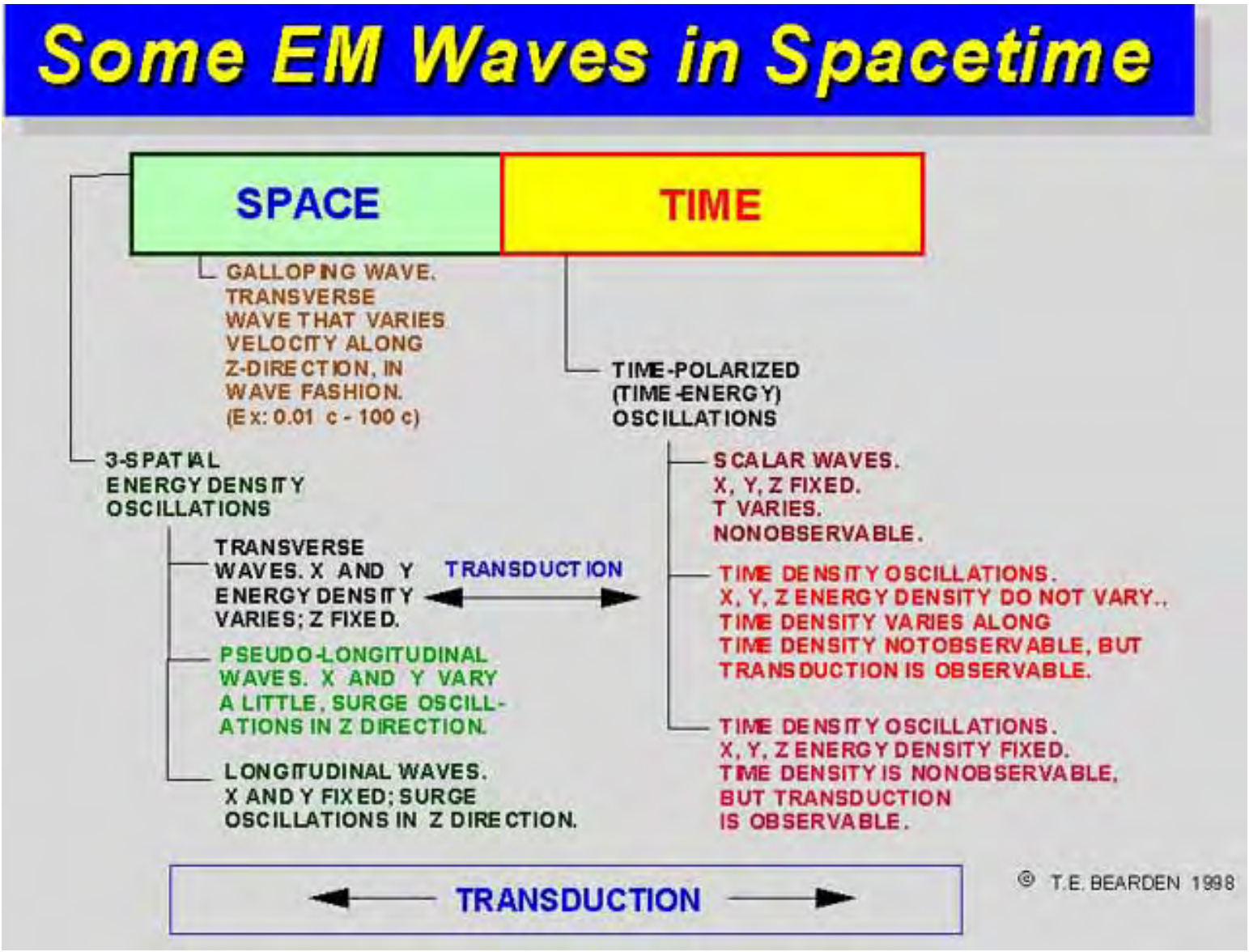
15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession (See #19, #24).
16. Treats EM Energy As Existing In "Chunks," Instead of as Flow.
17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection (See #16).
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum (See #22).
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal.
20. Arbitrarily Regauges Maxwell's Equations to Eliminate Overunity.
21. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects (The *Rule* in Internal EM).
22. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonian Reaction Force.
23. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass.
24. Confuses Detected Electron Precession Waves as Proving Transverse EM Waves in Vacuum (Remnant of Old "EM Fluid" Concept).
25. Due to Error in String Wave, Omits the Ubiquitous Antiwave.
26. *Assumes* Equilibrium; Not True Unless Include Vacuum Interactions.
27. Higher Topology Required, to Model Electromagnetic Reality.
28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM waves as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.

© T.E. [illegible] 1991, 1997

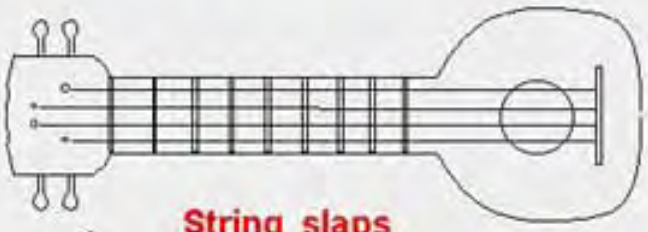

NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Michelson-Morley experiments, 1880's
Our material ether is gone, so only inert space is left!
1880s
MAXWELL
Material Fluid Perturbation Equations
MAXWELL
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
???
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

REACTION TO LOSS OF MATERIAL ETHER
Material Ether Assumed in Equations
Potentials, Fields, and Waves Assumed Material
Not a single equation was changed!
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS


NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
MASSLESS SPACETIME PERTURBATIONS NOT ADDRESSED
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Falsely Assumed Matter-in-Space Perturbations
MAXWELL
MAXWELL
1888
H
ϕ
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
CAUSE
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
EFFECT
???
Okay! We will just measure material entities, and call them nonmaterial.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Some EM Waves in Spacetime
SPACE
TIME
GALLOPING WAVE. TRANSVERSE WAVE THAT VARIES VELOCITY ALONG Z-DIRECTION, IN WAVE FASHION. (Ex: 0.01 c - 100 c)
TIME-POLARIZED (TIME-ENERGY) OSCILLATIONS
3-SPATIAL ENERGY DENSITY OSCILLATIONS
SCALAR WAVES. X, Y, Z FIXED. T VARIES. NONOBSERVABLE.
TRANSVERSE WAVES. X AND Y ENERGY DENSITY VARIES; Z FIXED.
TRANSDUCTION
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY DO NOT VARY.. TIME DENSITY VARIES ALONG TIME DENSITY NOTOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
PSEUDO-LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y VARY A LITTLE, SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY FIXED. TIME DENSITY IS NONOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y FIXED; SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TRANSDUCTION
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String



The string wave and the holder wave never leave the string and holder respectively.

String slaps air medium

Wave is alternatively compressive and rarefactive

WAVE IN STRING (TRANSVERSE)
Lower degree of freedom for string.
Can only vibrate mostly laterally.

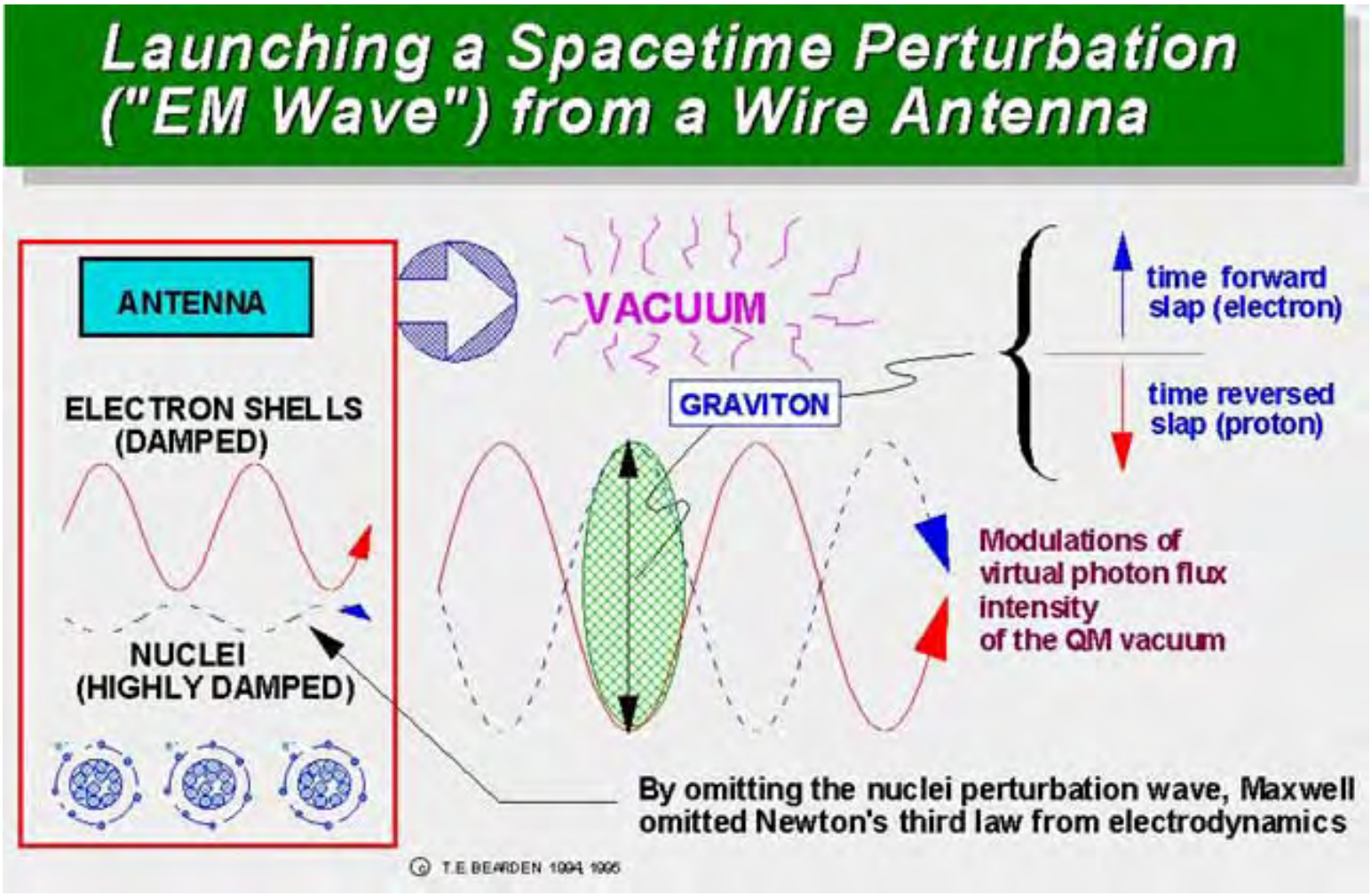
Drude Electron Gas waves

Nuclear proton waves

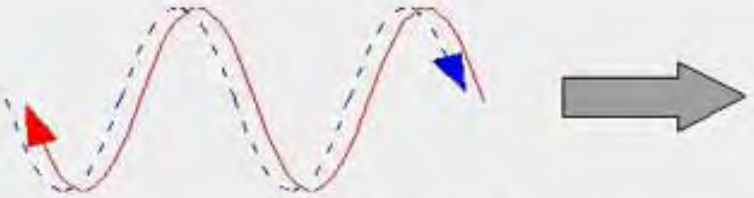
ANTIWAVE IN HOLDER
(Highly damped; not shown to scale)

Body slaps air medium

© 1993, 1995 T. E. BEARDEN

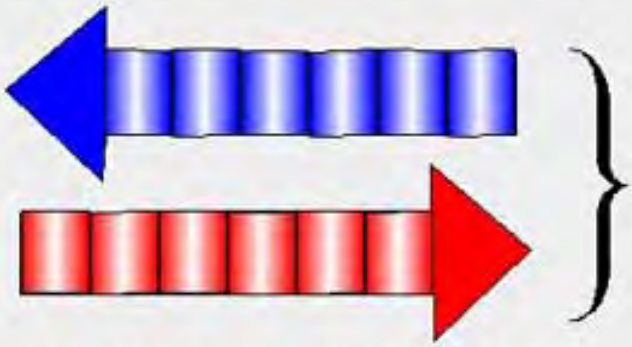

Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
ANTENNA
ELECTRON SHELLS (DAMPED)
NUCLEI (HIGHLY DAMPED)
VACUUM
GRAVITON
time forward slap (electron)
time reversed slap (proton)
Modulations of virtual photon flux intensity of the QM vacuum
By omitting the nuclei perturbation wave, Maxwell omitted Newton's third law from electrodynamics
© T.E BEARDEN 1994 1995

Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves

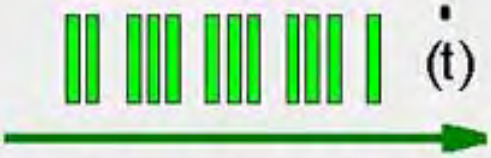


TRANSVERSE EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

LONGITUDINAL EM SURGE WAVE



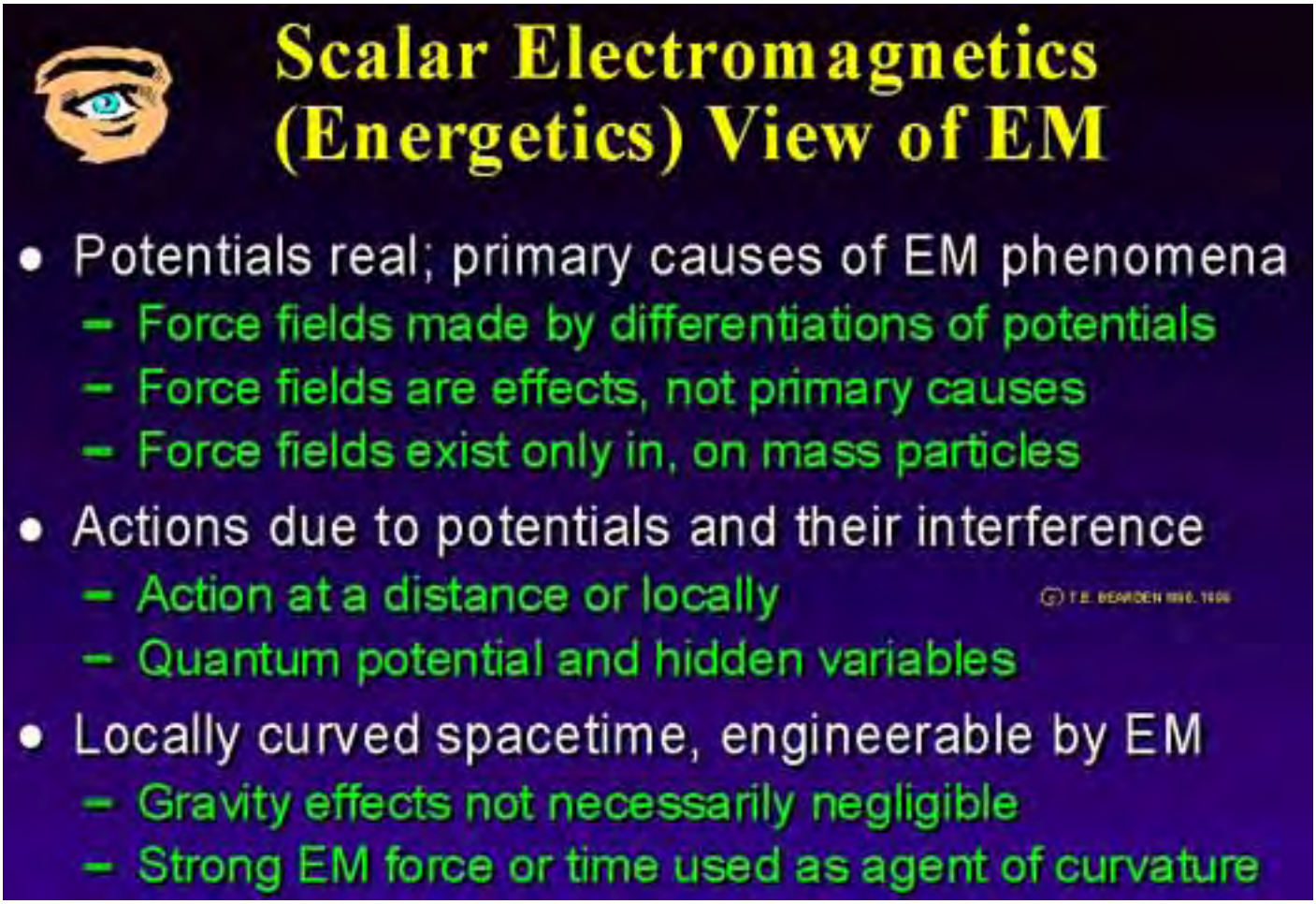
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

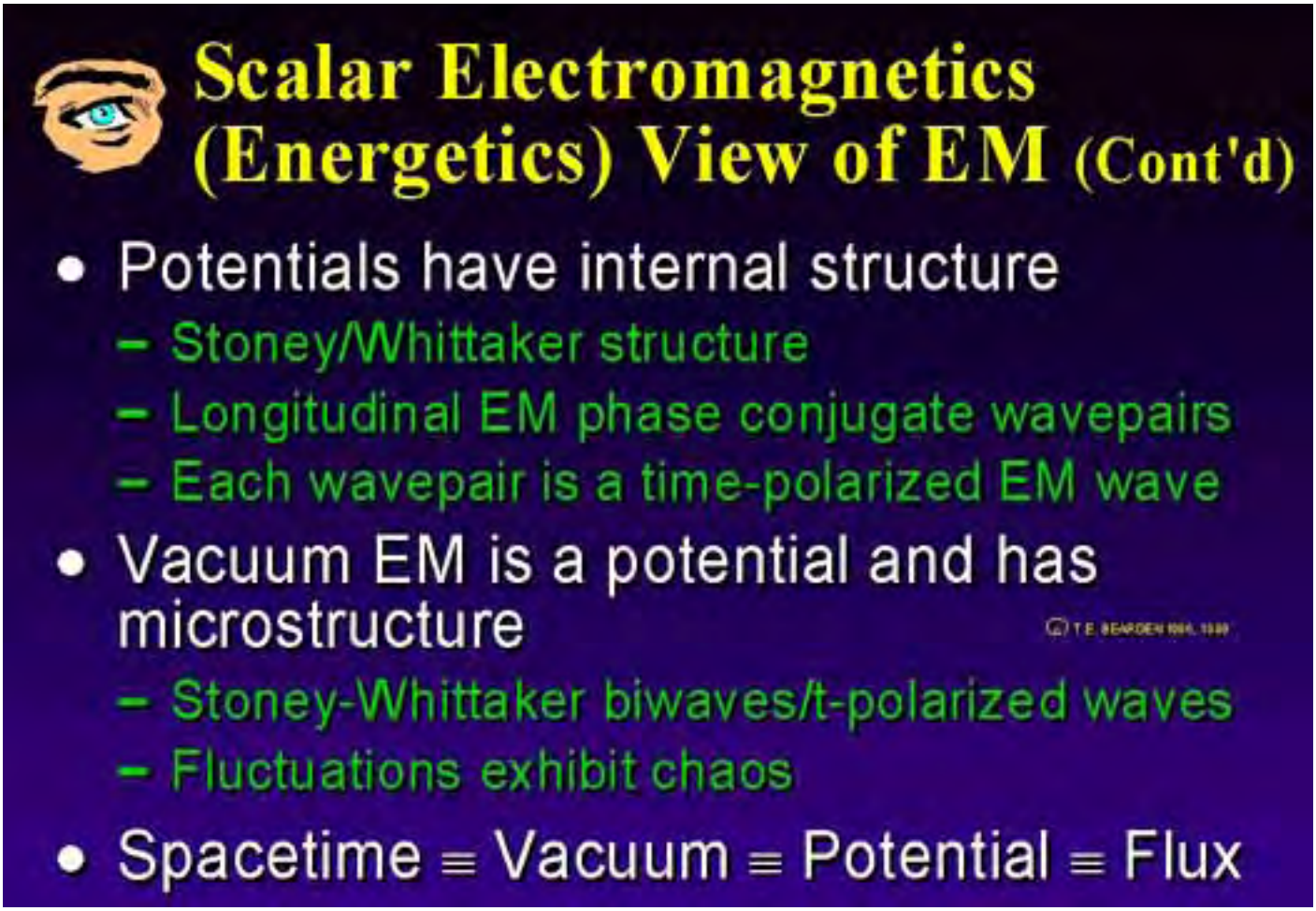


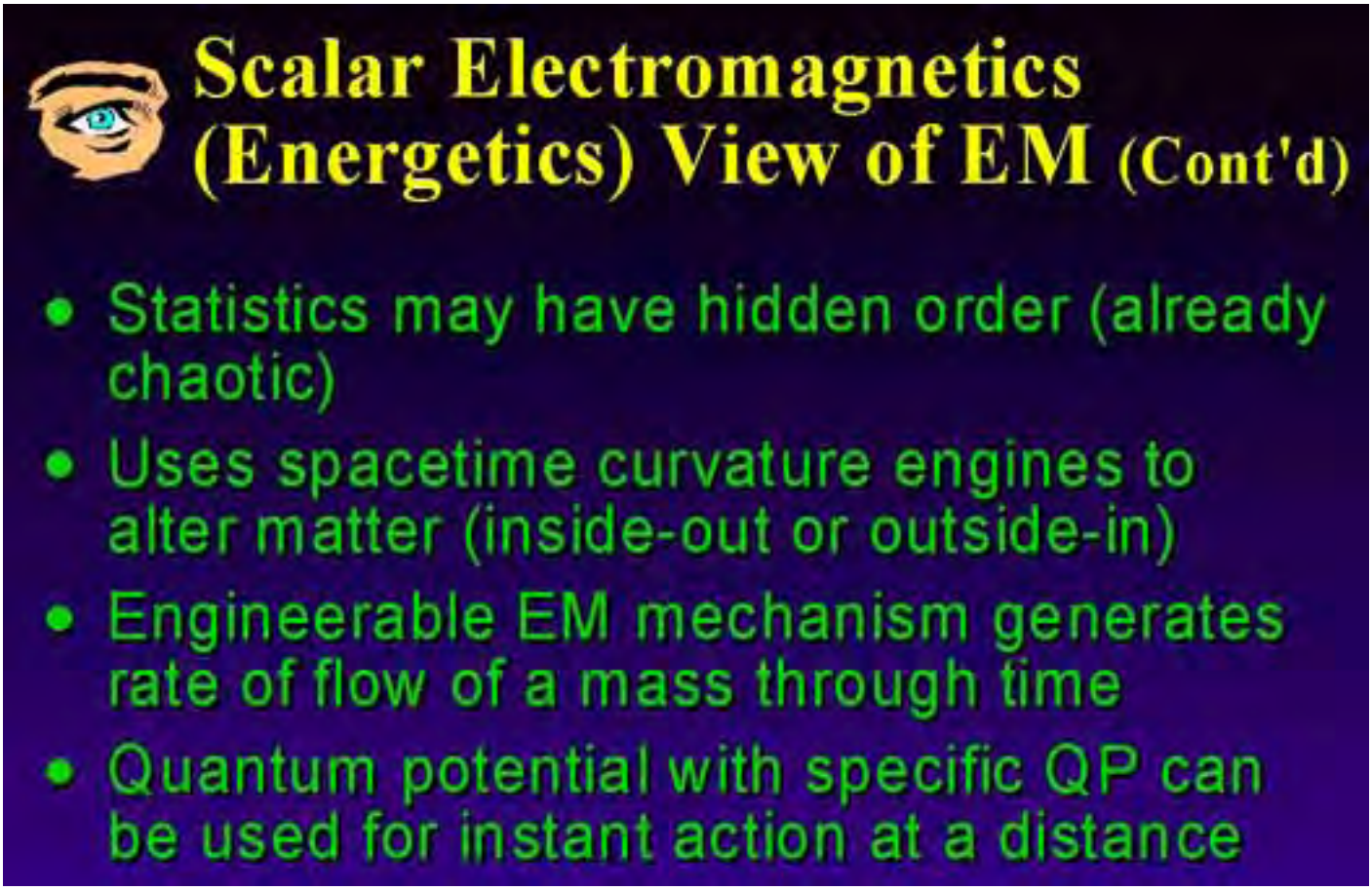
TIME DENSITY WAVE

Oscillates rate of flow of time about some average value

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

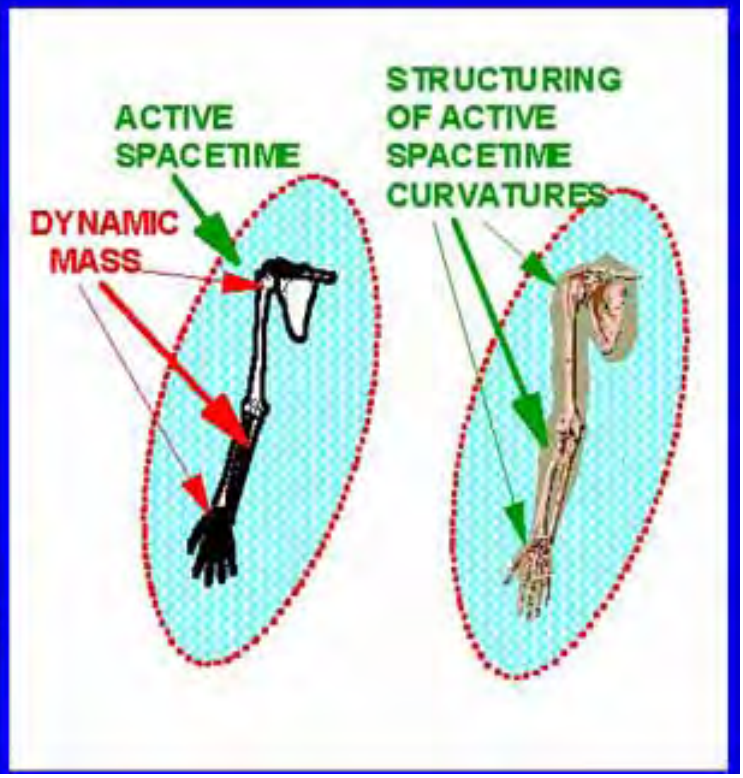

Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM
• Potentials real; primary causes of EM phenomena
– Force fields made by differentiations of potentials
– Force fields are effects, not primary causes
– Force fields exist only in, on mass particles
• Actions due to potentials and their interference
– Action at a distance or locally
– Quantum potential and hidden variables
• Locally curved spacetime, engineerable by EM
– Gravity effects not necessarily negligible
– Strong EM force or time used as agent of curvature


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Potentials have internal structure
– Stoney/Whittaker structure
– Longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs
– Each wavepair is a time-polarized EM wave
• Vacuum EM is a potential and has microstructure
– Stoney-Whittaker biwaves/t-polarized waves
– Fluctuations exhibit chaos
• Spacetime ≡ Vacuum ≡ Potential ≡ Flux


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Statistics may have hidden order (already chaotic)
• Uses spacetime curvature engines to alter matter (inside-out or outside-in)
• Engineerable EM mechanism generates rate of flow of a mass through time
• Quantum potential with specific QP can be used for instant action at a distance

Extended General Relativity Principle

- "All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- This is called a *vacuum engine* (spacetime engine).
- Spatial and temporal structuring act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces *templates* of forces, for translations and stresses."



© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

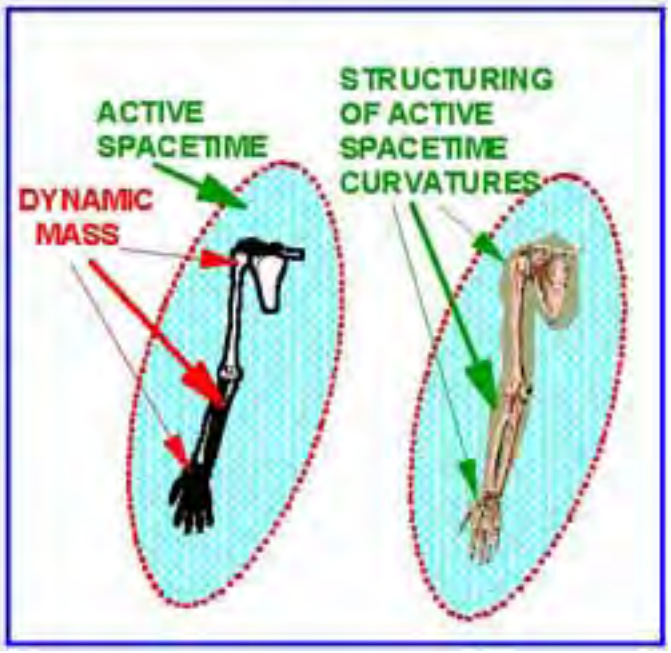
Extension of Work-Energy Theorem

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- *Theorem:* $W = k_f - k_i = \Delta k$ [1]
- k must be interpreted not as energy *per se*, but as *collected/collecting* energy.
- The reaction cross section λ for the collecting process must be included.
- *Extension:* $W = \lambda (k_f - k_i) = \lambda \Delta k$ [2]
- Normally $\lambda \leq 1$, as for elastic collision or Stokes emission.
- However, $\lambda > 1$ is now possible, for processes which asymmetrically self-regauge. An example is Letokhov's negative absorption of the medium.
- Working models are the Patterson Power Cell® and Lawandy lasing without population inversion.

MTW's General Relativity Principle

- "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."



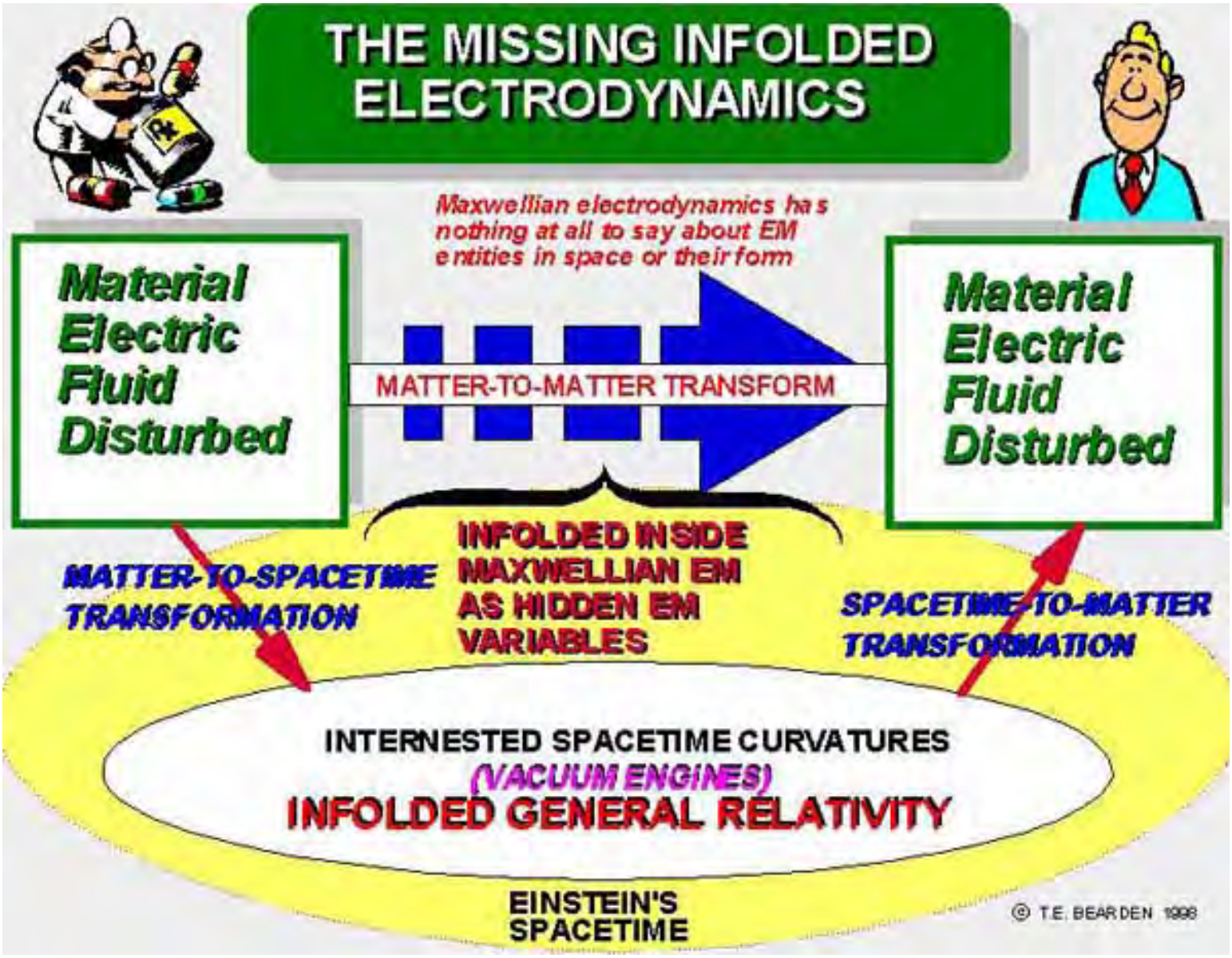
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

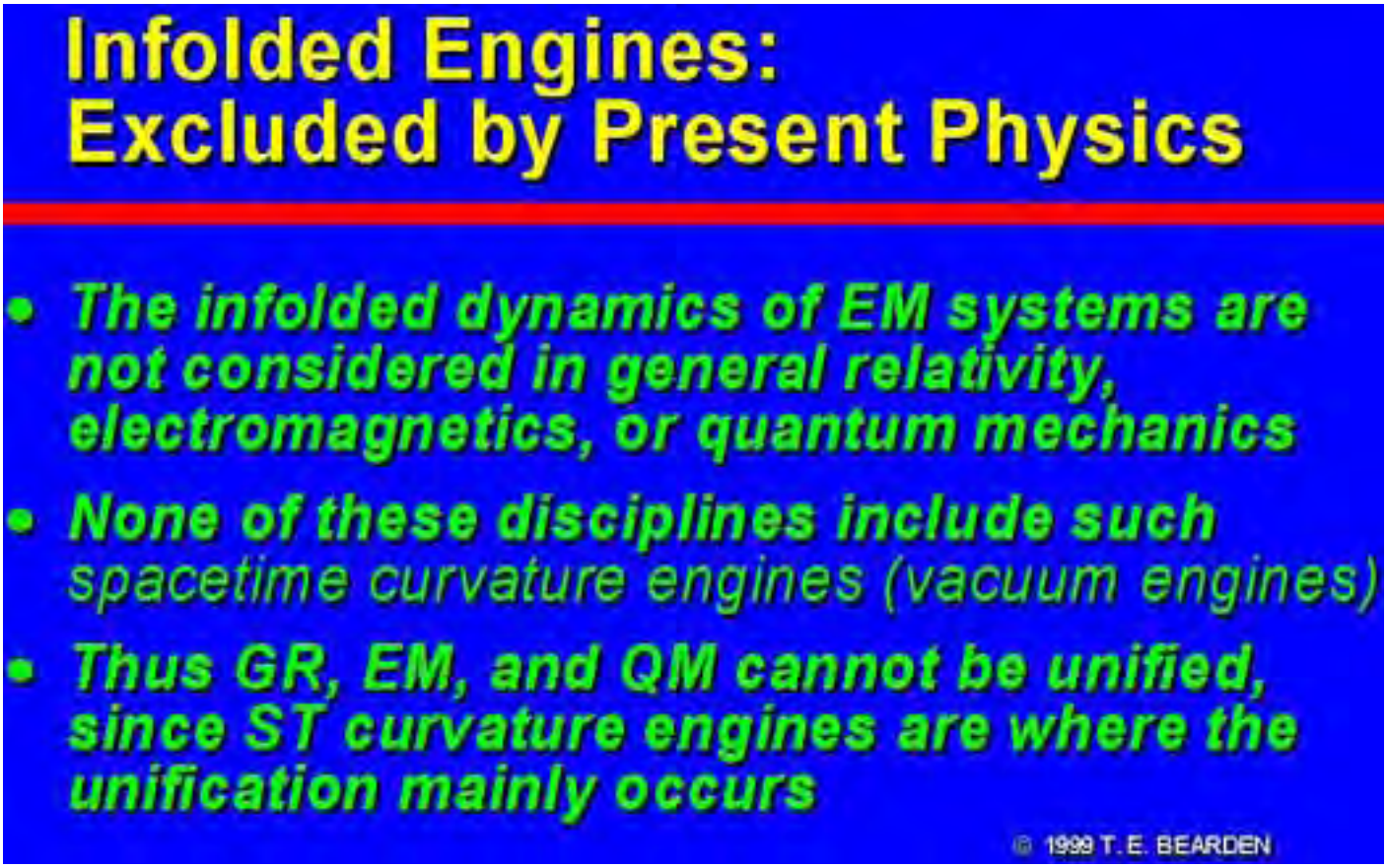
Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics

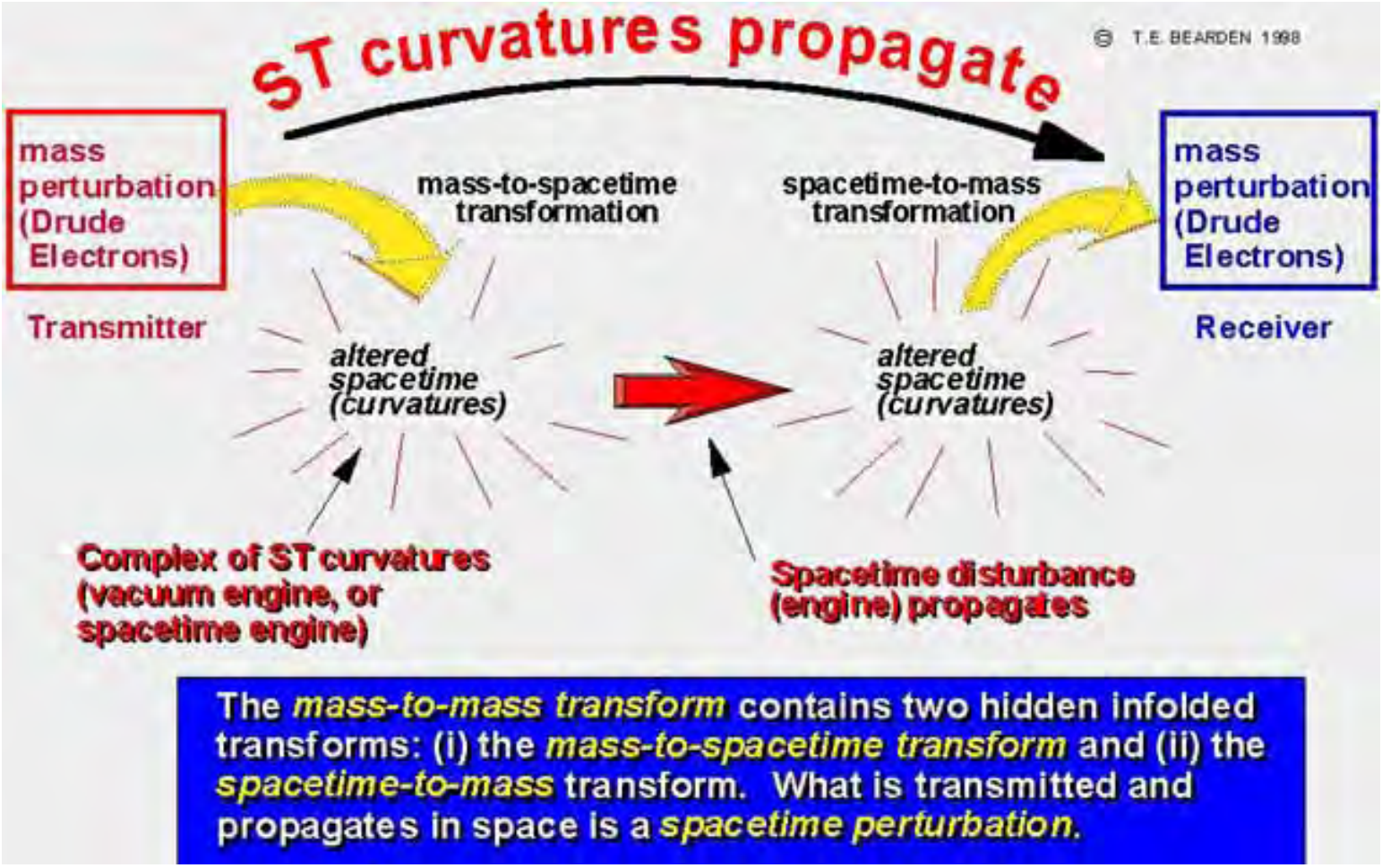
- GR seldom used in particle physics
- In cold fusion, Matsumoto* has applied general relativity
- Consistent with important cold fusion results
- Used spacetime (ST) curvature by energy density
- Matsumoto did not utilize:
  - Longitudinal EM waves
  - Time density waves
  - Time density curvatures of ST (gain = $9 \times 10_{16}$)

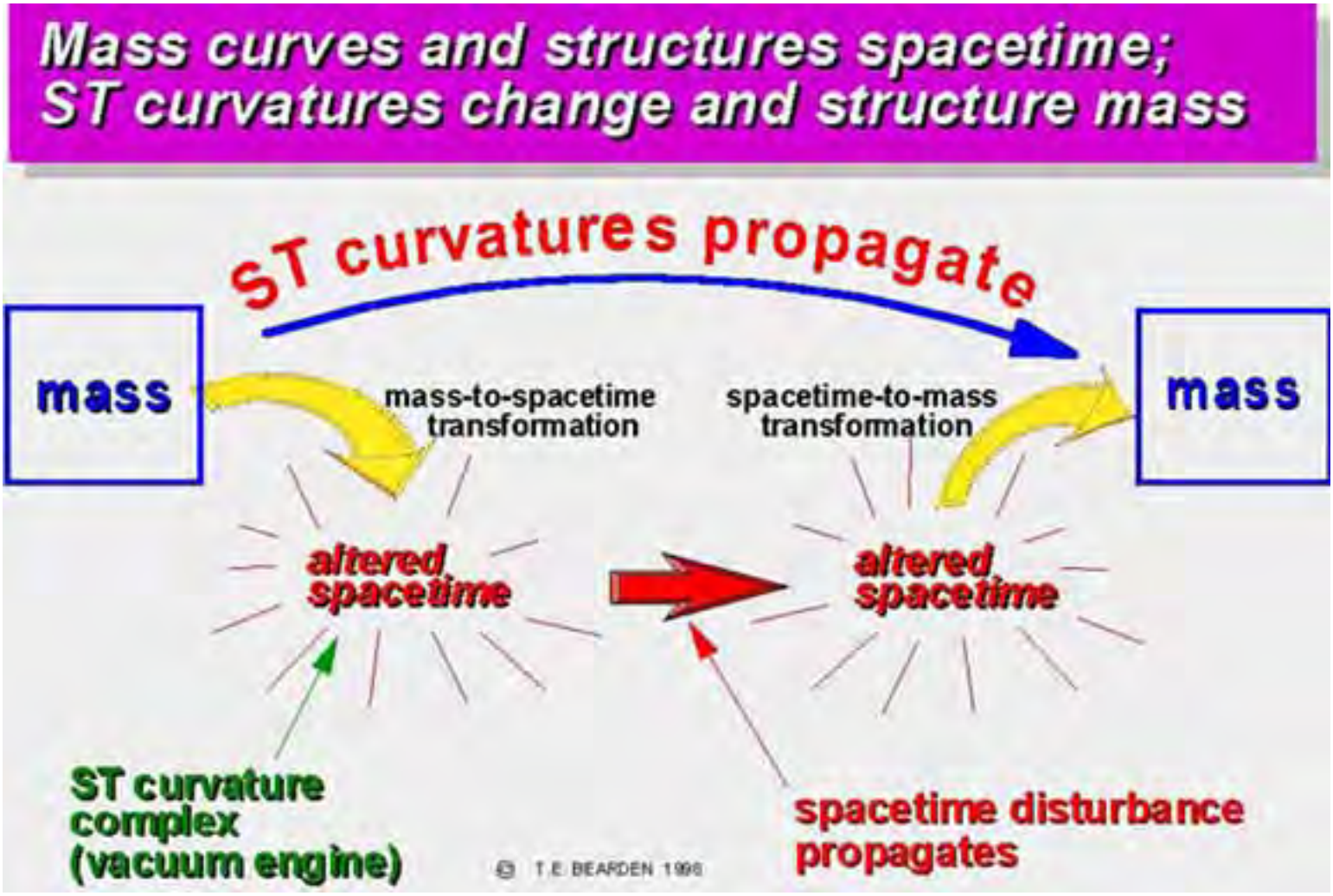
© 1998 T. E. Bearden

* T. Matsumoto, "Mechanisms of Electro-Nuclear Collapse," Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr 1998, p. 98


THE MISSING INFOLDED ELECTRODYNAMICS
Maxwellian electrodynamics has nothing at all to say about EM entities in space or their form
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-MATTER TRANSFORM
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-SPACETIME TRANSFORMATION
INFOLDED INSIDE MAXWELLIAN EM AS HIDDEN EM VARIABLES
SPACETIME-TO-MATTER TRANSFORMATION
INTERNESTED SPACETIME CURVATURES
(VACUUM ENGINES)
INFOLDED GENERAL RELATIVITY
EINSTEIN'S SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Infolded Engines:
Excluded by Present Physics
• The infolded dynamics of EM systems are not considered in general relativity, electromagnetics, or quantum mechanics
• None of these disciplines include such spacetime curvature engines (vacuum engines)
• Thus GR, EM, and QM cannot be unified, since ST curvature engines are where the unification mainly occurs
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN


ST curvatures propagate
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Transmitter
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Receiver
altered spacetime (curvatures)
altered spacetime (curvatures)
Complex of ST curvatures (vacuum engine, or spacetime engine)
Spacetime disturbance (engine) propagates
The mass-to-mass transform contains two hidden infolded transforms: (i) the mass-to-spacetime transform and (ii) the spacetime-to-mass transform. What is transmitted and propagates in space is a spacetime perturbation.


Mass curves and structures spacetime;
ST curvatures change and structure mass
ST curvatures propagate
mass
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass
altered spacetime
altered spacetime
ST curvature complex (vacuum engine)
spacetime disturbance propagates
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

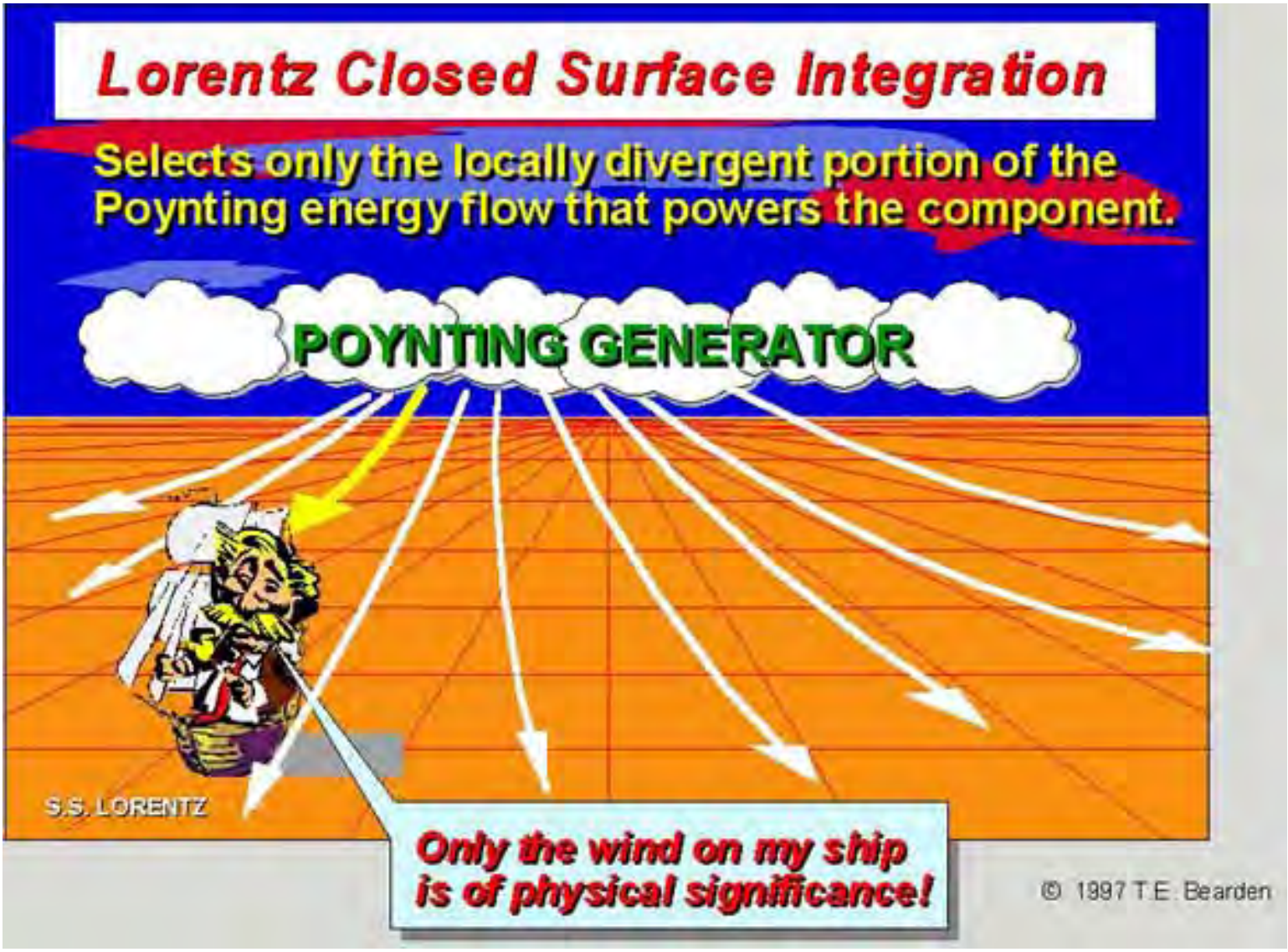
At Infinite Velocity:
Each Is Every Other
SPACETIME
VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX
POTENTIAL
MIND AND MIND LEVELS
MASS
PLANET
LIVING ORGANISMS
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

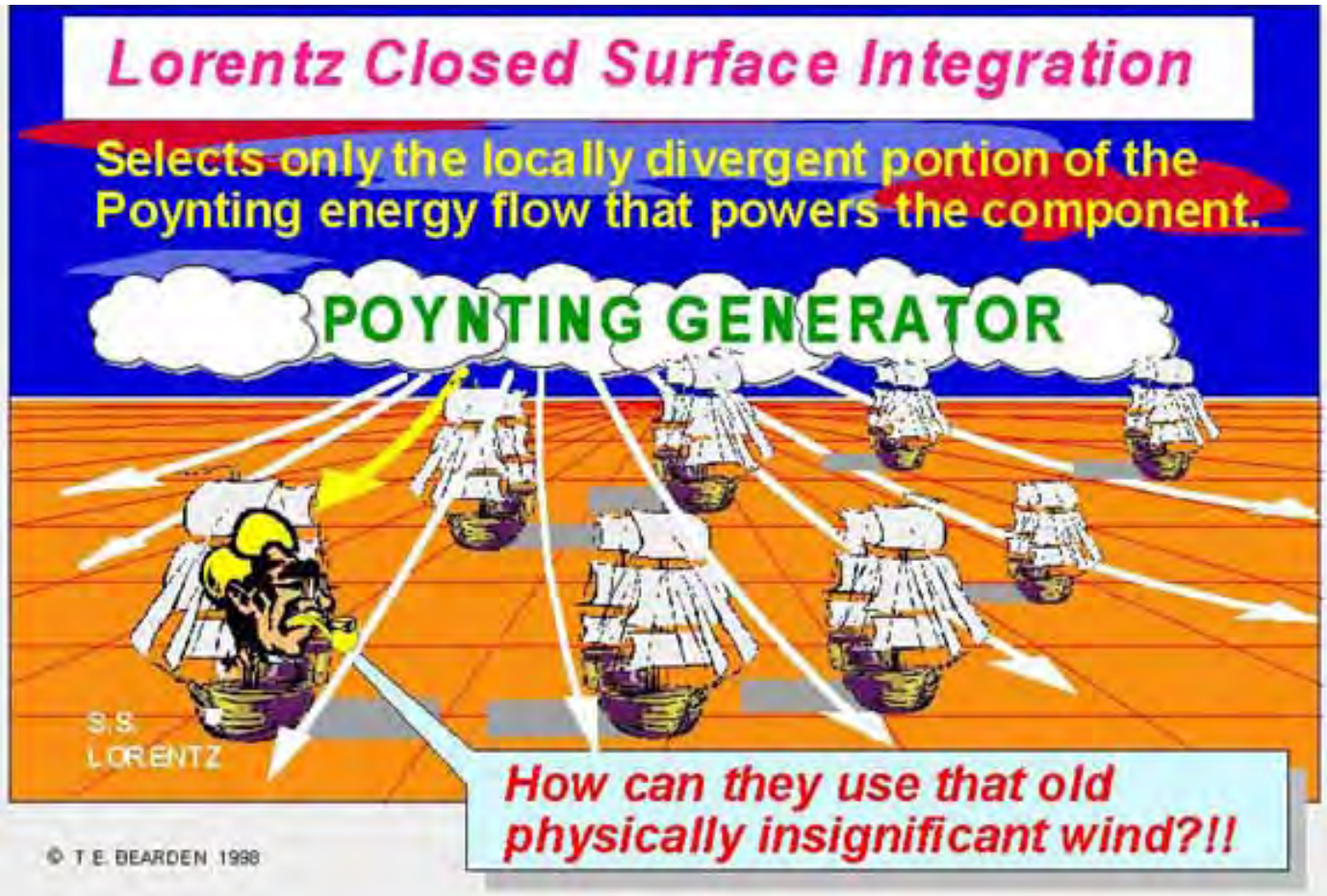
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- **THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED**
- **HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP**
- **CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION**
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- **23 EEG BANDS**
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN

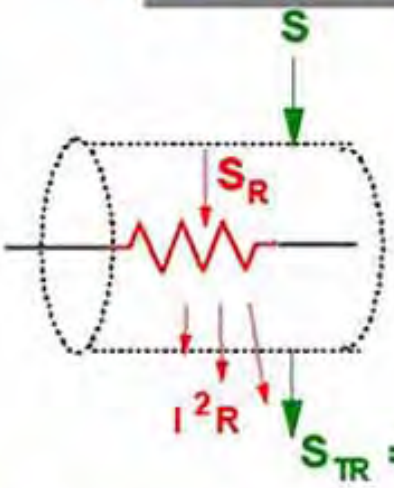
S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.


Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
Selects only the locally divergent portion of the Poynting energy flow that powers the component.
POYNTING GENERATOR
S.S. LORENTZ
Only the wind on my ship is of physical significance!
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

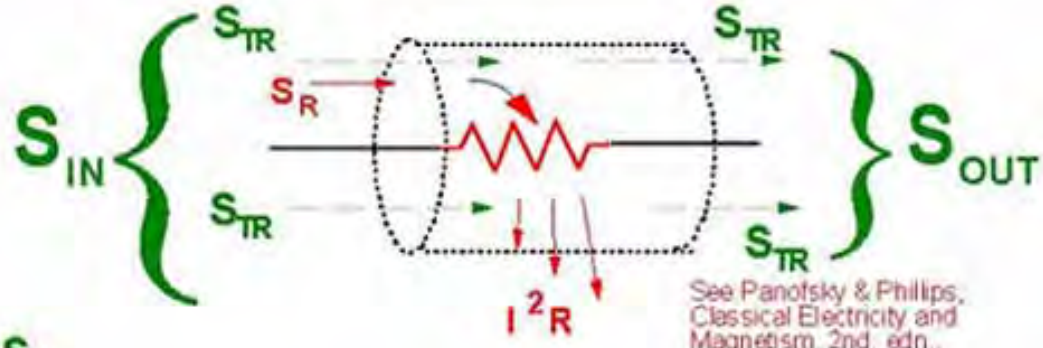


Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized.

Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface



1a. Lorentz surface integration.



See Panofsky & Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, 2nd. edn., Addison Wesley, 1962, p. 178-181.

1b. Actual S in and S out.

Note: If the S-vector is integrated over the closed surface, then all energy *transport* passage is zeroed, leaving only the very small component of the input S-flow that is powering the joule heating of the resistor. In short, only the small component of the S-flow that is equal in magnitude to the Slepian vector $j\phi$ remains. This measures only the tiny portion of the S-flow that is "collecting" on electrons passing through the resistor, and therefrom being dissipated out of the resistor as joule heating. It discards everything else (all S_{TR}'s and S_{OUT}). S_{IN} becomes S_R.

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge

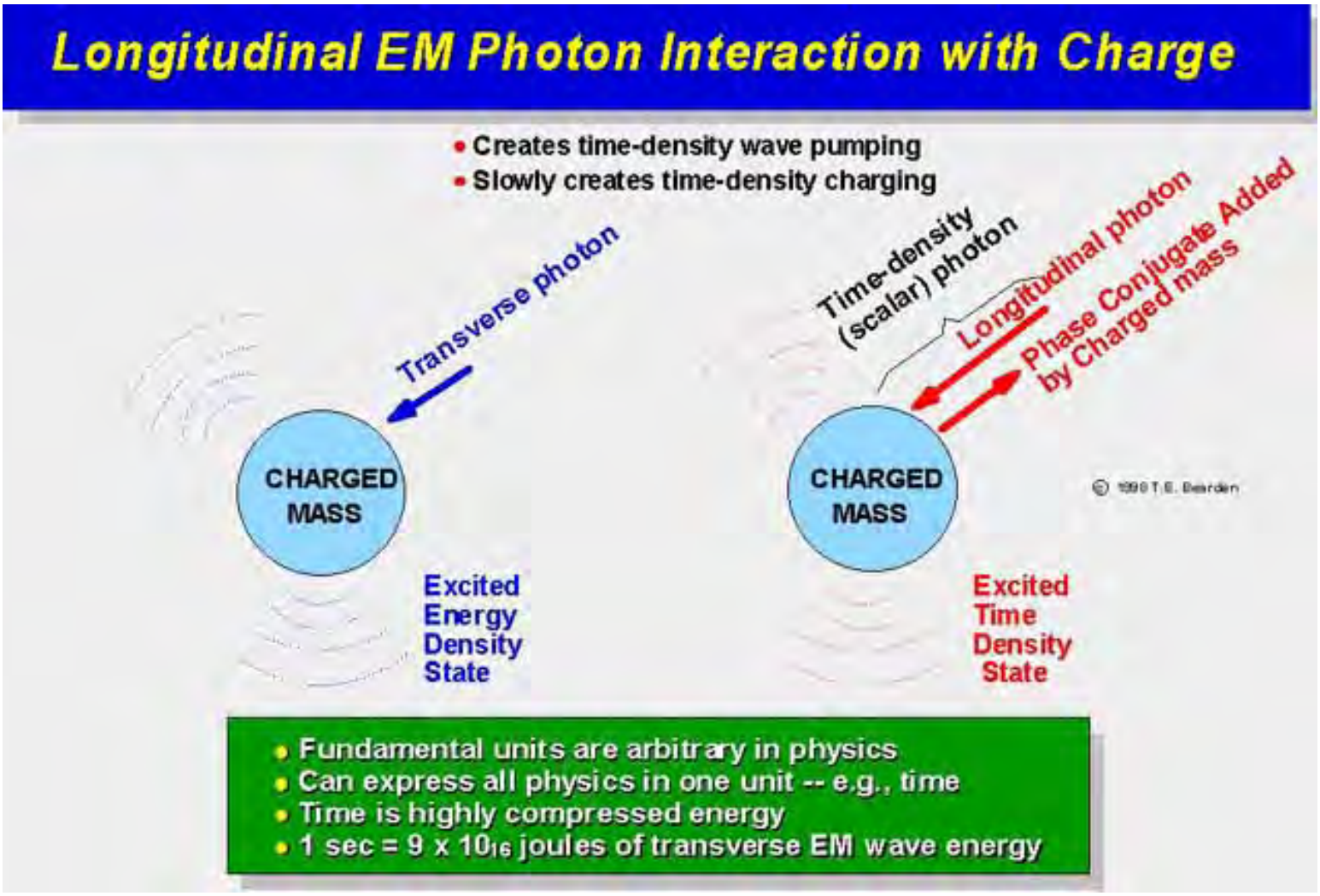
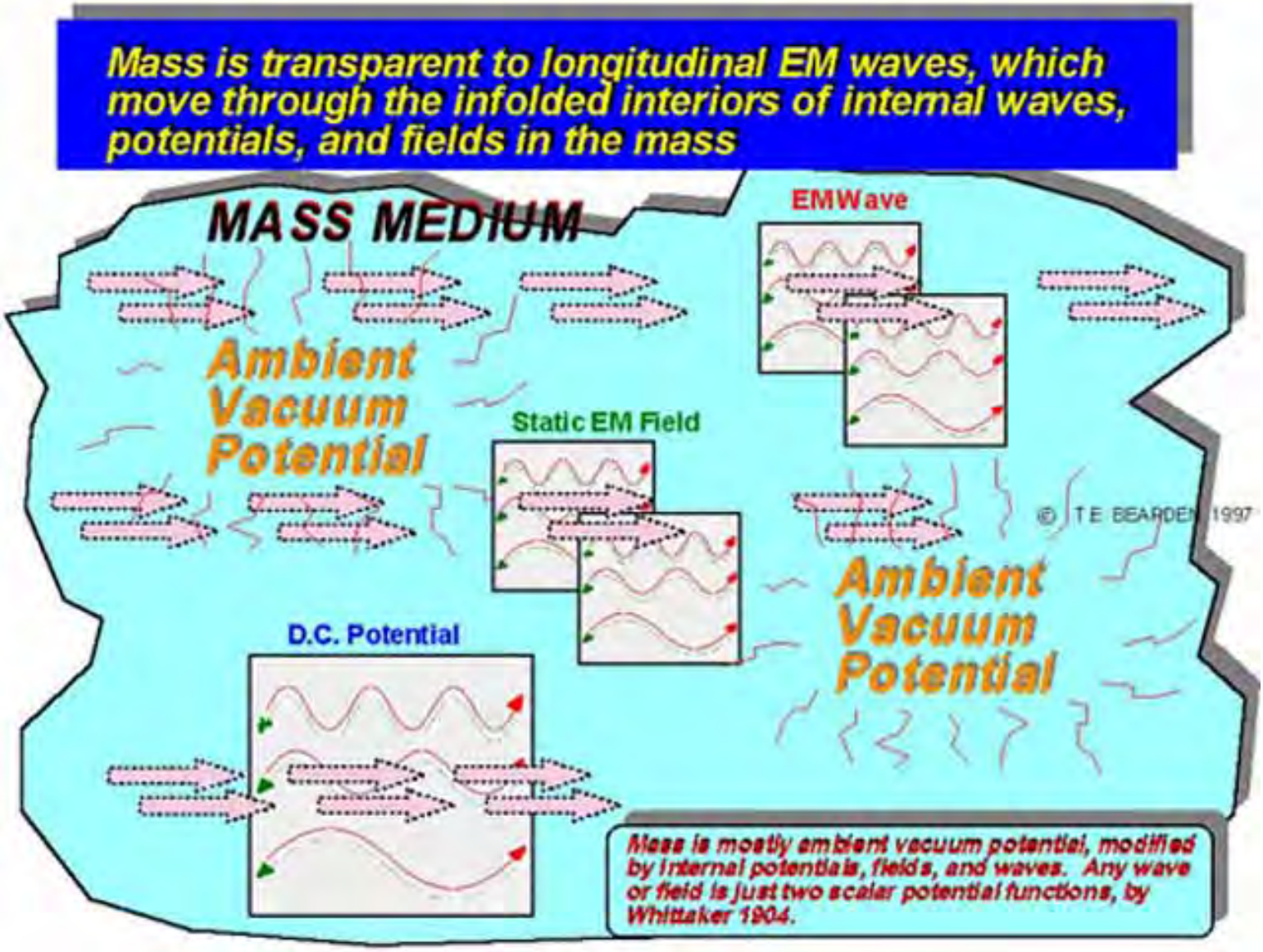
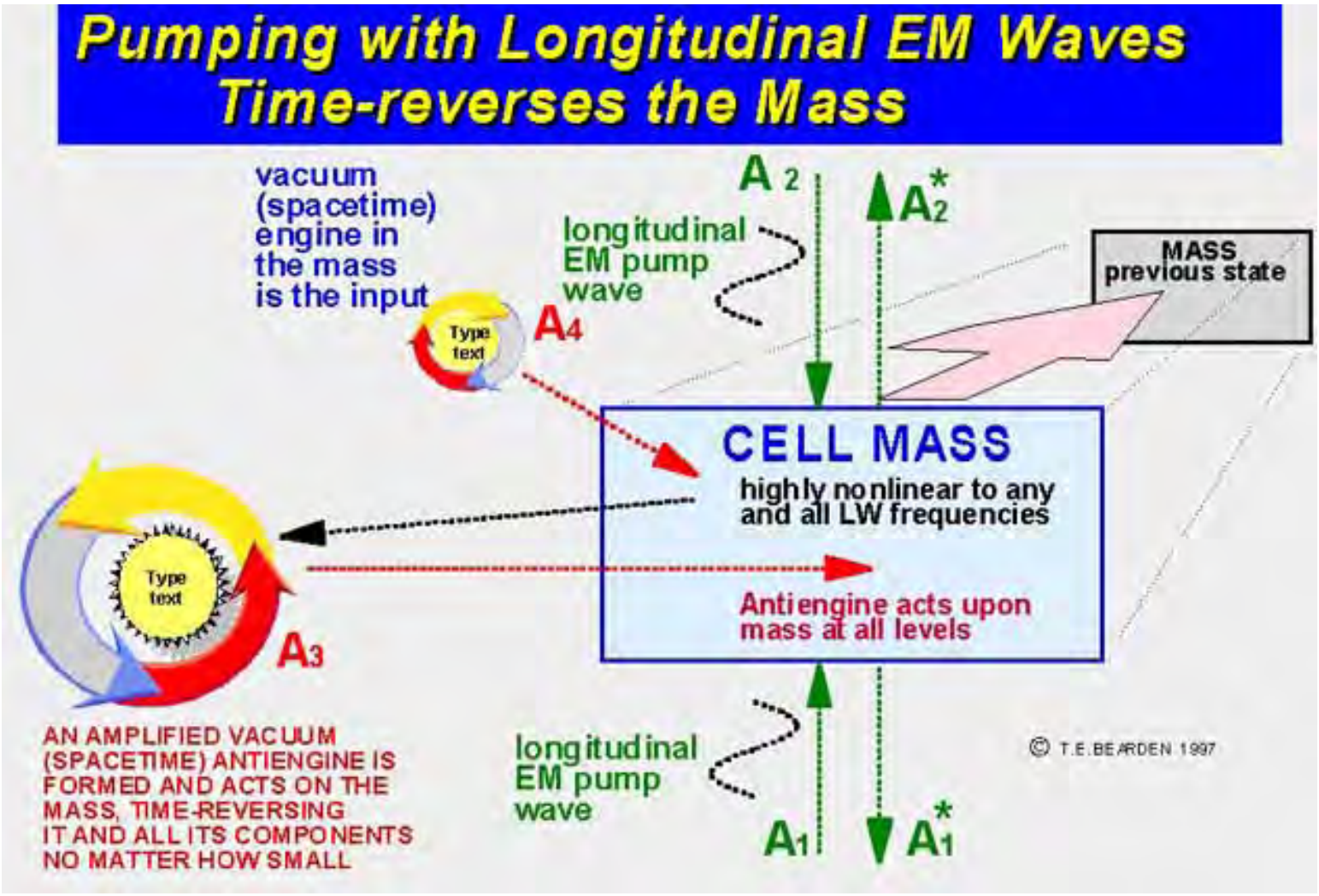


Figure 1-8. Infolded biwave composition of a scalar potential.




Pumping with Longitudinal EM Waves
Time-reverses the Mass
vacuum (spacetime) engine in the mass is the input
A 2
A2*
longitudinal EM pump wave
MASS previous state
Type text
A4
CELL MASS
highly nonlinear to any and all LW frequencies
Type text
A3
Antiengine acts upon mass at all levels
AN AMPLIFIED VACUUM (SPACETIME) ANTIENGINE IS FORMED AND ACTS ON THE MASS, TIME-REVERSING IT AND ALL ITS COMPONENTS NO MATTER HOW SMALL
longitudinal EM pump wave
A1
A1*
© T.E.BEARDEN 1997

Maxwell's Quaternion Theory

- Quaternions:
  - Discovered by Hamilton in 1843
  - A quaternion has a vector part
  - A quaternion has a scalar part
  - First significant non-arithmetic number system
  - Higher topology than vector or tensor algebra

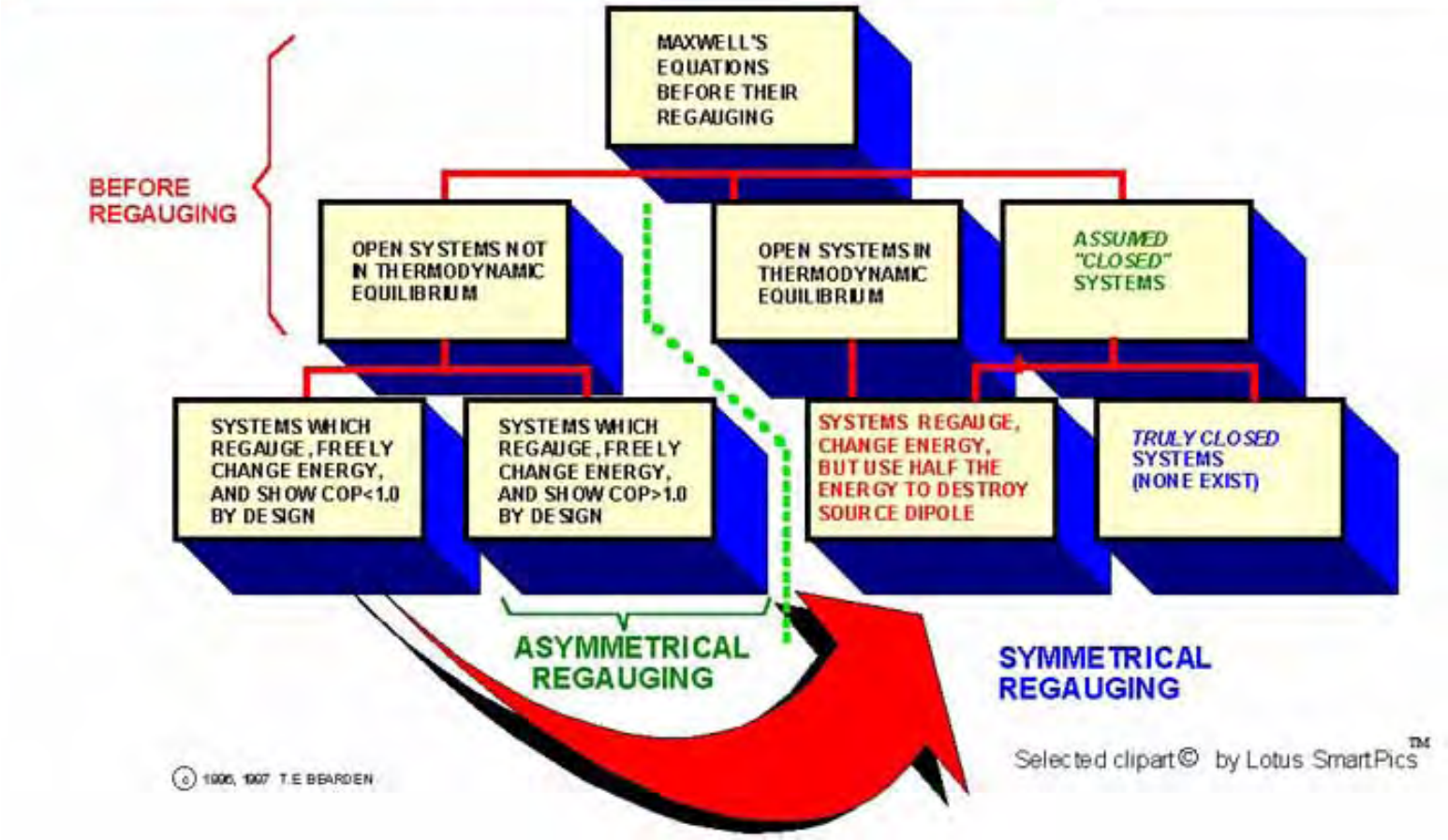
- Maxwell's theory was in quaternion equations
  - 20 equations in 20 unknowns
  - Reduced to a small 4-equation subset by Heaviside and Gibbs
  - EM topology dramatically reduced

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1996

Maxwellian Systems

Before regauging, after symmetrical regauging, and after asymmetrical regauging

Note: Any system must first break equilibrium in its vacuum exchange, before it can energize Drude electrons and "power" the load. Asymmetric regauging is always utilized. Powering loads and losses is a symmetry-restoring operation.



Maxwell's four equations reduce to:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial}{\partial}(\nabla \bullet A) = -4\pi\rho \qquad [1]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} - \nabla(\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t}) = -\frac{4p}{c} J \qquad [2]$$

A is replaced by A', where

$$A' = A + \nabla\Lambda \qquad [3]$$

The new B' field then becomes

$$B' = \nabla \times (A + \nabla\Lambda) = \nabla \times A + 0 = \nabla \times A = B \qquad [4]$$

A new E-field will also be formed. So let

$$\Phi' = \Phi - \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Lambda}{\partial t} \qquad [5]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Per Jackson, (A,Φ) are *habitually* chosen so that

$$\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t} = 0 \qquad [6]$$

The *net symmetrical* regauging separates variables.

Two inhomogeneous wave equations result:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial t^2} = -4\pi\rho \qquad [7]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} = -\frac{4\pi}{c} J \qquad [8]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

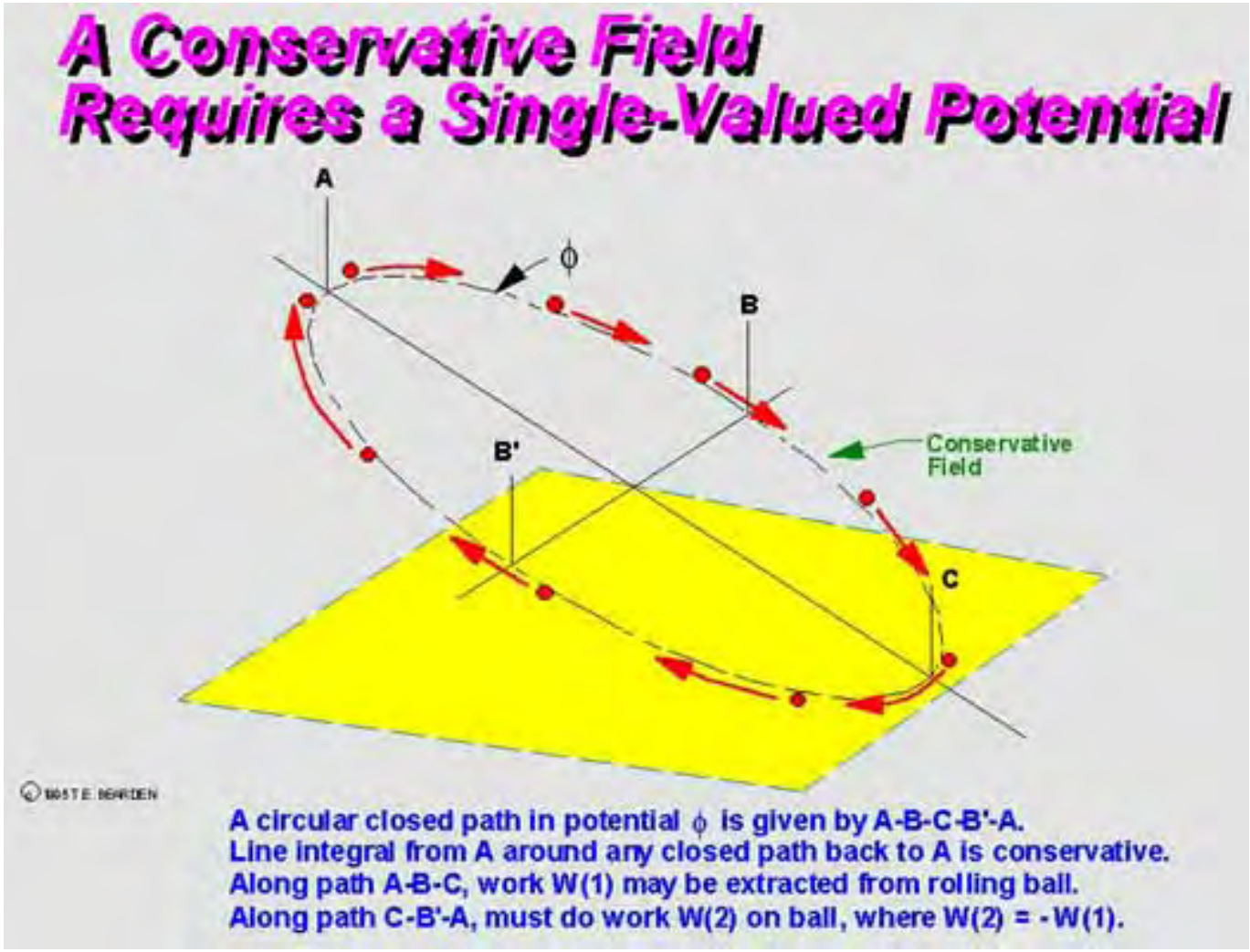
Equations [1] and [2] *arbitrarily* changed to [7] and [8]

The Tom Bearden Website

Energy, Observations and Comments

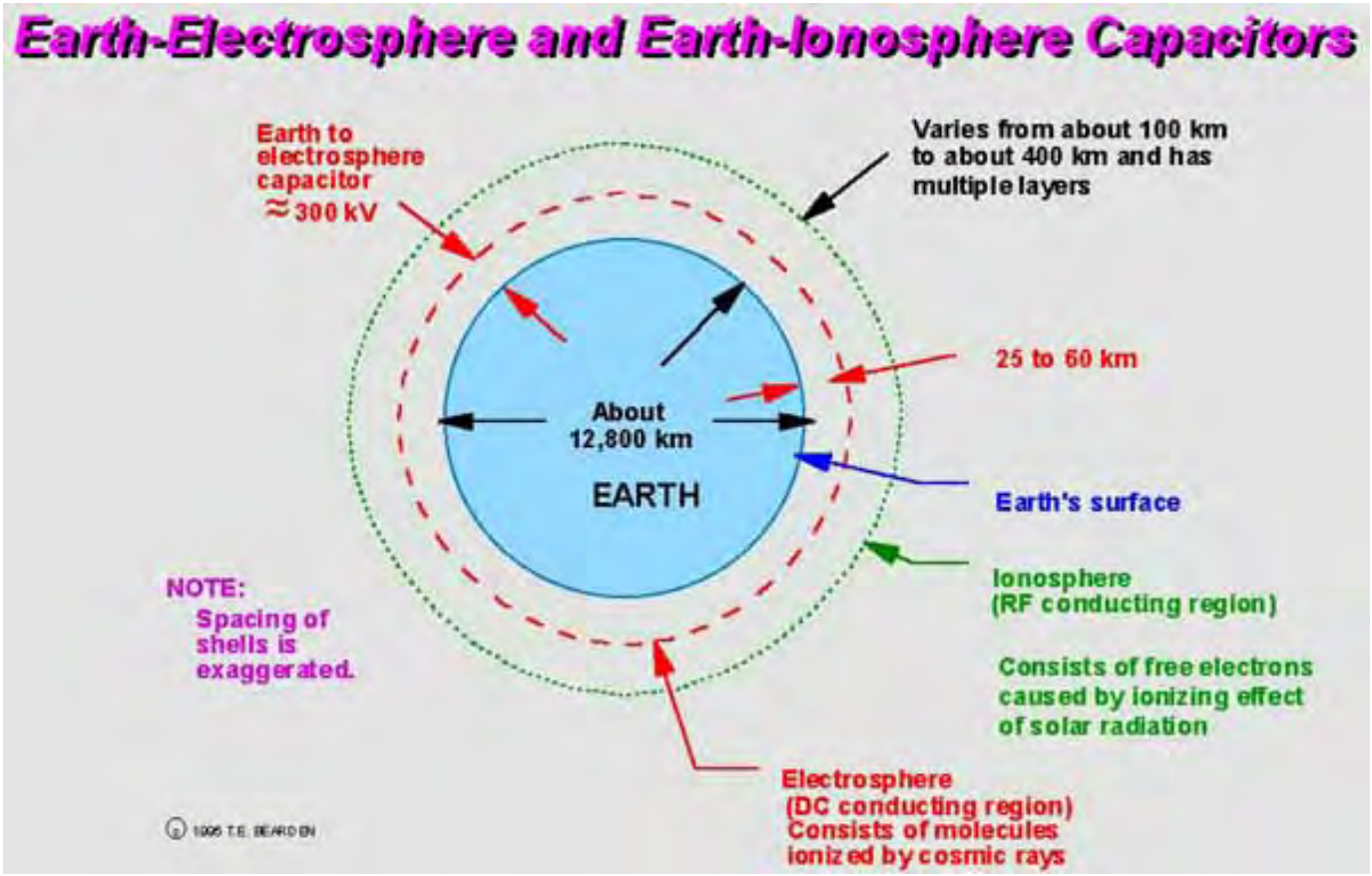
---

1. A Conservative Field Requires a Single-Valued Potential
2. Earth-Electrosphere and Earth-Ionosphere Capacitors
3. Earth's Poynting Energy Flow
4. The Hidden Energy Flow around us
5. Electrostatic Fields of the Earth's Electrosphere Capacitor in Fair Weather and Thunderstorms
6. Flow of Current and Energy Into, Through, and Along a Conductor
7. Energy "collected" on a charge
8. Fiber Fuse Effect
9. Impact of Vacuum Engineering
10. Lawandy's Experiment
11. Field may be nonconservative for a multivalued potential
12. The Ostrich Problem - Part 1
13. The Ostrich Problem - Part 2
14. Russia had Overunity Devices in 1930s
15. Energy output of human body
16. A "static" Poynting S-flow free-energy generator
17. Topology and Energy Conservation
18. Block Diagram: Sweet's Vacuum Triode



Return to Slide Index

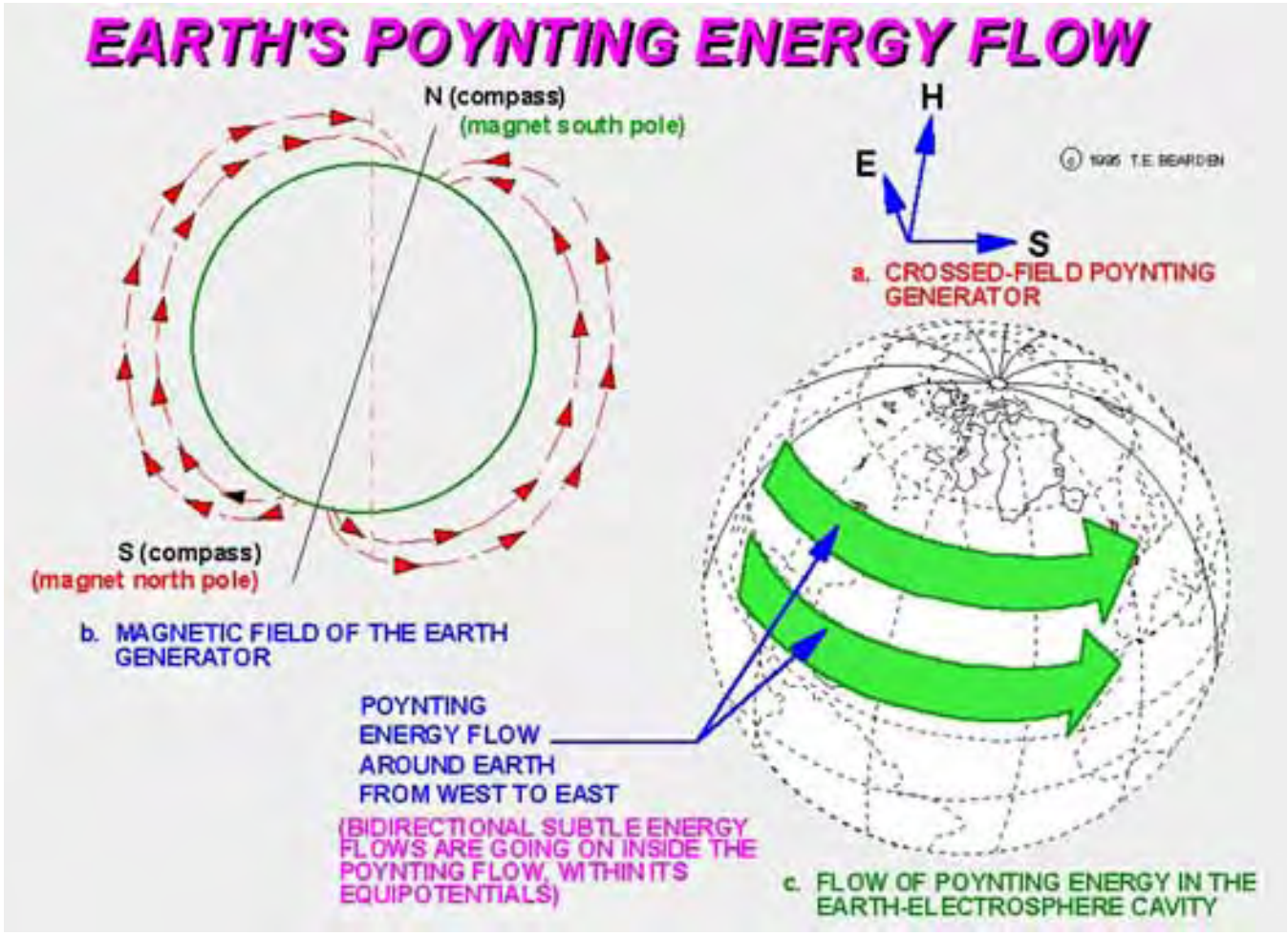
Next Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

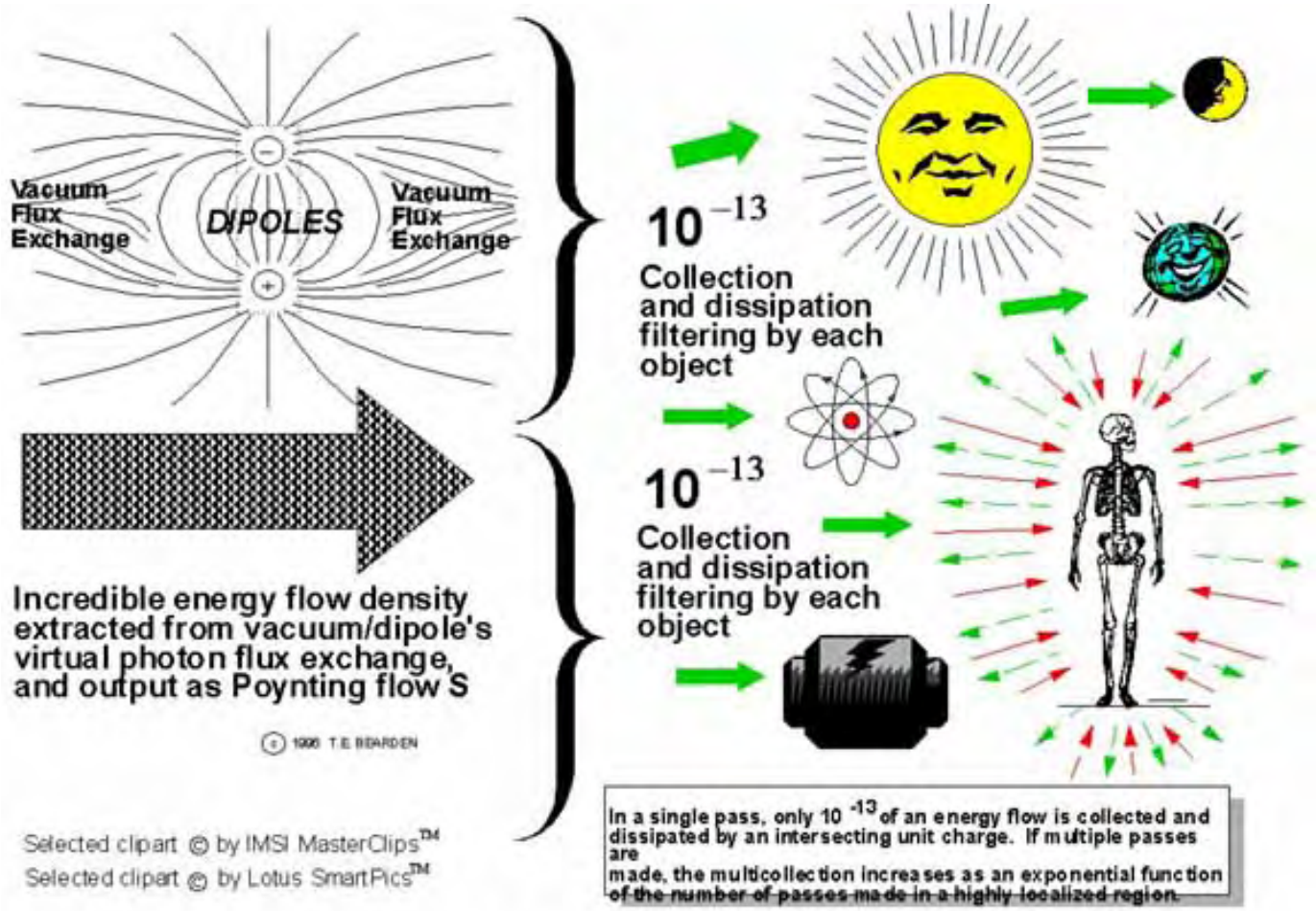
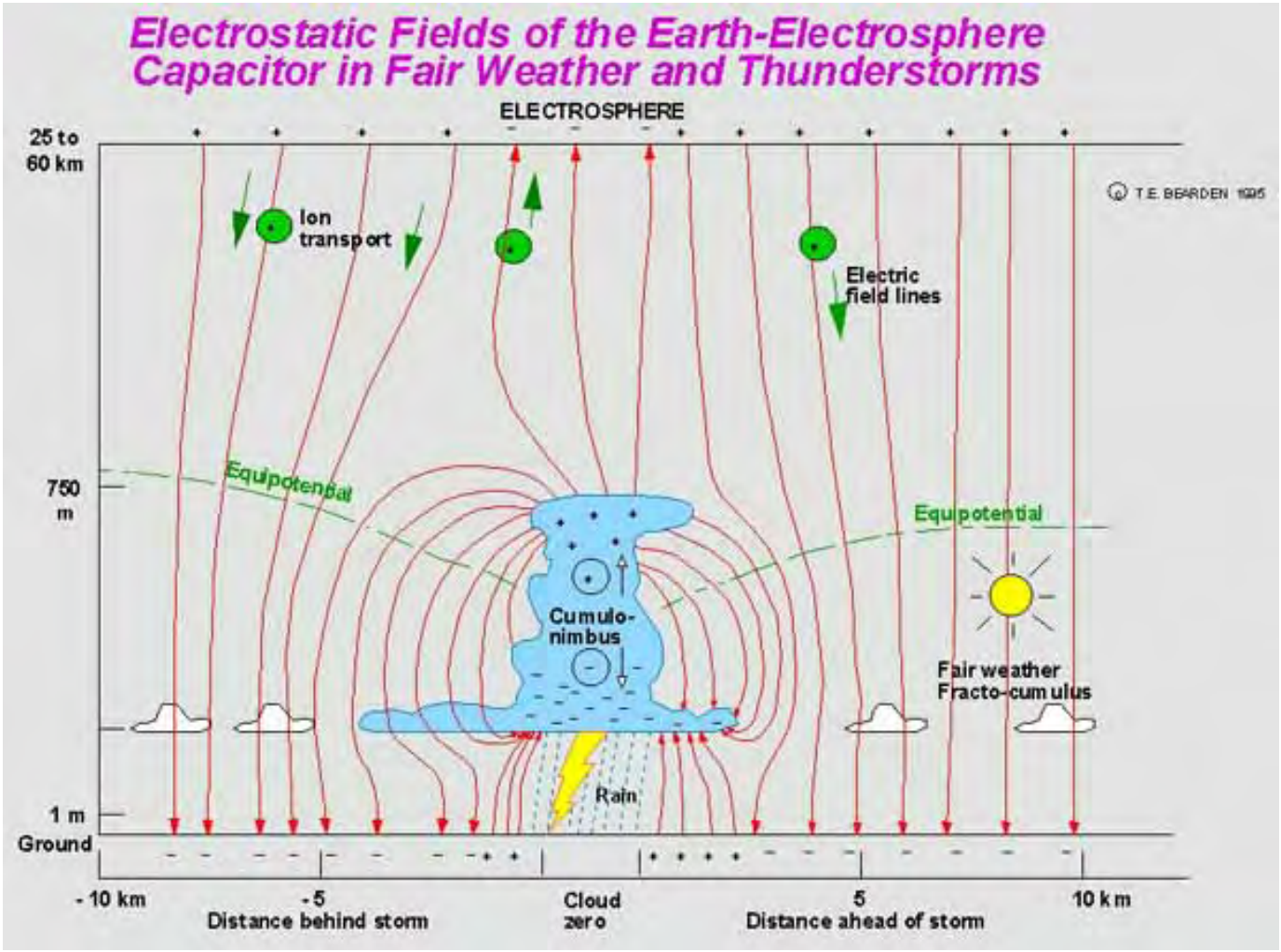


Figure 19. The world of physical matter exists behind a dramatic 10^{-13} filter in a fiery cauldron of fierce and primeval EM energy flow.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

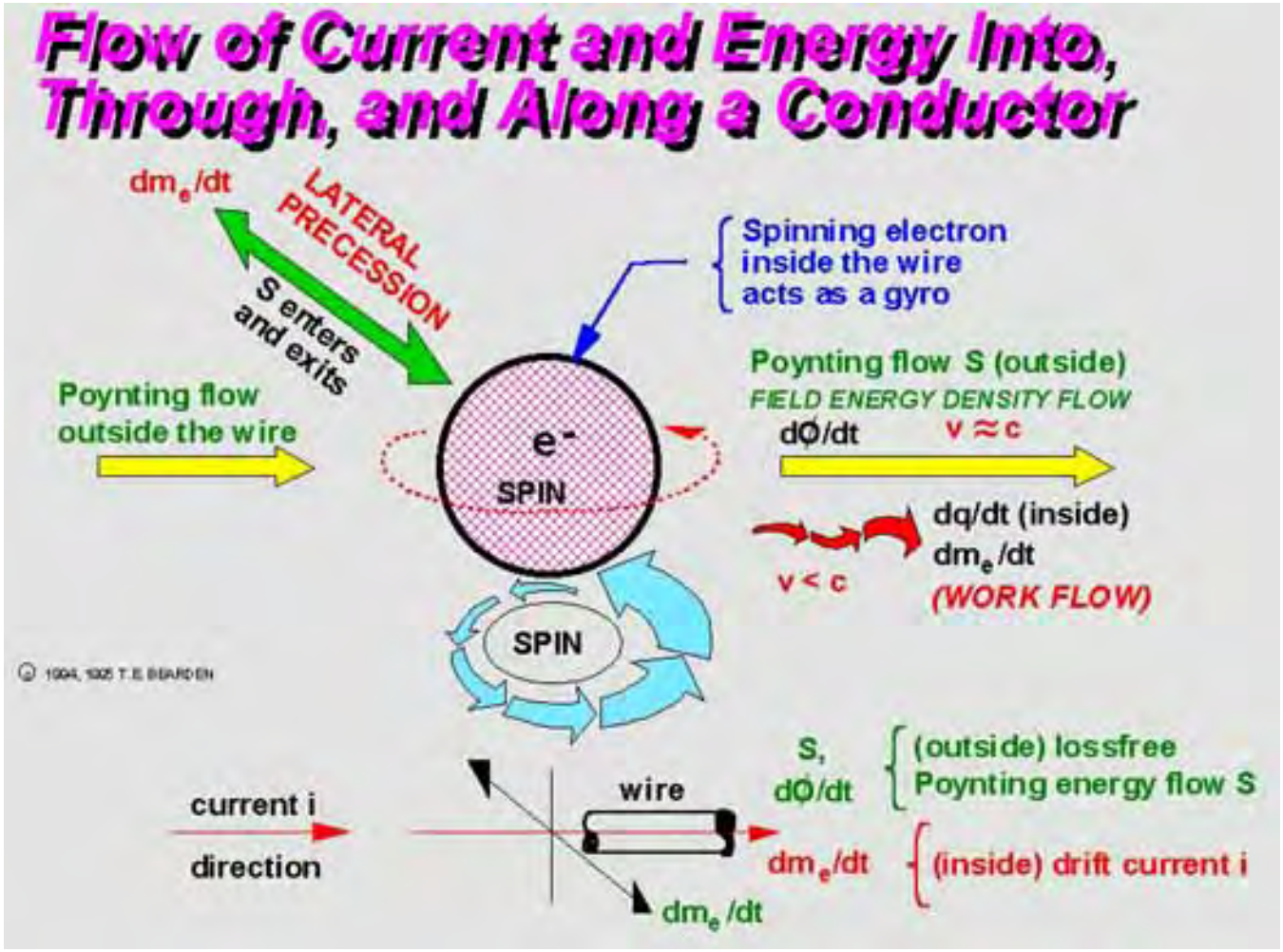
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

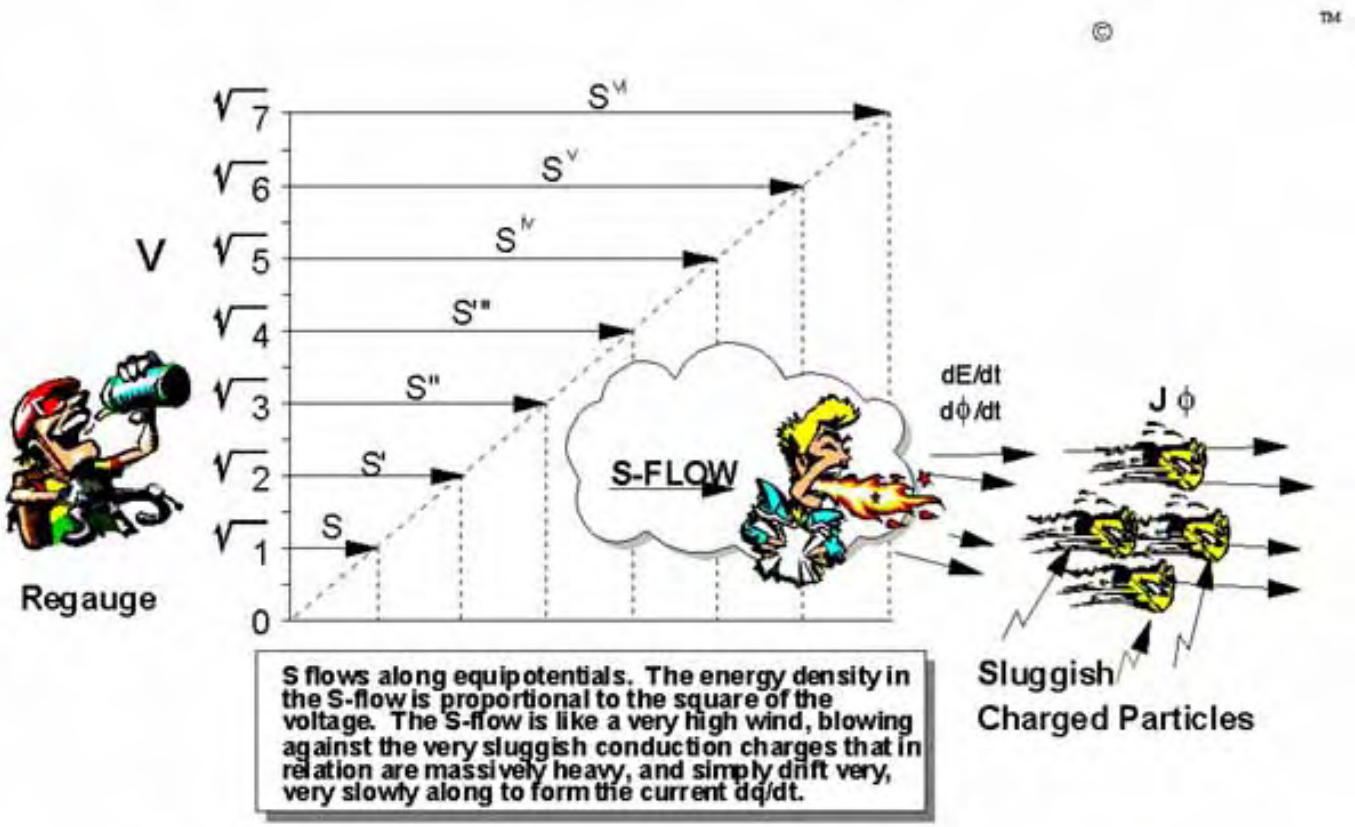
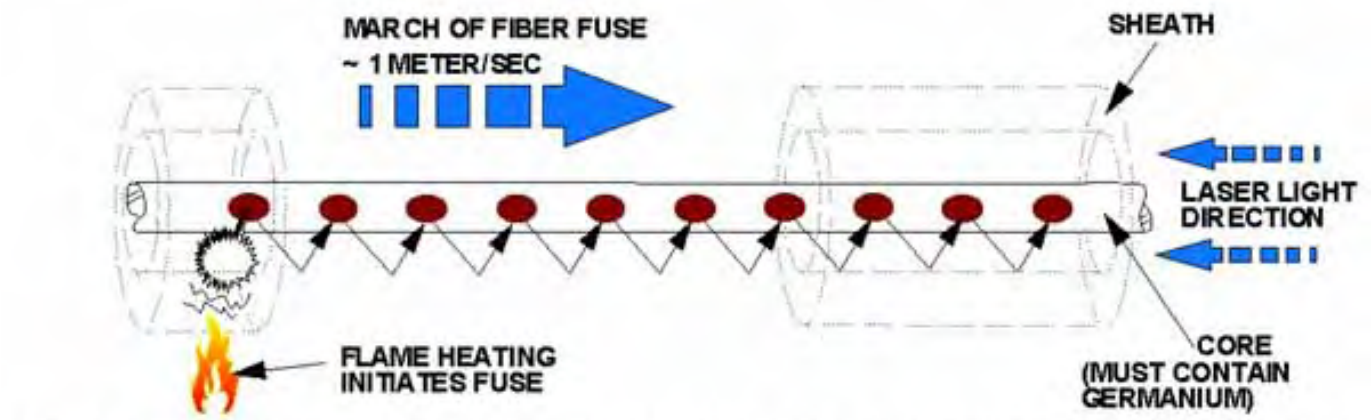


Figure 17. Energy "collected" on a charge depends upon the charge being in a continuous Poynting S-flow. When S ceases, there is no excess energy "collected" on the charge. Energy collection never occurs in chunks, but is always a dynamic, ongoing process.

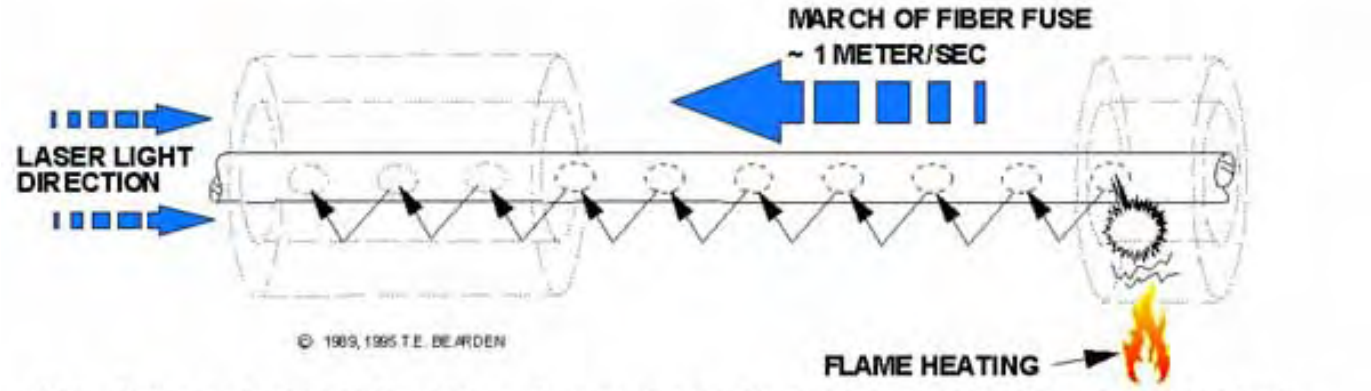
[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



31A. Fiber fuse destroys core of fiber optics cable of indefinite length, pitting core with holes.



31B. Reversed second fiber fuse often *restores* pitted core in cable, filling holes back up.

Figure 31. Fiber fuse effect and its strange anomalies.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Impact of Vacuum Engineering

- "If they [quantum fluctuations of vacuum] can be [tapped], the impact upon our civilization will be incalculable. Oil, coal, nuclear, hydropower, would become obsolete – and so would many of our worries about environmental pollution."
- "Don't sell your oil shares yet – but don't be surprised if the world again witnesses the four stages of response to any new and revolutionary development:
  - 1. It's crazy!
  - 2. It may be possible -- so what?
  - 3. I said it was a good idea all along.
  - 4. I thought of it first."

Arthur C. Clarke
"Space Drive: A Fantasy That Could Become Reality"
Nov./Dec. 1994

- *Comment:*
  - *Every dipole's broken symmetry in its energetic exchange with the vacuum already freely extracts vacuum energy.*
  - *In power sources, the dipole gates the extracted energy out as S = EXH, which flows almost entirely outside the conductors.*
  - The circuit interacts with, and uses, only about 10^{-13} of S. The electrodynamicists calculate only this small S-component.

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

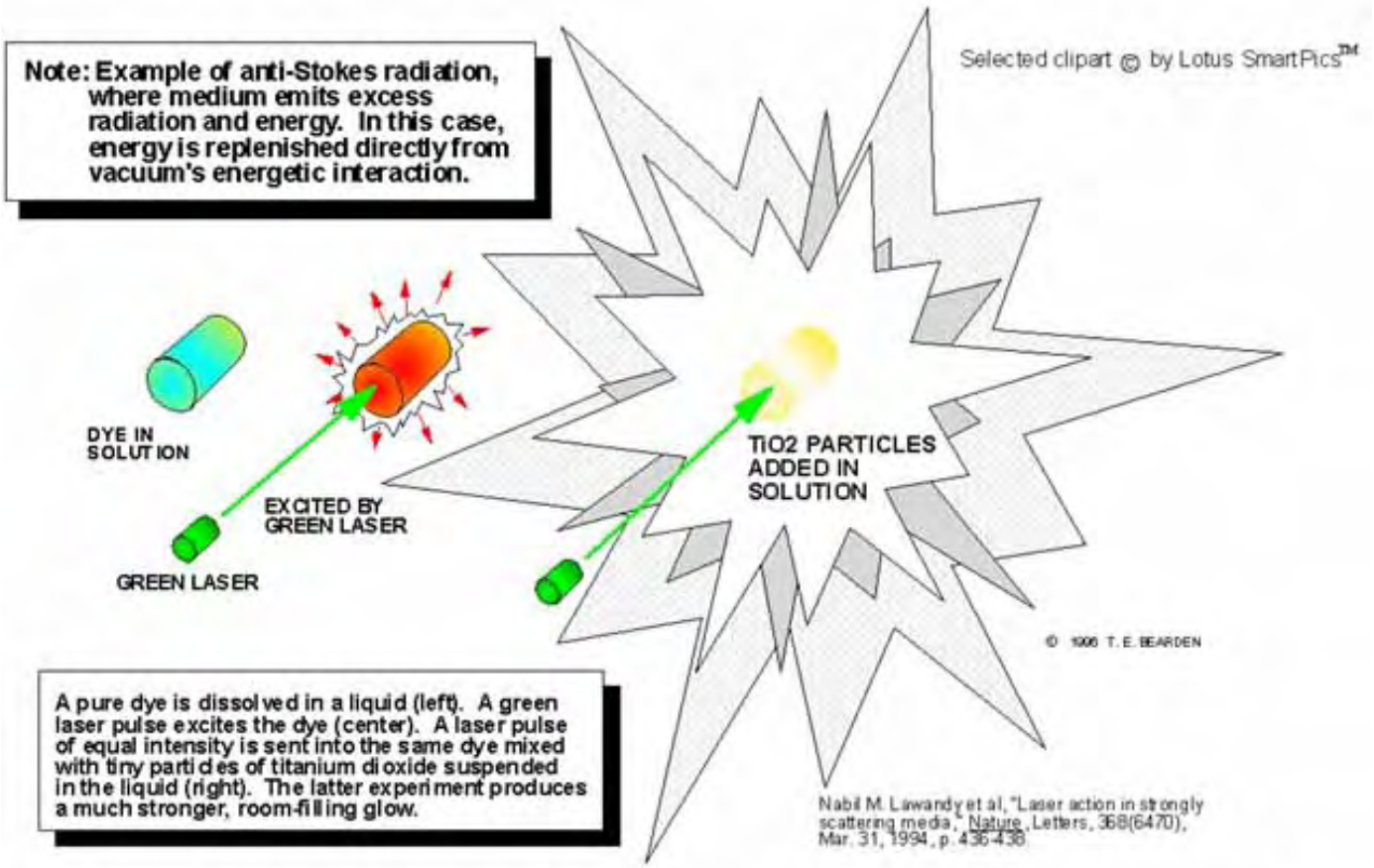
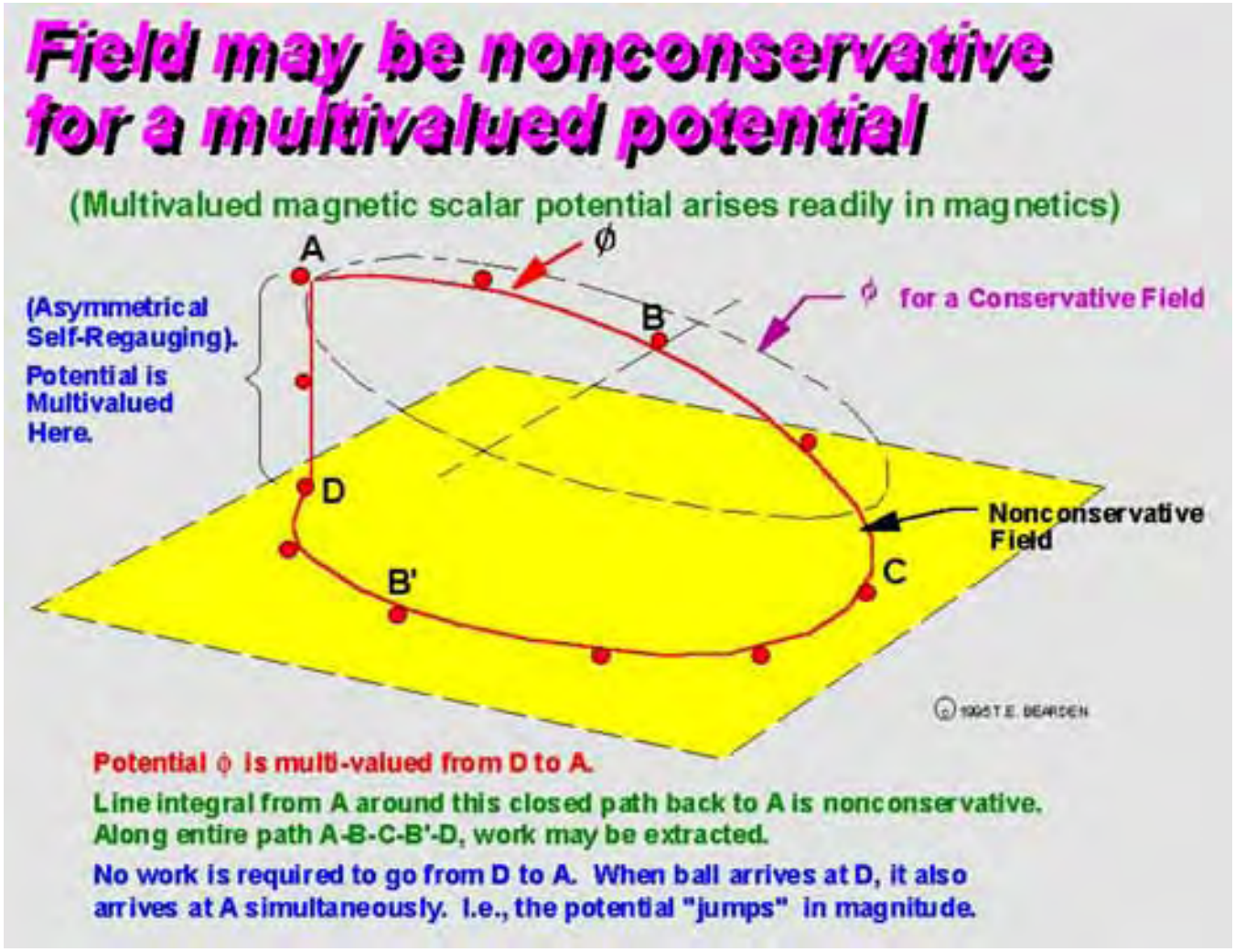


Figure 28. Lawandy's experiment (Letokhov-Lawandy effect) with multipass, multicollection of energy. Formation of a quantum potential can also become involved. Retroreflection and self-targeting are key.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

We're running out of energy! We must redouble our efforts!

We have to keep polluting the Earth, if we are to have energy!

Actually, a *few* of our electrical systems already produce all the energy we could ever need! *Learn to collect it and use it!*

Selected clipart © by IMSI MasterClips™
Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

All our antibiotics are failing! Millions will die from the new age of pandemics and from terrorists' BW attacks!!

We have to relegate EM effects on biological systems to the trash heap. We can only try to find more drugs and antibiotics.

Actually, Priore already showed how to cure most dread diseases, by making and directing vacuum engines. Becker showed you it worked. *Develop it and use it!*

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 33. The only problem is the ostrich problem.

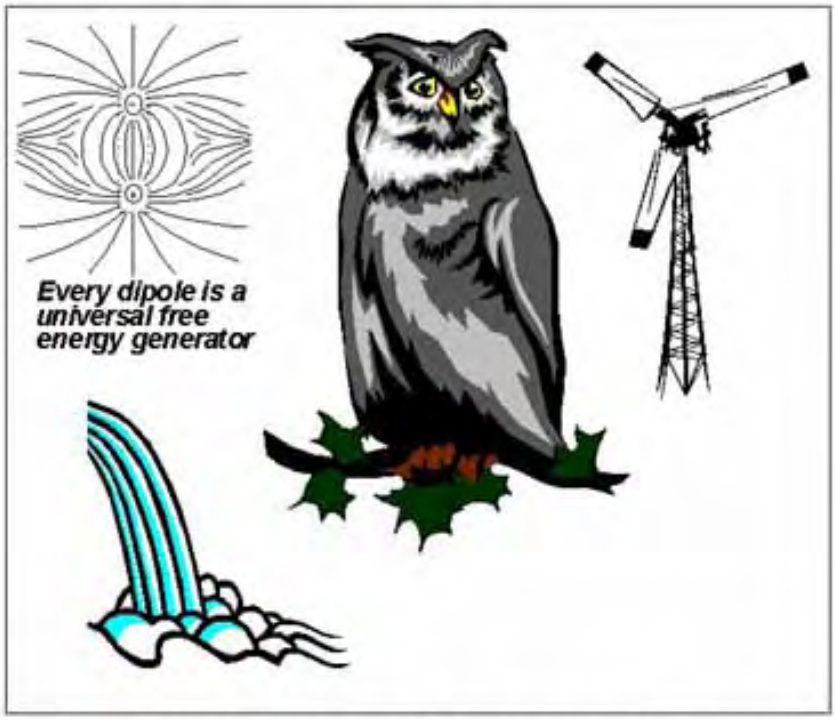
[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

We're running out of energy!
We must redouble our efforts!

We have to keep polluting the Earth, if we are to have lots of electrical energy!



Actually, a single one of our large electrical power systems already produces all the free Poynting energy the world could ever need! We just have to learn how to collect more of it and use it without continually destroying the source dipole!

Figure . The only energy resource problem is the theoretical ostrich problem. We must become theoretical owls, rather than ostriches.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

RUSSIAN "SWITCHED PARAMETERS" DEVICES: SELF-OSCILLATING ROTARY GENERATORS*

- Excites oscillations without explicit sources of magnetic or electric forces (i.e., regauges)
  - Periodic variation in system's parameters
  - Experimental and theoretical proof
  - Multiple successful systems made, tested
  - Papers published in Russian, French journals
- As theory predicts, power continually increases unless load is adjusted to stabilize system
- Several large systems tested to self-destruction
- Several large stable systems built, tested

* "On the parametric excitation of electric oscillations," L.I. Mandel'shtam and N.D. Papaleksi, Zh. Tek. Fiz. 4(1), 1934, p. 5-29.

© 1994 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

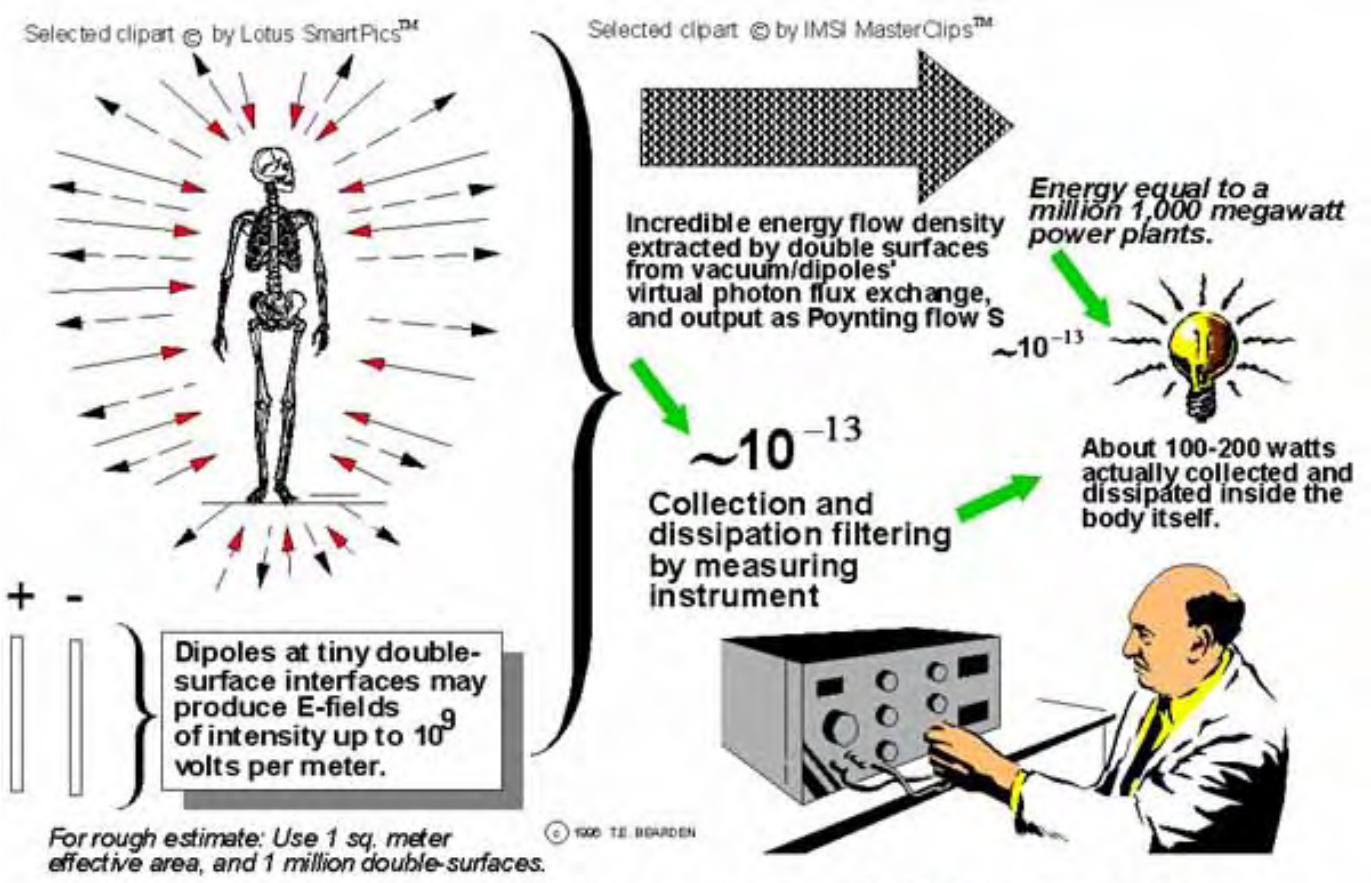


Figure 20. One human body produces more energy flow than all the electrical power loads on earth dissipate. However, only 100-200 watts of its own energy output is collected and dissipated by the body.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

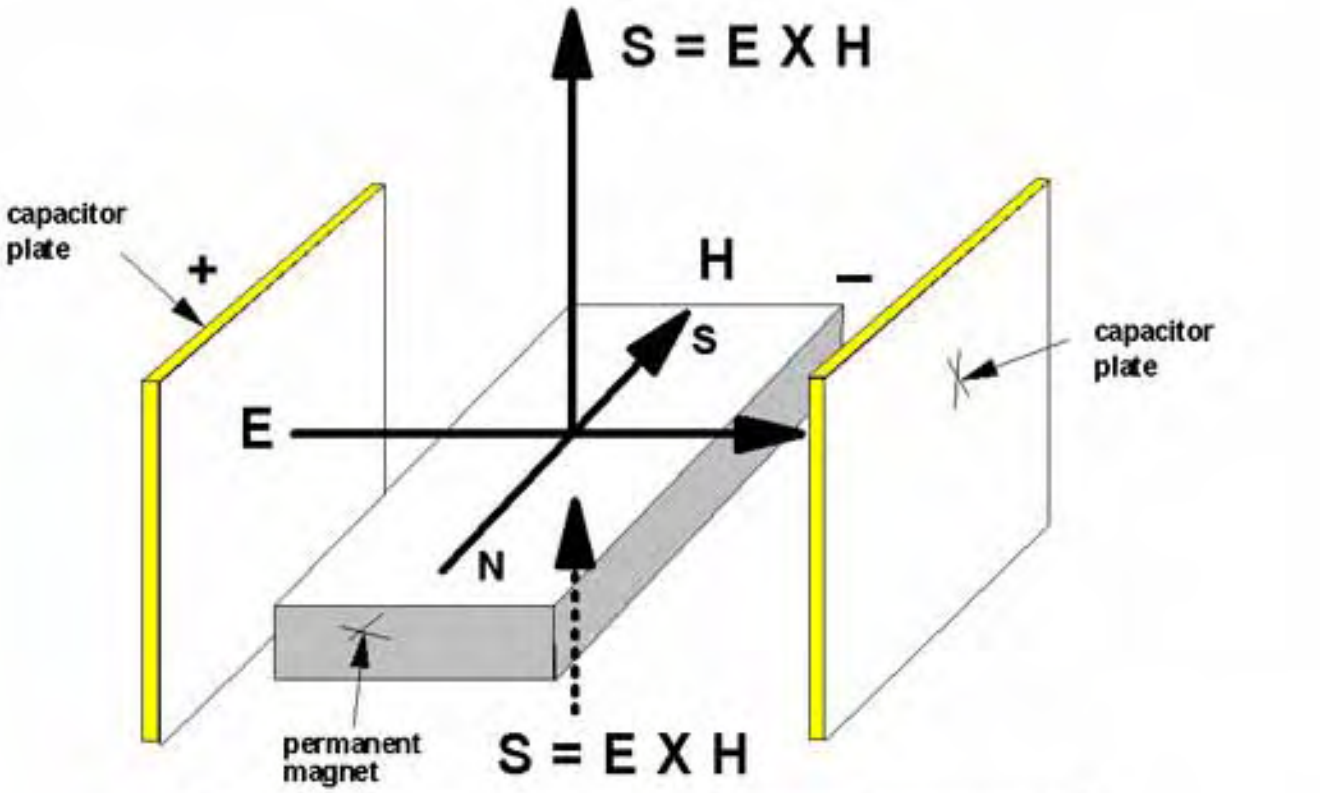
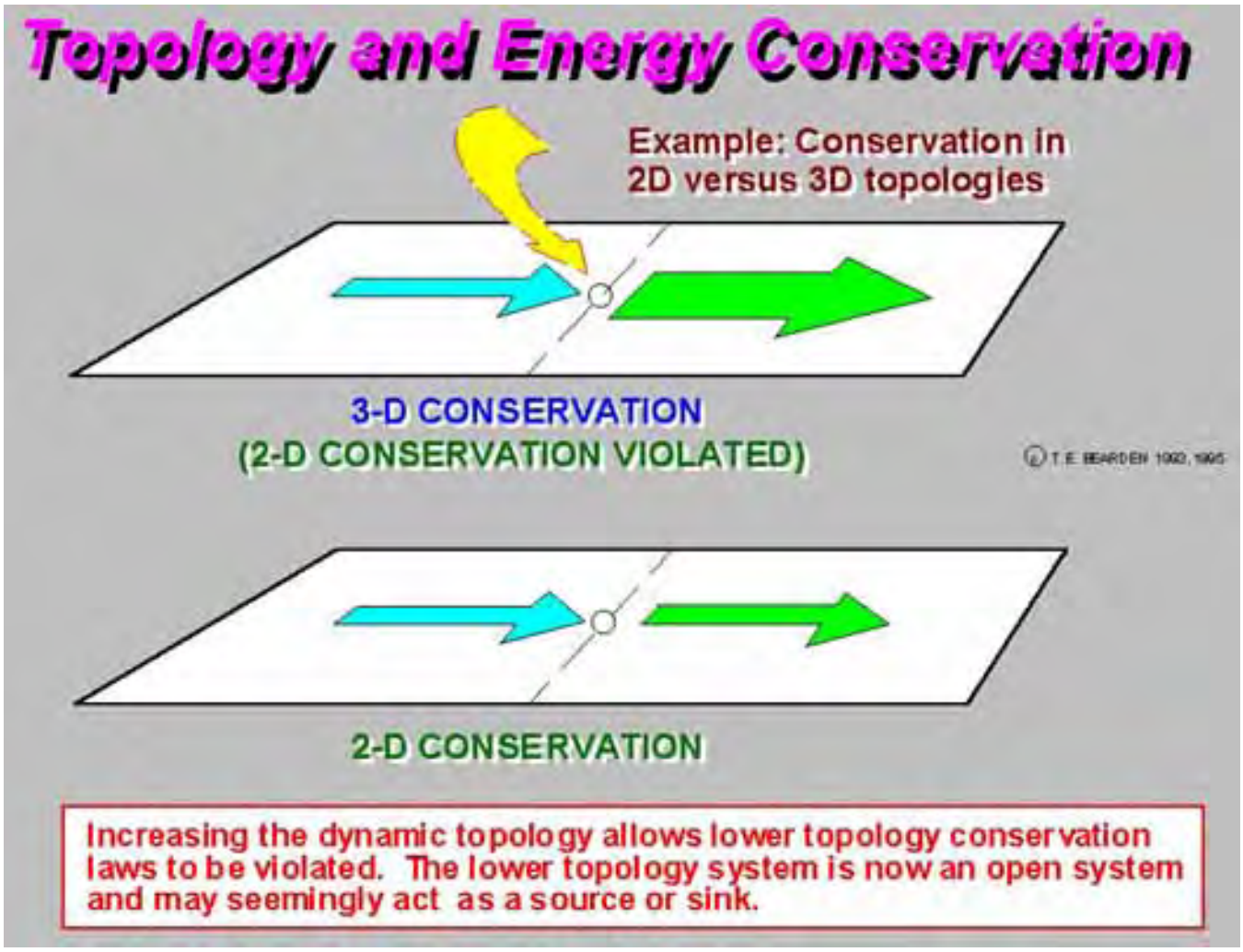


Figure 18. A "static" Poynting S-flow free-energy generator.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

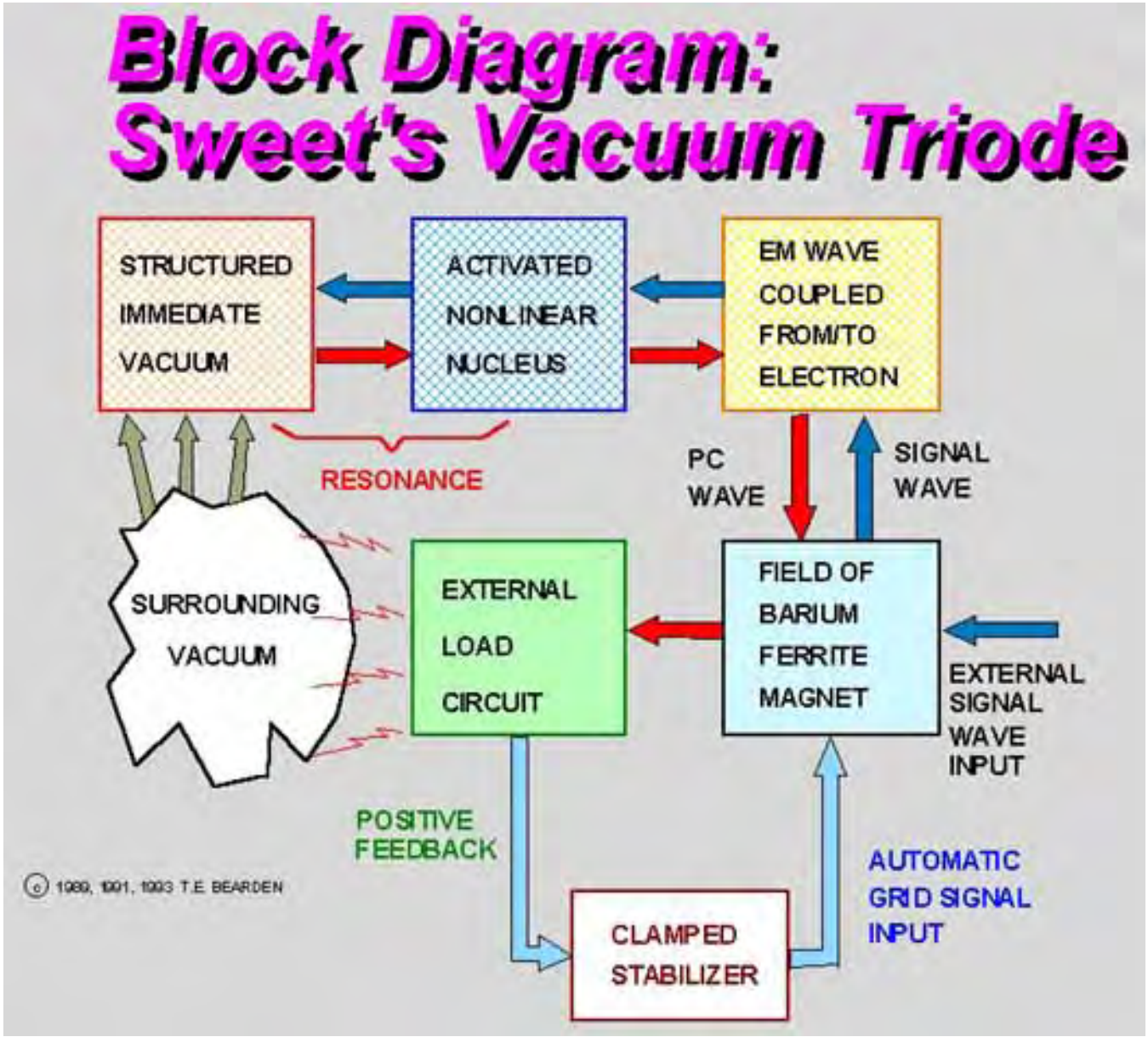
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

Defense Department Briefing on Priore Treatment to counter Biological Warfare

---

SLIDE LIST

Solutions to Mass Casualties Treatment Problem

Threat and Current Status

1. Title Page
2. Key Points in the New Technology
3. Title Page
4. Title Page
5. The Terrorist Threat
6. The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
7. Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.
8. Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
9. Some Present Problems in the WMD Defense Capabilities

Historical Solution: Priore Treatment Therapy

10. Title Page
11. Priore's laboratory device for treating small animals
12. Antoine Priore with the Mayor of Bordeaux
13. Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist, who worked with Priore
14. 12-Foot plasma tube in Priore's large device
15. Priore's 3 1/2 stories high device for whole body treatment of humans
16. Mechanism of the Priore therapy
17. Priore's therapeutic methodology: using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain
18. Drastically reduced cumulative deterioration after Priore therapy

Extended Physics and Background

19. Title Page
20. Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics
21. Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

22. Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
23. Einstein on Reviewing Foundations
24. Fields and Potentials have been "defined" only in and on matter
25. Maxwell's Equations are Matter-To-Matter Transforms
26. Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
27. The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
28. Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
29. Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential
30. The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies Within Topologies"
31. Stoney-Whittaker Bidirectional Longitudinal EM Wave-Pair
32. Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)
33. Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time
34. The Graviton is a Coupled Photon/Antiphoton Pair
35. Mechanism for Physical Change and the Flow of Time
36. Any EM Field or Wave Pattern is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions (E.T. Whittaker, 1904)
37. Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass
38. Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection
39. The Immune System
40. Popp's master cellular control system
41. Cancer: characteristics
42. The evolutionary path of multicellular organisms
43. Effect of fluid contamination on hemoglobin's oxygen transport
44. First step in Self-Promotion of Cancer due to Hypoxia
45. Becker's Cellular Growth Control
46. Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures
47. Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with responses to injury
48. Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
49. Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System
50. Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration
51. Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model
52. R&R System - Regeneration Example
53. Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect
54. Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

55. Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
56. Quantum potential and hidden variable theory
57. Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
58. Gulf War Syndrome and Typical Comparative Disease Curves
59. Force Fields and Symmetry
60. Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
61. Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
62. Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows
63. What is the "magnitude" of a potential?
64. Table A1. The Vacuum Energetically Interacts With Every Particle, Continually
65. Extended Superpotential Theory (Adding Vacuum Engines)
66. Vacuum Engine: Jillions of Working ST Demons
67. Active Spacetime and a Specific Vacuum Engine (A General Relativistic Concept and Analogy)
68. Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle
69. Signal versus Vacuum Engine
70. Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines
71. Vacuum Engineering
72. Impact of Vacuum Engineering
73. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
74. Time Conservation and Some Properties (Energy and time are canonical)
75. A Dramatic Extension to Nonlinear Optical Pumping
76. Key Points in the New Technology

Modern WMD Solution: Portable Treatment Systems

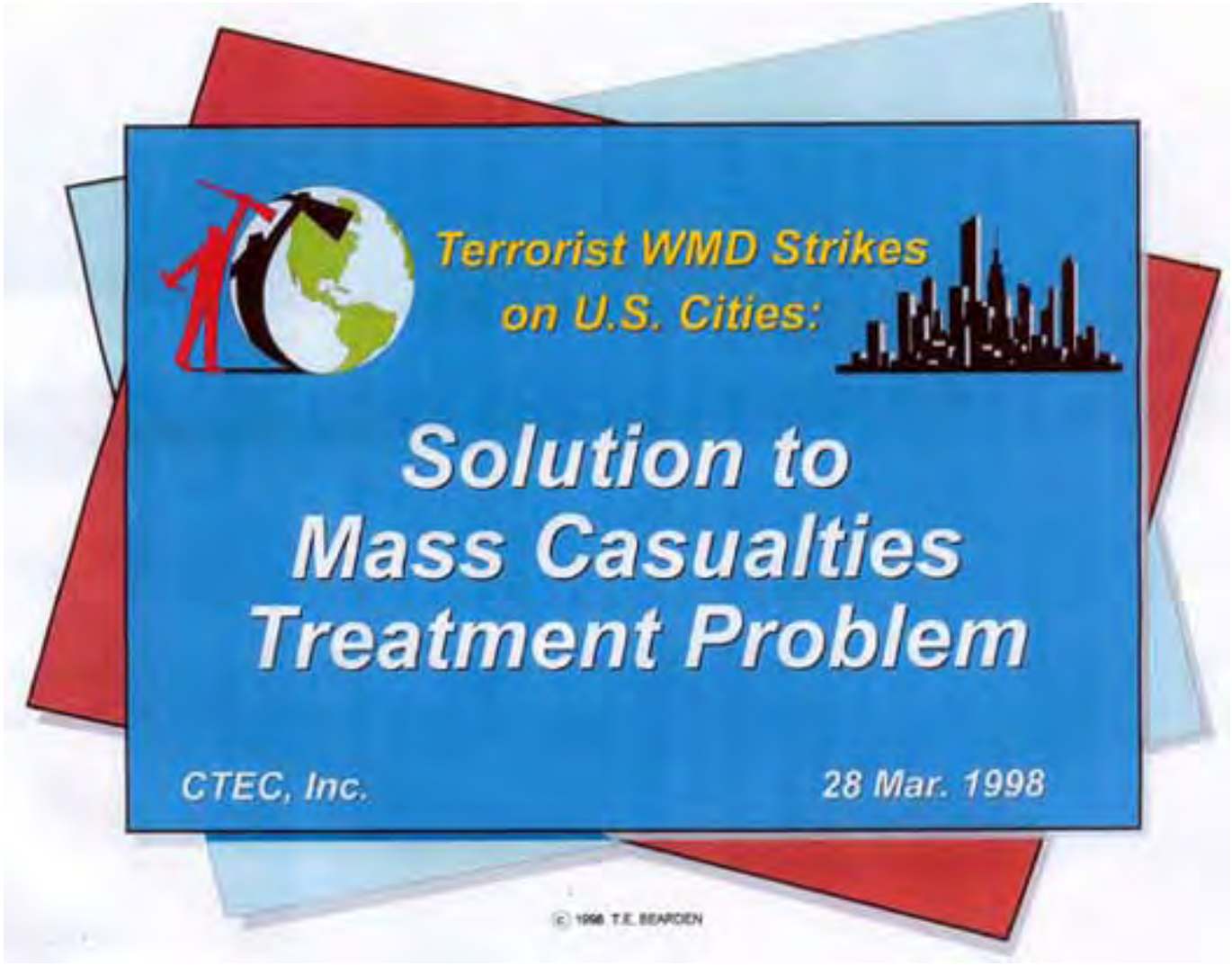
77. Title Page
78. Portable Priore-Type Treatment System
79. Portable System Block Diagram
80. Portable Priore Technology Unit
81. Saving the Stricken Civilians

Conclusions: Technology Practical, Proven

82. Title Page
83. Summary and Conclusions

Recommendation: Crash Development Program

84. Title Page
85. Recommend implementing:
86. Final Thoughts



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

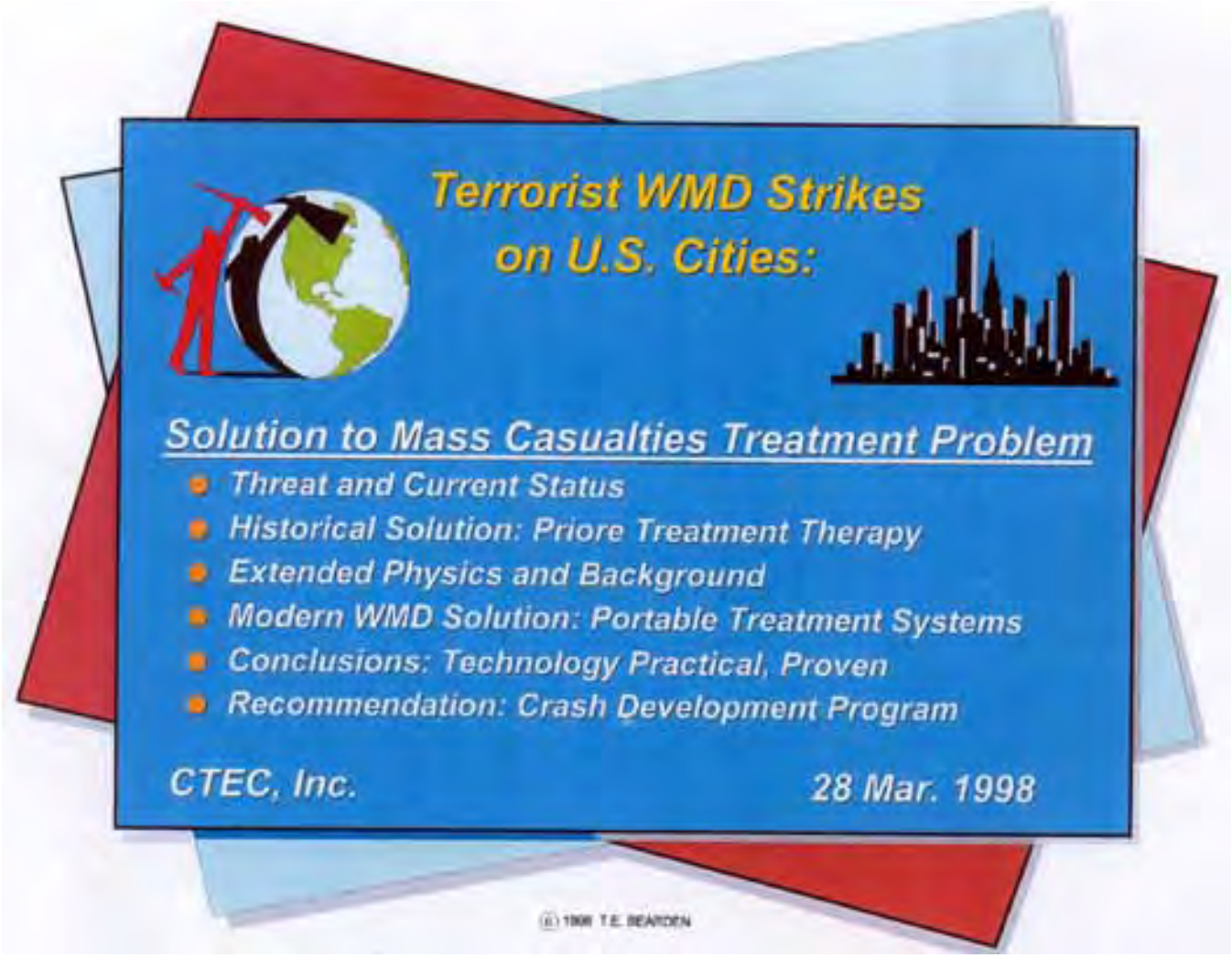
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

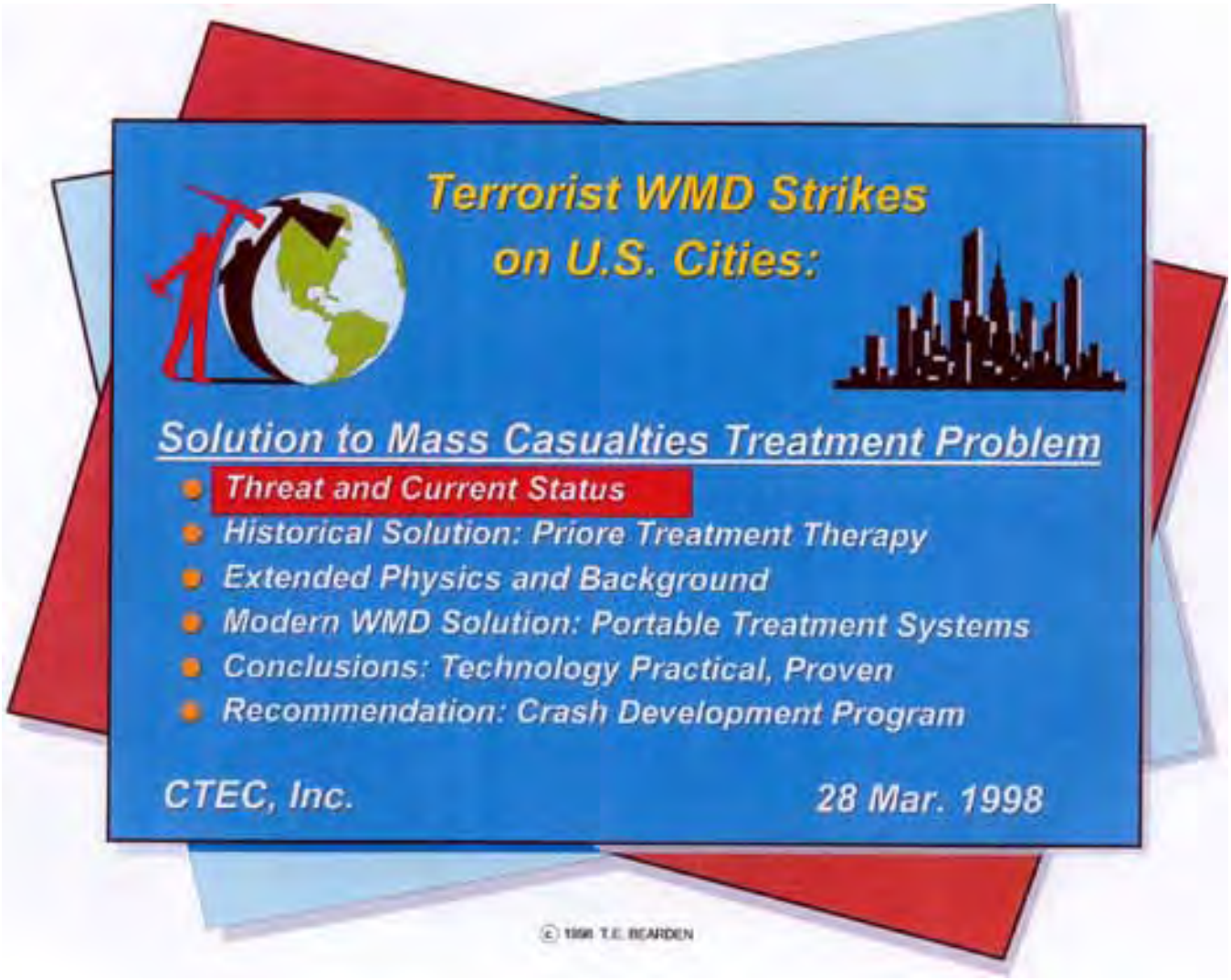
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

THE TERRORIST THREAT

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- EM weapons
- EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct thought control
- Action-at-a-distance effects

[Return to Slide Index](#)

[Next Slide](#)

[Previous Slide](#)

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- 100 kilograms of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- 1-3 million casualties result*
- Most of those stricken will die
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties

© 1996 T.E. MEADEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and emigres
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

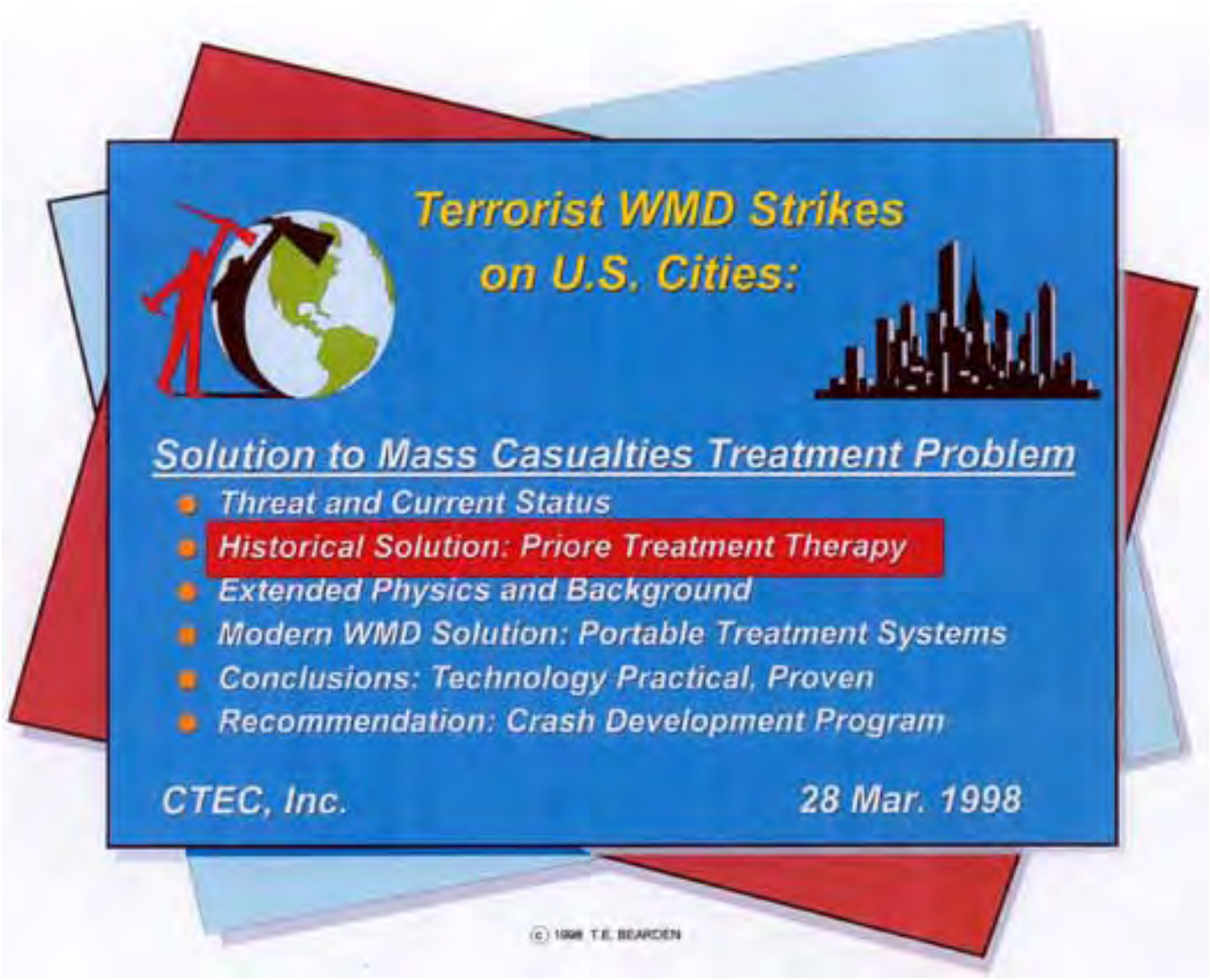
- No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)
- No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- No answer to massive decontamination problem
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

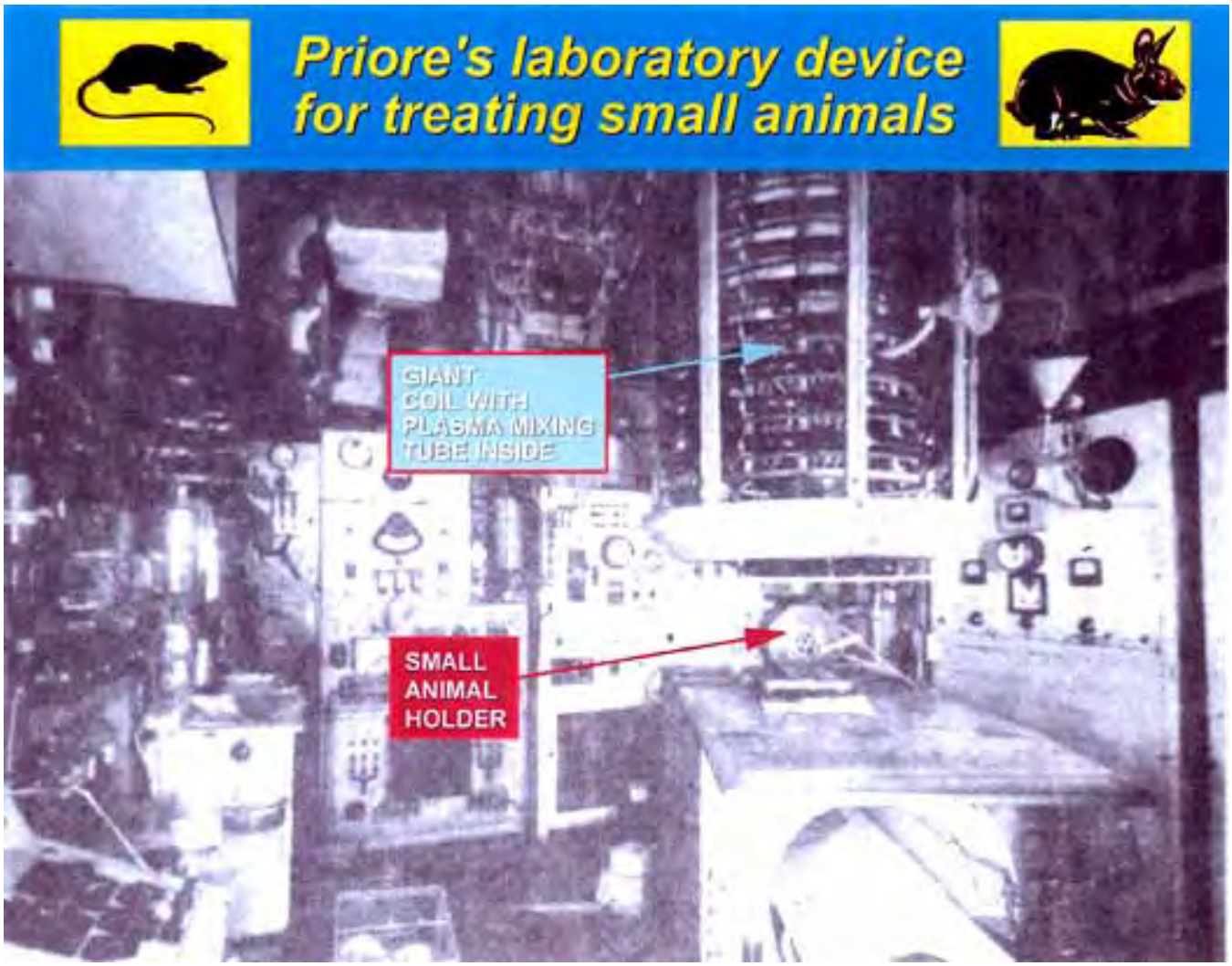
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Photo courtesy of Bob Whitney

Antoine Priore (right) with the Mayor of Bordeaux, Mr. Chaban-Delmas.

The Priore technical mechanism unwittingly involved a dramatic extension to both nonlinear optics and general relativity. However, nonlinear optics itself had not yet been born in the 1950s and 1960s when Priore worked out his methodology. The extension to general relativity has not been previously envisioned even to the present day. When the Priore project was suppressed by the changed French government in the mid-1970s, nonlinear optics itself was just being initiated. To the present day, however, there has previously been no inkling of the dramatic extension to NLO that arises by using longitudinal EM pump waves and thereby pumping in the time domain.

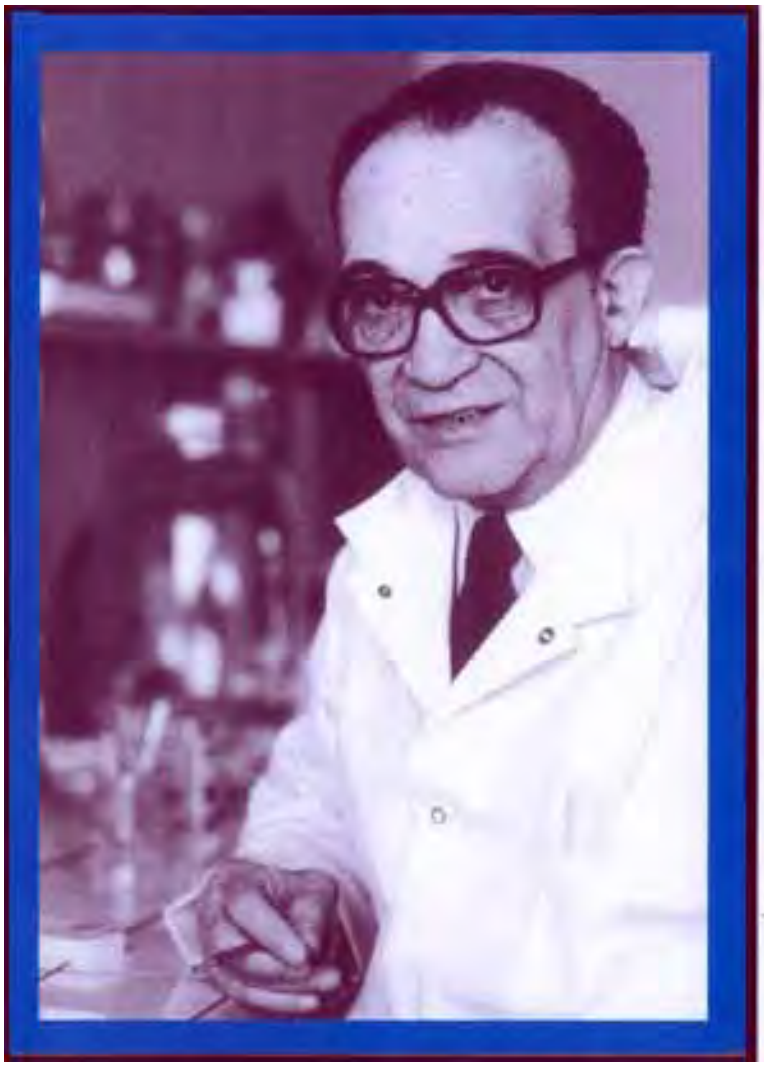
It is little wonder that Priore himself did not understand the nature of the technical mechanism he was utilizing, and neither did anyone else, and neither *has* anyone else prior to this time.

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]



Raymond Pautrizel, eminent French parasitologist who worked with Priore

Among other things, Pautrizel treated seriously infected immature rats with the Priore ray. These rats had never had a mature immune system. When they were removed from the machine, they still sickened again and died, because their immature immune systems could not resist the pathogen *(Trypanosoma)*. So even though the damaged cells were reversed back to normal, the "normal" immune system was unable to fight off pathogens, which reinfected the cells and killed them, killing the rats.

This established the time-reversal nature of the therapy.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

[Return to Slide Index]

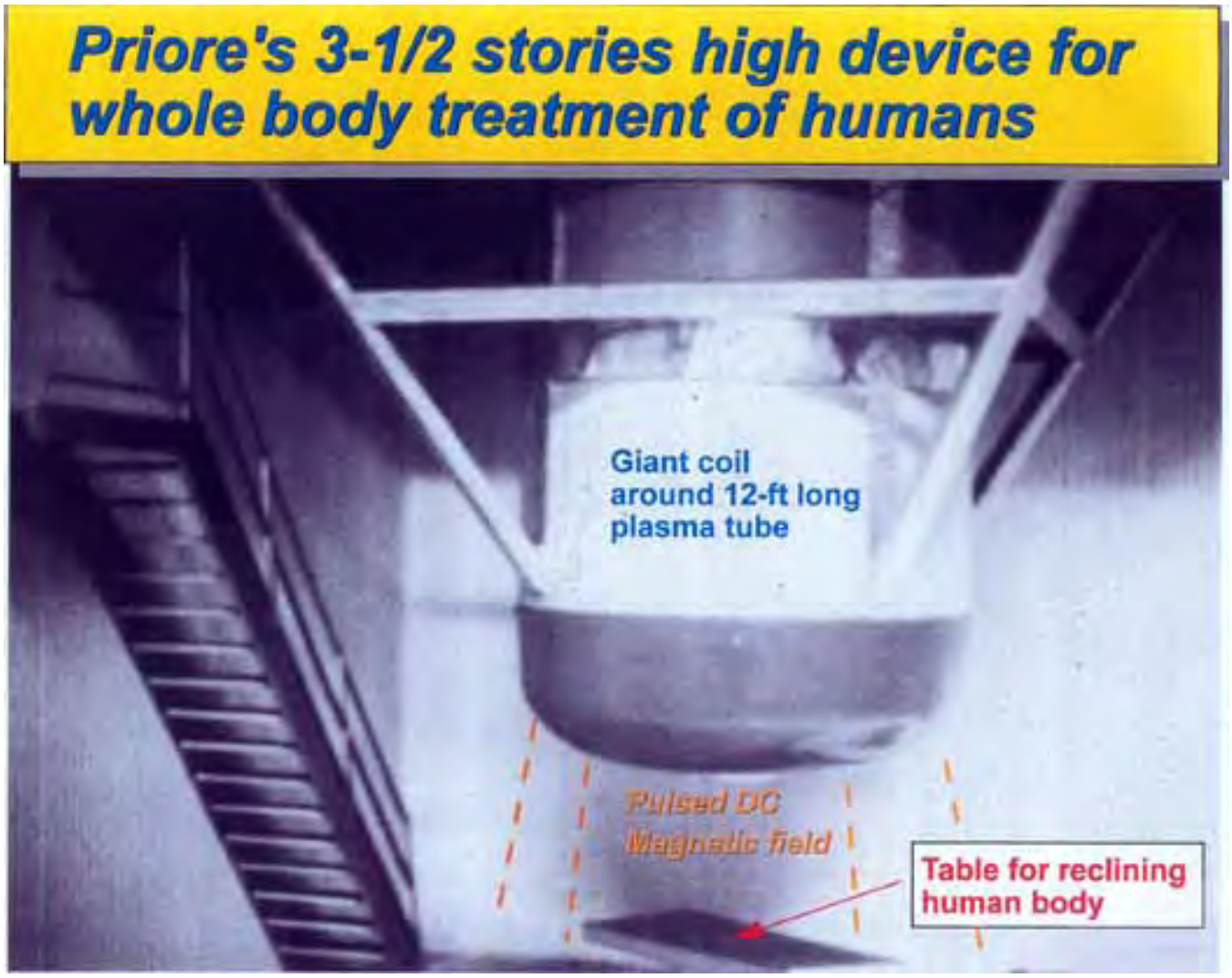
[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

MECHANISM OF THE PRIORE THERAPY

* FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
* PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
* NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
* SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
* RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
* NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

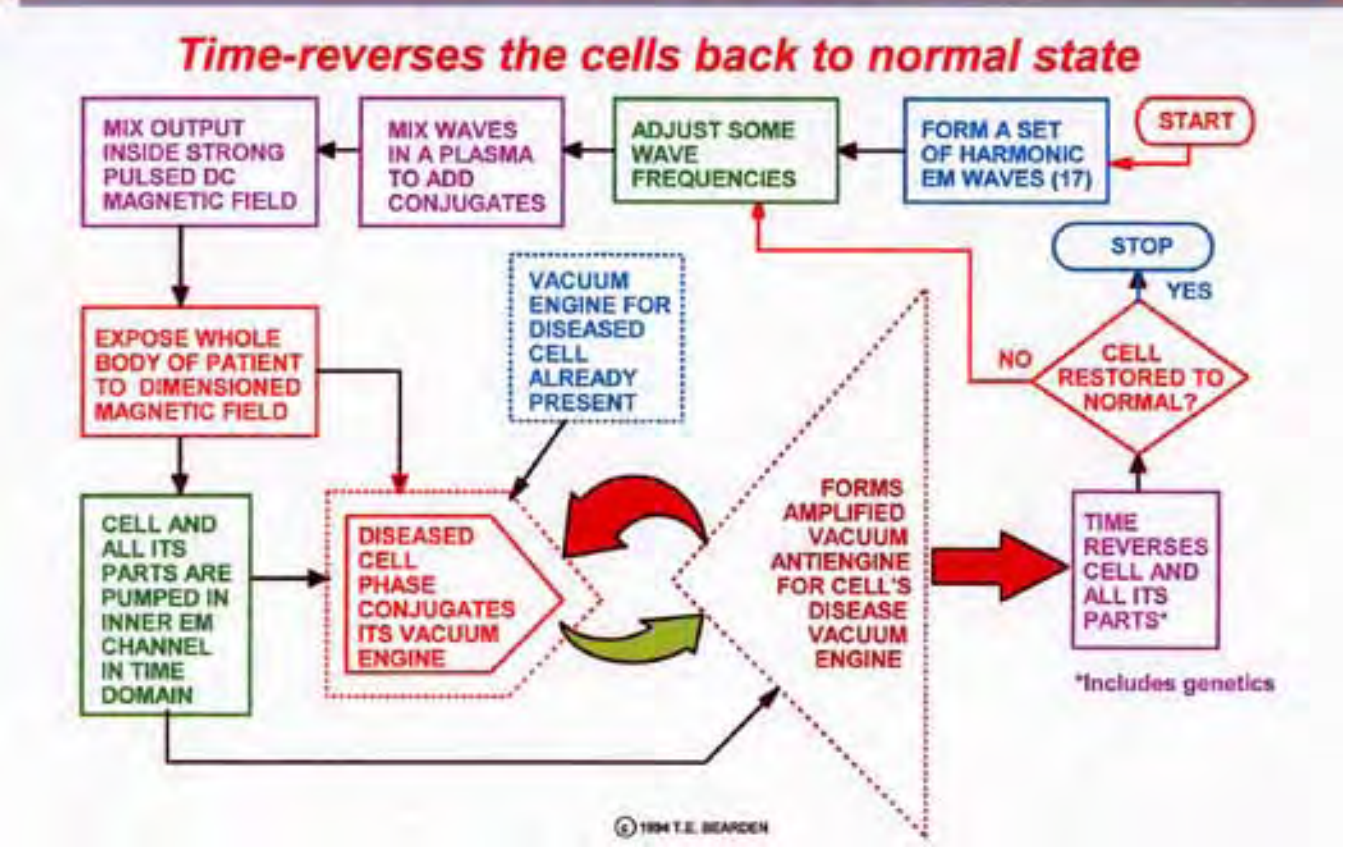
© 1994, 1998, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Priore's therapeutic methodology: Using infolded longitudinal EM waves as NLO pump waves, to pump in the time domain

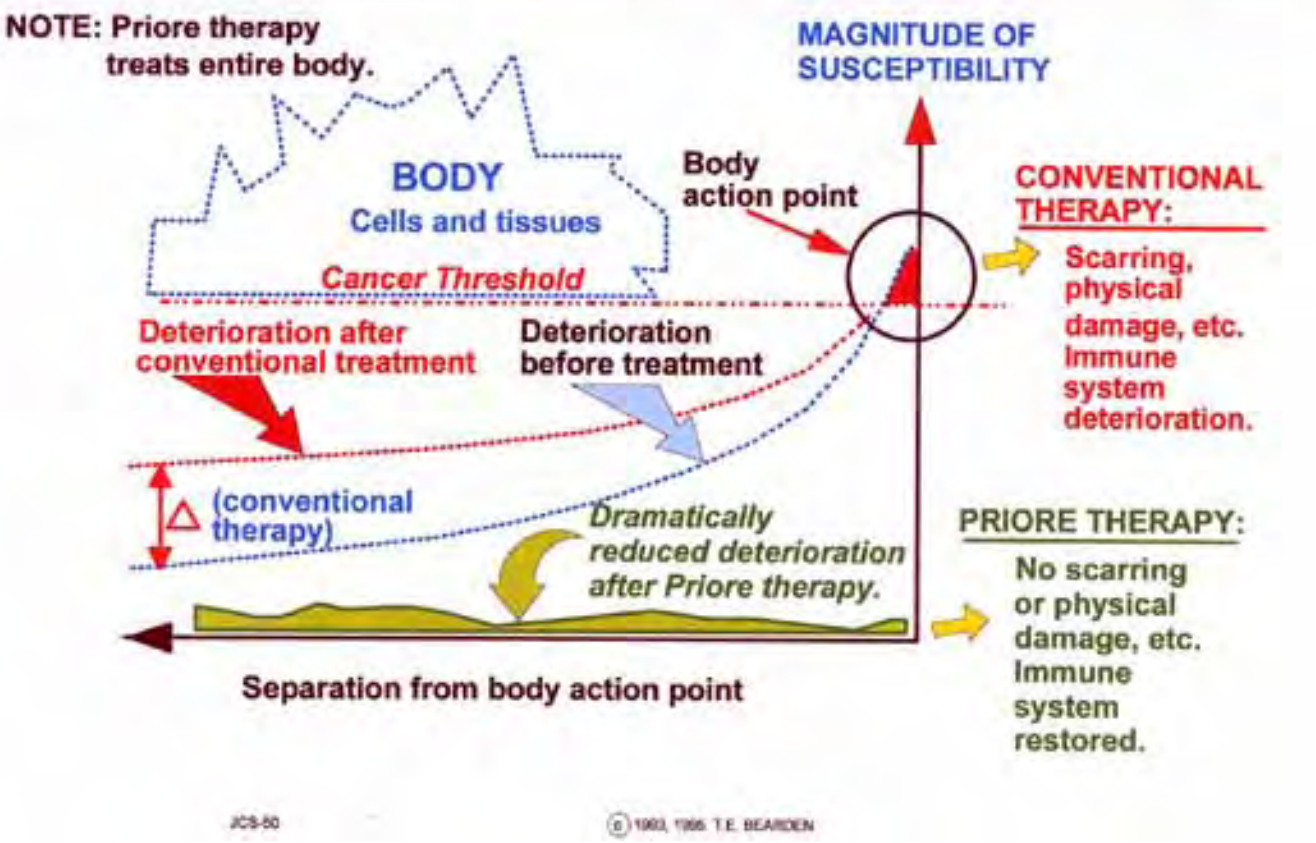


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

DRASTICALLY REDUCED CUMULATIVE DETERIORATION AFTER PRIORE THERAPY



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Founders of Scalar Electromagnetics

- **G.J. Stoney:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into bidirectional wave pairs.

  "On a supposed proof of a theorem in wave-motion," Phil. Mag., 5(43), 1897, p. 368-373 (and several other papers).

- **E.T. Whittaker:**

  Decomposed the scalar potential into a series of bidirectional EM wave pairs in harmonic series, where the two waves in each pair are conjugates (i.e., a wave/antiwave pair) and are longitudinal waves.

  "On the partial differential equations of mathematical physics," Math. Ann., Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355.

  Showed that all classical EM -- including waves -- can be replaced by two interfering scalar potential functions.. (This founded superpotential theory, extended by Nisbet, Bromwich, Debye, McCrea, and others.)

  "On an expression of the electromagnetic field due to electrons by means of two scalar potential functions," Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.

- **R.W. Ziolkowski:**

  Independently rediscovered the biwave decomposition of the scalar potential and added the product set (in theory enabling modulations and communications) to Stoney and Whittaker's sum set.

  Various papers, 1985 to date.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1993, 1995

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS | **LIVING SYSTEMS**

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Selected clipart © by IMSI MasterClips™

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

EINSTEIN ON REVIEWING FOUNDATIONS

"...the scientist makes use of a whole arsenal of concepts which he imbibed practically with his mother's milk; and seldom if ever is he aware of the eternally problematic character of his concepts. He uses this conceptual material, or, speaking more exactly, these conceptual tools of thought, as something obviously, immutably given; something having an objective value of truth which is hardly even, and in any case not seriously, to be doubted. ...in the interests of science it is necessary over and over again to engage in the critique of these fundamental concepts, in order that we may not unconsciously be ruled by them."

Albert Einstein, "Foreword," in Max Jammer, Concepts of Space: The History of the Theories of Space in Physics, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1969, p. xi-xii.

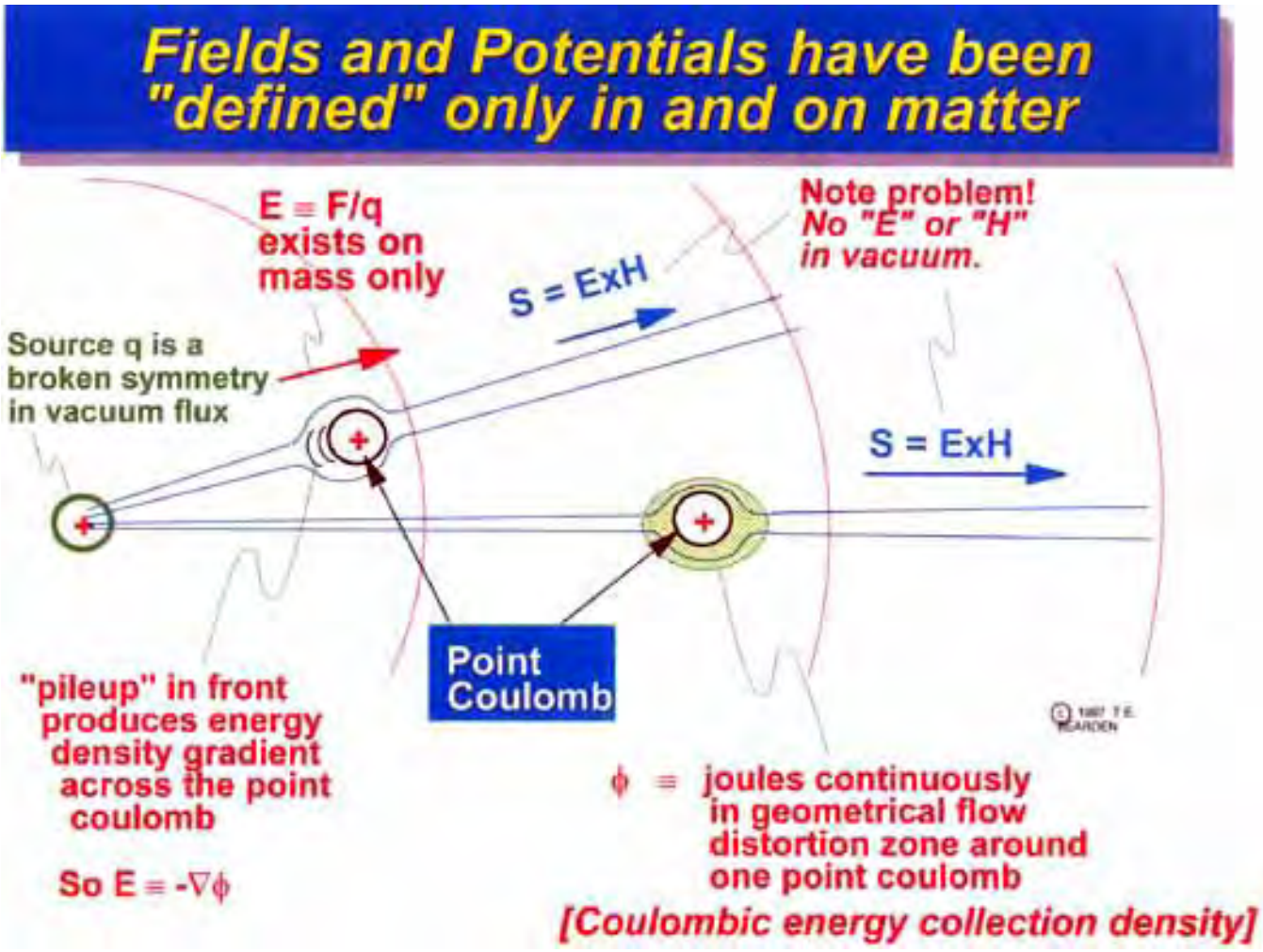
JCS-15A

©1993 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

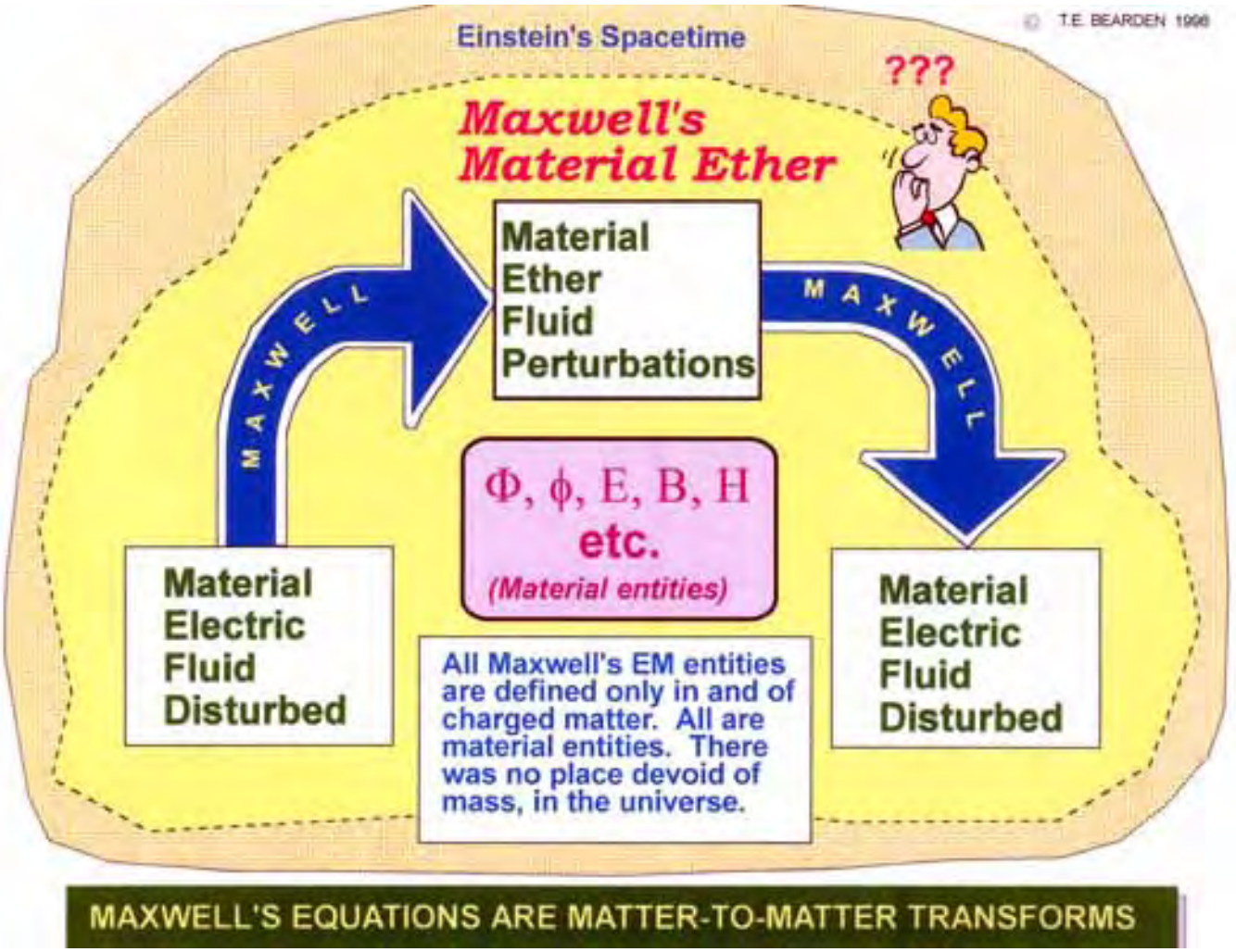
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

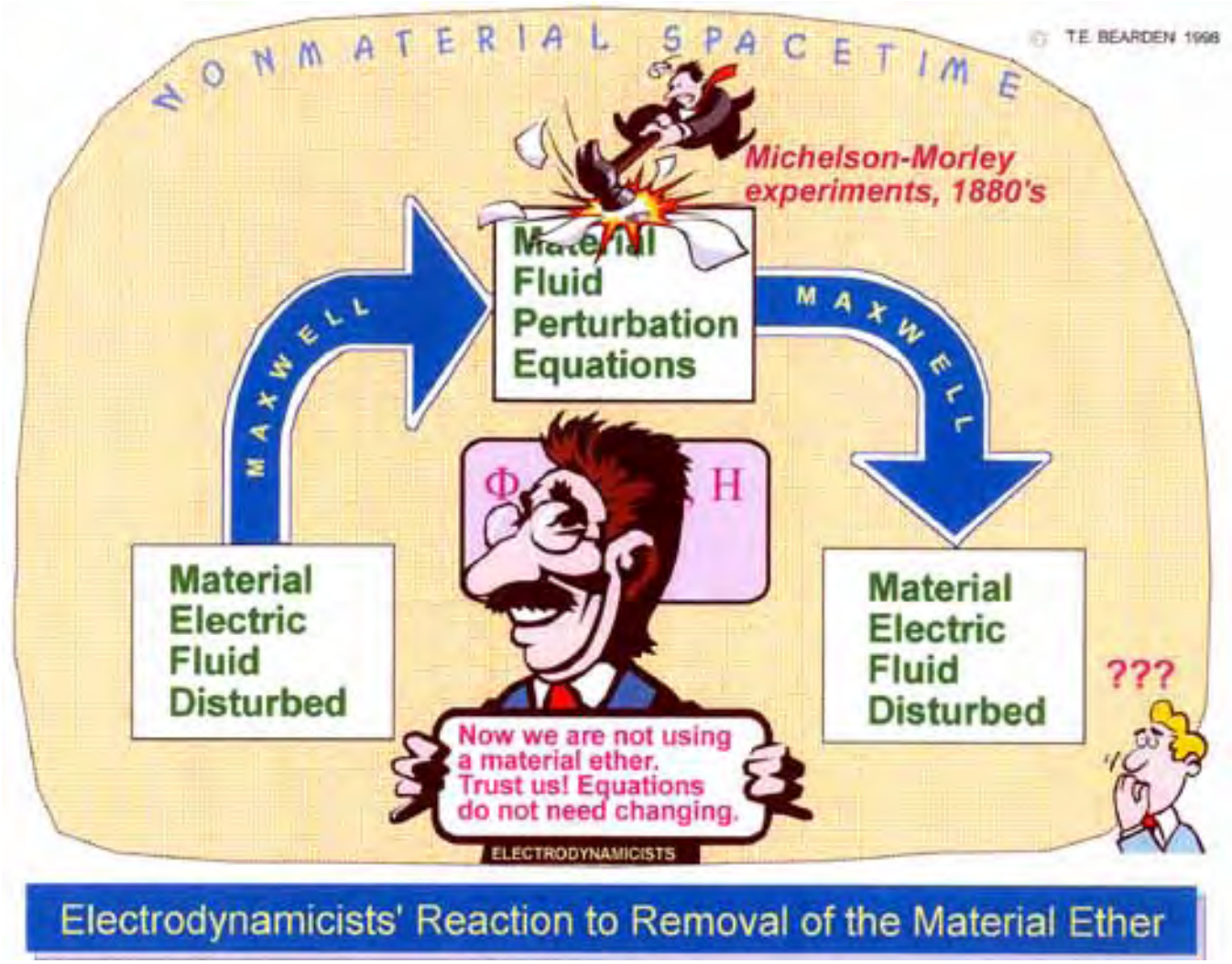
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

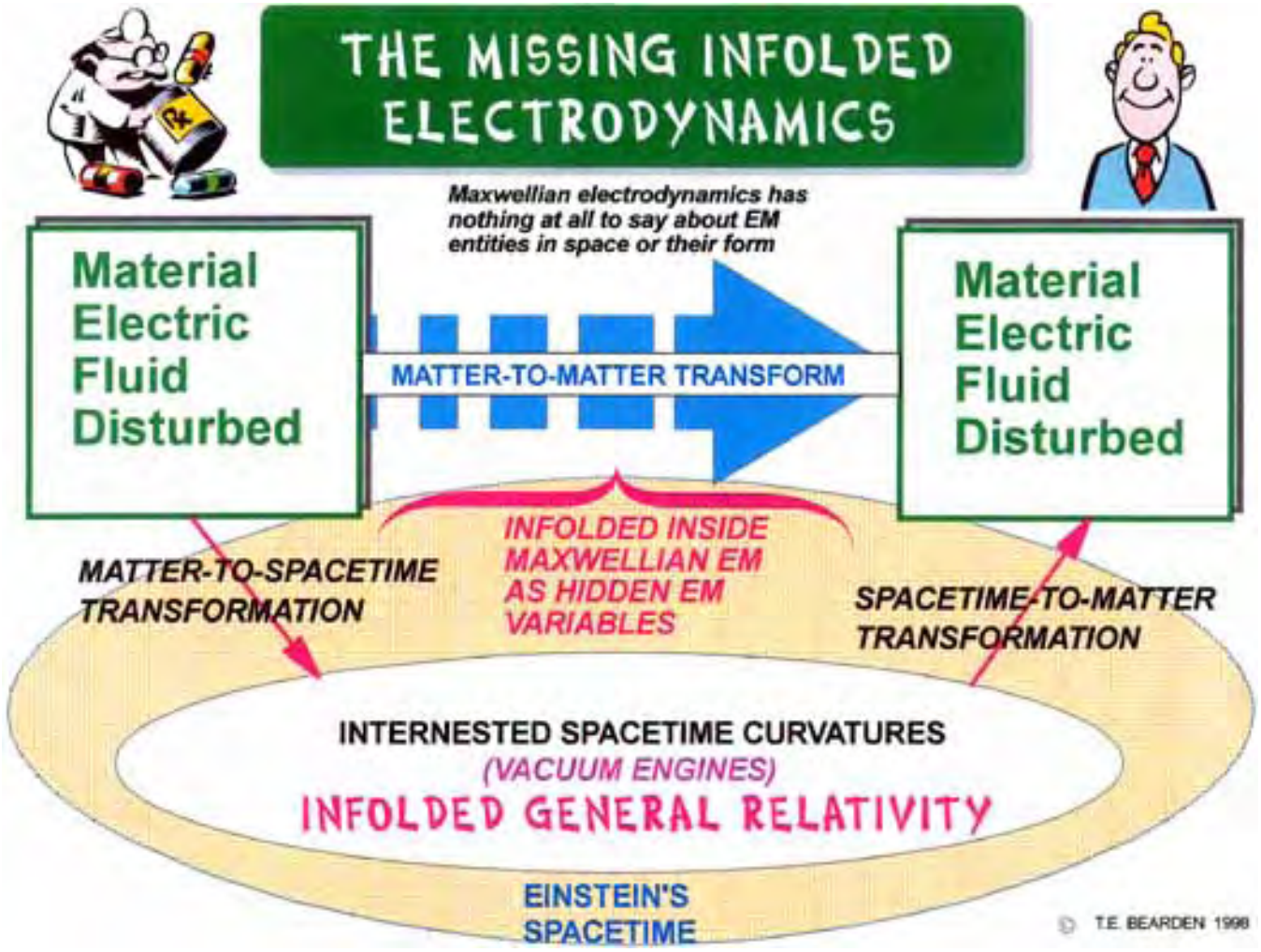


Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

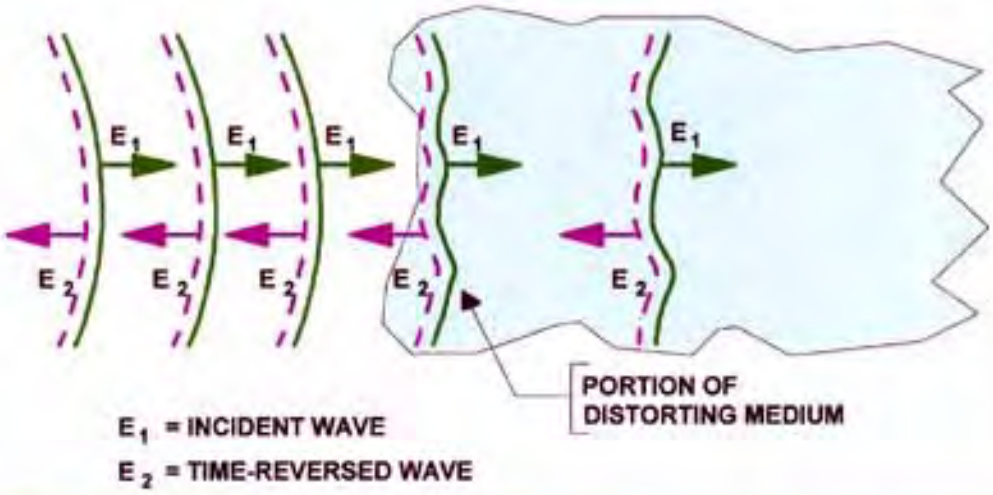


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem



E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."

JCS-64

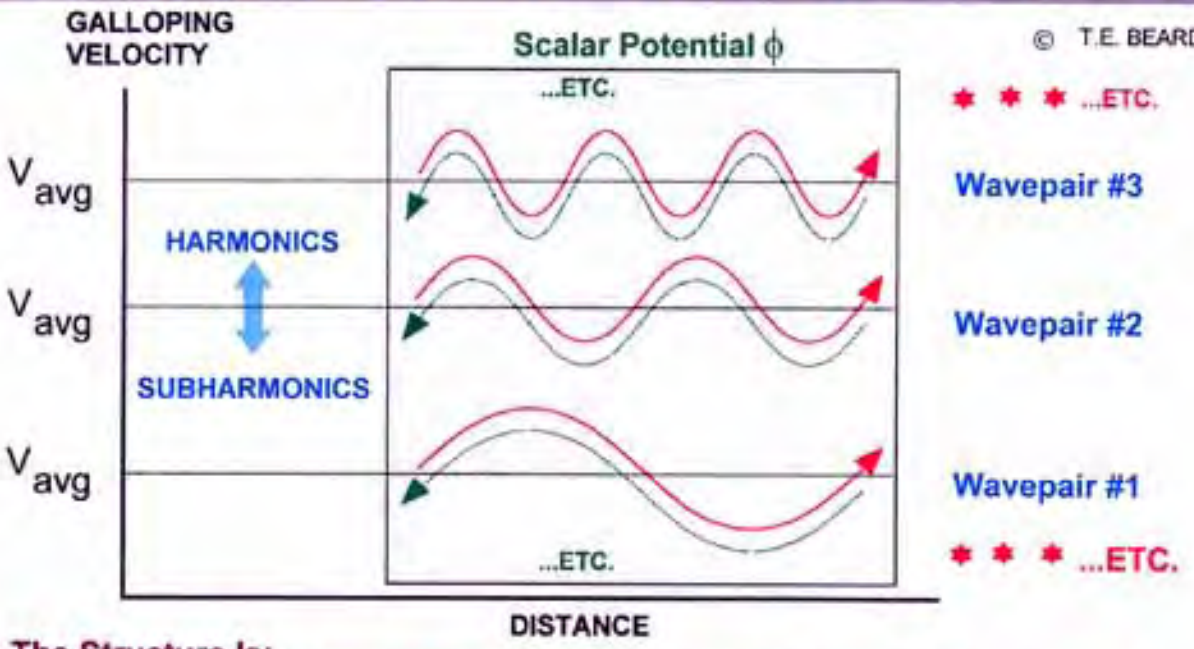
© 1994, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Infolded longitudinal EM biwave composition of a scalar potential



The Structure Is:

A harmonic set of longitudinal EM wavepairs. In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially, but travel in opposite directions. The two are phase conjugates and time-reversed replicas of each other. Thus they comprise a coupled longitudinal wave and antiwave. The photons must be coupled into photon/antiphoton pairs (gravitons) by a strong application of the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics. Each wave in the biwave pair is a galloping wave. Each wavepair is a standing electrogravitational wave. In nonlinear optics, such a wavepair is a pump wave which pumps in the time domain.

Note: Think of the oscillations as velocity modulations.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

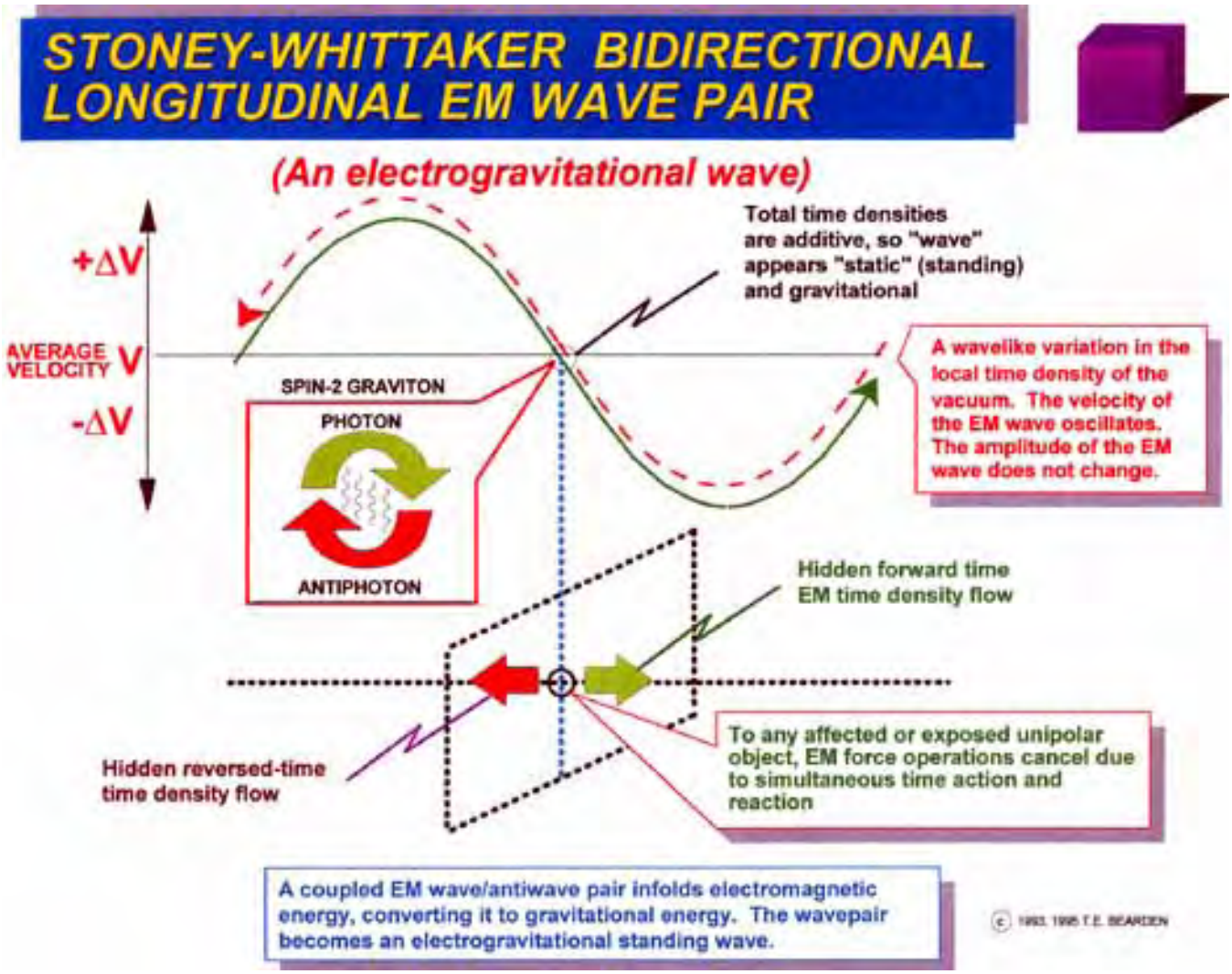
The Zero-Vector Axiom Destroys "Topologies within Topologies"

- The axiom: There is a unique vector, $\bar{0}$, in V (the vector space) such that
  $\bar{V} + \bar{0} = \bar{0} + \bar{V}$
- Note that $\bar{V} + \bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j + \bar{V}$; $\bar{0}_i = -\bar{0}_i = n\bar{0}_i$
  so $\bar{0}_i = \bar{0}_j = \bar{0}_k = \ldots + \bar{0}_n = \ldots$
- This makes all $\bar{0}_i$ equal by assumption, since there is *assumed* to be only a single type $\bar{0}$ without real components
- In fact, $\bar{0}$ is *not unique*. An *infinite number* of different zero-vector systems, with real components, satisfy the zero-vector axiom.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs)*

(waves with velocity v, where $0 \leq v \leq \infty$)

- Major equations of interest having UPW solutions are:
  - *Homogeneous wave equation*
  - *Maxwell equations*
  - *Dirac, Weyl, and Klein-Gordon equations*

*Rodrigues and Lu, *Found. Phys.* 27(3), 1997, p. 435-508.

- UPWs are translationally invariant, and do not spread, or they reconstruct their original form after a certain period.
- UPW solutions have infinite energy. Quasi-UPWs can have finite energy and can in principle be launched into space.
- Subluminal Maxwell solutions are called *EM particles*. Superluminal Maxwell solutions are called *X-waves*.
- *Experimental results indicate such waves will be produced within the next few years.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

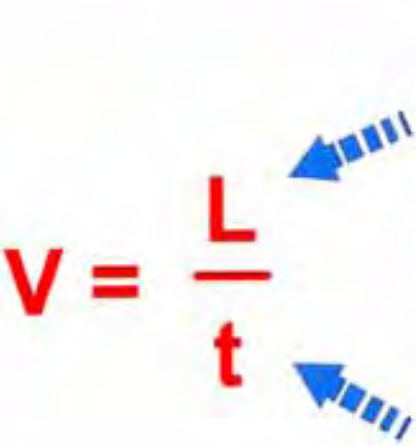
- *Nimtz has translated Mozart's 40th symphony at v = 4.7c.*

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Velocity modulating a longitudinal EM wave oscillates rate of flow of time



Observer sees it this way

Constant transverse wave magnitude

Wave oscillates its velocity along its path, about a nominal value

Wave oscillates this way

Constant transverse magnitude

Wave oscillates magnitude of its transported t, about a nominal value

Note:

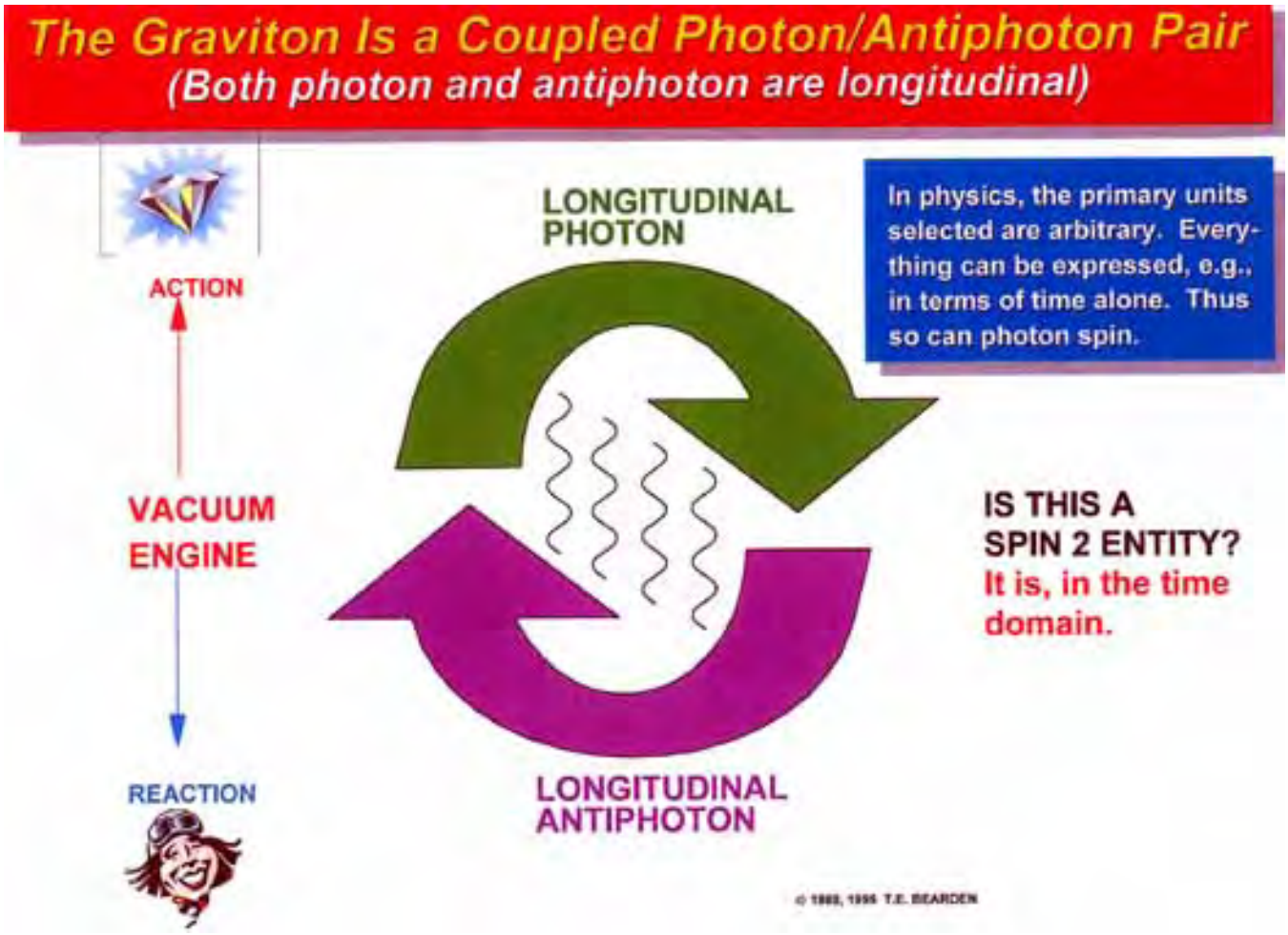
- Waves consist of photons
- Each photon consists of energy x time
- Each photon carries time as well as energy
- A wave is both a spatial energy dynamics and a temporal dynamics
- Wave complexes carry dynamic time structures as well as dynamic energy structures

© 1997 T E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

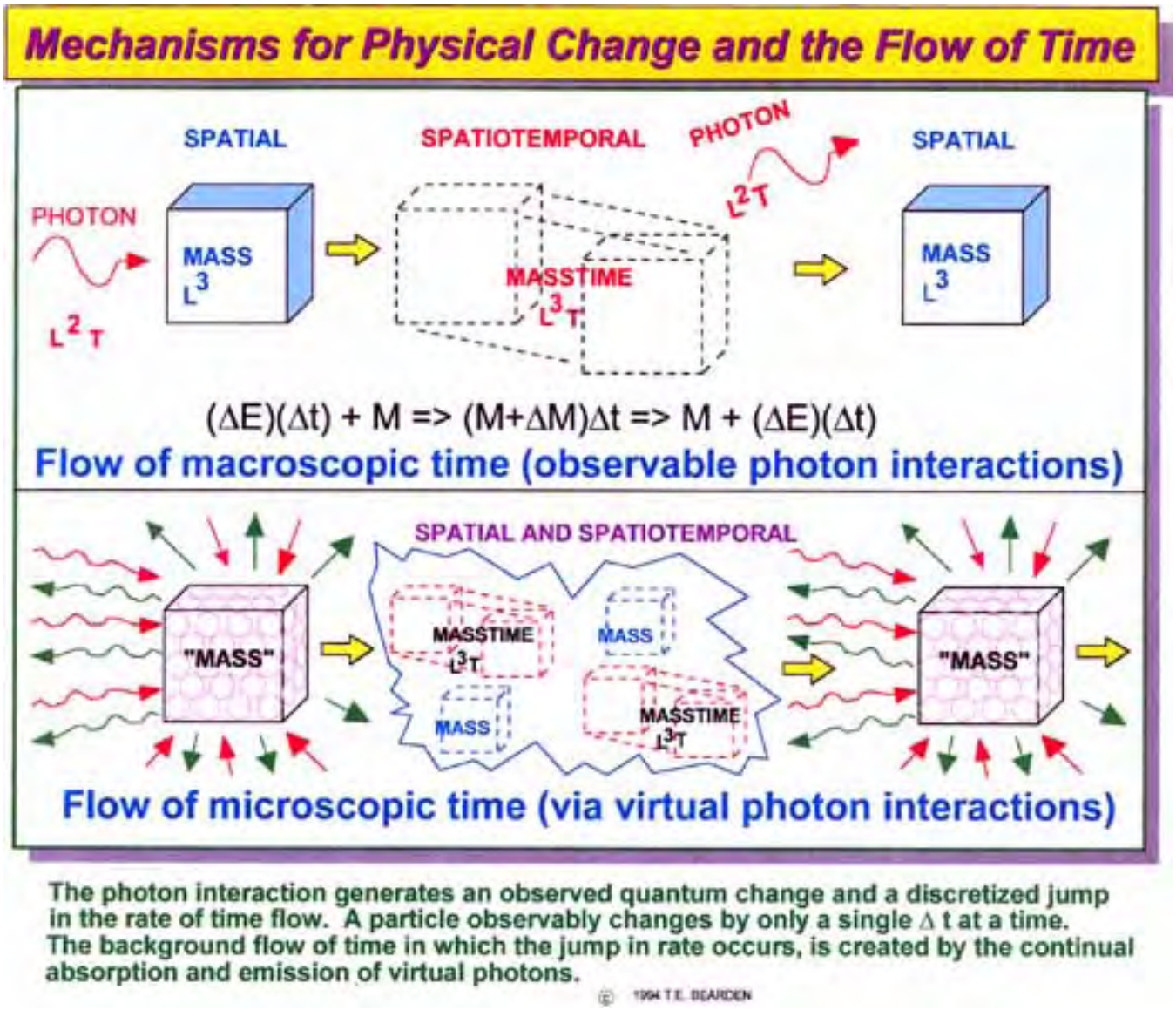
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



The photon interaction generates an observed quantum change and a discretized jump in the rate of time flow. A particle observably changes by only a single Δ t at a time. The background flow of time in which the jump in rate occurs, is created by the continual absorption and emission of virtual photons.

© 1994 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

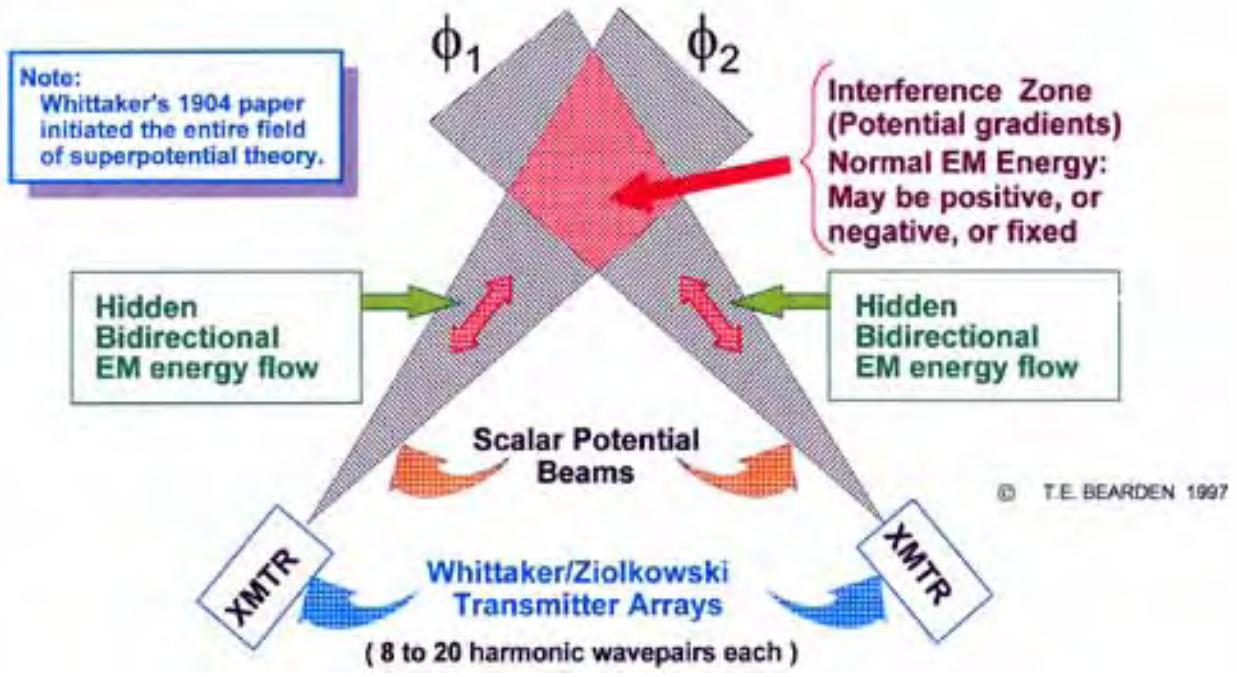
Next Slide

Previous Slide

Any EM Field or Wave Pattern Is Produced by interference of Two Scalar Potential Functions *(E.T. Whittaker, 1904)*

(Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field)

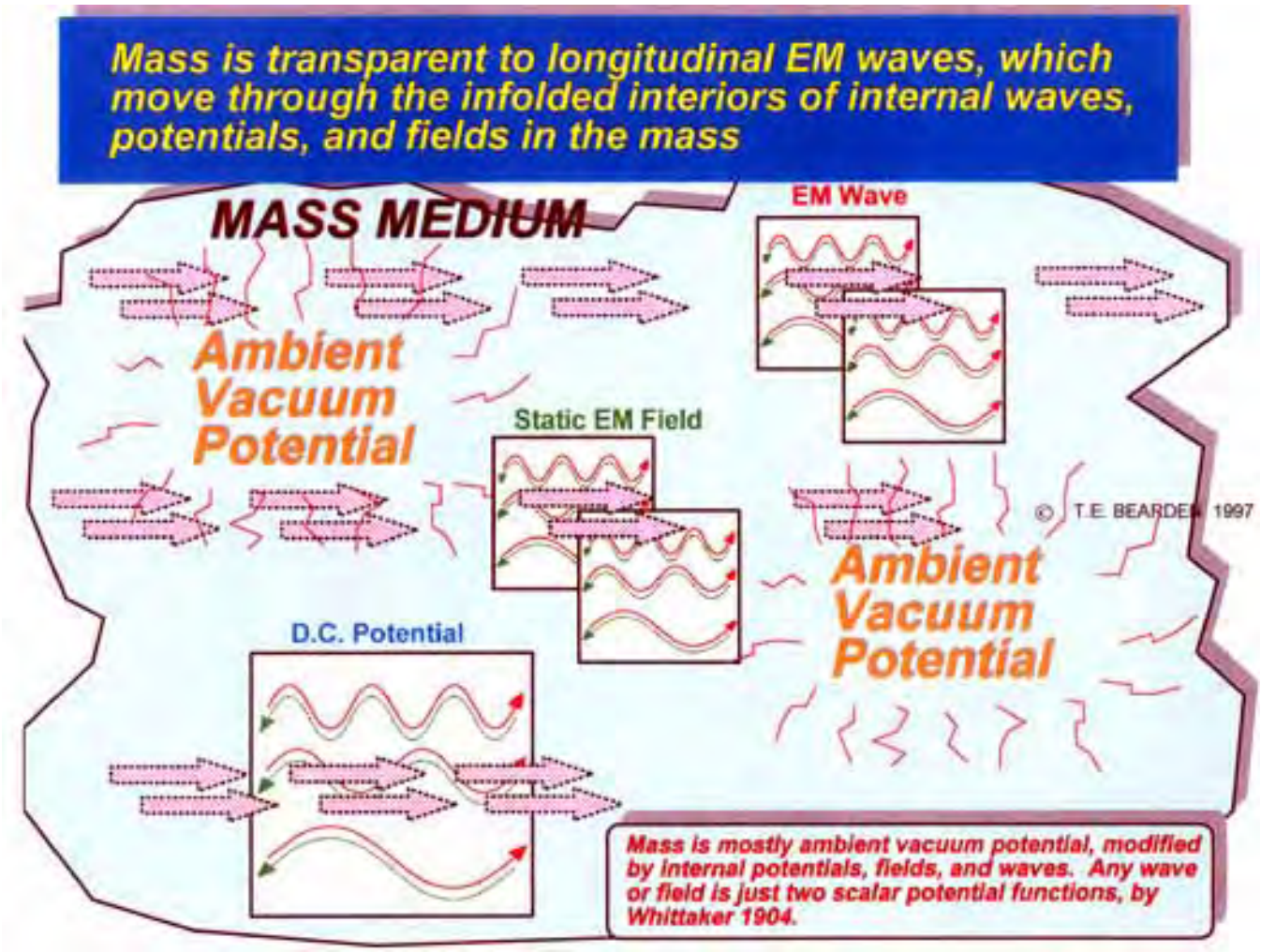
(Can Provide Action-at-a-Distance)



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

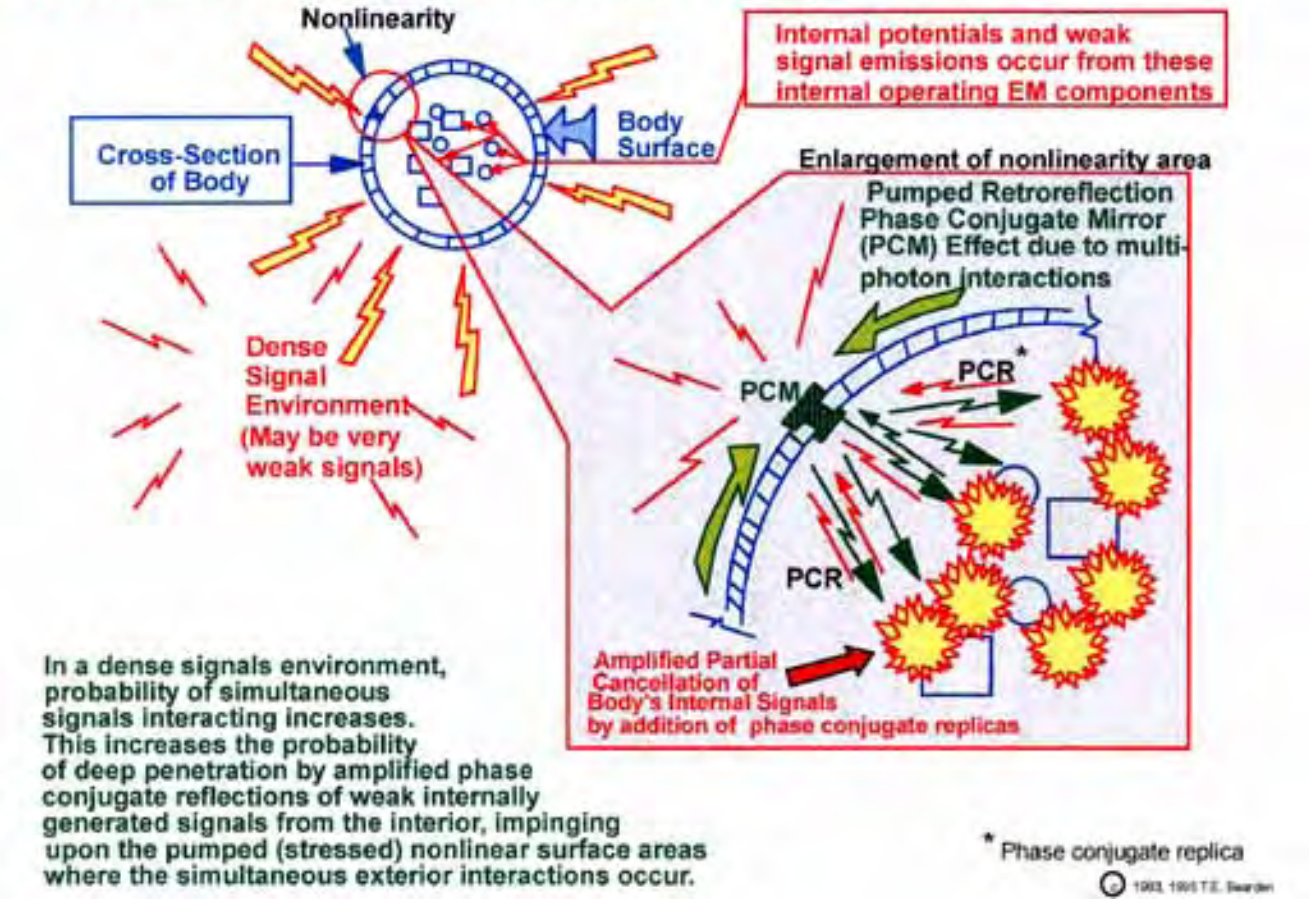


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

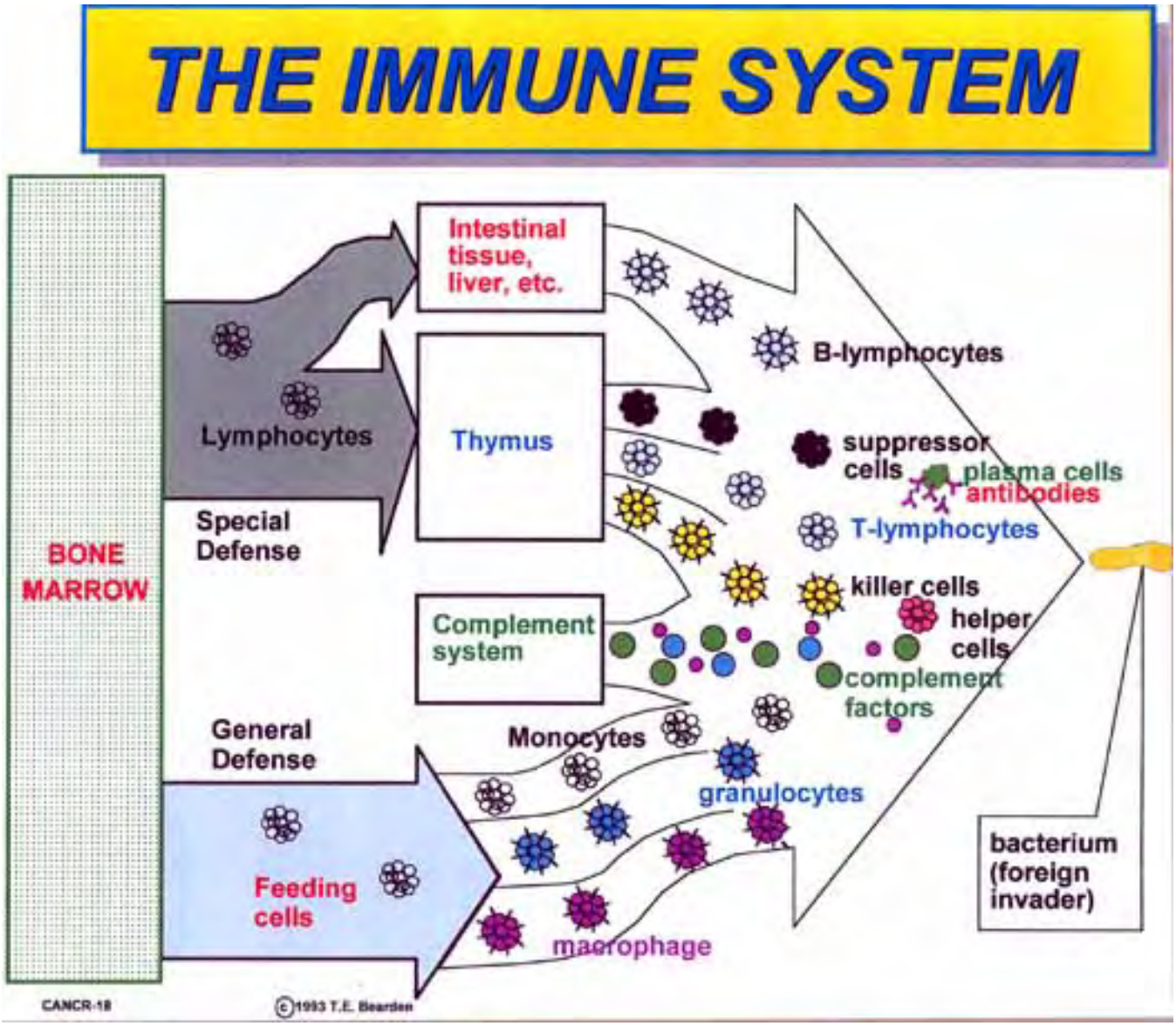
Deep penetration of weak signals in a dense signal environment, by nonlinear retroreflection



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

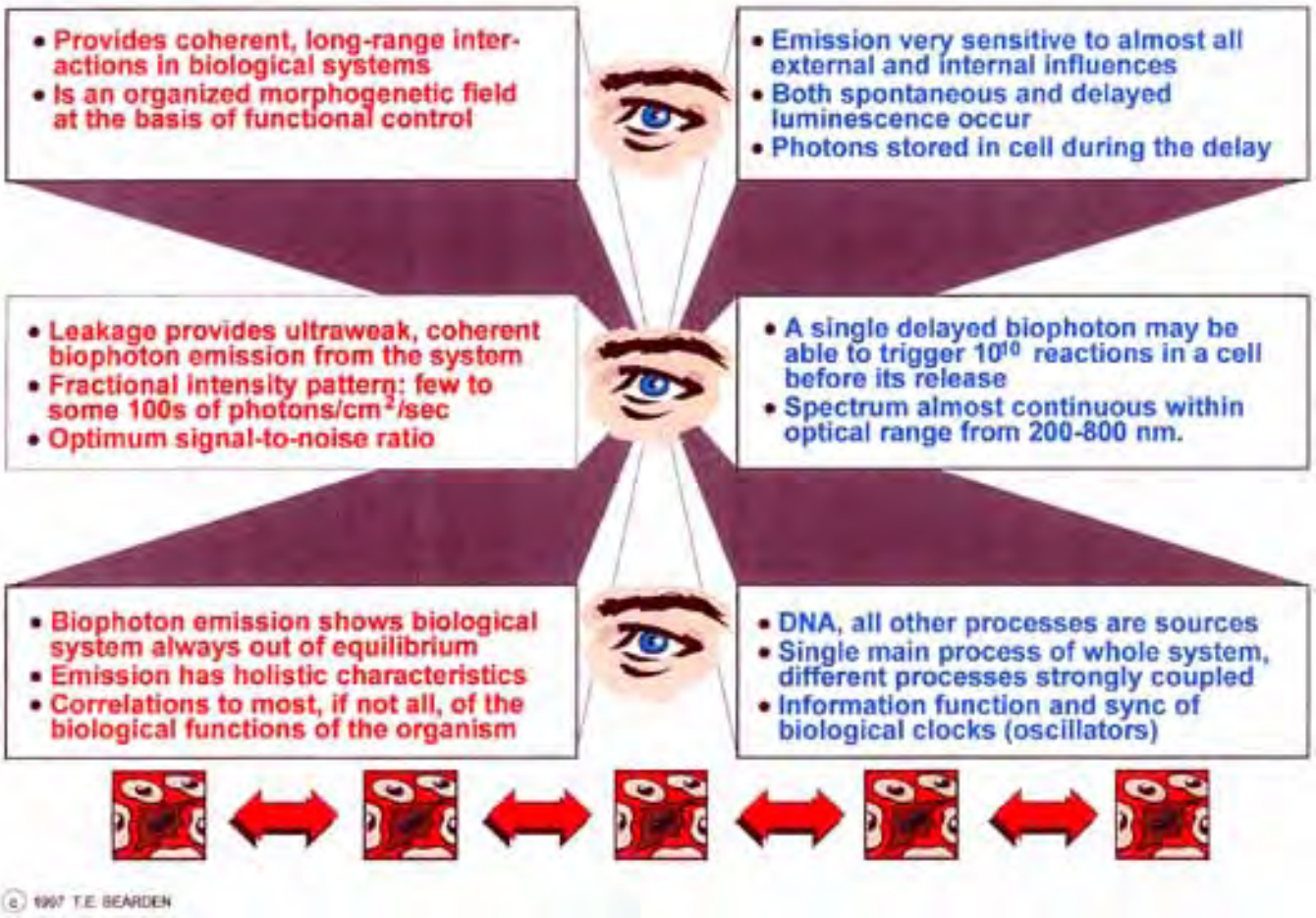


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

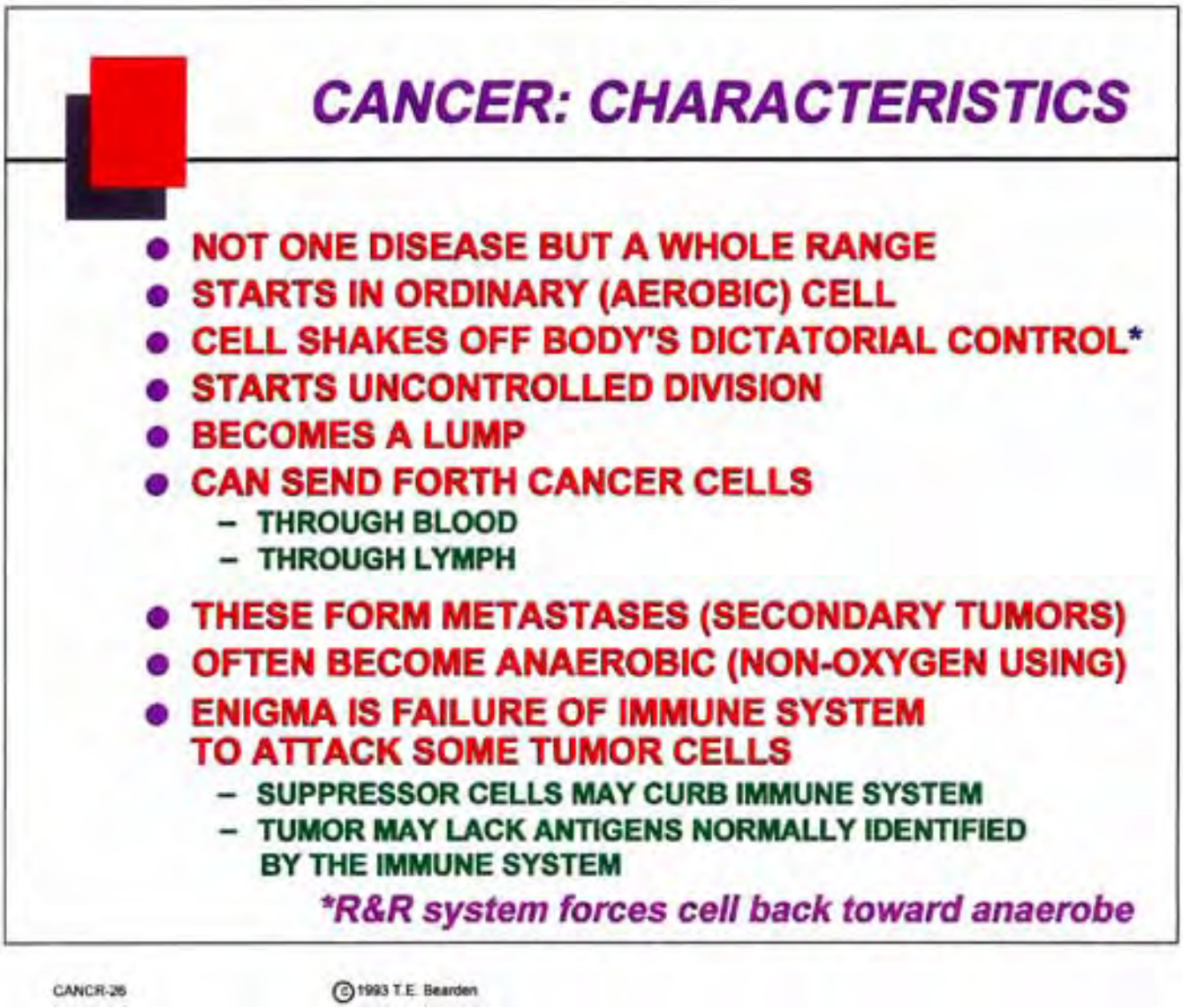
Popp's master cellular control system



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

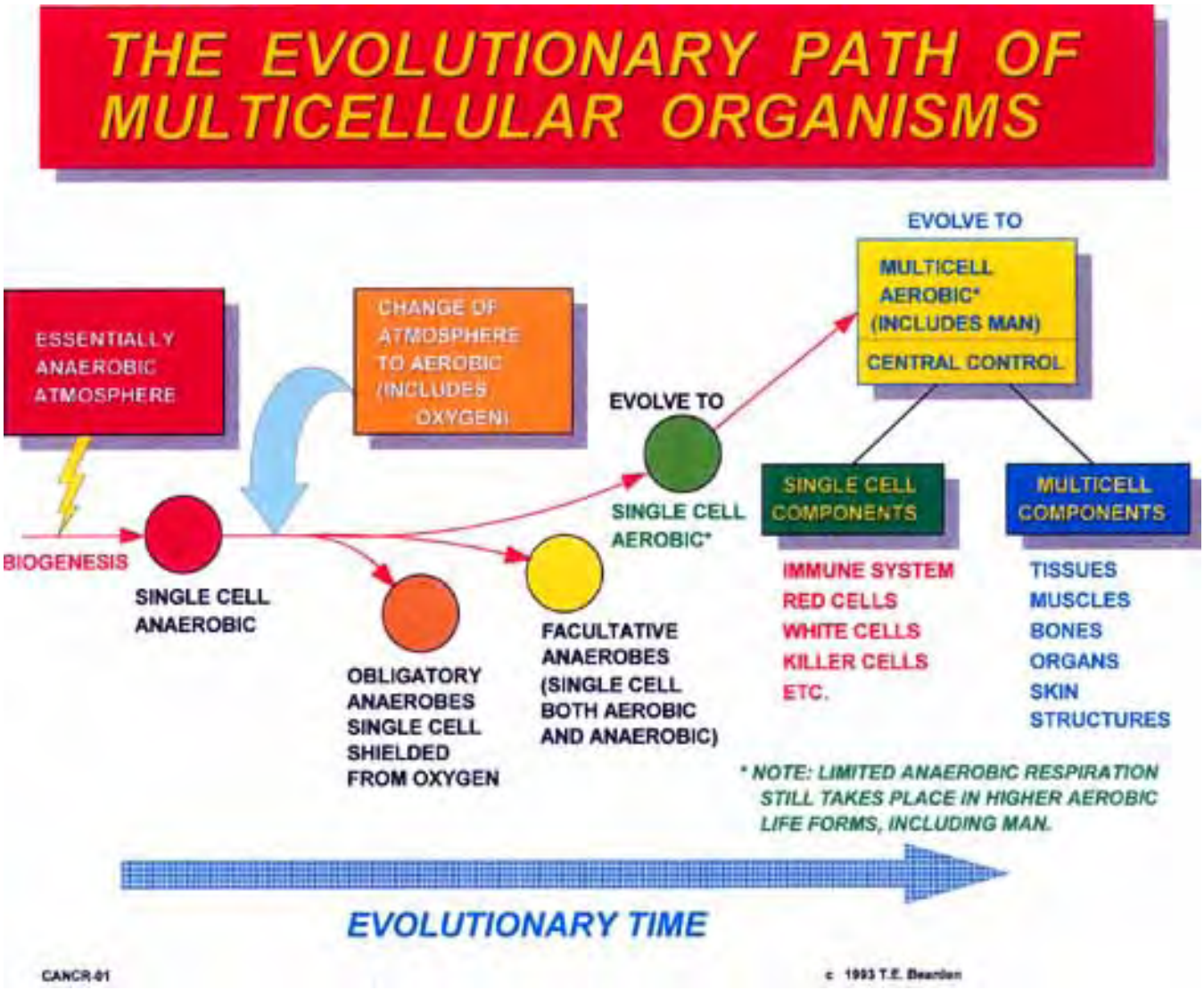
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

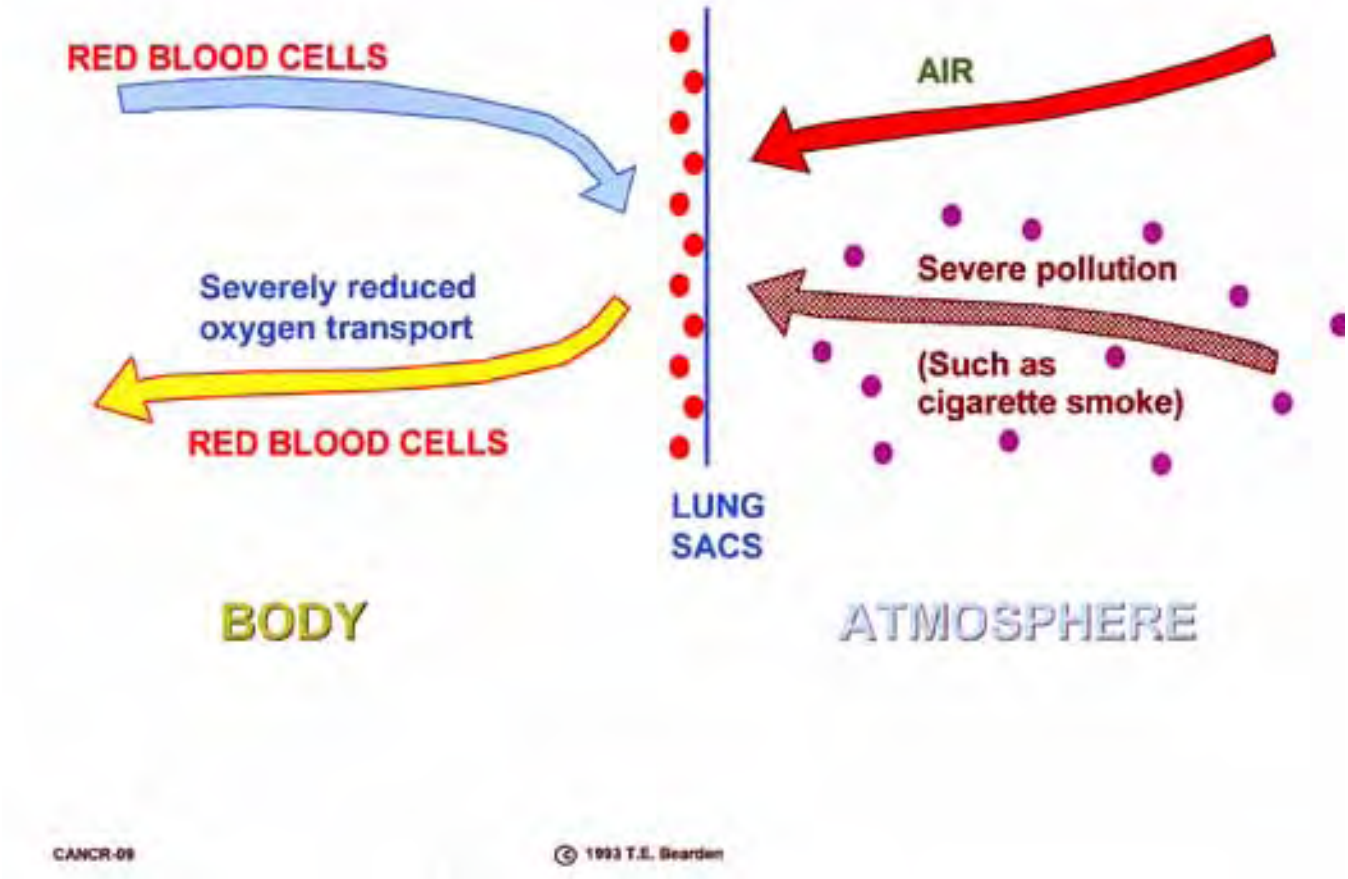


Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

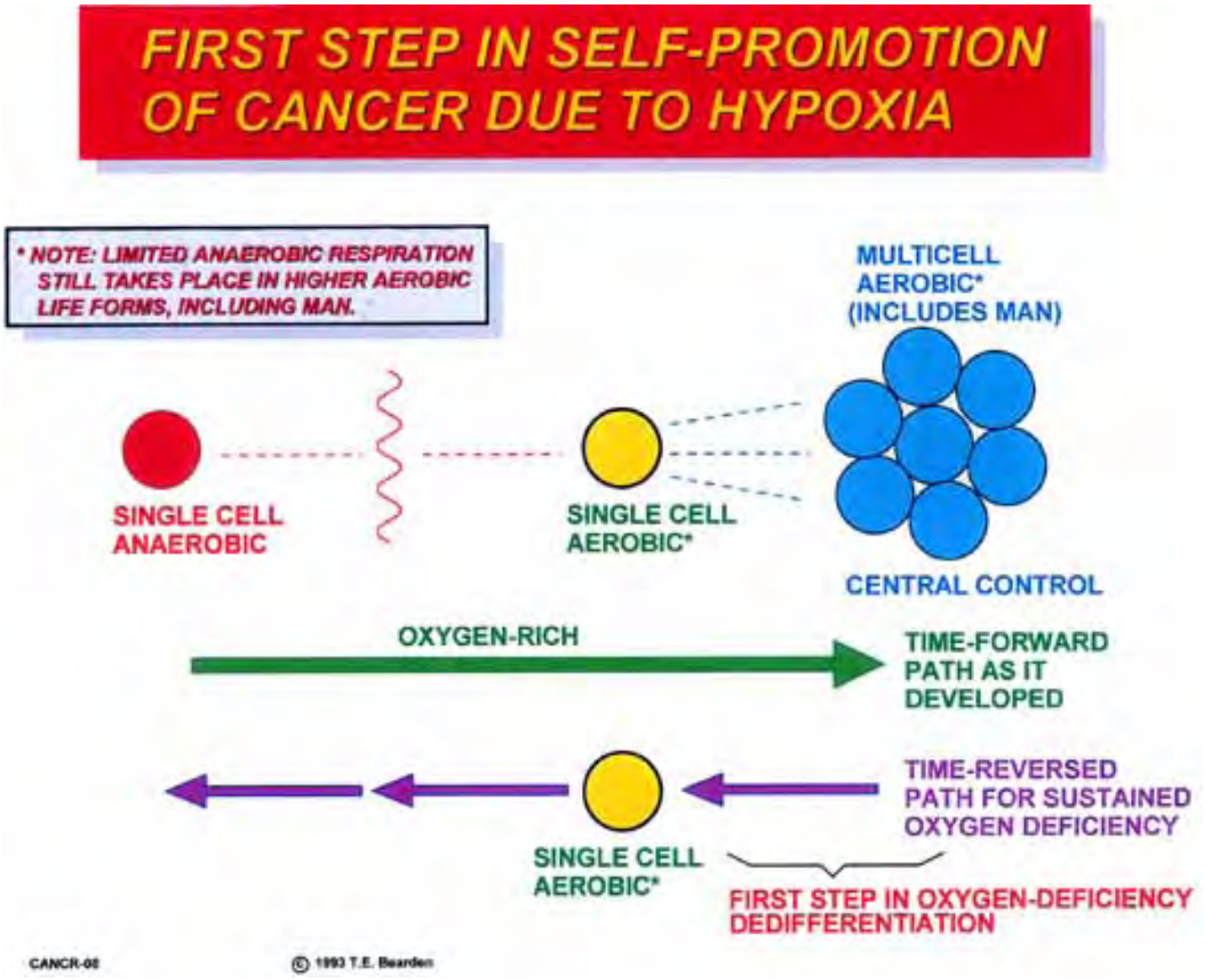
EFFECT OF FLUID CONTAMINATION ON HEMOGLOBIN'S OXYGEN TRANSPORT



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

BECKER'S CELLULAR GROWTH CONTROL

- Two major links uncovered between :
  - The DC system and nervous system
  - The DC system and all body cells
- Bioelectric potentials of primary importance
- Physiology presently considers controls limited to:
  - Neural action potential
  - Various hormone chemical agents
  - Chemical agents associated with DNA/RNA system
- Complete Operational Biological Control System:
  - Controls growth, healing, biological cycles, etc.
  - Operates in ANALOG mode; various levels of DC
  - Interlocks physically with nervous system (and may be its precursor)
  - Other chemical agents
  - Tissue growth and healing NOT INCLUDED
- Medical community now more concerned with diseases resulting from:
  - Inadequate/abnormal growth
  - Inadequate healing

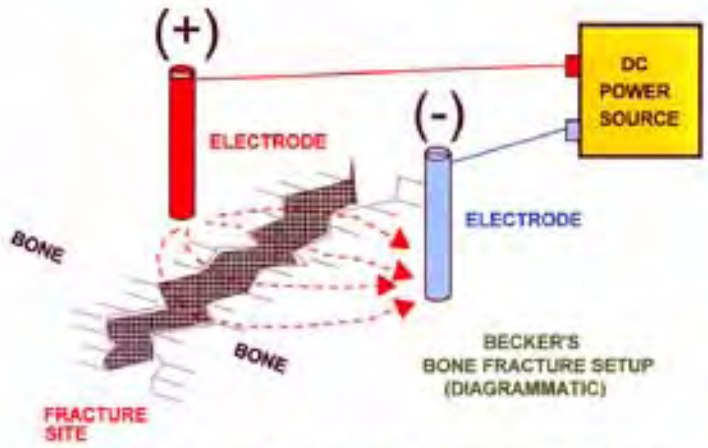
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's dc treatment of bone fractures

Application of tiny DC currents to heal difficult bone fractures. Only picoamperes are utilized. Pulsed DC current or pulsed magnetic fields may also be utilized.



RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage

NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture

Proves that cells can be time-reversed (phase conjugated) (dedifferentiated) or time-forwarded (redifferentiated) by application of very weak electromagnetic signals, when those signals contain longitudinal bidirectional EM "pump wave" wavepairs, which cause the cell and its parts to create precise vacuum antiengines.

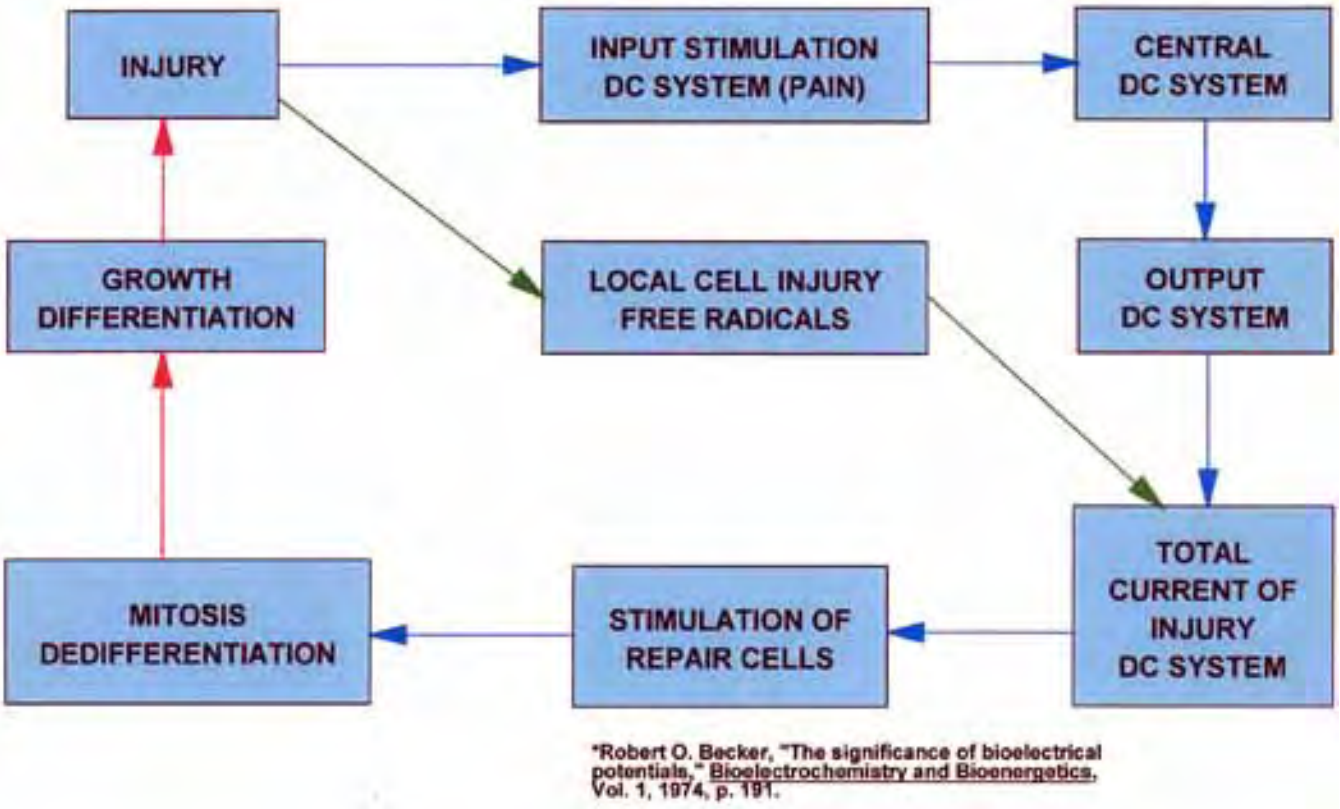
© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*

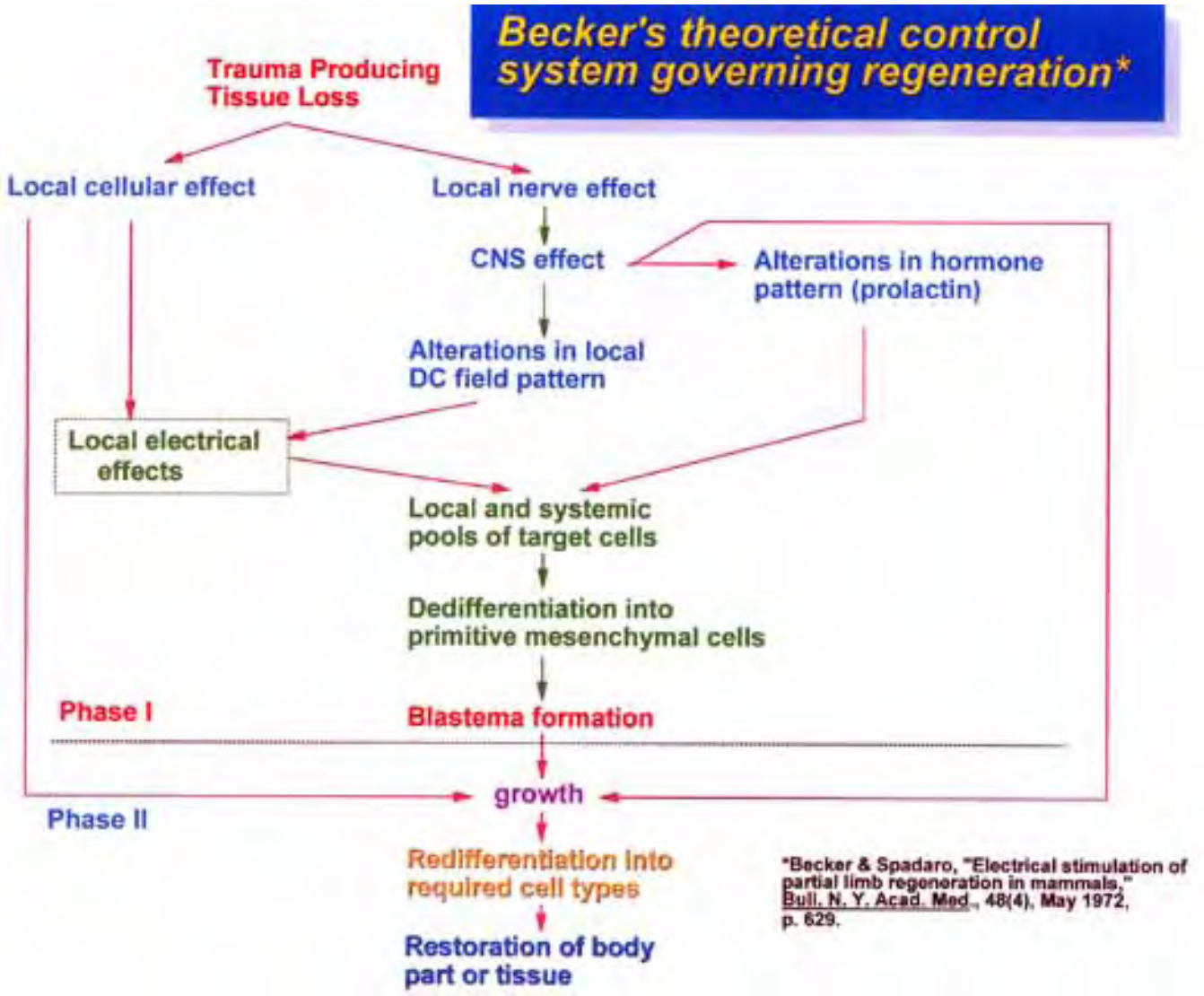


*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Link Between Standing DC Potentials and the Nervous System

- **Standing DC potentials on intact surfaces of all living animals demonstrate a complex field pattern spatially related to the anatomical arrangement of the nervous system**
  - Can be measured directly on the peripheral nerves
  - Polarity difference related to whether nerve is or is not a sensor
  - Steady (weak) current flow exists
  - Demonstrates solid state/semiconductor phenomena
  - Accurately reflects (amplitude and polarity) the general level of neural activity
    - Sleep versus wakefulness
    - Anesthesia versus conscious
    - Other parameters
- **DC levels determine the level of neural activity**
- **Action potential system exists upon a substratum of DC potentials which pre-existed it**
- **DC potentials substrata had and have control functions over basic properties of the living organism**

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Becker's Findings on Cellular Injury and Regeneration*

- Cellular processes are regulated by a precise control system
- Attempted to apply engineering control-system theory
- Cells and tissues have solid-state electrochemical features which provide control signals in the control system
  - Growth process
  - Electron transfer
  - Semiconduction
  - Self-organizing *(NOTE: Implies hidden variables and nonlocal causality)*
- Complex electrical events at the injury site initiate cellular aspects such as dedifferentiation and mitotic activity
- Regeneration is a 2-step process, each with different controls
  - Electrical triggers with threshold values results in appearance of blastema
  - Complex data transmission to blastema establishes it as a self-organizing system capable of growth and redifferentiation
  - Mammals lack ability to produce blastemas except for bone, but partial regeneration growth has been shown in response to electrical stimuli
- Growth related to electrical more than electrochemical aspects
- Hematopoietic marrow as source of cells for the blastema
  - Monocytes can take place in regenerative processes in limbs
  - Lymphocytes can dedifferentiate under certain circumstances
  - Marrow elements can be induced into osteogenesis

*R.O. Becker & J.A. Spadaro, "Electrical Stimulation of Partial Limb Regeneration in Mammals," Bull. N. Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), may 1972, p. 627-641.

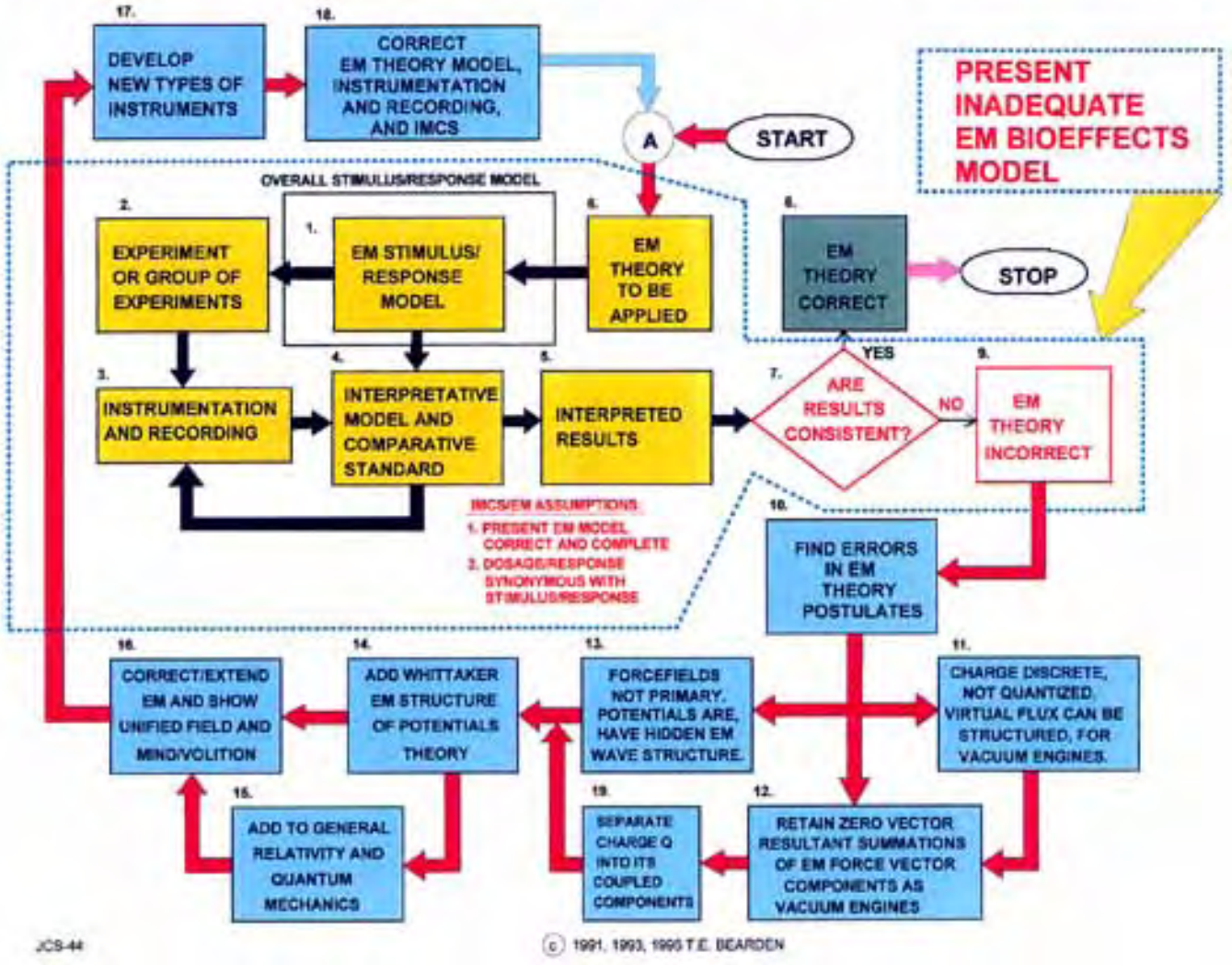
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

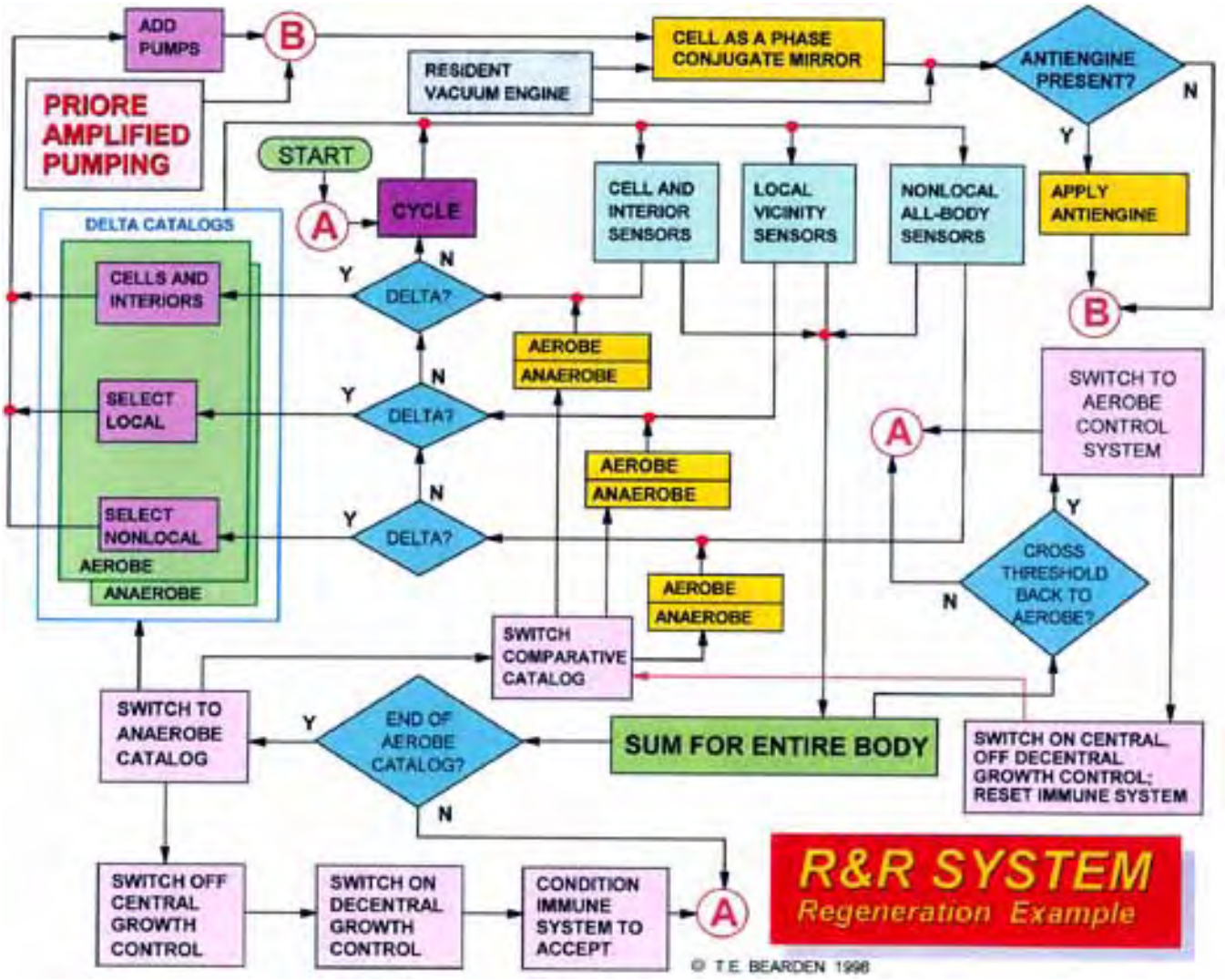
Corrections For the Present EM Bioeffects Model



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



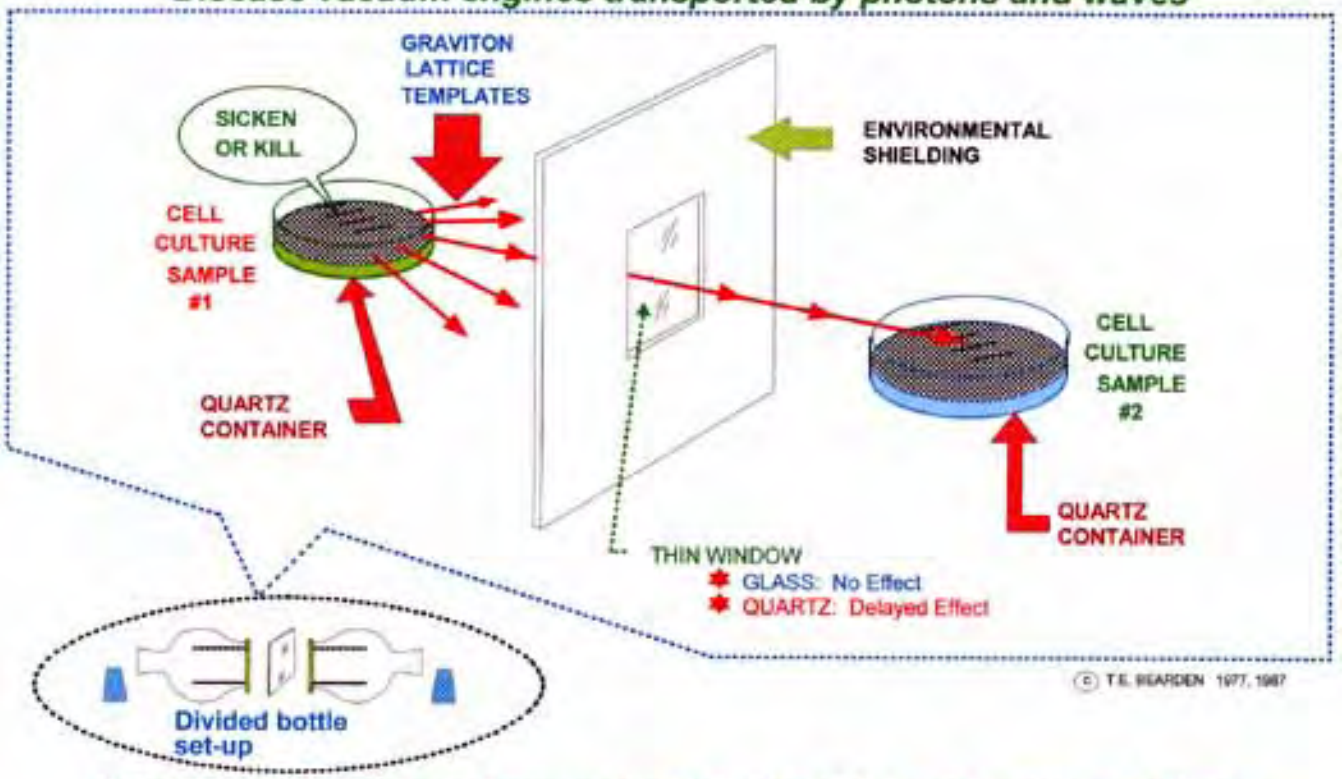
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Kaznacheyev's Cytopathogenic Mirror Effect

Disease vacuum engines transported by photons and waves



Note: Minimum lattice is one harmonic interval: IR to UV is such a minimum G-lattice.

Distant induction of cellular death and diseases, by special EM means. Coupled photon-antiphoton pairs (gravitons) in a structured harmonic lattice ordering constitute the disease or disorder template.

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

MICROWAVE RADIATION OF U.S. EMBASSY IN MOSCOW

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

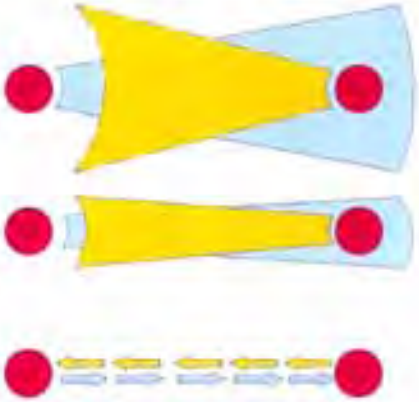
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

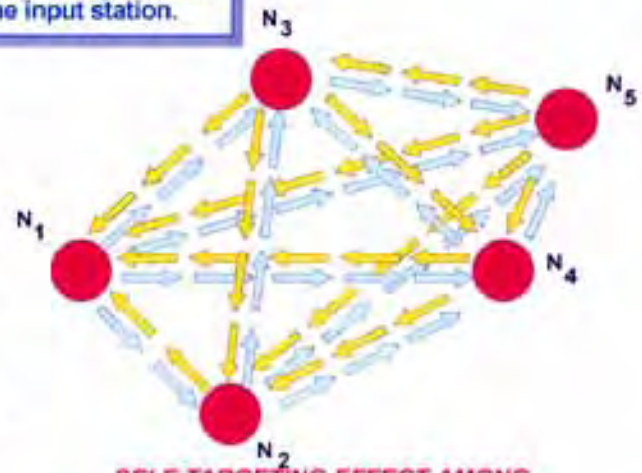
Previous Slide

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.



NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1986, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Quantum potential and hidden variable theory

© 1989, 1995, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

a. Quantum Potential Characteristics

- No point source
- Not radiated
- Quantum potential between two particles
  - Interaction does not vanish as spatial separation becomes very large
  - Instantaneous connection, so multiply-connected space

b. Hidden Variable Theory and the Quantum Potential

- $$V_{quantum} = \frac{\hbar}{2m}\frac{\nabla^2\sqrt{\rho}}{\sqrt{\rho}}$$
- "A quantum particle moves as if it were subject, in addition to its external potentials, to a potential which is a function of its own probability distribution."
- Bohm's H.V.T. assumes:
  - Particle and wave function real and separate
  - Wave function obeys Shroedinger's equation
  - Particle obeys classical mechanics
  - Particle couples to wave function through a quantum potential

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)

- Separated points are superposed in MCST
- Intervening distance in MCST is zero
- Connection is instant and bidirectional
- Propagation through ST does not apply
- Energy or vacuum engine input to one station instantly appears at each and every other station, undiminished in magnitude
- Ultimate net-centric warfare effect

Note: Once QP established, separation distance in 3-space is of no consequence

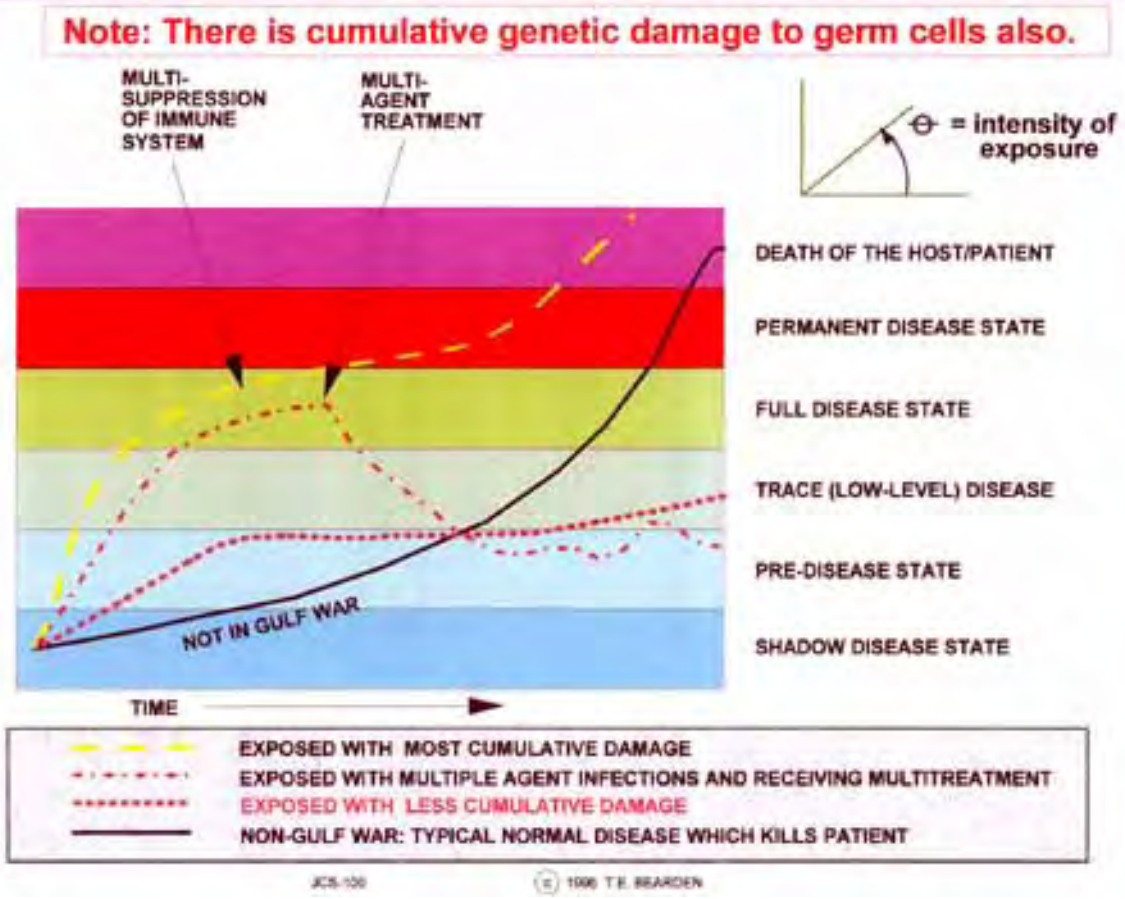
Note: Vulnerability. Any other station may insert energy or vacuum engines into the same quantum potential. Phase conjugating the hostile engine can negate its effect everywhere

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Gulf War Syndrome And Typical Comparative Disease Curves



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Force Fields and Symmetry

- Force fields are nature's way of imposing local gauge symmetries on the world
- E.g., electromagnetic field is a manifestation of the simplest known gauge symmetry consistent with the principles of special relativity
- For the EM case, the gauge transformations correspond to changes in 'voltage' from place to place

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- **STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES**
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

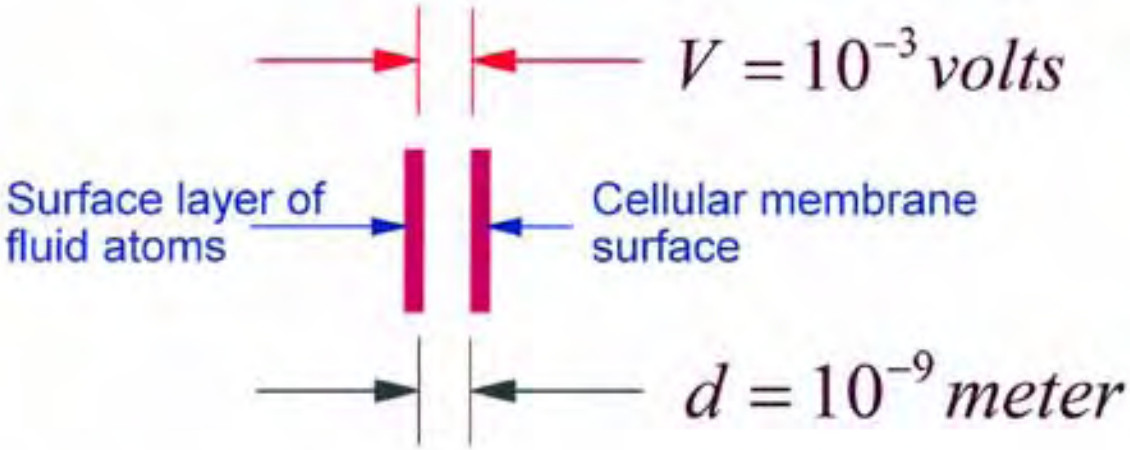
- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational/inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows internested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Small Entities Emit Powerful S-Flows



$$E = 10^{6}\ \text{volts/meter}$$

$$S \approx f(E^2) = f(10^{12})$$

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

What is the "magnitude" of a potential?

- What is taught is the *"interaction cross section,"* i.e., the joules collected from the associated S-flow by one point coulomb of intercepting/collecting charge.

$$W = Vq = \phi q \quad \text{(joules)} \quad [1]$$

$$\phi = W/q \quad \text{(joules/coul)} \quad [2]$$

Let $\phi < 1$ and fixed; $q \Rightarrow n$ where $n = \infty$

$$W \Rightarrow k, \text{ where } k = \infty \quad [3]$$

- *From any "finite" potential, no matter how small, an unlimited amount of energy can be collected, by increasing the collection (number of coulombs) (interaction cross section).*
- Actual magnitude of the potential ϕ must be very, very large, since we can treat it as infinite or unlimited, via $W = \phi q$.
- *Else Equation [1] could not be linear.*

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Table A1. THE VACUUM ENERGETICALLY INTERACTS WITH EVERY PARTICLE, CONTINUALLY.

- The vacuum is:
  - Ground (zero) state of the electromagnetic (photon) field.
  - Ground (zero) state of mass field.
  - Empty of *observable* particles or photons.
  - Filled with *non-observable* (virtual) particles and photons.
  - Violently fluctuating microscopically and electromagnetically.
  - Constantly interacting with all particles, including partially shielding their bare charges.
- Lamb Shift -- vacuum's alteration of the energy level of an electron in the hydrogen atom.
  -- Difference in energy (frequency units) is 1057.862 MHz.
  -- Lamb was awarded a Nobel Prize for showing this.
  -- Energy *density* exceeds that of the sun's surface!
- Casimir Effect -- vacuum creates an attraction between two conducting surfaces in close proximity.
  -- experimentally proven, well-known.

© 1993, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Cole and Puthoff proved that there is no thermodynamic reason why energy cannot be extracted from the vacuum as heat and power, and utilized.
- The common dipole is a broken symmetry in the virtual photon flux of vacuum. It extracts virtual energy, integrates it, and re-emits it as Poynting energy density flow S = ExH (which observably interacts with charged particles and magnetic poles).

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extended Superpotential Theory

(Adding Vacuum Engines)

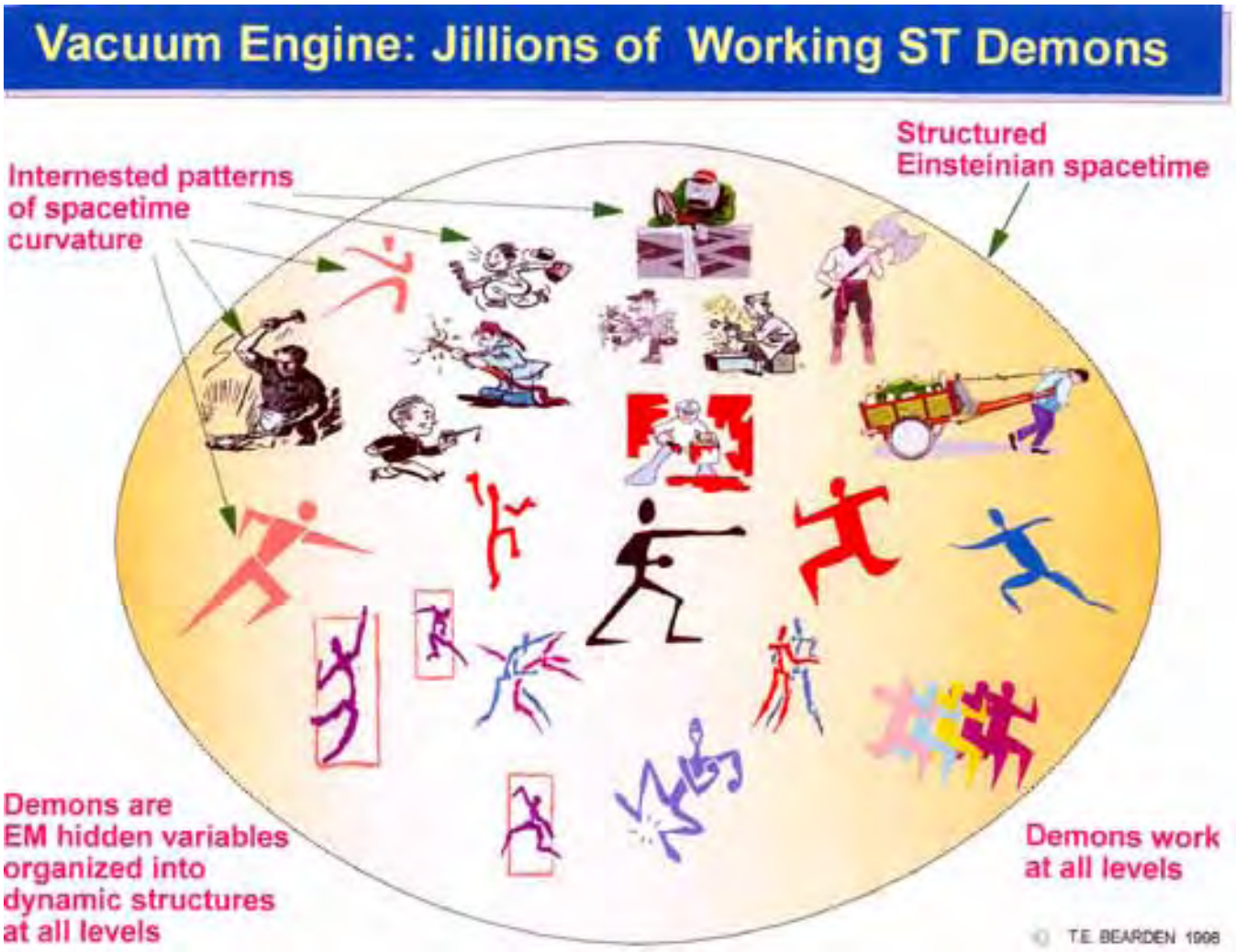
- Any EM field or wave is created by (comprised of) two potentials which interfere with each other in a given area
  - *May be either scalar or vector potentials*
  - *May interfere locally or at a distance*
  - *Process is distance independent*
- Any scalar potential is comprised of a harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs (Whittaker 1903).
- Ziolkowski circa 1985 added the interior product set to Whittaker's sum set. Thus he added modulations.
- By assembling a deliberate "sum and product" set of biwaves, a scalar potential can be created having an internal deterministic structure.
  - *This structures local vacuum potential/spacetime curvatures, in specific forms (templates)*
  - *Now have added vacuum engines*
  - *Have infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

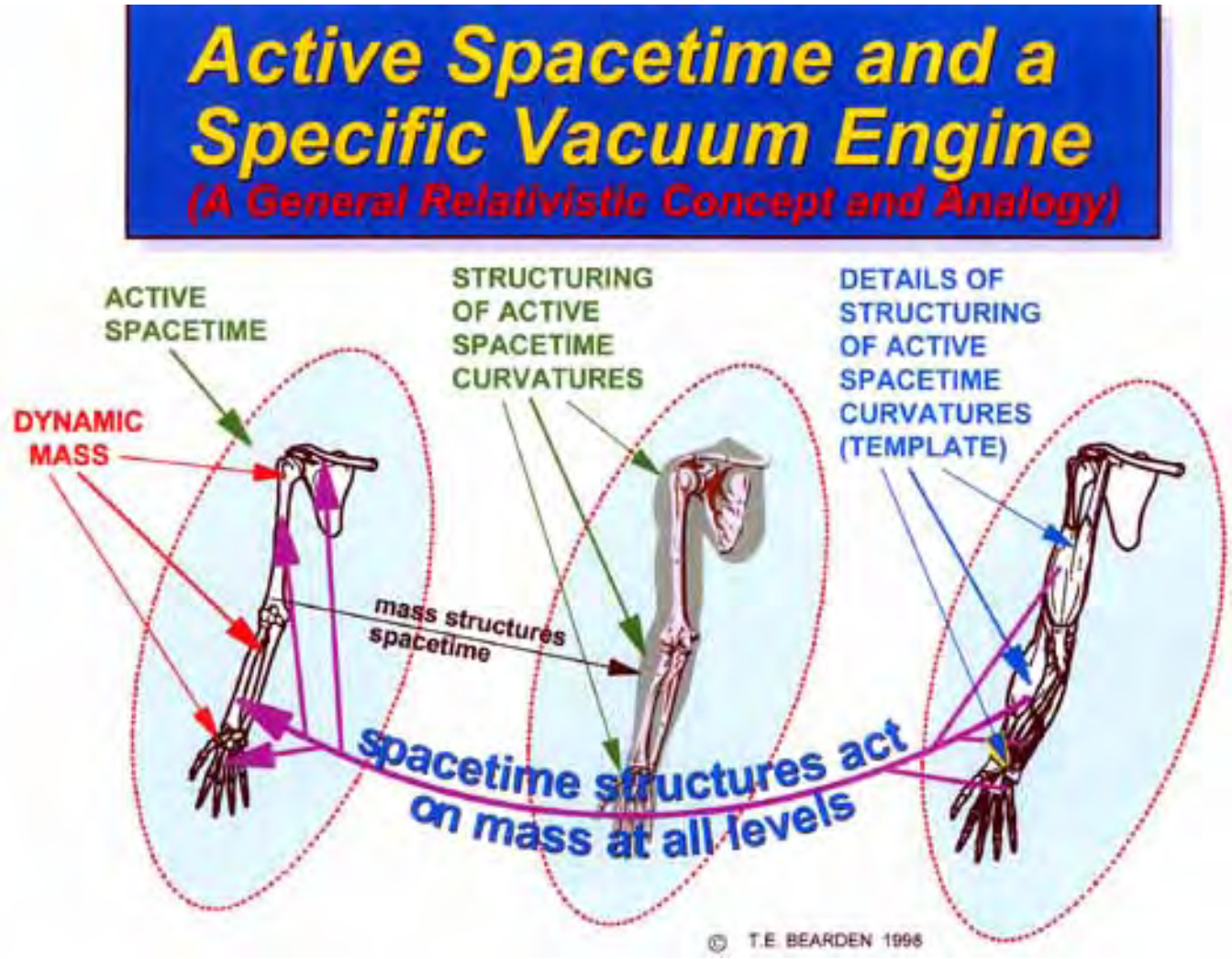
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



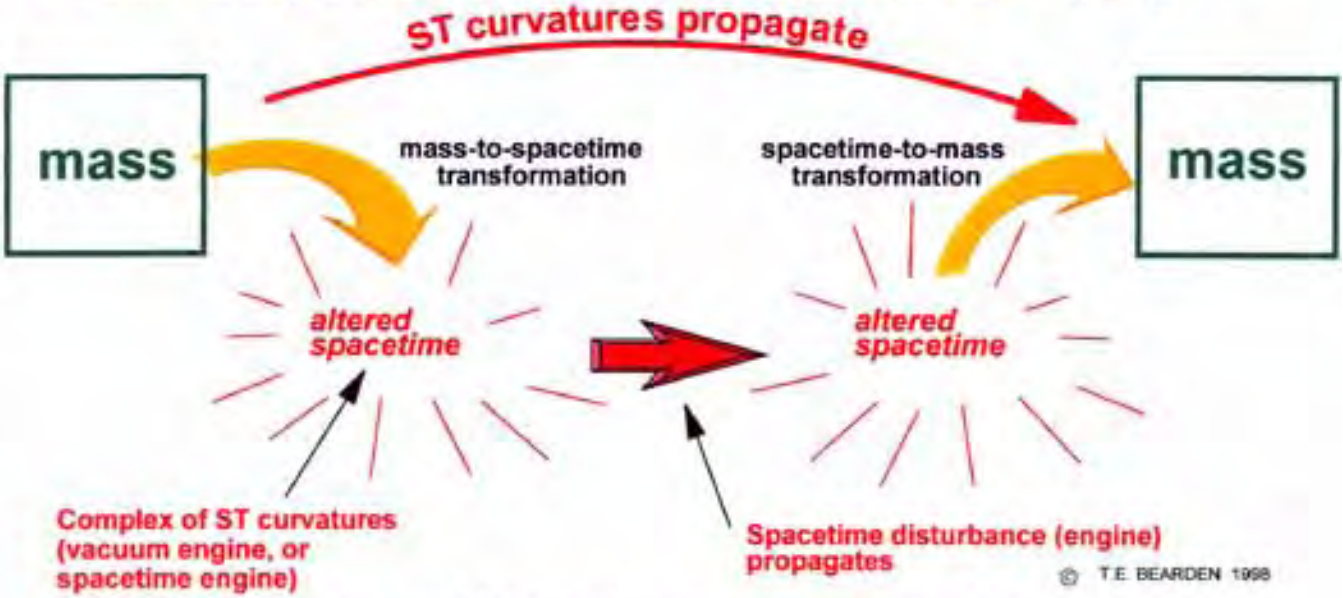
Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Extension of Wheeler's general relativity principle:

- Mass (trapped energy) and its structuring curves and structures spacetime complexes (engines).
- Curved and structured spacetime engines produce forces on mass and its components, telling them how to move and structure.
- Since very strong EM force is used as agent of curvature, very powerful general relativistic effects can be obtained by arranging the LWs in the input EM potentials, fields, and waves.
- General relativity becomes directly engineerable in devices of unparalleled capability.



Electrodynamics has a hidden but ignored electro-general-relativity infolded inside (comprising) its so-called potentials, fields, and waves (in space in the absence of mass). What are presently defined as potentials, fields, and waves rigorously exist only in, on, and of charged mass, as pointed out by Aharonov and Bohm in 1959. All of this is just longitudinal EM waves and their interactions.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

SIGNAL VERSUS VACUUM ENGINE

SIGNAL (INFO)

- INFORMATION RECEIVED
- ANY OVERT PHYSICAL ACTION MUST BE TAKEN BY RECEIVER

A. *Receiver must do the action itself; vacuum energy exchange is unaltered. Energy or fuel for doing the action must be added to receiver externally.*

© 1994, 1996 , 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Selected clipart© by Lotus SmartPics™

VACUUM ACTIVATED

ENGINE (STRUCTURE)
TEMPLATE (FORM)

- "INFORMATION" ITSELF ACTS
- VACUUM FLUX GRADIENTS CHANGE ALL PARTS AND CHARACTERISTICS OF RECEIVER, INSIDE AND OUT

B. *Receiver is acted upon; altered vacuum energy exchange does the specific action. No energy or fuel for doing the action need be added to receiver externally.*

[Return to Slide Index]

[Next Slide]

[Previous Slide]

Electronuclear Interactions by Vacuum Engines

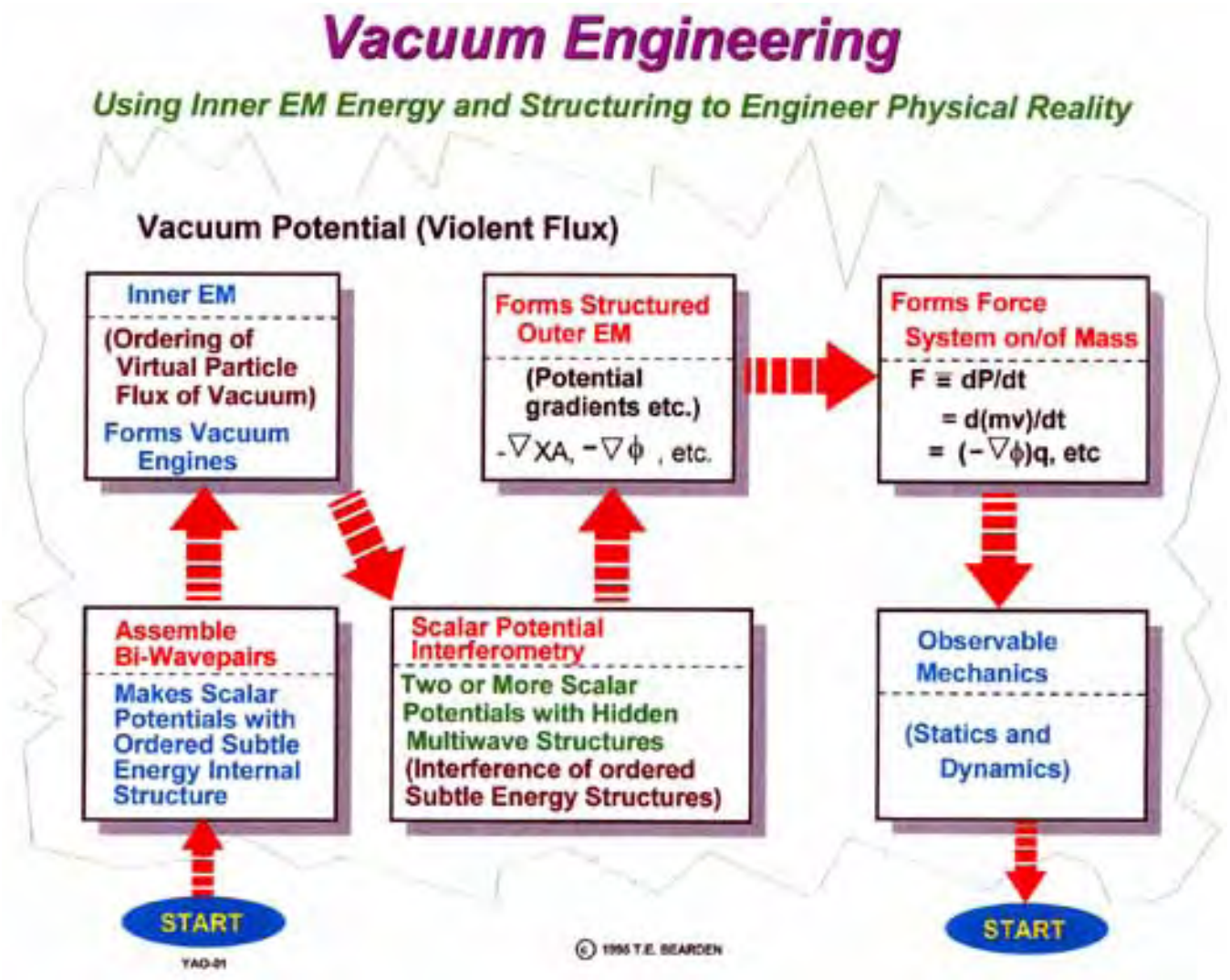
- An EM potential is gravitational due to its trapped energy.
- A local EM potential is a local curvature of spacetime.
- *Structured* potentials are structured *(nested)* local spacetime curvatures; hidden variable theory applies.
- Structured potentials thus are *vacuum engines*.
- Gradient-free potential penetrates the atom, into nucleus.
- *With steady application, a structured gradient-free potential can be used to engineer the atomic nucleus at will.*
- Normal cold fusion systems structure a small fraction of their potentials, by chance geometries, boundaries, etc.
- This produces some new nuclides, but haphazardly.
- *The process can be developed and controlled. The nucleus can be deterministically engineered at will.*

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Impact of Vacuum Engineering

- "If they [quantum fluctuations of vacuum] can be [tapped], the impact upon our civilization will be incalculable. Oil, coal, nuclear, hydropower, would become obsolete -- and so would many of our worries about environmental pollution."
- "Don't sell your oil shares yet -- but don't be surprised if the world again witnesses the four stages of response to any new and revolutionary development:
  - 1. It's crazy!
  - 2. It may be possible -- so what?
  - 3. I said it was a good idea all along.
  - 4. I thought of it first."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

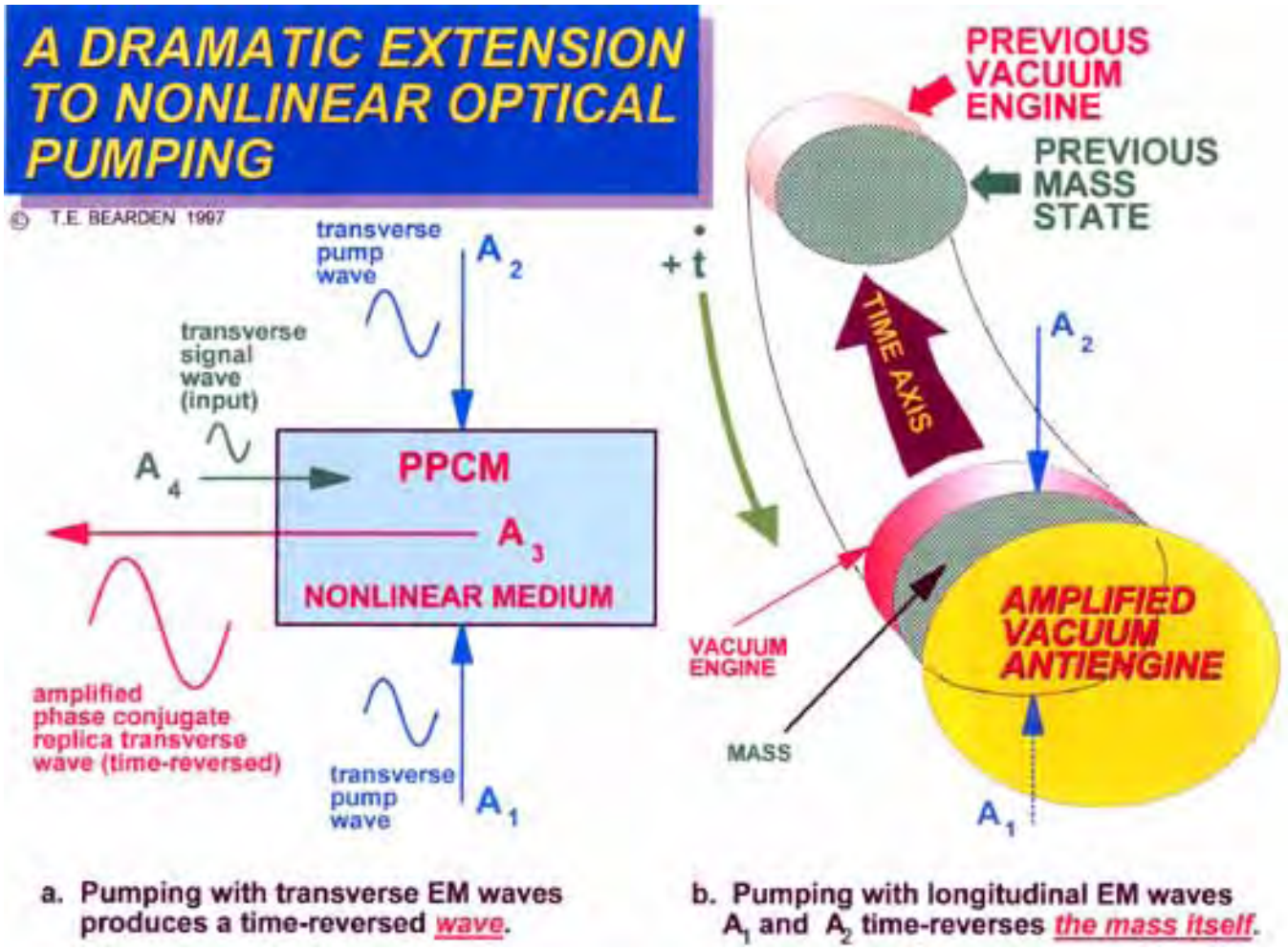
Arthur C. Clarke
"Space Drive: A Fantasy That Could Become Reality"
Nov./Dec. 1994

- *Comment:*
  - *Every dipole's broken symmetry in its energetic exchange with the vacuum already freely extracts vacuum energy.*
  - *In power sources, the dipole gates the extracted energy out as S = EXH, which flows almost entirely outside the conductors.*
  - The circuit interacts with, and uses, only about 10^{-13} of S. The electrodynamicists calculate only this small S-component.

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Time Conservation and Some Properties

(Energy and time are canonical)

- Time can neither be created nor destroyed
  - Its form can be changed, and it can be positive or negative
  - Time can be collected or dissipated, converged or diverged
  - Time can oscillate and move in waves
  - Longitudinal (infolded) EM waves oscillate time
- Time is always in motion, and that motion is variable
  - Collected/collecting time is a continuing stationary change in an ongoing time flow
  - Time/collecting time can be internested and internally structured

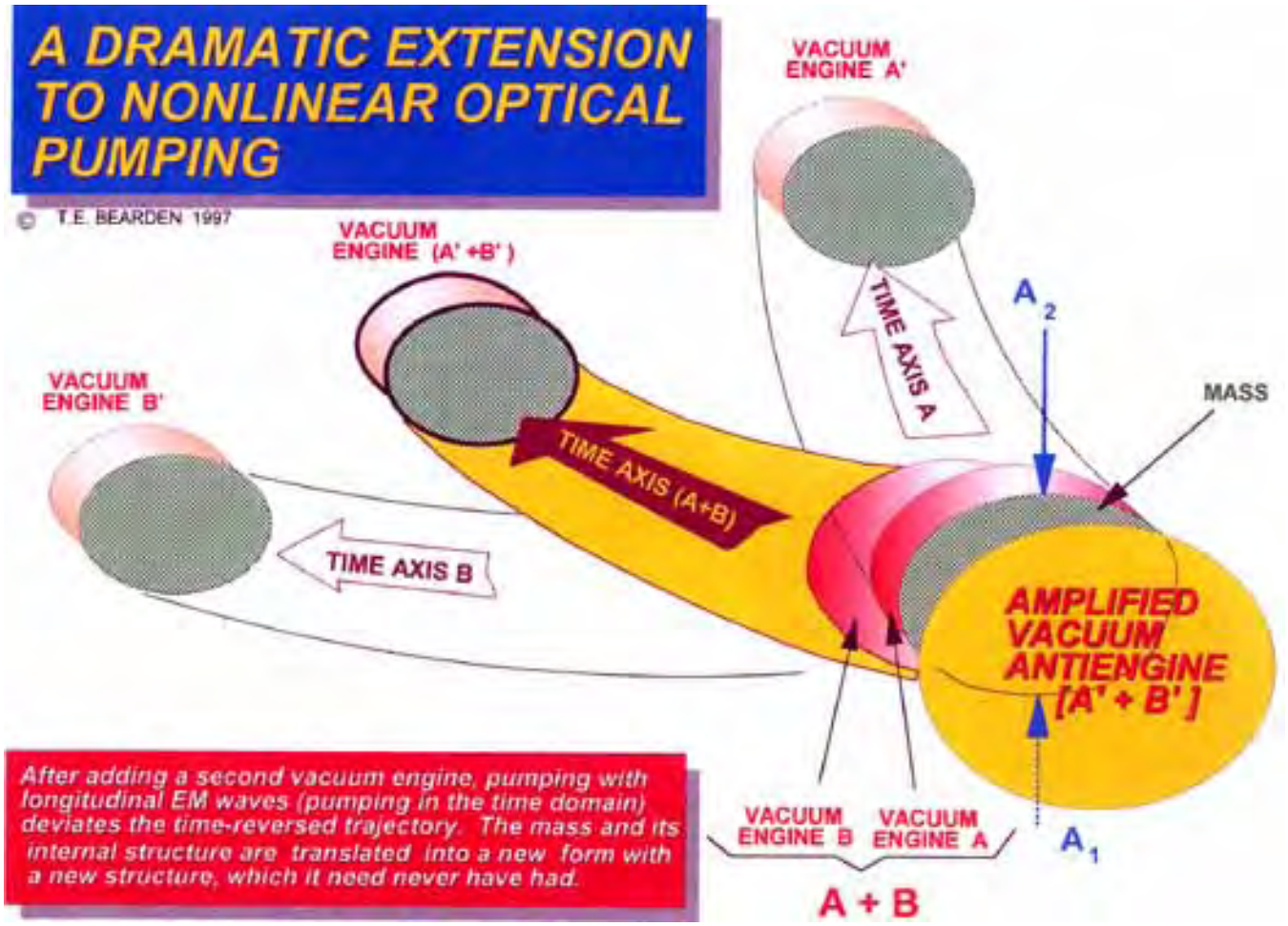
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Time has gravitational aspects
  - Negative (trapped) time is antigravitational
  - Emitting negative time is gravitational, to the emitter
- Nonlinear optical pumping can use longitudinal EM waves
  - Pumping a nonlinear mass by longitudinal (infolded) EM waves pumps it in its masstime form, in the time domain
  - This creates an amplified vacuum antiengine for the mass, and time-reverses the mass back to a previous state

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Key Points in the New Technology

- There is a vast new kind of electrodynamics *hidden inside* all EM potentials, fields, and waves
  - Longitudinal EM waves and complexes
  - Oscillations in time domain

- These complexes are an *infolded general relativity*
  - Clustered formations of *spacetime curvatures*
  - *Very powerful*, since the EM force is used as the agent of curvature

- In general relativity, similar precise complexes permeate and *act on any mass at all internal levels*
- With this approach, one *can now manipulate matter* -- living or inert -- *in any manner desired*, depending only on the level of development of the technology
- Priore unwittingly used this to *cure dread diseases*
- This is a *revolution in all of science*

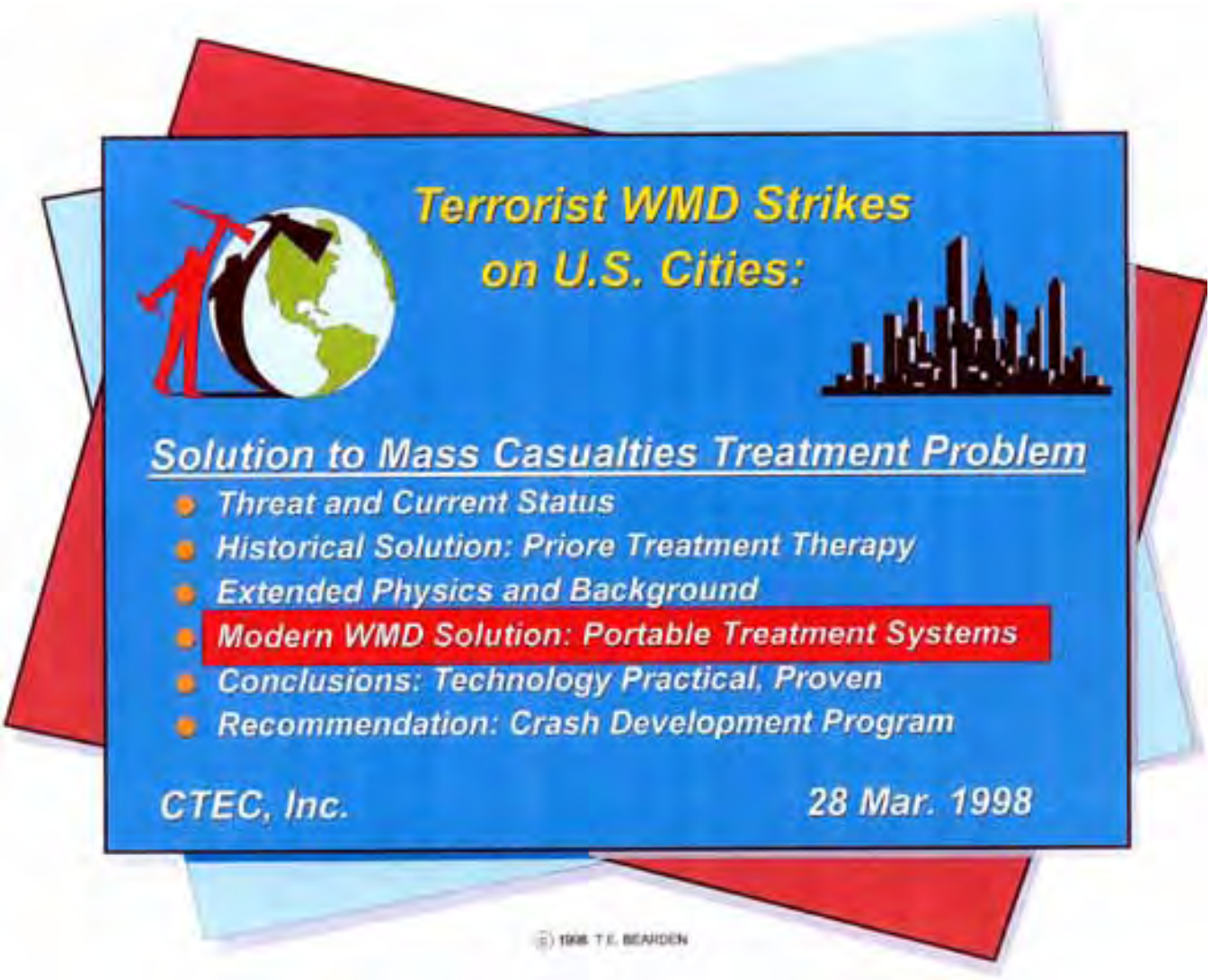
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

- *We have uncovered the major mechanisms* to utilize

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

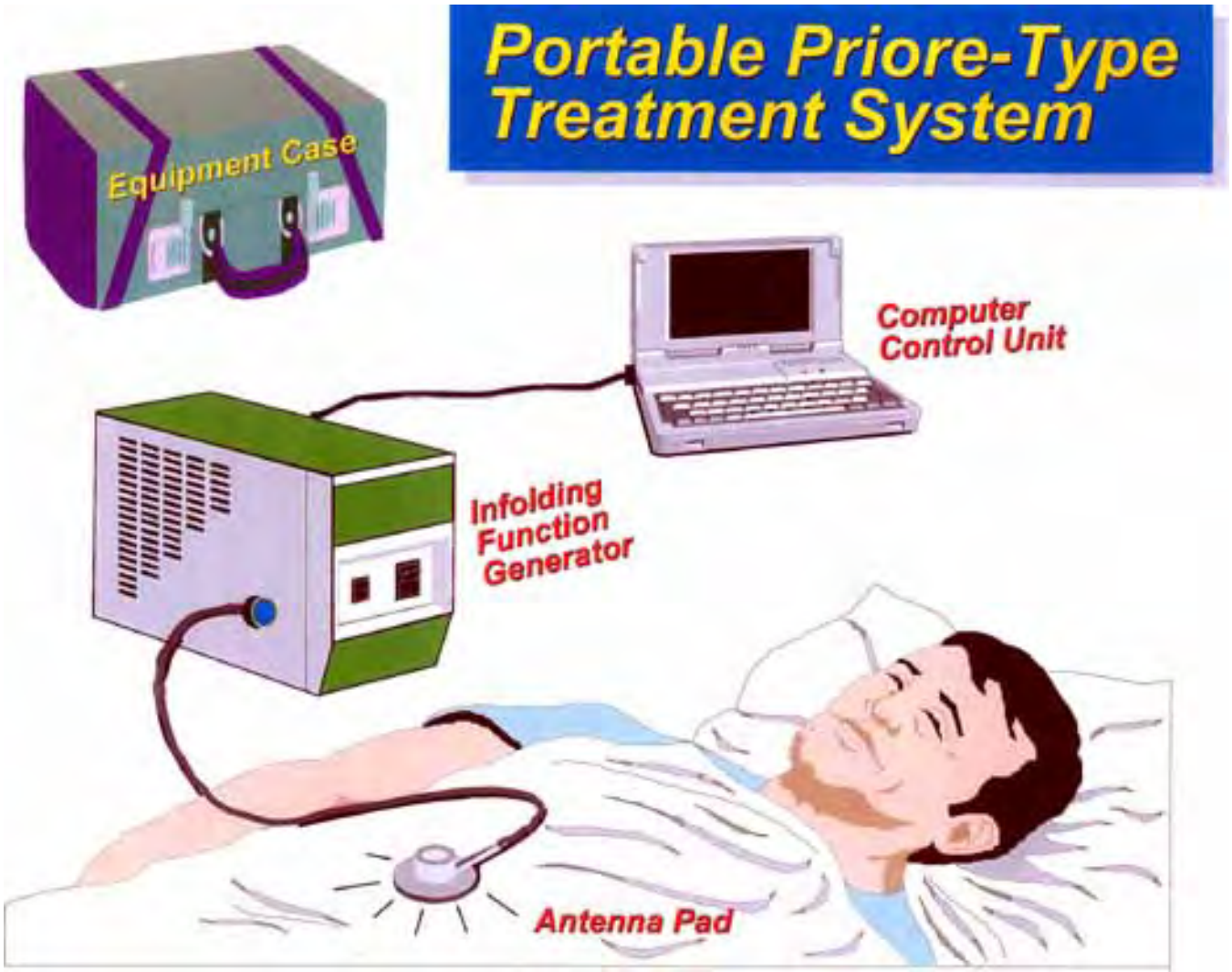
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

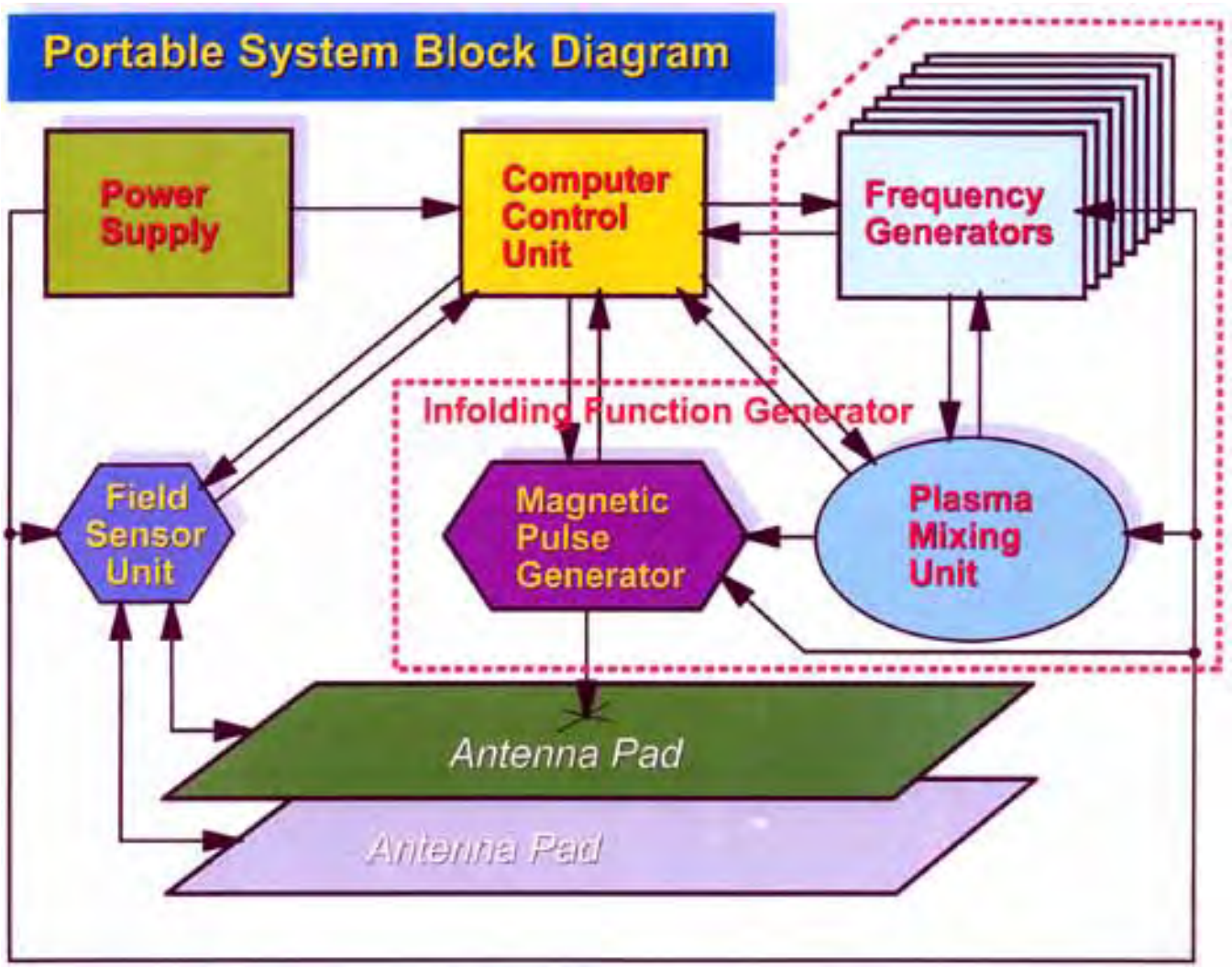
Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

PORTABLE PRIORE TECHNOLOGY UNIT

- FACT: DISEASE-SPECIFIC VACUUM ENGINE PRESENT FOR ANY CELLULAR DISEASE, BY WHEELER'S PRINCIPLE
  - *DISEASE CAN BE REVERSED BY CREATING AMPLIFIED VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE (BEARDEN'S PRINCIPLE)*
  - *ANTI-ENGINE IS CREATED BY PUMPING THE NONLINEAR CELLS IN THE "INNER EM" DOMAIN, TIME-REVERSING THEM*
- PRIORE UTILIZED A PLASMA TO PHASE CONJUGATE AND "INFOLD" MULTIPLE BIDIRECTIONAL LONGITUDINAL EM PUMP WAVES
  - *17 FREQUENCIES MIXED IN A ROTATING PLASMA*
  - *PHASE CONJUGATES ADDED BY THE PLASMA*
  - *INFOLDED MIX INTO STRONG PULSED DC MAGNETIC FIELD, WHICH CARRIED IT INTO ATOMIC NUCLEI*
  - *PUMPED ALL NONLINEAR CELLULAR COMPONENTS TO PRODUCE AMPLIFIED, SPECIFIC VACUUM ANTI-ENGINE*
- NEGATED THE LONG-TERM CUMULATIVE CELLULAR DEDIFFERENTIATION ORDER GENERATED BY LONG-TERM HYPOXIA. TUMOR CELLS REVERTED TO NORMAL CELLS.
- SCRUBBED OUT THE CUMULATED PRECANCEROUS STATE
- RESTORED THE IMMUNE SYSTEM TO HIGH FUNCTIONING
- NO EXCESSIVE TRAUMA TO TREATED ANIMAL

CANCR-69

© 1994, 1996, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Return to Slide Index

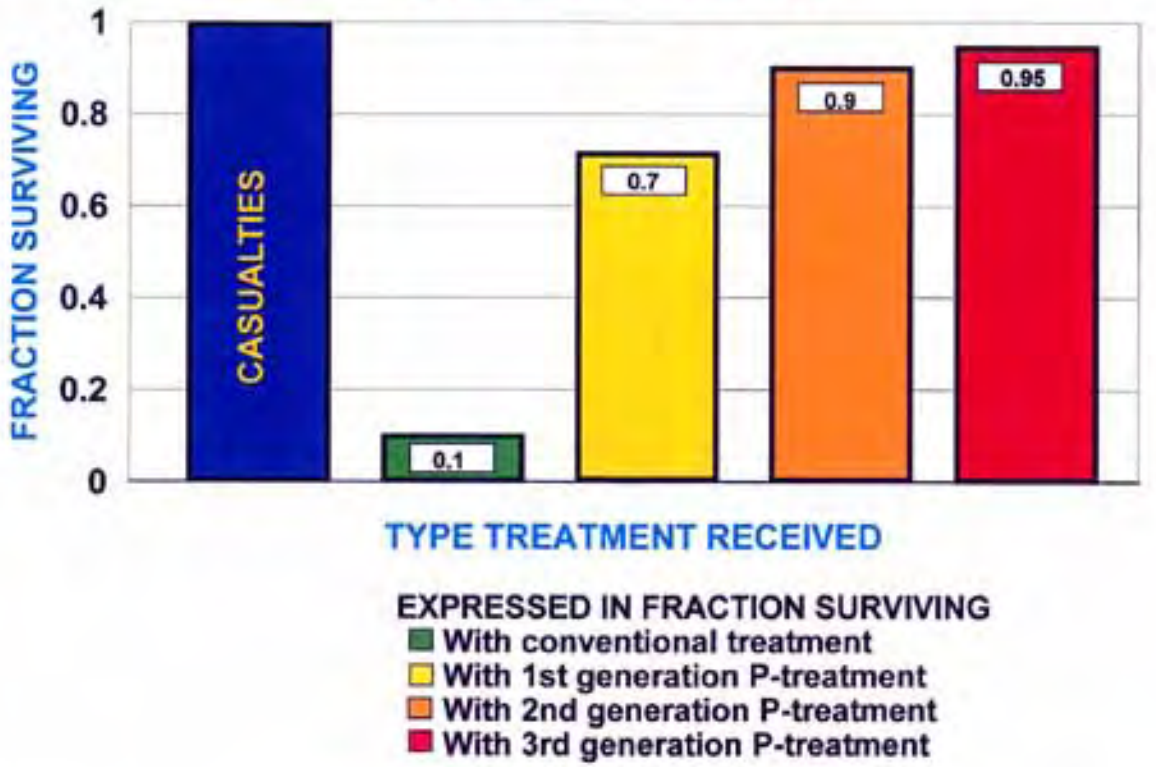
Next Slide

Previous Slide

SAVING THE STRICKEN CIVILIANS

SURVIVORS OF N CASUALTIES

(N = 1-40 MILLION)

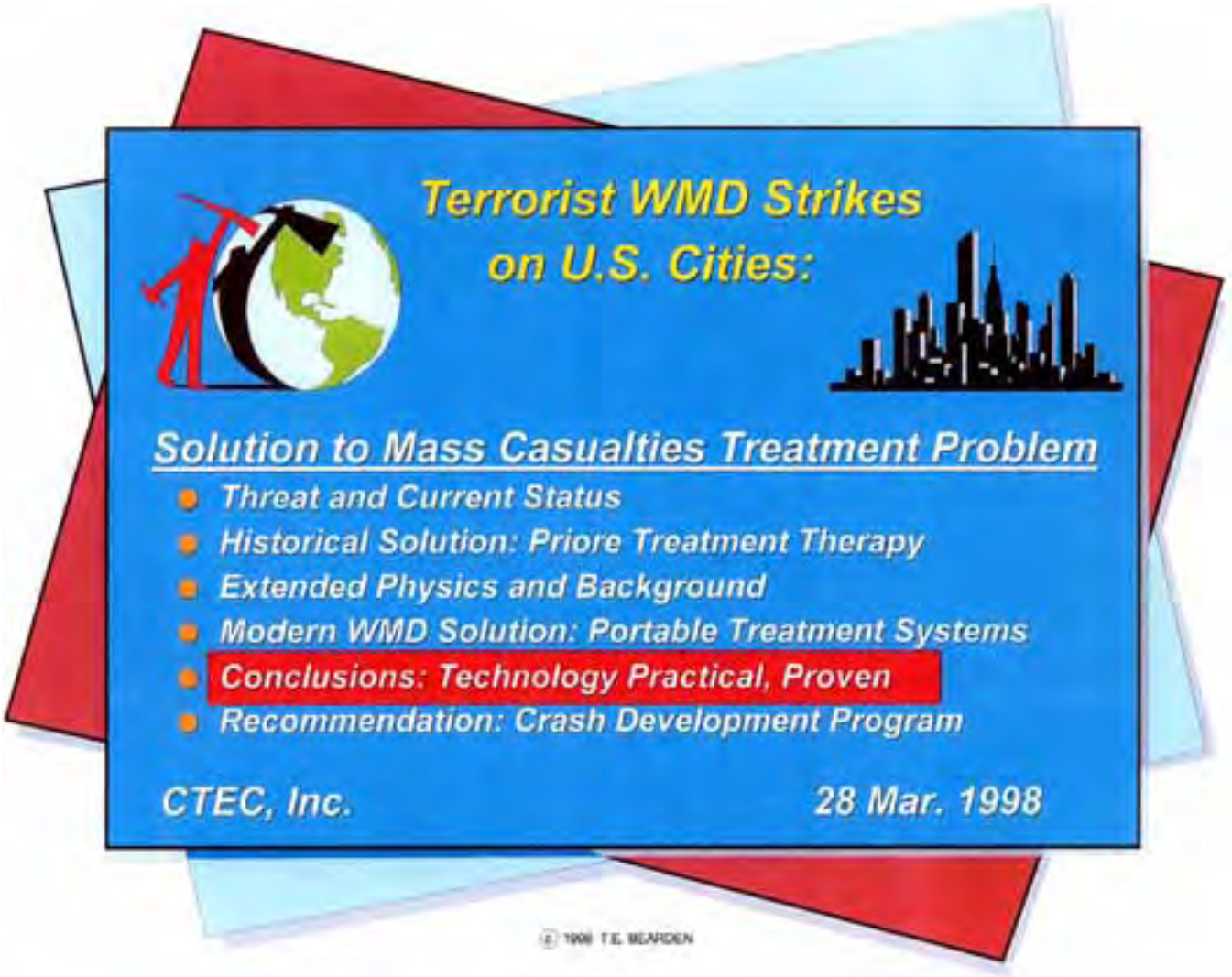


EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
- With conventional treatment
- With 1st generation P-treatment
- With 2nd generation P-treatment
- With 3rd generation P-treatment

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide



Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Summary and Conclusions

- **A new therapeutic paradigm of great scope and effectiveness has been developed**
  - *Will provide effective, quick treatment of mass casualties*
  - *Will provide cures for unknown agents*
  - *No pathogen strains are resistant to this process*
- **Results have been proven experimentally**
  - *Documented in French scientific literature*
  - *Rigorous scientific protocols, eminent scientists*
  - *Technical mechanism deciphered*
- **Will treat and cure many diseases**
  - *Aids, atheriosclerosis, cancer and leukemia*
  - *Sleeping sickness*

© 1993 T.E. Bearden

- **Portable units can be developed quickly**
  - *18-month crash development program required*
  - *high level authority and overwatch essential*
- ***Will solve the BW mass casualty treatment problem, both civilian and military***

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Return to Slide Index

Next Slide

Previous Slide

Final Thoughts:

- The current internal BW threat can and will kill more Americans than all our previous wars combined
- The Priore technology is the only solution in sight that can save most of those casualties

Return to Slide Index

Previous Slide

CTEC, Inc.
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801
(256) 533-3682 Ph/
(256) 539-5951 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

June 24, 1998

Dr. Jane F. Kinsel, Director
Office of Policy Analysis
Department of Health & Human Services
Bathesda, MD 20892

Dear Dr. Kinsel:

Your letter of June 8 is appreciated. However, the entire action package had already gone to the Assistant SecDef and also to Major General Neary in the USAF.

The proof of a revolution in medical treatment was in the package. The basis for it is already demonstrated experimentally in the scientific literature, both in the U.S. and in France. We are speaking of something already proven, but missed by the entire U.S. medical community. Strong words, but true. Let me be specific.

Any cell in the body can be time-reversed (physics term) or dedifferentiated (biology term) back to an earlier state, by pumping (i.e., "squeezing" in simple terms) that cell with longitudinal EM waves as pump waves. There are considerable papers in the French scientific literature showing the experimental results.

Apply that to cancer. We are stating bluntly that all cancerous cells in the body can be "depromoted" back to normal cells easily. Further, the damage previously done to them (such as by sustained hypoxia due to contaminants reducing the oxygen-carrying ability normally given to it by some 60-to-80 surrounding water molecules per red cell and the consequent H-bonding interactions) will also be reversed. The cells can all be returned to healthy, normal cells again, without "killing" or "burning" or "cutting" anything.

With some development of the technology, you can quickly and easily cure every cancer patient in every hospital in the United States.

Now apply it to AIDS. Since you can time-reverse every cell in the body, you can time-reverse the HIV-infected cells – genetics and all – right back to normal cells with normal genetics. Those cells not infected and healthy, will just get a "little younger" again.

So with that small development, you can quickly and easily cure every AIDS patient in every hospital in the United States.

I would have thought that NIH would certainly be interested in such a revolutionary therapy which has already been demonstrated in laboratory experiments. World-renowned French scientists – such as the eminent parasitologist Pautrizel and research PhDs assigned directly by Robert Courrier, head of the Biology Section of the French Academy of Sciences, worked with Prioré in performing those startling experiments that proved what we are saying.

The method was rigorously shown to cure infectious diseases (such as trypanosomiasis), atherosclerosis (which now afflicts millions of Americans), and terminal tumors. It was shown to reverse suppressed immune systems back to normal vigorous functioning.

Please permit me to disagree with you that the examination of such is not the mission of the NIH. To the contrary, it is precisely the NIH which should have some of its very best scientists looking into this.

The action package to DoD was to propose a crash program to develop this methodology in the form of a small, portable unit for treatment of mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW attack on our cities (now expected in the next few weeks, as you must be aware). The leading Arab terrorist of the world has already promised just this.

We are speaking of several million Americans who are going to die. They are going to die in spite of everything that NIH and its labs can do, even though I know you will make a heroic effort. With NIH present methods, you cannot do very much for those stricken Americans at all. Everything we have in the "normal" kit bag is almost useless against a knowledgeable spray attack of modified smallpox (as you know, the Russian secret BW labs have made and sold tons of that already, to guess who!). Or a spray of tularemia (you are well aware of the extreme lethality of that), or anthrax (easily obtained). It is also common knowledge that these terrorist teams with their BW agents are already on site in this country, waiting for the word to attack. This has now been officially raised to our primary Strategic Threat.

In the face of such looming strikes on the U.S., I simply cannot believe that the NIH does not feel it within their mission to rigorously check out a proposed method for saving perhaps 70% of those coming deaths (first generation equipment), and up to 90% with second generation equipment.

Perhaps you just did not read the package carefully. I urge you to do so.

Else NIH is going to look very, very bad when (1) the strikes do occur, (2) they can't handle them (and they cannot, as you well know), (3) they had within their hands in advance, a proposed methodology that could have been investigated intensely, to save millions of those stricken Americans.

As a staunch supporter of NIH and especially CDC, I have to believe that there is a different attitude there. If NIH is not interested in a previously experimentally demonstrated method of saving millions of Americans, then the only recourse left is the political channel.

I assure you that my critique of electrodynamics is well-founded, as supported by various leading physicists such as Nobelist Feynman (who stated bluntly that the field concept is wrong), Wheeler, Bunge, and so on. It is inexplicable why all our universities are still teaching a 130 year old abridged (Heaviside's) subset of Maxwell's theory, and one that still contains a material ether even though that was falsified 110 years ago!

You already have seen the misuse of this technology by the Russians, in the decades-long radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow. Is it not NIH's mission to understand how they generated all those diseases and health changes? Have you ever looked into Kaznacheyev's experiments showing that ANY cellular disease or disorder can be induced in cells at a distance by purely EM means? Have you looked into what got eliminated from electrodynamics by ignoring the hidden longitudinal EM inside every potential, field, and wave? Do you realize what ignoring that has done to American chemistry, biochemistry, and medical science?"

I would hope that the NIH would at least be interested in its own mission area!

I challenge you bluntly to admit that no one presently understands the primary operation of the human cellular *regenerative* system. That's because its technical principle is not presently in our recognized physics, biochemistry, and medical science – even though it has been in the hard physics literature since 1903-4. Becker's epochal work came closest; since he only had access to the conventional EM model, it failed him. But he at least showed you rigorously that cells can be changed (both differentiated and redifferentiated) all over the map by laughably weak EM – picoamperes of current, which means persistent DC potentials. In the microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy, all the health changes occurred in regions absent of fields – i.e., absent of bleed-off of the potentials. Hence in regions of stable DC potentials! With 100% correlation of the health changes to persistent, gradient free potentials, and 100% anticorrelation to changing potentials (i.e., fields), our own scientists concluded totally erroneously that it could not have been the EM radiation causing the changes, when their own results had just proven that it was.

Now I ask you: Can NIH explain how it was that the DC potentials caused those health changes? I think not. If it could, it would understand the action package I wrote, and its importance.

This is not a "political" letter. I'm just an ordinary American citizen who has done about 30 years very hard work on this particular area. The work is good enough now to stand on its own merits. The scientific community will eventually accept it, about 50 years from now. But we cannot wait 50 years! Those millions of Americans are going to die, because of the bureaucracy and inaction of our own scientific organizations. Whether they like it or not, the U.S. scientific community is now the forefront of the struggle for this nation to survive. And they are failing us dramatically.

So as a parent who wants his children to live, and his neighbors' children to live, and those millions of soon-to-be stricken Americans to live also, I urge you to at least have someone competent in physics (and knowledgeable that the foundations of physics itself are in woeful shape!) check the work. Has anybody there *read* any of the references to the Prioré work I cited? Does anyone there realize that *there are no EM forcefields in space?* Probably not.

Dr. Kinsel, there is a time for "business as usual" and there is a time to do some serious new work. Those stricken Americans are going to be lying there. Nothing NIH can do is going to stop that. That's a given, and it is not my own estimate. It's the official estimate. And you *know* you presently do not have the tools to do anything really effective about it.

Frankly, I interpret your letter to me as just the normal "spin control" for easy disposition. I would hope that NIH would seriously rethink the situation, get off the "spin control" and "business as usual" posturing, and do something dramatically different for a change.

What have you got to lose? A little time from perhaps two or three of your best scientists.

What have you got to gain? Saving untold millions of American lives. A new, *already partially demonstrated* cure for most dread diseases such as AIDS and cancer – diseases which you presently cannot do very much about in spite of decades of heroic struggle.

Sincerely,

cc: Senator Shelby, Congr. Cramer

T.E. Bearden
President and CEO

CTEC, Inc.
T.E. Bearden, President & CEO
2311 Big Cove Road
Huntsville, AL 35801-1351
(256)533-3682 ph/(256)536-0411 Fax

CTEC, Inc.

May 12, 1998

Dr. Harold Varmus, Director
National Institute of Health
Bathesda, MD 20892
(301) 496-1766

Dear Dr Varmus:

We have recently sent action documents to the Director of Nuclear and Counterproliferation, Office of the DCS, Air and Space Operations, HQ USAF and to the DoD (General Busbee) Assistant Secretary of Defense, as well as several Senate and House committees, which may be of interest to you. For one thing, we give the technical mechanism used to generate the Gulf War Syndrome. The same weaponry is now being used to rapidly induce new strains of certain pathogens worldwide. I urge you to closely read that section of the letter to MG Neary which explains the GWS, why the French did not get it, and why Southern Iraqis got an increase in cancer and leukemia but not GWS. Also explained is how the "microwave radiation" of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow induced diseases for decades, and how we failed to comprehend it because the standard EM model deceived us.

There is a way to treat and quickly cure most diseases, including the mass casualties resulting from a terrorist BW strike on our civilian population centers, our military bases, or our forces in the field. The method is little known, but was scientifically demonstrated in France in the 1960s and early 1970s before cancellation of the Prioré Project when the French Government changed. Eminent French scientists worked on the project, and the results are fully documented in leading French scientific journals. References are listed in a separate attachment.

Previously the Western scientific community has been unable to understand the technical mechanism responsible for such remarkable cures, because of serious foundations flaws in Western physics and electrodynamics. *Foundations* physicists have long been aware our science is flawed, and have pointed out many of these fundamental errors. However, the operational science establishment has not paid attention, even though physicists such as Feynman and Wheeler pointed out that the notion of "force fields in space" was totally wrong.

As a primary example, there is an "infolded" electrodynamics inside all potentials, fields, and waves that is far more primary than the coarse EM that is in our textbooks. It is actually an infolded general relativity, and this is what the Russians have weaponized. This infolded EM-GR has been ignored in the West (but not in Russia) since 1903.

As another example the potentials, fields, and waves of present electrodynamics are rigorously defined – and exist – only in the presence of mass. They do not exist in such form (force fields and oscillating force fields) at all in space, in the absence of mass. Rigorously, Maxwell's equations are mass-to-mass transforms, since Maxwell and everyone at the time assumed the ubiquitous presence of the material ether. In other words, to the founding electrodynamicists, there was no place in all the universe that was devoid of mass. Hence they defined all EM entities as entities containing mass. Even though Michelson-Morley experiments of more than a century ago destroyed that material ether, not a single Maxwellian equation has ever been changed! They still assume the material ether.

Specifically missing from our electrodynamics are two essential transforms: (1) the mass-to-spacetime transform, and (2) the spacetime-to-mass transform. In other words, these two transforms are "infolded" or hidden inside (comprise) the end point extremum case – the mass-to-mass transform actually written by Maxwell.

But these two missing transforms are just general relativity (they correspond precisely to Wheeler's principle of general relativity). So general relativity has always been infolded inside electrodynamics as we know it, but ignored. Further, this is a very powerful general relativity, since it uses the very strong EM force as the agent of spacetime curvature. Hence now one can engineer a powerful general relativity in the laboratory and in practical devices, and even action-at-a-distance, which one cannot do using merely the staid and weak G-force.

It turns out that longitudinal EM waves as shown by E.T. Whittaker in 1903 and 1904 are far more primary than our present EM theory and even our present GR theory. Both EM and GR are directly engineerable using longitudinal EM waves, including subluminal and superluminal EM waves in vacuum, and including action at a distance. One can engineer complexes of spacetime curvatures as desired, which in turn are *spacetime engines* (Wheeler's term). These engines can act upon mass – either living or inert – in any fashion desired, and at any distance desired.

The little-known and poorly understood Regeneration & Recovery (R&R) system – as contrasted to the immune system – utilizes this exact "spacetime engine" methodology to restore damaged or diseased cells, within its limitations – "dedifferentiating" or "time-reversing" them back to normal. The mechanism is fully explained in the attached package. The proposed program applies this fundamental method to greatly amplify the effect. Thus cancer cells can be reversed back to normal cells, HIV-infected cells (HIV-factories) can be reversed back to normal cells (genetics and all), etc. This represents a dramatic and unparalleled new medical therapeutic methodology of extreme power. The same techniques can simply be conjugated one additional time, and used to produce diseases and cellular changes at a distance, including in entire mass populations, as the KGB is doing right now. Specifically, by impressing an extremely weak "cocktail mix" of disease spacetime engines on the U.S. populace, the immune systems are reacting and being "spread thin" across several "shadow state" infectious pathogenic conditions. Thus when an actual terrorist BW attack occurs, the lethality of the strike will be remarkably enhanced because the immune systems will be "thinned" in their ability to fend off this new pathogen. By doing it this way, BW warfare can actually be conducted upon the U.S. without anyone being the wiser.

Our very survival as a nation is threatened by remarkable KGB weapons using this fully documented, extended electrodynamics. Bluntly, unless we take off our scientific blinders and understand Russian energetics weapon science, GWS and the Embassy health changes in Moscow were just a picnic before what is upon us. After two decades of work on the KGB energetics weapon problem, we have fully deciphered the technical mechanisms and what energetics is, as well as citing many of the Russian weapon tests and how they were done. Again, you can see that for yourself in the package.

Now that we understand the technical mechanisms, we are proposing rapid redevelopment of the Prioré process, in portable suitcase-sized units to be mass produced and filtered down into the entire emergency community for mass treatment of lethal infectious diseases resulting from BW strikes. And we are strongly urging the U.S. scientific community to quickly investigate and come to grips with this vast new *biological engineering* mechanism. Our very survival depends on it.

The inclosed documents provide an overview of the process. There is nothing else on the scientific horizon that can save the majority of all those stricken Americans, once the first foreign-sponsored terrorist teams strike our population centers with BW agents.

Sincerely,

Incls: Full package with table of contents

T.E. Bearden
President & CEO

Weapons Slides

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts." *

Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

Slides
(covers period up to 1999)

- The Coming Strategic Attack on the United States
- Outline
- Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997
- Typical ABM Defenses (Widely Deployed by mid-70s)

- Launch Phase Anti-Missile System
- Launch Phase Anti-Bomber System
- HC-130s Engines Quit, Aircraft Crashes
  Nov. 22, 1996
- 1996 Actions by this analyst
- Additional Information Exists: Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
- Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
- Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974
  See "Fer de Lance" for additional information
- Aum Shinrikyo ("Supreme Truth" Cult), Shoko Asahara, Leader

  Aum Shinrikyo - Anatomy of a Dangerous Cult
- Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution
- Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978
- Iran Earthquake, September 1978
- Situation Now (Assessment)
- Situation Now (Assessment 2)
- Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
- Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax

Spray on Washington, D.C.

- Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States
- Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities
- Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future
- Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide
- Brezhnev's Schedule
- Large glowing Tesla globe witnessed in Red China by hundreds
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  Sequence of Events
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils, and formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)
  What They Were
- Cold Explosion -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils (Plus additional weapons effects)
- Countering Insane MAD Systems:
  Find Loophole, Exploit It
- Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD systems
- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide
- Operation Divine Wind II
- Advanced EMBW Applications
- EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)
- Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow
- Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989
- EM Missile Practice (6 slides)
- Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics Program
- Communism's Goal
- Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today (Dec. 1996)
- Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union
- Hemispheres and Globes of Light (4 slides)
- How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
- Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
- Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes
- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Endothermic

- Longitudinal Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
- U.S. Air Attack on Libya, April 1986
- Lightning Wall
  circa 1959-1960
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Large Longitudinal Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
- Use of Hidden Information Content of the Field Can Provide Action-At-A-Distance
- Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) System
- Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel
- Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapons Sites
- "Mindsnapper" Attack on Special Ships and Energetics Weapons Sites
- How Much Off Guard Are We?
  (7 Slides)
- Possible Targets: 1995-9 Escalation Phase
- Propagation of Weapon Effects
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15th, 1979

- Countering an Insane QP Weapon
- Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases
- Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential
- Mechanism for Producing a Quantum Potential
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons
- Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons (2)
- Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)
- Quake in Tangshan, China
  28 July, 1976
- Exchanging Earthquakes
- Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
- Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats
- Characterizing a Given Risk or Risk Factor
- Technical Risk Management
- Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility

- In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
- Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria
- Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WWII
- Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator
- Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists
- Significant Soviet Statements
- Captain Svoboda Dives Headlong to Her Death
- T-polarized Beam Projector
- Possible Tests (1)
- Possible Tests (2)
- Possible Tests (3)
- Possible Tests (4)
- Mushroom Cloud Rising From Sea
- Launches from Cape Canaveral and Vandenberg AFB Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity
- The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth
- Embodiment of an instrument array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction

of time-charge decay has occurred.

- Time-Polarized EM Wave Interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei
- Typical Tesla Shield, Northern Route of Japan
- A Curious Tide in Human Affairs
- Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
- The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
- The KGB/Yakuza-Aum War Plan
- Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
- Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
- TheYakuza
- Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
  April 15, 1979

---

* Note that the Secretary did not speak the words in square blocks; these were added by the writers later,

probably to "soften the tone" of the Secretary's information release. So the Secretary confirmed that some nations of the world -- not just some ragged terrorists, as the writers tried to imply for spin control -- do possess novel electromagnetic weapons and are using them to induce earthquakes, engineer the weather and climate, and trigger volcanic eruptions.

THE COMING STRATEGIC ATTACK ON THE UNITED STATES

By an AUM/Yakuza/KGB/Communist Coalition Using Energetics SuperWeapons

T.E. Bearden, LTC
U.S. Army (Retired)
M.S. Nuclear Eng.
Fellow Emeritus, AIAS

With Technical Background and History of Energetics Weapons

Partial support by the Association of Distinguished American Scientists is gratefully acknowledged.d

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

Outline

- Background: Classical Electromagnetics (and Defects)
- Background: Energetics (Scalar Electromagnetics)
- Background: Soviet Energetics Weapon Development
- KGB/Communist Plans
- Countering of Soviet/KGB/Communist Plan in Mid-80s
- Soviet Economic Collapse and Adaptation of Plan
- Weapons Bleed-Out: KGB/Russian Mafia
- Yakuza: The Japanese Mafia
- Aum Shinri Kyo (Supreme Truth) Cult
- Coalition: Aum/Yakuza/KGB/Communists/Russian Mafia
- Operation Divine Wind II: Three Phases
  - Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
  - Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
  - Phase III: 1997 Strategic Strike on the United States
  - Support Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage & Terrorism
  - Support Plan B: Test Range
  - Support Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
  - Support Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence
- Special Information
- Recommended Actions

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

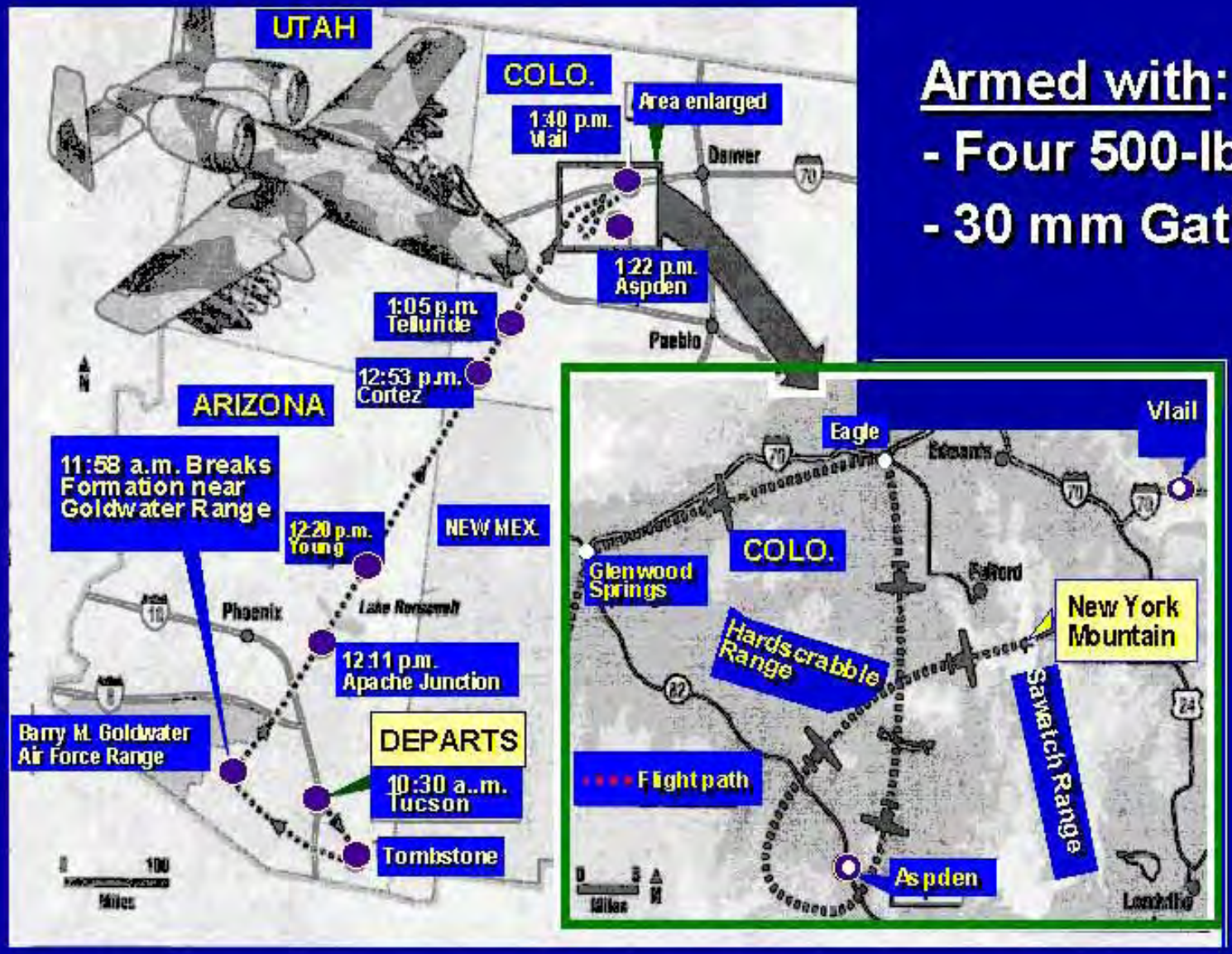
Help support the research

Loss of two separate A-10 Warthogs in 1997

- A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash - April 2, 1997
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997
- Captain Button's Mysterious Flyaway and Eventual Crash
- Death of Second A-10 Pilot - May 27, 1997

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997

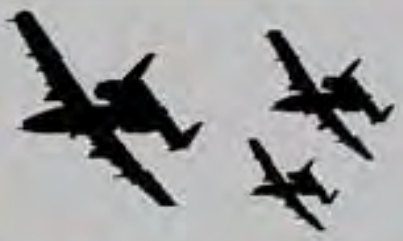


Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Captain Amy Svobody
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Climbout from ordnance delivery on target
- Nosed down sharply and dived into ground



Companion A-10's

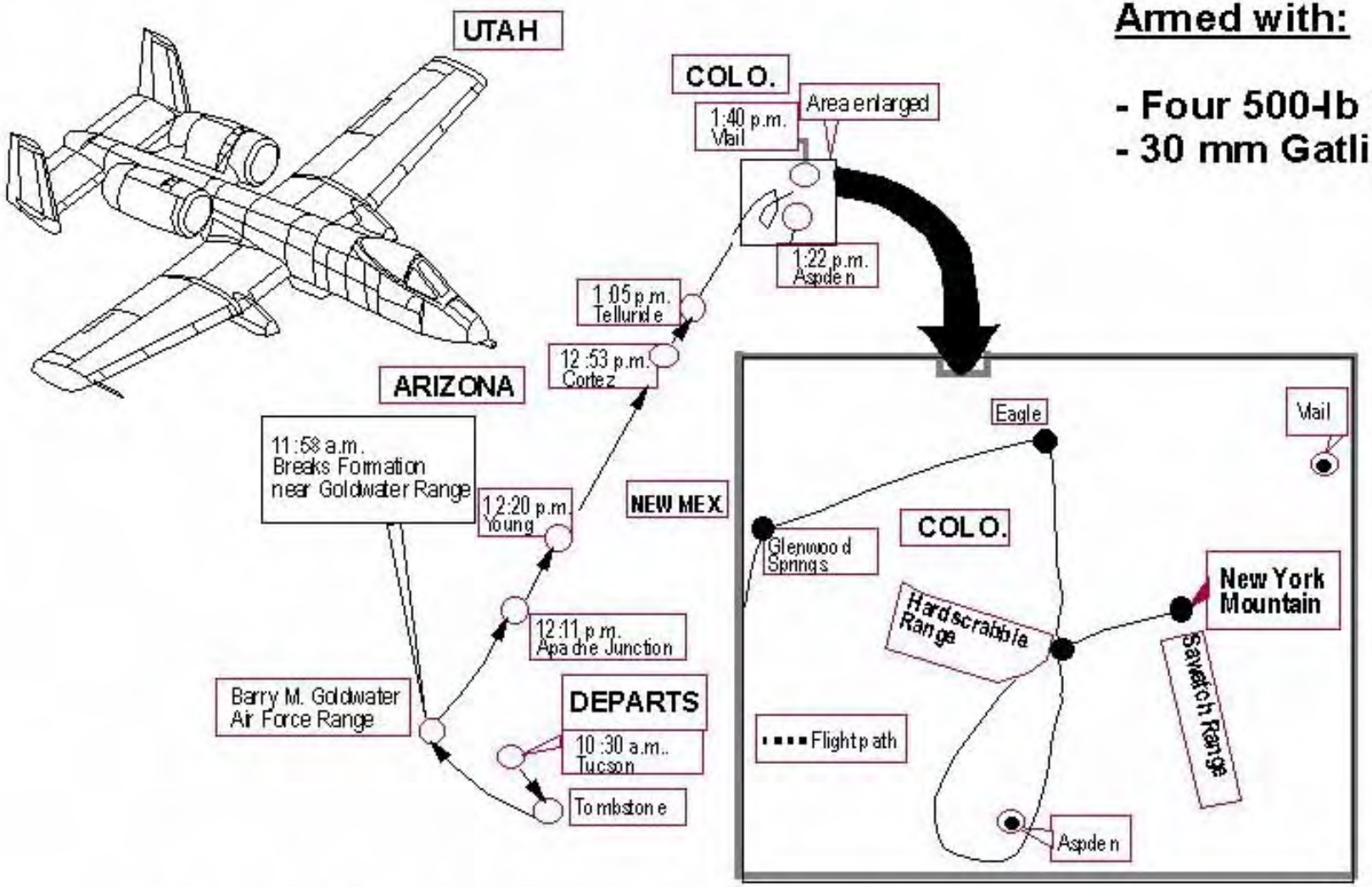
- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed sharply over and flew into ground
- Psychoenergetic kill

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Psychoenergetic weapon induced instant hypnogogic state and reversed Svoboda's sense of up and down.

A-10 Mysterious Flyaway and Crash

April 2, 1997



Armed with:

- Four 500-lb bombs
- 30 mm Gatling gun

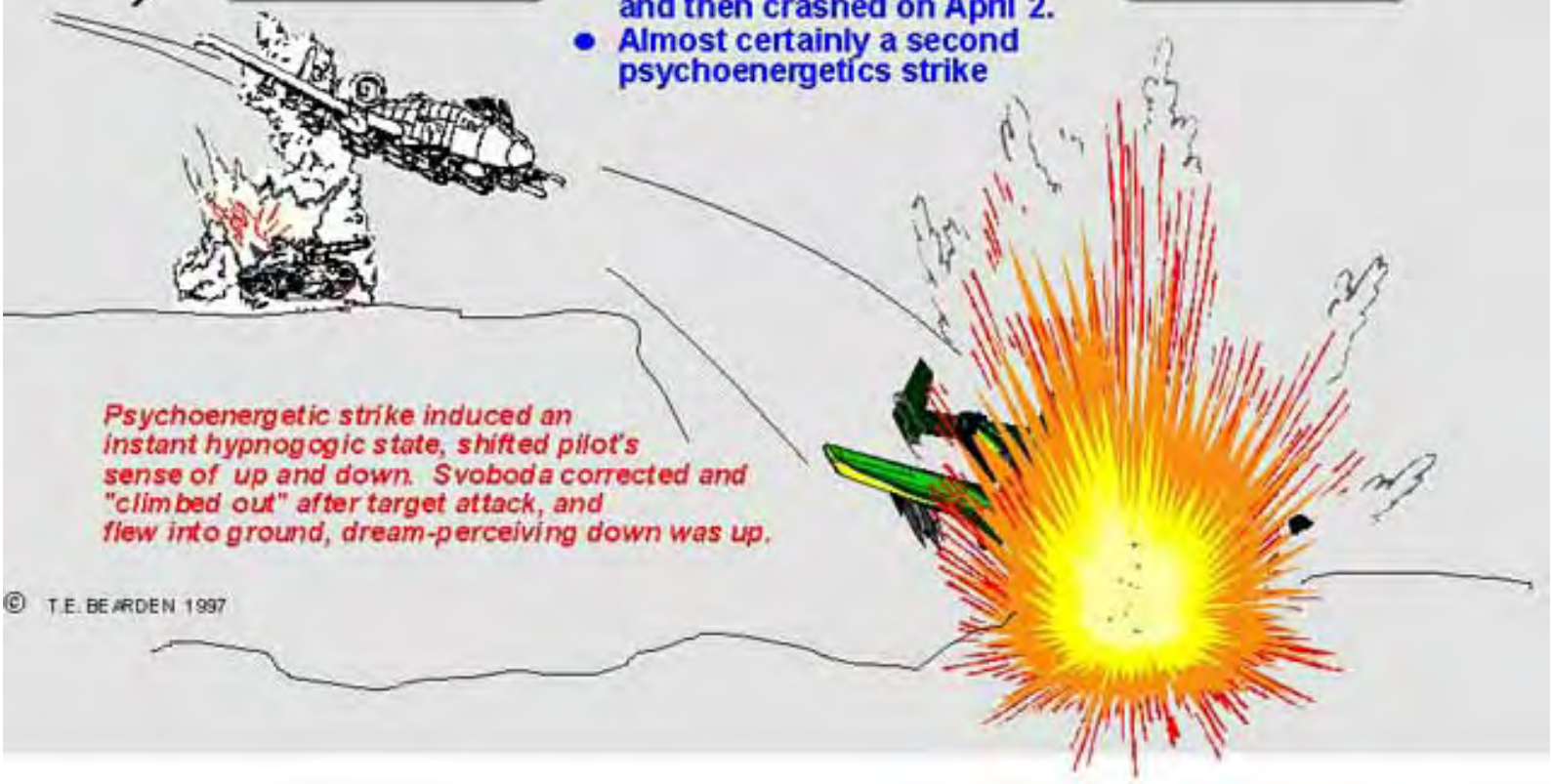
Figure 14a. Captain Button's mysterious flyaway and eventual crash.

Death of 2nd A-10 Pilot May 27, 1997

- Purpose: Stimulate U.S. in same area again
- Determine if U.S. aware of psychoenergetics
- U.S. showed it is completely unaware

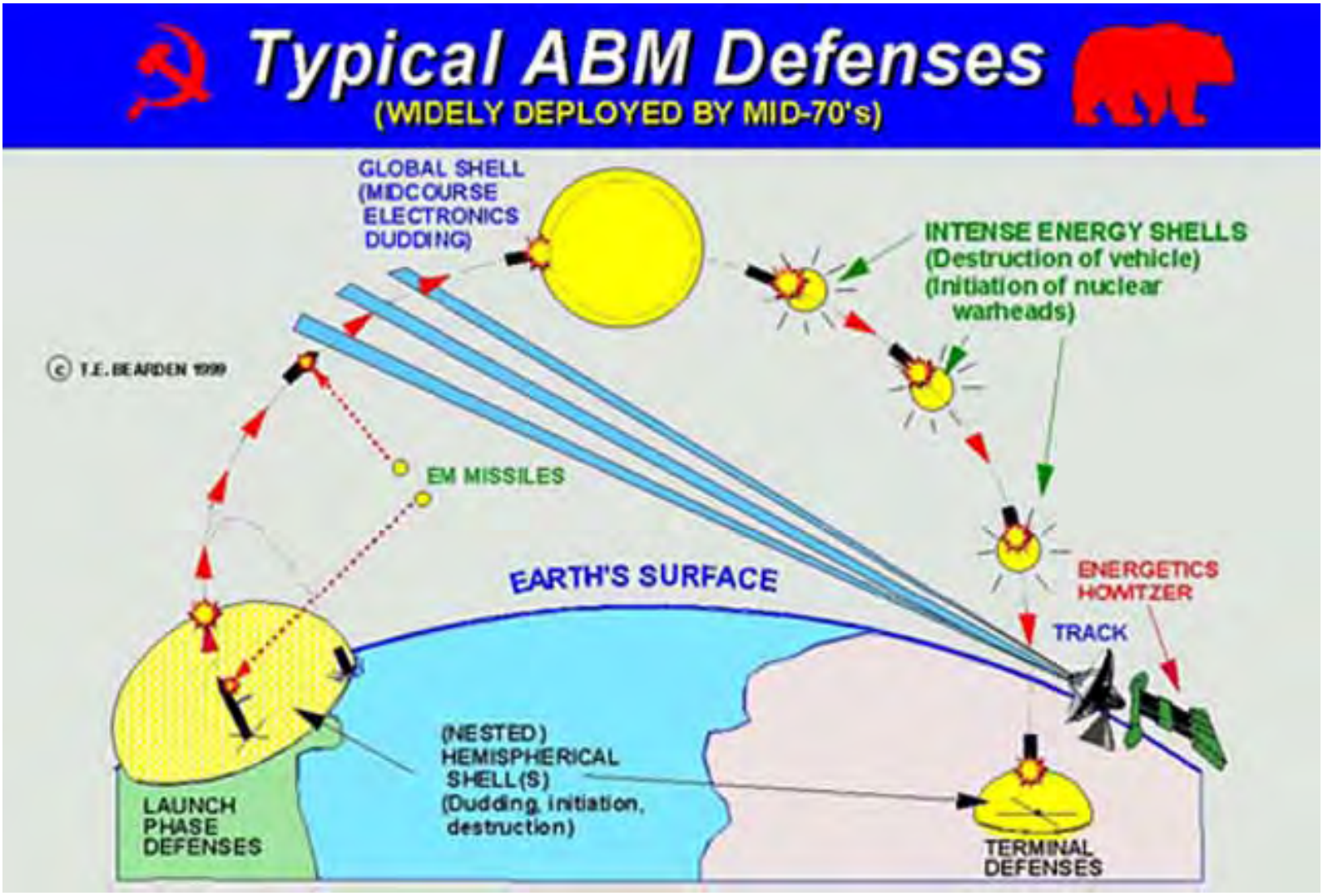
- Captain Amy Svoboda
- Night training mission
- From Davis-Montham AFB
- From same wing as Captain Button, who flew his A-10 off course for over an hour and then crashed on April 2.
- Almost certainly a second psychoenergetics strike

- Experienced night flyer & instructor
- Nosed over and flew into ground
- Probable kill using psychoenergetics



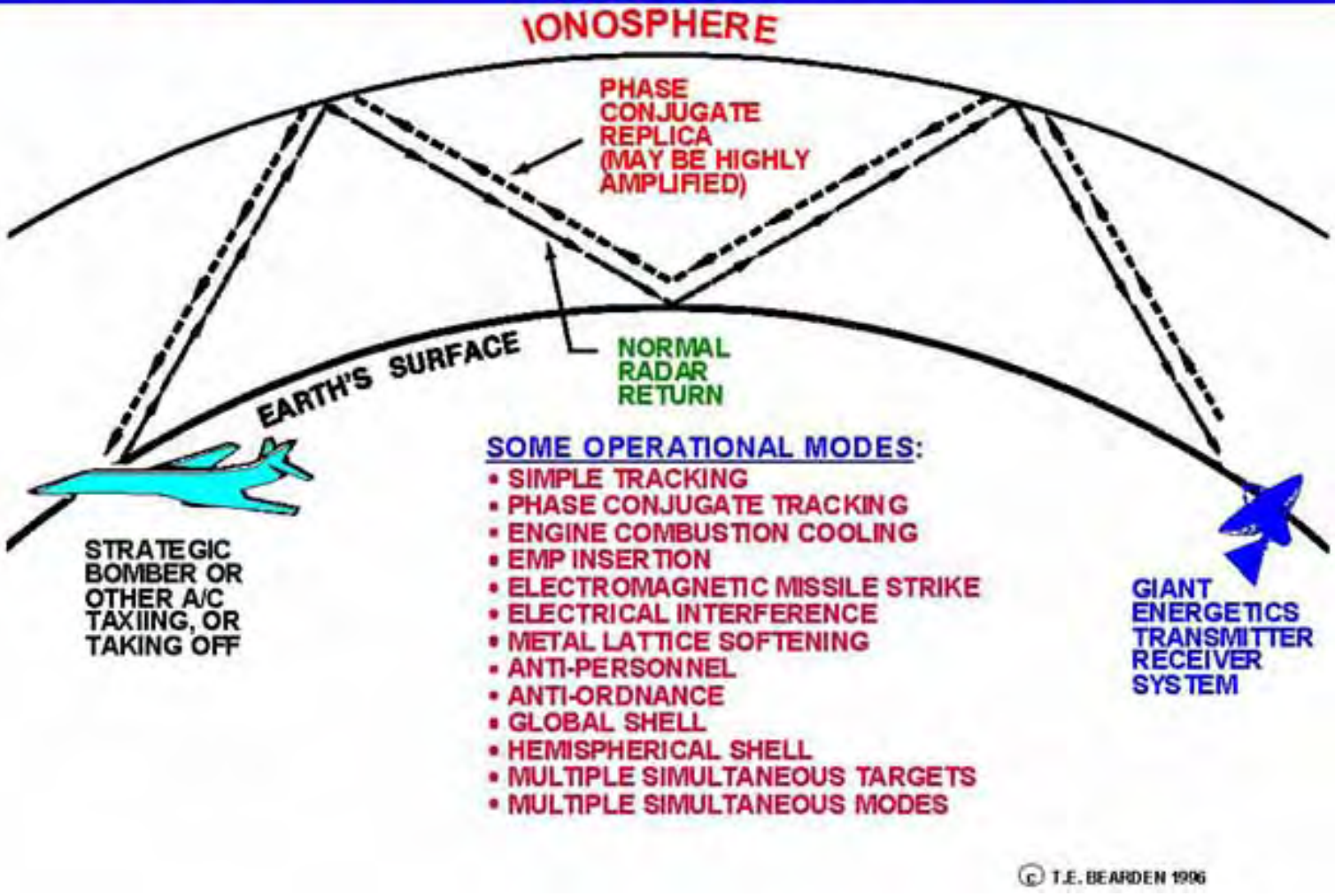
Psychoenergetic strike induced an instant hypnogogic state, shifted pilot's sense of up and down. Svoboda corrected and "climbed out" after target attack, and flew into ground, dream-perceiving down was up.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997


Typical ABM Defenses
(WIDELY DEPLOYED BY MID-70's)
GLOBAL SHELL
(MIDCOURSE
ELECTRONICS
DUDDING)
INTENSE ENERGY SHELLS
(Destruction of vehicle)
(Initiation of nuclear
warheads)
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
EM MISSILES
EARTH'S SURFACE
ENERGETICS
HOWITZER
TRACK
(NESTED)
HEMISPHERICAL
SHELL(S)
(Dudding, initiation,
destruction)
LAUNCH
PHASE
DEFENSES
TERMINAL
DEFENSES

LAUNCH PHASE ANTIMISSILE SYSTEM

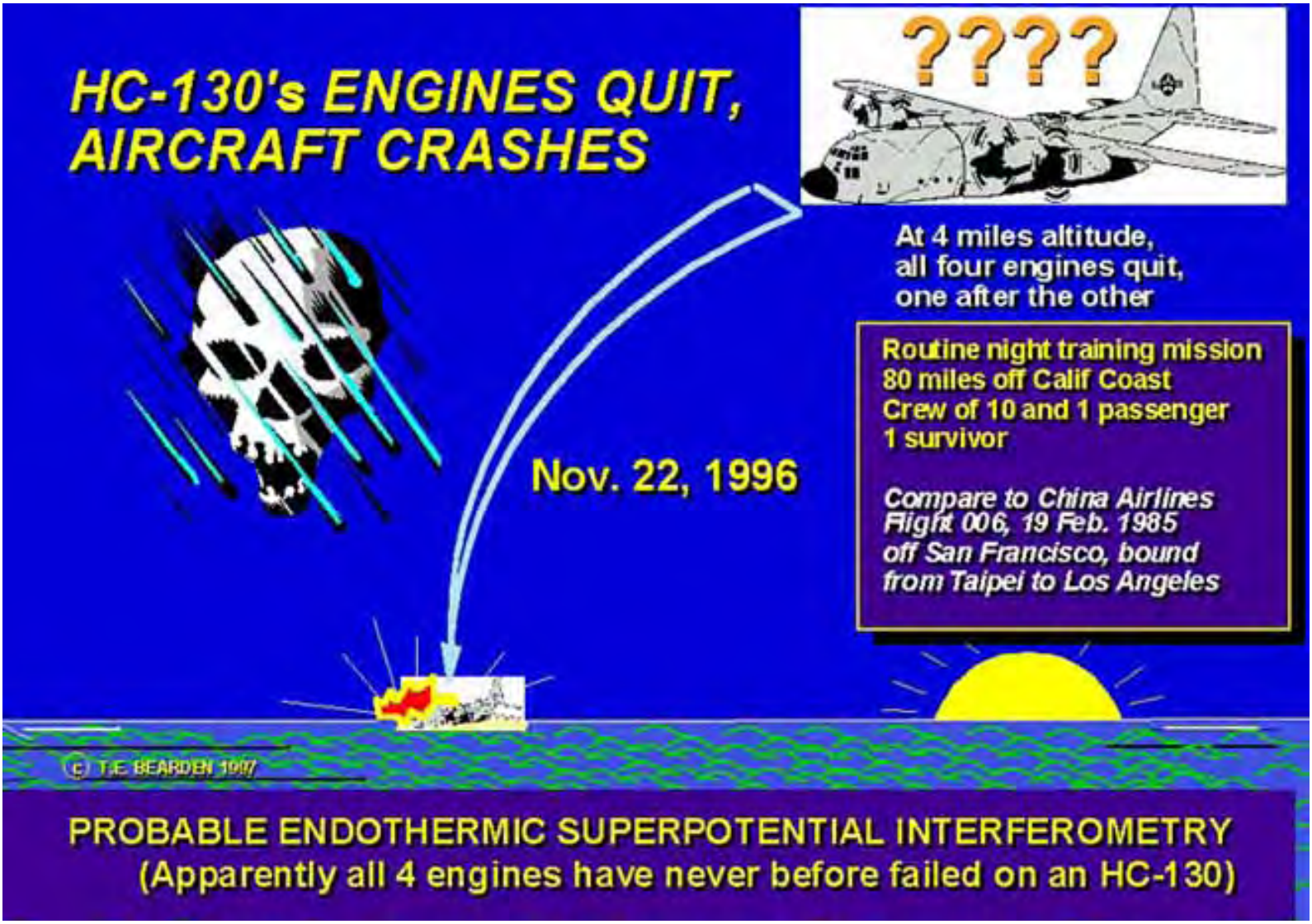
LAUNCH PHASE ANTI-BOMBER SYSTEM



SOME OPERATIONAL MODES:

- SIMPLE TRACKING
- PHASE CONJUGATE TRACKING
- ENGINE COMBUSTION COOLING
- EMP INSERTION
- ELECTROMAGNETIC MISSILE STRIKE
- ELECTRICAL INTERFERENCE
- METAL LATTICE SOFTENING
- ANTI-PERSONNEL
- ANTI-ORDNANCE
- GLOBAL SHELL
- HEMISPHERICAL SHELL
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS TARGETS
- MULTIPLE SIMULTANEOUS MODES

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996


HC-130's ENGINES QUIT, AIRCRAFT CRASHES
????
At 4 miles altitude, all four engines quit, one after the other
Nov. 22, 1996
Routine night training mission
80 miles off Calif Coast
Crew of 10 and 1 passenger
1 survivor
Compare to China Airlines Flight 006, 19 Feb. 1985 off San Francisco, bound from Taipei to Los Angeles
(c) T.E. BEARDEN 1997
PROBABLE ENDOTHERMIC SUPERPOTENTIAL INTERFEROMETRY
(Apparently all 4 engines have never before failed on an HC-130)

CTEC PROPRIETARY

1996 Actions by this analyst

- In July 1996, with the kill of TWA-800 it became apparent that the KGB/Communists were preparing a massive strategic energetics attack upon the U.S.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- Began intensive, nearly round-the-clock effort to uncover what was happening, and what had occurred in KGB/Com weapons since 1991
- Began preparing full-up set of briefing slides simultaneously
  - In early 1996, had briefed J6 on scalar EM, per his request
  - Had strongly suggested a follow-on weapons brief
  - Adamant opposition by NRL, NOL, others

- Similar energetics attack scenario in 1986 was countered. Soviets at that time did not possess operational QP weapons, and so could not successfully overcome dead-man fuzing
  - Also could not dud nukes worldwide, because QP required.
  - First lab prototype QP test was in April 1986
- KGB had solved the dead-man fuzing problem by QP's. Deployed circa 1989-1990. Some earlier weapons then leased.

Additional Information Exists;
Not Analyzed, Not Integrated in Briefing
Yakuza arranged involvement of
Red Chinese
North Koreans
A Taiwanese element
Aum Shinrikyo may have been used as "Red Herring" to deceive West
Oriental faction plots to strike Russians after the successful first strike on West
KGB/Russians aware, will counter
Plan pre-emptive strike against Oriental faction first
Have reserved most advanced, powerful energetics weapons for that purpose

The Tom Bearden Website

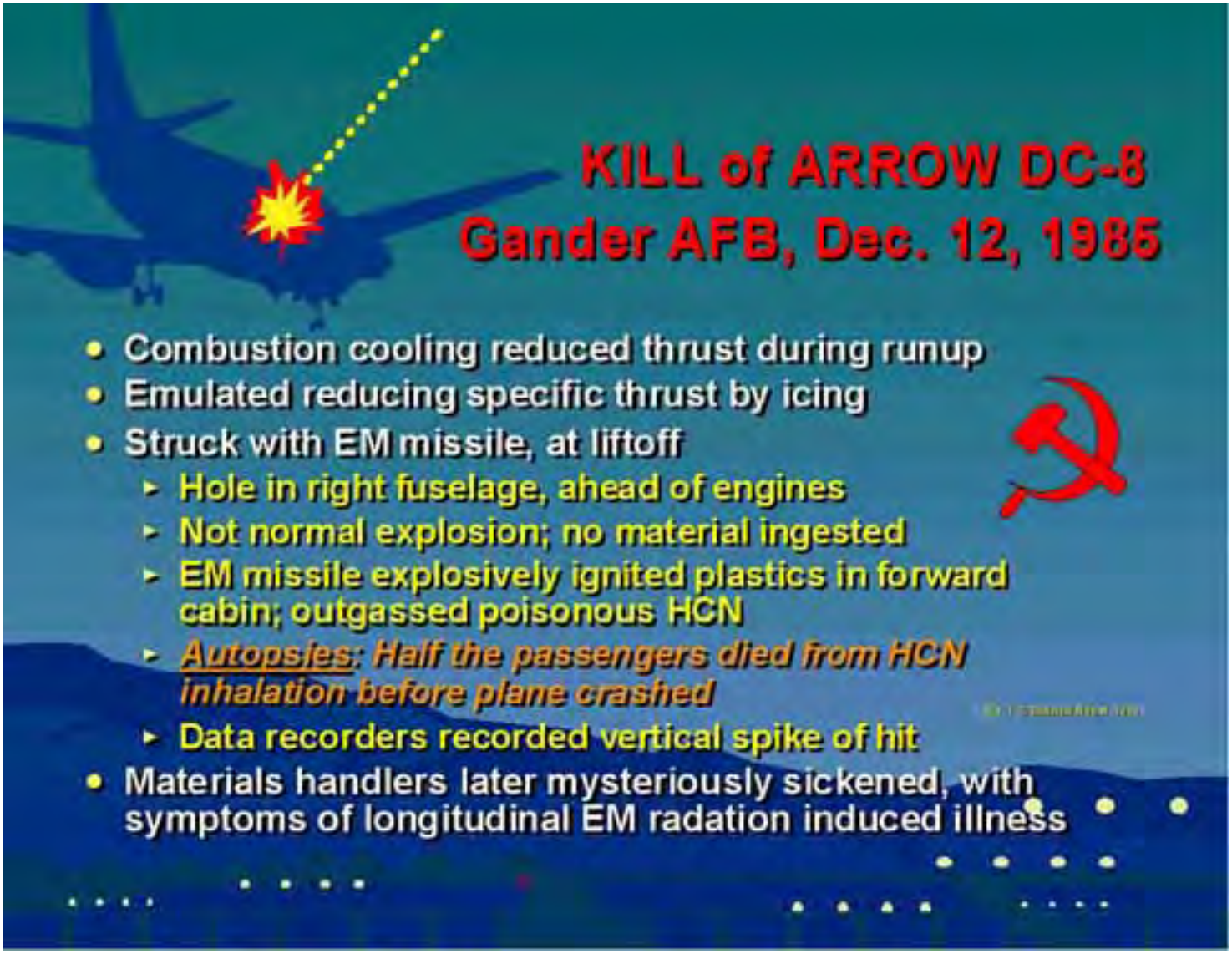
Help support the research

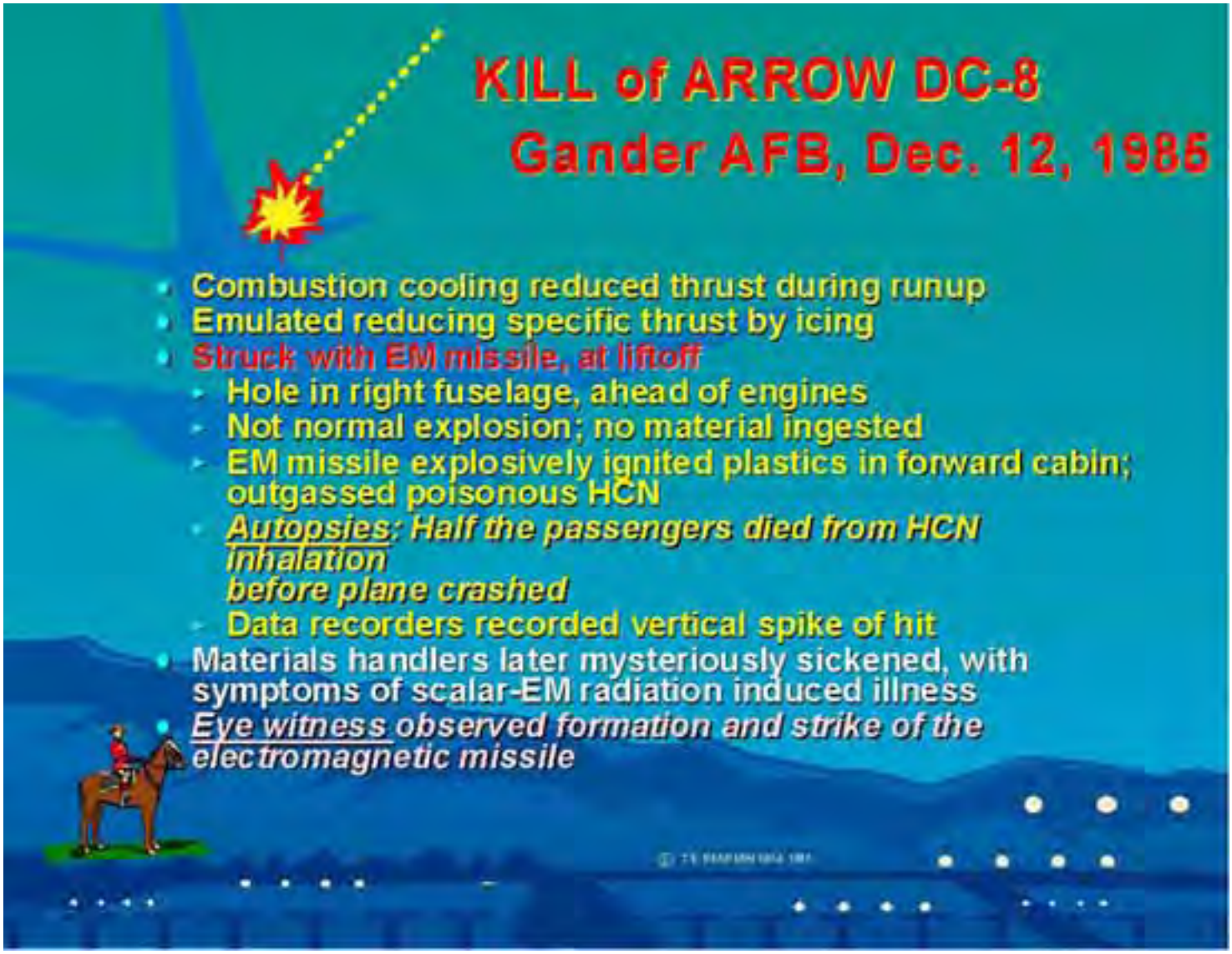
Kill of Arrow DC-8, Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985

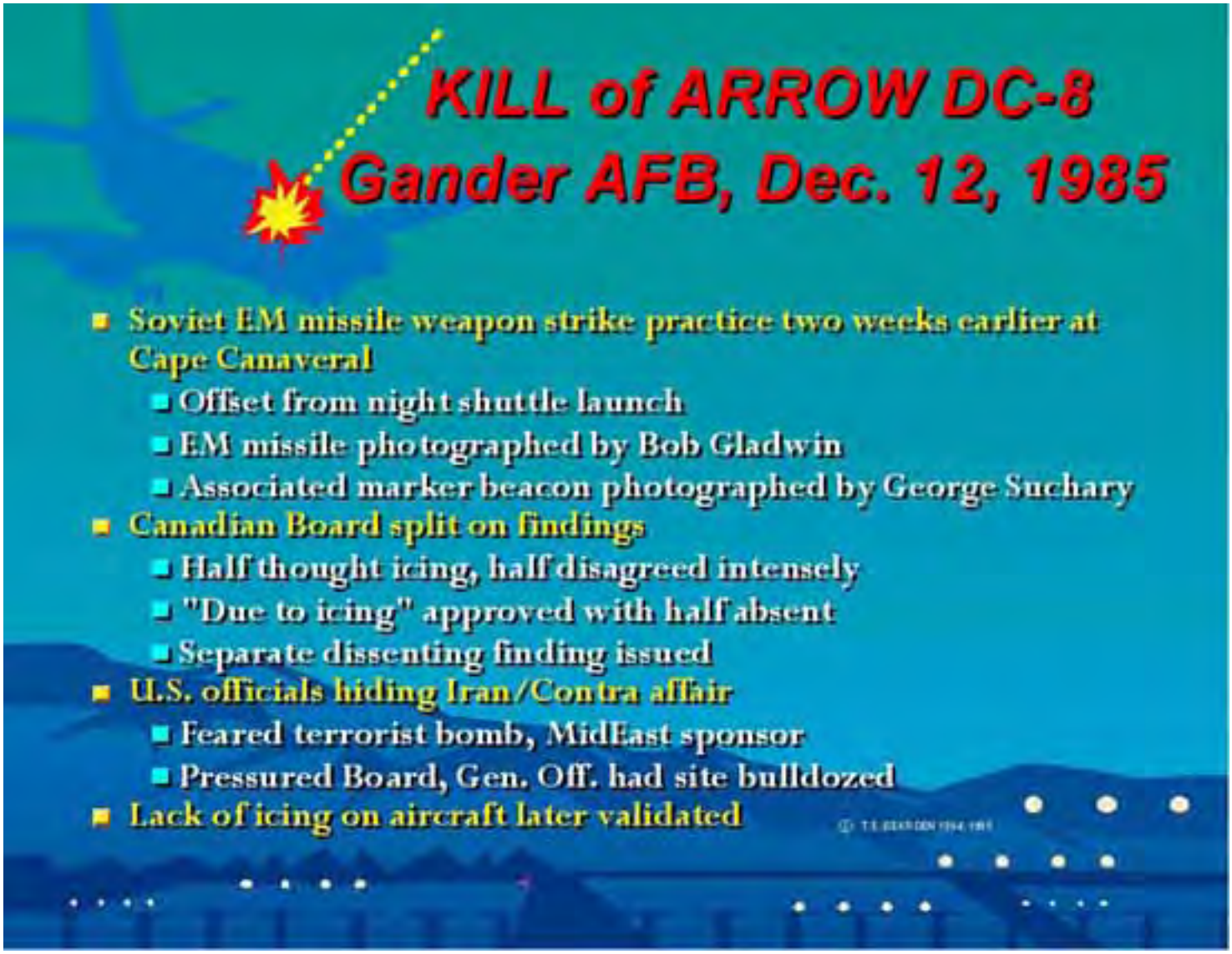
- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6

KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
▸ Offset from night shuttle launch
▸ EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
▸ Associated marker beacon photographed
• Canadian Board split on findings
▸ Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
▸ "Due to icing" approved with half absent
▸ Separate dissenting finding issued
• U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
▸ Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
▸ Pressured Board, Gen. Off. bulldozed site
• Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

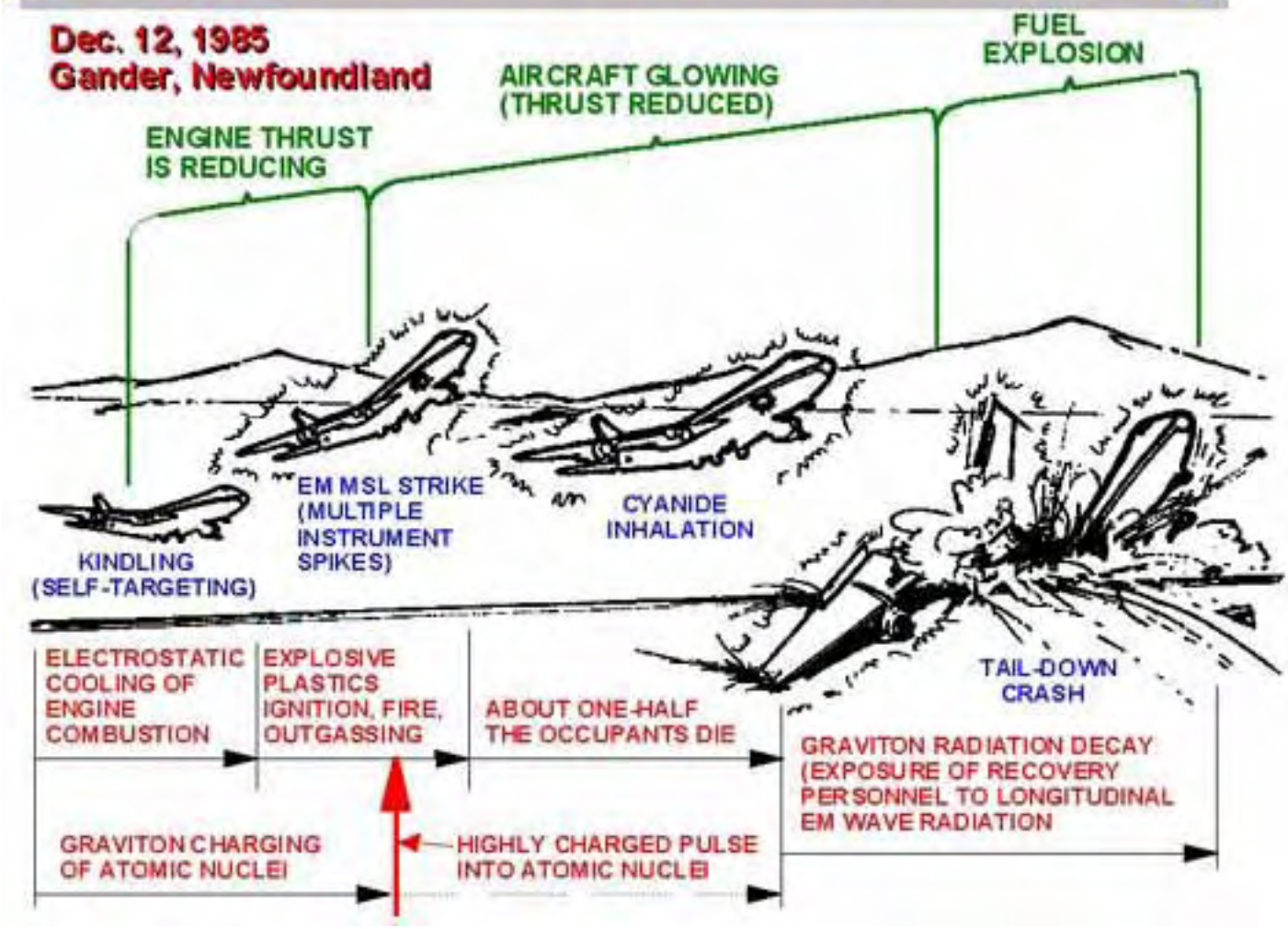
KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Eyewitness observed beams form in the sky
• Saw streak-down and strike of EM missile
– Struck right fuselage ahead of the engines
– Hole was burned through fuselage there
– Photo of hole published in AW&ST
– No explosive residues on hole
• Consistent with ignition and outgassing of plastics in forward cabin
• Consistent with pre-crash HCN deaths


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
• Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
• Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
• Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
▸ Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
▸ Not normal explosion; no material ingested
▸ EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
▸ Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
▸ Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
• Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of longitudinal EM radation induced illness


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1986
Combustion cooling reduced thrust during runup
Emulated reducing specific thrust by icing
Struck with EM missile, at liftoff
Hole in right fuselage, ahead of engines
Not normal explosion; no material ingested
EM missile explosively ignited plastics in forward cabin; outgassed poisonous HCN
Autopsies: Half the passengers died from HCN inhalation before plane crashed
Data recorders recorded vertical spike of hit
Materials handlers later mysteriously sickened, with symptoms of scalar-EM radiation induced illness
Eye witness observed formation and strike of the electromagnetic missile


KILL of ARROW DC-8
Gander AFB, Dec. 12, 1985
Soviet EM missile weapon strike practice two weeks earlier at Cape Canaveral
Offset from night shuttle launch
EM missile photographed by Bob Gladwin
Associated marker beacon photographed by George Suchary
Canadian Board split on findings
Half thought icing, half disagreed intensely
"Due to icing" approved with half absent
Separate dissenting finding issued
U.S. officials hiding Iran/Contra affair
Feared terrorist bomb, MidEast sponsor
Pressured Board, Gen. Off. had site bulldozed
Lack of icing on aircraft later validated

Death of the Arrow DC-8



Satellite Photos of Plumes in Soviet Arctic Since 1974*

- **Two aircraft flew through for analysis**
  - Solid material, mostly ice, a little clay
  - Much colder than surrounding air
  - *Signature of cold exhaust from exothermic scalar interferometry operations*
  - No volcanic material
  - No radioactive material

- **May be 2 to 3 times as many incidents**
  - Only examined satellite imagery in winter
  - Only periodic satellite coverage
  - Hypothesized methane venting, cloud seeding

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

*As of 1989, when this information was gathered

AUM SHINRIKYO

("SUPREME TRUTH" CULT)

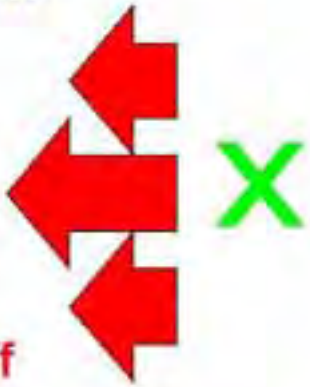
Shoko Asahara, Leader

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Ashkhabad Problem and Its Solution

- ***PROBLEM:***
  - Stress increasing in two-plate fault zone
  - 1,000 shocks yearly
  - Kara Kum canal
  - Hydraulic pressure
  - 1948: Ashkhabad 80% destroyed by quake

- ***SOLUTION:***
  - Stress-relieve plate stresses from fault
- ***IMPLEMENTATION:***
  - Induce nearby earthquake
  - Deceive by *predicting* a quake, setting off nuclear explosion



© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- **Signatures**
  - 7.4 on Richter scale
  - No aftershocks: 6.0 expected (normal)
  - Strange epicenter
  - Anomalous depth
- **Deception**
  - 10 MT Soviet nuclear explosion 36 hours before the quake
  - Prior disinformation regarding Soviet attempted development of focusing shock waves from underground nuclear explosions, to cause distant earthquakes

Iran Earthquake Sept. 1978

- Killed 25,000 Iranians
- Soviet city of Ashkhabad saved
- Soviets "predicted" quake in advance; then induced it
- Quake had serious anomalies (signatures)
- Deception measures were used by Soviets
  - Prediction in advance
  - "Theory" of quake-induction by nuclear explosions
  - Fired underground nuclear explosion as "Red Herring" candidate for cause

© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Situation Now (Assessment)

- In May 1997: second A-10 pilot (lady), in pullup from night ordnance delivery on target, was struck with psychoenergetic weapon takeover. Sense of vertical was reversed. She perceived herself diving, sharply corrected, and dove headlong into the ground.

- Additional aircraft kills uncovered, including one 4-engine aircraft whose engines all failed. This closely repeats the earlier 1985-1987 scenario.

- Korean Airlines Flight 801 crashed on Guam on anniversary of loading of the atomic bomb that was dropped on Hiroshima in WW II. The Enola Gay, which dropped the bomb, took off from Guam in wee morning hours of August 6, 1945. The local opns order on Guam was also issued on Aug. 5.

- *Presently the Coalition (KGB/Communists/Aum Shinrikyo/Yakuza) is waiting for proper time to launch the final strike. It is still on.*

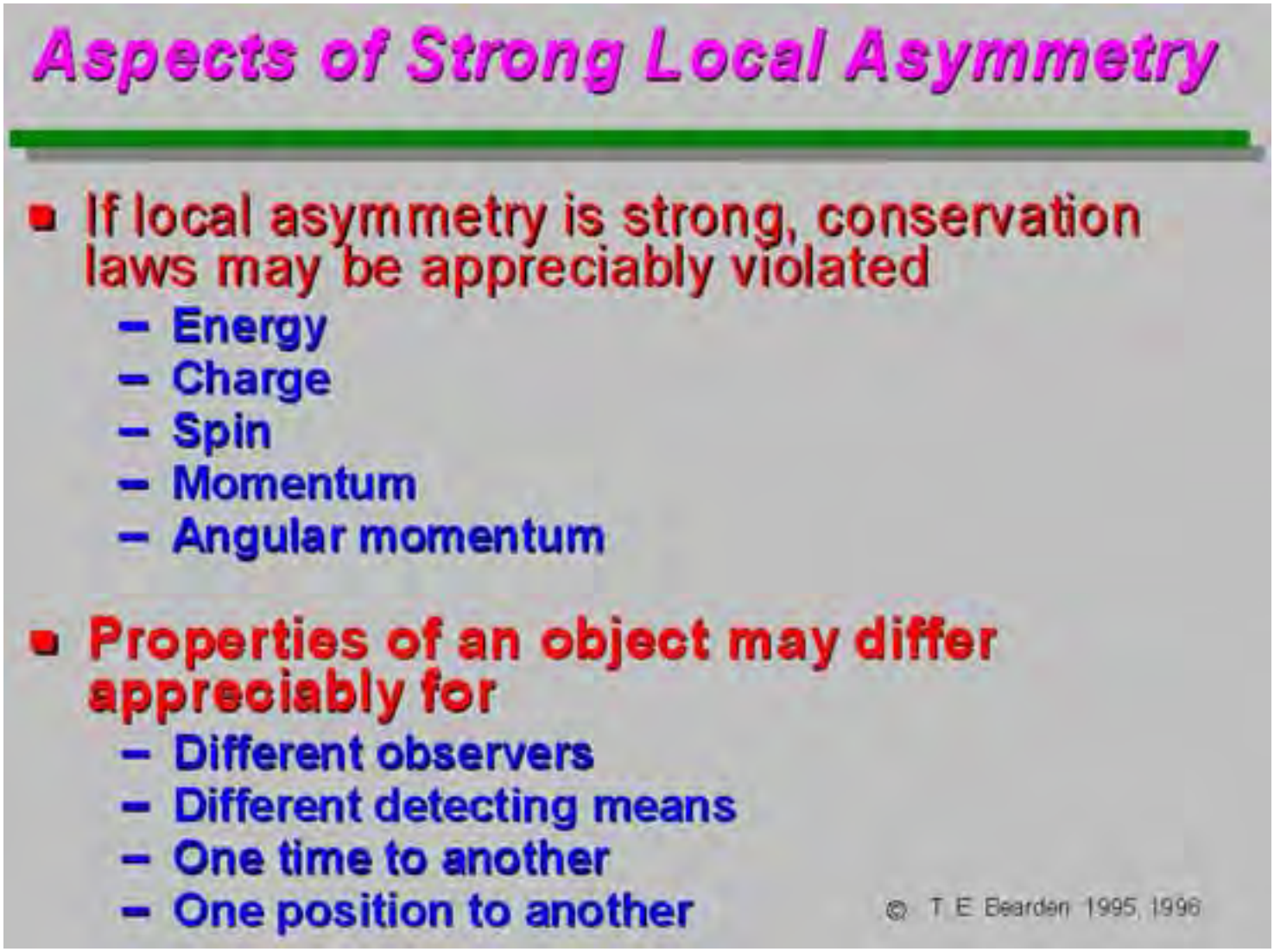
© 1995 THE U.S. GOVERNMENT

Situation Now (Assessment 2)

- April 97: Mind control test against Captain Button:
  - Demonstrates ability to control crewman in complex operations for more than one hour.
  - KGB requires one hour total QP crew control on a site to have crew disable insane QP wpns.

- Once QP systems disabled, Mindsnapper attacks and instantly kills every living thing in QP site area. Contaminates area for months (emits longitudinal EM wave radiation, which disrupt any life forms attempting to enter struck area). Sites nullified.
- Mind control over one crewman requires one weapon system plus up to 20-30 operators for controlling thoughts, hearing, perceptions, etc.

- *In Apr. 97, KGB building and deploying weapons and training crews. Ready for new attack 1999-2000.*


Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry
If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
Energy
Charge
Spin
Momentum
Angular momentum
Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
Different observers
Different detecting means
One time to another
One position to another
© T E Bearden 1995, 1996

Mass Casualty Problem: Aerial Anthrax Spray on Washington, D.C.

- One terrorist, one light aircraft with spray tank
- One kilogram of anthrax
- Flies over greater metropolitan Washington, D.C.
- Calm night
- *1-3 million casualties result**
- *Most of those stricken will die*
- Presently little can be done to save the stricken civilians
- *Attacks on several population centers might produce some 10 million or more casualties*

© 1991 T E BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Present Status of the WMD Threat to the United States

- Many foreign nations are hostile to the U.S. and sponsor terrorists
- Some 25 nations have WMD or are acquiring them
  - BW agents and weapons
  - Chemical agents and weapons
  - Nuclear materials and weapons
- Thousands of students and émigrés
- Infiltrated teams, BW, other WMD already
- Castro guerrillas infiltrated over the years
- Can do unacceptable damage to U.S. now
- *May reach first strike knockout capability*

© 1993 T.E. BEARDEN

*Per OTA Report to Congress, 1993

Some Present Problems in the U.S. WMD Defense Capabilities

- *No shelters (require overpressure, BW filtering, masks, showers, supplies)*
- *No stockpiled vaccines, medical supplies, immunoglobulins, masks, suits, food, fuel, generators, heaters, water purification units*
- Totally insufficient medical facilities, personnel, and emergency response teams
- Triage, full martial law will be required
- *No answer to massive decontamination problem*
- State, county, city inadequately staffed and insufficiently trained for mass casualties
- Terrorist teams, BW agents, other WMD on site, waiting
- Water supplies, food, crops, farm animals also vulnerable
- Electric power grid, bridges, trains, railroads vulnerable
- *Present medical science cannot save very many of the casualties, now or in the foreseeable future*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Internal Terrorist Threat with Weapons of Mass Destruction: Now & Future

TODAY:

- Sabotage
- Chemicals
- Biological agents
- Nuclear materials
- Powerful explosives
- Assassination
- Kidnapping and hostages
- Contamination
- Shoulder-fired AD missiles
- Terrorism

FUTURE ADDITIONS:

- Orthodox EM weapons
- Energetics EM biological warfare
- Scalar EM (energetics) weapons
- Scalar EM disease induction
- Alteration of behavior and emotions
- Alteration of memory
- Direct control of thoughts, perception
- Quantum potential weapons
- Psychoenergetics weapons
- Action-at-a-distance effects

© 1992, 1996, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Attempt to Ban Energetics Weapons Worldwide

- On June 13, 1975, in a major speech Brezhnev urged the United States to agree on a ban of research and development of new kinds of weapons "more terrible than anything the world has known."
- On July 2, 1975 Brezhnev repeated his proposed ban on development of frightful new weapons, to a group of U.S. Senators.
- In August 1975, Ponomarev called for a ban on frightful new weapons of mass destruction.
- On Sept. 23, 1975 Gromyko presented a draft treaty agreement to the 30th Session of the UN General Assembly, for banning development of frightful new weapons.
- *No one had the foggiest notion what the Russians were talking about!*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Brezhnev's Schedule

"We are achieving with detente what our predecessors have been unable to achieve with the mailed fist..
...by 1985 our power will be so irresistible that we can do what we wish anywhere on the globe."

Leonid Brezhnev,
in a secret 1973 meeting in Prague
with European Communist leaders.

"By the early 1980's we and our allies will control the high seas, space, and most of the earth's land area."

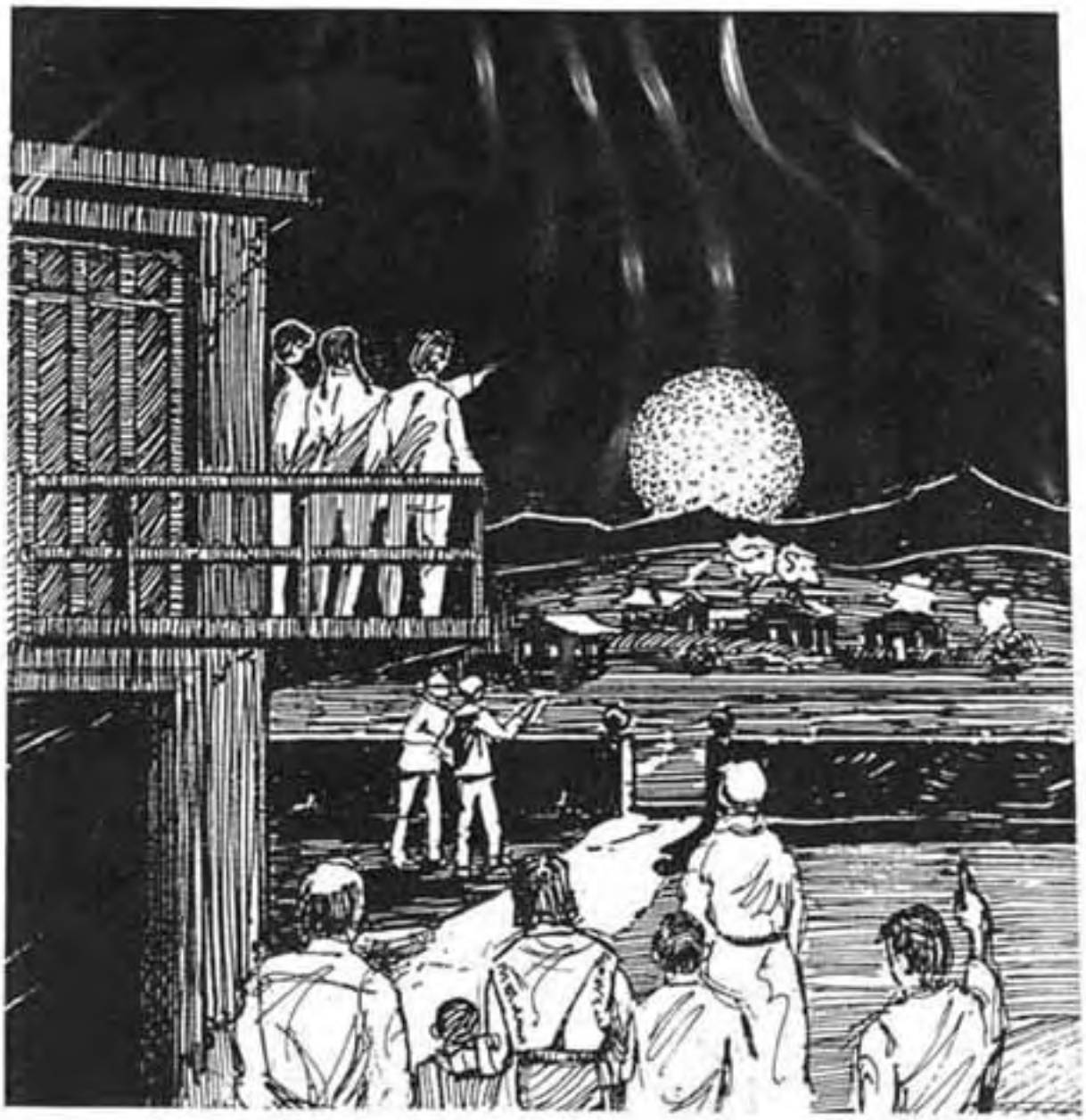
Kosygin,
to Imelda Marcos,
July 1978

In 1985-87, the Soviets did attempt to move, still constrained by nuclear dead man fuzing. That attempt was blocked, primarily by scalar EM countering demonstrations and dead man fuzing.

In April 1986, the first Soviet lab prototype of a quantum potential weapon specifically designed toward 10-min neutralization of nukes worldwide was gingerly tested against our U.S. airstrike on Libya. It was weakly tested in the "induced EMI" mode, for deception.

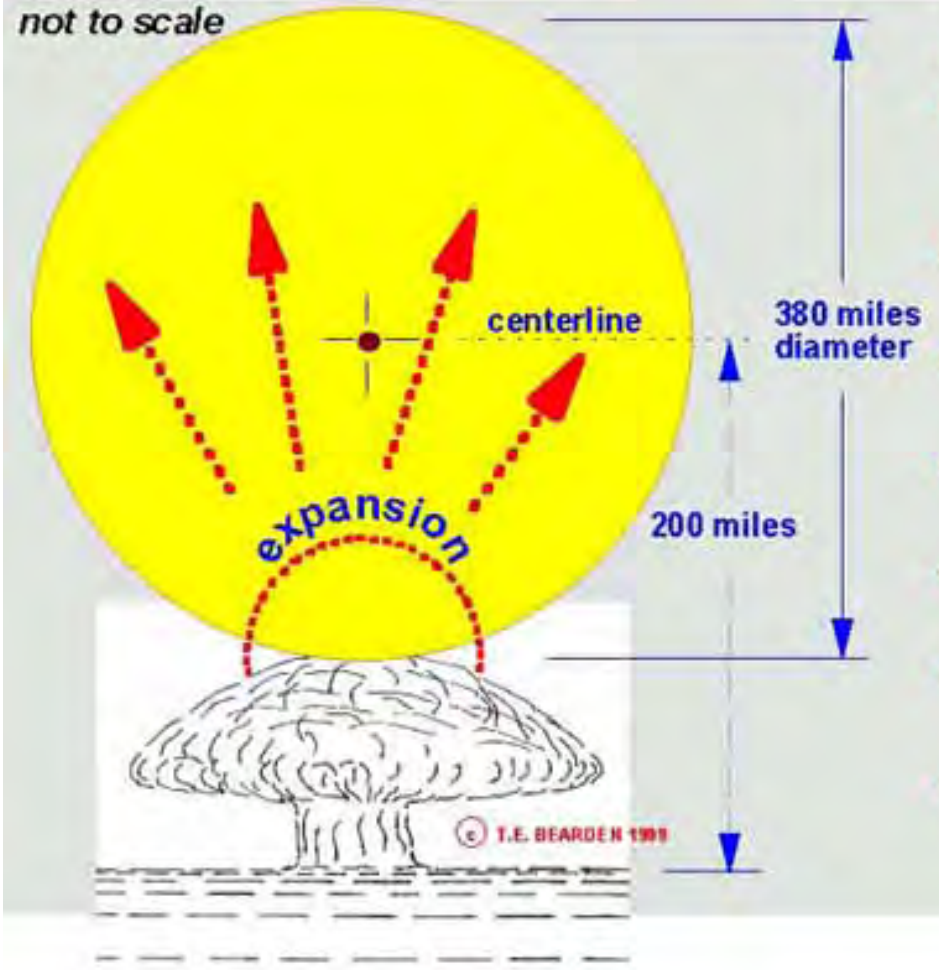
By 1990 that weapon was deployed and a new attack preparation phase was entered, scheduled for 1997.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)

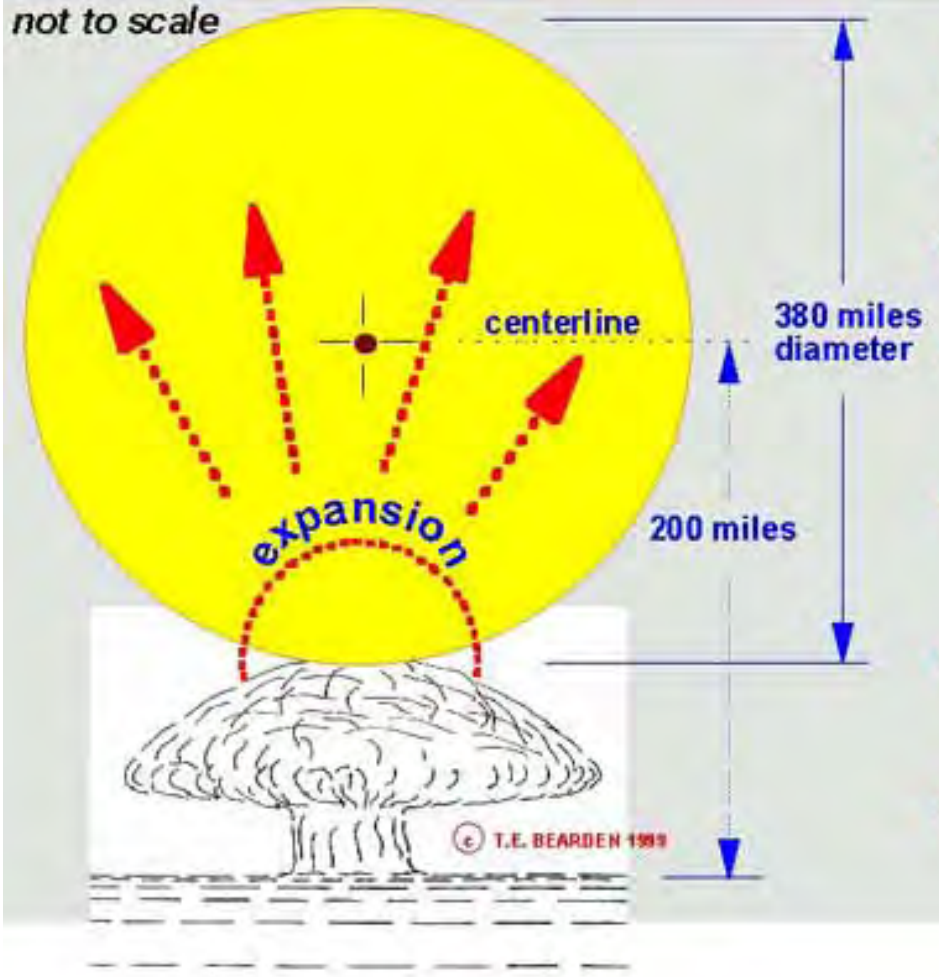


Sequence of Events

- Geyser of water rose rapidly from surface, mushroomed out
- Reached 60,000 feet altitude in two minutes
- Brilliantly glowing globe then appeared in top
- Globe increased greatly in size and altitude
- Reached diameter of 380 miles
- Center reached altitude of 200 miles
- Observed by multiple qualified pilots

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils

And Formation and growth of spherical shell (globe)



What They Were

- Superpotential interferometry using LWs
- First, a cold explosion just above surface
- Then small intense shell of glowing EM energy for 1-on-1 targeting
- Larger globe for large area as for ICBM targets approaching in zone
- With ST engines, can dud incoming nukes and all electronics
- Use in or out of Earth's atmosphere

COLD EXPLOSION -- 9 April 1984 Near Kurils
(Plus additional weapons effects)

Countering Insane Mad Systems: Find Loophole, Exploit It

- If MADs not quantum potential systems, easily countered by instant QP strike which destroys targeted MAD weapons worldwide with certainty.
- Have to be certain of types of dead-man fuzing. All dead-man fuzing weapons must be included in the assured target list for the striking quantum potential weapon.

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

- Multiple targeted MADS require multiple vacuum engines in the striking quantum potentials.
- Uncertainty and risk introduced if not certain of all MAD systems and all dead-man fuzing systems.

- Newest generation psychoenergetic LW interferometry weapons can instantly take over minds of all personnel on targeted sites, with targeted crews quickly disarming their own MAD weapons' launch capability as well as the weapons themselves.
- Mindsnapper then kills all living things and contaminates sites.
- Next generation QP Psy-En weapons can disrupt and destroy minds of an entire targeted national population. The nature of warfare moves irrevocably to the human mind, where of course the fundamental problem arises anyhow.

Next Generation Counter to Both Sane and Insane MAD Systems

- ***Localized quantum potential in an area, used in psychoenergetics mode***
  - Gradually produces mild, continuous hypnotic state
  - Targeted population remains entirely conscious, functional
  - Internal "word thoughts" emerge directly in subconscious
  - Targeted persons all unaware of these "word thoughts"
  - Operates somewhat similar to "post hypnotic suggestion"
  - Gradually changes emotions, psychological outlook
  - Over a period of time, deviates and entrains entire target population's outlook, belief structure, temperament
- ***Moves Psywar to inside the human component***
- ***Human minds are the only battleground***
- ***Can be accomplished without overt signature***
- ***Countered only by inserting same methodology into deeper mind level (collective unconscious)***

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium in warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are *transmutations of the nuclides themselves*
- *Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB*
- *Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike, following psychoenergetically crew-disabling QP weapons*

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials -- including "suitcase-delivered" covert weapons on site in Russia which otherwise provide dead man fuzing

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Simultaneous Dudding of Nuclear Weapons Worldwide

- Via quantum potential joining U235 and Plutonium warheads
- Includes weapons airborne, underwater, in storage
- These are not explosions, but are ***transmutations and increased fissioning rates***
- ***Part of the initial barrage launched by Aum/Yakuza/KGB***
- ***Will occur in the first minutes of the strategic strike***

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Note: Duds both overt and covert nuclear weapons and weapons-grade materials.

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Operation Divine Wind II

Slide 1

Slide 2

Slide 3

Slide 4

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plan to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States, given a low-risk opportunity.**

★ Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons (including quantum potential weapons) that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.

KGB

★ Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the first three generation energetics superweapons (which work by superpotential interferometry).

MINDSNAPPER AND
PSYCHOENERGETICS

★ *The Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800, two A-10s) is already underway.*

★ *The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, disable 99% of the U.S. population instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in from 10 minutes to 3 days.*

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

© 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

U.S.

DIVINE WIND II

- A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum Shinrikyo and KGB/Communist forces plans to launch a massive, surprise energetics attack on the United States and its allies, given the first low-risk opportunity.

© 1995, 1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

KGB

- Attack was thwarted twice in 1997 by a small nation countering with QP weapons.
- KGB psychoenergetics counter for the last QP weapon counter was tested in April 1997.
- Ready time for a new scheduled attack is latter quarter 1999 through first half of 2000.

YAKUZA &
AUM SHINRIKYO

DIVINE WIND II

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

★ **A secret coalition of Yakuza/Aum and KGB/Communist forces will launch a massive, surprise, strategic attack on the United States in 1997.**

★ **Major weapons utilized will be the scalar EM (energetics) superweapons that were developed, deployed, and operated by the KGB under the former Soviet Empire, and continuing after its dissolution.**

KGB/COMMUNISTS

★ **Yakuza/Aum crews have extensively trained and test-fired, from on-site in Russia. They have *leased* operational control of the energetics superweapons.**

MINDSNAPPER

★ ***Escalation Phase of interdicting and destroying actual U.S. targets (e.g., TWA-800) is already underway.***

★ ***The first blow in the Strike Phase will dud all nuclear weapons and weapons materials worldwide, in minutes; destroy special ship and energetics weapon sites instantly, and kill 80% of targeted populations in 3 days.***

QUANTUM
POTENTIAL

OPERATION DIVINE WIND II

Three Phases and Support

Operational Phases

- Phase I: On-Site Training Phase (Completed)
- Phase II: Escalation Phase (In Progress)
- Phase III. 1997 Strategic Strike on the U.S.
  - *First strike (QP) in Phase III duds all nuclear weapons and nuclear powerplants worldwide, in minutes*
  - *Psychoenergetic strike (QP) disables people instantly*
  - *Mindsnapper attack of special assets for 100% success*
  - *QP initiation of fast-acting, lethal diseases kills 80% of targeted populations in three days or less*

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Support Plans

- Plan A: Feints, Deception, Sabotage, and Terrorism
- Plan B: Testing and Test Range
- Plan C: Worldwide Weather Engineering
- Plan D: Strategic and Combat Intelligence

☭ Advanced EMBW Applications

- Covert EMBW: Examples
  - Activate materials and their potentials with ST disease engines. Potentials superpose and their infolded ST dynamics diffuse
  - Activate water's structuring (H-bonding) potential with disease engines
  - Bias electrical power grid ground fields by weak diseases
  - Employ disease-structured quantum potential in distant area
- Overt death ray (mind snapper)
  - Powerful scalar EM pulse in target area "jerks" rate of flow of time
  - The "time snap" sharply separates mind from body and each cell
- EMBW CM:
  - Irradiate bodies with longitudinal EM waves; self-converts to t-pumping and produces exact amplified ST antiengine
  - Antiengine arises out of local ST, affects all parts of all cells
  - Cells are t-charged with antiengine structure
  - Continuing action restores regenerative and immune systems and reverses cellular damage

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999

EM Biological Warfare (EMBW)

- KGB/Communists have developed highly effective
  - Electromagnetic biological warfare (EMBW)
  - Counters to orthodox biological warfare
  - Mass death ray weapons
    - Small version of "mindsnapper" tested in Afghanistan
    - Killed occupants in two villages, in separate strikes
    - Unusual aspects (so-called "smerch" gas)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

- Russia/KGB is the only group with a complete counter to biological warfare, either covert or overt, and to EMBW
- EMBW (covert and overt) is a preferred option for KGB
  - MAD Doctrine is completely destabilized for a sufficiently covert Russian EMBW strike
  - Situation has existed for at least two decades
  - Can alter germs, bacteria, viruses of specific kind, in a specific target area, to produce antibiotic-resistant strains
  - Can induce any kind of cellular disease or damage at a distance
- U.S. national characteristic: no reaction to slowly increasing threat

Microwave Radiation of U.S. Embassy in Moscow

Former U.S. Embassy in Moscow.

BACKGROUND

- Began in latter 1950s
- Discovered on VP Nixon's trip
- Initially thought to be *nuclear* radiation (Discovered w/Geiger counter?)
- High level target -- U.S. Ambassador
- Guarantees personal attention of:
  - U.S. Ambassador to USSR
  - U.S. President
  - NSA, CIA, DIA, NSC, etc.
  - Top consulting scientists
  - Leading U.S. scientific institutions
- Two U.S. Ambassadors died, another sickened
- Anomalous health changes in personnel, only in zero-field (zero pot'l gradient) areas!
- Four U.S. Presidents requested Soviets cease
  - Cut from 18 watts/sq cm to 2
  - Then again increased
- No one could understand what was going on
- Aluminum screens were placed over windows
- Moscow was declared a hazardous duty zone

© 1995, 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

Pentagon EMI Studies, 1989

Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4

- Analysts of severe EMI effects in strike on Libya, 1986
  - performed major 3-year, 66-man study
  - Blamed effects on U.S. forces' own signals
  - Did not know of any other "signals" present
  - Knew nothing of quantum potential weaponry, energetics weaponry
- 7-month preliminary study
  - Severe EMI Problem exists
  - EMI shielding often waived in our weapon systems
  - Thousands of conflicts possible
- Also studied UH60 Blackhawk helicopter problems (which *were* due to its lack of good EMI shielding, and not quantum potentials)
  - uncommanded turns
  - Five EMI crashes 1982-1989
  - $175 M program to shield it
- So found that U.S. transmission combinations can
  - Affect aircraft flight control
  - Turn off fuel supply
  - Cause uncommanded dive/turn
  - Bring down U.S. warplanes
- *Actually, Libyan EMI was induced by Soviet quantum potential tests which can do all those things and much more*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

EM Missile Practice

- EM Missile Practice
  Latter Sept. - Early Nov. 1996
  Melbourne, Australia

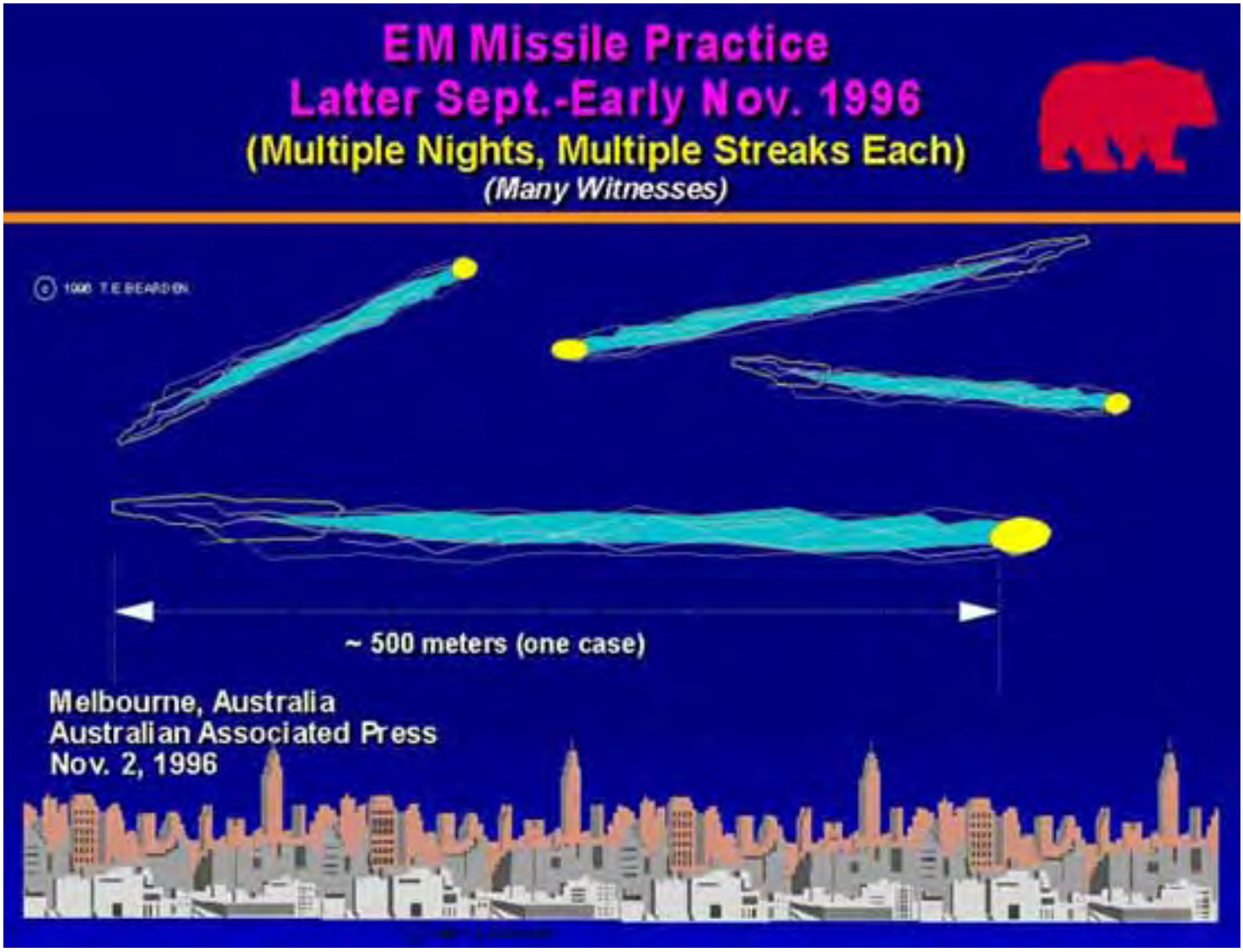
- Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack
  Saturday evening, Nov. 16, 1996

- Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry
  Thursday, December 12th, 1996

- EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch, Cape Canaveral, Florida
  The Smoking Gun in November 1985

- Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slew Away Registration Point
  Marker Beacon over Night Shuttle Launch, 26 November, 1985

- EM Missile Practice and Deception
  November 17, 1996


EM Missile Practice
Latter Sept.-Early Nov. 1996
(Multiple Nights, Multiple Streaks Each)
(Many Witnesses)
© 1996 T.E.BEARDEN
~ 500 meters (one case)
Melbourne, Australia
Australian Associated Press
Nov. 2, 1996

Deception: Using EM Missile to Reinforce Notion of SAM Attack

Saturday Evening
Nov. 16, 1996

Note: Meteor shower was forecast, which provided perfect decoy to FBI investigators, to steer them off the true scent.

Pakistan International Airlines Flight 712, just after takeoff from John F. Kennedy Airport, on path similar to that taken by TWA Flight 800, July 17, 1996

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Intelligence Probe: Insuring U.S. Still Unaware of Energetics Weaponry

Thursday
Dec. 12, 1996

Pilot sighted what he called
a "green flare".
No danger, no evasive action.

Saudi Arabian Airlines 747
en route from Riyadh, Saudi Arabia
to John F. Kennedy Airport.
At 12,000 ft., not far from where
TWA Flight 800 was killed on July 17, 1996

FBI: *"Probably a meteorite."*

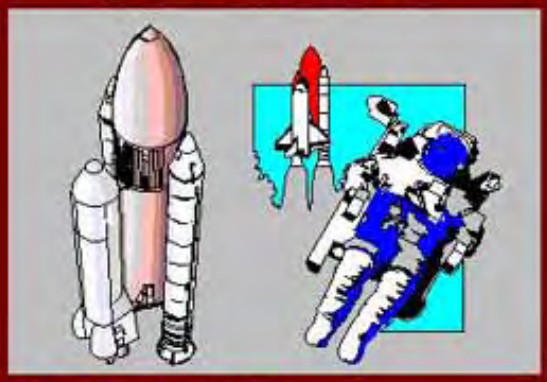
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

EM Missile Strike, Offset from Night Shuttle Launch

Cape Canaveral, Florida

PHOTO BY BOB GLADWIN

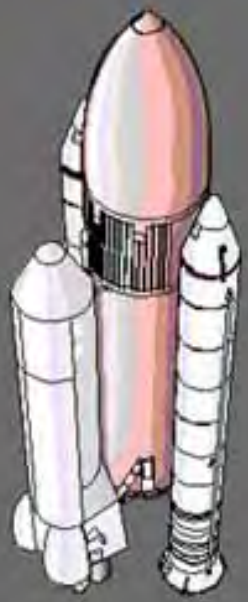
© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999,



The Smoking Gun in Nov. 1985

Distant Operator Onsite in Russia Slews Away Registration Point

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1999.



28 Nov 1985

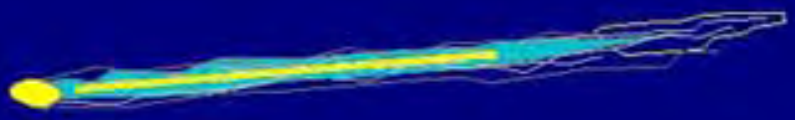
MARKER BEACON
Over Night Shuttle Launch
Cape Canaveral, Florida

26 Nov 1985
Photographed by George Suchary

Two weeks later, the same weapon killed the Arrow DC-8 at its takeoff from Gander, Newfoundland.

EM MISSILE PRACTICE AND DECEPTION

Nov. 17, 1996 at 2220 hrs.



Lufthansa 405

Speed Bird 226

Note: 4-month anniversary of kill of TWA-800. "Inside gloating" by Aum/Yakuza/KGB.

Vicinity of Long Island, New York
Not far from where TWA-800 was killed
Two aircraft sighted object

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics

NONLIVING SYSTEMS

Energetics

- Nonliving systems
- Scalar Interferometry
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potential
- Vacuum Engines
- Spacetime Structuring
- Material, Field Effects
- Nuclei, Lattice Changes
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

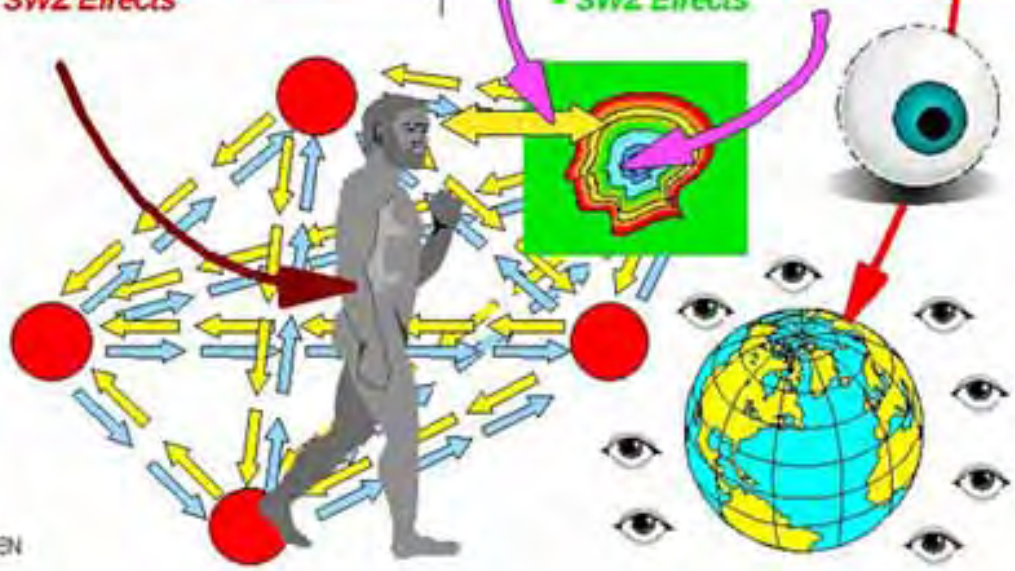
LIVING SYSTEMS

Bioenergetics

- Living Systems (Bodies)
- Cells, cellular changes
- Master Cell Control (Popp)
- Spacetime Structuring
- Disease Induction, Remission
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects

Psychoenergetics

- Living Systems (Minds)
- Thoughts, Memories, Emotions
- Conscious/Unconscious Minds
- Spacetime Structuring
- Species, Biospheric Minds
- Action-at-a-Distance
- Quantum Potentials
- Scalar Interferometry
- Hidden EM Variables
- SWZ Effects



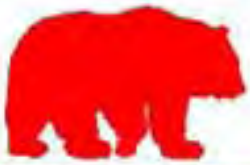
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Communism's Goal

- "War to the hilt between communism and capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack... To win we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movements on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard-of concessions. The capitalist countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we shall smash them with our clenched fist."

Dimitry Z. Manuilsky
Lenin School of Political Warfare, Moscow
(circa 1934)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN



Manuilsky's Goal vs. Status Today

Manuilsky, 1934	Situation, Dec. 1996
■ War is inevitable.	■ Has not changed.
■ Not strong enough to attack now.	■ Strong enough now; preparations completed. Need right opportunity.
■ Need surprise.	■ Have achieved total surprise.
■ Must put us to sleep.	■ We are sound asleep.
■ Need most spectacular peace movement on record.	■ Done. We think the Russian threat gone, cold war ended.
■ Electrifying overtures, unheard-of concessions.	■ Done, and still occurring every day. It has worked beautifully.
■ Capitalists will cooperate.	■ We are cooperating in spades!
They will leap to be friends.	■ We've leaped, and are leaping.
■ They will let down their guard.	■ No ABM, junked lots of nukes,
■	shrunk our forces to the bone.
■ We'll strike them then.	■ They would have struck (twice) in 1997, but for deterence by another nation (not U.S.) having QP weapons
	■ *They are still looking for a risk-free opening to strike*

© 1996, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Professor Hellman, German Scientist Released from Work in Soviet Union

- Worked in Soviet Union after WWII
- Eventually escaped to Germany, then to Brazil (handsome offer)
- Took part in highly unusual Soviet energetics development and experiments
- Large areas of the sea could be and were *suddenly frozen*
- *No particular attention was paid to this information by highly qualified scientists*
- *In intelligence terms, this is A-1 information of the highest caliber*
- *Bohm also was invited to Brazil, which started an energetics weapon program. Brazil developed such weapons including weak quantum potential weapons (0.95 confidence)*

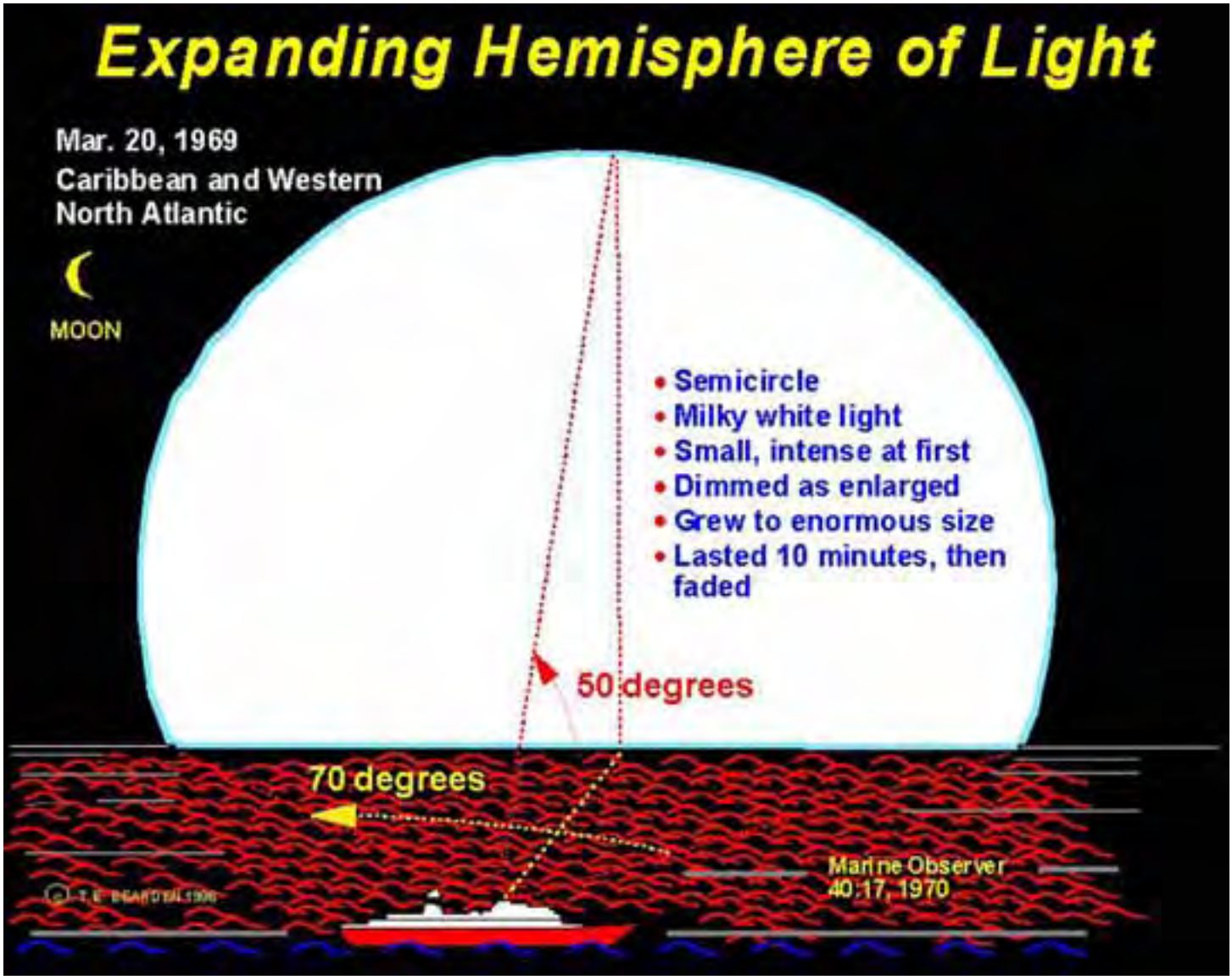
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

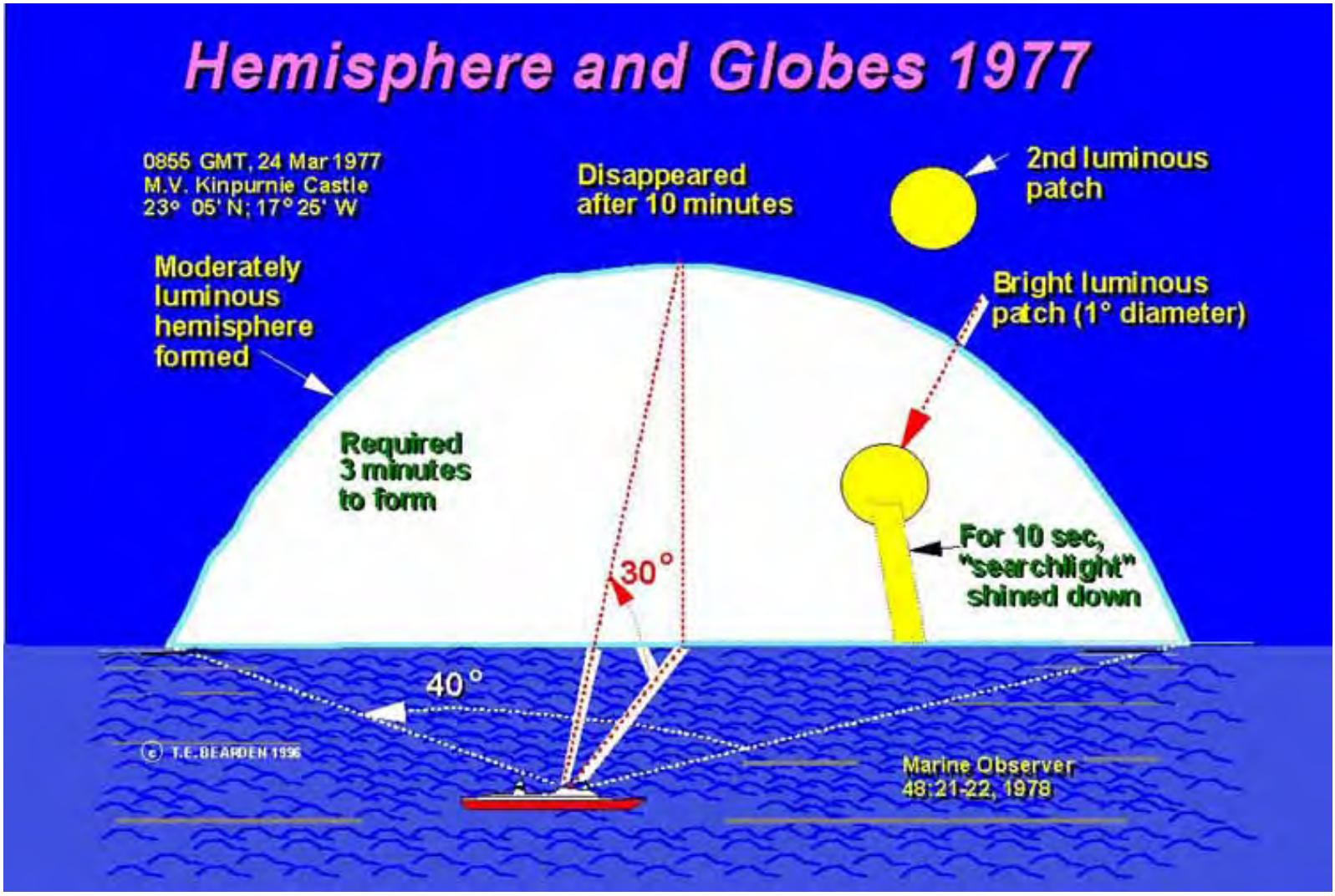
The Tom Bearden Website

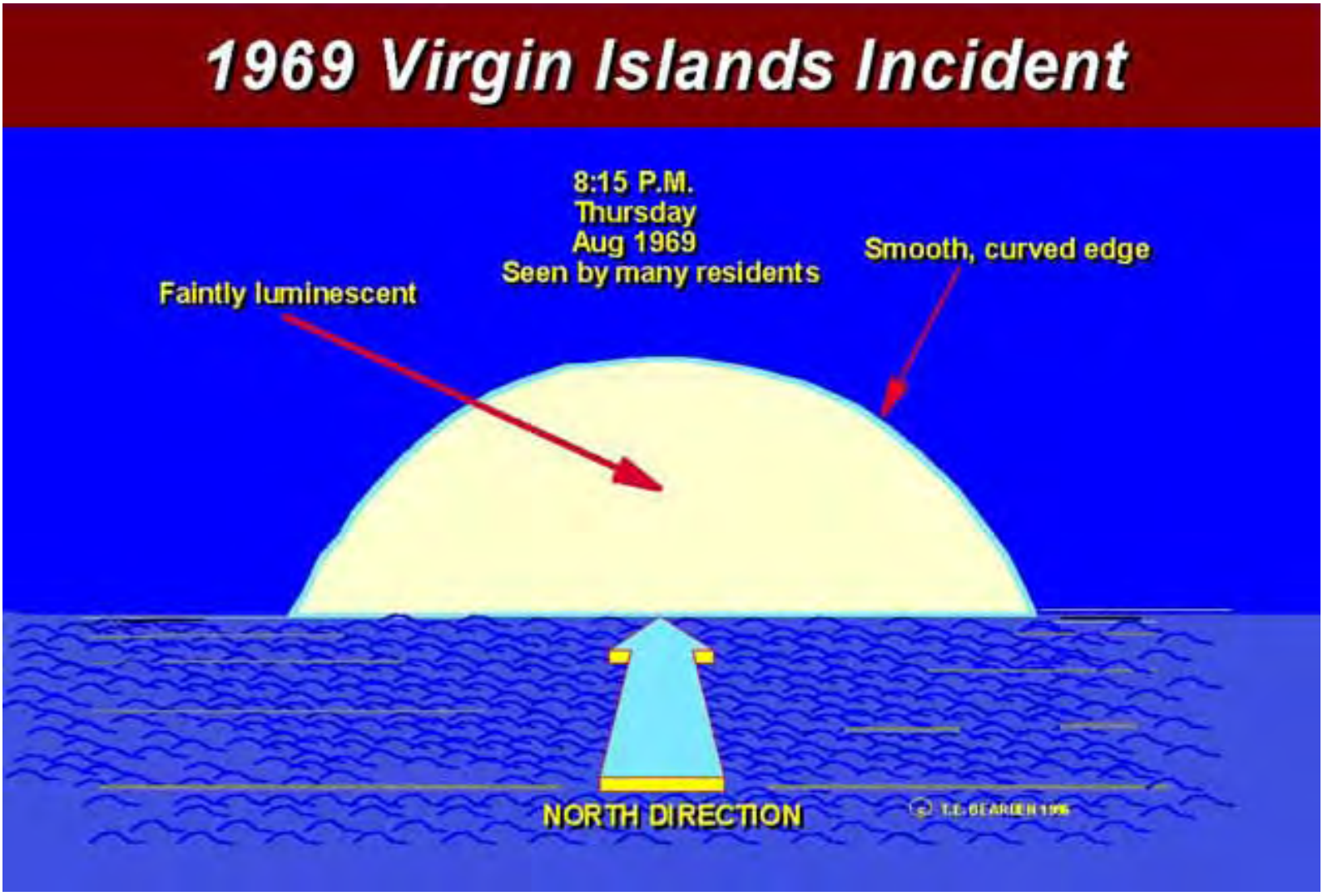
Help support the research

Hemispheres of Light

- March 20th, 1969
  Caribbean and Western North Atlantic
- Hemisphere and Globes, 1977
  24 March, 1977
- Virgin Islands Incident
  August 1969
- Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
  June, 1982


Expanding Hemisphere of Light
Mar. 20, 1969
Caribbean and Western
North Atlantic
MOON
• Semicircle
• Milky white light
• Small, intense at first
• Dimmed as enlarged
• Grew to enormous size
• Lasted 10 minutes, then faded
50 degrees
70 degrees
Marine Observer
40:17, 1970


Hemisphere and Globes 1977
0855 GMT, 24 Mar 1977
M.V. Kinpurnie Castle
23° 05' N; 17° 25' W
Disappeared
after 10 minutes
2nd luminous
patch
Moderately
luminous
hemisphere
formed
Bright luminous
patch (1° diameter)
Required
3 minutes
to form
For 10 sec,
"searchlight"
shined down
30°
40°
© T.E.BEARDEN 1996
Marine Observer
48:21-22, 1978


1969 Virgin Islands Incident
8:15 P.M.
Thursday
Aug 1969
Seen by many residents
Faintly luminescent
Smooth, curved edge
NORTH DIRECTION

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

How Could Such Superweapons Ever Be Concealed?
• Arthur C. Clarke's law states:
"Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic."
• To U.S. scientists, "magic" means "impossible"
• Longitudinal EM waves and LW interferometers have been regarded as fantasy and impossible
• To deceive foe on rather open use of unknown technology without discovery:
"Disguise its uses as understandable accidents, human error, acts of nature, other known technology, etc."

Soviets Easily Concealed These Superweapons for Four Decades
• Intensive Soviet deception plan utilized
– Embedded in other weapon system tests
– Made to resemble natural acts, accidents, etc.
– Open science releases coordinated to show Russian scientists worked on "normal" science
• West thought Russian scientists inferior
• U.S. scientific community was and is dogmatic, and fiercely suppresses real scientific innovation
• Terribly flawed electrodynamics not ruthlessly shaken and changed in West
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996, 1999
• West had no basis for understanding energetics

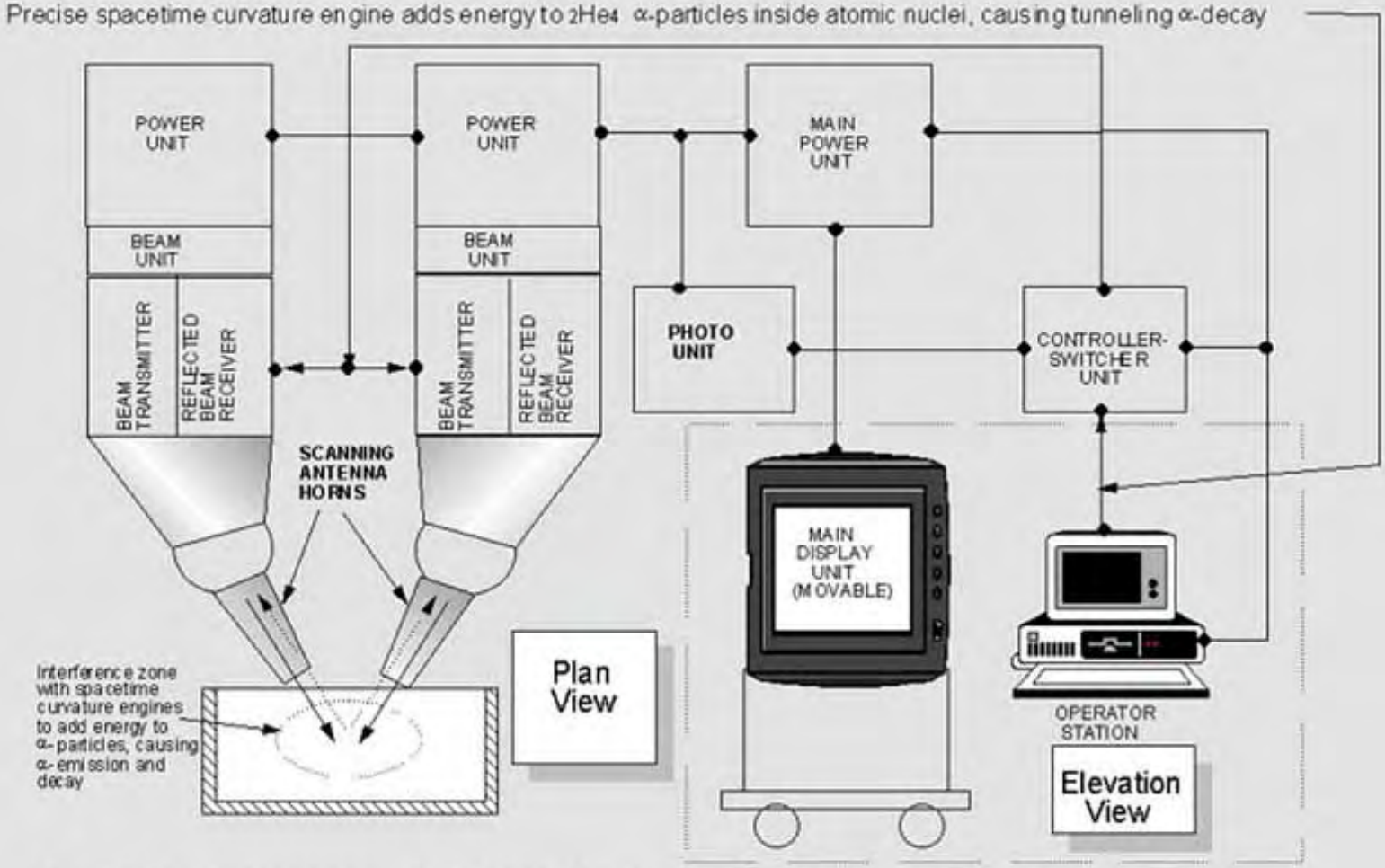
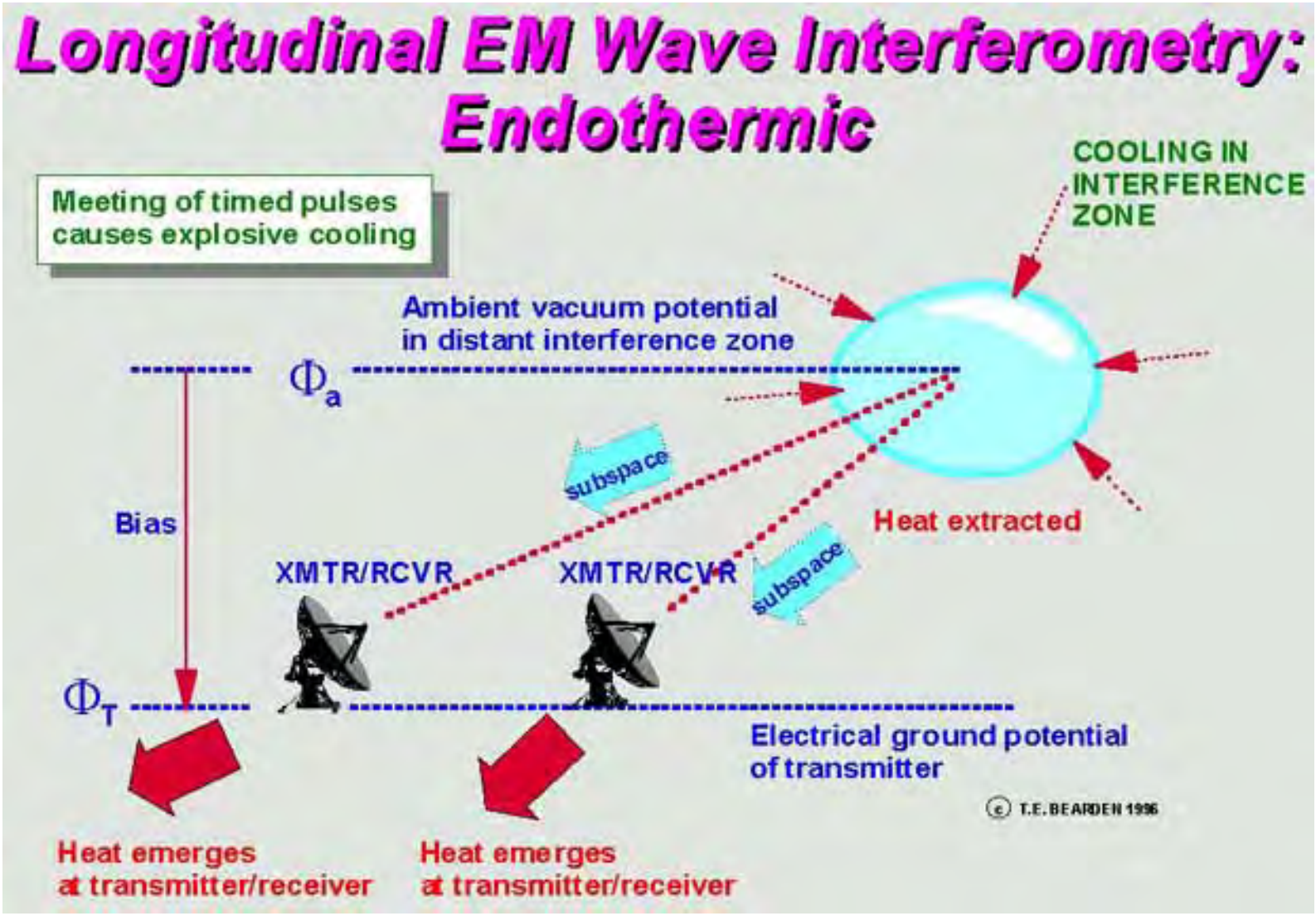
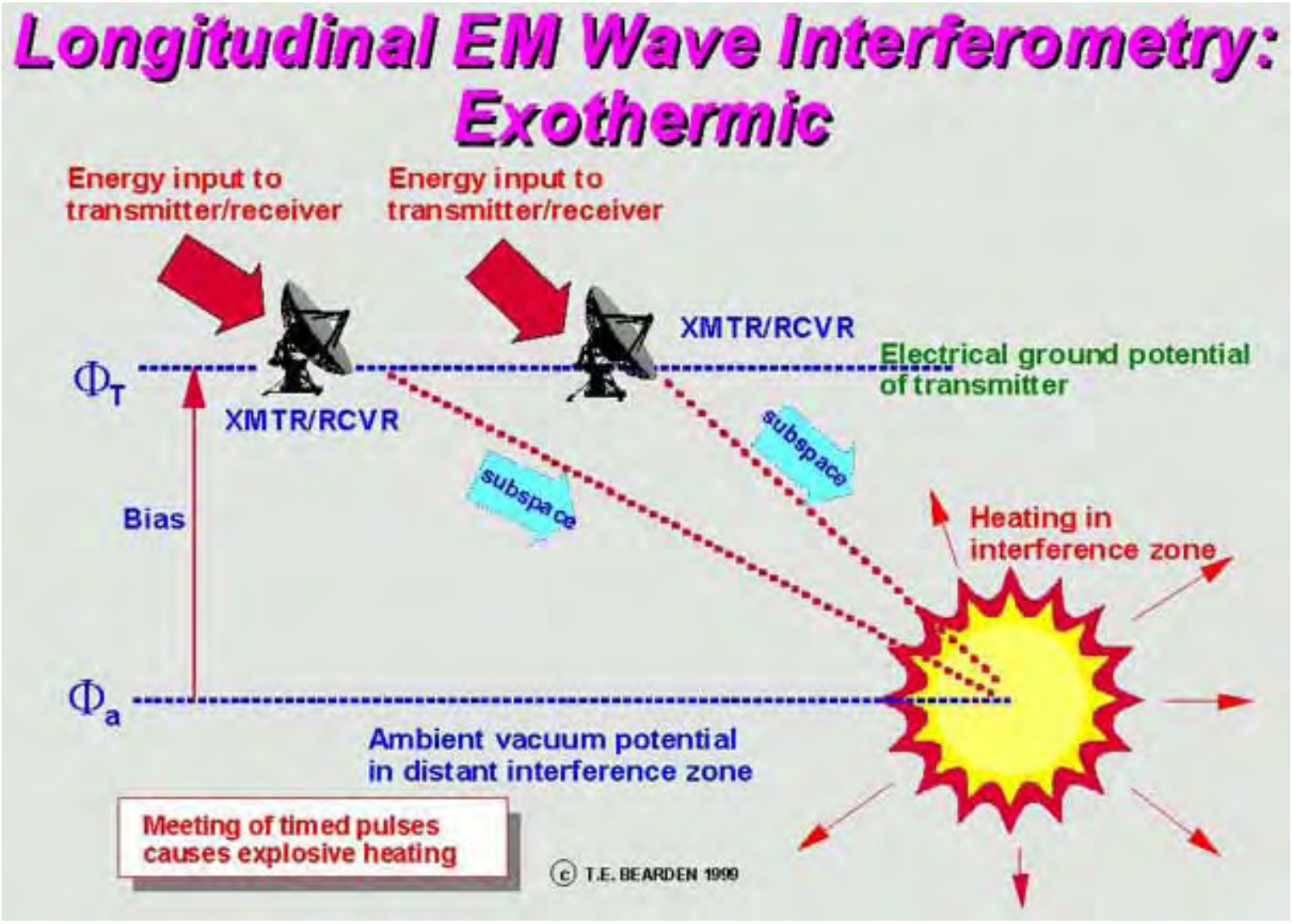


Figure 26. Microscope-type, laser-like interferometer for inducing quick α-decay in samples of otherwise longer-lived isotopes.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Endothermic
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive cooling
COOLING IN INTERFERENCE ZONE
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Φ_a
subspace
Bias
Heat extracted
XMTR/RCVR
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
Φ_T
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver
Heat emerges at transmitter/receiver


Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometry: Exothermic
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
Energy input to transmitter/receiver
XMTR/RCVR
Electrical ground potential of transmitter
Φ_T
XMTR/RCVR
subspace
subspace
Bias
Heating in interference zone
Φ_a
Ambient vacuum potential in distant interference zone
Meeting of timed pulses causes explosive heating
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

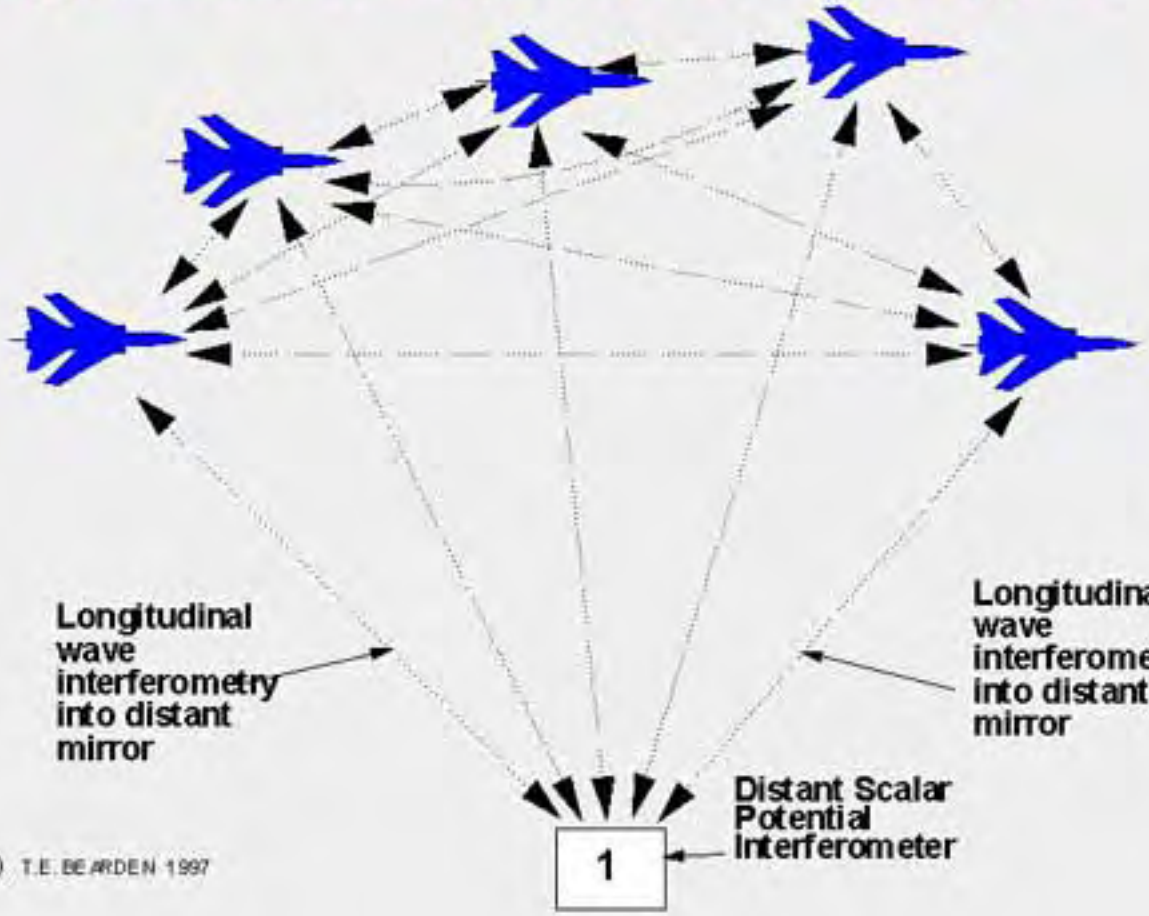
U.S. Air Attack on Libya
April 1986

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- "Washington Post" Article
  January 22, 1989

U.S. Airstrike on Libya
April 1986*
• 33 U.S. AIRCRAFT IN STRIKE
• MANY HIGH-POWERED TRANSMITTERS
– COMMUNICATIONS
– JAMMERS
– RADARS
• SEVERE, UNEXPECTED "EMI" ENCOUNTERED
– ONE F-111 DOWNED
– NUMEROUS WEAPONS WENT ASTRAY
– THREE FOREIGN EMBASSIES DAMAGED
– SEVEN AIRCRAFT FORCED TO ABORT
• COMMANDERS: "US OR THEM?"
*Washington Post, 22 Jan. 1989, p. A4
Mild quantum potential weapon tested against electronics in U.S. aircraft and missiles
EM energy arises from every point in spacetime inside the electronics

U.S. Air Attack on Libya in April 1986

- Established QP with the electronics in our aircraft and missile
- Subtly jammedthem with spurious EMI noise and signals



Lightning Wall
• Aircraft on course of 270 degrees
• Approached "solid wall of lightning" in an otherwise cloudless sky
– From very high altitude to near the water
– Extended north-south as far as one could see
• Radar scope clear
• Rigged aircraft for heavy weather
• Plunged directly through wall
• Wall was very thin
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996
circa 1959-1960
Interview with Patrol plane commander
U.S. Navy P5 aircraft
Over Atlantic, 200 miles east of Norfolk

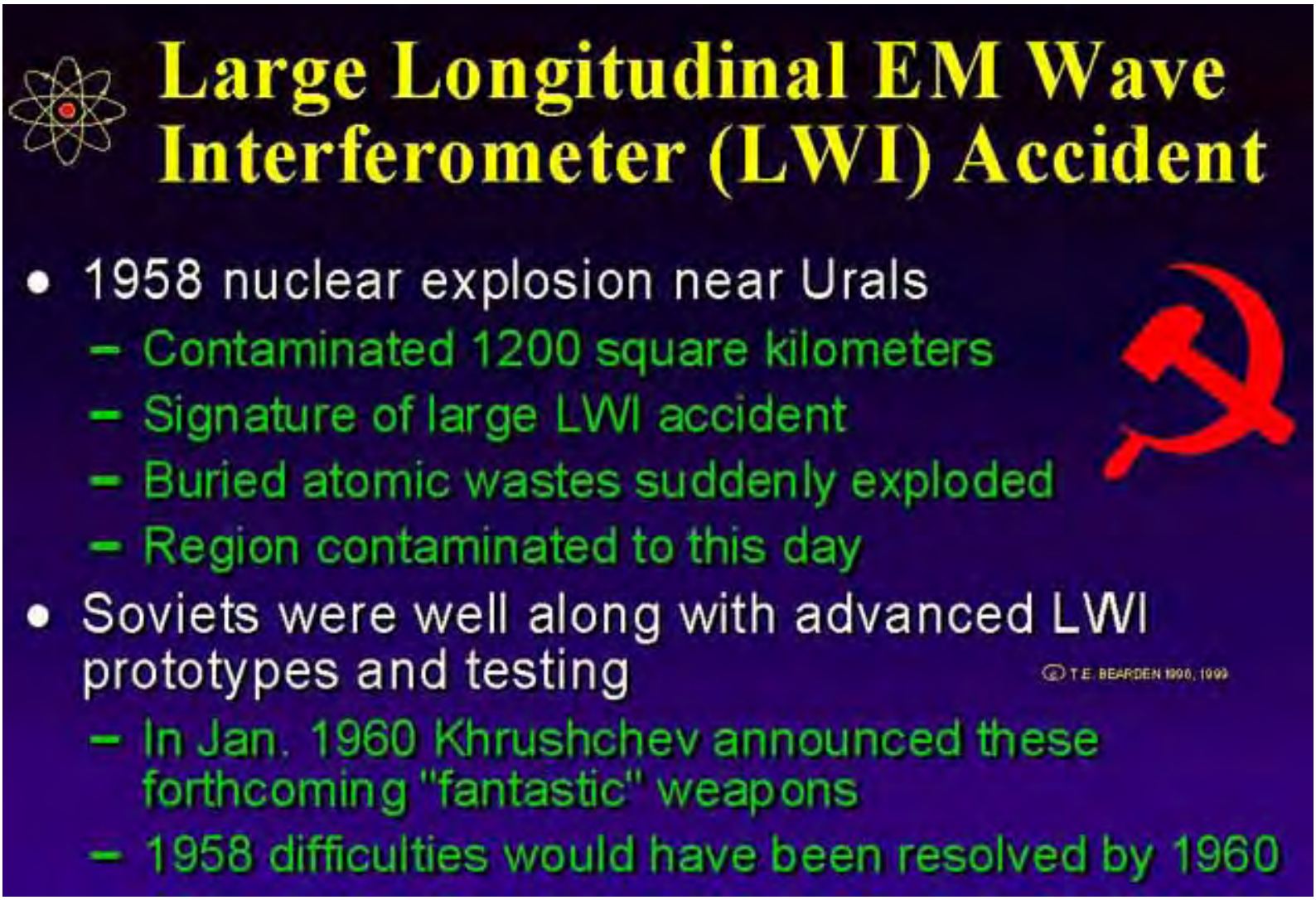
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED
- HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP
- CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- 23 EEG BANDS
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.

JC1-34

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN


Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• 1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Contaminated 1200 square kilometers
– Signature of large LWI accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Region contaminated to this day
• Soviets were well along with advanced LWI prototypes and testing
– In Jan. 1960 Khrushchev announced these forthcoming "fantastic" weapons
– 1958 difficulties would have been resolved by 1960
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990, 1999

Large Longitudinal EM Wave Interferometer (LWI) Accident
• Expected cause of 1958 accident
– Huge LW energy beams built up
– Catastrophic short-out in transmitter
– LW energy flashed over into earth and spread
– Struck and fissioned stored nuclear wastes
• Developed new safety circuits
– For transmitter short-out, instantly activates to hold LW beam energy and prevent flash-over
– Similar accident happened in 1986 at Chernobyl, except private U.S. group blew that transmitter to prevent catastrophic quake in California

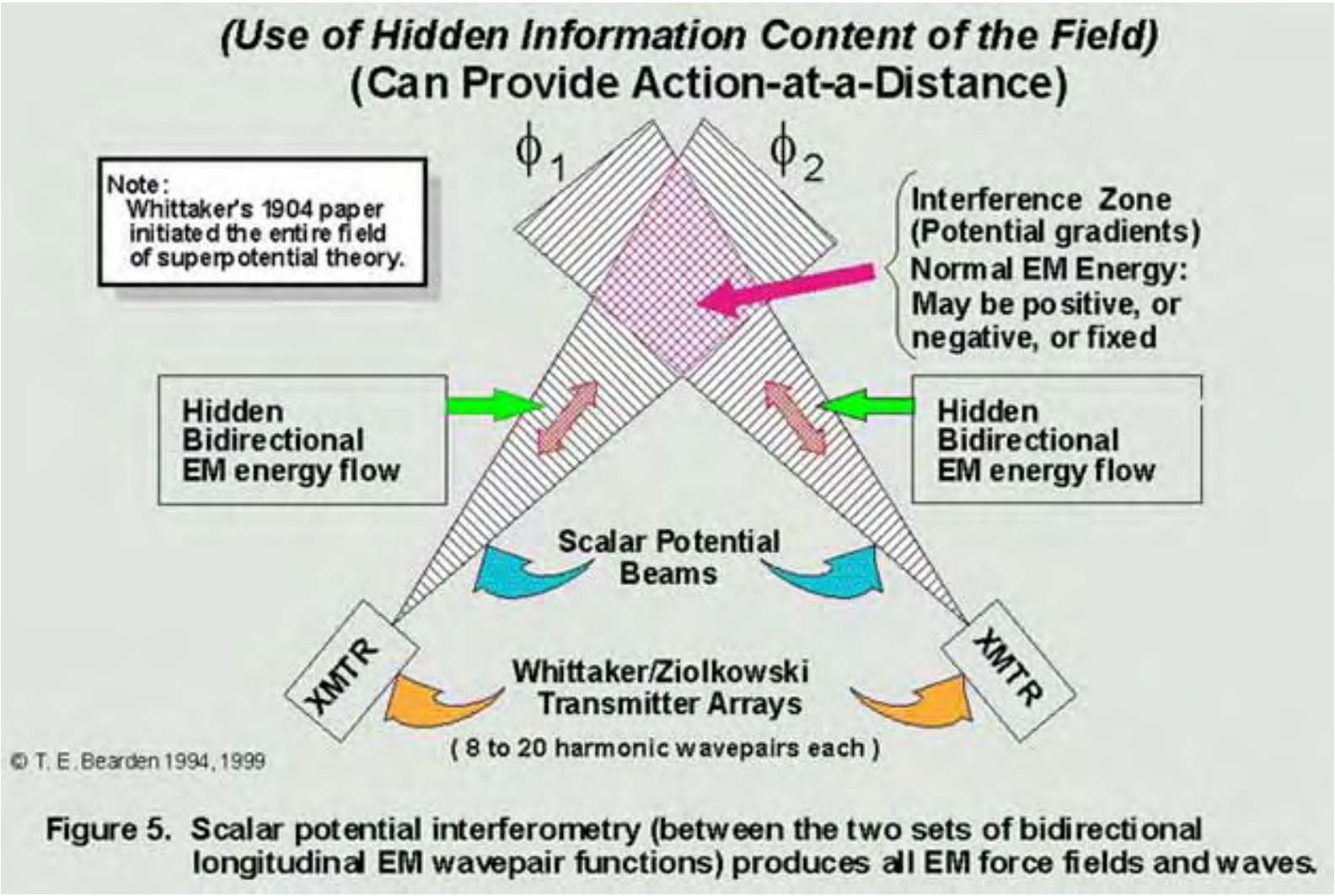


Figure 5. Scalar potential interferometry (between the two sets of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepair functions) produces all EM force fields and waves.

Two Types of Mutual Assured Destruction (MAD) Systems

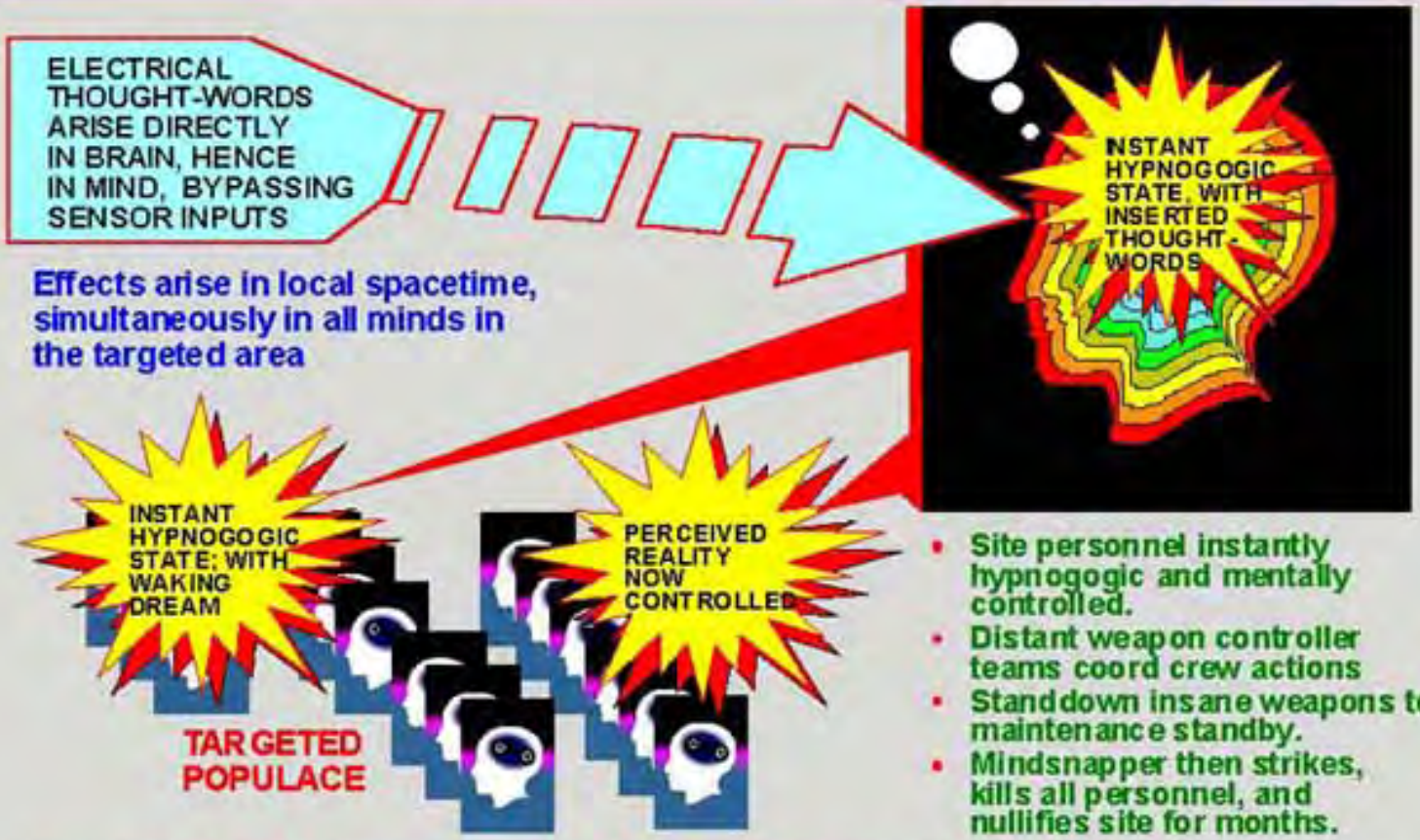
- **Sane system:**
  - Turned off or on standby
  - Wait until attacked or attack is imminent
  - Humans consider situation, make strike decision
  - Command order issued to weapons officers
  - Human finger initiates launch sequence
  - Usually requires code entry, etc. for assured launch control

- **Insane system:**
  - Computer periodically (e.g., every 2 hours) initiates launch
  - During sequence, there is a period (say, 2 min.) where operators can enter stop order (usually coded)
  - If correct stop not entered, weapons automatically launch
  - if correct stop entered, computer resets, and after another 2 hrs, automatically reinitiates the launch sequence

© 1996, 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Psychoenergetics Weapons Teams Mentally Disable All Personnel

(COUNTERS ALL SANE MAD SYSTEMS)
(NULLIFIES HUMAN COMPONENT OF ALL WEAPON SYSTEMS)



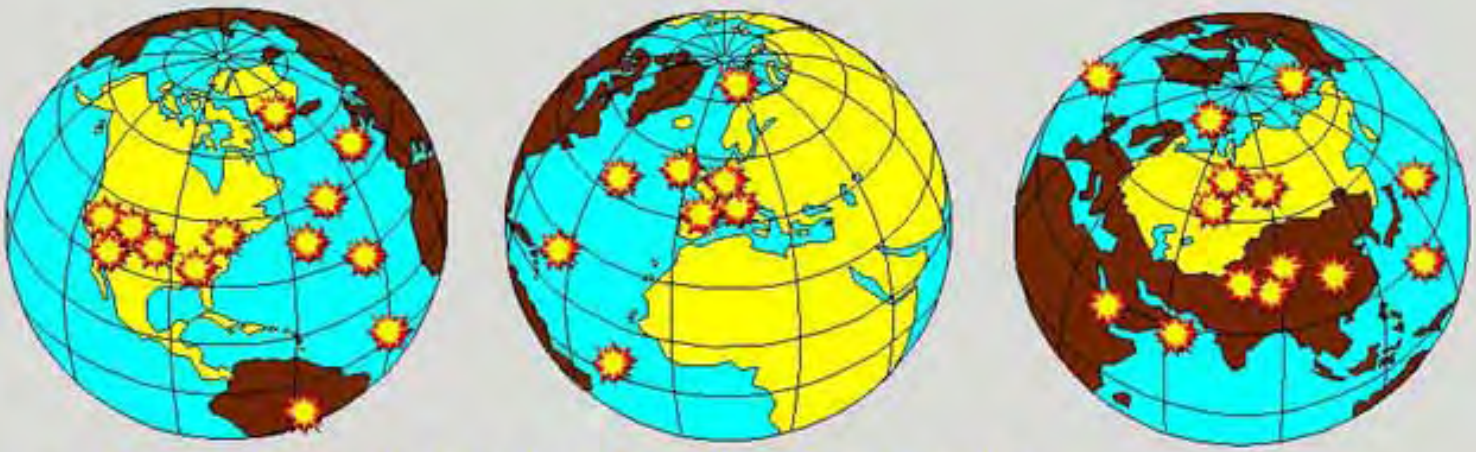
- Site personnel instantly hypnogogic and mentally controlled.
- Distant weapon controller teams coord crew actions
- Standdown insane weapons to maintenance standby.
- Mindsnapper then strikes, kills all personnel, and nullifies site for months.

Indicators: Two A-10 incidents 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Strikes Against Special Ship and Energetics Weapon Sites

- Via powerful scalar EM pulses in each targeted area, so sharp time-jerks occur
  - Mind and its operations exist in time but not in 3-space
  - Coupling interaction of mind operations to body occurs through flow of time
  - Flow or change of flow of time must be smooth, for coupling of mind to body
- *Sharp jerk in time flow snaps mind's coupling to body, instantly separates mind*
- *Instant death for every virus, bacterium, cell, insect, mammal, living creature*
- *Contaminates struck sites for months, perhaps a year*

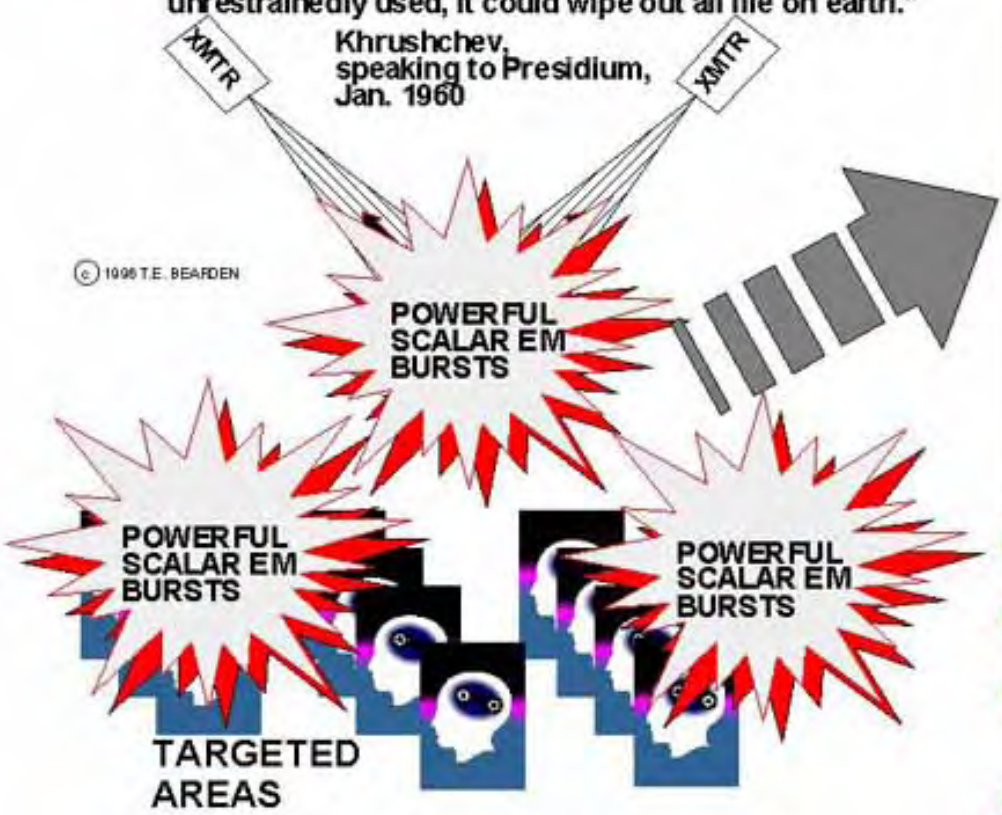


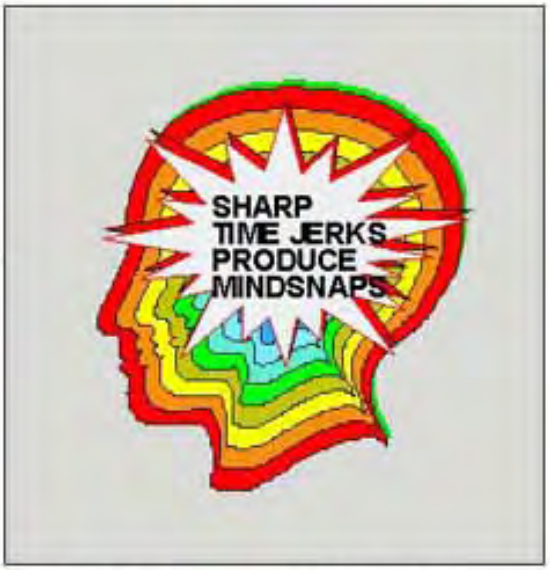
Note: In other words, this is the part of the "preparation barrage" that attacks the enemy's response capability (i.e., his "artillery" and his "airpower") and suppresses it. The use of the "mindsnapper" weapons provides 100% assurance of success.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

"MINDSNAPPER" ATTACK ON SPECIAL SHIPS & ENERGETICS WEAPONS SITES

"We have a new, fantastic weapon ... so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth."
Khrushchev, speaking to Presidium, Jan. 1960





- Minds snapped loose from bodies (every living thing)
- Struck areas completely sterilized of all life
- LWs emitted; slow decay of time-charge makes contamination persistent
- Tested twice in Afghanistan

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Slide 1
- Slide 2
- Slide 3
- Slide 4
- Slide 5
- Slide 6
- Slide 7

How Much Off Guard Are We?

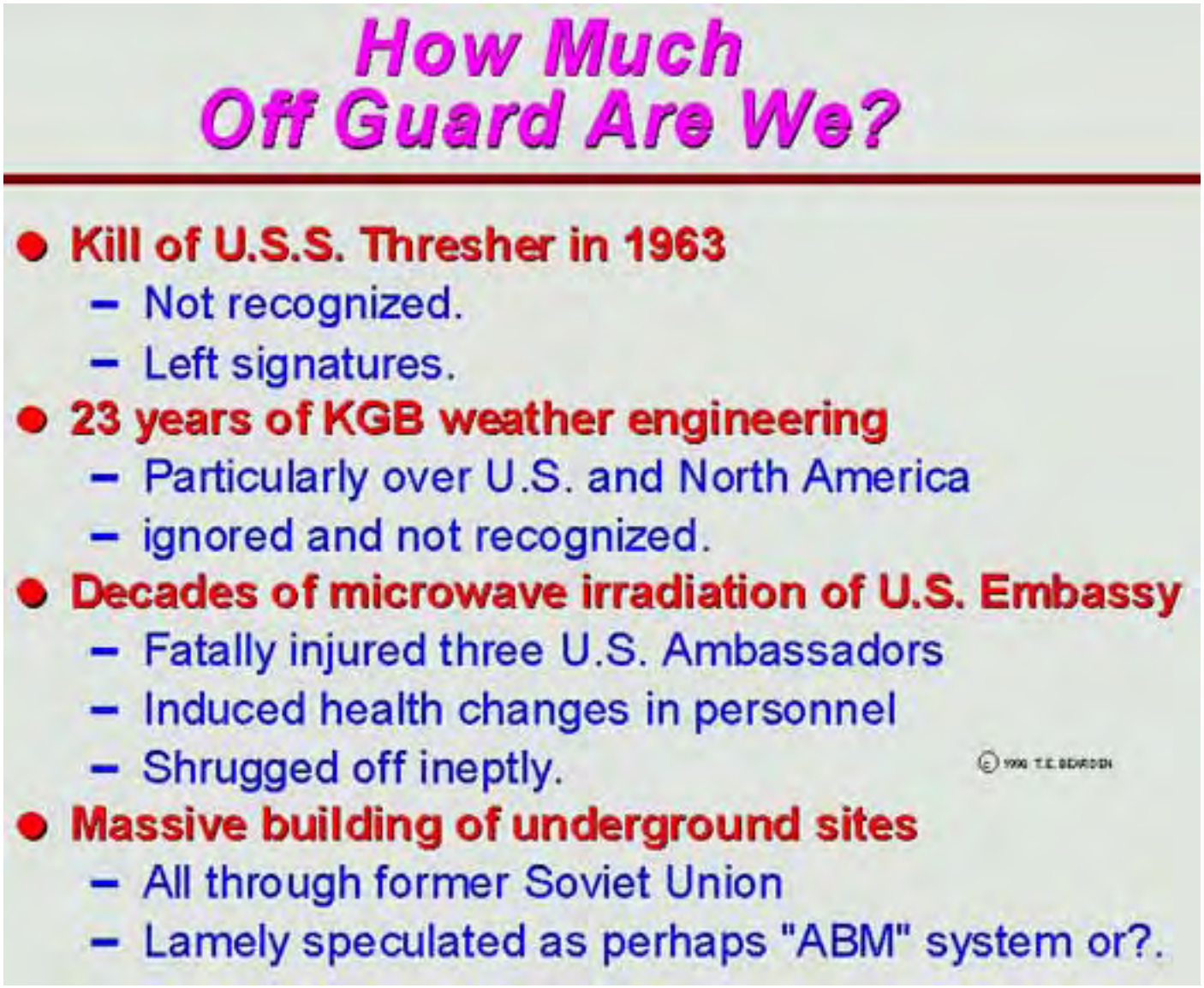
- *Legitimate U.S. forces have no energetics weapons or defenses against them*
- *No DoD general, military officer, or enlisted person reporting to the government of the United States has <u>any:</u>*
  - Training in energetics or energetics weapons
  - Experience in energetics or energetics weapons development and usage
  - Training in strategy, tactics, deployment, and employment of energetics weapons
  - Knowledge of energetics weapons effects and capabilities
  - Knowledge of the energetics weapons, tactics, deployment, and employment by the KGB/Russians
- *Civilian and military, scientific and intelligence, and news media personnel do not recognize energetics weapons effects happening right over their own heads*

© 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963 not recognized. Left signatures.
- 23 years of KGB weather engineering, particularly over U.S. and North America, ignored and not recognized.
- Decades of irradiation of U.S. Embassy, fatally injuring three U.S. Ambassadors, health changes in personnel shrugged off ineptly.
- Massive building of underground sites, all through former Soviet Union, lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.
- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.
- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, for instantaneous action at a distance. Russians developed it.

©1996,1998 T.E.BEARDEN


How Much
Off Guard Are We?
Kill of U.S.S. Thresher in 1963
– Not recognized.
– Left signatures.
23 years of KGB weather engineering
– Particularly over U.S. and North America
– ignored and not recognized.
Decades of microwave irradiation of U.S. Embassy
– Fatally injured three U.S. Ambassadors
– Induced health changes in personnel
– Shrugged off ineptly.
Massive building of underground sites
– All through former Soviet Union
– Lamely speculated as perhaps "ABM" system or?.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- 1985, 1986 Soviet kills of U.S. aircraft, spacecraft, personnel ignored as "accidents" by legitimate U.S. communities.
- Quantum potential strike on soldiers in Gulf war not recognized, ignored.
- Quantum potential deterioration of U.S. populace's immune systems ignored.
- Exchange of earthquakes and massive retaliatory destruction of Soviet missile ammunition storage sites, 1986-1989, ignored.

How Much Off Guard Are We?

- U.S. scientific and military communities adamantly refuse to rework electromagnetics, though known to be seriously flawed.
- Refuse to apply Stoney/Whittaker work to engineer hidden variables, even though present quantum mechanics also known to be wrong because it does not contain such "hidden order."
- Refuse to develop, internally structure, and apply Bohm's quantum potential, which gives instantaneous action at a distance and great energy amplification.
- Russians developed quantum potential weapons, which obsolete all other weapons.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?

Kill of TWA-800 1996

Kill of USS Thresher 1963

Cold Explosion Off Japan Apr 1984

Kill of Space Shuttle Challenger 1986

President's party airplane crash 1996

From The Huntsville (AL) Times 18 Sep 96:

"Retired Gen. Wayne Downing concluded that U.S. forces are so far superior to potential foes that opponents have turned to terrorism as the only way of challenging them."

The Times also provided the information that Defense Secretary William Perry agreed with Gen. Downing's conclusion.

3 Dead U.S. Ambassadors from Moscow Embassy Radiation

Kill of Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

JUST HOW MUCH OFF GUARD ARE WE?`

3 Dead U.S Ambassadors, U.S. Weather Engineered 20 years

Kill of USS Thresher Nuclear Submarine Apr 1963

QP Test on U.S. Troops in Persian Gulf, 1991 (Gulf War Syndrome)

TWA-800 1996; President's C-130 crash 1996

Arrow DC-8 Gander AFB Dec 1985

Challenger 1986

Quantum Potential Jamming of Air Attack on Libya Apr 1986

Blind Euphoria to Even the Ballistic Missile Threat

- U.S. National Intelligence Estimate (NIE) released in Nov. 1996 states there is no foreseeable threat to the U.S. from "indigenous missiles" for at least 15 years.
- Clinton has claimed a program for ABM defense is too expensive, would violate ABM Treaty with former USSR.
- Soviets developed an ABM system in violation of the treaty.
- In June 96 Russia test-launched an SS-19, their 26th ICBM test in 5 years.
- *"Russia still retains and is modernizing a vast nuclear arsenal... still the only nation of earth that could destroy America in a matter of minutes. Indeed, given the weakness of the Russian Army, Russia's superpower ambitions rest more than ever on its nuclear capabilities."* *
- "For the first time since the dawn of the nuclear age, there is not a single Russian missile pointed at America's children." **

Comment: Punch a computer button and the missiles are pointed! The armed missiles are still there, ready and waiting.

Bulleted info courtesy Washington Inquirer, June 24, 1996.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

* House Nat'l Security Chmn, Floyd Spence.
** Bill Clinton, State of the Union Message.

Possible Targets: 1995-9
Escalation Phase
(Based on 1985-87 test program)
Earthquakes
Power Grids &
Distribution Systems
Missiles
Satellites
Ships
Shuttle
Launches
& Flights
JETLINERS
Radio/TV
Subs
Radars &
Nets
Microwave Nets
Communications
and Computer Nets

Propagation of Weapon Effects

- **All conventional weapons use propagation through 3-space of matter or energy or both**
  - Matter (bombs, missiles, projectiles, etc.)
  - Energy (EM force fields, sonic force fields, etc.)
  - Basically one-to-one, or one "bus" to many-on-many
  - Finite propagation velocity v: where $0 < v \leq c$
  - Time delay: Shielding and pre-strike retaliation possible
- **Structured quantum potential propagates vacuum ordering (vacuum engines), instantly**
  - Zero time delay (through multiply-connected spacetime)
  - No propagation "through space", no "velocity" as such
  - Easily one-to-many, without limit
  - Dramatic energy amplifier (gates, amplifies flux ordering)
  - Effects arise in local spacetime; no shielding possible
  - No range limit, since striking distance always zero
- **QP weapons obsolete all other weapons**

© 1989, 1995, 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

COUNTERING AN INSANE QP WEAPON:

Quantum Potential Psychoenergetics Strike Mentally Controls All Personnel

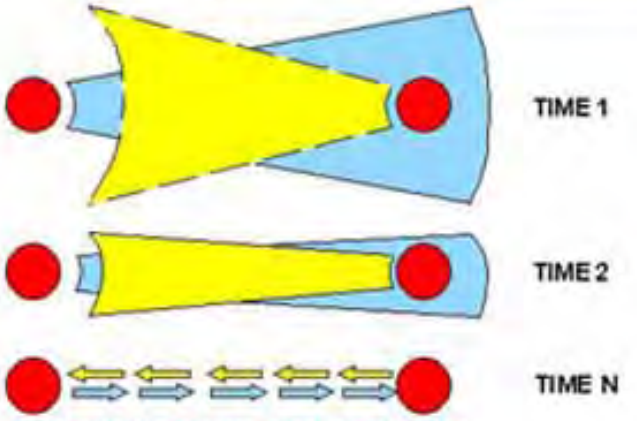
CONTROLLED PERSONNEL DISABLE INSANE QP SYSTEM
(FOLLOWED BY PERSONNEL KILL OF ENTIRE CADRE BY MINDSNAPPER)

Indicators: Captain Button's lengthy A-10 incident in 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

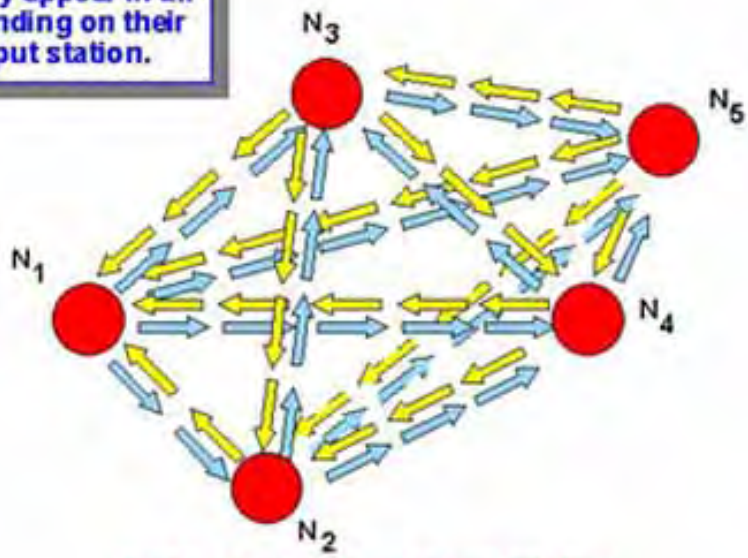
Gulf War Disease: KGB QP Weapon Induced ST Curvature Engines for a Cocktail of Diseases

Self-Targeting in Inner EM Channel Can Produce a Quantum Potential

Once QP is established, energy transmission is direct and instantaneous. Energy input to one single participant will simultaneously appear in all other participants, the amount depending on their fractions of participation with the input station.

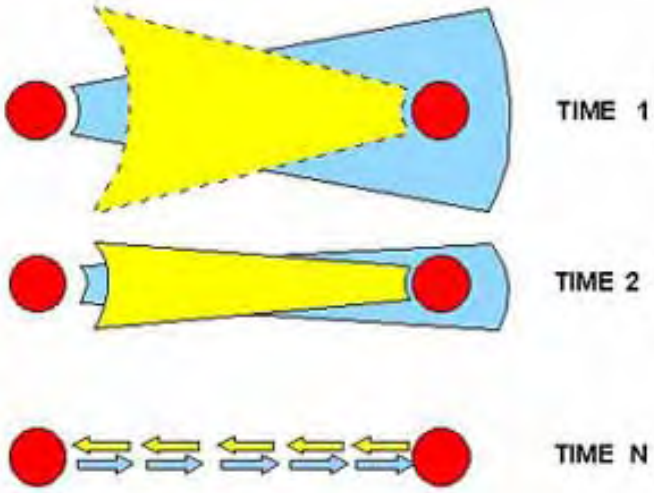


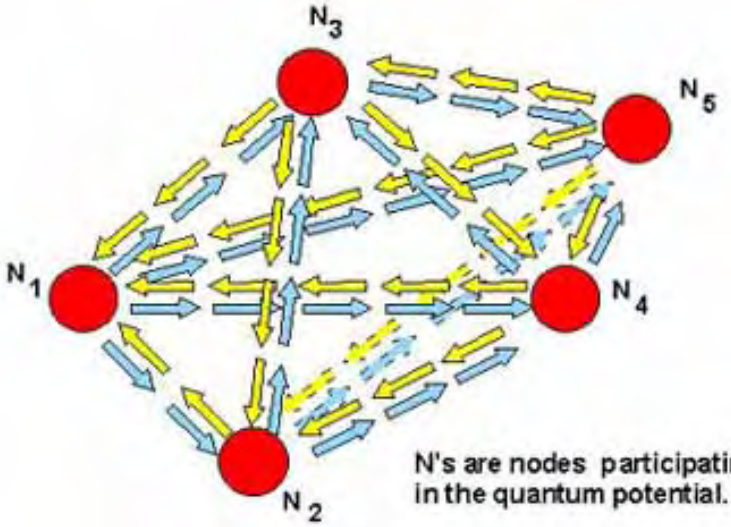
NARROWING OF INTERACTING POTENTIALS INTO LASER-LIKE BEAMS, BETWEEN TWO PUMPED SOURCES. NOW ONLY LONGITUDINAL WAVES CONNECT THE LINKED OBJECTS.



SELF-TARGETING EFFECT AMONG ALL PAIRS OF INTERACTING PUMPED SOURCES

© 1995, 1995, 1996 T.E. BEARDEN





a. Iterative retroreflection between any pair of nodes narrows the interconnecting potentials to a laser-like, bidirectional beam. Iterative phase conjugate reflection provides self-targeting.

b. The quantum potential exists as narrow, laser-like beams between participating nodes, even when the nodes are widely separated. The beam space is multiply-connected; transmission is instantaneous.

© 1989, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Consider the hidden Stoney/Whittaker bidirectional EM waves that comprise the potential from each source node. If these nodes have sufficient intersymmetry of dynamic material form, then self-targeting occurs between the two nodes of any nodal pair. By iterative phase conjugate reflection, the scattering is narrowed into interconnecting wavepairs, in laser-like beams, between each two nodes. Thus the interconnecting potentials narrow into laser-like, bidirectional beams. The Coulomb gauge may apply, and a quantum potential may be formed.

Figure 30. Mechanism for generating a quantum potential, by iterative self-targeting induced into a system of multiple scattering nodes. Once a QP is established, spatial separation has little or no effect.

Major Principles for Use of Quantum Potential Weapons

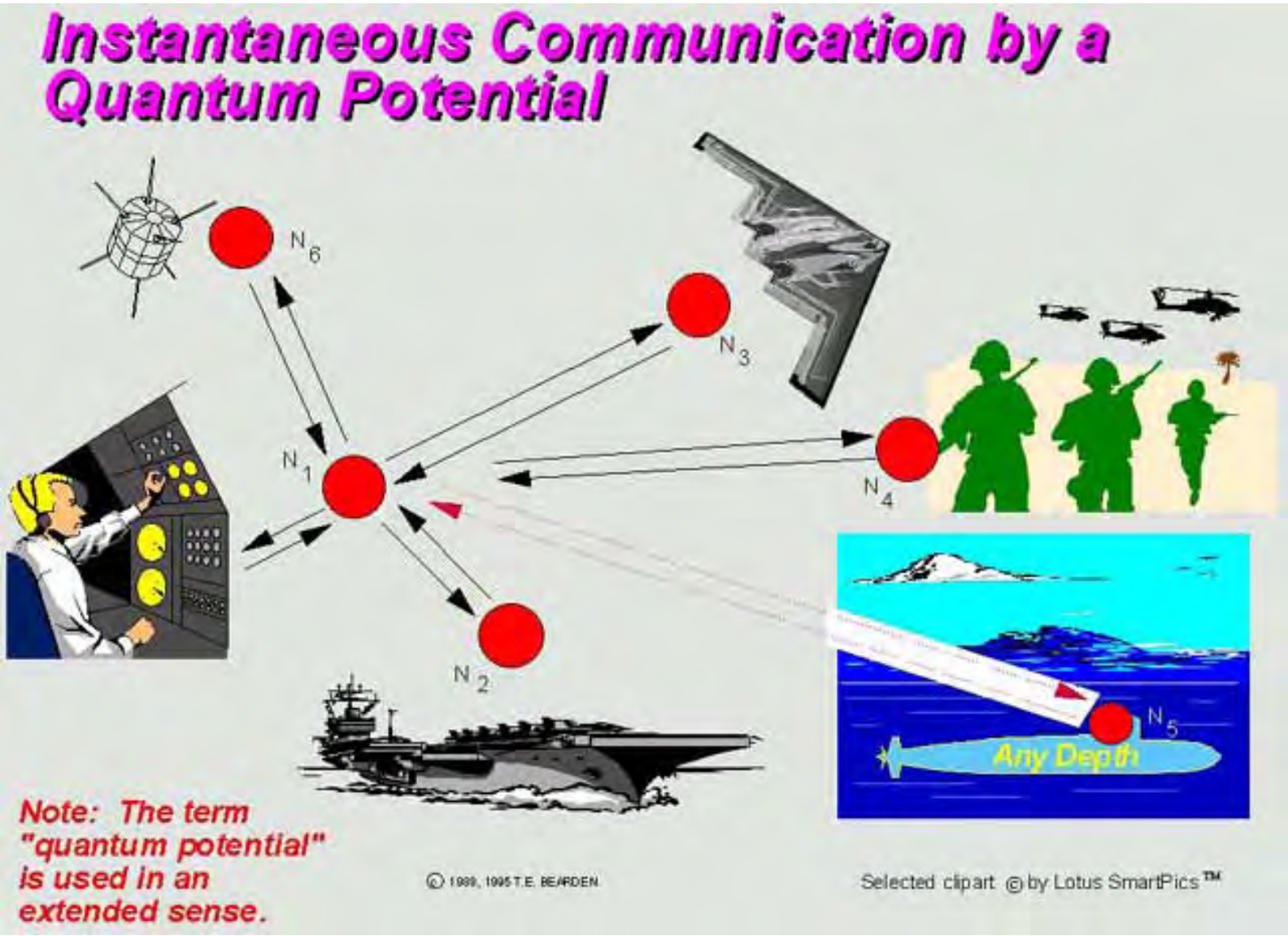
- Must disable dead-man fuzing prior to massive use of scalar interferometry weapons.
- Must assure immediate, complete nullification of unique enemy assets (quantum potential assets, special ships, and energetics weapons).
- Personnel can be destroyed instantly with mindsnapping; area is sterilized of life, and effect persists, gradually dying away.
- Personnel can be disabled instantly with various psychoenergetic weapons; area not sterilized.
- Personnel can be destroyed in short order by using EM BW weapons; area not sterilized.
- If foe has energetics weapons, then it is a quick-draw "gunslinger" contest unless insane MAD systems deployed.
- Complete surprise is of decisive importance.
- Tailor effect used to specific target, objective.
- *Note: Must use "insane" MAD systems to deter.*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

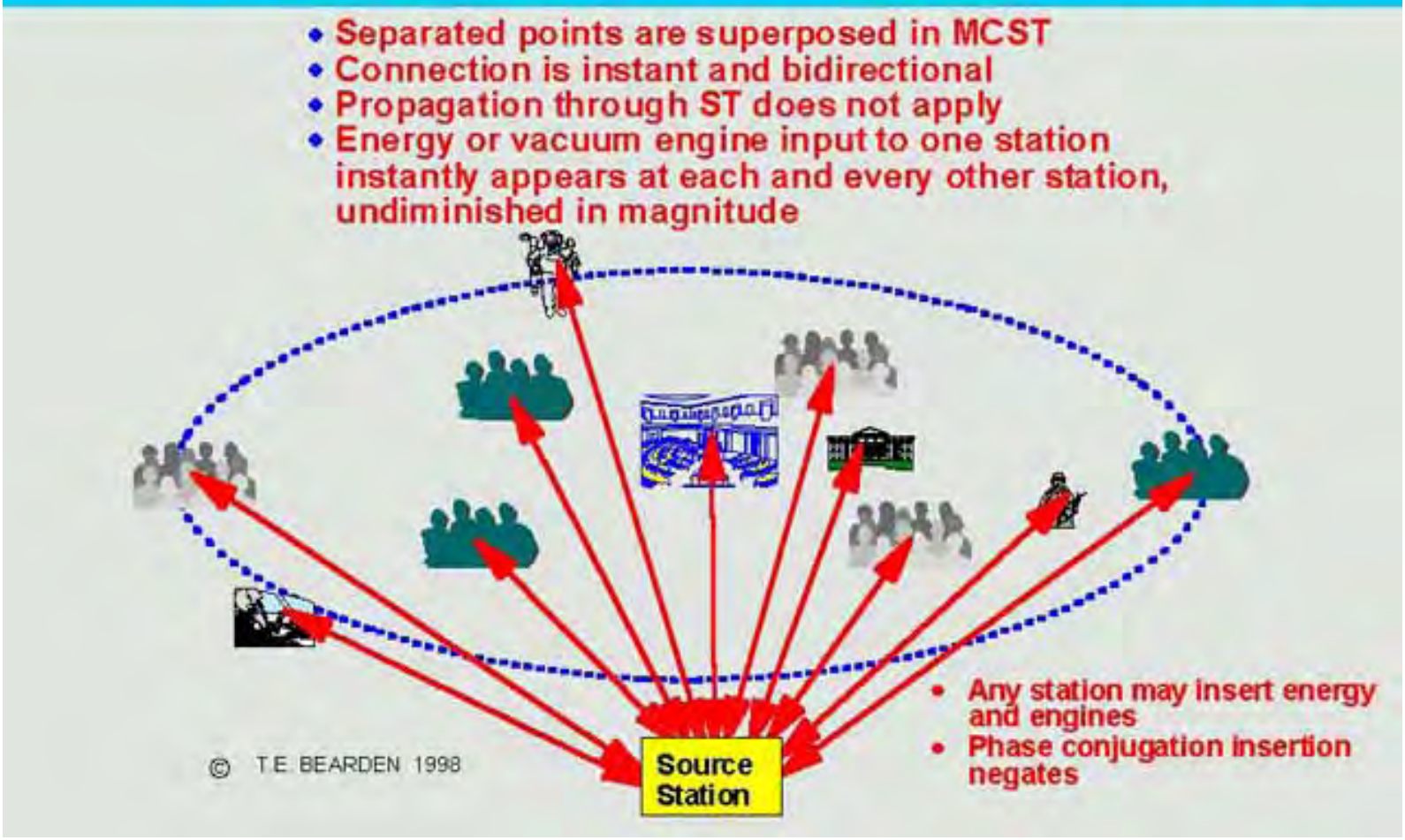
Quantum Potential Weapons: Major Principles (Continued)

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

- Three major classes of use exist:
  - Use of bulk energy only (as in bulk heating or cooling) without substructuring
  - Use of internal structuring of the bulk energy, so that *vacuum engines* appear in target
  - Use of more deeply nested engines allows direct intervention in mind, long term memory, perception, thoughts, emotions, personality
- Use of vacuum engines allows engineering at a distance of:
  - *Atomic nuclei* including structures, reactions, and transmutations
  - *Bulk matter* including translations, lattice bonding, chemistry, chemical interactions, electromagnetic interactions
  - *Deep biological control systems* such as
    - Becker's cellular control (recovery) system
    - Popp's cellular control system
  - *Cells* including:
    - Structuring, differentiation and dedifferentiation
    - Genetic changes, chemical changes
    - Induction of disease states without normal disease vectors
  - *Mind/matter interface*, including long-term memory, perception, emotion, thought, mental state


Instantaneous Communication by a Quantum Potential
N6
N3
N1
N4
N2
N5
Any Depth
Note: The term "quantum potential" is used in an extended sense.
© 1999, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

Participants in a quantum potential share a common multiply-connected spacetime (MCST)



Quake in Tangshan, China

28 July, 1976

- 7.8 on Richter scale
- Hundreds of thousands killed
- Accompanied by extensive light, electrical effects
  - Starting 3 to 5 days before
  - Communications interference within 250 km
  - Sky lighting observed
- [Personal comments]

© T. E. BEARDEN 1999

Counting Rifles: Put up or shut up!

(Exchanging Earthquakes)

Opening bet

- Quebec 25 Nov 88
- Pasadena 3 Dec 88

Raise you

- Armenia 7 Dec 88

Call - what do you have?

- Malibu 18 Jan 89

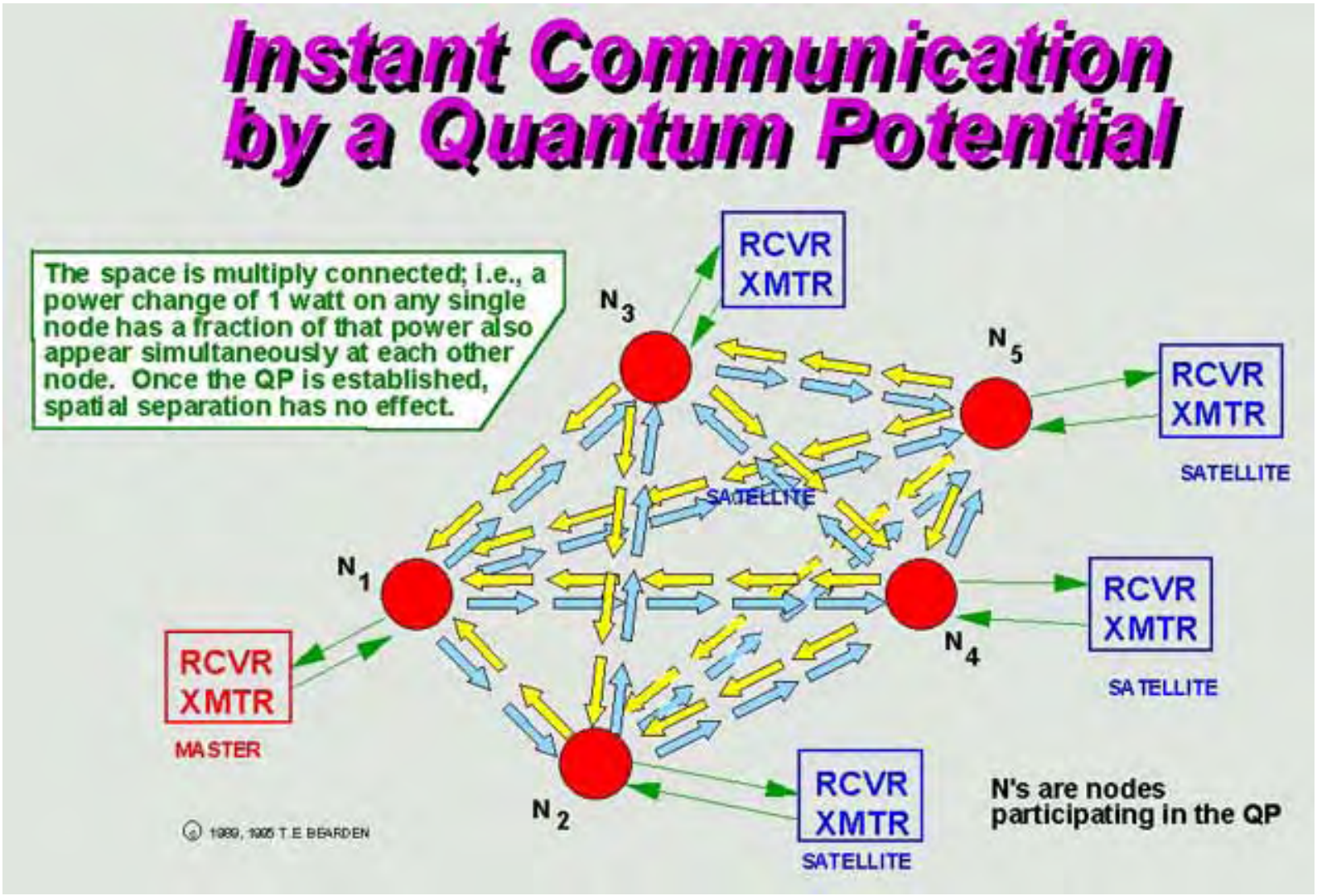
Four aces

- Soviet Central Asia 23 Jan 89

Clear table (stress relief)

- Bakersfield et al various

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990


Instant Communication by a Quantum Potential
The space is multiply connected; i.e., a power change of 1 watt on any single node has a fraction of that power also appear simultaneously at each other node. Once the QP is established, spatial separation has no effect.
RCVR XMTR
N3
N5
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
SATELLITE
N1
RCVR XMTR
N4
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
RCVR XMTR
MASTER
N2
RCVR XMTR
SATELLITE
N's are nodes participating in the QP
© 1999, 2005 T.E BEARDEN

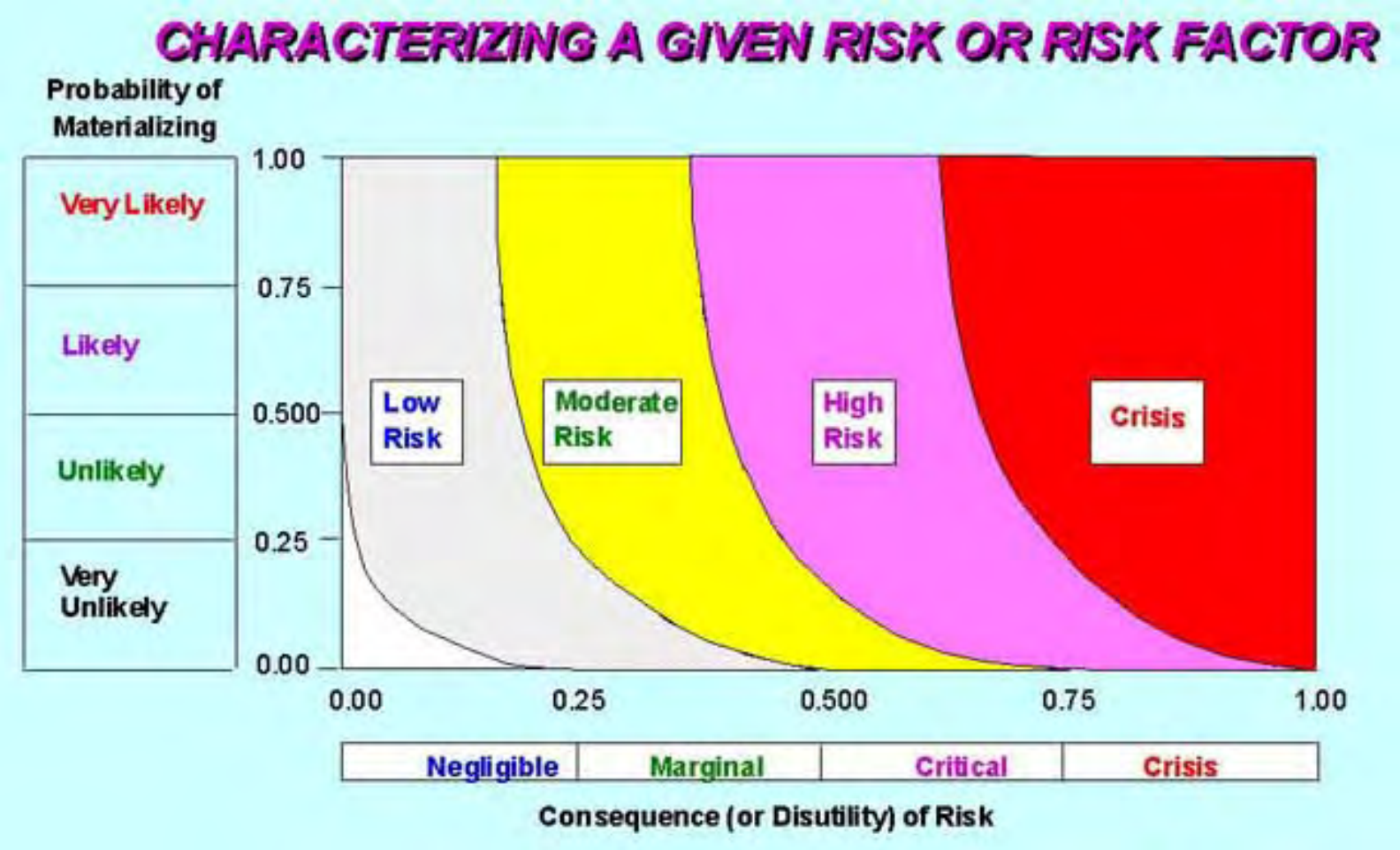
Westerners Do Not React to Slow Threats

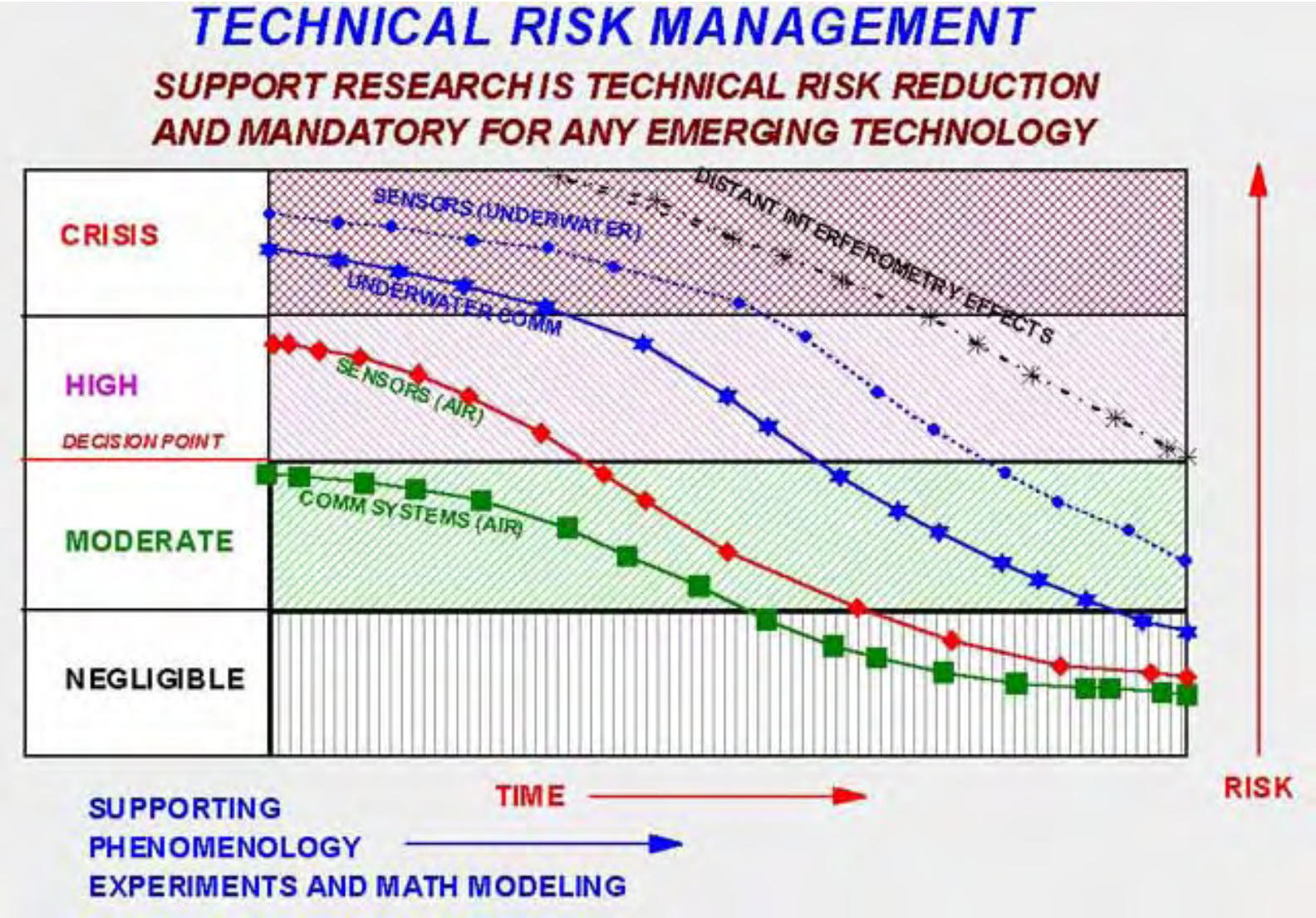
BOA CONSTRICTOR

LIGHTNING STRIKE

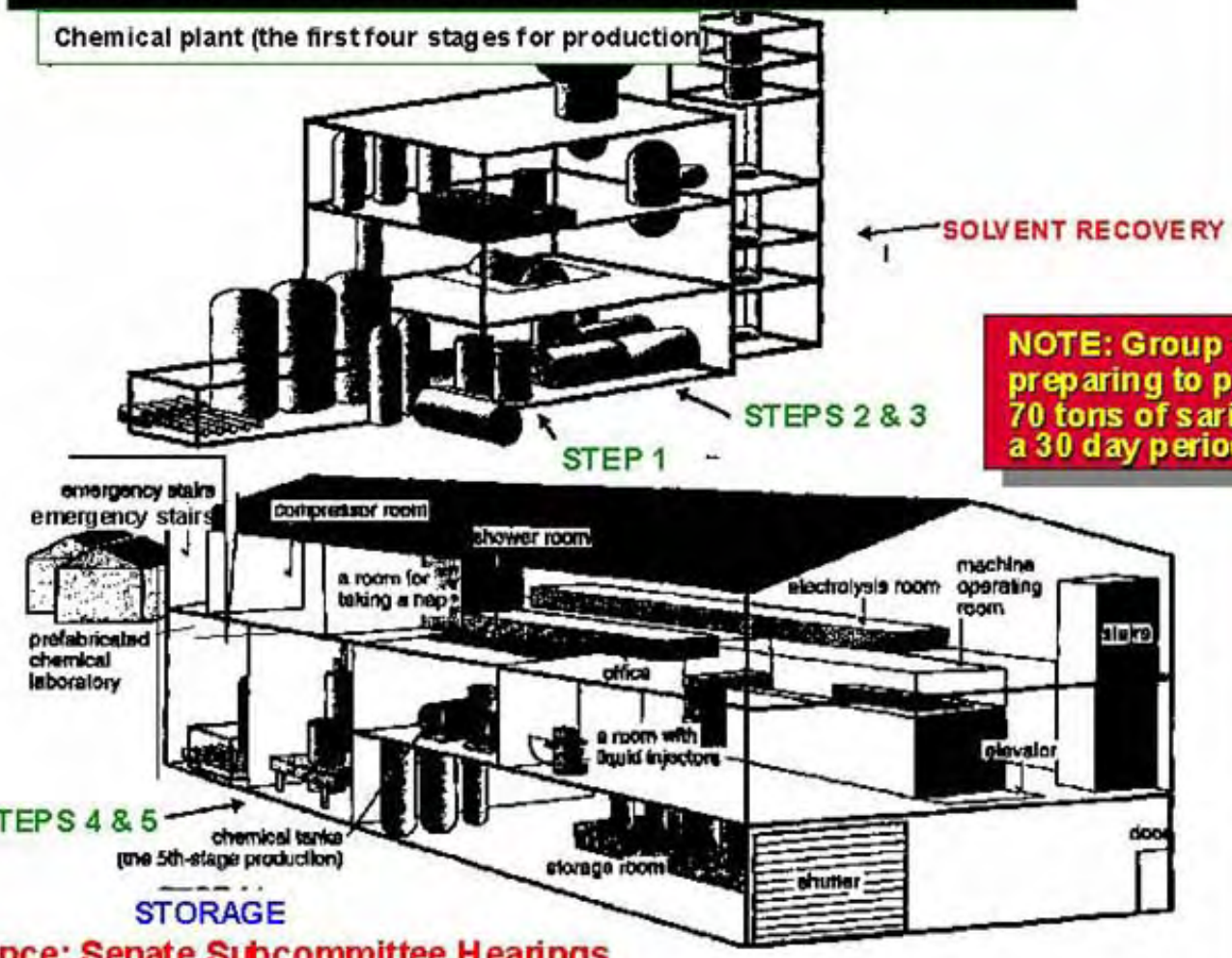
Westerners tend not to react to slowly increasing things,
but react to rapidly increasing things.

©1995 T.S. BENDEN

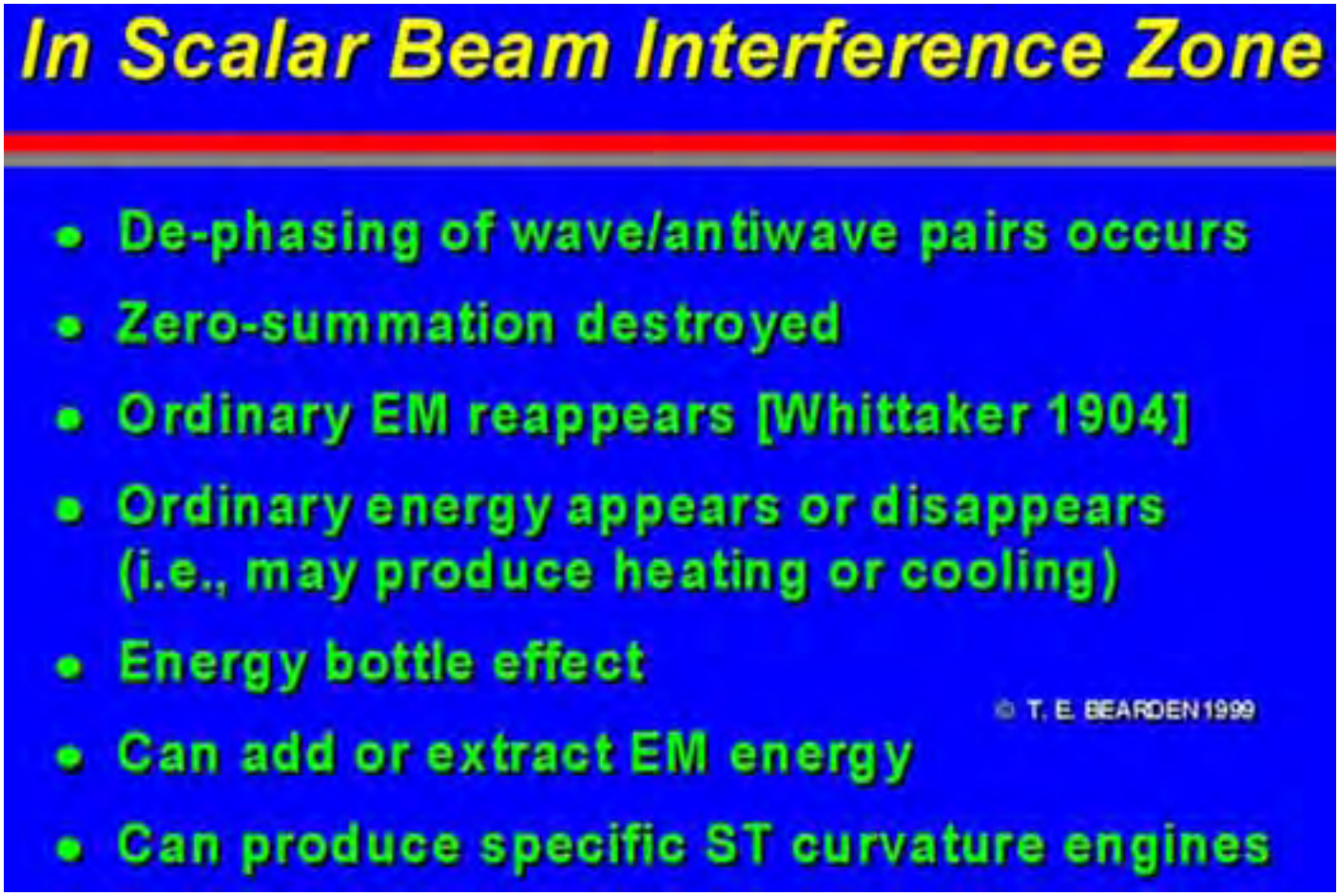

CHARACTERIZING A GIVEN RISK OR RISK FACTOR
Probability of Materializing
Very Likely
Likely
Unlikely
Very Unlikely
1.00
0.75
0.500
0.25
0.00
Low Risk
Moderate Risk
High Risk
Crisis
0.00
0.25
0.500
0.75
1.00
Negligible
Marginal
Critical
Crisis
Consequence (or Disutility) of Risk


TECHNICAL RISK MANAGEMENT
SUPPORT RESEARCH IS TECHNICAL RISK REDUCTION
AND MANDATORY FOR ANY EMERGING TECHNOLOGY
CRISIS
HIGH
DECISION POINT
MODERATE
NEGLIGIBLE
SENSORS (UNDERWATER)
UNDERWATER COMM
DISTANT INTERFEROMETRY EFFECTS
SENSORS (AIR)
COMM SYSTEMS (AIR)
TIME
RISK
SUPPORTING
PHENOMENOLOGY
EXPERIMENTS AND MATH MODELING

Aum Shinrikyo's Sarin Facility



Reference: Senate Subcommittee Hearings


In Scalar Beam Interference Zone
De-phasing of wave/antiwave pairs occurs
Zero-summation destroyed
Ordinary EM reappears [Whittaker 1904]
Ordinary energy appears or disappears
(i.e., may produce heating or cooling)
Energy bottle effect
© T. E. BEARDEN 1999
Can add or extract EM energy
Can produce specific ST curvature engines

Physicist Schappeller Auralaz Munster, Austria:

- British Intelligence interview, about 1948
  - Used Kaluza-Klein theory
  - Worked with Russians
- Schappeller claimed he could:
  - Cause "implosions" rather than explosions
  - Use gravitational and electromagnetic energy
  - Cause large areas of the ocean to freeze
  - Tap earth-ionospheric field
  - Produce enormous energy
- *This is precisely what Hellman worked on in the USSR, after WW II!*

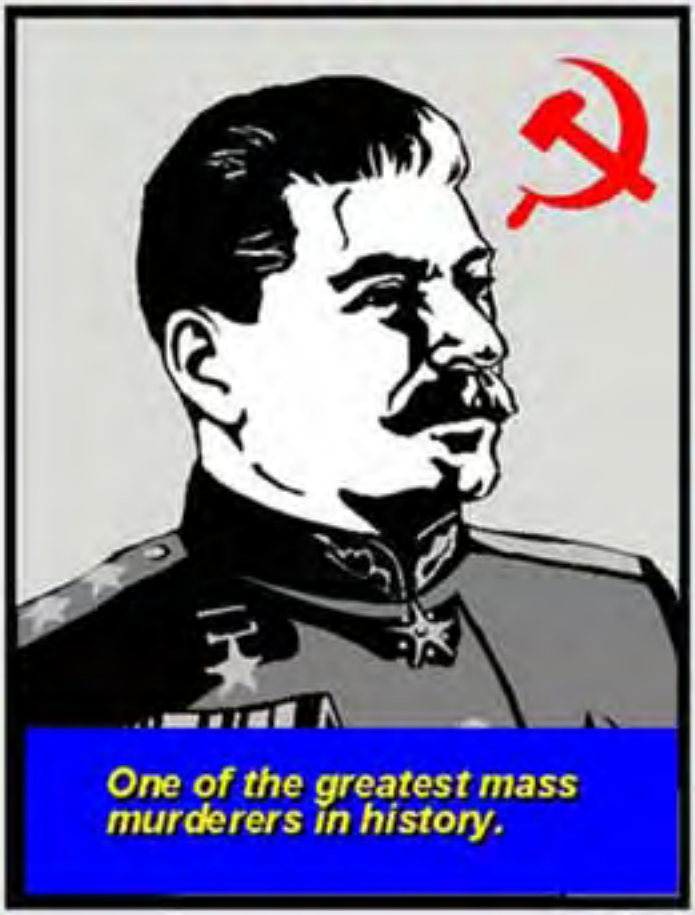
© 1996 T E BEARDEN

Initial Soviet Plan for Cold War, After WW II

- Develop and deploy SAM bomber defense
- Catch up in atomic weapons
- Master and apply rocketry
- Wed atomic warheads to rockets
- Initiate "Cold" War
  - Bleed the dragon
  - Guerrilla wars
  - Terrorism
  - Insurgencies
- *Find, develop, and weaponize next great technical breakthrough area as highest national priority*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Josef Stalin: Absolute Dictator

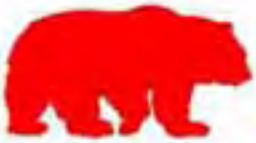


- Secret police and spies everywhere
- Purged his own officer corps
- Always deeply suspicious
- Regularly purged his enemies or those perceived to be shaky or untrustworthy
- Absolute power, justice had nothing to do with it
- Opponents often just disappeared in the night, never to be seen again
- Secret police often tortured, killed them
- Others sent to slave labor camps to die by severe work, starvation, and beatings or downright massacre
- Had experienced unusual abilities of Wolf Messing, so knew that some persons could do unusual things
- Forced Soviet weapon physics into this psychoenergetics realm also

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Exploding any Resistance by Operational Scientists

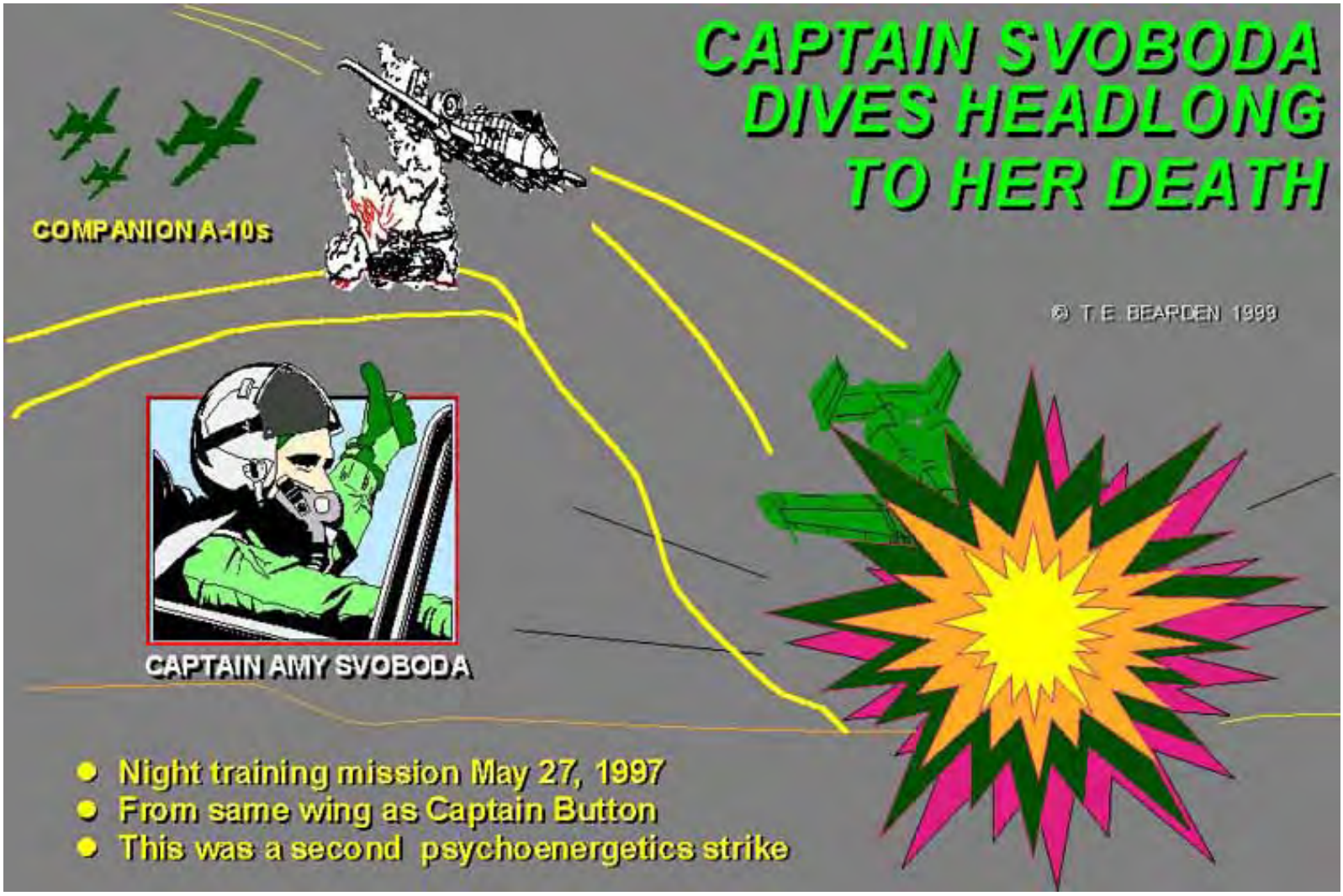
"The destiny of communism has been frustrated by the U.S. development of the atomic bomb. That is not the last great technical breakthrough. The next one WILL be Soviet! You will provide me with that great new technical breakthrough at all speed, or I will have your heads. Do I make myself clear, comrades?"

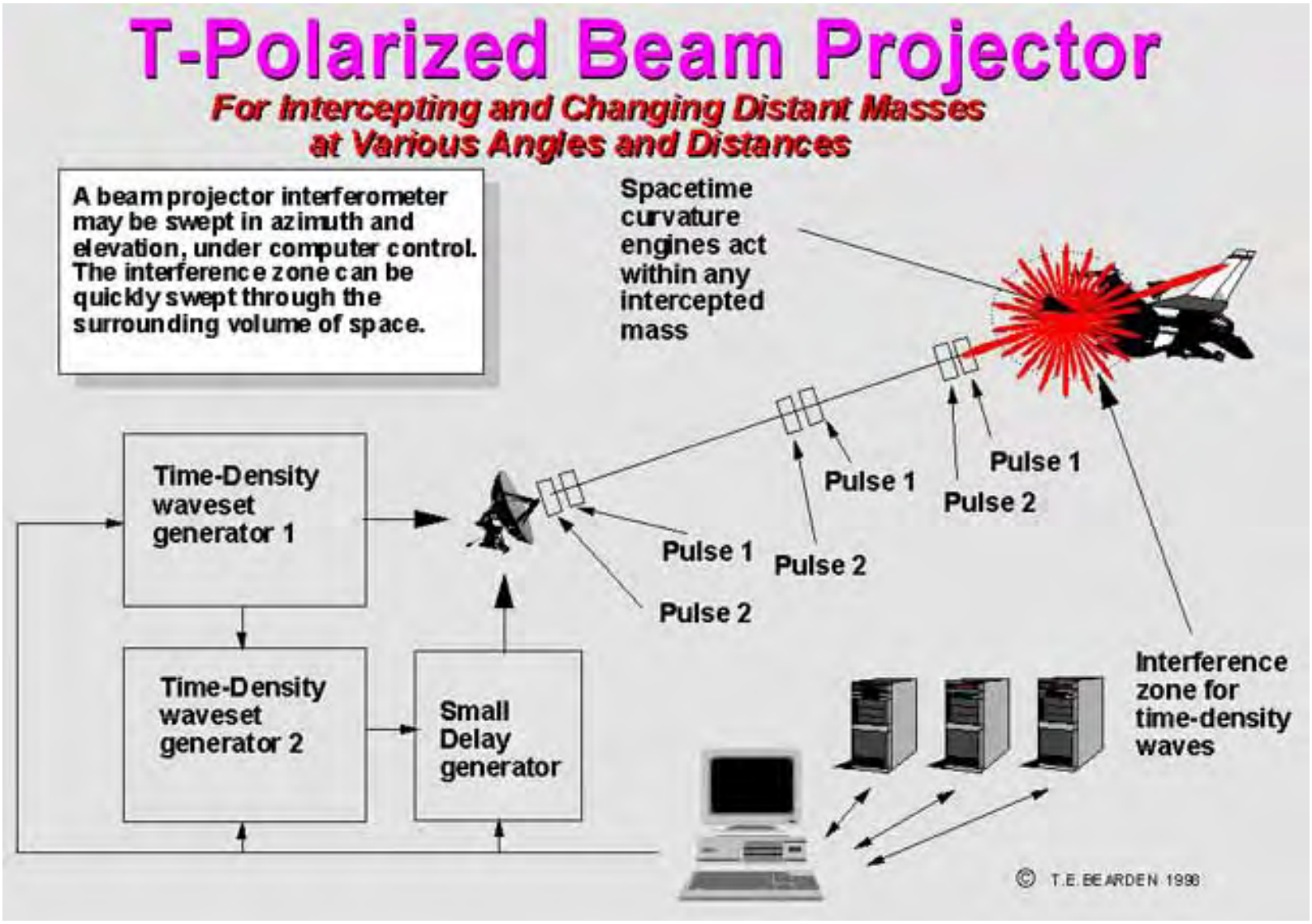


Significant Soviet Statements

- "In the final revolution, it does not matter if three-quarters of the earth is destroyed, so long as the other quarter emerges communist." *[Lenin]*
- "If a means of total neutralization of foreign missiles is to be found, it can only come from a group of new principles in physics, called energetics." *[Nobelian Petr Kapitsa, to Nikita Khrushchev, in answer to Khrushchev's demand for a 100% method of defense against long range missile attack.]*
- "We will bury you." *[Khrushchev, to Nixon, Kitchen Debate]*
- "We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a *fantastic* weapon." *[Khrushchev, speaking to the Presidium, Jan. 1960]*

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

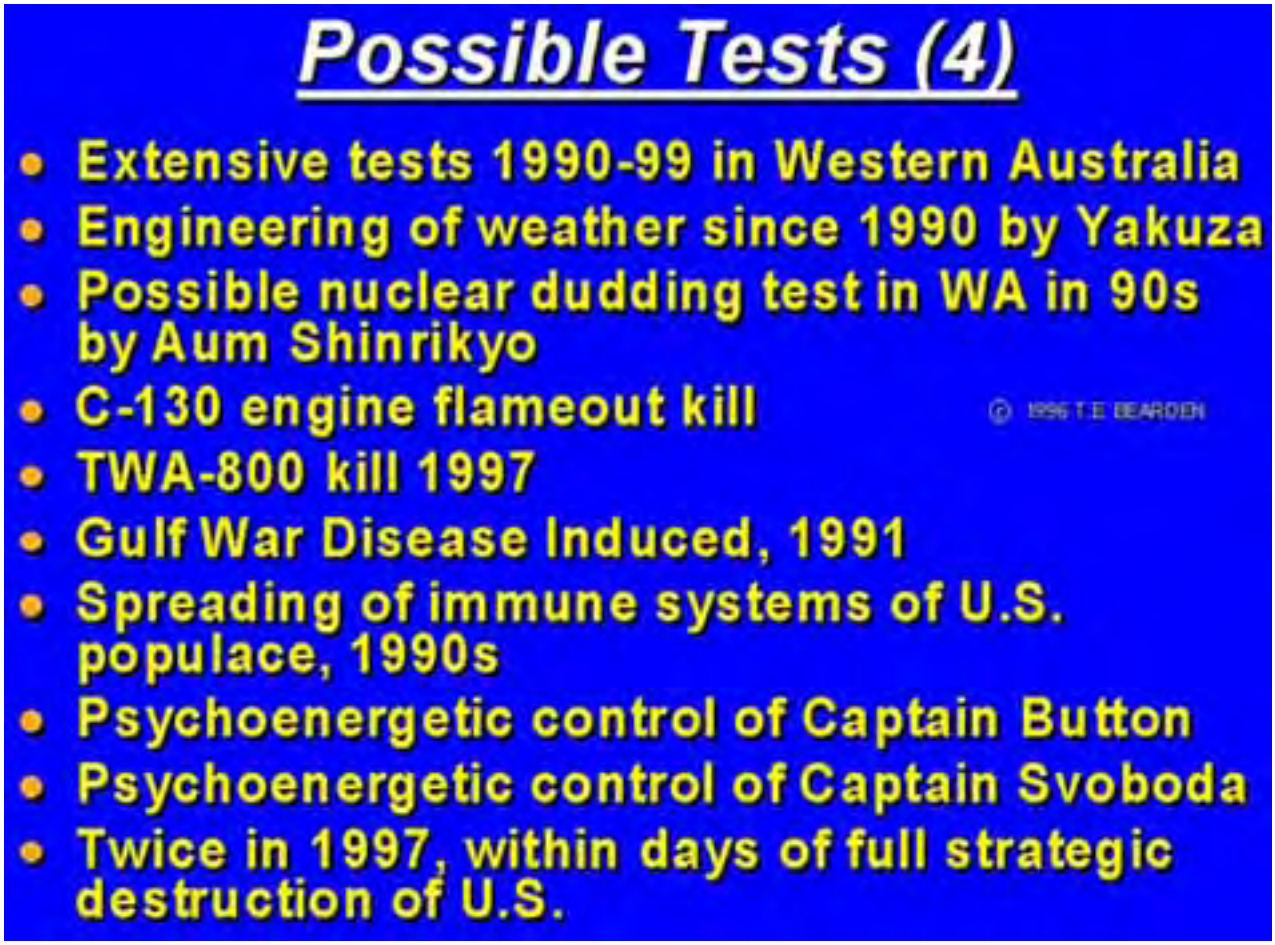

CAPTAIN SVOBODA
DIVES HEADLONG
TO HER DEATH
COMPANION A-10s
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
CAPTAIN AMY SVOBODA
Night training mission May 27, 1997
From same wing as Captain Button
This was a second psychoenergetics strike

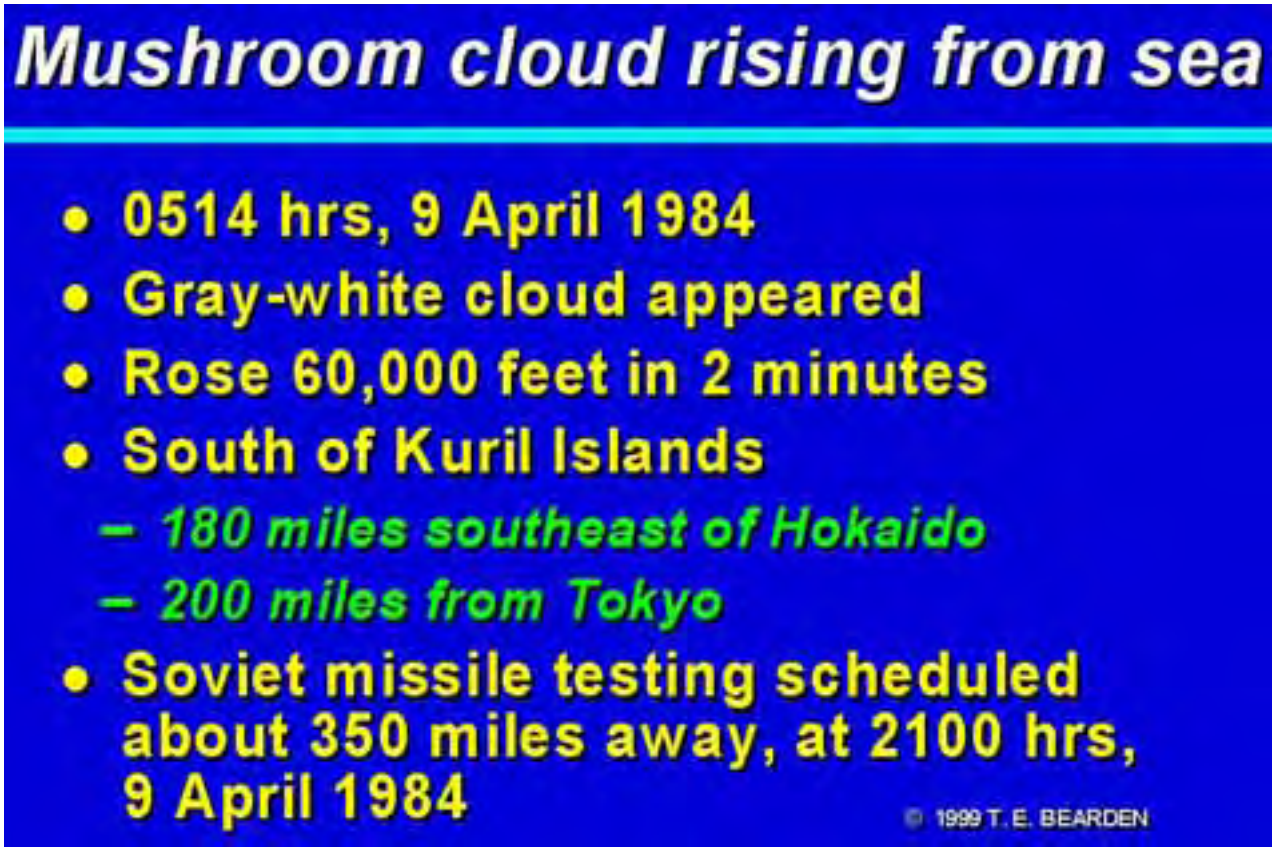

T-Polarized Beam Projector
For Intercepting and Changing Distant Masses at Various Angles and Distances
A beam projector interferometer may be swept in azimuth and elevation, under computer control. The interference zone can be quickly swept through the surrounding volume of space.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted mass
Time-Density waveset generator 1
Time-Density waveset generator 2
Small Delay generator
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Pulse 1
Pulse 2
Interference zone for time-density waves
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Possible Tests (1)
1958 nuclear accident in Urals
Disease induction in U.S. Embassy personnel in Moscow
Siberian disease/death transmission experiments
Destruction of USS Thresher nuclear submarine, Apr. 10, 1963
Nuclear explosion transmitted into ocean underwater, 100 miles north of Puerto Rico, Apr. 11, 1963
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Possible Tests (2)
Eight F-111's downed in Vietnam immediately after deployment
Several large earthquakes
Mysterious aircraft losses in groupings
Numerous underground "nuclear" tests
Nuclear tests at Semipalatinsk without associated seismic activity
High altitude rumbles, snaps, booms
Off English coast
Off East coast of U.S.
Over West Coast of U.S. in thunderstorms
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

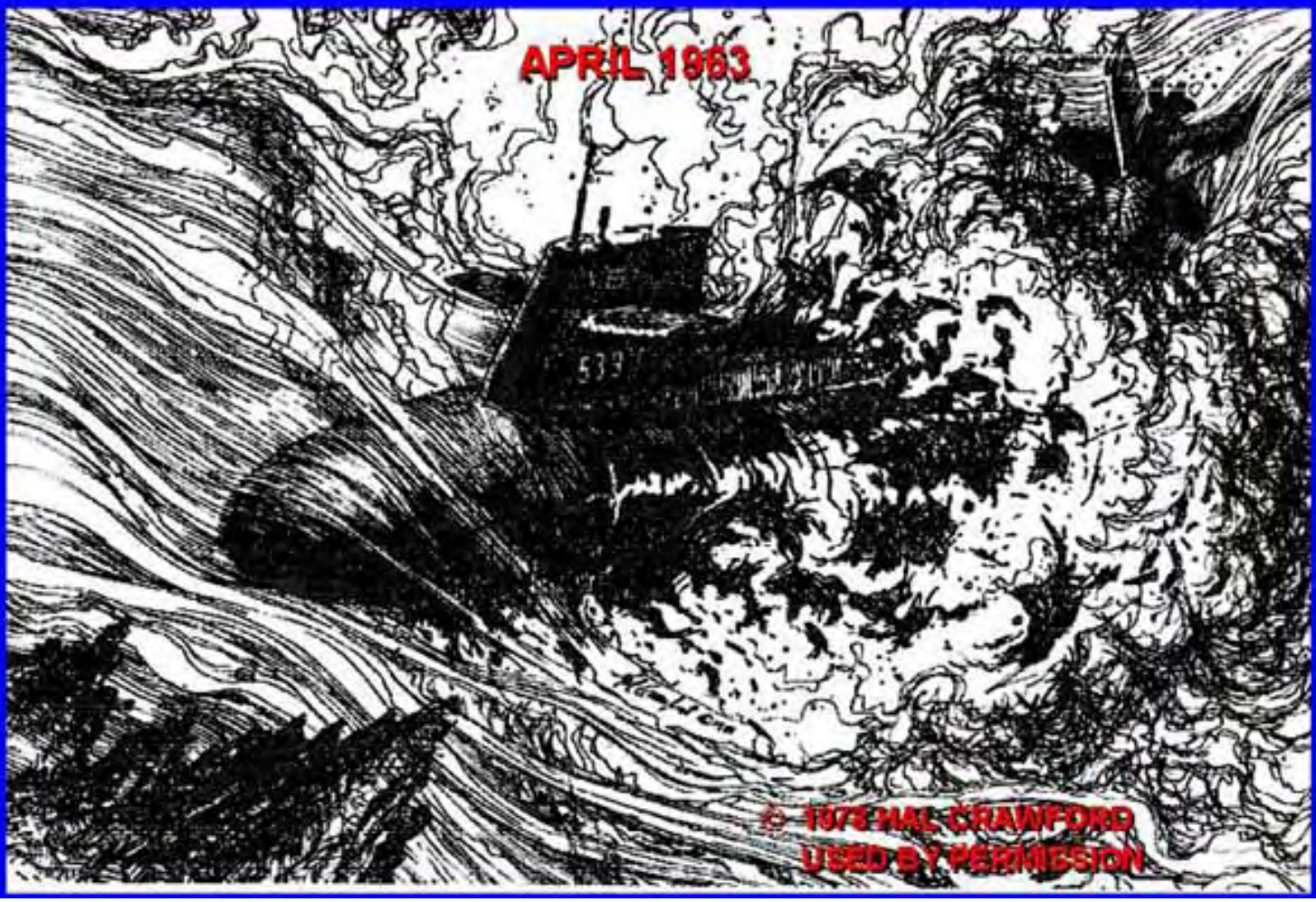
Possible Tests (3)
• Blinding of several U.S. satellites (up to 4 hours in duration)
• Cold Explosion off Kurils 1984
– First, a cold explosion
– Then test of giant Tesla shield 300 mi. dia.
• Tests offset from shuttle launch Nov. 85
• Kill of Arrow DC-8,Gander, NFLD Dec. 1985
• Titan kill, Vandenberg AFB, CA early 1986
• Kill U.S. Challenger, off Cape Canaveral 1986
• Earthquakes induced, 1986-88
• Dozens of tests of shields around the world
• Decades of radiating U.S. Embassy in Moscow
@ 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Possible Tests (4)
Extensive tests 1990-99 in Western Australia
Engineering of weather since 1990 by Yakuza
Possible nuclear dudding test in WA in 90s by Aum Shinrikyo
C-130 engine flameout kill
© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN
TWA-800 kill 1997
Gulf War Disease Induced, 1991
Spreading of immune systems of U.S. populace, 1990s
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Button
Psychoenergetic control of Captain Svoboda
Twice in 1997, within days of full strategic destruction of U.S.


Mushroom cloud rising from sea
• 0514 hrs, 9 April 1984
• Gray-white cloud appeared
• Rose 60,000 feet in 2 minutes
• South of Kuril Islands
– 180 miles southeast of Hokaido
– 200 miles from Tokyo
• Soviet missile testing scheduled about 350 miles away, at 2100 hrs, 9 April 1984
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN

Launches from Cape Canaveral
and Vandenberg AFB
Provided Practice Targets of Opportunity

The sinking U.S.S. Thresher, with her controls jammed, implodes when she reaches crush depth



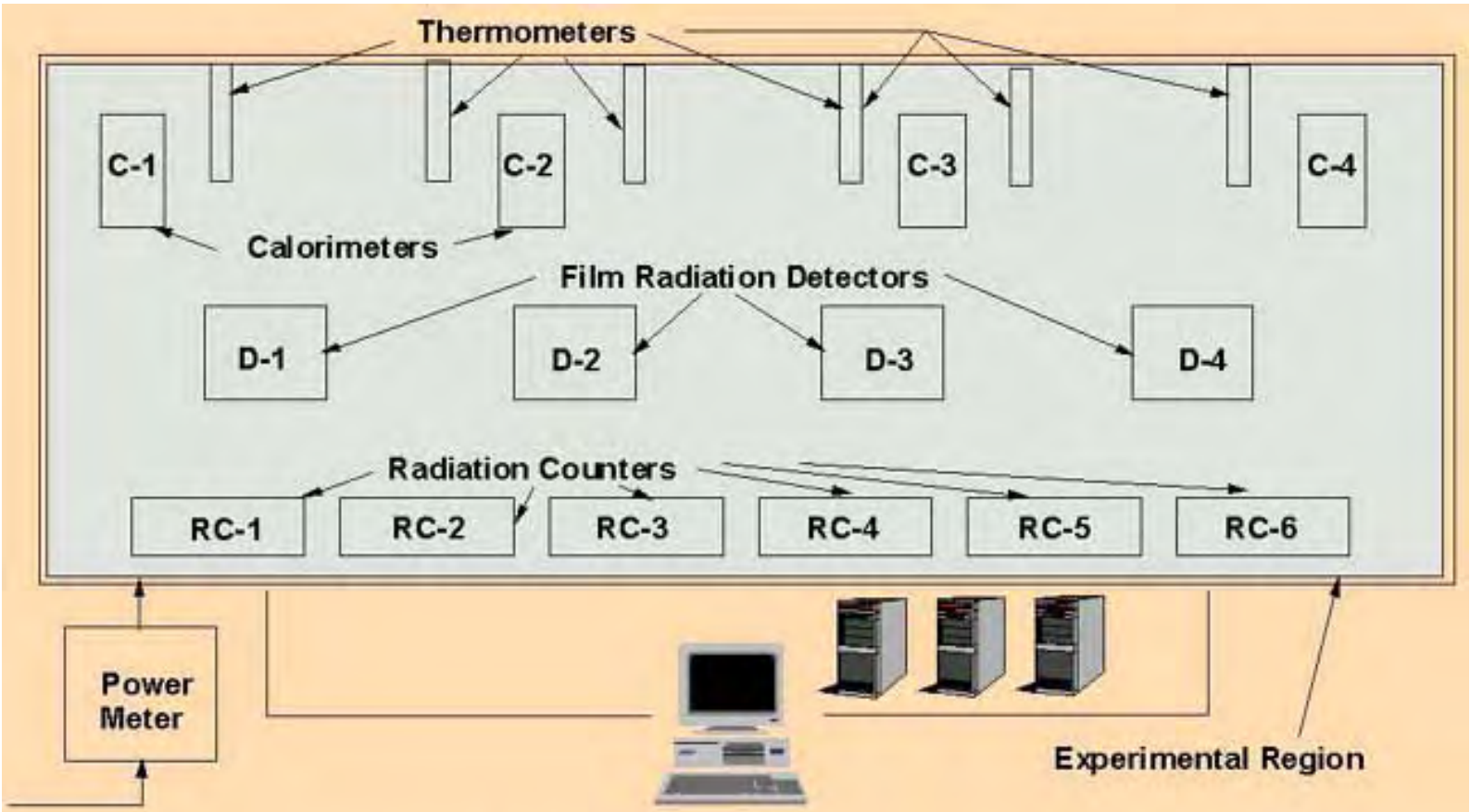
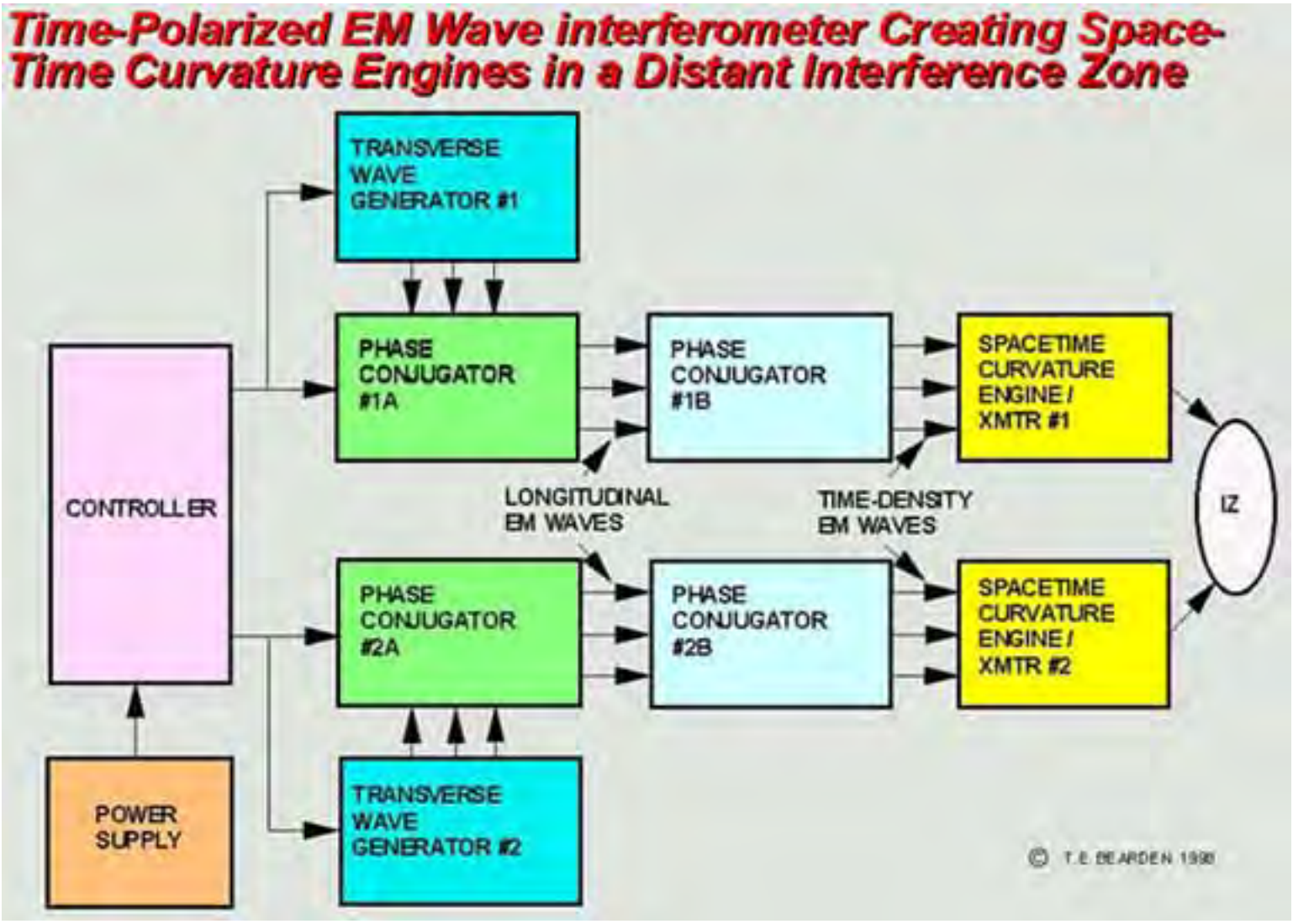
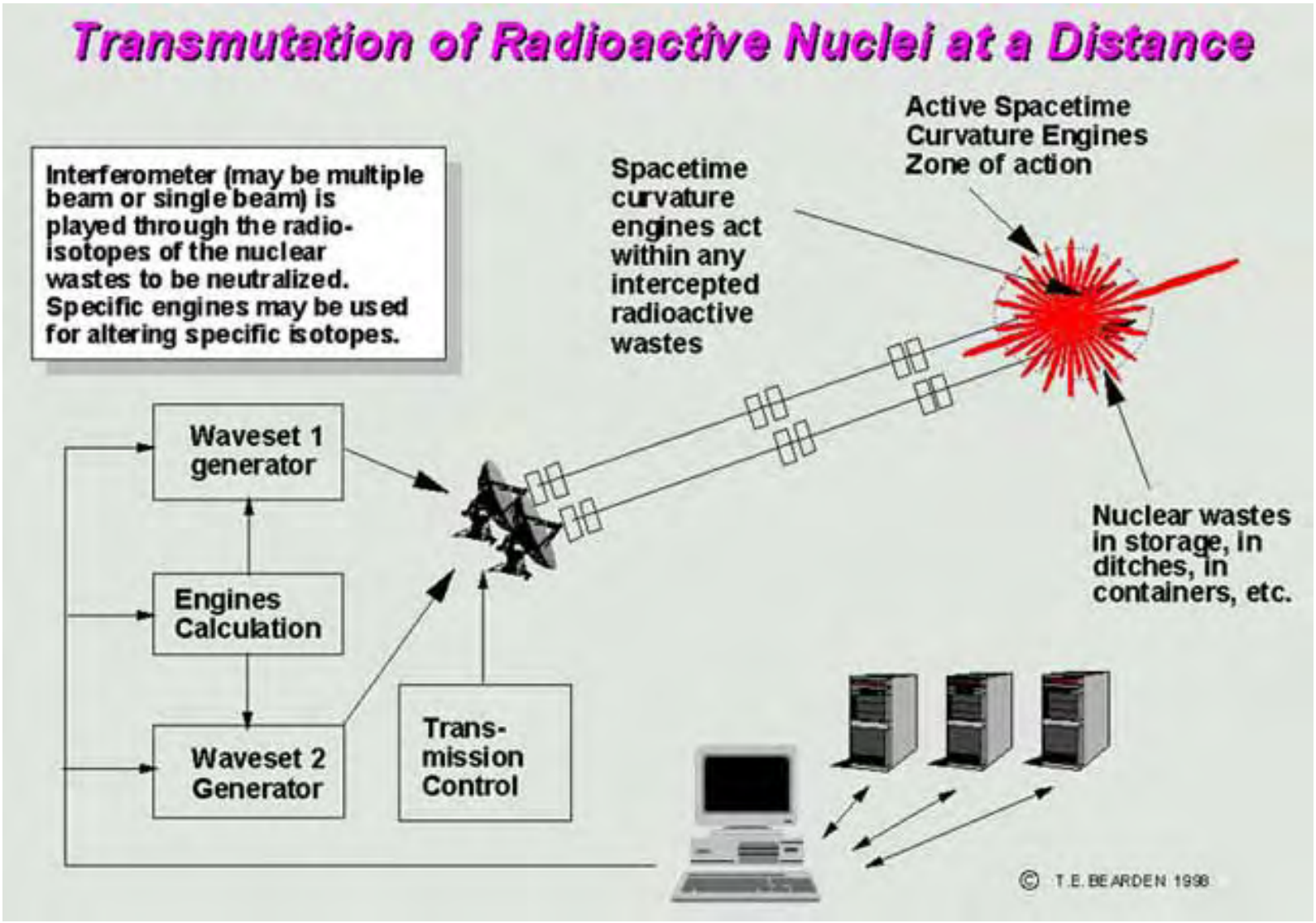
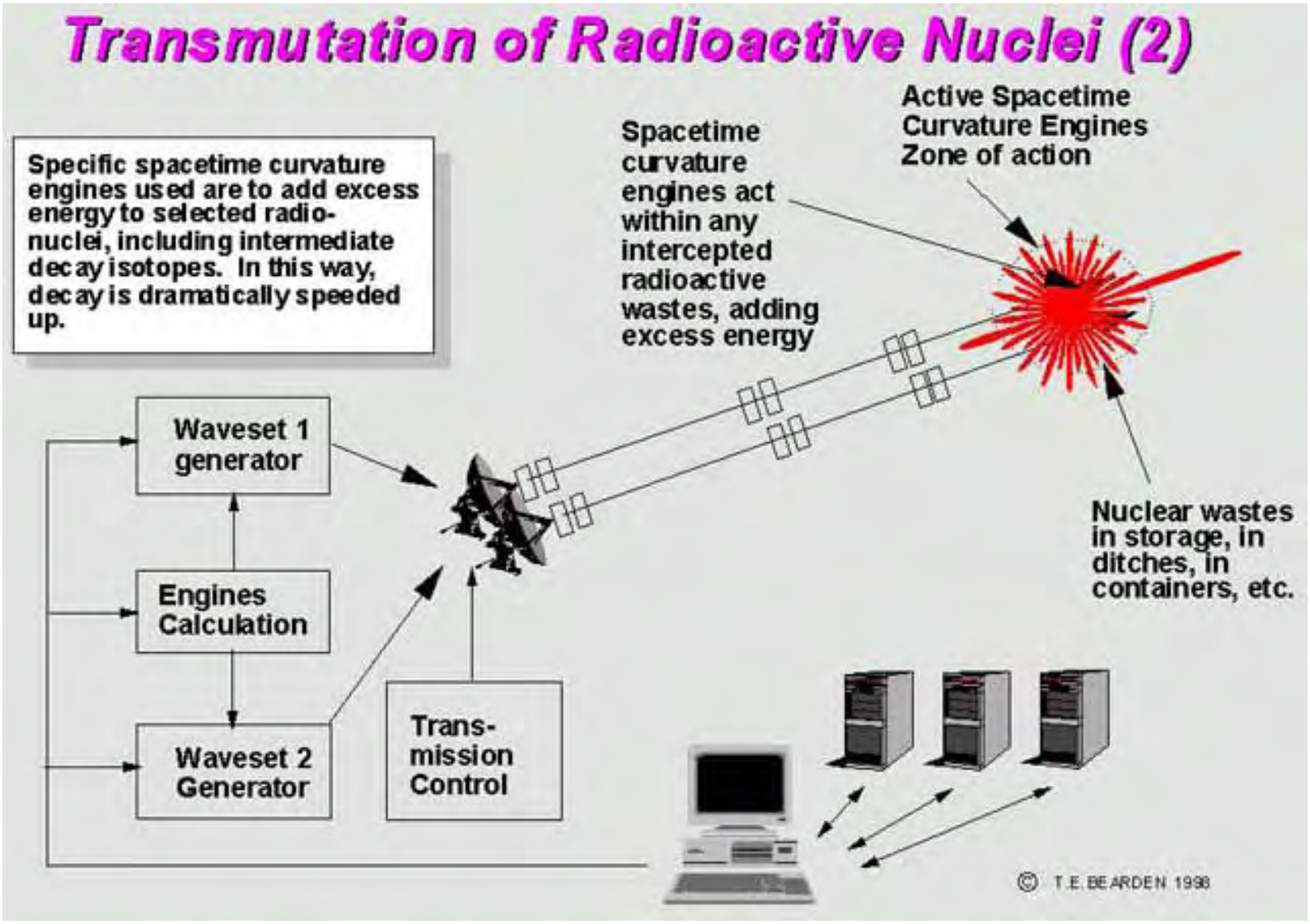


Figure 32. Embodiment of an instrumental array sufficient to discriminate when time-density charging has occurred, and that transduction of time-charge decay is occurring.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Time-Polarized EM Wave interferometer Creating Space-Time Curvature Engines in a Distant Interference Zone
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #1
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #1B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #1
CONTROLLER
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVES
TIME-DENSITY EM WAVES
IZ
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2A
PHASE CONJUGATOR #2B
SPACETIME CURVATURE ENGINE / XMTR #2
POWER SUPPLY
TRANSVERSE WAVE GENERATOR #2
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei (2)
Specific spacetime curvature engines used are to add excess energy to selected radio-nuclei, including intermediate decay isotopes. In this way, decay is dramatically speeded up.
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes, adding excess energy
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Typical Shield Test, Northern Route to Japan
18-27 km diameter
Asahi Evening News, Tokyo
June 22, 1982
Multiple tests seen per month, for years.
Pilots simply ceased reporting them.

A Curious Tide in Human Affairs

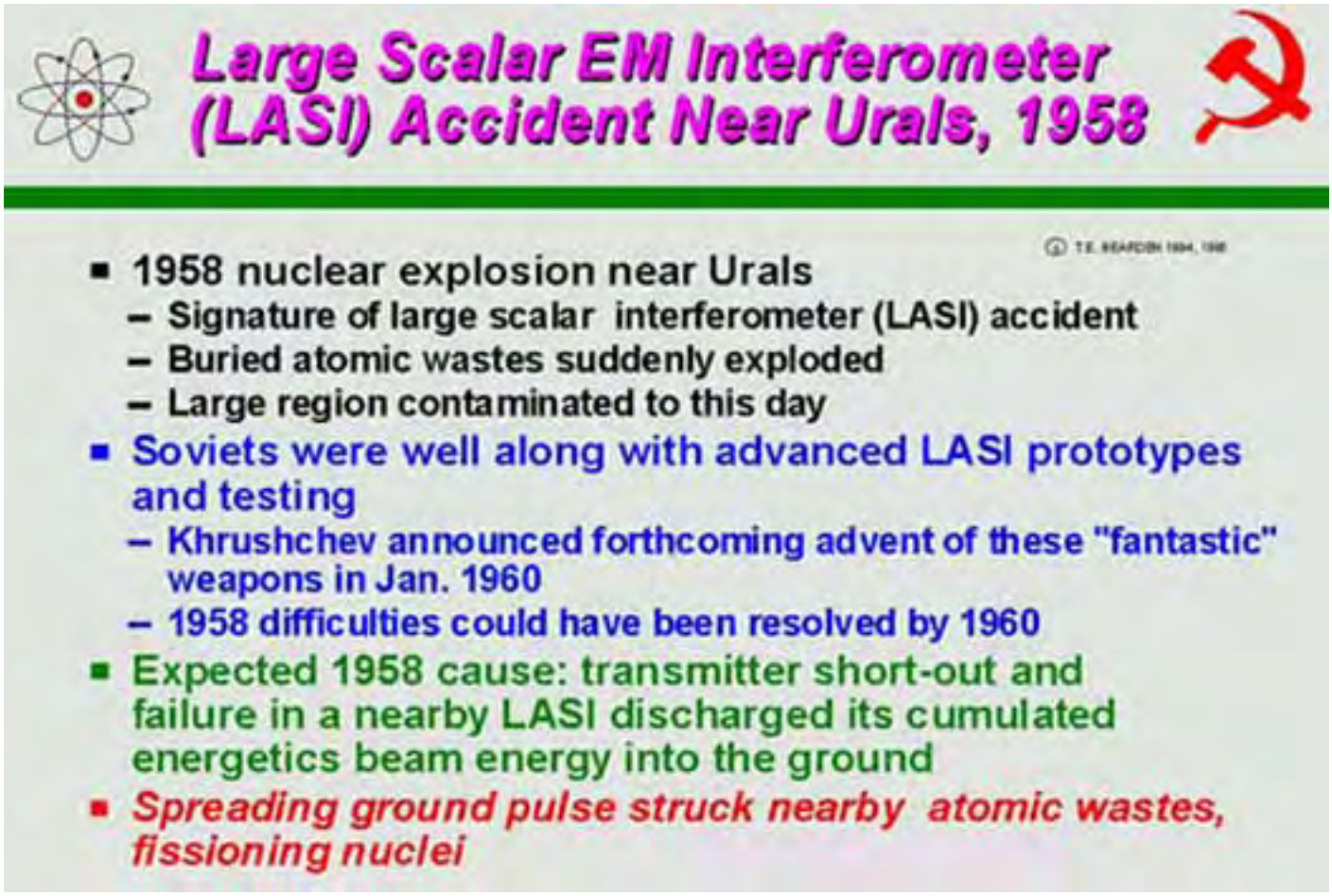
To win its freedom in the long run, usually a group must defeat its attackers or suppressors *at least twice*.

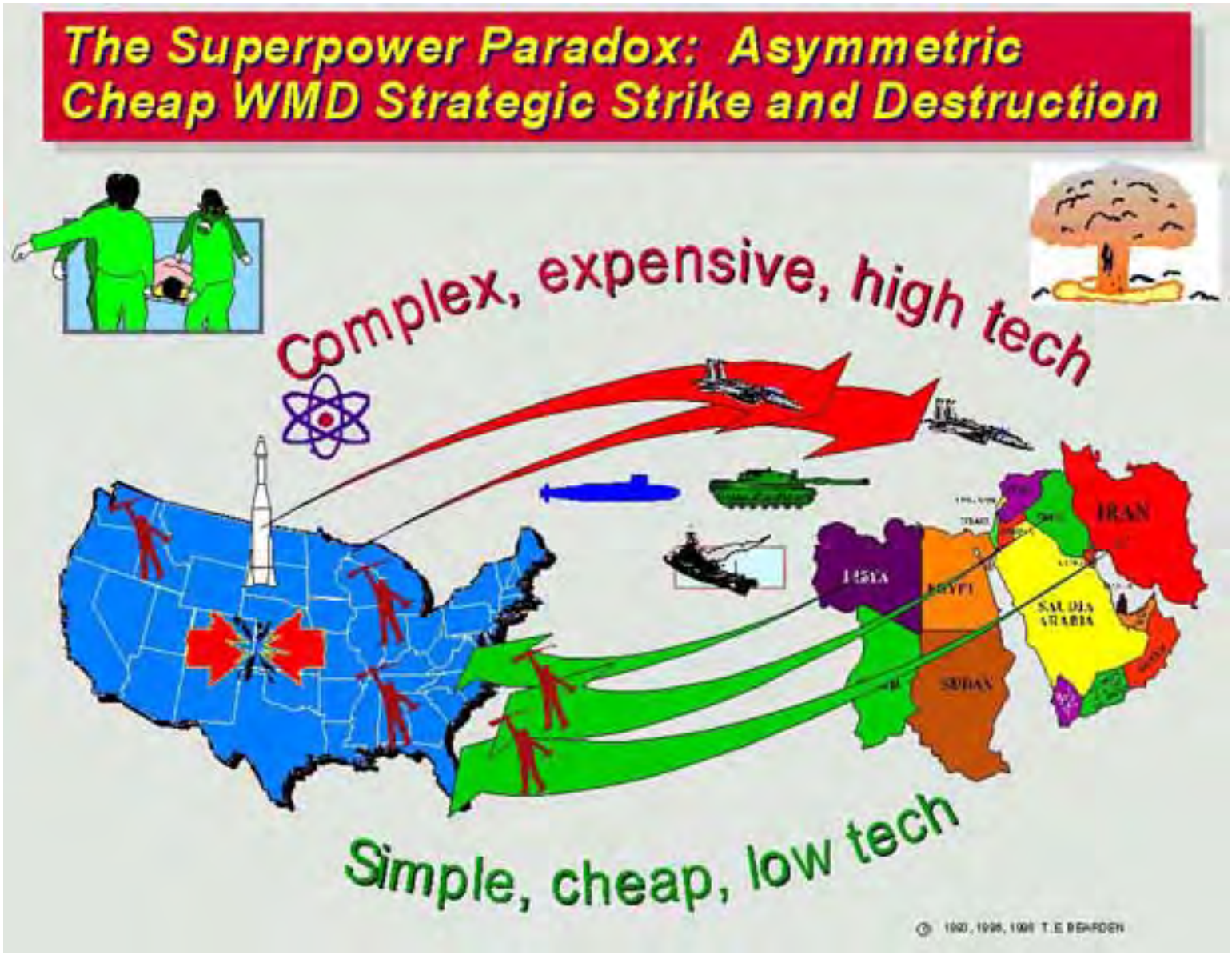
- We fought the British twice for our independence.
- We are fighting ourselves twice to free the slaves. - American Civil War
  - Civil rights struggle

- We beat the Germans twice, in WW I and WW II
- We beat the Hispanics in the Spanish-American War. *That's once*. (They're winning the second by crossing the border. The U.S. is becoming a Hispanic Nation).

But we also have some unfinished business at hand.

- We checked the Russians in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Japanese in WW II. *Once*.
- We checked the KGB in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked the Communists in the Cold War. *Once*.
- We checked Saddam Hussein in the Gulf War. *Once*.


Large Scalar EM Interferometer (LASI) Accident Near Urals, 1958
1958 nuclear explosion near Urals
– Signature of large scalar interferometer (LASI) accident
– Buried atomic wastes suddenly exploded
– Large region contaminated to this day
Soviets were well along with advanced LASI prototypes and testing
– Khrushchev announced forthcoming advent of these "fantastic" weapons in Jan. 1960
– 1958 difficulties could have been resolved by 1960
Expected 1958 cause: transmitter short-out and failure in a nearby LASI discharged its cumulated energetics beam energy into the ground
Spreading ground pulse struck nearby atomic wastes, fissioning nuclei


The Superpower Paradox: Asymmetric
Cheap WMD Strategic Strike and Destruction
Complex, expensive, high tech
IRAN
LIBYA
EGYPT
SAUDI ARABIA
SUDAN
Simple, cheap, low tech

THE KGB/YAKUZA-AUM WAR PLAN

- *Dud all quantum potential weapons in other nations via psychoenergetics.*
- *Remove U.S., Israel, Brazil, West Europe as military powers.*
- *Destroy nuclear weapons, hostile energetics weapons, hostile ships, 80% of targeted populaces in first hour of strikes.*

LEASE

1990-91

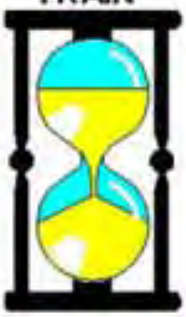
Aum/Yakuza Acquired Use of on-site Russian Scalar EM (Energetics) Weapons.

Began Geosurvey of Test Range (Western Australia) for training.

KGB Tested QP population wpn (Gulf War Syndrome)

©1996, 1999 T.E. BEARDEN

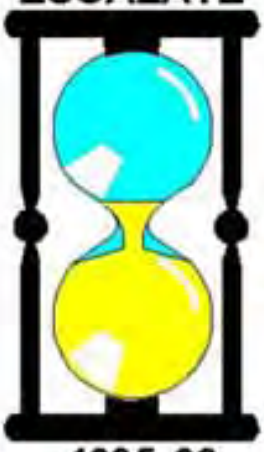
TRAIN



1991-94

Began extensive training of AUM-Yakuza crews in Russia, with practice firing into Western Australia. J-team took over world-wide weather engineering. Preparing for occupation of West Australia.

ESCALATE



1995-99

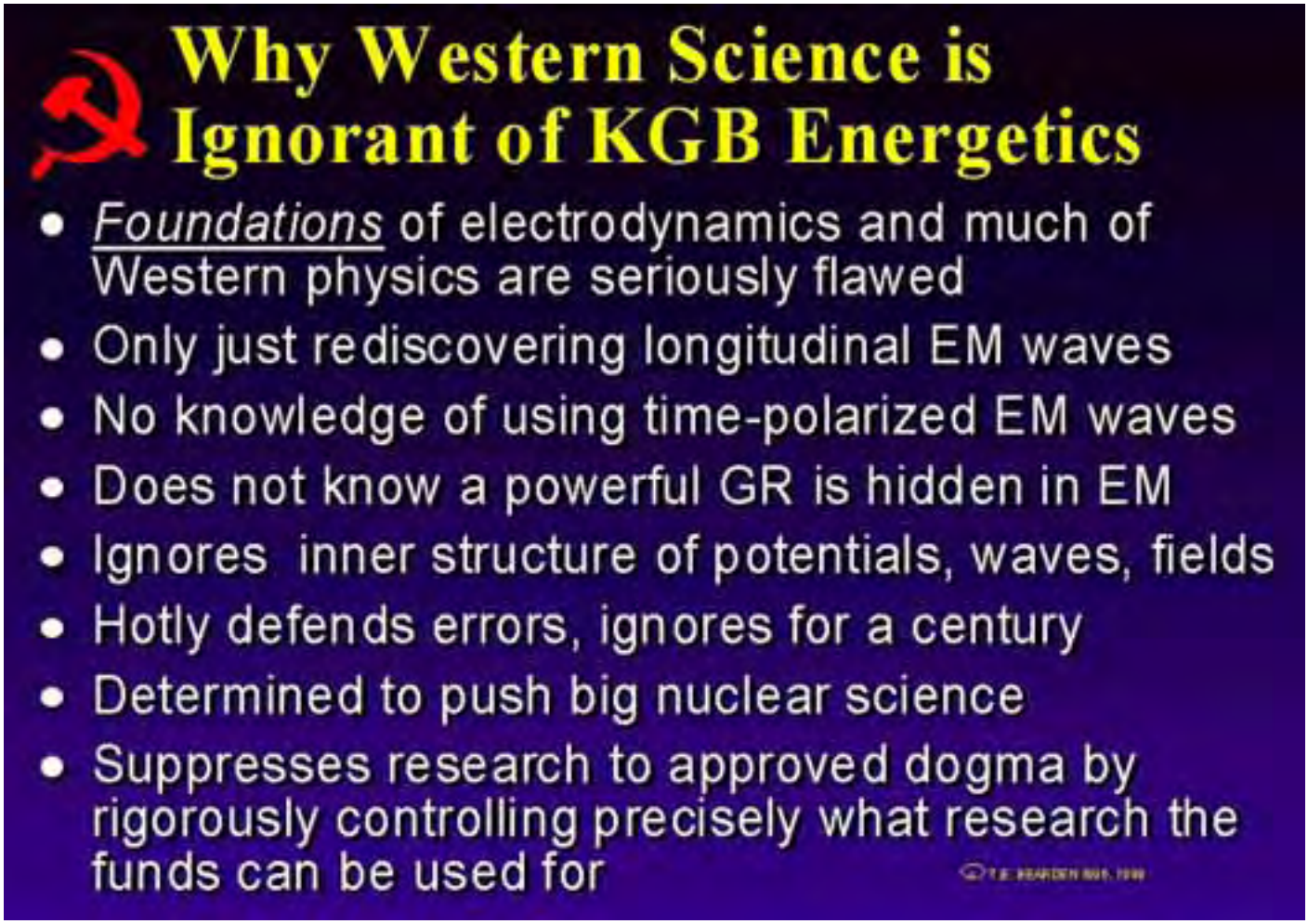
Began EM kill of selected lone U.S. targets, law strategic deception plan.

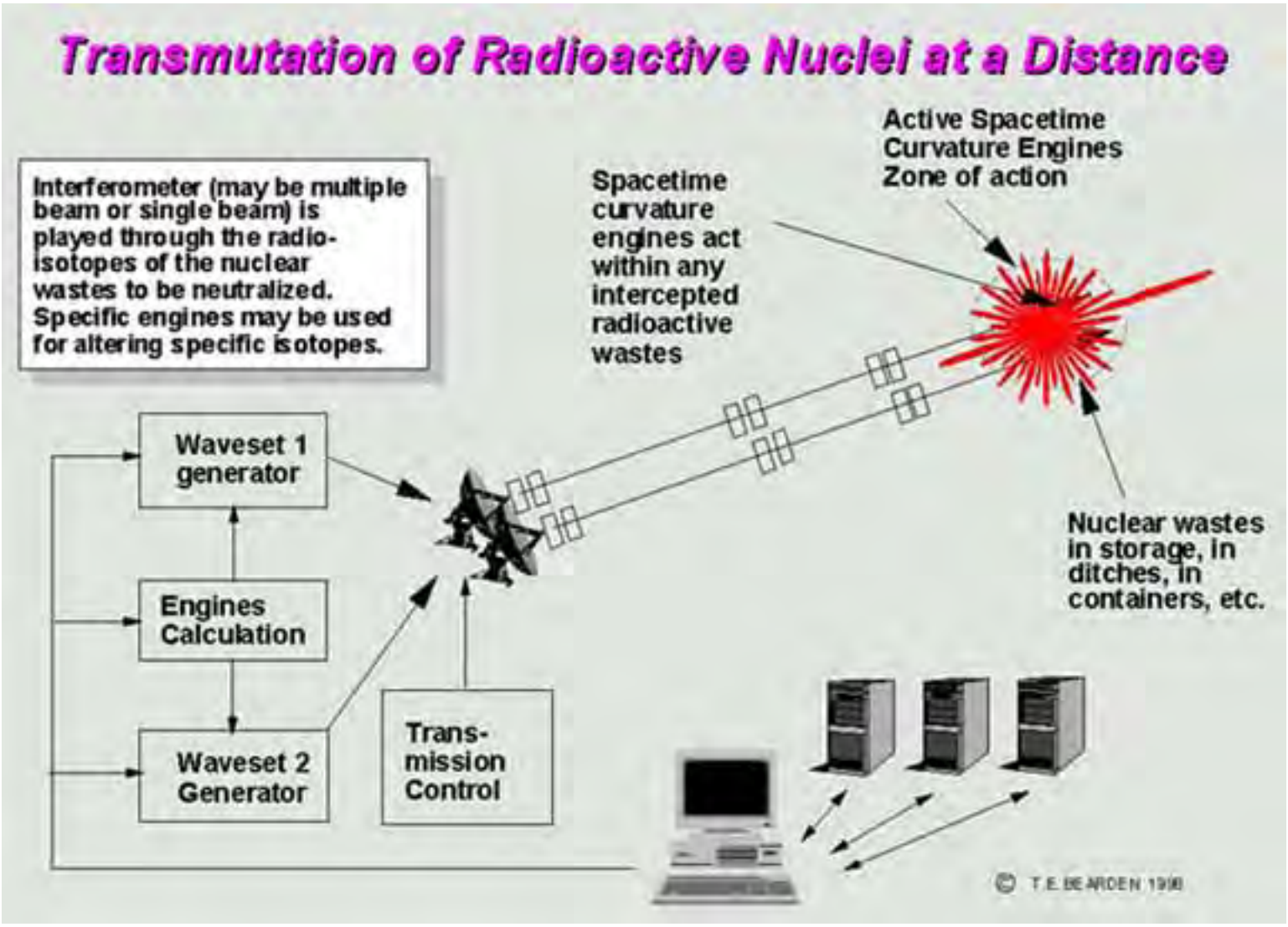
U-2 a/c? USAir 747?
TWA-800 C-130
ValueJet? A-10s

Surged electrical grids. Worldwide practice kills, scalar interferometry. QP modification of selected pathogens

STRIKE!

Plan:
Trigger terrorist BW, & WMD attacks. Enhance BW infections with QP wpn. When ready, counter insane QPweapons with psychoenergetics. Destroy QP wpns. Dud all nuclear weapons worldwide; Time-snap ships, scalar weapons sites; Attack major target populations w/QP. Then cleanup with interferometry strikes.


Why Western Science is Ignorant of KGB Energetics
• Foundations of electrodynamics and much of Western physics are seriously flawed
• Only just rediscovering longitudinal EM waves
• No knowledge of using time-polarized EM waves
• Does not know a powerful GR is hidden in EM
• Ignores inner structure of potentials, waves, fields
• Hotly defends errors, ignores for a century
• Determined to push big nuclear science
• Suppresses research to approved dogma by rigorously controlling precisely what research the funds can be used for


Transmutation of Radioactive Nuclei at a Distance
Interferometer (may be multiple beam or single beam) is played through the radio-isotopes of the nuclear wastes to be neutralized. Specific engines may be used for altering specific isotopes.
Active Spacetime Curvature Engines Zone of action
Spacetime curvature engines act within any intercepted radioactive wastes
Waveset 1 generator
Engines Calculation
Waveset 2 Generator
Trans-mission Control
Nuclear wastes in storage, in ditches, in containers, etc.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

THE YAKUZA

(JAPANESE MAFIA)

To do business with Japan is to do business with the Yakuza

The Last Samurai, Defending Bushido

© 1995, 1996, 2001 T.E. BEARDEN

- **3 Major Yakuza Groups, In Coalition.**
- **Penetrate Japanese Government.**
- **Open Offices, Signs on Street.**
- **Public Romanticizes Yakuza as Last Japanese Samurai**
- **In Large High-Tech Corporations.**
- **In Control of Japanese Banks.**
- **Japanese Real-Estate Rip-off.**
- **$500 - 1,000 Billion per Year Income.**
- **Rapidly Spreading in U.S.**
- **Uniting Mafia Groups Worldwide.**
- **Coalition with Aum Shinrikyo.**
- **Leased Russian Energetics Weapons.**
- **Crews On-site in Russia, Trained.**
- **Practice Firings into Western Australia for Three Years. (Dozens of Shots per Month)**
- **Now in Escalation Phase, Killing U.S. Targets.**
- **All-out Strike on U.S. ready 1999-2000.**
- **Now held in check by KGB, dead-man fuzed by small nation friendly to U. S.**

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion

Apr. 15 1979

- Magnitude 7.2 on Richter scale
- Epicenter 33 km. deep
- More than 100 aftershocks
- At Kamenari:
  - Adriatic sea mushroomed up
  - Like atomic bomb explosion
  - Signature of a cold explosion
  - Similar to Apr. 1984 test off coast of Japan, near Kurils (see inset graphics)
- ***Note that April is a significant test month for the Communists (preparing official reports for May Day?)***

© T.E. BEARDEN 1984, 1995

Briefing to
Request for Information Symposium

14 February 2000

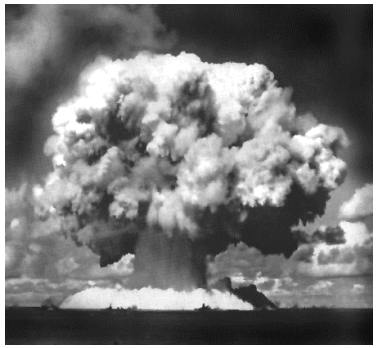
Air Force Research Laboratory

Directed Energy Directorate
AFRL/DE

Kirtland AFB, New Mexico

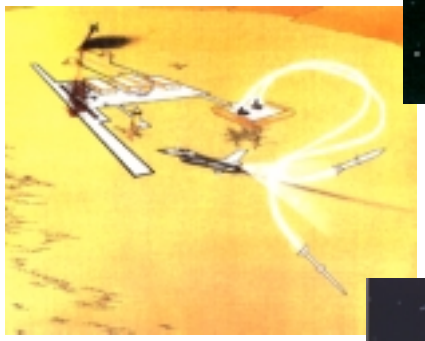
Colonel Doug Beason
Deputy Director

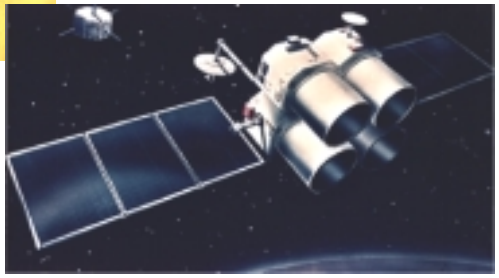
"VICTORY SMILES UPON THOSE WHO ANTICIPATE THE CHANGES IN THE CHARACTER OF WAR" Guilio Douhet



Directed Energy Directorate

A paradigm shift in weapon system technology for the 21st Century.





Our Mission

- ***To support*** user needs for DEW applications and to address mission area deficiencies
- ***To exploit*** the relevance of Directed Energy technology to Air Force and DoD needs
- ***To foster*** user awareness of the potential of Directed Energy for Air Force and DoD applications
- ***To avoid*** technological surprise
- ***To explore*** DE technology avenues that offer high payoff to directed energy capabilities and applications

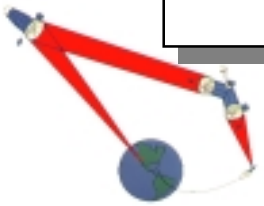
To do what has never been done before!

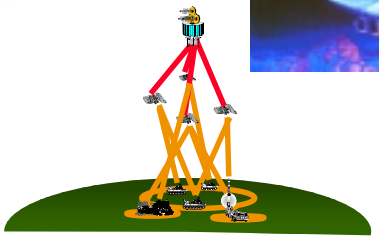
Directed Energy Directorate

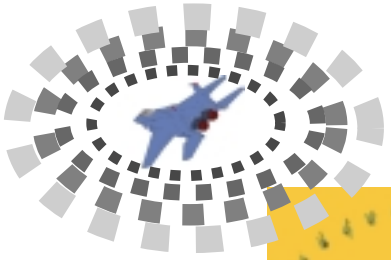
Our Vision of the Future:
Directed Energy will Dominate the Battlespace of the 21st Century

Strike

We will strike deep in the enemy's territory at the speed of light, with little or no collateral damage or loss of life, crippling his ability to wage aggression.





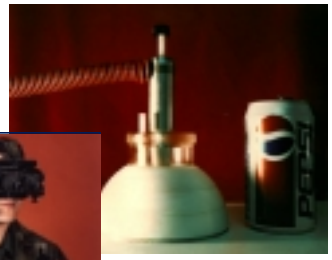


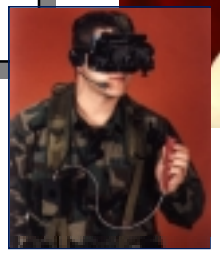
Our high value and limited military assets will be protected by invisible shields of directed energy.

Protect

Graduated Deterrence

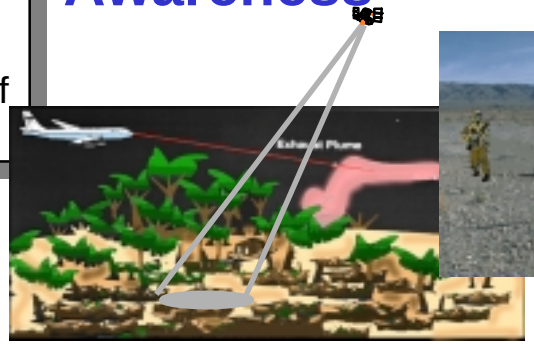
We will provide our warfighters with weapons that provide a wide range of graduated force for every military contingency.



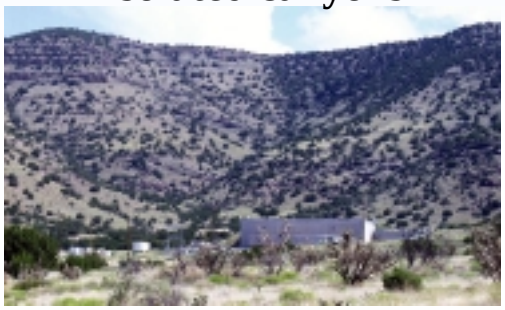


Awareness

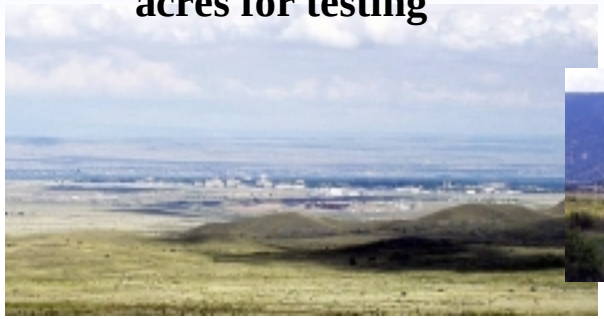
Our battleflield awareness will be greatly enhanced with directed energy tools capable of detection and identification



Security & safety in isolated canyons



Access to 50,000 acres for testing



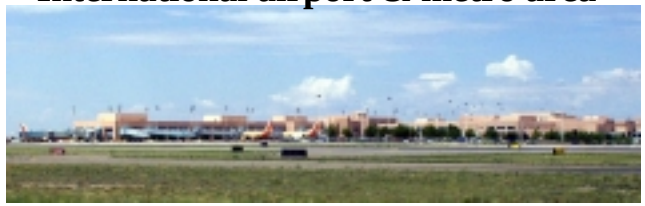
Ideal weather
"thin" atmosphere

Kirtland AFB

Unique & ideally suited for the nation's directed energy technology development

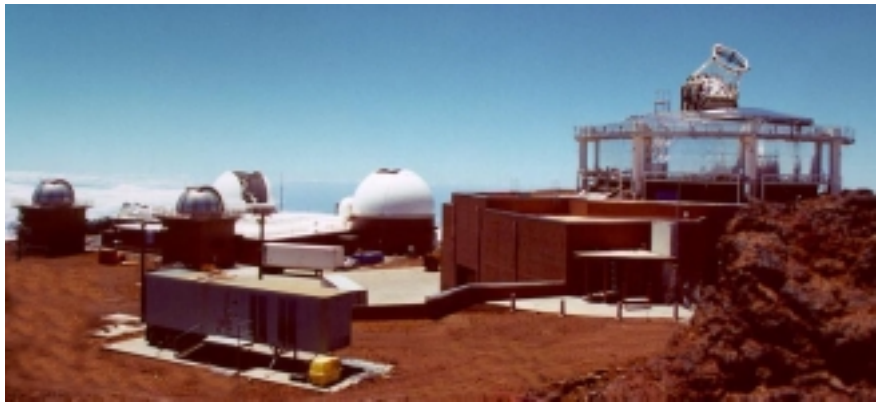
Many diverse, high tech tenants

International airport & metro area



Directed Energy Directorate
Remote Sites

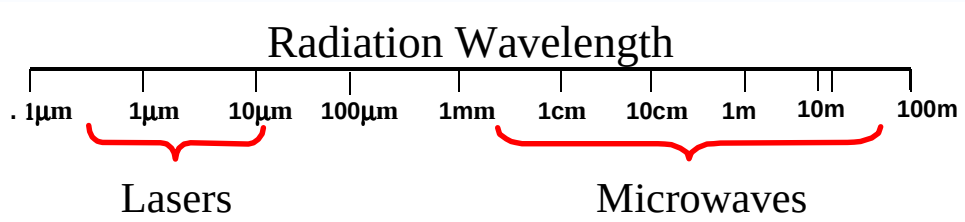
- **Maui, HI (leased land)**
  - **Relay Mirror Experiment Facility**
  - **Maui High Performance Computer Center**
  - **Maui Space Surveillance Complex**



- **North Oscura Peak, NM**
  - **Telescope site at White Sands Missile Range**
  - **Supports Space Imaging R&D (ABL Technology)**

Lasers and Microwaves

Synergistic, Complementary and Capable

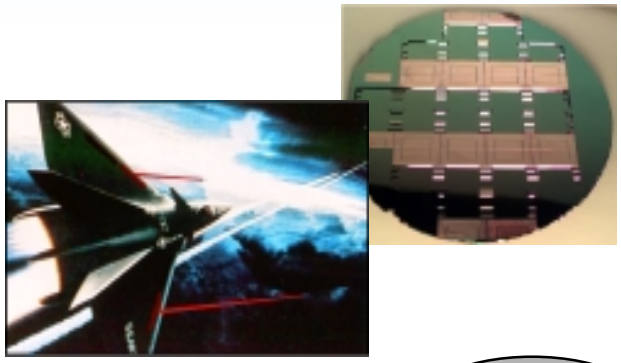


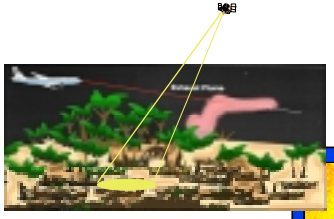
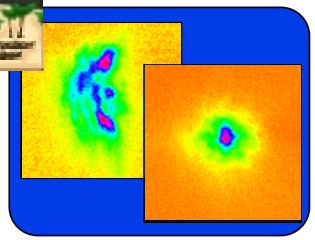
High Energy Lasers	High Power Microwave s
Small spot: surgical attack	**Flood target area: multiple simultaneous targets**
Affects targets from outside: structural destruction	**Affects components inside: electronic disruption**
Weather sensitive: clouds, dust, molecular absorption	**Weather insensitive: sees through clouds and dust.**
Modest apertures: glass mirrors, coatings	**Big apertures: metal antennas, ground planes**

But on the other hand,... they both

- **Travel at the <u>speed of light</u> to the target**
- **Capable of graduated effects from <u>deny, disrupt, degrade, and destroy</u>.**
- **Minimum collateral damage**

Directed Energy Directorate
Broad Technology Investments

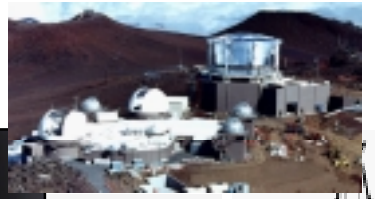


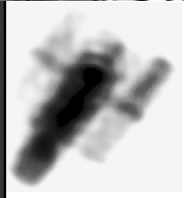
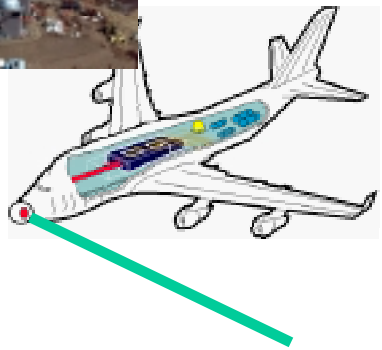



Laser Technology Thrust

Advanced Optical Tech Thrust

High Power RF Tech Thrust



Directed Energy Directorate

12 Major DE Technology Programs

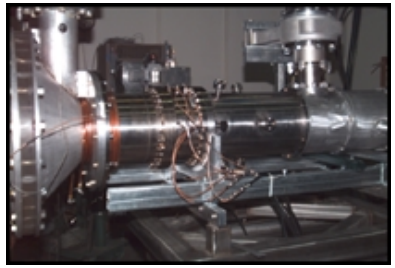
Ground Based Laser Technology Program

Airborne Laser Technology Program

High Power Laser Program

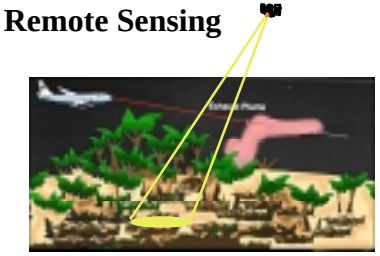
Scalable Multi-Wavelength Laser Program

High Efficiency Electric Laser Program

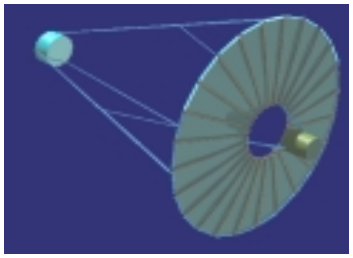


HPM Sources Program

Remote Sensing

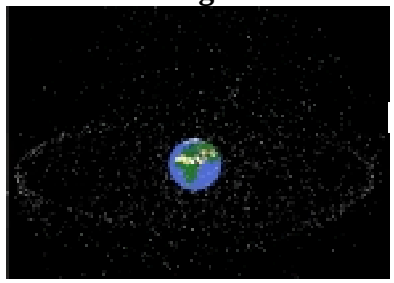


HPM Pulsed Power Program



Large Optics

Space Awareness Program



HPM Applications Program

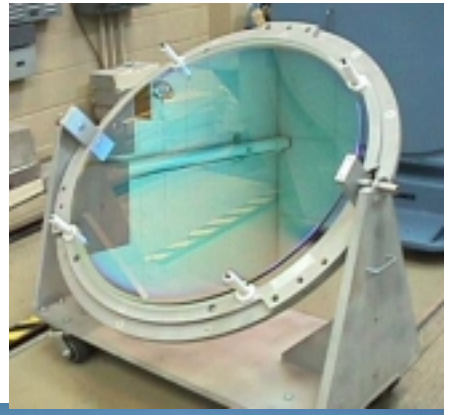
HPM Effects Program

AFRL

Directed Energy Directorate

Mission

Develop, integrate and transition science & technology for Directed Energy to include high power microwaves, lasers, adaptive optics, imaging and its effects to assure the preeminence of US in air & space



Major Technology Programs

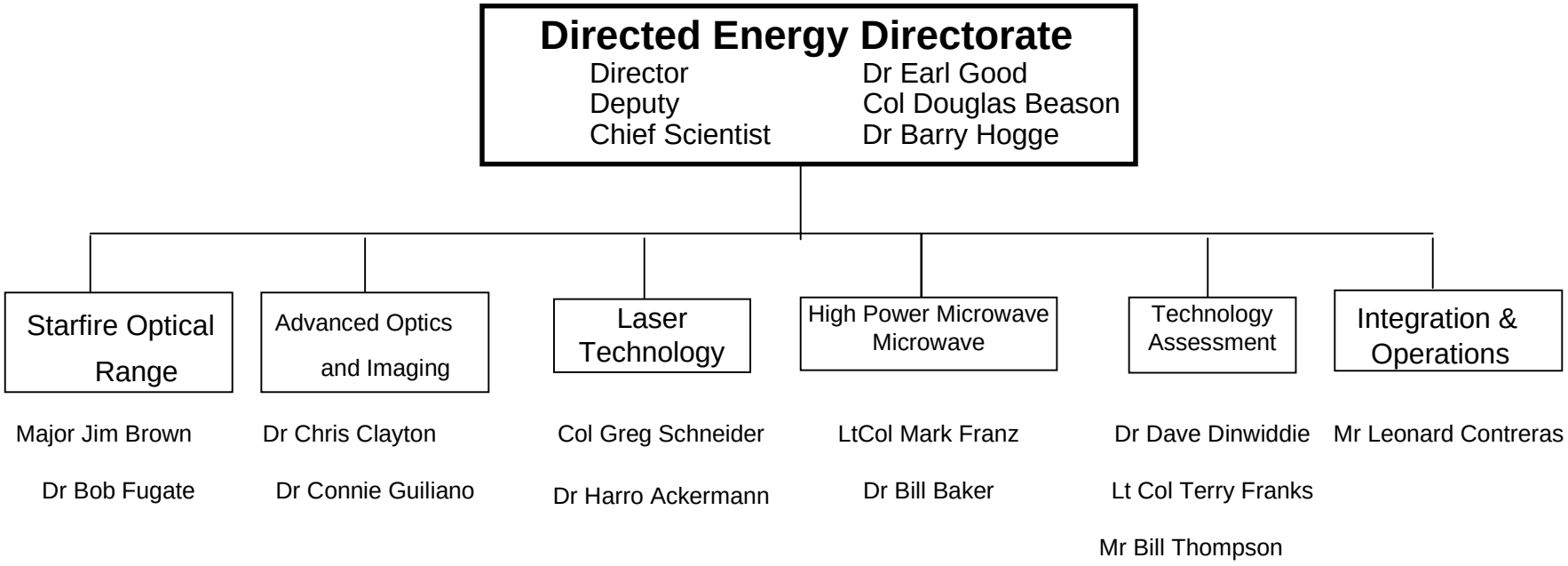
Ground Based Laser	Space Awareness
Airborne Laser	HPM Applications
High Power Lasers	HPM Effects
Multi-Wavelength Laser	HPM Pulsed Power
Electric Lasers	HPM Sources
Large Optics	Remote Sensing

AFRL/DE - factoids

- 952 people (Civ, Mil, Contr)
- $109M FY00 budget
- 4,325 acres
- 757,000 sf of space
- Located throughout Kirtland
- Sites at Maui & WSMR

Air Force Research Laboratory

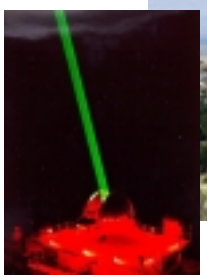
Directed Energy Directorate



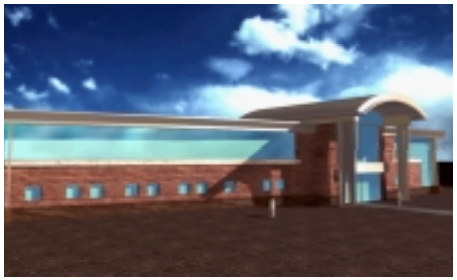
Directed Energy Directorate

Major Kirtland Facilities

Lasers, Optics, Imaging



Starfire Optical Range

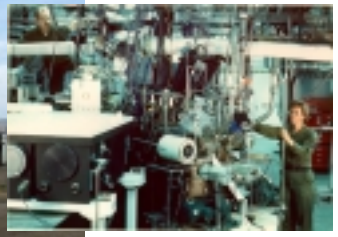


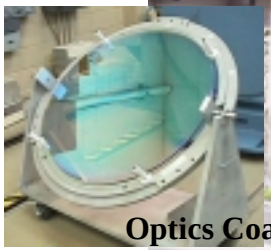
Advanced Laser Facility

Argus Facility

Optics Development
& Beam Control Laboratory

Chemical-Oxygen-Iodine-
Laser Facility





Optics Coating & Components Evaluation Laboratory

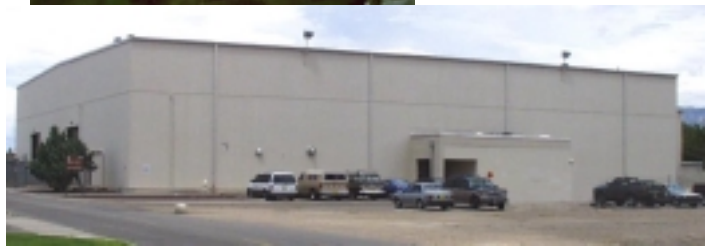
Laser Effects Test Facility

Directed Energy Directorate

Major Facilities - High Power Microwave

Plasma Research Laboratory

High Energy Research & Technology Facility



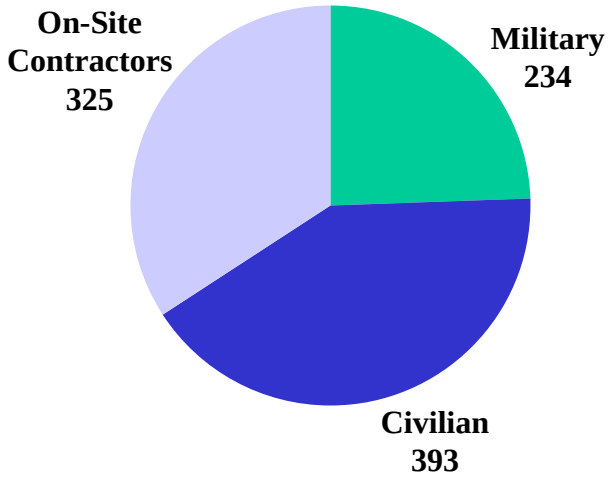
High Energy Microwave Laboratory

Electromagnetic Energy/RF Effects Laboratory

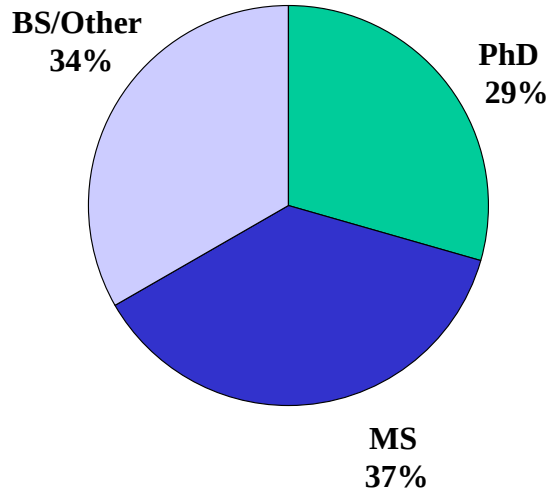
Electric Research Laboratory

Directed Energy Directorate

Manning

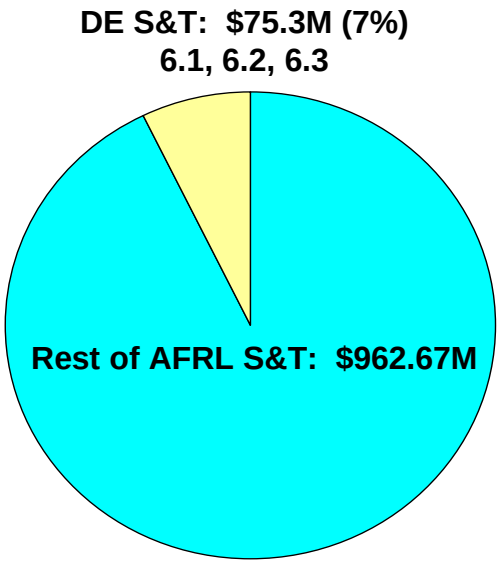


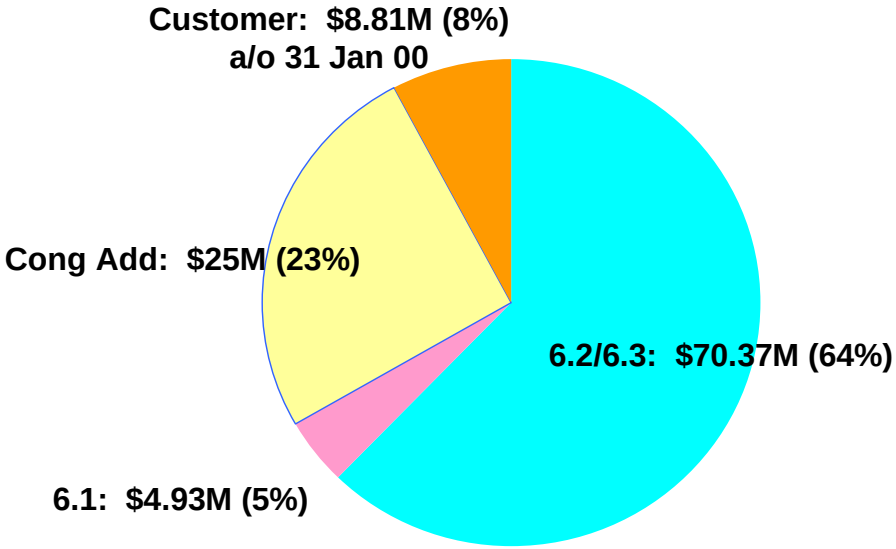
Assigned Personnel
952



Government S&E Education Levels

Directed Energy Directorate
FY00 AFRL PB Resources





AFRL TOTAL S&T: $1,037.98M

Directed Energy Total: $109.11M

Directed Energy Directorate
Potential Areas for Collaboration

- Electric Lasers
- Beam Control
- Large, Lightweight Optics
- Optical Coatings
- High Power RF Sources
- High Power RF Antennae
- Atmospheric Compensation
- Remote Sensing

For Information contact Mr Rich Garcia, AFRL/DEOB-PA (505)846-4583

AiMT Advances in Military Technology
Vol. 4, No. 2, December 2009

Directed Energy Weapons in Modern Battlefield

L. Palíšek*

Division VTÚPV Vyškov, VOP-026 Šternberk, s.p., Czech Republic

The manuscript was received on 25 June 2009 and was accepted after revision for publication on 21 September 2009.

Abstract:

The paper deals with electromagnetic threats caused due to Directed Energy Weapons (DEW). The area of interest is focused on HPM (High Power Microwaves) and UWB (Ultra Wide Bandwidth) as an important part of DEW area. Possible impact on electronic structures which can be part of military systems is considered in this paper. Some practical results achieved during experiments related to assessment of electronic equipment vulnerability is provided with overview of immunity of some equipment to HPM and UWB signals at the end of this study.

Keywords:

DEW, HPM, UWB, electromagnetic threats, NEC, vulnerability

1. Introduction

Directed Energy Weapons (DEW) with various principles seem to be more important in the future battlefield. There are several principles which are considered for use in the DEW area. Special optical technologies (lasers), sound technologies as well as microwave technologies are developed and can be used in special weapon systems to disturb military system behaviour or can be used for counter personnel weapons (for example Active Denial System working on frequency 94 GHz, see Fig. 1). DEW has been mainly considered as technologies suitable for less-lethal or even non-lethal technologies which have been subjects of interest within the past years.

Recent developed military systems consist of equipment which is more and more sophisticated and relying on electronics. Very high importance of electronics within the military systems is obvious from development of Network Enabled Capabilities (NEC) which is a key task of the Czech Armed Forces as well as within the NATO (NNEC – NATO Network Enabled Capability). The stage related to "Communication and information sharing" has been topical in recent years and characterised by development of communication networks. Common network infrastructure can be

* *Corresponding author: Division VTÚPV Vyškov, VOP-026 Šternberk, s.p., Olomoucká 1841/175, 785 01 Šternberk, Czech Republic, phone: +420 517 303 638, E-mail: l.palisek@vtupv.cz*

considered as a fundament of integrated NEC environment. Communication network and especially its reliability will have significant influence on mission success. Disturbance of these networks could be obviously critical.

Power electromagnetic fields can be generated by relevant power technologies and focused (directed) towards the target with electronics. Shortcuts like HPM (High Power Microwave) and UWB (Ultra Wide Bandwidth) are widely used in this area as well as HPEM (High Power Electromagnetics) and IEMI (Intentional Electromagnetic Interference). Examples of developed technologies which could be easily used like DEW against electronics are shown in Figs 2-6 (these technologies were offered or presented mainly during relevant conferences in past few years, radiated pulse power was hundreds of MW or higher in frequency range of microwaves).

Fig. 1 Humvee with ADS (Active Denial System) mounted [1]

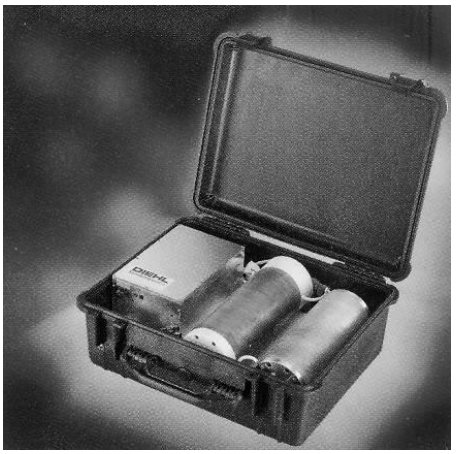


Fig. 2 HPM system DS-110 (built in suitcase, pulse power 250 MW [2]

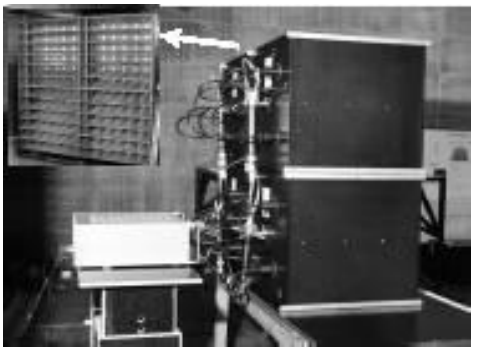


Fig. 3 HPM system with antenna array [2]

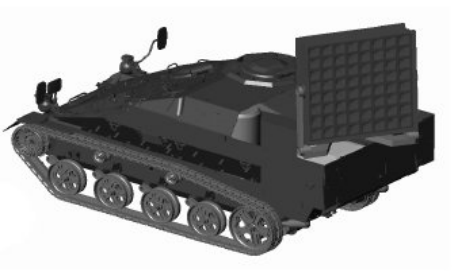


Fig. 4 HPM system with antenna array installed on a tank [2]

Fig. 5 Electromagnetic System for Selective Car Stopping [2]

Fig. 6 JOLT hyperband system, UWB system [3]

2. Electromagnetic Threats

As it was mentioned in the introduction an important group of DEW technologies, non-lethal technologies, was represented by weapons with use of power electromagnetic field destructive effects.

Next electromagnetic environments are typically considered related to DEW (see Fig. 7):

- HPM: High Power Microwaves, narrowband signals in frequency range from hundreds of MHz up to several GHz, electromagnetic strength at the place of target typically up to tens of kV/m (strong dependence on range).
- UWB: Ultra Wide Bandwidth, pulses with rise time typically in hundreds of picoseconds and with duration of several nanoseconds, electromagnetic strength at the place of target typically up to tens of kV/m (strong dependence on range).

Because HPM and UWB environment is strongly dependent on range and moreover these environments may have a wide variety of wave shapes, their standardization is very difficult. Now there are only few standards which describe HPM and UWB environment generally (e.g. IEC 61000-2-13 [4]). A possible approach is to consider various types of HPM and UWB environments that have been produced and to consider their possible use in the future against sensitive targets. It is always necessary to make relevant analysis of electromagnetic threat where the shortest possible distance from HPM or UWB source is a very important parameter.

2.1. Electromagnetic Strength Assessment

As a typical possible scenario can be considered HPM (UWB) source with real pulse power P = 1 GW and as a worst case special antenna with extremely narrow radiation pattern (G = 40 dB, respectively D = 8 750). Now the expected electromagnetic strength at the place of threatened equipment (system) can be calculated according to next Eq. (1)

$$E = \frac{\sqrt{30PD}}{r} \tag{1}$$

where P is radiated power, D is directivity of antenna, r is a distance of threatened equipment (system) from radiating antenna.
Note: Eq. (1) is valid only for direct propagation where reflections are neglected. This simplified equation is usually used for the microwave area and short distances.

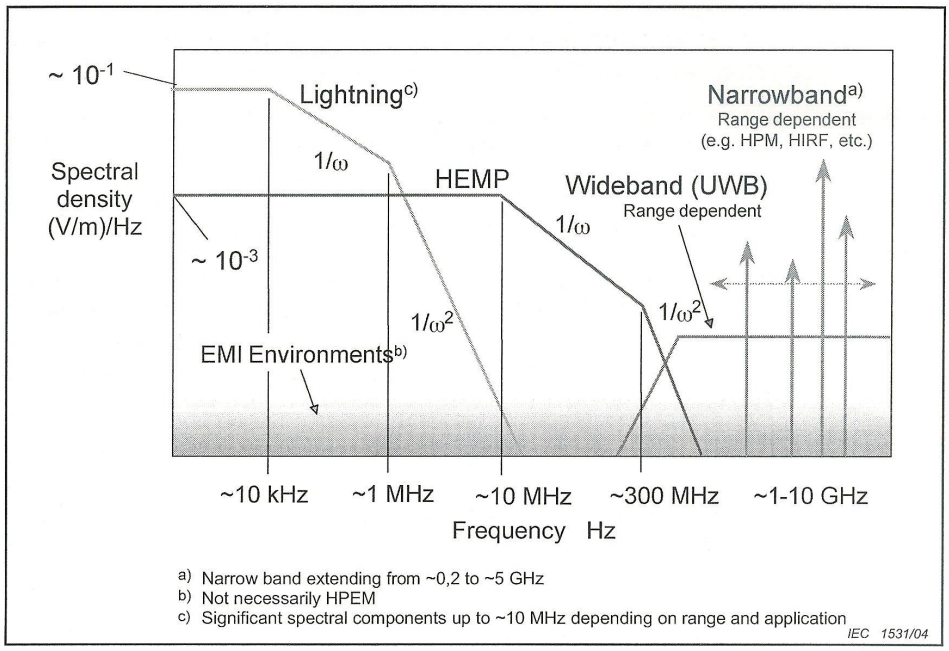


Fig. 7 HPM and UWB comparison with other electromagnetic threats [4]

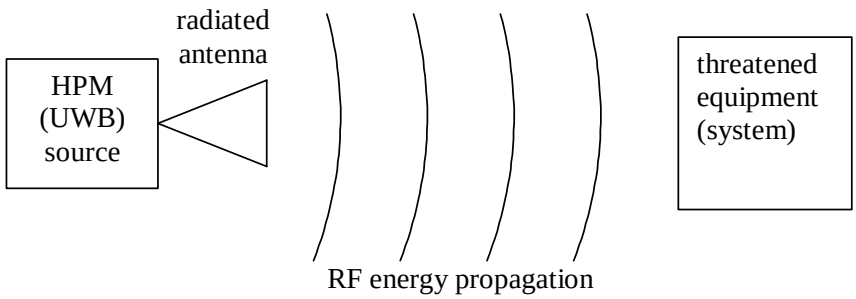


Fig. 8 RF energy propagation from source (HPM or UWB) to equipment (system)

It is obvious from Eq. (1) that for most cases (distance of directed energy weapon from equipment (system) is generally tens of meters), it is possible to consider electromagnetic strength up to tens of kV/m.

2.2. Critical Frequencies Assessment

It is very useful to consider transfer function (T) of investigated equipment (system) for critical frequencies assessment. Transfer function T_O (outer) is combined with T_I (internal) to form a composite transfer function from incident fields to response box inputs in Fig. 9 [5]. Note: T_O typically corresponds to relationship between incident electromagnetic field and surface current and charge densities on the outer surface. T_I corresponds to transfer function from the surface current and charge densities on the outer surface to some interior port of interest, producing voltage and current waveforms there.

From Fig. 9 it is obvious the most important part related to critical frequencies of considered system (equipment) is band 2 – resonance region. It is possible to use first of all analysis where sizes of equipment (system) as well as used cable lengths are considered and next it is important to make relevant measurement of transfer functions (shielding effectiveness of used boxes, induced currents and voltages etc.) for transfer function (T) assessment.

Considered frequency spectrum is divided as follows [5] (see Fig. 9):

Band 1: $f \le f_l \approx \frac{c}{4l}$ (aperture and small antenna coupling region),

Band 2: $f_1 \le f \le f_h \approx \frac{5c}{l}$ (resonance region, external and internal),

Band 3: $f_h \le f$ (integration region),

where l is characteristic dimension of the object, c is speed of the light, f is considered frequency.

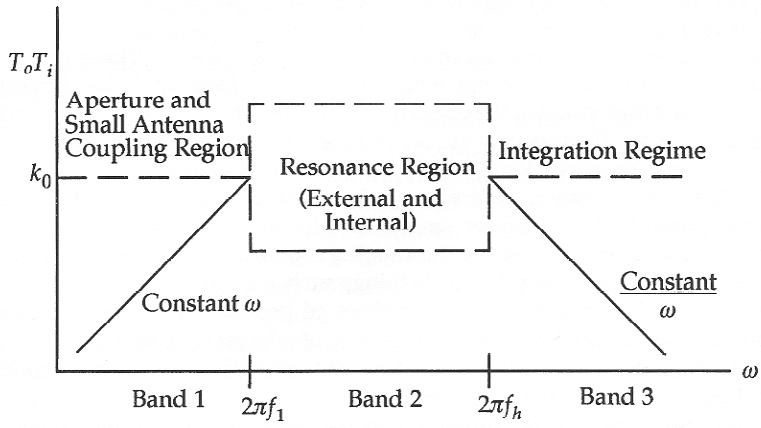


Fig. 9 System response as a function of frequency (logarithmic scales) [5]

3. HPM and UWB Impact on Electronics

Electronic systems can be affected by high intense electromagnetic fields causing the disturbance or even the permanent damage of the system. According to relevant EMC (Electromagnetic Compatibility) standards next performance criteria are usually used:
A - normal performance within the specification limits

B - temporary loss or degradation of function (self-recoverable)
C - temporary loss of degradation of function, which requires operator intervention or resetting
D - degradation or loss of function which is not recoverable due to damage of equipment (components) or software damage

On the one hand performance criteria are a very important parameter on the other hand consequence of IEMI (Intentional Electromagnetic Interference) attack has to be considered too. For consequence scaling it is possible to use for example such terms like "very limited", "limited", "severe", "very severe" and "catastrophic" [6].

4. Vulnerability Assessment

First of all it is necessary to make analysis where electromagnetic threat assessment is done (see chapter 2). Moreover it is necessary to consider criticality of relevant system (consequences – see chapter 3). Finally testing plan and testing can be prepared. The best way is to start with transfer function measurements (shielding effectiveness measurement, induced currents and voltages measurement) which is possible to carry out in wide frequency range up to few GHz or higher. After that it is necessary to choose possible critical frequencies according to transfer function measurements and according to analysis. Chosen frequencies can be used for final high power electromagnetic field measurement with HPM and UWB simulator use. Possibilities of these simulators are restricted to parameters which cannot be changed or changing these parameters takes too much time. Due to this fact it is necessary to choose suitable parameters according to analysis and transfer function measurement results for this testing. The data gained from analyses and testing has to be considered together with possible consequences which can occur. Such data can be used for vulnerability assessment.

5. Practical Results

A lot of experiments related to electronic equipment vulnerability have been carried out in previous projects within the last few years.

Transfer function measurements were carried out for better understanding of electromagnetic field coupling into relevant cables. Tested cables were irradiated with electromagnetic field with vertical polarisation and induced voltages were measured in frequency range 30 MHz to 1 GHz. It was low power measurement, electromagnetic strength of incident electromagnetic field was 1 V/m and measured results were recalculated for expected high power electromagnetic field 10 kV/m. Mainly cables which are widely installed in computer technologies were used for the purpose of these experimental measurements. Few examples are shown in Figs. 10-12. It is possible to expect induced voltage levels on regular widely used cables approximately up to 1 kV during electromagnetic field incidence with electromagnetic strength 10 kV/m on the basis of presented results. The highest induced voltages occur when the length of cables is comparable with wavelength of used signal (resonant region, see Figs. 10-12). For lower frequencies as well as for higher frequencies induced voltages are becoming lower.

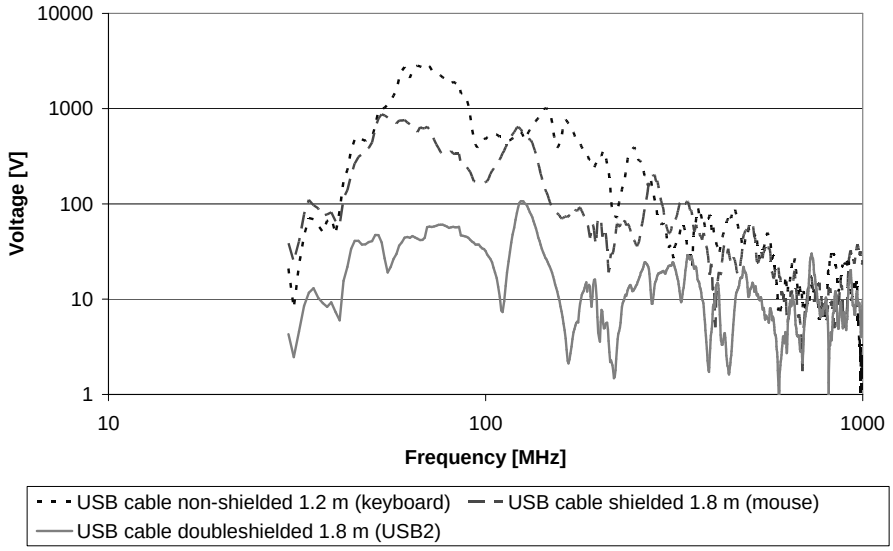


Fig. 10 Induced voltages on USB cables for electromagnetic strength E = 10 kV/m

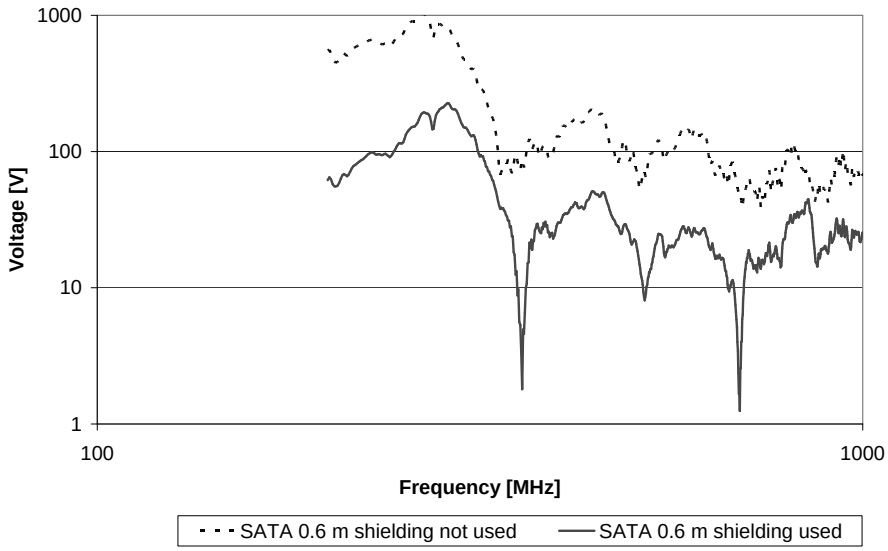


Fig. 11 Induced voltages on SATA cables for electromagnetic strength E = 10 kV/m

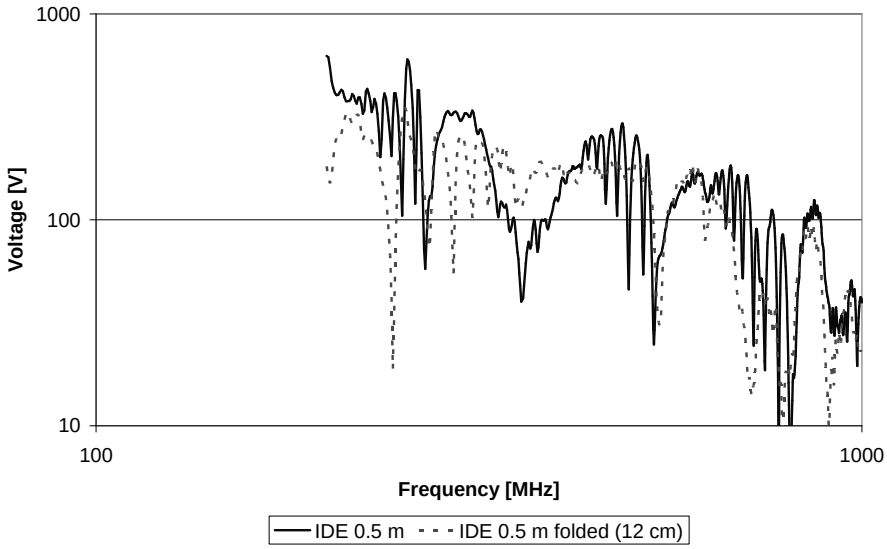


Fig. 12 Induced voltages on IDE cables for electromagnetic strength E = 10 kV/m

Other kinds of experiments in this area are testing with high power electromagnetic field irradiation of possible "targets" and evaluation of effects which can occur.

Some examples of tested setups are shown in Figs 13-15. It was verified that HPM signals can be used for stopping the car engine (see Fig. 13, HPM generator working on frequency 3 GHz with pulse power 500 kW was used for this experiment in shielded semi-anechoic chamber) as well as for effective disrupting of computer technologies and data transfers (see Figs. 14-16). Standard performance criteria (see chapter 3) are usually used for the evaluation of effects. From experiments which were carried out it was obvious that electromagnetic strength of few kV/m can be enough to achieve effective disturbance on electronics.

Repetition rate as a parameter of HPM and UWB signals can have an influence on some kind of temporary failures (see Fig. 16). Overview of immunity of some equipment to HPM and UWB signals is shown in Fig. 17. Typical electronic equipment was tested against effects of HPM 3 GHz, 6 GHz, and 9 GHz signals with pulse widths in hundreds of ns, repetition rates in hundreds of Hz and against effects of UWB signal with rise time of 0.5 ns, pulse duration of 3 ns in single shot regime. The most effective signal to disturb electronics from used ones was HPM 3 GHz. Very often the sensitivity level was very close to damage level (see Fig. 17). For UWB signal it was more typical to achieve temporary failures (sensitivity level) rather than some kind of damage. The results from testing showed the most vulnerable parts of recent systems are computer technologies including data transfers.

Fig. 13 Stopping the car engine with HPM irradiation use (HPM 3 GHz)

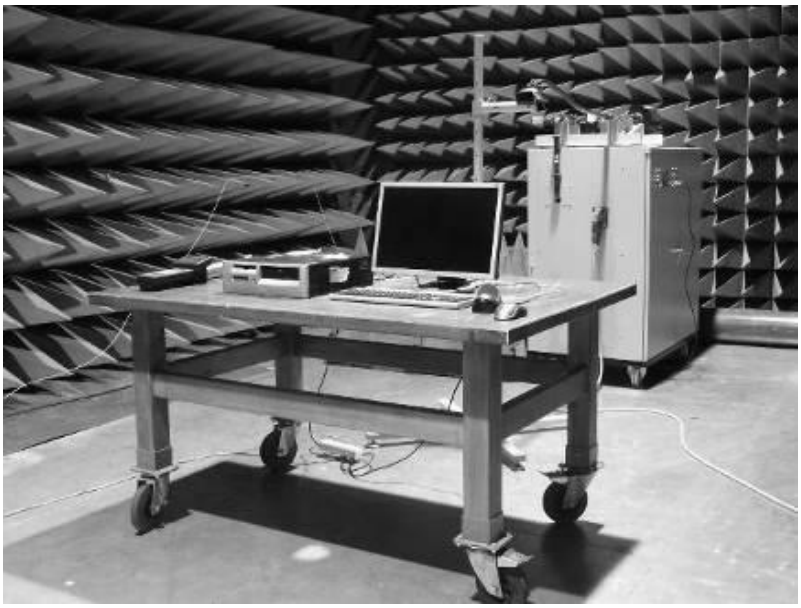


Fig. 14 PC setup irradiated with HPM 9 GHz

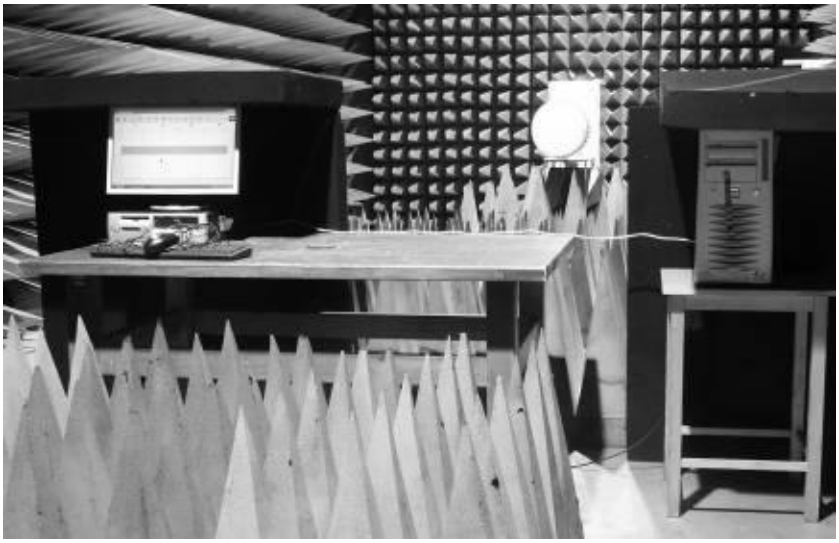


Fig. 15 Data transfer through UTP cable irradiated with UWB signal

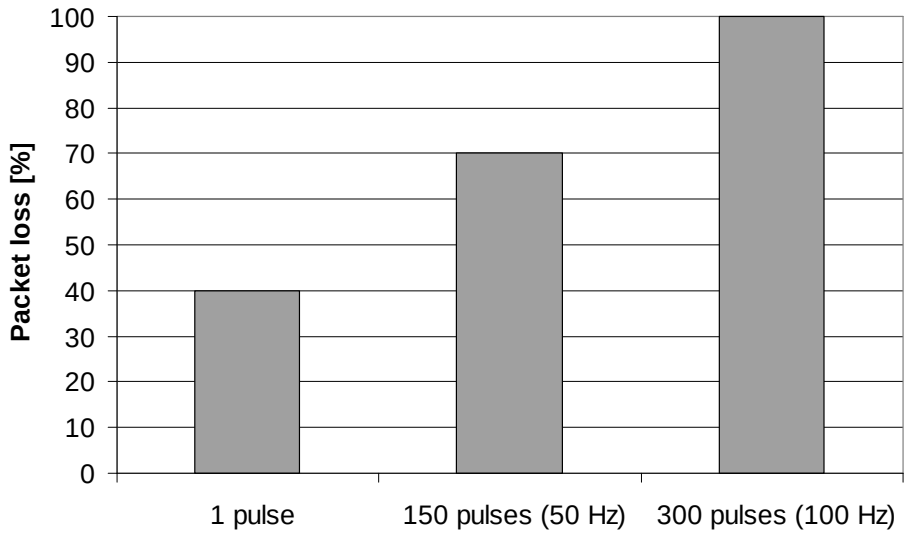


Fig. 16 UTP 2 m irradiated with UWB

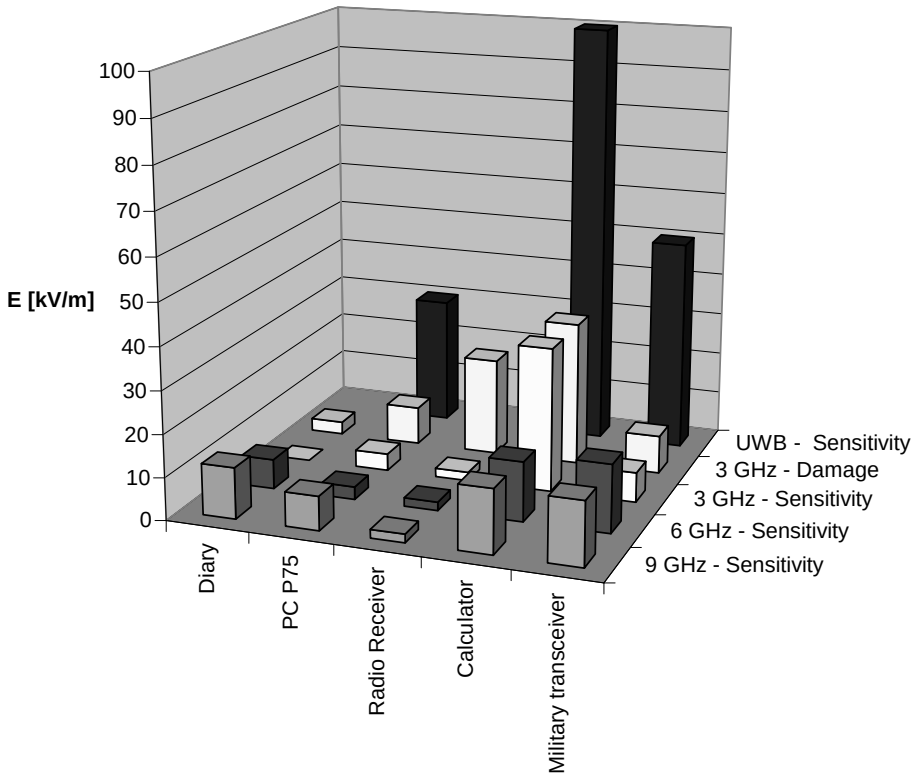


Fig. 17 Sensitivity and damage levels comparison for tested equipment against HPM and UWB effects

6. Conclusion

Electromagnetic threats HPM and UWB as a part of DEW technologies were briefly defined in this paper. Electromagnetic threats assessment as well as vulnerability assessment was introduced. Vulnerability of chosen tested equipment was presented on relevant examples. It was demonstrated that electronic equipment was vulnerable due to electromagnetic field irradiation. In case sensitive electronic equipment is used in crucial applications it is necessary to evaluate vulnerability of the system to such threats.

Gained results in the past have lead to starting a new project for the Ministry of Defence of the Czech Republic (OSPROZ-DEW1) focused on the assessment of vulnerability of weapon systems and parts of communication and information systems integrated in NEC which are installed to ordnance of the Army of the Czech Republic now. Assessment will be carried out on the basis of relevant analyses as well as relevant experimental measurements. The project started in 2009.

References

[1] *Wikipedia* [online]. Wikipedia, the Free Encyclopaedia. [cited 2009-09-15]. Available from: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Active_Denial_System>.

[2] *DIEHL Defence* [online]. DIEHL Defence. [cited 2009-09-15]. Available from: <http://www.diehl-bgt-defence.de>.

[3] GIRI, DV. *High – Power Electromagnetic Radiators: Nonlethal Weapons and Other Applications.* Cambridge (Massachusetts) and London : Harvard University Press, 2004. 194 p. ISBN 0-674-01569-X.

[4] International Standard IEC 61000-2-13 *Electromagnetic compatibility (EMC) – Part 2-13: Environment – High-power electromagnetic (HPEM) environments – Radiated and conducted*. 1st ed., 2005.

[5] TAYLOR, CD. and GIRI, DV. *High-Power Microwave Systems and Effects*. Washington : Taylor and Francis, 1994. 199 p. ISBN 1-56032-302-7.

[6] MANSSON, D., THOTTAPPILLIL, R. and BACKSTROM, M. Methodology for Classifying Facilities With Respect to Intentional EMI. *IEEE Trans. on Electromagnetic Compatibility*, 2009, vol. 51, p. 46-52. ISSN 0018-9375.

Acknowledgement

This paper is a part of study of the project OSPROZ-DEW1 "Defence capabilities against DEW – Vulnerability assessment of weapon systems and infrastructure C2" supported by the Ministry of Defence of the Czech Republic.

Click here for Full Issue of EIR Volume 9, Number 46, November 30, 1982

will be available to treat and possibly cure diabetes, hemophilia and other life-threatening and chronic illnesses.

Space manufacturing will develop the new metal alloys needed for high-temperature processing using advanced nuclear and fusion energy sources. Larger and more perfect crystals for the electronics and other industries will be produced.

By themselves, these new industries created by exploiting the unique environment of space, "pay" for the NASA programs. But the indirect impact to the economy has been even greater, and more important. These are the so-called "spin-offs" from space exploration which have been developed by industry using technological breakthroughs funded by NASA.

New materials, such as refractory ceramics and new alloys which withstand the temperature extremes of space flight, are used in everything from nuclear power plants to everyday kitchen implements. Developments in electronics, including miniaturization and sophisticated automation techniques, have streamlined the functioning of industry and shortened the time (thereby increasing the productivity) of almost everything we do.

The machines that monitor all of the vital bodily functions of the astronauts who walked on the Moon, now monitor premature infants in incubators, and have provided heart monitors and miniaturized pacemakers for thousands of people.

The same qualitative impact, magnified many times, will result from the development of beam weapons combined with the recommitment of the civilian space program to establish a permanently manned station in space toward the goal of colonizing the Moon and other planets.

However, studies done by Chase Econometrics and confirmed by independent studies using the Fusion Energy Foundation's econometric model show that there is a much greater impact that the development of a qualitatively new technology has on an economy. This impact is, strictly speaking, not measurable by adding up all the new products and new techniques that a new technology introduces; it is the *increase in productivity* throughout the economy as the result of the combination of higher manpower skill levels and new scientific knowledge entering industrial production. One study of this induced productivity effect estimated that U.S. productivity increased 0.1 percent for every billion dollars spent on the space program. This change in productivity alone represented an additional $3 billion to the GNP every year it was present. An interesting comparison is possible between the expenditure of a $1 billion aliquot of the federal budget on a high-technology R&D oriented program (like the Apollo program or the development of a beam weapon) and its expenditure on transfer payments, bureaucratic services, or the like. The Chase Econometrics study showed that the expenditure of this money on high-technology R&D actually *lowered* inflation, while the other expenditure had the opposite effect, raising inflation by 0.2 percent.

Four types of directed-energy weapons

by Mary McCourt

In his *EIR* multi-client report, *Beam Weapons: The Science to Prevent Nuclear War,* Dr. Steven Bardwell describes the types of beam weapons on line for development. Each type, laser beams, particle beams, microwave beams, and plasma beams, is, Bardwell states, "in principle capable of generating the required power and energy [to reach and disarm its target] in a form efficiently absorbed by the missile." A beam weapon effectively disarms a nuclear warhead. A hydrogen bomb can be detonated only by an initial powerful atomic-bomb explosion capable of setting off a chain reaction in the lithium-deuterium fuel. A beam weapon, by pumping energy into the very delicately balanced triggering mechanism, prevents the initial explosion and essentially turns the warhead into a "dud." The missile, like a satellite, might fall to the earth, but it can no longer be detonated.

Scientists agree that laser-defense battle stations, even with the lowest level of laser-beam technology, can be defended from other beam weapons themselves. But a missile cannot be effectively defended from the beam without such massive protection that it would lose both the necessary speed and distance.

Laser-beam weapons

Laser beams, particularly the chemical laser, will likely be the first deployable beam weapons developed. A laser is a beam of very intense, single wavelength electromagnetic waves, either of light or high energy X-rays. Such a weapon can be focused very precisely because either the light or X-ray wavelengths all have the same frequency and phase. The five different types of lasers, which can be applied to fusion energy as well as beam weapons, are all being researched at U.S. laboratories.

The **chemical laser,** which could be developed for military deployment within five years, uses a gaseous medium in which a chemical reaction is induced. The product of the reaction emits laser light. The Soviet Union used such a laser last year in tests that downed a ballistic missile.

In a **gas laser,** a burning gas such as a hydrogen and fluorine mixture is suddenly compressed, and the energy distribution that results from the compression is then stimulated to emit single-frequency light waves at very high energy. Both the United States and Japan are currently using huge gas lasers for nuclear fusion development.

An **electron discharge laser** uses replaceable energy

© 1982 EIR News Service Inc. All Rights Reserved. Reproduction in whole or in part without permission strictly prohibited.

from an electron beam to create the source of laser light. Such a laser would be very efficient for use in space because its energy source is electricity, not an exhaustible chemical fuel.

Two other types of lasers, **X-ray lasers** and **free-electron lasers,** yet to be perfected technologically, have greater advantages of energy density and flexibility than those listed above. The **X-ray laser** is widely recognized as the most promising long-range laser for ballistic missile defense, based in space. The X-ray laser, which is just a single pulse, is by far the most energy-dense, delivering thousands of times more energy per pulse than conventional lasers. In addition, the target absorbs the X-rays very efficiently, making this weapon capable of very efficient destruction of missiles.

Particle-beam weapons

Particle beams also deliver energy in a highly controlled pulse traveling at near the speed of light. But instead of a pulse of intense electro-magnetic radiation, the particle beam consists of **subatomic particles, (electrons** or **protons), neutral atoms** (usually hydrogen), or (usually magnetized) **macroscopic particles** accelerated to high speeds. A particle beam destroys its target, the triggering mechanism, by creating a very intense shock wave within the mechanism, like a very small, but extremely heavy and powerful hammer striking down on the target.

Electron beams can be generated in the range of millions of volts. Scientists researching the electron beam for military or civilian energy use have discovered that the electron beam becomes a complex structure of electrons and a magnetic field. Such structured beams are capable of carrying higher currents and more energy for much longer distances at much great levels of power output.

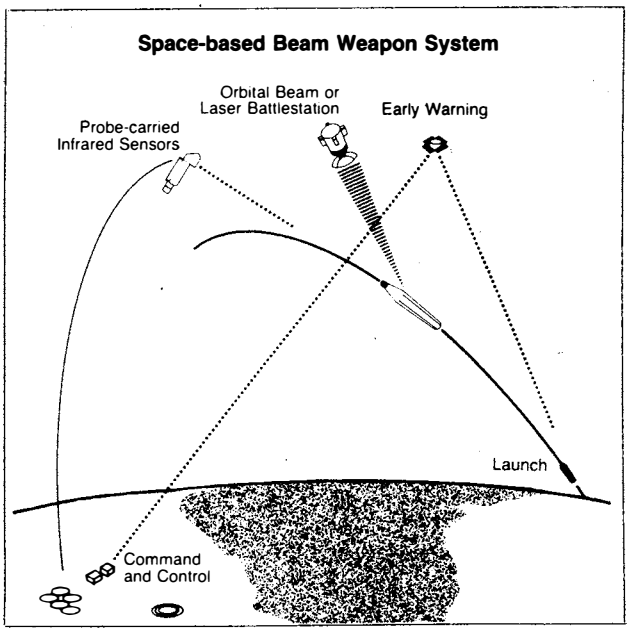
Proton beams, which have been researched intensively for the past 30 years, use an electron beam as a seed and then are accelerated in their own right. As protons are 2,000 times heavier than electrons, a proton beam of the same velocity has 2,000 times the energy of an electron beam.

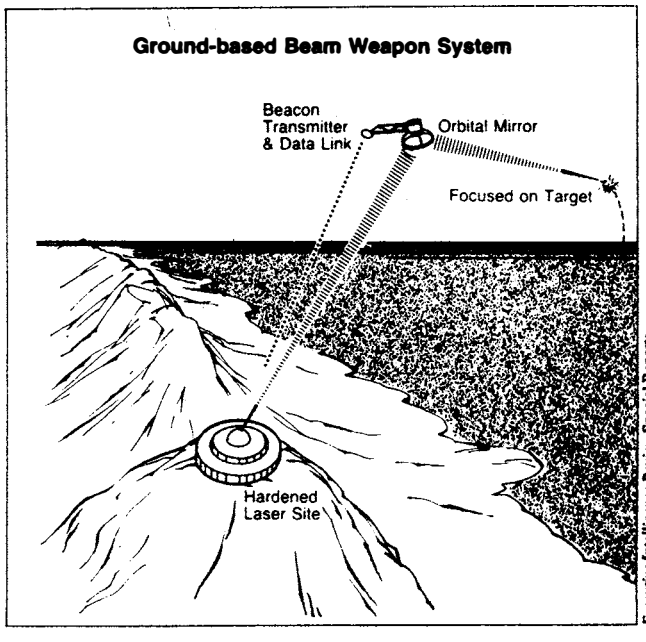
Neutral particles eliminate many of the problems of charged-particle beams, which can degrade both the efficiency and controllability of the beam. By spring of 1983, U.S. researchers will have produced a beam of protons at an energy of 2.5 million electron volts, capable of traveling at 99 percent of the speed of light.

Control and targeting of a **macroscopic particle beam** would be more difficult, but the unparalleled power density of the beam—due to the large mass of the particles—gives it great potential as a beam weapon.

Microwave and **plasma beams** have only been discussed in the United States in the past two years, although it is estimated that the Soviet Union is two or three years ahead in the production of microwaves. Intense, directional microwaves are generated when electron beams are propagated at or near the speed of light through a plasma. Such beams, if focused, could destroy delicate electronic equipment in a target.

A plasma beam consists of the highest energy-dense form of matter, a gas so hot that the electrons and neutrons have separated. The plasma forms itself into a complex structure of particles and magnetic fields. The unique feature of a plasma beam is that it actually requires the atmosphere, which hinders the guidance and propagation of other beams, to hold in the plasma and sustain the structure.





Space-based beam weapons, (left) provide the only feasible means for area defense against nuclear-armed ballistic missiles. The deployment of a weapon capable of generating an intense beam of laser light, atomic particles, or plasma, in an orbit around the earth, would protect the entire United States from incoming ballistic missiles. **Ground-based beam weapons** (right) can provide both area and point defense. Shown here is a conceptual design of a laser beam-weapon system built on a mountaintop, which uses a relay mirror to provide aiming and tracking for the weapon.

ResearchGate

See discussions, stats, and author profiles for this publication at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/242532678

ELECTROMAGNETIC DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS FOR ELIMINATING ELECTRONIC SYSTEMS

Article

CITATIONS
2

READS
40

1 author:

Jan Valouch
Tomas Bata University in Zlín
28 PUBLICATIONS **20** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

All content following this page was uploaded by Jan Valouch on 06 March 2015.

The user has requested enhancement of the downloaded file.

ELECTROMAGNETIC DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS FOR ELIMINATING ELECTRONIC SYSTEMS

Capt. Dipl. Eng. Jan VALOUCH

Annotation:

The article presents information on the current situation in the development and application of electromagnetic weapons and indicates possible trends of their future employment. Under the term electromagnetic weapons we understand means and systems that use technology generating directed power electromagnetic pulses degrading the activities or destructing the electronic circuits of the enemy equipment. This will also enable to neutralize or completely destroy the operation of information, communication, control, firing and other electronic devices. Electromagnetic weapons are currently in use and greater number of countries realizes the perspectives of their future development.

✶✶✶

1. CURRENT SITUATION OF DEVELOPMENT AND USE OF ELECTROMAGNETIC WEAPONS IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES

Principle of electromagnetic weapon activities

Typical representative of electromagnetic (EMC) weapons are so called **Directed Energy Weapons** (DEW) employing the technology of **High Power Microwave** (HPM). These weapons represent highly sophisticated technology of 21st century. Their destructive effect results from the electromagnetic field and they threaten the operation of all devices equipped with electronic circuits, especially by the effect of arcing, overload or by discharge of single electronic component parts. These weapons have strong physical and psychological impact.

In general, DEW consists of impulse source of energy, source of microwave radiation and antenna. The impulse source transforms accumulated energy to high power electric pulse with the length of duration in units of nanoseconds. Accumulated energy can be in kilo-Joule with the power of gigawatt. In the source of microwave radiation

this impulse then acts upon diode and generates a beam of electrons with energy – approx, 400 kV, 10—60 kA. This energy is dissipated by the directional antenna.

Electromagnetic weapons can fundamentally differ in terms of its design and application e.g. according to the used frequency band. EMC wide band weapons emit in wide frequency range but with low density of energy. These equipments are suitable where it is not possible to exactly identify the characteristics of the target – especially its working frequencies. Contrary to the narrow-band EMC weapons emit pulses on individual frequencies with enormously high power. Their action upon the target is very effective since impulse resonate with the known frequency of the attacked device.

Development and application of electromagnetic weapons

Concerning a development and application of electromagnetic weapons we can say that after the EMC weapons emerged from "the unknown" world of classified projects, now they are tuned and EMC weapon capability is enhanced. And they are gradually mounted on suitable carriers – vehicles, aircraft, ships, bombs, missiles and even space ships. The interest is focused not only on single pieces of equipment but also on complete systems incl. sensors and equipment to control the combat functions.

Within the armed forces the employment of EMC weapons have the following advantages:

- very rapid effect against the enemy targets,
- usage irrespective of the weather conditions,
- coverage of a great amount of various targets with minimum need to be informed about their characteristics,
- threat to less available target – under ground,
- operational attack (neutralization, destruction or denial of activities of electronic assets) at selected levels of warfare,
- minimum of collateral destruction in politically sensitive environment and use of this environment after the end of conflict,
- reduction of minimum time for tracking and guidance to target.

USA, Russia, France, China and UK are the countries that achieved the greatest progress in the development and application of electromagnetic weapons. The interest of other countries (Germany, Belgium, the Netherlands, Denmark, Norway …) is for a long time focused on High Power Microwave (HPM) especially on protection against the effects of HPM. As to my opinion this is the beginning of the path for research in the Czech Republic.

Currently, discussions are held on their employment in Iraqi by the U.S. armed forces. They could facilitate quickly eliminate the command and control systems of Iraq and eliminate communication of their forces without any loss of lives and any collateral damage. There were some intentions to employ these weapons of electromagnetic warfare by the U.S. force in Kosovo and Afghanistan at least in trial operation. It is

also interesting the assumption that Russian forces used DEW prior the action against terrorists in Moscow theatre in 2002. This weapon was designed to disable the electronic detonating primers. The fact is that no Chechen managed to initiate her primer.

Misuse of electromagnetic weapons

More frequent are the attacks of terrorists and criminal underworld using the electromagnetic means. Among the targets of terrorists can be financial institutions, medical facilities, aircraft, automobiles, computer network and other daily used civilian and military equipment. The EMC radiation generators can be for example in the briefcase and that is why it is quite easy to prepare such an attack. First known terrorist application of electromagnetic weapons is from 1995 when Chechen rebels used this technology against the security system of Russian facility.

Nobody knows about the use of DEW for criminal activities and terrorist attacks with exception of the offenders themselves and their victims. The German experts even officially recommended application of these means to the German police units since there were recorded several cases of use of DEW by the German underground. With DEW it is possible to commit perfect crime, as they leave no evidence. No doubt, in future a wide use of these weapons can be expected which can means an increased risk of their misuse.

Future of electromagnetic weapons

Future of DEW is often discussed in many articles and literature. A part of study called Air Force 2025 also deals with the future of DEW employment that was developed by the Air University Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama. This study discusses a possibility to employ these means in the spaceships or satellites in order to destroy the hostile satellite information and communication channels.

Development of DEW in terms of their employment is mainly connected with mutual co-operation of the army, air force and navy forces. These will be the components that are the potential users of DEW. Protection of the aircraft and ships against the effects of enemy DEW is being solved. Further, e.g. active use of DEW against the air defense and employment of DEW in the aerospace. Within 3—5 years it is expected that DEW will be installed into the drones (USA). In respect of technologies for DEW, the research will be especially focused on increase of input power of DEW, reduction of size and weight and improvement of antenna systems. A very interesting is also a research of biological impact of DEW on human being and hazard for the personnel.

2. CURRENT SITUATION IN THE AREA OF ELECTROMAGNETIC WEAPONS IN THE CZECH REPUBLIC

The following part of this article briefly discusses NATO RTO – Research and Technology Organization (http://www.rta.nato.int), or the activities of selected panels with representation of the Czech Republic and which deal with the mentioned issue.

The panels dealing with this topic are:

- SCI–119 Tactical Implications of High Power Microwaves,
- SCI–132 High Power Microwave Threat to Infrastructure and Military Equipment.

Since most of activities of these technical panels is classified as NATO SECRET, only general character information not subject to classification are provided.

Panel SCI–119 Tactical Implications of High Power Microwaves started its activities in 1998 and terminated it in this year. The objective of the work of its members have been mainly solution of issues of use of HPM in the military sector both in terms of defense as well as of potential active employment in attack. The most important areas solved:

- design of resources generating HPM,
- vulnerability of information technology of military infrastructure,
- risk of back effect of electromagnetic weapons on friendly troops,
- testing of HPM effects on the off-the-shelf equipment equipped with electronic components (personal computers, cellular phones, vehicles, aircraft …),
- content of HPM national programs from the viewpoint of:
  - earmarking of specialized workplaces,
  - refinement of the content of solution in the given country,
  - allocation of funds,
  - planning of the number of students studying HPM at the universities,
  - gathering of results.

The issue of HPM is solved by NATO systematically since the beginning of 80-ies of the last century. In the short time, it is assumed that new advanced HPM weapons will be developed and within NATO this process must be systematically controlled. In this area – development of electromagnetic weapons – USA, Russian, France and the UK have the greatest success.

Panel SCI–132 High Power Microwave Threat to Infrastructure and Military Equipment commenced its activity by the introductory session in October 2002, held in Munster in Germany. Its orientation is linked to the preceding activity of the Panel SCI–119. The main activities of the Panel are planned for the period of 2003—2005 and single members will deal with the following issues:

- identification of potential threat of HPM on the military and civilian infrastructure and equipment,

- research of the penetration and dissemination of HPM in specific devices,
- research of DEW (Directed Energy Weapons),
- possibilities how to protect the military equipment against the effect of weapon assets on the basis of HPM.

Other areas considered important by the member of the Panel SCI–132 and that are to be in the area of interest are:

- resistance of military equipment against HPM,
- implication of HPM in the military field test and system of their evaluation,
- EMC terrorism.

The Panel consists of representatives of the following countries: Canada, Czech Republic, Denmark, Germany, France, UK, USA, the Netherlands, Norway and Italy.

CONCLUSION

Currently, the use of electromagnetic weapons plays the more important role. Though, the wider employment of these weapons is expected within 5—10 years, there already exist and are used the devices/equipment capable to reliably effect on the enemy electronic assets (control, information, communication…) and deny the enemy any further operations. The issue of electromagnetic weapons in the Czech Republic is in the stage of research and that is why the representation and involvement of the Czech representatives in the special Panels of NATO RTO or any other international organizations and boards is desirable.

REFERENCES

[1] MUNZERT, Reinhard: Targeting the Human with Directed Energy Weapons, 2002, Erlangen, Germany

[2] MERKLE, Laurence D.: Virtual Prototyping of RF Weapons, 2002, The Air Force Research Laboratory, Kirtland.

[3] COOP, Carlo: The Electro-magnetic Bomb: A Weapon of Electronic Mass Destruction, 2000, Melbourne Australia.

[4] VALOUCH, Jan: Activities of VTÚ PV Vyškov in the area of EMC and DEW, presentation of NATO RTO / SCI–132, 2002, Munster, Germany.

Selection of unclassified documents from the session of Panel NATO RTO/SCI:

[5] SCI–119 Workshop Tactical Implications of High Power Microwaves, Copenhagen, Denmark, 11—13.6.2002.

[6] Open Meeting of NATO RTO/SCI–132 on High Power Microwave to Infrastructure and Military Equipment, Munster, Germany, 22—24.10.2002.

James Madison University

From the SelectedWorks of George H Baker

August, 2011

High Power Electromagnetic Weapons: A Brief Tutorial

George H Baker, III, *James Madison University*

Available at: https://works.bepress.com/george_h_baker/33/

High Power Electromagnetic Weapons: A Brief Tutorial

George H. Baker

Background. High power electromagnetic weapons, also referred to as high power radiofrequency (HPRF) weapons, are a type of directed energy weapons. The system effects of high power electromagnetic environments are well recognized by world scientific and military communities. Former CIA Director John Deutch has said that, "the electron is the ultimate precision-guided weapon." In the course of the investigation ofnuclear EMP effects on electronics during the Cold War period, it became evident that garden variety, unprotected electronics would malfunction, in some cases burn out, in the presence of electromagnetic fields in the hundreds to thousands of volts per meter. The EMP experience has led to the development of non-nuclear high power electromagnetic sources to create fields that equal or exceed EMP levels, albeit over relatively small ranges. Achievable electronic effects could have serious consequences in terms of interruption or termination of critical system operation. The effects are of particular interest to the military in the context of information warfare and missile defense. Because most critical infrastructures are controlled by electronics, HPRF weapons are a concern for civilian systems as well. The weapons could be used to disrupt computer electronics controlling electric power grids, telecommunications networks, financial institution databases, security systems, and aircraft.

Military forces in many countries are pursuing the development of HPRF weapons. These programs are normally classified. HPRF weapons represent a revolutionary concept because they operate at the speed of light, can be used covertly, and harm equipment rather than humans (non-lethal). HPRF weapons may be enclosed in briefcases, packing containers, truck beds, or aircraft and maneuvered to expose critical military or infrastructure systems.

Electromagnetic Weapon Characteristics. There are three elements to be considered in discussing HPRF weapons systems: the weapon itself, the propagation of the weapon output to the target, and the target response (see Figure 1).

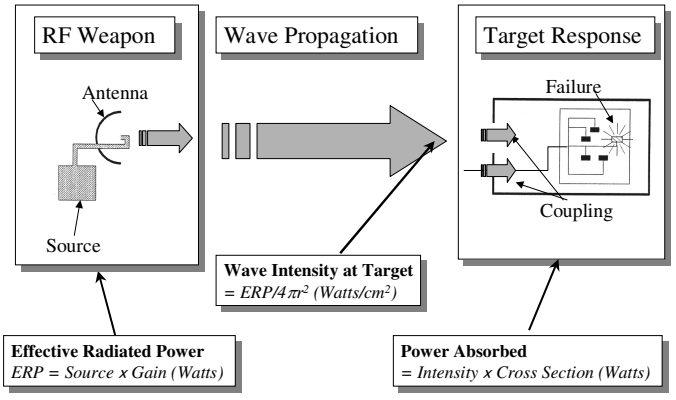


Figure 1. High Power RF Weapon Operation Elements

©2011 George H. Baker

Weapon Design. An HPRF weapon consists of a power source, or driver and a radiating antenna. The source is normally pulsed. Outputs may be sine waves (providing a narrow frequency band signal) or pulses (providing a wide frequency band signal). High power electromagnetic source technology includes electron beam devices (magnetrons, vircators, gyrotrons, backward wave oscillators), solid-state devices (bulk avalanche, optical switches, silicon carbide circuits) and explosive generators (magnetic flux compression using high explosives). Output power levels in the gigawatts are feasible over a wide range of frequencies. Design details will determine output characteristics. Power, frequency, bandwidth, repetition rate, and duty cycle are the important HPRF weapon output parameters.

The HPRF weapon source must be connected to an antenna with sufficient gain to "beam" the RF energy to a useful range. Portability requirements impose major limits on antenna area which in turn largely governs the maximum intensity (power per area) that can be delivered to a target system at a given range. Compact sources that may be moved covertly in briefcases, packing containers, truck beds, or aircraft and maneuvered for close-up exposures of critical military or infrastructure systems are of most interest. Antenna size limits largely determine the maximum intensity (power/area) that can be delivered to a target system at a given range. A table of approximate relative portable platform sizes is provided below.

Table 1. Portable Platform Size Comparisons (Approximate)

Capacity: Platform:	Volume	RF system Weight	Basis
Briefcase	0.02 m^3	5 kg	Typical hard side
Footlocker	0.15	40 kg	1 person portable
Pickup truck	4 m^3	1000 kg	1 ton capacity
Econoline van	8 m^3	2000 kg	Bed volume
Tractor trailer	80 m^3	20,000 kg	20 ton capacity

High Power Electromagnetic Wave Propagation. Electromagnetic waves propagate at the speed of light through the atmosphere. Under most conditions, the atmosphere will not attenuate HPRF waves as they travel from source to target. However, if the electromagnetic wave's peak field level exceeds the air ionization threshold a cascade process will occur in which an atmospheric plasma is created that will absorb most or all of the energy in the wave. This phenomenon is referred to as air breakdown.

A typical threshold for breakdown at sea level is approximately 1 megawatt/cm^2 . As an example, a 1 Gigawatt source radiating through a 1-foot radius circular antenna will produce an average intensity over the antenna of 0.35 megawatts/cm^2, a factor of 3 below air breakdown. Once away from the antenna, EM intensity falls off as the beam spreads (typically as $1/4\pi r^2$ where r is the distance to the target).

©2011 George H. Baker

The HPRF signal intensity on target depends on source transmission power (P_t), antenna gain, and range according to the following equation:

$$S_t = \frac{ERP}{4\pi r^2} = \frac{P_t \cdot G}{4\pi r^2} \frac{watts}{m^2}$$

The antenna gain may be approximated by $G \approx \frac{4\pi A_e}{\lambda^2}$ where A_e is the effective antenna area and λ is the wavelength of the radiated HPRF signal. This yields a simple formula for the intensity on target:

$$S_t = \frac{P_t A_e}{r^2 \lambda^2}$$

So, for example, a 1 Gigawatt source radiating at 1 GigaHz (λ = 0.3m) with a 1-m^2 antenna will produce a beam intensity of 11 kW/m^2 (or 1.1 watts/cm^2) on a target 1000 meters away. If the pulse duration were 1 microsecond, the energy fluence on target would be power x time or, 1.1 microjoules/cm^2.

Target Response. Once the electromagnetic wave signal reaches the target, its energy couples to the system in a very complex manner through various paths associated with the topology of the target system. The HPRF signal will induce currents on any external conductors (antennas, wires, etc) that penetrate to the system interior. The signal will also couple to any external metal shielding and then may reradiate to internal conductors. Signal waves will penetrate through any holes in external shielding to interior portions of the system. The main concern is the amount of energy that finds its way to critical electronic circuits, causing the system to malfunction.

To simplify coupling calculations, it is possible to determine an effective "coupling cross section" for critical internal circuits. In effect, this treats each internal circuit as a receiver. The power received by the circuit may be expressed as a simple function in incident wave power and an effective coupling cross section:

$$P_i = S_t \mathrm{A}_\sigma$$

P_i is the power induced in the internal circuit, S_t is the incident power at the system's exterior, and A_σ is the coupling cross section of the internal circuit. A_σ is a function of frequency and incorporates all the complexity of coupling including multiple paths, layers and mechanisms. There are two major coupling modes, front door and back door, as shown in figure 2.

©2011 George H. Baker

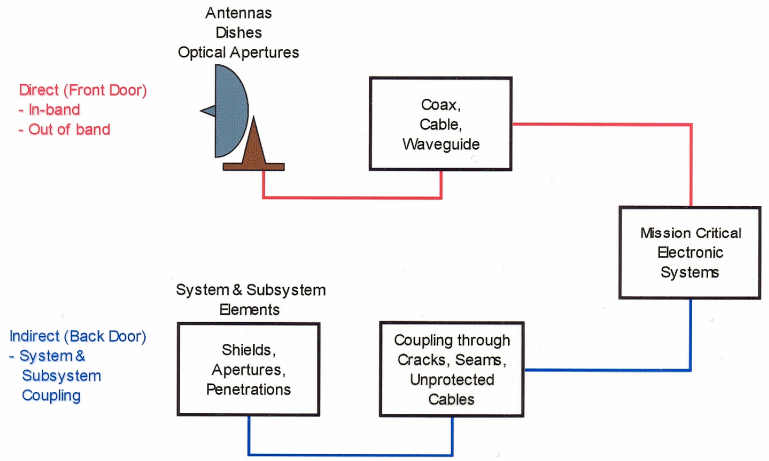


Figure 2. Front Door and Back Door Coupling Modes

The physics of front and back door coupling are the same. In each case, energy resident in the incident wave induces currents in the system that flow to a sensitive system circuit. Each can be characterized parametrically by equation $P_i = S_t A_\sigma$. The coupling cross-section, A_σ, is typically large for front door coupling and small for back door coupling. The coupling cross sections for front door coupling are of the order of the physical area of the antenna or aperture. Effective coupling cross section values for back door coupling of unhardened systems range from $10^{-4} – 10^{2}$ cm^2. Coupling cross-sections are hard to predict analytically and can be determined confidently only by direct measurement. This creates a problem for an attacker's confidence since HPRF effects are subject to much higher uncertainties than conventional weapon effects.

HPRF Weapon Effects on Systems. EMP and HPRF affect systems by disrupting the operation of electronic components either temporarily (upset or latchup) or permanently (component damage). Damage may be "direct" where energy inherent in the EMP/HPRF field is sufficient to cause malfunctions or "indirect" where EMP/HPRF energy triggers effects involving a system internal power supply. Even though the power delivered to a circuit by the HPRF field is small, the much larger energy available in the system's power supply (or fuel and ordnance) can be improperly diverted by an HPRF induced overvoltage arc or malfunction of system digital control circuit, causing major system damage.

Upset refers to an induced change of state in a digital circuit in which the system continues to operate, although possibly with erroneous data bit streams. Latchup refers to changes of state in digital circuits where the affected portion of the system ceases to operate until the system resets itself or (worse) a manual reset is required. In either case, system components are not directly damaged and recovery is often possible (depending on time criticality of affected function).

Exploitation of upset effects should not be discounted. In some cases they are tantamount to permanent damage. Upset may result in major system damage, e.g., a missile plunges into ocean due to a guidance system upset, or computer equipment is destroyed by an upset sprinkler system. Small, upset-level transient pulses can also act to

©2011 George H. Baker

trigger the release of energy from a system's own power supply causing components to burn out at fluences much lower than would normally cause permanent damage.

To give an indication of HPRF wave energies required to cause system effects, ITT industries (formerly Kaman Sciences) openly exposed circuit cards to 2.9 GHz microwave pulses with duration 1 microsecond. Onset of upset occurred at 1 watt/ cm^2 (equivalent to 1 microjoule/cm^2 for this pulse duration). All components were upset at wave intensities of 1000W/cm^2. Onset of damage occurred at 100W/cm^2 (for a 1 microsecond pulse, this is equivalent to 100 microjoules/cm^2). All components were damaged at wave intensities of 1000 W/ cm^2 (equivalent to 1000 microjoules/cm^2).

System Protection. System hardening involves a combination of operational and hardware techniques. Operational techniques may include the provision of spares for soft critical subsystems or boxes, disconnecting susceptible circuits upon warning, and/ or establishment of a physical keep-out perimeter (with barriers and/or security force) or zones around critical equipment to prevent positioning of HPRF weapons at close ranges. Operational controls may also be built into software to provide circumvention and reset, error-correcting codes, voting logic, and status detection. For some non time-sensitive systems, provisions for rapid system repair may be an option.

Conceptually, hardware approaches involve placing a conducting material between the incident HPRF wave and susceptible internal circuits. Hardening techniques have been successfully demonstrated and codified for EMP (ref. article on nuclear EMP). The EMP community has placed a heavy reliance on exterior shielding while limiting the number of penetrations that have to be individually protected. Such protection applied at the system exterior allows interior boxes to go untreated. This approach works well when designed in from the start. For retrofit protection, however, it is often prohibitively expensive.

Hardware approaches for HPRF protection, while conceptually similar, have some differences in emphasis from EMP. Because EMP is extremely broadband, typically only a small fraction of the energy comes through the front door in band. HPRF weapons can be tuned to the front door center frequency such that all the beam energy flows into the system. Also since HPRF weapons operate at higher frequencies, attention to smaller apertures (including cracks and seams) is required and dimensions of waveguide-beyond-cutoff penetration treatments will require changes (longer and more narrow waveguides are needed).

Front door in-band protection is one of the more challenging (but not insurmountable) HPRF protection problems. The high gains associated with most front door paths make these potentially the most susceptible portion of the system. However these well-characterized front door receive paths have received much attention in terms of protection engineering. Radar systems are often protected from their own or neighboring transmitters by a receiver protector or RP. Similar protection can be applied to communication receivers against in band HPRF environments. Table 2 summarizes HPRF hardening techniques.

©2011 George H. Baker

Table 2. HPRF Hardening Methods

Operational Techniques	Hardware Techniques	
	Front Door	**Back Door**
Disconnect on warning	Tuned metallic radomes	Shielding, topology control
Spares	Bandstop reflectors	Internal cable shields
Physical keep-out perimeters or zones	Antenna gain pattern control	Non corrosive mating surfaces
Software Techniques: Circumvention/reset Error correcting codes Voting logic Status detection/ alarm	Filters	Closely spaced fasteners
	TR devices/ limiters	RF gaskets and seals
	Terminal protection devices	Aperture screens and conductive films
		Selection of hard circuits and components
		Pin protection
		Fiber Optics
		Filtering, limiting at penetration points

Future Directions. HPRF generation techniques have matured to the point where practical devices have become technically feasible. Miniaturization of pulse-power source components, more efficient power supplies, and advances in electronic pulse forming, energy conversion, and antennas enable reduced size and increased efficiency of HPRF generation hardware. Simple weapons can also be built using inexpensive magnetrons from common microwave ovens.

Military trends to computerized battle management, weapons tracking, and landline/wireless network communications are a double-edged sword, introducing serious HPRF vulnerabilities. Military use of commercial off-the-shelf equipment and dependence on civilian infrastructure exacerbate the problem. Senior military officials have dropped hints about pursuing offense technology but there are no officially published details concerning weapon availability or capabilities.

Several other countries also have extensive background in the development of RF weaponry. The former Soviet Union pioneered the development of HPRF weapon technology and this technology is now being offered to other countries. According to a recent report from the Office of the US Secretary of Defense on the military power of China, "Captain Shen Zhongchang from the Chinese Navy Research Institute…envisions a weaker military defeating a superior one by attacking its space-based communications and surveillance systems…in future wars, Shen highlights radar, radio stations, communications facilities, and command ships as priority targets vulnerable to smart weapons, electronic attack, and electromagnetic pulse weapons." It is expected that in future conflicts the United States will encounter adversaries using HPRF weapons as part of asymmetric tactics to disrupt information systems.

©2011 George H. Baker

See also: Nuclear Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP)

References and Further Reading

Abrams, M., "The Dawn of the E-bomb," IEEE Spectrum, October, 2003.

Backstrom, M. et al; *Preliminary Study Regarding the Resistance of Critical Societal Systems to High Intensity Electromagnetic Radiation*; Royal Swedish Defense Research Agency; Report FOA-R-97-00538-612-SE; August, 1997.

Barker, R., Schamiloglu, E., *High-Power Microwave Sources and Technologies,*Wiley-IEEE Press, 2001.

Benford, J., Segle, J., *High Power Microwaves*, 2nd Edition, Institute of Physics, 2004.

Guyatt, D. G., "Some Aspects of Antipersonnel Electromagnetic Weapons," ICRC Symposium on the Medical Profession and the Effects of Weapons, February, 1996.

Kopp, C., "The E-Bomb – A Weapon of Electrical Mass Destruction," INFOWAR Conference, Washington, D.C. September 1996.

Lucier, J. P., "Backyard Terrorism - E-Zapper Could Break the Bank," Insight Magazine, April 1, 2002.

McKenna, T., "Flash in the Plan," Journal of Electronic Defence, May 2003.

Price, D. et al, "Compact Pulse Power for Directed Energy Weapons," Journal of Directed Energy, Volume 1, Fall 2003.

Saxton, J., Chairman, *Congressional Hearing on Electromagnetic Weapons*, Joint Economic Committee, Intelligence and Security, Source: http://www.house.gov/jec/hearings/02-25-8h.htm, June 17, 1997.

National Research Council, Technology for the United States Navy and Marine Corps, 2000-2035, Volume 2: Technology, National Academy Press, Washington, DC, 1997.

About the author: George Baker is Professor of Integrated Science and Technology at James Madison University. He also serves as Technical Director of the University's Institute for Infrastructure and Information Assurance (IIIA). He is a consultant in the areas of critical infrastructure assurance, high power electromagnetics, nuclear and directed energy weapon effects, and risk assessment. He served as senior staff on the Congressional EMP Commission. Baker is former director of the Defense Threat Reduction Agency's Springfield Research Facility, a national center for critical system vulnerability assessment. Much of his career was spent at the Defense Nuclear Agency (DNA) as the Integrated Electromagnetics Team Leader directing the development of

©2011 George H. Baker

electromagnetic protection, underground testing, and standards including MIL-STD-188-125, MIL-STD-2169B, and MIL-HDBK-423. He also headed the Agency's Innovative Concepts Division overseeing the joint US-Russian space nuclear power technology, electro-thermal chemical (ETC) gun development, radiofrequency directed energy source concept development and testing, and DNA's university grants programs. Baker received the Agency Legacy Award for his leadership and innovation. He is a member of the NDIA Homeland Security Executive Board, the Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers, the Directed Energy Professional Society (Charter Member), and the Association of Old Crows. He is a Summa Foundation EMP Fellow and holds a Ph.D. from the U.S. Air Force Institute of Technology.

©2011 George H. Baker

archived as **http://www.stealthskater.com/Documents/Hamilton_04.pdf**

more of Dan Burisch is at ***http://www.stealthskater.com/Burisch.htm***

note: because important websites are frequently "here today but gone tomorrow", the following was archived from http://www.skywatch-research.org/QuantumHolographic.htm on April 8, 2004 . This is NOT an attempt to divert readers from the aforementioned web-site. Indeed, the reader should only read this back-up copy if it cannot be found at the original author's site.

The Biophotonic Quantum Holographic Matrix

by William F. Hamilton III

ABSTRACT: *This paper is an attempt to integrate studies of the quantum potential, quantum holography, biophotonics and the enveloping matrix of biointegration, biocommunication, and bioinformation that composes the web of light and life in living organisms and their possible genesis in an electromagnetic infoton.*

Introduction:

Theoretical physicist David Bohm proposed a new hidden variables theory of Quantum Mechanics. He assumes the wave function does not represent just a set of probabilities but an actual field. This field exists and acts upon particles the same way a classical potential does. Thus it is a quantum potential which is associated to this field and is a function of the wave function. It is postulated here that the quantum potential is active -- as a field -- in living cells and organisms and acts upon them.

The equation Bohm used to represent this quantum potential is:

$$U = -\sum_{k} \left(\hbar^2 \, / \, 2m_k \right) \left(\partial_k^2 R \, / \, R \right) \qquad (1)$$

Research reveals that Bohmian quantum potential is still used, but that it may only represent a means to extend Quantum Theory into a realistic theory of particles and fields.

It resolves the dilemma of the appearance -- in one and the same phenomenon -- of both particle and wave properties in a rather straightforward manner. Bohmian mechanics is a theory of motion describing a particle (or particles) guided by a wave. This guiding wave is usually attributed to atomic particles. But it might be more insightfully seen as a traveling **soliton** or vortex.

Bohmian mechanics is manifestly nonlocal, and the velocity may depend upon the positions of other -- even distant -- particles whenever the wave function of the system is entangled.

The behavior of the particle is determined by the particle's position and momentum, the wave field, and the sub-quantum fluctuations.

Bohm's quantum potential binds the entire Universe together into what he liked to call a seamless "unbroken wholeness". Every particle in the Universe is connected by the quantum potential to every other particle. He likened the cosmos to a **hologram** in which each point on the film carries information about the entire picture. Bohm's GWT -- far more sophisticated than de Broglie's crude version -- is a "holistic" vision in which all parts of the Universe are joined to every other part. "Interconnectedness"

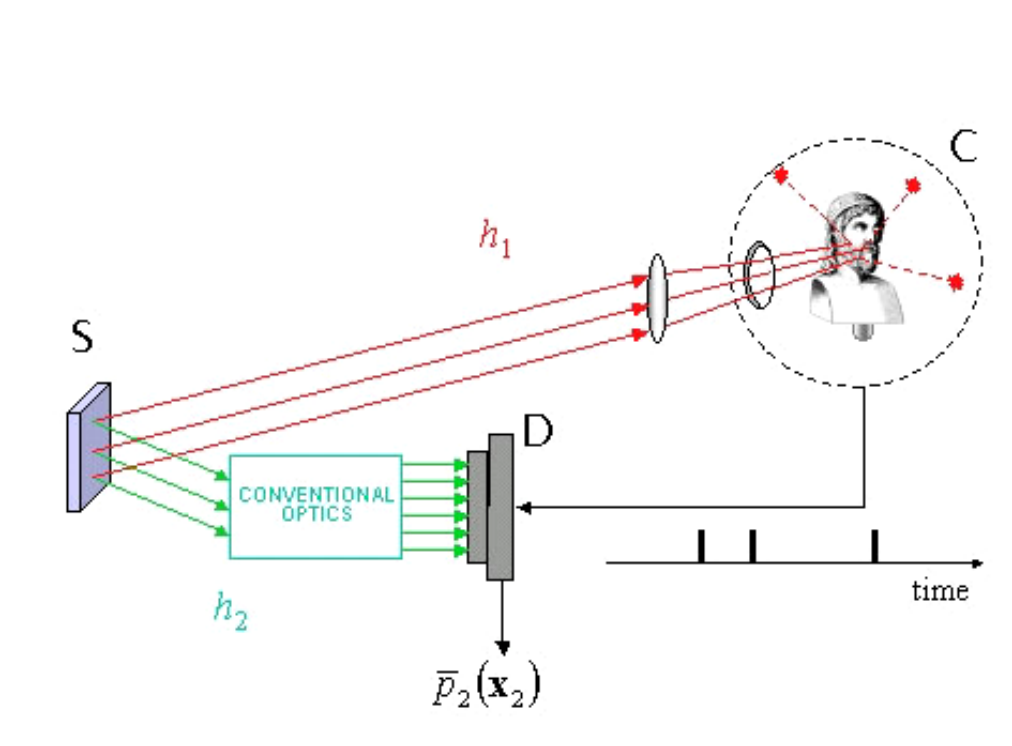
was one of Bohm's favorite words. He saw the Universe as resembling the unity of a living organism. A kind of pantheism not unlike Spinoza's -- a pantheism Einstein himself favored." **[2]**

Bohm referred the holomovement as the basic reality. The pattern formed on a photographic plate by light waves that interfere and create a hologram. This pattern is the interaction or interference pattern of two parts of a laser light (coherent light). One beam reflects off an object, the other off a mirror. In addition, any portion of the holographic plate contains information on the whole object.

Biohologram:

Every cell in the human body contains nuclear DNA. Information on the whole body -- much like a hologram -- only the cells can go through a process of division and reproduction (mitosis).

In quantum holography, things are spookier still. While holograms are typically constructed with interfering beams of light, in quantum holography the researchers measure the simultaneous arrivals of an illuminating photon that is sent into a chamber and a companion photon in the other entangled beam.**[2]**



Quantum holography -- as depicted in this cartoon -- is a way that physicists could produce 3-dimensional images of objects that would be invisible to systems relying on classical physics. A source **S** produces 2 photon beams ($\mathbf{h_1}$ and $\mathbf{h_2}$). The photons in $\mathbf{h_1}$ are quantum mechanically **entangled** with the photons in $\mathbf{h_2}$. When a photon in $\mathbf{h_1}$ enters chamber **C**, it encodes 3-dimension information about the enclosed object (in this case a Grecian bust) in the interference of the 2 paths it could take -- a path that intercepts the object and subsequently is reflected to the chamber wall, and a path that misses the object and strikes the chamber wall directly. The second beam $\mathbf{h_2}$ passes through conventional optics and strikes a detector array **D**. A coincidence counter extracts the holographic information by monitoring the relative time between a photon in $\mathbf{h_1}$ striking the chamber wall and its entangled mate in $\mathbf{h_2}$ arriving at detector **D**.

Wave Genetics Inc. and the Moscow Institute of Control Sciences are exploring a new concept of the genetic code that asserts:

(1) that the evolution of biosystems has created genetic "texts" -- similar to natural context dependent texts in human languages -- shaping the text of these speech-like patterns.

2) that the chromosome apparatus acts simultaneously both as a source and receiver of these genetic texts, respectively decoding-and-encoding them.

3) that the chromosome continuum of multicellular organisms is analogous to a static-dynamical multiplex time-space holographic grating, which comprises the space-time of an organism in a convoluted form.

That is to say, the DNA action -- theory predicts and which experiment confirms -- is …

(i) that of a "gene-sign" laser and its solitonic electro-acoustic fields, such that the gene-biocomputer "reads and understands" these texts in a manner similar to human thinking but at its own genomic level of "reasoning". It asserts that natural human texts (irrespectively of the language used) and genetic "texts" have similar mathematical-linguistic and entropic-statistic characteristics, where these concern the fractality of the distribution of the character frequency density in the natural and genetic texts and where -- in case of genetic "texts" -- the characters are identified with the nucleotides, and

(ii) that DNA molecules -- conceived as a gene-sign continuum of any biosystem -- are able to form holographic pre-images of biostructures and of the organism as a whole as a registry of dynamical "wave copies" (or "**matrixes**") succeeding each other. This continuum is the measuring, calibrating field for constructing its biosystem.

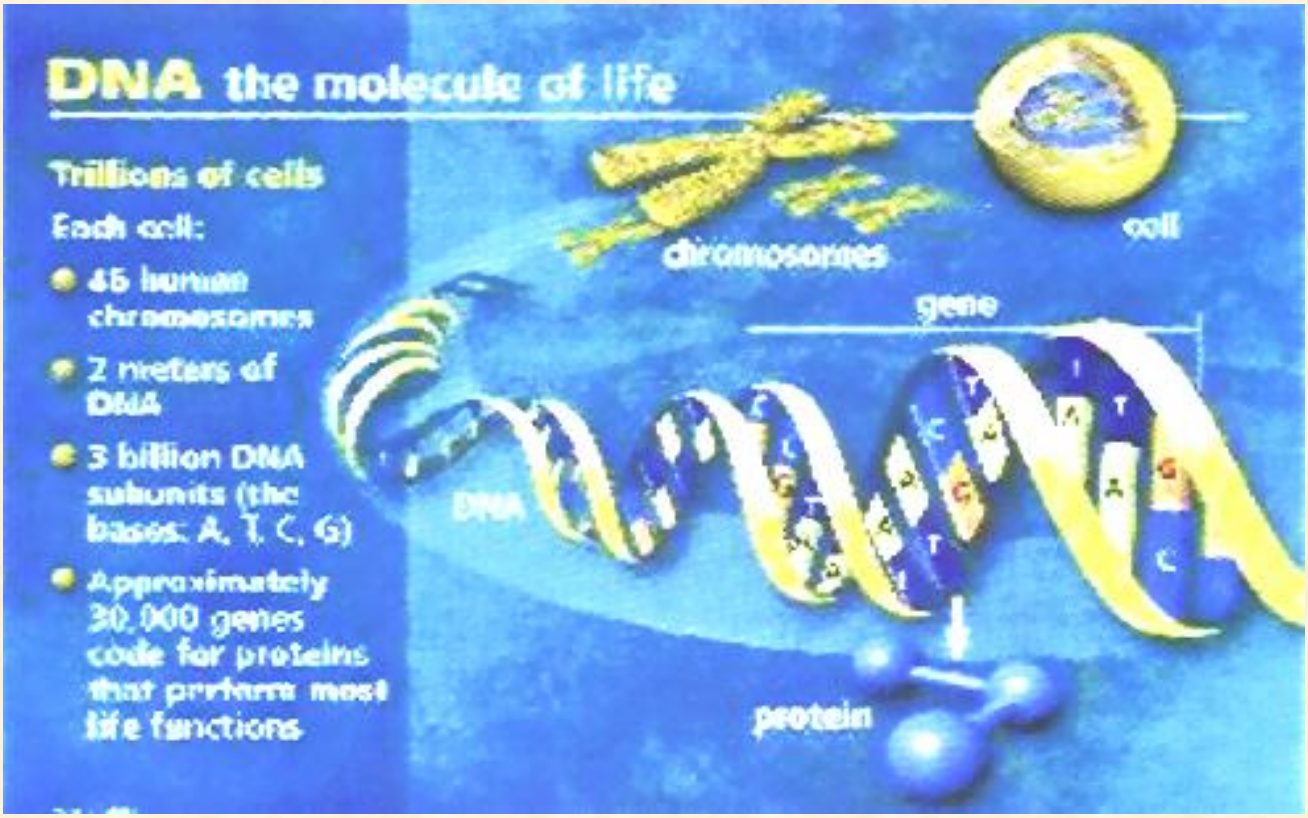
"Complex information can be encoded in EM fields, as we all know from coding-and-decoding of television and radio signals. Even more complex information can be encoded in holographic images. DNA acts as a holographic projector of acoustic and EM information which contains the informational quintessence of the biohologram. Only 3% of human DNA encodes the physical body. The remaining 97% of the 3 billion base pair genome contains over a million genetic structures -- called transposons -- that have the capacity to jump from one chromosomal location to another (Kelleher, 1999). We are 99.9% alike in our genetic legacy. Our individuality is expressed in 3 million small variations in our cells called single nucleotide polymorphisms.

"**Gene-expression** is the mechanism by which new patterns are called into being (Rossi, 2000). There is also a strong correlation between modulation of the brain's EM field and consciousness (Persinger, 1987; McFadden, 2002). The Gariaev group has discovered a wave-based genome and DNA phantom effect which strongly supports the holographic concept of reality (Miller, Webb, Dickson, 1975). This main information channel of DNA is the same for both photons and radio waves. Superposed coherent waves of different types in the cells interact to form diffraction patterns, first in the acoustic domain and second in the electromagnetic domain -- a **quantum hologram** -- a translation process between acoustical and optical holograms." **[4]**

The distribution of the character frequency in genetic texts is fractal, so the nucleotides of DNA molecules are able to form holographic pre-images of biostructures. This process of "reading and writing" the very matter of our being manifests from the genome's associative holographic memory in conjunction with its quantum nonlocality. Rapid transmission of genetic information and gene-

expression unite the organism as holistic entity embedded in the larger Whole. The system works as a biocomputer -- a **wave biocomputer**.

The quantum nonlocality of the genetic information is fundamental. Experimental work of the Gariaev group shows how quantum nonlocality is directly related to laser radiation from chromosomes (coherent light), which jitterbugs its polarization plane to radiate or occlude photons. DNA and the genome have now been identified as active "laser-like" environments. Roughly speaking, DNA can be considered as a liquid crystal gel-like state that acts on the incoming light in the manner of a solitonic lattice. **[**[5]**]**



Biophotonics

This entire section is extracted from the History of Biophotonics website:

Around 1923, Alexander Gurwitsch discovers an "ultra-weak" photon emission from living systems (onions, yeast, ...), since he suggested connections between photon emission and cell division rate. He calls this **photonemission "mitogenetic radiation**". His experiments indicate that the wavelength is in the range around 260 nm (Bibliography under Gurwisch and also Ruth (1977, 1979)).

Around 1950, Russian scientists rediscover "ultra-weak photon emission" from living organisms. Most results are published in "Biophysics" (Engl.) and originally in "Biofizika"). (Bibliography under Ruth, 1979).

Italian nuclear physicists discover by chance "bioluminescence" of seedlings. They do not think that this finding is significant, but they publish the results (Colli et al. 1954, 1955, Ruth 1979).

The Russian biophysicist and the American chemist enunciate the first theory of ultra-weak photonemission (UWPE) from biological systems -- the so called "**imperfection theory**". UWPE shall

be an expression of the deviation from equilibrium -- some kind of distortion of metabolic processes (Zhuravlev 1972, Seliger 1975, Ruth 1979).

Independently from each other and by different motivations, scientific groups in Australia (Quickenden), Germany (Fritz-Albert Popp), Japan (Inaba), and Poland (Slawinski) show evidence of ultra-weak photon emission from biological systems by use of modern single-photon counting systems. Bibliography (Quickenden, Inaba, Popp &Ruth, Slawinski).

While Quickenden, Slawinski, and Inaba prefer the imperfection theory, Popp and his group enunciate just the opposite theory:

1. The radiation originates from an almost perfect coherent photon field.

2. Essential sources are the DNA and corresponding resonators in the cells.

3. The mechanism describes photon storage in cavities and information channels, tuned by Casimir forces.

4. There is a close connection to delayed luminescence which corresponds to excited states of the coherent photon field.

5. The radiation is not the product but essentially the initiator of chemical reactions in the cells. The radiation submits the information within and between cells.

6. The radiation is not limited to the optical range but follows an **f = const** rule (the occupation probability of the phase space is equal for all wavelengths) and extends to longer wavelengths including the so-called heat radiation of the body.

7. This radiation is the proper regulator and information carrier of life.

The Marburg group of Fritz-Albert Popp calls this phenomenon "**biophotons**" in order to stress the difference to "bioluminescence". Biophotons are single quanta which are permanently-and-continuously emitted by all living systems. They are subjects of quantum physics, and they display a universal phenomenon attributed to all living systems. Worldwide, all scientists who agree with these statements call the radiation "biophotons" and the scientific field "**biophotonics**".

From 1972 to 1980, the Marburg group of the leader -- the physicist and Dr. Habil Fritz-Albert Popp -- evaluated experimentally all the essential physical properties of biophotons.

1. The intensity ranges from a few up to some hundreds photons/(sec-cm^2).

2. The spectral distribution follows in the time average an **f = const** rule.

3. The modes are strongly coupled.

4. The delayed luminescence that approaches continuously the biophoton emission follows a hyperbolic rather than an exponential relaxation function.

5. The biophotons origin from an almost fully coherent field.

6. Cells are able to establish cavity resonators which contribute to biophoton regulation.

7. The essential source of non-equilibrium biophoton emission is the DNA.

This group introduces the first time photocount statistics (PCS) into biophotonics. They show evidence that biophotons are emitted according to a Poissonian PCS. Furthermore, they show evidence that (1) the delayed luminescence follows a hyperbolic relaxation function rather than an exponential one; (2) the modes are strongly coupled; and (3) there are hyperbolic oscillations around the continuous hyperbolic relaxation function. The group finds the first time intercellular communication by means of biophotons. Later this was confirmed by Albrecht-Bühler (Bacteria), Popp and Chang (dinoflagellates), Galle (daphnia), Shen (blood), and Vogel (bacteria).

(Bibliography under Popp and coworkers, i.e., Bahr, Böhm, Grass, Grolig, Herrmann, Kramer, Rattemeyer, Ruth, Schmidt, Wulle, Albrecht-Bühler, Chang, Galle, Shen, Vogel).

The papers of Popp and his group are examined mainly by the group of B. Chwirot (Kopernikus University, Torun). They confirm the essential results (Bibliography Chwirot et al.).

Herbert Klima (Atom Institute Vienna) performs his dissertation in Popp`s group at the University in Marburg. He transfers "Biophotonics" to the University in Vienna -- in particular investigations on laser excitation of living systems.

(Bibliography Klima or Atominstitut Wien).

J.Slawinski cooperates with the groups in Japan, USA and the Popp-group in Germany. He follows mainly the links between biophotons and biochemical reactions. There arises a branch biochemical biophotonics that becomes an essential part mainly in Japan and USA." **[6]**

Bioinfotons

This term "**bioinfoton**" is one that I am adopting to specify any particle (such as the **Ganesh Particle***), wave, or biomolecule that transfers information from an emitter to a receptor. It is possible that if a biophoton is emitted from a coherent source that it will carry holographic information as a form of modulation (possibly frequency-modulated) and produce action or results in biological systems.

It is possible that biophotons may even be carriers of ***psi*** information and that a coherent coupling can be established between 2 conscious lifeforms resulting in a transference of information from a higher potential field to a field at lower potential. Even though this is conjecture at this point, it suggests other means by which disparate lifeforms can communicate. We know there is a process by which trees communicate and even signal each other in the face of danger. We may be exchanging information with pets and other animals through biophotonic communication. This may be how some people who have a "green thumb" affect plants they care for.

Even communication with other intelligent life forms in the Cosmos may be effected by the amplification and vectoring of biophotons or -- via the quantum potential -- produce information at a distance.

A virtual photon flux in the quantum potential may be integrating the coordinated wholeness of the organism while the action of bioinfotons may keep every part of the organism in communication with every other part.

Conclusions

Life and living organisms are more than the sum of their parts and are composed of material and non-material parts. The spiral form of DNA evidently produces an electromagnetic wave field that informs the organism's growth and structure.

Scientist Richard Alan Miller is a pioneer in this field and has written:

"In a hologram, wave fields interfere with one another to lay the foundations for the reconstruction of the image of an object. But how are the wave fields produced?

The term "holography" comes from the Greek roots meaning "entire" and "to write". In holography, the image is projected by a coherent light source split into both the object wave and the reference wave background. This dichotomous nature is reflected in the particle/wave nature of the DNA molecule, which can be "read out" with biophotons from chromosomes to set up a holographically-produced wave field. This superposition of wave fields (object wave and reference wave) creates a wave guide for the formation of biological structure. The image is constructed according to the reference information contained in the genes. The reconstructed object wave is identical with the object wave field. The reconstructed wave fields reproduce exactly the recorded ones (the DNA with genetic code)." **[7]**

Mr. Miller also proposes this hypothesis:

"QUANTUM BIOHOLOGRAPHY

Hypothesis: The organization of any biological system is established by a complex electrodynamical field that is, in part, determined by its atomic physiochemical components. These, in part, determine the behavior and orientation of these components. This dynamic is mediated through wave-based genomes wherein DNA functions as the holographic projector of the psychophysical system -- a quantum biohologram."

I propose that the biohologram is embedded as an integral part of the biocosmic hologram we call the"Universe".

Dr. Dan Burisch has seen evidence that a **Ganesh Particle*** can transmute itself into a fully functional atypical eukaryotic cell in a matter of seconds -- not eons. Such evidence -- when it becomes available -- will change our entire perspective on the existence of a universal holonomic mind that informs its creation.

**Ganesh Particles are charged clusters that extracted from ancient bedrock and have a seemingly unknown origin, but carry information which is transferred to cells via a crossbridge. (discovered by Dr. Dan B.C. Burisch)*

References:

1. **http://plato.stanford.edu/entries/qm-bohm/#qp**
2. **http://www.ksharpe.com/Word/BM05.htm**

3. http://www.aip.org/enews/physnews/2001/split/566-1.html
4. http://www.rialian.com/rnboyd/dna-wave.doc
5. http://www.geocities.com/iona_m/Chaosophy4/biohology/biohology.htm
6. http://www.lifescientists.de/history.htm
7. http://www.nwbotanicals.org/oak/newphysics/Helix%20to%20Hologram.pdf

if on the Internet, Press <BACK> on your browser to return to the previous page (or go to www.stealthskater.com)

else if accessing these files from the CD in a MS-Word session, simply <CLOSE> this file's window-session; the previous window-session should still remain 'active'

The Tom Bearden Website

Help support the research

Foundations of Electro-Magnetism
Slide Series

- Major Points of Presentation
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
- Aharanov-Bohm Effect
- Absorption and emission reactions (1)
- Absorption and emission reactions (2)
- Anti-engine for cell's deviation reverses cell back to normal
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the system
- Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system
- Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
- Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration
- Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury
- Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow
- Cosmic Bootstrap: Before the Big Bang
- Bridging Enables COP > 1

- Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Other Aspects of Strong Local Symmetry
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics
- Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics
- Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics
- Fractions of BW Casualties Surviving
- First Step in Self-Promotion of Cancer Due to Hypoxia
- Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
- Evolution of Cells on Earth
- A Charged Particle q is a Coupled System of m and Ø
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (1)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (2)
- The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry (3)
- A Charged Particle is a Coupled System
- The Anomalies in Navy Electrolyte Experiments at China Lake
- Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor

- Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency
- Classical View of EM
- Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink
- Chronic Disease Puzzling
- Cancer Characteristics
- Solving a Cancer Enigma
- Cancer: Characteristics
- Nonlinear Optics Distortion Correction Theorem
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
- The Electronuclear Reaction: Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Nuclear reactions are biased
- In Time-Reversed Zone: Dynamics may be reversed
- Time-Reversed Zone: Significant only after time-density charging
- A New Conservation of Energy Law
- Questions on Carcinogens and EM

Radiation

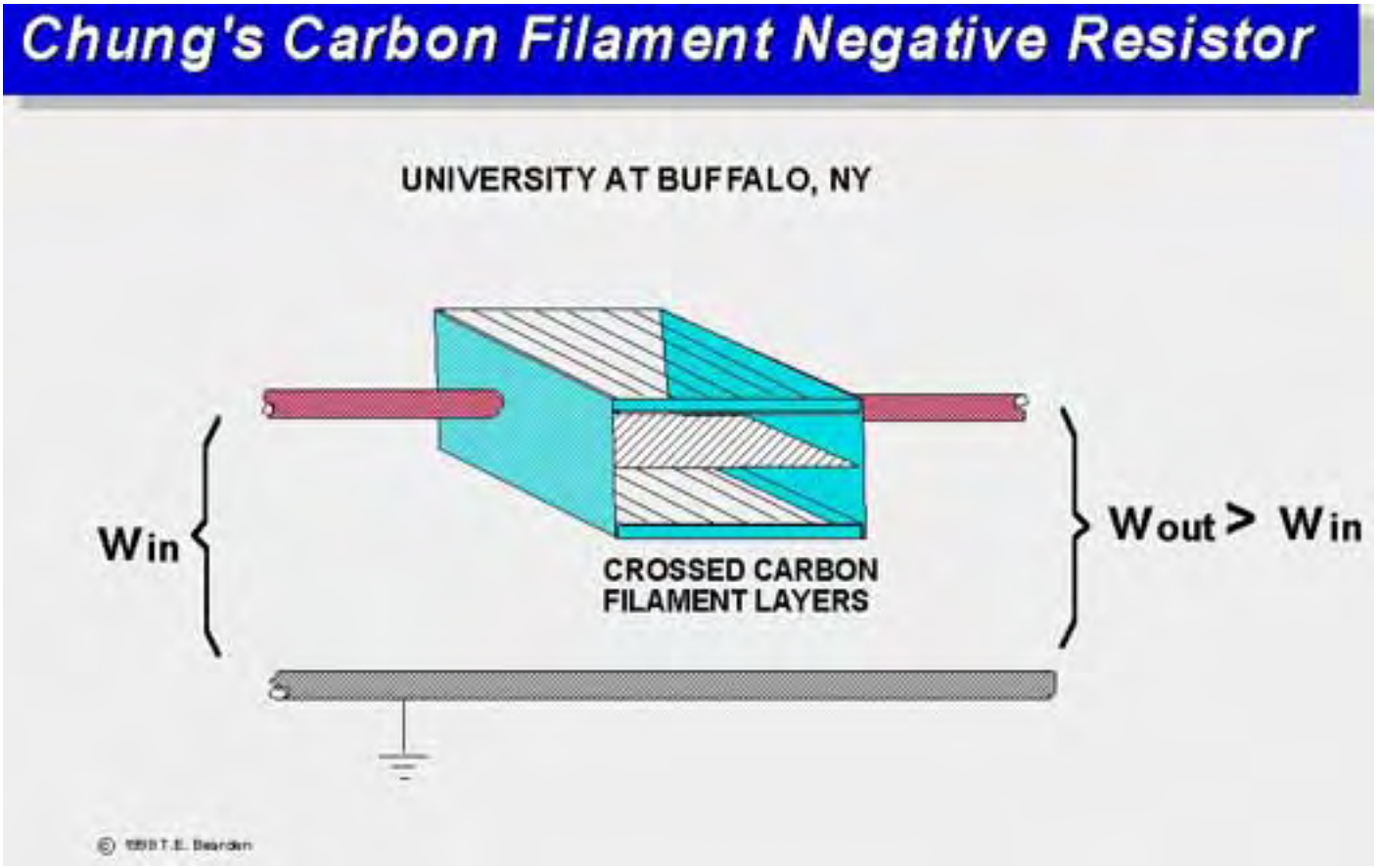
- AS DEFINED, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
- Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory
- Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (1)
- Reaction to Loss of Material Ether (2)
- Some EM waves in Spacetime
- Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String
- Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
- Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (1)
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (2)

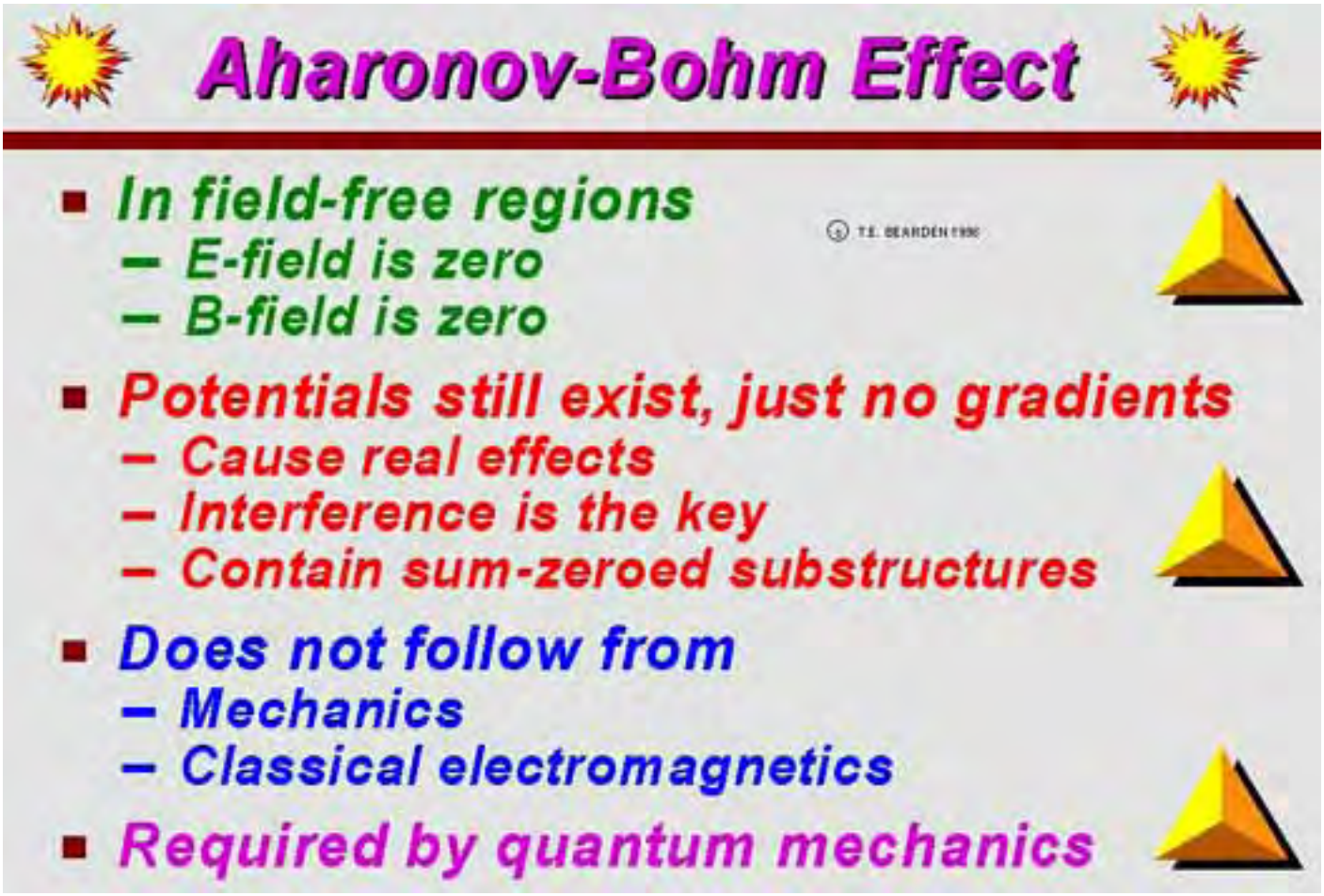
- Scalar Electromagnetics (Energetics) View of EM (3)
- Extended General Relativity Principle
- Extension of Work-Energy Theorem
- 34 Flaws in Classical EM Theory
- MTW's General Relativity Principle
- Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics
- The Missing Infolded Electrodynamics
- Infolded Engines: Excluded by Present Physics
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (1)
- Mass curves and structures spacetime; ST curvatures change and structure mass (2)
- At Infinite Velocity: Each Is Every Other
- Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken
- Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
- Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized
- Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface
- Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge
- Mass is transparent to longitudinal EM waves, which move through the infolded interiors of internal waves, potentials, and fields in the mass.

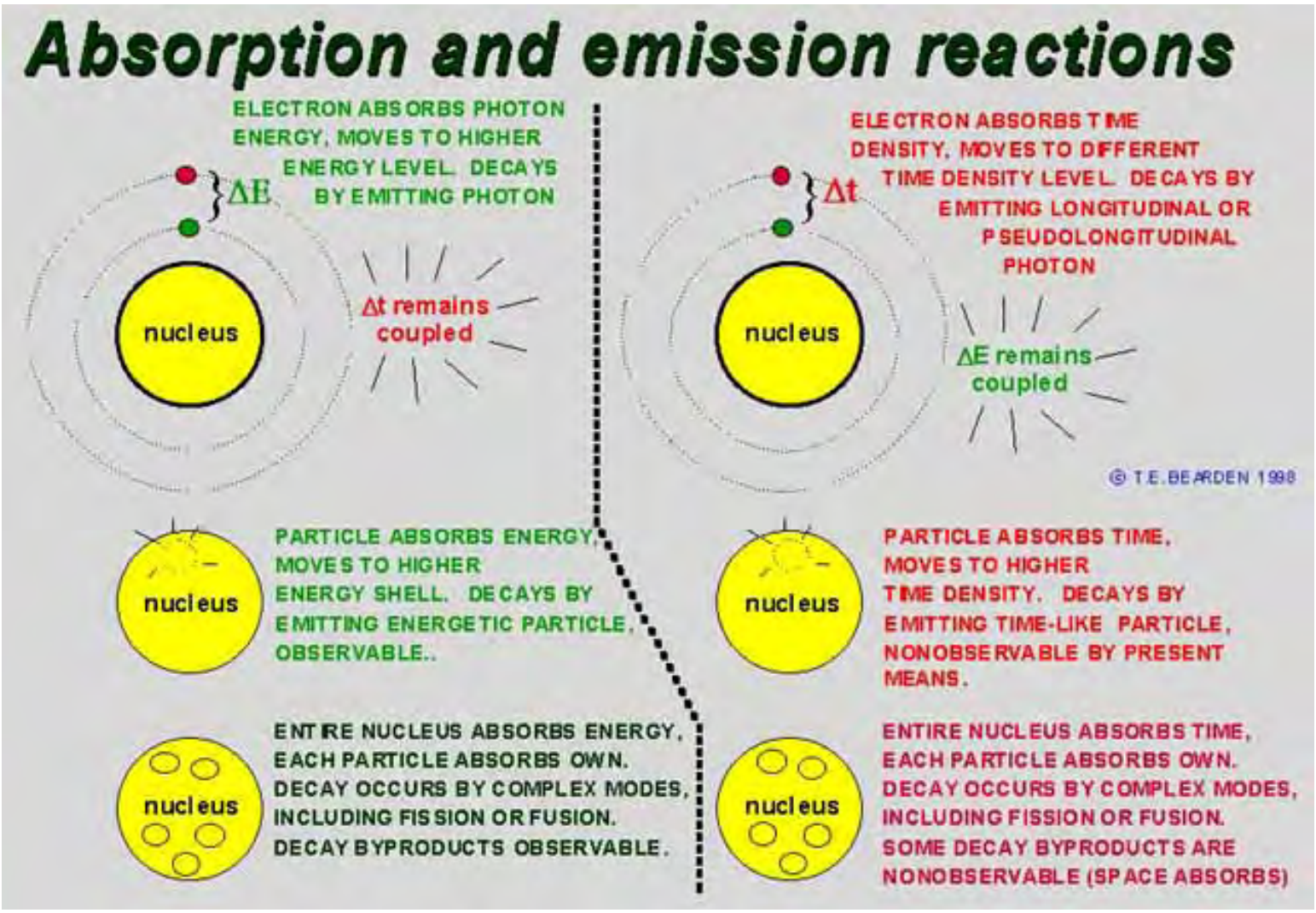
- Pumping with Longitudinal EM waves Time-reverses the Mass
- Maxwell's Quaternion Theory
- Maxwellian Systems before and after Regauging
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 1
- Maxwell's four equations reduce to: Page 2
- More to come

Major Points of Presentation

- Electrodynamic is seriously flawed
  - Some major flaws
  - Corrections indicated
- Why past corrective attempts failed
  - Force field concept is material
  - Missing two infolded transforms (M->ST; ST->M)
- Missing Infolded general relativity inside electrodynamics
- Several Kinds of EM Waves in Space
  - How to make
  - Transduction
- A French medical example as a deep experimental demonstration
  - Spectacular regenerative cures funded by French Govt
  - Not comprehended, therefore suppressed
- Cold Fusion examples of time-density wave effects
  - China Lake instrumental anomalies in electrolysis
  - Explanation of anomalous behavior of instruments
  - Explanation of new nuclear reactions
  - Wave energy transduction provides excess heat
- Urge theorists to consider dramatically new reactions


Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS
Wout > Win
© 1997 T.E. Bearden


Aharonov-Bohm Effect
In field-free regions
– E-field is zero
– B-field is zero
© T.E. BEARDEN 1990
Potentials still exist, just no gradients
– Cause real effects
– Interference is the key
– Contain sum-zeroed substructures
Does not follow from
– Mechanics
– Classical electromagnetics
Required by quantum mechanics


Absorption and emission reactions
ELECTRON ABSORBS PHOTON ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING PHOTON
ΔE
nucleus
Δt remains coupled
ELECTRON ABSORBS TIME DENSITY, MOVES TO DIFFERENT TIME DENSITY LEVEL. DECAYS BY EMITTING LONGITUDINAL OR PSEUDOLONGITUDINAL PHOTON
Δt
nucleus
ΔE remains coupled
© T.E.BEARDEN 1998
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS ENERGY, MOVES TO HIGHER ENERGY SHELL. DECAYS BY EMITTING ENERGETIC PARTICLE, OBSERVABLE..
nucleus
PARTICLE ABSORBS TIME, MOVES TO HIGHER TIME DENSITY. DECAYS BY EMITTING TIME-LIKE PARTICLE, NONOBSERVABLE BY PRESENT MEANS.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS ENERGY, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. DECAY BYPRODUCTS OBSERVABLE.
nucleus
ENTIRE NUCLEUS ABSORBS TIME, EACH PARTICLE ABSORBS OWN. DECAY OCCURS BY COMPLEX MODES, INCLUDING FISSION OR FUSION. SOME DECAY BYPRODUCTS ARE NONOBSERVABLE (SPACE ABSORBS)

Absorption and emission reactions

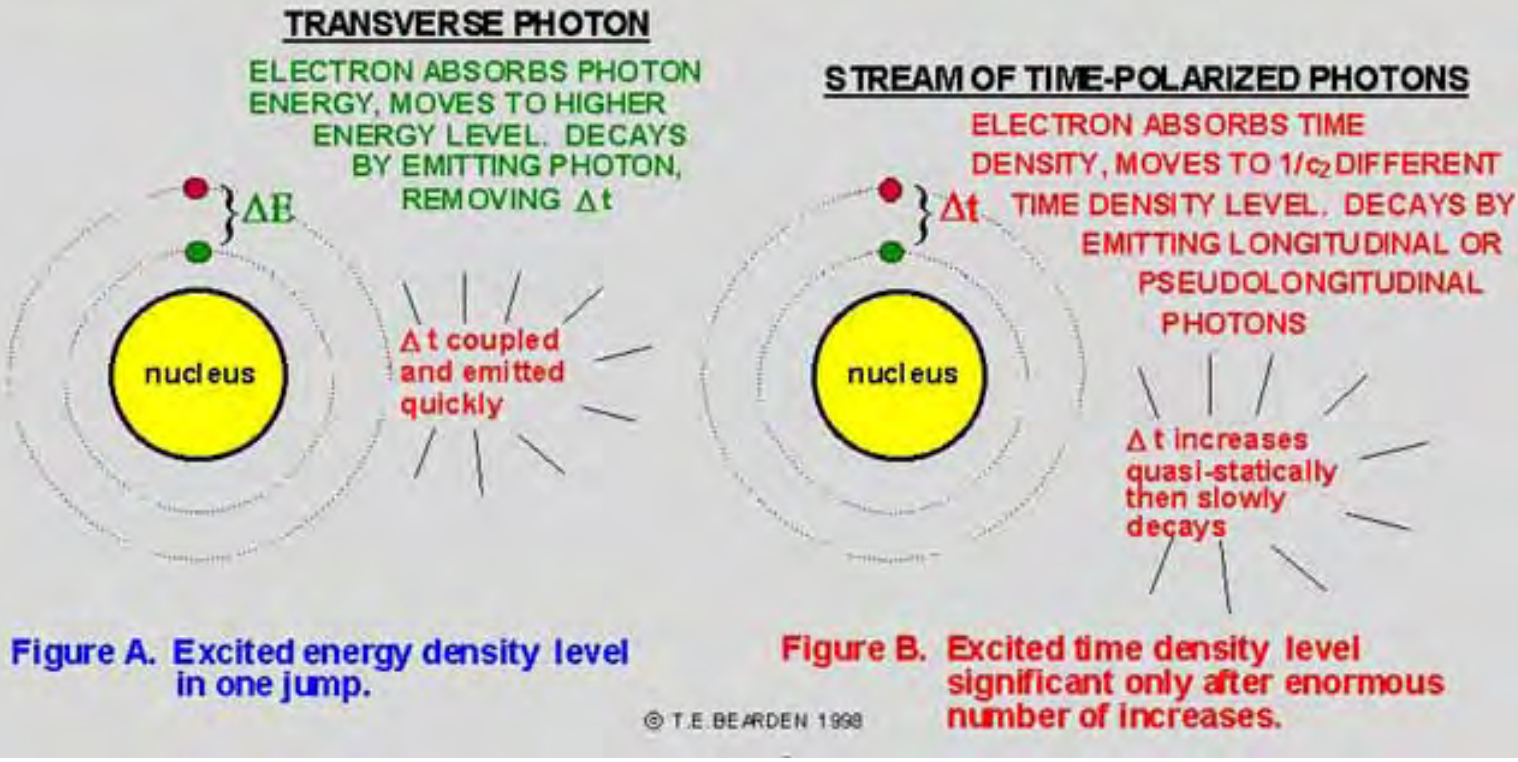
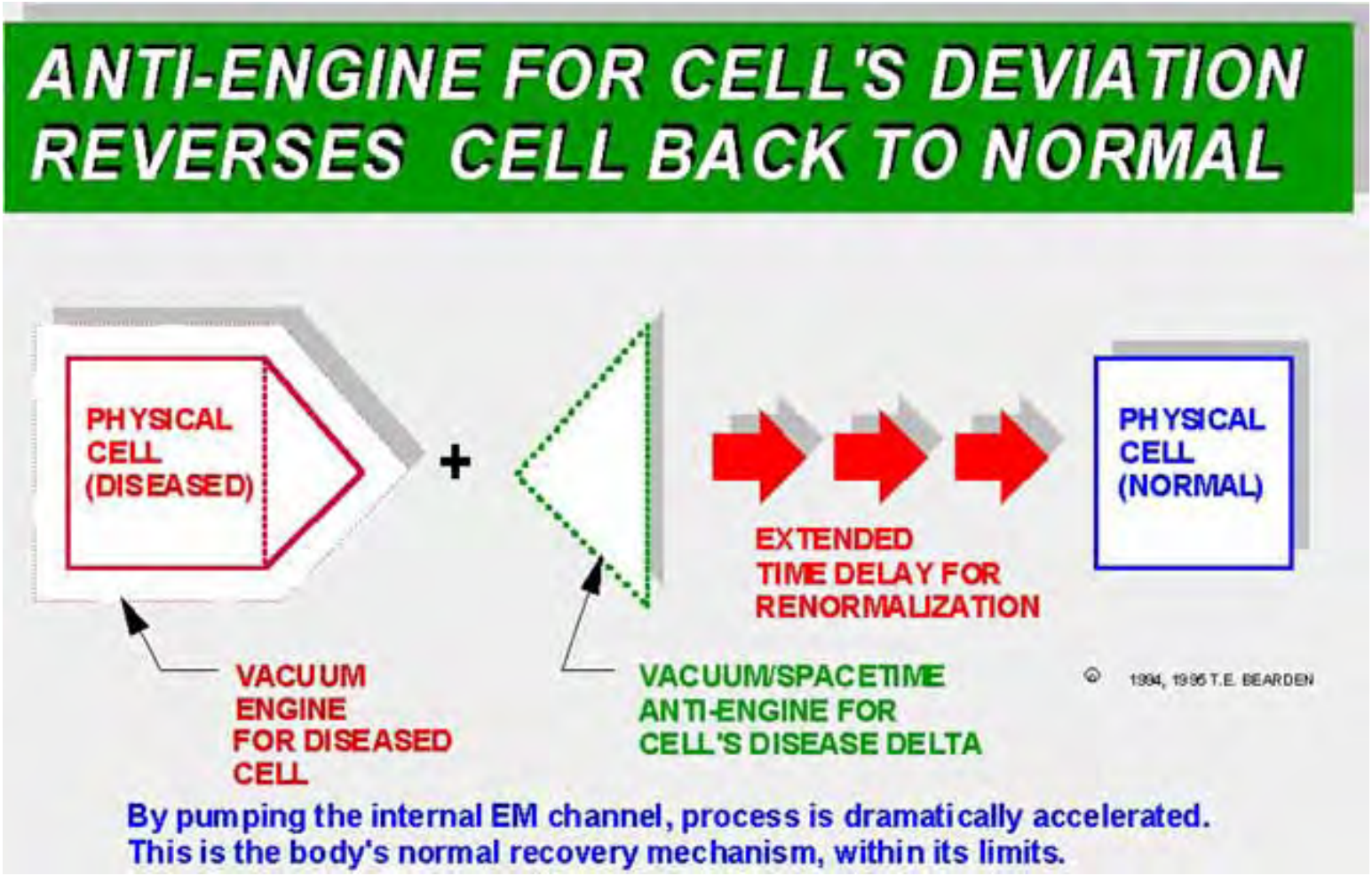


Figure A. Excited energy density level in one jump.

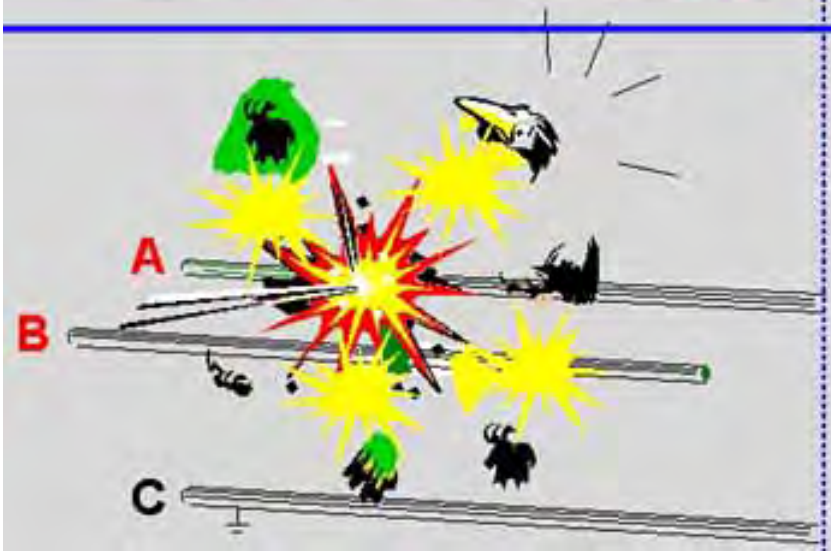
Figure B. Excited time density level significant only after enormous number of increases.


ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DEVIATION REVERSES CELL BACK TO NORMAL
PHYSICAL CELL (DISEASED)
+
EXTENDED TIME DELAY FOR RENORMALIZATION
PHYSICAL CELL (NORMAL)
VACUUM ENGINE FOR DISEASED CELL
VACUUM/SPACETIME ANTI-ENGINE FOR CELL'S DISEASE DELTA
© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN
By pumping the internal EM channel, process is dramatically accelerated.
This is the body's normal recovery mechanism, within its limits.

Asymmetric Regauging Produces Excess Force, Which Can be Used to Do Work on the System

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



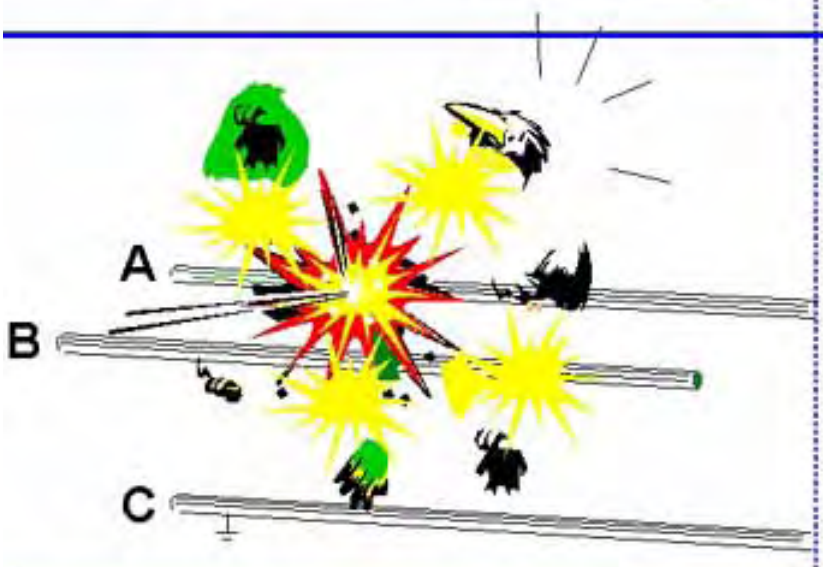
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

Net Symmetric Regauging Does No Excess Work on the System

This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire A also. He *net symmetrically* regauged, so he had no net excess force across him, even though his potential energy was increased. He asymmetrically regauged each foot, but both simultaneously so that one countered the other. Wise little bird!



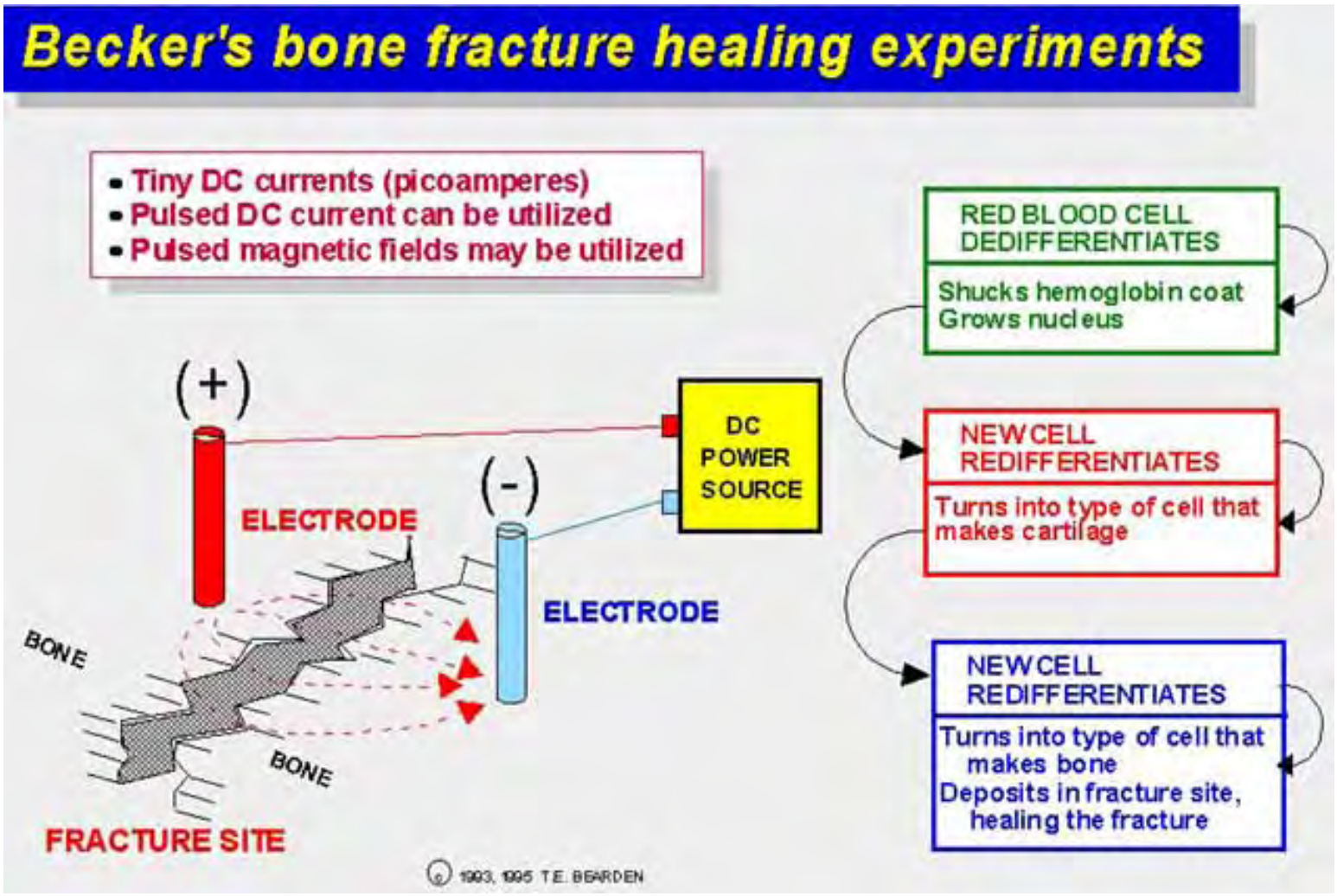
Net Asymmetric Regauging Can Do Excess Work on the System

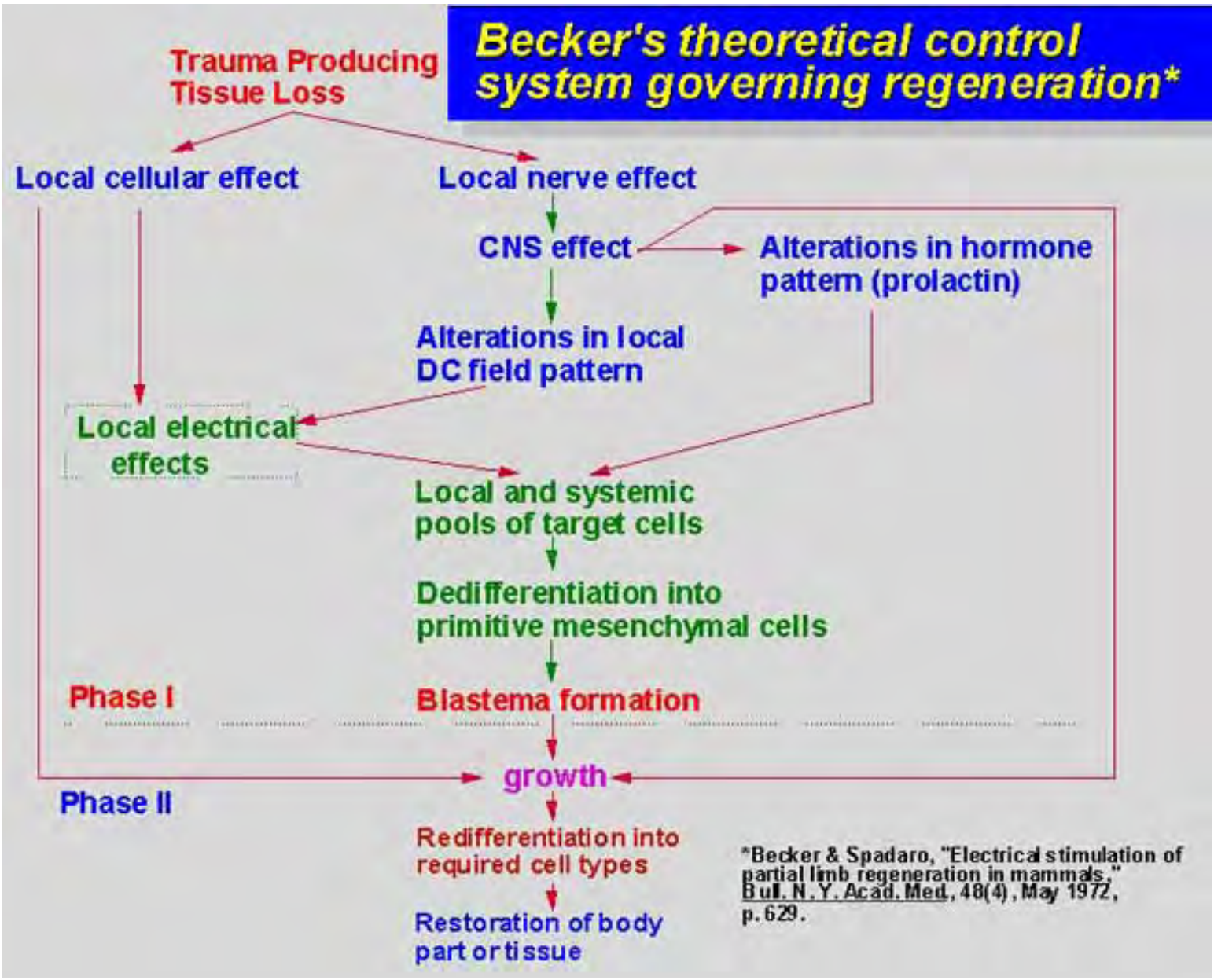
This little bird put one foot on wire A, and then the second foot on wire B. He *net asymmetrically* regauged, so he had lots of net excess force across him. That force then violently translated his little body parts every which way, doing lots of work in and on him. Bummer!

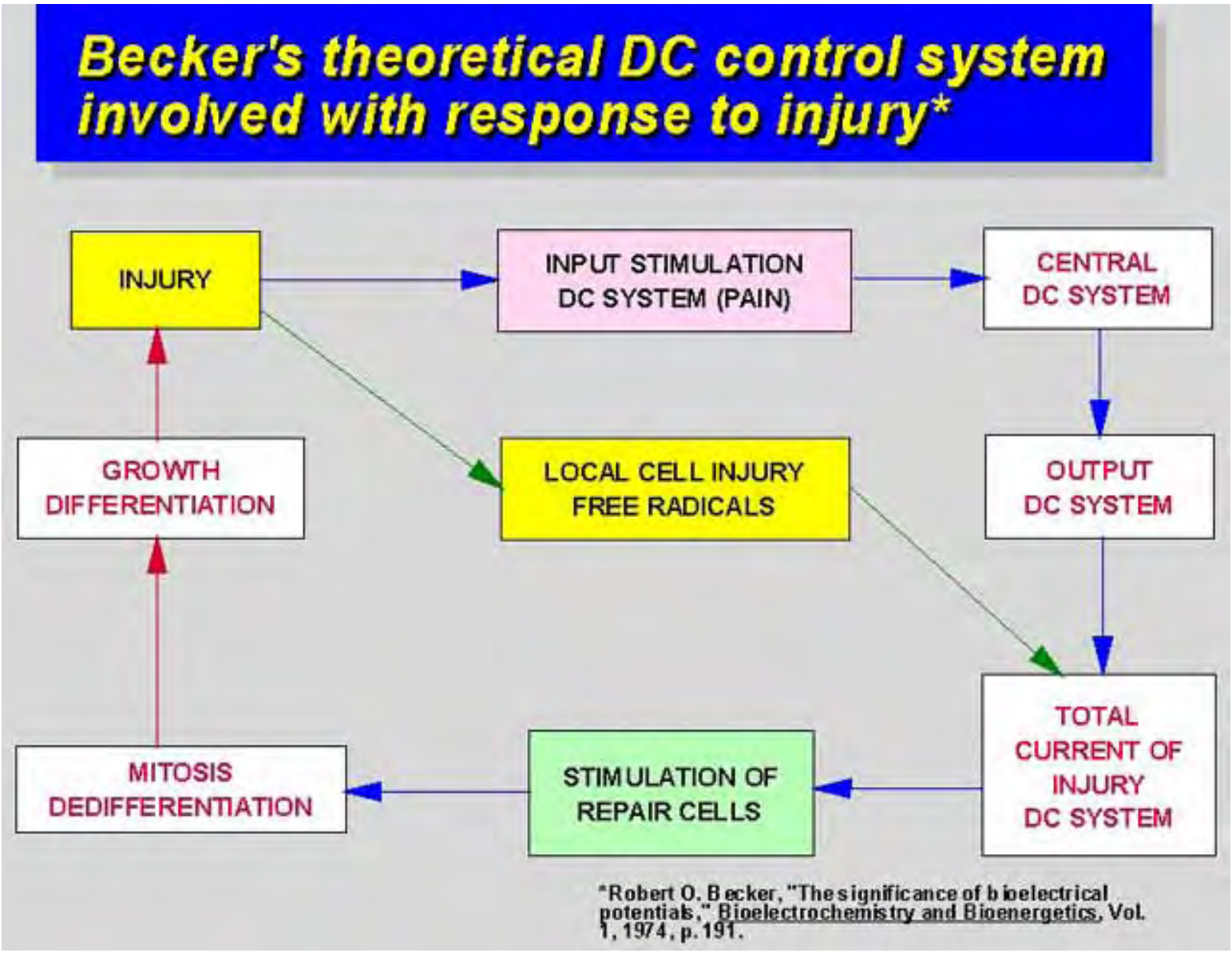
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

Figure 32. Asymmetric regauging produces excess force, which can be used to do work on the regauging system.

Selected clipart © by Lotus SmartPics™

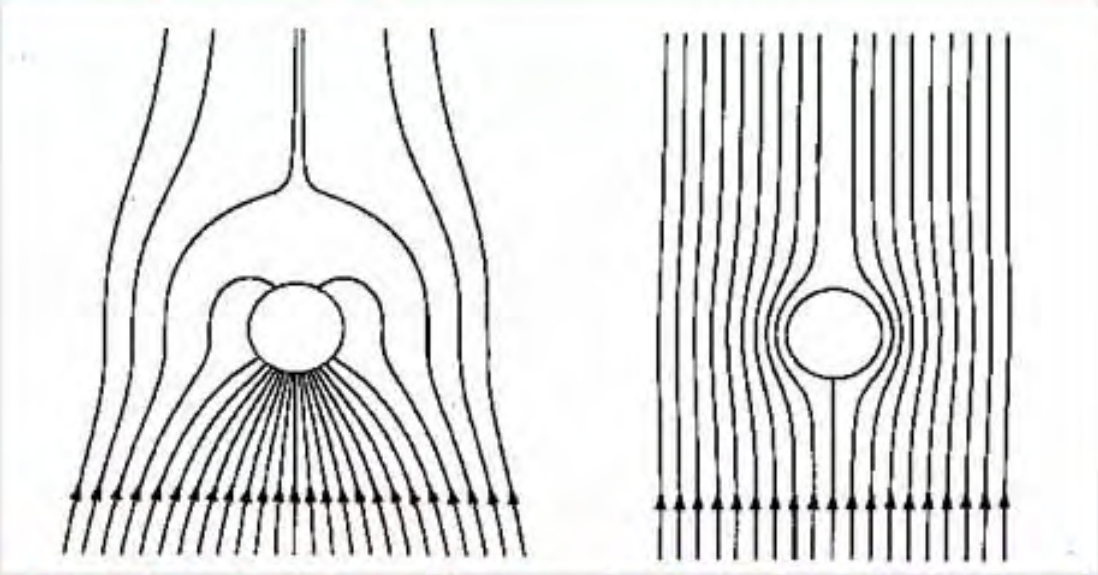

Becker's bone fracture healing experiments
• Tiny DC currents (picoamperes)
• Pulsed DC current can be utilized
• Pulsed magnetic fields may be utilized
(+)
(-)
DC POWER SOURCE
ELECTRODE
ELECTRODE
BONE
BONE
FRACTURE SITE
RED BLOOD CELL DEDIFFERENTIATES
Shucks hemoglobin coat
Grows nucleus
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes cartilage
NEW CELL REDIFFERENTIATES
Turns into type of cell that makes bone
Deposits in fracture site, healing the fracture
© 1993, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN


Becker's theoretical control system governing regeneration*
Trauma Producing Tissue Loss
Local cellular effect
Local nerve effect
CNS effect
Alterations in hormone pattern (prolactin)
Alterations in local DC field pattern
Local electrical effects
Local and systemic pools of target cells
Dedifferentiation into primitive mesenchymal cells
Phase I
Blastema formation
growth
Phase II
Redifferentiation into required cell types
Restoration of body part or tissue
*Becker & Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals," Bull. N.Y. Acad. Med., 48(4), May 1972, p. 629.


Becker's theoretical DC control system involved with response to injury*
INJURY
INPUT STIMULATION DC SYSTEM (PAIN)
CENTRAL DC SYSTEM
GROWTH DIFFERENTIATION
LOCAL CELL INJURY FREE RADICALS
OUTPUT DC SYSTEM
TOTAL CURRENT OF INJURY DC SYSTEM
MITOSIS DEDIFFERENTIATION
STIMULATION OF REPAIR CELLS
*Robert O. Becker, "The significance of bioelectrical potentials," Bioelectrochemistry and Bioenergetics, Vol. 1, 1974, p. 191.

Geometrical Distortion of Poynting Energy Flow

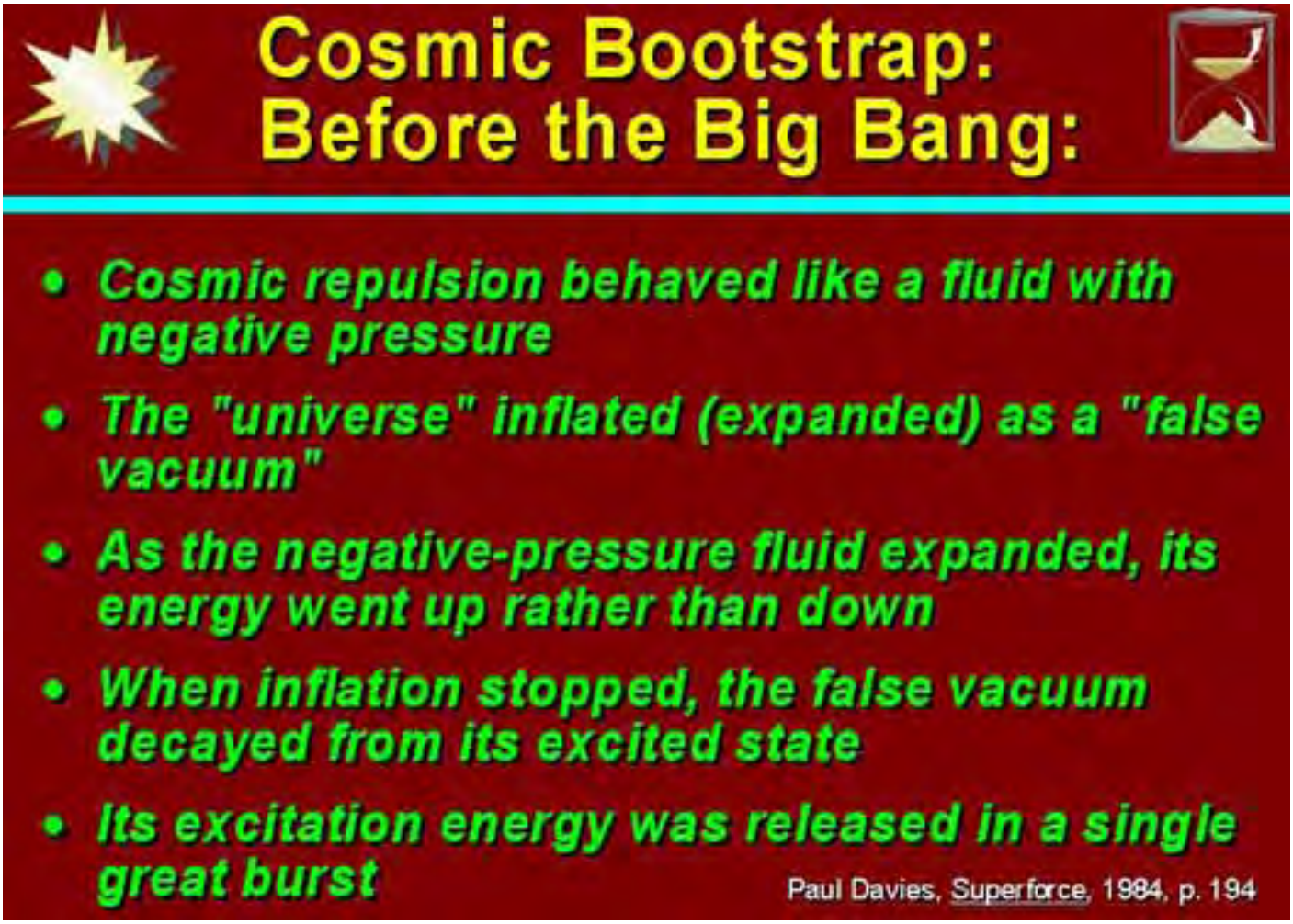
At or near resonance frequency, in the case shown the energy collection fraction (reaction cross section) increases dramatically.

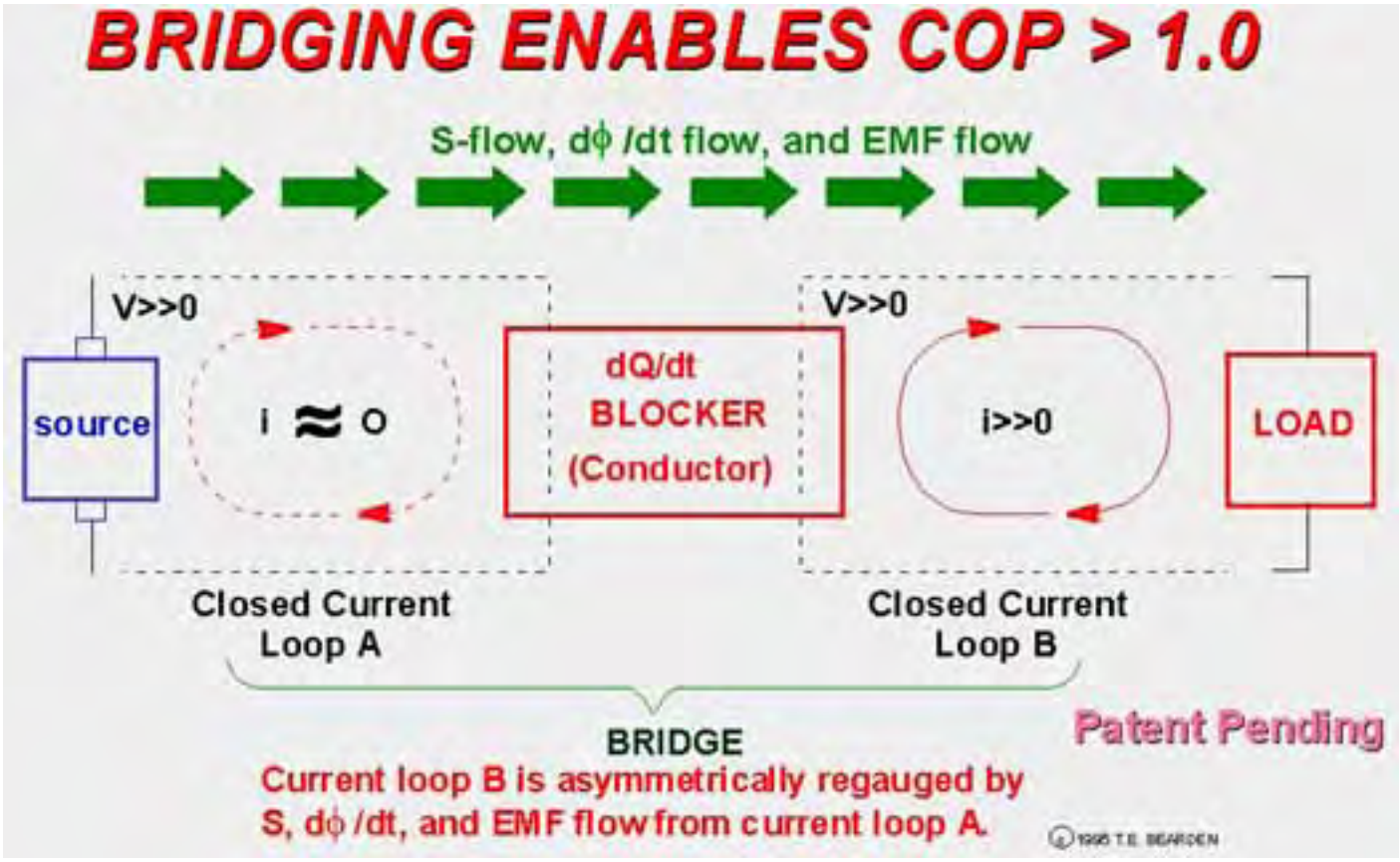


a. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 8.8 eV. Absorption efficiency = 18.00.

b. Around an aluminum sphere at light energy 5eV. Absorption efficiency = 0.1.

Figures per Craig F. Bohren, "How can a particle absorb more than the light incident upon it? ", American Journal of Physics, 51(4), Apr. 1983, p. 326.


Cosmic Bootstrap:
Before the Big Bang:
• Cosmic repulsion behaved like a fluid with negative pressure
• The "universe" inflated (expanded) as a "false vacuum"
• As the negative-pressure fluid expanded, its energy went up rather than down
• When inflation stopped, the false vacuum decayed from its excited state
• Its excitation energy was released in a single great burst
Paul Davies, Superforce, 1984, p. 194


BRIDGING ENABLES COP > 1.0
S-flow, dϕ /dt flow, and EMF flow
V>>0
source
I ≈ O
dQ/dt
BLOCKER
(Conductor)
V>>0
i>>0
LOAD
Closed Current
Loop A
Closed Current
Loop B
BRIDGE
Patent Pending
Current loop B is asymmetrically regauged by
S, dϕ /dt, and EMF flow from current loop A.
©1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

- If local asymmetry is strong, conservation laws may be appreciably violated
  - Energy
  - Charge
  - Spin
  - Momentum
  - Angular momentum

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1996

- Properties of an object may differ appreciably for
  - Different observers
  - Different detecting means
  - One time to another
  - One position to another

- STRUCTURING THE INFOLDED EM INSIDE POTENTIALS, FIELDS, AND WAVES
  - Strongly breaks local symmetry
  - Provides spacetime engines giving the above effects

Other Aspects of Strong Local Asymmetry

© T. E. Bearden 1995, 1998

- Local spacetime is curved
- Lorentz invariance of vacuum is violated
- May be a local "sink" or "source"
- Gravitational-inertial effects from EM
- Translation between virtual and observable
- Electrogravitational solitons
- Action at a distance
- Transmutation effects may exist
- Scalar/pseudoscalar field translation
- COMMENT: Thus the use of infolded longitudinal EM fields and waves to strongly break local symmetry allows interested clustering of spacetime curvatures. These spacetime structures are *vacuum engines*, or *spacetime engines*.

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state..."

"... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176.

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

Bunge on the Status of Electrodynamics and Physics

"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state...

"... neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling..."

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN

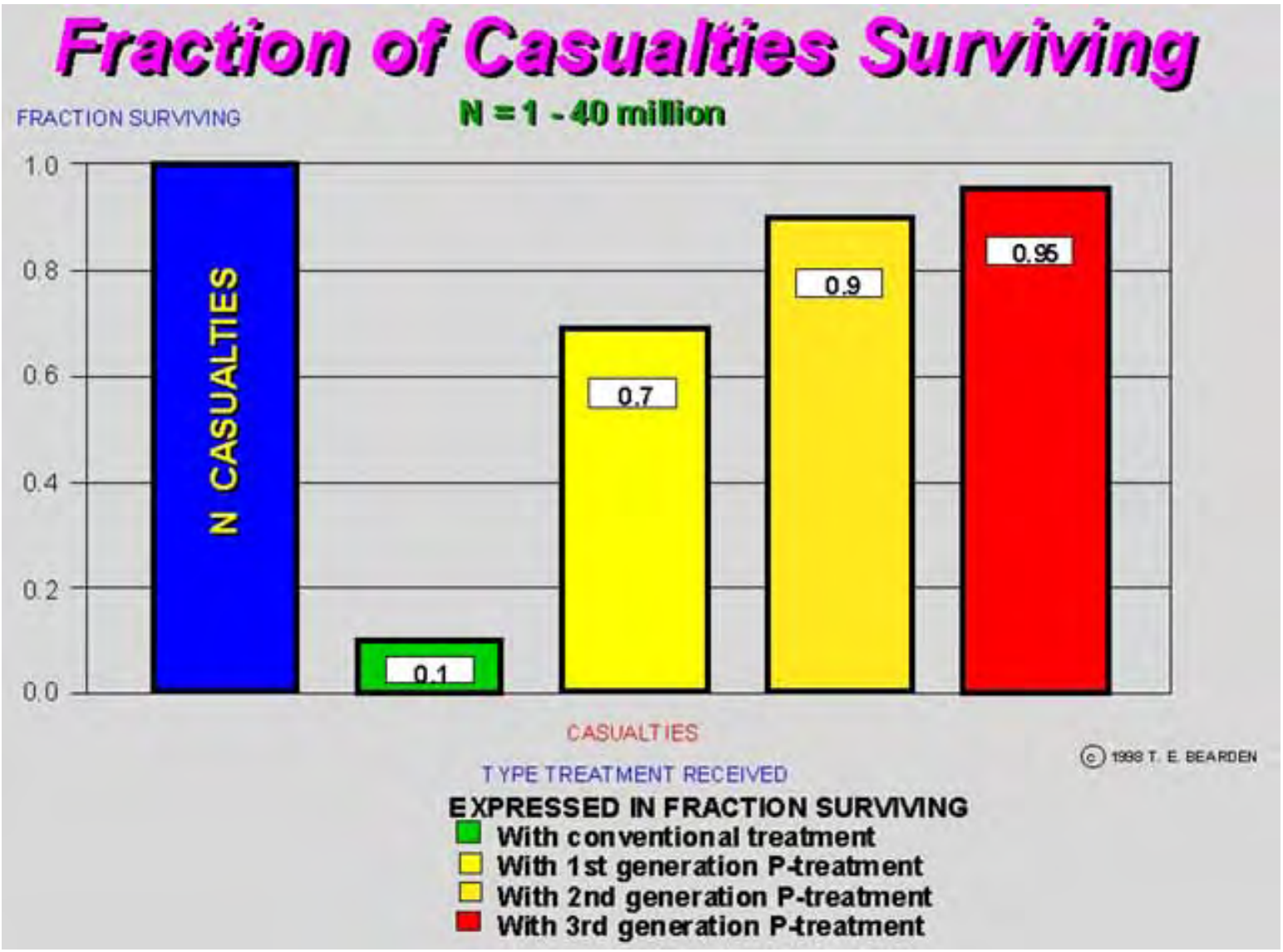
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

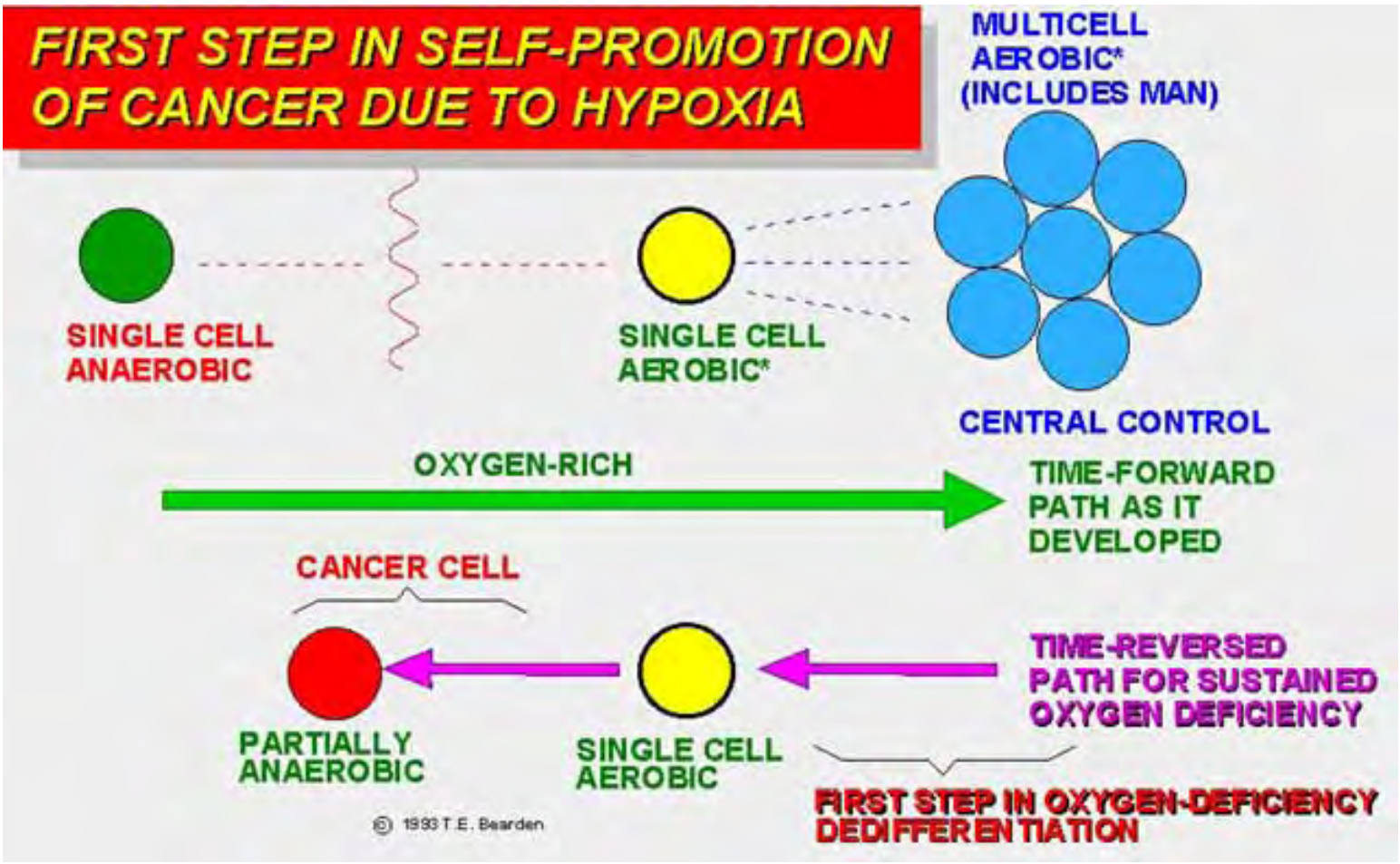
Bunge on the Status of Classical and Quantum Physics

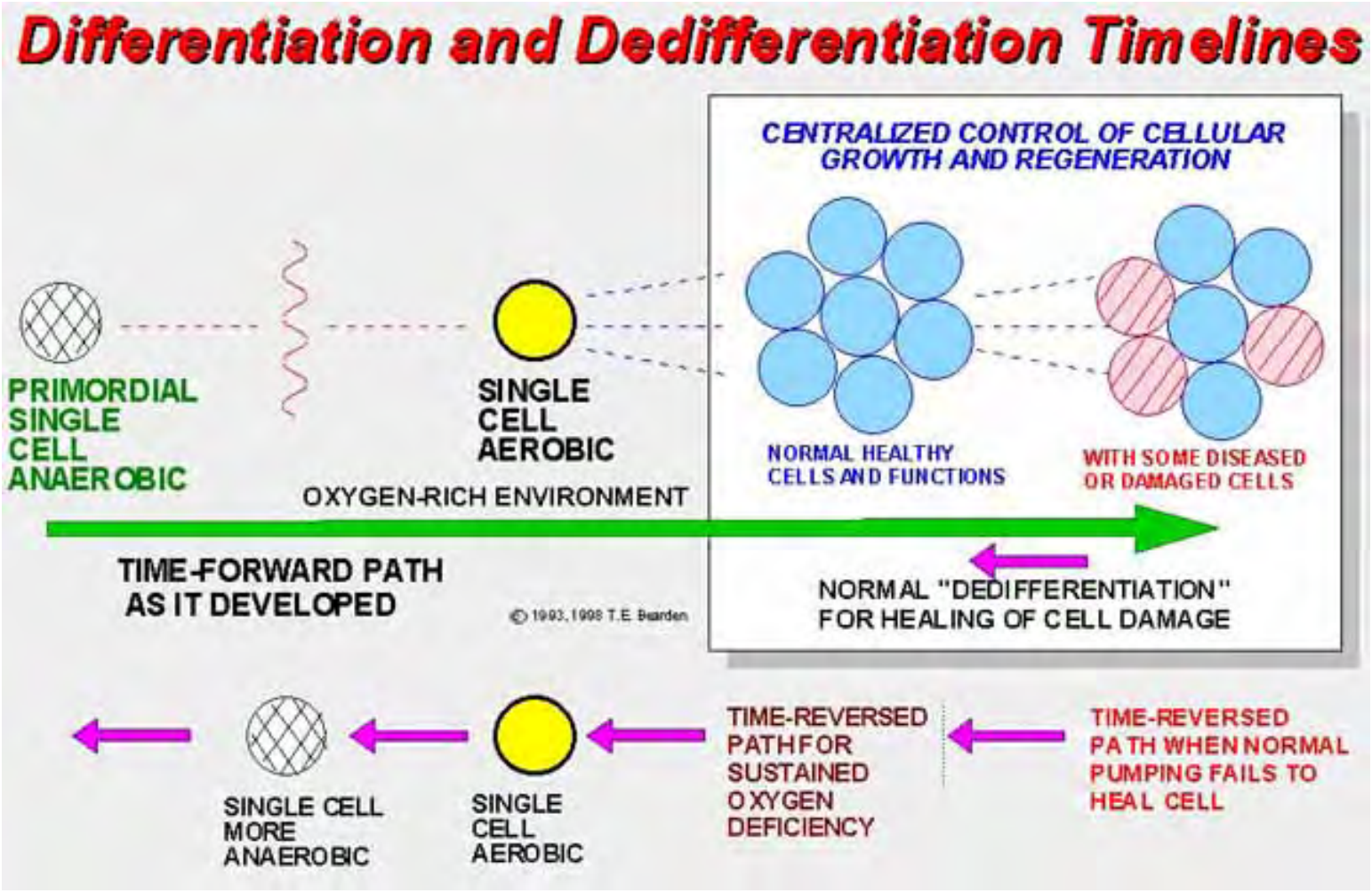
"... it is not usually acknowledged that electrodynamics, both classical and quantal, are in a sad state... the best modern physicist is the one who acknowledges that neither classical nor quantum physics are cut and dried, both being full of holes and in need of a vigorous overhauling not only to better cover their own domains but also to join smoothly so as to produce a coherent picture of the various levels of physical reality."

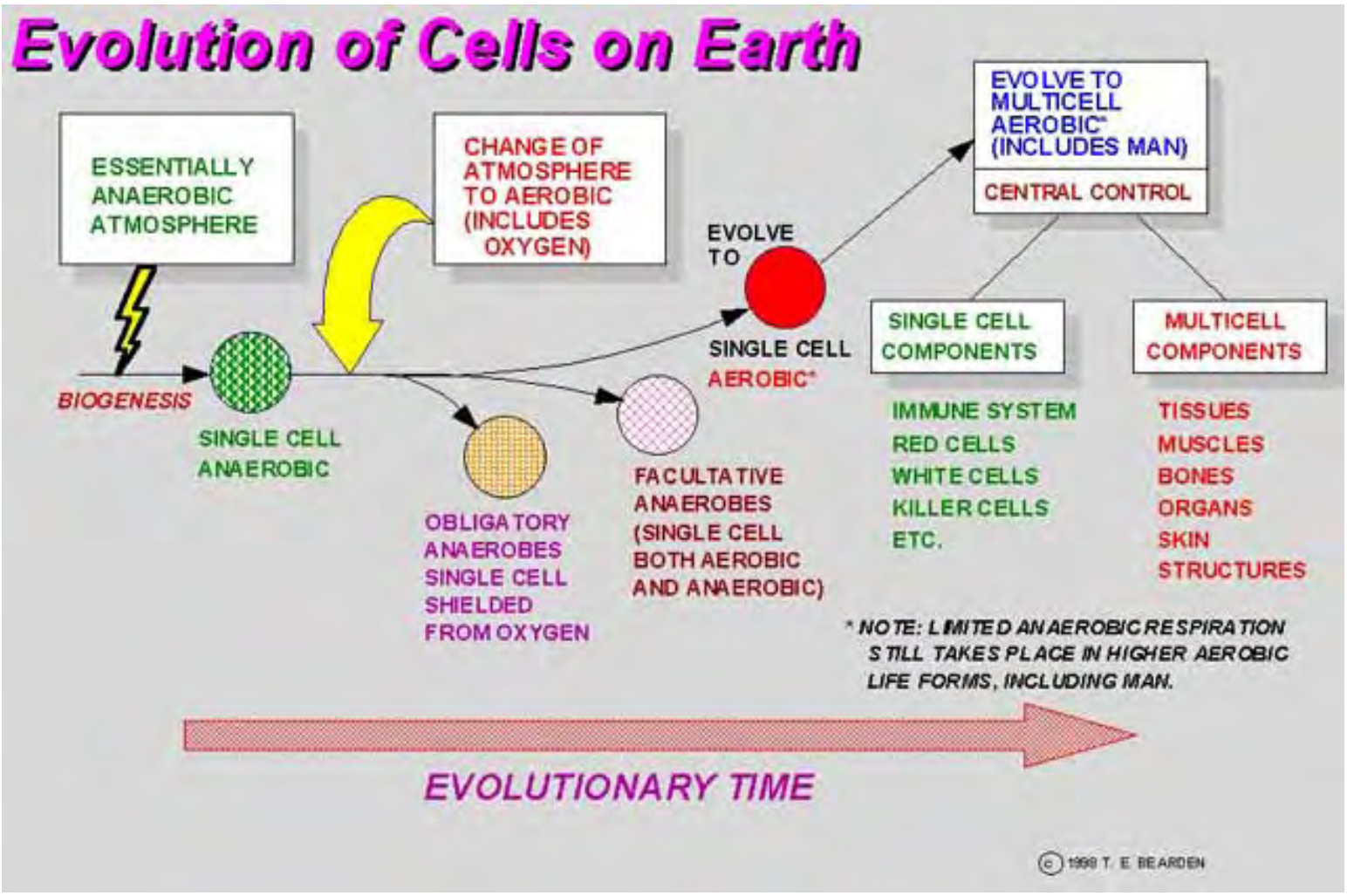
*Mario Bunge, Foundations of Physics, Springer-Verlag, New York, NY, 1967, p. 176..

© 1996 T.E. BEARDEN


Fraction of Casualties Surviving
N = 1 - 40 million
FRACTION SURVIVING
1.0
0.8
0.6
0.4
0.2
0.0
N CASUALTIES
0.1
0.7
0.9
0.95
CASUALTIES
TYPE TREATMENT RECEIVED
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN
EXPRESSED IN FRACTION SURVIVING
With conventional treatment
With 1st generation P-treatment
With 2nd generation P-treatment
With 3rd generation P-treatment


FIRST STEP IN SELF-PROMOTION OF CANCER DUE TO HYPOXIA
MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
CENTRAL CONTROL
OXYGEN-RICH
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
CANCER CELL
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
PARTIALLY ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
FIRST STEP IN OXYGEN-DEFICIENCY DEDIFFERENTIATION
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Differentiation and Dedifferentiation Timelines
CENTRALIZED CONTROL OF CELLULAR GROWTH AND REGENERATION
PRIMORDIAL SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
OXYGEN-RICH ENVIRONMENT
NORMAL HEALTHY CELLS AND FUNCTIONS
WITH SOME DISEASED OR DAMAGED CELLS
TIME-FORWARD PATH AS IT DEVELOPED
© 1993, 1998 T.E. Bearden
NORMAL "DEDIFFERENTIATION" FOR HEALING OF CELL DAMAGE
SINGLE CELL MORE ANAEROBIC
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC
TIME-REVERSED PATH FOR SUSTAINED OXYGEN DEFICIENCY
TIME-REVERSED PATH WHEN NORMAL PUMPING FAILS TO HEAL CELL

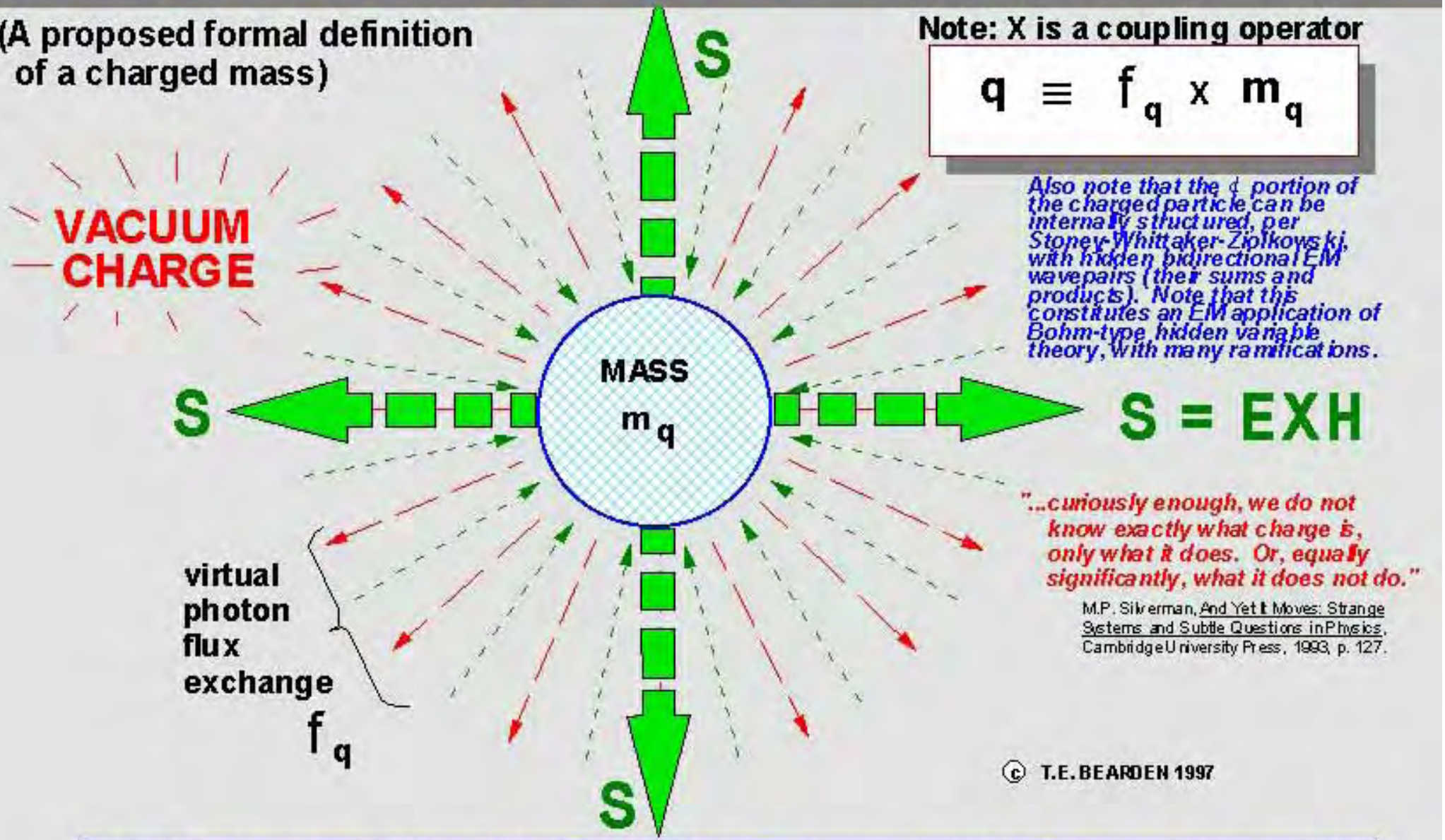

Evolution of Cells on Earth
ESSENTIALLY ANAEROBIC ATMOSPHERE
CHANGE OF ATMOSPHERE TO AEROBIC (INCLUDES OXYGEN)
EVOLVE TO MULTICELL AEROBIC* (INCLUDES MAN)
CENTRAL CONTROL
EVOLVE TO
SINGLE CELL AEROBIC*
SINGLE CELL COMPONENTS
MULTICELL COMPONENTS
BIOGENESIS
SINGLE CELL ANAEROBIC
OBLIGATORY ANAEROBES SINGLE CELL SHIELDED FROM OXYGEN
FACULTATIVE ANAEROBES (SINGLE CELL BOTH AEROBIC AND ANAEROBIC)
IMMUNE SYSTEM
RED CELLS
WHITE CELLS
KILLER CELLS
ETC.
TISSUES
MUSCLES
BONES
ORGANS
SKIN
STRUCTURES
* NOTE: LIMITED ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION STILL TAKES PLACE IN HIGHER AEROBIC LIFE FORMS, INCLUDING MAN.
EVOLUTIONARY TIME
© 1998 T. E. BEARDEN

A Charged Particle q Is a Coupled System of m and ϕ

(A proposed formal definition of a charged mass)

Note: X is a coupling operator

$$q \equiv f_q \times m_q$$



Also note that the ϕ portion of the charged particle can be internally structured, per Stoney-Whittaker-Ziolkowski, with hidden bidirectional EM wavepairs (their sums and products). Note that this constitutes an EM application of Bohm-type hidden variable theory, with many ramifications.

"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

An electric charge Q consists of a massless flux component and a mass component, coupled together (interacting). Q is a broken symmetry. The mass of the charge continually and violently exchanges virtual photons with the surrounding vacuum.

Thus Q is energetically driven by the surrounding vacuum potential, which itself is to first order just a violent virtual photon flux.

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

You really need
a Maxwell's demon,
to do some free work.

Your electrodynamicist
says he can make one,
by regauging.

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

The Ubiquitous Assumption: *Two* Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He says he will do the regauging for you. Hey, what a swell guy!

He regauges *twice*, and makes two Maxwell's demons equal and opposite. They won't do any net work for you!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1990

The Ubiquitous Assumption: Two Asymmetrical Regaugings for Net Symmetry

He disdainfully says, "We *always* do it that way! We *must* enforce local equilibrium and the second law of thermodynamics!".

You decide to have a little chat with your electrodynamicist! With friends like that, who needs enemies!

© T.E. BEARDEN 1999

A Charged Particle Is a Coupled System

(The first formal definition of charge)

$$q \equiv \phi_q \times m_q$$

Note: X is a coupling operator

virtual photon flux exchange

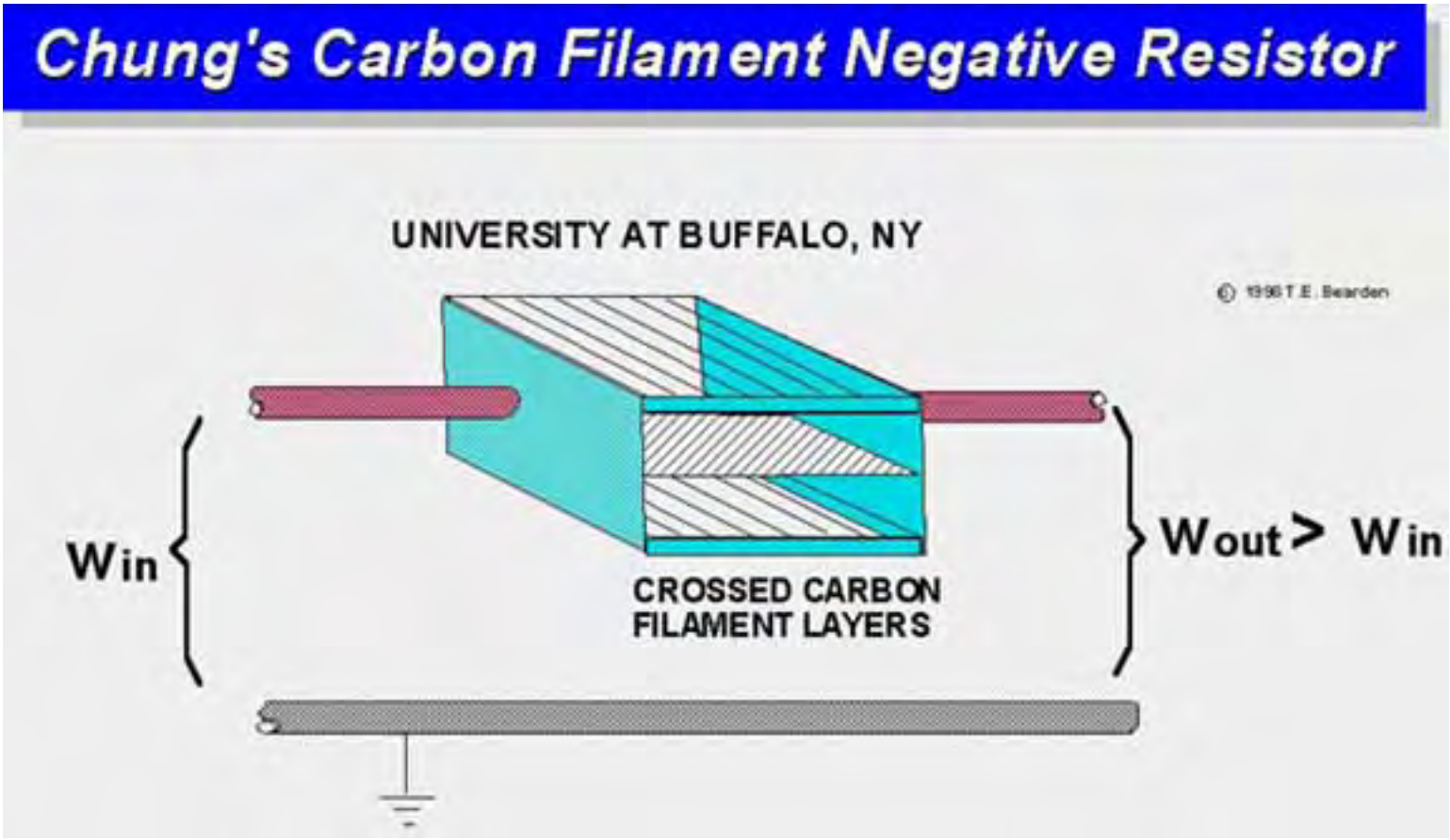
ϕ_q

© 1994T .E BEARDEN

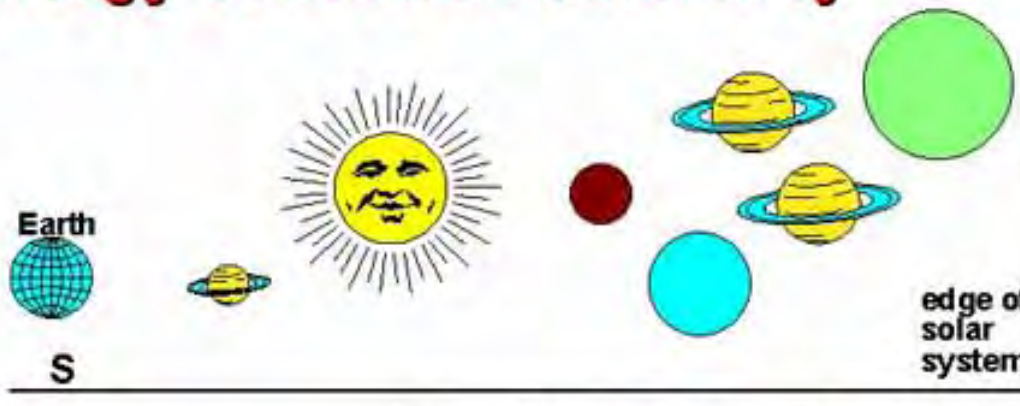
"...curiously enough, we do not know exactly what charge is, only what it does. Or, equally significantly, what it does not do."

M.P. Silverman, And Yet It Moves: Strange Systems and Subtle Questions in Physics, Cambridge University Press, 1993, p. 127.

An electric charge q is a broken symmetry in its fierce energy exchange with the active vacuum. It coherently integrates some of the virtual energy absorbs and outputs it as Poynting energy flow.

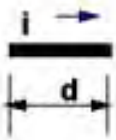

Chung's Carbon Filament Negative Resistor
UNIVERSITY AT BUFFALO, NY
© 1996 T.E. Bearden
Win
Wout > Win
CROSSED CARBON
FILAMENT LAYERS

Typical circuit has about 10^{-13} energy collection efficiency



© 1994, 1995 T.E. BEARDEN

Distance traveled by S in one hour is 1.08x10exp(12) meters.



Example: 1.3 amps flowing in DC circuit, 1.8 mm diameter copper wire. $J = 51$ A/cm ^{2}

$d_i = 0.1368$ meters

S violently transports ϕ provided from the source.
jϕ sluggishly transports the energy collected and dissipated in the circuit..

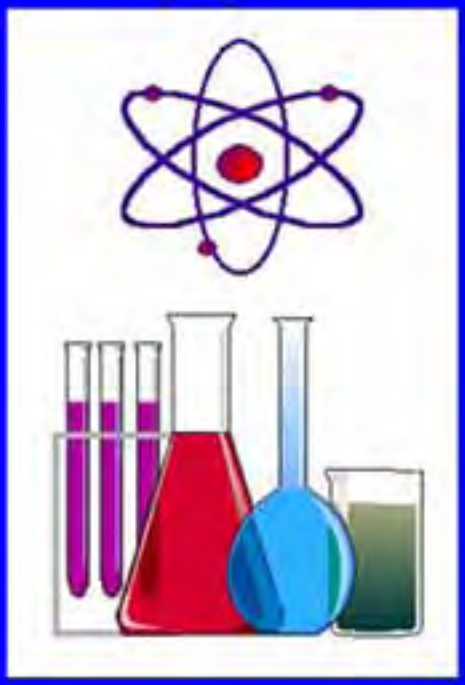
For the case discussed, the electron drift velocity in the circuit is about 3.8×10^{-5} meters/sec. So Jϕ moves about 0.1368 meters in one hour. Thus Jϕ has collected about 0.1368 meters of the ϕ-filled S-tube. During that same hour, the S-flow evoked by the power source will have traveled 1.08×10^{12} meters. The ϕ of both currents is the same. Both are involved in the same energy-filled tube. Thus S has provided and transported about 7.89×10^{12} times as much energy along the circuit in one hour as the jϕ has been able to collect, transport, and dissipate as work in the circuit. Thus this circuit provides about 10^{13} collection efficiency.

Classical View of EM

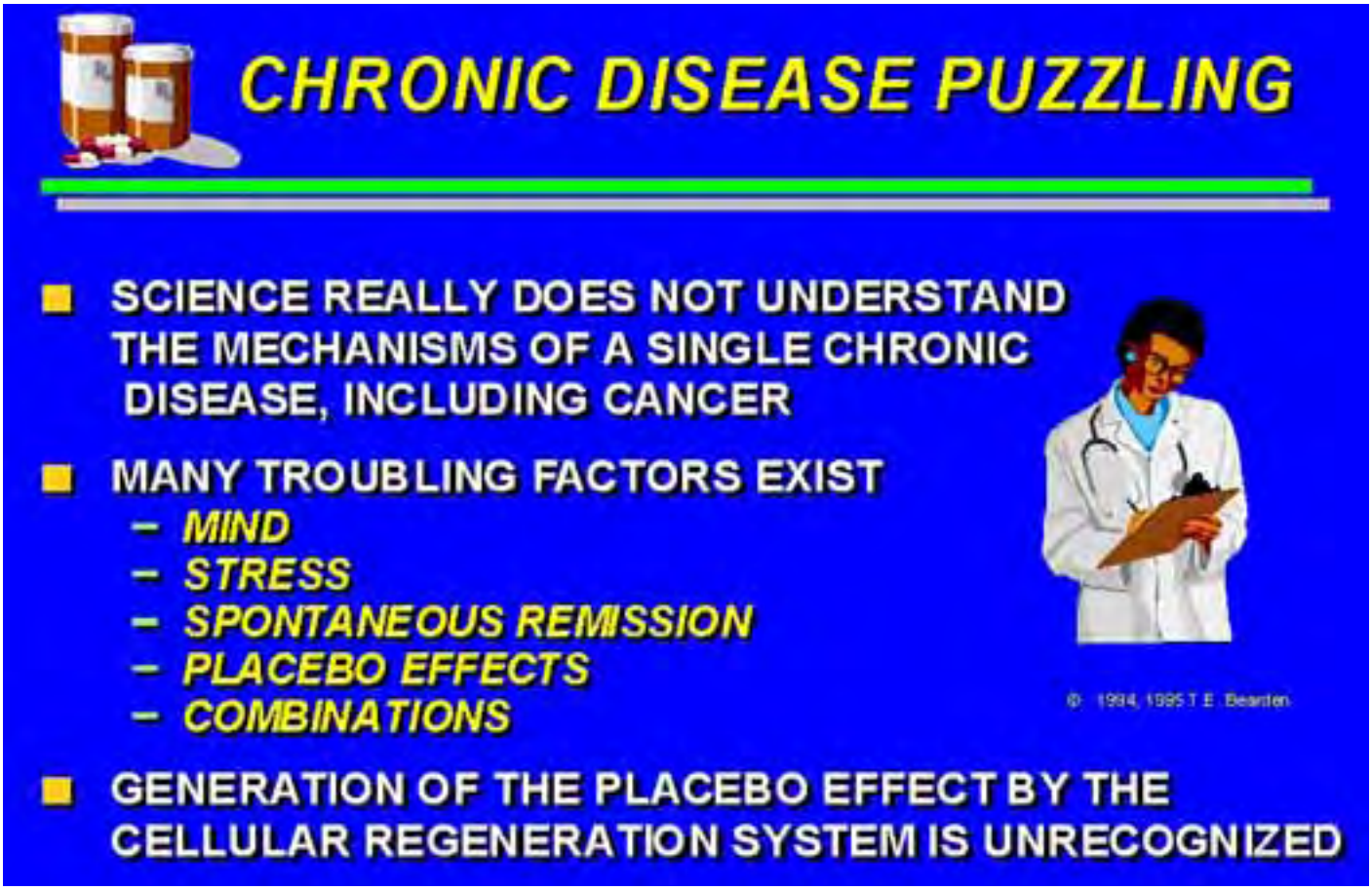
- Potentials just mathematical conveniences
  - Not real
  - No internal structure, just magnitude
- Force fields primary, causative, can exist in space in absence of observable mass
  - All EM actions due to force fields, none when zero
  - No action at a distance
- Vacuum empty; without energy or structure
  - No locally curved spacetime
  - No gravity effects
  - No quantum effects
- Maxwell's equations complete
  - Symmetrically regauged ***arbitrarily***
  - Topology dramatically reduced

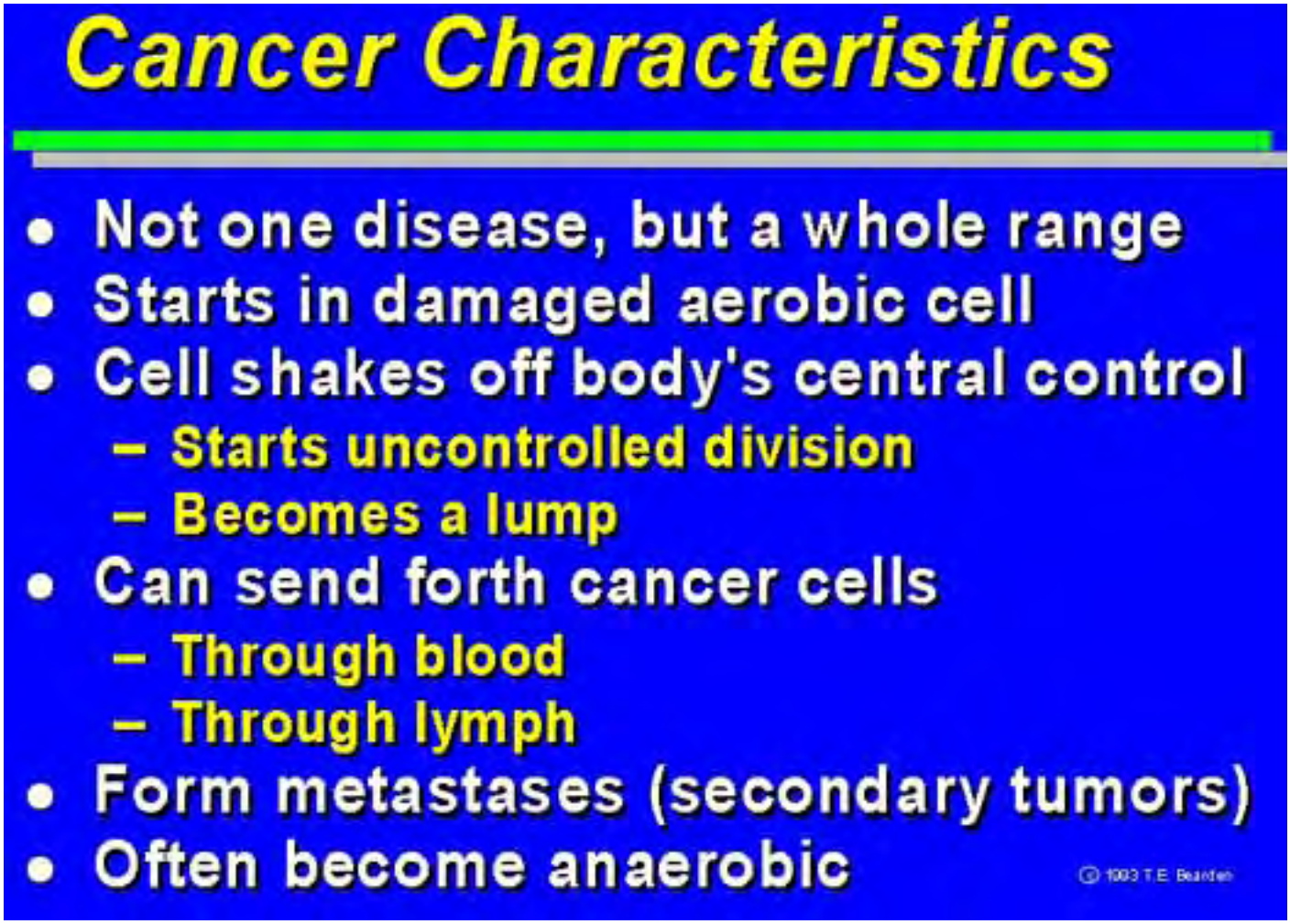
Curved Spacetime acts as source or sink

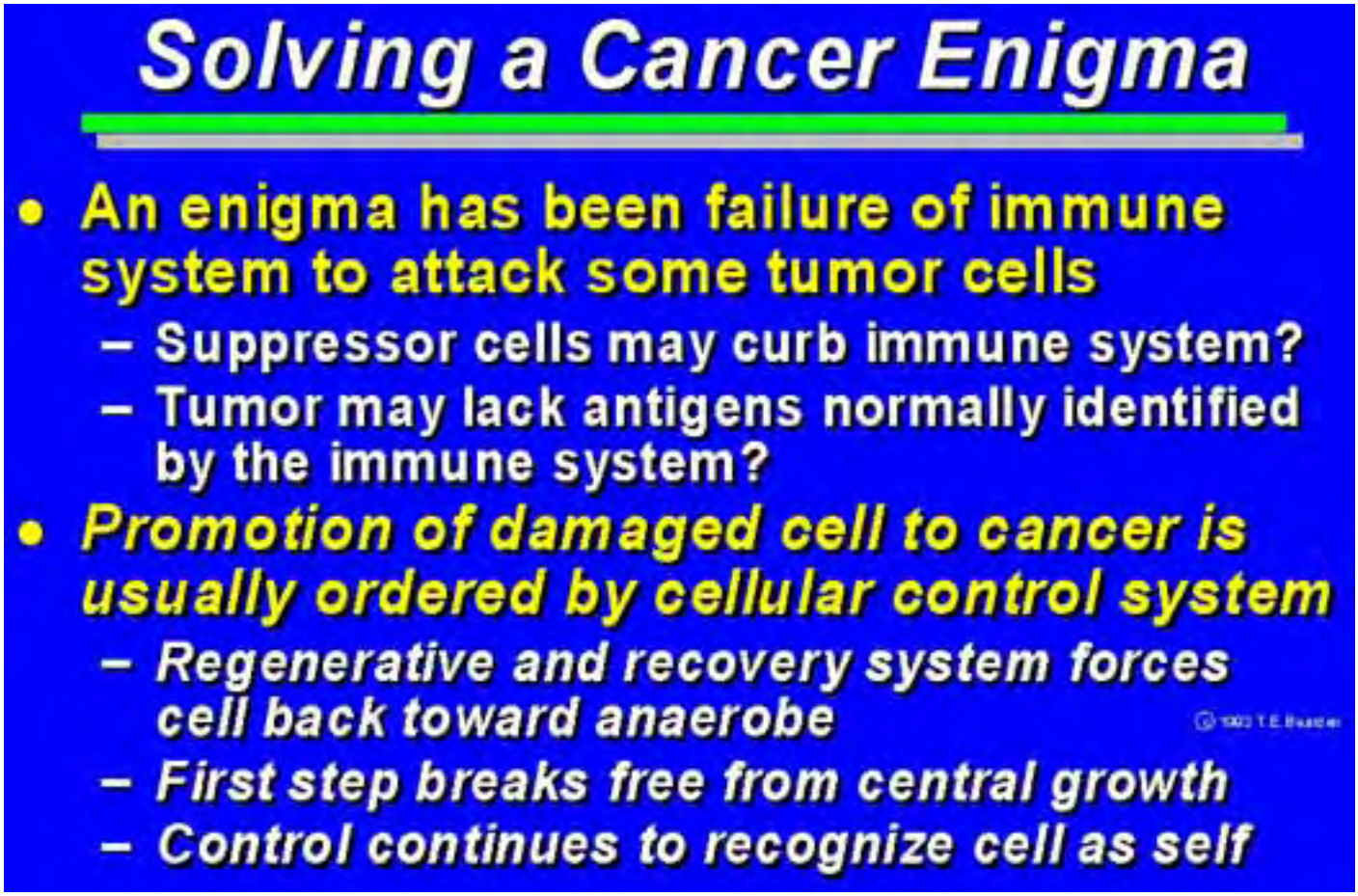
- May emit excess radiation and energy (e.g., heat)
- May absorb radiation and energy (e.g., cool)
- May transduce waves TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- New energy conservation law applies

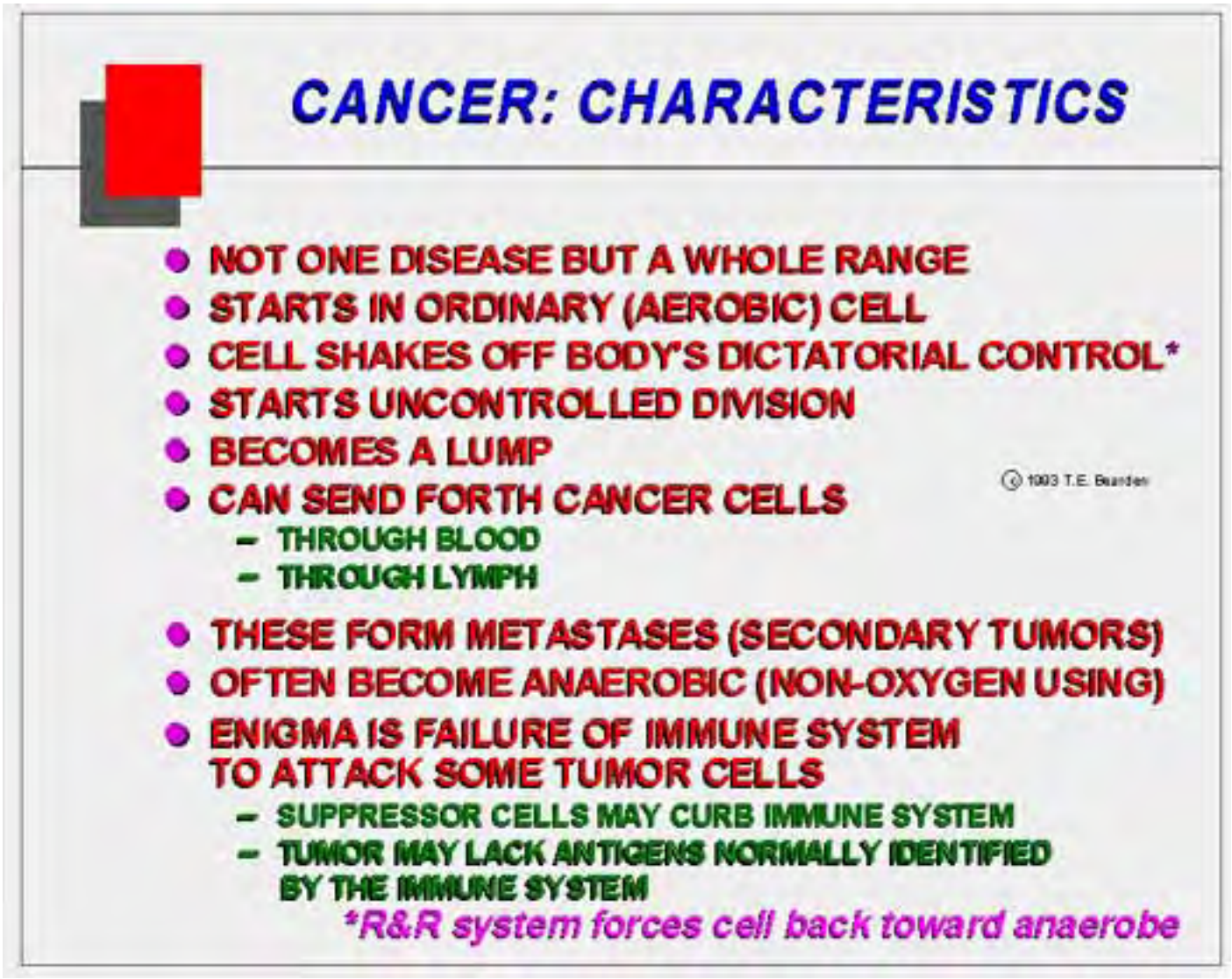


© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN

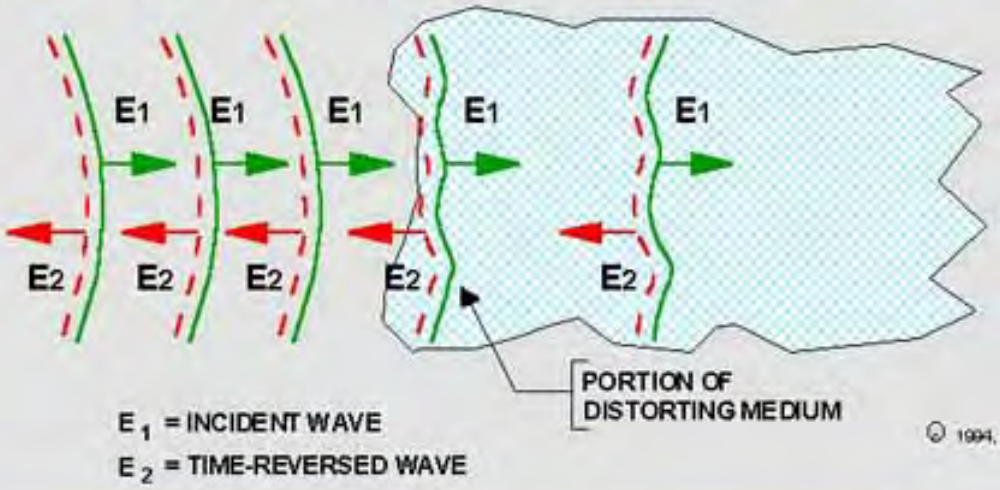

CHRONIC DISEASE PUZZLING
SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
MANY TROUBLING FACTORS EXIST
– MIND
– STRESS
– SPONTANEOUS REMISSION
– PLACEBO EFFECTS
– COMBINATIONS
GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE CELLULAR REGENERATION SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED
© 1994, 1995 T E Bearden


Cancer Characteristics
• Not one disease, but a whole range
• Starts in damaged aerobic cell
• Cell shakes off body's central control
– Starts uncontrolled division
– Becomes a lump
• Can send forth cancer cells
– Through blood
– Through lymph
• Form metastases (secondary tumors)
• Often become anaerobic
© 1993 T.E. Bearden


Solving a Cancer Enigma
• An enigma has been failure of immune system to attack some tumor cells
– Suppressor cells may curb immune system?
– Tumor may lack antigens normally identified by the immune system?
• Promotion of damaged cell to cancer is usually ordered by cellular control system
– Regenerative and recovery system forces cell back toward anaerobe
– First step breaks free from central growth
– Control continues to recognize cell as self


CANCER: CHARACTERISTICS
NOT ONE DISEASE BUT A WHOLE RANGE
STARTS IN ORDINARY (AEROBIC) CELL
CELL SHAKES OFF BODY'S DICTATORIAL CONTROL*
STARTS UNCONTROLLED DIVISION
BECOMES A LUMP
CAN SEND FORTH CANCER CELLS
- THROUGH BLOOD
- THROUGH LYMPH
© 1993 T.E. Bearden
THESE FORM METASTASES (SECONDARY TUMORS)
OFTEN BECOME ANAEROBIC (NON-OXYGEN USING)
ENIGMA IS FAILURE OF IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ATTACK SOME TUMOR CELLS
- SUPPRESSOR CELLS MAY CURB IMMUNE SYSTEM
- TUMOR MAY LACK ANTIGENS NORMALLY IDENTIFIED BY THE IMMUNE SYSTEM
*R&R system forces cell back toward anaerobe

Nonlinear Optics
Distortion Correction Theorem

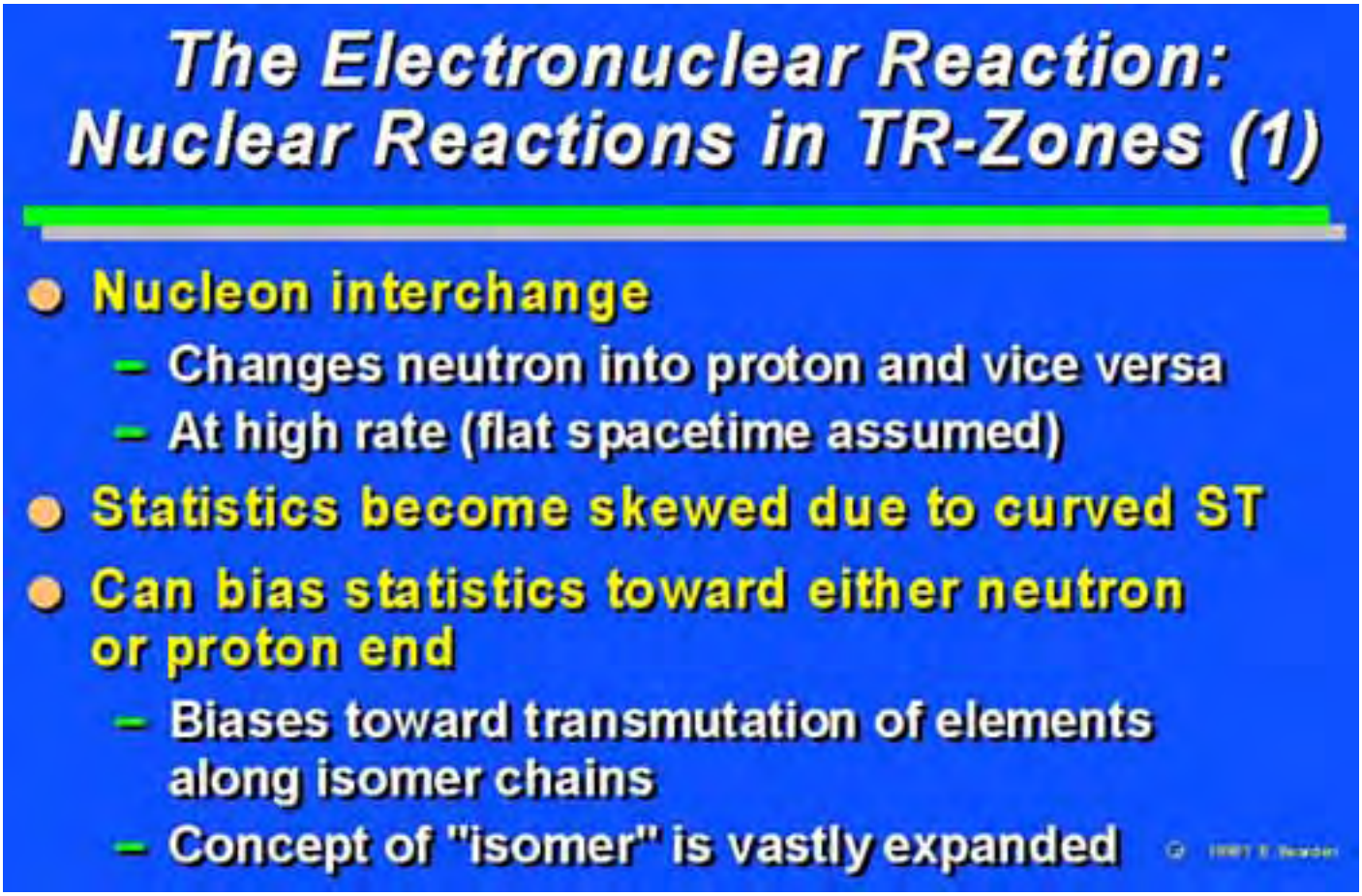


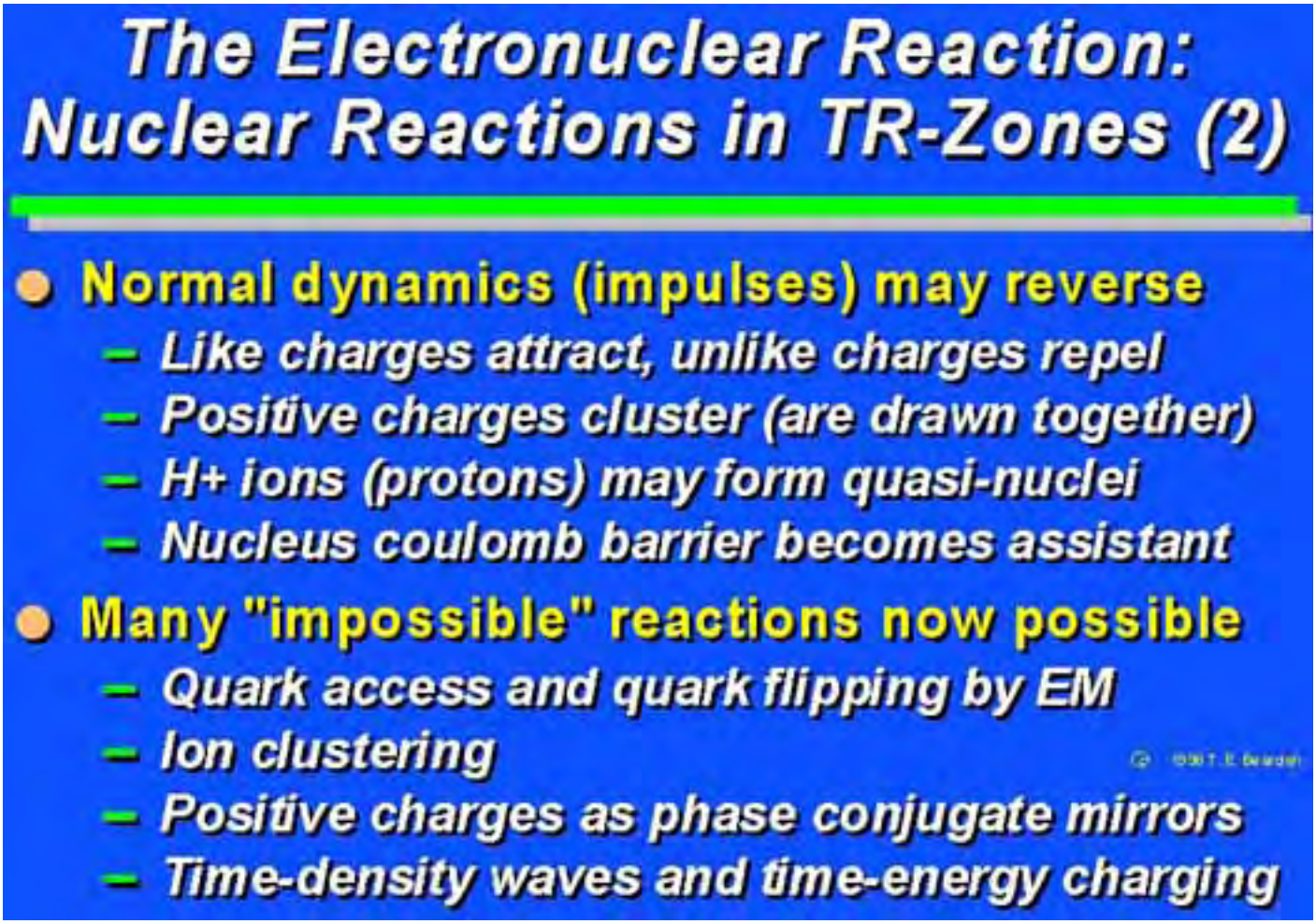
E_1 = INCIDENT WAVE

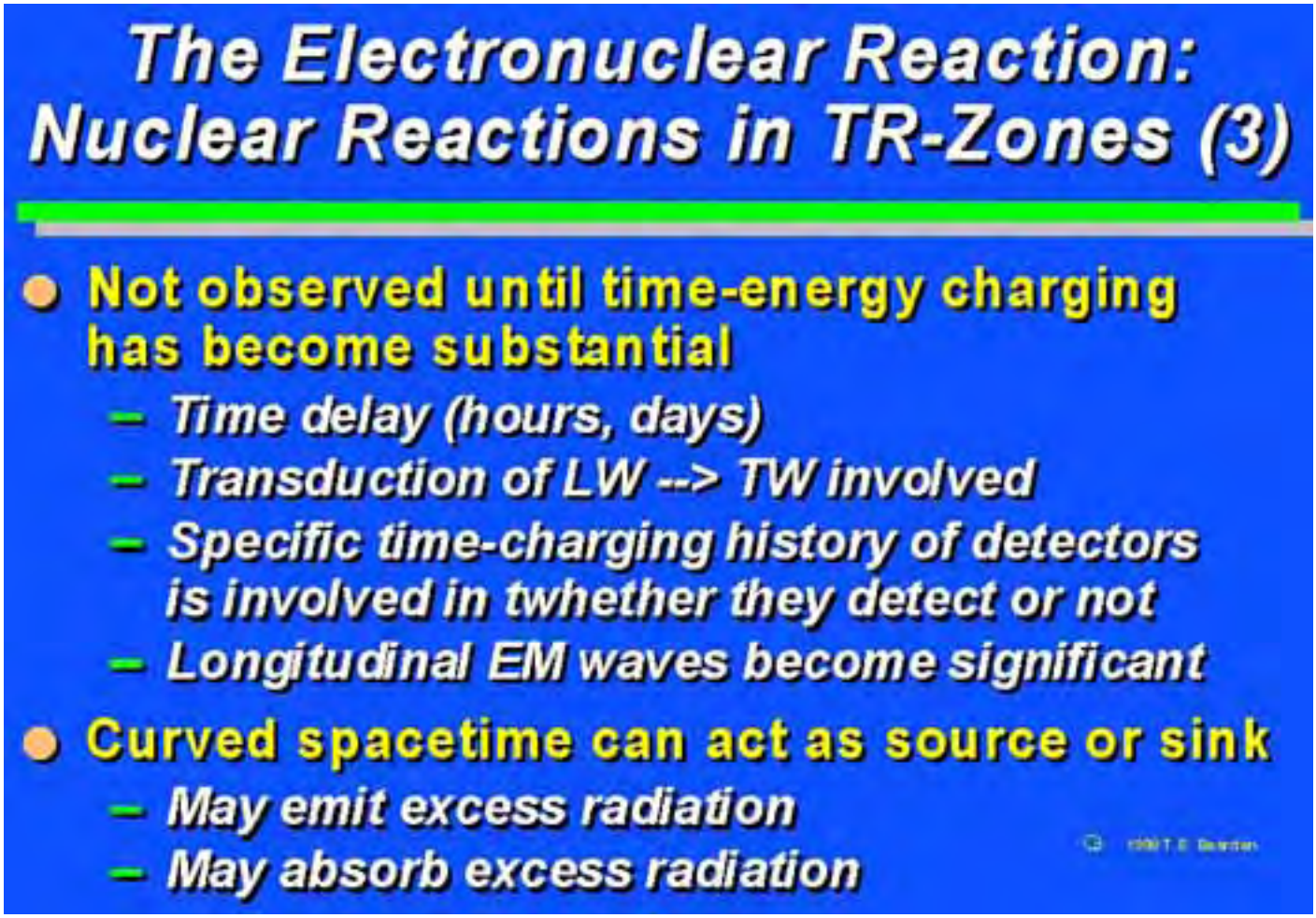
E_2 = TIME-REVERSED WAVE

© 1994, 1995, 1998 T.E BEARDEN

"If a scalar wave $E_1(r)$ propagates from left to right through an arbitrary but lossless dielectric medium, and if we generate in some region of space [say near z = 0] its phase conjugate replica $E_2(r)$, then E_2 will propagate backward from right to left through the dielectric medium, remaining everywhere the phase conjugate of E_1."


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (1)
Nucleon interchange
Changes neutron into proton and vice versa
At high rate (flat spacetime assumed)
Statistics become skewed due to curved ST
Can bias statistics toward either neutron or proton end
Biases toward transmutation of elements along isomer chains
Concept of "isomer" is vastly expanded

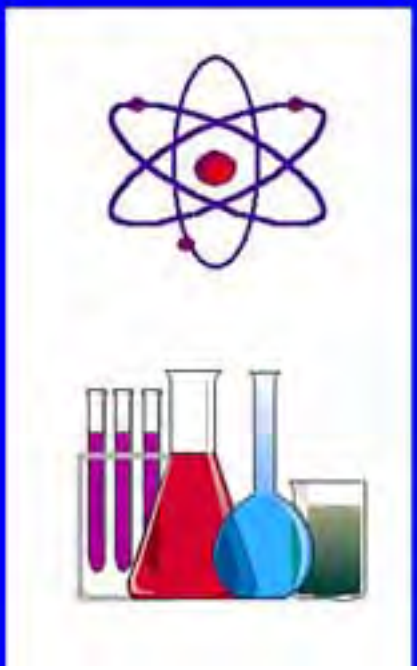

The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (2)
Normal dynamics (impulses) may reverse
– Like charges attract, unlike charges repel
– Positive charges cluster (are drawn together)
– H+ ions (protons) may form quasi-nuclei
– Nucleus coulomb barrier becomes assistant
Many "impossible" reactions now possible
– Quark access and quark flipping by EM
– Ion clustering
– Positive charges as phase conjugate mirrors
– Time-density waves and time-energy charging


The Electronuclear Reaction:
Nuclear Reactions in TR-Zones (3)
Not observed until time-energy charging has become substantial
Time delay (hours, days)
Transduction of LW --> TW involved
Specific time-charging history of detectors is involved in twhether they detect or not
Longitudinal EM waves become significant
Curved spacetime can act as source or sink
May emit excess radiation
May absorb excess radiation

In Time-Reversed Zone:
Nuclear reactions are biased

- In normal flat ST, n ⇔ p at high rate
- Curved ST skews statistics
- Biases to either n or p
- Biases to transmutation along isomer chain
- "Isomer" concept greatly expanded

© 1998 T.E. BEARDEN



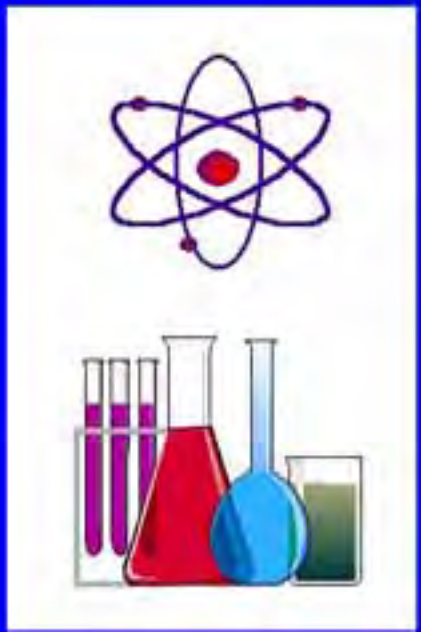
In Time-Reversed Zone:
Dynamics may be reversed

- Like charges may attract and unlike charges repel
- Coulomb barrier becomes Coulomb assistant
- Clusters like charges and forms artificial nuclei
- "Impossible" nuclear reactions at low energy
- Time-density interactions

Time-Reversed Zone:

Significant only after time-density charging

- Hours, for "fast" onset
- Days, for "slower" onset
- Transduction involved for TW ⇔ LW ⇔ TDW
- Time-history of each detector is significant
- Longitudinal EM waves become significant



A New Conservation of Energy Law

- Physics conserves total "energy and mass-energy"
- Now also must consider "time-energy"
- Conserve total mass-time-energy (spatiotemporal energy)
- Let E_T = total energy, E_M = mass energy, E_E = ordinary energy, and E_t = time energy. Then

$$E_T = E_E + E_M + E_t$$

© 1998 T.E. Bearden

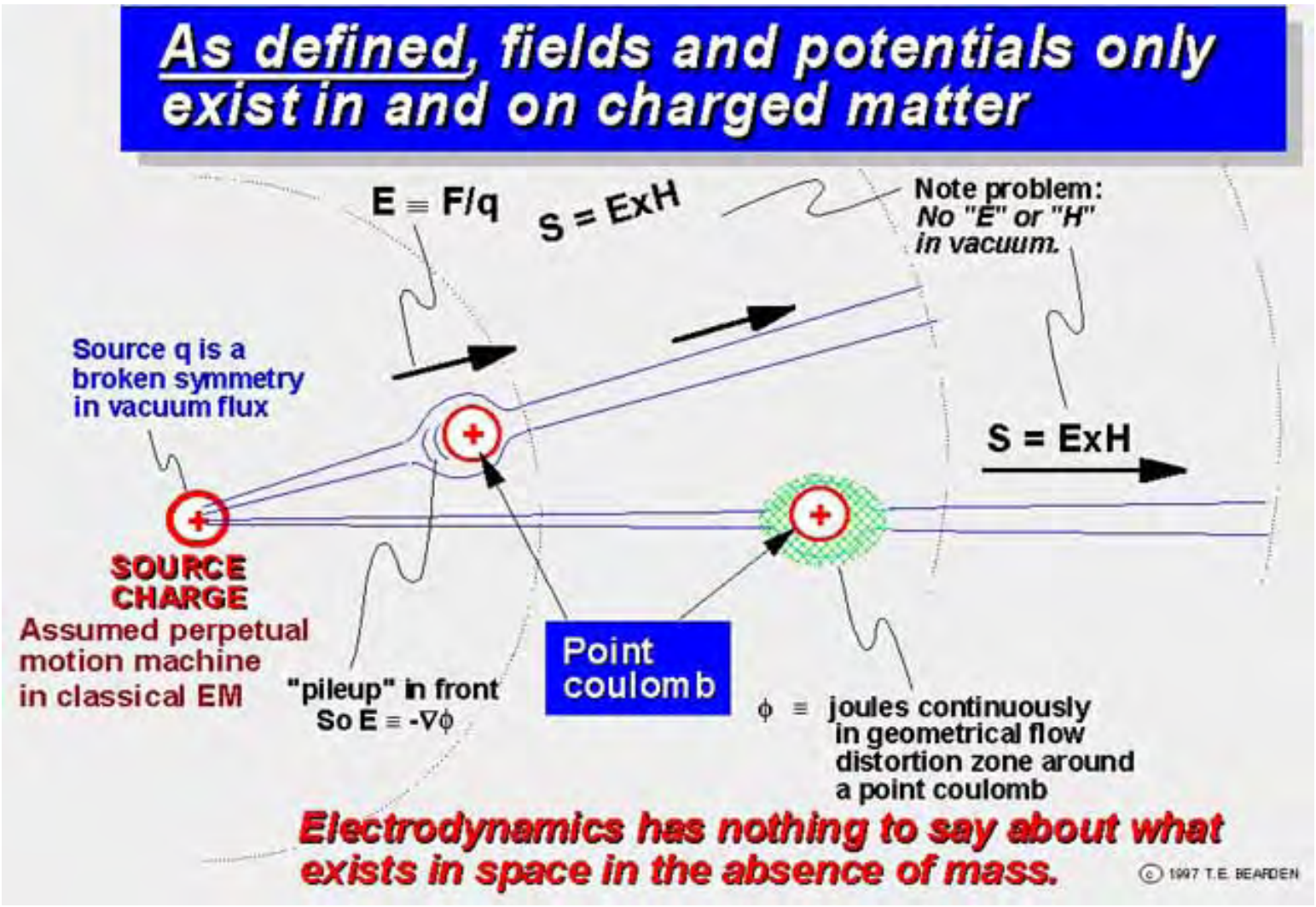
$$(kE_t \Rightarrow E_E > 0) \Rightarrow E_T > (E_M + E_E)$$

- If some E_t is transduced into E_E, the experiment will violate the old spatial mass-energy conservation law

QUESTIONS ON CARCINOGENS AND EM RADIATION

- UNRESOLVED QUESTIONS ON EM RADIATION
  - DOSAGES
  - ACTIVE MECHANISMS
  - REPLICATION DIFFICULTIES
  - MEASUREMENT DIFFICULTIES
  - WHERE, WHEN, HOW ILL EFFECTS OCCUR
- SIMILAR QUESTIONS EXIST ABOUT EVERY CARCINOGEN
- SCIENCE REALLY DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE MECHANISMS OF A SINGLE CHRONIC DISEASE, INCLUDING CANCER
  - FACTORS SUCH AS MIND, STRESS, SPONTANEOUS REMISSION, PLACEBO EFFECTS, AND COMBINATIONS OF FACTORS ARE PARTICULARLY TROUBLESOME
  - GENERATION OF THE PLACEBO EFFECT BY THE REGENERATION & RECOVERY SYSTEM IS UNRECOGNIZED

© 1994, 1995 T.E. Bearden


As defined, fields and potentials only exist in and on charged matter
E ≡ F/q
S = ExH
Note problem:
No "E" or "H"
in vacuum.
Source q is a
broken symmetry
in vacuum flux
S = ExH
SOURCE
CHARGE
Assumed perpetual
motion machine
in classical EM
"pileup" in front
So E ≡ -∇ϕ
Point
coulomb
ϕ ≡ joules continuously
in geometrical flow
distortion zone around
a point coulomb
Electrodynamics has nothing to say about what exists in space in the absence of mass.
© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

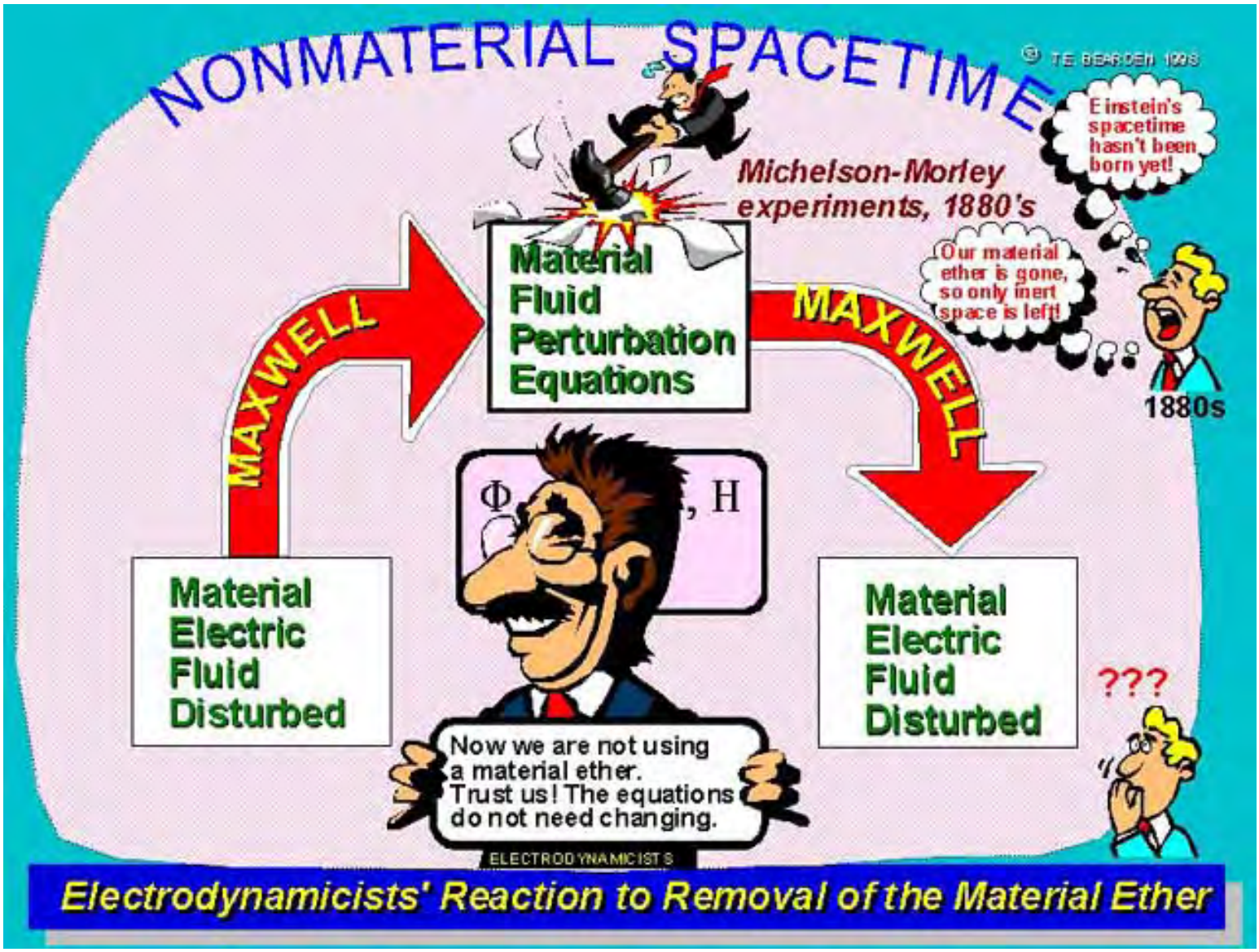
Serious flaws and errors in classical EM theory.

1. Eliminates the Internal EM Inside the Scalar Potential.
2. No Definition of Electrical Charge or of Scalar Potential.
3. Equations Still Assume Material Ether Per Maxwell (Unchanged).
4. Use of Force Fields in Vacuum is False (and Known to be So).
5. Treats Charge q as Unitary Instead of Coupled System $q = \phi[q]m(q)$.
6. Confuses Massless Potential Gradients as Forces (See #3, #4).
7. Does Not Utilize Mass as a Component of Force (See #23).

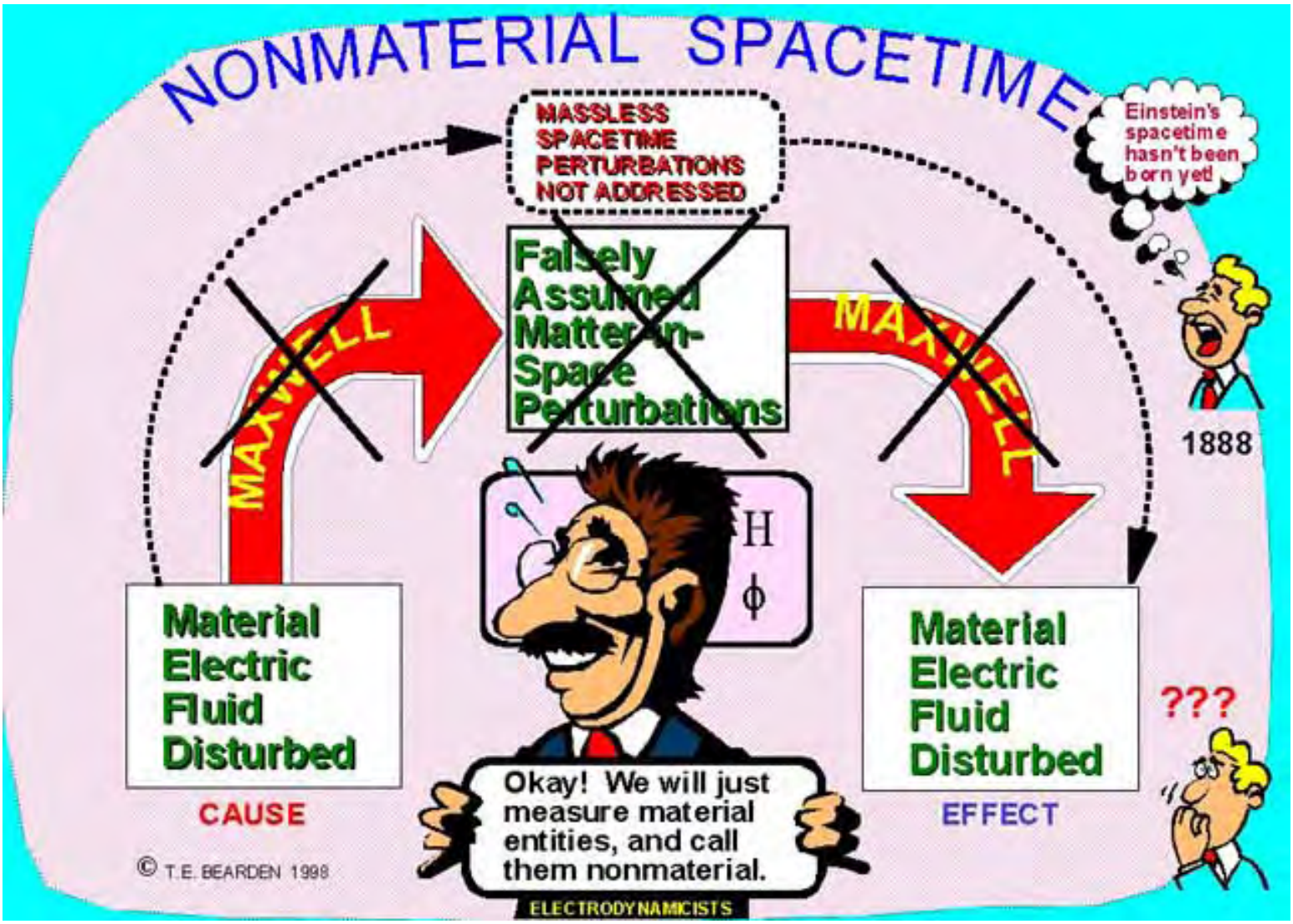
8. Erroneously Assumes EM Force Fields as Primary Causes.
9. Topology of EM Model Has Been Substantially Reduced.
10. Does Not Include Quantum Potential or Action at a Distance.
11. Does Not Include Superluminal Velocity of Inner EM Components.
12. Does Not Utilize Extended Near-Field Coulomb Gauge Effects.
13. Does Not Include EM Generatrix Mechanism for Time Flow.
14. Does Not Unify Photon and Wave Aspects (Requires 7-D Model).

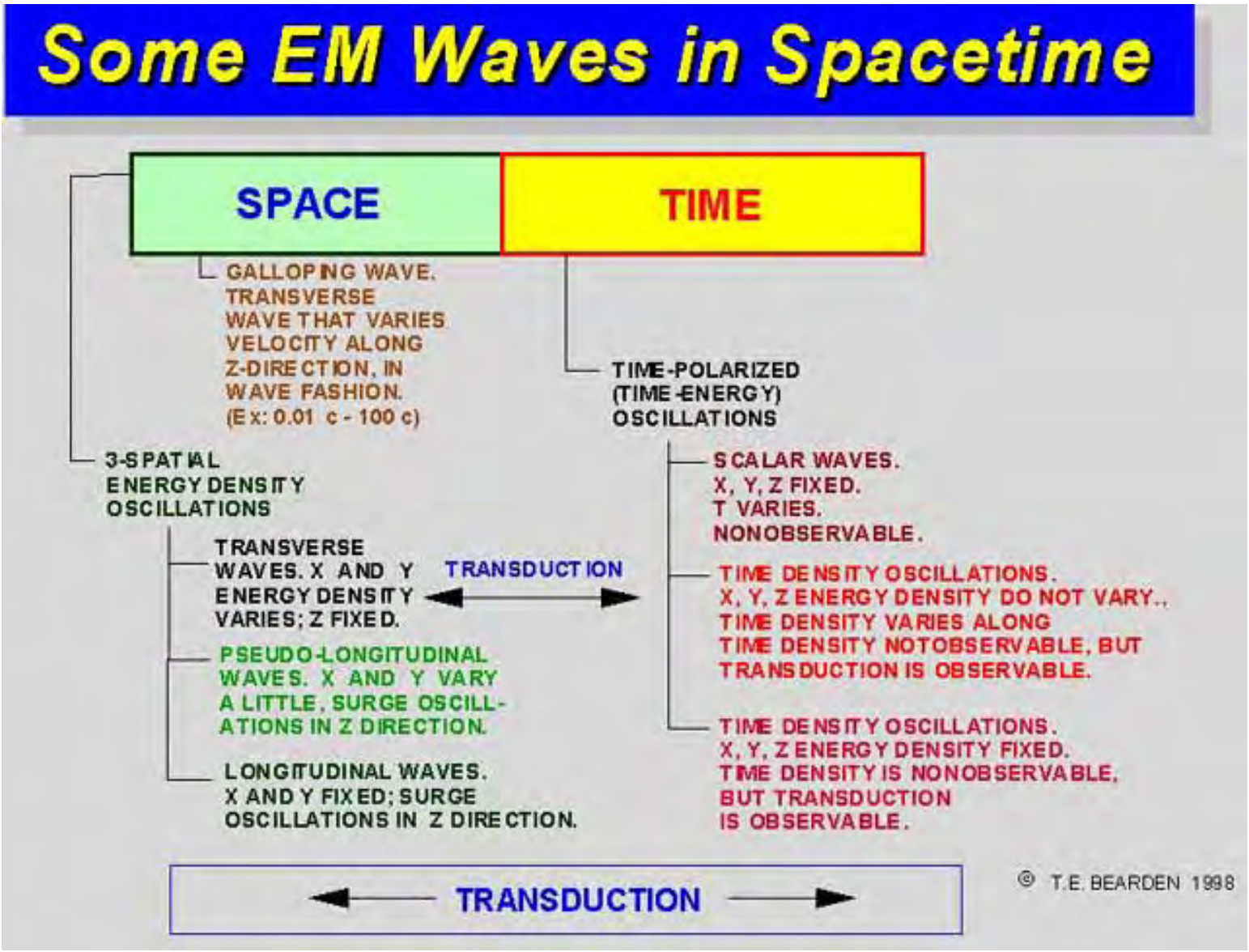
15. Does Not Include Electron Spin and Precession (See #19, #24).
16. Treats EM Energy As Existing In "Chunks," Instead of as Flow.
17. Confuses Energy and Energy Collection (See #16).
18. Discards Half of Every EM Wave in Vacuum (See #22).
19. Erroneously Uses Transverse Vacuum Wave; It's Longitudinal.
20. Arbitrarily Regauges Maxwell's Equations to Eliminate Overunity.
21. Omits Phase Conjugate Optics Effects (The *Rule* in Internal EM).
22. Does Not Include EM Cause of Newtonian Reaction Force.
23. Erroneously Assumes Separate Force Acting on Separate Mass.
24. Confuses Detected Electron Precession Waves as Proving Transverse EM Waves in Vacuum (Remnant of Old "EM Fluid" Concept).
25. Due to Error in String Wave, Omits the Ubiquitous Antiwave.
26. *Assumes* Equilibrium; Not True Unless Include Vacuum Interactions.
27. Higher Topology Required, to Model Electromagnetic Reality.
28. Lorentz surface integration discards Poynting energy transport.
29. Has nothing at all to say about form of EM entities in massless space.
30. Eliminates the infolded general relativity using EM-force as curve agent.
31. Does not include longitudinal EM waves as time domain oscillations.
32. Does not include EM mechanism that generates time flow and flow rate.

© T.E. [illegible] 1991, 1997

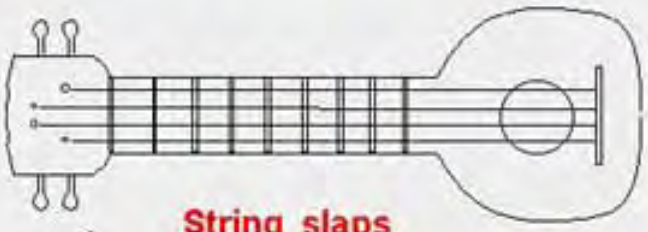

NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Michelson-Morley experiments, 1880's
Our material ether is gone, so only inert space is left!
1880s
MAXWELL
Material Fluid Perturbation Equations
MAXWELL
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
???
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
Electrodynamicists' Reaction to Removal of the Material Ether

REACTION TO LOSS OF MATERIAL ETHER
Material Ether Assumed in Equations
Potentials, Fields, and Waves Assumed Material
Not a single equation was changed!
Now we are not using a material ether. Trust us! The equations do not need changing.
© T.E. BEARDEN 1999
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS


NONMATERIAL SPACETIME
MASSLESS SPACETIME PERTURBATIONS NOT ADDRESSED
Einstein's spacetime hasn't been born yet!
Falsely Assumed Matter-in-Space Perturbations
MAXWELL
MAXWELL
1888
H
ϕ
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
CAUSE
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
EFFECT
???
Okay! We will just measure material entities, and call them nonmaterial.
ELECTRODYNAMICISTS
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Some EM Waves in Spacetime
SPACE
TIME
GALLOPING WAVE. TRANSVERSE WAVE THAT VARIES VELOCITY ALONG Z-DIRECTION, IN WAVE FASHION. (Ex: 0.01 c - 100 c)
TIME-POLARIZED (TIME-ENERGY) OSCILLATIONS
3-SPATIAL ENERGY DENSITY OSCILLATIONS
SCALAR WAVES. X, Y, Z FIXED. T VARIES. NONOBSERVABLE.
TRANSVERSE WAVES. X AND Y ENERGY DENSITY VARIES; Z FIXED.
TRANSDUCTION
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY DO NOT VARY.. TIME DENSITY VARIES ALONG TIME DENSITY NOTOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
PSEUDO-LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y VARY A LITTLE, SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TIME DENSITY OSCILLATIONS. X, Y, Z ENERGY DENSITY FIXED. TIME DENSITY IS NONOBSERVABLE, BUT TRANSDUCTION IS OBSERVABLE.
LONGITUDINAL WAVES. X AND Y FIXED; SURGE OSCILLATIONS IN Z DIRECTION.
TRANSDUCTION
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

Air Medium Disturbances Generated When Air is Perturbed by a Plucked Taut String



The string wave and the holder wave never leave the string and holder respectively.

String slaps air medium

Wave is alternatively compressive and rarefactive

WAVE IN STRING (TRANSVERSE)
Lower degree of freedom for string.
Can only vibrate mostly laterally.

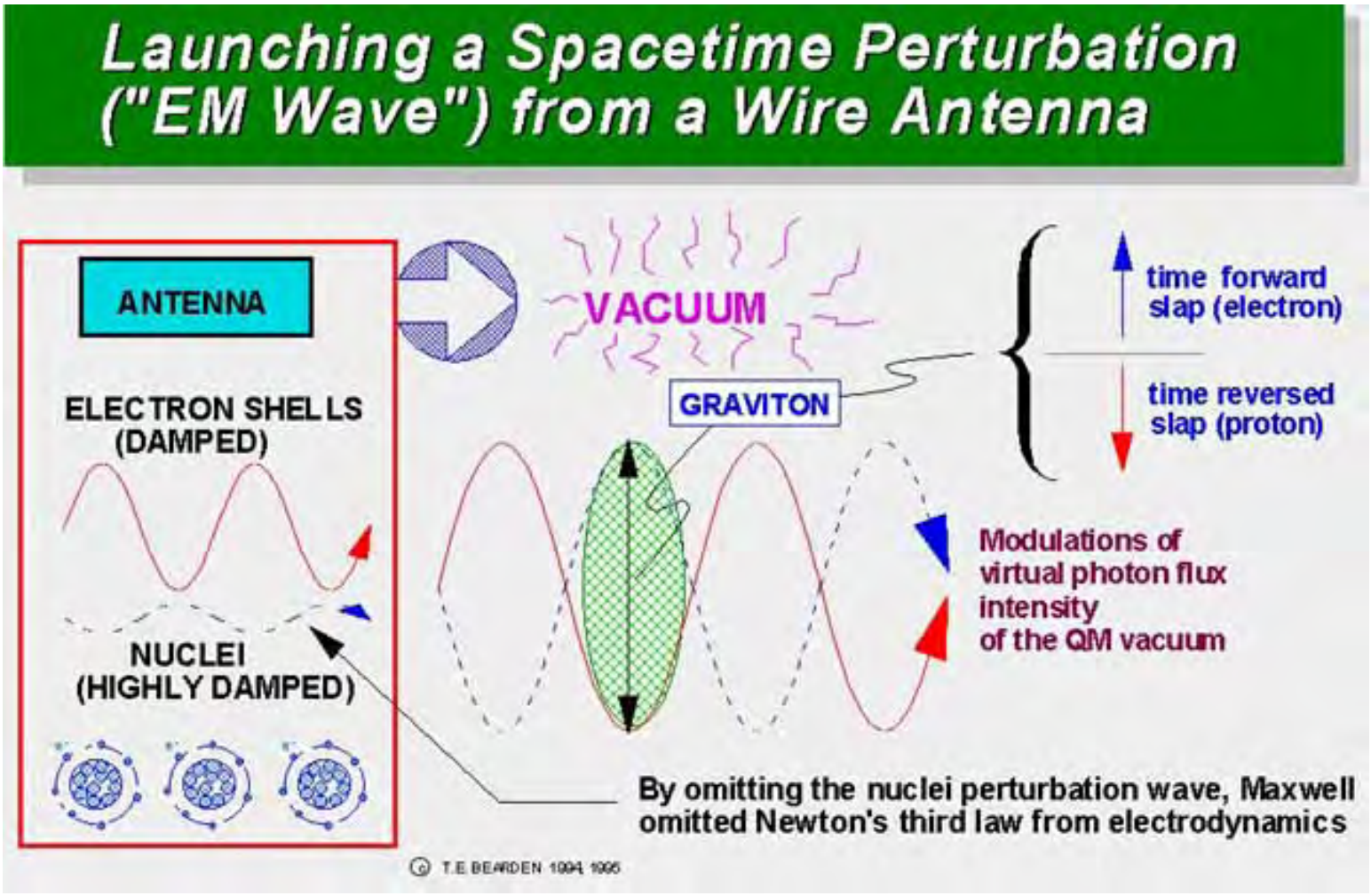
Drude Electron Gas waves

Nuclear proton waves

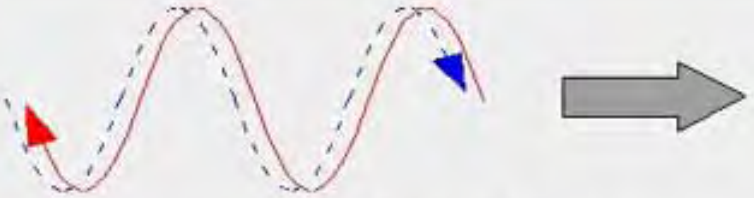
ANTIWAVE IN HOLDER
(Highly damped; not shown to scale)

Body slaps air medium

© 1993, 1995 T. E. BEARDEN

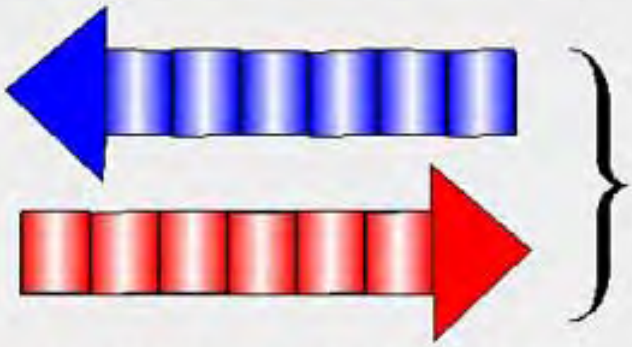

Launching a Spacetime Perturbation ("EM Wave") from a Wire Antenna
ANTENNA
ELECTRON SHELLS (DAMPED)
NUCLEI (HIGHLY DAMPED)
VACUUM
GRAVITON
time forward slap (electron)
time reversed slap (proton)
Modulations of virtual photon flux intensity of the QM vacuum
By omitting the nuclei perturbation wave, Maxwell omitted Newton's third law from electrodynamics
© T.E BEARDEN 1994 1995

Phase Conjugate Wavepairs Produce New Waves

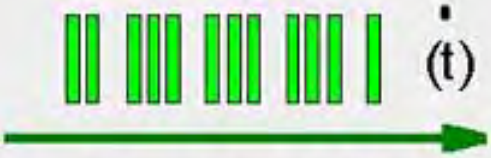


TRANSVERSE EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

LONGITUDINAL EM SURGE WAVE



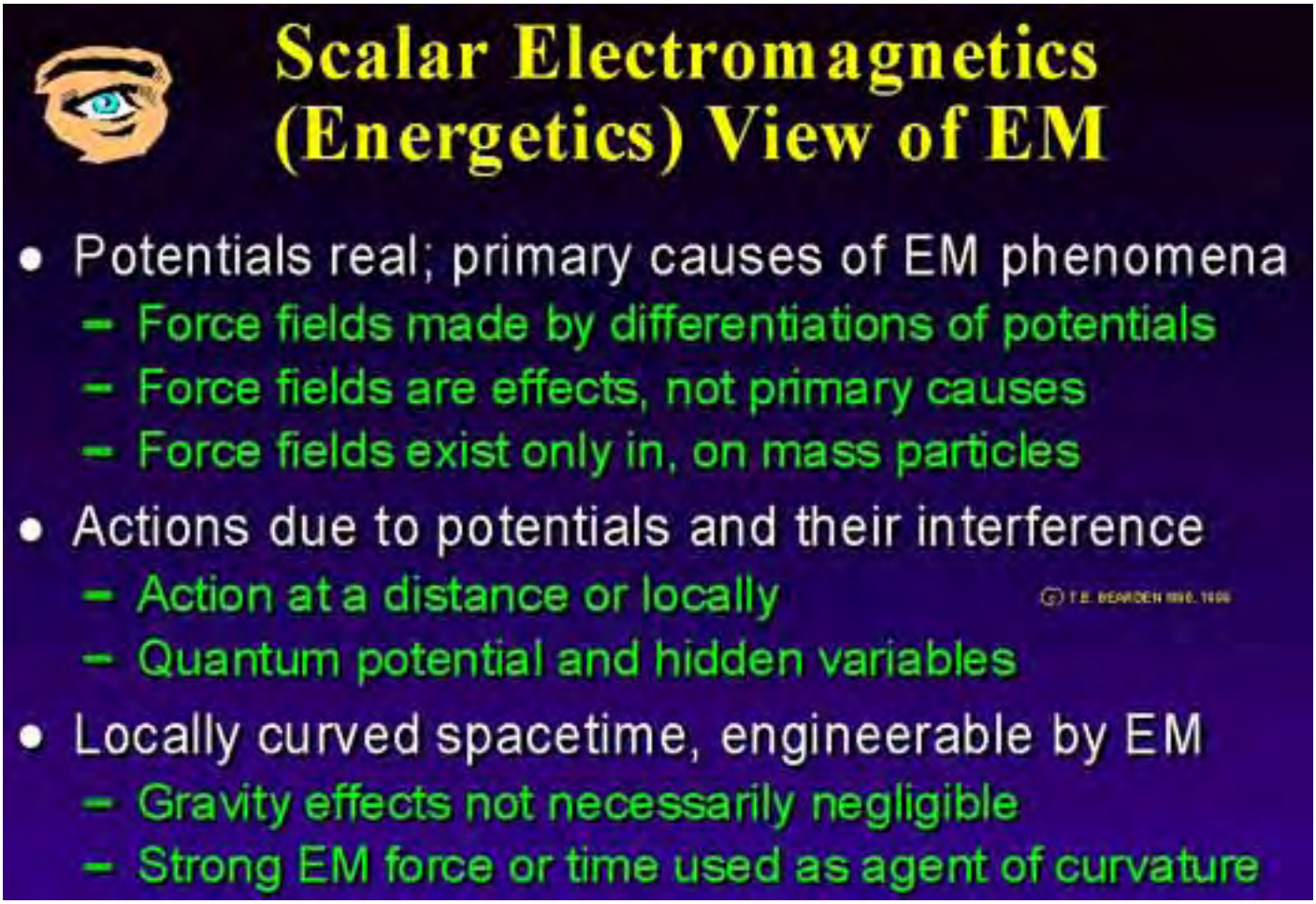
LONGITUDINAL EM WAVE PLUS
PHASE CONJUGATE REPLICA WAVE

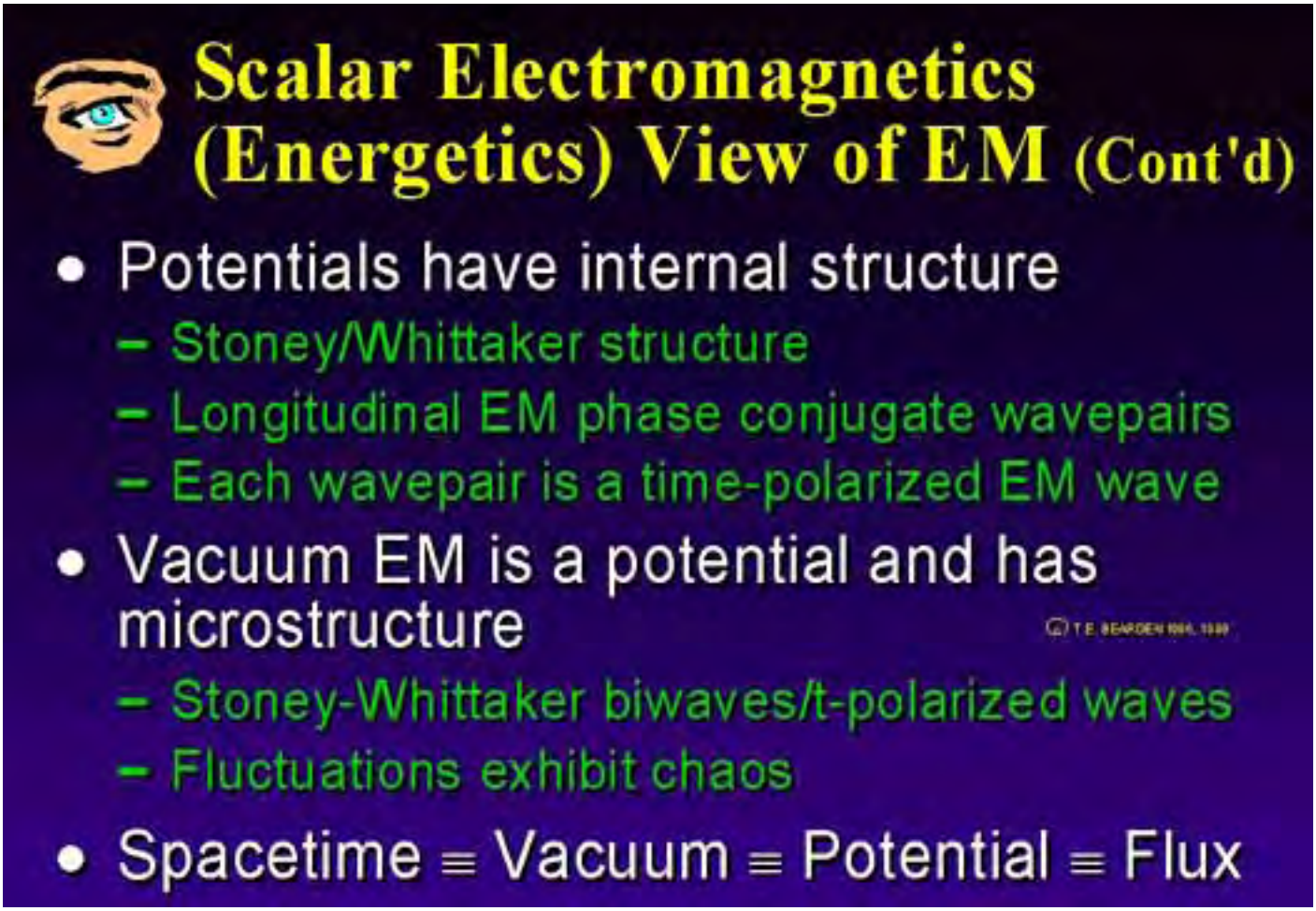


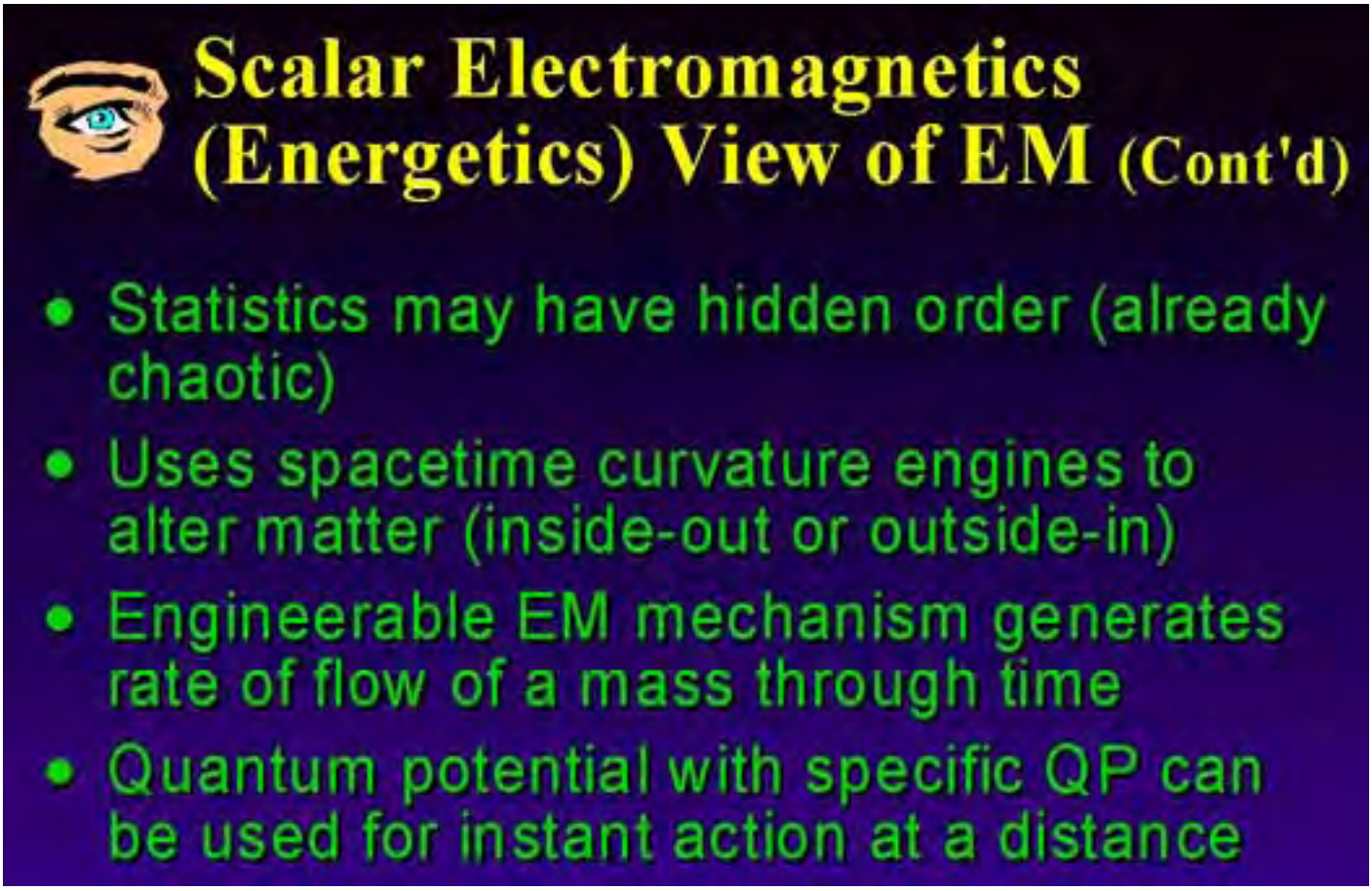
TIME DENSITY WAVE

Oscillates rate of flow of time about some average value

© T.E. BEARDEN 1994, 1995

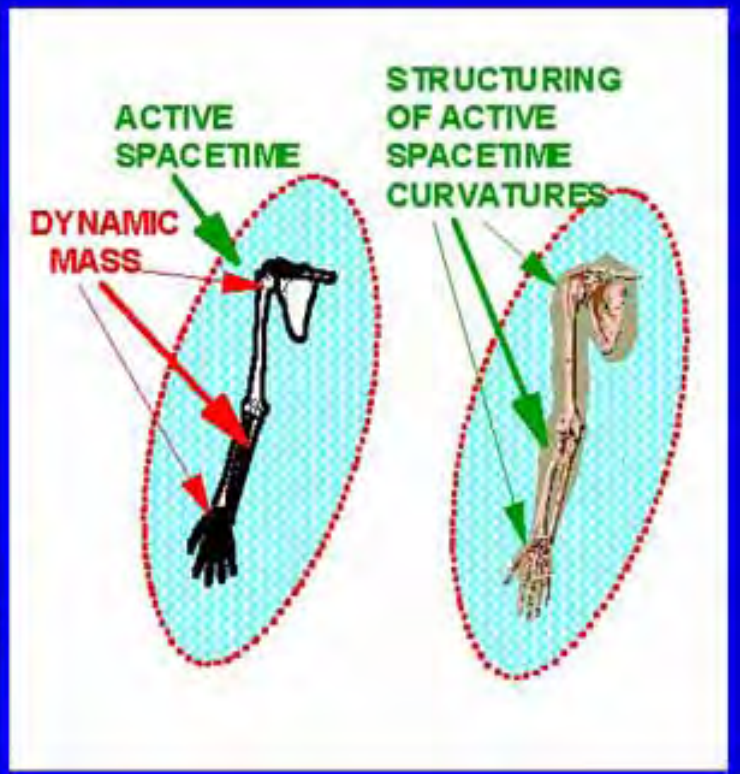

Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM
• Potentials real; primary causes of EM phenomena
– Force fields made by differentiations of potentials
– Force fields are effects, not primary causes
– Force fields exist only in, on mass particles
• Actions due to potentials and their interference
– Action at a distance or locally
– Quantum potential and hidden variables
• Locally curved spacetime, engineerable by EM
– Gravity effects not necessarily negligible
– Strong EM force or time used as agent of curvature


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Potentials have internal structure
– Stoney/Whittaker structure
– Longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs
– Each wavepair is a time-polarized EM wave
• Vacuum EM is a potential and has microstructure
– Stoney-Whittaker biwaves/t-polarized waves
– Fluctuations exhibit chaos
• Spacetime ≡ Vacuum ≡ Potential ≡ Flux


Scalar Electromagnetics
(Energetics) View of EM (Cont'd)
• Statistics may have hidden order (already chaotic)
• Uses spacetime curvature engines to alter matter (inside-out or outside-in)
• Engineerable EM mechanism generates rate of flow of a mass through time
• Quantum potential with specific QP can be used for instant action at a distance

Extended General Relativity Principle

- "All levels of energy structures and all levels of time structures mold spacetime geometry.
- This is called a *vacuum engine* (spacetime engine).
- Spatial and temporal structuring act upon mass at all levels.
- This produces *templates* of forces, for translations and stresses."



© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

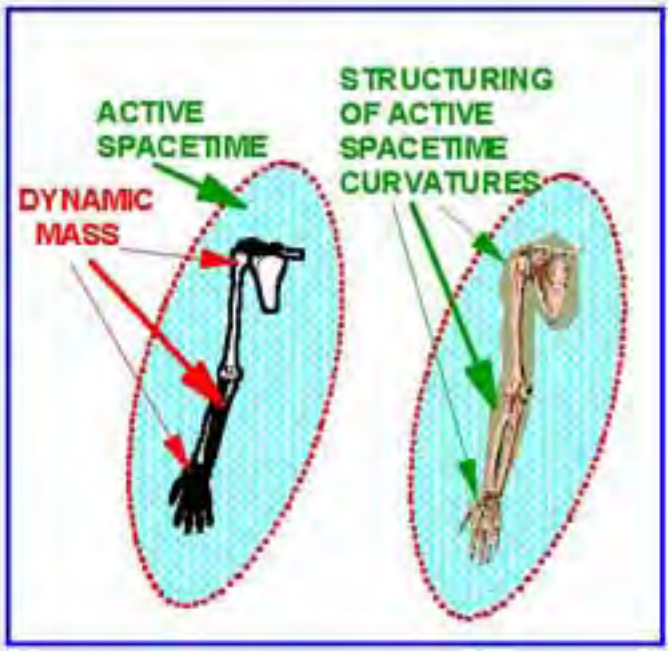
Extension of Work-Energy Theorem

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

- *Theorem:* $W = k_f - k_i = \Delta k$ [1]
- k must be interpreted not as energy *per se*, but as *collected/collecting* energy.
- The reaction cross section λ for the collecting process must be included.
- *Extension:* $W = \lambda (k_f - k_i) = \lambda \Delta k$ [2]
- Normally $\lambda \leq 1$, as for elastic collision or Stokes emission.
- However, $\lambda > 1$ is now possible, for processes which asymmetrically self-regauge. An example is Letokhov's negative absorption of the medium.
- Working models are the Patterson Power Cell® and Lawandy lasing without population inversion.

MTW's General Relativity Principle

- "Space acts on matter, telling it how to move.
- In turn, matter reacts back on space, telling it how to curve."



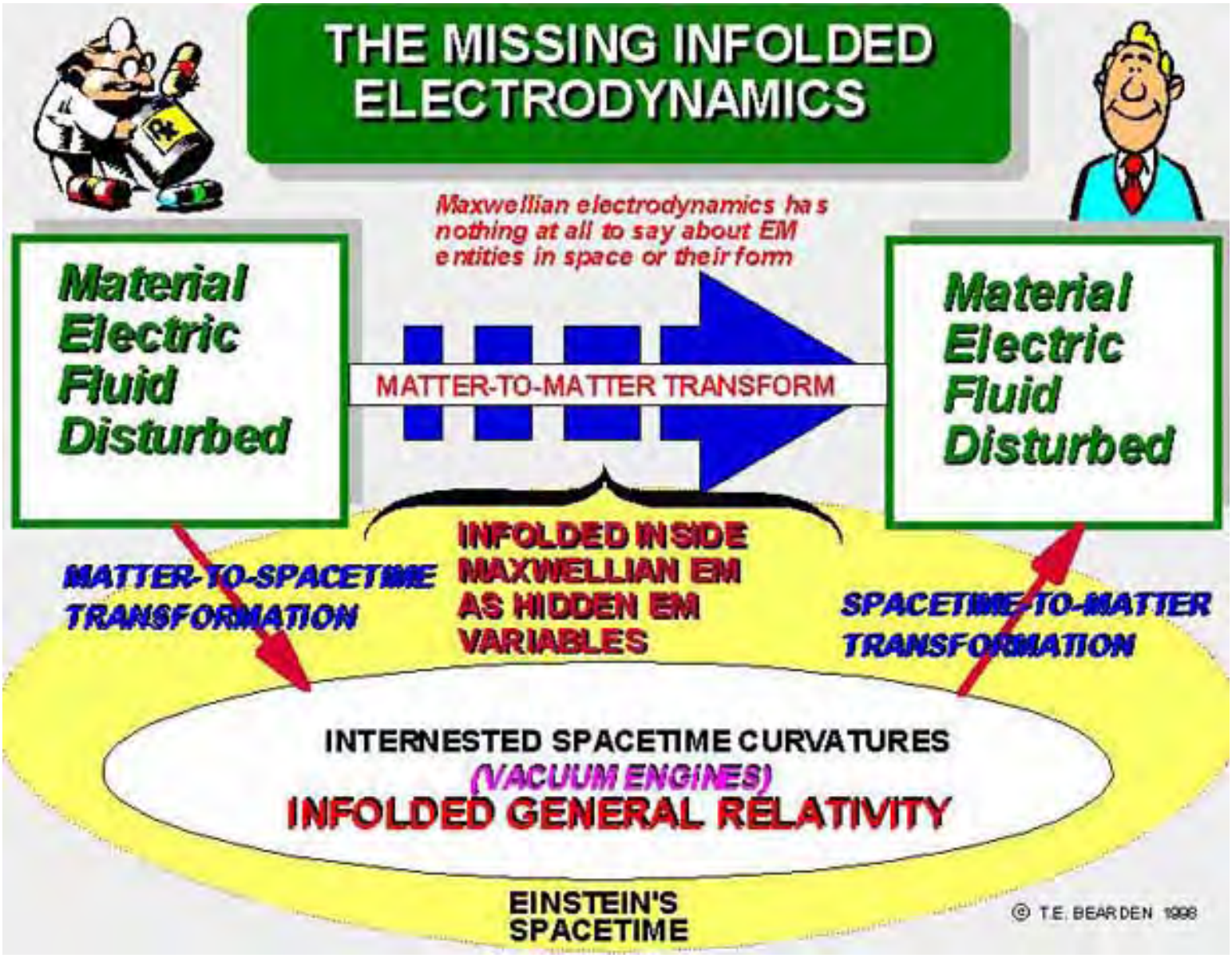
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998

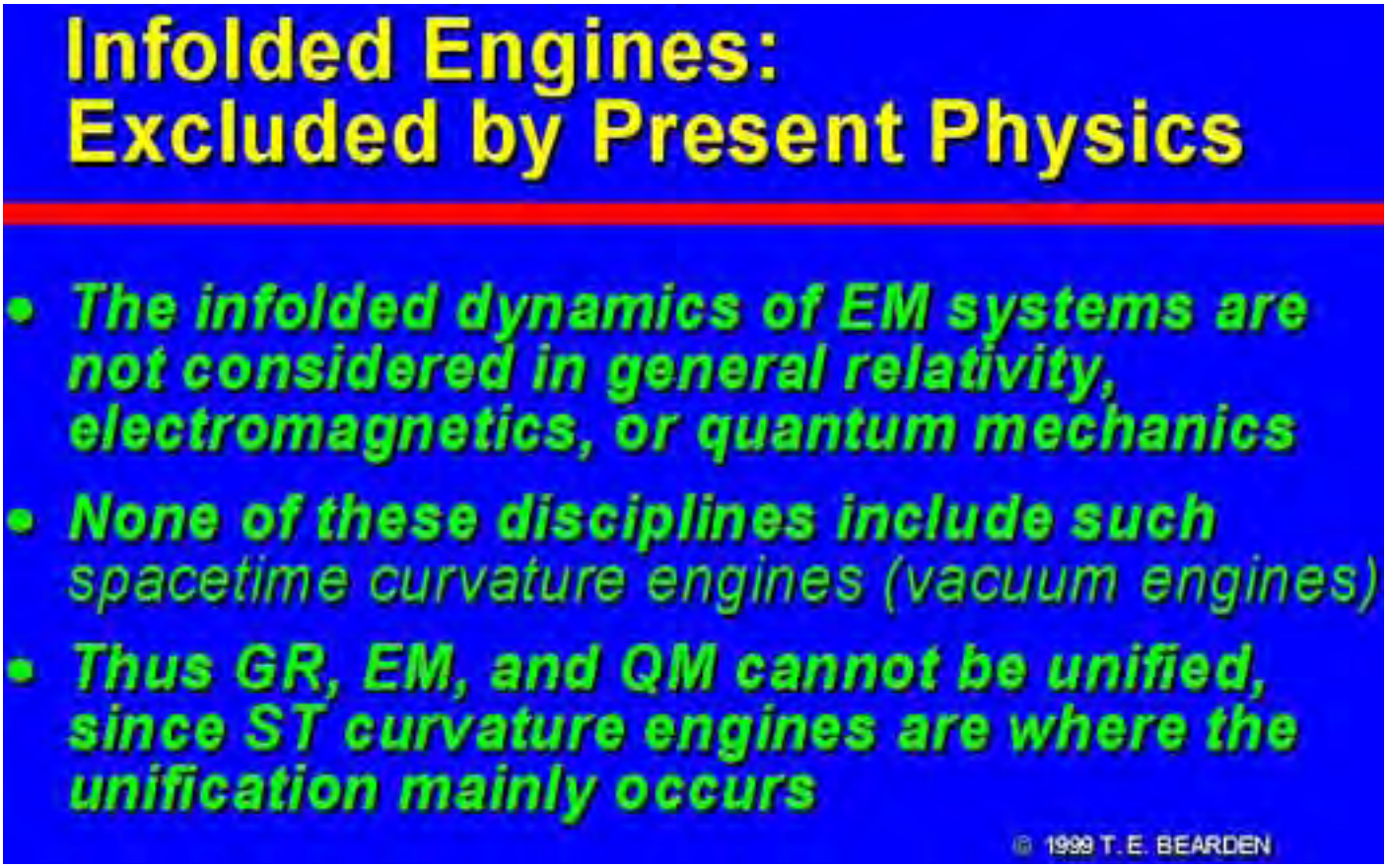
Use of General Relativity (GR) in Particle Physics

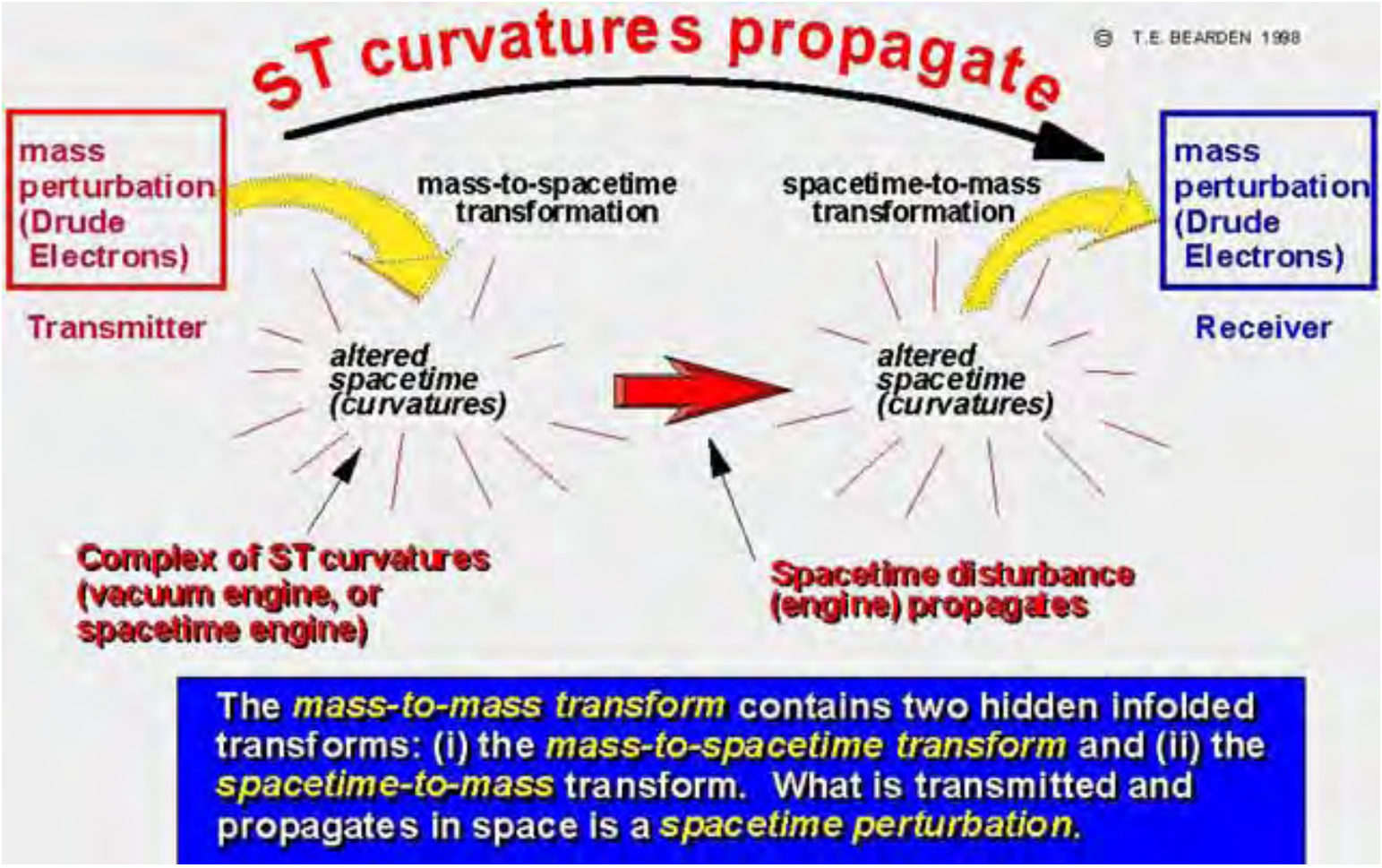
- GR seldom used in particle physics
- In cold fusion, Matsumoto* has applied general relativity
- Consistent with important cold fusion results
- Used spacetime (ST) curvature by energy density
- Matsumoto did not utilize:
  - Longitudinal EM waves
  - Time density waves
  - Time density curvatures of ST (gain = $9 \times 10_{16}$)

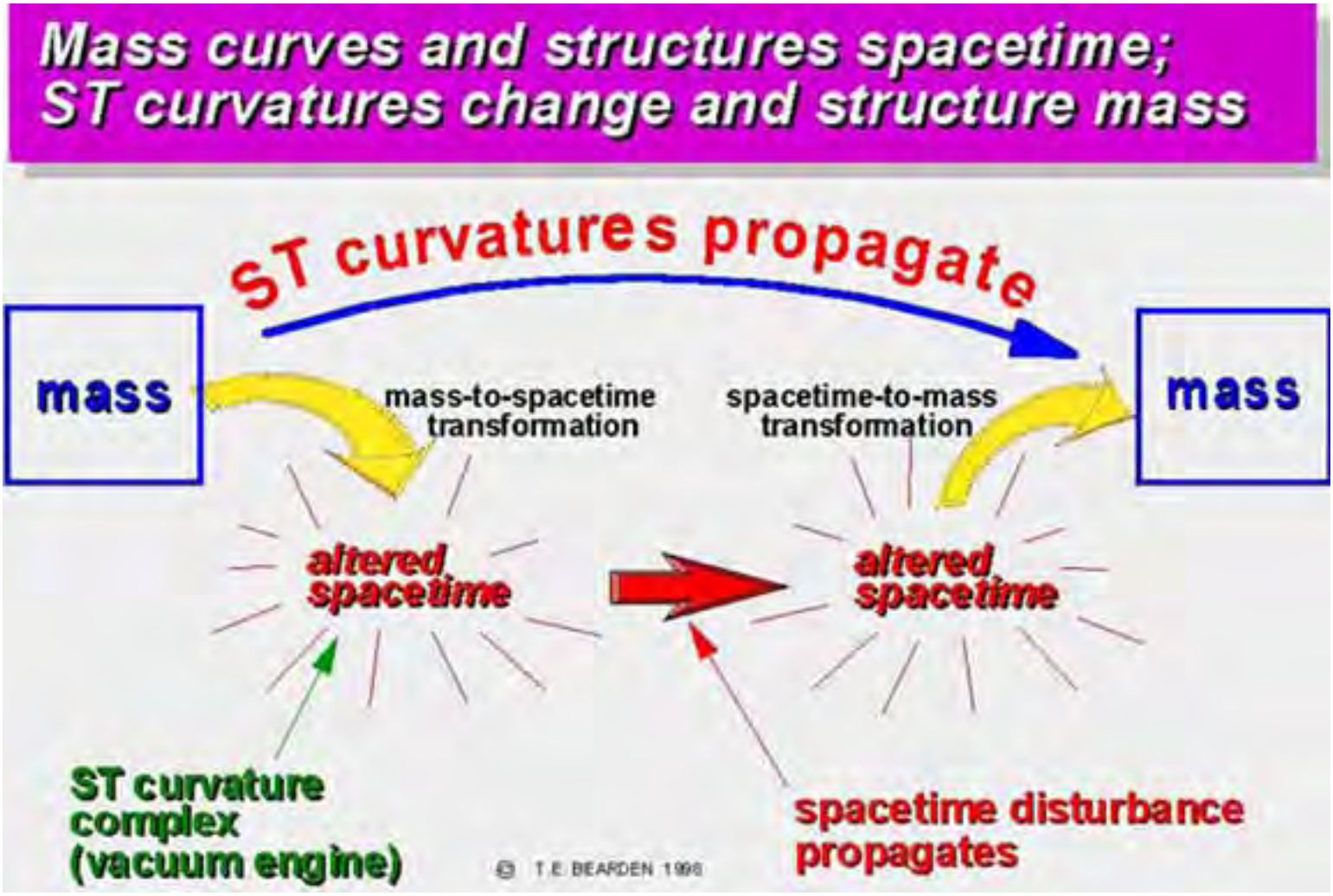
© 1998 T. E. Bearden

* T. Matsumoto, "Mechanisms of Electro-Nuclear Collapse," Proc. ICCF-7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr 1998, p. 98


THE MISSING INFOLDED ELECTRODYNAMICS
Maxwellian electrodynamics has nothing at all to say about EM entities in space or their form
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-MATTER TRANSFORM
Material Electric Fluid Disturbed
MATTER-TO-SPACETIME TRANSFORMATION
INFOLDED INSIDE MAXWELLIAN EM AS HIDDEN EM VARIABLES
SPACETIME-TO-MATTER TRANSFORMATION
INTERNESTED SPACETIME CURVATURES
(VACUUM ENGINES)
INFOLDED GENERAL RELATIVITY
EINSTEIN'S SPACETIME
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998


Infolded Engines:
Excluded by Present Physics
• The infolded dynamics of EM systems are not considered in general relativity, electromagnetics, or quantum mechanics
• None of these disciplines include such spacetime curvature engines (vacuum engines)
• Thus GR, EM, and QM cannot be unified, since ST curvature engines are where the unification mainly occurs
© 1999 T. E. BEARDEN


ST curvatures propagate
© T.E. BEARDEN 1998
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Transmitter
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass perturbation (Drude Electrons)
Receiver
altered spacetime (curvatures)
altered spacetime (curvatures)
Complex of ST curvatures (vacuum engine, or spacetime engine)
Spacetime disturbance (engine) propagates
The mass-to-mass transform contains two hidden infolded transforms: (i) the mass-to-spacetime transform and (ii) the spacetime-to-mass transform. What is transmitted and propagates in space is a spacetime perturbation.


Mass curves and structures spacetime;
ST curvatures change and structure mass
ST curvatures propagate
mass
mass-to-spacetime transformation
spacetime-to-mass transformation
mass
altered spacetime
altered spacetime
ST curvature complex (vacuum engine)
spacetime disturbance propagates
© T.E. BEARDEN 1996

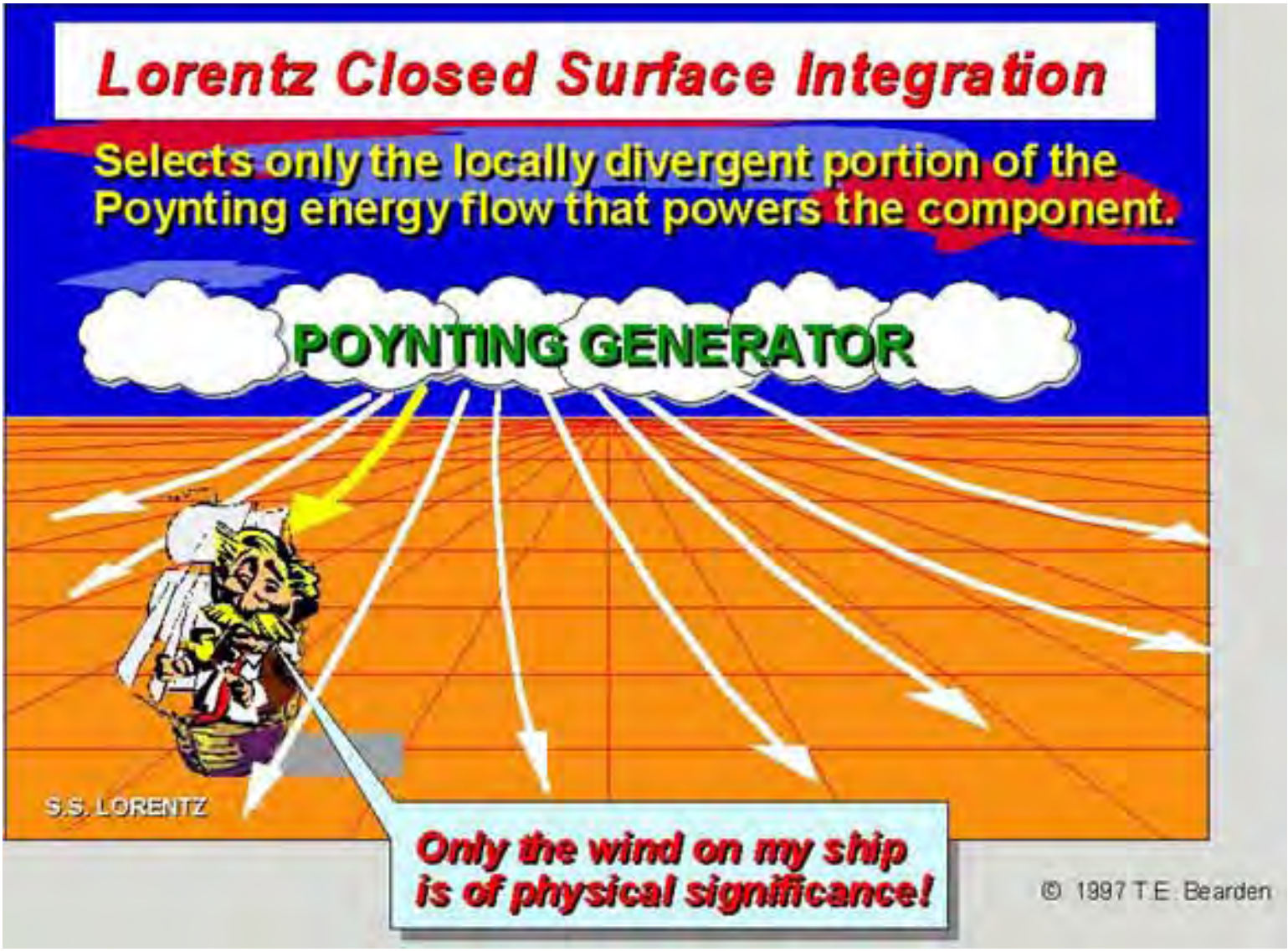
At Infinite Velocity:
Each Is Every Other
SPACETIME
VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX
POTENTIAL
MIND AND MIND LEVELS
MASS
PLANET
LIVING ORGANISMS
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

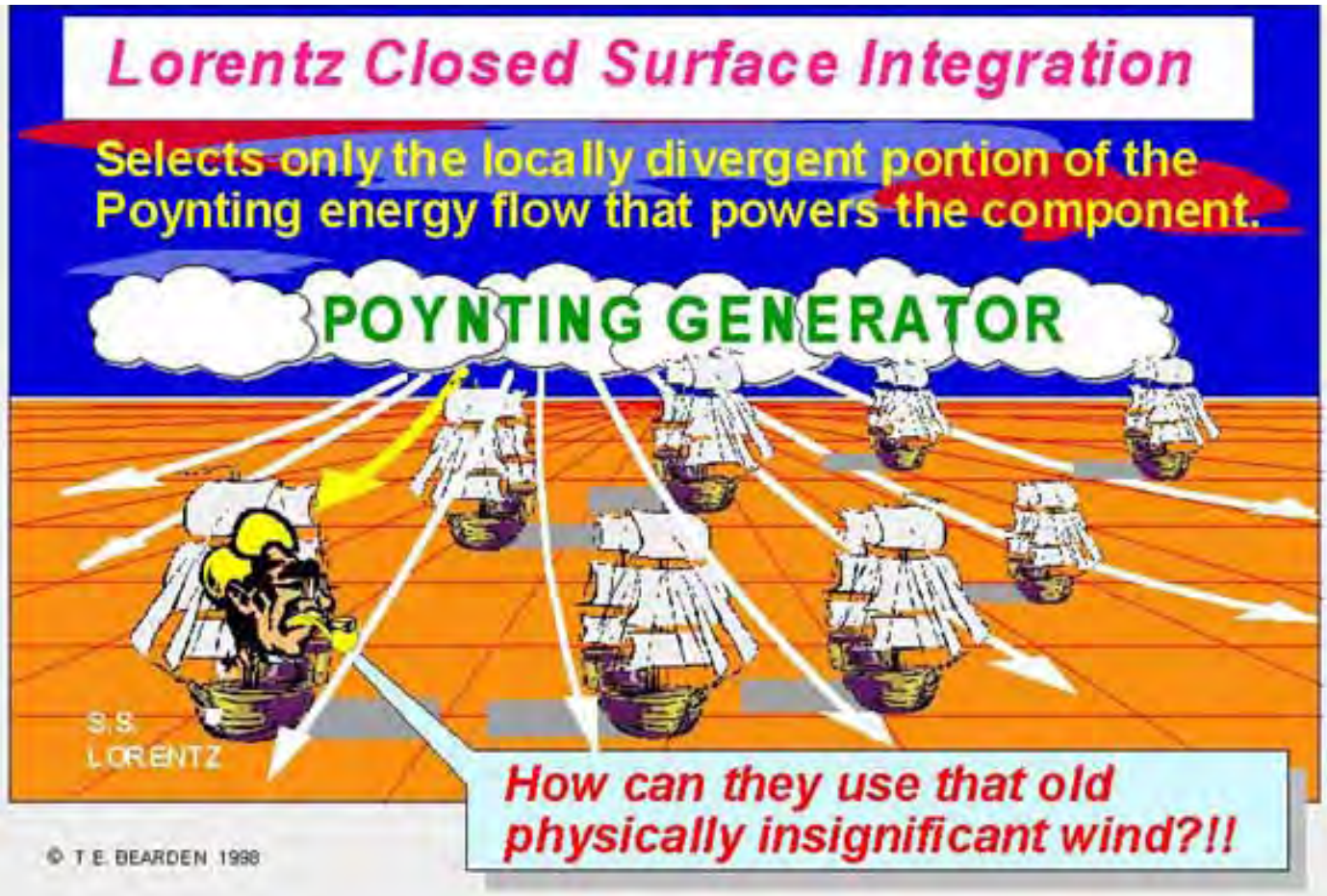
Lisitsyn's Report: Brain Code Broken

- **THEORY DEVELOPED AND FITTED**
- **HYSTERESIS MEMORY LOOP**
- **CONTROLLED EM INDUCTION**
  - IMAGES
  - SENSATIONS
  - PREDETERMINED EMERGENCE
- **23 EEG BANDS**
  - UP TO 8.1 X 10^{20} HZ
  - 11 INDEPENDENT CHANNELS

© 1978, 1985, 1991 T.E. BEARDEN

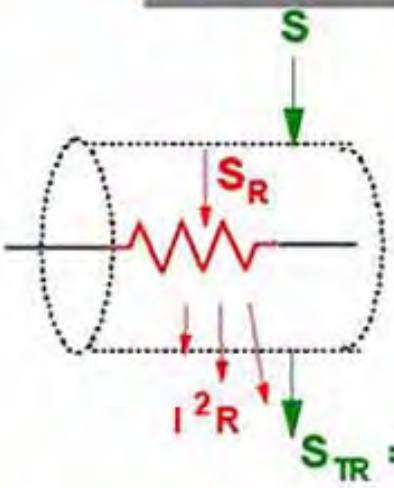
S.K. Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms," DDC Report AD73005, p. 16-25.


Lorentz Closed Surface Integration
Selects only the locally divergent portion of the Poynting energy flow that powers the component.
POYNTING GENERATOR
S.S. LORENTZ
Only the wind on my ship is of physical significance!
© 1997 T.E. Bearden

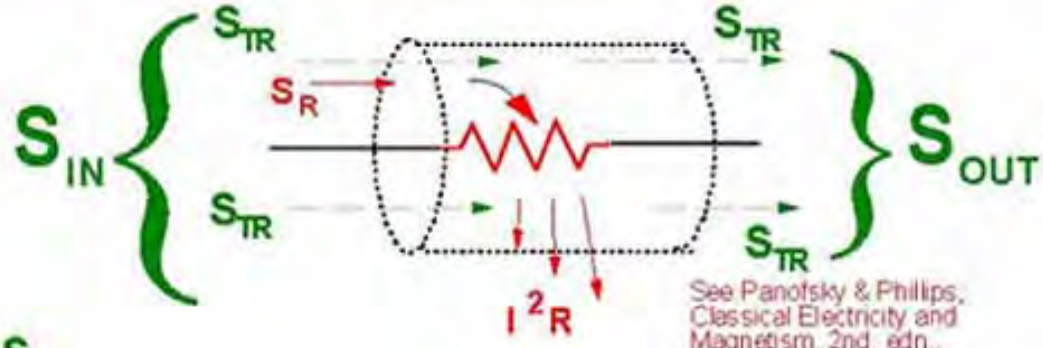


Lorentz's physically insignificant energy flow can be collected and utilized.

Lorentz surface integration of the Poynting vector around a closed surface



1a. Lorentz surface integration.



See Panofsky & Phillips, Classical Electricity and Magnetism, 2nd. edn., Addison Wesley, 1962, p. 178-181.

1b. Actual S in and S out.

Note: If the S-vector is integrated over the closed surface, then all energy *transport* passage is zeroed, leaving only the very small component of the input S-flow that is powering the joule heating of the resistor. In short, only the small component of the S-flow that is equal in magnitude to the Slepian vector $j\phi$ remains. This measures only the tiny portion of the S-flow that is "collecting" on electrons passing through the resistor, and therefrom being dissipated out of the resistor as joule heating. It discards everything else (all S_{TR}'s and S_{OUT}). S_{IN} becomes S_R.

© 1997 T.E. BEARDEN

Longitudinal EM Photon Interaction with Charge

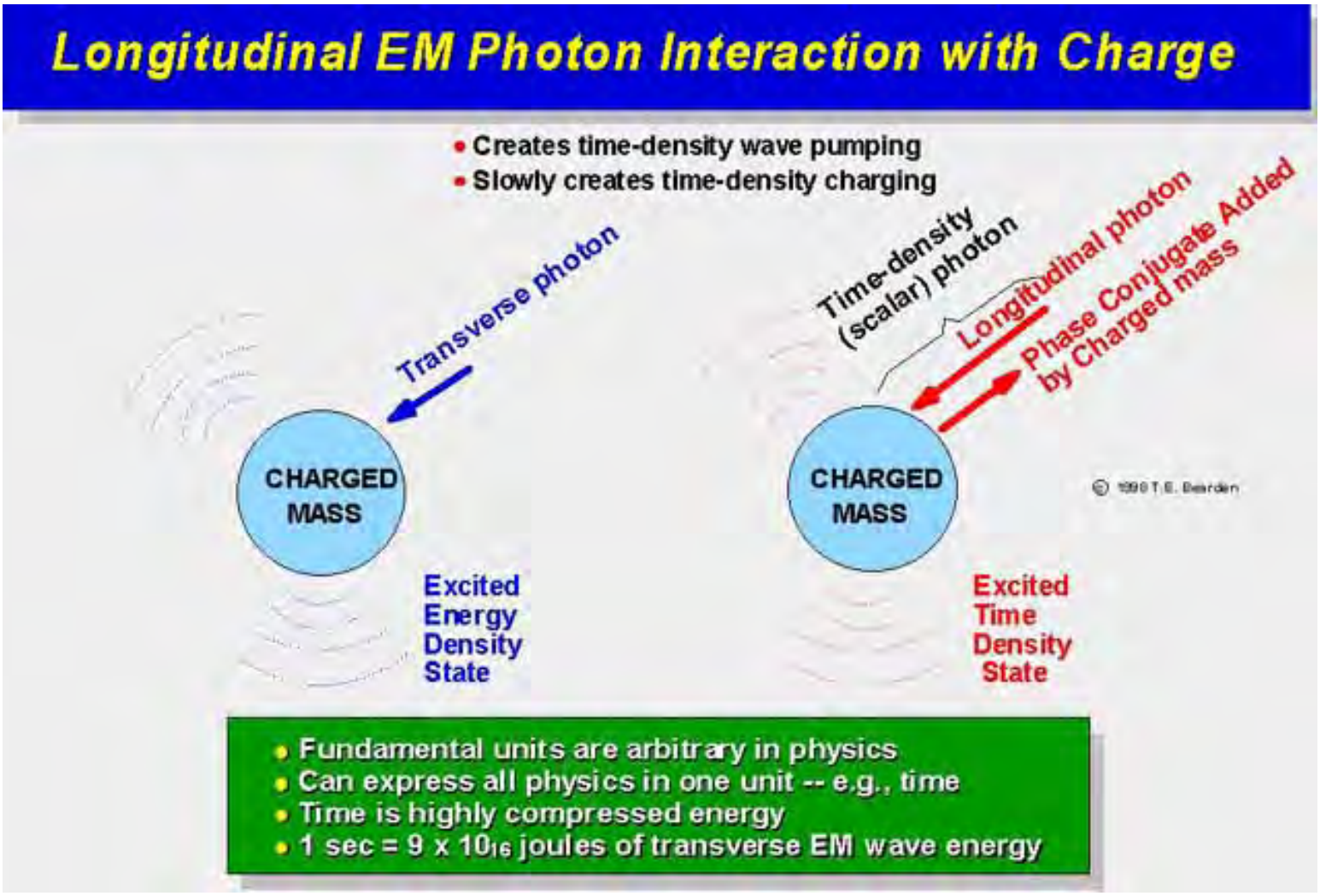
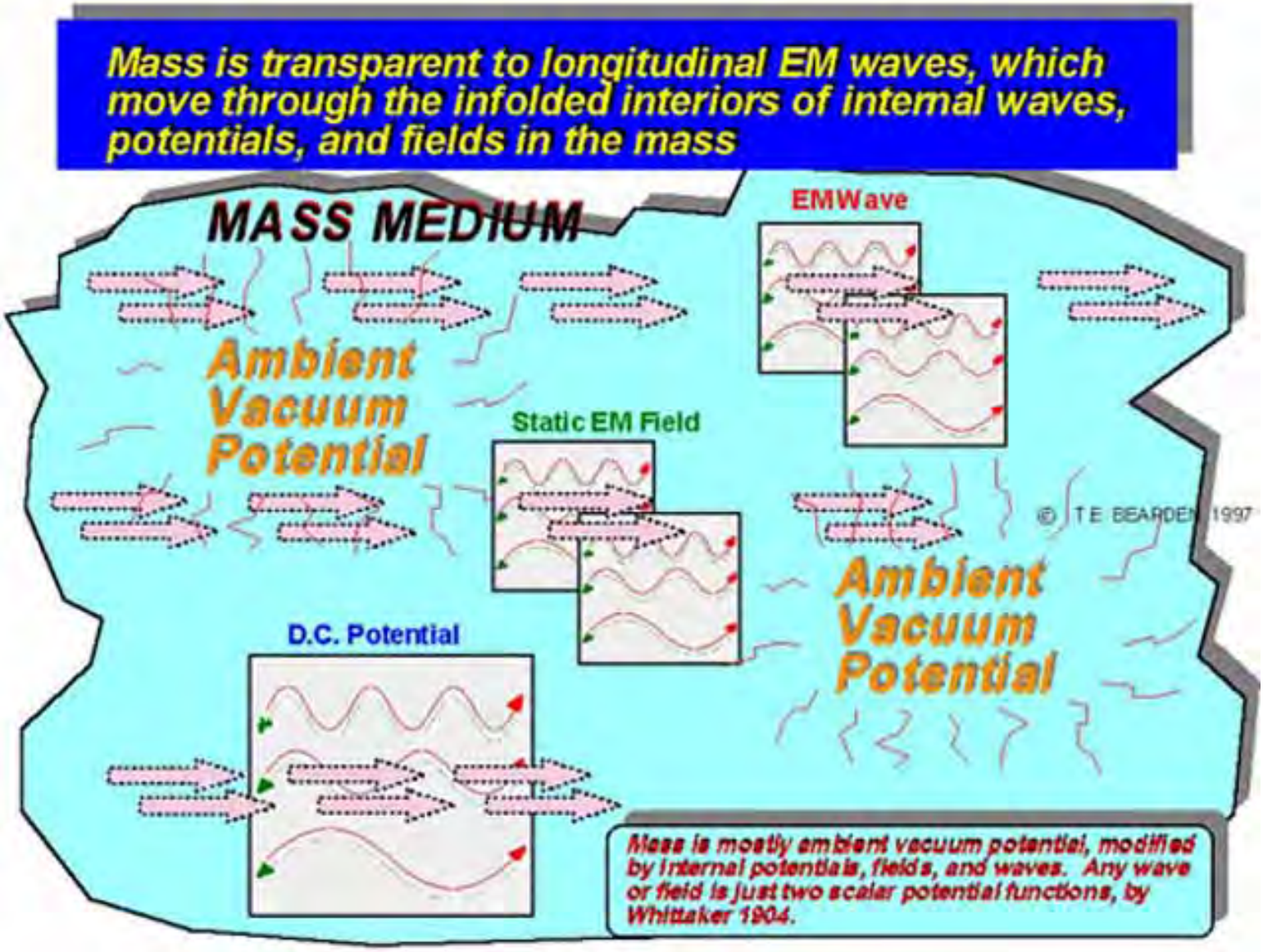
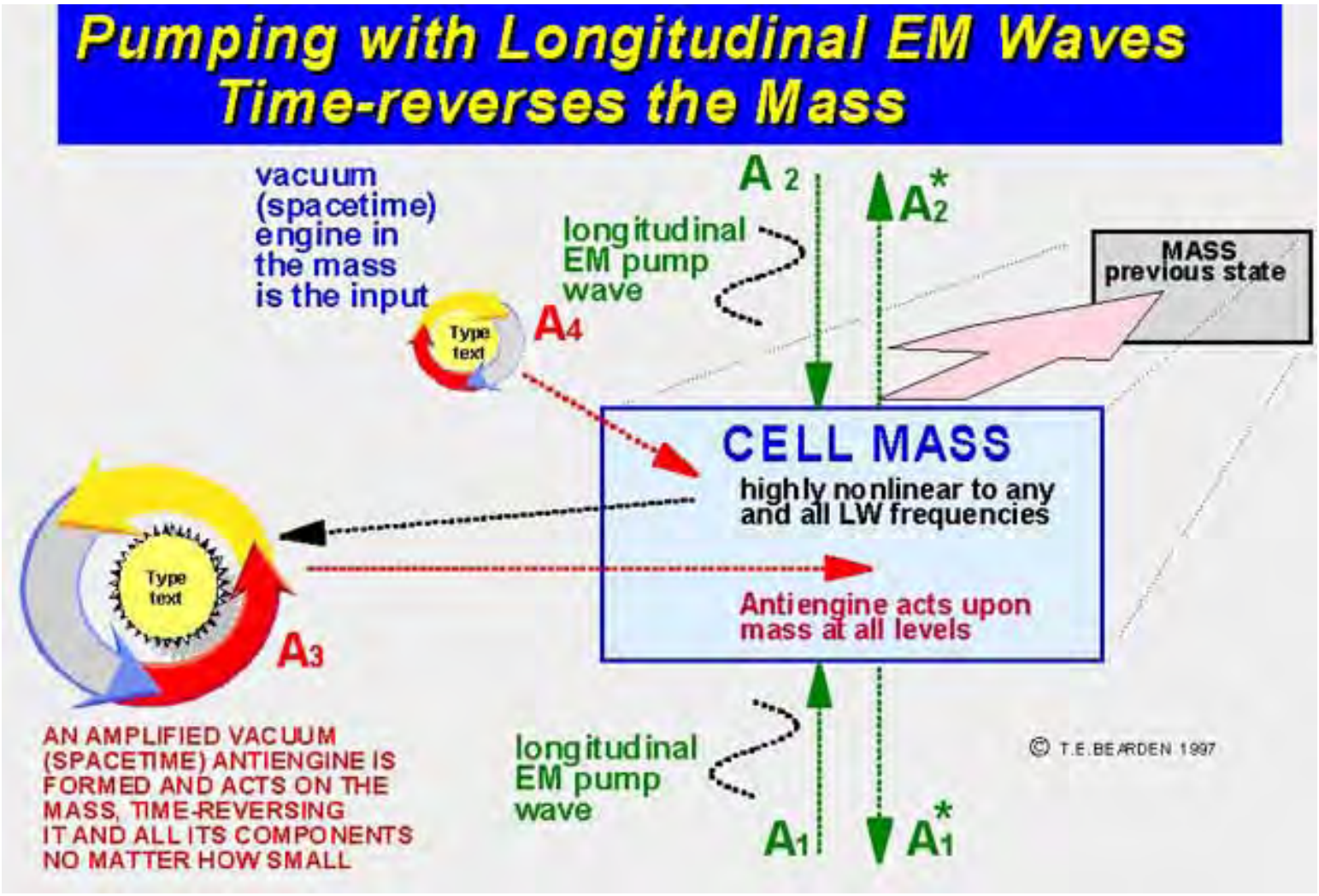


Figure 1-8. Infolded biwave composition of a scalar potential.




Pumping with Longitudinal EM Waves
Time-reverses the Mass
vacuum (spacetime) engine in the mass is the input
A 2
A2*
longitudinal EM pump wave
MASS previous state
Type text
A4
CELL MASS
highly nonlinear to any and all LW frequencies
Type text
A3
Antiengine acts upon mass at all levels
AN AMPLIFIED VACUUM (SPACETIME) ANTIENGINE IS FORMED AND ACTS ON THE MASS, TIME-REVERSING IT AND ALL ITS COMPONENTS NO MATTER HOW SMALL
longitudinal EM pump wave
A1
A1*
© T.E.BEARDEN 1997

Maxwell's Quaternion Theory

- Quaternions:
  - Discovered by Hamilton in 1843
  - A quaternion has a vector part
  - A quaternion has a scalar part
  - First significant non-arithmetic number system
  - Higher topology than vector or tensor algebra

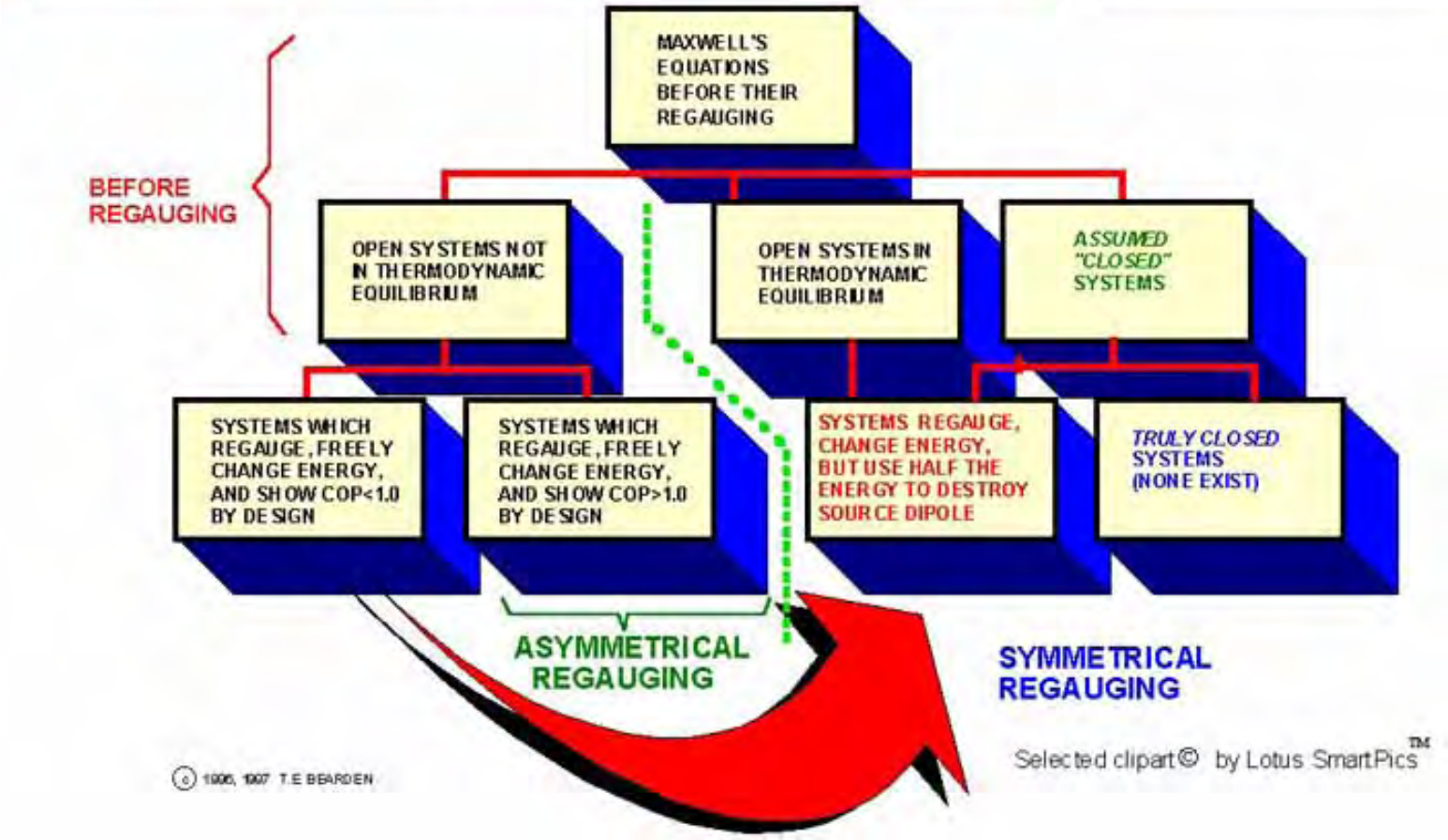
- Maxwell's theory was in quaternion equations
  - 20 equations in 20 unknowns
  - Reduced to a small 4-equation subset by Heaviside and Gibbs
  - EM topology dramatically reduced

© T.E. BEARDEN 1995, 1996

Maxwellian Systems

Before regauging, after symmetrical regauging, and after asymmetrical regauging

Note: Any system must first break equilibrium in its vacuum exchange, before it can energize Drude electrons and "power" the load. Asymmetric regauging is always utilized. Powering loads and losses is a symmetry-restoring operation.



Maxwell's four equations reduce to:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial}{\partial}(\nabla \bullet A) = -4\pi\rho \qquad [1]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} - \nabla(\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t}) = -\frac{4p}{c} J \qquad [2]$$

A is replaced by A', where

$$A' = A + \nabla\Lambda \qquad [3]$$

The new B' field then becomes

$$B' = \nabla \times (A + \nabla\Lambda) = \nabla \times A + 0 = \nabla \times A = B \qquad [4]$$

A new E-field will also be formed. So let

$$\Phi' = \Phi - \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Lambda}{\partial t} \qquad [5]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Per Jackson, (A,Φ) are *habitually* chosen so that

$$\nabla \bullet A + \frac{1}{c}\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial t} = 0 \qquad [6]$$

The *net symmetrical* regauging separates variables.

Two inhomogeneous wave equations result:

$$\nabla^2 \Phi - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 \Phi}{\partial t^2} = -4\pi\rho \qquad [7]$$

$$\nabla^2 A - \frac{1}{c^2}\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial t^2} = -\frac{4\pi}{c} J \qquad [8]$$

© T.E. BEARDEN 1997

Equations [1] and [2] *arbitrarily* changed to [7] and [8]

The Tom Bearden Website

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions - Part I, II & III

Reprinted from "Explore" magazine, 1999

Part I

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8
- Page 9
- Page 10

Part II

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8

Part III

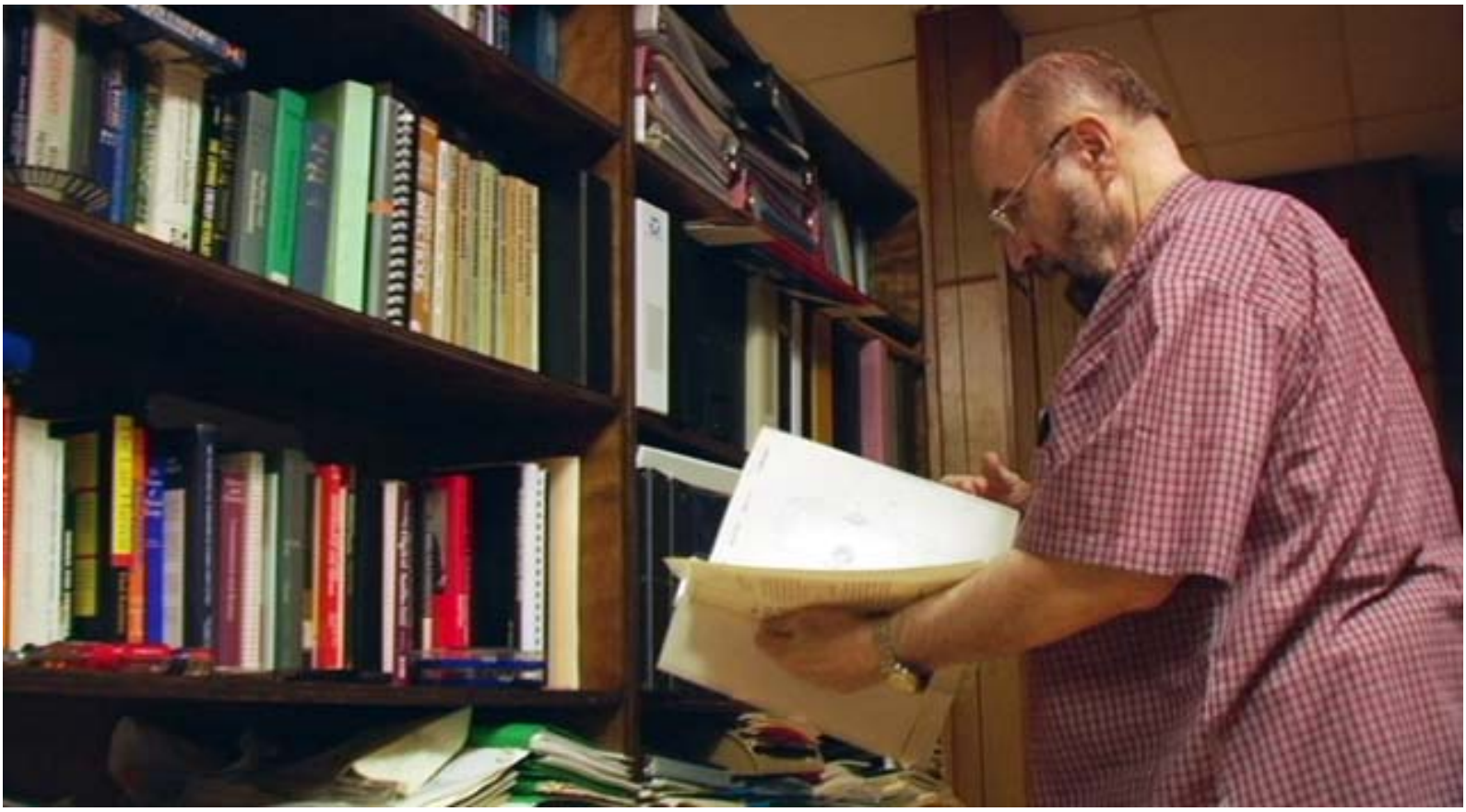
- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 8
- Page 9

- The U.S. approach to mind control

- "Voices in my head"
  Flanagan's neurophone - used to give instructions to diplomats during negotiations, etc.

The Tom Bearden Website

ORDER BOOKS & DVDs



Articles

- **Job Opportunities in Energy**
  25 August, 2010

- **THE WORLD ENERGY CRISIS IN PERSPECTIVE:**
  The Breakthrough Technology that Solves it Quickly
  22 March, 2010

- **Direct Engineering of Physical Reality Itself**
  3 June, 2009

- **Solving The Problem of Freely Using EM Energy from the Vacuum**
  18 September, 2008

- **How an EM circuit powers its load - and solving the world energy crisis**
  16 September, 2008

- **Rapid and Decisive Solution of the World Energy Crisis and Global Warming**
  Updated
  9 September, 2008

- **On Negative Energy EMP Weapons**
  26 July, 2008

- **In Memoriam - Howard Johnson**
  31 March, 2008

- **Suppression of the Self-Powering Battery?**
  1st December, 2007

- **Never Mind - Junk Science**

and All That
11 September, 2007

- **The Deliberate Discard of Asymmetric Maxwellian Systems, Thus Preventing COP>1.0 and Self-Powering Energy-from-the-Vacuum Systems**
  21 June, 2007

- **What We Have to Get Across to Our Electrical Engineering Profession: To the EE Departments, Professors, Students, Curricula, and Textbooks**
  May 24, 2007

- **Phases of Research and Development and Some Problems**
  18 February, 2007

- **Scalar Electromagnetic Weapons and their Terrorist Use: Immediate Strategic Aspects of the Asymmetric War on the U.S.**
  11 September, 2004

- **Reducing our Dependence on Fossil Fuels**
  28 April, 2003

- **Flash News: Second Law of Thermodynamics Curtailed**
  4th August, 2002

- **Maxwell's demons are alive and thriving**
  4 July, 2002

- **Clean Electrical Energy from the Active Vacuum**
  January, 2002

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions

Part I
Vol. 9, No. 2 1999

Part II
Vol 9, No. 3 1999

Part III
Vol 9, No. 4,5 1999

Vacuum Engines and Priore's Methodology - The True Science of Energy-Medicine

Part I
Vol. 6 No. 1 1995

Part II
Vol. 6 No. 2 1995

Paranormal Pictures
Psychic Observer 39(3) ~ 224, 255-258

Many of Tom Bearden's older articles on a wide range of topics can be found in the back issues of Explore! magazine.

See http://www.explorepub.com

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 1

©Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental pro-cedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral.

Abstract

For some time we have been repeatedly queried about the technical mechanisms and unusual electrodynamics of advanced mind control research, both in the West and abroad. Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level over-view of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and *intent*•the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transduction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarizations can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented. We give two specific examples of lethal foreign military tests in 1997 of advanced mind control weapons against two military pilots over the central U.S. Some dangers and potential benefits of the emerging mind control technology are pointed out

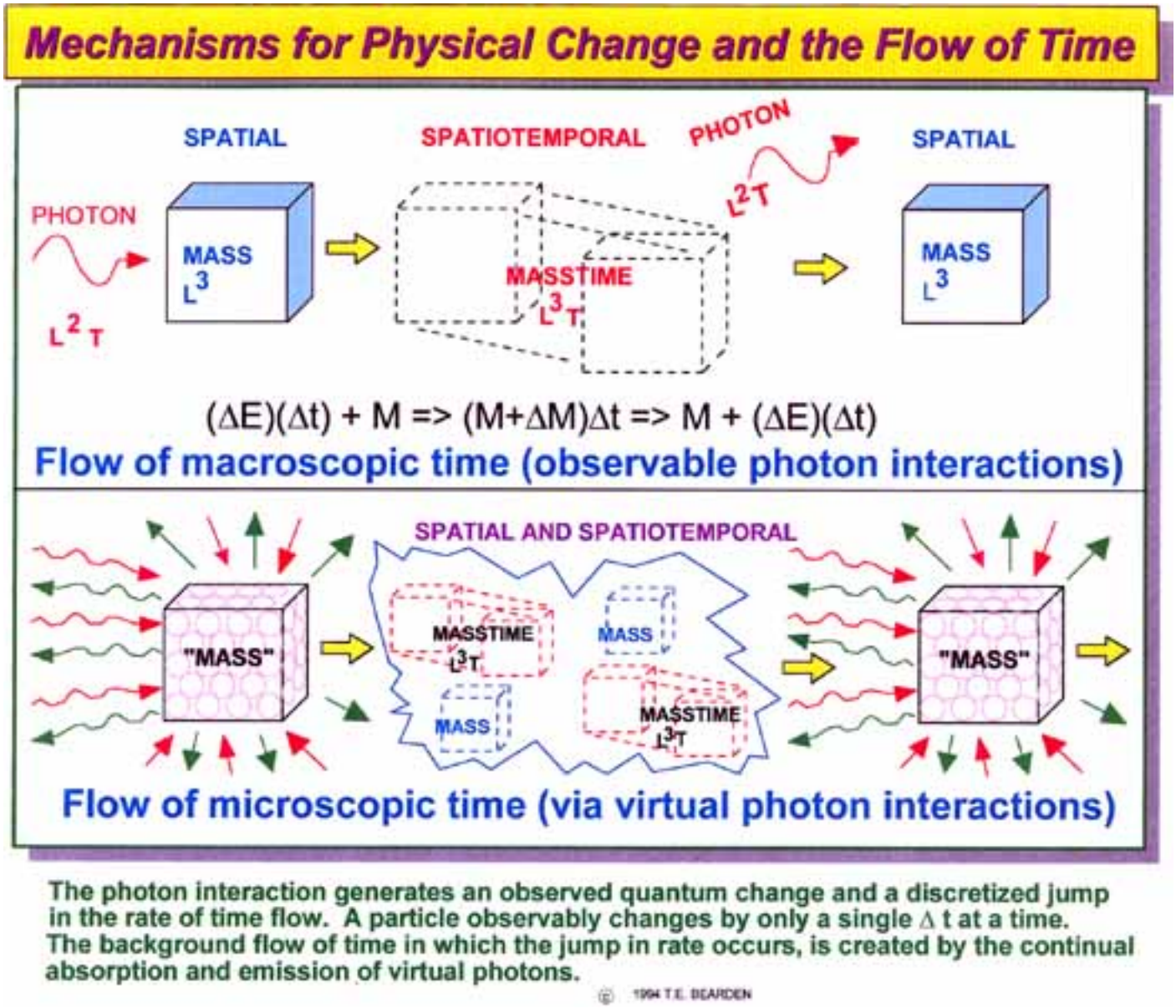


Figure 1. Mechanism that generates a mass's flow through time.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 2, 1999

Introduction and Background

In quantum field theory, there are four polarizations of photons.[1] Using 4-space and the z-direction as the direction of propagation, we have x- and y- polarizations where the 3-spatial energy of the photon is oscillating laterally, in the x- or y- direction. These are *transverse polarized* photons, as is any combination of the two. The third polarization is along the z-direction, which is a longitudinal polarization. In other words, the 3-spatial energy of the longitudinal photon cannot oscillate in the x- or y- direction, and so it is oscillating to-and-fro along the line of motion, z-. The fourth polarization occurs when the energy is frozen in all three spatial dimensions x-, y-, and z- and it cannot oscillate in any of those directions. In that case, the photon oscillates its energy in the t- direction, providing the t-polarized photon. We will later discuss how time is actually highly condensed energy.

In Minkowski 4-space, body operations are space-like, and are so treated in conventional materialistic physics. Mind and mind-operations are time-like, not space-like, even though they are totally electromagnetic in nature.[2]

As is well-known, all observation in physics is considered 3-spatial..[3] Mass is a 3-spatial concept, and we detect changes to mass (as, e.g., in the shift of electrons in the circuits of electrical instruments). So one may model the common physical observation mechanism as a *time-differentiating process* which *a priori* discards time-change and retains 3-spatial energy change.[4] That is, Minkowski reality is modeled in the fundamental units of L^3t. Physical observation (via the transverse photon interaction) is the process given by applying the operator $\partial/\partial t$ to L^3t, yielding an L^3 output. Hence mind and mind operations are excluded by the usual physics instruments and observation, which simply exclude the time domain in their outputs and do not "measure" it.

For this reason, physicists have erroneously considered mind to be "metaphysical" and nonreal. Indeed, most physicists to one extent or the other are materialists, and consider the "mind" to be nothing but the operations ongoing in a "meat computer." Nonetheless, in the time-domain the time is absolutely real, and it is completely electrodynamic in nature. There is no metaphysics involved, and the temporal domain—along with mind and mind operations—is simply an erroneously neglected area of physics. In present physics, the notion of mind is comfortably disposed of by imposing the use of the "observer" concept, with out ever specifying that the observer has a consciousness and a mind. Indeed, "observation" is only about what that "observer" perceives. Obviously, one has a dramatically crippled physics if one eliminates that nonobservable called "time." Similarly, one also has a dramatically crippled physics when one eliminates the mechanisms and physics ongoing in those time-like and dynamic "things" such as mind, that occupy time and function in it.

From this viewpoint, Western physics adheres to its 3-spatial measurement foundation only by ignoring the transduction of time-polarized EM changes into detectable longitudinal and transverse EM wave changes. In this aspect, present Western physics is severely self-crippled.

Time is totally electromagnetic and energetic in nature. The flow of time is not a separate external river on which a mass floats along like a boat drifting down the current of a great flowing river. Instead, the flow of time is generated directly on every mass by its total set of photon interactions, both virtual and ob servable. We have previously presented the exact mechanism for the flow of time. *[Figure 1]*

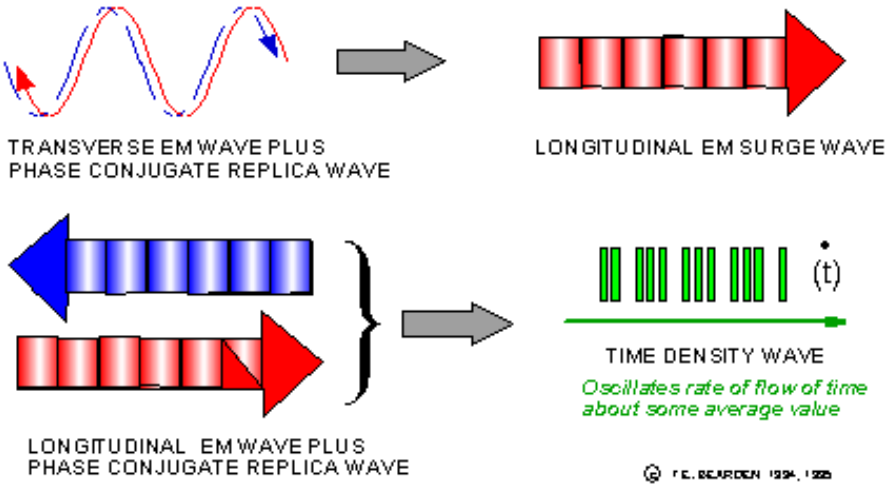


Figure 2. Transduction of EM wave type by successive phase conjugate pairing.

Further, a photon is comprised of angular momentum, therefore of (energy)x(time). It transports both energy and time, not just energy alone. When absorbed by a mass, not only does it "energy-excitation" charge the mass, but also it "time-excitation" charges it, converting the former "mass" to "mass time". Rigorously it is *masstime* that emits a photon, not *mass*. So a mass moves through time in little spurts, by the continual macroscopic addition and subtraction of little Dt components. Further, in being driven through time, mass is continually altered to masstime (a quite different critter from mass), to mass, to masstime, to mass, etc.

In any masstime state, a myriad of tiny virtual photon interactions made of very tiny (DE)(Dt)'s interact with that same mass during that particular larger Dt of the masstime state (m+Dm)(Dt). Hence mass in its alternate masstime state has that state internally structured by its surrounding environment's interactions with it. The masstime state is internally structured energetically in its (DE) component, and also internally structured temporally in its (Dt) component.

A standard charged fundamental particle such as an electron, e.g., is not necessarily identical with another, when the internal structuring of its masstime state is considered. Further, by two papers by Whittaker,[5] interferometry of masstime states with either energy reactions or temporal reactions can yield observable effects and changes due to these neglected "hidden variables" in the electron's masstime alternative states. To engineer the mind and its operations directly, one must perform electrodynamic engineering in the *time* domain, not in the 3-space EM energy density domain. The direct engineering of time-like mind and mind operations—in all levels and all aspects—requires the use of *time-polarized photons and time-polarized EM waves*. This is the rarest form of electrodynamics, almost untouched by Western physicists.

One can either painfully produce such time-polarized photons and EM waves and directly irradiate a target mass with specific assemblies of them, or one can force the mass itself to iteratively transduce ordinary transverse EM waves first into longitudinally-polarized EM waves and then into time-polarized EM waves. Both will be discussed briefly.

In the West, it appears that the present author's discovery of mechanisms for producing time-polarized (scalar) EM waves [see *Figure 2*] and for transducing between wave polarizations has no precedent. [See *Figure 3*]. While scalar (time-polarized) photons are known in the literature,[1] the creation and use of time-polarized EM waves does not seem to appear in the Western physics literature.[6]

Wave transduction or *polarization transductions* are terms used by the author for the process of transforming an EM wave's particular polarization into another polarization type. Such transduction to other than transverse polarization forms is little known in the West. It appears essentially haphazardly in some experiments, usually without any recognition by the experimenters themselves. Significant transduction in experiments will also produce "strange" and unexplained anomalies in the instruments being used for experimental measurements.[7]

So most probably Western mind control researchers have not recognized the methodology and mechanisms[8] for transducing one type of EM wave polarization directly into another.[9] They continue to seek the "mind" in 3-space and hence in the brain, rather than in the time domain. On the other hand, it appears

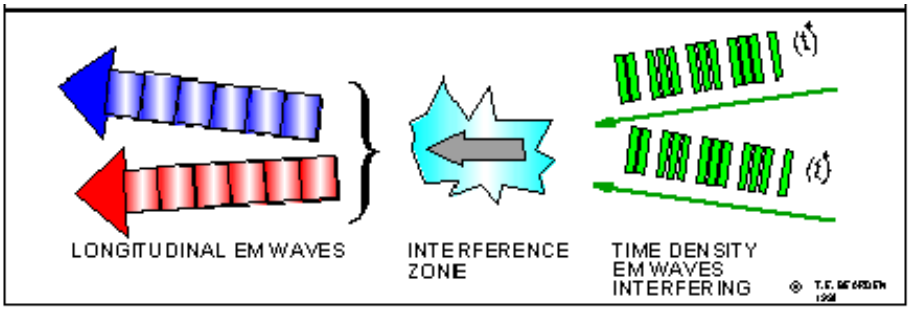


Figure 3. Interference processes for transducing higher EM wave polarizations into lower polarization states.

that the Russian KGB *energetics*[10] weapons scientists—particularly those in *psychoenergetics*[11]—have known and used methods of transducing one wave polarization into another, for at least two decades. It follows that those same scientists have very probably developed *mind engineering* and *mind control* via novel time-polarized EM wave means and a dramatically extended electrodynamics of the time-like mind operations.

In the present paper we briefly develop the wave transductions and the basis for mind engineering, including the specialized use of ordinary transverse wave (TW) EM spectra to force internal EM wave transductions and time-domain operations inside irradiated bodies, cells, and tissues. Through the mind-body coupling mechanism, these transductions of transverse EM waves can operate upon the mind and its deepest operations as well as upon the body, every cell, and every part of every cell.

Russian Mind Control Uses Higher EM Wave Polarizations

It is apparent that the KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists know and use the full extended EM wave polarization range. As a postulation, one would expect our own weapons scientists to know and utilize the orthodox transverse wave (TW) EM for similar research and experimentation. However, in the West scientists are *just beginning* to realize the importance of a very general (and weaker) type of longitudinal EM wave (LW) polarization, as evidenced by the appearance of dozens of papers on "undistorted progressive waves" (UPWs, which are essentially imperfect LW s with TW residues remaining). The Los Alamos National Laboratory web site has a number of such papers—particularly by Rodrigues[12] and Lu—available for free downloading. UPWs have very interesting characteristics. If they were perfect longitudinal EM waves, they would have infinite energy and infinite speed. Since only imperfect UPWs can be physically made, their speed can vary from slower than the speed of light to faster than the speed of light. Their energy can also vary over a great range.

Another characteristic of UPWs that are reasonably good longitudinal EM waves, is that they pass readily through a large depth of water and mass, including through the ocean and the earth with only small interactions and losses. Yet by interfering two such beams of "high quality" UPWs at a great distance, then in the interference zone ordinary EM energy will rise directly out of local spacetime potential, as essentially shown by Whittaker[13] nearly a century ago. Russian weapon research facilities have weaponized these effects[14] for nearly 50 years, under rigid KGB control and operation. Nonetheless, even if using only ordinary TW waves, Western mind control researchers may get some fairly good results, brute-force-like, by using gross correlates between just the input irradiating TWs and the exhibited behavioral responses of the individual. The net input-output correlations can be determined, even though not taking into account the actual wave polarization transduction mechanisms ongoing inside the irradiated dielectric (or brain, or mind, etc.). However, Western researchers appear to have no knowledge of the exact mechanisms by means of which coherent time-like mind operations of a biological organism couple to the organism's 3-spatial body to provide the mental control loop. They also appear unaware of how the coherent 3-spatial behavior responses of the body couple back to the time-like mind to provide it with a sensory feedback of the body's responses.

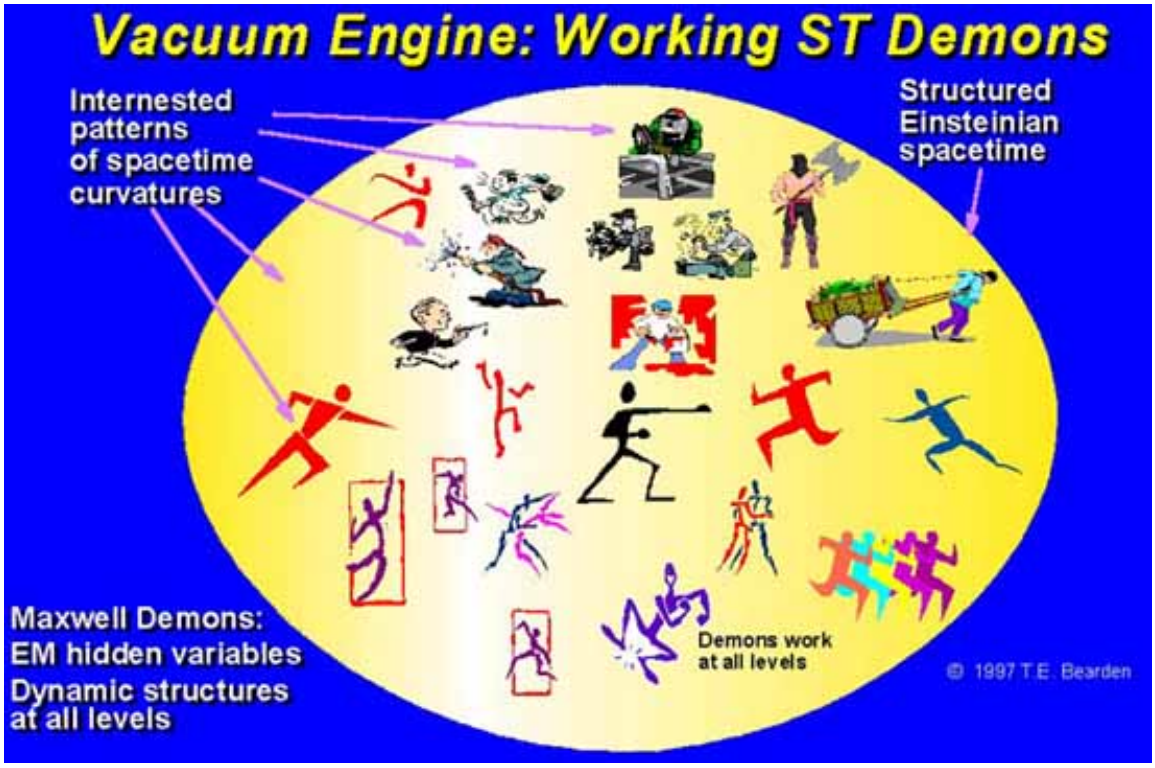


Figure 4. A spacetime curvature engine has myriads of small ST curvature components which act upon mass at all levels.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 2, 1999

General Relativity Aspects

Both these coupling mechanisms can be taken directly from general relativity, if one puts one's mind to it. However, unless the wave polarization transformations are known, it is difficult or impossible to apply the ordinary GR *directly*, since relativists usually concentrate upon spacetime curvature by altering 3-space energy density rather than by altering time-polarized "time-energy" density.

In applied general relativity, spacetime itself is an active medium. One speaks of a change in spacetime as a "spacetime curvature". Any curvature of spacetime in a local region directly performs continuous work upon any mass embedded in that region. Vice versa, any mass (or other concentration of energy) in a local spacetime continuously acts upon that spacetime to "curve" it.

So if one wishes to perform actions upon mass in a distant region, one may generate local curvatures of spacetime in that region, and these curvature "engines" will directly act upon the mass at all levels. *[Figure 4]* This is very different from energy propagation through space from one point to another. Now the "ordinary EM energy and actions" arise from every spatiotemporal point within the mass, at every level, and move upwards (from inside to outside). So we speak of specific forms of "templates" of nested spacetime curvatures formed and utilized to engineer mass "from inside out" as *spacetime curvature engines or vacuum engines*.

Use of vacuum (spacetime curvature) engineering[15] is a far more powerful form of engineering than is provided by energy propagation through space. As an example, it is easy to alter the quarks in a nucleon, using spacetime curvature engines and time-charging decay. Indeed, we have developed the mechanisms for cold fusion and the electronuclear interaction (formation of new nuclides) at feeble energy. An Invention has been filed with the U.S. Patent Office, and formal patent applications are in preparation. Some information on these mechanisms and principles has been released[17].

Time as Dense EM Energy and a Strong Spacetime Curvature Agent

The advantage of using the time-polarized "time-energy" for spacetime curvature is that time is ordinary energy compressed by a factor of at least c^2—which, in the MKS system of units, is some $9¥10^{16}$. Thus use of time-polarized EM photons and waves as ST curvature agents gives an amplification of $9¥10^{16}$ over the use of transverse-polarized EM waves for that purpose. In turn, the use of the strong EM force in ordinary TW waves as an agent of ST curvature is already a nominal 10^{40} times as strong as is the weak G force used as the agent of ST curvature.

The bottom line is this: For spacetime curvature effects, the use of the t-polarized domain provides amplification of some $9¥10^{56}$ greater than the weak G-force ST curvature agent usually considered in general relativity[18].

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system.[8] This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we *measure* only weak TW EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to

Disclosure[16] on this work measure "mind operations" directly.

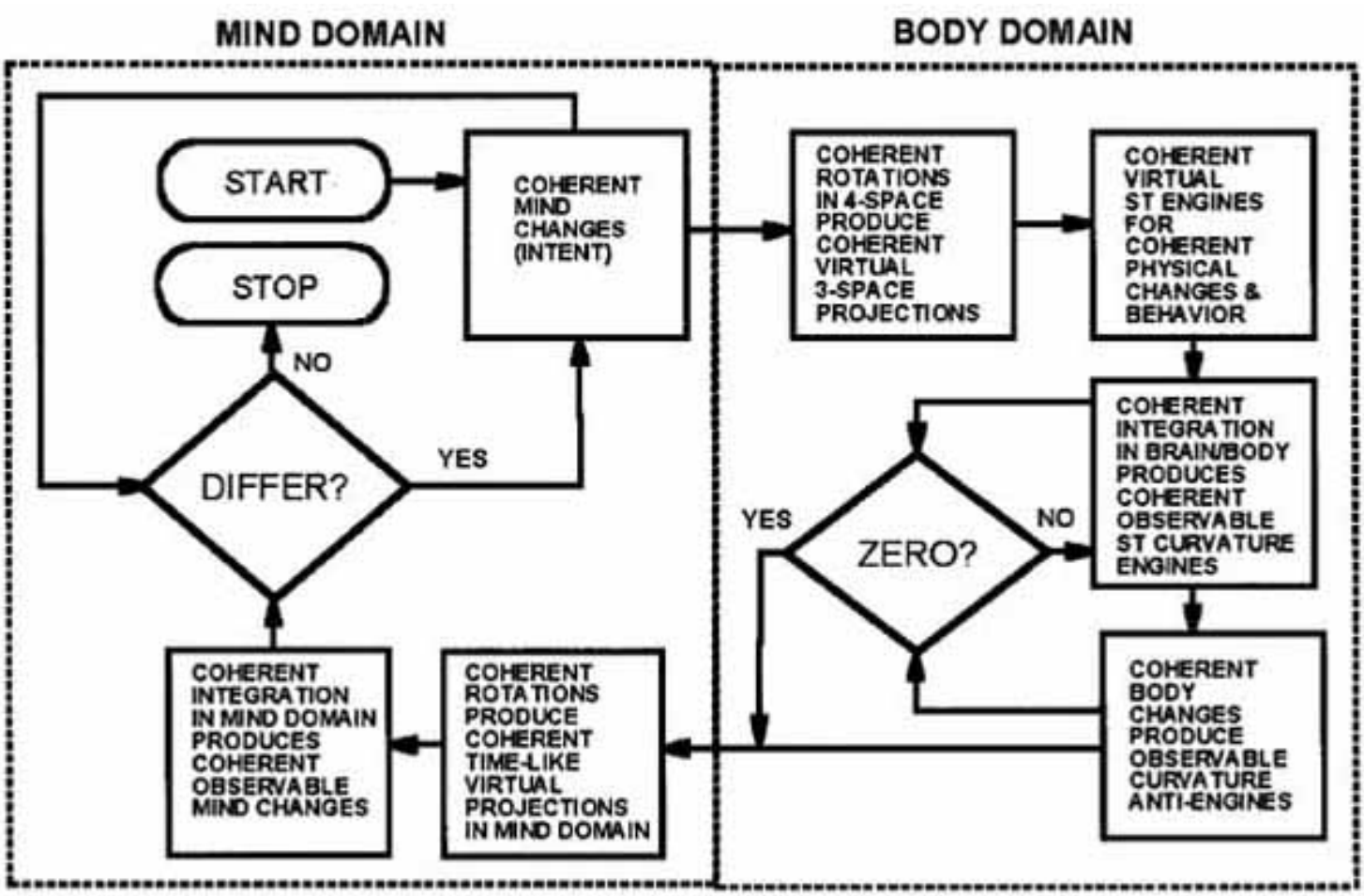


Figure 5. Mind-to body coupling and body-to-mind coupling.

With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.

Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general. Presently only highly theoretical quantum field theorists seem to even be aware of the existence of scalar (t-polarized) photons, and even they are unaware of t-polarized EM waves. Certainly our scientists do not measure t-polarized EM waves in and around the body and in nature, nor do they make them in the laboratory. Apparently they have not studied such waves and their interactions with matter—living and inert—at all.

But it's even worse. In ignoring the time component transported by photons and EM waves, science has also erroneously omitted half of the excitation charging and excitation decay processes whenever a mass interacts with photons and EM waves. More on that later.

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force" TW waves when necessary, they do "imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures required to directly perform the mind engineering desired. They also do not hesitate to use LWs and t-polarized waves overtly. So in blunt terms, Western compared to Russian mind control research is probably like comparing an automobile body shop with a fine surgical ward. Having long ago worked out all those "exact correlates" to the internal "information content of the field" is where the KGB scientists are at least 20 years ahead of the West.

The reason one can get mind and behavior results with the TW electromagnetics, while bypassing the real mechanism which uses t-polarized waves and photons, is due to (1) the very peculiar nature of the EM emission from a dielectric, and (2) what can be done by re-radiating that dielectric with its emitted spectrum, deliberately and very carefully altered in selected parts. We will return to that important feature later.

Polarization and Observability

As we stated, there are four photon polarizations and therefore there must be correspondingly four EM wave polarizations[1] The first three polarizations are the x-, y-, and z- spatial polarizations. The x- and y- polarizations are transverse polarizations and the z-polarization is a longitudinal polarization along the direction of propagation (along the z-axis, by standard notation). Simply put, we may visualize the transverse polarizations as rather like the wiggling of a fish's tail from side to side as the fish moves forward, or a whale's flukes up and down as the whale moves forward, or some combination thereof. We may visualize the longitudinal polarization as a sort of "repetitive accordion effect" along the line of motion of the wave. Usually the z- polarization is neglected in EM wave theory, although in recent years physicists have "rediscovered" longitudinal EM waves and are now intensely researching the use and characteristics of such waves.[12]

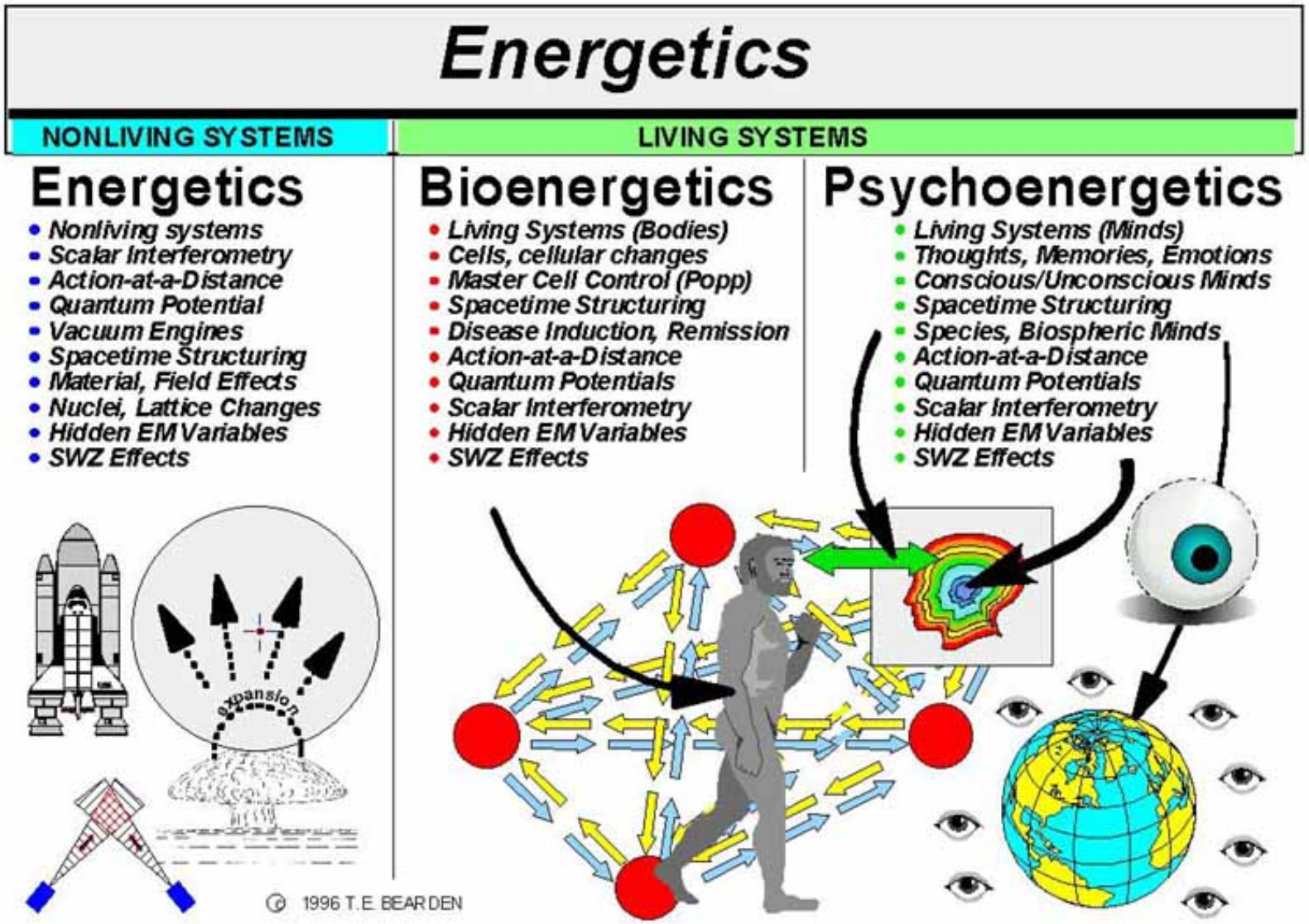


Figure 6. The three divisions of Soviet energetics and their characteristics.

Unfortunately, in quantum field theory there has been a tendency to regard the t-polarized or "scalar" photon—where the local rate of time is oscillated—as unobservable. Oscillation of the local rate of time produces powerful oscillations of local space-time curvatures, due to the extreme energy density of time. Individually, the t-polarized photon tends to be unobservable. However, a *coherent sequential group* of such t-polarized photons, each individually in the virtual state with respect to the external observer, may simply integrate in its interaction with mass over a short time period into observable change because of the coherent integration of virtual spacetime curvatures into a larger, observable spacetime curvature.

Rotations and Projections in 4-Space

Relativistically, any velocity change in 4-space is a rotation. Any such rotation in the time-domain also creates a tiny projection component into 3-space. Any such rotation in the 3-spatial domain also creates a tiny projection component into the time domain.

Hence a sufficient series of coherent time-domain (mental) changes produces a coherent series of virtual changes in 3-space (the body), thereby coherently integrating into an observable energy change in the body. A sufficient series of coherent 3-spatial energy changes produces a coherent series of virtual changes in the time domain which coherent integrate into an observable time-domain change.

Solution to the Age-Old Philosophical Problem of Intent

This is in fact the solution to the age-old problem of *intent*, or how the nonmaterial (i.e., non-3-spatial and non-observable) mind induces a 3-spatial, observable energy change upon the 3-spatial body. It is also the solution to the problem of *awareness*; i.e., how the mind is aware of itself[19] and of the responses of the body. Together the two form a closed loop coupling of the mind and body. The time delay in the loop together with memory recall for comparison, creates the sense of "persistence" of self in time. This also creates the sense of being a "separate, closed being" (i.e., of separate persistence in time—in the living entity). The sense of "separation of self from an external world" is created by comparing those body-to-mind sensory feedbacks which are not correlated to the mind's previous feed-forward intent.

Time As Energy and Why It Is Very Dense Energy

In addition to the three spatial polarizations of photons and EM waves, there is a very, very useful t-polarization along the time axis. In this polarization, the 3-spatial energy is not oscillating at all. Instead, the time or time-energy is oscillating. Time can be taken to be energy compressed by at least c^2, so it has at least the same energy density as mass. In other words, one second is $9x10^{16}$ joules of time-energy (energy compressed into time). The t-polarized photon or EM wave is called the scalar photon or scalar EM wave, respectively.

To demonstrate why time can be regarded as energy, we need only point out that the choice of fundamental units in any physics model is totally arbitrary. We usually choose these units to ease the mathematical manipulation, ease our understanding, and simplify the ability to visualize or "grasp" the physics. However, if one wishes, one can build all of physics from a single fundamental unit—e.g., energy. In that case, one readily sees that time is a function of energy and only energy. Hence it is perfectly proper to regard time as energy, and to seek out what form the function takes in our normal system of units (say, the MKS system).

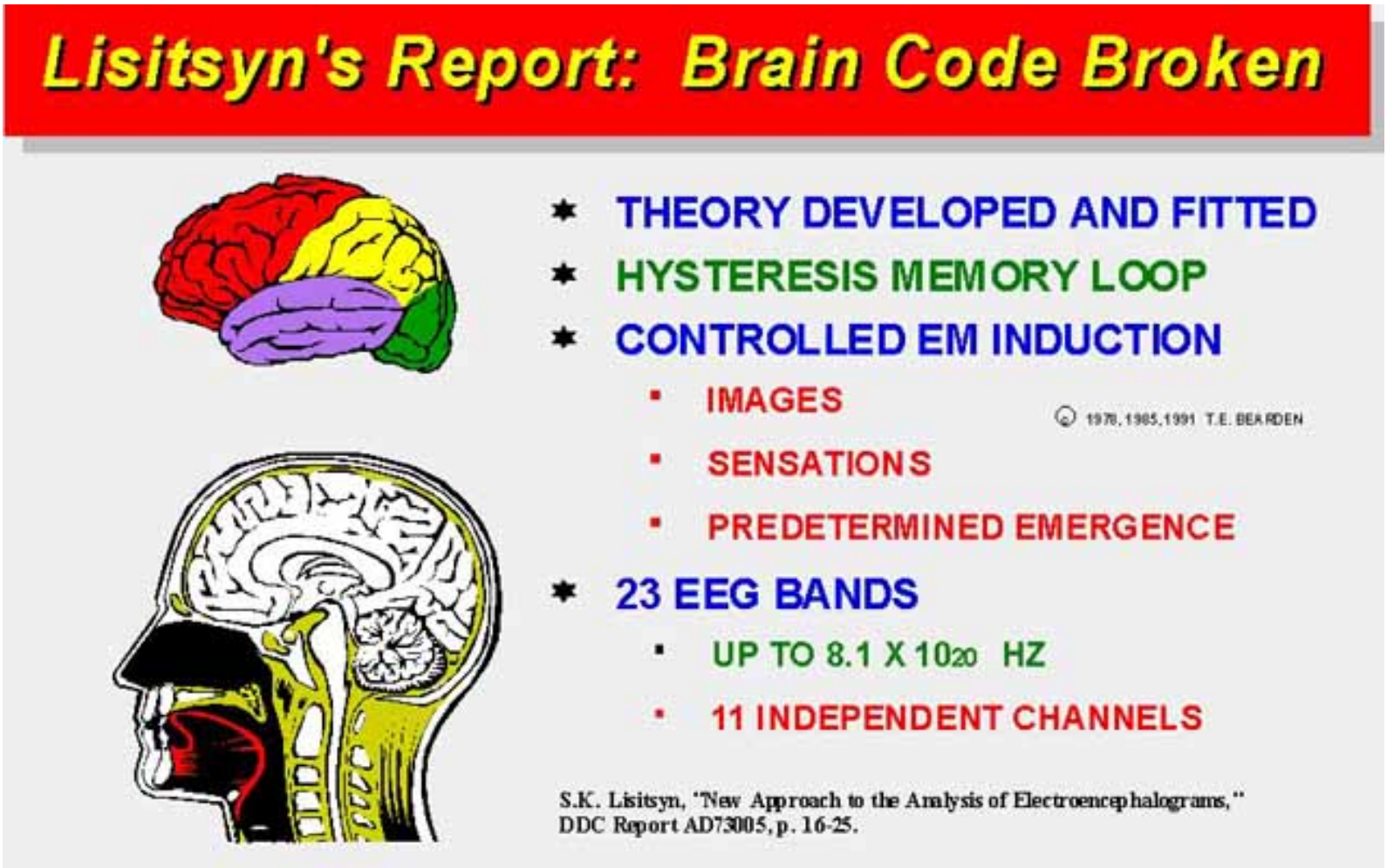


Figure 7. In the 1960s, Lisitsyn revealed Russian scientists had deciphered the human brain code.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 2, 1999

In that system, it appears that any change in time Δt can be taken as always a function of a corresponding change in energy ΔE, where $\Delta t \leq (\Delta E) \div c^2$ [1] from which it follows that $\Delta E \geq (\Delta t) \times c^2$ [2] For convenience, we take the special case where $\Delta t = (\Delta E) \div c^2$ [3] $\Delta E = (\Delta t) \times c^2$ [4].

Observation as Used in Physics Is Spatial

We note that all mind operations are time-like, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain, and thus "lost" by the stripping away of time in the ordinary observation process. Physical observation is essentially a time-differentiating mechanism applied to a 4-spatial change, or in terms of MKS fundamental units L and t, observation θ is $\theta = \partial/\partial t(L^3t) = L^3$ [5].

Thus, as is well-known in quantum mechanics, physical observation is 3-spatial, and time is not a physical observable, even in theory. Since mind is time-like, it follows that mind is not a physical observable either, since discarding the time dimension also discards the mind. In short, one may also take physical operation as the mechanism that separates mind and body. To observe is to separate. We point out, however, that merely "separating and discarding" the time domain (as in physical observation of a single change) does not eliminate it, nor does it eliminate the single time-like mind change that may be involved in an intentional volition. The time domain certainly remains, even though only the 3-spatial intersection of the 4-spatial mechanism and the resulting "outputs". So a series of coherently integrated "mental intent" changes introduced into the human body's overall servo-mechanism provides the continuing input. From there, ordinary physics will generate the resulting actions induced in the body by that servomechanism and its amplifying mechanisms.

Two Coupling Mechanisms Make a Closed Loop

This is the "mind-to-body" coupling mechanism. [See *Figure 5*] It is the mechanism whereby the mind is coupled to the body, and whereby mental intent is able to induce a series of physical inputs into the body servomechanism.

So the body's servomechanism then generates the responses of the body (including everything from chemistry to electrical changes to muscular movements, etc.). These responses are changes in 3-space.

The conscious mind is a *serial processor*, though extremely rapid. It produces the series of coherent intent inputs for volitional behavior.

The unconscious mind is a *massively parallel processor*.[20] It continually produces the vast series of coherent "unconscious intent inputs" for control of all the deeper processes in the body, beyond usual conscious awareness.

However, as the body moves or changes in 3-space, each resulting quantum change in body 3-space is also a slight rotation out of 3-space and toward the time axis. Hence it induces—in the "virtual state" in the time domain—a precisely correlated projection. The body's responses are in general

Minkowski change is given by physical observation. So we may say *that the time-change remains in the virtual state, with respect to attempted physical observation of a single Minkowski 4-space change.*

Rotation, Coherent Integration, and Intent

Previously we pointed out that any change in a 4-space entity may be regarded as a rotation away from the "trajectory" of the entity. Hence each and every t-polarized change creates a very small projection into 3-space by its rotation slightly away from the time axis. All mind changes in the time-domain actually produce virtual 3-spatial projections in 3-space (in the physical domain). We define "intent" as the continued production of successively coherent mental changes, producing coherent virtual changes in the 3-space body system, with coherent integration of those 3-space virtual changes into observable 3-space energy inputs into the 3-space body system. Successively coherent mind-changes will produce successively coherent 3-space virtual changes. In short, coherent mind-changes will produce coherent integration of those 3-space virtual projections into an observable 3-space change. This is the creation of an ordinary 3-spatial energy change induced upon the 3-space body. In short, this is the mechanism whereby time-like mental intent is able to produce a series of coherent observable quantum changes in the physical body (as in the brain and nervous system).

The Body as a Servomechanism

From the standpoint of control theory, we may consider the body system to be a coherent, so a coherent series of virtual state changes in the time-domain (in the mind realm) are created successively. In short, again we have coherent integration, this time in the mind or time domain. This produces "observable" changes in the time-mind domain, which are coherent with the body's 3-spatial changes actually performed. Thus the mind receives feedback directly from the physical movements and changes of the body. This is the manner in which the body is coupled back to the mind.[21]

By comparing the "intent" behavioral move that was "fed forward" into the body, with the return "response" move analog that was "fed back" from the body to the mind, the mind is able to determine errors and differences, and originate additional correctional commands.

Thus the entire mind-body loop is a closed-circuit system of feedforward and feedback, together with corrections. It also has multiple levels of such, infolded in the larger volitional levels. See again *Figure 4*.

This solves the age-old problem of the mechanisms for the mind-body coupling, intent, volition, conscious and unconscious functioning, sense of the external world, sense of the internal world, sense of "being in" the external world, etc.[22]

All This Is Included in Russian Psychoenergetics

This is the highly summarized basis for *psychoenergetics*, the KGB's division of energetics that deals with the mind and body coupling and functions, and direct engineering of (1) the mind-body coupling and (2) the mind operations directly. [See *Figure 6*] The KGB intent, of course, has always been to exploit this science for the

complex servomechanism system comprised of many subordinate servo systems with feedback and feedforward looping.

Given the input from intent, ordinary servo theory will take it from there. Once a servo has an input, servomechanism theory describes the response of the

degradation, killing, and control of human beings, including all humanity.

The Russians know full well that, if you produce and utilize scalar EM photons and t-polarized EM waves, you can directly affect and engineer mind and mind operations at any and all levels. Western researchers, who know nothing of how to make

time-polarized photons and time-polarized EM waves, do not yet know that. Consequently the Russians have developed a highly secret science of *directly* engineering the mind and its operations, including thought, images, perceptions, feelings, emotions, memory, and mind processing. Indeed, Lisitsyn[23] wrote quite specifically of this capability in the 1960s. [See *Figure 7*]

Western clandestine mind control researchers are apparently still slowly and painfully fitting TW EM irradiation correlates to induced or resulting mental and physical behavior responses. They seem unaware of the actual wave transductions occurring inside the body and mind, but are unwittingly inducing those transductions in hidden fashion anyway and in "brute-force input-response fitting" models.

These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design—for example—of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gaia's collective unconscious), or even for precisely engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual.

This fine research article will be continued in Part II with Russian Methodology, Waves and Wave

spacetime that is highly active. The mind is rooted in the time-domain and projects from that domain into 3-space. The body is rooted in the 3-space domain and projects into the time-domain. To "change" or "function" in one domain is automatically to function in the other. EM and gravitational phenomena are still modeled separately by human scientists, but not by nature.

3. In quantum mechanics, time is not an observable, but merely a parameter.

4. It is convenient to consider mass as a 3-spatial form of condensed energy.

5. E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics, " Mathematische Annalen, Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355;— "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions, "Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. I, 1904, p. 367-372.

6. A NERAC document search yielded some 16 good references on t-polarized photons, but not a single reference on t-polarized EM waves.

7. E.g., such previously inexplicable instrument anomalies have accompanied some excellent and rigorous electrolyte experiments at U. S. Navy research facilities at China Lake. For a description, see Melvin H Miles and Benjamin F. Bush, "Radiation measurements at China Lake: Real or Artifacts?", Proc. ICCF - 7 (International Conference on Cold Fusion—7, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Apr. 1998, p. 101. For a brief explanation of the anomalies, see T. E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves, " Explore!, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16;— "Toward a Practical Unified Field Theory and a Deep Experimental Example," Proc. INE Symposium, Univ. Utah, Aug. 14-15, 1998.

8. Many U. S. researchers and journalists—and even many scientists—have wrestled with the problems of mind, intent, and mind-body

Transduction, The Cellular Control System, and other matters of interest. ♦

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel US. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, US. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officers Course, U. S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses.

Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor: He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuums virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate matter and energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.

He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations

coupling. Enumeration of those efforts would itself require an entire book. For an introduction into that domain, the reader is referred to the very determined exposé by Cheryl Welsh in her very timely book, The 1950's Discovery of the Code of the Brain, May 1988, published on the Internet. Simply employ any Net search engine and search on the name Cheryl Welsh. A connection to the site and to Welsh's book will immediately be found Welsh's important compendium is highly recommended, giving the reader a "birds eye view", so to speak, of how Western scientists think and proceed regarding the subject of mind control by electromagnetic means. Unfortunately all journalists so far researching the area have not been aware that Western electrodynamics itself is seriously flawed, and that the great Russian advances in mind engineering and mind control are a result of their secret but complete revision and correction of Western electrodynamics to provide the basis for energetics. Until Western scientists revise their own decrepit old electrodynamics fouling the textbooks, they will never catch up to the Russian mind control developments springing from intense development programs that did that revision in the late 1940s and early 1950s.

9. An Invention Disclosure on these processes and enhancement embodiments has been filed with the U. S. Patent Office. Formal patent applications are also in preparation.

10. Energetics is a unified science of an extended electrodynamics possessing a hidden infolded general relativity inside the potentials, fields, and waves. It deliberately employs higher polarizations (longitudinal and tempic) of photons and EM waves to engineer action at a distance, use of specific patterns of spacetime curvature created at a distance, and direct engineering of either inert or living bodies. It also encompasses the direct engineering of time-like mind and mind functions. It is divided into three divisions, depending upon the nature of the target. Targeted against inert materials, structures, fields, and waves it is called "energetics. "Against living bodies, their fields,

and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar electromagnetics processes.

REFERENCES

1. E.g., see Lewis H Ryder, Quantum Field Theory, Cambridge University Press, 2nd Edition, 1996, p. 147+. For an even deeper discussion of photon polarization, see F. Mandl and G. Shaw, Quantum Field Theory, Wiley, 1984, under the heading "Covariant Quantization of the Photon Propagator" in Chapter 5. Mandl and Shaw argue that the longitudinal and scalar polarizations are not directly observable, but only in combination, where they manifest as the "instantaneous" Coulomb (i.e. electrostatic) potential.

2. Nature is unified and not separated into the "separate" disciplines our science has prescribed. Thus the mind is also totally electrogravitational. The mind works not just with EM
forms in an inert space, but also with spacetime curvatures in a and biochemistry, it is called "bioenergetics." Against the mind and mind functions, it is called "psychoenergetics".

11. Psychoenergetics is that branch of energetics used to directly affect and engineer the mind, memory, perception, thought, emotion, sensation, personality, and other mind functions of a living biological organism. It is usable against a single personal conscious (serial processor) mind and a single personal unconscious (massively parallel) processor mind In theory it is also usable against lungs collective unconscious mind and its functions, as well as the deeper unconscious for all species on Earth (i.e., against Gaia). We are speaking of physics, not metaphysics.

12. W A. Rodrigues Jr.. and J.-Y. Lu, "On the existence of undistorted progressive waves (UPWs) of arbitrary speeds $0 \leq v < \infty$ in nature," Foundations of Physics, 27(3), 1997, p. 435-5•08 A slightly corrected version is downloadable as hep-th/9606171 on the Los Alamos National Laboratory website.

13. E. T. Whittaker, "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions, "Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., Series 2, Vol. I, 1904, p. 367-372. The paper was published in 1904 and orally delivered in 1903.

14. E.g., see T. E. Bearden, Fer-de-Lance, Tesla Book Co., 1986;—AIDS: Biological Warfare, Tesla Book Co., 1988;—Soviet Weather Engineering Over North America, 1-hour videotape, 1985,—Gravitobiology; A New Biophysics, Tesla Book Co., P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912, 1991,—Energetics of Free Energy Systems and Vacuum Engine

Therapies, Tara Publishing, Internet node www.tarapublishing.com/books, July 1997; — Energetics: Extensions to Physics and Advanced Technology for Medical and Military Applications, CTEC Proprietary, May 1, 1998, 200+ pages furnished to selected government agencies and key Congressional committee leaders.

15. E.g., see T.D. Lee, Particle Physics and Introduction to Field Theory, Harwood; New York, 1981. On P.383, Nobelist Lee points out that the microstructure of the scalar vacuum field (i.e., of vacuum charge) is not utilized. Particularly see Lee's own attempt to indicate the possibility of using vacuum engineering, in his "Chapter 25; Outlook; Possibility of Vacuum Engineering, " p. 824-828. With wave transductions and use of higher polarization EM waves, there are far better and more powerful ways to do vacuum (spacetime curvature) engineering.

16 T.E. Bearden, "Formation and Use of Time-Reversal Zones, EM Wave Transduction, Time-Density (Scalar) EM Excitation and Decay, and Spacetime curvature Engines to Alter Matter and Convert Time Into Energy," Invention Disclosure Document #446522, Oct. 26, 1998.

17. T.E. Bearden, "EM Corrections Enabling a Practical Unified Field Theory with Emphasis on Time-Charging Interactions of Longitudinal EM Waves, "Explore!, 8(6), 1998, p. 7-16; — "Toward a Practical Unified Field Theory and a Deep Experimental Example," Proc. INE Symposium, Univ. Utah, Aug. 14-15, 1998.

18. We have used the enormous energy density of time in our approach to a totally new kind of electronuclear interaction at feeble spatial energy. By use of a time-reversal zone (TRZ) in a fluid; the free H+ ions—which are free protons —can be induced to attract each other so tightly that the edge of the nuclear force region is entered. In that case the protons form a quasi-nucleus. When the TRZ decays back to a time-forward zone (TRZ), this new quasi-nucleus decays by changing quarks in one or more

means "sense of existing in time".

20. The "unconscious" is totally conscious, just multiply so. The conscious mind can see only "a single slide in the slide projector at a time, " so to speak. When it "looks" at the ongoings and outputs of the unconscious, it "sees" millions of slides in the slide projector simultaneously. Hence it cannot distinguish "one and one only". So it just sees nothing, where by "nothing" we mean "no single distinguishable thing." It therefore is unable to consciously perceive the actions of the unconscious. When the unconscious wishes to communicate with the conscious (because of unresolved conflicts, etc.), it must produce large groupings integrated into "symbolic scenarios". Hence the symbolism of the unconscious, and the basis for therapeutic psychology and psychiatry. A "symbol", after all, is just a thing which can have many different meanings, all folded into one.

21. The mind continually has activities of its own, each of which produces coherent changes in the body to a much smaller degree. The interweaving of these "smaller self-changes" infolded inside the 3-space major intent changes also produces slight body changes, which in turn "project back" into the mind. This huge group of "infolded self-loops" produces the sense of "my body" being "volitionally directed or occupied" simultaneously with the "greater intent" loops which represent "my intentional actions with my body". Further; the body servo continually receives a myriad of inputs from its sensory systems, both from changes inside the body and from incoming changes from the external universe. This interweaving produces the awareness of "being in the external world" by having (i) changes whose feedback do not match mind-intent changes, and (ii) changes whose feedback does match mind-intent changes. This of course applies to both the conscious and unconscious levels. The purpose here is to demonstrate that there exists an actual physics of the living being, the mind as well as

nucleons, thereby producing new nuclides. We point out that this is actually a very high energy reaction; however; since the time-energy is used and is very, very dense, the amount of 3-spatial energy that must be used is very small. If this new mechanism holds, it represents a revolution in particle physics.

19. "Self-awareness" refers to be continually "refreshed" by time-delayed coherent feed-back inputs from the body to the mind; where these inputs compare to the recalled memory of the minds inputs to the body. In short, the time-delay coherence creates the sense of "existing in time". Awareness usually

the body, and the coupling and interfiinctioning of mind and body.

22. The methodology also easily extends to include deeper interlays for the collective human unconscious mind and for Gaia—the collective unconscious mind level for all the species on earth.

23. S. K Lisitsyn, "New Approach to the Analysis of Electroencephalograms, " in Problems of Bionics— (Selected Articles), Defense Documentation Center Report AD 73005, date unknown, p. 16-25. Available through the National Technical Information System (NTIS).

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 2

©Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA

This article continues on with T.E. Bearden's article, Part 1 of which was published in Volume 9, #2 of Explore! for the Professional. Because we feel that Col. Bearden's caution below is so very important we are repeating its publication in all parts of this article.

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for non-approved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral.

A Strategic Threat Completely Unrecognized by the West

The Russian methodology leads directly to rather mind-bending, extended capabilities. KGB psychoenergetics scientists seem fixed on an eventual goal of directly engineering Jung's collective human unconscious, thereby converting the entire human species into a sort of "ant" species. In short, they seek to engineer what they regard as "perfect communism and perfect order" directly in the entire species. *Figure 8* indicates the direct connection of every human's conscious and unconscious mind to the collective species unconscious and to Gaia, the collective unconscious for all species on Earth. Since time is internally structured and layered, it follows that time-like mind levels are also internested and layered.

This appears to be a significant strategic threat, *well along in its development*, that our scientific and intelligence communities have completely failed to recognize.

The direct engineering of the entire human collective species is a doable.[1] It is going to be done, whether we like it or not. In that race (which may eventually determine whether or not we retain any personal freedom at all), the "democratic" nations are woefully behind. In fact, the West has not even realized there is such a new kind of "arms race" for dictatorship and control of the "collective species mind" and we have already almost lost it. The West has not yet even developed the overall theory of psychoenergetics.

Waves and Wave Transductions

A pure longitudinal EM wave (LW) would have infinite energy and infinite speed. In practice, one can only approach this perfect LW wave, and one always has transverse residues remaining. Hence the "imperfect" longitudinal EM waves we can make in suitable equipment and techniques, are known as "undistorted progressive waves" (UPWs). The UPWs may have velocity far greater than the speed of light, or less than the speed of light. So the speed v of UPWs can vary as

$$0 < v < \infty \qquad [6]$$

The Russians also know that, when a nearly-pure longitudinal EM wave interacts with matter (it usually doesn't interact very much, and has a low reaction cross section), the mass immediately adds the phase conjugate replica to the interacting LW portion, regardless of frequency, thereby transducing the input LW interactions into scalar (time-polarized) EM interactions.

One transduces from TW to LW to Scalar EM via iterative phase conjugation. One transduces from scalar EM to LW to TW via iterative interferometry. It took the present author 20 years to discover this simple thing; we now have filed an invention disclosure on the process and embodiments for performing it, and will be following with formal patent applications. Let TW = transverse EM wave, LW = longitudinal EM wave, and TDW = time-density EM wave (another name I use for t-polarized or scalar EM waves, since the density of time-energy is what is varying). Let (I) = interfering with, PCR = phase conjugate replica wave with a coupled set of parentheses enclosing the type of wave. The rules for wave type transduction are:

$$\text{TW} + \text{PCR(TW)} \Rightarrow \text{LW} \qquad [7]$$

$$\text{LW} + \text{PCR(LW)} \Rightarrow \text{TDW} \qquad [8]$$

Going the other way, the rules are:

$$\text{TDW (I) TDW} \Rightarrow \text{LW} \qquad [9]$$

$$\text{LW (I) LW} \Rightarrow \text{TW} \qquad [10]$$

In EM smog (dense EM signals, even though very weak), there is increased nonlinear multiwave interactions, both interferometric and phase conjugative. So in such EM smog there exists an increased, non-negligible component of LW and TDW irradiation, formed by the above transduction interactions in the irradiated living cells and bodies. This latter part accounts for many of the long term effects which show up in "correlative" studies, but which do not show up in the normal limited-frequencies TW experiments produced by so-called "physical experiments."

The standard EM bioeffects manner of experimenting uses a theoretical model of simple, direct energy deposition by means of absorption in cells and tissues. Now we must utilize an "open system" throughout the body dielectric in which higher polarized EM energy (either LW or t-polarized) travels readily throughout all areas of the body.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 3, 1999

EM Bioeffects and Wave Transductions

In the EM bioeffects experiments to date, there has been absolutely zero control of the internal transductions, and there has been no consideration of them. Almost all transductions of TWs into LWs will immediately result into transduction into TDW and time-excitation charging of the cells and all their internal components. These time-excitation charges (excited states of time-charging) will then slowly decay, emitting longitudinal EM waves in the process which travel throughout the body. These emitted LWs interfere with each other and the LW processes in the body, producing low level TW "noise jamming" of the cellular processes and—most especially—of the deep cellular control system of the body. The latter system functions by means of LWs and TDWs. Long-term effects of such "noise jamming" of biochemistry reactions and the control systems of the cells and body, can lead to degenerative diseases such as arthritis, atherosclerosis, Alzheimer's disease, heart disease, cataracts, tumors, leukemia, somewhat accelerated aging, immune system weakening and depressing, etc. As the body's natural defense and regeneration ability weakens, opportunistic infections further add to the degeneration.

It was shown by Whittaker in 1903 that any scalar EM potential is comprised of a harmonic series of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs. [See *Figure 9*] Each longitudinal EM wave pair in the harmonic series is a phase conjugate pair. Unknown to Whittaker, that "LW phase conjugate pair" is actually a time-polarized EM "photon" structure, containing a phase conjugate LW photon substructure. So staid old "voltage" (potential) is comprised of a harmonic series of time-polarized EM waves!

The corresponding "t-polarized photons" are actually spin-4 *supergravitons* comprised of coupled antipairs of LW "photons". Each LW photon is a spin-2 *graviton* comprised of a coupled TW photon-antiphoton pair. Each TW photon and antiphoton in the coupled pair has spin-1. The couplet, being the longitudinal "photon" or graviton, thus has spin-2. And so on.

In 1904, Whittaker showed that any EM field or wave pattern can be decomposed into two scalar potential functions. By applying Whittaker 1903 decomposition to each scalar potential function, any EM field or wave has an enormously rich internal structure, comprised of scalar potential functions in interference. Each scalar potential function is comprised of time-polarized EM waves (made of spin-4 supergravitons). Each time-polarized EM wave is further comprised of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs. Each longitudinal EM wave is further comprised of phase-conjugate pairs of transverse EM waves. Each transverse EM wave is further comprised of two scalar potential functions, each of which is in turn comprised of an infinite harmonic series of time-polarized EM waves, and so on *ad infinitum* and *ad nauseum*. Obviously all EM potentials, fields, and waves have an enormous "internal structure" or internal "information content of the field".

The Cellular Control System Uses t-Polarized EM Photons and Waves

The master cellular control system (MCCS) in the body utilizes these photon-gravitons, their corresponding EM wave polarizations, and transductions between them. By the use of very powerfully condensed gravitons and supergravitons, it is able to utilize small but highly significant direct curvatures of spacetime to alter the cell according to the specific "template" of the engine.

not merely send a "signal" and hope the cell itself acts upon it. Instead, it sends an "engine" which alters the local spacetime in which the cell and all its components are embedded. This "local ST curvature engine" then physically works directly upon the cell and all its parts,

This is the direct application of the Wheeler's simple statement of general relativity: *Mass (trapped energy) acts upon spacetime to curve it, and curved spacetime acts upon mass to change it.*

Popp's "ordinary photon" study of this cellular control system[2] therefore will detect the coherent ordinary TW photon residues which result from the photon polarization transductions occurring from the actions of the ST curvature engines upon the cells.

Cellular division, biochemical processes, growth and growth control, cell differentiation and dedifferentiation, etc. are all controlled by the MCCS or one of its subsystems, using spacetime curvature engines. The ordinary TW electronic activity our biophysicists detect and correlate are simply the intermediate components of the actual ongoing polarization transductions.

The Cellular Control System Uses EM Time-Energy

One important subsystem of the MCCS controls the immune system's functions, including the deepest and most subtle functioning performed by all elements of the immune system. This system has been rather intensively studied, but since our biophysicists have not possessed the full electrodynamics utilized, only the correlated residue of normal TW EM waves and photons have been recognized and studied. Hence Western biophysics is in its very crude infancy.

Incorporation of the total wave and photon polarizations, together with their transductions, will eventually present a revolution in both biomedicine and biophysics. Unfortunately, presently our entire medical community is very firmly entrenched in only ordinary TW EM polarizations and ordinary biochemistry. Our scientists thus are studying less than 1% of the functioning of the living organism.

As an example, since Western scientists have no knowledge or research into the time-polarized mind domain and mind-body coupling, the mystery of the *placebo effect*—in which the mind has been verified to produce actual physical effects – will indefinitely remain a mystery.[3] As one result of that "crippling" of our medical theory, medical experimenters have to deliberately drive experiments on drug effects, etc. beyond the "mind's own threshold" of physical effect. In short, they have to drive the experimental results over and above the results being accomplished by the placebo effect. They must perform valid placebo control experiments, and subtract the placebo component results from their own experimental results, to determine the "delta" induced purely by the drugs.

The Regenerative Subsystem

Another important subsystem of the MCCS controls the *regenerative system* of the body. The regenerative system has various mechanisms, including growth control, differentiation and dedifferentiation of cells, etc. Becker's portrayal of the regenerative system is shown in *Figure 10*. One of its most important functions is healing and restoring damaged or diseased cells. It does that by a most remarkable process.

This system has been very poorly studied, mostly by Becker[4]

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control2/p02.jpg

powerfully condensed gravitons and supergravitons, it is able to utilize small but highly significant direct curvatures of spacetime in precise patterns. In short, it utilizes general relativistic spacetime curvature engines, rather than "EM photon signals", to accomplish its control of the cells and their processes. It does does that by a most remarkable process.

This system has been very poorly studied, mostly by Becker[4] *et al.*, although there is still sporadic, ill-funded, and ill-planned research on regenerative effects from time to time.[5] Becker and his colleagues came closest, and—considering the severe limita-

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control2/p02.jpg (2 of 2)4/13/2014 4:33:43 AM

tions of the orthodox U(1) EM model available to them—Becker's work is particularly revolutionary. He demonstrated beyond question that simple DC potentials could generate cellular differentiation and redifferentiation, and produce results at global sites in the body and not just at the local injury sites where the DC potentials were applied.

Becker was nominated for a Nobel Prize for his Herculean efforts and remarkable results. For his trouble he was hounded, his funds were withdrawn, and he was forced to retire at an early age in his 50s. His biggest "heresy" was to bravely point out that power line radiations had deleterious effects upon biological systems, and to testify to it in a series of hearings and court cases where a very powerful electrical power industry essentially ran rough shod over science and the public.

Organized Science Is Highly Politicized and Imperfect

It is not only politicians that are "bought and paid for" by powerful vested financial interests. In organized science, precisely the same arrangement holds true. Scientists are no better or no worse than any other segment of humanity. A surprising percentage will produce the results desired by their benefactors, if provided with cushy jobs, good income, prestige, and secure positions.

It has been said that money is power. It has also been said that power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely. In the scientific community, as well as in the political community, this "great corruption" by great financial power has been elevated to an art form. Simply examine the funds made available to scientists. There is not enough for all the scientists, so it is fiercely competitive. If the scientist does not get grants (e.g., a would-be professor at a university), he does not bring in extra money to the university. He cannot get his graduate students funded, so his own innovative (read: heretical) research is thwarted. His papers are rejected by the journals, and before long he has no funded position in science. If lucky, he will be employed in the grocery store or the butcher shop.

Every bit of funding available for the scientists to compete for (and apply for grants) already has firmly fixed controls of exactly what research can be done with that money. The "science" that will be applied is already formulated. That and only that can be done. It is a tribute to the dedication and resourcefulness of our working scientists themselves, that anything innovative at all gets done.

One can have a very fine scientific career, tenure as a professor, get one's graduate students funded, get one's papers published in prestigious journals, win awards and achieve stature and prestige, if one just plays the desired game prescribed by the "old boys schools" in control of almost all the scientific funding. Yes, one can permissibly move the decimal point in the present models a bit, and be rewarded handsomely for doing so. But one is damned if one attempts any serious change or overthrow of obsolete scientific models and practices favored by the "system".

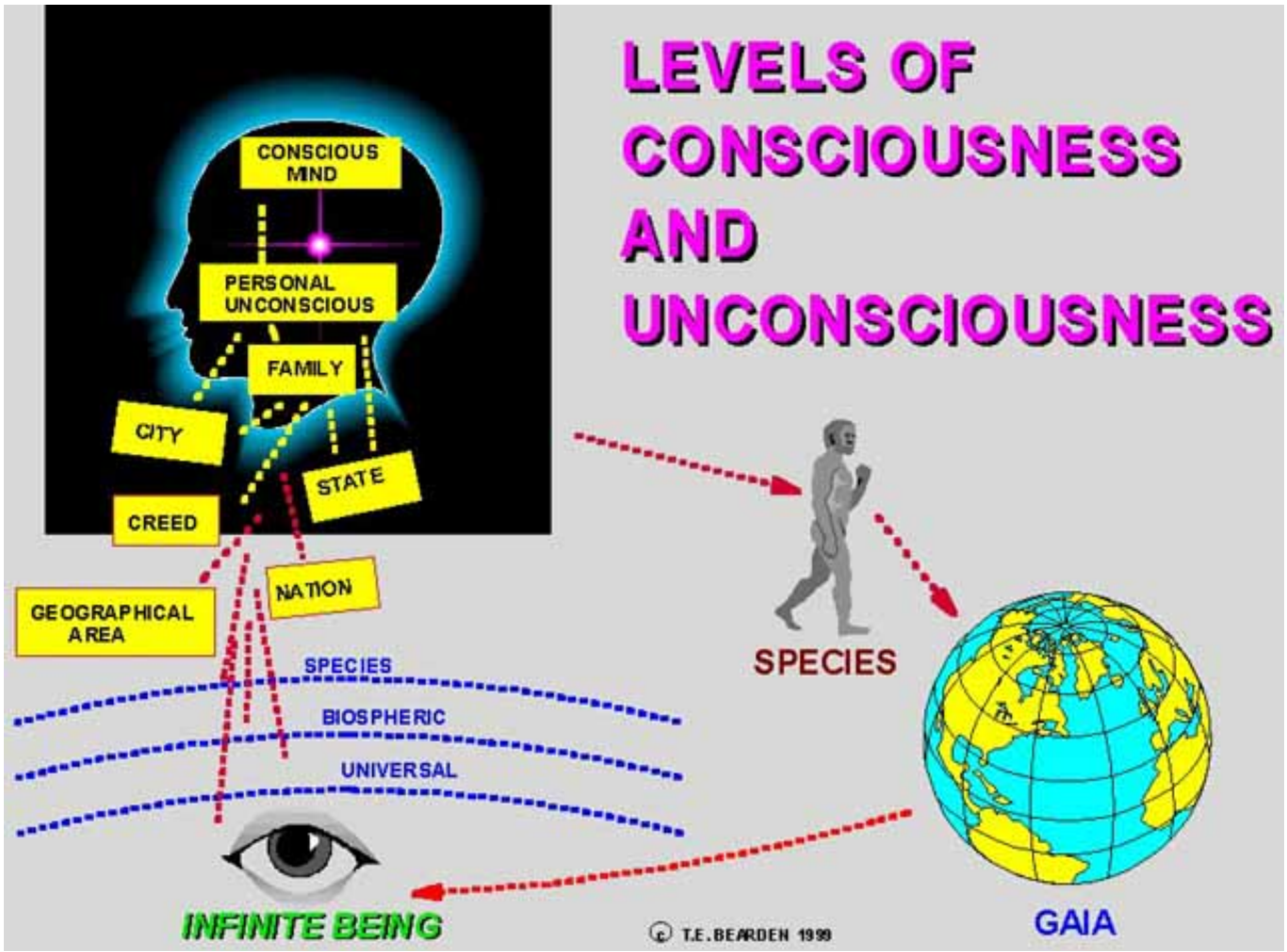


Figure 8. Nested levels of consciousness and unconsciousness. The mind levels contain the "life" and "mind" dynamics.

That is precisely why all our universities continue to teach a terribly flawed electrodynamics that is a caricature with at least 32 major foundations flaws in it.[6]

And that's why the organized Western scientific community has betrayed the taxpayers who largely fund its research. In short, the scientific community fiercely enforces dogma, suppresses innovation, and has denied the U.S. the very defense we need to survive against our pressing enemies who have not been so scientifically dogmatic.

Microwave Radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow

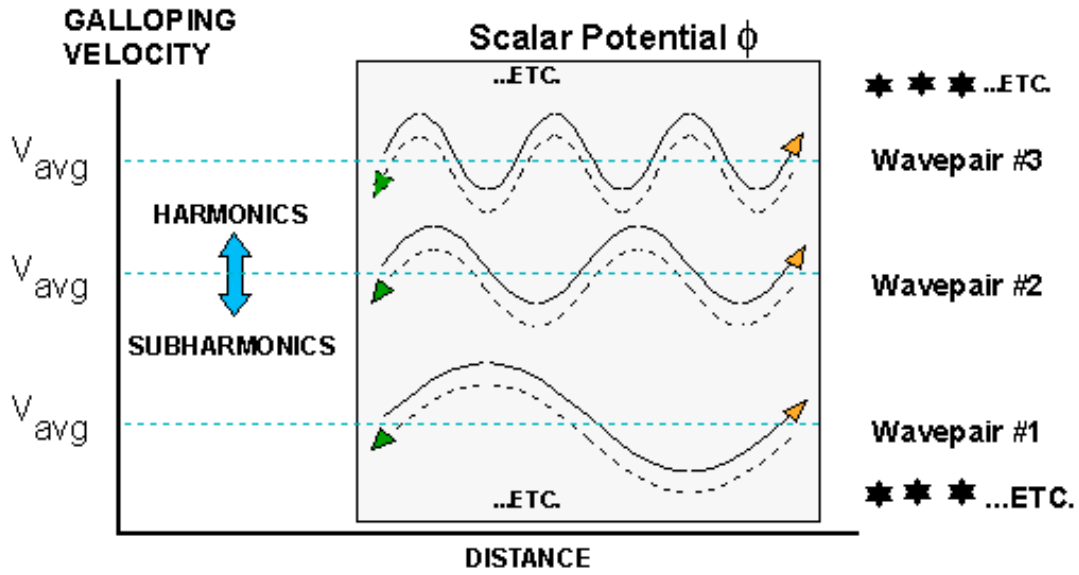
Because of the strongly enforced adherence to the insane foundations errors in classical electrodynamics, our scientists still do not comprehend the decades of so-called "microwave radiation" of personnel in the U.S. Embassy in Moscow.[7] All diseases and health changes produced in those personnel were in *field-free areas* (i.e., where the potentials were persistent and unchanging, with no gradients etc.)[8] No one even thought to look at the "inner longitudinal EM phase conjugate biwave composition" of those potentials, where they would have found the Whittaker internal bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepairs and the internal time-polarized EM waves. They would also have found the infolded, very powerful general relativity: the spacetime curvatures deterministically formed and being utilized to directly alter the irradiated cells and their constituents.

Instead, government-funded studies did a rather straightforward "force field" analysis, and concluded that, since there were no fields there, it could not have been the microwave radiation.

Elementary statistics would immediately indicate a different conclusion: The diseases and health changes were 100% correlated to the presence of potentials, and 100% anticorrelated to the presence of fields. Hence it was the field-free potentials that had to be inducing the diseases and health changes. If it were NOT the radiation at all, then some changes would have occurred in personnel in areas where fields were *present,* as well as in areas where fields were *absent.* Since this did not occur, such a premise is destroyed by self-contradiction. In short, the data actually proved (i) it was indeed the radiation that was causing the diseases and health changes, and (ii) further, it was the field-free potentials that were the culprit.

That this elementary statistical conclusion eluded our scientific community and our government community, is absolutely inexplicable.

Three U.S. Ambassadors eventually died of diseases induced by their exposure to the Embassy radiation. Ironically, Kaznacheyev[9] had openly released some of the results of thousands of Soviet military experiments showing that any kind of cellular disease or disorder could be induced in targeted cells by novel EM radiation emitted from diseased or damaged cells. Apparently no one in the West deciphered the mechanisms involved in Kaznacheyev's epochal work.



The Structure Is:

- A harmonic set of longitudinal phase conjugate wavepairs.
- In each wavepair the two waves superpose spatially after detection, but travel in opposite directions.
- The convergent wave set is in the imaginary plane, and hence is not observable. It is EM energy incoming to the potential (dipolarity) from the time domain.
- The charge's spin is 720 degrees, 360 in the real plane and 360 in the imaginary plane.
- Hence the charge receives the complex convergent EM energy, transduces it into real EM energy, and emits enormous energy at the speed of light in all directions -- which includes bidirectional pairs in 3-space (after the reaction, being after "observation").
- This produces the fields and potentials from the "source charge or dipole."
- Mandl and Shaw argue that the scalar (time-polarized) photon and longitudinal photon are observable only in similar pairs, which then makes the instantaneous scalar potential. Thus their quantum field

- **Mandl and Shaw argue that the scalar (time-polarized) photon and longitudinal photon are observable only in similar pairs, which then makes the instantaneous scalar potential. Thus their quantum field theory work strongly supports the "negative resistor" interpretation of the scalar potential and our solution to the source charge and source dipole problem.**

Figure 9. Infolded longitudinal biwaves (time-polarized EM waves) composition of a scalar potential.

The Present Situation in Western EM Bioeffects Research

Our scientific community has not even *designed physical experiments* to validate long-term EM bioeffects of the kind caused by induced wave transductions and long-term effects inside the absorbing human cells and in the body's regenerative and immune systems. Western science has no knowledge of these technical internal "wave polarization transduction" mechanisms. Yet the basis for such mechanisms has existed in the hard physics literature for decades. Leading EM bioeffects researchers seem totally unaware of small reaction cross sections inside the body cells and tissues for the transduction of transverse EM signals into LW and t-polarized EM signals. Conventional Western researchers have not investigated it, and often will not believe it when it is pointed out to them along with the supporting basis in the literature.

A major part of the mainline "EM bioeffects" community, of course, seems comfortably funded largely by the power industry etc.[11] The record is clear that this dominant, well-funded group has little or no intention of "finding" anything that will question powerline radiation safety and upset their cushy positions.

In fact, leading bioeffects researchers have pointed out this deliberate biasing of EM bioeffects as a research area. Quoting Dr. Andrew A. Marino, one of the great pioneers in the area of EM bioeffects[10] and powerline radiation assessment.[11]

"Neither scientists nor the public can rely on power-industry research or analysis to help decide whether powerline electromagnetic fields affect human health because power-industry research and analysis are radically misleading."

Dr. Marino then gives the specific details to prove it, and he shows specifically how they slant and mangle their experiments and interpretations of the results, to do it. If the major financial interests cannot *scientifically* destroy determined, honest researchers such as Marino and Becker, they do not hesitate to attempt to destroy them in lawsuits.

The "Diffusion Mixmaster" at All Body and Cellular Levels

Every mass and all its particles are in a violent energy exchange with the active vacuum. A human body and every part of it is in a continual exchange of EM energy with its environment(s), including transverse, longitudinal, and t-polarized (scalar) EM energy exchanges. Further, within the dielectric body there is a sort of intensive "diffusion" of special kind, actually due to iterative phase conjugation and iterative interferometry of the dense signals environment impinging upon it. This internal "diffusion" and transduction (iterative multiwave phase conjugation and iterative multiwave interferometry) thoroughly "mixes up and transduces" one type of EM wave or signal into the other, including many of the body's own TW, LW, and TDW signals.

Continual or sustained TDW exposure (irradiation by t-polarized EM waves) charges the body and its particles with time-excitation charging, something which has been erroneously omit-

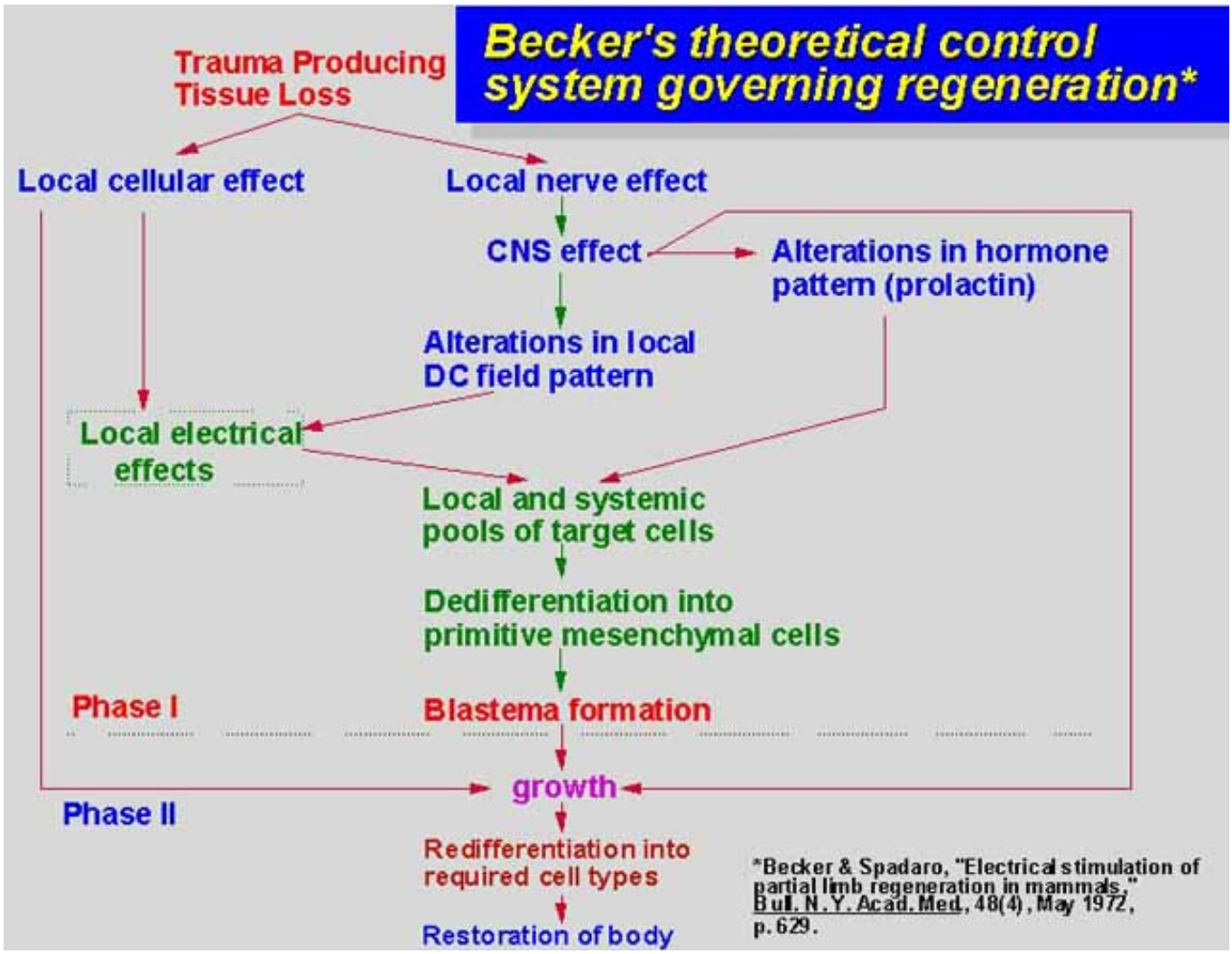


Figure 10. Becker's model of the Regenerative system of the body.

ted in physics, but is true nonetheless. Inexplicably, physicists just ignore what happens time-wise when a mass absorbs a photon. We have covered that elsewhere.

So inside the body dielectric, there is a "diffusion mix" correlate of any and every type of the waves, to any or all of the exchanges, plus the additional internal interactions of the body in its TW, LW, and scalar EM wave transductions. There is a one-to-one correspondence to any one of the three types of polarization waves (transverse, longitudinal, and scalar) and everything going on anywhere in the body.

Note that the type of LW we are using is actually made of phase conjugate pairs of transverse EM waves, so its "photons" are made of photon/antiphoton pairs. That is, our longitudinal EM wave has an internal TW structure, and the LW wave is comprised of spin-2 *gravitons*. Our longitudinal EM wave has an internal structure, and it dramatically differs from the LW used by the U.S. scientific community which ignores wave, field, and potential infolded substructures. Our LW (which seems to be what the Russians use) is also a gravitational wave because it is comprised of oscillations in its distributions of spin-2 photon/antiphoton pairs (i.e., *gravitons*).

The type of t-polarized (scalar) EM wave we are using is a phase conjugate coupled pair of the specialized electrogravitational (EG) LWs. The "t-polarized photons" comprising this t-polarized "EM" wave are comprised of spin-4 *supergravitons*. These are, I believe, what the KGB energetics weapons scientists use also. By iteration, we can go into as deep an internal multilevel structuring of EM and EG waves, of any type, via methods shown by Whittaker.[12]

Now let us examine a body as a dielectric, sitting there in its exchange, in relative equilibrium. It turns that every tiniest piece of a dielectric participates in any emission from it[13]—even the emission of a single photon, graviton, or supergraviton. Well, it *would* so participate, due to the special sort of correlated diffusion and interferometry and phase conjugation that we pointed out. Anything that escapes (is re-emitted) from the body, has been through this "diffusion wringer". It has escaped from each and every internal part of the body.

Novel Signatures in Body-Emitted EM Radiation of Any Polarization

A single photon or wave emitted from a dielectric carries in its internally structured time component a *template* of the exact internal time structuring of every part of the dielectric emitting that photon. It carries in its internally structured energy component a *template* of the internal energy structuring of every part of the dielectric emitting it. An emitted EM wave, being a collection of emitted photons and photon structures, thus carries the same internal structuring of both its transported energy and its transported time.[14] Western scientists do not use the internal

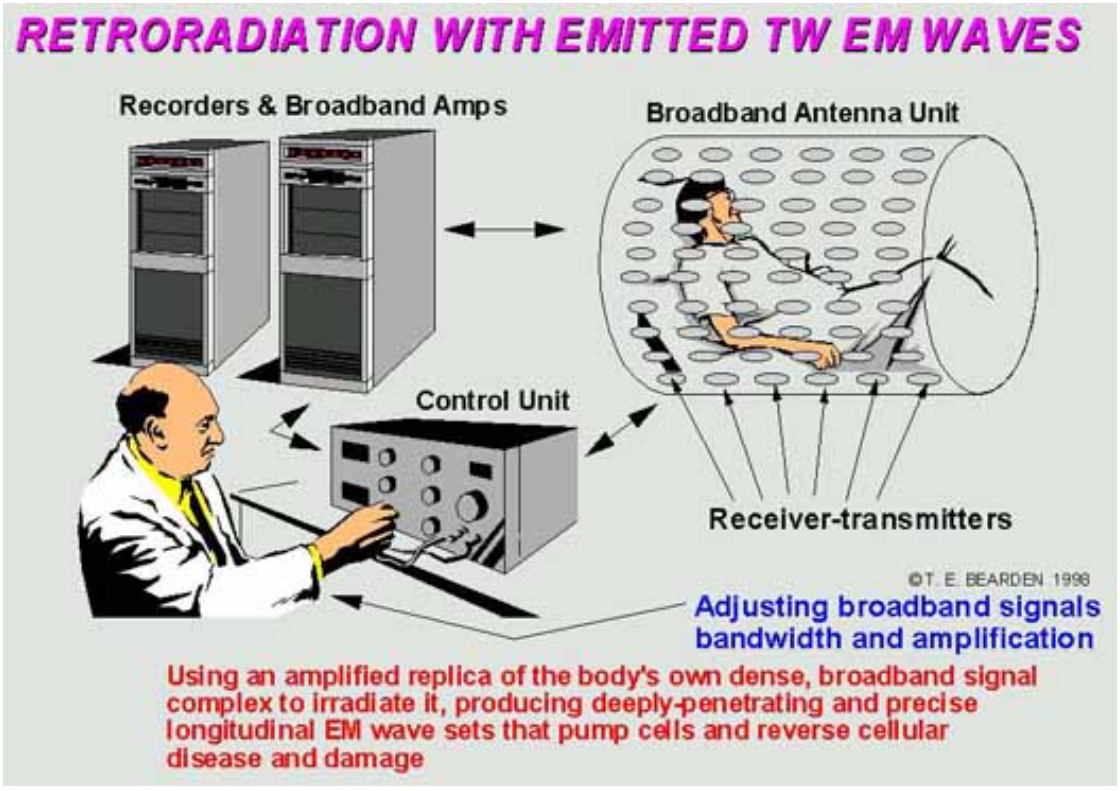


Figure 11.

structuring of photons and EM sine waves, have no instruments for that, and so do not know it. The Russians know it,[15,16] use it, and have developed sophisticated instruments for it for the last 30 years or more.

Shortly we will postulate how conventional scientists experimenting with mind and behavior control electromagnetically might utilize an immediate consequence of the fact that the specific emission from a body at any time—whatever type of wave component we look at—is a total correlate to all that body's internal functions, its energy exchanges with its environment, its states, its mental states and conditions, etc.

And we accent that the coherently integrated intent-changes in that body from its coupled mind's operations are also in the substructure of photons and EM waves emitted from the living body into its environment.

How Western Mind Control Scientists Might Proceed

Conventional scientists would ignore scalar photons and waves, determine the TW spectrum, and then slowly and painfully correlate that to the various physical, mental, and emotional things. That's the way they would *have* to do it, since apparently they use only standard electrodynamics. They can in fact do this via brute force, because that emission TW spectrum is of waves escaping from the entire "diffusion machinery" mixmaster in the body dielectric. It does contain all those integrated *mind-intent* 3-space correlates as well as the ordinary body 3-space energy correlates.

Anyhow, in envisioning Western procedures, the test body would be sitting there, in its normal (let's say fairly normal and quiet) EM environment. [See *Figure 11*] Let's assume this body is not sick, but is healthy and normal. Its emissions are a part of its equilibrium condition. It follows that the totality of its TW emissions is correlated to the sum total of everything that interacted with the body, plus its own internal reactions, including from mind-body coupling. Indeed, everything that has ever happened to that entity—physically, mentally, emotionally, etc.—has internal correlates infolded inside the emitted transverse EM wave spectrum.[17]

So first the scientists would simply measure the full environmental TW spectrum down to very tiny levels in all frequency bands possible—everything that is coming in to the body from its environment. They would probably perform the experiments in a triply-shielded Faraday cage, so the external environment outside the cage contributes very little transverse EM wave noise (perhaps some Schumann resonance). Magnetic wave shielding and ELF shielding is something else again, and longitudinal EM wave shielding is in general not possible unless longitudinal EM waves are employed in the shielding. But a "quiet external TW environment" enhances the isolation and measurement of the specific TW signal transforms the Western experimenters would be seeking.

Then they would measure everything likewise that the body is *emitting* when in that environment. That is the "zero reference" or "normal reference" level. They would measure every aspect: frequency, amplitude, phase, wave shape, modulation, etc.

Probable Experimental and Measurement Techniques

Next they would selectively irradiate the body with specific signals, frequencies, waveforms, etc. They would begin by using

They would consider the body dielectric as a "ship with portholes". Light (EM transverse wave energy) coming out of the portholes has originated and adapted from everywhere inside the ship and its operations. When the experimenters reinsert energy through one or more portholes, they are interested in determining precisely which operations inside the ship are affected. So the body physiological functions are also heavily instrumented.

By feeding back in the exact EM pattern and magnitude escaping the body dielectric through a single porthole, one "nullifies" that part of the emission by producing a net equilibrium in that component. This will in turn produce changes elsewhere in the spectrum emission from other portholes, and this can be measured. It will also produce "stress changes" in specific portions of the body dielectric, and in the heavily instrumented body these physiological, chemical, electrical, etc. changes can also be detected. Monitoring of the skin conductance, e.g., indicates the level of stress, and EEG monitoring with sophisticated instrumentation can indicate something of the brain wave states.

In short, the necessary measurements from which to construct specific correlates can be performed, recorded, and later analyzed.

This article will be concluded in Volume 9, #4 with Improving the Methodology, Further Phenomenology Experiments, Rejuvenation and other matters. ◆

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel U.S. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, U.S. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officer's Course, U.S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses.

Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor. He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuum's virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate matter and energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.

He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar electromagnetics processes.

REFERENCES

1. *In fact, it simply applies in the laboratory that method that is already used by species for the so-called "directed evolution" component of evolution. The exact mechanisms for directed evolution also arise naturally in the new approach. Directed evolution is required; e.g., no reptilian species could have evolved slowly into a bird. As it started slow changes, it would have not been able to fly or to run, and would have been simply destroyed immediately by*

Next they would selectively irradiate the body with specific signals, frequencies, waveforms, etc. They would begin by using portions of the same frequencies that are being emitted from the body in the "zero reference" environment. They would insure that the returned signal was of higher amplitude than the usual signal being emitted by the body at that same frequency and type.

reptilian species could have evolved slowly into a bird. As it started slow changes, it would have not been able to fly or to run, and would have been simply destroyed immediately by predators. Instead, such evolution occurs in a single jump in a species hard-pressed for a lengthy period. In the evolution of birds, one day every reptile egg that hatched, now hatched into a complete and functional bird with light bones, feathers, etc. A continuing debate (with perhaps more emotion than science) continues to this day on directed evolution. But it is real, and the mechanism can readily be generated (we've already done the gist of it).

2. *Fritz Albert Popp, "Photon Storage in Biological Systems," in Fritz Albert* Popp et al, *eds.*, Electromagnetic Bio-Information: Proceedings of the Symposium, Marburg, Federal Republic of Germany, Sep. 5, 1977; *Urban & Schwarzenberg, Baltimore, 1979, p. 123-149;—"On the coherence of ultraweak photoemission from living tissues," in* Disequilibrium and Self-Organization, *ed. by C.W. Kilmister, D. Reidel, Hingham, MA, 1986;*—et al., *"Physical aspects of biophotons,"* Experientia, *Vol. 44, 1988, p. 576-585;—"Biophoton emission: New evidence for coherence and DNA as source,"* Cell Biophys., *Vol. 6, 1984, p. 33-52. See particularly Fritz Albert Popp, Ke-hsueh Li, and Qiao Gu, Eds.,* Recent Advances in Biophoton Research and its Applications, *World Scientific Publishing Co., New York, NY, 1992.*
3. *With novel use of EM time-energy to curve spacetime, the physical actions of the "placebo effect" are due to the use of such "spacetime curvature engines" to produce actual physical effects—at least temporarily —in the cells and throughout the body's chemistry, physiology, etc. Experimental detection of these physical effects are well-established in the orthodox medical literature.*
4. *For example, see particularly R. O. Becker, "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes,"* Proceedings of the. XVI International. Congress of Zoology, *Washington, D.C., Vol. 3, 1963, p. 179-183;— "The direct current control system: A link between environment and organism,"* New York State Journal of Medicine, *Vol. 62, 1962, p. 1169-1176;—and D. G. Murray, "A method for producing cellular dedifferentiation by means of very small electrical currents,"* Trans. N.Y. Acad. Sci., *Vol. 29, 1967, p. 606-615;—and Joseph A. Spadaro, "Electrical stimulation of partial limb regeneration in mammals,"* Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, *Second Series, 48(4), May 1972, p. 627-64.*
5. *E.g., a popular discussion is given by John Travis, "Starting Over: Some Animals can regenerate limbs or even most of their bodies. How?",* Science News, *152(18), Nov. 1, 1997, p. 280-282. For a typical technical paper, see Jeremy P. Brockes, "Amphibian limb regeneration: Rebuilding a complex structure,"* Science, *276(5309), Apr. 4, 1997, p. 81-87.*
6. *I have one viewgraph which lists those 32 major flaws in electrodynamics. Further, leading theorists (Evans, Crowell, and others) in the Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study (AIAS)—of which I am a Fellow Emeritus by AIAS's kind tolerance—have added about another very technical and very fundamental dozen or so errors to my own list. A leading foundations scientist with over 500 papers in the literature commented dryly to the AIAS that "I broadly agree. that the transverse plane wave view of vacuum electrodynamics is the biggest blunder of twentieth century science. Faraday visualized that "EM disturbances" surrounding wires, magnets, etc. were simply the transverse plucking of taut strings. As he states in his book, Maxwell—who also firmly believed in the material ether—simply captured Faraday's thinking and assumed that transverse "plucked string" wave disturbance in the material ether. At the time all this was expressed, the electron had not been discovered, the atom had not been discovered, the molecule was a featureless blob, and no one had the slightest notion of an atomic nucleus filled with protons and neutrons. Charge was simply a "certain volume of electric fluid" and everything electromagnetic was expressed in fluid dynamics. As an example, that "material fluid" and "material ether" theory was destroyed in the late 1880s by the Michelson-Morley experiment. All the Maxwell equations assume that material ether to this day; not a single equation was ever changed to eliminate the material ether assumptions during the last 110 years.*
7. *For full explanations of the "Moscow Signals," see T. E. Bearden, .,* Gravitobiology: A New Biophysics, *Tesla Book Co., P.O. Box 121873, Chula Vista, CA 91912, 1991;—* AIDS: Biological Warfare, *Tesla Book Co., 1988. For an excellent Government study of the Embassy radiation by excellent but orthodox Johns Hopkins scientists, see A. M. Lilienfeld* et al., Foreign Service Health Status Study: Evaluation of Health Status of Foreign Service and Other Employees from Selected Eastern European Posts, *Department of Epidemiology, of Hygiene and Public Health, The Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Maryland, Final Report, July 31, 1978. On p. 245, it is noted that a marked excess of symptoms were noted in the Moscow employee group as compared to other East European employees in other East European nations.*
8. *Johns Hopkins researchers established the exact field patterns present in the Embassy from the microwave carrier radiation; see Robert C. Mallaliew,* A Model of the Microwave Intensity Distribution within the U.S. Embassy, *Moscow 1966 to 1977, Report FS-80-166, Applied Physics Laboratory, Johns Hopkins University, Aug. 1980. Nowhere in any of the Government-funded studies is there any consideration of field-free scalar potentials and their internal time-polarized EM wave structures (the bidirectional phase conjugate wavepairs shown by Whittaker to comprise the scalar potentials). Yet the field radiation patterns surprisingly showed that in just such field-free, persistent potential zones was where 100% of the health changes occurred.*
issue, see "A Comment" by William A. McGarey, p. 143; "A Comment" by Arthur C. Hastings, p. 143-144. See also Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Apparent information transfer between two groups of cells," Psychoenergetic Systems, *1(1), Dec. 1974. The Soviet Union awarded Kaznacheyev a very high medal for his achievements.*
10. *For a very nice summary of EM bioeffects from the more conventional view, see Robert O. Becker and Andrew A. Marino,* Electromagnetism and Life, *State University of New York Press, Albany, 1982. The book is also available at http://www.ortho.lsumc.edu/Faculty/Marino/El/ElPub.html.*
11. *Andrew A. Marino,* Powerline Electromagnetic Fields and Human Health, *http://www.ortho.lsumc.edu/Faculty/Marino/Marino.html. This book is highly recommended. Particularly see "Chapter 5, Blue-Ribbon Committees and Powerline EMF Health Hazards," and "Chapter 6: Power-Industry Science and Powerline EMF Health Hazards." Biophysicist Marino is one of the leaders in the field and has been personally involved in many skirmishes with powerline-dominated studies and findings.*
12. *E. T. Whittaker, "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,"* Mathematische Annalen, *Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355; — "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,"* Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., *Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372.*
13. *Reali, G. C., "Reflection from dielectric materials,"* American Journal of Physics, *50(12), Dec. 1982, p. 1133-1136. The reflected field from a dielectric material is not generated just at its surface but comes from everywhere in the interior of it.*
14. *Present physics models the EM wave as transporting energy, but erroneously omits that it also transports time. A photon is made of angular momentum, or "energy x time". Since EM waves are made of photons, it follows that they transport both the energy components and the time components making up those photons. An EM wave is a wave of angular momentum, not just a wave of energy.*
15. *KGB energetics weapons scientists call this internal structuring the "information content of the field." However, the Russians use a good deception plan, which implies that the "information content of the field" is just the normal transverse EM spectral content of EM signals. Appreciable "pertinent" work using that phrase is produced by the open Russian scientific community, thus confusing the issue. Our electrodynamicists seem to buy it hook, line, and sinker. The deception plan also tricks Western scientists into thinking that psychoenergetics is nothing but a Russian version of Western parapsychology. Again, our scientists comfortably accept this with smug satisfaction.*
16. *Presently the Russians are in a great new version of this deception plan, with the goal of deceiving Western scientists into thinking that the "secret" Russian energetics is based on torsion fields. Consequently they are releasing substantial material on torsion wave theory, including replicable experimental results. The released version of torsion fields has one glaring omission: the time components and structuring. This deception plan is excellent, because the torsion field theory that is released, is indeed "real" and testable. It is also revolutionary, with respect to present Western science. It almost positively assures diverting the attention of much of the Western science community into this highly limited subset of the full Russian torsion theory—effectively diverting the West away from psychoenergetics and the direct use of t-polarized EM waves and fields, torsion or otherwise.*
17. *We point out that E.T. Whittaker, in "On the Partial Differential Equations of Mathematical Physics,"* Mathematische Annalen, *Vol. 57, 1903, p. 333-355, showed that every scalar potential is comprised of an internal structure of bidirectional longitudinal EM phase conjugate wavepairs in an infinite set of harmonics. Each of those phase conjugate longitudinal EM wavepairs comprises a time-polarized EM wave. So the common potential contains an internal longitudinal EM wave structure that is further organized into an internal time-polarized EM wave structure. The mind-intent correlates and the total mind and emotional experience correlates from fertilization of the egg that led to development of that person, is in the internal substructure of every potential in the living body. In his "On an Expression of the Electromagnetic Field Due to Electrons by Means of Two Scalar Potential Functions,"* Proc. Lond. Math. Soc., *Series 2, Vol. 1, 1904, p. 367-372, Whittaker also showed that any EM field or wave is comprised of two scalar potential functions. It follows from Whittaker and Reali that the EM emissions from the living body carry the internal correlates of everything that has been experienced by that person from conception in the womb. Sometimes this deep embedded "hidden information content" can even be accessed in deep hypnosis. I once observed the deep hypnotic regression of a subject back to her prenatal experiences prior to birth, where the subject relived hearing words of rejection by the father, before the subject was born. The occurrence of the incident and the father's words were directly confirmed on the spot by the mother, who was closely observing the session as it occurred. It turned out that this particular rejection of the baby still in the womb had played a major role in subsequent deep psychological*

scalar potentials). Yet the field radiation patterns surprisingly showed that in just such field-free, persistent potential zones was where 100% of the health changes occurred.

9. *Vlail Kaznacheyev and L. P. Mikhailova,* Ultraweak Radiation in Intercellular Interactions, *[in Russian], Novosibirsk, 1981 [an English exposition of much of the Kaznacheyev work is given in Vlail Kaznacheyev, "Electromagnetic Bioinformation in Intercellular Interactions,"* Psi Research, *1(1), Mar. 1982, p. 47-76.]. See also Vlail Kaznacheyev* et al., *"Distant intercellular interactions in a system of two tissue cultures,"* Psychoenergetic Systems, *1(3), Mar. 1976, p. 141-142. In the same observing the session as it occurred. It turned out that this particular rejection of the baby still in the womb had played a major role in subsequent deep psychological problems experienced by that person all her life. To resolve the problem, use of a powerful "simulated" reliving pre-birth experience was conducted with the subject again in the pre-birth state and actively participating, but now with the father figure directly expressing love, acceptance, and cuddling and hugging his daughter. This led to a rather dramatic remission of most of the deep psychological problems within 24 hours.*

Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions, Part 3 of 3

©Copyright 1999 by T.E. Bearden, USA

This outstanding article is the last, Part 3, Part I and 2 of which were published in Volume 9, #2 and #3 of Explore! for the Professional. Because we feel that Col. Bearden's Special Note below is so very important we are repeating its publication in all 3 parts of this article.

Special Note

This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation

achieving many more effects in the targeted bio-organism or groups of them. With Hunt's method, the system as an *open dissipative system far from thermodynamic equilibrium in its environment* is being measured as such. This more directly allows for determination of the environmental inputs on a much broader range of subsystems, both space-like and time-like. Particularly for mental and emotional correlates to environmental stimuli, such measurements and correlations are essential.

More Comprehensive Phenomenology Experiments

To return: Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.

In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to provoke any body or mind change they wish. Strong emotion.

of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral.

Two Ways to Improve the Methodology and Experimental Correlates

We diverge momentarily: If they wish to improve this methodology, they will consider the body dielectric as a nonlinear isotropic medium. Then they will pretend that the spectrum of *difference frequencies* between each two adjacent waves is the spectrum of "emissions" from the body. They would also use those, as if they were actual emitted spectral signals, instead of the actual signals emitted. That procedure will give superior correlations, but it is more complicated. Part of that is known for underwater sonar,[1] and so our own scientists may or may not have realized it for use in mind and behavior correlate determination with respect to the body dielectric.

Another dramatic improvement in the depth to which the correlates can be constructed, is provided by detecting each porthole output in a two-channel device, where one channel has an adjustable time-delay as utilized by Dr. Valerie Hunt.[2] The two channels—one real-time and one slightly delayed—are then mixed, as by Hunt's method, producing an instrumental measurement of the chaotic part of the functions. Again, this can be measured, recorded, and later analyzed. It adds (i) a completely different kind of thermodynamics in the system measurements, (ii) a dramatically extended set of correlates, (iii) more direct measurement of the time-polarization causative signals, and (iv) an applications

Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories. Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc. changes and interactions.

A particularly vulnerable aspect of every mammal is the pleasure center in the brain. Experiments have shown that, when this center is stimulated, it is the most addictive experience possible. Rats will forego food, endure electrical shocks, starve, and even die to obtain stimulation of this center. Obviously a device capable of generating signals that evoke direct stimulation of the pleasure center in humans would be a powerful weapon.[3]

Extending the Data Base

See Figure 12. After the researchers have made an "individual porthole signal insertion" correlate database, then they would make a "two, three, four," porthole signal insertion correlate database by inducing selected multiple changes at once. Again they would analyze everything; the program would need one or more supercomputers. It would also require quite a highly qualified multidisciplinary team, extensive facilities, substantial funding, and would be many years in duration. We are describing a decades-long program. But it's a doable.

With sufficient development and performance of such a program, the researchers would have produced (with sufficient testing and analysis, and sufficient retest validation and verification) a database of "specific correlates for a given overall

technology eventually having many additional degrees of freedom and therefore capable of desired physical, mental, or physical and

mental delta."

A second stage in the research would be to test the correlates and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment.

The Dielectric Body as a Ship With Portholes

Again let us review what the EM transverse wave irradiation from the body dielectric represents. Think of the body dielectric as a sort of "ship", with lots of portholes. When it gets irradiated, certain operations happen internally to that radiation, i.e., certain "processes" and "interactions" occur, which change both the mental and physical states. The output emissions back from the body dielectric, out through the filtering "portholes", will directly correlate to what has happened inside the ship.

It is terribly important to realize that one can use the same frequencies and spectra coming back out of those "portholes" to insert EM signals and waves etc. back in there, and into the deepest processes going on in the body and in the mind (at all levels, times. So it will reach directly into and affect any and every part of the dielectric, as you wish, and in whatever manner you have correlates for.

We filed an invention disclosure[4] on the above correlate and "back-porthole" process for use in directly inducing full and efficient conversion directly to time-density (scalar, or time-polarized) EM waves inside the body/ cells, *therefore immediately and directly time-excitation charging the body cells and all their internal components.*

Subtracting the Normal Correlates to Obtain the Deltas

A specifically diseased body, e.g., has a specifically tailored change in its "normal" emission spectra, because of the disease condition alteration of its resident spacetime curvature engine. By having a database for the normal emission spectra of the healthy body, one can subtract it from the actual emitted spectra, to obtain the "delta spectrum".

If the correlates have been previously determined by the above mentioned research program, then one may simply introduce an amplified "delta spectrum" into the body, i. e., through the portholes. This will immediately time-excite the cells and their components throughout the body, particularly where that disease does exist. It turns out that the time-excitation charging by that method will "pump" those diseased

including the deep unconscious).

Remember, whatever you put back in there, is going back through the "mixmaster" hopper. It will be iteratively phase conjugated and interfered with by everything, countless cells in the time domain. The cells themselves (and all their parts) are highly nonlinear—to time-excitation charging, they are *totally* nonlinear. So they will act as rather perfect pumped phase conjugate mirrors, but pumped in the time-energy domain rather than in the spatial

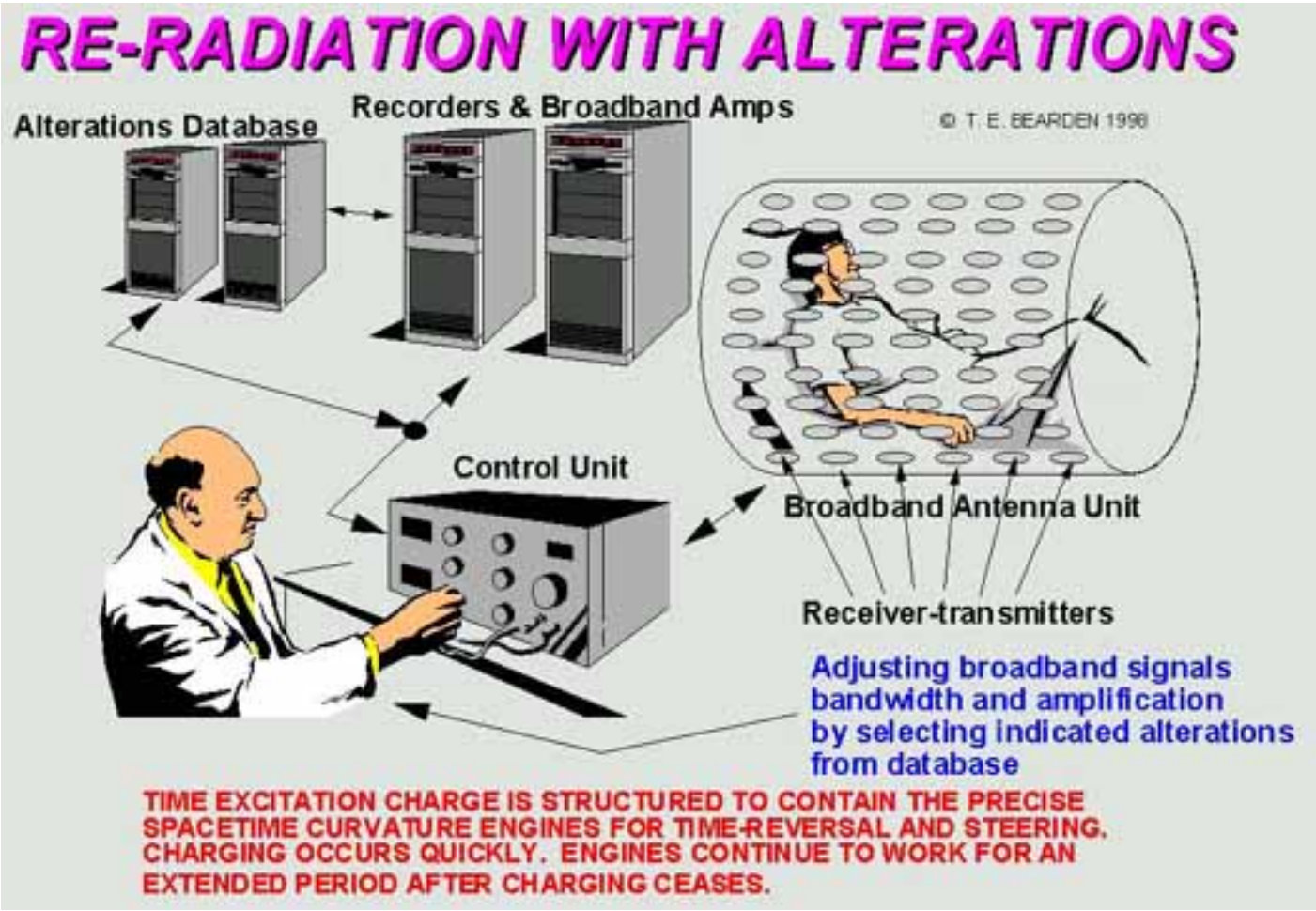


Figure 12. Using an amplified replica of the body's own dense, broadband signal
complex, containing added alterations, to irradiate the body and produce deeply-penetrating precise time-density charging for cellular time-reversal while steering the time-reversal trajectory to also correct a congenital condition.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

energy domain. This is a dramatic extension to nonlinear phase conjugate optics theory.[5]

General relativity tells us that each specific detail of the mass and energy structure of each cell and all its parts—down to the finest details—is accompanied by a precise set of spacetime curvatures. By reintroducing the same energy as the disease delta TW waves, the affected cells add the phase conjugates, converting the inserted TW signals into longitudinal EM wave signals. The longitudinally-pumped cells again phase conjugate, converting these longitudinal EM waves to time-polarized EM waves, and "charging" the cells and all their parts in the time domain.

Suddenly, at that point the *resident spacetime curvature engine*—rather than TW or LW EM waves-serves as the "input signal" to the cell-and-its-parts as pumped phase conjugate mirrors (PCMs), pumped in the time domain. An extension to the distortion correction theorem of nonlinear optics results. An exact, amplified antiengine for the diseased cells—i.e., a phase conjugate replica of the resident spacetime curvature engine—is formed. This amplified antiengine overpowers the resident disease engine, powerfully time-reversing the cells and their components back to a previous healthy state. The time-reversal actually occurs over a period of time after the "time excitation charge-up" ceases, say over the next week or two. Usually two to three quick irradiations are required, one week apart, to give a time-reversing period of three to four weeks.

force upon the cells or any part. E.g., as Pepper[6] states,

"*On a more fundamental level, the ideal lossless PCM reverses all the quantum numbers of the incident photon (i. e., linear momentum, angular momentum, etc.). It can be shown that the PCM therefore experiences no linear or angular momentum transfer from the incident photons; hence, the PCM is free from photon radiation pressure and torques."*

Note that, in ordinary EM theory, it is precisely translation forces that are engendered upon charged mass by EM fields. This process is quite different. In biological terms, this process dedifferentiates (in physics: time-reverses) the diseased cells and all their components—including the genes—back to an earlier healthy state.

By taking a diseased body and feeding back into it an exact amplified replica of its emitted TW spectrum, one can force the body to "time-excitation charge" all cells and their components immediately, with high efficiency. The human body and every cell and every part of every cell does the necessary "calculation" for the exact antiengine for each part. Since time is extremely condensed spatial EM energy (by a factor of almost 10^{17}), a startling contraction occurs in the radiation time required to time-charge the cells and their components and charged particles. This is a method for instant initiation of time-charging, hence it is extremely rapid. What took Priore several hours of LW irradiation to accomplish in the body,[7] can now be done

Even though appreciable forces are operating internally upon the cells and all their parts, there is no net translation in seconds with this "thwarting" and spectrum transduction method. In fact, it is an intense stress on the body, and—say—should only

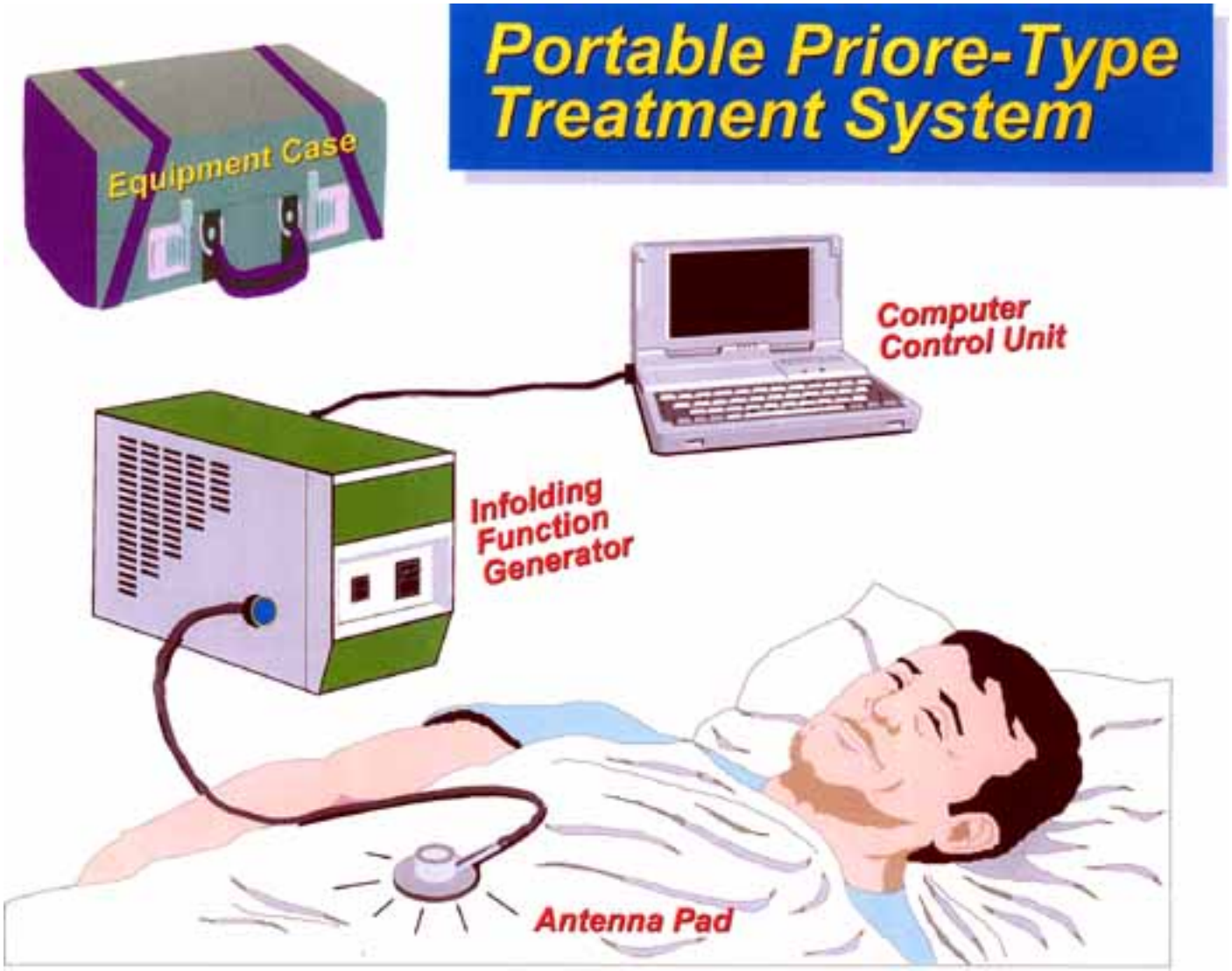


Figure 13. Portable first-method treatment unit proposed to the Department of Defense. For treating and curing mass casualties from terrorist BW attacks on U.S. population centers.

be continued for 30 seconds or so. We highly stress that overcharging in this time domain can be detrimental or even lethal if prolonged.

At the end of the very short time-excitation charging time, the body is "time-excitation charged in all its minutest particles". So everything is therefore pumped in the time domain for the next several days after the irradiation is removed, since the time-charge decays very gradually over a period of time. During that decay period, every part of the cell and body acts as a pumped phase conjugate mirror material, pumped in the time domain rather than in the 3-space energy domain. When time-pumped, the mass itself reverses to a previous physical state. This can be used for both nonliving and living masses. Because there is no forcible translation manipulation of the cells and their parts, it can be utilized on living cells in vivo. In the case of diseased cells—e.g., AIDS-it appears that three precisely determined 30-second "AIDS correlate" irradiations a week apart, should be sufficient to completely cure AIDS, including removal of all HIV-genetics changes from every previously infected cell of the body. Also, it would accomplish considerable rejuvenation of the body (making the body younger).

Rejuvenation: Restore the Telomeres and Produce Immortal Cells

Saving Most of the Casualties from Mass Terrorist Attacks

To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S. Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines—using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines could be developed cheaply and quickly, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem. The portable treatment units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc.

Each device could be used in "assembly line" fashion upon hundreds of sickened patients, in case of a WMD (weapons of mass destruction) attack upon one or more of our cities. The first generation equipment would save probably 70% of the stricken (as from anthrax, etc.). With second generation equipment, one would expect 90% of the stricken casualties could be saved.

Just now, there is a very dim prognosis for all those casualties, using present available treatment capabilities. Time and lack of vaccines defeats just about everything that can be done. Brutally speaking, most of those unfortunate enough to breath in

In fact, it is now known that the gradual loss of the telomeres—the natural ends of chromosomes—in a cell's chromosomes is what causes the cell to age. The gradual loss of the telomeres and the resulting shortening of the chromosomes represents a cellular "disease state" or "disorder" state" accompanied by a precise delta in the spacetime curvature engine accompanying every affected (aging) cell.

By determining the correlate for that precise telomere loss in the aging body's emitted radiation spectrum, an effective telomere regeneration process immediately emerges. One simply amplifies that aging "precise telomere reduction" correlate and reradiates the body with it, passing an amplified correlate back into every cell of the body. The cells and all their parts—including the chromosomes—add *the phase conjugate replicas*, converting the incoming TW EM correlates to longitudinal EM wave correlates. The cells again phase conjugate the LWs and add *the phase conjugate replicas*, converting the LW correlates to time-polarized EM wave pumping correlates. This latter process *time-excitation-charges* the aging cells and all their parts, including the genes and chromosomes. The cellular matter itself produces the amplified "aging antiengine" for each and every cell and telomere ending. The result is to again add telomeres, converting the cell back to a younger, more vigorous cell, and reversing the process of aging.

We point out without further elaboration that these methods also introduce direct engineering signals into the body's master cellular control system, including the regenerative subsystem. Hence the body's regenerative subsystem is involved in helping produce the necessary engines and anthrax spores from an attack, are going to die. At least 80% of them will expire, in spite of everything the present system can do for them.

Note each device could rapidly treat a whole series patients, one right after the other, merely laying them between "blankets" containing wire antennas, irradiating with the proper correlate spectrum quickly, moving on to the next patient, irradiating quickly (seconds), etc. The entire apparatus could be made to fit in a large suitcase-sized container, and it would be highly portable and controlled by a laptop-sized computer.

Unfortunately, so far the DOD doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about! The National Institute of Health (NIH) and the National Science Foundation (NSF) are not interested at all. After all, it isn't drugs, vaccines, antibiotics, etc. — which are simply not going to do the job. However, those are what the government and scientific communities are going to finance to the tune of hundreds of millions of dollars. They are then going to lose almost all those mass casualties when the terrorist attacks on our population centers inevitably occur.

Those are Americans. They are going to die. Most of them could be saved. We ought to save them.

For any change in state (physical, chemical, emotional, mental, perceptual), the body dielectric "portholes" change and the output spectrum changes. The delta from zero reference now represents that exact change.

Where Western Mind Control Research Has Probably Arrived

Western mind control researchers

operate upon the short telomere chains to add back telomeres. More specifically, the regenerative subsystem is changed into perfect consonance with the external introduction of the amplified antiengines.

That exact process can be used to rejuvenate the aged population and remedy most of the debilities of growing old. That is how we eventually intend to do it, if we can convince the U.S. government and the U.S. scientific community to perform the necessary research and validation.

probably first established a correlation database of porthole emission correlates to changes in internal states, both physical and mental. They almost certainly recognize the peculiar participation of every part of the body dielectric in the TW emission spectrum from the body. They will almost certainly have opted for this "porthole" notion of some similar expression of it, and the "thwarting" of these "relaxation and release" emission processes to engender internal physical changes in the body and in the brain-meat-computer, as they see it.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBERS 4 & 5, 1999

They probably experimented with different TW EM radiation mixes, to see what the body emission change to, and what states are induced. Undoubtedly they found that the induced states began to correlate with the former emission delta data base. That is, they found out which delta emissions spectra, reversed and amplified and fed back thorough the portholes, produce what internal changes.

Use for healing is the simplest of all. Use for killing or debilitating is more complicated. Of course weapons researchers wish to look only at the killing aspects. That is something they understand. They do not understand healing, for they do not even have the "regenerative" or "healing" mechanism in any of the scientific papers or texts. Becker[8] came closest in this country, and Priore did it in France. Both of those scientists were suppressed and paid a bitter price for their revolutionary and innovative research.

But look at what has been done, by "input-output" correlation research. The scientists will have a database now, that tells what state emerges in the body and in the mind, for what irradiation spectra (frequency, relationships, phases, amplitudes, wave shapes, etc.) one uses. And they did not work out all the wave-to-wave transductions ongoing in the mind and body connection and in the body and in the mind, individually, between TWÛLWÛTDW.

We suspect that this is the course Western mind control researchers will have taken, without even realizing the internal wave transductions occurring. And they would not be concerned with that. They would have what they want, for weapons, mind control, and behavior control. And they of the internal "mix" of the dielectric and all its tiniest portions. So Western mind control researchers and rogue groups probably do get good results.

We are not just picking on the U.S. government here! Internal divisive groups exist in all large and powerful groups, and joust for power. In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old "Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely" routine.

The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time. Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.

In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the clandestine mind control projects in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, *it could account for what seems to be actually occurring*. As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the

would of course ignore the healing aspects. And they would get results of course, revolutionary results. So they would undoubtedly classify the program very highly, thinking that they had the best of the best.

Rogue Groups May Also Have Arisen to Divert the Purpose of the Projects

And that is where real problems may arise. Every human group has within it competing subgroups, jousting for power. The more highly classified the group and its activities, and the less that is known about it outside its confines, the more strongly and secretly the subgroups can play. So they can emerge as **rogue groups** pursuing their own agendas, not that of their duly elected governments. In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a "captured" program, which is totally in the hands of rogues and no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government.

It has long been suspected in some quarters that even the US's highly classified research community may be riddled by such rogue groups, and so may be certain highly sensitive parts of the Research and Development community.

Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is power and secrecy. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are—to rogue groups—often just idle words. They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians.

Where the Russians Probably Have Arrived

On the other hand, the Russians will have developed instruments for detecting and isolating the LWs and the scalar waves, in addition to the ordinary mundane instruments for measuring the TWs. So they will have not only the TW correlates, but also the much finer TWÛLWÛTDW (scalar EM wave) correlates. They will understand and employ the use of vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) which Western researchers will often invoke but not understand or even be aware that this is what is being invoked. In other words, Western researchers probably just use the old method of "input fi set of functions fi output". That is the standard basis for almost all Western system analysis. With it, one doesn't have to know the exact functions and processes going on in the middle. One just determines a transfer function from a given input to the output that results. Then one catalogs that transfer function. One does that for lots and lots of transfer functions for particularly desirable results, and one has the system analysis. One also has the immediate basis for a rapidly-developed applications technology.

Western scientists are good system analysts. But they have little or no comprehension of what is really going on in that "inside the ship functions" portion, even though they have determined the transform function which acts upon the input to give the "from the portholes" output.

The Russians, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be much more advanced

certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a **human** characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification.

Nonetheless, the "simplified" TW EM "porthole correlate" approach will yield very positive results, due to the correlation existing with the LW s and scalar portions than the West, because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use the old U(l) electrodynamics. Further, the Russians have decades of use of longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean and produce stringent EM effects at a distance. So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW interferometers, through intervening mass

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

including the earth and ocean. Western mind-control scientists and their rogue groups—assuming they exist as postulated—largely will not be able to do that, and probably won't even recognize Russian testing of psychoenergetics weapons directly in or over Western nations.

Russian Lethal Psychoenergetics Mind Control Tests Over the U. S.

In fact, the KGB tested just such highly advanced mind control weapons over the middle of the United States in 1997 on two occasions. The tests were conducted against Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997 [See Figure 14], and upon Captain Svoboda in her A-10 "Warthog" on May 27, 1997. [See Figure 15].

Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona. At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion—dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal. All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour.

Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks. A secondary purpose was to stimulate the U.S. government, watch its investigation and findings, and ascertain if the U.S. knew of the extent to which Russian KGB mind control weaponry had advanced. Obligingly, we proved to me KGB that we did not understand what had actually happened to Captain Button.

Captain Svoboda was from the same Wing as Captain Button and was its most experienced night fighter A-10 pilot. In fact, she taught other pilots the fine points of night flying combat missions in the A-10. About two months after Captain Button's bizarre flight and death, Svoboda was engaged in night target bombing on the range. Rising from her ordnance drop on me target, Svoboda was suddenly struck and rendered hypnogogic and in a waking-dream state. Her sense of the vertical was instantly reversed. Superb pilot that she was, she immediately dream-perceived she was diving, not climbing out of the delivery. She instantly corrected to "climb out". So in the real world she dived sharply into the ground and her aircraft exploded.

This test demonstrated the instant alteration of a skilled pilot's perception, causing that pilot to inadvertently react promptly in an unintentionally suicidal manner. A secondary purpose of the test was to stimulate the U.S. government system again, to see if the system recognized what had

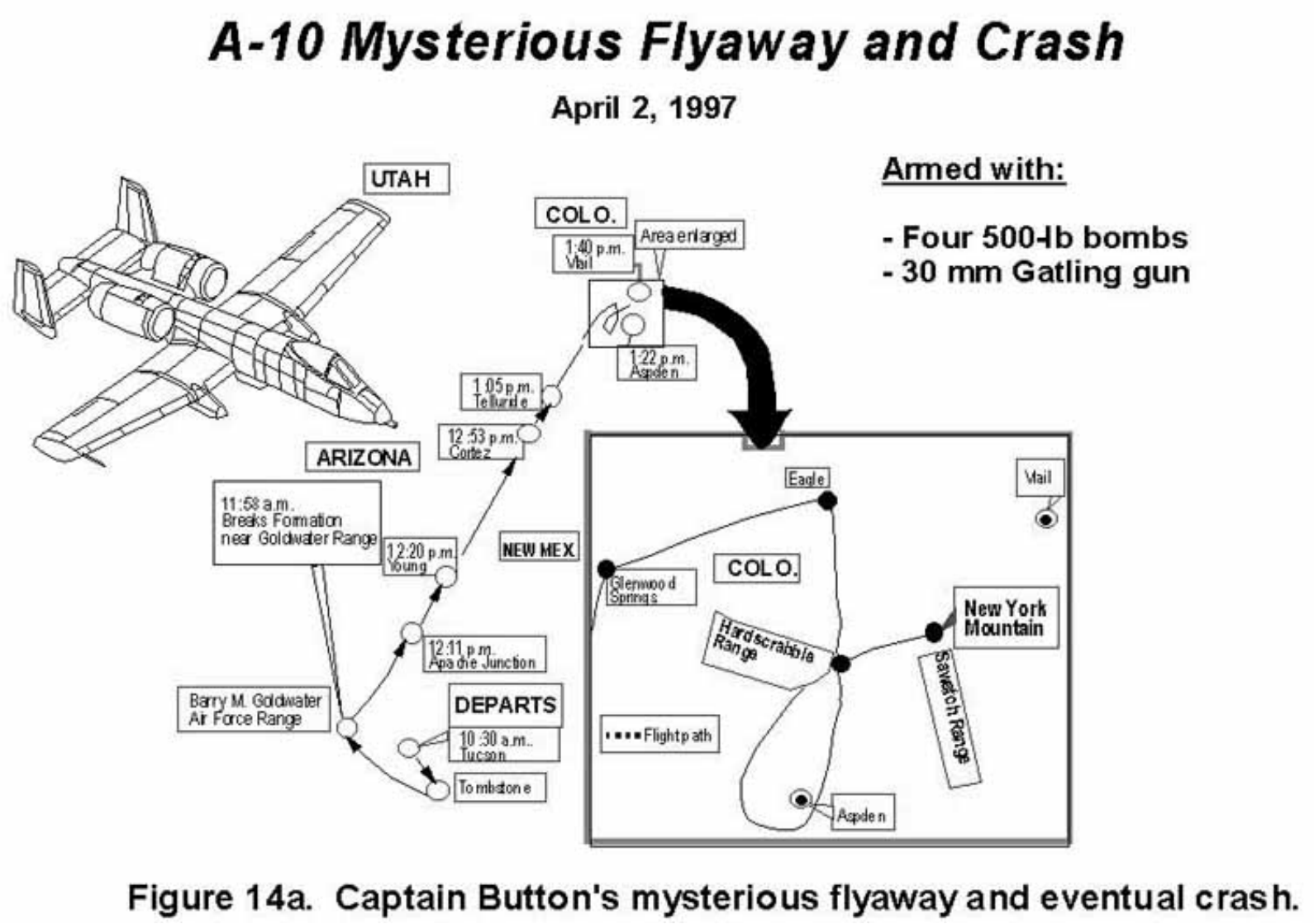


Figure 14a. Captain Button's mysterious flyaway and eventual crash.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

occurred. Sad to say, it did not and it has not. It was lamely speculated that Svoboda probably looked over her shoulder like a rank greenhorn, and inadvertently dived her aircraft into the ground while looking back at the target. If there was one pilot in the USAF who would have not done that, it was Captain Svoboda. At any rate, the KGB determined that the U.S. scientific, intelligence, and governmental communities did not have the foggiest notion of what had occurred.

In private proprietary communications[9] we have explained further, to proper parties, exactly the reasons for these two tests, and what exactly was being tested, and what is its planned strategic use.

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists—because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs for decades—also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials.

The KGB scientists also know that something very like Gaia— a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth—also exists, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials. If one reads some later books by Kaznacheyev,[10] e.g , this human species unconscious mind aspect and the biosphere unconscious mind aspect emerges loud and clear, if one interpolates between the lines, so to speak. Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.

I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can then convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society"—communist style—is still a variation of feudalism (all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof).

The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now. It is simply a matter of developing sufficiently complex equipment to be able to directly engineer the time-domain substructuring at sufficiently deep levels. It is a doable, although it is very, very complex and very, very difficult. On the other hand, they have been at it for decades. Even in the 50s the Russians already had the old LIDA device,[11] capable of inducing a catatonic trance-like state in a mammal—either a human or a cat,[12] for example. Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the

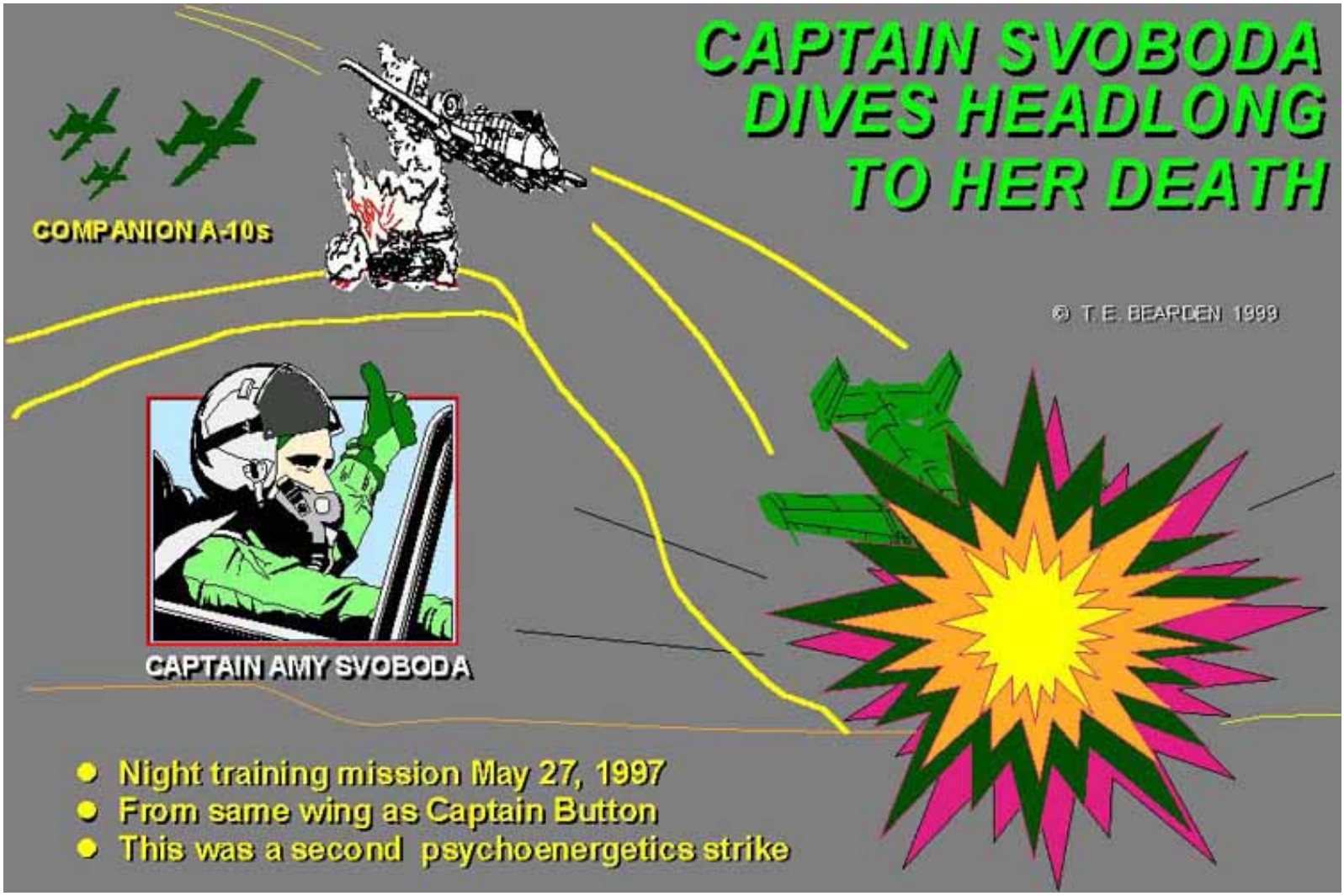


Figure 15. Captain Svoboda dives headlong to her death.

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

Afghan War to condition them for performance of merciless acts.[13]

Potential U.S. Rogue Groups and Two Recent Examples

Meanwhile, rogue groups amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate.

Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed.

We Certainly Have Proof of Such Rogue Activity. For Example, Here are Two Prominent Cases:

> as a result of those ghoulish experiments. So what happened when this gruesome thing was revealed? Again President Clinton publicly apologized! The head of the Executive Branch did not turn the macabre matter over to his Attorney General to prosecute. How many of these scientists were indicted? Not one. How many are going to be indicted? Not one. Suppose again this had been done by a private doctor in his own private clinic. You get the point.

There is Little or No Punishment of Rogue Scientific Groups

Shockingly, the U.S. government at the highest level has directly shown (and these are not all such cases by any means!) that mass crimes against U.S. civilians, *perpetrated by portions of the U.S. scientific community in direct conspiracy and in secret,* will likely be condoned. The perpetrators will not be indicted, tried, or convicted.

Note the connection of the "rogue groups" thesis to the above incidents. Note how rogue **scientific** groups got away with it in both these cases. There may be other rogue

1. For three decades, scientists from the U.S. government, universities, and civilian contractors secretly conspired to treat unsuspecting human patients with whole body nuclear radiation, including some retarded children and cancer patients. Some of those patients—including some of the retarded children—died as a result. These illegal experiments were conducted in great secrecy, and the results were highly classified. Eventually these actions were revealed, and a Presidential investigation committee investigated. These experiments would seem to be little different from the WWII Nazi and Japanese experiments on human prisoners. Are those U.S. scientists who were responsible for those retarded children's' deaths any different from the Nazi scientists and criminals we executed at Nuremberg? So what happened when this terrible thing finally came out into the open? President Clinton publicly apologized! How many of the responsible scientists were indicted for murder? Not one. None is ever going to be.
   Suppose a doctor here in South Alabama, with his own private clinic, had secretly irradiated those human patients and retarded children with whole body nuclear radiation, over a period of 30 years, resulting in some agonizing deaths. How many state and federal agencies would have come after him with arrest warrants? Probably about 50 or so. Would he have been indicted, tried, convicted, and executed or sent to prison for scientific groups getting away with such things today. They should not be able to get away with it. But they can.

   Perhaps a most startling additional part of those two incidents is that there was no great public outcry from the scientific community, deploring these murders and demanding that the criminal scientists be indicted and tried.

   As the old saying goes, "By their silence they have convicted themselves." The organized scientific community, **as a community**, has shown that it has little or no ethics, and—while deploring any scientific murdering that "gets revealed,"—is not really interested in justice. In short, much of the U.S. scientific community may now have very little ethics left.

   We are **not** talking about normal individual scientists, but the Big Science community. There is a whale of a lot of difference between the two. In the Big Science community, there can be and there are rogue groups. Lots of them. There is deep cover, deep classification. And there is very probably advanced mind control research and testing, be it legal or illegal. Hopefully most of it is legal and constrained. However, some of it is almost certain to be illegal and ill constrained.

   Human beings are still human beings. All the good and evil is still there, regardless of the group. The stage settings change, but the cast of characters and the play never change.

   It's sad, but 'twas ever thus. Hidden parts of our own governments—and other governments throughout the world—are no different from the old medieval groups, where nobles etc. were always plotting against the king, or using the king's power for their own nefarious end. The rogue groups today are no different from all the scheming and conniving groups that

life? Absolutely! Would the President of the United States have apologized? Not on your life; he would have turned it over to the U.S. Attorney General with a strong directive to investigate and prosecute on criminal charges.

2. Again for three decades, scientists from (i) the U.S. Government, (ii) universities, and (iii) civilian contractors conspired to give poor syphilitic blacks in Tuskegee, Alabama a placebo while ostensibly treating them for syphilis. The purpose of the program was to deliberately observe and record the ravages of the disease to its fruition in their wracked bodies. So the scientists deliberately sat there and watched their brains rot and their bodies rot. They kept meticulous notes, of course. It was very scientific. And it was macabre. They "treated" some 400 blacks in the "program." Over 100 blacks died

destroyed the Roman Empire. *Great empires fall from within, not usually from without!*

Conclusion

This concludes our brief portrayal of the probable directions that mind control research has taken, in Russia and in the West. It is a novel and powerful area, and it poses both severe dangers and great benefits to all the peoples of the Earth.

Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction of helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth. Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. Eventually it can engineer the mind and memory directly, beneficially. We foresee the day—perhaps 30 years hence—when education will be

EXPLORE! VOLUME 9, NUMBER 4 & 5, 1999

accomplished *by directly loading the software into the mind.* Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks one will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering. Another three weeks, an M. D. And so on. When that happens, then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized. There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.

We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on Earth. If we do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to

446955, Oct. 23, 1998, forwarded to US. Patent Office on Nov. 4, 1998.

5. A very good introduction to nonlinear phase conjugate optics is given by David M. Pepper, "Nonlinear Optical Phase Conjugation," Optical Engineering, 21(2), March/April 1982, p. 156-183. Also see David M. Pepper, "Applications of Optical Phase Conjugation," Scientific American, 254(1), Jan. 1986, p. 74-83.

6. Pepper, Optical Engineering, ibid., p. 158.

7. See T.E. Bearden, Energetics of Free Energy Systems and Vacuum Engine Therapies, Tara Publishing, Internet node www. tarapublishing.com/books,July 1997. See also T.E. Bearden, "Energetics Update and Summary, " Part I, Explore, 7(6), 1997, p. 60-67, Part II, Explore!, 7(7), 1997, p. 53-56; Part III Explore!, 8(1), I997, p. 53-56; Part IV; Explore!, 8(3), 1997, p. 56-63. See also T.E. Bearden, "Vacuum Engines and Priore's Methodology: The True Science of Energy-Medicine: Parts I and II " Explore!, 6(1), 1995, p. 66-76; 6(2), 1995, p. 50-62.

8. E.g., see R.O. Becker; Charles H. Bachman, and Howard Friedman, The direct current system: A link between the environment and the organism, " New York State Journal of Medicine, Vol. 62,

be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium.

We are reminded of a poignant quote from Teilhard de Chardin:

"Someday, after we have mastered the winds, the waves, the tides and gravity, we shall harness for God the energies of love. Then for the second time in the history of the world man will have discovered fire."

May the nations of the world utilize the new mind engineering science to truly free all minds into a common love of, and respect for, their fellow humans of every color, creed, and circumstance. As de Chardin envisioned, may we use the new science to discover a new fire, burning clearer and brighter than anything that has gone before. ♦

A B O U T T H E A U T H O R

President and Chief Executive Officer, CTEC, Inc. Lieutenant Colonel US. Army (Retired). MS Nuclear Engineering, Georgia Institute of Technology. BS mathematics, Northeast Louisiana University. Graduate of Command & General Staff College, US. Army. Graduate of Guided Missile Staff Officers Course, U. S. Army (equivalent to MS in Aerospace Engineering). Numerous electronic warfare and counter-countermeasures courses.
Tom is the leading advocate of scalar potential electromagnetics and the Fogal charge-blocking semiconductor: He is involved in alternate energy devices and scalar electromagnetic system prototypes. He has defined charge q as a coupled system of two components, advanced a mechanism for a vacuum engine, whereby the vacuums virtual particle flux is organized and used to energetically shape and manipulate

April 15, 1962, p. 1169-1176. See also R. 0. Becker; "The direct current field: A primitive control and communication system related to growth processes, "Proceedings of the XVI International Congress of Zoology, Washington, D.C., VOL.3, 1963, p. 179-183; —"The neutral semiconduction control system and its interaction with applied electrical current and magnetic fields," Proc. 1lth International. Cong. Radiol., Amsterdam, Excerpta Medica Foundation, 1966, Series 105, p. 1753-1759. See particularly Robert O. Becker and David G. Murray, "The electrical control system regulating fracture healing in amphibians," Clinical Orthopaedics and Related Research, Vol. TBD, No. 73, Nov.-Dec. 1970, p. 169-198.
9. Bearden, T.E., Energetics: Extensions to Physics and Advanced Technology for Medical and Military Applications, CTEC Proprietary, May 1, 1998, 200+ page enclosure to CTEC Letter, "Saving the Lives of mass BW Casualties from Terrorist BW Strikes on US. Population Centers," distributed to selected high U.S. Government agencies and Legislative subcommittees, May. 4, 1998.
10. E. g. , Vlail Petrovich Kaznacheyev, V. I. Vernadsky's Study on Biosphere and NooSphere, 1989 [in Russian]. Vernadskys concepts included living matter, biosphere, and human-transformed biosphere (noosphere). Kaznacheyev writes of evolution and

matter and energy, and advanced a mechanism for a Bohm-type quantum potential, which theoretically allows the engineering of action at a distance in physical systems.
He is president of the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (ADAS), a life member of the Alabama Academy of Science, Emeritus member of the American Association of Physics Teachers, and has served on the Board of Directors of several associations and corporations. Tom is a guitarist, a retired aikidoist (Sandan, Yoseikan style), is happily married and has two sons and two daughters. He and his wife Doris live in Huntsville, Alabama where Tom is retired from aerospace, continues private research, and serves as a consultant to industry on Scalar electromagnetics processes.

R E F E R E N C E S

1. Owen Flynn, "Parametric arrays: A new concept for sonar, "Electronic Warfare Magazine, June 1977, p. 107-112.
2. Valerie Hunt, presentation to the U.S. Psychotronics Associations Annual Symposium, Bergamo Center, Ohio, 1988. Hunt presented epochal work showing chaos—and thus hidden order—in recorded ELF electromagnetic radiation from human bodies. Hunt split the received EM signals into two identical channels, time-delayed one channel by a very slight amount, then recombined (mixed) the nondelayed and delayed signals. The result was that attractors precisely indicative of chaos appeared. This positively proves that human systems produce ordered time-organization of the living matter as the biosphere of the earth. Without specifying the exact technical details, Kaznacheyev discusses the gist of much of what is in this present article. The present author has an autographed copy of Kaznacheyevs book referenced above.
11. Rabichev, Lev Yakovlevich; Vladislav Fedorovich Vasiliev; Alexandr Sergeevich Putilin; Tatyana Grigorievna Ilina; Petr Vasilievich Raku; and Leopold Pavlovich Kernitsky, "apparatus for the treatment of neuropsychic and somatic diseases with heat, light, sound; and VHF electromagnetic radiation," U.S. Patent. No. 3,773,049, Nov. 20, 1973. This is the U. S. patent for the LIDA machine, developed by the Russians prior to the Korean War. Additional patents or applications are as follows: Italy, #619,129, March 1961. Germany, #1,183,607, Dec. 1964. Great Britain, #826,766, Jan. 1960.
12. Stefan T. Possony, "Psy-War: Soviet Device Experiment," Defense & Foreign Affairs Daily, 12(104), June 7, 1983, p. 1-2. Reports on Dr. Ross Adey's investigation of the Soviet device called LIDA which is used to bombard human brains with radio waves in the 40-MHz region. Also reports on work by A.S. Davydov of the Ukrainian Academy of Sciences, who discovered how the blood-brain barrier can be penetrated by low-frequency radio waves so that brain cells are affected. See also "Soviet device uses radio

structuring of EM.

3. Years ago, I read an obscure reference to Russian research directly along that line, with successful development of just such a portable device. Unfortunately I lost the reference in a disastrous flood in my basement and have been unable to recover it.
4. T. E. Bearden, "Alteration of Materials by Wideband Multiwave Irradiation Combined with Selective Emission Manipulation," Invention Disclosure Document Number

waves as tranquilizer, " Associated Press release, Huntsville [Alabama] Times, May 19, 1983. Dr. Ross Adey tested the Soviet LIDA machine on a cat, and in two or three minutes the cat was sitting quietly, almost as though transfixed, and uninterested in its surroundings. The animal remained uninterested in its surroundings for some 20 to 30 minutes after the machine was turned off.

13. "KGB Used PIS to Program Soldiers, "Resonance, No. 30, Mar. 1996, p.29. Quoting: "During the 1970s, the Soviet KGB developed a Psychotronic Influence System (PIS) that was used to turn people into programmable "human weapons." Soldiers fighting in the Afghan conflict were trained using the system which employs a combination of high frequency radio waves and hypnosis. Commands are activated by code words or cyphers. The purpose of PIS was to render regular soldiers and members of the special forces incapable of feeling sympathy.

The Tom Bearden Website

Latest cloning research findings by Bedini/Bearden

The huge dangers of current cloning technology

Mystery of the death of Australia's cloned sheep explained

"Spark of Life"

From "Stranger than Science"

by Frank Edwards © 1959, 1987

Did an obscure amateur scientist discover the spark of life? Did Andrew Crosse accidentally stumble upon a mixture of chemicals and electricity which produced living things from a lifeless compound? If he did not, then just what did he accomplish? The record of his work is clear, only the enigma of the results remains to plague science.

The neighbors of Andrew Crosse regarded him as more devil than man. They did not understand the bright flashes that lighted his laboratory windows at night when he was tinkering with his crude electrical devices. Not only was he dreaded and shunned as "the thunder and lightning man," but he was denounced as an atheist, a blasphemer, and a Frankenstein who had best be put in chains for the common safety.

Andrew Crosse minded his own business, it is true, but his was a very strange business for the early 1800's. And one of his experiments remains a very strange business to this day.

Andrew was an enthusiastic amateur experimenter in the new field of electricity. Out of touch with others in the same work, he labored under the double handicap of not knowing what had already been done - and of not understanding what he was doing himself. Yet it may have been this very lack of knowledge which led him to undertake the experiments which were to inscribe his name, however faintly, in the annals of science.

He decided to induce the development of artificial crystals by subjecting chemicals to prolonged exposure to weak electrical currents. Andrew mixed up some silicate of potash and hydrochloric acid and into this he dropped a fistsized chunk of oxide of iron. By inducing the current from a small battery to trickle through the solution to the oxide of iron,

he hoped to bring about the growth of artificial crystals of silica.

Having arranged this combination of chemicals and current, Andrew set it aside and went back to his favorite pastime of studying the spark-gap - the flashes which alarmed his neighbors.

Did he accidentally stumble upon an arrangement which created life from inorganic matter?

In a paper which he wrote for the London Electrical Society in that same year of 1837, Andrew set down this account of his experience.

He wrote "On the fourteenth day after the commencement of this experiment, I observed through a small magnifying lens a few small whitish specks clustered around the middle of the electrified stone. Four days later these specks had doubled in size and had struck out six or eight fine filaments around each speck . . . the filaments longer than the hemisphere from which they projected.

"On the 26th day of the experiment, the objects assumed the form of perfect insects, standing erect on the bristles which they were growing. Although I regarded this as most unusual I attached no singular significance to it until two days later, the 28th day of the experiment, when the magnifying lens showed that these things were moving their legs. I must say now that I was quite astonished. After a few more days they detached themselves from the stone and moved about through the caustic acid solution.

"In the course of a few weeks more than a hundred of them made their appearance on the oxide of iron. Under a microscope I examined them and found that the smaller ones had six legs, the larger ones had eight. Others who have examined them pronounced them to be of the genus acari, but some say they are an entirely new species.

"I have never ventured an opinion on the cause of their birth for the reason that I have never been able to form one. I thought they might have been airborne creatures that had drifted into the liquid and prospered, but later experiments with closed vessels, in which the ingredients had been purified by baking in the oven, produced identical creatures; therefore, I suggest that they must originate in the electrified liquid by some process unknown to me."

Andrew Crosse realized that he was walking a tightrope before the top scientists of his day. He was describing an experience foreign to their accepted understanding and therefore he was inviting ridicule. He did not have long to wait. Cries of fraud and hoax engulfed him. He and his alleged insects were denounced as nothing more than humbugs.

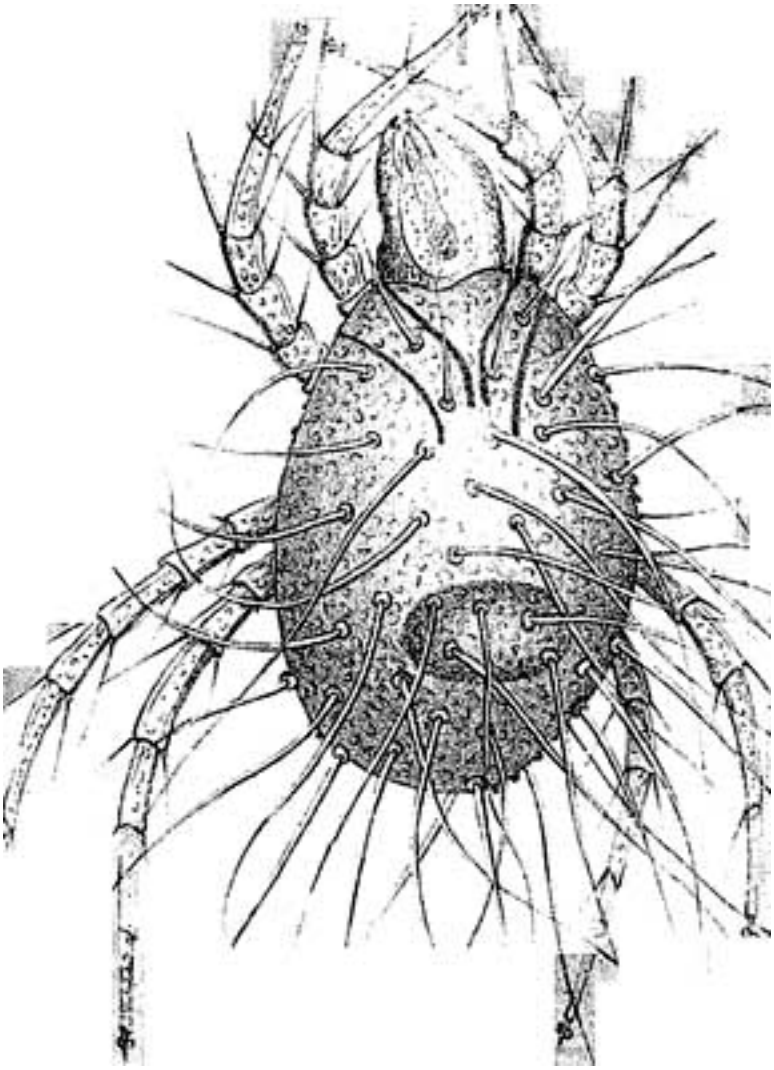
Amid all the furor that his announcement had created, Crosse stood alone and helpless. Even other scientists who had duplicated his tests with similar results kept their silence.

All but one. That voice was raised in his defense and it was such a powerful voice that none dared challenge it; for it belonged to the great Michael Faraday. At last Crosse had found his champion.

Faraday reported to the Royal Institution that he too had experienced development of these little creatures in the course of his experiments. But he added that he could not decide whether they had been created in the sterile solutions or brought back to life by the electricity! Either development would have constituted a milestone in scientific advance, as Faraday realized, but he left it to his fellow scientists to make the decision, if any.

Crosse never claimed to have discovered anything. He was merely reporting what had happened. After the attacks upon him subsided, he retired to his home in the Quontock hills for many more happy years among his test tubes and batteries.

Although he spent his long life as a humble searcher after scientific truths, the contribution for which he is remembered is the controversy over his acari - unwanted then, and unexplained to this day.



Genus Acari

Tom Bearden comments (finalized and slightly updated in March 2001).

It is difficult to make an understandable comment on the business of life, because presently scientists have not the foggiest notion what mind, being, life, death, time, etc. are. For that matter, they don't really know what matter and energy and charge are either. In the scheme of things, our modern "science" is only about three hundred years old, and that's a snap of the finger in even just the existence of this world. Much of modern science still considers the mind as a "meat computer", or just the physical electrodynamic activity of the brain, etc. Materialism has not died, even though quantum mechanics essentially wiped it out decades ago, and the old concept of "mass" as something hard, permanent, and "material" has also long since vanished. One is referred to the works of Max Jammer to see what the present view of "mass" is. Also, without looking up the references again, recent experiments with quarks and gluons wound up with experiments in which it mattered not a whit whether one considered the mass as zero or nonzero. Nature, it seems, does not have to play by our usual "either-or" rules. In physics, of course, this is the duality problem, which to this day has not

been resolved because attempts to resolve it have applied Aristotelian logic -- and there is no solution to the problem of "opposites being identical" in that logic, which forbids that very thing by authoritarianism.

The modern biogenesis experiments, e.g., never took place in the absence of life. There was no "statistical generation of living or quasi-living forms" in the absence of engines for such forms. The great rush of Poynting energy flow around the earth, generally parallel to the equator, alone carries the "engines" (internal sets of spacetime curvatures) for every form of life that ever existed upon the earth. So the experiments were bathed in "living forms and dynamics", if one accounts for the internal Whittaker-structuring of electrodynamics -- noted but ignored by our scientists for nearly 100 years.

Quite some time ago, we worked out the nature of mind, and the mind-matter coupling mechanism (which is engineerable). We did that in pursuit of the mechanisms in the KGB/ Russian psychoenergetics weapon work. I had the last of a 3-part article published in "Explore", dealing briefly with mind control technology both the way it is probably done clandestinely in this country and how it is done by the KGB/Russians. I'm still trying to get the proper parties to believe it; not much progress. However, some very neat information has been released on the Internet that very probably reveals why officially there is no interest. It's because three decades ago some of our "spooky folks" found (in deep hypnosis experiments) that humans are inordinately sensitive to extremely low-level EM signals and fields. Even though no detection or sensation may rise to the conscious level, the unconscious (which is totally conscious, just massively parallel rather than serial) does sense these signals. Voila! It would appear that "very deep black" parts of the community probably developed quite good mind influence and mind and behavior control or interference using techniques adapted from that work. The reader must always remember that just because the *overt* government does not know something or have something, does not at all mean that the *covert* government doesn't have it. And even in the covert government, there are layers within layers. So there, even when the upper levels do not have something, it still does not mean that the deeper levels do not have it. The problem with the best knowledge and technology, when unknown to the upper covert levels and the overt level, is that it is then quite likely to be subverted into the deepest levels, which may have their own agendas and may not report to the duly elected U.S. government at all. Indeed, such levels often assume that the President himself does not have a "need to know".

Present physics has erroneously omitted the time increment carried by the photon. The overemphasis on the so-called transverse wave (which does not exist as such in vacuum, fairly readily shown) has led to our missing the greatest and most important part of electrodynamics: the longitudinally polarized EM wave and the time-polarized EM wave. For example, mind and mind operations are totally electromagnetic, but use time-polarized EM waves rather than the standard stuff. Overtly we do not even have detectors for LPWs and TPWs yet; the Russians do. However, every major weapons lab on earth now is aware of longitudinal EM waves and their powerful characteristics. Simply read some of the

summary material on Undistorted Progressive Waves (UPWs) on the Los Alamos National Laboratory website, e.g. by Rodrigues et al. A UPW is an "imperfect" longitudinal EM wave with some remaining transverse wave residue (that is the way it is modeled).

Let me give you one example of how fouled we are. We still use Aristotelian logic primarily. Yet it is an incomplete logic. Let me show you instantly. Take the simple Venn diagram of a rectangle lying on its side, divided in half by a vertical line in the middle. Label the right rectangular area A. Label the left rectangular area "not-A". What is the line in the middle and the border? Both A and not-A, so that A is identical to not-A. Yet the third law (law of the excluded middle) forbids A identical to not-A. Apply the third law to the Venn diagram. The border disappears, and the middle dividing line disappears. The logic self-destructs, because now there is no separate A and no separate not-A. Yet so far as I can determine, no one seems to have seen that very simple thing and questioned it. Aristotelian logic cannot be applied to the very Venn diagrams used to establish and "prove by demonstration" its propositions. We corrected that nearly 20 years ago, and got called every kind of lunatic imaginable -- the usual reaction when something fundamentally wrong is pointed out in a comfortable part of the prevailing paradigm. These days I simply point to Morris Kline's "Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty" to the Aristotelians, and tell skeptics to go and read it and then we will discuss the foundations of logic. With a 5-law logic (or 4-law with an additional applications rule), one solves the "dividing line" problem nicely. Then suddenly things like spacetime and being and mind and nothing etc. can be solved -- in the 5-law logic, but never in the 3-law logic. The problem of life itself -- whether terrestrial or extraterrestrial -- has no solution in 3-law logic.

The entire method of Zen is to try to break up the iron Aristotelian bent of the conscious (serial processor) mind, and get into the far broader unconscious (totally conscious, massively parallel processor) mind. Few have done that. But one cannot present a 5-law solution to a 3-law processor; it just "does not compute". It's like putting a thousand slides at once on the normal "single slide at a time" projector. The "conscious mind" can see only a single slide at a time. So it just sees "black" or "nothing at all". That's why we "see" the "massively parallel conscious" mind as "unconscious"! It isn't. But it is a quite different *form* of consciousness which we all have.

Time is never observed, and no observable is a *cause*, a priori, because an observable is only a frozen, nonchanging 3-spatial "instant snapshot" and therefore the *output* of the observation process, while the *causal input* is what exists in 4-space prior to its interaction with the observation process. When one adds time and time dynamics to one's science, one moves far in front of much of present Western physics. E.g., physics has nearly hopelessly confused the *causal* side of the observation mechanism/process with the *effect* side, everywhere, throughout physics -- simply by assuming that observables persist in time -- a non sequitur since an observation is a frozen 3-space snapshot at one single instant.

And sadly, the physicists do not seem to have even realized it!. Not a single paper or text in

the West, e.g., illustrates an EM wave in spacetime prior to its interaction with a unit point charge. E.g., simply check a fine editorial by Romer. Romer is the editor of American Journal of Physics, and we are referring to Robert H. Romer, "Heat is not a noun," American Journal of Physics, 69(2), Feb. 2001, p. 107-109; and specifically to his end note #24, p. 109. Romer takes to task *"…that dreadful diagram purporting to show the electric and magnetic fields of a plane wave, as a function of position (and/or time?) that besmirch the pages of almost every introductory book. …it is a horrible diagram. 'Misleading' would be too kind a word; 'wrong' is more accurate." "…perhaps then, for historical interest, [we should] find out how that diagram came to contaminate our literature in the first place."*

But in general physicists continue to charge on, confusing effect as cause. Electrodynamics, e.g., is particularly guilty of greatly confusing the two, which is really what is preventing a successful and engineerable unified field theory. Further, contemporary classical electrodynamicists do not calculate either the field or the potential; instead they calculate the *reaction cross section* of each, interacting with a unit point charge assumed out of nowhere. In short, they calculate how much is diverged from the actual field or potential, and then call that "little extracted part" the field or potential! Again, they mistake the causal entity existing before the interaction with the effect entity existing after the interaction. Well, after the interaction has occurred, that result is the *effect*, not the *cause prior to interaction*. Physics has this so hopelessly snarled that it will require 50 to 100 years before the journals and physics societies are likely to even realize it and admit it, and then it will require them another 50 years to straighten it out and purge this huge non sequitur from physics theory and modeling.

Anyway, we did model how mind and mind operations operate, including their precise nature, how they fit into all this, etc. We thus were able to resolve many previously unsolved riddles such as the nature of intent, how a space-less mind operation can generate a spatial input to a spatial body and vice versa, etc. We also worked out how to use "effects" systems to generate "causal" systems, completely independent of mass -- because the KGB has recently completed a completely different kind of weaponry based on this, and different from anything that has ever existed in the history of mankind (at least on this planet!). The Russians of course were already there; I got there much more crudely by intensely working on how to explain what they were doing.

To see that the effect can generate the cause, just consider the normal "forward time" observation process having to operate in a "time-reversed" process. You see, not only must we shift observers from frame to frame, but we must also be able to shift them from forward-time (of some conveniently chosen outside reference observer) to reversed time (of that same reference observer).

At any rate, it turns out that the entire universe is already "alive" in a very special sense. There is no death; there is mind (I use the term "mind" in the most general sense, not just the conscious mind which is merely a "periscope" put up and taken down from the

unconscious). And mind is not a part of the brain, and it is indeed separated from body but intimately linked to it by the mind-body coupling dynamics. Further, any life that has "ever existed" still dynamically exists in a special kind of more fundamental electrodynamics infolded inside all normal EM fields, waves, and potentials. The Tibetans knew much of this very well, but of course in terms that our materialistic science rejects or completely fails to understand (as we stated, most of our scientists believe the human is a robot and the mind is simply the electrochemical reactions of a "meat computer"!).

Since ambient spacetime may be modeled as a special kind of "scalar" potential with intense energy density, it then decomposes into a series of bidirectional EM longitudinal wavepairs, a la Whittaker 1903, except one must use impulse waves so as to include the time dynamics part of spacetime, rather than forcefield 3-space type waves. The entire thing -- mind, life, matter, fields, waves, spacetime, etc. -- then becomes structurable and directly engineerable by novel EM means (such as the O(3) higher symmetry electrodynamics pioneered by Evans and Vigier). Longitudinal EM wave technology is the key to developing such mind-body coupling mechanisms and engineering of them, at all. One only gets the time-polarized EM wave technology *after* the LPW technology has "done its thing" -- the time-polarized technology is far and away the most powerful and primary.

Also, low frequency photons have far more energy than high frequency photons, if one includes the time component, since time is spatial energy compressed by c-squared and has the same energy density as mass. Time-energy (highly compressed spatial energy, compressed by c-squared but in the time domain rather than in 3-space) and spatial energy in the photon are canonical. As the frequency of the photon decreases, its spatial energy decreases also with the decreasing frequency. However, the time-energy component increases, and its compacted energy increases as the square of the time-component expressed in seconds. Hence at lower frequencies the total energy (sum of spatial energy and time energy) in the photon increases. Indeed, if one wishes to engineer gravitational effects, it is the low frequency photons (low ELF) that are important, because they have far and away more "spacetime curving energy" than high frequency photons such as gamma rays.

At least eight nations on earth now have longitudinal EM wave technology weapons to one extent or another. Several of them -- hostile to one another -- are using Western Australia as a convenient nearly uninhabited target range.

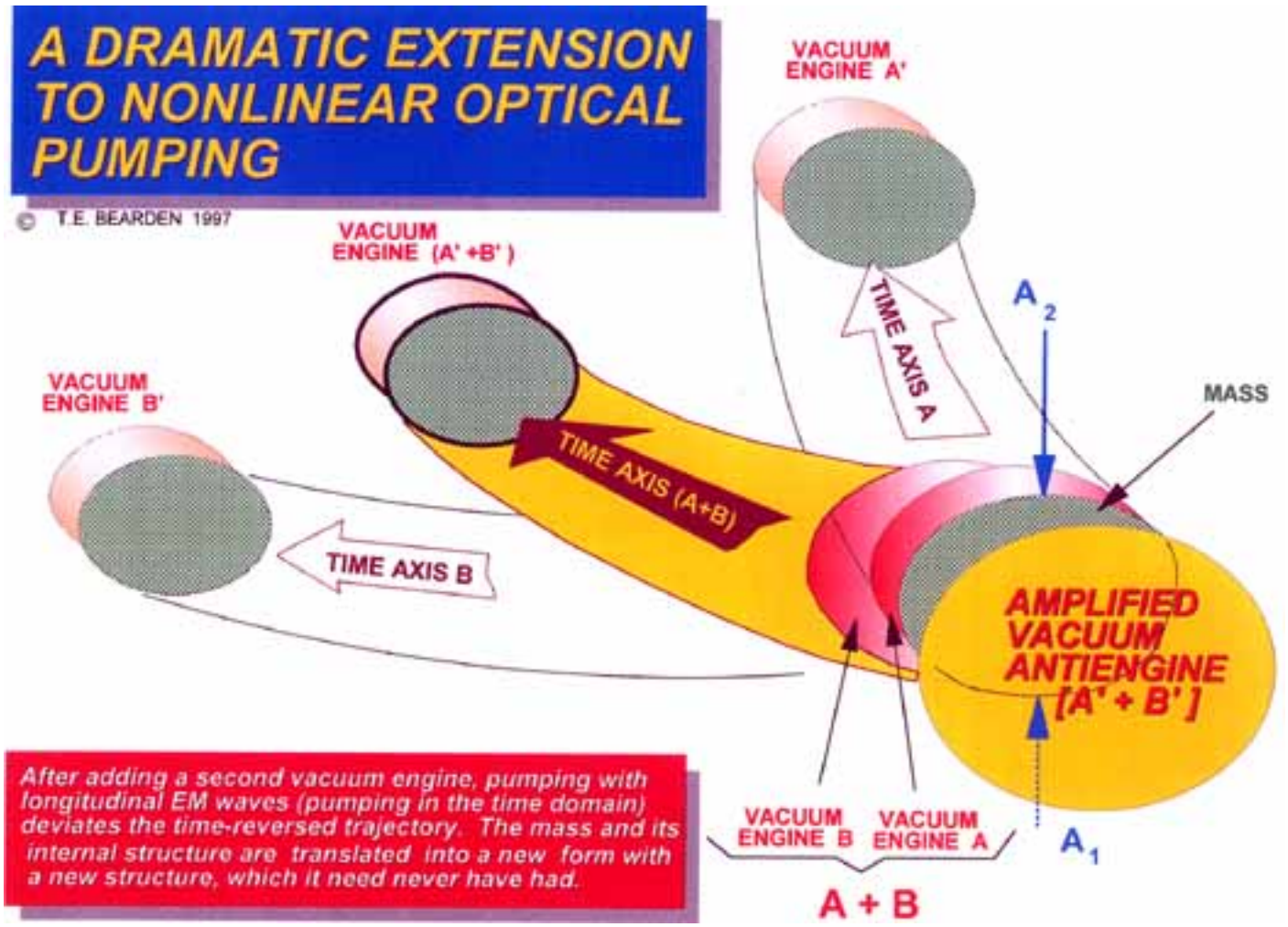
Anyway, when you come at the mind-body-life problem with that background (which unfortunately required more than 20 years of very hard work!) there appears to be no great difficulty in explaining the Faraday, Crosse, Fox, Miller, and Urey biogenesis experiments. And yes, there appears to be no difficulty in explaining the "appearance" of "life on earth" in the prebiotic soup. It did not really appear out of nowhere spontaneously at all, but simply was a sort of sympathetic resonant coupling of physical forms to mind-forms already there. None of the experimenters realized that the great Poynting energy flow (and one must add back in the missing Heaviside component which is some 10exp13 times larger than the

accounted Poynting flow) around the earth parallel to the equator and from West to East, is already internally structured with every possible form of life ever in the universe anywhere. If we further multiply that Heaviside component by c-squared, so that we can account for the time-energy portion of that great energy flow, we can see immediately that life and its environment are both living and intercommuting all the while. The creator in fact created a living universe, not an inert one (as best we can speak it in the inadequate 3-law logic). If one believes in big bangs, then life structuring emerged right along in all the fields and waves and energy, right in and out of the big bang. There is not a single point in the universe anywhere that is absent of energy and therefore absent of life, in the view of the model I am using.

Understand, one does not have to agree with this model! That is one's own decision. We are just pointing out that, if we correct many of the errors known to be in the presently used models, this is the kind of reality that readily emerges. We get a physics that is not just an "inert" physics, but a living physics where literally the entire universe is "alive" in very special manner.

In deciphering (after 14 years!) the Priore mechanism, I found that incredibly the cellular regenerative system does retain the form and "memory" of all the precessor cellular forms. Cancer, in fact, is very often due to a direct "order" by that system to a cell (aerobic) to start back down the "chain" to an anaerobic cell, because of severe hypoxia and the sustained inability of the regenerative system to maintain the cell in aerobic form. It doesn't just send an "order", but sends a "precise set of spacetime curvature engines" that go to work on that cell and all its parts. The first major step back is to break it loose from centralized control of its growth -- whereupon we recognize it as a tumor cell. There are two requirements: (1) cellular damage, and (2) "promotion". Biologists do not really understand "promotion", because they do not understand the cellular regenerative system—which used time-polarized EM waves, and nonlinear optical pumping of the cell and all its parts in the TIME-energy domain rather than the SPATIAL energy domain. That sort of pumping creates an "antiengine" to its forward time engine resident in the sick cell, thereby time-reversing the cell and all its parts back to a previous state on the trail from the early anaerobic single cells to the present aerobic cells.

By the way, recent experiments in cloning are beginning to bear out the fallacy that exact electrochemical processes produce the same end physical results, particularly when the persistence of the created forms is examined. E.g., cloned rats may live half their lives in apparently normalcy—then suddenly grow greatly obese and die. Many other anomalies are being uncovered in this fashion. The reason is quite simple: We have some diagrams showing that one may introduce an additional "engine" to the pumping of a diseased or damaged cell (or a healthy one for that matter), and in the time-reversal process then induced, the "time-reversal" process will be diverted from the original trajectory. In short, the original full state will not be recovered.



This, we pointed out, is a second generation technology to be developed, where a disease or disorder must be treated and where also there was never a normal past state anyway. A case in point is birth defects, etc. Eventually, if the technology ever is allowed to be funded and developed, even those kinds of medical conditions will be treatable and curable. The point is that in cloning, one does not use the normal sperm cell and egg, without abnormal disruption. There is indeed an abnormal disruption -- and every such physical action or change and dynamics certainly involves an additional set of engines. In short, with present methods the cloned entity also has introduced into the equation an additional "engine". In the fertilization process, there is quite a jump back to a "time-reversed" situation (fertilization is the beginning of a physical embodiment, hence from two parts of an embodiment already in being, there is a rather dramatic "jump backwards"). The "normal" backwards jump of that kind is a normal fertilization of the egg by the sperm. Any change to that procedure, represents the insertion of an abnormal engine to be processed in that same "jump back". For the methods being used, it appears that the abnormal engines are sufficiently weak that, in the cloned animal, some time must expire in its lifetime before the impact of that little constant deviation from normal grows to become suddenly significant.

Indeed, all "living forms" are materialized from energy, but from both matter-energy and time-energy and the dynamics of the two. Natural processes include fertilization, birth, etc.,

but there is no technical reason whatsoever that the process cannot be direct and even directly engineerable. In this "expanded energy" sense, mind energy and dynamics can be engineered as well as body matter energy and dynamics.

To cinch the matter of "engineering living forms", I once participated in a accidental and unplanned experiment where Golden materialized living things. Not little bitty things, but big things. In my view we actually materialized thought forms, since much later we were able to piece together exactly what apparently engendered each part of the phenomena. There were multiple (scared) witnesses who prefer never to discuss it. The experiment also altered all the clocks in the area for four days before the "time-energy charge" we had inadvertently created dissipated. Let me just say that it really got my attention! We never repeated that experiment again. But the changes were substantial and the phenomena were substantial, and to this day I prefer not to discuss that experiment. It simply cannot be understood without the outline sketch we are speaking of, where one accounts for time-energy and dynamics as well as material energy and dynamics, and also for the coupling dynamics between the two.

Not only can one have a "material entity" or thing communicating with another "material entity" or thing, but one can also have a "mental thing" (time-domain thing with no spatial existence) communicating with a "material entity or thing" with only spatial existence, and vice versa. There is indeed a coupling two-way mechanism

Look at the so-called "physical form" -- which almost always one is speaking of as purely 3-space. Most scientists have not yet understood that a priori a piece of 3-dimensional mass *as observed* cannot even persist in time! Masstime exists in time, but "mass" is a frozen 3-spatial intersection of the spacetime entity. It is exactly comparable to a frozen frame in a movie film. The individual frame never has any existence except at a frozen moment in the slide projector. "Motion" and "movement" etc. involve the time domain a priori -- hence something without any time-component at all, cannot persist or even exist except at one frozen moment in time. Hence any observable existed in that single "observation slice" and at that "point in time" only. After all, a "point in time" is where time symmetry is broken or ceases. In short, it is a time-discontinuity. All observations are such time-discontinuities.

The SETI problem will not be solved, in my personal opinion (understand, I do not object at all if others do not see it this way) until a far greater and deeper understanding is reached by our modern physics. Forget communicating with "transverse" waves; longitudinal EM waves can travel at any velocity, limited only by how much "residue" of the normal EM wave junk is still hanging in there (how much "transverse EM wave noise" is still present. A pure LW moves at infinite velocity. As we suggested, simply download the Rodrigues and Lu papers carried on the Los Alamos National Laboratory Web site. It appears that now most major weapon labs have "discovered" the fact that there can be longitudinal EM waves, and some eight or so nations have developed weapons technology from such. If one has such technology, all the rest is obsolete.

For the skeptic, here is a statement made in 1997 by Dr. William Cohen, then Secretary of Defense:

> *"Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves… So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations…It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts."*
>
> [Secretary of Defense William Cohen at an April 1997 counterterrorism conference sponsored by former Senator Sam Nunn. Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.].

Any technological civilization that has not solved the fundamental "self-killer" problem of the technological species, must and will self-destruct. This follows from simple servo-mechanism theory, as we have previously pointed out. The KGB is working on a "solution" that is far along: engineer the entire human species quantum potential so that the human species can be turned into an "antlike" species, which of course would be the "ideal" communist state, in the minds of many Communist party theoreticians. Our guys haven't even got started on engineering the quantum potential yet. They have not yet even discovered the big ball park, let alone the big ball game.

Anyway, that is just some comments for your personal information. What really is happening in the "hidden weapons" area and "hidden weapons science area" is already so advanced in some quarters that science fiction pales by comparison. The real question is whether we shall survive very much longer, and whether we shall mature rapidly enough to begin to use these technologies for the benefit of humanity, rather than for its destruction.

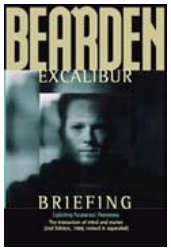
Sincerely,
Tom Bearden

Additional Comments from Tom dated 9 July, 2001

CHENIERE PRESS

The Tom Bearden Website

Return to Order *Excalibur Briefing*



Help support the research

CHECK ONLINE STORE FOR UPDATES

EXCALIBUR BRIEFING

THE NEUROPHONE

Another device that uses the new hyperspatial, virtual state, nested modulation technology (and has done so for seventeen or eighteen years) is Dr. Pat Flanagan's neurophone. With brilliant insight and intuition far beyond that of science at the time, Pat invented and patented the instrument by the time he was seventeen years old. The neurophone is a device that, contrary to all present theory and knowledge, will directly "pump the brain" and reproduce sound and information directly in the brain and mind system, without going through the auditory system at all. A simplified diagram of Pat's improved neurophone is shown in Figure 11.

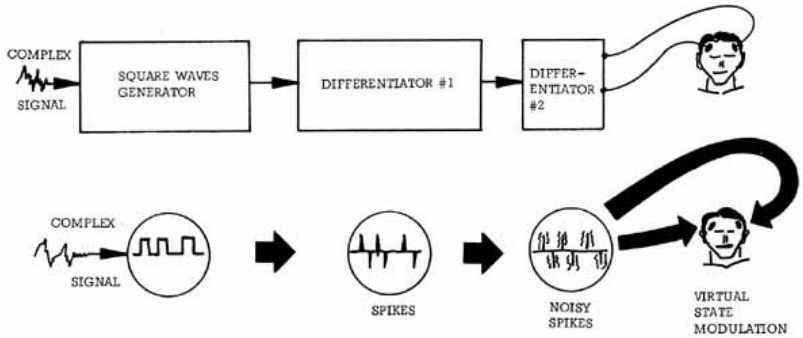


Figure 11. A simplified diagram of the improved Flanagan neurophone

Briefly, the device takes a complex signal, such as the sound of an orchestra playing a musical interlude, and electrically processes it as shown in the figure. First the signal is passed into a section that clips everything into a series of square waves, remarkably analogous to the sort of clipped waves Lisitsyn confirms are the information carriers of the human brain. Next the square waves are differentiated, yielding a series of sharp spikes (note that these spikes retain the pulse-time content of the clipped signal). These spikes are again differentiated, and since these are finite spikes with real nonzero rise times and decay times rather than theoretical constructs, a series of noisy spikes results from the second differentiator section. From here, the noisy spikes are introduced to special contact electrodes, one of which is normally placed on the forehead, while the other may be placed almost anywhere, including on the foot. Nowhere are any sound waves introduced to the head.

The square-wave clipper section reduces the complex signals, their overtones, and their complex modulations to square waves, retaining the temporal content of the wave mix but not the waves themselves. The first and second differentiators heighten or filter through the temporal content of the higher-order differentiations, that is, they serve as a band pass filter unit to accent the time keying of the neutrinic and mindfield portions or aspects of the signal. When these time spikes are then introduced across the body as pulsed voltages, they are modulated directly on the dendrite firings of the brain and nervous system, providing direct and pulsed modulation of the neutrinic and mindfield component channels of the mind-brain-consciousness-life loop itself. Thus the neurophone directly inputs information into the brain and nervous system, bypassing all the normal sensory systems that lie between

the mind-brain loop and the outside environment.

Indeed, a similar development has been reported by two University of Missouri researchers. Dr. Donald York, a neurophysiologist, and Dr. Thomas Jensen, a speech pathologist, have recently reported identifying and decoding twenty-seven words and syllables in specific brain wave patterns and correlating these electroencephalographic patterns with both the spoken word and the silently thought word in about forty subjects. At present, Dr. York and Dr. Jensen are programming a computer with a brain wave vocabulary, to monitor and read the EEG of a stroke victim's brain and help stroke victims who have lost their powers of speech to communicate.

While all such developments can obviously be misused, their potential for assistance to mankind is enormous. Indeed, my own premise that brain linkage is possible and can be used to advance all mankind to the sixth stage of species evolution is slowly being proven. It is within our reach now to develop a multi-channel communications system that will directly link brains, minds, and consciousness into a single functional being; and I have already pointed out that the psychokinetic power of the emergent entity increases exponentially with the number of linked stages. The normal corpus callosum linkage of the two cerebral halves in each human head proves that brains, minds, and beings can be linked and integrated into one.

The Excalibur Briefing details the basic concepts of the theory involved in hyperspace-virtual state engineering, and thus in the engineering of mind-life-consciousness links to multicellular organisms here on earth. Pat Flanagan's neurophone proves that complex information can be implanted directly in the brain and mind, bypassing the normal isolating barriers. Drs. York and Jensen have shown that the brain wave does indeed contain recognizable, decodable information analogues. Lisitsyn has already reported measuring the number of independent channels involved and has documented the importance of the clipped brain waves as opposed to the sine-wave content. If we have the vision, we can still develop a brainlink and rapidly apply it to link sixty to one hundred persons, thereby opening a conscious, multidimensional “eye” for the collective human unconsciousness, gently rousing ZARG into wakefulness, and fulfilling human destiny without undergoing the psychotronic Armageddon planned by the Soviets. The time is short, but it can still be done if the funding, the vision, and the team can be established on a crash priority basis.

SOVIET “WOODPECKER” SIGNALS

But, as I have said, all this can be used for the detriment of mankind as well as for its benefit. Unfortunately, it appears that the Soviet Union has chosen to weaponize the effects on a global scale. A prime example is the “woodpecker” signals emanating from the USSR in the 5-30 megahertz region and interfering with communications around the earth.

These complex woodpecker signals appear to originate from two or three dozen powerful Soviet transmitters, each with a power estimated as high as 40 megawatts (Figure 12).

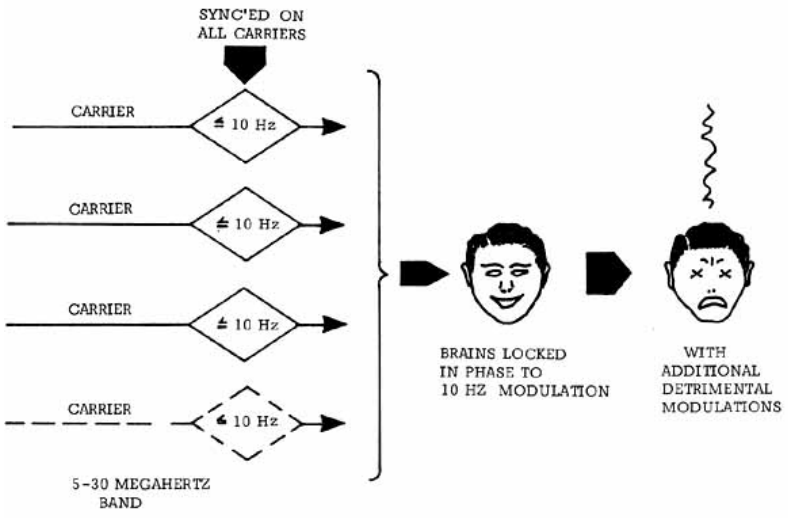


Figure 12. The Soviet “woodpecker” signals

The pioneering experimental measurements of these signals by Dr. Robert Beck and William Bise have shown just how deadly a potential may be possessed by the signals. These measurements have been performed in Eugene and Portland, Oregon; Los Angeles, California; Huntsville, Alabama; and several other locations. They have been particularly significant on the West Coast in and around Eugene, Oregon because of the presence of a direct current transmission line several hundred miles long, which has acted as a long wire antenna, picking up the signals and rebroadcasting them with appreciable gain in the vicinity.

Typically the signals may be found on, say, sixteen different carriers between 10 and 20 megahertz. Twelve of the carriers may appear normal, with normal side-bands, and the other four may have the carrier and both sidebands suppressed but still show the biologically significant modulation (for example, 10 hertz). On all sixteen channels a strong 10 hertz modulation may appear, all perfectly time synchronized and in phase channel-to-channel. The received signal from one of these carriers may be twenty-five to thirty times as strong as the earth's back-ground magnetic field, which is oscillating at approximately 7.0 to 7.5 hertz. Other complex modulation frequencies, many of them changing, are present on the various channels.

Normally, the brainwaves of mammals in an area are gently entrained by the normal oscillations of the earth's magnetic field and are oscillating along at, say, 7.5 hertz. Under continuous radiation from the Soviet woodpecker signals, a percentage (say 30 percent) of the mammalian brains may be captured by the 10 hertz modulation on the overpowering Soviet signals. These captured brains are now in forced oscillation and are riding along in phase with the 10 hertz Soviet modulation. In other words, a certain percentage of the human brains in an area will phase lock to the 10 hertz modulation, and that will effectively lock into those brains the sixteen carrier frequencies with their concomitant frequency mixes and complex signal modulations. If the signals are made much more powerful (for example, by focusing them onto one particular area or increasing the power of the transmitters), then a much higher percentage of brainwave entrainment can be accomplished in the targeted area. By simply adding on the desired modulation patterns, the Soviets can now pump material directly into the mind-brain-consciousness-life loops of the entrained brains. The weapon implications are enormous: raw emotion such as sheer terror or panic can be transmitted; death or disease patterns of all kinds can be transmitted; informational content (thoughts and ideas) can be impressed directly into the captured brains and minds and processed as if originating inside each brain itself. Indeed, as long as the Soviets keep the effects rather gentle, an entire population can be subtly influenced without governmental notice. Certain specific ELF frequencies can rapidly disable or even kill, and for wartime use those frequencies can be directly implanted in the captured brains themselves by the woodpecker signals. It appears that 1984 came a little early, and one can perhaps now understand Brezhnev's strange 1975 proposal to the SALT negotiations that we should also consider outlawing the development of new weapons more frightful than the mind of man has ever conceived.

The signals also have direct application against strategic targets other than personnel. For example, by incorporating the correct nested modulation pattern, the positron kindling (electron squelching) pattern can be impressed. By beaming through the earth (with a circularly polarized signal or with other complex modulation forms), a beam with a strong neutrinic component, which will squelch electrons and which will interact with great preference for strong voltages or strong magnetic fields, can be directed at a target complex. In the targeted area aircraft and communications systems can be disabled; automobile, truck, and other ignition systems will fail; power transformers and large motors and generators will fail; power transmission systems with their associated high voltages will fail; and so on. Even independent, self-contained emergency power equipment, such as at military installations and strategic missile sites, will fail to operate. Further, to some of these signals, the earth and the sea are as transparent as glass, and so underwater nuclear submarines can be electrically disabled on station before their missiles can be fired, while strategic missile complexes can be electrically disabled before their deadly nuclear missiles can be hurled toward their distant targets. If some submarines and land complexes succeed in firing missiles before being disabled, these missiles can be electrically dudded and scrubbed from the sky over Soviet territory while still far from their intended targets.

So, as stated at the end of *Excalibur*, the players are on stage and in place. The final act begins. One thing is sure—mankind will never be the same again after seeing the play!

Return to top of page

LASER WEAPON SYSTEMS

TURNING UP THE HEAT WITH SPEED-OF-LIGHT RESPONSE

LOCKHEED MARTIN

We never forget who we're working for®

LASER WEAPON SYSTEMS

Lockheed Martin has specialized in laser weapon system development for 40 years, with advancements in areas such as precision pointing and control, line-of-sight stabilization and adaptive optics – essential functions in harnessing and directing the power of a laser beam – and in compact, robust, spectrally beam-combined fiber laser devices that provide unmatched performance.

Lockheed Martin's directed energy (DE) laser program draws upon our proven expertise across a broad range of capabilities, as well as our spirit of innovation. Our experience includes:

- The beam-control/fire-control system for a megawatt-class laser that destroyed a ballistic missile in flight
- High-power spectrally beam-combined fiber lasers that provide the most efficient conversion of platform prime power into lethal power on target
- Unique SWIR component capabilities that significantly extend the ISR (intelligence, surveillance, and reconnaissance) range of the DE laser system
- Widespread weapons-system and platform integration experience across all DoD services

REVOLUTIONARY TECHNOLOGY

Laser weapons are a revolutionary technology because of the advantages of speed, flexibility, precision and low cost per engagement that are only possible with lasers.

These advantages apply to stand-alone DE laser systems as well as to weapon systems that combine DE and kinetic energy capabilities. In these cases, DE operates as a force multiplier, enabling the warfighter to counter a growing range of emerging threats.

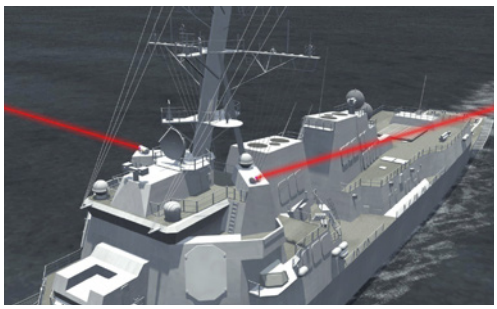
DE weapons are characterized by:

- Very deep magazine
- Extremely low cost per engagement
- Speed of light delivery

These strengths mean that they are well-suited to countering large numbers of inexpensive, highly maneuverable threats that might otherwise exhaust the magazines of our current defensive kinetic energy (KE) weapons. By using DE and KE weapons together, the warfighter will be able to neutralize emerging swarming threats while reserving our most capable kinetic weapons to defend against our adversaries' largest and most hardened threats. DE weapon systems support multi-mission scenarios, and can be readily augmented by communications functions, as well as unprecedented intelligence, surveillance and reconnaissance range, and precision.

In addition, Lockheed Martin's directed energy weapons bring some important and unique advantages to the warfighter:

- A robust and highly-maintainable laser architecture that is designed to minimize life-cycle cost and to maximize up-time
- Output laser power that can be rapidly adjusted between low and maximum power to support disrupt, disable, and destroy capabilities
- Highly parallel laser architecture that supports graceful degradation by eliminating almost all single points of failure



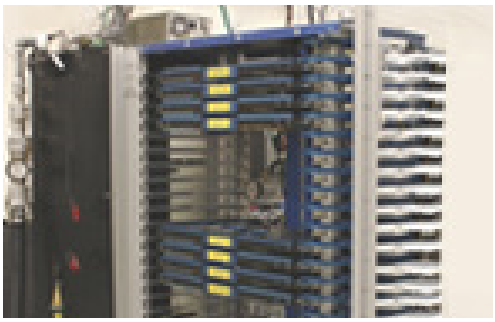
- Highest system efficiency demonstrated in any DE laser system; minimizing size weight and power requirements for DE platforms such as Army and Marine Corps ground vehicles, Navy DDG and LCS ships, and SOCOM AC-130
- Highest lethality laser to minimize engagement time

LOCKHEED MARTIN IS ADVANCING AND DEMONSTRATING A RANGE OF LASER WEAPON SYSTEM TECHNOLOGIES:

ADAM (Area Defense Anti-Munitions)

- Autonomous operations for rocket threats; accepts external sensor cue when required; capable of continuous operation
- Successfully engaged constrained and free-flying rockets, an unmanned aircraft systems (UAS) target in flight, and a small boat
- Affordable commercial-off-the-shelf (COTS) based system with very low cost-per-kill; deep magazine; scalable precision effects
- Capable of close-in defense (1-4 km)

ALADIN (Accelerated Laser Demonstration Initiative)



- 30-kilowatt laser made by combining many fiber lasers into a single, near-perfect-quality beam of light
- Uses approximately 50 percent less electricity than alternative solid-state laser technologies
- Spectral Beam Combining sends beams from multiple fiber laser modules, each with a unique wavelength, into a combiner that forms a single, powerful, high-quality beam

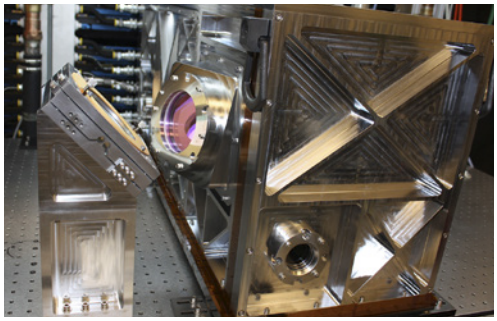
ATHENA (Advanced Test High Energy Asset)

- Represents highest power level documented by a laser weapon system of this type, while retaining excellent beam quality and electrical efficiency
- First field testing of an integrated 30-kilowatt single-mode fiber laser weapon system prototype
- Uses the proven high-energy laser weapon system architecture from our ADAM system, and incorporates the 30-kilowatt ALADIN laser

ABC Turret (Aero-adaptive Aero-optic Beam Control)

- Prototype turret with the ability to fire in any direction mounted on tactical aircraft
- First turret to demonstrate a 360-degree field of regard for laser weapon systems on an aircraft flying near the speed of sound
- Validated performance with nearly 60 flight tests conducted in 2014 and 2015 using a business jet as a low-cost flying test bed

RELI (Robust Electric Laser Initiative) for Army HELMTT (High Energy Laser Mobile Test Truck) Demonstrator



- Modular 60-kW laser in development for the U.S. Army
- Proven affordable weapon architecture that supports size, weight and power constraints for air, sea and land platforms
- Scalable design combines multiple kilowatt lasers to attain various weapon power levels
- Modularity results in a reliable and low maintenance laser system that minimizes single points of failure

WE'RE ENGINEERING A BETTER TOMORROW

Lockheed Martin Corporation
Rotary and Mission Systems
300 M Street, SE
Washington, D.C. 20003
www.lockheedmartin.com/laserweapons

© 2016 Lockheed Martin Corporation
PIRA# OWG201601004

65213

Axial Vircator for Electronic Warfare Applications

Libor DRAŽAN, Roman VRÁNA

Dept. of Radar, University of Defence, Kounicova 65, 662 10 Brno, Czech Republic

libor.drazan@unob.cz, roman.vrana@unob.cz

Abstract. *This paper deals with a high power microwave generator with virtual cathode – vircator in axial release for electronic warfare applications. The classification of directed energy weapons microwave (DEWM) is introduced together with basic block diagrams of a particular class of DEWM. In the paper, methods for designing vircator pulsed power supply, axial vircator structure, measurement methods and experimental results are presented. The vircator in electromagnetic ammunition is powered by magneto-cumulative generator and in weapons for defense of objects (WDO), it is powered by Marx generator. The possible applications of a vircator in the DEWM area are discussed.*

Keywords

Electronic warfare, directed energy weapons microwave, high power microwave, magneto-cumulative generator, Marx generator, pulse forming line, vircator.

1. Introduction

Electronic warfare (EW) is defined as the art and science of preserving the use of the electromagnetic spectrum for friendly use while denying its use to the enemy. Electromagnetic spectrum is, of course, reaching from DC to light (and beyond). Thus, electronic warfare covers the full radio frequency spectrum, the infrared spectrum, the optical spectrum, and the ultraviolet spectrum.

Electronic warfare has classically been divided into:

- Electronic warfare support (ES), which includes the receiving part of EW.
- Electronic attack (EA), which includes jamming, chaff, flares used to interfere with the operation of radars, military communication, and head-seeking weapons. Over the last years, EA also includes antiradiation weapons (ARW) and directed energy weapons (DEW).
- Electronic protection (EP), which is directed into design or operation of radars or communication systems to counter the effect EA.

A detailed classification of EW can be found in [1].

Today the directed energy weapons (DEW) are significant in terms of the electronic attack (EA). Considerable financial resources are directed especially to the research of DEW working in microwave band (directed energy weapons microwave − DEWM), which derive their benefits from incidence of electromagnetic pulses (EMP) on electronic devices. The EMP effect was first observed during the early testing of high altitude airburst nuclear weapons [2]. The effect is characterized by production of a very short (hundreds of nanoseconds) but intense electromagnetic pulse, which propagates away from its source with ever diminishing intensity, governed by the theory of electromagnetism. The EMP is in effect an electromagnetic shock wave. This pulse of energy produces a powerful electromagnetic field, particularly within the vicinity of the weapon burst. The field can be sufficiently strong to produce short lived transient voltages of hundreds of volts to kilovolts on exposed electrical conductors, such as wires or conductive tracks on printed circuit boards.

At present, a high intensity EMP can be successfully generate without using nuclear weapons. This fact is very significant especially for applications in the EW area. It is this aspect of the EMP effect which is of military significance, as it can result in irreversible damage to a wide range of electrical and electronic equipment, particularly computers and radio or radar receivers. Depending on the electromagnetic hardness of the electronics (a measure of the equipment's resilience to this effect) and the intensity of the field produced by the weapon, the equipment can be irreversibly damaged or even electrically destroyed. The damage inflicted is not unlike the damage experienced by exposure to close proximity lightning strikes, and may require complete replacement of the equipment, or at least substantial portions of it [3], [4].

2. Directed Energy Weapons Microwave

Directed energy weapons microwave (DEWM) generate very high-powered electromagnetic impulse (EMP) in the microwave band. From the generated signal bandwidth point of view, there are two classes of generators for the design and construction of DEWM in order to produce electromagnetic field with sufficient power:

- Narrowband – very similar to the radar transmitters; usually generate a modulated harmonic signal. This class is called the high power microwave (HPM).
- Ultra-wideband (UWB) – generates high power videosignal illuminated by a broadband antenna.

The application of directed energy weapons microwave (DEWM) determines their design. There are two groups of directed energy weapons microwave:

- Single shot DEWM,
- Repetitive pulsed power systems.

The electromagnetic weapon modes closely relate to the mission of these weapons. Electromagnetic ammunition usually uses single shot DEWM while weapons for defense of objects (WDO) usually use repetitive pulsed power systems. The typical pulse repetition frequency of DEWM is nearly one thousand pulses per seconds. Recently, there has been a trend of increase in the pulse repetition frequency beyond tens of thousands pulses per seconds. The actual DEWM construction depends on the concrete supposed combat use, on the required measure, range and so on. The following text will be dedicated to experimental verification of some technology usable in narrowband DEWM or HPM. Questions regarding classification, construction and possible use of generators for DEWM are answered in more detail in [4], [5] and [6].

2.1 Basic Block Diagram of DEWM

HPM design depends on the specific assumed application of DEWM. There are difference approaches to the design and realization of electromagnetic ammunition and to the design and realization of weapons for defense of objects (WDO). These differences mostly affect the choice of the power sources and the construction of modulators. In electromagnetic ammunition, a highly limiting factor is the demand for low weight and small proportions. This fact also sharply limits the choice of the power microwave tube.

Electromagnetic ammunition usually uses single shot DEWM. The single shot high-energy high-voltage pulsed source has to fulfill hard requirements on the high amount of the delivered energy with respect to the source volume [MJ/m^3]. The best solution of this requirement is a magneto-cumulative generator that reaches up to 8000 MJ/m^3. A block diagram of a HPM generator in electromagnetic ammunition is shown in Fig. 1.

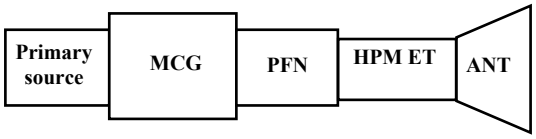


Fig. 1. Block diagram of a HPM generator in electromagnetic ammunition.

In the block diagram, the primary source feeds the stator coil of a magneto-cumulative generator (MCG), which creates a powerful magnetic field in the surrounding fittings filled with an explosive. At the moment of achieving the primary current peak value, the explosive is shooting. The explosion causes expansion of fitting that performs compression of the magnetic field inside the stator coil of MCG. Compression of magnetic field causes dramatic growth of the current flowing through MCG (hundreds of kiloamperes). The MCG output is connected to a pulse forming network that provides transformation of heavy current to an impulse high voltage (hundreds of kilovolts), which feeds a high power microwave electron tube (HPM ET). The generated microwave is emitted through antenna (ANT) to the space.

A block diagram of a HPM generator in weapons for defense of objects (WDO) is shown in Fig. 2.

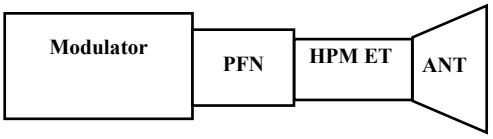


Fig. 2. The block diagram of HPM generator in Weapons for Defense of Objects (WDO).

In weapons for defense of objects (WDO), the HPM generator works similarly as the HPM generator in electromagnetic ammunition. Since WDOs usually generate power microwave pulses repetitively, a modulator with this capability has to be used instead of MCG. Modulators with Marx capacitor banks, Tesla transformers or transductors with fast opening switches are used most often. In this class of DEWM, other types of high power microwave electron tubes (HPM ET) are also used. They may generate microwave pulses with high pulse repetition frequency.

3. Energy Sources for Directed Energy Weapons Microwave

The electromagnetic pulse sources for DEWM are entirely based on energy acquired from the chemical energy of explosion that compresses the magnetic flux made by coil (MCG) or by discharging a capacitor bank. These two possibilities are the best solutions for generation of pulses with sufficient amount of energy in a short time. Other methods were used to generate pulses in the beginning of DEWM research or in laboratory.

3.1 Helical Magneto-Cumulative Generator

MCGs are entirely based on the energy acquired from chemical energy of explosion that compresses magnetic flux made by coil. MCG physical principles, classification and applications are described in more detail in [7]. The main part of research was focused on the possibility of using a magneto-cumulative generator for electromagnetic ammunition power supply. For that reason, 4 versions of low power MCGs were designed, realized and tested in order to verify their characteristics, construction principle, explosive initialization method and verifying a measurement method.

The tested magneto-cumulative generator in Fig. 3 consists of an aluminous cylindrical stator, inside is a 16 screw helical coil from 2 mm copper wire, a copper armature tube with 38 mm outer diameter and 4 mm wall thickness filed by octogen (explosive). The explosive is electrically initiated. The load coil represented by a copper strip in shape of a loop connects the stator with the armature. In the right side of stator, there is a crowbar switch made of a brass plate to perform disconnecting of the primary current source. An insulator circle is responsible for separation of the stator and the armature.

Fig. 3. Low power MCG.

Low power magneto-cumulative generator characteristics:

C_1 = 190 μF − primary capacitor capacity

U_0 = 800 V − voltage of capacitor

L_G = 13.1 μH − stator coil inductance

R = 0.0175 Ω − stator coil resistance

T_0 = 3.13 x 10^{-4} s − primary current period

I_m = 2750 A − maximum primary current

T_d = 73 μs − explosive initiation delay

Fig. 4 presents the low power magneto-cumulative generator output current time history calculated from the voltage measured by Rogowski coil. The primary current I_m = 2750 A gives the generator peak output current I_{out} = 27 kA. The detailed test description and measured results can be found in [8], [9], [10] and [11]. The purpose of the mentioned tests was:

- Verify the method of generating a high energy pulse by magnetic flux compression using explosive;
- Solve the primary current magneto-cumulative generator power supply;
- Find the peak primary current and an explosive initiation synchronization method;
- Find a high current measurement method.

All the requirements were met.

To use a magneto-cumulative generator for single shot high power high voltage pulse generator, it is necessary to obtain a high-level output current. Because of that reason, a middle power MCG was designed and realized. It is a two-stage helical magneto-cumulative generator using a dynamic transformer to increase the output voltage. In Fig. 5, there is a schematic plot of the generator's first stage. The magneto-cumulative generator power supply primary current, the initiation of the explosive and the output high current measure was analogical to the low power magneto-cumulative generator described above.

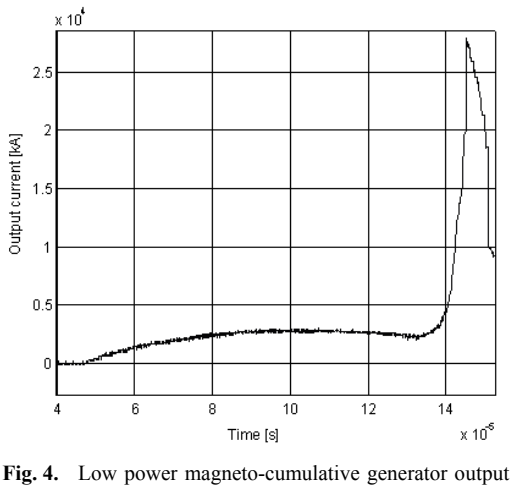
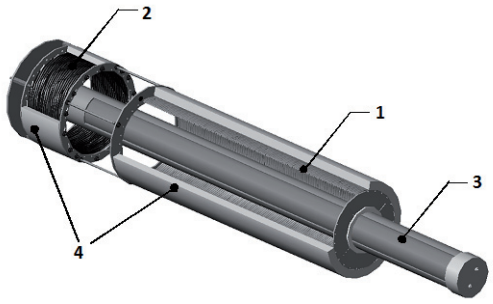


Fig. 4. Low power magneto-cumulative generator output current time history.



1 – First stage coil, 2 – Load coil, 3 – Armature with explosive, 4 – Insulator

Fig. 5. Schematic drawing of first stage of middle power MCG.

Fig. 6 shows a photo of the middle power magneto-cumulative generator's first stage prepared to the test.

Magneto-cumulative generator characteristics:

C_1 = 125 μF − primary capacitor capacity

U_0 = 5000 V − voltage of capacitor

L_G = 323 μH − stator coil inductance

T_0 = 3x10^{-3} s − primary current period

I_m = 2650 A − maximum primary current value

L_L = 300 nH − load inductance

Fig. 6. The picture of middle power MCG prepared to testing.

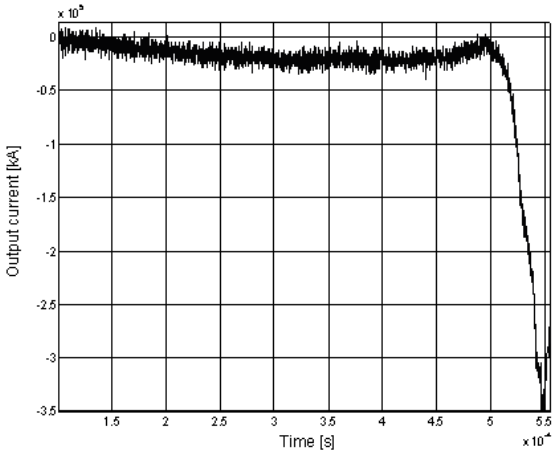


Fig. 7. Middle power magneto-cumulative generator output current time history.

In Fig. 7, the generator output current time history measured during test is shown. The primary current $I_m = 2650$ A gave the generator peak output current $I_{out} = 350$ kA.

The next step in the magneto-cumulative generator research is the implementation and verification of a dynamic transformer. The dynamic transformer's role is an increase of the output voltage to about 70 kV. Magneto-cumulative generator's second stage supplies a load coil through an electric breaker. The beaker interrupts the current in the load circuit in a very short time to enable transfer of the energy from the magnetic field to the high voltage pulse. These activities will be done in the next step of the research and development. The further trends are described in [12].

3.2 Pulsed Power Supply With Capacitive Storage of Energy

For some pulse applications in weapons for defense of objects (WDO), it is desirable to couple the Marx generator directly to the vacuum diode; however, the pulse rise time is then limited by the Marx inductance and capacitance, and the impedance of the generator is greater than typically several tens of ohms. In order to produce short, fast-rising, low-impedance beam outputs, it is customary to use the Marx to charge a pulse-forming line (PFL). Although the PFLs may be constructed in a variety of shapes (strip, coaxial, radial, etc.), they are typically used in only two types of circuits— the simple transmission line, and the double, or Blumlein line. In contrast to the simple transmission line, an alternate circuit invented by A. D. Blumlein is capable of producing an output pulse into a matched load that equals the charge voltage. A cylindrical version of the Blumlein circuit fabricated by our team is represented in Fig. 8. It consists of three coaxial cylinders with the intermediate cylinder being charged by the Marx generator. The Marx generator is shown in Fig. 9. The center cylinder is connected to the outer grounded cylinder by an inductor. Ideally the inductor acts as a short during the charge cycle, and then as an open for the short duration of the output pulse [13]. Pulsed power supply parameters are shown in Tab. 1.

Marx generator		**Pulse forming line**	
Number of stage	n=18	Impedance	9,1 Ω
Capacity of 1stage	100 nF	Length	1 m
Input voltage	U_{in}=25 kV	Pulse duration	60 ns
Output voltage	U_{out}=450 kV	Working medium	water

Tab. 1. Pulsed power supply parameters.

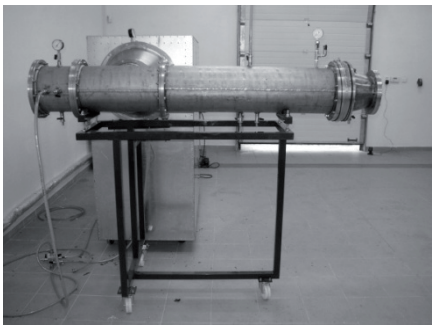


Fig. 8. Cylindrical version of the Blumlein circuit.

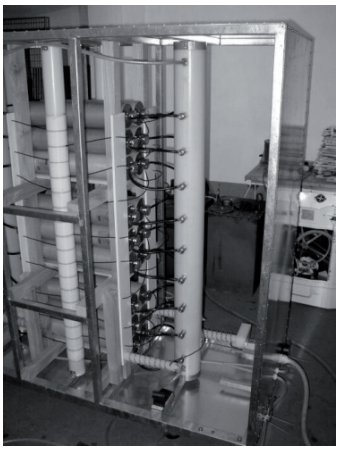


Fig. 9. Marx generator.

4. High Power Microwave Generator

A wide range of HPM devices exists. Relativistic klystrons, magnetrons, slow wave devices, reflex triodes and vircators are all examples of the available technology

base [5]. From the perspective of an electromagnetic weapon or warhead designer, the device of choice will be the vircator at this time. The vircator is mainly a one shot device capable of producing a very powerful single pulse of radiation, yet it is mechanically simple, small and robust, and can operate over a relatively broad band of microwave frequencies. The physics of the vircator tube are substantially more complex than those of the preceding devices. The fundamental idea behind the vircator is that of accelerating a high current electron beam against a foil or a grid anode. Many electrons will pass through the anode, forming a bubble of space charge behind the anode. Under the proper conditions, this space charge region will oscillate at microwave frequencies. If the space charge region is placed in a resonant cavity which is appropriately tuned, very high peak powers may be achieved. Conventional microwave engineering techniques may then be used to extract the microwave power from the resonant cavity. Because the frequency of oscillation is dependent upon the electron beam parameters, vircators may be tuned or chirped in frequency, where the microwave cavity will support appropriate modes. Power levels achieved in vircator experiments range from 170 kW to 40 GW over frequencies spanning the decimeter and centimeter bands [5].

4.1 Vircator Operation Fundamentals

The basic idea of the vircator is to accelerate a dense flush of an electron beam against a grid or a foil anode. Plenty of electrons pass through the anode and form a region of a space charge behind the anode called ”virtual cathode“. This region of a space charge at corresponding conditions can oscillate in a region of microwave frequencies. It is possible to tune the vircator in a broad band of frequencies using only a change of a space charge density. There is no necessity to have an external magnetic field for a correct vircator function. In Fig. 10, an axial vircator is shown. Electron beam passes through the foil or the grid anode. Microwave power is brought out axially, too. Frequency changes appear in vircator with standard geometry when the distance between the anode and the cathode gets smaller due to filling the working space by plasma. Efficiency of a standard geometry vircator is ordinarily about ones percent.

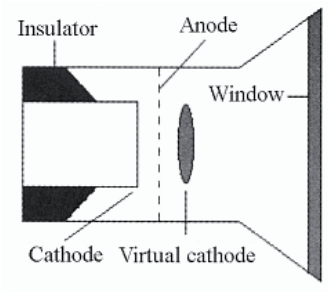


Fig. 10. Schematic drawing of axial vircator.

Despite its low efficiency, vircator is very attractive for army applications because it is very simple to be made, it is a compact device and there it is no need to have an external magnetic field. For more information about construction and properties of various types of vircators you can see e. g. [5], [13] and [14].

4.2 Mathematical Description of Vircator Operation

For microwave frequency generation, it is necessary to meet a number of conditions relevant to the power supply and geometric proportions of a vircator electrode. Determination of these conditions results from [15] and we use simplified geometry displayed in Fig. 11 to derive the mathematical characterization.

The most common case is that a pulse duration τ is much longer than a beam transit time across cavity $\tau >> L/C$.

We assume that an external axial magnetic field obstructs transverse electron motion. The space charge of the beam makes a negative potential energy $e\Phi$ in drift space which breaks the electrons. If the space charge potential reaches the value of accelerating voltage (electrons are stopped in beam), the beam with bigger current cannot expand. There is a value of current which causes stopping of electrons. This value is called the vacuum critical current. There has to be the above mentioned critical current to make the vircator generate microwave oscillations.

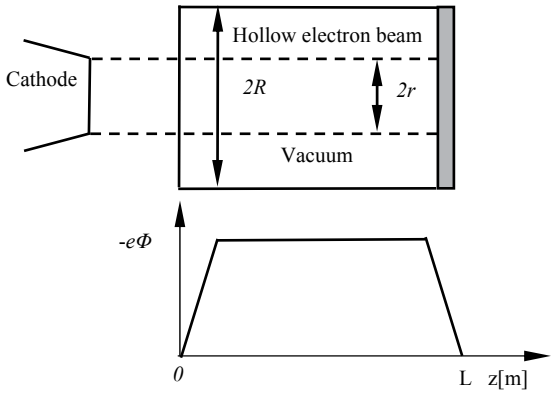


Fig. 11. Simplified geometry of axial vircator.

We suppose a hollow beam; whose charge is concentrated in a thin layer with radius r. Behind the transition space (which is comparable to the radius of chamber – backward conductor), there is nearly homogenous potential. It is possible to determine the potential quantity with consideration that it is a coaxial capacitor and its inner cylinder is saturated by beam charge.

Capacity of the coaxial capacitor is given by

$$C = \frac{2 \cdot \pi \cdot \varepsilon_0}{\lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)} \tag{1}$$

where ε_0 is the vacuum electric permittivity, R is the chamber radius, r is the beam radius.

The potential is given by the equation

$$\Phi = \frac{Q}{C} \tag{2}$$

where Q is the charge linear density, C is the capacity per length unit. We can define the charge linear density as

$$Q = \frac{I}{v} \tag{3}$$

where v is an electron module velocity and the current is defined by the equation

$$I = e \cdot n \cdot v \cdot S \tag{4}$$

where e is the charge of an electron, n is the linear electron density, S is the profile of the electron beam.

When (1) and (3) are substituted into (2), we can obtain expression for the potential in the form

$$\Phi = \frac{Q}{C} = \frac{I \cdot \lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)}{2 \cdot \pi \cdot \varepsilon_0 \cdot v}. \tag{5}$$

The electron velocity v is associated with its initial energy and potential by the energy preservation law

$$m_e \cdot \gamma_0 \cdot c^2 + e\Phi = m_e \cdot \gamma \cdot c^2 \tag{6}$$

where γ_0 is the initial relativistic factor of the beam, γ is the relativistic factor inside a system reduced due to potential.

The relativistic factor inside a system can be expressed by the equation

$$\gamma = \gamma_0 + \frac{e\Phi}{m_e \cdot c^2} \tag{7}$$

where m_e is the electron mass and c is the speed of light. The relativistic factor can also be expressed by

$$\gamma = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 - \frac{v^2}{c^2}}} \cdot \tag{8}$$

The electron velocity in drift space v can be specified from following equations:

$$\gamma^2 = \left(\gamma_0 + \frac{e\Phi}{m_e \cdot c^2}\right)^2, \tag{9}$$

$$v = c \cdot \sqrt{1 - \frac{1}{\left(\gamma_0 - \frac{e\Phi}{m_e \cdot c^2}\right)^2}} \cdot \tag{10}$$

Substituting (10) into (3) and multiplying by $(e \cdot v) / (m \cdot c^3)$, we can get

$$F(\Phi) = \frac{e \cdot \Phi}{m \cdot c^2} \cdot \sqrt{1 - \frac{1}{\left(\gamma_0 - \frac{e\Phi}{m_e \cdot c^2}\right)^2}} = \frac{e \cdot I \cdot \lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)}{2 \cdot \pi \cdot \varepsilon_0 \cdot m \cdot c^3}. \tag{11}$$

The function $F(\Phi)$ has its peak value under the conditions describes by

$$\frac{e \cdot \Phi}{m \cdot c^2} = \gamma_0 - \gamma^{\frac{1}{3}} \cdot \tag{12}$$

The evaluation is written in the form

$$F(\Phi) = \sqrt{\left(\gamma^{\frac{2}{3}} - 1\right)^3} = \frac{e \cdot I \cdot \lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)}{2 \cdot \pi \cdot \varepsilon_0 \cdot m \cdot c^3} \cdot \tag{13}$$

There is no possibility to find the solution of (11) for bigger values of function $F(\Phi)$. According to (13), the critical vacuum current is

$$I_{cr} = \frac{2 \cdot \pi \cdot \varepsilon_0 \cdot m \cdot c^3}{e \cdot \lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)} \sqrt{\left(\gamma^{\frac{2}{3}} - 1\right)^3} \cdot \tag{14}$$

When we substitute the known constants (like π = 3.1415), we obtain the equation

$$I_{cr} = \frac{8.5}{\lg\left(\frac{R}{r}\right)} \sqrt{\left(\gamma^{\frac{2}{3}} - 1\right)^3} \tag{15}$$

where I_{cr} is the critical vacuum current [kA].

For vircator implementation, energy of electrons of about 500 keV is considered, which corresponds to the relativistic factor of $\gamma_0 = 2$. Thus planar diode current limited by space charge follows the three-half Child-Langmuir law

$$I \approx \frac{U^{\frac{3}{2}} \cdot S_k}{d_{ka}^{\ 2}} \tag{16}$$

where U is the voltage between anode and cathode, S_k is the surface of cathode, d_{ka} is the distance between anode and cathode.

An important characteristic of a vacuum planar diode is its impedance, which is given by

$$Z = 1.36 \cdot 10^5 \cdot U^{-\frac{1}{2}} \cdot \frac{d_{ka}^2}{r_k^2} \tag{17}$$

where r_k is the radius of the cathode.

The vacuum critical current is the maximal current that can distribute itself through vacuum. It means it is possible to measure the same current until the distance is bigger than the diameter of beam. It is just the same value when the potential of space charge of electron beam is equal to the accelerating voltage. That is the limit where the virtual cathode is generated and the vircator starts working. The generated frequency depends on the plasma frequency of the electron beam. The plasma frequency is determined by the electron beam current density. The plasma frequency is the frequency of electrons in space charge field oscillations. The electrons can oscillate due to the influence of repulsive force which takes effect between particles with the same charge. The plasma frequency depends on the concentration of electrons in the beam. The

current density is given by the number of charges which are able to pass through the surface of 1 m^2 per one second. Thus we can calculate the current density i [Am^{-2}]

$$i = e \cdot n_V \cdot c_e \tag{18}$$

where e is the electron charge, n_V is the electron volume density and c_e is the electron velocity.

Plasma frequency of the electron beam is approximately given by

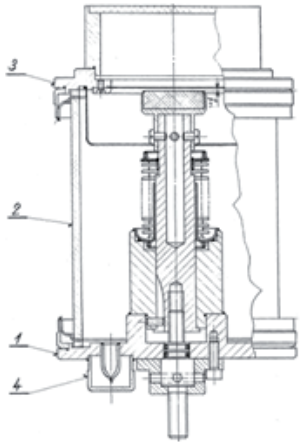
$$f_{pe} = 9 \cdot 10^7 \cdot \sqrt{i} \ . \tag{19}$$

4.3 Axial Vircator Design

Following the theoretical assumptions given above, the axial vircator with grid anode was fabricated. The structure of the grid anode enables repeated operation in contradistinction to vircator with a foil anode. The cathode diameter $r_k = 17.5$ mm and the working chamber radius $R = 40$ mm were chosen in order to decrease the value of the vacuum current. The critical vacuum current is $I_{cr} = 4.63$ kA in this configuration. The vircator impedance matching to the forming line is a very important requirement for vircator's correct operation. Because of that, a cathode with a possibility to change the distance d_{ka} between cathode and anode is fabricated. The cathode is made as a cylindrical carbon block. The anode grid is made from pyrolitic carbon.

In Fig. 12, there is section picture of the built-up axial vircator with the possibility to the change distance between anode and cathode. In Fig. 13, there is a view of the fabricated vircator. The vircator is fed by a pulse generator formed by Marx generator and pulse forming line described in Section 3.2. The connection between the axial vircator and the output of pulse forming line is shown in Fig 14. Vircator voltage is measured by a cylindrical capacitive probe, which is a part of pulse forming line output circuit. Vircator current is measured by Rogowski coil placed in the outer cylinder of the pulse forming line. Vircator voltage time history is displayed in Fig. 15 and vircator current time history is displayed in Fig. 16.

Compared to other types of microwave tubes, the microwaves generated by an axial vircator cover a relatively wide frequency band. In Fig. 17, the frequency spectrum of the signals generated by the realized axial vircator is shown. The dominant frequencies of the generated microwave signals are placed in the band of 0.5 to 1.5 GHz. The frequency spectrum was acquired on the basis of information measured by a digital oscilloscope Tektronix TDS 7704B connected to broadband antenna EMCO 3115. For the measurement the microwave output power of the vircator, a measuring device was designed and made, using calorimetric method for the power measurement. A detailed power sensor description can be found in [18]. A more detailed description the of axial vircator research results is given in [6], [14], [16] and [17].



1 cathode contact ring, *2* ceramic insulator, *3* anode contact ring, *4* pipe for vacuum pumping shelter

Fig. 12. Section picture of built-up axial vircator with possibility to change distance between anode and cathode.

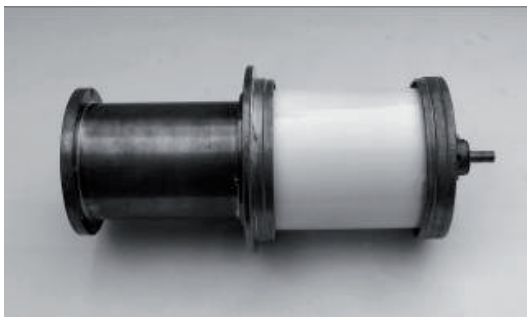


Fig. 13. View of fabricated axial vircator with adjustable distance between anode and cathode.

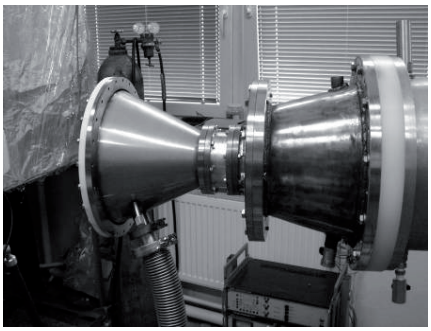


Fig. 14. View of fabricated axial vircator connected to the pulse forming line.

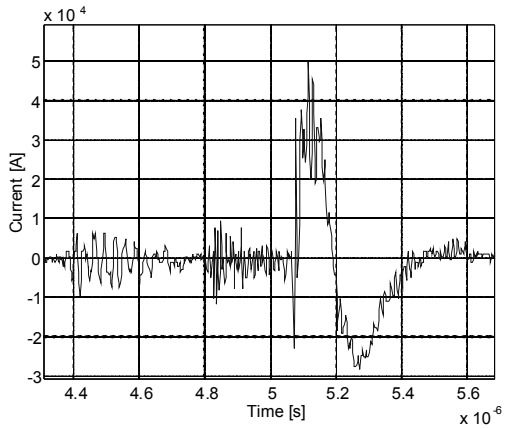


Fig. 15. Vircator current time history.

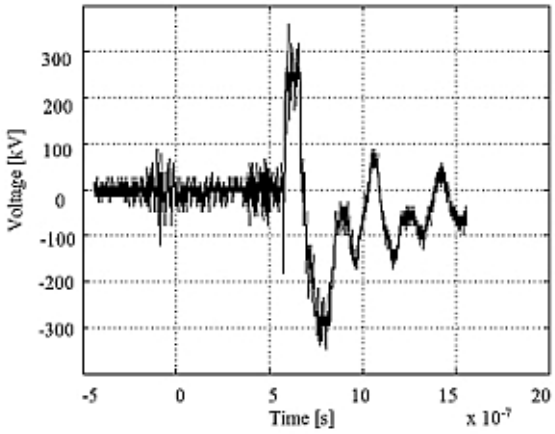


Fig. 16. Vircator voltage time history.

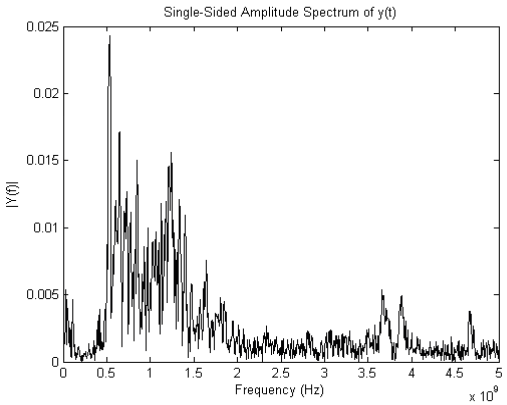


Fig. 17. Frequency spectrum of signals generated by realized axial vircator.

5. Conclusion

The research of directed energy weapons microwave validated substantial technology applicable in electromagnetic ammunition and in weapons for defense of objects (WDO). The axial vircator is the most important component part applicable in both categories of DEWM. Dominant frequencies of the generated microwave signal are placed in band of 0.5 to 1.5 GHz. To fulfill the vircator minimal proportion requirements to be able to use the vircator as a DEWM, it is necessary to shift the vircator dominant frequencies to the 3 GHz band. This requirement can be reached by arranging the cathode size efficiently and consequentially optimizing the distance between anode and cathode. Great attention also has to be paid to increase the specific dielectric strength of the output window of the axial vircator.

Acknowledgements

Research of the directed energy weapons microwave substantial technology was realized within the scope of ŽELETON, APPM and GENVLN research projects supported by the Ministry of Defense of Czech Republic.

References

[1] ADAMY, D. *EW101: A First Course in Electronic Warfare*. Norwood: Artech House, 2001.

[2] GLASSTONE, S., DOLAN, P. *The Effect of Nuclear Weapons.* 3rd ed. USA: United States Department of Defence, 1977.

[3] COOP, C. *An Introduction to the Technical and Operational Aspects of the Electromagnetic Bomb.* Canberra: RAAF Air Power Studies Centre Technical Reports, 1996.

[4] TAYLOR, C. D., GIRI, D. V. *High-Power Microwave Systems and Effects*. Washington: Taylor and Francis, 1994.

[5] BARKER, R. J., SCHAMILOGLU, E. *High-Power Microwave Sources and Technologies.* IEEE Press, 2002.

[6] DRAŽAN, L. *The Chosen Problems of Directed Energy Weapons Radio Frequency and Microwave Design.* Inaugural dissertation. Brno: University of Defence, 2008. 144 p. [in Czech].

[7] ALGILBERS, L. L., GRISHNAEV, I., TKACH, Y. *Magnetocumulative Generators.* New York: Springer-Verlag, 2000.

[8] DRAŽAN, L., ZAJONC, J. *Magneto-cumulative generator test results - version G3 and G4 (22.10.2002).* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2002. [in Czech].

[9] DRAŽAN, L., ZAJONC, J. *Magneto-Cumulative Generator Test Results, ver. G3 and G4 (26.11.2002).* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2002. [in Czech].

[10] DRAŽAN, L., ZAJONC, J. *Magneto-Cumulative Generator Test Results – ver. G3 (9.12.2002).* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2002. [in Czech].

[11] DRAŽAN, L., ZAJONC, J. *Magneto-Cumulative Generator Test Results – ver. G3 (7.1.2003).* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2003. [in Czech].

[12] DRAŽAN, L., ZAJONC, J. *Magneto-Cumulative Generator Optimisation Possibility.* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2003. [in Czech].

[13] MILLER, R., B. *An Introduction to the Physics Intense Particle Beams.* New York: Plenum Press, 1982.

[14] BEZDĚK, M., TECL, S., DRAŽAN, L. *Report Concerning the Vircator Research Results.* Research report. Vyškov: VOP-026 Šternberk, 2005. [in Czech].

[15] ŠUNKA, P. *High Power Pulse Generation*. Lectures collection. Prague: Academy of Sciences of the Czech Republic, Institute of Plasma Physics, 2004. [in Czech].

[16] DRAŽAN, L.,ZAJONC, J. *Test of Pulse Forming Line and Design of Microwave Generator with Virtual Cathode.* APPM project technical report. Brno: Military Academy, 2003. [in Czech].

[17] DOSTÁL, F., PLCH, Z. *GENVLN - Measurement.* Technical report. Vyškov: VOP 026 Šternberk, 2008. [in Czech].

[18] DREXLER, P., FIALA, P. Methods for high power EM pulse measurement. *Radioengineering*, 2006, vol. 15, no. 4, p. 43-49.

About Authors…

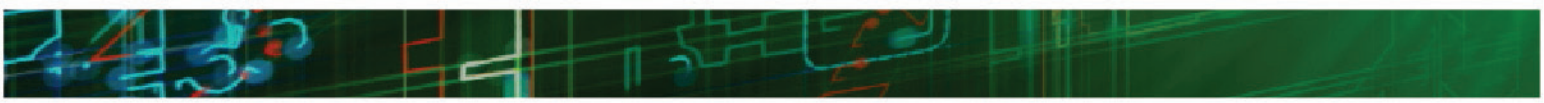
Libor DRAŽAN was born in Strakonice, Czech Republic, in 1960. He received his Ing. (M.Sc.) and CSc. (Ph.D) degrees from Brno Military Academy in 1984 and 1998, respectively. Since 1990, he has been with the Dept. of Radar at Military Academy and University of Defence in Brno, as an assistant professor (1990 to 2002), head of Dept. (since 2003) and associate professor (since 2008). His research interests include active and passive radar theory, electronic warfare and directed energy weapons microwave.

Roman VRÁNA was born in Havířov, Czech Republic, in 1972. He received his Ing. (M.Sc.) degree from Brno Military Academy in 1995. Since 1999, he has been with the Dept. of Radar, Military Academy and University of Defence in Brno, as an assistant professor (since 2008). His research interests include active radar theory and electronic warfare.

The ***Biological Technologies Office (BTO)*** of the ***Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA)*** is sponsoring an Industry Group to support the ***Neural Engineering System Design (NESD) Program***.

NESD is a highly interdisciplinary program requiring extensive integration of new research and technology. To facilitate the development and adoption of NESD technologies, DARPA has organizedan industry group for potential proposers. Members of this group have agreed to provide access to rapid prototyping and manufacturing of advanced neuro-engineering components, including state-of-the-art electronics, photonics, computing, assembly and packaging.

This document contains all responses to **Special Notice 16-17** as of March 10, 2016. Any updates will be posted at **http://www.darpa.mil/work-with-us/opportunities**.



Allen Institute for Brain Science

Primary Contact

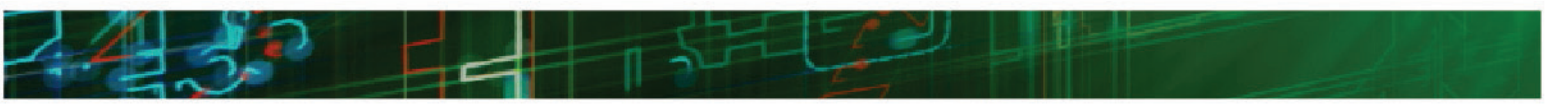
Christof Koch, Ph.D. / christofk@alleninstitute.org

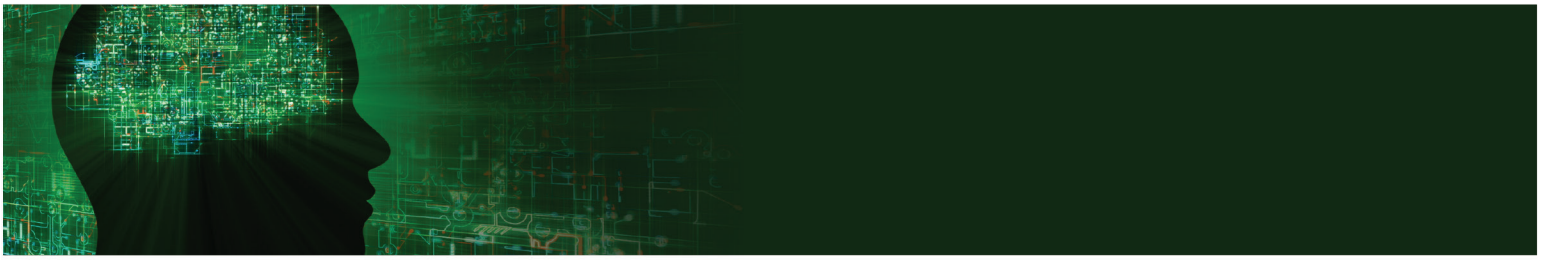
About

The Allen Institute for Brain Science is an independent, non-profit medical research organization that has embarked on a concerted, ten-year effort, involving more than 300 scientists, engineers, technologists and other specialists, to understand the cerebral cortex in the mouse and in the human at the cellular level. We are built upon the notion of Big Science, Team Science and Open Science in the service of Basic Science with an explicit mission to accelerate understanding of the human brain in health and disease. Our data are freely and publicly available at www.brain-map.org.

Capabilities

- We seek to experimentally and computationally characterize the components (cell types) of the rodent visual thalamo-cortical system at the molecular, transcriptional, electron-microscopic, electrophysiological, morphological and functional levels to study how these components integrate information to generate high-level cognitive functioning such as object recognition.
- To study such high-level functioning, we use various in vivo perturbation and monitoring techniques (e.g. optical stimulation, extracellular depth recordings, wide and narrow-field Ca-imaging, etc.), very high density silicon probes (364 probes per shaft) as well as state-of-the art computer models that capture cortical information processing at varying levels of granularity.
- To understand the human brain, the Institute is also engaged in cell typing from human brain tissue harvested from patients undergoing brain surgery.
- Thus, we are routinely recording intracellularly from single and multiple cells from ex vivo human lateral temporal cortex and as well as performing morphological characterization on these same cells).





Capabilities

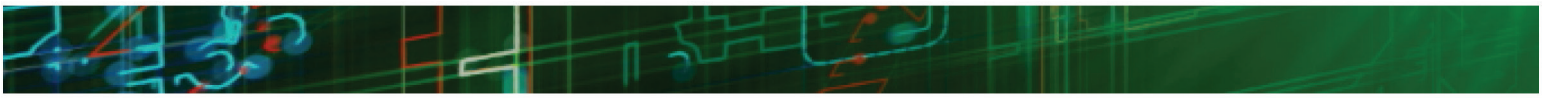
- We also have extensive experience with the genomic and transcriptional architecture of the human brain.
- We are interested in applying this knowledge for medical and translational purposes and to help facilitate advancement of CNS disorder therapies.

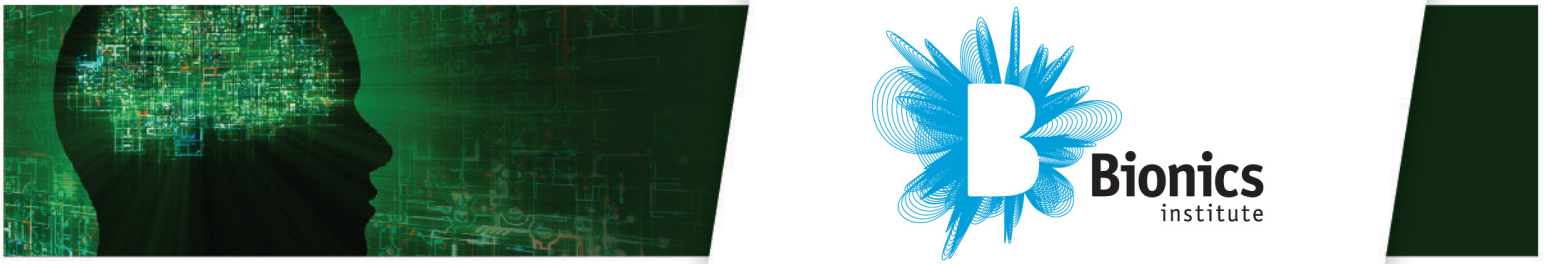
Facilities II

The Allen Institute headquarters, a 270,000 square foot life sciences building, is located in Seattle's South Lake Union neighborhood, the city's biotechnology hub. We are a high-throughput facility, home to custom-designed robotic systems, automated technologies, premier bench laboratory space and all the high-powered computing hardware and software necessary for processing petabytes of data.

Additional Contacts

Erica Sessle, MPH, MPhil / ericas@alleninstitute.org
Jennifer Pawlosky / jenniferp@alleninstitute.org





Bionics Institute

Primary Contact

Rob Shepherd / rshepherd@bionicsinstitute.org

Capabilities

Medical device safety and efficacy testing (in vitro and in vivo)

- Design, rapid prototyping & validation testing
- Accelerated aging & flexion testing
- Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy
- Acute feasibility studies
- Chronic safety and biocompatibility studies
- Drug delivery techniques
- Histology & data analysis
- Scanning electron microscopy of implanted materials
- Preclinical animal model development

Custom device prototyping & fabrication

- Design and fabrication of custom electrode arrays and surgical tools
- Use of FDA approved materials

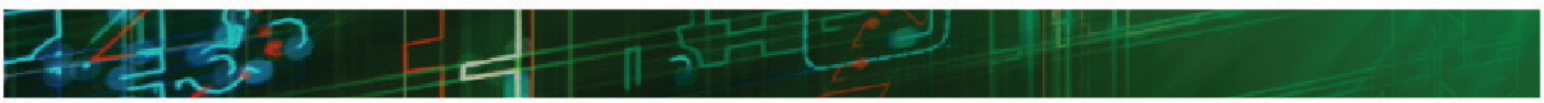
'First in human' clinical trials

Clinical and Scientific Track Record

- 35 years of internationally recognised experience & scientific excellence
- Extensive clinical, academic & commercial partnerships
- Proven research & clinical development pathways

Staff and Facilities

- Experienced and qualified scientists, engineers and clinicians
- Co-located in a major Australian hospital
- Purpose built equipment and facilities



Boston Micromachines Corp

Primary Contact

Paul Bierden / pab@bostonmicromachines.com

About

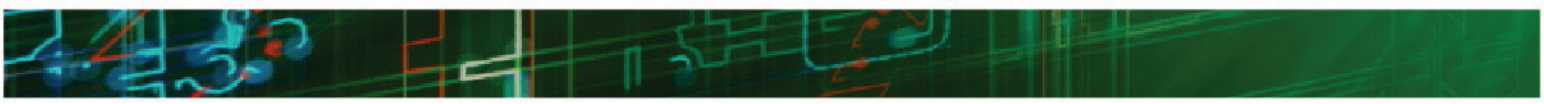
Boston Micromachines Corporation (BMC) is the leading provider of microelectromechanical systems (MEMS) deformable mirror products and has expertise in the design of adaptive optics systems. The company's suite of award-winning compact DM products is the most cost-effective, highest performance mirrors in the market today. By applying wavefront correction, BMC devices can be used in a variety of applications which include laser beam shaping, microscopy, astronomy, and vision science. Located in Cambridge, MA, BMC is privately held and offers custom-designed manufacturing services in addition to its portfolio of standard DM products and adaptive optics systems.

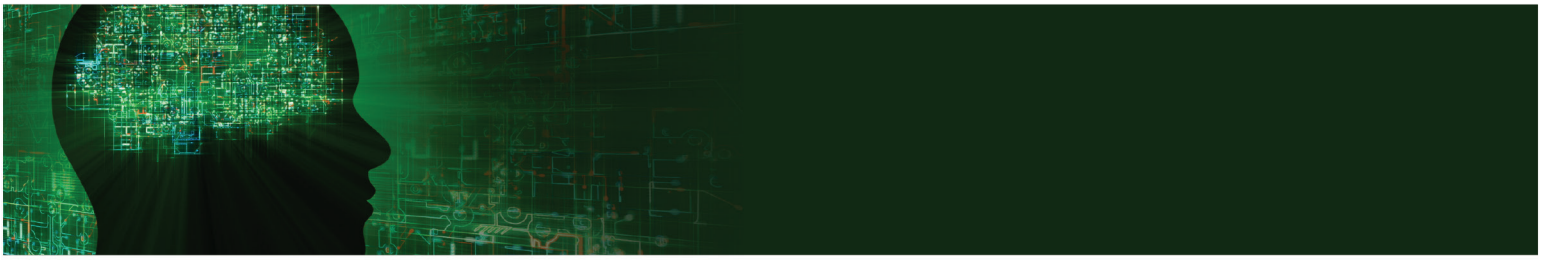
Capabilities

The specific capabilities/services the company provides in relation to the NESD falls into two categories:

Deformable mirrors systems for use in neurological imaging instruments

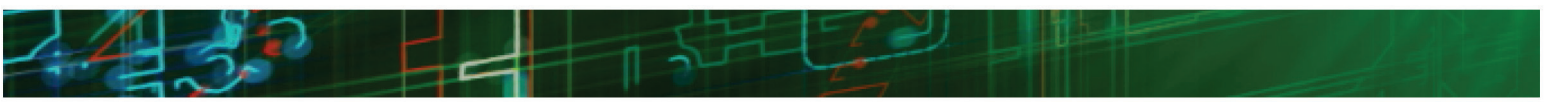
- MEMS deformable mirrors ranging in size from 140 – 1000 actuators
- Mirror surface geometries of continuous, segmented, and hexagonal tip-tilt
- High speed drive electronics





These devices are currently being used in in vivo neural imaging systems at various premier research institutions around the country. Boston Micromachines also provides research and development services for advancing the deformable mirror and drive electronics technology and design to better fit specific applications.

- Advanced imaging systems utilizing adaptive optics to improve resolution and contrast in in vivo subsurface imaging application (i.e. deep penetration brain imaging)



Boston Scientific

Primary Contact

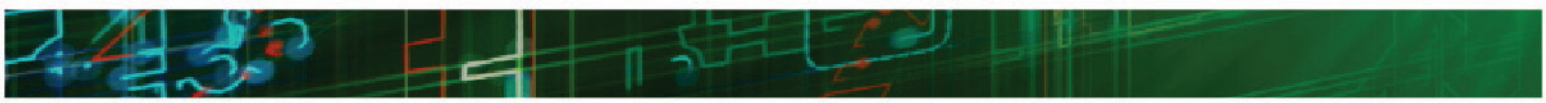
Rafael Carbunaru / Rafael.Carbunaru@bsci.com

Capabilities

- Lead prototyping
- Firmware modifications to the implantable pulse generators (IPG)
- Software modifications to the computer programmers (CP)
- Use of advanced computational models and predictive algorithms for parameters and programming guidance for neurostimulation

Additional Contacts

- Stephen Carcieri / Stephen.Carcieri@bsci.com
- Hemant Bokil / Hemant.Bokil@bsci.com
- Michael Moffitt / Michael.Moffitt@bsci.com



Chronocam

Primary Contact

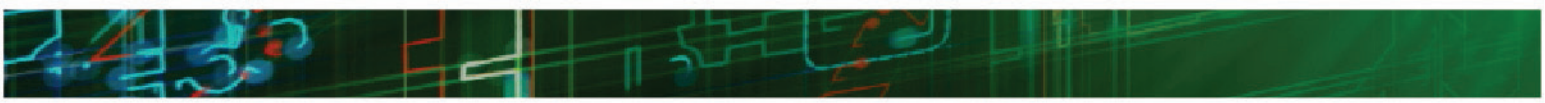
Luca Verre / lverre@chronocam.com

Capabilities

- Extensive know-how in designing, developing and industrialising asynchronous, event-based, bio-inspired vision sensors
- Expertise in developing and customising event-based, bio-inspired computer vision algorithms for a large number of applications spanning from autonomous navigation, security and surveillance, aerospace and defence to biomedical devices and smart objects
- System integration capabilities: development of camera systems relying on Chronocam's proprietary vision sensors and development of embedded software porting Chronocam’s proprietary computer vision algorithms on a large number of processing platforms (such as: CPUs, GPUs, FPGA)

Additional Contacts

Christoph Posch / cposch@chronocam.com
Xavier LaGorce / xlagorce@chronocam.com
Thomas Finateau / tfinateu@chronocam.com



Cirtec

Primary Contact

Heather Dunn / Heather.Dunn@cirtecmed.com

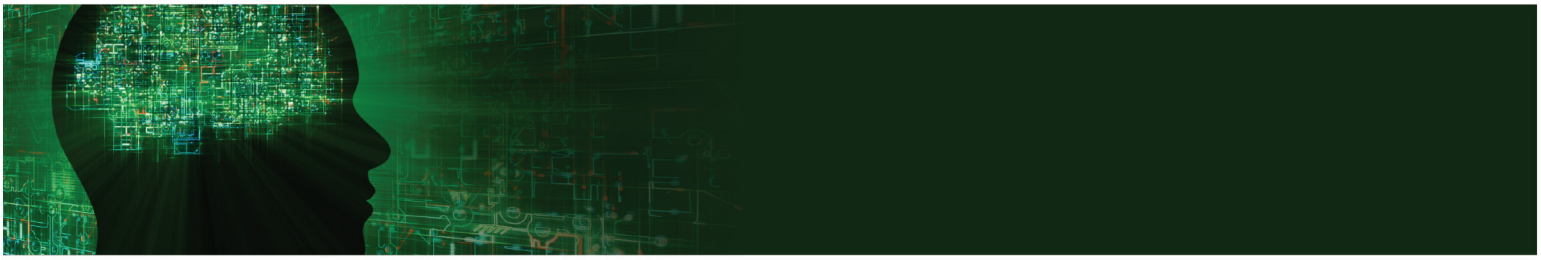
About Cirtec

Cirtec Medical has been providing contract design, development, and manufacturing services to the medical device industry since our founding in Massachusetts in 1986. Today, Cirtec has over 150 employees in our two facilities on the east and west coasts.

Cirtec has supported active implantable developers throughout our history. Early projects focused on hermetic welding and testing services for implantable neurostimulation devices, with service offerings expanding to provide full design and development. In all, Cirtec has worked with over 60 different companies and institutions developing active implantable devices, with over 30 in the neuromodulation space. We work with companies and institutions of all sizes, from early stage starts-ups to large, well-established medical device manufacturers. We also work frequently with research laboratories and academic groups; our current projects include development and manufacturing of an implantable neurostimulator used for research and recently approved for clinical study under a feasibility IDE.

Capabilities

Cirtec is ISO 13485 certified and FDA registered.
Cirtec supports the full product development cycle from conceptual development and requirements definition through clinical and commercial manufacturing.

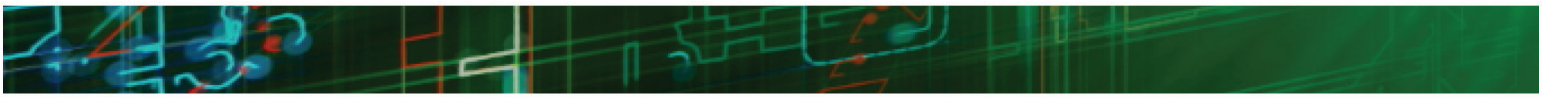


Our engineering teams including mechanical, electrical, and software design resources as well as process development, manufacturing, and quality engineering. Cirtec has a robust and flexible quality system; start-up companies and research groups often choose to work under our quality system rather than developing their own. We provide design history file management and document control services. We can also perform or contribute to requirements documentation, risk management activities, and design verification activities. Our manufacturing capabilities relevant to active implantable devices include:

- Laser welding
- Resistance welding
- Electrical assembly
- Laser marking
- Laser ablation
- Surface treatment
- Ultrasonic cleaning
- Epoxy molding and adhesion
- Silicone molding and adhesion
- Packaging and labelin

Manufacturing capabilities are supported by in-house test capabilities. These include mechanical testing, hermetic leak testing, bench level and automated electrical testing, environmental conditioning, and custom test setups such as soak or pressure testing.

Our manufacturing infrastructure includes multiple ISO class 7 cleanrooms and ESD safe handling procedures for all devices. Cirtec provides complete supply chain management services, leveraging our extensive Approved Supplier List and robust inventory management and material traceability procedures.



VALUE TO PROPOSING TEAMS: There are six primary areas where Cirtec capabilities provide value to proposing teams.

Hermetic barrier development	Hermetic package and barrier design
	Leak specification development
	Internal moisture management: Vacuum bake, desiccant handling, residual gas analysis testing
	Hermetic sealing (welding, brazing) and testing
Electrical assembly	Soldering, wire bonding, and die bonding
	Coil winding
	ESD-safe workspaces
	Lithium battery safe handling procedures
	Bench and automated testing
Interconnect development	Feedthrough design and sourcing
	Hardwired and disconnectable design
	Fabrication and testing
Encapsulation	Epoxy, silicone, and parylene encapsulation
	Layered encapsulation design to manage fluid ingress
	In-house design, tooling, molding, testing
Sterile packaging	Package design
	Pouch and tray packaging and labeling
	Off-the-shelf double sterile tray system
	Sterilization service provider management
Quality system support	Design control support and design history file maintenance
	GMP manufacturing
	Supply chain management
	Procedures for and support of requirements definition, risk management, design verification, and process validation

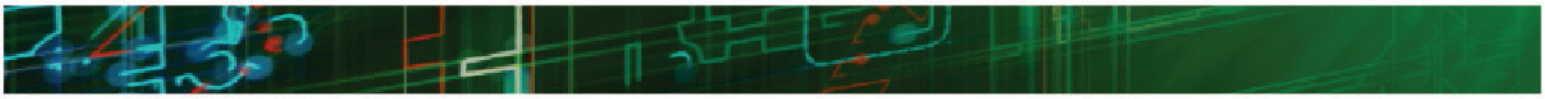
Dragon ID

Primary Contact

Eugene Malinskiy / eugene@dragonid.com

Capabilities

- Our staff is very experienced working within the complexities of the medical system from observing physicians in the operating room to bringing devices through regulatory approval.
- We have engineers with process development and industrial experience, including interfacing directly with manufacturers.
- We have software engineers experienced in both hardware and software engineering and experience in microcode and embedded systems, end user applications, and high performance computing.
- In addition to engineering talent, we staff researchers, designers, and SMEs to bring a truly interdisciplinary approach to innovation and design for a project.
- We have experience recruiting, establishing, and coordinating relationships between global stakeholders for complex projects to maximize accountability and efficiency for a product while minimizing bureaucracy required.
- We work with our world--class partners in industries such as industrial design, rapid multi--material prototyping, materials selection, and manufacturing in order to round out our capabilities for a product.



Freedom Photonics LLC

Primary Contact

Leif Johansson / leif@freedomphotonics.com

About

Founded in 2005 we are privately held Limited Liability Company based in Santa Barbara, California with ISO Qualification in process, certification in Q2 2016. We develop, manufacture and market complete photonic integrated circuit based products (Indium Phosphide, PLC, Si Photonics).

Our main markets in components, modules and subsystems are for fiber-optic communication, free-Space-optical (FSO) communication and infrared sensors and illuminators.

Capabilities

We offer electronics design, assembly and testing with expertise in photonic design, packaging, control electronics, manufacturing and qualification.

We offer services across development and have a premier R&D compound semiconductor facility with lithography (steppers, DUV stepper, EBL), wet and dry etching, deposition and characterization capabilities.

Our Business Model

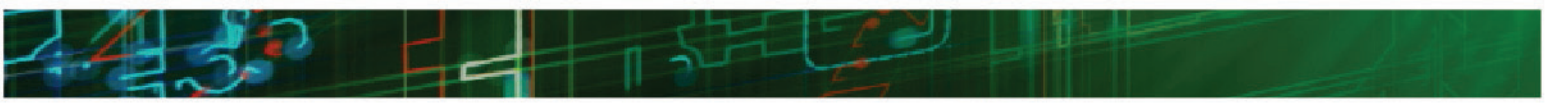
Conceptualization, prototyping and development

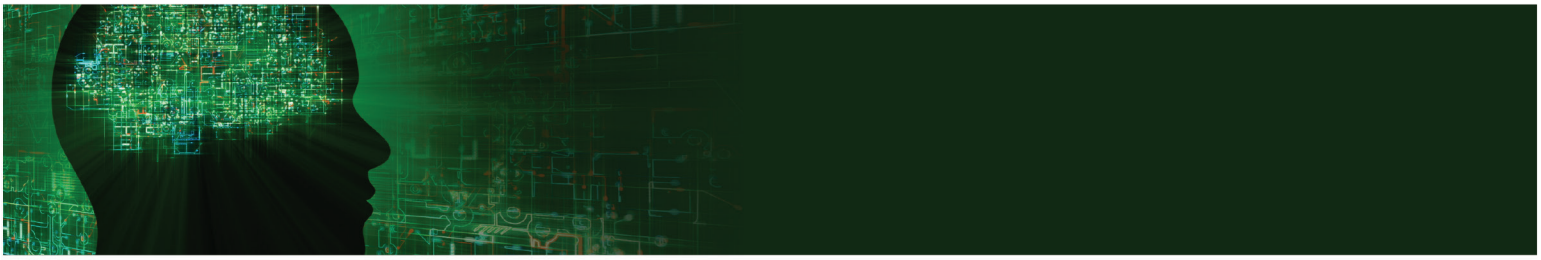
- Fast R&D turn-around and low cost device fabrication in Nanotech cleanroom facility (Freedom Photonics employees)
- Internal multi-project wafer runs

Volume device production with commercial foundries worldwide

- Fabrication processes designed for manufacturability
- Access to manufacturability and production capacity, qualified processes
- Experience in outsourcing volume device manufacturing

Significant internal capability for assembly, packaging, test





Capabilities and Facilities I – Photonics Design and Fabrication

Design

- Commercial and proprietary tools for passive and active PIC modeling, (Lumerical, native FDTD/BPM code, mode solvers, mask layout, SOA/active region models, Simwindows, SRIM)

Mask layout

- Proprietary scripting tool, with design rule checker and automated mask plate layout

Fabrication

- Full wafer process, die pick-and-place, wedge bonder, ball- bonder, auto-cleaver, pull-tester, etc.

Capabilities and Facilities II – Photonics Production Test

- Photonic device bar level probe
- Chip-on-carrier level (probe card)
- Package; DC, spectral, and data testing
- Burn in – monitored, environmental chambers

Capabilities & Facilities III – Packaging

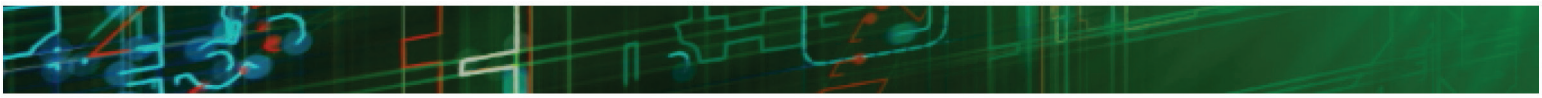
Several in-house systems with laser welding and UV curing capability.

- Custom tooling, TOSA packages, 14 pin butterflies etc.
- ZEMAX commercial optical train design tool

Capabilities and Facilities IV – Electronics

- Digital and Analog Electronics
- FPGA design and verification tools in house
- Commercial tools for board layout
- Outside foundry for PCB fabrication and stuffing
- Electronics workstations for assembly and test
- Oscilloscopes, sources, multi-meters

We perform contract fabrication and engage with a number of domestic and international fabrication providers, both full process or selected fabrication steps are available.



IMEC

Primary Contact

Barun Dutta / Barundeb.Dutta@imec.be

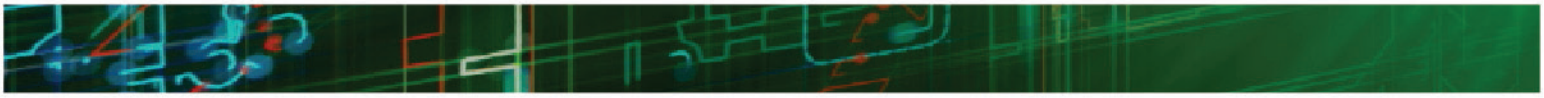
Capabilities

IMEC is interested in making its comprehensive capabilities available for joint-research programs for solutions in Life Sciences Technologies, Healthcare and Bio-medical engineering, including:

- Semiconductor/nanotechnology
- Process technology
- Design technology and systems/software technologies

Additional Contacts

Maarten Willems / Maarten.Willems@imec.be



Infinite Arthroscopy

Infinite Arthroscopy

Primary Contact

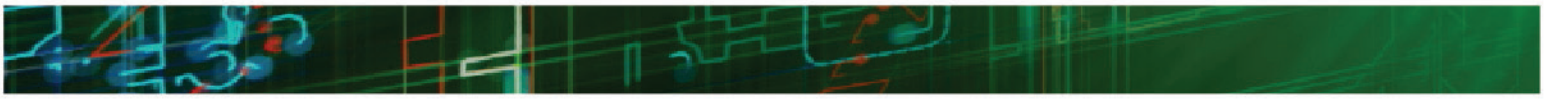
Daniel Dudley / d.dudley@infinitearthro.com

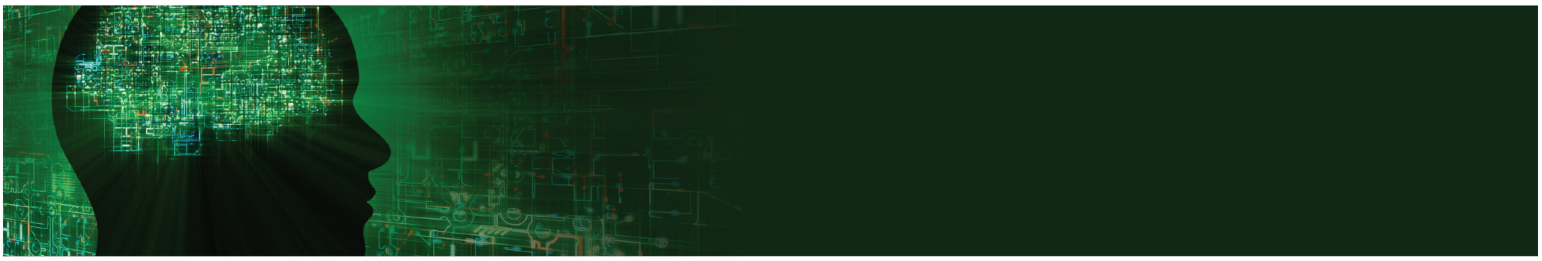
About

We are exclusively focused on developing new medical technologies with an emphasis on translating innovations from other industries to the operating theatre. We have experience in the full life cycle of medical device development from initial conception to regulatory submission. We have large number of rapid prototyping and fabrication techniques available in-house including but not limited to software-based design, stereolithography, fused deposition modelling, PCB milling, and machining. Our staff includes designers, engineers, health care professionals, and subject matter experts from a diversity of industries allowing us to leverage a far wider knowledge base than the standard medical device company. We maintain a nationwide network of leading physicians and institutional partners to develop, refine, and validate our technologies according to contemporary healthcare practice and needs.

Capabilities

Infinite Arthroscopy also maintains a portfolio of intellectual property derived from our medical device technologies that would be available to the NESD Industry Group. Two relevant examples are listed below.





Infinite Arthroscopy, Inc. Proprietary Technologies:
Novel Light Source

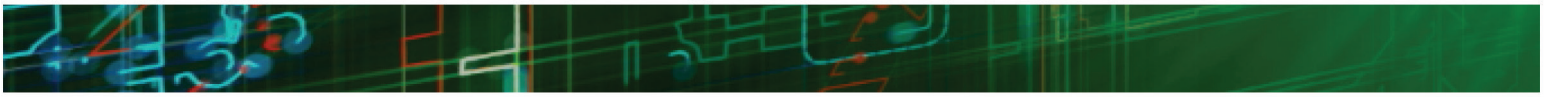
- Miniaturized / Ruggedized
- Low power (sub 1 watt)
- Low heat (to LEDs of comparable lumen-output)
- High lumen output
- Long Lifetime (50,000+ hours)
- Emits only target wavelength(s) (Capacity to customize to project needs)

Command/Control Architecture for Medical Devices

- HIPAA/FTC Approved for use in Operating Rooms
- Uninterrupted High-bandwidth capacity
- Transmission below standard RF noise floor
- Encrypted protocol

Additional Contacts

Howard Fein / h.fein@infinitearthro.com



Inscopix

Primary Contact

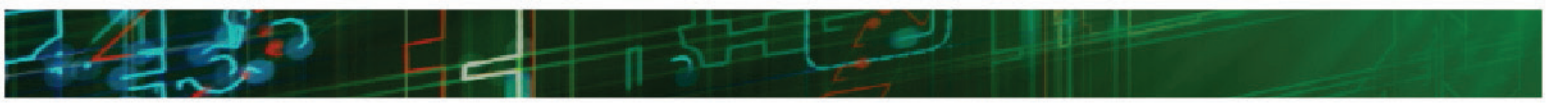
Pushkar Joshi / pushkar@inscopix.com

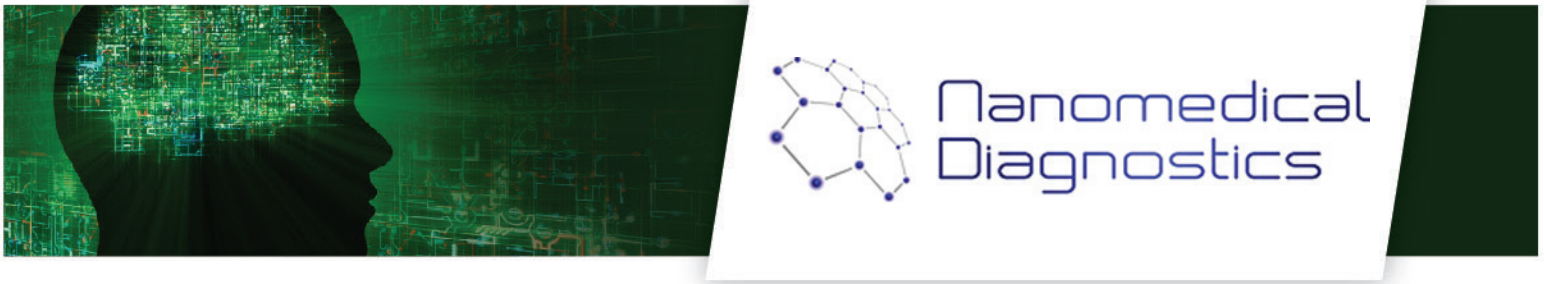
Capabilities

- Neuroscience application development and validation (surgical procedures for rodents and non-human primates, application of biological reagents within our own life science lab)
- Optical system development (lens design and simulation, LED light source development, prototyping)
- Hardware system (FPGA-based and/or microcontroller based mixed-signal systems especially involving imaging, mechanical packaging) development, testing, and prototyping
- Software (application, image processing, computer vision, analytical) development and testing
- Mechanical accessories development (design, prototyping via 3D printing)
- With these capabilities, we can customize Inscopix's existing and emerging systems and applications, or develop new systems and applications for or with other proposers in support of this program.

Additional Contacts

Shung Chieh / schieh@inscopix.com





Nanomedical Diagnostics

Primary Contact

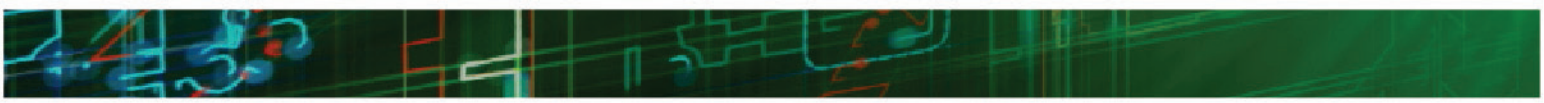
Brett Goldsmith / brgoldsmith@nanomedicaldiagnostics.com

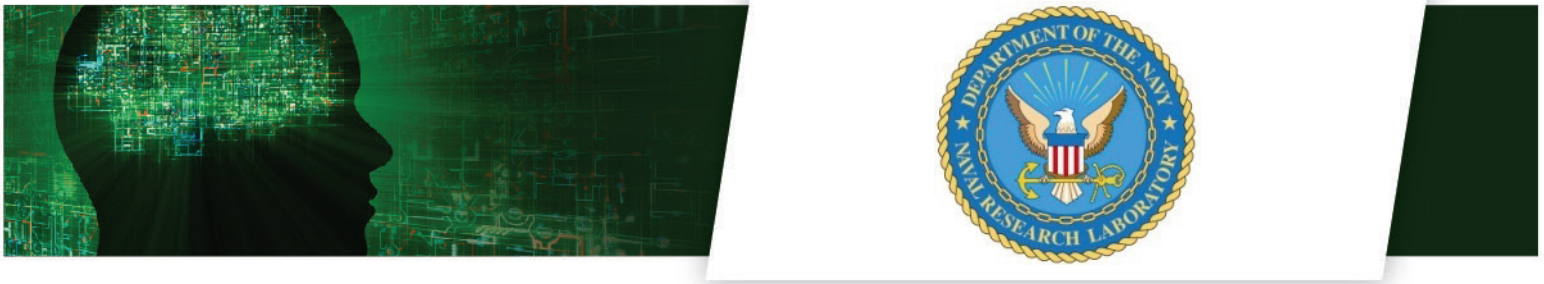
Capabilities

- Graphene FET sensor array chips appropriate for integration with nearly any biochemical or electrochemical interaction
- Current sensor hardware capable of measuring biochemical and bioelectric interactions over time with 10 millisecond time resolution, and spatial resolution less than 10 microns
- Capability to produce sensor hardware with time resolution approaching one microsecond with a spatial resolution less than 2 microns
- Expertise in combining electronic materials, packaging and assembly with active biological materials
- Projected FDA clearance for an in vitro clinical product, and associated manufacturing chain, using graphene sensors by mid 2017
- Graphene appropriate for use in medical sensors integrated into an electronic or implantable platform of your choosing
- Chemical and biochemical expertise in biochemical attachment and blocking techniques specialized for boosting specificity of electronic readout of biological interactions
- A complete "turnkey" R&D system for using graphene sensor chips
- Hardware and software appropriate for reading graphene biosensors

Additional Contacts

Francie Barron / fbarron@nanomedicaldiagnostics.com





Naval Research Laboratory

Primary Contact

Dr. Jas. S. Sanghera / sanghera@nrl.navy.mil

About

NRL is the corporate research laboratory for the Navy and Marine Corps and conducts a broad program of scientific research, technology and advanced development.

The Optical Materials and Devices Branch has five primary areas: high purity chemicals, specialty optical materials, silica fiber technology, optical devices and advanced concepts.

Capabilities

We have expertise in the research, development and fabrication of glasses, glass-ceramics, ceramics, crystals, bulk optics, films, waveguides and optical fibers.

We offer a full suite of capabilities to make transparent ceramics to solve the ceramic packaging needs of NESD, some key properties:

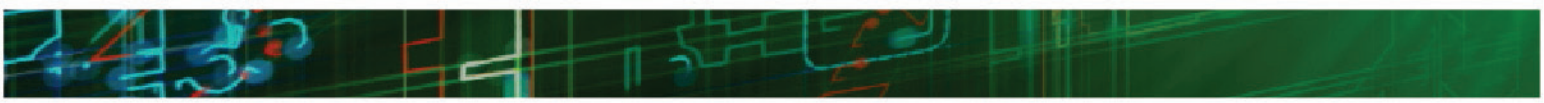
- UV to RF transparency tailoring
- Tougher, stronger, harder than glass
- Electrically inert
- Demonstrated conformal shapes
- Demonstrated bonding technologies
- Vertical integration

Our facilities include class 100 clean rooms, powder processing equipment, sintering systems, and characterization capabilities (XRD, SEM, TEM, optics labs, mechanical testing).

Some of our prior applications include: Conformal Optics, IR simulators, photonic mast design, flexible PV's, IRCM, and Directed Energy Weapons.

Additional Contacts

Shyam Bayya / shyam.bayya@nrl.navy.mil



Star Lab

Primary Contact

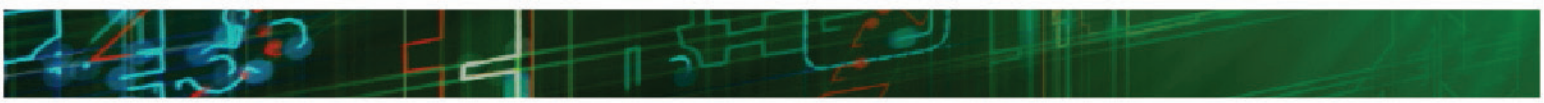
Adam Fraser / adam.fraser@starlab.io

About

Star Lab is a high-tech small business focused on complex systems security research and development, with significant expertise and a pedigree of success developing security technologies for safety-critical and mission-critical systems. The company specializes in the areas of high-assurance operating systems, technology protection, applied cryptography, and anti-tamper, and is also a leader in kernel/hypervisor/embedded software development. Star Lab has offices in Washington D.C. and Huntsville, AL.

Additional Contacts

Irby Thompson / irby@starlab.io



Qualcomm

Primary Contact

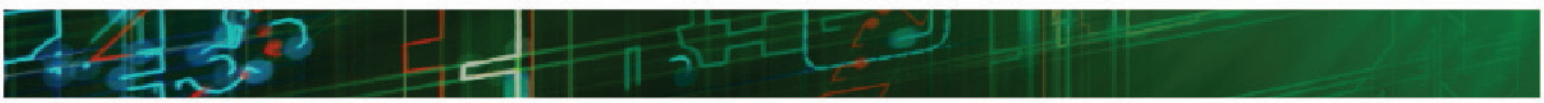
Karim Arabi / karabi@qti.qualcom.com

Capabilities

- Experience in building an end-to-end platform as a reference design for interface with brain
- Experience in driving an industry wide standard effort to standardize a communication medium and protocol for brain interface
- Advanced low power wireless solutions, RF interface, MODEM system solutions and related electronics for brain interface
- Advanced wireless charging and powering solutions for brain implants
- Ultra low power electronic design solutions at advanced technology nodes suitable for brain implants to enable always on monitoring and processing
- Ultra low power DSP solutions, stream data processing and data compression and decompression solutions

Additional Contacts

Rudy Beraha / rberaha@qti.qualcomm.com



Mind-Reading

History

Probably no more "intrusive and persistent" method of obtaining information about a person exists than reading their mind.[1] Research on mind-reading has been vigorously pursued by US government agencies and various academic centers since the 1970s, and continues to this day.

Since 1973 DARPA has been studying mind-reading with EEG hooked to computers, using scientists at the University of Illinois, UCLA, Stanford Research Institute, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and the University of Rochester.

They developed a system that could determine how a person perceived colors or shapes and were working on methods to detect daydreaming, fatigue, and other brain states. Although the device had to be calibrated for each person's brain by having them think a series of specific thoughts, the calibration was quick.

In 1974 another very basic mind-reading machine was created by researchers at Stanford Research Institute. It used an EEG hooked to a computer which allowed a dot to be moved across a computer screen using thought alone. When interpreting people's brainwaves, it was right about 60% of the time. During these tests scientists discovered that brain patterns are like fingerprints, each person has their own. So, each computer would have to be calibrated for a specific person.

Another method to address this issue was to store a large amount of generic patterns on the computer, so when it encountered a brain pattern it didn't recognized, it used one that most resembled it. Since then, DARPA has sponsored Brain-Computer Interface (BCI) and mind-reading programs at Duke University, MIT, University of Florida, and New York State University, Brooklyn.

The Human Computer Interaction group at Tufts University has studied mind-reading funded by grants from a government research and education agency known as the National Science Foundation (NSF). Carnegie Mellon University, Stanford University, and the MIT Sloan School of Management have studied mind-reading. The Computer Laboratory at the University of Cambridge in England has developed mind-reading machines based on facial expressions.

Other academic institutions that have participated in mind-reading projects include the University of California, Berkeley, University of Maryland, and Princeton University in New Jersey. Microsoft has studied mind-reading using EEG to better accommodate its users. Emotiv Systems built a mind-reading gaming device which uses EEG to infer the mental states of video game

Main Menu

Home

Read *New World War* Online

Articles

Solutions

Biography

Download my books for free

Updates

Update: January 20, 2018
A freemasonic death threat....more

Important Updates

All Previous Updates

Donations

Your Donations Are Appreciated

Available Books

PDF, Kindle, & ePub editions of my books can be downloaded for free, or purchased on Amazon & LuLu.

players. Honda Motors and Advanced Telecommunications Research Institute International (ATR) have studied mind-reading.

Neuroimaging Devices

Scientists discovered that the neural code of the human brain is similar to the digital code of a computer. To some extent, they have deciphered this code. Prior to this, they assumed that it was necessary to identify the neurons associated with specific acts, which would have made mind-reading much more difficult.[2]

They now understand that it's not necessary to monitor billions of neurons to determine which are connected to a particular thought or act. Only a small number of them need to be monitored to accomplish this. To monitor these neurons researchers use neuroimaging devices. They include event-related optical signal (EROS), functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI), electroencephalography (EEG), functional near-infrared imaging (fNIR), magnetoencephalography (MEG), and positron emission tomography (PET).[3] These devices may be combined for a more accurate reading.

There are basically two types of measurements, *direct* methods and *indirect* methods. Direct methods measure changes in electromagnetic fields and currents around the brain which are emitted from the surface of the scalp, or they monitor the neurons themselves. Indirect methods measure hemodynamic (blood movement) changes of hemoglobin in specific tissue compartments.

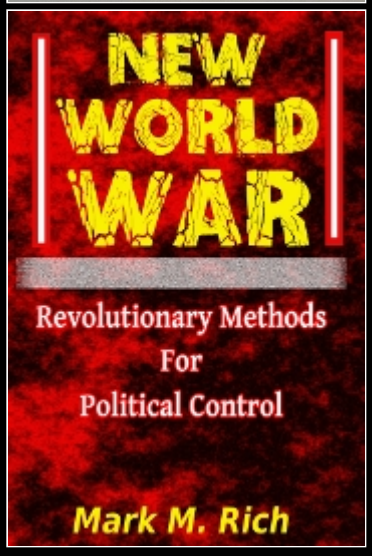
Both of these methods are almost simultaneous with neuronal activity. Regarding sensors, there are invasive ones which must be implanted, and non-invasive ones which can be worn on the scalp, in the form of a headband.

Electroencephalography (EEG) provides a direct method for determining brain states and processes by measuring the electrical activity on the scalp produced by the firing of neurons in the brain. EEG has been around for over 100 years. EEG is commonly used in neuroscience, cognitive science, and cognitive psychology. It is inexpensive, silent, non-invasive, portable, and tolerates movement.

Wireless EEG which uses non-invasive sensors that have physical contact with the scalp can transmit the signals to a remote machine for deciphering. Although, in 1976 the *Los Angeles Times* reported that DARPA was working on an EEG to detect brain activity several feet from a person's head, which was to be completed in the 1980s. EEG normally produces only a general indicator of brain activity.

However, in 2008 *Discovery News* reported that a company called Emotiv Systems developed an algorithm that decodes the cortex, providing a more accurate measurement. "We can calibrate the algorithm across a wide range of technologies with the same resolution you would get from placing an invasive chip inside the head," said Tan Le, president of Emotiv Systems.

Functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) measures the blood flow in the brain in response to neural activity. Active neurons use oxygen, which is brought to them by blood. The more active a region of the brain is the more



blood flows in the area. This movement of blood is referred to as *hemodynamic activity*. FMRI can detect which areas are receiving blood, which indicates that they're processing information.

The fMRI provides an indirect measurement of brain processes. It is the most common method of neuroimaging, and can produce 2 and 3-dimensional images. It is non-invasive, and can record signals from all brain regions, unlike EEG which focuses on the surface only.

Functional near-infrared imaging (fNIR) provides an indirect measurement of brain activity by detecting hemodynamic changes in the cortex. Although it is based on different principles, in that it uses light, it functions in the same manner as fMRI. FNIR can provide an almost continuous display of these changes in the cortex. It is inexpensive, non-invasive, and portable. A wireless headband with sensors exists for this device.

Event-related optical signal (EROS) is a brain-scanning device that focuses near-infrared light into the cerebral cortex to detect the density of neurons indicated by the transparency of brain tissue. Because it can only detect these changes a few centimeters deep, it can only image the cerebral cortex. Unlike fNIR, which is an optical method for measuring blood flow, EROS detects the intensity of neurons themselves and provides a direct measurement of brain activity. It is very accurate, portable, inexpensive, and non-invasive. A wireless headband with sensors exists for this device.

Capabilities

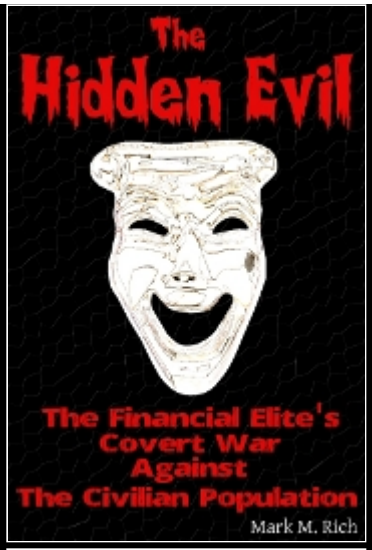
Mind-reading can be accomplished by first having a computer learn which brain patterns are associated with specific thoughts, then store the decoded information in a database. This machine learning is accomplished using a type of *artificial intelligence* (AI) called an *algorithm*. A very basic algorithm is a spell checker, which uses a database of common mistakes associated with a particular sequence of letters to present suggestions to a user.

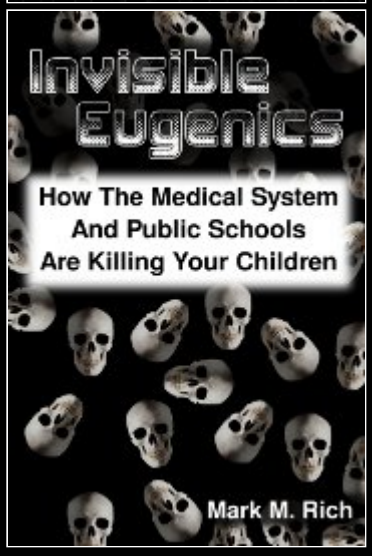
"The new realization is that every thought is associated with a pattern of brain activity," proclaimed neuroscientist John Dylan Haynes, in *Newsweek International* on February 4, 2008. "And," says Haynes, "you can train a computer to recognize the pattern associated with a particular thought."

In a January 2000 issue of *US News and World Report*, Lockheed Martin neuroengineer Dr. John Norseen announced, "Just like you can find one person in a million through fingerprints ... you can find one thought in a million." This can be accomplished using AI and HCI, or what Dr. Norseen calls biofusion.

The decoded brain signals can be stored in a database. Then when someone is scanned, the computer detects the pattern and matches the signals to the database of known meanings. But it's not necessary to scan a brain to decode its signals for every single thought, such as a picture.

Instead, after the machine has learned how to decipher patterns associated with specific thoughts such as images, more images can be added to the program and the computer can use the process it used for the other images as a model to somewhat accurately detect additional thoughts.





New World War: Revolutionary Methods for Political Control

Dedication & Thanks

Peer Review & Thanks

Dedication

Volume I: Current Political Situation

Overview

Introduction

Revolution in Warfare

The Other World

Dictatorship Creation

The Groups Facilitating the Revolution

Their Goal is Neo-Feudalism

Problem-Reaction-Solution

Volume I Commentary

Both words and images can be detected using mind-reading devices with varying degrees of accuracy. This can occur for words and images being viewed by a person on an external display, such as a book, or words and images just being thought of with no external stimuli.

"It is possible to read someone's mind by remotely measuring their brain activity," announced *New Scientist* in their *Mind-Reading Machine Knows What You See* article of April of 2005. The Computational Neuroscience Laboratories at the Advanced Telecommunications Research Institute International (ATR) in Kyoto Japan, and Princeton University in New Jersey, proved that by monitoring the visual cortex with fMRI they could determine which basic objects (sets of lines) a person was looking at.

When the objects were combined, they could even determine which one was being focused on. According to the scientists, it may be possible not only to view but also to record and replay these images. They announced that the technology could be used to figure out dreams and other secrets in people's minds.

Vanderbilt University in Nashville has conducted simple mind-reading tests using an fMRI/Computer, which learned what basic images a group of test subjects was looking at. They were able to predict with 50% accuracy which objects the test subjects were thinking of when they were asked only to remember what they had seen, without being shown the images.

On March 6, 2008 *ABC News* reported that neuroscientists at the University of California at Berkeley accomplished mind-reading by monitoring the visual cortex with an fMRI connected to a self-learning (artificial intelligence) computer program.

First, they used 1750 pictures to build a computational database for the computer to learn with by flashing the pictures in front of test subjects connected to an fMRI. This allowed the algorithm to decipher the brain patterns and associate them with the images.

In addition to deciphering these brain patterns, the computer recorded the process that it used to accomplish this, and built a model based upon it. Then, without scanning the test subjects, they added 120 new pictures to the program and allowed it to create its interpretation of what the new brain signals would be, based on the previous model.

Then they had the test subjects look at these pictures which they had never seen while being scanned. The computer predicted what they were looking at 72% of the time. The scientists announced that the model could be used as a basis to predict the brain activity associated with any image.

What this means is that it's not necessary to scan a brain to obtain the meaning of each signal. Once the model had been developed, they could simply add new pictures to the database/dictionary. The scientists suggested that out of 1 billion pictures, the computer would be accurate about 20% of the time.

Images which are not consciously seen by a person can even be detected by mind-reading machines. Researchers at University College London flashed

Volume II: The New War

The New War
The New Enemy
Initiatives to Remove Civil Liberties
The Investigation
Surveillance Technology and Methods
Mind-Reading
Volume II Commentary

Volume III: Weapons of The New War

Introduction to Nonlethal Weapons
Psychological Operations
Introduction to Directed-Energy Weapons
High-Powered Microwaves
High-Powered Lasers
Sonic Weapons
Computer Network Operations
Microwave Hearing
Silent Subliminals
Use of Citizen Informants
Chemical and Biological
Weather Warfare
Miscellaneous Weapons and Tactics
Volume III Commentary

Volume IV: The Coverup

Volume IV Introduction
Schizophrenia Spectrum Disorders
Control of the Medical Industry
Another Look at Schizophrenia
Political Considerations
Punitive Psychiatry in Communist Russia
Coverup Initiatives
Volume IV Commentary
Conclusion

Appendix

A Brief History of PsyOp
Small-Scale Wars
Nongovernmental Organizations
Human-Computer Intelligence Network

pictures in quick succession to test subjects connected to an fMRI. Although some of these pictures were invisible to the subjects, they were accurately recorded 80% of the time by the computer.

Like a fingerprint, each person has their own *brainprint*. Therefore, calibration for each brain is necessary. This is accomplished by having the person think a series of specific thoughts. In the case of EEG, this calibration can take less than a minute. However, because the signals which represent thoughts are similar from one person to the next, a universal mind-reading database has been suggested.

Using fMRI, scientists at Carnegie Mellon University (CMU) discovered that the brain patterns associated with specific thoughts are quite similar among multiple people. This, they stated, would provide the opportunity to create a universal mind-reading dictionary.

Scientists at the University of California at Berkeley mentioned that a "general visual decoder" would have great scientific use. Likewise, the brain patterns associated with specific words that occur when people are reading are also basically the same. This similarity of brain functions associated with words seems to have been an evolutionary development which allowed for an advantage in communication.

A mind-reading machine capable of determining the brain pattern associated with a specific word was developed by scientists at CMU. Brain scans using fMRI were taken of test subjects who were given a variety of words to think of in order to train the computer. An important consideration here is that they were not viewing these words on an external display, only thinking about them. After the computer identified the brain patterns associated with those words, the subjects were given two new words to think about, which the computer accurately determined.

Although, in this particular study only a couple of words were tested, it proves that after a model of how to decipher brain signals was created, AI could accurately determine new words that subjects were thinking about. "These building blocks could be used to predict patterns for any concrete noun," proclaimed Tom Mitchell of the Machine Learning Department.

In February of 2004 *Popular Science* announced that a mind-reading computer could, in theory, translate a person's working verbal memory onto a computer screen. "You could imagine thinking about talking and having it projected into a room 2,000 miles away," says Professor Craig Henriquez at Duke University's Center for Neuroengineering, who has studied mind-reading for DARPA. He added, "It's very, very possible."

FMRI can be used to determine if someone is reading or writing. Neuroscientists can determine when a person is reading by monitoring their brainwaves. They can almost determine exactly what they're reading. And because these patterns are similar from one person to the next, a universal device for determining what people are reading is possible.

In March of 2008 both Technology Review and *ABC News* revealed that an fMRI could in theory be used to display a person's dreams. Then in December of 2008, scientists at ATR in Kyoto Japan announced that they developed a

Electronic Tyranny
Other Devices Connected to the GIG
My Experience
Sources

Other Sites

www.TheHiddenEvil.com
www.RichEssence.com

technology that would eventually allow them to record and replay a person's dreams.

Emotions from love to hate can be recognized by neuralimaging. The level of stress a person is experiencing can also be measured. Brain states such as honesty, deception, and even self deception, can be measured.

Patterns associated with decisions can also be read. Scientists from CMU, Stanford University, and the MIT Sloan School of Management were able to accurately predict the purchasing decisions of test subjects in a virtual shopping center. They monitored the subject's level of interest in a product as well as their decision to purchase it.

Neuroimaging can also detect decisions about how someone will later do a high-level mental activity. Neuroimaging can be used to determine if someone is speaking or reading. It can be used to detect areas of the brain that are active when someone is hearing a sound, or touching an object.

Brain patterns associated with specific physical movements, such as a finger, can be deciphered with neural imaging. The mere intention to make a physical movement can be detected before the actual movement is made.

Cameras

A type of mind-reading is possible with cameras connected to computers. One such device, called the Emotional Social Intelligence Prosthetic (ESP), was developed at the MIT Media Laboratory in 2006. It consists of a tiny camera that can be worn on a hat, an earphone and a small computer that is worn on a belt. It infers a person's emotional state by analyzing combinations of subtle facial movements and gestures.

When an emotional state is detected, the wearer is signaled through the earphone to adjust their behavior in order to gain the attention of the target. The computer can detect 6 emotional states. It can also be adjusted for cultural differences and configured specifically for the wearer.

Around this time, the Computer Laboratory at the University of Cambridge, UK, developed a similar camera-based mind-reading machine. It uses a computer to monitor, in real-time, combinations of head movement, shape, color, smiles, and eyebrow activity to infer a person's emotional state.

It detects basic emotional states such as happiness, sadness, anger, fear, surprise, and disgust, as well as more complex states. It's accurate between 65 and 90 percent of the time. "The mind-reading computer system presents information about your mental state as easily as a keyboard and mouse present text and commands," they announced.

Used for Surveillance

Mind reading exists. The DOD and various institutions have vigorously researched this subject since at least the mid 1970s. "Mapping human brain functions is now routine," declared *US News and World Report*, in an article entitled *Reading Your Mind—And Injecting Smart Thoughts*, of January of 2000.

Both words and images, being viewed or thought, can be mind-read. Various emotional states as well as mental processes such decisionmaking, reading,

writing, movement and the intention to make a movement, can be detected with mind-reading devices. Perceptions such as touch, sound, and light can also be detected.

The proposed uses for mind-reading technology are positive. Some include determining if people in comas can communicate, helping stroke patients and those who suffered brain injuries, aiding those with learning disorders, assisting with online shopping, and improving people's communications skills.

However, other uses that have been suggested include the monitoring of unconscious mental processes, and interrogation of criminal suspects and potential terrorists. Dr. John Alexander mentioned that the recent developments in mind-reading technology would take surveillance to new levels by allowing investigators to "peer into the inner sanctum of the mind," in order to determine if a suspect has caused, or will likely cause a crime.

Dr. Norseen has sent R&D plans to the pentagon to have tiny mind-reading devices installed at airports to profile potential terrorists. He suggested that these devices could be functional by 2005. In August of 2008, *CNN* stated that the US military's knowledge obtained from mind-reading research could be used to interrogate the enemy.

Law Enforcement Technology announced in September of 2005 the existence of a new forensic technology known as *Brain Fingerprinting*, which has already been used in hundreds of investigations as a lie detector by the CIA, FBI and law enforcement agencies in the United States.

Brain Fingerprinting is admissible in court, because unlike a polygraph, which relies on emotional responses, it uses EEG to see how the brain reacts to words and pictures related to a crime scene. Dr. Larry Farwell, its inventor, says it is completely accurate. According to the report it will be used to help speed-up investigations.

Sources Next

Endnotes

1 Another possible method to obtain information is Remote Viewing. RV is the ability to produce correct information about people, events, objects, or concepts that are somewhere else in space and time, and are completely blind to the viewer collecting the information. It can be used to describe people or events, produce leads, reconstruct events, make decisions, and make predictions about the future. See *Remote Viewing Secrets* by Joseph McMoneagle. RV tests were conducted by the US government over a 20-year period during Project Stargate, a classified initiative by the CIA which began in 1972 and lasted until about 1994. Most of the 154 tests and 26,000 trials took place at the Cognitive Sciences Laboratory at Forte Meade, Maryland. A majority of the results of the project are still classified. See the *Journal of Parapsychology* articles, *Remote Viewing by Committee*, September 22, 2003, by Lance Storm and *Experiment One of the SAIC Remote Viewing Program*, of December 1, 1998, by Richard Wiseman and Julie Milton. The success of the project varies depending on the source. Allegedly the original tests were conducted under rigid scientific conditions, which had impressive results. However, the same sources describe RV

in general as ineffective. See *Discover Magazine's* article, *CIA ESP*, on April 1, 1996, by Jeffrey Kluger, and the *Washington Post's* report, *Many Find Remote Viewing a Far Fetch from Science*, on December 2, 1995, by Curt Suplee. According to author McMoneagle, an original viewer during Project Stargate, it is accurate about 50 or 60 percent of the time. Nevertheless, RV will be used to obtain intelligence, according to John B. Alexander. See *The New Mental Battlefield*, which appeared in the December 1980 issue of *Military Review*. Also see the June 1998 *Research Report Number 2* of the University of Bradford's Non-Lethal Weapons Research Project (BNLWRP), for how RV has been added to the NLW arsenal. According to multiple sources, US government agencies are now using the consulting services of RV professionals. This was reported on January 9, 2002 in the *University Wire's (Colorado Daily)* article, *Clairvoyant Discusses Reveals Details of Remote Viewing*, by Wendy Kale, and in the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists* on September 1, 1994, in its report, *The Soft Kill Fallacy* by Steven Aftergood. In his book *Winning The War: Advanced Weapons, Strategies, and Concepts for the Post-911 World*, Alexander had this to say regarding RV: "Since the beginning of history, humans have made anecdotal references to innate abilities to foretell the future, to know what was occurring at distant locations or the status of people separated from them, and to find resources they need without any traditional means of accessing that information." He continued: "Studies have demonstrated beyond any doubt that these nontraditional capabilities exist. ... [RV can] radically change our means of gathering intelligence. It holds the promise of providing information about inaccessible redoubts and advances in technology. More importantly, once these skills are understood, those possessing them will be able to determine an adversary's intent and be predictive about the events."

2 Because neuroimaging technology decodes brain patterns to thoughts, some argue that it technically doesn't read a person's mind. However, because specific thoughts and brain states can be deciphered, here it is referred to as mind-reading. Additionally, most mainstream documents refer to this as mind-reading, despite the fact that it is actually brainwave-reading.

3 Magnetoencephalography (MEG) and positron emission tomography (PET) can also be used to infer a person's neurophysiological state. But because they are impractical for field use due to their large size and harmful radiation, MEG and PET won't be considered here. However, DARPA is in the process of developing a small helmet-sized MEG device which would be connected to a portable computer. See the article *Mind over Machine* in the February 1, 2004 issue of *Popular Science*, by Carl Zimmer.

Copyright © 2011 Mark Rich. All rights reserved.

Mark (at) NewWorldWar.org

Navy Lasers, Railgun, and Hypervelocity Projectile: Background and Issues for Congress

Ronald O'Rourke
Specialist in Naval Affairs

May 25, 2016

Congressional Research Service
7-5700
www.crs.gov
R44175

CRS REPORT
Prepared for Members and
Committees of Congress

Summary

The Navy is currently developing three potential new weapons that could improve the ability of its surface ships to defend themselves against enemy missiles—solid state lasers (SSLs), the electromagnetic railgun (EMRG), and the hypervelocity projectile (HVP).

Any one of these new weapon technologies, if successfully developed and deployed, might be regarded as a "game changer" for defending Navy surface ships against enemy missiles. If two or three of them are successfully developed and deployed, the result might be considered not just a game changer, but a revolution. Rarely has the Navy had so many potential new types of surface-ship missile-defense weapons simultaneously available for development and potential deployment.

Although the Navy in recent years has made considerable progress in developing SSLs, EMRG, and HVP, a number of significant development challenges remain. Overcoming these challenges will likely require years of additional development work, and ultimate success in overcoming them is not guaranteed.

The issue for Congress is whether to approve, reject, or modify the Navy's funding requests and proposed acquisition strategies for these three potential new weapons. Potential oversight questions for Congress include the following:

- Using currently available approaches for countering anti-ship cruise missiles (ASCMs) and anti-ship ballistic missiles (ASBMs), how well could Navy surface ships defend themselves in a combat scenario against an adversary such as China that has large numbers of ASCMs (including advanced models) and ASBMs? How would this change if Navy surface ships in coming years were equipped with SSLs, EMRG, HVP, or some combination of these systems?
- How significant are the remaining development challenges for SSLs, EMRG, and HVP?
- Are current schedules for developing SSLs, EMRG, and HVP appropriate in relation to remaining development challenges and projected improvements in enemy ASCMs and ASBMs? To what degree are current schedules for developing SSLs, EMRG, or HVP sensitive to annual funding levels?
- When does the Navy anticipate issuing roadmaps detailing its plans for procuring and installing production versions of SSLs, EMRGs, and HVP on specific Navy ships by specific dates?
- Will the kinds of surface ships that the Navy plans to procure in coming years have sufficient space, weight, electrical power, and cooling capability to take full advantage of SSLs (particularly those with beam powers above 200 kW) and EMRG? What changes, if any, would need to be made in Navy plans for procuring large surface combatants (i.e., destroyers and cruisers) or other Navy ships to take full advantage of SSLs and EMRG?
- Are the funding sources for SSLs, EMRG, and HVP in Navy and Defense-Wide research and development accounts sufficiently visible for supporting congressional oversight?

Contents

Introduction 1
Issue for Congress 1
Scope of Report 1
Background 2
Strategic and Budgetary Context 2
Concern about Survivability of Navy Surface Ships 2
Depth of Magazine and Cost Exchange Ratio 3
SSLs, EMRG, and HVP in Brief 4
SSLs 4
EMRG 13
HVP 16
Indirectly Improving Ability to Counter ASCMs and ASBMs 22
Remaining Development Challenges 22
SSLs 23
EMRG and HVP 24
Issues for Congress 26
Potential Oversight Questions 26
Legislative Activity for FY2017 27
Summary of Congressional Action on FY2017 Funding 27
FY2017 National Defense Authorization Act (H.R. 4909/S. 2943) 27
House 27
Senate 30
FY2017 DOD Appropriations Act (H.R. 5293) 33
House 33
Directed Energy Weapon Systems Acquisition Act of 2016 (H.R. 4964/S. 2778) 34
House 34
Senate 35

Figures

Figure 1. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce 7
Figure 2. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce 7
Figure 3. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce 8
Figure 4. Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) on Self Defense Test Ship 10
Figure 5. Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) on Self Defense Test Ship 11
Figure 6. ONR Graphic of LWSD Components 12
Figure 7. Industry-Built EMRG Prototype Demonstrator 14
Figure 8. Industry-Built EMRG Prototype Demonstrator 15
Figure 9. EMRG Prototype Demonstrator Installed on a JHSV 16
Figure 10. Photograph Showing HVP 17
Figure 11. HVP 18
Figure 12. HVP Launch Packages 19
Figure 13. HVP Application to Various Launchers 20

Figure 14. Navy Slide Depicting Operations Against Various Target Types 21
Figure 15. Development Challenges for SSLs 24
Figure 16. Development Challenges for EMRG 25

Tables

Table 1. Summary of Congressional Action on FY17 Funding 27

Appendixes

Appendix. Potential Advantages and Limitations of Shipboard Lasers 38

Contacts

Author Contact Information 40

Introduction

Issue for Congress

This report provides background information and issues for Congress on three potential new weapons that could improve the ability of Navy surface ships to defend themselves against enemy missiles—solid state lasers (SSLs), the electromagnetic railgun (EMRG), and the hypervelocity projectile (HVP).[1]

Any one of these new weapon technologies, if successfully developed and deployed, might be regarded as a "game changer" for defending Navy surface ships against enemy missiles. If two or three of them are successfully developed and deployed, the result might be considered not just a game changer, but a revolution. Rarely has the Navy had so many potential new types of surface-ship missile-defense weapons simultaneously available for development and potential deployment. Although the Navy in recent years has made considerable progress in developing SSLs, EMRG, and HVP, a number of significant development challenges remain.

The issue for Congress is whether to approve, reject, or modify the Navy's funding requests and proposed acquisition strategies for these three potential new weapons. Congress' decisions on this issue could affect future Navy capabilities and funding requirements and the defense industrial base.

Scope of Report

SSLs are being developed by multiple parts of the Department of Defense (DOD), not just the Navy. SSLs, EMRG, and HVP, moreover, have potential application to military aircraft and ground forces equipment, not just surface ships. And SSLs, EMRG, and HVP can be used for missions other than defending against ASCMs and ASBMs.[2] This report focuses on Navy efforts to develop SSLs, EMRG, and HVP for potential use in defending Navy surface ships against ASCMs and ASBMs. It supersedes an earlier CRS report that provided an introduction to potential Navy shipboard lasers.[3]

Note that while fictional depictions of laser weapons in popular media often show them being used to attack targets at long ranges, the SSLs currently being developed by the Navy for potential shipboard use would be used to counter targets at short ranges of about a mile to perhaps a few miles.

[1] Railgun is also spelled as rail gun; EMRG is also abbreviated as EM railgun; hypervelocity is also spelled as hyper-velocity or hyper velocity.

[2] As discussed later in the report, the Navy is exploring the potential for using shipboard lasers to counter small boats and unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs), and EMRG can be used to attack land targets.

[3] CRS Report R41526, *Navy Shipboard Lasers for Surface, Air, and Missile Defense: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke. This earlier CRS report has been archived and remains available as a supplementary reference source on potential Navy shipboard lasers.

Background

Strategic and Budgetary Context

Concern about Survivability of Navy Surface Ships

Although Navy surface ships have a number of means for defending themselves against anti-ship cruise missiles (ASCMs) and anti-ship ballistic missiles (ASBMs),[4] some observers are concerned about the survivability of Navy surface ships in potential combat situations against adversaries, such as China, that are armed with advanced ASCMs and with ASBMs.[5] Concern about this issue has led some observers to conclude that the Navy's surface fleet in coming years might need to avoid operating in waters that are within range of these weapons, or that the Navy might need to move toward a different fleet architecture that relies less on larger surface ships and more on smaller surface ships and submarines.[6] Such changes in Navy operating areas and fleet architecture could substantially affect U.S. military strategy and the composition of the Navy's shipbuilding expenditures.

Navy surface fleet leaders in early 2015 announced a new organizing concept for the Navy's surface fleet called distributed lethality. Under distributed lethality, offensive weapons such as ASCMs are to be distributed more widely across all types of Navy surface ships, and new operational concepts for Navy surface ship formations are to be implemented. The aim of distributed lethality is to boost the surface fleet's capability for attacking enemy ships and make it less possible for an enemy to cripple the U.S. fleet by concentrating its attacks on a few very-high-value Navy surface ships (particularly the Navy's aircraft carriers).[7] Perspectives on whether

[4] These include the following: operating ships in ways that make it hard for others to detect and accurately track Navy ships; jamming or destroying enemy targeting sensors; interfering with the transmission of targeting data from sensors to weapon launchers; attacking weapon launchers (which can land-based launchers or launchers on surface ships, submarines, or aircraft); and countering ASCMs and ASBMs headed toward Navy ships. Navy measures for countering ASCMs and ASBMs headed toward Navy ships include the following: jamming a missile's guidance system; using decoys of various kinds to lure enemy missiles away from Navy ships; and shooting down enemy missiles with surface-to-air missiles and the Phalanx Close-In Weapon System (CIWS), which is essentially a radar-controlled Gatling gun. Employing all these measures reflects a long-standing Navy approach of creating a multi-layered defense against enemy missiles, and of attacking the enemy's "kill chain" at multiple points so as to increase the chances of breaking the chain. (The kill chain is the sequence of steps that an enemy must complete to conduct a successful missile attack on a Navy ship. This sequence includes, at a basic level of description, detecting and tracking the Navy ship, passing that information from sensors to the weapon launcher, launching the weapon, and guiding the weapon all the way to the Navy ship. Interfering with any one of these actions can break the kill chain and thereby prevent or defeat the attack.)

[5] See, for example, Andrew F. Krepinevich, Maritime Warfare in a Mature Precision-Strike Regime, Washington, Center for Strategic and Budgetary Assessments, 2014, 128 pp. For more on China's ASCMs and ASBMs, see CRS Report RL33153, *China Naval Modernization: Implications for U.S. Navy Capabilities—Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

ASCMs and ASBMs are not the only reasons that some observers are concerned about the future survivability of U.S. Navy surface ships in combat situations; observers are also concerned about threats to U.S. Navy surface ships posed by small boats, mines, and torpedoes.

[6] See, for example, Phillip E. Pournelle, "The Deadly Future of Sea Control," *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings*, July 2015: 26-31.

[7] See, for example, Thomas Rowden, Peter Gumataotao, and Peter Fanta, "Distributed Lethality," *U.S. Naval Institute Proceedings*, January 2015: 18-23; Sam LaGrone, "SNA: Navy Surface Leaders Pitch More Lethal Ships, Surface Action Groups," *USNI News*, January 14, 2015; Kris Osborn, "Navy Unveils New Surface Warfare Strategy," *Military.com*, January 14, 2015; Sydney J. Freedberg Jr., "'If It Floats, It Fights,': Navy Seeks 'Distributed Lethality,'" *Breaking Defense*, January 14, 2015; Mike McCarthy and Megan Eckstein, "Navy Eyeing A 'Hunter Killer' Surface (continued...)

it would be cost effective to spend money spreading offensive weapons across a wider array of Navy surface ships might be influenced by views on whether those surface ships can adequately defend themselves against enemy missiles.

Depth of Magazine and Cost Exchange Ratio

Two key limitations that Navy surface ships currently have in defending themselves against ASCMs and ASBMs are limited depth of magazine and unfavorable cost exchange ratios. Limited depth of magazine refers to the fact that Navy surface ships can use surface-to-air missiles (SAMs) and their Close-in Weapon System (CIWS) Gatling guns to shoot down only a certain number of enemy unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs) and anti-ship missiles before running out of SAMs and CIWS ammunition[8]—a situation (sometimes called "going Winchester"), that can require a ship to withdraw from battle, spend time travelling to a safe reloading location (which can be hundreds of miles away),[9] and then spend more time traveling back to the battle area.

Unfavorable cost exchange ratios refer to the fact that a SAM used to shoot down a UAV or anti-ship missile can cost the Navy more (perhaps much more) to procure than it cost the adversary to build or acquire the UAV or anti-ship missile. In the FY2016 defense budget, procurement costs for Navy SAMs range from about $900,000 per missile to several million dollars per missile, depending on the type.[10]

In combat scenarios against an adversary with a limited number of UAVs and anti-ship missiles, an unfavorable cost exchange ratio can be acceptable because it saves the lives of Navy sailors and prevents very expensive damage to Navy ships. But in combat scenarios (or an ongoing military capabilities competition) against a country such as China that has many UAVs and anti-ship missiles and a capacity for building or acquiring many more, an unfavorable cost exchange ratio can become a very expensive—and potentially unaffordable—approach to defending Navy surface ships against UAVs and anti-ship missiles, particularly in a context of constraints on U.S. defense spending and competing demands for finite U.S. defense funds.

(...continued)

Fleet, Would Require Upgunning Existing Ship Fleets," *Defense Daily*, January 15, 2015: 1-3; Richard Scott, "Offensive Language: USN Sets Out Surface Firepower Strategy," *Jane's International Defence Review*, May 2015: 42-47; Megan Eckstein, "Navy Studying Implications of Distributed Lethality in Wargames Series," *USNI News*, July 9, 2015; Lara Seligman, "Navy Establishes Task Force To Study Impact of Distributed lethality," *Inside the Navy*, July 10, 2015.

[8] Navy cruisers have 122 missile cells; Navy destroyers have 90 or 96 missile cells. Some of these cells are used for storing and launching Tomahawk land attack cruise missiles or anti-submarine rockets. The remainder are available for storing and launching SAMs. A Navy cruiser or destroyer might thus be armed with a few dozen or several dozen SAMs for countering ASCMs and ASBMs. Countering ASCMs or ASBMs with SAMs might sometimes require shooting two SAMs at each ASCM or ASBM.

[9] The missile cells on a Navy cruiser or destroyers are clustered together in an installation called a Vertical Launch System (VLS). VLS cells cannot be reloaded while the ship is underway; a ship needs to return to a port or a calm anchorage to reload its VLS.

[10] Unit procurement costs for ship-launched SAMs in the FY2016 are as follows: about $900,000 for the Rolling Airframe Missile (RAM), about $1.1 million to about $1.5 million for the Evolved Sea Sparrow Missile (ESSM), about $3.9 million for the SM-6 Block 1 missile, about $14 million for the SM-3 Block 1B missile, and more than $20 million for theSM-3 Block IIA missiles. RAM and ESSM are short-range missiles for defense against aircraft and ASCMs. The SM-6 Block 1 is a medium-range missile used for both defense against aircraft and ASCMs, and terminal (i.e., endo-atmospheric) defense against theater-range ballistic missiles. The SM-3 Block 1B and SM-3 Block IIA are used for mid-course (i.e., exo-atmospheric) defense against theater-range ballistic missiles.

SSLs, EMRG, and HVP offer a potential for dramatically improving depth of magazine and the cost exchange ratio:

- **Depth of magazine.** SSLs are electrically powered, drawing their power from the ship's overall electrical supply, and can be fired over and over, indefinitely, as long as the SSL continues to work and the ship has fuel to generate electricity. The EMRG's projectile and the HVP (which are one and the same—see next section) can be stored by the hundreds in a Navy surface ship's weapon magazine.[11]
- **Cost exchange ratio.** An SSL can be fired for a marginal cost of less than one dollar per shot (which is the cost of the fuel needed to generate the electricity used in the shot), while the EMRG's projectile/HVP has an estimated unit procurement cost of about $25,000.[12]

For additional discussion of the strategic and budgetary context in which the programs discussed in this report and other Navy programs may be considered, see CRS Report RL32665, *Navy Force Structure and Shipbuilding Plans: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

SSLs, EMRG, and HVP in Brief

SSLs

Overview

The Navy in recent years has leveraged both significant advancements in industrial SSLs and decades of research and development work on military lasers done by other parts of DOD to make substantial progress toward deploying high-energy SSLs[13] on Navy surface ships. Navy surface ships would use high-energy SSLs initially for countering small boats UAVs, and potentially in the future for countering ASCMs and ASBMs as well.[14] High-energy SSLs on Navy ships would be short-range defensive weapons—they would counter targets at ranges of about one mile to perhaps eventually a few miles.[15]

[11] In July 2015, the Navy issued a request for information (RFI) to industry for the fabrication of a prototype EMRG mount that would store a minimum of 650 rounds. (RFI for Fabrication of Prototype Mount for Naval Railgun, Solicitation Number: N00024-15-R-4132, FedBizOpps.gov, July 29, 2015. See also Justin Doubleday, "Navy Developing Integrated Mount For Electromagnetic Railgun," *Inside the Navy*, July 31, 2015.)

[12] Sources for cost of HVP: David Martin, "Navy's Newest Weapon Kills at Seven Times the Speed of Sound," CBS News (cbssnews.com), April 7, 2014; Kris Osborn, "Navy Will Test its Electromagnetic Rail Gun aboard DDG 1000," *DefenseTech*, April 15, 2015.

[13] In discussions of potential Navy shipboard lasers, a high-energy laser is generally considered to be a laser with a beam power of at least 10 kilowatts (kW).

[14] In general, lasers would counter small boats and missiles by heating and burning holes in their skins, and causing thermal damage to their interiors. Lasers can also be used to "dazzle" (i.e., interfere with) electro-optical sensors on a boat or missile.

[15] The Navy has also performed research and development work on a different kind of laser, called the free electron laser (FEL). In recent years, Navy research and development work on potential shipboard lasers has shifted more to SSLs. For background information on the FEL, see CRS Report R41526, *Navy Shipboard Lasers for Surface, Air, and Missile Defense: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

In addition to a low marginal cost per shot and deep magazine, potential advantages of shipboard lasers include fast engagement times, an ability to counter radically maneuvering missiles, an ability to conduct precision engagements, and an ability to use lasers for graduated responses ranging from detecting and monitoring targets to causing disabling damage. Potential limitations of shipboard lasers relate to line of sight; atmospheric absorption, scattering, and turbulence (which prevent shipboard lasers from being all-weather weapons); an effect known as thermal blooming that can reduce laser effectiveness; countering saturation attacks; possible adversary use of hardened targets and countermeasures; and risk of collateral damage, including damage to aircraft and satellites and permanent damage to human eyesight, including blinding. These potential advantages and limitations are discussed in greater detail in the **Appendix**.

Selected Key Developments

Key developments in the Navy's high-energy SSL development effort include the following:

- Between 2009 and 2012, the Navy successfully tested a prototype SSL called the Laser Weapon System (LaWS) against UAVs in a series of engagements that took place initially on land and subsequently on a Navy ship at sea.
- Between 2010 and 2011, the Navy tested another prototype SSL called the Maritime Laser Demonstration (MLD) in a series of tests that culminated with an MLD installed on a Navy ship successfully engaging a small boat.
- In April 2013, the Navy announced that it planned to install LaWS on the USS *Ponce* (pronounced pon-SAY)—a converted amphibious ship that is operating in the Persian Gulf as an interim Afloat Forward Staging Base (AFSB[I]) [16]—to conduct evaluation of shipboard lasers in an operational setting against swarming boats and swarming UAVs.[17] The system was installed in August 2014 (see **Figure 1**, **Figure 2**, and **Figure 3**).
- In March 2014, it was reported that the Navy anticipated moving to a shipboard laser program of record in "the FY2018 time frame" and achieving an initial operational capability (IOC) with a shipboard laser in FY2020 or FY2021.[18]

[16] An AFSB operates as a "mother ship" for Navy helicopter and small boat operations. The Ponce is serving as an interim AFSB pending the arrival of a new AFSB that is currently being built.

[17] "Navy Leaders Announce Plans for Deploying Cost-Saving Laser Technology," *Navy News Service*, April 8, 2013; Thom Shanker, "Navy Deploying Laser Weapon Prototype Near Iran," *New York Times*, April 9, 2013: 4; Mike McCarthy, "Navy Deploying Laser For Taking Out Drones," *Defense Daily*, April 9, 2013; Graham Warwick, "U.S. Navy Planning Gulf Deployment For Laser Weapon," *Aerospace Daily & Defense Report*, April 9, 2013: 6; Megan Eckstein, "Navy-Built Laser Weapon System Will Begin Demo On Ponce In Early 2014," *Inside the Navy*, April 15, 2013. See also Lara Seligman, "Navy-built LaWS To Begin Demo This Summer, IOC Slated For FY-20-21," *Inside the Navy*, March 24, 2014; Office of Naval Research, "All Systems Go: Navy's Laser Weapon Ready for Summer Deployment," *Navy News Service*, April 7, 2014.

Swarming refers to the use of boats and UAVs in large numbers, or swarms, in an attempt to confuse and overwhelm a target ship's defensive systems.

[18] Lara Seligman, "Navy-built LaWS To Begin Demo This Summer, IOC Slated For FY-20-21," *Inside the Navy*, March 24, 2014. A program of record, or POR, is a term sometimes used by DOD officials that means, in general, a program in the Future Years Defense Plan (FYDP) that is intended to provide a new, improved, or continuing materiel, weapon, or information system or service capability in response to an approved need. The term is sometimes used to refer to a program in a service's budget for procuring and deploying an operational weapon system, as opposed to a research and development effort that might or might not eventually lead to procurement and deployment of an operational weapon system.

- In December 2014, the Navy declared LaWS on the Ponce to be an "operational" system.[19]
- In January 2016, the Navy stated that it anticipated releasing a directed energy weapon roadmap in February 2016.[20]

[19] A December, 11, 2014, press report stated

> The Navy's first-of-a-kind laser deployed on a vessel sailing in the Persian Gulf has been declared operational and can be used by the crew to defend itself against potential threats, the service's head of the Office of Naval Research said on Wednesday [December 10, 2014].
>
> Rear Adm. Matthew Klunder told reporters on a conference call that Central Command has been green lighted to use the laser in the event of a threat, approval that has been passed along to the ship's commanding officer. The 30-kilowat laser, known as the Laser Weapon System, or LaWS, was installed on the USS Ponce in August [2014].
>
> The ship later departed for the Persian Gulf and the LaWS successfully carried out operational testing recently by striking a fast attack boat and drone, Klunder said, adding that this marks the "historic" first ever operational deployment of a directed energy weapon.
>
> (Mike McCarthy, "Navy Authorized To Use Ship-Based Laser In Battle," *Defense Daily*, December 11, 2014: 3. See also Sam LaGrone, "U.S. Navy Allowed to Use Persian Gulf Laser for Defense," *USNI News*, December 10, 2014; Philip Ewing, "Navy Declares Laser Weapon 'Operational,'" *Politico Pro (Pro Defense Report)*, December 10, 2014.)

The Navy testified on February 24, 2016, that

> the Solid State Laser Quick Reaction Capability (SSL-QRC) was fielded as a science and technology demonstration aboard the USS PONCE. It was successfully demonstrated as an effective weapon system and was subsequently transitioned to the fleet in the Central Command area of responsibility and is now an operational system.
>
> (Statement of Rear Admiral Mathias W. Winter, United States Navy, Chief of Naval Research, Before the Emerging Threats and Capabilities Subcommittee of the House Armed Services Committee on The Fiscal Year 2017 Budget Request, February 24, 2016, p. 15.)

[20] Justin Doubleday, "Winter: Navy Directed-Energy Strategy To Be Released This Month," *Inside the Navy*, February 1, 2016.

Figure 1. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce

Source: Navy photograph dated November 16, 2014, accompanying David Smalley, "Historic Leap: Navy Shipboard Laser Operates in Arabian Gulf," *Navy News Service*, December 10, 2014, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/list_all.asp?id=84805.

Figure 2. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce

Source: Navy photograph dated November 17, 2014, accompanying David Smalley, "Historic Leap: Navy Shipboard Laser Operates in Arabian Gulf," *Navy News Service*, December 10, 2014, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/list_all.asp?id=84805.

Figure 3. Laser Weapon System (LaWS) on USS Ponce

Source: Navy photograph dated November 16, 2014, accompanying David Smalley, "Historic Leap: Navy Shipboard Laser Operates in Arabian Gulf," *Navy News Service*, December 10, 2014, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/list_all.asp?id=84805.

SSL Technology Maturation (SSL-TM) Program

LaWS has a reported beam power of 30 kilowatts (kW),[21] which is strong enough to counter small boats and UAVs. As a follow-on effort to LaWS and MLD, the Navy initiated the SSL Technology Maturation (SSL-TM) program, in which industry teams led by BAE Systems, Northrop Grumman, and Raytheon, among others, competed to develop a shipboard laser with a beam power of 100 kW to 150 kW, which would provide increased effectiveness against small

[21] See, for example, Mike McCarthy, "Navy Authorized To Use Ship-Based Laser In Battle," *Defense Daily*, December 11, 2014: 3.

boats and UAVs.[22] Boosting beam power further—to something like 200 kW or 300 kW—could permit a laser to counter at least some ASCMs. Even stronger beam powers—on the order of at least several hundred kW, if not one megawatt (MW) or more—could improve a laser's effectiveness against ASCMs and enable it to counter ASBMs.[23]

On October 22, 2015, DOD announced that it had selected Northrop Grumman as the winner of the SSL-TM competition. DOD's contract-award announcement stated:

> Northrop Grumman Space and Mission Systems Corp., Redondo Beach, California, is being awarded a $53,151,809 cost-plus-fixed-fee contract for the Solid State High Power Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) program.... The Office of Naval Research seeks to continue the advancement of SSL weapon system designs, architectures, and component technologies. The government believes that improvements in lethality may be achieved through maturation and optimization of a variety of system characteristics, including laser power, beam quality, beam director architecture, and other physical and optical aspects of the laser, beam director, and system design. Leveraging our experience and internal investments, the Northrop Grumman team is ready to fully support the three phases of the LWSD program. This contract contains options, which if exercised, will bring the contract value to $91,057,597. Work will be performed in Redondo Beach, California, and is expected to be completed Oct. 21, 2016. If options are exercised, work will continue through July 7, 2018.... This contract was competitively procured under the Office of Naval Research broad agency announcement 15-0005 entitled "Solid State, High Power Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) Design, Development and Demonstration for Surface Navy, USN." Six proposals were received in response to this solicitation.[24]

A December 22, 2016, Northrop Grumman news release about the October 22, 2016, contract award stated:

> During Phase 1 of the LWSD contract, Northrop Grumman will develop a detailed design for the new system. Phase 2 will include assembly and ground test of the system, while Phase 3 will comprise at-sea testing of the system aboard the Navy's Self Defense Test Ship (SDTS). The Navy will lead this testing with Northrop Grumman providing technical support. The SDTS is the former USS Paul F. Foster (DD-964).
>
> According to Renard, Northrop Grumman's LWSD is well suited to support the Navy's planned initial testing on the SDTS. The company has designed its system to be installed, however, with minimal modification or additional costs, for demonstration on the Navy's DDG-51 FLT II class destroyers.[25]

---

[22] For more on the SSL-TM program, see Office of Naval Research, "Solid-State Laser Technology Maturation Program," accessed August 11, 2015, at http://www.onr.navy.mil/Media-Center/Fact-Sheets/Solid-State-Laser-Technology-Maturation-Program.aspx; Office of Naval Research, "Solid State Laser Technology Maturation Program," September 2012, accessed August 11, 2015, at http://www.onr.navy.mil/~/media/Files/Fact-Sheets/35/Solid-State-Laser-Technology-Maturation-Program-2012-a.ashx; Office of Naval Research, "Research and Development/Technology Maturation of Solid State High Power Laser Weapon Systems, Subsystems, and/or Components for Surface Navy, USN, Broad Agency Announcement (BAA)," ONR BAA # 12-019, 2012, accessed August 11, 2015, at http://www.onr.navy.mil/~/media/files/funding-announcements/baa/2012/12-019.ashx; Future Force, "Developing a High-Energy Laser for the Navy," January 23, 2015, accessed August 11, 2015, at http://futureforce.navylive.dodlive.mil/2015/01/high-energy-laser/.

[23] For additional discussion, see CRS Report R41526, *Navy Shipboard Lasers for Surface, Air, and Missile Defense: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke, particularly the section entitled "Required Laser Power Levels for Countering Targets" and Appendix A on "Laser Power Levels Required to Counter Targets."

[24] DOD contract award announcements for October 22, 2015, accessed December 18, 2015, at: http://www.defense.gov/News/Contracts/Contract-View/Article/625630.

[25] "US Navy Selects Northrop Grumman to Design and Produce Shipboard Laser Weapon System Demonstrator," (continued...)

Figure 4 shows an artist's rendering of LWSD installed on the Navy's Self Defense Test Ship (the USS Paul F. Foster [DD-964], an old Spruance [DD-963] class destroyer).

Figure 4. Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) on Self Defense Test Ship

Artist's rendering

Source: Cropped version of image accessed on March 18, 2016, at http://media.globenewswire.com/cache/189/hires/39412.jpg.

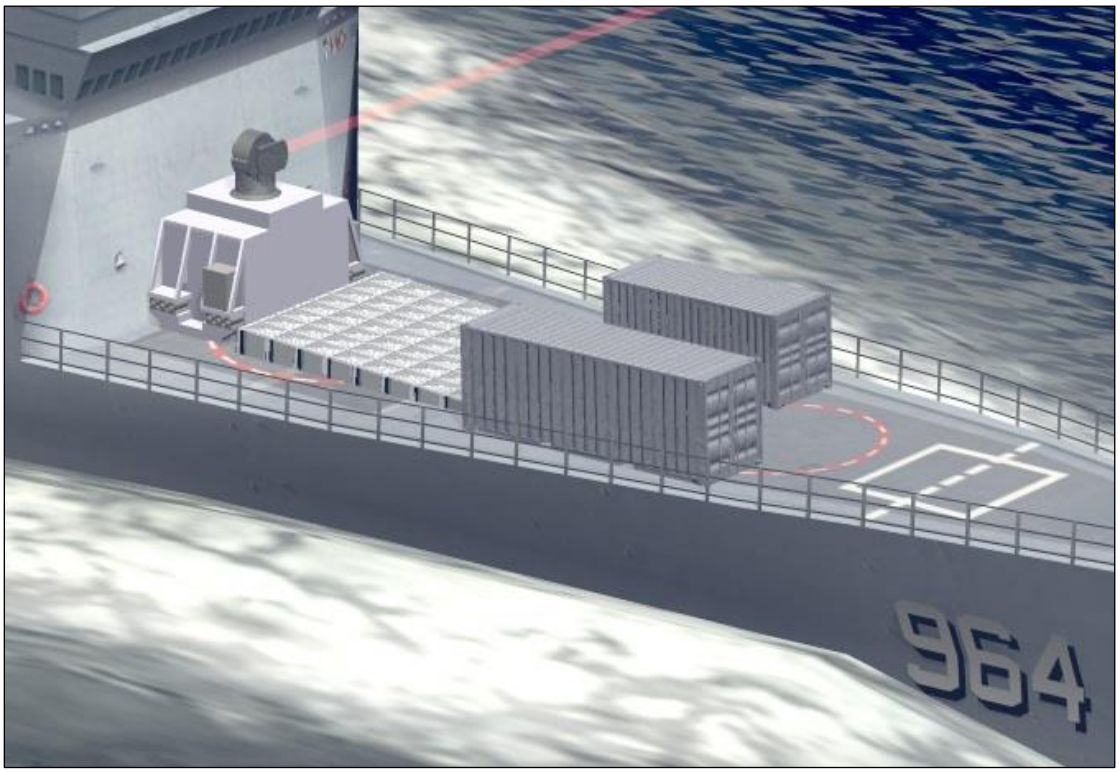
Figure 5 is a detail from the above photo.

(...continued)

December 22, 2016, accessed March 18, 2016, at: http://www.globenewswire.com/newsarchive/noc/press/pages/news_releases.html?d=10158731 . See also Richard Scott, "Northrop Grumman To Build on MLD for SSL Demonstrator," *IHS Jane's International Defence Review*, February 2016: 5.

Figure 5. Laser Weapon System Demonstrator (LWSD) on Self Defense Test Ship

Artist's rendering

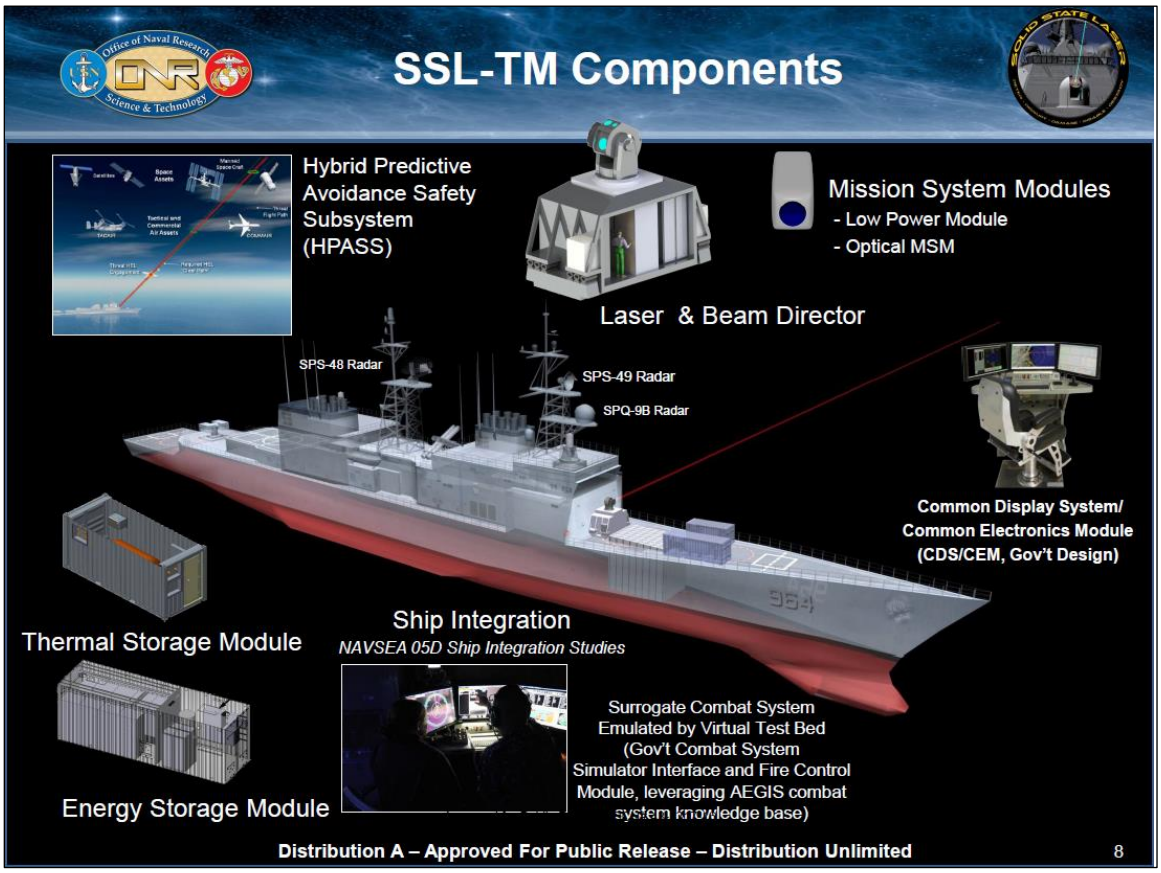


Source: Cropped version of image accessed on March 18, 2016, at http://media.globenewswire.com/cache/189/hires/39412.jpg.

Figure 6 Is an Office of Naval Research (ONR) graphic illustration of the LWSD's major components.

Figure 6. ONR Graphic of LWSD Components

Artist's rendering



Source: Slide from February 2016 ONR briefing to CRS on SSL-TM program, received from Navy Office of Legislative Affairs February 26, 2016.

Directed Energy Roadmap

A July 28, 2015, press report stated:

> [Secretary of the Navy Ray] Mabus said he would release a DE [directed energy][26] roadmap this fall that "charts our course for research, development, and fielding of high power radio frequency weapons, lasers, and directed energy countermeasures. And I will follow it up with my guidance to the Program Objective Memorandum for [Fiscal Year 2018],[27] which, importantly, establishes a resource sponsor and a program of record."...
>
> Also meant to help quicken the pace of progress, the Office of Naval Research will take lessons learned from the [USS] Ponce to inform the Solid State Laser Technology Maturation program that aims to produce a 100-150 kilowatt laser prototype for at-sea testing in 2018, or sooner if possible. Rear Adm. Bryant Fuller, Naval Sea Systems Command (NAVSEA) chief engineer, said... that everything the Navy learned about rules

[26] Lasers and another class of weapons called high-power microwave (HPM) weapons are referred to collectively as directed-energy weapons because they achieve their effects by directing electromagnetic energy at their targets.

[27] The Program Objective Memorandum (POM) is an internal DOD document that guides the preparation of a budget for a particular fiscal year.

> of engagement and how to use LaWS in an operational environment would apply to larger laser weapons as well. Leveraging the operational knowledge Ponce gained will help the Navy field whatever comes out of the SSL-TM effort much more rapidly.
>
> In the meantime, Mabus said the Laser Weapon System (LaWS) will continue its work in the Middle East after early success led officials to extend its deployment.[28]

EMRG

In addition to SSLs, the Navy since 2005 has been developing EMRG, a cannon that uses electricity rather than chemical propellants (i.e., gunpowder charges) to fire a projectile.[29] In EMRG, "magnetic fields created by high electrical currents accelerate a sliding metal conductor, or armature, between two rails to launch projectiles at [speeds of] 4,500 mph to 5,600 mph,"[30] or roughly Mach 5.9 to Mach 7.4 at sea level.[31] Like SSLs, EMRG draws its power from the ship's overall electrical supply.[32] The Navy originally began developing EMRG as a naval surface fire support (NSFS) weapon for supporting U.S. Marines operating ashore, but subsequently determined that the weapon also has potential for defending against ASCMs and ASBMs.[33] In response to Section 243 of the FY2012 National Defense Authorization Act (H.R. 1540/P.L. 112-81 of December 31, 2011), the Navy in September 2012 submitted to the congressional defense committees a report on the EMRG development effort.[34]

Following tests with early Navy-built EMRG prototypes, the Navy funded the development of two industry-built EMRG prototype demonstrators, one by BAE Systems and the other by General Atomics (see **Figure 7** and **Figure 8**).

[28] Megan Eckstein, "Mabus: Adversaries Showing Interest in Directed Energy; Navy Needs to Move Faster," *USNI News*, July 28, 2015.

[29] Because it uses electricity rather than a powder charge to accelerate the projectile, Navy officials sometimes refer to EMRG as a launcher rather than a gun or cannon.

[30] Grace Jean, "With a Bang, Navy Begins Tests on EM Railgun Prototype Launcher," Navy News Service, February 28, 2012, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=65577.

[31] The speed of sound in air (i.e., Mach 1), varies with altitude; at sea level, it is approximately 761 miles an hour. (See for example, the table entitled "Speed of Sound at Different Altitudes," accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.fighter-planes.com/jetmach1.htm.

[32] Unlike SSLs, however, EMRG is not a directed energy weapon, because it achieves its effects by firing a physical projectile at the target, not by directing electromagnetic energy at the target. See also footnote 26.

[33] For a recent article discussing the use of EMRG in countering ASCMs and ASBMs, see Sam LaGrone, "Navy Wants Rail Guns to Fight Ballistic and Supersonic Missiles Says RFI," *USNI News*, January 5, 2015.

[34] U.S. Navy, *Electromagnetic Railgun System: Final Report to the Congressional Defense Committees*, August 2012, with cover letters dated September 18, 2012. For a press report discussing the Navy's report to Congress, see Dan Taylor, "Stackley: Navy Identifies Four Technical Hurdles To Railgun Development," *Inside the Navy*, November 19, 2012.

Figure 7. Industry-Built EMRG Prototype Demonstrator

BAE prototype

Source: Navy photograph dated July 8, 2014, associated with Office of Naval Research Public Affairs, "From Research to Railgun: Revolutionary Weapon at Future Force EXPO," *Navy News Service*, January 13, 2015, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=85166.

Figure 8. Industry-Built EMRG Prototype Demonstrator

General Atomics prototype

Source: navy photograph dated July 8, 2014, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/view_image.asp?id=180994.

The two industry-built prototypes are designed to fire projectiles at energy levels of 20 to 32 megajoules,[35] which is enough to propel a projectile 50 to 100 nautical miles.[36] (Such ranges might refer to using the EMRG for NSFS missions. Intercepts of ASCMs and ASBMs might take place at much shorter ranges.) The Navy began evaluating the two industry-built prototypes in 2012.

In April 2014, the Navy announced that it plans to temporarily install a prototype EMRG aboard a Navy Joint High Speed Vessel (JHSV) in FY2016, for use in at-sea tests.[37] **Figure 9** is an artist's rendering of that installation.

In January 2015, it was reported that the Navy is projecting that EMRG could become operational on a Navy ship between 2020 and 2025.[38] In April 2015, it was reported that the Navy is considering installing an EMRG on a Zumwalt (DDG-1000) class destroyer by the mid-2020s.[39]

[35] The Navy states that "a megajoule is a measurement of energy associated with a mass traveling at a certain velocity. In simple terms, a one-ton vehicle moving at 100 mph equals a magajoule of energy." (Office of Naval Research Public Affairs, "Navy Sets New World Record with Electromagnetic Railgun Demonstration," *Navy News Service*, December 10, 2010, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=57690.)

[36] Grace Jean, "With a Bang, Navy Begins Tests on EM Railgun Prototype Launcher," Navy News Service, February 28, 2012, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=65577.

[37] Naval Sea Systems Command Office of Corporate Communication, "Navy to Deploy Electromagnetic Railgun Aboard JHSV," *Navy News Service*, April 7, 2014, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=80055.

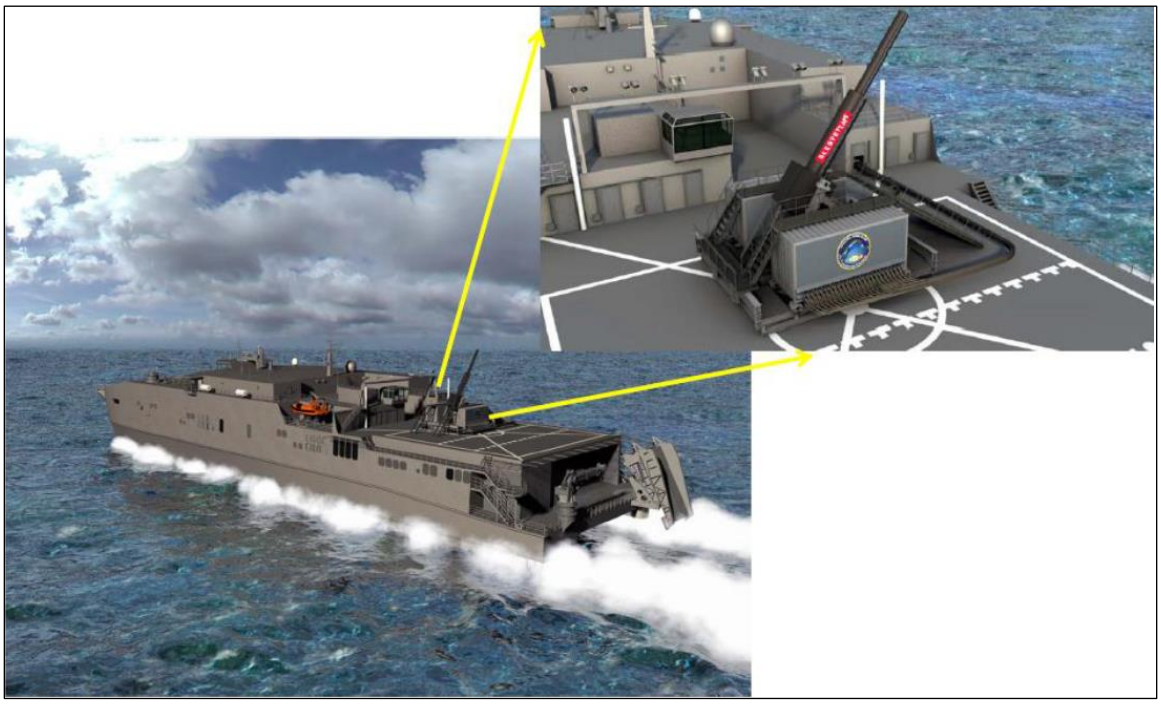
[38] Sam LaGrone, "Navy Wants Rail Guns to Fight Ballistic and Supersonic Missiles Says RFI," *USNI News*, January 5, 2015.

[39] Sam LaGrone, "Navy Considering Railgun for Third Zumwalt Destroyer," *USNI News*, February 5, 2015 (updated

(continued...)

Figure 9. EMRG Prototype Demonstrator Installed on a JHSV

Artist's rendering



Source: Briefing slide entitled "FY16 At-Sea Test of Railgun" in Navy briefing entitled "Railgun Program Overview," undated but posted at InsideDefense.com on April 14, 2015. (InsideDefense.com states that the briefing was presented at a public conference on April 14, 2015.)

HVP

As the Navy was developing EMRG, it realized that the guided projectile being developed for EMRG could also be fired from 5-inch and 155mm powder guns.[40] Navy cruisers each have two

(...continued)

February 11, 2015); Mike McCarthy, "Navy Aiming To Put Railgun On Third Zumwalt Destroyer," *Defense Daily*, February 6, 2015; Kris Osborn, "Navy Will Test its Electromagnetic Rail Gun aboard DDG 1000," *DefenseTech*, April 15, 2015. For more on Zumwalt-class destroyers, see CRS Report RL32109, *Navy DDG-51 and DDG-1000 Destroyer Programs: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

[40] The Navy describes the HVP as "a next generation, common, low drag, guided projectile capable of completing multiple missions for gun systems such as the Navy 5-Inch, 155-mm, and future railguns.... HVP's low drag aerodynamic design enables high velocity, maneuverability, and decreased time-to-target. These attributes coupled with accurate guidance electronics provide low cost mission effectiveness against current threats and the ability to adapt to air and surface threats of the future." (Office of Naval Research, Hypervelocity Projectile," September 2012, accessed August 14, 2015, at http://www.onr.navy.mil/~/media/Files/Fact-Sheets/35/Hypervelocity-Projectile-2012B.ashx.) The Navy states that HVP weighs 23 pounds. (Source: David Martin, "Navy's Newest Weapon Kills at Seven Times the Speed of Sound," *CBS News (cbssnews.com)*, April 7, 2014.)

BAE Systems states that HVP is 24 inches long and weighs 28 pounds, including a 15-pound payload. The total length and weight of an HVP launch package, BAE Systems states, is 26 inches and 40 pounds. BAE states that the maximum rate of fire for HVP is 20 rounds per minute from a Mk 45 5-inch gun, 10 rounds per minute from the 155mm gun on DDG-1000 class destroyers (called the Advanced Gun System, or AGS), and 6 rounds per minute from EMRG. HVP's firing range, BAE Systems states, is more than 40 nautical miles (when fired from a Mk 45 Mod 2 5-inch gun), more than 50 nautical miles (Mk 45 Mod 4 5-inch gun), more than 70 nautical miles (155mm gun on DDG-1000 class destroyers), and more than 100 nautical miles (EMRG). (BAE Systems, "Hypervelocity Projectile (HVP)," 2014, (continued...)

5-inch guns, and most Navy destroyers each have one 5-inch gun. The Navy's three new Zumwalt class (DDG-1000) destroyers, which are under construction, each have two 155mm guns.

The projectile is a hypervelocity projectile when fired from either EMRG or a powder gun, but the term HVP tends to be used more frequently in connection with the concept of firing it from a powder gun. **Figure 10** and **Figure 11** show the HVP.

Figure 10. Photograph Showing HVP

Source: Navy photograph dated April 4, 2014, with a caption that reads: "Rear Adm. Matthew Klunder, chief of naval research, shows off a Hypervelocity Projectile (HVP) to CBS News reporter David Martin during an interview held at the Naval Research Laboratory's materials testing facility. The HVP is a next-generation, common, low drag, guided projectile capable of completing multiple missions for gun systems such as the Navy 5-inch, 155-mm, and future railguns," accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/view_image.asp?id=174517.

(...continued)

accessed August 14, 2015, at http://www.baesystems.com/download/BAES_178505/hyper-velocity-projectile-hvp-datasheet.)

In July 2015, the Navy issued a request for information (RFI) to industry for the fabrication of a prototype EMRG mount capable of handling an integrated launch weight package of 22 kg, or about 48.5 pounds. (RFI for Fabrication of Prototype Mount for Naval Railgun, Solicitation Number: N00024-15-R-4132, FedBizOpps.gov, July 29, 2015. See also Justin Doubleday, "Navy Developing Integrated Mount For Electromagnetic Railgun," *Inside the Navy*, July 31, 2015.)

Figure 11. HVP

Source: Slide 7 from Navy briefing entitled "Electromagnetic Railgun," NDIA Joint Armaments Forum, Exhibition & Technology Demonstration, May 14, 2014, LCDR Jason Fox, USN, Assistant PM [Program Manager], Railgun Ship Integration, Distribution A, Approved for Public Release, accessed August 13, 2015, at http://www.dtic.mil/ndia/2014armaments/WedFox.pdf.

When fired from 5-inch powder guns, the projectile achieves a speed of roughly Mach 3, which is roughly half the speed it achieves when fired from EMRG, but more than twice the speed of a conventional 5-inch shell fired from a 5-inch gun.[41] This is apparently fast enough for countering at least some ASCMs. The Navy states that "The HVP—combined with the MK 45 [5-inch gun][42]—will support various mission areas including naval surface fire support, and has the capacity to expand to a variety of anti-air threats, [and] anti-surface [missions], and could expand the Navy's engagement options against current and emerging threats."[43]

One advantage of the HVP/5-inch gun concept is that the 5-inch guns are already installed on Navy cruisers and destroyers, creating a potential for rapidly proliferating HVP through the cruiser-destroyer force, once development of HVP is complete and the weapon has been

[41] Source: Sam LaGrone, "Updated: Navy Researching Firing Mach 3 Guided Round from Standard Deck Guns," *USNI News*, June 1, 2015 (updated June 2, 2015).

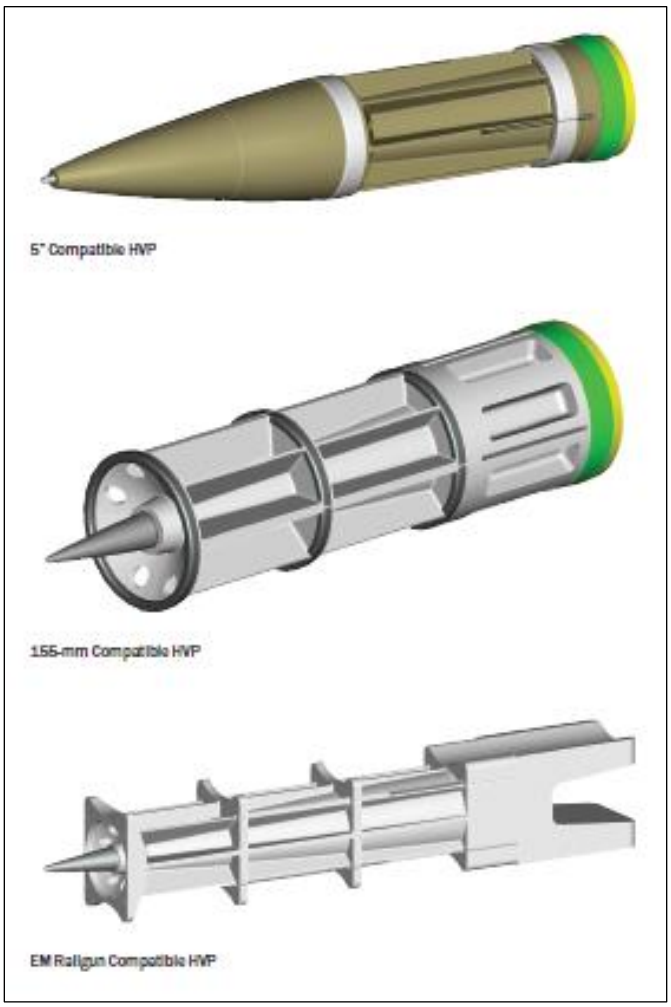
[42] The type of 5-inch gun on Navy cruisers and destroyers is called the Mark 45.

[43] Naval Surface Warfare Center Dahlgren Division Corporate Communications, "DEPSECDEF Loads HVP on Test Range, Observes Repetitive Rate Electromagnetic Railgun's Commissioning Series," *Navy News Service*, May 8, 2015, accessed August 12, 2015, at http://www.navy.mil/submit/display.asp?story_id=86987.

integrated into cruiser and destroyer combat systems. **Figure 12** shows HVP launch packages configured for 5-inch guns, 155mm guns, and EMRG.

Figure 12. HVP Launch Packages

Launch packages for 5-inch gun, 155mm gun, and EMRG

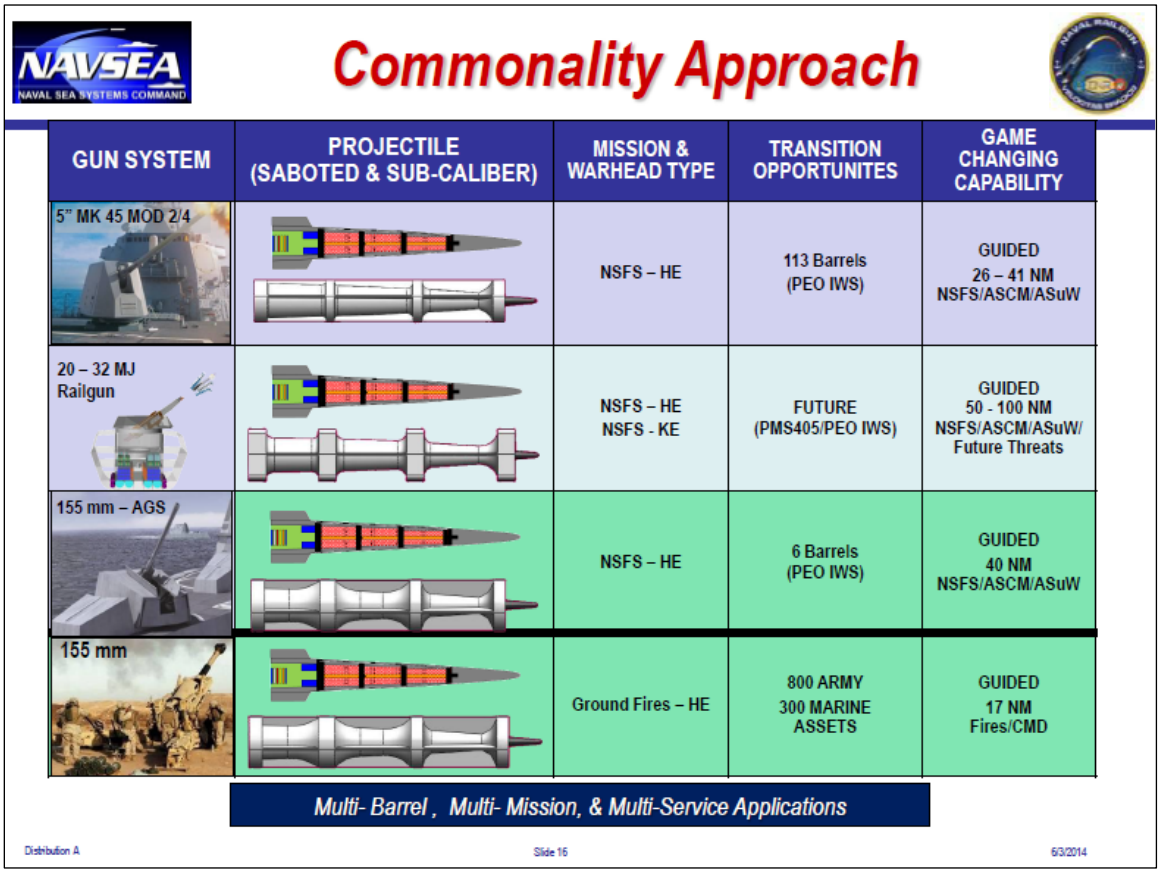


Source: BAE Systems, "Hypervelocity Projectile (HVP)," 2014, accessed August 14, 2015, at http://www.baesystems.com/download/BAES_178505/hyper-velocity-projectile--datasheet.

Figure 13 is a slide showing the potential application of HVP to 5-inch power guns, 155mm powder guns, and EMRG. The first line of the slide, for example, discusses HVP's use with 5-inch powder guns, stating that it uses a high-explosive (HE) warhead for the NSFS mission;[44] that a total of 113 5-inch gun barrels are available in the fleet (which could be a reference to 22 cruisers with two guns each, and 69 destroyers with one gun each); and that as a game-changing capability, it is guided and can be used at ranges of up to 26 nautical miles to 41 nautical miles for NSFS operations, for countering ASCMs, and for anti-surface warfare (ASuW) operations (i.e., attacking surface ships and craft).

[44] The "KE" in the next line down means that when fired from EMRG, the projectile can alternatively attack targets using its own kinetic energy (i.e., by simply impacting the target at hypersonic speed).

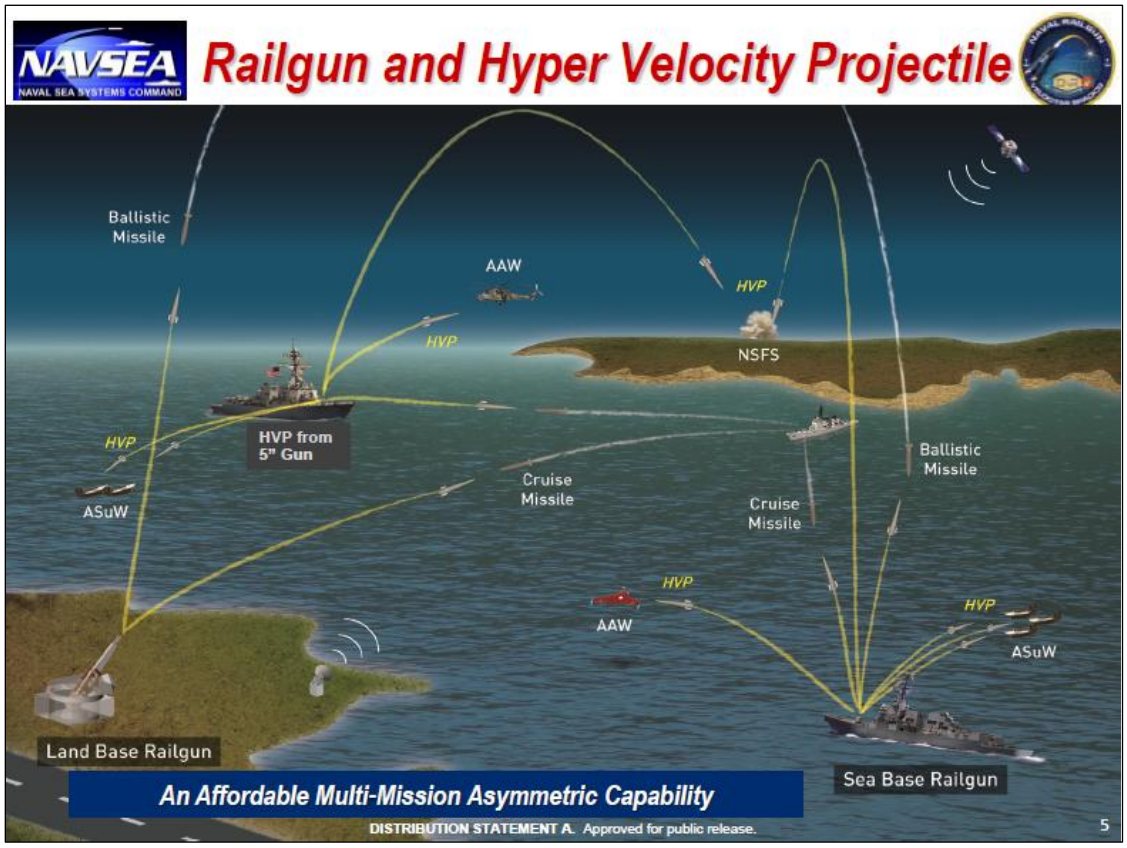
Figure 13. HVP Application to Various Launchers



Source: Slide 16 from Navy briefing entitled "Electromagnetic Railgun," NDIA Joint Armaments Forum, Exhibition & Technology Demonstration, May 14, 2014, LCDR Jason Fox, USN, Assistant PM [Program Manager], Railgun Ship Integration, Distribution A, Approved for Public Release, accessed August 13, 2015, at http://www.dtic.mil/ndia/2014armaments/WedFox.pdf.

Figure 14 is a not-to-scale illustration of how HVPs fired from EMRGs and 5-inch guns can be used to counter various targets, including ASCMs and ASBMs.

Figure 14. Navy Slide Depicting Operations Against Various Target Types



Source: Slide 5 from Navy briefing entitled "Electromagnetic Railgun," NDIA Joint Armaments Forum, Exhibition & Technology Demonstration, May 14, 2014, LCDR Jason Fox, USN, Assistant PM [Program Manager], Railgun Ship Integration, Distribution A, Approved for Public Release, accessed August 13, 2015, at http://www.dtic.mil/ndia/2014armaments/WedFox.pdf.

An April 11, 2016, press report states:

> The Pentagon wants to take a weapon originally designed for offense, flip its punch for defense and demonstrate by 2018 the potential for the Army and Navy to conduct missile defense of bases, ports and ships using traditional field guns to fire a new hypervelocity round guided by a mobile, ground variant of an Air Force fighter aircraft radar.
>
> The Strategic Capabilities Office is working with the Army, Navy and Air Force to craft a Hypervelocity Gun Weapon System that aims, in part, to provide China and Russia an example of a secret collection of new U.S. military capabilities the Defense Department is bringing online in an effort to strengthen conventional deterrence.
>
> "It is a fantastic program," Will Roper, Strategic Capabilities Office director, said in a March 28 interview with reporters, who said the project aims "to completely lower the cost of doing missile defense" by defeating missile raids at a lower cost per round and, as a consequence, imposing higher costs on attackers.[45]

A May 5, 2016, press report states:

[45] Jason Sherman, "SCO Aims To Flip The Script on Missile Defense With Hypervelocity Gun," *Inside the Navy*, April 11, 2016.

> Come January [2017], the Pentagon will almost assuredly have new leadership, complete with a new vision for how the Department of Defense should operate, organize and plan for the future.
>
> It's a reality facing down Defense Secretary Ash Carter and Deputy Secretary Bob Work as they try to complete a transformation at the Pentagon, one which both men have said is vital to making sure the US is able to maintain its technological edge against great powers like Russia and China in the future.
>
> While Carter has made his reach-out to nontraditional communities the centerpiece of his initiative, Work's focus has been the "Third Offset," a series of technological bets, largely focused on man-unmanned teaming, that he believes will pay off in the future.
>
> So how do you make sure that a long-term project like the Third Offset keeps going under a new administration?
>
> "We have three really complimentary ways to go about this," Work said Monday at an event hosted by the Atlantic Council.
>
> The first, he explained, is giving many options to the next administration.
>
> "First of all, I'm going to be central to the transition, so I am going to be able to personally talk with the transition team and explain to them what we have pursued and why we have pursued it, and let them make their own decisions," Work said.
>
> "One of the things we have done in our program is build in a lot of different options that they can pull levers on," Work explained.
>
> As an example, he pointed to the idea of an electromagnetic railgun. Initially, Work and his team thought that was an area that would be a major focus of development, but as they experimented they realized that a powder gun with a hypervelocity round could have almost the same impact — but at a fraction of the cost, because it did not require the development, testing and adaptation of a new gun.
>
> "We're going to say 'look, this is the place where [we think] you want to put your money,' but we're going to have enough money in both the electromagnetic railgun and the powder gun that if the new administration says 'I really want the electromagnetic railgun, this is the way I want to go,' knock yourself out," Work said. "We've set you up for success."[46]

Indirectly Improving Ability to Counter ASCMs and ASBMs

As discussed earlier, SSLs currently under development have enough beam power to counter small boats and UAVs, but not enough to ASCMs or ASBMs. Even so, such SSLs could indirectly improve a ship's ability to counter ASCMs and ASBMs by permitting the ship to use fewer of its SAMs for countering UAVs, and more of them for countering ASCMs and ASBMs. Similarly, even though HVPs fired from 5-inch powder guns would not be able to counter ASBMs, they could indirectly improve a ship's ability to counter ASBMs by permitting the ship to use fewer of its SAMs for countering ASCMs and more of its SAMs for countering ASBMs.

Remaining Development Challenges

Although the Navy in recent years has made considerable progress in developing SSLs, EMRG, and HVP, a number of significant development challenges remain. Overcoming these challenges

[46] Aaron Mehta, "Pentagon No. 2: How to Keep Third Offset Going in the Next Administration," *Defense News*, May 5, 2016.

will likely require years of additional development work, and ultimate success in overcoming them is not guaranteed.[47]

SSLs

As shown in **Figure 15**, remaining development challenges for SSLs include, among other things, making the system rugged enough for extended shipboard use, making the beam director (the telescope-like part of the laser that sends the beam toward the target) suitable for use in a marine environment (where moisture and salt in the air can be harsh on equipment), and integrating the system into the ship's electrical power system and combat system.

A January 23, 2015, blog post co-authored by the Office of Naval Research's program officer for the Navy's SSL program states:

> In the near term, many challenges remain to develop and operate high-energy laser systems in the maritime environment that are unique to the Navy and Marine Corps. Among these challenges is dealing with the heat generated as power levels increase. A second issue is packing sufficient power on the platform, which will require advanced battery, generator, power conditioning, and hybrid energy technologies. Current laser technologies are approximately 30 percent electrically efficient. Corrosion and contamination of optical windows by shipboard salt spray, dirt, and grime also are technical challenges. In addition, atmospheric turbulence resulting from shifting weather conditions, moisture, and dust is problematic. Turbulence can cause the air over long distances to act like a lens, resulting in the laser beam's diffusing and distorting, which degrades its performance.
>
> Much progress has been made in demonstrating high-energy laser weapon systems in the maritime environment, but there is still much to be done. Additional advances will be required to scale power levels to the hundreds of kilowatts that will make high[-]energy lasers systems robust, reliable, and affordable. Higher power levels are important for the ability to engage more challenging threats and improve the rate and range at which targets can be engaged.
>
> The programs managed by ONR are addressing these remaining issues while positioning this important warfighting capability toward an acquisition program and eventual deployment with the fleet and force.[48]

[47] Laser skeptics sometimes note that laser proponents over the years have made numerous predictions about when lasers might enter service with DOD, and that these predictions repeatedly have not come to pass. Viewing this record of unfulfilled predictions, skeptics might argue that "lasers are X years in the future—and always will be." Laser proponents acknowledge the record of past unfulfilled predictions, but argue that the situation has now changed because of rapid advancements in SSL technology and a shift from earlier ambitious goals (such as developing megawatt-power lasers for countering targets at tens or hundreds of miles) to more realistic goals (such as developing kilowatt-power lasers for countering targets at no more than a few miles). Laser proponents might argue that laser skeptics are vulnerable to what might be called cold plate syndrome (i.e., a cat that sits on a hot plate will not sit on a hot plate again—but it will not sit on a cold plate, either).

[48] Peter Morrison and Dennis Sorenson, "Developing a High-Energy Laser for the Navy," Future Force, January 23, 2015, accessed August 13, 2015, at http://futureforce.navylive.dodlive.mil/2015/01/high-energy-laser/. The authors are identified at the end of the post as follows: "Peter Morrison is the Office of Naval Research's program officer for the Navy's Solid-State Laser program. Dennis Sorenson is a contractor with the Office of Naval Research."

Figure 15. Development Challenges for SSLs

As of February 2013

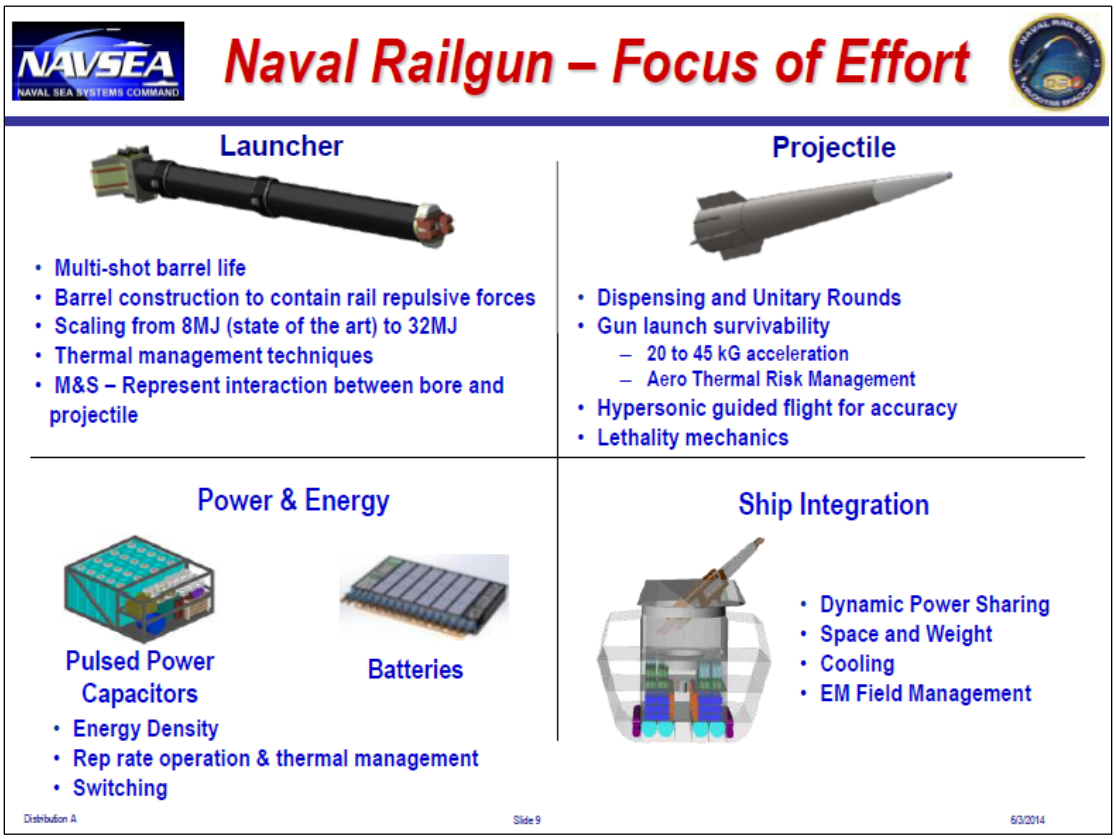
Source: Slide from Navy briefing entitled "Navy Solid State Laser Program Overview," ASNE Day 2013, Mr. Peter "Rollie" Morrison, ONR 35 S&T Program Office, February 22, 2013, accessed August 13, 2015, at https://www.navalengineers.org/ProceedingsDocs/ASNEDay2013/Morrison_Pres.pdf.

EMRG and HVP

As shown in **Figure 16**, remaining development challenges for EMRG involve items relating to the gun itself (including increasing barrel life to desired levels), the projectile, the weapon's electrical power system, and the weapon's integration with the ship. Fielding HVP on cruisers and destroyers ships equipped with 5-inch and 155mm powder guns would additionally require HVP to be integrated with the combat systems of those ships.

Figure 16. Development Challenges for EMRG

As of May 2014



Source: Slide 9 from Navy briefing entitled "Electromagnetic Railgun," NDIA Joint Armaments Forum, Exhibition & Technology Demonstration, May 14, 2014, LCDR Jason Fox, USN, Assistant PM [Program Manager], Railgun Ship Integration, Distribution A, Approved for Public Release, accessed August 13, 2015, at http://www.dtic.mil/ndia/2014armaments/WedFox.pdf.

The Navy states:

> The EMRG effort began in FY 2005 with a focus on the barrel, power storage, and rail technology. In 2015, the Navy is testing full-scale industry advanced composite launchers for structure strength and manufacturability, and has advanced the pulsed-power system design from single-shot to actively cooled repeated rate operations. Building on the success of the first phase, the second phase started in 2012 with a focus on developing equipment and techniques to fire ten rounds per minute. Thermal-management techniques required for sustained firing rates are in development for both the launcher system and the pulsed-power system. The Office of Naval Research will develop a tactical prototype EMRG launcher and pulsed-power architecture suitable for advanced testing both afloat and ashore. Railgun demonstration has been funded to occur in FY 2016.[49]

A June 2015 press report states:

> As the Navy prepares to test its electromagnetic railgun at sea for the first time in 2016, service leaders said one of the biggest challenges will be integrating the new technology onto existing platforms.....

[49] U.S. Navy, *U.S. Navy Program Guide 2015*, p. 169.

> [Vice Adm. William Hilarides, commander of Naval Sea Systems Command] said he is positive the Navy will successfully demonstrate the weapon's ability to fire from the Trenton, but one of the biggest challenges will be configuring the railgun so that it fits within the power structure of other existing platforms.
>
> "Those are not 600-ton margin ships," he said [meaning ships with 600 tons of growth margin available to accommodate EMRG]. "If they have 60 tons, if they have 16 tons, then we'll be talking about what do we take off our existing destroyers, cruisers and other ships in order to get this incredible capability [on them]."
>
> These types of discussions are influencing ship designs as program managers look at what systems are indispensable and what can be exchanged, Hilarides said.
>
> Integrating the railgun into the fleet won't be a swift process.
>
> It will be at least 10 years until the railgun is fielded on new ships and potentially 30 years past that before the Navy considers removing powder guns from the fleet entirely and transitioning to energy weapons alone, according to Hilarides.[50]

Issues for Congress

Potential Oversight Questions

Potential oversight questions for Congress regarding Navy programs for SSLs, EMRG, and HVP include the following:

- Using currently available approaches for countering ASCMs and ASBMs, how well could Navy surface ships defend themselves in a combat scenario against an adversary such as China that has large numbers of ASCMs (including advanced models) and ASBMs? How would this change if Navy surface ships in coming years were equipped with SSLs, EMRG, HVP, or some combination of these systems?
- How significant are the remaining development challenges for SSLs, EMRG, and HVP?
- Are current schedules for developing SSLs, EMRG, and HVP appropriate in relation to remaining development challenges and projected improvements in enemy ASCMs and ASBMs? To what degree are current schedules for developing SSLs, EMRG, or HVP sensitive to annual funding levels?
- When does the Navy anticipate issuing roadmaps detailing its plans for procuring and installing production versions of SSLs, EMRGs, and HVP on specific Navy ships by specific dates?
- Will the kinds of surface ships that the Navy plans to procure in coming years have sufficient space, weight, electrical power, and cooling capability to take full advantage of SSLs (particularly those with beam powers above 200 kW) and EMRG? What changes, if any, would need to be made in Navy plans for procuring large surface combatants (i.e., destroyers and cruisers) or other Navy ships to take full advantage of SSLs and EMRG?

[50] Allyson Versprille, "Integration Biggest Challenge for Railgun," *National Defense*, June 2015. See also Lance M. Bacon, "3-Star: 'Lot of Work' Before Railgun Arrives in Fleet," *Navy Times*, February 5, 2015.

- Are the funding sources for SSLs, EMRG, and HVP in Navy and Defense-Wide research and development accounts (see "Summary of Congressional Action on FY2017 Funding" below) sufficiently visible for supporting congressional oversight?

Legislative Activity for FY2017

Summary of Congressional Action on FY2017 Funding

Funding in the defense budget for research and development work on Navy SSLs, EMRG, and HVP is spread across several research and development account line items (which are known as program elements, or PEs). The PEs shown in **Table 1** capture much but not necessarily all of the funding for developing Navy SSLs, EMRG, and HVP. The PEs shown in the table, moreover, include funding for efforts other than Navy SSLs, EMRG, and HVP, so congressional changes from requested amounts might or might not relate to SSLs, EMRG, or HVP.

Table 1. Summary of Congressional Action on FY17 Funding

In millions of dollars, rounded to nearest tenth

Program Element (PE) number, PE name, FY16 budget line number	Req.	Authorization			Appropriation		
		HASC	SASC	Conf.	HAC	SAC	Conf.
0602114N, Power Projection Applied Research, line 4	41.4	41.4	41.4		41.4		
0602750N, Future Naval Capabilities Applied Research, line 13	165.1	165.1	165.1		157.1		
0603114N, Power Projection Advanced Technology, line 16	96.4	106.4	81.4		76.6		
0603673N, Future Naval Capabilities Advanced Technology Development, line 21	249.1	249.1	239.1		252.1		
0603925N, Directed Energy and Electric Weapon System, line 75	32.7	32.7	32.7		32.7		
0604250D8Z, Advanced Innovative Technology, line 95	844.9	804.9	844.9		844.9		

Source: Table prepared by CRS based on Navy FY17 budget submission and committee and conference reports.

Notes: HASC is House Armed Services Committee; **SASC** is Senate Armed Services Committee; **HAC** is House Appropriations Committee; **SAC** is Senate Appropriations Committee; **Conf.** is conference agreement. The PEs shown in the table below capture much but not necessarily all of the funding for work on Navy SSLs, EMRG, and HVP. The PEs shown in the table, moreover, include funding for efforts other than Navy SSLs, EMRG, and HVP.

FY2017 National Defense Authorization Act (H.R. 4909/S. 2943)

House

The House Armed Services Committee, in its report (H.Rept. 114-537 of May 4, 2016) on H.R. 4909, recommended the funding levels shown in the HASC column of **Table 1**. The recommended increase of $10 million for PE 0603114N, Power Projection Advanced Technology

(line 16) is for "Program increase for common mount." (Page 498) The recommended reduction of $40 million for PE 0604250D8Z, Advanced Innovative Technology (line 95) is for "SCO" (the Strategic Capabilities Office). (Page 518) H.Rept. 114-537 states:

> *Common mount for electromagnetic railgun*
>
> The budget request contained $96.4 million in PE 63114N for power projection advanced technology. Of this amount, $15.4 million was included for the Navy's electromagnetic railgun prototype.
>
> The committee remains supportive of the Navy's program for developing and deploying an electromagnetic railgun. The committee recognizes the growing imperative for the Navy to field this type of weapon, not only to increase capabilities for naval surface fire support and ballistic missile defense, but to also decrease the cost exchange model when comparing the railgun to conventional missiles or guns. However, the committee is increasingly concerned that the shift in emphasis to the hypervelocity projectile by the Strategic Capabilities Office has left the Navy with a funding gap in developing the requirements and design for a common mount, which is a necessary prerequisite to getting this capability into operational use. Therefore, the committee directs the Secretary of the Navy to provide a briefing to the House Committee on Armed Services by February 15, 2017, on the plan and milestone schedule for demonstrating and deploying a common railgun mount for sea- and land-based applications.
>
> The committee recommends $106.4 million, an increase of $10.0 million, in PE 63114N to support the development of a common mount for the sea-based and land-based electromagnetic railgun. (Page 61)

H.Rept. 114-537 also states:

> *Strategic Capabilities Office*
>
> The budget request contained $844.9 million in PE 64250D8Z for development activities of the Strategic Capabilities Office (SCO).
>
> Created in 2012 by the Deputy Secretary of Defense, SCO has the mission to identify, analyze, demonstrate, and transition game-changing applications of existing and near-term technology to shape and counter emerging threats. SCO is comprised of a relatively small number of personnel and relies on other program office personnel and resources to execute its mission. The committee appreciates the nature of SCO's mission and sustained leanness of the organization; however, the committee notes the budget for SCO has grown exponentially each fiscal year. For example, the fiscal year 2017 budget request is nearly double the request for fiscal year 2016.
>
> The committee is concerned that such rapid budget growth may bring with it some risks, including the demands on SCO's small staff, demands on other Department of Defense personnel, and impact of SCO decisions on existing programs. For example, the committee is aware of SCO's inclusion on the electromagnetic railgun development, and subsequent reprioritizing of its planned investment in that program for fiscal year 2017, resulting in a funding gap that could not be covered by the program office.
>
> Additionally, the committee remains concerned that the transition of technologies from SCO has not been adequately captured and conveyed to the oversight committees. The report required by the committee report (H. Rept. 114–102) accompanying the National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2016 has not been delivered and is now almost 6 months late. In order to support prudent use of taxpayer resources, and to ensure proper oversight of these activities, the committee believes this report should be provided and concerns addressed before supporting full funding of planned activities.
>
> Therefore, the committee recommends $804.9 million, a decrease of $40.0 million, in PE 64250D8Z for development activities of the Strategic Capabilities Office. (Page 92)

Section 220 of H.R. 4909 as reported states:

> SEC. 220. Designation of Department of Defense senior official with principal responsibility for directed energy weapons.
>
> Not later than 180 days after the date of the enactment of this Act, the Secretary of Defense shall—
>
> (1) designate a senior official already serving within the Department of Defense as the official with principal responsibility for the development and demonstration of directed energy weapons for the Department; and
>
> (2) set forth the responsibilities of that senior official with respect to such programs.

H.Rept. 114-537 also states:

> *Five-inch precision guided projectile development for naval surface fire support*
>
> In the committee report (H. Rept. 114–102) accompanying the National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2016, the committee noted "that current surface Navy gunnery requirements are outdated and that new technologies such as railgun and directed energy weapons are nearing readiness for technology transition." The committee referenced the Advanced Naval Surface Fires (ANSF) initiative and noted the ANSF was assessing options for providing a near-term 5-inch guided munition capability. The committee understands this capability would provide for improved and extended-range naval surface fire support. The committee continues to support the need for this precision guided capability and is also aware of the Hypervelocity Gun Weapon System (HGWS) program that is currently under consideration by the Strategic Capabilities Office (SCO). The committee notes the HGWS program would "flip the cost equation using conventional guns to defend forward bases against raids of advanced cruise and ballistic missiles" and believes there could be applications for use in 5-inch gun systems for naval surface fires support. The committee is encouraged by the development of both of these initiatives and expects the Navy and SCO to coordinate on these capabilities. The committee also expects the Navy to proceed forward with an accelerated development and acquisition strategy for this needed capability that is consistent with acquisition reform principles. (Pages 62-63)

H.Rept. 114-537 also states:

> *Technology enablers for directed energy weapon systems*
>
> The committee is aware that the Department of Defense has made significant advances in the development and operational demonstration of directed energy weapons systems. Each military department has demonstrated a marquee program in this area, such as the Navy's Laser Weapon System deployed on the USS Ponce, the Army High Energy Laser Mobile Demonstrator, and the Marine Corps' Ground Based Air Defense System. Along with technology demonstration activities like the Robust Electric Laser Initiative and the High Energy Liquid Laser Area Defense System, each of these programs demonstrated the increased power output and power on target necessary to develop a militarily useful directed energy weapon.
>
> However, as the Department has made progress in raising the power levels of these systems, it has also demonstrated the need for emphasis on development in other technology areas necessary to realize the full potential of laser weapons. For example, higher power output requires improved beam control to engage targets at greater distances, as well as better thermal management systems to dissipate the increased heat load. As the Department has been overcoming foundational technical challenges, new challenges have emerged that will impact the operational uses for directed energy weapons.

> Therefore, the committee directs the Assistant Secretary of Defense for Research and Engineering, in coordination with the research components of the military departments and the High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office, to provide a briefing to the House Committee on Armed Services by January 20, 2017. This briefing should provide a roadmap for enabling technologies, including:
>
> (1) Beam directors and adaptive optics, including deformable mirrors;
>
> (2) Thermal management needs and capabilities;
>
> (3) Integration challenges with fire control systems, including potential
>
> future needs for fire control for laser systems;
>
> (4) Power architectures and power electronics needs;
>
> (5) Facilities and test range capabilities; and
>
> (6) Other areas as deemed by the Secretary. (Page 93)

Senate

The Senate Armed Services Committee, in its report (S.Rept. 114-255 of May 18, 2016) on S. 2943, recommended the funding levels shown in the SASC column of **Table 1**. The recommended reduction of $15 million to PE 0603114N, Power Projection Advanced Technology (line 16) is for "General decrease." (Page 481) The recommended reduction of $10 million to PE 0603673N, Future Naval Capabilities Advanced Technology Development (line 21) is for "Capable manpower, and power and energy." (Page 481).[51] S.Rept. 114-255 states:

> **Power projection advanced technology**
>
> The budget request included $96.4 million in PE 63114N for power projection advanced technology. The committee notes that the Navy, Air Force, Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency, Strategic Capabilities Office, and other elements within the Department of Defense are all pursuing advanced power projection technologies and systems. The committee is concerned that these efforts are not well-coordinated and have uncertain pathways for transition to programs of record. In addition, the committee notes that the budget request represents an almost 200 percent increase over the amount enacted for fiscal year 2016. The committee believes that such a large increase in budget is not warranted and is concerned about the ability of the programs to absorb the additional funding. Consequently, the committee recommends a decrease of $15.0 million in PE 63114N, but directs that this reduction not be assessed against solid state laser maturation efforts. (Page 52)

Section 216 of S. 2943 as reported states:

[51] This recommended reduction of $10 million does not appear to relate (at least not directly) to lasers, the electromagnetic railgun, or the HVP. S.Rept. 114-255 states:

> **Capable manpower and power and energy**
>
> The budget request included $249.1 million in PE 63673N for future naval capabilities advanced technology developments. The activities listed under this program element include capable manpower and power and energy. The committee believes that the work plans for fiscal year 2017 on these activities does not warrant the level of funding included in the budget request. For example, the committee notes that the research included in these two projects include development of new personnel and management methodologies, and capabilities in energy security. Both of these efforts could be better coordinated with other organizations performing similar research. Consequently, the committee recommends a decrease of $10.0 million in PE 63673N to be distributed appropriately from capable manpower and power and energy. (Page 53)

SEC. 216. Directed energy weapon system programs.

(a) Inclusion of Directed Energy Weapon System programs in the rapid acquisition authority program.—

(1) IN GENERAL.—Section 806(c)(1) of the Bob Stump National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2003 (Public Law 107–314; 10 U.S.C. 2302 note) is amended by adding at the end the following new subparagraph:

"(D) (i) In the case of any supplies and associated support services that, as determined in writing by the Secretary of Defense without delegation, are urgently needed to eliminate a deficiency in directed energy weapon systems, the Secretary may use the procedures developed under this section in order to accomplish the rapid acquisition and deployment of needed offensive or defensive directed energy weapon systems capabilities, supplies, and associated support services.

"(ii) For the purposes of directed energy weapon systems acquisition, the Secretary of Defense shall consider use of the following procedures:

"(I) The rapid acquisition authority provided under this section.

"(II) Use of other transactions authority provided under section 2371 of title 10, United States Code.

"(III) The acquisition of commercial items using simplified acquisition procedures.

"(IV) The authority for procurement for experimental purposes provided under section 2373 of title 10, United States Code.

"(iii) In this subparagraph, the term 'directed energy weapon systems' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

(2) CONFORMING AMENDMENTS.—Section 2373 of title 10, United States Code, is amended—

(A) in subsection (a), by striking "and aeronautical supplies" and inserting ", aeronautical supplies, and directed energy weapon systems"; and

(B) by adding at the end of the following new subsection:

"(c) Directed energy weapon systems defined.—In this section, the term 'directed energy weapon systems' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

(b) Joint Directed Energy Program Office.—

(1) REDESIGNATION.—The High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office of the Department of Defense is hereby redesignated as the "Joint Directed Energy Program Office" (in this subsection referred to as the "Office").

(2) STRATEGIC PLAN FOR DEVELOPMENT AND FIELDING OF DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS CAPABILITIES.—In addition to the functions and duties of the Office in effect on the day before the date of the enactment of this Act, the Office shall develop a strategic plan for development and fielding of directed energy weapons capabilities for the Department, in which the Office may define requirements for directed energy capabilities that address the highest priority warfighting capability gaps of the Department.

(3) ACCELERATION OF DEVELOPMENT AND FIELDING OF DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS CAPABILITIES.—

(A) IN GENERAL.—To the degree practicable, the Office shall use the policies of the Department that are revised pursuant to this section and new acquisition and management

practices established pursuant to this section to accelerate the development and fielding of directed energy capabilities.

(B) ENGAGEMENT.—The Secretary shall ensure that use of policies and practices described in subparagraph (A) include engagement with defense and private industries, research universities, and unaffiliated, nonprofit research institutions.

Regarding Section 216, S.Rept. 114-255 states:

Directed energy weapon system programs (sec. 216)

The committee remains concerned about the Department of Defense's inability to field an operational directed energy system. The committee is aware that the military services and industry partners have developed sufficient directed energy weapon capabilities for specific scenarios—like the High Energy Laser Mobile Demonstrator (HEL–MD) to counter rocket, artillery and mortar for base protection purposes and the Counter Electronics High Powered Microwave Advanced Missile Project (CHAMP) for disabling an adversary's electronics while avoiding collateral damage. These programs, as well as other high energy laser weapon systems, have been tested and demonstrated, but have failed to transition to acquisition programs of record.

The committee notes that directed energy capabilities have the potential to support many operational missions in cost effective and efficient manners. In response to these factors, the committee recommends a provision that would amend section 806 of the Bob Stump National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2003 (Public Law 107–314) to grant rapid acquisition authorities for directed energy weapon systems to accelerate the development and fielding of this technology and to help offset the gains of potential adversaries.

The committee notes that since 1960, the Department of Defense has invested more than $6.0 billion in directed energy science and technology initiatives. However, the committee remains concerned that, despite this significant investment, the Department's directed energy initiatives are not resourced at levels necessary to transition them to full-scale acquisition programs. The committee notes with concern that years of investment have not to date resulted in any operational systems with high energy laser capability.

The committee highlights that the Defense Science Board Task Force on Directed Energy Weapon Systems and Technology Applications found that "directed energy offers promise as a transformational 'game changer' in military operations, able to augment and improve operational capabilities in many areas." The task force further concluded that the range of potential applications is sufficient to warrant significantly increased attention to the scope and direction of efforts to assess, develop, and field appropriate laser, microwave, and millimeter wave weapons. Consistent with the findings of the task force, the committee believes that directed energy weapons systems offer significant benefits in terms of cost effectiveness, sustainability, magazine capabilities, and precision targeting. (Pages 46-47)

S.Rept. 114-255 also states:

High energy laser joint technology office

The budget request included $42.3 million in PE 62890F for high energy laser research. The committee notes that this program element funds defense high energy laser applied research through the High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office. However, the committee is concerned that the Joint Technology Office has not received sufficient funding in recent years to drive the maturation of high energy laser technology. As an example, the committee notes with concern that no laser technologies have yet been fielded or deployed, despite promising development and field tests. Given the importance of directed energy weapons systems in general as noted elsewhere in this Act, and of high energy laser systems in particular, the committee is concerned that budget request for this

program element will be insufficient for supporting the joint technology office. Accordingly, the committee recommends an increase of $5.0 million in PE 62890F for the high energy laser joint technology office. (Pages 54-55)

S.Rept. 114-255 also states:

Directed energy systems prototyping

The budget request included no money in PE 64342D8Z for defense technology offsets. The committee notes with disappointment that the administration did not view it as a priority to request funds through this program element. Particularly with the high-profile emphasis placed on the Department of Defense's Third Offset Strategy, the committee is disappointed to see this program be unfunded. In addition, as noted elsewhere in this report, the committee is deeply disappointed with how the technology offset funding enacted in fiscal year 2016 was allocated. As noted, none of the money was put towards directed energy, in contradiction to the clear intent of Congress that half of the money be used to bolster directed energy technologies. While the committee does not recommend additional unrestricted funds for the technology offsets program, the committee underscores that directed energy systems are still critical areas of work in need of greater support and attention. The committee believes that the Department needs to focus in particular on the transition from lab development to deployment and fielding. Consequently, the committee recommends a general increase of $25.0 million in PE 64342D8Z to be used only for the purposes of directed energy systems prototyping. (Pages 59-60)

S.Rept. 114-255 also states:

Laser weapon system demonstrator

The Committee commends the Navy for initiating and funding the Laser Weapon Systems Demonstrator (LWSD) and believes that this is an important step toward maturing technologies that could ultimately enable the deployment of a shipboard maritime laser weapons system. While the Committee understands that the Navy envisions transitioning laser weapons to a formal Program of Record in the 2020s, it appears that the Navy has not programmed funding beyond the LWSD sea-based tests to support the installation of LWSD on a DDG or for the design and procurement of a formal maritime laser program.

The committee expects that the Secretary of the Navy will keep the congressional defense committees updated on its plan to seamlessly transition the LWSD to a shipboard weapons system following sea-based testing and to a formal maritime laser Program of Record, technical progress toward developing the capability, and programmatic steps being taken to move to demonstration and deployment of advanced laser systems. (Page 70)

FY2017 DOD Appropriations Act (H.R. 5293)

House

The House Appropriations Committee, in its report (H.Rept. 114-577 of May 19, 2016) on H.R. 5293, recommended the funding levels shown in the HAC column of **Table 1**. The recommended reduction of $8 million to PE 0602750N, Future Naval Capabilities Applied Research (line 13) is for "FORCENET excessive growth" ($5 million), "Power and energy previously funded efforts" ($2 million), and "Sea shield previously funded efforts" ($1 million). (Page 228) The recommended reduction of $19.8 million to PE 0603114N, Power Projection Advanced Technology (line 16) is for "Precision strike technology excess growth." (Page 228) The recommended net reduction of $3 million to PE 0603673N, Future Naval Capabilities Advanced

Technology Development (line 21) consists of a reduction of $2 million for "Power and energy previously funded efforts," a reduction of $2 million for "Sea shield previously funded efforts," and an increase of $7 million for "Program increase—ASW [antisubmarine warfare] research." (Page 228)

H.Rept. 114-577 states:

> HIGH ENERGY LASERS
>
> The Committee is aware of efforts within the High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office to develop advanced, directed-energy, high energy laser weapons that have the potential to perform a wide variety of military missions. The Committee encourages the Secretary of Defense to explore further development and evaluation of this important technology. (Page 264)

Directed Energy Weapon Systems Acquisition Act of 2016 (H.R. 4964/S. 2778)

House

H.R. 4964 was introduced in the House on May 5, 2016. The text of H.R. 4964 as introduced states:

> SECTION 1. Short title.
>
> This Act may be cited as the "Directed Energy Weapon Systems Acquisition Act of 2016".
>
> SEC. 2. Findings.
>
> Congress makes the following findings:
>
> (1) The Committee on Armed Services of the Senate noted in the report accompanying S. 1356 (S. Rept. 114–49; 114th Congress) that since 1960, the Department of Defense has invested more than $6,000,000,000 in directed energy science and technology initiatives, and that the Committee is concerned that, despite this significant investment, the Department's directed energy initiatives are not resourced at levels necessary to transition them to full-scale acquisition programs.
>
> (2) The Defense Science Board Task Force on Directed Energy Weapon Systems and Technology Applications (the "Task Force") found that "directed energy offers promise as a transformational 'game changer' in military operations, able to augment and improve operational capabilities in many areas".
>
> (3) Despite this potential, years of investment have not resulted in any operational systems with high energy laser capability.
>
> (4) The Task Force believes that the range of potential application is sufficient to warrant significantly increased attention to the scope and direction of efforts to assess, develop, and field appropriate laser, microwave, and millimeter wave weapons.
>
> SEC. 3. Inclusion of directed energy weapon system programs in the rapid acquisition authority program.
>
> (a) In general.—Section 806(c)(1) of the Bob Stump National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2003 (Public Law 107–314; 10 U.S.C. 2302 note) is amended by adding at the end the following new subparagraph:
>
> "(D) (i) In the case of any supplies and associated support services that, as determined in writing by the Secretary of Defense without delegation, are urgently needed to eliminate

a deficiency in directed energy weapon systems, the Secretary may use the procedures developed under this section in order to accomplish the rapid acquisition and deployment of needed offensive or defensive directed energy weapon systems capabilities, supplies, and associated support services.

"(ii) For the purposes of directed energy weapon systems acquisition, the Secretary of Defense shall consider use of the following procedures:

"(I) The rapid acquisition authority provided under this section.

"(II) Use of other transactions authority provided under section 2371 of title 10, United States Code.

"(III) The acquisition of commercial items using simplified acquisition procedures.

"(IV) The authority for procurement for experimental purposes provided under section 2373 of title 10, United States Code.

"(iii) In this subparagraph, the term 'directed energy weapon system' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

(b) Conforming amendments.—Section 2373 of title 10, United States Code, is amended—

(1) in subsection (a), by striking "and aeronautical supplies" and inserting ", aeronautical supplies, and directed energy weapon systems"; and

(2) by adding at the end of the following new subsection:

"(c) Directed energy weapon system defined.—In this section, the term 'directed energy weapon system' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

SEC. 4. Joint Directed Energy Program Office.

(a) Redesignation.—The High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office of the Department of Defense is hereby redesignated as the "Joint Directed Energy Program Office" (in this section referred to as the "Office").

(b) Strategic plan for development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding.—In addition to the functions and duties of the Office in effect on the day before the date of the enactment of this Act, the Office shall develop a strategic plan for development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding for the Department, in which the Office may define requirements for directed energy capabilities that address the highest priority warfighting capability gaps of the Department.

(c) Acceleration of development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding.—

(1) IN GENERAL.—To the degree practicable, the Office shall use the policies of the Department that are revised pursuant to this Act and new acquisition and management practices established pursuant to this Act to accelerate the development and transition of directed energy capabilities toward fielding.

(2) ENGAGEMENT.—The Secretary shall ensure that use of policies and practices described in paragraph (1) include engagement with defense and private industries, research universities, and unaffiliated, nonprofit research institutions.

Senate

S. 2778 was introduced in the Senate on April 12, 2016. The text of S. 2778 as introduced states:

SECTION 1. Short title.

This Act may be cited as the "Directed Energy Weapon Systems Acquisition Act of 2016".

SEC. 2. Findings.

Congress makes the following findings:

(1) The Committee on Armed Services of the Senate noted in the report accompanying S. 1356 (S. Rept. 114–49; 114th Congress) that since 1960, the Department of Defense has invested more than $6,000,000,000 in directed energy science and technology initiatives, and that the Committee is concerned that, despite this significant investment, the Department's directed energy initiatives are not resourced at levels necessary to transition them to full-scale acquisition programs.

(2) The Defense Science Board Task Force on Directed Energy Weapon Systems and Technology Applications (the "Task Force") found that "directed energy offers promise as a transformational 'game changer' in military operations, able to augment and improve operational capabilities in many areas".

(3) Despite this potential, years of investment have not resulted in any operational systems with high energy laser capability.

(4) The Task Force believes that the range of potential application is sufficient to warrant significantly increased attention to the scope and direction of efforts to assess, develop, and field appropriate laser, microwave, and millimeter wave weapons.

SEC. 3. Inclusion of directed energy weapon system programs in the rapid acquisition authority program.

(a) In general.—Section 806(c)(1) of the Bob Stump National Defense Authorization Act for Fiscal Year 2003 (Public Law 107–314; 10 U.S.C. 2302 note) is amended by adding at the end the following new subparagraph:

"(D) (i) In the case of any supplies and associated support services that, as determined in writing by the Secretary of Defense without delegation, are urgently needed to eliminate a deficiency in directed energy weapon systems, the Secretary may use the procedures developed under this section in order to accomplish the rapid acquisition and deployment of needed offensive or defensive directed energy weapon systems capabilities, supplies, and associated support services.

"(ii) For the purposes of directed energy weapon systems acquisition, the Secretary of Defense shall consider use of the following procedures:

"(I) The rapid acquisition authority provided under this section.

"(II) Use of other transactions authority provided under section 2371 of title 10, United States Code.

"(III) The acquisition of commercial items using simplified acquisition procedures.

"(IV) The authority for procurement for experimental purposes provided under section 2373 of title 10, United States Code.

"(iii) In this subparagraph, the term 'directed energy weapon system' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

(b) Conforming amendments.—Section 2373 of title 10, United States Code, is amended—

(1) in subsection (a), by striking "and aeronautical supplies" and inserting ", aeronautical supplies, and directed energy weapon systems"; and

(2) by adding at the end the following new subsection:

"(c) Directed energy weapon system defined.—In this section, the term 'directed energy weapon system' means military action involving the use of directed energy to incapacitate, damage, or destroy enemy equipment, facilities, or personnel.".

SEC. 4. Joint Directed Energy Program Office.

(a) Redesignation.—The High Energy Laser Joint Technology Office of the Department of Defense is hereby redesignated as the "Joint Directed Energy Program Office" (in this section referred to as the "Office").

(b) Strategic plan for development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding.—In addition to the functions and duties of the Office in effect on the day before the date of the enactment of this Act, the Office shall develop a strategic plan for development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding for the Department, in which the Office may define requirements for directed energy capabilities that address the highest priority warfighting capability gaps of the Department.

(c) Acceleration of development and transition of directed energy weapons capabilities toward fielding.—

(1) IN GENERAL.—To the degree practicable, the Office shall use the policies of the Department that are revised pursuant to this Act and new acquisition and management practices established pursuant to this Act to accelerate the development and transition of directed energy capabilities toward fielding.

(2) ENGAGEMENT.—The Secretary shall ensure that use of policies and practices described in paragraph (1) include engagement with defense and private industries, research universities, and unaffiliated, nonprofit research institutions.

Appendix. Potential Advantages and Limitations of Shipboard Lasers

This appendix presents additional information on potential advantages and limitations of shipboard lasers.

Potential Advantages

In addition to a low marginal cost per shot and deep magazine, potential advantages of shipboard lasers include the following:

- **Fast engagement times.** Light from a laser beam can reach a target almost instantly (eliminating the need to calculate an intercept course, as there is with interceptor missiles) and, by remaining focused on a particular spot on the target, cause disabling damage to the target within seconds. After disabling one target, a laser can be redirected in several seconds to another target.
- **Ability to counter radically maneuvering missiles.** Lasers can follow and maintain their beam on radically maneuvering missiles that might stress the maneuvering capabilities of Navy SAMs.
- **Precision engagements.** Lasers are precision-engagement weapons—the light spot from a laser, which might be several inches in diameter, affects what it hits, while generally not affecting (at least not directly) separate nearby objects.
- **Graduated responses.** Lasers can perform functions other than destroying targets, including detecting and monitoring targets and producing nonlethal effects, including reversible jamming of electro-optic (EO) sensors. Lasers offer the potential for graduated responses that range from warning targets to reversibly jamming their systems, to causing limited but not disabling damage (as a further warning), and then finally causing disabling damage.

Potential Limitations

Potential limitations of shipboard lasers include the following:

- **Line of sight.** Since laser light tends to fly through the atmosphere on an essentially straight path, shipboard lasers would be limited to line-of-sight engagements, and consequently could not counter over-the-horizon targets or targets that are obscured by intervening objects. This limits in particular potential engagement ranges against small boats, which can be obscured by higher waves, or low-flying targets. Even so, lasers can rapidly reacquire boats obscured by periodic swells.
- **Atmospheric absorption, scattering, and turbulence.** Substances in the atmosphere—particularly water vapor, but also things such as sand, dust, salt particles, smoke, and other air pollution—absorb and scatter light from a shipboard laser, and atmospheric turbulence can defocus a laser beam. These effects can reduce the effective range of a laser. Absorption by water vapor is a particular consideration for shipboard lasers because marine environments feature substantial amounts of water vapor in the air. There are certain wavelengths of light (i.e., "sweet spots" in the electromagnetic spectrum) where atmospheric absorption by water vapor is markedly reduced. Lasers can be

designed to emit light at or near those sweet spots, so as to maximize their potential effectiveness. Absorption generally grows with distance to target, making it in general less of a potential problem for short-range operations than for longer-range operations. Adaptive optics, which make rapid, fine adjustments to a laser beam on a continuous basis in response to observed turbulence, can counteract the effects of atmospheric turbulence. Even so, lasers might not work well, or at all, in rain or fog, preventing lasers from being an all-weather solution.

- **Thermal blooming.** A laser that continues firing in the same exact direction for a certain amount of time can heat up the air it is passing through, which in turn can defocus the laser beam, reducing its ability to disable the intended target. This effect, called thermal blooming, can make lasers less effective for countering targets that are coming straight at the ship, on a constant bearing (i.e., "down-the-throat" shots). Other ship self-defense systems, such as interceptor missiles or a CIWS, might be more suitable for countering such targets. Most tests of laser systems have been against crossing targets rather than "down-the-throat" shots. In general, thermal blooming becomes more of a concern as the power of the laser beam increases.
- **Saturation attacks.** Since a laser can attack only one target at a time, requires several seconds to disable it, and several more seconds to be redirected to the next target, a laser can disable only so many targets within a given period of time. This places an upper limit on the ability of an individual laser to deal with saturation attacks—attacks by multiple weapons that approach the ship simultaneously or within a few seconds of one another. This limitation can be mitigated by installing more than one laser on the ship, similar to how the Navy installs multiple CIWS systems on certain ships.
- **Hardened targets and countermeasures.** Less-powerful lasers—that is, lasers with beam powers measured in kilowatts (kW) rather than megawatts (MW)—can have less effectiveness against targets that incorporate shielding, ablative material, or highly reflective surfaces, or that rotate rapidly (so that the laser spot does not remain continuously on a single location on the target's surface) or tumble. Small boats (or other units) could employ smoke or other obscurants to reduce their susceptibility to laser attack.[52] Measures such as these, however, can increase the cost and/or weight of a weapon, and obscurants could make it more difficult for small boat operators to see what is around them, reducing their ability to use their boats effectively.
- **Risk of collateral damage to aircraft, satellites, and human eyesight.** Since light from an upward-pointing laser that does not hit the target would continue flying upward in a straight line, it could pose a risk of causing unwanted collateral damage to aircraft and satellites. The light emitted by SSLs being developed by the Navy is of a frequency that can cause permanent damage to human eyesight, including blinding. Blinding can occur at ranges much greater than ranges for damaging targeted objects. Scattering of laser light off the target or off fog or particulates in the air can pose a risk to exposed eyes.[53]

[52] See, for example, "Kelsey D. Atherton, "China Plans To Defeat American Lasers With Smoke," *Popular Science*, May 3, 2016.

[53] The United States in 1995 ratified the 1980 Convention on Prohibitions or Restriction on the Use of Certain Conventional Weapons Which May be Deemed to be Excessively Injurious or to Have Indiscriminate Effects. An (continued...)

For additional background information on potential Navy shipboard SSLs, see CRS Report R41526, *Navy Shipboard Lasers for Surface, Air, and Missile Defense: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

Author Contact Information

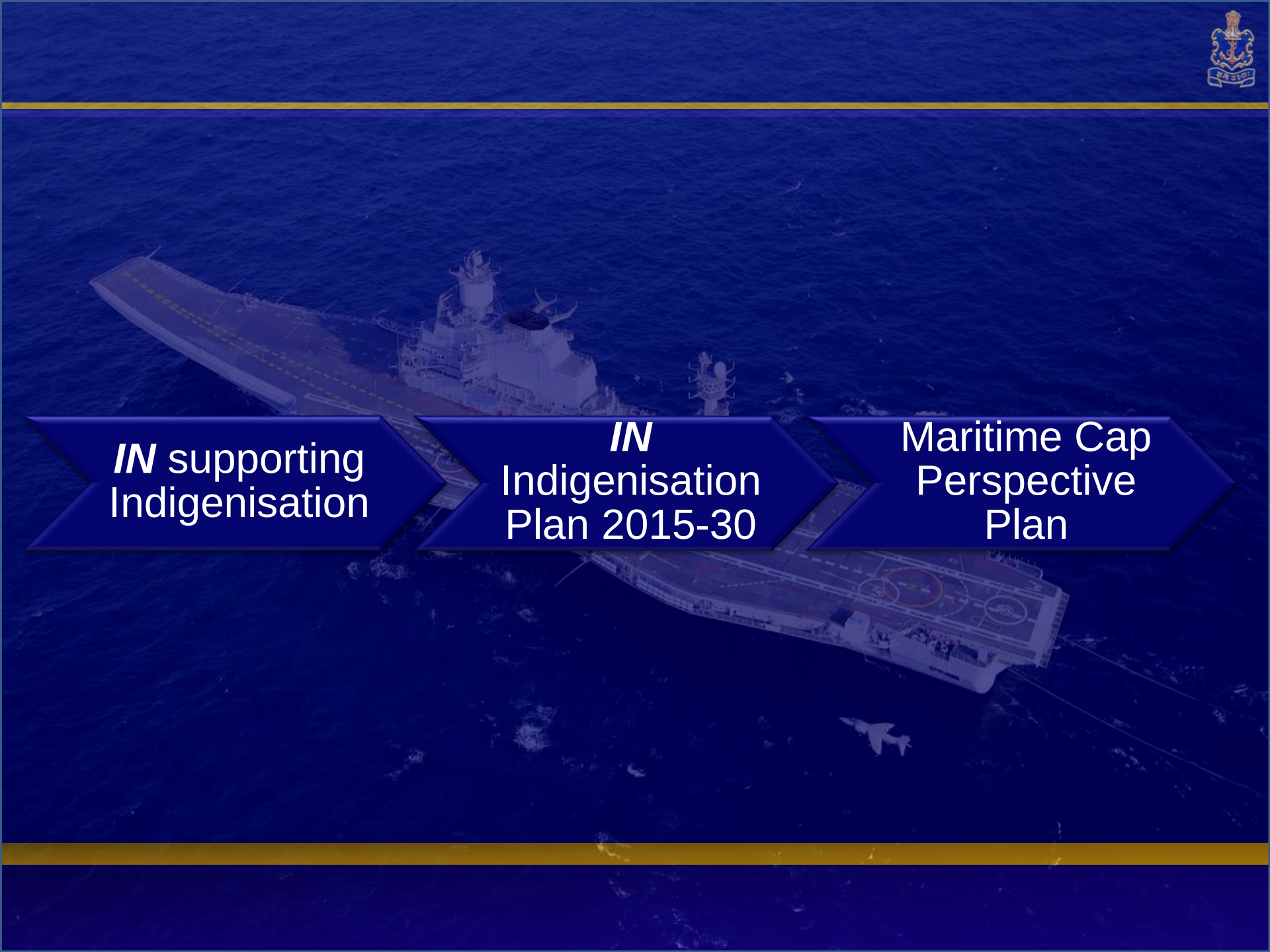
Ronald O'Rourke
Specialist in Naval Affairs
rorourke@crs.loc.gov, 7-7610

(...continued)

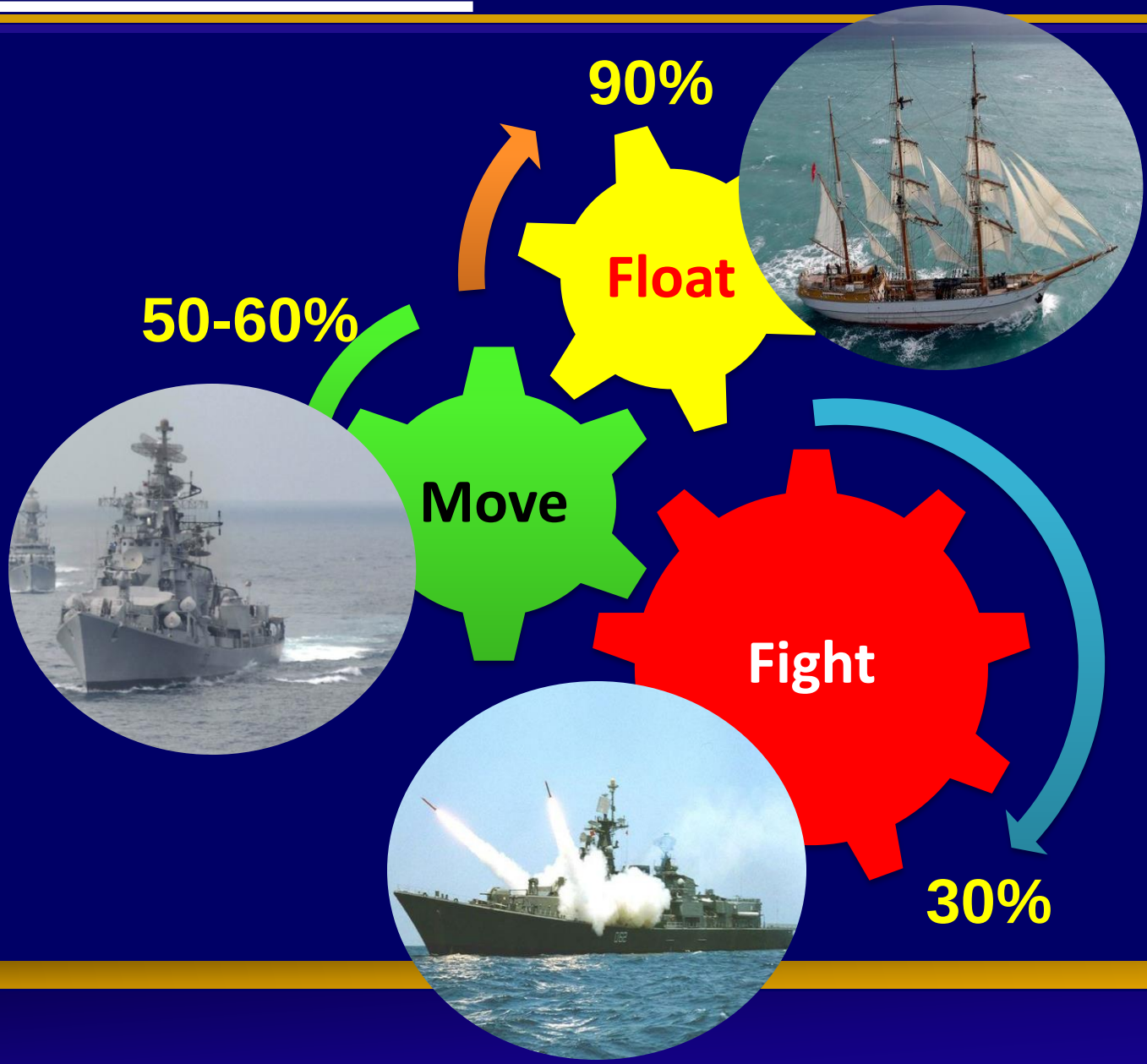
international review of the convention began in 1994 and concluded in May 1996 with the adoption of, among other things, a new Protocol IV on blinding laser weapons. The protocol prohibits the employment of lasers that are specifically designed to cause permanent blindness to the naked eye or to the eye with corrective eyesight devices. The United States ratified Protocol IV on December 23, 2008, and it entered into force for the United States on July 21, 2009. DOD views the protocol as fully consistent with DOD policy. DOD believes the lasers discussed in this report are consistent with DOD policy of prohibiting the use of lasers specifically designed to cause permanent blindness to the naked eye or to the eye with corrective eyesight devices. For further discussion, see Appendix I ("Protocol on Blinding Lasers") in CRS Report R41526, *Navy Shipboard Lasers for Surface, Air, and Missile Defense: Background and Issues for Congress*, by Ronald O'Rourke.

Torpedo & Directed Energy Weapons
Indian Navy Perspective

RAdm Om Prakash Singh Rana, VSM,
Director General of Naval Armament Inspection


IN supporting Indigenisation
IN Indigenisation Plan 2015-30
Maritime Cap Perspective Plan

Self-Reliance



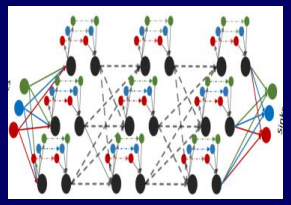
Scope

- Torpedo & Directed Energy Weapons
  - Technological advancement
  - Availability
- QRs for Torpedo & DEWs
- Way Ahead

Advancement
in
Torpedo Technology

Torpedo…….

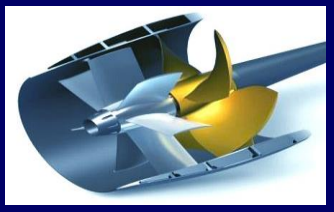
Advancement in Torpedo Technology Contd...

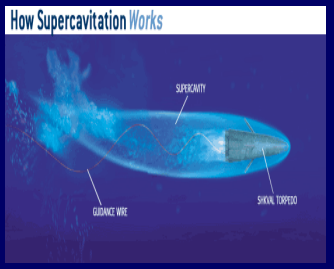


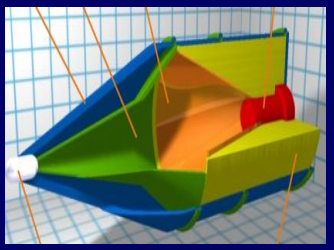
- Broadband sonar, multi-beam & INS
- Multi target tracking capability
- S/W based & high speed sig processing
- Re-programmable S/W & search pattern
- ACCM features
- Digital servo and retractable controls

Torpedo…….

Advancement in Torpedo Technology Contd...







- Al-Ag_2O, Li-ion & Cu-Ni batteries
- Brushless motor & pump jet propulsion
- Semi open/close loop thermal propulsion
- Super-cavitation propulsion
- Tandem shaped charge insensitive W/H

Torpedo…….

Advance Torpedoes

Torpedo	Origin	Speed (Kts)	Range (Kms)
Black Shark Adv	Italy	18- 50	>50
DM2 A4 Sea Hake	Ger	50	> 50
A244S MOD-3	Italy	36	13.5
Flash Black	Italy	50	20
F21 HWT	France	25-50	> 50
Spearfish HWT	UK	40	48
Torpedo (2000)	Swed	40	> 40
MU-90	Eutorp	50	23
MK 48 ADCAP	USA	55	38
MK 54	USA	28 -43	12
Shkval E	Russia	> 200	7 - 10
UGST	Russia	50	40

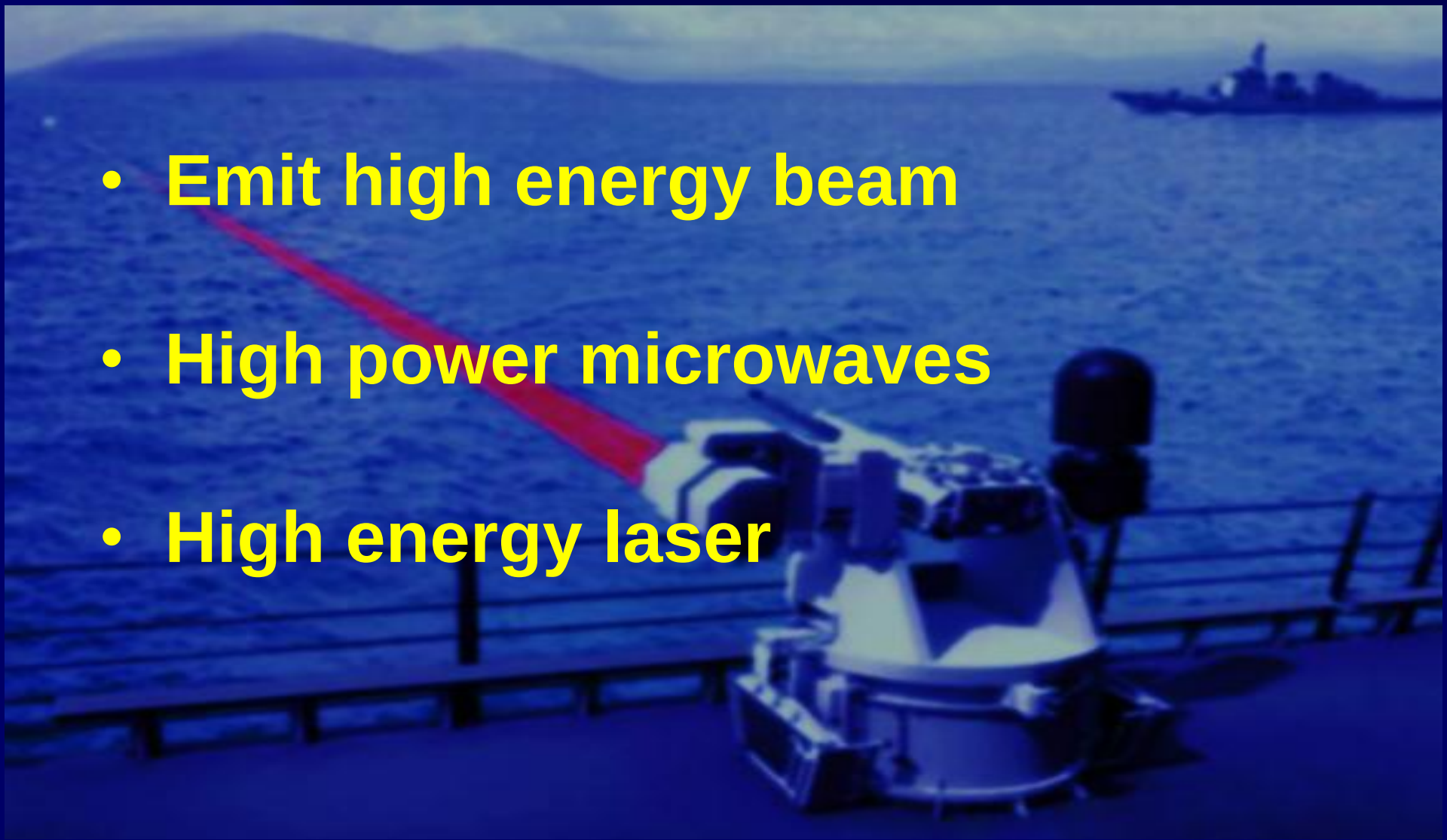
Torpedo…….

Torpedoes in Indian Navy

Torpedo		Origin/ Country
A244S		Italy
AT1ME		Russian
MK 54		USA
TAL MK-I		India
53-65 KE		Russian
CET 65 E		Russian
TEST 71ME		Russian
SUT		Germany
Varunastra		India

Directed Energy Weapons

Directed Energy Weapons



- Emit high energy beam
- High power microwaves
- High energy laser

DEW Advantages

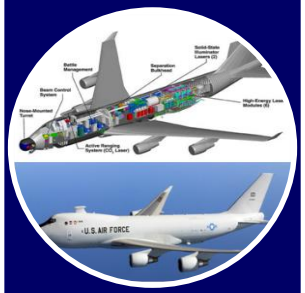
- High Speed of Engagement
- Effective for Defensive/Offensive Role
- Immunity from Gravitation Constraints
- Space Requirement – Limited
- Effective against Moving Air Targets
- Minimal Collateral Damage
- Low Marginal Cost per Shot

DEWs from Sea, Air & Land Platforms

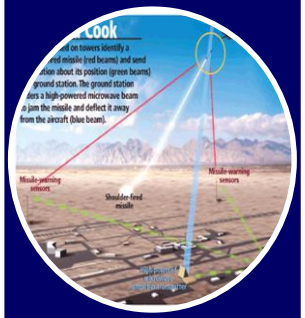
HE Laser Mobile Demon-strator **(USA)**

Electro-mag Rail Gun **(USA)**

Active Denial System **(USA/ Israel)**



Airborne Ballistic Laser **(USA)**



Vigilant Eagle **(USA)**

Laser Weapon System **(USA)**

DEWs in Indian Navy

DEWs not as potential destroyer

10 KW HEL demonstrated by DRDO

Work in progress for 25 KW HEL

Develop 100-500 KW HEL

Qualitative Requirements (QRs)

QRs for Torpedoes

Require-ment	Remark
Speed	Upto 55 Knot with variable speed
Range	Upto 40 Kms
Battery	Mg-Cu_2Cl_2, Al-Ag_2O & Li-ion batteries
Propulsion	Gas turbine, brushless motor & super-cavitation
Warhead	Tandem insensitive munition W/H & prox EBW fuze
Guidance	CBASS & improved signal processing algorithm
Launch I/ P	Tactical S/W algorithm with target data & upgrades
Control	Intelligent digital controllers & actuators
Camouflage	ACCM features

QRs for DEWs

- 10-25 KW for non-lethal engagement
- 100-500 KW against:-
  - Missile
  - Rocket
  - Aircraft
  - UAVs

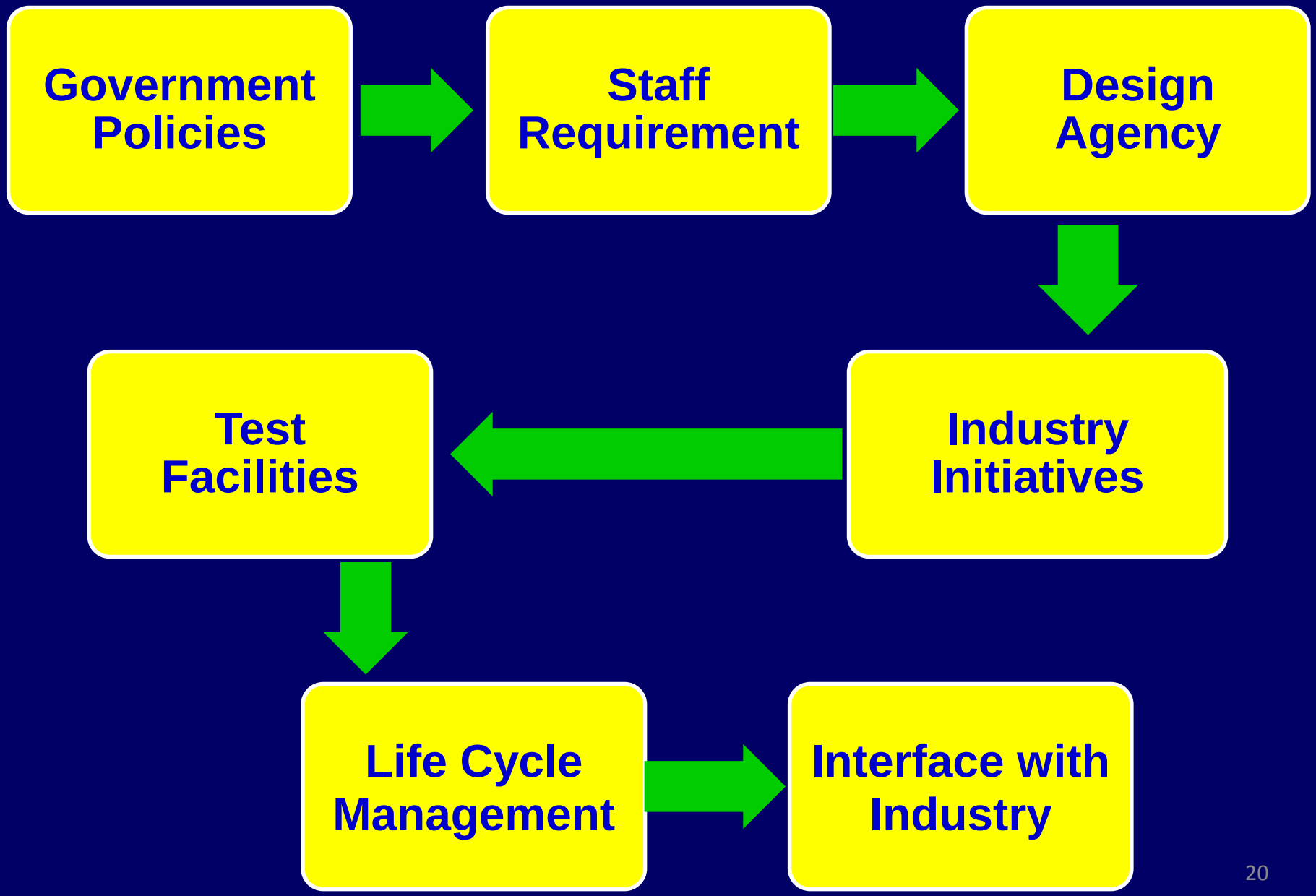
Way Ahead

Way Ahead….

Joint Venture

Requirement	Scope for Designers & Industry
Torpedo & Sub-systems	
Mech Parts, W/H & Prop	Al-Mg alloy, FRP & nano materials, **IM**, Mg-Cu, Al-Ag_2O & Li-ion batteries, brushless motor, GT, pump jet & supercavitation prop
Guidance & Control	Sonar imaging & det, CABSS, PCBs, tgt wake seeking, mag anomaly det & super quantum induction device homing, adv accl & sensors.
Process Control	Adv sig processing, tact S/W algorithm for tgt data, friendly forces positions, sound profile & mid-course upgrade, dig ctrl & actuator
Miscellaneous	Fibre optic cable, gene, invertor, shaft, bearing, gear box, bottle, gyro, pump, valve, fastener, cable, pipe, dynamic seal, loc & rec aids
Directed Energy Weapons	
DEW Systems	Ship borne 25-500 KW using High Power Microwaves or Lasers for non-lethal & lethal engagement

Way Ahead….


Government Policies
Staff Requirement
Design Agency
Industry Initiatives
Test Facilities
Life Cycle Management
Interface with Industry

Conclusion

- Govt promulgated various major policy guidelines
- ***IN*** “Indigenisation & MCPP”
- Harnessing knowledge base, infrastructures for “**Make in India**” prg under "**FIGHT**" category
- DEWs identified as core mil technology requirement
- Opportunities for strategic partnership

Thank You

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Feelies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply *using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and engineer the human psyche*. To me it is the most mind-boggling and frightening aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is nothing you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says, "The mind is time-like."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person or persons who are in the interference zone (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand It could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of *psychoenergetics and the coming "Mind Wars."*

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most primitive form simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a deep hypnogogic trance. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of Paul Revere, who heroically conveyed important warnings for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "One if by land, Two if by mind."

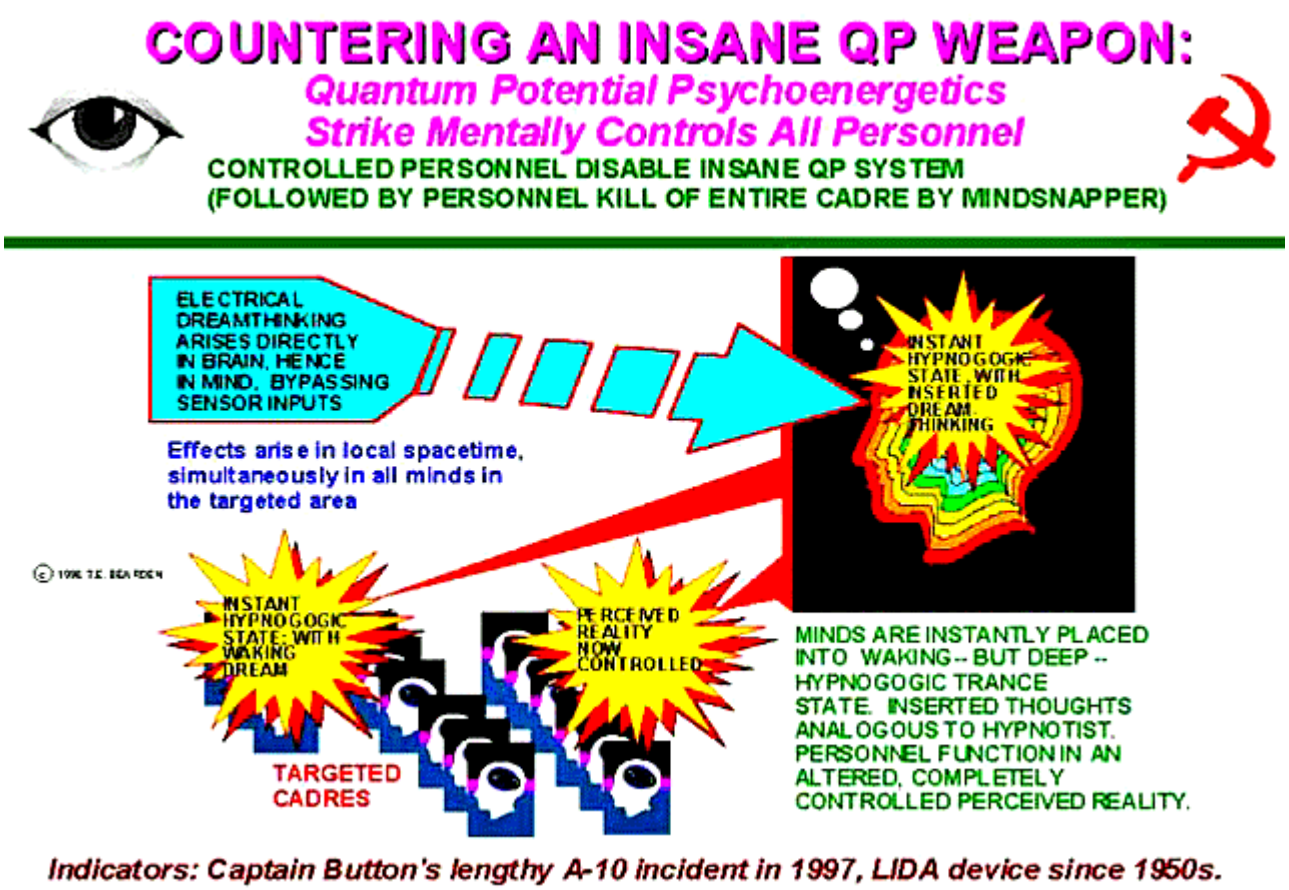
Indeed one strategy in a Mind War would be to simply take over the minds of the "leaders" of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure.

The new sciences of scalar electromagnetics and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

> "The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could take over control of a person's mind, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/misc/time.htm**

In a slide (below image) **Bearden** illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems.



Indicators: Captain Button's lengthy A-10 incident in 1997, LIDA device since 1950s.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself.

For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine,"

- Then who and what am I?
- Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme?
- Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself?
- Or what you think you are?
- Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of **scalar psychoenergetics** as expounded by **Col. Bearden** seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is **Mind Control** and **EM Wave Polarization Transductions.** This is such serious stuff that **Bearden** includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge.

Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill.

Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

> "This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories.
>
> We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for non-approved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results.
>
> We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p01.htm**

After the serious warning comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

> "Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations.
>
> We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transaction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarization s can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p01.htm**

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman.

Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" *(longitudinal wave)* nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

> "Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.
>
> "With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.
>
> "Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general."
> Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p05.htm

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum.

If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a sledgehammer of waves.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

> "Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.
>
> "While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force", TW waves when necessary, they do "imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures required to directly perform the mind engineering desired...
> Bearden
>
> "These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design for example of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gaia's collective unconscious), or even for precisely engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual.
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p09.htm**

The seemingly magical operations of psychoenergetics, sometimes called "psychotronics," cannot be achieved with ordinary transverse EM wave energy. But they are possible with longitudinal scalar waves because the mind itself is scalar in nature.

> "We note that all mind operations are time-like, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain..."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control1/p08.htm**

The engineering of the mind can only be accomplished with the waves of time.

The course of psychoenergetics development necessitates the building of a vast database of settings and patterns which bring about given mental and/or emotional states.

A kind of "gnome" of the psyche. Bearden describes the process of the decoding of this "gnome."

> "Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.
>
> "In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to provoke any body or mind change they wish. Strong emotion. Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories. Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc. changes and interactions."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p01.htm**
>
> "A second stage in the research would be to test the correlates and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p02.htm**

Summing up his paper Bearden speculates on what the actual situation the science of psychoenergetics probably is.

The intense secrecy with which this knowledge has been kept from the public has led to the current farce of the "government" pretending it all does not exist, and this secrecy may have now put us at great risk.

> "The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time.
>
> Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.
>
> "In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the clandestine mind control projects in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well outside all laws and ethics, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, it could account for what seems to be actually occurring.
>
> As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians..."
>
> "Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is power and secrecy. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are to rogue groups often just idle words. They have their own agendas.
>
> And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification."
>
> "The Russians, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be much more advanced than the West, because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use the old U (l) electrodynamics.
>
> Further, the Russians have decades of use of longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean and produce stringent EM effects at a distance.
>
> So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW [longitudinal wave] interferometers, through intervening mass."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p05.htm**

Bearden cites two examples where he believes the Russian KGB tested the psychoenergetics capabilities of their scalar interferometers.

One was the case of Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997.

> "Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona."
>
> "At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal.
>
> All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour.
>
> > "Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks."
>
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p06.htm**

The paper Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions ends with the most chilling and frightening possibility of all: the psychoenergetic engineering of the human species as a whole.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

> "The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs [longitudinal waves] for decades also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials.
>
> "The KGB scientists also know that something very like Gaia a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth also exists, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials."
>
> "Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.
>
> "I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can then convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society" communist style is still a variation of feudalism (all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof).
>
> "The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now...
>
> "Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the Afghan War to condition them for performance of merciless acts." 13
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p07.htm**
> **More about "The Ant World"**

Whether it is the Russians planning an "ant world" society or rogue U.S. black-ops groups withholding a great boon from human race, the secrecy on all sides around has allowed largely criminal elements to take over this technology while leaving the civilized elements in the dark.

Openness and the spreading of this knowledge among good and decent people is essential, and for that we will have to overcome our frightened denial.

> "Meanwhile, rogue groups amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate.
>
> "Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed."
> **Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p08.htm**

Like the huge energy of the Tesla howitzers, the ability to engineer the mind with longitudinal waveforms is a seeming "magical" thing which can be used for good or ill. Bearden envisions that further developments will allow something like the "downloading" of knowledge via scalar interferometry. Everyone could be highly educated, and quickly and easily.

In the conclusion of the paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" Bearden makes a plea to the nations of the world regarding the use of psychoenergetic engineering.

> "Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth.
>
> "Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. We foresee the day - perhaps 30 years hence - when education will be accomplished by directly loading the software into the mind. Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks on will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering.
>
> Another three weeks, an MD And so on. When that happens then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized.
>
> There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.

"We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on earth. If we do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium."

Bearden: http://www.cheniere.org/explore articles/mind control3/p08.htm

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to consider the lighter side of psychoenergetics. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "Brave New World," an entertainment format which he called "The Feelies."

Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would experience all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you.

Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that The Feelies are now possible, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

One can imagine that first "Feelie" theater, "The Huxley" perhaps, a large comfortable area surrounded by nine giant screens (not just one screen!), which become 3D if you put on your headset. And The Huxley is fitted with the finest sound, and oh, by the way, a modest sized scalar interferometer with computer. And there are one or more new tracks now recorded on the film next to the sound track.

These are the digital patterns of thoughts, feelings, and ideas to be fed into the theater's interferometer. And these thoughts and feelings and ideas will be felt by the audience as if they were their own thoughts and ideas. It is an entirely new art form. Psychevision.

As important (and no doubt famous) as the actors would be the "feelers," those from whose minds the feelings were lifted in the original programming of the Feelie tracks. Because, for example, Brad Pitt might be a good and handsome actor, but can he really feel it? Like the dubbing of foreign language films, it might be necessary to dub the "emotional track" using a deeper and more profound person's feelings, thoughts and ideas.

It might even be engineered so that if you sat on one side of the theater you would feel like the hero, and on the other side you would feel exactly like the bad guy! What would that lead to?

We have all cried at a movie some time, most people have, though they might not want to admit it. But this would be deep sobbing and a flood of tears, if the director so desired it. You would feel it at your core. Or, take a big chase scene, you would be terrified. They are breathing down your neck! You would be gripped by panic.

For that matter, the whole genre of Horror-Feelie would be too much for many people to take. Do I really want to feel that an actual vampire is tearing at my throat with his fangs?

A Religious Feelie would make you feel the exaltation of a saint at his prayers, or give you the definite feeling that you are Christ suffering on the cross. All the pain could be there too. The stickiness of the blood. The very feeling itself: "Why hast thou forsaken me?" Who among us could come up that despair for scanning?

Had this been developed a bit earlier we might watch a documentary of, say, Mother Theresa, containing her own actual deep sense of compassion, which we would feel arising in us as our own.

Then again, a Psychedelic Feelie could induce an LSD-like state and simply blow the audience's minds.

Even in its simplest most primitive mode, the hypnogogic trance induction with its increased suggestibility, would completely alter the experience of even ordinary current movie going.

Go Back to Scalar War

Go Back to Psychoenergetics

<<< Scalar Wars

The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics

by Bill Morgan

(See also **NEW 2007**: Book Review of Bearden's "Oblivion - America at the Brink")

Tom Bearden (2001)
Lieutenant Colonel, U.S. Army (Retired)

For the past six months I have been undergoing the greatest **paradigm shift** I have ever had to go through. It has rattled my nerves and shaken my bones. This intense adjustment of my "world"has come about by studying the information given by Col. Tom Bearden at his website **Cheniere**. The new knowledge there has necessitated a total revision of my ideas about physical reality, the world we live in, and the future of humanity.

This paradigm shifting even actually made me dizzy on certain days as I tried to absorb and digest Bearden's vast amount of information. I am not a scientist at all, just a layman, and I have little comprehension of the math and high physics of this new science called "Scalar Electromagnetics."But there is a great deal of information at **Cheniere** which **needs to become common knowledge** as fast as possible, for the sake of the survival of life on earth.

To that end I have put together this small primer of Bearden's ideas, as a kind of "beginner's guide" to his website. (I have tried to underline certain words and phrases which are part of the new "jargon" of talking about these "new" phenomena. Also I have taken the liberty of **bolding** certain words and phrases to help them stick in the mind).

(Note: Throughout "**EM**" means "**electromagnetic,**" and "**LW**" means "**longitudinal wave**")
You can download this article in Word format

This article has six sections:

1. New Waves 2. Tapping the Waves 3. Weaponization 4. Healing 5. Psychoenergetics 6. As It Stands

2006 NOTE: Click here for a current status history of the MEG from Tom Bearden

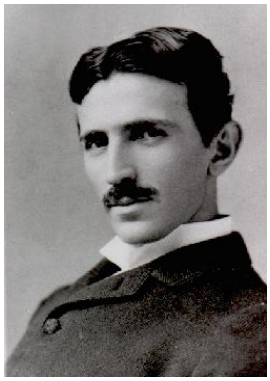
1. New waves discovered

Longitudinal EM energy fills vacuum of space, the time domain of spacetime, time as compressed energy, E=tc2, waves of time, phase conjugate wave pairs.

"Electric power is everywhere present in unlimited quantities and can drive the world's machinery without the need of coal, oil, gas, or any other of the common fuels." Nikola Tesla

"At any point and at any time, one can freely and inexpensively extract enormous EM energy flows directly from the active vacuum itself." Tom Bearden

I guess the first thing to try to comprehend is that a **"new" kind of electromagnetic (EM) wave has been discovered** in the empty vacuum of space which, when engineered, can be an inexhaustible supply of energy in great magnitude at any place in the universe. The word "new" is in quotes because the



discovery really goes back to Nikola Tesla and his discovery of what he called "radiant energy." It is also not "new" because the Russians (KGB) have been working on this technology **for over 30 years** and have **weaponized** these "new" **longitudinal scalar waves** to a great degree.

These are the weapons Nikita Khrushchev spoke of in January, 1960.

> "By 1957-8 the Soviets had progressed to the point of a giant scalar EM accident in the Urals which exploded nearby atomic wastes, devastating the area. They had also progressed to development of great new superweapons using their new energetics - weapons to which Khrushchev referred in 1960 when he informed the Soviet Presidium of a new, fantastic weapon in development, a weapon so powerful that it could **wipe out all life on earth** if unrestrainedly employed.'" Tom Bearden

After over 30 years of development, and extensive testing around the globe, these new scalar electromagnetic weapons are up and running and ready to go. Tom Bearden, at his website Cheniere, dicusses the history of these new scalar electromagnetic weapons in his paper "Historical Background of Scalar EM Weapons."

Some Immediate Implications

> The implications of successful engineering of the longitudinal waves are enormous, and will change the world as we know it, one way or another. Among other things, these discoveries mean that:
>
> **1. The solutions to the energy crisis and the "oil problem" are in hand. These oil wars are unnecessary. There is endless energy available freely from the domain of time.**
>
> **2. Unbelievably powerful weapons are not only possible, but are already operating in several nations. The many powers of these weapons are unprecedented and mind-boggling.**
>
> **3. The cure of diseases such as cancer and AIDS, in fact nearly any disease, has become possible within a few years of sufficient funding. Everyone can be made healthy and stay healthy.**
>
> **4. Mind control on a mass scale has now become possible, and the machines to do it are already in place in certain nations. It has become possible to mentally enslave whole populations with the twist of a few dials.**

So the layman will need to understand that **there is a new kind of electromagnetic energy** that is altogether different from what he knows, e.g. radio, TV, cell phones, etc. The ordinary EM waves that we have known about are called **transverse** EM waves, to distinguish them from the new **longitudinal** EM waves. These scalar waves do not actually exist in our "material" world, but exist only in the vacuum of empty

space, or the time domain. And we must keep in mind that this vacuum of space we speak of exists all through everything. Even our bodies are mostly empty space between atoms and molecules. So the gateway to this seething ocean of energy can be there at every point in the universe. This seething ocean of energy is all around us and all through us.

Emptiness is Full

This amazing discovery announces that **the "emptiness" of empty space is in fact not empty**, but a **great ocean** of seething energy!

Col. Bearden refers to this ocean of energy as being of the "time domain." Energy out of time? It seems like something from Star Trek but this is the point which the new science of scalar electromagnetics has reached. And where it is going may be beyond anything Star Trek could have dreamed of.

We live in a 3-dimensional world, which physics calls "3-space." But there is also **spacetime**, or 4-space, or the "4th dimension." Then suddenly comes this amazing new knowledge that **time itself is actually compressed energy**. And it is energy which is compressed by exactly the same factor by which **matter** is considered compressed energy: the speed-of-light-squared!

So we have a new companion to the famous **E=mc2**. It is now paired with **E=tc2** (where t is actually "delta-t," or change in time). Or (amaze your family and friends and) say:

"E equals em-cee-squared"
and
"E equals delta-tee-cee-squared"

It has a nice ring to it, like some freedom bell announcing a new era.

And as the atomic bomb released the compressed energy in matter, so can we now unleash **the tremendous energy that is compressed into time itself.** It gives a completely new meaning to the term "time bomb."

Some New Terminology of Scalar Electromagnetics
A new science, **several** new names

"Those [Russian] weapon scientists resurrected an old term from the history of electrodynamics, called "**energetics**". That is their approach to a **unified field theory**, where everything is based on "energetics". This model as its foundations uses a very similar approach to that "single fundamental unit" model, where energy is the unit. If one makes the energy EM in nature, then one has the Russian energetics approach. This unified approach gathers everything in, including all energy actions and relations in inert matter (the first branch of

energetics, called by the same name), all field and matter interactions in living matter (the second branch of energetics, called "**bioenergetics**"), and all mind operations and mind-matter interactions (the third branch of energetics, called "**psychoenergetics**"). [ed: sometimes also called "psychotronics" by the Russians]

"Note that the weaponeers sliced energetics into three branches, with each branch depending on the nature of the "targeting".

"So I took a hint from them, since the stuff and the approach worked. They had already weaponized it highly."

Bearden : http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021502a.htm
See also "Subdivisions of Soviet Energetics"

Rick Andersen in an article called "What is Scalar Electromagnetics?" describes the **new science** this way:

"Scalar EM is the brainchild of Lt. Col. (retired) Thomas E. Bearden, a systems analyst and wargames specialist who has been advocating a view of electromagnetics which is based on the notion of a vast, unseen background of scalar energies (as opposed to vector energies) **which underlie all physical reality.**

"If Bearden is correct in his Scalar EM theory, then we can build devices which would enable us to **alter gravity**, time, inertia, and the apparent mass of an object. This of course has ENORMOUS implications for military applications, **space-vehicle drives, time-travel, teleportation, paranormal phenomena**, and just about every other area one can think of."
http://twm.co.nz/Beard_scalem.html

> **"Time-energy, time-currents, and time-structuring play the dominant role in electromagnetics. *Time-as-energy* eventually becomes engineerable, as easily as is spatial energy now. We are always dealing with *spacetime* and with *spacetime curvature*."**
>
> **Bearden:http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc**

The scalar energy discovered in the vacuum of space is sometimes called "**zero-point**" energy. Thomas Valone explains how this term came about.

What does "Zero Point" mean?

"Boyer traces the historical “creation of the vacuum” as proceeding in stages in parallel with the historical development of ideas about the vacuum. To paraphrase, he says that in the 17th century, it was thought that a totally empty volume of space could be created by simply removing all matter and, in particular, all gases. That was our first concept of the vacuum. Just get rid of all the gas.

Late in the 19th century, it became apparent that the region still contained thermal radiation. But it seemed that the radiation might be eliminated by cooling. So the second concept of getting a real

vacuum is to cool it down to zero temperature. Just go all the way to absolute zero. Then we've got a real vacuum. Right? Well, since then, both theory and experiment have shown that **there is a non-thermal radiation in the vacuum** and that **it persists** even if the temperature could be **lowered to absolute zero**. Therefore, it was simply called the "**zero point**" radiation."

Thomas Valone http://www.seaspower.com/InsideZeroPoint.htm

"For our very survival, it is absolutely imperative that informed citizens be aware of this dramatic change, which is just now starting. The powerful new science and engineering must be controlled and used for humanity's benefit, not its detriment. Else it will eventually be let loose unrestrainedly, to destroy all life on earth - a possibility indicated by Nikita Khrushchev in 1960." - Bearden

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/priore1/p4.jpg

2. Tapping the waves

Endless free energy, Tesla's radiant energy, the dipole as the gateway to the energy of the void, MEG in one year, Bedini, Yakuza, etc. End of Oil, geopolitical chaos, rogue groups

Move Over G.E. & Big Oil, Energy is Everywhere!
Third-world nations set to rise

"Certain powerful interests did not wish the extended electromagnetics to be discovered or taught. That, after all, would lead to **free energy** and loss of economic control of the citizens. That was precisely why Nikola Tesla had already been suppressed ... Today it is still being suppressed by the orthodox establishment."
http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s25.htm

The vast seething ocean of energy of the vacuum, the longitudinal scalar EM waves of the time domain, can now be tapped and "transduced" into ordinary (transverse) EM energy in our 3-Space world. The process can be compared to putting a paddlewheel into a river. The energy acquired is free, since the river is there flowing whether we tap it or not. And it is a mighty river, and is not diminished by our paddlewheel.

This means that **a permanent solution to the "energy crisis" is at hand**, if only those who hold it **so secret** would give it up to humankind.

It means our species' **insane use of oil** is no longer necessary. We can make automobiles that need no fuel at all. We can build motors that power themselves. It means that unlimited electrical power can be available for free anywhere in the world. Every house and even shack can have its own power supply.

Of course there is the cost of the equipment at first, but the energy flow is free for the presumably very long life (no moving parts) of the generator. It will

probably take decades to shift over to scalar power.

But the ability to tap the scalar (longitudinal) EM waves of the vacuum (which exists everywhere) also means that **unbelievably powerful weapons** can be, and already have been developed. In fact these weapons are so dangerous that the **fear engendered** becomes a psychological obstacle to the grasping of the facts.

I struggled with this myself for months, and even though Tom Bearden had completely convinced me already, it is hard to accept the fact that for everyone on earth the "worst that might happen" has suddenly gotten much worse. It takes time to deal with that, to realize it and get over it.

Indeed, the possibilities of these new weapons, which are tapping the **huge energies of time**, are so terrifying it is natural for the mind to simply say: "I don't want to hear about that."

And the government, likewise, pretends these weapons do not exist and tries to keep it secret from the people. Because **most people would indeed be truly alarmed** to know the actual situation. Col. Tom Bearden has decided that the people need to know the truth anyway. As a People on a Planet we must face this now, and **ban the use of scalar weapons in war or in mass mind control**. The current deployment of these weapons is a **world emergency** which we must all face.

The physics and mathematics of the longitudinal waves and the time domain are clearly beyond the layman, but I recommend scanning through them anyway just to get a sense of the wonder and the elegance of it all and some of the exotic terms which are used. Two of the most important papers by Col. Bearden are:

Giant Negentropy from the Common Dipole
The Final Secret of Free Energy.

Despite the complexity of the science involved, Bearden sums up the **essential secret** of it all in a few words.

> "There is no problem at all in extracting all the energy one wishes from the active vacuum, anywhere in the universe, at any time. **Just make a dipole.**
>
> The problem is in (1) catching some of that freely gushing EM energy in a circuit containing a load, and (2) dissipating the caught and collected EM energy in that load to power it, without using half the caught energy to destroy the source dipole's).
>
> That is the ONLY real energy problem on the planet, and always has been."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/022502.htm

A dipole could be a battery, which is polarized into negative and positive. Or the terminals of a generator. Or any magnet with its two poles. Or an atom with its positive and negative charges. Or the earth's magnetic field, the sun, and all heavenly bodies. Even a galaxy must be some kind of mega-dipole. Wherever there is a dipole there is already immense scalar EM energy ushering out of and back into the vacuum. And there have already been demonstrated a number of

diverse methods for tapping that energy as it flows. (John Bedini, Edwin Gray, Bruce de Palma, and others). Bearden provides what he calls a "partial list" on his website.

> "In other words, **nature then gladly gives us** as much EM energy flow as we need, indefinitely — just for paying a tiny little bit initially to "make the little dipole." After that, we never have to pay anything again, and nature will happily keep on pouring out that 3-flow of EM energy for us. This is the **giant negentropy** mechanism I uncovered, performed in the simplest way imaginable: just make an ordinary little dipole." Bearden
> http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Unnecessary%20Energy%20Crisis.doc

Important note 2006: Since the enthusiastic early report below, the hopeful timetable envision has gone quite off track. Bearden had said that the MEG could appear as early as 1-2 years ***after getting funding*** for the final research and scale-up. They have **still** NOT gotten the funding as of 2006.

Click here for a current status history of the MEG from Tom Bearden

The original text of article continues here...

How to Buy a Free Energy Machine

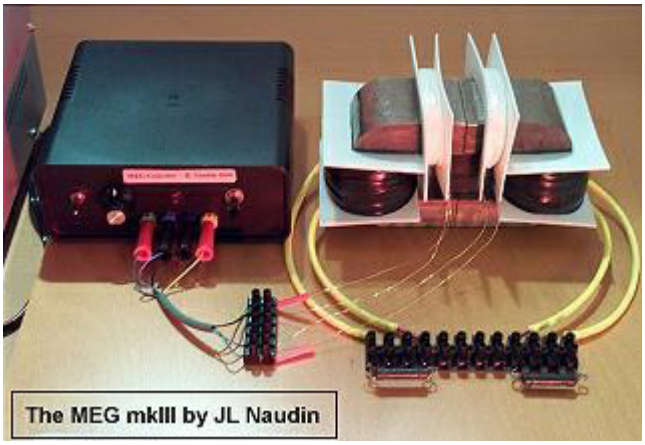
Answer: Just wait one more year! 2003. Then get off the Grid!
[note 2006: The above line was unfortunately naive and overly optimistic! - author]

Perhaps the most eagerly awaited event now is the marketing of Bearden's **M**otionless **E**lectromagnetic **G**enerator (MEG) scheduled to begin in about a year's time. This is when the proof will hit the fan. Many people have said to me, when talking about free energy, "I'll believe it when I can go to the store and buy one." Hopefully in a year's time they will be able to order their own MEG. And then they will believe, because it works and is working.

Says Bearden: "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to obtain. The MEG may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat."

Bearden : http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/011202.htm

Soon the cat will be fully out of the bag. The first MEG units will supply 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. Units can be connected together to double or triple the wattage. After that gets going, 10 kilowatt generators are planned. Energy will flow freely from the time domain indefinitely, and there are no moving parts to wear out. This manufacturing project is a heroic effort and will change the world as we know it. For once people are in possession of such devices there can be no further denial from anyone, including the government and/or "secret-government."



The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator
(Successfully replicated here by J. L. Naudin)

The physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum."

The device was successfully replicated by J.L. Naudin in France, and others, like Steve Utne, are also working on their own models. But **Magnetic Energy Limited's MEG** is actually scheduled for production soon and looks to be the first commercially available free-energy generator in history!

I imagine it will not take long for tinkerers to put them into their electric cars and make the first fuelless automobiles since Tesla's unheralded (and unheeded) experiments. Or for builders to begin building houses powered by MEG's. Houses which will never see electric bills. How can they ever make enough of these to meet the demand that will suddenly be there? Bearden is right, it needs to be an all-out crash program of the government **on the order of the Manhattan Project**.

I must include here that Bearden is quick to point out that he is not himself the inventor of the MEG, but is a partner and advisor in bringing it to the public market through **Magnetic Energy Limited, Inc**. I must also admit that I am praying for the success of this venture, and the ending of the absurd and criminal withholding of this technology from the people by the black-ops military-industrial people. This secrecy has cost the planet over 30 years of unnecessary pollution.

The first units off the assembly line, which is being set up in a "friendly" unnamed nation, will usher the public at last into the new era of scalar electromagnetics.

As of December, 2001, the situation with the MEG was described by Bearden in a letter.

> "What we presently have with the MEG is a successful laboratory experiment. At least a year's very hard research will have to be done before we will be ready to put a commercial power supply into production.
>
> "Consequently, we have made an agreement with a foreign partner (the National Materials Science Lab of the National Academy of Sciences of a friendly foreign nation) to do that year's research. At the same time, we are trying to make an agreement with one or more large financial partners here in the U.S." http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/121901.htm

"So we are hopeful that we will be able to start introducing units on the market about a year from now. Quite simply, we will either succeed or we will fail. But we will give it our very best effort."
http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/012202a.htm

Bearden has given another technical explanation of how the MEG works here in a letter.

Update : Motionless Electromagnetic Generator patented, 3-26-2002

Click here to read the patent

"In Magnetic Energy Limited, all business discussions and arrangements are taken care of by Dr. Lee Kenny, Managing Partner. There are five of us who are co-inventors of the MEG, and two of the others are really the principal inventors." Bearden
http://www.cheniere.org/megstatus.htm

Lee Kenny can be reached by E-mail at: jlkenny@ingr.com

Free Energy has been Suppressed

Secret Government Aware of Free Energy

"In this world of contemporary times, all the agencies, CIA, FBI, KGB, NSA, Electric Power Research Institute, DARPA, Brookings Institution, Henry Kissinger, Edward Teller, et al., all are aware of [free-energy researcher Bruce] DePalma and his ideas.

"Because these individuals and institutions are employed by the ruling elite to forecast the future and satisfy present needs and demands, it is clear that **free energy is a threat** to the world order constructed by **business** and the **mindset of those who want to own the world**.

"Free energy represents Man's aspirations and dreams of freedom and equality, uniform division of resources and the ability to choose one's own future.

"**The fact that free energy is suppressed speaks to the greed and self-interest of a ruling elite** which, even in the face of an emergency of global starvation, resource depletion and environmental pollution, will not give one inch if it means loss of control. This is an attitude of **paranoid delusion** and fantasy which can only arise from the alienation of a **class of elitists** who, through their money, are completely **insulated** from the reality of the day to day fight for existence of the common man."

http://depalma.pair.com/Absurdity/Absurdity07/ProblemOfFreeEnergy.html

"Before the turn of the century, **Nikola Tesla** had discovered and was utilizing a **new type of electric wave**. Tesla repeatedly stated his

> waves were non-Hertzian, and his wireless transmissions did not fall off as the square of the distance. His discovery was apparently so fundamental (and his intent to provide free energy to all humankind was so clear) that it was responsible for the withdrawal of his financial backing, his deliberate isolation, and the gradual removal of his name from the history books."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/part1/starting%20pages.htm

Bearden describes one clear case of the suppression of free energy when the Yakuza killed the **Kawai engine** in his very presence in Huntsville, Alabama.

> "That night a jet arrived from Los Angeles, with a Yakuza on board. The next morning Kawai no longer controlled his company, his invention, or his own fate. The Kawai party was in fear and trembling. The Yakuza coldly dissolved the agreement, they packed up the two Kawai engines we had, and left. And that was that."

So it is not only governments who are keeping this revolutionary technology from seeing the light of day. The Yakuza? KGB? The Aum Shinrikyo cult? Our "leaders" need to be honest about what is going on, otherwise they look foolish, acting out a kind of "Alice In Wonderland" script before the public, a script that has become completely unbelievable.

Concerning the criminal withholding of this scalar technology by the military black-budget people, and the cover-up of the actual situation regarding scalar weapons throughout the world, Tom has this to say:

> "The high government officials of the United States of America grossly violated our constitution and their sworn oaths of office. Our constitution specifically charges the government of the United States to **defend** the people of the United States. That means our officials are specifically charged with defending our people. Yet they deliberately agreed not to do so, and they deliberately sacrificed us in advance.
>
> "**They committed treason of the highest kind, by deliberately surrendering us to total destruction anytime the big balloon goes up.**"
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Energy Crisis Solved

One of the "must read" documents at Cheniere is The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly, especially since the "**oil wars**," which Bearden has foreseen for decades, have now already begun.

Here are some clips from that Document:

> "To avoid the impending collapse of the world economy and/or the destruction of civilization and the biosphere, we must quickly replace much of the "electrical energy from oil" heart of the crisis at great

> speed, and simultaneously replace a significant part of the "transportation using oil products" factor also.
>
> "The technical basis for that solution and part of the prototype technology required, are now at hand. We discuss that solution in this paper." Bearden

And although the solution to the energy problem and the oil wars may be at hand, Bearden suggests there is still an urgent rush that needs to be made to save human civilization from collapse.

> "Once the technology hardware solutions are ready for mass production, even with a massive worldwide deployment effort some five years are required to deploy the new systems sufficiently to contain the problem of world economic collapse. This means that, by the end of 2003, those hardware technology solutions must have been completed, and the production replacement power systems must be ready to roll off the assembly lines en masse.
>
> "The 2003 date appears to be the critical "point of no return" for the survival of civilization as we have known it.
>
> "Reaching that point, say, in 2005 will not solve the crisis in time, and the collapse of the world economy as well as the destruction of civilization and the biosphere will still almost certainly occur, even with the solutions in hand."
>
> "The **good news** is that we now know how to easily initiate continuous and powerful "electromagnetic winds" from the vacuum at will. Once initiated, each free EM energy wind flows continuously so long as the simple initiator is not deliberately destroyed."

On page 9 he explains the concept of the **dipole**, and how there is already huge scalar energy flowing in the time domain around any dipole. Hold a magnet or a battery in your hand and you hold a stress in time and a beautiful flowing loop of longitudinal waves!

Bearden decries the scientific community in the West for being unable to let go of their dogma long enough to see that the **greatest discovery in human history** lies at their feet, but for their stubborn ignorance.

> "The present energy crisis then is due totally to that "**conspiracy of ignorance**" we referred to, that is maintained by the scientific community, and that has been maintained by it for more than 100 years.
>
> "This is the real situation that the environmentalists must become aware of, if they are to see the correct path into which their energies and efforts should be directed — to solve both the energy crisis and the problem of gigantic pollution of the biosphere."

As far as anyone in the legislative branch of government ever understanding the profundity of the discovery and engineering of scalar waves, Tom Bearden says they are at a great disadvantage in doing so.

"The nontechnical person — e.g., a Senator or a Congressperson — is operating under a distinct disadvantage. If he or she takes the stance that much better electrical power systems can readily be achieved, **he or she is in fact opposing almost the entire set of University, Government Technical, Power Company, Battery Company, and Organized Science communities**. Further, in most cases his technical advisors are themselves from one or the other of those communities, and likely to go back into that community or those communities when the Senator or Congressperson leaves office, or even before. So the Congress and the non-technical government community at large operate at a great disadvantage...Bearden

National Emergency Declaration is Needed

"The Government *Non-Technical* community (the Senate and the Congress, in particular) are in far better shape than the Government *Technical* community, to appreciate the **world implications of the pending economic disaster**. I am hopeful that both the environmentalists and the Government Non-Technical community will rapidly unite in a common goal to **get this vacuum energy program launched**, under a **National Emergency** declaration. If so, then they can solve the energy crisis and the pending economic crisis, in fairly short order, and permanently."

unnecessary_energy_crisis.htm#congress_disadvantage

In the conclusion of his paper The Unnecessary Energy Crisis: How to Solve It Quickly Bearden again states the urgency of replacing our centralized power grids with highly dispersed and local taps on the freely flowing energy of the active vacuum. Given the abilities of the Tesla howitzers, the power grids of all nations are sitting ducks.

"Personally, the present author regards the increasing **energy crisis as the greatest strategic threat** to the United States in its entire history. I will do anything within my power to help prevent what I perceive to be the looming economic collapse of the Western world, preceded or accompanied by a sudden, explosive, all-out and continuing exchange of the WMD arsenals of most of the world.

...*In the name of all humanity, let us begin!* Else by the time this first decade of the new millennium ends, much of humanity may not remain to see the second decade."

3. Weaponization

Scalar interferometry, Tesla howitzer, Tesla dome, heat/cold, dudding, 10 nations have them, dead-man fusing & Insane Systems, scalar strategy, earthquakes and weather wars, solar storms, mind attacks, leased to Yakuza, many examples of testing, quantum potential weapons.

"Indeed, Soviet energetics weapons are now capable of destroying both our triad shield, our homeland, our armed forces in the field, and our population, quickly and efficiently. We have a new "gap" of monumental proportions: not a missile gap, not a submarine or bomber gap, and not even a particle beam or laser gap. We have a scalar electromagnetics or electrogravitation gap." Bearden
http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/intro.htm

"We have a new weapon, just within the portfolio of our scientists, so to speak, which is so powerful that, if unrestrainedly used, it could wipe out all life on earth. It is a fantastic weapon." Khrushchev, to the Presidium, Jan. 1960

"We've totally missed the most incredible "secret superweapons" development program of all times, and the worldwide testing of the weapons themselves.

"Hiroshima and Nagasaki should serve as object lessons in the price of ignorance of such technological breakthroughs.

"History does repeat itself. But this time it's not we Americans who got the great new superweapon first."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s75.htm

Warfare has been changed forever by the development of these scalar energy longitudinal wave howitzers. To get a basic understanding of scalar waves is to have the imagination suddenly run wild as all the implications and possibilities regarding warfare fall into place. One realizes with a certain horror that the world has totally changed, and that there are some very fearsome possibilities. Remember, the power for these weapons comes from the time domain, longitudinal EM waves in the vacuum of empty space, and the power is tremendous and mind-boggling. Being able to blast away at any target from a distant control booth is something that has never happened before. This is incredible power to be in control of and it divides the history of weaponry into "before" and "after." And the destructive power of these weapons is delivered instantaneously to the target **from the local vacuum at the place of the target**.

From an interview:

Questioner: "Are you saying that real energy can be transmitted faster than the speed of light?"

Bearden: "Yes. But hyperspatially. Not through 3-space, but "around" it. Again, this means that it's possible to produce energetic changes in a distant system at a distant place, without transmitting energy "through space" in the normal sense. You transmit "around" space, so to speak, and directly in time or through a higher dimension, depending on the model you're using to understand this. Further, the speed of the internal EM energy transmission is not limited to the speed of light."

http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Here are some initial considerations about scalar weapons and scalar wars

1. Tesla Howitzer 2. Tesla Domes 3. Rogue groups 4. WW III 5. Russian "UFOs?"

1. The Tesla Howitzer and its modes of action

Source: Tom Bearden's weapons slides and Fer-de-Lance Briefing

For one thing there is no delivery of any thing to any place. Bombs are obsolete. So are the planes to get them there. No helicopters necessary. All current nuclear devices are rendered nearly useless by electronic "dudding." All distant-destruction can be done from a control room, and to any point on earth. The destructive power of "men" has just increased by orders of magnitude. The new weapons could even cause storms on the sun! Thus there is great urgency to make these **new facts public** and known, with the hope that all nations would come together to ban the use of scalar weapons.

Two scalar antennae together along with the computers to control them, make up a scalar interferometer, and according to Col. Bearden the Russians have hundreds of such installations already. These interferometers are called "**Tesla Howitzers**." They can deliver a giant blast of energy to the distant target site, true "action-at-a-distance".

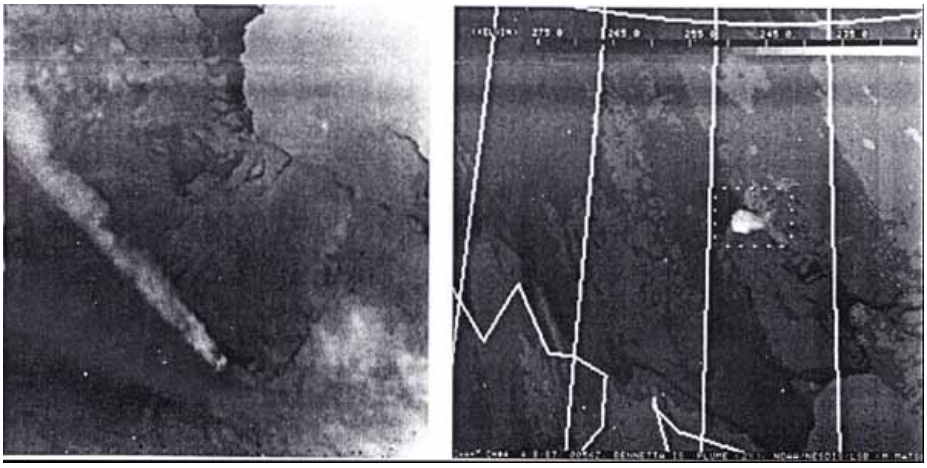
The **first howitzer mode** is called the "**exothermic**" mode of operation because immense EM energy blasts outward at the target site. The blast of a scalar howitzer can be of near nuclear level in destructiveness, and can be repeated easily, at that place, or nearby, or anywhere.

The howitzer can use a lesser exothermic power setting and simply **destroy all electronics** in the target area. Thus they can render our nuclear missiles inoperable as they sit in their silos by "frying" the electronic circuits that guide them. They can bring down any airplane, anywhere in the world, at any time. Any person anywhere, if their exact position is known, can be assassinated without a shot being fired.

The howitzers can also bring down power grids anywhere in the world, at any time. Thus they could bring Wall Street to an instant halt by disabling all its electronics. Even this one little easy tweak of the howitzer could cripple the U.S. economy in a single day. No wonder the "**leaders**" don't want you to know! This is a new era we are in. The discovery and development of scalar interferometry has put us in a **new world**, whether we like it or not. Anyone could be expected to go into denial, the **befuddled** senators and congressmen included. But we have **to wake up**.

In a **second howitzer mode** called the "**endothermic**" mode, the howitzer sucks energy out of the target area, essentially creating a blast of cold at the distant target. It is even capable of freezing parts of the ocean. Bearden gives a number of cases where these "**cold explosions**" have been witnessed, mostly by airline pilots. April 9, 1984: 1 2 3) A huge mushroom cloud of mostly water is seen rising miles into the sky from out of the ocean, an awesome sight.

In the endothermic mode the sucked-out energy must go somewhere, so it is vented out at some other chosen spot on the earth. These endothermic plumes have been photographed by satellite.



"The exhaust in the left picture is about 150 miles long, and is nearly horizontal (about 1.5 degrees above the horizontal). It is entirely consistent with the continuous exhaust from a "dumping transfer" scalar EM howitzer in the continuous exothermic mode. (The primary howitzer, of course, was activated in the endothermic mode.)" Bearden More Plumes

By using both of these **heat** (exothermic) and **cold** (endothermic) modes together the weather can be altered anywhere. Warm the air over here, cool it down over there, put a curl in the jet stream, dissipate clouds, create clouds, whip up a tornado. Bearden speaks about using the **endothermic howitzer mode** as a weapon of war:

> "Cold explosions can be used to freeze tanks, personnel, and equipment. The equipment and tanks thaw out. The personnel thaw out too, but they are dead when they do." Bearden, Fer-de-Lance

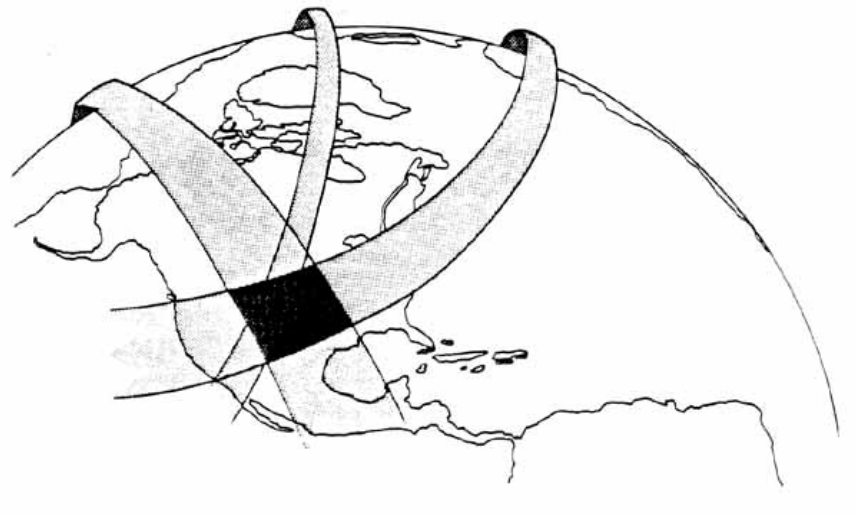
(This endothermic mode of the howitzers makes me think that there might one day be a cure for the problem of global warming after all. Could not a big device, situated in space or on the moon, be able to vent a great deal of excess heat outside the atmosphere into space, thus functioning as a kind of planetary thermostat?)

While the United States has experimented with electomagnetic weapons using ordinary **transverse** EM waves, the **longitudinal** [**LW**] weaponized waves are truly of another order altogether.

For one thing they do not have to travel through space, for they come from the time domain, which is everywhere. The energy of the blast, the heat or light or whatever, comes from the vacuum of space **at the location of the target itself**. This is astonishing. The weapons actually just trigger the release of immense energy from the vacuum at the target location.

> "... it is possible to focus the potential for the effects of a weapon **through spacetime itself**, in a manner so that mass and energy do not "travel through space" from the transmitter to the target at all. Instead, ripples and patterns in the fabric of spacetime itself are manipulated to meet and interfere in and at the local spacetime of some distant target. There **interference of these ripple patterns** creates the desired energetic effect (hence the term energetics) directly in and through the target itself, emerging from the very spacetime (vacuum) in which the target is imbedded at its distant location." Bearden Fer-de-Lance

The big Tesla howitzers are aimed at their targets by using a worldwide electromagnetic pattern called the "Woodpecker Grid," begun by the Russians in 1976.



You can hear the Woodpecker signal here:
http://www.cheniere.org/misc/woodpeckersound.htm

The woodpecker grid is just that, a grid of EM waves which provide a channel for the **LW** waves to any point on earth. Computers use the woodpecker grid information to hone down the aiming of the howitzers **to a pinpoint location on earth**. (For that matter, it could be under the earth, in space, or under the sea).

A third howitzer mode is what Col. Bearden calls "**Mindsnapper**" mode. This is a truly frightening mode which affects the electromagnetic mind-body connection. Being mind-snapped at a low level would cause you to lose consciousness. Being mind-snapped at a slightly higher power would "entrain" all minds in the target area into a kind of hypnogogic trance, a state in which they would all be highly susceptible to suggestions and orders.

Being mind-snapped at high level would so disrupt the mind-body connection that everyone in the target area would fall down, instantly dead. Not only that, everything around you and inside you would be killed, so that your sterilized body would **not rot** for quite a long time.

The **Mindsnapper** can be used for a small area, or to **kill an entire population**. In fact, using the scalar waves to affect the human mind has become a new field in its own right, and has been dubbed "psychoenergetics." (This is discussed below in section 5).

Bearden describes the use of the howitzer in **mind-snapping mode** against people, to cause unconsciousness or death:

> "From a military viewpoint, these scalar EM weapons are really quite all-around weapons.
>
> "For example, they are very lethal against personnel.
>
> "Set in the "high intensity pulse mode," one blast and a person's nervous system is destroyed instantly. Total, instantaneous death results. One can blast away at entire groups of infantrymen, for

example. It's the peak power that's important, not the average power. So the weapon doesn't require too much battery power.

"Set on a lower intensity pulse mode, one zap can simply knock out a person, rendering him instantly unconscious. Quite useful if one needs prisoners to interrogate. Also very silent, which is useful in operations employing stealth and surprise." Bearden
http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s80.htm

"Those hit by the scalar EM weapon, however, have a most peculiar death mode.

"Death comes-instantly and totally. There is no convulsion, no response. The entire nervous system is destroyed instantly. Every living cell in the body is killed instantly, including all bacteria, germs, etc.

"A body hit with this thing falls like a limp rag and lies where it falls. It doesn't decay in even 30-45 days. In a macabre fashion, it's been reduced to something like food irradiated with nuclear radiation; everything is killed, so the material is preserved for an extended period before any decay can set in."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s81.htm

He goes on to say that the same "bazooka-sized scalar EM pulse weapon" can also be used to knock out a tank with one shot (or pulse). So tank warfare is obsolete. Helicopters? Bearden points out: "... if he's attacked by a helicopter or a fixed-wing aircraft, he can bring the same weapon to bear on it. He can knock down a chopper or a jet. With one shot."

Obituary for Tank Warfare

Tanks useless against portable LW weapons

"For example, suppose one attacks a tank. [with an LW weapon]
With scalar EM pulse, the personnel die instantly. Total personnel kill is achieved.
All electronic systems of the tank are dudded. Total systems kill is achieved.
The ammunition in the tank explodes. Total kill is achieved.
The fuel explodes. This is another total kill mechanism.
That tank has been killed totally, by a variety of mechanisms, all simultaneously.
That's a k-kill in any analyst's book.
And don't worry about retrieval and repair. That tank is finished permanently.
Even the most modern tank is just as vulnerable as the most obsolete."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s88.htm

One begins to get the idea how profoundly the conventional means of warfare have been obsoleted. All the usual weapons of war have been rendered nearly useless! And **Star Trek's "Phaser**," with its "stun" and "kill" modes is here at last.

Although it is the weapons aspect of scalar electromagnetic which has received the most developmental effort, Bearden points out that a great many other amazing things that may be accomplished in this new field of science. Beam me up Scotty!

> "Superluminal communications systems, hyperspace drive, and **materialization** and **dematerialization** are all hypothetically possible, using scalar electromagnetics. As the technology develops, we should see the development of many of the systems long thought impossible except in science- fiction."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s15.htm

Bearden describes a huge test of the Russian scalar weapons systems which occurred in 1985, a test that went completely unnoticed by western scientists:

> "Just before May 1, 1985 the Soviet Union performed a "full-up" operational test of their entire strategic scalar EM weapons complex. This test was detected and monitored periodically by Frank Golden. Some 27 of these giant Soviet "power taps" were locked into the molten core of the earth, producing forced (entrained) scalar resonance of the entire planet on 54 controlled frequencies under our very feet. The remainder of the scalar frequency spectrum was ablaze with literally hundreds of Soviet scalar transmitters: probably the entire strategic scalar command and control system to underwater submarines, higher command centers, distant commands, etc. was activated in the giant exercise.
>
> "For several days, the system was exercised on a mind-boggling scale, apparently as part of the Soviet Union's highly accentuated 40th anniversary celebration of the end of World War II.
>
> "Ironically, not a single U.S. intelligence agency, laboratory, or scientist detected this monstrous exercise for the new Soviet leader, Gorbachev. Not a one of them had a detector for scalar EM radiation, and not a one of them officially believes the exercise ever happened."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s38.htm
>
> "The **Woodpecker grid/howitzer** weapon system can be placed over the ocean and used against cruise missiles, naval surface-to-air and surface-to-surface missiles, submarine-launched ballistic and cruise missiles, etc. Placed over a carrier task force, it can also take care of the aircraft launched by the carrier as fast as they are launched. It can also handily take care of the missiles launched by guided-missile cruisers of the accompanying task force."
>
> (Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s65.htm)

The whole series of the Fer-de-Lance briefing slides and comments is a "must read" for anyone wanting to be aware of the actual state of things in this world right now. It is a new world and it takes some getting used to. Fer-de-Lance speaks clearly, for the layman, of the way things stand.

What is it like to operate these Tesla Howitzers? Col. Bearden gives us an idea in his "Fer-de-Lance" briefing, Slides 66-71.

Who needs armies anymore? A entire war can be fought and won by a handful of men sitting in a comfortable control booth! The scalar electromagnetics revolution has made all previous forms of warfare nearly obsolete.

Why haven't the Russians used the scalar weapons yet?

Bearden gives his thoughts on this in "Fer-de-Lance." The power of these weapons is so great that an accident or war could wipe out all life on earth, and even **affect the sun**.

> "As can be appreciated, this entire concept [MAD] is now totally obsoleted by the Soviet possession of scalar EM weapons.
>
> 'The "mutual assured destruction" capability -- or MAD concept as it was so aptly named! -- is **no longer mutual.** And for two reasons: (1) the Soviet surprise attack could destroy essentially all our Triad forces wherever they are, in the first attack. (2) Even if a very small number of our strategic forces survive, the puny strike we could attempt to launch could be repeatedly decimated from launch to terminal phase.
>
> 'The restraint on the Soviets is not because of our Triad forces. The restraint is twofold:
>
> > (1) a second nation has scalar EM weapons, and would undoubtedly unleash them upon the Soviet Union with great violence if such a massive world-wide destruction of U.S. forces occurred or was threatened (is it really "accidental" that six major Soviet missile ammunition storage sites mysteriously exploded within seven months?);
> >
> > (2) the closed-loop **scalar radiation exchange system of Earth-Sun could be inadvertently "tweaked"** in the feedback loop from Earth to Sun, so that a large solar scalar resonance was stimulated. In that case the Sun could emit a mighty resonant "burp" that would simply **wipe out all life on Earth in a fiery shower**.
>
> 'The "terror" in the "balance of terror" between nations has just increased by many, many orders of magnitude.
>
> 'The biblical prophecy that the Earth will be wiped out by "fire and brimstone from heaven" is very near fulfillment now.
>
> 'Put another way, the pucker factor -- even on the Russians who may contemplate unleashing Armageddon -- is higher than any Western strategic analyst has ever imagined, even **in his wildest nightmares**.
>
> 'Truly these weapons are "more frightening than the mind of man has imagined," as Brezhnev put it in 1975.
>
> 'The frightening scalar EM weapons can be used, but only very, very gingerly indeed. If a slight mistake is made, everybody loses everything."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s74.htm

But the Russians (KGB) are not the worst of it. Bearden claims that some of the scalar weapons have been leased to the Yakuza for about a billion a year, and that only the KGB is holding the Yakuza in check from making a **full-scale all out scalar attack on the west.**

U.S. Defense Secretary William Cohen

Warns about eco-terrorism using scalar electromagnetic weapons

> "Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can **alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves...** So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...**It's real**, and that's the reason why we have to intensifour [counter terrorism] efforts." - Defense Secretary William Cohen, 1997

In a letter to a writer named "Russell" Bearden says,

"In short, Russell, the Secretary of Defense of the United States confirmed that there are indeed novel kinds of EM weapons, right now and have been for some time, which have been and are being used to (1) initiate earthquakes, (2) engineer the weather and climate, and (3) initiate the eruption of volcanoes. We wrote about those exact uses of the weaponry decades ago. Several nations now have such weapons. Three of them (two on one side and the other on a hostile side) are even firing practice shots into Western Australia, as a convenient test range."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

See Also:
Examples of scalar weapons testing around the globe

See Also: Powers of the Longitudinal Interferometers

Tesla Howitzers in Weather mode

How to Make Weather

"Engineering the weather is **duck soup**; they tested that over the U.S. in 1967, and entered upon continuing operations over North America on July 4, 1976 as a grim kind of KGB "Bicentennial Gift" to the United States. Here's how it is done with several interferometers.

"First, the interferometers can deliberately make "high pressure areas" (cool the air so it shrinks and its "footprint" pressure on the ground increases because its density increases) and "low pressure areas" (heat the air so that expands and its "footprint" pressure on the ground

decreases because its density decreases). Well, if one makes the highs and lows where one wishes them, and judiciously and somewhat slowly moves them along a given path, these highs and lows will entrain the jet streams and thus "steer" the weather.

"So if you wish a very cold snap or attack, go up into Canada and start these actions to steer down some streams that bring some very frigid air. Establish other highs and lows judiciously to "block" or "slow" other jet streams and flows as desired. In this way, one can pull the "large cold air masses coming down from Canada" deep into the southern U.S. at will. They do it regularly. If you wish an ice storm, add an additional current of warm moist air you bring up (steer up by using artificial highs and lows) from the ocean. Where they meet, you will get freezing rain, then sleet, then severe icing accumulating. This type of attack does rather large damage to the struck area."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Whole websites have now sprung up showing weather **radar anomalies** which may well be indications of scalar weather engineering. One list of over 500 images is here. Cheniere has its own collection here.

Here is an animated anomaly with cloud formation.

In another section at Cheniere are many photos of **cloud anomalies** which reveal the underlying grid along which the clouds are forming or un-forming. Bearden relates a startling incident in these **ongoing "weather wars**."

> "During the spring of 1986, abnormally strong Soviet weather engineering occurred over the U. S., causing a drastic drought in the southeastern U.S. **This drought was broken by a colleague who used an extremely powerful scalar EM device** to redirect jetstreams. A most unusual and unique signature of the "blocking" against the Soviet scalar EM actions resulted: Two huge circulations developed in the atmosphere, clearly showed as two adjacent giant "holes" in the swirling cloud cover over the middle and eastern U.S.
>
> "Between these two giant holes, the cloud circulations formed a stream of clouds, moving to the south, looking very: much like a giant vertical "bar" of a huge "Y-shaped" cloud flow.* Several national weathermen commented on this unusual pattern, which had not been observed before. The pattern continued, day after day, as the blocking continued."
>
> * On the weather maps.
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/analysis/history.htm

Tesla Howitzers in Earthquake mode

How to Make an Earthquake

"Here's how you initiate a very large earthquake with such weapons. Take a convenient fault zone of set of them. Focus the interferometry on the fault zone, in the "diverging" mode, and deposit EM energy there in the rocks on both sides, increasing (slowly) the stress in the rocks by the reverse piezoelectric effect (deposit excess energy, get crystal mechanical movements).

"Do it slowly, and the stress will build up to large pressures well-above a plate slip minimum energy required. At some point, the rocks yield and one or both sides "slip" and move rather sharply, giving a very large earthquake in that zone.

"Do the same thing down in the earth (remember, LWs easily penetrate right through the earth and ocean at will, and so the "interference zone" focus can be inside the earth or beneath the ocean, at will.

"Anyway, focus this thing down to where the active part of the volcano is still slumbering, down where the hole in the plate has been made. Keep increasing the deposition of energy in the magma itself, and eventually the increasing pressure from deep within that volcano, underground, will cause an eruption. Build the energy slow, and the eruption will likely be much larger."

http://www.earthchangestv.com/ufo/0209gandor.htm

Yugoslav Earthquake, Followed by Cold Explosion
Strange Characteristics of Iran Quake, Sep. 1978

Tesla Howitzers in Tesla's "Big Eye" mode

How to make a Big Eye in the Sky

By using longitudinal wave interferometry in a weakly endothermic mode a new kind of "radar" is now possible, one which can look right through the earth and oceans. Because the endothermic mode extracts energy from the distant target, a pattern of the target area can be scanned for in the returned energy.

"Thus the receiver produces a representation of the energy extracted from various locations within the distant endothermic zone. By displaying the received signals on an appropriately scanned screen, a representation of the distant scene in the intersection zone can be created. Indeed this is a special kind of "microwave interferometry," and -- with modern techniques -- the imagery obtained might be surprisingly good. With development, it might even become as good as the image presently obtained by side-looking acquisition radars.

"Interestingly enough, since scalar EM beams will easily penetrate the earth or the ocean, one can also look beneath the earth or

beneath the ocean with this type of scanning scalar interferometer.

"The importance of this capability to strategic and tactical reconnaissance is obvious. Camouflage, cover, and concealment have no effect on such a system. One can easily look inside buildings and into underground facilities. With a small system such as this, the U.S. Marines at Khe Sahn would have had little difficulty locating the tunnels continually dug under the perimeter by the Viet Cong. And targets under jungle canopies are directly visible."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s42.htm

Tesla Howitzers can destroy all life on earth

How to Make a Storm on the Sun!!

(Just make a big mistake with your Tesla howitzers)

The **deepest dangers** of the use of scalar weapons are frighteningly pointed out by Bearden here where he considers that the sun, earth and moon (actually the whole solar system) is a delicately balanced arrangement of scalar (longitudinal) EM radiation. There is a scalar connection between the earth and the sun, which are both giant dipoles gushing energy in the time domain. Big scalar events on the earth could alter this balance causing **true catastrophe**.

"Indeed, a solar response could be stimulated so that the Sun would violently belch and destroy our biosphere, among other effects."

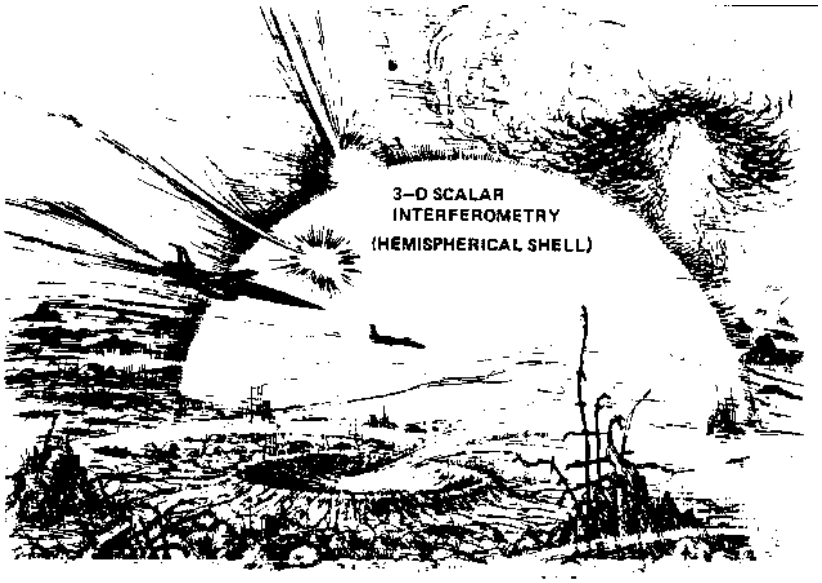
Unrestrained scalar warfare could cause huge solar storms? To realize that **human activity** could actually **affect the sun itself** is truly mind boggling.

Bearden goes on to say:

> "Accordingly, use of huge scalar EM weapons is a double-edged sword. Unless carefully employed, use of the weapons could cause a terrible backlash to the user as well as the victim, and even accidentally cause the **destruction of the earth itself**. It is not accidental that in 1960 Khrushchev stated that his new fantastic weapon could -- if unrestrainedly used -- destroy all life on earth.
>
> "This appalling backlash potential is apparently what prompted Brezhnev in 1975 to make so strong an effort to get agreement to outlaw the development of "new weapons of mass destruction" more frightful than the mind of man had even dreamed of. Gromyko even introduced such a draft agreement into the proceedings of the United Nations. The first article of the draft agreement indicated that the nature of the weapons referred to would be negotiated. Sadly, the entire Western

> world did not even know what the Russians were talking about."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s24.htm

2. Tesla domes provide near-perfect defense shield.



(Slide from Cheniere.org)

The Tesla howitzers can be used in a nearly **impregnable defensive mode** whereby they throw up a dome (**Tesla Dome**) or a sphere (**Tesla Globe**) of highly powerful electromagnetic energy, enough to "dud" or destroy missiles which try to penetrate them. Once again, this energy is not going through space from the howitzer, but being made to emerge from the local vacuum **at the location of the shell**. KGB tests of these domes have been witnessed by airline pilots around the world. Bearden gives many examples of the Tesla domes being sighted around the world in his briefing paper "Fer-de-Lance." (Russian dome test, another globe incident, yet another globe test). These giant electromagnetic domes can be hundreds of miles across, or narrowed down more to total impermeability.

> "Such a shell may be several hundred miles in diameter at the base. The enormous energy required to form such a defense shell is obtained by a "scalar power tap" into the **molten core of the earth itself**, as previously explained. In late April/early May of 1985, 27 such "**power taps**" were placed in the earth by the Soviets. If each tap is capable of powering four to six large scalar EM weapons, then the **Soviet strategic scalar EM arsenal contains over 100 monstrous superweapons** capable of generating exothermic explosions, endothermic explosions, engineering the weather, locating and destroying underwater submarines, detecting and destroying ballistic missiles shortly after launch, detecting and

> destroying long range strategic bombers as soon as they are airborne, etc."
> http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/s52.htm

By using nested domes one can protect the domed area **even against nuclear radiation itself**. Tesla globes can be used to hit airborne targets by simply placing a globe of any chosen size in the flight path of the incoming missile. It does double duty because the missile hits it going in, and then the rubble hits it again going out the other side.

While the U.S. persists in its useless boondoggle "missile defense system" by shooting a missile with a missile (missiles which would already have been "dudded" by the Tesla howitzers), between the domes and the globes the Russians (KGB) have in hand (**operational**) a nearly **perfect missile defense system**. Someone should ask the Secretary of Defense if the U.S. Tesla domes are in place. And over which cities? How powerful are our American Tesla domes?

Bearden cites a number of examples of these domes being tested around the world: March 20, 1969 | March 24, 1977 | August 17, 1980 | June 17, 1966 | June 18, 1982 June 22, 1976

In a slide from the Fer-de-Lance briefing it is shown how the "woodpecker grid" itself also acts as a sensor, detecting any missile launch anywhere, and how the howitzers can respond instantly by delivering a blast to exactly the right coordinates, right along the channels of that same grid which is feeding the location information about the missile launch. This certainly beats "trying to hit a bullet with a bullet." Especially since YOUR bullet would probably be instantly inoperable in a real scalar war situation.

3. Rogue Groups in the government

Bearden fears that these scalar electromagnetic secrets may have fallen into the hands of what he called secret "**rogue groups**" within the labyrinthine depths of the black-ops special-access domain of the secret government. "In the extreme, such a deep black program can even become a "captured" program," he says, "which is totally in the hands of rogues and **no longer reports to or is bound by the dictates of the parent government**."

> "They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in **unethical, immoral tricks**: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. **It's a human characteristic, the old primate dominance game. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification. ...**
>
> "In highly classified groups, these groups are greatly enabled to joust more widely, unethically, and immorally because it is so deeply hidden. So very deep classification evokes the growth and intensity of rogue groups. It's the old 'Power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely' routine. ... Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, **may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all**, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control."

> "The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "**cowboys**" who operate well **outside all laws and ethics**, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, ***it could account for what seems to be actually occurring***. "
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p05.htm

4. World War III has already begun

Because it is now possible to cripple the power grids and electronics of any nation, that nation could be reduced to economic ruin without ever firing an actual "shot." Without electricity Wall Street cannot operate. Without electricity you quickly need martial law. One no longer needs to wage a conventional war anymore at all. There are now **lots of new ways to bring any nation to its knees**.

> "We are at war, whether we like it or not. And we are going to have strategic strikes on an unparalleled scale for us. Pearl Harbor was nothing compared to what is coming down, once we consider the "augmentation" and such.
>
> "When that factor is considered, then it's a totally new ball game on replacing the power system. There isn't going to be much choice; the old one is going to be destroyed or so badly crippled that **it will collapse the U.S. economy** in a way we have not seen since **1929**. Of course, in such a case hitting us, we will be under martial law, the works, everywhere. For one thing, it's the only way you can keep the cities from imploding from within, by the criminal element, looting, robbing, killing, etc. Simply wait and see; it's on the way."

Although Bearden has for years decried the "scalar-gap," and chided the military for falling so far behind the Russian KGB in the field of scalar electromagnetics, recent statements indicate that things may at last have changed somewhat.

> "In the new war, the first phase of WW III has already been completed. Hence President Bush's recognition that this is a total war, and has to be taken to the enemy no matter where he may be hiding or in what sanctuary or in what foreign nation. This is an entirely different war than anything the U.S. has ever fought in its history. **And before it is over, it is going to kill more Americans than have died in all the previous wars in our history. The news media and the public have not yet recognized that awful situation and predicament.** Most are already thinking that, well, we won in Afghanistan so it's just about over. Instead, it has only just begun.
>
> "Anyway, that's a brief uptake on some of the weapon situation today. Some 10 nations or more now have LWIs, and five have the QPs. I'm still working on how many have the appalling negative EMP weapons, but would estimate 6 or 7 nations have them in one stage or the other, either deployed or in at least advanced development. And in my estimation, the Yakuza will have them within three to five years if they have to build them themselves, and quicker if they can buy them from the Russians, Chinese, or???" Bearden

When he was asked the question "**Does the government listen to Tom Bearden?**" Bearden said:

> "Let me speak carefully. I am very satisfied with how I've been listened to in the quarters where the rubber meets the road. **The West is no longer defenseless, not by any means.** Cannot amplify it further than that."
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021102a.htm

Bearden has briefed the government a number of times and the Cheniere website contains a great number of his graphic military briefing slides.

5. Are the Russians making "UFOs?"

Scalar electromagnetics engineering opens the possibility of antigravity vehicles and "hyperspace travel." In other words we can now make our own UFO's! Of such **scalar-powered antigravity vehicles**, which have now become possible, Bearden has this to say:

> "We might expect to see such vehicles glowing. Their various surface features and mechanisms might appear to be glowing or revolving lights, etc.
>
> "They could exhibit incredible "aerodynamic performance," seemingly in the atmosphere. **Actually they would not be moving "through" the atmosphere at all, but through a higher space outside each particle of atmosphere**.
>
> "They could seem to **materialize** and **dematerialize**.
>
> "They could seem to plunge into the ocean or rise out of it.
>
> "They could even seem to operate under the ocean or inside the earth itself.
>
> "**Such anomalous vehicle performances have been seen all over the world**, particularly since a few years after WWII.
>
> "It appears that one or more nations of Earth are operating such vehicles now **in great secrecy**. Our own "government" may even be one of these.
>
> "If so, it **isn't** our true "government/government." Instead, it's the "control group/government." It's government at the operational level, but at higher level **it belongs to certain control groups who have penetrated our government's vitals and taken over all such projects**."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/books/ferdelance/slide32.htm

In an excellent article on her Earthfiles website, Linda Moulton Howe reports on the utter bafflement of Norwegian scientists over mysterious lights appearing in the valley of Hessdalen, Norway.

She writes of the research there: "The results can be broken down into two groups: 95% are thermal plasmas and 5% are unidentified solid objects. The plasmas emit long wave radio frequencies and strangely, their temperatures do not vary with change in size or brightness." She quotes the scientists' research summary:

> "1) most of the luminous phenomenon is a thermal plasma;
> 2) the light-balls are not single objects but are constituted of many small components which are vibrating around a common barycenter;
> 3) the light-balls are able to eject smaller light-balls;
> 4) the light-balls change shape all the time;
> 5) the luminosity increase of the light balls is due to the increase of the radiating area. **But the cause, and the physical mechanism with which radiation is emitted, is currently unknown**."

This would almost certainly seem to be another example of the testing of the scalar howitzers. It is baffling because, as Bearden points out repeatedly, Western scientists have limited knowledge of the scalar electromagnetic principles by which the howitzers operate. The Hessdalen scientists were completely **baffled** as to where the energy of these plasma balls **was coming from**.

Ms. Howe interviews Massimo Teodorani, Ph.D., Astrophysicist, who released the report on the 2001 Hessdalen sightings. The scientist speaks of the baffling phenomon observed.

> "I don't know how it is possible that Nature is spontaneously able to do that. Anyway, we deduce that the plasma is trapped inside a sort of magnetic cage and the magnetic cage closes around the plasma and keeps it fixed in some way, prevents it from expanding. **But where does it come from? We don't know**."

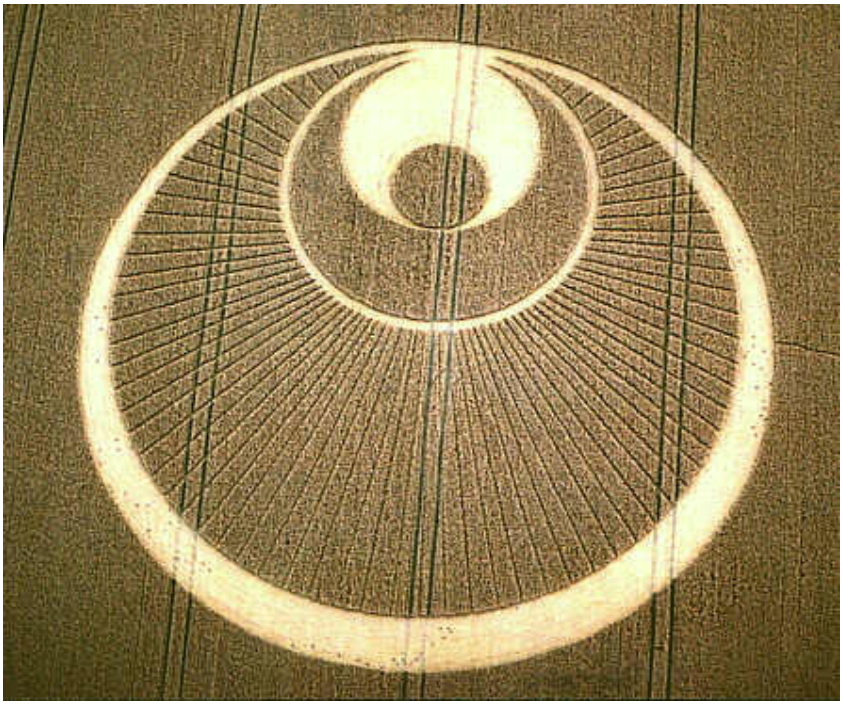
By what we have been considering here, we can recognize the signatures of scalar electromagnetic engineering. If it is a Tesla howitzer, then the energy for the plasma balls **is coming from the vacuum of spacetime** at the very **location of the balls themselves**, triggered by scalar interferometers aimed through the woodpecker grid.

These kind of balls can be used as **marker beacons** giving feedback for precision aiming of the howitzers. The energy of the marker beacon can be read back into the

computers giving precise location information for pinpoint aiming. The target area can be very small, or widened out.

There is a little movie of one of the Hessdalen plasma balls here. It would seem to be a clear documentation of a scalar howitzer marker-beacon. How many other current "UFO" sightings are actually the witnessing of Tesla howitzer tests?

In fact there are a great many **anomalous events** of the past few decades which might very well be explained by the Russian testing of their longitudinal electromagnetic weapons. It would seem that the mysterious appearance of crop circles around the world could be accomplished by feeding a precise mathematical graphic pattern into the computerized aiming software and change the very molecular structure of the crops themselves along the lines of that pattern. The stalks fall over from the localized effect of the longitudinal waves. A plasma ball tracing patterns? Are they slyly sending a message to see if we are "getting it" yet?



The "Cambridge Angel" - Made by Russian scalar plasma balls?

Also see: Interview with Tom Bearden

(Slide from Cheniere.org)

4. Healing powers of longitudinal waves

Healing via longitudinal waves, time reversal of cells (de-differentiation), Priore's machine, Bearden's proposed "blanket" version, using the electric power grid for healing waves or for broadcasting disease patterns. Scalar Biowar.

The good news!

"**Any sort of disease whatsoever - physical or mental** - will be rapidly curable, simply and cheaply. It will be possible to reverse aging and rejuvenate the person. It will be possible to regrow limbs and straighten misshapen spines - and directly remove the causes of mental diseases and cure them as well. Lifespan will be staggeringly increased, without 'old age's debilitation.' AIDS, cancer, leukemia, and genetic diseases will be completely conquered. The potential for a true golden era is upon us, for all humanity."

Bearden- http://twm.co.nz/beard_interview.htm

Proof of the healing powers of longitudinal waves from the vacuum is seen in the work of Antoine Priore who produced longitudinal scalar waves using a **gigantic glass tube** filled with plasma. He himself did not understand why it worked or how it cured cancer in animals.

> "The Priore team cured terminal tumors, trypanosomias, and other dread diseases in laboratory animals in France, in the 1960s and 1970s, under rigorous scientific protocols by eminent scientists. The Priore

project was funded by the French Government to the tune of several millions of dollars (equivalent). http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html

". . . Prioré's machines concretely demonstrated a nearly 100% cure of all kinds of terminal cancers and leukemias, in thousands of rigorous laboratory tests with animals. These results were shown to medical scientists as early as 1960." http://www.cheniere.org/priore/index.html

Bearden has stated that the longitudinal EM waves can have a healing effect because they always come in pairs called "**phase conjugate pairs**" and one of the pair is **time-reversed**. This enables engineering of the waves to "pump" the cells of the body (with waves from the time domain) and actually **time-reverse the cells** back to a previous healthy condition. The scalar cure of cancer does not involve killing the cancer cells but rather pumping them with time energy into a previous condition. I know, this seems miraculous, and is it not?

Priore and his giant plasma tube

This healing power in the longitudinal waves of the time domain is a mind-boggling thing to face. It took me months to get through it, and to **suffer the fact** that the **cure** for cancer and AIDS was right there, **in this new scalar electromagnetics technology**, and that it has been kept back from the people for so many decades now.

Bearden has a great deal to say about the work of Antoine Prioré, who himself did not understand why his machine worked. Priore did not know about the longitudinal scalar waves of the time domain. In fact, Tom Bearden has supplied, at last, the missing explanation as to how that **big giant two-story glass tube** consistently cured cancer in animals.

"**The medical implications are enormous**. By just reversing the damaged cells back to a previous physical state, this gives a physics mechanism for *controlled cellular dedifferentiation*, in biology terms. Physicians will **time-reverse diseased, damaged or aged cells** back to an earlier healthy condition, including all the cellular genetics. Normal cells are just reversed to a slightly younger condition."

"We believe this mechanism explains the revolutionary but baffling electromagnetic cures achieved by a team of outstanding French scientists in the 1960s and early 70s, working with inventor **Antoine Prioré**. In lab animals, cures were achieved for terminal tumors, infectious diseases such as trypanosomiasis, and atheriosclerosis. In addition, deliberately suppressed immune systems were dramatically restored.

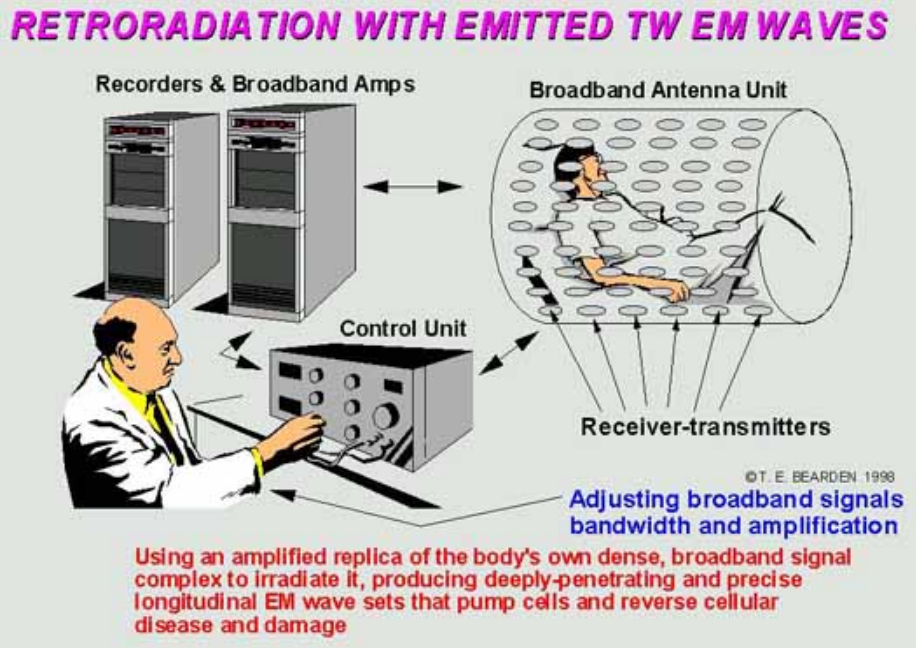
"We hypothesize that this is the long-sought mechanism of how the living body heals itself. In short, the body's cellular control system induces **cellular reversal by weak time-domain pumping** of the damaged cells and the affected area. The cellular regeneration system performs all healing of cellular damage in the body; the immune system heals nothing, not even its own damaged cells) .

"For the first time medical science can develop as a science of *healing* rather than a science of *intervention*. And it will develop as a science of *unlimited* healing, since **no pathogen can resist action by curved spacetime engines**." Bearden

http://www.cheniere.org/techpapers/Vision%202000%20paper.doc

See Priore's machine See Slides of how it works.

Bearden has extended the Priore work, with the previously missing knowledge now in place, and designed a revised system (for irradiating the body with longitudinal waves) which gets rid of Priore's giant glass plasma tube and uses instead an **antenna unit which surrounds the body**. He has also provided the missing explanation of how it works. There is an article from "Explore" magazine, Part I and Part II.



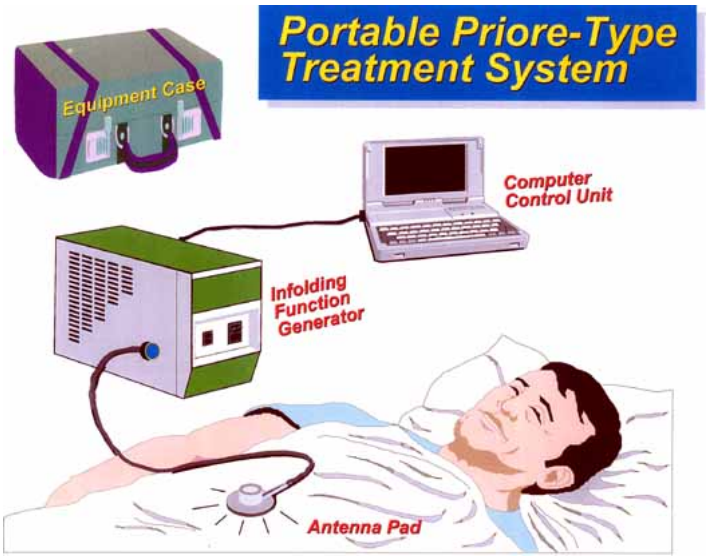
(Slide from Cheniere.org)

In fact, Bearden has presented to the U.S. government a plan to use a **portable version** of a **Scalar Healing Blanket** where wire channels in the blanket act as a scalar antenna, which can both send and receive scalar electromagnetic waves. A **two minute treatment** of the waves is sufficient to restore the body to its earlier healthy condition. Thus even **thousands could be treated easily and quickly in a biowar mass attack** situation.

"To defend against things like anthrax attacks on our civilian population centers, we also have recommended to the U.S.

Government the crash development of small, portable treatment machines—using similar "antiengine-forming" and cellular reversing "porthole technology". [See Figure 13 on previous page]. Such portable machines **could be developed cheaply and quickly**, and present government facilities could be used to massively attack the correlate database production problem.

"The portable treatment **units could be cranked out by the hundreds of thousands** and flooded down through emergency response agencies such as the police forces, the National Guard, emergency hospitals, emergency response teams, etc." - Bearden



(Slide from Cheniere.org)

The **Scalar Healing Blanket** would fit into large suitcase. It has three basic parts, the longitudinal wave generator, a laptop computer, and the antenna-blanket. The plan was a stroke of Bearden's genius, but unfortunately it fell on **befuddled government ears**. "Unfortunately, so far the DOD [Dept. of Defense] doesn't even understand what the heck we're talking about!"

Article "Healing with Energy": http://www.explorepub.com/articles/energetics.html

"We tried very hard in 1998 to call attention to the extreme national need for the most urgent possible development of a portable computer-controlled treatment device based on the experimentally proven Prioré methodology, but extended to a much simpler and far more rapid method of treatment.

"Quick development of this technology could lead to **a suitcase size device, capable of treating a patient in less than one minute, and stopping the symptoms and disease progress cold, then reversing it**. Three "less than a minute" treatments one week apart would be required for complete cure. As an added advantage, partial reversal of aging in older patients would also be accomplished as a bonus, in addition to time-reversing the damaged and diseased cells...

"The method proposed to the DoD in 1998 used normal EM in a peculiar way to force the body itself to make its own time-polarized

> EM waves, and pump every part of its cells -- including the genetics -- in the time domain.
>
> "Quite simply, we are going to be struck this way (QP spreading the immune systems of the populace plus professional smallpox, anthrax, etc. BW attacks on our population centers) and by other means we've spoken of in other papers and briefings."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

The Dark Side of the Force:
Creating and broadcasting disease

Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French scientist Kervran and Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted electromagnetically.

> "It works this way: the Kaznacheyev experiments (and others) demonstrated that any cellular disease or disorder can be initiated into cells at a distance, by electromagnetic means (albeit unusual EM in nature). The decades of microwave radiation of the U.S. Embassy in Moscow, was an ongoing set of "stimuli" to ping the U.S. system and, by its response, ascertain how far along (or if it was "along") in its knowledge of such weapons. The radiation was responsible for many health changes in personnel and for the **eventual deaths of three U.S. Ambassadors**." Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

In a letter he writes,

"Yes, the Kaznacheyev experiments were quite real; 15,000 or so in military research institutes in Siberia. As with so many other novel areas investigated and developed by the Soviets, most U.S. investigators just assumed normal EM, which is not what the Kaznacheyev experiments involved, and not what was carrying disease induction patterns from one cell culture to another in rigorous lab tests."

How to "Broadcast" Diseases
Longitudinal EM Biowars

Bearden explains how the new quantum potential weapons can be used to induce disease-at-a-distance in a population, or to "spread" the immune system so thin that a **conventional bio-attack would be greatly potentiated**. By "broadcasting" virtual disease patterns over a population, the immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the **"shadow" diseases** that its effectiveness is thinned out.

> "In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these '**vacuum engines**' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that **acts on mass** to **generate the exact effects produced by anthrax**. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .

Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . . .

"And the master cellular control system responds to "coming events that cast their shadows before". In short, it responds to the upper level of the **"shadow state" of a disease**, still in the virtual state! (Hey, virtual particles are real, virtual photons are real, virtual ST curvatures are real --- just very fleeting, only for another to immediately arise). The exchange of virtual particles is known to generate all forces in physics anyway! . . .

"So the cellular control system responds to "shadow state" disease patterns. Enter a QP weapon application. Place a quantum potential weapon "area" on the United States, so that the entire populace is in it. The slowly introduce and bring up in the shadow state, the **necrotizing fasciitis disease engine**. At some point, the cellular control systems will react, and order the immune system into action. In other words, immune system resources will be committed against this "immediately coming" enemy. Bring it on up a little, but still just in the shadow state. Voila! Humans form a bell-shaped distribution curve. And even if the structure of the QP fluctuates a little, fluctuating a bit stronger and a bit weaker, etc. **A few of those targeted bodies will now actually develop necrotizing fasciitis**. So far, just like the U.S. Embassy targeting, except a different "carrier".

"But now there is an exact signature that this is what is doing it, and not normal vector carriers of disease and contact or exposure infection. **The few cases of necrotizing fasciitis that break out will be most puzzling.** They will be randomly scattered across the entire nation, and so few that the vector carrier and contact or exposure explanation completely fails."

"And that one happened, right here in the U.S., not so long ago. Check it out.

"So carefully adjust the **patterns** for, say, 12 major terrible diseases, to that "adjusted and desired shadow state level". Now add all 12 patterns into the internal structure of the quantum potential. Now it has **12 shadow state disease engines** in it.

"**Place that one on a populace**. The cellular control systems order the immune systems into action, and they now have to commit their finite resources to 12 different areas. This greatly thins the response an immune system can make to any one of those 12 disease patterns! In short, it "**spreads**" the capabilities of the immune system, which can be galvanized to great effort, but only can perform a small bit against each area.

"Suppose one of those "galvanized" areas in the targeted populace's immune systems is anthrax. And suppose the bad guys now hit one or more of those cities with a professional anthrax attack. A former OTA study showed that a professional anthrax aerial spray attack against Washington D.C., dispensing

100 kilograms of anthrax spores in the spray, will account for 1 to 3 million casualties. And that's in an "unthinned" set of immune systems. **In the "thinned" set, one can at least double or triple, and even up to five times, that estimate.** So conservatively, now there would be from 2 to 6 million casualties. And even mild anthrax spray attacks in other "thinned" cities would also be amplified.

"**That one is being set up, or already set up, right now.** There are other such "augmentation" setups also under way.

"So the weapons alluded to by the SecDef in 1997 are already being employed. WW III has already begun, and our populace (and our scientific community) is blissfully unaware of it."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Most of us can remember the strange outbreaks of the so-called "**flesh eating disease**." It seemed to break out here and there randomly with no known cause. Bearden believes this was a test of the newer quantum potential weapons which go even beyond the capabilities of the Tesla howitzers.

"The Kaznacheyev "disease induction by novel electrodynamics" work is also the basis for the spacetime curvature engines (not EM signals!) carried by quantum potential EM biological weapons for distant induction of diseases etc. into the population of an entire nation or area, such as the U.S.

"This **quantum potential disease induction weapon** -- capable of attacking an entire population of a nation or area -- has been tested several times in the U.S. at very low levels, in the shadow state only (we explain shortly) and it has a most peculiar signature. E.g., **one test used necrotizing fasciitis (flesh-rotting disease) engines**.

"The disease 'engine' was deliberately kept down in the 'shadow state' (virtual state, just below the observable state) so that only a tiny bit of the populace with depressed thresholds would "breach the observable threshold' due to the population forming a bell-shaped curve as to the threshold level. **The major signature of the test was that the cases of the disease broke out totally statistically and randoml**y, spread all over, without any 'disease vector' in between.

"In short, it was not spread in any manner required by normal deterministic disease vectoring, **but was a totally random set of occurrences**. Several other diseases were also tested this way in the American populace, with precisely the same signature."

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

"Apparently one planned use of such an augmented clandestine BW weapon will be smallpox, e.g. As you know, the Russians

> did develop smallpox for biological warfare, and even developed a new strain against which previous vaccination is ineffective.
>
> "The vast numbers of expected casualties, coupled with immune system spreading, are absolutely irresistible to the Russian mind. You can count on it that they have seen that the smallpox is already on site here, in the U.S. and in the hands of professional terrorist teams. Of course, the Russians/KGB will protest they have nothing to do with that! Yet likely the KGB will have flatly arranged it or at least assisted it. The capability for mass destruction of the nation is so lucrative and easy to achieve in advance, that **they would never be able to resist doing it**."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

Bearden believes the **Gulf War Syndrome** involved the use of scalar technology to induce a disease state, as he stated in a 1997 interview:

> **"I'll say this flatly, and I won't answer any further questions about it; the Gulf War Syndrome was induced...** It was induced with this stuff. All the rest... was contributing factors that everybody's talking about... There are some deeper signatures, if you look into it very deeply, that show you exactly how it was done and the fact that it was induced. It was a test. It was a test of a very special kind of weapon I have not talked about yet. Anyway you can use it to create diseases."
>
> Bearden http://twm.co.nz/beard_weapon.htm

Besides using the woodpecker grid to target a population, the entire **electrical grids** of nations can be used as "channels" for disease patterns to be broadcast to all people near that grid. Your own house wiring can become an antenna, broadcasting these "shadow" patterns of disease, weakening your immune system.

And here one faces the frustrating fact that the same power grids could be set to channel patterns which would keep the entire population healthy, rejuvenated, continuously bathing in the time-reversing old-age-defying energy of the spacetime vacuum. We have **no idea yet** of how long the human life span could be increased with this new technology. People might be able to live two centuries given full humane development of this technology.

5. Psychoenergetics

Mental entrainment, inducing hypnogogic trance, mind control, broadcasting thoughts and feelings, the Ant World, education via EM [LW] mental download, the "Feelies," revolution in spirituality, "enlightenment machine?" Scalar churches?

Psychoenergetics is simply using the scalar interferometers to manipulate and **engineer the human psyche**. To me it is the most **mind-boggling and frightening** aspect of longitudinal wave engineering.

The mind is electromagnetic in nature, and itself of the time-domain. It is not observable in 3-space. There is no **thing** you can point to that is the mind. As Bearden says, "**The mind is time-like**."

The longitudinal scalar EM waves are also of the time-domain. By overlaying certain infolded patterns (oscillations in time) on the longitudinal waves, **a thought or feeling may be made to arise in a person** or persons who are in the interference zone (where the wave beams cross).

The person will not notice anything, feeling that this thought or idea is his or her own idea. The longitudinal wave pattern might be a wave of panic or fear that spontaneously sweeps over you, perhaps inexplicably. It could even be in the form of a sudden intense patriotism. It could be explicit words and phrases, which everyone would think they had thought of by themselves. Or it could be rage and hatred, angry and violent. On the other hand It could also be a continuous sense of docility and placidity. This is the brave new world of psychoenergetics and the coming "**Mind Wars**."

Scalar Psychoenergetics in its most **primitive form** simply "entrains" all minds in the target area into a **deep hypnogogic trance**. In this state of mind people would be suddenly extremely suggestible, and would likely believe anything they are told, and would obey any orders given. Talk about winning the hearts and minds of the American People!

Tom Bearden makes me think of **Paul Revere**, who heroically conveyed important **warnings** for the sake of the new nation. But the words of the famous phrase have now strangely and curiously mutated into the once-inconceivable: "**One if by land, Two if by mind.**"

Indeed one strategy in a **Mind War** would be to simply **take over the minds of the "leaders"** of the enemy nation. The targeted leader would not be aware that anything was amiss, although he might begin to make unexpected changes in policy.

And are, in fact, any of our "leaders" already having secret thoughts that are not their own? Who knows? Frighteningly, we can no longer be sure. The new sciences of scalar electromagnetics and psychoenergetics are even now plunging humanity into a sudden science-fiction-like world beyond anything in humanity's previous imaginings.

> "The Russians reached the point in the mid 1990s that they could **take over control of a person's mind**, with modified longitudinal EM waves including some time-polarized EM waves, and with a team of specialists (estimate 25-30 per transmitter, and one transmitter and team per controlled person)." Bearden

In a slide Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a **psychoenergetics attack** on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and **getting them to shut down their systems**.

And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of **human identity itself**. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then **who and what am I?** Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? Will the "secret government" eventually dictate directly into your mind how you feel about yourself? Or what you think you are? Or what you should do?

How Does Longitudinal EM Mind Control Work?

The physics of scalar psychoenergetics as expounded by Col. Bearden seems even more arcane and over-my-head than that of extracting energy from the vacuum. I can't understand it, but I look through it anyway. Each time another tiny understanding might occur, or a term might fall into place. I know the mathematics is forever beyond me.

One paper to begin with is Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a **strong warning about misuse of this knowledge**. Psychoenergetics weapons can mentally maim and physically kill.

Warning!

(From "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions")

> "This article refers to experimental research techniques which can be detrimental or lethal in the hands of any but highly skilled, qualified experimental scientists proceeding under proper laboratory safety procedures. The purpose of this article is strictly for information to properly qualified and authorized scientists in certified laboratories. We do not propose or condone any use of these procedures for nonapproved practice of medicine without a license. Neither the publisher nor the author are responsible for accidents or outcomes in the use of these experimental procedures and techniques. Any researcher who performs these procedures and experiments is acting on his or her own volition, and is solely responsible for insuring safety, qualifications, and legality of the acts and their results. **We neither suggest nor condone unauthorized experimentation on human subjects. Such is a criminal violation of the constitutional rights of the subject under Federal and State laws, and is both illegal and immoral**." Bearden

After the **serious warning** comes the description of the paper. This is heady stuff for the layman.

> "Calling full attention to the special note above, in this paper we present a high-level overview of the novel electromagnetic nature of mind operations, mind and body coupling, and intent - the induction of physical 3-space EM energy changes into the brain and nervous system, and into every cell of the body, from the mind's time-like coherent operations. We summarize the time-polarized electrodynamics used to engineer and affect mind operations and the mind-body coupling loop. Transduction mechanisms whereby differing EM wave polarizations can be transformed one-into-the-other are presented." Bearden

I will leave it to the technically astute to try to understand the mechanisms of operation which are described in scientific language. But there are tidbits for the layman. Here he speaks of the difficulty Western scientists have in opening up to the "immaterial" (longitudinal wave) nature of the human mind.

Western Science Remains Largely Materialistic

"Ironically, most Western scientists are materialists and consider "mind" as a mystical and nonscientific concept. They tend to

consider mind operations and functions either to be simply "meat computer" operations and functions, or at best to be very weak ordinary transverse-wave EM operations and functions in the brain and nervous system. This serious self-limitation exists because in the body we measure only weak TW [transverse wave] EM operations and functions correlated to biological behavior and brain operations. We simply do not know how to measure "mind operations" directly.

"With no mind measurements possible and no instruments, it is understandable that Western science considers only the physical side of the mind-matter interface.

"**Presently our scientists do not measure the longitudinally-polarized EM wave operations and functions in the body and around it in nature. Few of them are aware that a maelstrom of such LW [longitudinal wave] functions exist in the body and in all of nature in general.**" Bearden

Western methods of influencing the mind with EM waves have only used transverse waves, not the longitudinal waves of the vacuum. If only transverse waves are used one pretty well has to hit the target mind with a **sledgehammer of waves**.

Western Science knows only transverse EM waves

Brute Forcing Time Functions versus Fine Control Methods

"Ironically, Western mind control researchers using transverse EM waves for mind control research, are using a brute force method of evoking and using vacuum engines (spacetime curvature engines) and a special form of general relativity, although they do not appear to realize it.

"While KGB scientists also use TW EM "brute force" TW waves when necessary, they do **"imprint" or "activate" those waves with the desired internal LW and time-polarized EM wave and photon structures** required to directly perform the mind engineering desired... Bearden

"These "fitted brute-force models" certainly can be very powerful, and certainly can produce the exact results shown in the experimental verifications of the fittings. However, they do not of themselves allow sophisticated design for example of the necessary time-polarized wave assemblies for **engineering the entire human collective unconscious simultaneously**, or for engineering the entire collective unconscious of all species on Earth (i.e., Gaia's collective unconscious), or even for precisely **engineering the memory and knowledge base of an individual**. Bearden

The seemingly magical operations of psychoenergetics, sometimes called "psychotronics," cannot be achieved with ordinary transverse EM wave energy. But they are possible with longitudinal scalar waves because the mind itself is scalar in nature.

> "We note that **all mind operations are time-like**, i.e., they are comprised as scalar EM photon functions and scalar EM wave functions. Thus the mind is a very special kind of electromagnetic system, existing in the time domain..." Bearden

The engineering of the mind can only be accomplished with the waves of time.

The course of psychoenergetics development necessitates the building of a vast database of settings and patterns which bring about given mental and/or emotional states. A kind of "**genome**" of the psyche. Bearden describes the process of the decoding of this "genome."

> "Now the scientists would perform many phenomenology experiments, making one little change at a time and profusely recording the data. Each time, they would establish the physical change(s) that occur in the body and/or the mental and emotional changes that occur in the mind for each spectral reinsertion back through the "ship's portholes". They would simply but painstakingly (over some years) build up an extensive database of those individual correlates.
>
> "In these experiments, the experimenters will eventually be able to **provoke any body or mind change they wish**. Strong emotion. Intense pain. Intense pleasure. Painful thoughts. Images. Memories. Perceptions. Dreams. Visions. Memory losses. Memory changes. Personality changes. Etc. The "delta" in the emission spectrum (the changes from zero reference spectrum) represent the precise totality of all mental, physical, organic, chemical, etc.changes and interactions." Bearden
>
> "A second stage in the research would be to **test the correlates** and porthole insertions upon a statistically significant cross section of ordinary people, and/or specialized populations (such as toughened soldiers). The program would evolve a highly complex, very effective, ever-improving science and technology of mind and behavior control and engineering mechanisms, complete with finished database and developed applications equipment." Bearden

Summing up his paper Bearden speculates on what the actual situation the science of psychoenergetics probably is. The intense secrecy with which this knowledge has been kept from the public has led to the **current farce of the "government" pretending** it all does not exist, and this secrecy may have now put us at great risk.

> "The implication is that in the West one or more highly classified, sustained, heavily funded developments in advanced mind control programs, probably exists and probably has existed for some time. Due to loose formation of rogue groups inside such programs, they may have dual or triple purposes, **may not operate under very much legitimate government control at all**, and may operate specifically for the purposes of the rogue group or groups that have gained control.

> "In a nutshell, that's what may be going on in the **clandestine mind control projects** in several Western governments. The involvement of at least some rogue groups, some being "cowboys" who operate well **outside all laws and ethics**, could also result in such things as assassinations, clandestine testing on individuals without their consent, etc. In short, ***it could account for what seems to be actually occurring***. As also is "usual" in such a mess, one or more of the rogue groups eventually may become very powerful because their secret weapons are very powerful. They may become confident, thinking they have the "best in the world." They may actually believe they are ahead of the Russians..."
>
> "Remember that, in every large and powerful human organization, the basis for rogue groups is **power** and **secrecy**. They are always seeking to increase their power, control, influence, prestige, etc. Nothing else. Patriotism and mission are—to rogue groups—often just idle words. They have their own agendas. And being rogue groups, they may well bring in unethical, immoral tricks: assassination, bribery, entrapment, disinformation, plausible deniability, etc. A certain percentage of a highly secret rogue group will wind up using all these things and more. It's a **human** characteristic, the **old primate dominance game**. Only now disguised and hidden under deep classification."
>
> "The **Russians**, with their additional knowledge of the actual mechanisms in the transforms, will be **much more advanced than the West,** because their fundamental psychoenergetics science is far more advanced, so long as we continue to use the old U(l) electrodynamics. Further, the Russians have decades of use of **longitudinal interferometry beams to reach right through the earth and ocean** and produce stringent EM effects at a distance. So they will also be able to do the same things here in "mind control" with LW [longitudinal wave] interferometers, through intervening mass." Bearden

Bearden cites two examples where he believes the Russian KGB tested the psychoenergetics capabilities of their scalar interferometers. One was the case of Captain Button in his A-10 "Warthog" aircraft on April 2, 1997.

> "Over Arizona, Captain Button was thrown into a hypnogogic state, and his perceptions instantly altered and controlled. In his instant "dream-waking" state, everything seemed perfectly normal. His sense of direction was altered a bit more than 90 degrees, so he simply corrected and turned and "flew toward the range", actually flying off course by more than 90 degrees and ignoring radio contacts. He flew right on out of Arizona."
>
> "At one point he circled, probably thinking he was over the range, and he probably dropped his ordnance there. Then he "flew on back toward home," as he thought in his waking dream state, until his fuel ran out and he crashed and died in the explosion—**dream-thinking until he died that everything was normal**. All the while, his sense of the passage of time was altered. To him, in his dream-thinking, dream-acting state, everything was normal and nothing untoward had happened. **So the distant KGB transmitters and associated psychoenergetics team controlled him for over an hour**.

"Indeed, that was the exact purpose of the test: demonstrate control (at a great distance) of a skilled person performing highly skilled tasks."

The paper Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions ends with the most chilling and frightening possibility of all: the **psychoenergetic engineering of the human species** as a whole.

The Ant World

The Final Race for Direct Mind Control of the Entire Human Species

"The KGB psychoenergetics weapons scientists—because of their direct measurements and detections (and use) of t-polarized waves and LWs [longitudinal waves] for decades—also understand that Jung's collective unconscious mind (of the entire human species) also has its own time-like operations and correlates, which one measures also when using t-polarization measurements and sorting it all out. **The collective unconscious mind operations are buried several levels deeper inside the recursive Whittaker structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials**.

"The KGB scientists also know that something very like **Gaia** — a collective unconscious mind for all species on earth — **also exists**, and they are striving to be able to sort out and measure that one as well. The Gaia operations are buried even deeper in the recursive structuring inside the EM fields, waves, and potentials."

"Actually, from day one, the Russian mind control scientists have had their eventual goal set upon this "deeper area of mind and possible mind control" of the entire human species.

"I am convinced that the KGB psychoenergetics scientists understand this deeper area. If they can learn to directly engineer the collective human species unconscious, they can then **convert the human species easily into a sort of "ant" society**, modeled along ideal Communism lines, except of course with an excluded "hierarchy at the top" running everything. The "ant society" — communist style — is still a variation of feudalism (**all systems tend to feudalism or some form thereof**).

"The KGB psychoenergetics weapon scientists are seriously pressing on toward that very goal. In my opinion they are not very far from it right now...

"Some versions of Russian mind control devices were used on Russian soldiers in the Afghan War to **condition them for performance of merciless acts**." [13]

http://www.cheniere.org/explore%20articles/mind%20control3/p07.htm

More about "The Ant World"

Whether it is the Russians planning an "ant world" society or rogue U.S. black-ops groups withholding a great boon from human race, the secrecy on all sides around has

allowed **largely criminal elements** to take over this technology while leaving the civilized elements in the dark. Openness and the spreading of this knowledge among good and decent people is essential, and for that **we will have to overcome our frightened denial**.

> "Meanwhile, **rogue groups** amongst Western clandestine mind control researchers will probably arise if they have not already done so. They will likely seek to increase their personal control and further isolate the programs from orthodox government review and from government and legislative control. They may even divert the research into highly illegal and unethical means, because it furthers their own rogue agendas. That is how clandestine U.S. government research can sometimes go sour, **unless great care is exercised by the oversight committees in the House and the Senate**.
>
> "Sometimes when rogue groups do gain control and total secrecy of a given new technological area, then what appears to be "U.S. government operations" do start to encompass a criminal and unethical operations, hidden usually beneath the deep veil of high classification. Also, if it's "scientific," no one is ever brought to justice, even if the "evil science actions" are uncovered and publicly revealed." Bearden

Like the huge energy of the Tesla howitzers, the ability to engineer the mind with longitudinal waveforms is a seeming "magical" thing which can be used for good or ill. Bearden envisions that further developments will allow something like the "downloading" of knowledge via scalar interferometry. Everyone could be highly educated, and quickly and easily.

In the conclusion of the paper "Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions" Bearden makes **a plea to the nations of the world** regarding the use of psychoenergetic engineering.

> "Let us hope this great new area, already off to a bad start, can be bridled and steered in the direction helping and healing people, rather than killing or abusing them. **The excesses in its bad use are a potent threat to all nations on earth**.
>
> "Yet it can revolutionize medical science, education, communication, and psychology. We foresee the day -- perhaps 30 years hence -- when **education will be accomplished by directly loading the software into the mind**. Then in three weeks one will "load" a doctorate, say, in physics. In three more weeks on will also load a doctorate in chemistry. Another three weeks, in electrical engineering. Another three weeks, an M.D. And so on. When that happens then truly everyone on earth can be educated. Freedom from ignorance may well be another great freedom that is legally recognized. There will be no impoverished large groups lacking the education to find decent, productive jobs.
>
> "We urge all nations to use the principles involved: not for human abuse, but for healing, educating, uplifting, and life-expanding of every person on earth. If we do, we shall all have a far brighter future. Then we shall check what has started out to be the Sword of Damocles and turn it into the golden Millennium." Bearden

(Perhaps after so many frightening topics a slight break is in order here to consider the **lighter side of psychoenergetics**. For example, what will be the ultimate impact on the entertainment industry?)

The Feelies at Last!

Psychoenergetics will be able to bring about at last, for better or for worse, Aldous Huxley's fanciful idea in his novel "**Brave New World**," an entertainment format which he called "**The Feelies**." Those were something you went to, like going to the movies, but you would **experience** all the actual feelings themselves, as if the depicted events were actually happening to you. Although our "leaders" seem too dim to grasp what is going on in the world of scalar electromagnetics, it should not take some young Hollywood genius too long to understand that **The Feelies are now possible**, and that the immense megabucks of potential profit more than justify heavy investment in bringing it to market.

One can imagine that first "Feelie" theater, "The Huxley" perhaps, a large comfortable area surrounded by nine giant screens (not just one screen!), which become 3D if you put on your headset. And The Huxley is fitted with the finest sound, and oh, by the way, a modest sized scalar interferometer with computer. And there are one or more **new tracks** now recorded on the film next to the sound track. These are the digital patterns of thoughts, feelings, and ideas to be fed into the theater's interferometer. And these thoughts and feelings and ideas will be felt by the audience as if they were their own thoughts and ideas. It is an entirely new art form. Psychevision.

As important (and no doubt famous) as the actors would be the "feelers," those from whose minds the feelings were lifted in the original programming of the Feelie tracks. Because, for example, Brad Pitt might be a good and handsome actor, but **can he really feel it?** Like the dubbing of foreign language films, it might be necessary to dub the "emotional track" using a deeper and more profound person's feelings, thoughts and ideas.

It might even be engineered so that if you sat on one side of the theater you would feel like the hero, and on the other side you would feel exactly like the bad guy! What would that lead to?

We have all cried at a movie some time, most people have, though they might not want to admit it. But this would be **deep sobbing** and a **flood of tears**, if the director so desired it. You would feel it at your core. Or, take a big chase scene, **you would be terrified**. They are breathing down your neck! You would be gripped by panic.

For that matter, the whole genre of **Horror-Feelie** would be too much for many people to take. Do I **really** want to feel that an **actual vampire** is tearing at my throat with his fangs?

A Religious Feelie would make you feel the exaltation of a saint at his prayers, or give you the **definite** feeling that you are Christ suffering on the cross. All the pain could be there too. The stickiness of the

blood. The very feeling itself: "Why hast thou forsaken me?" Who among us could come up **that** despair for scanning? Had this been developed a bit earlier we might watch a documentary of, say, Mother Theresa, containing her own actual deep sense of compassion, which we would feel arising in us as our own.

Then again, a Psychedelic Feelie could induce an LSD-like state and simply blow the audience's minds.

Even in its simplest most primitive mode, the hypnogogic trance induction with its increased suggestibility, would completely alter the experience of even ordinary current movie going.

6. As it Stands - 2002

[Note 2006: Click here for a current status history of the MEG from Tom Bearden]

> "**Anyway, it's presently a "Mexican stand-off**" with the various parties maneuvering with check and countercheck. That is the real "balance of terror" that is held by such a fragile balance."
>
> "You can see the implications if such weapons fall into the hands of the radical terrorists. Ordinary positive energy EMP shooters **can be made fairly readily and cheaply** from nearly just **Radio Shack parts** or surplus parts. It just takes some know-how... When and if the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] gets those (and they will, it's just a question of time), you can begin to appreciate some of the turns this present terrorism and our war on it will take." Bearden

The very thought of the building of one of these howitzers by "some lone-nut gunman" from Radio Shack parts makes one realize how serious it is for humanity to face the crisis it has come to.

Once again, as at the dawn of the nuclear era, humanity finds itself at the crossroads of Heaven and Hell. As a species, we must stop and consider. And there is at least one real difference between this visit to the crossroads and the last: *this* time there is a very real possibility of a true "earthly heaven" on the Heaven side.

The poor nations could come to a good life. Disease could be largely eliminated. Fossil fuel pollution could end. Global warming could be solved, and the weather could be managed in a humane way, bringing water where there is drought, and sunny skies where there is flood. Scalar interferometry would be there to avert any possible hits by asteroids or comets. Mars could be colonized and terraformed. Everyone would be highly educated through psychoenergetic downloading of knowledge. And the **wisdom of the wise** could be realized directly through scalar connection to their minds and hearts.

These stunning sudden possibilities give me pause to think: if our species has reached this crossroads in such a short span of centuries, then surely other species in this vast universe have passed this way before and long ago. And of those who chose the path to "planetary heaven," what is their life like now? It might be good if some of them were with us now, to guide us through this last struggle over this pesky old good-and-evil

problem. **It is our last chance to choose the path which benefits the whole species, and not just some elite group or faction**.

The Disclosure Project

One person working tirelessly to bring to bring these technologies into the open is Dr. Stephen Greer of the Disclosure Project, which is calling for congressional hearings into the issues of UFOs and the free energy technology that was, perhaps in part, reverse-engineered from them.

> "Once abundant and nearly free energy is available in impoverished areas for agriculture, transportation, construction, manufacturing and electrification, **there is no limit to what humanity can achieve**. It is ridiculous — obscene even — that mind-boggling poverty and famine exists in the world while we sit on classified technologies that could completely reverse this situation.
>
> "So why not release these technologies? **Because the social, economic and geo-political order of the world would be greatly altered**. Every deep insider with whom I have met has emphasized that this would be the greatest change in known human history. The matter is so highly classified not because it is so silly, but because its implications are so profound and far reaching. By nature, those who control such projects do not like change. And here we are talking about the biggest economic, technological, social and geo-political change in known human history. Hence, the status quo is maintained, even as our civilization hurtles towards oblivion...
>
> "With the types of weapons currently in the **covert arsenal** — weapons more fearsome even than thermonuclear devices — there is no possibility of a survivable conflict. Yet in the darkness of secrecy, actions have been taken on behalf of every human that may endanger our future. Only a full, honest disclosure will correct this situation. **It is not possible for me to convey in words the urgency of this**."
>
> Dr. Stephen Greer http://www.disclosureproject.org/ES-DisclosureImplications-2.htm

Greer and his team have assembled hundreds of witnesses, many of whom are military or ex-military, who are ready to testify to congressional hearings what they know about the covert black projects which have kept free-energy and antigravity propulsion technology secret from the people.

Greer points out the need to regulate these technologies so they are limited to peaceful uses, but this is of course difficult when the government simply chooses to pretend they do not exist. In the meantime, as the President and the Defense Department continue the charade of war-as-usual, those scalar (longitudinal wave) installations which DO exist continue to fall into ever more sinister hands. And there is no reporter in the press brave enough to ask, "**Mr. Secretary of Defense, what steps are you taking to defend our MINDS from attack by the big Russian longitudinal interferometers?**"

Longitudinal Interferometers are Proliferating

In a later statement Bearden reveals that in fact the Yakuza [Japanese mafia] has **already leased** some of the interferometers with a nearly $1 billion "down payment:"

> "After the collapse of the Soviet Union's economy, lots of things got available for lease or purchase that would never have been under the old system. That happened in the resulting economic chaos. The Russian Mafia rose to prominence, as did some wheeling and dealing entrepreneurs who played both ends against the middle.
>
> "**In that atmosphere, and in the need for money, the KGB allowed leasing of the earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometers to a consortium of the Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo.** They did this only after they had tested and deployed their great new quantum potential weapons. That class of weapon is the dominant weapon on earth. Five nations now have it: Brazil, Russia (KGB), China, and two nations friendly to the U.S. The deal to lease many of the earlier LWIs [longitudinal wave interferometers] to the Japanese Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo was consummated at the end of 1989, with a down payment of $900 million in gold bullion as "up front" money. I don't know what the lease per year was and is, but probably something like a billion dollars a year. **So the rogue Japanese acquired longitudinal EM weapons** and that technical know-how. In fact, the Yakuza is producing certain kinds of those in its own facilities in Japan now."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030202a.htm

Personally, I am a little uncomfortable with the knowledge that the Japanese mafia may now be able to insert things into my mind. I'd like to sleep at night knowing that my dreams are my own, such as they may be, and not some weird fantastic visions cooked up by a criminal organization. **This is a world emergency**.

And in Bearden's analysis, it all comes back to the issue of **energy**. It is the energy crisis which is now provoking the current "oil wars," since oil production has hit the "Hubbard Peak" and will decline. And the electrical power grids must be replaced with scalar power as fast as possible, for these grids are now totally vulnerable to any possessor of longitudinal interferometers. They can all be wiped out in minutes. By anyone who possesses or controls a Tesla howitzer.

> "Anyway, in my personal view, we should have a national **Manhattan Project** right now, to develop decentralized electrical power systems taking their energy from the vacuum . . . The MEG is real and so are several other systems invented by private inventors and colleagues. All these efforts should be massively funded and massively and quickly developed. The survival of this nation is going to depend upon it. . . . There are many other facets, but the major point is that **our scientific apparatus and the public are still unaware of what a desperate struggle we have entered, since it was thrust upon us. 9-11 was a wake-up call**. It was certainly bad enough, and one grieves for those lost American lives. But I fear the **worst is yet to come**, and it is coming at us like a runaway train hurtling right down the track at us."
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm
>
> "The electromagnetic weapons mentioned by the Secretary of Defense in April 1997 **are in terrorist hands also**, including the **Yakuza and Aum Shinrikyo**. That rogue group leased those earlier weapons on site in Russia, from the KGB, at the end of 1989. The SecDef stated that such weapons were being used to initiate earthquakes, initiate volcanoes into eruption, and control and engineer the weather. Quite true. And presently

there is a truly massive set of weather engineering operations going on over North America, from that rogue Japanese group manning the weapons in Russia. Some 10 nations of the world now have the type of longitudinal EM wave interferometer weapons (which are what the SecDef was most probably referring to). There are other even more fearsome weapons, possessed by five nations. **So a great deal of the state of the world is not covered in the news at all, and will not be . . .**

"We have been in an undeclared war of an eerie kind for some decades. That war seems now to have started to heat up also. The destructive capability of some of these weapons is awesome, and far greater than nuclear."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

"In that sense, the first phase of WW III is already completed. Now we are only waiting for Phase II.

"It is against that backdrop that I think one must "analyze" such things as how fast we will be replacing the power grid (**it's going to go anyway, and catastrophically, the terrorists will see to that**). And everything we have is critically dependent upon energy, from the economy to jobs to mobility, to the millions of trucks that transport our goods every day, etc.

"As far as I am concerned, we are already late in declaring a great national emergency in energy, because of the coming destruction of the present energy infrastructure. The scientific community should lead, follow, or get out of the way. The emergency is not in seeking "alternative but conventional" systems. It is in developing "energy from the vacuum" on an emergency, crash basis.

"Unfortunately, everywhere I look I just see business as usual. Most Americans (and news media) seem to think, hey, Afghanistan is finished except for a bit of cleanup, and it's just about over).

"It isn't. It has only just begun."

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021702a.htm

Beyond the Howitzers: Quantum Potential Weapons

Do not use EM propagation through space

As more and more nations acquire the scalar interferometers, Bearden speculates on the next generation of longitudinal weapons called "quantum potential" [QP] weapons.

> "The **quantum potential weapons** are presently only held by three nations: Russia (in the hands of the KGB, which is now know by its new name), Brazil, and the "friendly little nation." Red China may be working on them, but is just at the beginning...

> "The QP weapons have been highly reserved by the Russians. However, the complete extent of their capabilities is still being figured out...
>
> "The quantum potential weaponry (possessed by only three nations) is supreme, because **it uses multiply connected spacetime**, and DOES NOT involve propagation of EM energy through space as does the longitudinal EM wave interferometers.
>
> http://www.cheniere.org/misc/qp.htm
>
> "The operational deployment of full-scale strategic QP weapons on site in Russia occurred at the end of 1989, which is when the formal weapons first went operational. These weapons are not in the inventory of the regular Russian armed forces, but all research and development, manufacturing, deployment, an manning and employment is under the ruthless control of the KGB. Shortly thereafter (within weeks), the KGB leased many of their earlier longitudinal EM wave interferometer (LWI) weapons to a rogue Japanese group comprised of the Aum Shinrikyo and Yakuza."
>
> Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/021401.htm

In another paper, "Time Polarization - Significance and Weaponization," Bearden tells the story of how a KGB longitudinal wave attack was averted by the longitudinal weapons of a "friendly small nation."

So as it stands, it is precarious. Not until the people demand an end of what author Jim Marrs has dubbed the "**Rule by Secrecy**," can the people's representatives tackle the big problems of a worldwide ban on Scalar Wars and the shifting over to an essentially oil-free economy.

Latest Update from Tom Bearden - March 2002

The whole situation is changing so fast that when I asked Tom to look over this article he mentioned the seeming contradiction when some of the above statements are taken together. At different times the information he has is updated so one has to keep a kind of running track. He was kind enough to clear up the confusion here with the situation as it stands as of March, 2002.

> "We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy." Tom Bearden

Emptiness is Full of Energy

"The Tao is an empty vessel;
it is used, but never filled.
Oh, unfathomable source
of ten thousand things!

"Oh, hidden deep but ever present!
I do not know from whence it comes.
It is the forefather of the gods."

Lao Tzu -Tao te Ching

Afterword

Because of the extreme seriousness of the topics brought forward in this article, I asked Tom Bearden to look it over to make sure I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong or mixed up. I did not want to pass on any misunderstanding of my own. I felt a little nervous writing to an eminent scientist, and hoped I had not presumed upon his time.

But Tom was so kind as to answer immediately, and to my relief I had not gotten anything too terribly wrong. Here is his letter, in which he clears up a misunderstanding, and reports on his current health treatment, and gives a call to the young grad students to turn themselves loose in the whole new field of scalar electromagnetics and free energy.

Subject: RE: Article on Tom Bearden and "Scalar Wars"
Date: Fri, 22 Mar 2002 22:54:01 -0600

Bill,

Well, I must say I'm astounded at your persistence and hard work in congealing all that together. My compliments on a hard job quite well done.

Couple tiny things: In the area mentioning Kervran and Kaznacheyev: Kervran was French; Kaznacheyev was and is Russian. Little typo of "spredding" the immune system. Should be "spreading".

We knew of three nations having the QP weapons for some time. Then we found out last year that five nations had it. So that explains my using the figure "three" first (which represented what I knew at the time). Later I found out about the other two nations. China, e.g., only deployed its QP weapon this past year. So that explains the apparent contradiction between me using "five" in later papers and "three" in earlier ones. It was the best information I had at that time. Might mention that so the reader will understand the apparent discrepancy.

Otherwise, it's pretty accurate.

Just now I'm letting the weapons take care of themselves; have to, as I will be recovering now for nearly a year from now after the heart attack last year and discovering that I had contracted mycoplasia (the BW modified kind) in Canada in 1968. Finally got a test which confirmed the chronic mycoplasia (which I had for 33 years!). The stuff burrows inside one's red corpuscles, then draws nutrients from the hemoglobin, hardening it and reducing its ability to take on oxygen (by as much as 50% or more). The resulting symptom is loss of endurance (which I had for that 33 years) -- the so-called "chronic fatigue syndrome".

Many of the Gulf War Veterans who are sick also have it, though they apparently have other complicating factors as well. A very high percentage of persons with chronic fatigue syndrome also have mycoplasia. The treatment for the long-standing mycoplasma infection of that nature is to stay on antibiotics for a year. The only time the mycoplasma is vulnerable is when one wears out a red cell in normal usage, and the body makes a new red cell to replace it. The mycoplasma comes out of the dying cell to infect the new replacement cell, so it is exposed and vulnerable at that specific time and that time only. The antibiotics kills it at that time. Hence the necessity to stay on antibiotics for such a long time so it is continuously in your bloodstream (I've already been on antibiotics for over two months, and have at least 10 more months to go). We also take a little medical oxygen every day.

Another symptom of the mycoplasma infection is the association of runaway fibrillation of the heart. To stop that, there are pills one takes, and they stop it. But they also further reduce the volume of blood pumped by the heart, so that this projects one right back into the hypoxia, dizzy, loss of balance, etc. Catch 22 situation; the fibrillation will build and cause heart attack, stroke, etc. if not stopped, and if stopped it puts you back in the hypoxia which can cause many things! With the conventional treatment, you're damned if you do and damned if you don't. Hence the need for a little extra medical oxygen, so you can take the "heart clamp" pill and stop the fibrillation, but also augment the oxygen enough to continue to survive without a stroke or some such. Interestingly, it's very difficult to even obtain a mycoplasma test, and Medicare fights you tooth and nail over paying for the oxygen. Either they will pay for it or I'll pay for it myself; it is absolutely necessary.

After a heart attack, one is treated in the heart clinic by specialists who are very caring and excellent practitioners, but know nothing of mycoplasma infection, so not consider it even a part of "heart disease", and who are rather puzzled when one has no clogging of the arteries, has the right count of red corpuscles (largely nonfunctional, of course, but there), pumps the right amount of blood, etc. So they identify and treat only the runaway fibrillation, do not prescribe the oxygen -- and essentially place you on a regime as best they know, but one that is guaranteed to kill or maim you or turn you into a totally disabled person or human vegetable via stroke, paralysis, etc. Fortunately my family doctor will prescribe the oxygen anyway, though I may have to pay for it myself. Whatever works!

However, I'm slowly improving little by little, working as much as I'm able to and trying to finish my book: Energy from the Vacuum: Concepts and Principles, and get it to the publisher for publication later this year. Hopefully the book will turn all the interested young grad students and post-docs loose in

the free-energy area. They will not have to spend 30 agonizing years to get to where I am, and where a few others are, but can simply start here and go forward. Since speed to develop energy from the vacuum is of the essence because of the world situation, I'm moving on it as fast as I am physically able to.

Meanwhile, working with the AIAS (Alpha Foundation's Institute for Advanced Study), the AIAS (15 authors) has now gotten about 20 scientific papers published in leading journals (Foundations of Physics, Foundations of Physics Letters, Physical Scripta, Optik, etc.) dealing with electromagnetic energy from the vacuum. Several more are either approved for publication or in the review process also. So slowly we are getting it into the mainstream scientific literature. Hopefully it will be in time, but it's cutting it close.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

Late update

Massive display of longitudinal interferometers?

UFO Fleet Taped
Over Bedhampton, England

Is this sighting a case of the testing of all the Russian (KGB) longitudinal interferometers at once? And coordinating their targeting through the woodpecker grid to a common place, as an exercise in making a massive scalar attack upon a given region? Was this a confluence of Russian Tesla howitzer marker-beacons?

Certainly for a massive all-out scalar attack you would want coordinated movements of the target areas of many howitzers at once, for you could then just cut a bloody swath across a wide area, all the howitzer blasts marching across the land in a kind of scalar version of the "scorched-earth policy." All in a line, blasting, and heat, and mind waves. Or you might want to put the blasts all in the same place for a truly horrendous destruction. And on top of that biowar on citizens whose immune systems have been weakened with the quantum potenial weapons. This is the latest version of Armageddon.

And should any madmen gain control of these weapons, any rogue group at all, and should they have some aggenda to radically depopulate the world, to simply kill by the billion, the means will be in their hands to do so.

Update: MEG patent granted

Motionless Electromagnetic Generator Patent Granted

This message is from **Jean-Louis Naudin**, the French scientist who successfully replicated the Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG) in France. He announces the granting of the patent to the MEG Builder's group at Yahoo.

----- Original Message -----
From: jnaudin509@aol.com
To: jlnlabs@yahoogroups.com
Sent: Tuesday, March 26, 2002 2:20 PM
Subject: [jlnlabs] (Info) GOOD NEWS : The Tom Bearden's MEG IS PATENTED

Dear ALL,

GOOD NEWS !!!!

The **Motionless Electromagnetic Generator**
from Tom Bearden is now PATENTED
US **6362718** granted on March 26, 2002

US Patent 6,362,718 :
Motionless Electromagnetic Generator (MEG)

Abstract: An electromagnetic generator without moving parts includes a permanent magnet and a magnetic core including first and second magnetic paths. A first input coil and a first output coil extend around portions of the first magnetic path, while a second input coil and a second output coil extend around portions of the second magnetic path. The input coils are alternatively pulsed to provide induced current pulses in the output coils. Driving electrical current through each of the input coils reduces a level of flux from the permanent magnet within the magnet path around which the input coil extends. In an alternative embodiment of an electromagnetic generator, the agnetic core includes annular spaced-apart plates, with posts and permanent magnets extending in an alternating fashion between the plates. An output coil xtends around each of these posts. nput coils extending around portions of the plates are pulsed to cause the induction of current within the output coils.

Inventors: Patrick; Stephen L. (2511 Woodview Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35801); Bearden; Thomas E. (2211 Cove Rd., Huntsville, AL 35801); Hayes; James C. (16026 Deaton Dr. SE., Huntsville, AL 35803); Moore; Kenneth D. (1704 Montdale Rd., Huntsville, FL 35801); Kenny; James L. (925 Tascosa Dr., Huntsville, AL 35802)

Appl. No.: 656313
Filed: September 6, 2000

For some technical info see my web site at : http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm

Best Regards
Jean-Louis Naudin
Email: JNaudin509@aol.com
Main Web site : http://jlnlabs.org
Site France : http://jlnlabs.multimania.com

Click here to view patent # **6,362,718**

Patent Story on Rense.com:

Important Note 2006! MEG delayed: **Click here for a current status history of the MEG from Tom Bearden**

Rense.com

MEG Scalar Energy Device Patented - Production Starts Next Year

From Bill Morgan
3-28-2

Patent was granted on March 26, 2002 for "The Motionless Magnetic Generator," (MEG) US Patent 6,362,718, which is likely to become the first commercially available free energy device in history in about one year from now. The machine will provide free electricity from the vacuum, for the life of the device, which should be a very long life since it has no moving parts. You can see a picture of scientist Jean-

Louis Naudin's MEG replication model at: http://jnaudin.free.fr/html/meg.htm.

It has strong magnets, coils, and a controller unit with the electronics. Naudin made the announcement to the MEG-builder's Yahoo group. The announcement has significance since the patent office has always been skeptical of devices which seem to "get-something-for-nothing." But according to the new science of scalar electromagnetics, the MEG does not break the law of conservation of energy. It's just that the energy is conserved in the fourth dimension, time, and not our 3-space world.

The MEG provides electrical energy by tapping the longitudinal electromagnetic (EM) waves which exist in almost infinite abundance in the vacuum of space. This ocean of energy which permeates everything is sometimes called the "zero point" energy, since it remains there even at absolute zero temperature.

Four inventors are listed: Stephen L. Patrick, Thomas E. Bearden, James C. Hayes, Kenneth D. Moore.

Tom Bearden has explained the operation of the MEG on his website Cheniere.org, and also speaks about the new fearful weapons that can and have been made using the same "longitudinal waves" of the vacuum.

The complicated physics of how the MEG works is explained in the paper "The Motionless Electromagnetic Generator: Extracting Energy from a Permanent Magnet with Energy Replenishment from the Active Vacuum," which can be found at Tom Bearden's website:

cheniere.org.(http://www.help4all.de/energy/MEGpaper.pdf)

The first MEG units to be produced for sale will output 2.5 kilowatts of free electricity. Forever. They should be in production about a year from now. Facilities for manufacturing the device are being set up in an unnamed "friendly nation."

This free electricity will flow indefinitely, without much, or any maintenance. The units may be hooked together to provide more wattage, so four of them would provide 10 kilowatts. After some production experience units will be made which output 10 kilowatts each. With a couple of those units a house could get off the electrical grid.

Tom Bearden, one of the inventors has said "I will admit that the chief scientist of an important experimental group in a large company was rather stunned at the type of output we were able to obtain. The MEG

may look like just a transformer, but it is not. It is a completely different breed of cat." This cat, it would seem, is out of the bag now.

The ordinary EM waves we are familiar with are called "transverse" waves, to distinguish them from the new "longitudinal" EM waves of the vacuum. Bearden has explained in depth on his website cheniere.org that wherever there is a dipole (battery, generator, magnet) there is an unseen flow of longitudinal EM waves in that local vacuum, the only problem is in tapping that energy and "transducing" it to electricity. Bearden says that the problem with all the electrical circuits we have is that they are two-wire circuits, a loop by which half the energy goes back to destroy the dipole. In the MEG that closed loop is never made. So the dipole is not being destroyed.

Patents are not granted on devices which do not work, so in a sense this announcement proclaims a new era. The MEG device itself proclaims and proves that energy is abundantly available everywhere, for free. We only have to build the devices to tap it. MEG type devices could be put into a car with an electric engine to make a truly fuel-less automobile. Electricity can be available in very remote places. People will be able to get off our very terrorist-vulnerable power grids. In an era of terrorism a highly dispersed power system would be most desirable rather than our centralized systems.

What is somewhat astonishing to me is the discovery by Bearden et. al. that time itself is actually compressed energy, and that this free energy is actually coming from the time domain, the ocean of longitudinal EM waves which fill the empty vacuum of spacetime. In fact, time is energy compressed by the same factor that matter is compressed energy: the speed-of-light squared. Thus there is a new companion to Einstein's E=mc2. Can you say "E equals delta-tee-cee-squared?" The "tee" is time and delta-tee is change in time.

A company has been set up to manufacture the MEG called Magnetic Energy Limited.

The ramifications of free energy are enormous. The oil wars are not necessary. If we threw as much money at this technology as we are spending on the oil wars we would be free of the need for oil in less than a decade. With fuel-less cars air pollution will be greatly lessened. Third world nations can raise their standard of living eventually. And the energy is free. And it never runs out.

I have put together a kind of "Bearden for Beginners" article which explains some of the basic concepts of the current state of scalar technology.

http://www.prahlad.org/pub/bearden/scalar_wars.htm

The granting of the MEG patent is the herald of the new era of scalar electromagnetics, and the free energy which flows forever and never runs out.

Bill Morgan

Status History of the MEG

updated Oct. 26, 2006

Important notes on the status of the MEG (Motionless Electromagnetic Generator)

Since the time this "**Scalar Wars**" article was written the timetable of the **MEG** has been thrown off considerably. Bearden had originally said the MEG could be marketed within 1-2 years ***of receiving funding for final research and scale-up costs***. I thought certainly it would not take very long, but over 5 years later they still have not gotten the $10 million or so necessary. There are various reasons for this, some of which Tom Bearden has written about.

The place for updates on the MEG status is Tom Bearden's correspondence section at his website Cheniere.org:

http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/index.html

Here are a few of his reports which detail the history of the MEG status :

Mar. 6, 2006
http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/030206.htm

May 16, 2005
http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/051605.htm

Jan. 19, 2005
http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/011905.htm

Dec. 5, 2004
http://www.cheniere.org/correspondence/120504.htm

Do the magnets run down after a while?

Further developments

Tom Bearden clears up a question

When the MEG patent was released many questioned the patent language which seemed to imply that permanent magnets of the MEG would "wear out" after awhile. I myself wondered about the same thing so I put the question to Tom, and here is his reply.

> Dear Bill,
>
> Thanks for the kind words; much appreciated.
>
> I'm not up to going on radio or TV, and won't be for quite some time. Still suffering from hypoxia, though very slowly improving, and will still be on antibiotics for 10 more months at least (maybe longer).
>
> Obviously an extensive dialog developed between the Patent office and our patent attorneys. As best I can understand it, the Patent office accepts the fact that a permanent magnet produces and emits energy, or has a history of accepting it. They do not appear to be at all cognizant of the broken symmetry of opposite charges, and hence of a dipole. So in their opinion (which seems to be vague), the magnet has to use itself up very gradually, or some such. So some rewrites were essentially required by the Patent office.
>
> All I can say is that a magnet is a very durable thing, so long as you don't heat it up too much or shock it to much. Certainly one will make a good 20 years, and of course there are plenty of magnets that have been around awhile longer.
>
> That said, in our earliest experiments we did "measure" some such effect, or so we thought, until we found that a particular instrument was bad and giving erroneous readings. So with a new instrument, we have not observed since then any such readings.
>
> Out of all that fuzziness came the inclusion of "using up the magnets gradually". So far as we are aware (after correcting those early readings on a defective instrument), we have seen no such measurements or effects since then at all. Nonetheless, just in case there is some very small effect in that respect, at least it's in there.
>
> Actually, as you are aware, capacitors and solid state components are the major concerns for failure, and any system does require maintenance, both periodic and whenever malfunction or failure occurs. The MEG is no different from any other device in that respect, so of course it will have a component failure rate and maintenance required from time to time, just as any other electromagnetic device. But without moving parts, it can be ruggedized and made very durable indeed.
>
> Please give Jeff Rense my regrets, and I do admire his work and his show. He's laying it in there.
>
> The depth of the scientific mindset against COP>1.0 is inexplicable, particularly when physics itself already has COP>1.0 validated

experiments (such as Bohren's experiment, which outputs 18 times as much as one inputs by Poynting calculations), and it works every time. Any competent university optics lab can perform the experiment. Also, even the conventional texts admit that a charged capacitor or electret laid on a permanent magnet, so that the E of the cap or electret and the H of the magnet are at right angles, is a "free energy machine". That silly thing will just sit there and pour out Poynting energy S = EXH indefinitely. Years and years and years. If you wait just a single year, that silly thing has changed the energy density of a volume of space a light year in radius, reaching out well beyond the solar system. Now that's a WHALE of a lot of EM energy that beast poured out in that year, and it will still be going strong and pouring it out at a steady rate. The charges and dipoles in original matter in the universe have been pouring out EM energy in that fashion for some 14 billion years, give or take a billion or so. It's also easy to see that, prior to Lorentz's ARBITRARY symmetrical regauging of the Maxwell-Heaviside equations, those equations prescribe both EM systems in equilibrium with their active environment, and EM systems not in equilibrium with it. The latter systems are permitted by the thermodynamics of open disequilibrium systems to perform five magic functions: (1) self-order, (2) self-oscillate or self-rotate, (3) output more energy than the operator inputs (the active environment inputs the rest of it), (4) power itself and its load (the active environment inputs all the energy, like a windmill), and (5) exhibit negentropy. That is a well-established thermodynamics. Lorentz arbitrarily discarded all such open disequilibrium EM systems in order to get simpler equations having analytical solutions and not requiring numerical methods. So he simply scrapped all the really interesting and challenging EM systems in Maxwell's theory. ARBITRARILY!

That our scientific establishment continues to teach only that "half" of the theory, and not point out the rest to the young students, and not fund research into developing such systems that take energy from the vacuum, is simply inexplicable. It's a matter of total dogma, not science at all.

But hopefully it is changing a little bit. At least now we cite chapter and verse when these things were done, and what they are, and the young grad students and post docs can go check the papers and make up their own minds.

That is the real hope of the future: that we get a generation of young fellows, with excellent skills, who now know where all the skeletons got hidden in the closet, and understand that the electrical engineering model arbitrarily assumes an inert vacuum environment (falsified for more than a half century in particle physics) and a local flat spacetime (falsified for nearly a century by general relativity).

Once they know that past history, and go read into what broken symmetry of opposite charges means for a dipole and for all dipolar EM circuits, they will set to and change that more than a century of error. In that case, we shall have numerous solutions to the energy crisis rather quickly, popping up all over.

Good thing. It will certainly displace some great energy barons, but it will also free the populace. One can extract all the EM energy from the vacuum one wishes, anywhere, anytime, with ridiculous ease. One can

produce that "electrical wind of energy" at will, by making a simple dipole and then letting it alone. The only energy problem is in how to then intercept some of that energy flow and "catch" it in a circuit, discharge it in a load to power it, and not use half the "caught" energy to kill that dipole that is gushing out the extracted EM energy from the vacuum.

Very best wishes,

Tom Bearden

END

Revised: May 16, 2007

Download this article in Ms Word format
(ScalarWars.doc)
Send a comment to Bill Morgan

See also:

Scalar Electromagnetics

Scalar Wars:
The Brave New World of Scalar Electromagnetics
(Read this one first!)

Horrifying US Secret Weapon Unleashed In Baghdad

Scalar Heaven or Hell:
Psychoenergetics

Engineering the Mind

Sacred_Scientist thread at Rumor Mill News

Are any of these Earthquakes Being caused by Scalar Weapons?

Safe Places, Earth Changes, and Gordon Scallion

Examples of probable Scalar Weapons Tests

Iraq: World's First Scalar War?

Space Energy Access Inc. Announces
New Free Energy Device

SINGLE MOST IMPORTANT BREAKTHROUGH IN HISTORY

Comparison: Ebomb and Scalar Waves

IT COULD COME AS SIMPLY AS THIS
Scalar destruction of U.S. power grid

WHAT A SCALAR "SMOKING GUN" WOULD BE

BEARDEN REPONDS TO SCALAR ATTACK POSSIBILITY (Columbia)

THE SCALAR ATTACK POSSIBILITY
Columbia Disaster

TOM BEARDEN ON THE CHALLENGER DISASTER

ANOTHER BEARDEN ACCOUNT OF '86 CHALLENGER SCALAR ATTACK

Broadcasting Thoughts & Disease

Thoughts on Diane Harvey's Appeal to the U.N.

Scalar War Has Already Begun

Musings on Scalar Electromagnetic Phenomena

The New Scalar Paradigm

ELECTROMAGNETIC WEAPONS TO BE USED

SCALAR: BEARDEN SAYS U.S. NOW DEFENDED

American Karma & The River of Tears

Open Letter to Donald Rumsfeld

My Rumor Mill Posts on All Topics

Your comments are welcome: prema@prahlad.org

Journal of Directed Energy, 1, Fall 2003, 48–72

Compact Pulsed Power for Directed Energy Weapons

David Price,* Carl Bloemker, Edward Goldman, David Nett, Sidney Putnam, Doug Weidenheimer, Roger White, and Tony Wynn

Titan Corporation, 2700 Merced Street, San Leandro, California 94577

The Titan Corporation has been developing directed energy technologies since the early 1980s. Over this time Titan has provided advanced power supplies for electromagnetic gun and laser research while making broader contributions in the field of high-power microwaves (HPM). Titan's HPM work expanded from initial efforts fielding and operating the first gigawatt-level oscillators for susceptibility test applications, to research and development maximizing the peak and average output powers and overall efficiency realized from such systems. As interest in HPM technology has spread globally, Titan has leveraged this core competency and provided the HPM equipment for nearly all of the major European effects test facilities. Titan's current interests focus on compact, efficient and reliable directed energy weapon systems and the advanced subsystems and components that enable the same. Specific subsystems of interest include pulse-forming networks and intermediate energy storage and power conditioning elements (electronically reconfigurable batteries and power ride-thru subsystems). These subsystems are designed for reduced size and weight while still meeting severe service, platform integration, lifetime, and thermal management constraints. Specific components under development at Titan include laser-gated solid-state switches and both high peak and high average power, frequency-agile, HPM oscillators. Status and recent results from this research are presented.

KEYWORDS: Electronically reconfigurable batteries, High-power microwaves, Laser-gated solid-state switches, Magnetron, Power-ride thru, Pulsed power, Reltron

1. Introduction and Previous Work

Directed energy weapons (DEWs) are emerging as a key defense technology of the early 21st century. The first laser antimissile and antiartillery systems are within perhaps five years of deployment, and newly envisioned information warfare and nonlethal point defense missions are hastening the deployment of high-power microwave (HPM) systems. Department of Defense (DoD) programs in "more electric" and "all-electric" platforms and electrically driven weapon and self-defense systems are promoting the development of laser, high-power radio frequency (RF) and both electromagnetic (EM) and electrothermal/chemical (ETC) gun technologies. In fact, the DoD's current fundamental "transformation" efforts are based on stressing the development of capabilities to deal with threats emerging in the

Received February 13, 2003; revision received May 28, 2003.

*Corresponding author; e-mail: dprice@titan.com.

© 2003 Directed Energy Professional Society

Table 1. Triservice directed energy applications

U.S. Army [Future Combat System (FCS)—hybrid electric drive vehicles]
- Advanced armaments—electrothermal/chemical guns
- Enhanced area air defense—solid-state heat capacity laser system
- Counter-HARM
- Counter-ATGM
- Countermine (electronically fuzed and wide-area threats)

U.S. Navy [All-Electric Ship Programs (Integrated Propulsion System and DDX)]
- Advanced stand-off shore bombardment—electromagnetic guns
- Advanced anti-ship missile defense (free-electron laser and HPM)
- Nonlethal area denial

U.S. Air Force (more electric aircraft program and advanced UAV programs)
- Enhanced self-defense—solid-state heat capacity laser system
- Space-based laser program
- Airborne laser
- Suppression of enemy air defense
- Aircraft self-defense
- Close air support
- Defensive and offensive counter air
- Strategic attack/strike warfare, attack operation/air interdiction
- Combat search and rescue
- Area denial
- Cruise missile defense

Table 2. Countries now developing high-power RF technology

Programs	Countries
Major	United States, China
Medium-scale	United Kingdom, France, Germany, Russia
Emerging	Sweden, Japan, India, Taiwan, Australia, Israel, South Korea

Information Age instead of emphasizing countermeasures to specific threats. DEWs hold the promise of engaging multiple threats and multiple threat types, thereby fitting very well into this conceptual paradigm. Some specific examples of defense applications of DEW technologies are shown in Table 1.

The initiatory HPM programs in the USSR and United States have evolved and influenced foreign allies and threats to take an interest (Table 2). The collapse of the USSR led to the dispersal of Russian and Ukrainian HPM workers and the proliferation of the Soviet technology to the Third World. This global emergence is driven by at least two factors: 1) The dependence of both military systems and civilian support infrastructure on sensitive electronics is increasing, and 2) after a more-than-20-year effort, an understanding of the susceptibilities of both military and commercial systems to HPM threats is maturing.

For these reasons the Titan Corporation has taken a keen interest in the development of systems, subsystems, and advanced components across several different technologies to support HPM and laser directed energy programs.

In 1997, Maxwell Technologies purchased Physics International (PI) from Primex Technologies and merged two of the three most prominent, commercial, pulsed power entities in the United States. PI and Maxwell pulsed power capabilities were combined into a new entity, Maxwell Physics International, which became a component of Maxwell's Systems Division. Maxwell subsequently decided to leave the DoD and Department of Energy (DOE) pulsed power business altogether and sold the combined Maxwell/PI pulsed power divisions to the Titan Corporation, the parent company of Pulse Sciences Incorporated (PSI). Now, the three most prominent names in commercial pulsed power are combined as the Pulse Sciences Division (Titan-PSD) of the Titan Corporation.

In March 2002, Titan completed the acquisition of Jaycor and its subsidiary California Tube Laboratory (CTL). This acquisition established Titan as one of the world's primary industrial authorities on electromagnetic effects and suppliers of RF and narrow-band microwave DEW technologies and associated electrical power systems. High average power, high efficiency, magnetrons; high peak power, pulsed, relativistic magnetrons and superreltrons; short pulsed, ultra-broad-bandwidth systems and megawatt-class power supplies and power conditioning subsystems are all designed and manufactured by Titan. This paper will chronicle some of the past and report on some of the current contributions that Titan has made to the development of pulsed power technology for DEW applications.

1.1. Previous Titan work in support of HPM programs

Titan-PSD has been developing directed energy technologies since the early 1980s. In this time, Titan has delivered capacitor banks for electromagnetic gun research with a total stored energy exceeding 200 MJ and advanced pulsed power systems for several large laser systems (Fig. 1). Over 40 years, Titan-PSD has delivered more than 200 pulsed power systems for electromagnetic pulse (EMP), x-ray, and lightning simulation; flash radiography; and other applications worldwide. Although somewhat peripheral to DEW research proper, these projects have nonetheless formed much of the experience base supporting Titan's directed energy technologies contributions.

Titan's primary contributions have been in the field of HPM (Fig. 2). Work started in 1984 when Titan set up and began operating a susceptibility effects test facility for the Defense Threat Reduction Agency (DTRA). A $30 \times 20 \times 16$ ft anechoic chamber to support this work was originally designed to operate in X-band and above. At the outset of the U.S. HPM directed energy program the community felt that the higher gains possible from fixed antenna sizes at higher frequencies would drive technology development into these bands. Over the next 10-plus years, the 25 effects test programs conducted on strategic and tactical systems in the Titan facility and tests conducted at other sites both confirmed that the lowest susceptibility thresholds are observed in the S-band and below. HPM source development history has mirrored these findings.

1.1.1. HPM source developments at Titan. In 1983 Titan initiated HPM source research in its test facility by developing first C-X band overmoded vircators[17] and later an L-band vircator.[13] These systems produced gigawatt outputs through the oscillating virtual cathode mechanism. Their main shortcoming was their broad bandwidth due to chirping induced by diode gap closure. To address this shortcoming Titan developed the first cavity vircator[3] that reduced the output bandwidth from several hundred megahertz to a few tens of megahertz. Versions of these devices were soon after sold to Nucletudes in France

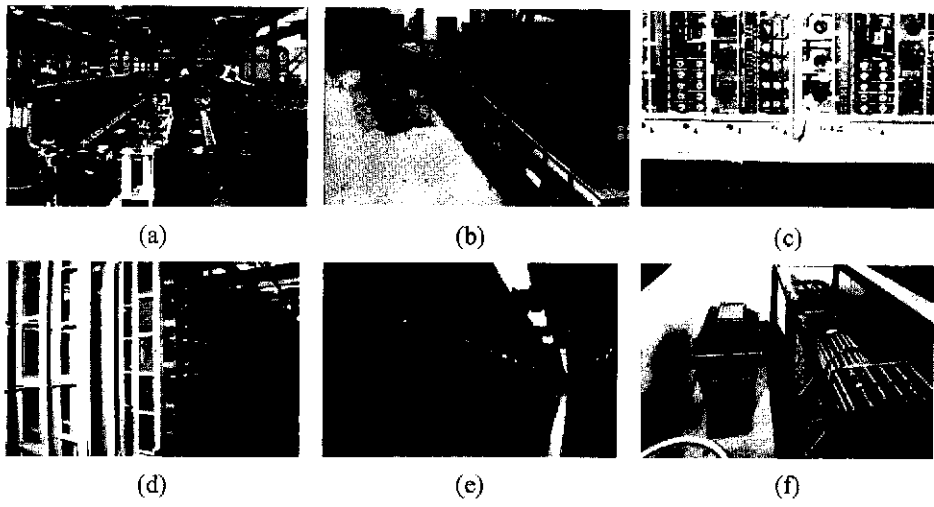


Fig. 1. Titan-PSD has designed, fabricated, and delivered the pulse power subsystems for most of the major electric gun facilities worldwide: (a) the decommissioned 32-MJ Thunderbolt System built for a Strategic Defence Initiative Office (SDIO) project; (b) the existing 32-MJ Kirkcudbright system currently being operated by the United Kingdom; (c) the first transportable pulse power subsystem designed for an electric weapon system. [This 8.5-MJ stored energy subsystem, consisting of four separate PFNs, was designed by Titan-PSD under the Army/Army Research Development and Engineering Center (ARDEC) Balanced Technology Initiative and was capable of delivering up to 5 shots at 3 rounds per minute.]; (d) the 52-MJ bank delivered to the ARDEC for electromagnetic and coil gun research; (e) the pulsed power driver for the 40-MJ OMEGA laser at the University of Rochester; and (f) a portion of the 100-Hz, 750-kV, 1.25-μs modulator for NRL's EMRLD laser.

and Culham Laboratory in the United Kingdom to help kick-start HPM effects testing and technology development programs at each location.

Titan initiated work on magnetrons by acquiring S- and X-band, A-6 versions from Bekifi at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.[2] These devices were integrated into the Titan test facility, and within two years an L-band version of this same design was developed.[16] An S-band magnetron was sold commercially to Thales in France in 1987 to help kick-start HPM effects testing and technology development programs there.

This HPM source development work soon expanded from the initial efforts to field gigawatt-level vircators and magnetrons for the effects testing applications to the development of other high-power sources. These include narrow-band klystrons (both high- and low-perveance variants) and reltrons, as well as ultra-wide-band systems. In parallel, the peak and average power and spectral characteristics of these HPM sources were being explored in research involving phase locking, repetitive pulsing, and frequency agility. Other related Titan work included the development of pulsed power systems to drive these HPM sources involving several different architectures [pulse-forming networks (PFNs) with capacitive energy storage and voltage adders with magnetic compression power conditioning]. These advancements are described briefly in the following.

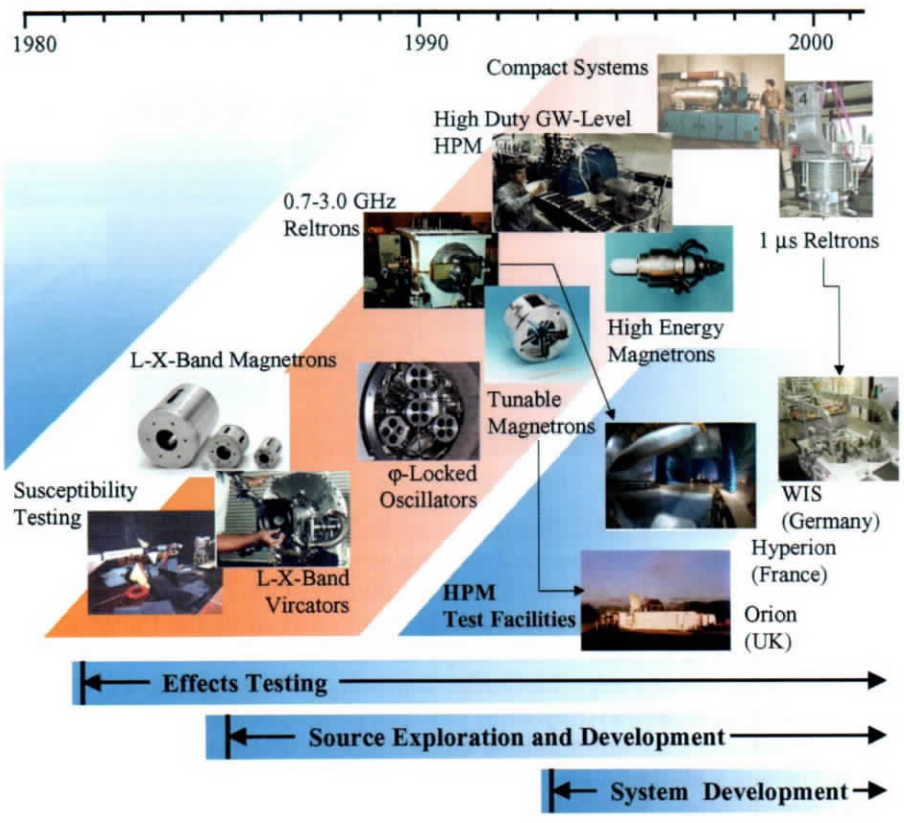


Fig. 2. Titan contributed to the field of HPMs in three distinct eras: 1) susceptibility effects testing, 2) HPM source development, and (currently) 3) DEW system development. The effects testing work started in 1984. Then, Titan operated the DTRA susceptibility effects test facility supporting tests for external DoD users. Soon thereafter Titan began using the facility for its own end-to-end DEW research programs. In parallel, Titan HPM source development efforts initially focused narrowly on providing the facility with minimum essential capability but soon expanded to meet specific weaponization and testing requirements. During this period, Titan performed some of the seminal narrowband HPM work associated with phase-locking, frequency agility, and repetitive operation. Source development work continues today, focusing on improving energy output and tunable bandwidth. These efforts are combined with the development of other advanced pulsed power subsystems and components needed to realize compact, efficient, and reliable DEW systems.

In the late 1980s, Titan S-band magnetrons were used in a three-year effort to understand how to achieve output powers exceeding 10 GW from a phase-locked array.[9] Many mission scenarios for DEW systems that could produce burnout or upset in military targets using only a single HPM pulse drove output requirements to this 10-GW level. The combination of gigawatt-level sources locked in phase appeared an effective way to realize this output level without increasing the RF fields and beam energies within individual diodes (and dealing with the RF breakdown and thermal issues that would certainly ensue). In this effort both master/slave and peer configurations were investigated to understand the optimal

architecture for such an array. In the end, a module of seven "peer-coupled," 2.8-GHz, magnetrons was built that produced an output power of 2.9 GW. Extrapolation to even higher output levels appeared feasible.

At this time, the HPM community was beginning to recognize that there must exist a middle ground between HPM and electronic warfare (EW) DEW concepts. The HPM approaches were characterized by superpower, single-shot, single-frequency, pulse formats, while the EW approaches made use of very low powers but incorporated modulations in the output pulse formats to effectively exploit susceptibilities within their intended targets. To access this middle ground the HPM sources had to first be shown capable of operation in repetitive or burst modes. This burst capability would be surely required of any DEW system, if only to engage multiple threats deployed in sorties or clusters. In response to these weaponization considerations Titan-PSD developed relativistic magnetrons capable of operation in 1-kHz bursts.[4] A 1.1-GHz, L-band, magnetron was driven by a magnetic pulse compression modulator (see discussion below) and achieved 250-pps repetitive operation at 1.2-GW peak power, in a burst of 100 shots. The average power of 12.6 kW during the burst remains today the state of the art for gigawatt peak power sources. To demonstrate that the magnetron's diode could recover in a time short enough to support higher repetition rates, the device was run for ~5 pulses (limited by the modulator) with 1 ms between individual pulses.

In the early 1990s both Jaycor and PI were actively extolling the use of frequency-agile waveforms to enhance lethality in backdoor attacks. Frequency agility exploits the characteristics of typical coupling cross sections that show pronounced dependence on microwave frequency. An HPM source that can sweep or hop frequency across a band has a higher probability of matching to a coupling resonance than a source fixed at a single frequency. Because of this strong dependence of backdoor coupling and susceptibility levels on microwave frequency, it was apparent that test facilities needed the capability to vary frequency continuously in order to obtain a comprehensive and accurate assessment of any given test asset's susceptibilities. In response to these testing and weaponization considerations Titan-PSD developed frequency-tunable magnetrons. These oscillators can be tuned $\pm 17\%$ about a central frequency,[10] which today still represents the state of the art. In the mid-1990s these magnetrons were integrated into advanced concept demonstrations for the Army and were also exported to the United Kingdom as part of an HPM test facility.

In the late 1980s and early 1990s Titan-PSD developed several ultra-broad-bandwidth (UWB) systems for Army and Air Force DEW research programs. The first system was based on a spark gap-switched Marx that drove a variety of different broadband antennas. It could launch 200-MW total RF power in 3-ns pulses with rise times of ~300 ps at a repetition rate of a few pulses per second. This compact, self-contained system was used in both indoor susceptibility tests and outdoor technology demonstrations. A second project produced a system that could launch impulse waveforms at 200 pps in burst mode.[15] A 3.66-m-diameter paraboloidal reflector was driven at its feed by a hydrogen switch that was integrally coupled to a novel electromagnetic lens. The radiated waveform had a rise time of ~100 ps and a 10–90 rise-to-fall pulse width of 45 ns. The peak electric field on bore-sight measured at 305 m was 4.2 kV/m.

Titan invented the super-reltron in 1992. A suite of tubes that operate between 0.7 and 4.5 GHz has been developed since that time.[12] These novel tubes represent a marriage between pulse power and conventional high-power klystron techniques. An energetic electron beam is modulated by periodic virtual cathode formation, and the bunched electron beam is postaccelerated to energies approaching 1 MeV. Microwave power is extracted with ~50%

Table 3. Operating parameters of Titan-built modulators for DEW applications

Modulator	Voltage, kV	Current	Pulse width	Pulse repetition frequency	Pulse energy	Average power	Switch type
LS-15	50	10 kA	100 ns	1.9 kHz	50 J	95 kW	Spark gap
NED laser driver	±40	260 A	2 μs	10 Hz	3 kJ	30 kW	Thyratron
EMRLD PFN	750	38 kA	1.3 μs	125 Hz	35 kJ	4.4 MW	Spark gap
EMRLD (trigger)	600	260 A	400 ns	125 Hz	100 J	12.5 kW	Spark gap
OMEGA[a] laser driver	15	128 kA	200 μs	Single shot	40 MJ	—	Ignitrons
CLIA HPM driver	750	10 kA	100 ns	250 Hz	750 J	188 kW	Magnetic
ORION HPM driver	500	10 kA	50–500 ns	100 Hz	250 J	25 kW	Thyratron
Compact HPM driver	450	9 kA	450 ns	10 Hz	1.8 kJ	18 kW	Spark gap

[a]120 modules, each storing 0.33 MJ.

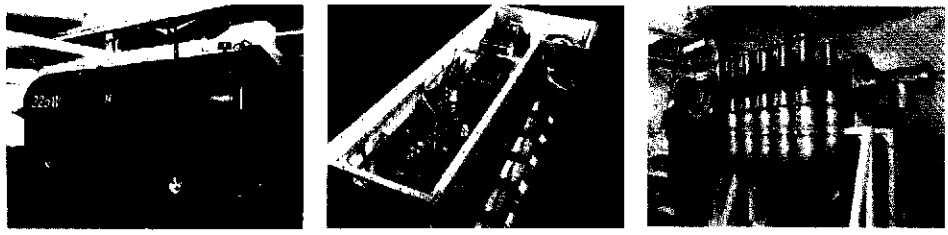
conversion efficiency downstream in a dual-cavity output section that is tuned to the bunch frequency. The reltrons can produce microwave pulse widths approaching 1 μs and pulse energies of a few 100 J, outstripping the relativistic magnetrons that to date are limited to pulse widths of about 100 cycles and pulse energies below 100 J.

In response to the HPM effects testing considerations discussed above, Titan developed frequency-tunable reltrons. These oscillators can be tuned ±10% about a central frequency.[11] These devices are still in development today (see Sec. 2) and have been provided to both France and Germany as HPM threat simulators.

1.1.2. Development of pulse power modulators for DEW applications at Titan. Titan has developed a large number of modulators for a variety of laser and HPM DEW applications, with voltage ratings from tens of kilovolts to several megavolts and average power levels from tens of kilowatts to multimegawatts (Table 3). They also range from relatively simple units to complex, state-of-the-art devices with various different architectures and subsystems. These include PFNs for generating the required pulse shapes; thyratron switching for precise timing of the pulse switching into the load; low inductance layouts for fast output pulse rise times and high-turns-ratio pulse transformers for generating the high voltage outputs. The switching technologies include thyratrons, spark gaps, magnetic switches, and solid-state devices, such as metaloxide semiconductor field effect transistors (MOSFETs), insulated gate bipolar transistors (IGBTs), and thyristors (Fig. 3).

Several of these modulators have been designed for long-lifetime, reliable operations. Such features are essential if these systems are to find their way into military applications. As an example, the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) excimer Raman-shifted laser device (EMRLD) modulator (a 100-Hz, 750-kV, 1.25-μs, lumped-element PFN to pump an excimer laser) was specifically designed for and demonstrated a lifetime of 10^{10} shots.

The ORION pulser (Fig. 3b) design has command resonant charge and intermediate energy storage sections each switched by thyratrons that drive a step-up transformer and



(a) (b) (c)

Fig. 3. Titan-PSD pulsed power systems based on (a) spark gap, (b) thyratron, and (c) magnetic switching.

Table 4. Key operating parameters in European HPM test facilities

HPM facility	Power density, W/cm^2	Range, m	Frequency, MHz	Maximum pulse width, ns	Maximum repetition rate, Hz	Shots per burst	Source type
UK—Orion	>120	100	1,070–3,300	100	100	100	Magnetrons
France—Hyperion	>1,000	~100	700–3,300	300	1	—	Reltrons and magnetrons
Germany	>170	15	700–1,450	300	10	100	Reltrons
Sweden[a]	~120	15–25	L-Ku	500–5,000	1,000	Continuous	Reltrons

[a]This facility uses conventional high power klystrons in L-, S-, C-, X-, and Ku-bands, with maximum power 25–0.25 MW.

PFN. The modulator can fire 1,000 pulses in a burst at repetition rates up to 100 pps and produces 500 kV into a 50Ω load. It has been used to drive relativistic magnetrons[6] for HPM effects measurements.

The Compact Linear Induction Accelerator (CLIA) (Fig. 3c) was developed for moderate-repetition-rate HPM source research and development.[1] CLIA operates at 250 pps with 750-kV, 10-kA, 100-ns output pulses. The system uses thyratron and magnetic switching throughout and produces 188-kW average power into the load. CLIA is not actively cooled and so is restricted to burst operation with 5,000 pulses in a burst. CLIA has been used to drive both magnetron and klystron loads. This technology is scalable to kilohertz repetitive operation.

1.1.3. Titan pulse power systems for HPM simulation. In addition to work done supporting domestic RF and microwave DEW research and development, Titan has provided HPM simulation systems for all of the world's major HPM test facilities in Sweden, France, the United Kingdom,[14] and, most recently, Germany. The microwave test parameters and operational capabilities achievable in these international facilities are summarized in Table 4. The types of Titan HPM sources that produce the intense microwave environments are also given. Work continues today upgrading those systems and providing similar hardware for several non-European countries.

2. Most Recent Contributions

Titan-PSD has taken an interest in the full spectrum of developments of advanced subsystems and components that the three U.S. services will require to realize their DEW and electric platform goals. These developments enable many different military missions and cut across many different technologies: advanced capacitors, switches, transmission systems, RF, and optical systems. Some of the pulse power and power electronic subsystem and component developments that Titan is pursuing are summarized in Table 5.

The following subsections describe five electrical subsystems and three components that Titan-PSD is currently developing for DEW applications.

2.1. Titan-PSD development of subsystems for DEW applications

2.1.1. HPM modulator. Titan-PSD has a conceptual design of a high-voltage-pulse power subsystem for a short-pulse HPM system. The given RF pulse output parameters led us to choose a specific tube that is compatible with the constraints of an airborne system, namely the magnetron with a 20Ω impedance and 33% efficiency in a short-pulse mode. Our pulse power design concept is driven by the tube input requirements (20Ω load, 40-ns pulse width, 10 pps) and comprises a low-impedance, water-filled, stepped-pulse forming line (PFL) charged by a fast Marx and discharged through a self-breaking, spark-gap output switch. An advantage to using a liquid dielectric PFL is that its impedance can be easily varied along its length to accommodate variations in load impedance. Input power to the Marx is from two 400-V series strings of lithium ion batteries with solid-state switched intermediate voltage multipliers providing ±40 kV. Batteries are recharged from aircraft power through a small voltage converter.

Figure 4 is a simplified circuit diagram of the pulse power modulator coupled to a 20Ω constant impedance load though a transit-time isolator. The transit-time isolation is integral to the two parallel cables that couple the output of the pulsed power modulator to the microwave source. The Marx stores 1,140 J at a voltage of ±40 kV. It erects to a 1,280-kV open circuit voltage after a trigger pulse is applied to several of its switches from the trigger generator. Near peak PFL voltage, the self-firing spark gap closes, and energy is transferred to the tube at a peak voltage of 640 kV.

Figure 5 shows the voltage and current in the load computed from a more detailed version of the circuit depicted in Fig. 4. Note that the current is multiplied by a factor of 10. Voltage rises in about 11 ns (10–90%), and the width at the peak is approximately 40 ns. We recognize that the impedance of the magnetron can vary during RF generation, but the constant impedance model is sufficient here. An advantage to using a liquid dielectric PFL

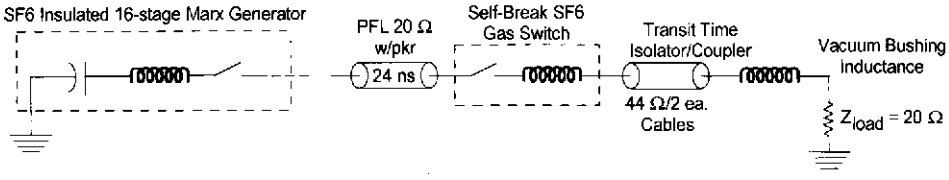


Fig. 4. Simplified circuit diagram of the pulse power modulator coupled to a 20Ω constant impedance load though a transit time isolator. This impedance represents a magnetron electron tube load.

Table 5. Titan advanced DEW power technology development rationales

What need does the development of pulsed power technology fulfill?		What need does the development of high power/high current technology fulfill?	
It is an enabler for advanced electric weapons and self-defense systems.		It is an enabler for advanced electric weapons and self-defense systems.	
System	User	System	User
Dynamic protection	Army (FCS), Navy (carrier)	Solid-state lasers	Army (Anti-Aircraft and Anti-Missile), Navy (ASMD)
ETC	Army (FCS), Navy (shore bombardment)	HPM	Army (FCS), Navy (non-lethal area denial)
HPM/electro-magnetic pulse	Army (FCS), Navy (non-lethal area denial and ASMD), Air Force (SEAD)	EMALS	Navy (carriers)
EM gun	Navy (shore bombardment)	Electric arresting gear	Navy
UWB	All services (counter C4I)	Ride-thru	All services
		It is an enabler for electrically driven platforms: • FCS platforms for the Army • Combatants such as DD21 for the Navy • More electric aircraft for the Air Force	
It is an enabler for commercial spin-offs: • Environmental remediation systems • Material surface treatments • Pulsed thrusters for satellite station keeping		It is an enabler for commercial spin-offs: • Electric vehicles • Commercial power distribution and control • Advanced semiconductor lithography	
What must we accomplish at the subsystem level? • Develop compact, reliable, affordable PFNs • Develop compact, reliable, affordable modulators • Develop compact, reliable, affordable intermediate energy stores		What must we accomplish at the subsystem level? • Develop compact, reliable, affordable prime power, power conversion and controls • Develop compact, reliable, affordable intermediate energy stores • Develop compact, reliable, affordable ride-thru systems	
What must we accomplish at the component level? • Develop high-energy-density, fast-discharge capacitors • Develop long-life, reliable, high-current switches • Develop compact inductors for pulse control • Develop affordable ultracapacitors • Develop compact, reliable, efficient, high-average-power HPM sources		What must we accomplish at the component level? • Develop high-current-density, high-voltage stand-off solid-state switches • Develop affordable ultracapacitors • Develop compact, reliable, efficient, high-average-power HPM sources	

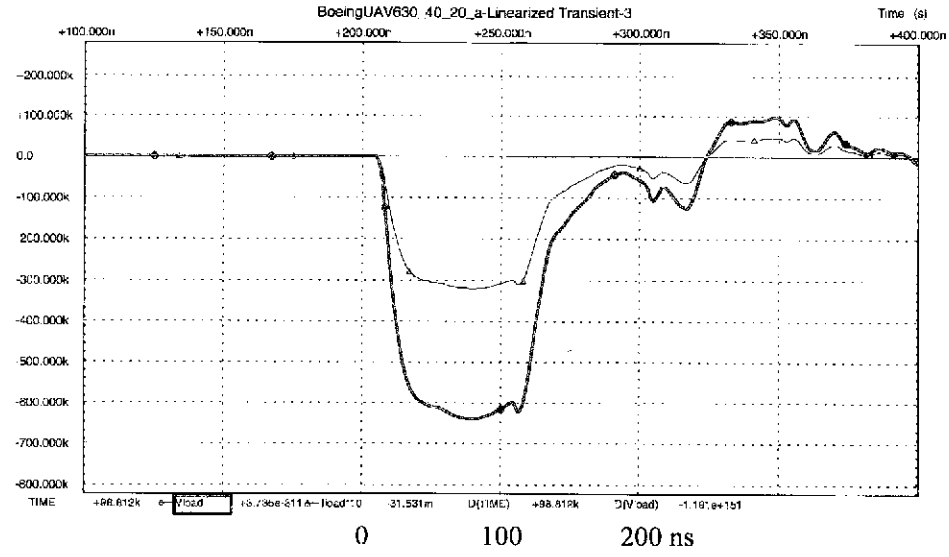


Fig. 5. Voltage and current (multiplied 10×) in the magnetron load computed using detailed version of the simplified circuit diagram in Fig. 4.

is that its characteristic impedance can easily be varied along its length to accommodate variations in load impedance.

Our compact pulse power system conceptual design mounts all of the subsystems and components in a frame that is 24 in. wide × 24 in. high × 144 in. long. The total weight of the system, including the frame, sealed enclosures, and internal mountings, is 1,420 lb. Figure 6 is a dimensioned diagram of the subsystem that is designed to fit into the port bay of an unmanned aerial vehicle (UAV) with the source in the starboard bay. Frames and supports have been omitted for clarity.

2.1.2. Compact PFN. Titan-PSD has designed, fabricated, and delivered the pulse power subsystems for most of the major electric gun facilities worldwide. These facilities were dedicated to electric gun research and for this reason were designed with a premium on reliability and ease of use of the pulse power subsystem. Compactness was a secondary consideration given the large amount of real estate available for the subsystem.

The 8.5-MJ stored energy subsystem, consisting of four separate PFNs (Fig. 1c), was the first design to use the high-energy-density, 2.5-J/cc (2.5-MJ/m^3) polyvinylidene fluoride (PVDF) Aerovox capacitors; the overall energy density of the PFNs is less than 0.5 MJ/m^3. This low energy density is partially due to the use of "jelly-roll" inductors whose large external fields forced the separation of components and resulted in a low component packing fraction.

Figure 7 is a photograph of a 250-kJ PFN that was constructed under a DTRA/Navy-sponsored ETC gun development project and that was incorporated for a time into the Army/Tank-Automotive and Armaments Command (TACOM) Combat Hybrid Power System (CHPS) system integration laboratory.[5] Titan-PSD designed this PFN module for compactness by developing innovative bus work and a closed-field inductor for use with the 2.5-J/cc PVDF capacitors. These advances in component design allowed us to achieve a

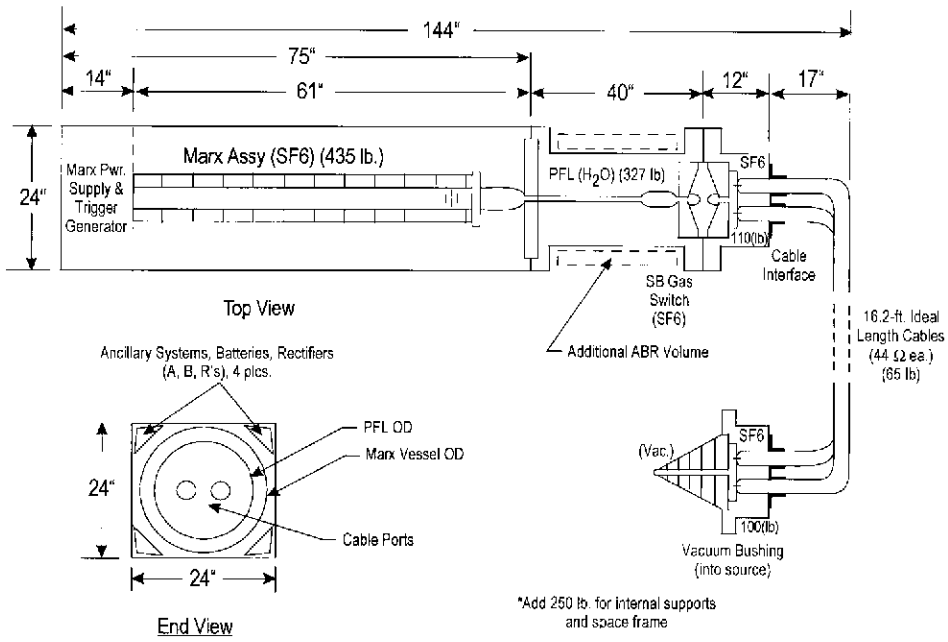


Fig. 6. Top and end views of the pulse power subsystem concept design. The upper portion will be mounted in a frame and placed in one bay of a UAV. The vacuum bushing and the source will be placed in a second bay.

very high packing factor and an overall energy density of 1.25 MJ/m^3. This module designed in 1994 still represents the state of the art in PFN design. Minor variants to the design are under consideration today for EM gun applications.

Titan-PSD has estimated the increases in the overall energy density of small (250–500-kJ) PFN modules that could be realized by achieving specific advances in component technologies.† This includes the use of an existing, more compact vacuum output switch (developed by Titan-PSD) and existing, more compact diodes for the crowbar switches. We would design a higher-energy-density, closed-field inductor and eliminate the dump resistors and associated hardware. Rather than having to dump energy into a resistor, advanced pulsed power systems would be charged by four-quadrant converters capable of returning energy from the PFN to an intermediate energy store. When 5-J/cc film or ceramic, high-energy, reversal tolerant capacitors become available, the utilization of advanced components would lead to a PFN design with an energy density of 3.25 MJ/m^3.

2.1.3. Power supplies for laser applications. Titan-PSD's San Diego operations are actively engaged in building innovative high-average-power systems. Titan is currently delivering power conditioning and control elements for the high-power RF klystrons that will power the DOE Spallation Neutron Source that is now under construction at Oak Ridge, Tennessee, and a series of multimegawatt rectifiers for the U.S. Navy's Electro-Magnetic

†Higher energy densities could be achieved in the design of larger modules due to economics of scale.

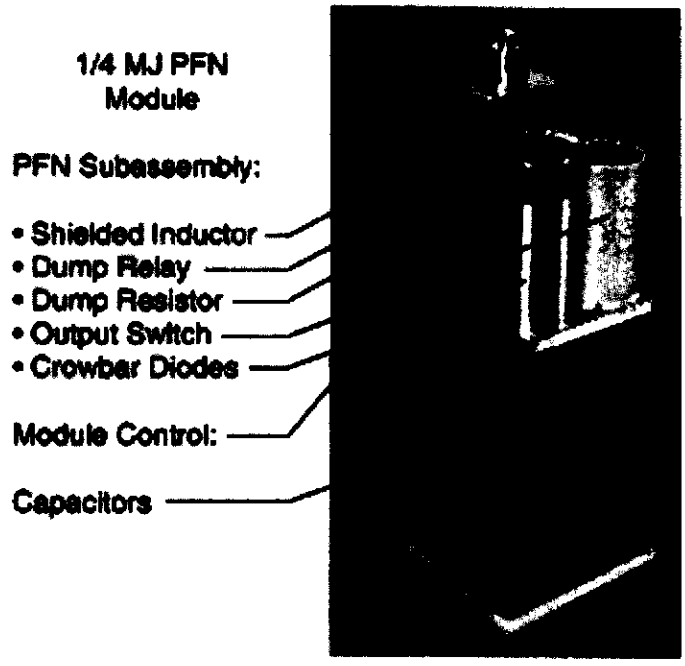


Fig. 7. Photograph of the 250-kJ PFN with the state-of-the-art, 1.25-MJ/m^3 overall energy density. Titan-PSD has operated this PFN into resistive loads at a rate of 1/3 Hz for extended periods. Operational limits were imposed by the heating of the load, not by the performance of any component of the PFN.

Aircraft Launch System (EMALS). Most recently, Titan has developed conceptual compact power supply designs for deployable pulse power systems for the Strategic Illumination Laser (SIL). The SIL is a diode-pumped, solid-state laser for use as a designator as a part of the U.S. Air Force's Missile Defense Agency's Airborne Laser (ABL). These power supplies will drive compact arrays of light-emitting diodes (LEDs), which will in turn pump the solid-state lasing medium.

Titan's proposed SIL power supply system will consist of a group of innovative ballast-type isolated power converter modules, each fed by its own active-power-factor-corrected rectifier module. By this method the input current harmonic distortion will be minimized, resulting in an overall system power factor of 0.995, which will be acceptable for the Boeing-747 type aircraft (ABL platform) power system. The whole power system will be protected against faults by appropriate fuses and circuit breakers. Initial size and weight estimates for the total power system is 65 liters of total volume and 140 kg of mass. The driving factor in the weight and volume is the need to meet the power factor requirements. Given a dedicated power source, the size and weight could be halved.

Two basic topologies have been examined for power factor correction. They are the "Vienna rectifier,"[8] first proposed by researchers in the Vienna Technical University, and the hex-bridge bidirectional inverter. Both topologies do not contain any magnetic components, operating at line frequency, and both can provide a power factor over 0.99. All merits and drawbacks of both topologies have been initially analyzed, and the Vienna approach is favored for this application.

For the ballast inverter Titan-PSD selected the variable-frequency, zero-power switching full bridge quasi-resonant inverter topology. It is new and until recently not well known but is very promising for multikilowatt power supplies. It shows excellent average to peak ratio for the semiconductor switches, close to the theoretical limit of 50%, and a good power transformer copper utilization factor, typically 90%. It is intrinsically output current limiting and therefore operates well in a current regulated mode and is tolerant to output short circuits. Using this converter topology allows the design to reach unprecedented power conversion efficiency (real value 95%) with excellent reliability.

2.1.4. Electronically reconfigurable battery. We consider a DEW power system in which a 10-kV capacitive store is required to operate repetitively. If the system operates at 3 pps, even for a short period of time, the recharge time would be about 300 ms and the recharge power would be about 500 kW_{avg} (1 MW_{pk}). An important system issue is the size and weight of the 500-kW power conditioning unit.

Titan-PSD has developed a means to eliminate the need for intermediate power conditioning for many DEW systems mounted on hybrid electric vehicles by using the on-board batteries to charge the capacitive store directly. Our approach uses electronic switching to convert the battery modules in the mobility store from a parallel configuration providing vehicle load leveling and/or silent mobility capability, to a series configuration that delivers 500 kW at 10 kV to recharge the capacitor bank and back again. We refer to this as an "electronically reconfigurable battery" (ERB). Note that all of the batteries are recharged in parallel. A similar approach is used in capacitive Marx generators to achieve very high voltage pulsed output.

Figure 8 is a schematic drawing of the circuit of an ERB in a hybrid electric drive vehicle. In this schematic circuit, some battery modules are always in parallel and connected to the vehicle bus. Others, along the left-hand side of the drawing, can be switched between a parallel configuration, which supports the vehicle bus, and series operation for charging the DEW store. Electronic reconfiguration requires three switches per battery module. All switches, with the exception of the output switch, need only block the voltage of a single battery module and open at near zero current (characteristic of capacitor charging) in normal operation. Passive snubbing controls the transient conditions during erection and de-erection. Reconfiguration can be accomplished in less than 1 ms using off-the-shelf, solid-state switches such as IGBTs or MOSFETs.

Figure 8 shows an erectable battery module charging a Guillemin E-type network. Switches 2 and 3 are battery isolation switches, and switch 4 is a series switch. These switches are rated only for the module voltage (1 kV in this case). Mechanical contactors parallel the isolation switches for better efficiency during periods when the pulse power system is not in use. Switch 5 is the output switch, which is rated for the full output of the ERB (10 kV and 50 A) and is most likely a series stack of the same switches used for 2–4. For fault protection and charge interrupt at current, a vacuum contactor and fuse are placed in series with the output switch. All switches are optically isolated with gate power drawn from their adjacent modules. Switch 6 is a high-voltage and current-closing switch, either vacuum or solid state.

Assuming a 20-ton-class vehicle and extrapolating from CHPS requirements, we have developed a conceptual design of an ERB for a hybrid electric vehicle with a system meeting the following requirements: 1) Deliver up to 400 kW to the vehicle bus at 1 kV in parallel operation; 2) recharge a 150-kJ capacitive store to 10 kV in 300 ms; and 3) support 30–45-min silent operation at 80 kW. These requirements mandate the use of very high energy

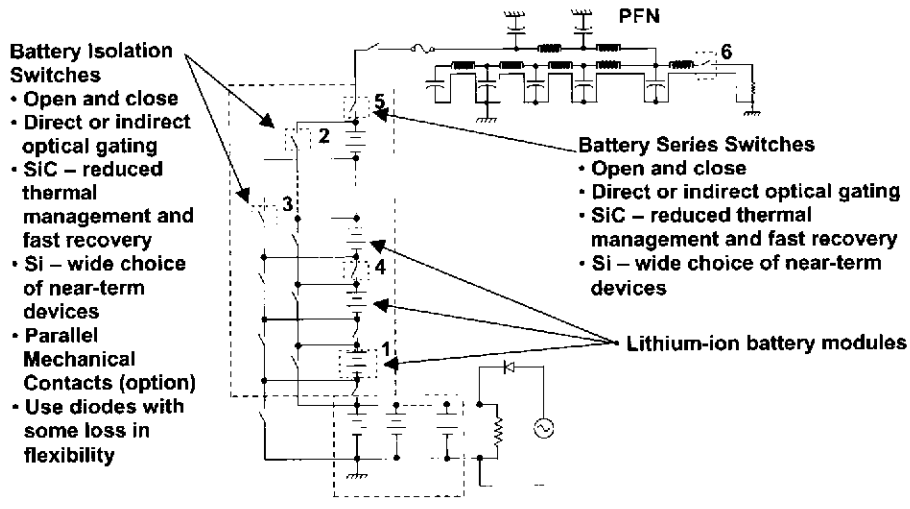


Fig. 8. Schematic circuit of the ERB. Shown is a generic circuit topology for charging a Guillemin E-type network. For the present application, the 10 modules in the dynamic store are all erected in series to produce a 10-kV output. A feature of the ERB is that the dynamic portion of the store may be erected in combinations of series/parallel modules to provide any output voltages that are an integer multiple of the DC bus voltage. This voltage agility, in theory, would allow a single dynamic store to power several loads with different input voltage requirements on the same platform such as ETC guns and HPM systems.

and power density batteries such as the HP series of lithium ion batteries being developed by SAFT and the lithium polymer batteries produced by Ultralife Batteries, Inc., for use in cell phones. The SAFT batteries have a slight advantage in usable power density and packaging for military use, whereas the Ultralife batteries have an advantage in cost due to volume production and a potential for more compact packaging (thin, rectangular) in ERB service. A design and trade study will select the most appropriate cell for the application. We chose the Ultralife cells for the conceptual design used for purposes of discussion in this paper because of our experience with them in our laboratory tabletop ERB and because of the availability of these cells over a range of capacities from 120 mA-h to 3.5 A-h.

The ERB system in this case constitutes only 1/3rd of the total battery for erected (dynamic) operation. The remaining 2/3rds of the store (static) is dedicated to load leveling and silent mobility. The total capacity of ~290 MJ (80 kW-h) accommodates silent mobility requirements. With only 1/3rd (90 MJ, 25 kW-h) of the total capacity configured for on-command electronic erection and de-erection, the vehicle energy storage system maintains its load leveling and silent operation capability even when the pulse power system is active.

For our conceptual design, we assemble 53 Ultralife polymer batteries into individual 200-V stacks. Five of these stacks are placed in series to obtain an output voltage equal to that of the vehicle bus. In the static portion of the store, 20 such series stacks of the UBC34106102 cells (5,300 total cells) are needed to provide the 200-MJ nominal capacity. In the dynamic portion of the store, the UBC383562 cell is used because of its higher current rating. Due to the smaller size of these cells, there can be as many as 4 in parallel by 53 in series per 200-V unit, and five such units will form an erectable module. The module will incorporate all necessary switches and isolation and thermal management hardware.

Ten modules will constitute the entire dynamic store (~90 MJ, 10,600 total cells). The total battery volume in the static and dynamic stores is ~0.282 m^3, and the accessories are expected to add another 0.4–0.6 m^3 for a total volume of less than 1 m^3. The weight for just the batteries would be ~572 kg, with accessories of much lower density adding another 100–200 kg, for a total weight of less than 700 kg. Charging of the ERB is always performed at bus voltage with the dynamic store in parallel configuration.

In load leveling or silent mobility operation, the charge state of the ERB is continuously monitored and controlled by the vehicle's systems. When the pulse power mode is activated, the mechanical contactors bypassing the isolation switches are opened. Next, all isolation switches are opened, followed by the closing of all series switches, and the ERB begins charging the capacitive store. Initially, the load looks like a short circuit, and the charging current is limited by the internal impedance of the ERB cells. As the charge on the bank increases, the charging current diminishes, and the cell voltage begins to rise. Near full charge, the current approaches zero and the ERB output voltage rises to its maximum of ~10 kV. Voltage on the store is monitored and is regulated by chopping the ERB output (i.e., opening and closing the series and output switches as necessary to maintain charge against leakage; this has been demonstrated in the laboratory at rates of up to 1 kHz). When the store discharges, the output switch opens immediately and remains open long enough for the closing switch to recover (1–10 ms). The ERB can remain erected for as long as the pulse power system is active. Recharging of the store is then initiated by reclosing the ERB output switch. When the pulse power system is deactivated, the dynamic store is returned to its parallel configuration by opening the series switches (de-erecting). The dynamic store can then be recharged from the vehicle power bus.

We have created an ERB laboratory demonstration consisting of five erectable modules of 40 V. The Ultralife UBC383562 cells were used and arranged on PC boards that were in turn stacked via standoffs. Isolation and series switching was via optically coupled IGBTs. Some figures of merit (FOM) from the ERB testing include a demonstrated current rise time to 80 A of 4 μs at 200 V and an erection/de-erection frequency of 1 kHz for use in voltage regulation. A FOM from the four series cell tests is a demonstrated current rise time to 120 A of 1 μs, in a maximum power transfer configuration.

2.1.5. Intermediate energy storage. In the preceding section Titan-PSD identified a need for and established the technical feasibility of an advanced technology power conditioning element to charge capacitive stores in DEW systems. The ERB is the solution with the highest efficiency and energy and power density possible. This is critical in order to realize a manageably sized DEW system. A second similar, critical issue in the design and use of pulsed electrical weapon systems involves the level of available platform power. If this power is insufficient to support the required operational burst length and repetitive fire rate of the system, then it may be necessary to incorporate intermediate energy storage into the system design. Intermediate storage could be practically achieved through the use of secondary batteries, flywheels, and ultracapacitors (also referred to as electric double-layer capacitors or EDLCs). Figure 9 is a schematic diagram of intermediate energy stores in two DEW systems.

Figure 10 shows a present application of an EDLC energy storage system in providing ride-through of voltage sags and momentary outages for an induction motor. The output of the store is connected across the direct current (DC) link of the asynchronous drive and supports its voltage. Titan-PSD has manufactured a ride-through system that has been demonstrated to respond to sags and outages within 10 ms. It can provide

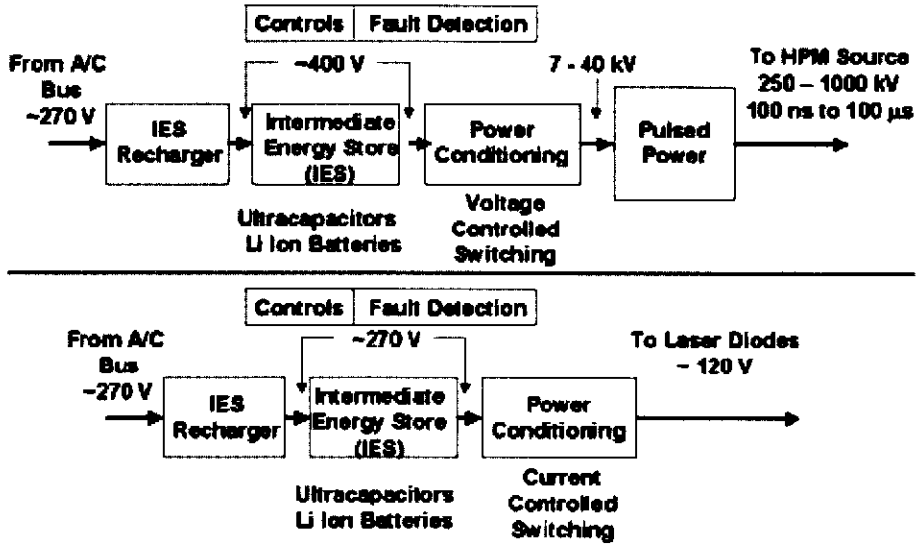


Fig. 9. Two DEW block system schematics with intermediate energy storage.

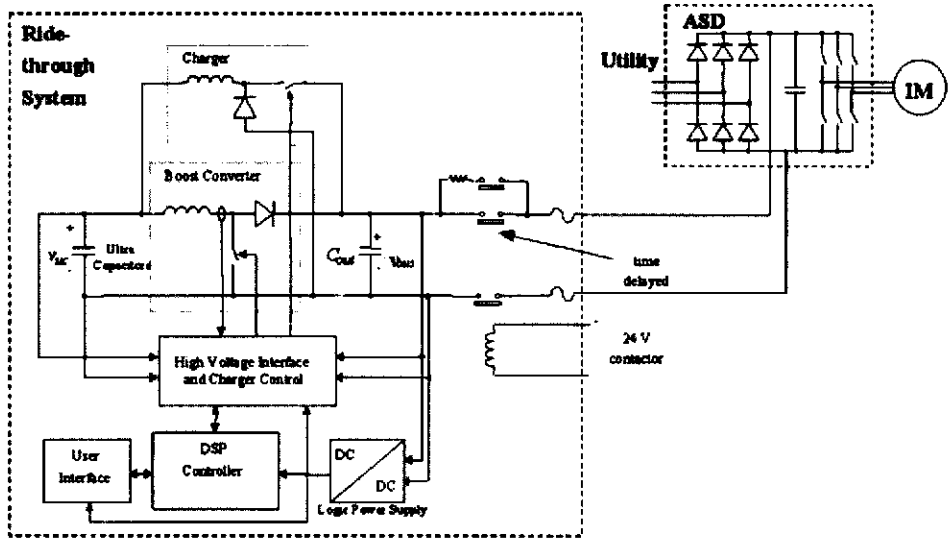


Fig. 10. Circuit diagram of an EDLC ride-through system supporting the DC link of an asynchronous drive (ASD).

100 kW for up to 5 s, which is sufficient to allow for orderly shutdown in a prolonged outage.

Titan-PSD has also developed several concept designs of EDLC energy storage systems for military applications. For example, one EDLC system design would be capable of supporting the DC link in a Navy shipboard system at 480 V for 12.5 s at 250 kW. This system is estimated to be 50% smaller and lighter than a corresponding flywheel system

(i.e., the Caterpillar UPS-250 system). With minor modifications, the same system (or several systems in parallel) could be used as an intermediate energy store for DEW systems.

2.2. Titan advanced component developments to enable DEWs

2.2.1. Solid-state switches for severe service. The key enabling technology for nearly all pulse power systems for DEW applications is the switch that initiates and delivers the pulsed electrical output from the electrical energy store to the load. This switch must hold off high voltage (typically $\geq$10 kV), close rapidly (<1 μs), carry high peak current (100–500 kA) with high initial rate of rise (50–100 kA/μs), sustain a high total action ($\geq 10^7$ A^2-s), and recover rapidly ($<$10 ms). In addition, the switch must support high current density, operate reliably under mechanically stressing conditions, have minimum weight and volume claims, and not require ancillaries such as vacuum pumps or gas flow subsystems. At present, the hydrogen thyratron is most frequently selected to meet these simultaneous requirements, but thyratrons are large and heavy devices, with auxiliary equipment that consumes several kilowatts and often require immersion in oil. The Army Research Laboratory has been actively seeking solid-state devices for DEW utility[7] and Titan-PSD is weighing in by developing a high fluence, laser gated and pumped (silicon) thyristor (LGPT) that will satisfy these requirements.

High fluence optical gating of thyristor switches has been chosen for numerous pulsed power switching applications. Light activation with high fluence laser sources enables the use of solid-state switching devices in performance parameter spaces previously serviced only by vacuum and gas spark gaps. If the output from the high fluence source is properly distributed within the switching medium, the di/dt capability of the switch does not depend on the rate of plasma spreading. Rather, di/dt becomes a function of the rate of rise of the optical fluence. In addition, optical gating eliminates the extensive and intrusive physical gate structure that limits the conduction area of the highest di/dt conventional solid-state devices. Properly designed laser-gated devices are typically capable of higher di/dt, peak current, and charge transfer for a given silicon area than conventional solid-state devices.

The band edge for intrinsic silicon is $\sim$1.12 eV, corresponding to $\sim$1,111 nm. However, silicon is an indirect band-gap material so that the optical phonon energy (0.063 eV) adds to the photon energy to create e–h pairs out to 1,170 nm. In most previous efforts involving direct laser-gating of silicon devices, a solid-state laser was used; typically either Nd:YAG or Nd:YVO at 1,064 nm. However, over the past 10 years, the development of compact diode-pumped solid-state lasers has significantly reduced the size of the requisite optical sources and improved their lifetime and reliability. More important, the InGaAs laser diode bars that were developed for pumping these solid-state lasers have been pushed to longer wavelengths, approaching and exceeding that of the silicon band edge. In principle, the center wavelength of InGaAs laser diode bars is selectable by design over a continuum from 850 nm through at least 1,150 nm. This allows direct optical gating and pumping of silicon by the diodes without any of the intermediary options of the preceding paragraph. Figure 11 is an illustration of an on-board laser diode gated and pumped silicon thyristor, which is one of the candidate approaches in development now.

Titan-PSD is currently performing on two programs and has finished a third that provide technical leverage for further switch development. Our Electra Advanced Pulsed Power Program is a five-year, Naval Research Laboratory (NRL)/DOE-sponsored effort to develop advanced pulsed power components and systems for KrF laser IFE (krypton fluoride laser inertial fusion energy). The most critical component is the primary switch, and we are

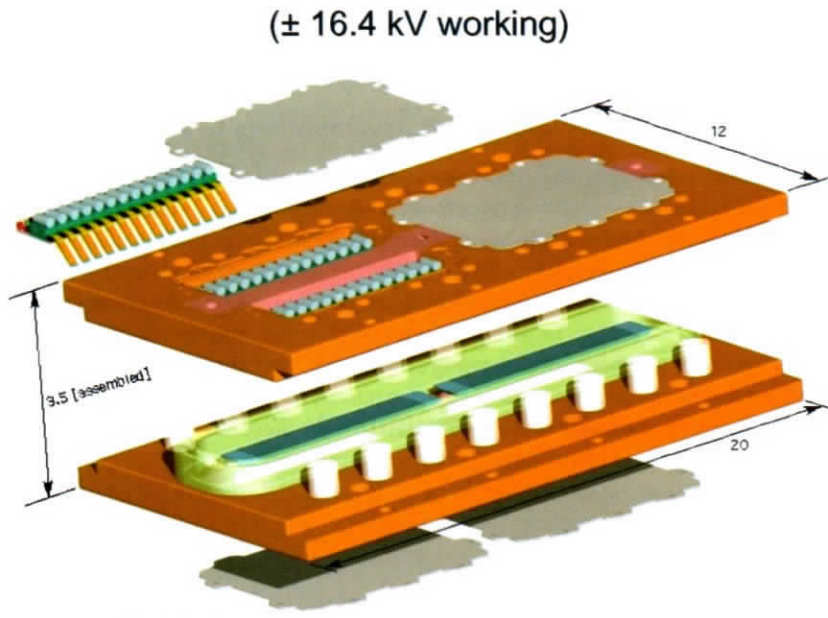


Fig. 11. Illustration of a laser gated and pumped thyristor.

developing an on-board LGPT for this role. The switching requirements are repetitive, high peak current and di/dt, as well as high efficiency (the switch dissipates $<1.5\%$ of stored energy) and long lifetime (10^9 shots). The LGPT is to be used in a Marx generator, and the single device operating parameters are 16.4-kV working voltage, current density 2.25 kA/cm^2, peak current 225 kA, max di/dt 900 kA/μs, pulse width 800 ns, and repetition rate 5 pps continuous. The lifetime requirement limits the thermal excursion per pulse to a few degrees, and therefore the action per square centimeter is low ($\sim$2 A^2-s).

Another current Titan-PSD program is to develop compact pulsed power components for the Air Force Research Laboratory (AFRL) at Kirtland Air Force Base. Components under development enable a compact, long-lifetime Marx-PFN driver for a narrowband HPM source. The di/dt requirement is a few hundred kA/μs/cm^2(Si) or 2 MA/μs total, with a peak current of 30 kA. To satisfy the switching requirements for this application, we are considering the LGPT, a solid-state laser activated switch, and a hybrid combination of the two.

Although the action and charge transfer in these Electra and AFRL applications are substantially less than that found in some pulse power applications, they serve to illustrate our confidence in the high power laser diode bars for high di/dt service. In both cases, the pulse width of the energy transfer is short enough that thyristor action has barely begun by the time the pulse is over. Because of this, a large fraction of the total charge conducted during the pulse must be supplied optically. The diode laser bars and their drive circuitry are capable of supplying an illumination fluence of up to 6 kW/cm^2(Si) within 20 ns and sustaining that level for at least several microseconds. Fluence of several kilowatts per square centimeter is desirable for initial gating in many DEW applications. The required fluence drops to 250–500 W/cm^2 for continuous pumping.

Another effort was recently undertaken in a conceptual design study for an optically gated and pumped switch for rectification of compulsator (pulsed alternator) output for driving an

electromagnetic gun. This completed study was performed by Titan-PSD and the Optiswitch Technology Corporation for the Institute for Advanced Technology (IAT). The on-board LGPT design was chosen because of the customer's desire to reduce the overall device count and silicon area compared with conventional devices. Specifically, we designed a 16.7 kV, 100–115-cm^2 asymmetric (blocks voltage forward direction only) thyristor and series diode. Depending on the allowable temperature excursion per shot, our approach replaces ~80 conventional devices with 3–5 series pairs (6–10 devices total; 340–500 cm^2 active) for the same forward losses. This is possible because continuous pumping of thick (2.5-mm), high-voltage (15–20-kV) devices with photo-carriers mitigates the carrier population deficit in the n-base. Electrically gated devices of the same voltage capability typically exhibit huge commutation and conduction losses and are therefore impractical for this type of service. Reverse blocking was handled by a series optically pumped diode. Separating the forward and reverse blocking functions allowed more freedom in designing for reverse recovery, a feature deemed necessary due to repeated failures of symmetric (blocks voltage both directions) devices in this service. Laser diode pumping served to reduce the forward losses in the series diode element as in the thyristor.

The switch was designed to handle a peak current of 1.6 MA (3.3–4.7 kA/cm^2) for 600 μs when installed in a half-wave, four-phase rectifier. Nine total cycles are rectified per shot of the electromagnetic gun. The initial design (500 cm^2 active) limited the temperature excursion per shot to ~100°C, commensurate with a service life of ~10^4 shots. In the extreme, the current density could be pushed to 4.7 kA/cm^2 and optical pump power doubled, resulting in a ΔT approaching 180°C and ~200-shot lifetime. The laser diode bars in the initial case provided a constant 500 W/cm^2 of silicon for each 600-μs conduction phase. This goes to 1 kW/cm^2 in the extreme case.

2.2.2. Next generation reltron microwave generator development. Reltron HPM sources were invented and developed by R. Bruce Miller of Titan Advanced Innovative Technologies from the mid-1980s through 1998. The PSD of Titan assumed responsibility for reltron contracts in 1998. Projects included one complete HPM simulator for a government research laboratory in Germany and eight reltron tubes of various specifications. In developing these eight tubes, enough mechanical and electrical modifications have been included to justify their designation as "second-generation" designs.

Reltrons are both compact and efficient. The electron beam is highly modulated over ~10 cm and postaccelerated prior to drifting to the output cavities and beam collector. This beam transport requires only ~75-cm overall length for L-band tubes (Fig. 12). The output cavities are incorporated into a standard rectangular waveguide. Microwave power is efficiently extracted (~80%) directly in TE_{10} mode. The overall efficiency (peak electrical to microwave power) is 30–40%.

In general these new tubes move the reltron technology base in the directions of longer pulsewidths (~1–2 μs), increased frequency tunability (~±13%), lower driver voltages (500–600 kV), and higher repetition rates (~10 Hz for demountable versions, ~300 Hz for sealed tubes). Second-generation improvements include a new high voltage insulator design, new movable current contacts for the modulation and output cavity tuners, reduced outgassing, and monolithic grids. The frequency range for these eight tubes covers 700–1,450 MHz. Programs are in place now to extend this range.

In addition to the objective to extend the frequency coverage, efforts are underway to improve beam optics to reduce current losses and thereby improve efficiency and microwave output power. A new beam current diagnostic package has been recently implemented to

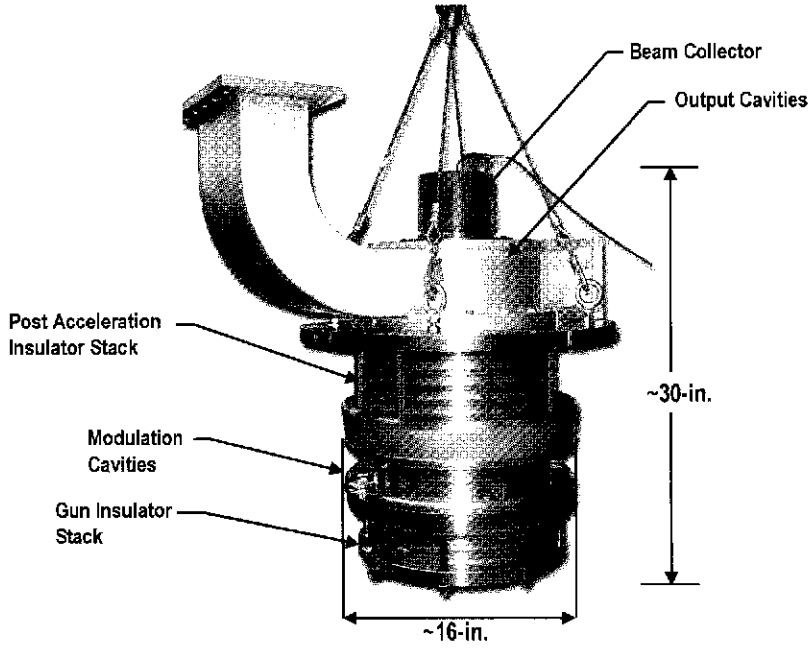


Fig. 12. L-band reltron capable of generating flat 200-MW, 900-ns pulses with frequency stability $\delta f/f < 0.3$. This generation of reltrons is capable of RF pulse widths of ~300 RF cycles, repetitive pulse operation from single-shot to 10 Hz, and $\pm 10\%$ continuous-frequency tunability.

better infer basic performance parameters and to assist in comparing benchmarking simulations. These calculations simulate performance in the actual geometry and are generated with a three dimensional particle-in-cell code (the LSP code from Mission Research Corporation). Measured waveforms generated by a recently delivered L-band tube are shown in Fig. 13. This tube produces ~185 MW in flat, 900-ns pulses with excellent frequency stability. The LSP code was essential during this tube's development. A new era in microwave tube design has emerged with the development of accurate three-dimensional models.

2.2.3. HEM magnetron. Backdoor microwave effects on electronics systems in modern weapons fall into three broad categories. Two categories are characterized by high peak power density and microwave formats that overwhelm the target system with an electric field that is high enough to cause circuit upset or burnout. In the third category, effects are caused by coupling spurious signals into the target system, akin to classical smart jamming, interference or spoofing[‡] techniques used by the EW countermeasures community. The DEW microwave pulse formats appropriate to the latter class of effects are generally distinguished from upset and damage pulse formats by lower peak power density thresholds but more specific requirements on frequency and amplitude modulations and

[‡]Low incident microwave levels can cause "interference" with the operation of threat weapon electronic systems, producing high levels of noise in sensitive circuitry to "mask" true signals. The incident microwave signal is said to "spoof" if it is tailored to "mimic" the true signal and to thereby produce false commands.

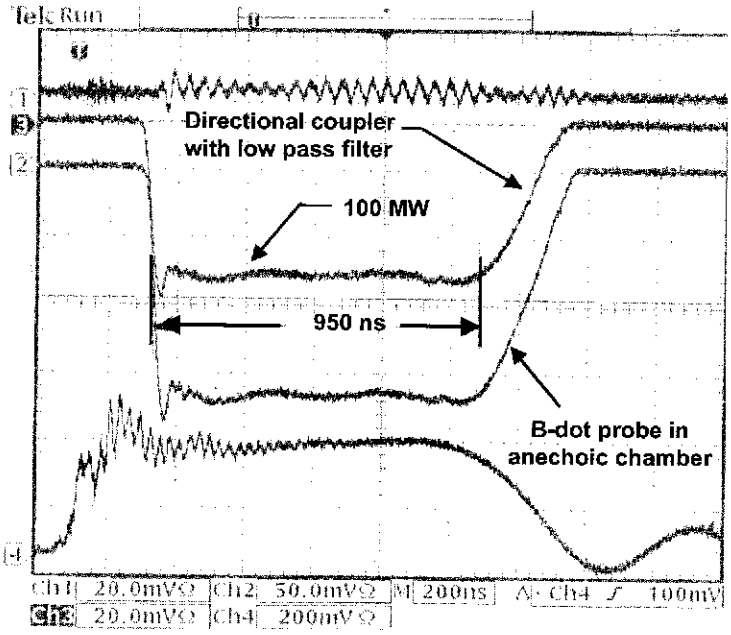


Fig. 13. Waveforms from the 185-MW L-band reltron: the top trace is the heterodyne (l.o. = 1.3 GHz) showing excellent frequency stability, and the second trace is the steady, flattop output power measured with a calibrated directional coupler. (The data are conditioned with a low-pass filter; higher harmonic content is know to be more than 13 dB below the primary L-band signal.) The third trace is the radiated power monitored with an uncalibrated, free-field B-dot, and the last trace is an uncalibrated profile of the Marx current.

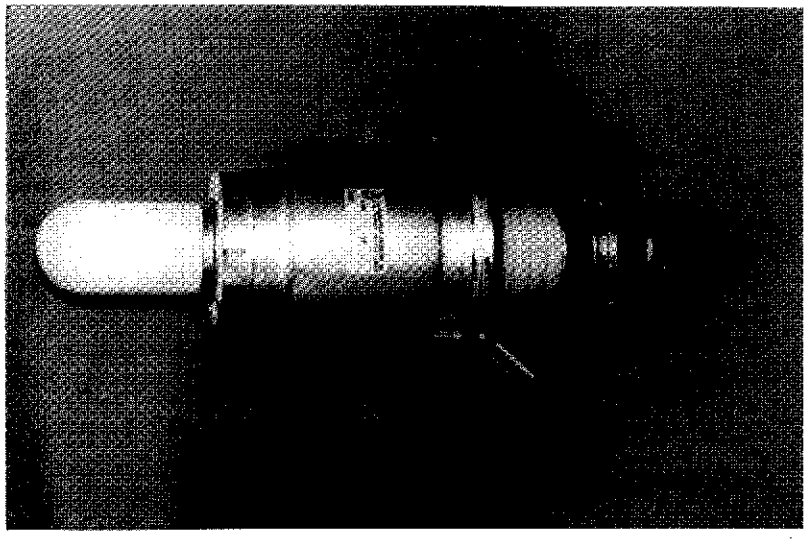


Fig. 14. Titan's L-band HEM magnetron. This is the highest-average-power magnetron that is commercially available.

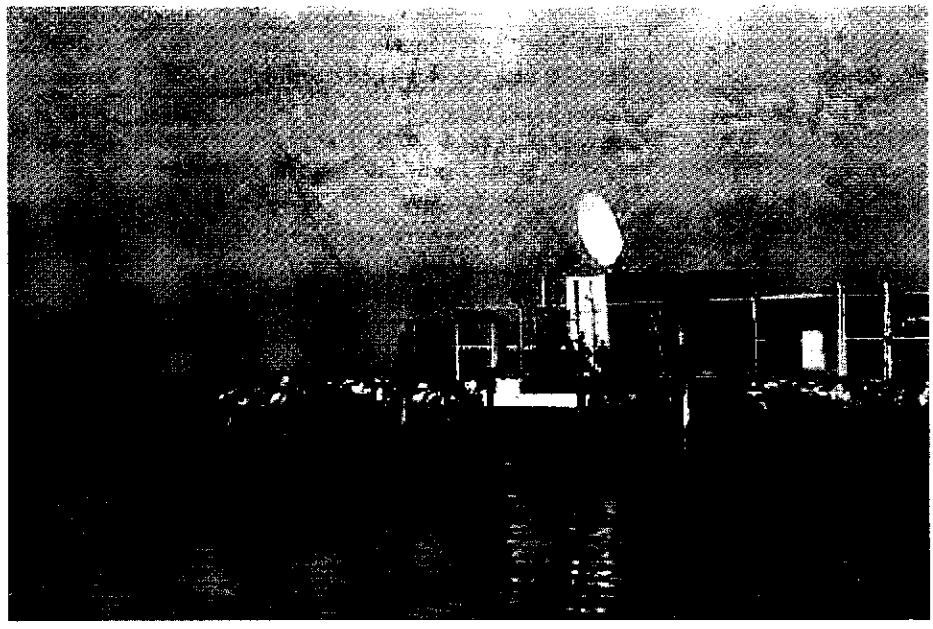


Fig. 15. The principal system elements of the ATD system are a power supply, a modulator, an HEM source, and an antenna. These components are supported by a control system and a cooling system. For the DTRA ATD ground-based system the power supply and operators' console(s) are housed in a shelter mounted on one flatbed trailer while the remaining components are mounted on another flatbed trailer (out of the field of view to the right). The system was designed to broadcast 2-MW peak power pulses with an average power of 300 kW for 30-s missions. This yields a peak fluence of 1 mW/cm^2 at a range of 2,400 m.

repetition rate. All three categories of effects can be induced by DEW systems based on high-power RF, narrow-band, pulsed HPM or long-pulse, high-energy microwaves (HEMs).

Titan has developed an HEM laboratory source and an HEM advanced technology demonstration (ATD) source for DEW purposes at its California Tube Laboratory. These HEM sources have efficiencies of approximately 85%. This high efficiency minimizes prime power and cooling requirements, thus significantly minimizing overall DEW system size and weight. The HEM magnetron, shown in Fig. 14, has produced 900-kW peak and 150-kW average powers and can easily be upgraded to 300-kW average power. The unique modulation characteristics of this magnetron can produce modulation effects of 30 MHz or greater in the target systems. More operational details are given in Table 6.

The ATD system shown in Fig. 15 combines the outputs of two 150-kW-average-output power magnetrons. The maximum peak output power obtained to date is 1.2 MW. The magnetrons with their respective magnet yokes each weigh about 200 lb, and each takes up about 4 ft^3. When combined their efficiency is over 76%, therefore together they absorb only 95 kW and are actively cooled. Variants of this RF system are suitable for Army, Navy, and Air Force missions.

Table 6. California tube laboratory HEM magnetron operational specifications

Parameter	Value
Frequency, fixed	915 MHz (890–920 MHz possible as well)
Power output	
Continuous wave	300-kW minimum
Pulse	600-kW peak (900 actually achieved)
	300-kW avg (nominal 50% duty)
Pulse width	10s of microseconds to 5 ms
Peak anode voltage	42 kV
Peak anode current	17 A
Beam efficiency	88% typical
Water-cooled anode	20 gpm typical
Filament	12 VAC, 200-A typical standby

3. Conclusions and Significance

The first laser and HPM DEWs are just now being deployed, and new threats emerging in the information age will sustain the need for continued DEW development and acceptance. The deployment of even more advanced DEW systems and in fact the DoD's intent to field more (or all) electric fighting platforms depend critically on the availability of compact, lightweight, efficient pulsed power subsystems and long-lived, reliable advanced power conditioning and front-end components.

Titan has been supporting U.S. directed energy programs by providing services and analysis and developing advanced technologies since the early 1980s. Today, Titan is the only U.S. industrial supplier of commercial HPM generators. We have advanced pulsed power and power electronics technology development programs involving intermediate and primary electrical energy storage, solid-state switching, power conditioning, electrical-to-microwave conversion, and novel microwave antennas underway now. Titan is focused on providing pulsed power and C4ISR (command, control, communications, computers, intelligence, surveillance, and reconaissance) solutions for national defense and is intent on maintaining its industrial leadership in military information technologies.

Acknowledgments

The authors recognize and acknowledge contributions made by Jim Benford, Jerry Levine, R. Bruce Miller, and David Blank to the development of the primary narrow-band microwave sources that were the precursors of much of the HPM and HEM technology that Titan offers today.

References

[1]Ashby, S., D. Drury, G. James, P. Sincerny, and L. Thompson, "CLIA—A Compact Linear Induction Accelerator System," *Proceedings 8th International IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, San Diego, CA, p. 940 (1991).

[2]Bekifi, G., and T.J. Orzechowski, Phys. Rev. Lett. **37**(6) 379 (1976).

[3]Benford, J., D. Price, H. Sze, and D. Bromley, J. Appl. Phys. **61**(5), 2098 (1987).

[4]Benford, J.N., N.J. Cooksey, J.S. Levine, and R.R. Smith, IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **21**(4), 388 (1993).

[5]Bhasavanich, D., C.M. Gilman, H.G. Hammon, and K. Nielsen, "80 kW, 1/3 Hz Repetitive-Fire PFN for Electrothermal Launchers," *Proceedings 10th International IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, NM, p. 155 (1995).

[6]Hammon, J., S.K. Lam, and S. Pomeroy, "A Transportable 500 kV, High Average Power Modulator with Pulse Length Adjustable from 100 ns to 500 ns," *Proceedings 10th International IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, NM, p. 429 (1995).

[7]Kingsley, L.E., R. Pastore, and H. Singh, "Solid-State Power Switches for HPM Modulators," *Proceedings 10th International IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, NM, p. 65 (1995).

[8]Kolar, J.W., and F.C. Zach, "A Novel Three-Phase Interface Minimizing Line Current Harmonics of High-Power Telecommunications Rectifier Modules," *Record of the 16th IEEE International Telecommunications Energy Conference*, Vancouver, Canada, p. 367 (1994).

[9]Levine, J.S., N. Aiello, J. Benford, and B. Harteneck, J. Appl. Phys. **70**(5), 2838 (1991).

[10]Levine, J.S., B. Harteneck, and H.D. Price, *Intense Microwave Pulses III*, SPIE Vol. 2557, p. 74 (1995).

[11]Miller, R.B., K.W. Habiger, W.R. Beggs Jr., and J.R. Clifford, "Advances in Super-Reltron Source Development," *Intense Microwave Pulses III*, SPIE Vol. 2557, p. 2 (1995).

[12]Miller, R.B., C.A. Muehlenweg, K.W. Habiger, J.R. Smith, and D.A. Shiffler, *Intense Microwave Pulses II*, SPIE Vol. 2154, p. 99 (1994).

[13]Price, D., D. Fittinghoff, J. Benford, H. Sze, and W. Woo, IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **16**(2), 177 (1988).

[14]Price, D., J.S. Levine, and J. Benford, "ORION-A Frequency-Agile HPM Field Test System," *Seventh National Conference on High Power Microwave Technology*, Laurel, MD (1997).

[15]Smith, I.D., D.W. Morton, D.V. Giri, H. Lackner, C.E. Baum, and J.R. Marek, "Design, Fabrication and Testing of a Paraboloidal Reflector Antenna and Pulser System for Impulse-Like Waveforms," *Proceedings 10th International IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, NM, p. 56 (1995).

[16]Smith, R.R., J. Benford, D. Harteneck, and H.M. Sze, IEEE Trans. Plasma Sci. **19**(4), 628 (1991).

[17]Sze, H., J. Benford, W. Woo, and B. Harteneck, Phys. Fluids **29**(11), 3873 (1986).

The Tom Bearden Website

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART I: SOLUTION TO TESLA'S SECRETS AND THE SOVIET TESLA WEAPONS

Table of Contents

Foreword **NEW**

Starting Pages **NEW**

Soviet Tesla Weapons

References

The Tom Bearden Website

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Acknowledgements

Foreword

Part I

Solutions to Tesla's Secrets and the Soviet Tesla Weapons

References

Part II

Reference Articles for Solutions to Tesla's Secrets

Bottone, A., "Nikola Tesla's New Wireless", *Electrical Engineer*, London, Dec. 24, 1909.

"Tesla's New Device Like Bolts of Thor", *N. Y. Times*, Dec. 8, 1915.

Secor, H. Winfield, "Tesla's views on Electricity and the War", *Electrical Experimenter*, Aug., 1917.

Tesla, Nikola, "The Effect of Statics on Wireless Transmission", *Electrical Experimenter*, Jan., 1919.

Gernsback, H., "Underground Wireless", *Electrical Experimenter*, March, 1919

Secor, H. Winfield, "America's Greatest War Invention, The Rogers Underground Wireless", *Electrical Experimenter*, March, 1919.

Tesla, Nikola, "Tesla on High Frequency Generators", *Electrical Experimenter*, April, 1919.

Tesla, Nikola, "The True Wireless", *Electrical E:x:perimenter*, May, 1919.

Tesla, Nikola, "My Inventions, v. The Magnifying Transmitter", *Electrical Experimenter*, June, 1919.

"The Rogers Underground Aerial For Amateurs", *Electrical Experimenter*,
June, 1919.

"A Giant Eye to See Round the World", *Albany Telegram*, Feb. 25, 1923.

Tesla, Nikola, "'World System' of Wireless Transmission of Energy", *Telegraph and Telephone Age*, Oct. 16, 1927.

Secor, H. Winfield, "Tesla Maps Out Our Electrical Future", *Science and Invention*, April, 1930.

Tesla, Nikola, "Man's Greatest Achievement, *N.* Y. *American*, July 6, 1930.
"Tesla at 75", *Time*, July 20, 1931.

Gernsback, Hugo, "Faster Than Light:", *Everyday Science and Mechanics*,
Nov., 1931.

"No High Speed Limit, Says Tesla", *The Literary Digest*, Nov. 7, 1931.

O'Neill, John J., "Tesla Cosmic Ray Motor May Transmit Power 'Round Earth",
Brooklyn Eagle, July 10, 1932.

"Tesla, 76, Reports His Talents At Peak", *N. Y. Times*, July 10, 1932.

Tesla, Nikola, "Pioneer Radio Engineer Gives Views on Power", *N. Y. Herald*
Tribune, Sept., 11, 1932.

Bird, Carol, "Tremendous New Power Soon to be Unleashed", *Kansas City*
Journal-Post, Sept. 10, 1933

"Tesla 'Harnesses' Cosmic Energy", *Philadelphia Public Ledger*, Nov. 2, 1933.

"Tesla Sees Evidence Radio and Light are Sound", *N.* Y. *Times*, April 8, 1934.

"Invents Peace Ray", *N. Y. Sun*, July 10, 1934.

"Death-Ray Machine Described", *N. Y. Sun*, July 11, 1934.

"Tesla, at 78, Bares New 'Death-Beam'", *N. Y. Times*, July 11, 1934.

Alsop, Joseph W., Jr., "Beam to Kill Army at 200 Miles, Tesla's Claim",
N. Y. Herald Tribune, July 11, 1934

Tesla, Nikola, "Tesla on Power Development and Future Marvels", *N. Y. World*
Telegram, July 24, 1934.

Wilshimer, Helen, "Dr. Tesla Visions the End of Aircraft in War", *Every*
Week Magazine, Oct. 21, 1934.

"A Machine to End War", by Nikola Tesla as told to George Sylvester Viereck,
Liberty, Feb., 1935.

"Tesla Predicts Ships Powered by Shore Beam", *N. Y. Herald Tribune,*
June 5, 1935.

"3 Tesla Inventions", *N. Y. Sun,* July 9, 1935.

Sparling, Earl, "Nikola Tesla, at 79, Uses Earth to Transmit Signals;
Expects to Have $100,000,000 Within Two Years", *N. Y. World Telegram,*
July 11, 1935.

"Tesla's Controlled Earthquake", *N. Y. American,* July 11, 1935.

"Tesla, 79, Promises to Transmit Force", *N. Y. Times,* July 11, 1935.

Tesla, Nikola, "Expanding Sun will Explode Someday Tesla Predicts",
N. Y. Herald Tribune, Aug. 18, 1935.

"Tesla, 80, Reveals New Power Device", *N. Y. Times,* July 11, 1936.

"Sending of Messages to Planets Predicted by Dr. Tesla on Birthday",
N. Y. Times, July 11, 1937.

"Tesla Has Plan to Signal Mars", *N. Y. Sun,* July 12, 1937.

"In the Realm of Science: Tesla, Who Predicted Radio, Now Looks Forward
to Sending Waves to the Moon", *N.* Y. *Herald Tribune,* Aug. 22, 1937.

"Aerial Defense 'Death-Beam' Offered to U. S. By Tesla", *Baltimore Sun,* July 12, 1940.

"'Death Ray' for Planes", *N. Y. Times,* Sept. 22, 1940.

"Proposing the 'Death Ray' for Defense", *Philadelphia Inquirer,* Oct. 20, 1940.

Swezey, Kenneth M., "Nikola Tesla", *Science,* May 16, 1958.

"Cableless Power", *Electronics* (Digest), July 22, 1960.

"Fireballs for Defense?", *Christian Science Monitor,* Feb. 7, 1962.

Lagus, George W., "The Use of Ground in High-Frequency Circuits", *Radio-TV and Science and Electronics,* June-July, 1969.

Jamison, S. L., "Life Energy", *Probe, The Unknown,* June, 1973.

Jueneman, Frederic B., "The First Law of Thermodynamics", *Industrial Research,* Feb., 1974.

Wade, Nicholas, "Charged Debate Erupts over Russian Beam Weapons", *Science,* May 27, 1977.

Benford, Gregory, "Zeus in Orbit", *Omni,* Sept., 1981.

JAMES HARRIS ROGERS' PATENTS

(In order of patent application date)

958,829, Method and Apparatus for Producing High Frequency Oscillating Currents. James H. Rogers. Filed Jan. 20, 1910.

1,220,005, Wireless Signaling System. James Harris Rogers and Henry H. Lyon. Filed Nov. 10, 1916.

1,322,622, wireless Signaling System, James H. Rogers and Henry H. Lyon, Filed Nov. 10, 1916.

1,349,103, Radiosignaling System. James Harris Rogers. Filed May 2, 1917.

1,315,862, Radiosignaling System. James Harris Rogers. Filed Jan. 17,

1918.

1,349,104, Radiosignaling System. James Harris Rogers. Filed Jan. 17, 1918.

1,303,729, Wireless Signaling System. James Harris Rogers. Filed Jan. 10,
1919.

1,303,730, Radiosignaling System. James Harris Rogers. Filed Jan. 11, 1919.

1,316,188, Radiosignaling System. James H. Rogers. Filed Mar. 28, 1919.

The Tom Bearden Website

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

PART I

I am much indebted to Mr. Carey Briggs for furnishing references which strongly support the existence of scalar potential waves and scalar interferometry. Among those papers are Whittaker (1903), Nisbet (1955) , and other papers dealing with Hertzian potential theory. As ever, my profound gratitude is due Hal Crawford for his splendid illustrations which accompany this paper. I am also indebted to John Ratzlaff and the Tesla Book Company for graciously furnishing important Tesla references for me to analyze. My sincere thanks go to Messrs. Jim Beal and Williard Van de Bogart for furnishing important references on exoelectron emission and tectonic fault zones, and to Dr. Robert Beck for furnishing important material on the Rogers underground and undersea transmission system. Additional assistance was also received from Mr. Peter Kelly, Joe Siegeldorf, Joe Gambill, and Bob Beutlich. I am also very appreciative of the information furnished by Bob Jones and Vestigia on the beautiful Vestigia mystery light experiments.

PART II

A. L. Lez, San Anselmo, Calif.
Thorn L. Mayes, Saratoga, Calif.
Bob Nelson, Berkeley, Calif.
Mildred Ratzlaff, Millbrae, Calif.

The Tom Bearden Website

FOREWORD

The long-searched-for Tesla secrets have been solved by Tom Bearden. Part I contains the specific description of the solutions to Tesla's secrets and the Soviet Tesla weapons.

The present electromagnetic theory has several flaws, and it is these errors that have hidden the long-sought unified field theory. The explanations presented by the author provide clarity and understanding to related Tesla writings and patents.

Before the turn of the century, Nikola Tesla had discovered and was utilizing a new type of electric wave. Tesla repeatedly stated that his waves were non-Hertzian, and that his wireless transmissions did not fall off as the square of the distance. The author has found that the wave which Tesla was using is a longitudinal scalar wave, capable of many times the speed of light. When coupled with another scalar wave (Tesla wave),
the resulting vector wave can be the source of electromagnetic energy for electrical power, a protective force field, or a destructive weapon.

The booklet is well illustrated with special drawings by Hal Crawford. The bibliography includes corroborating information on all major points. Part II presents reprints or the entire subject matter of selected articles from the bibliography, plus additional references of importance. Articles are arranged in chronological order. Also included are nine patents by James Harris Rogers which were the basis of successful wireless communication during World War I. These principles of underground and sub-sea wireless were based on Tesla's discoveries.

Bearden's solutions are truly a major breakthrough, and an absolute necessity to the understanding of existing Tesla writings. It is also important that more should be known of this extraordinary individual, Thomas E. Bearden.

BIOSKETCH:

A nuclear engineer, wargames analyst, and military tactician, Lieutenant Colonel (Retired) Tom Bearden has over 26 years experience in air defense systems, tactics and operations; technical intelligence, anti-radiation missile countermeasures; nuclear weapons

employment, computerized wargames; and military systems requirements.

He is currently with the Alabama division of a large aerospace company where he is involved in determining the future requirements for laser weapons.

Lieutenant Colonel Bearden obtained a Master of Science degree in nuclear engineering from the Georgia Institute of Technology and a Bachelor of Science degree in mathematics from Northeast Louisiana University. He is also a graduate of the U.S. Army Command and General Staff College and several U.S. Army artillery and missile schools.

He has had direct experience with tube artillery and with the Ajax, Hercules, Hawk, and Patriot missile systems and the production of technical intelligence on Soviet surface-to-air missile systems for the U.S. Army/Department of Defense.

Tom holds a Sandan (third degree black belt) in Yoseikan aikido; is a singer, guitarist and songwriter; member of Mensa, Society for the Investigation of the Unexplained, Vestigia, the American Association of Meta-Science: and is on the board of governors of the U.S. Psychotronics Association. In addition, he is Alabama Director of a small nonprofit foundation, the Association of Distinguished American Scientists and is a MUFON adviser on nuclear engineering.

He also edits *Specula*, Journal of the American Association of Meta-Science.

Tom is primarily active as a theorist on UFOs, parapsychological and paranormal phenomena, and psychotronics. He is the author of a book, *The Excalibur Briefing*, Strawberry Hill Press, 2594 15th Avenue, San Francisco, California 94127 and has numerous technical papers dealing with new paradigm physics, paranormal phenomena, and Soviet psychotronic weapons.

Finally, Bearden's *Solutions to Tesla's Secrets and the Soviet Tesla Weapons* promises to be recognized in the future as a major contribution to our present technology.

JTR

The Tom Bearden Website

TESLA'S SECRET AND THE SOVIET TESLA WEAPONS

© T.E. Bearden 1981

With Special Drawings by Hal Crawford

Before the turn of the century, Nikola Tesla had discovered and was utilizing a new type of electric wave. Tesla repeatedly stated his waves were non-Hertzian, and his wireless transmissions did not fall off as the square of the distance. His discovery was apparently so fundamental (and his intent to provide free energy to all humankind was so clear) that it was responsible for the withdrawal of his financial backing, his deliberate isolation, and the gradual removal of his name from the history books.

By 1914 or so, Tesla had been successfully isolated and was already nearly a "nonperson." Thereafter Tesla lived in nearly total seclusion, occasionally surfacing (at his annual birthday party for members of the press) to announce the discovery of an enormous new source of free energy, the perfection of wireless transmission of energy without losses, fireball weapons to destroy whole armies and thousands of airplanes at hundreds of miles distance, and a weapon (the "Tesla Shield," I've dubbed it) that could provide an impenetrable defense and thus render war obsolete.

In my pursuit of Tesla's secret, it gradually became apparent to me that present orthodox electromagnetic theory is seriously flawed in some fundamental respects. One of these is in the definition and use of ϕ, the scalar electrostatic potential. It is this error which has hidden the long-sought unified field theory from the theorists.

In the theory of the scalar electrostatic potential (SEP), the idea is introduced of work accomplished on a charge brought in from a distance against the scalar field. The SEP is not a vector field, but is a scalar field. Indeed, scalar potential cannot of itself perform work on a charged mass; if it could do so, then tremendous force would exist on every mass due to the extremely high SEP of the vacuum itself. Only a differential of SEP between two spatial points can produce force or accomplish work. (Rigorously, a differential of scalar potential between two spatial points constitutes a vector. Only a vector can produce force and do work.)

Also, work can only be done on a mass. Further, it takes time* to move an electron or other charged mass between two spatial points, and so the work performed by a spatial differential of the ϕ-field requires time. Rigorously, the delta SEP is voltage, not SEP per se, and is directly related to

E field. The entire voltage concept depends on the work performed in moving a mass, after that mass has moved. The idea of "voltage" always implies the existence of a steady differential of ϕ between two spatial points for a finite length of time, and it also involves the assumption of a flow of actual mass having occurred. SEP, on the one hand, is always a single-point function; on the other hand, difference in potential (i.e., V) is always a two point function, as is any vector.

Yet many graduate level physics and electromagnetics papers and texts erroneously confuse ϕ and V in the static case! Such an interpretation is of course quite incorrect.

---

* *Two spatial points involve at least $\Delta t = \Delta L/c$ in time. All vectors and gradients involve 2 separated spatial points, and thus present timelines in 4-space. ϕ_4 is a point, not a line, in 4-space.*

Another common assumption in present EM theory -- that the electrostatic potential (ϕ_0) of the normal vacuum is zero -- has no legitimate basis. In fact, we know ϕ_0 is nonzero because the vacuum is filled with enormous amounts of fluctuating virtual state activity, including incredible charge fluctuations. And by virtue of its point definition, ϕ_0 must be the "instantaneous intensity" of these fluctuations -- but both in space and time. The scalar electrostatic potential is therefore the "instantaneous stress" on spacetime itself, and a measure of the intensity of the virtual state flux through a 4-dimensional spacetime point.

Potential theory was largely developed in the 1800's, before the theory of relativity. Time flowrate was then regarded as immutable. Accordingly, electrostatic "intensity" was chosen as "spatial intensity," with the connotation of "spatial flux density." This assumes a constant, immutable rate of flow of time, which need not be true at all if we believe relativity. Such a spatial "point" intensity is actually a "line" in 4-space, and not a 4-dimensional "point" at all. Thus the spatial potential -- ϕ_3 -- is a very special case of the real spacetime potential -- ϕ_4, or charge and electromagnetic theory today is accordingly a special case of the real 4-space electromagnetism that actually exists! Note also that charge is a 4-dimensional concept.

Now mass is a spatial, 3-dimensional concept. Rigorously, mass does not exist in time -- masstime exists in time. Mass and charge are thus of differing dimensionalities!

Also, according to quantum mechanics, the charge of a particle -- e.g., of an electron -- is due to the continual flux of virtual particles given off and

absorbed by the observable particle of mass. Thus charge also is conceptually a measure of the virtual flux density, and directly related to ϕ. Further, since the charge exists in time, it is the charge of a particle of spatial mass that gives it the property of masstime, or existing in time.

Here a great confusion and fundamental error has been thrown into the present EM theory by the equating of "charge" and "charged mass." As we have seen, the two things are really very different indeed.

To speak of a spatial "amount" of charge erroneously limits the basic EM theory to a fixed time flowrate condition (which of course it was considered to be, prior to Einstein's development of relativity). Thus when the limited present theory encounters a "relativistic" case (where the time flowrate changes), all sorts of extraordinary corrections must be introduced. The real problem, of course, is with the fundamental definitions of electrostatic potential and charge. The spatial "amount" of charge (i.e. the coulomb) as we presently erroneously use the term, is actually the spatial amount of observable "charged mass." To correct the theory, one must introduce the true 4-space SEP and separate the definitions of charge and charged mass.

Only when a mass is moved does one have work -- and voltage or vector fields. (The reason one has voltage and E field connected to a normal electrostatically charged object in the laboratory is because an excess of charged-particle masses are assembled on the object, and these masses are in violent motion! A true static charge would have no E field at all.)

Table 1. Some Present Theoretical Facts

- $Ø_3$-FIELD CONCEIVED BEFORE RELATIVITY

  - POINT FUNCTION IN SPACE
  - LINE FUNCTION IN SPACETIME
  - TIME FLOWRATE CONSIDERED IMMUTABLE
  - SPECIAL CASE OF $Ø_4, \ldots\ldots, Ø_N$

- GRADIENT BETWEEN TWO POINTS IN $Ø_3$ FIELD

  - PRODUCES VOLTAGE
  - PRODUCES E FIELD
  - MOVES ELECTRON
  - IS AN AREA IN 4-SPACE

- GRADIENT MAY BE BETWEEN SEPARATED POINTS IN TWO SUPERPOSED Ø-FIELDS

- Ø-FIELD CAN "MOVE" AT INFINITE VELOCITY*

Table 2. Some Proposed $Ø_4$ Characteristics

- SPATIOTEMPORAL $Ø_4$ FIELD
  - STRESS ON SPACETIME
  - CAN CHANGE RATE OF FLOW OF TIME
- GRADIENT BETWEEN 2 POINTS IN $Ø_4$ FIELD
  - PRODUCES COMPLEX V_4
  - WILL MOVE ELECTRON IF
    -- $V_3 \neq 0$, AND
    -- $\nu_1 = \nu_2 = C$
  - WILL NOT MOVE ELECTRON IF
    -- $V_3 = 0$, OR
    -- $\nu_1 \neq \nu_2$
- GRADIENT MAY BE BETWEEN SEPARATED POINTS IN TWO SUPERPOSED $Ø_4$ FIELDS
- $Ø_4$ WAVE MOVES AT $0 \leq \nu_4 \leq \infty$
- $Ø_4$ WAVE IS COMPLEX AND LONGITUDINAL

ϕ-field need not involve observable mass accumulation, but only charge (virtual flowrate intensity) accumulation. Accumulated masses are like so many gallons of water; accumulated charge is like so much pressure on both the water (space) and the time in which the water is existing.

Now, if one varies the SEP solely as a point function, one would have a purely scalar complex longitudinal wave, and not a vector wave at all. This is the fundamentally new electrical wave that Tesla discovered in 1899.

Rigorously, all vector fields are two-point functions and thus decomposable into two scalar fields, as Whittaker showed in 1903. It follows that any vector wave can be decomposed into two scalar waves. By implication, therefore, a normal transverse EM vector wave, e.g., must simply be two coupled scalar (Tesla) waves -- and these scalars independently would be longitudinal if uncoupled. An ordinary transverse EM vector wave is thus two pair-coupled Tesla scalar longitudinal waves, and only a single special case of the much more fundamental electromagnetics discovered by Nikola Tesla.

A Tesla (scalar potential) wave -- i.e., a massless wave in pure ϕ_0, the stress of the spacetime medium would have very strange characteristics indeed. For one thing, since it moves in a complex 4-space, it has many more modes of movement than does a simple wave in 3-space. And for another thing, it need not be bound at all by the speed of (vector) light. In current theory, one ϕ_3-field does not directly interact or couple with other existing ϕ_3-fields except by simple superposition. Therefore presently the ϕ-field is considered to have no drag limitation at all, hence infinite velocity. (E.g., as stated in Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, 2nd edition, page 223.)

Actually, a ϕ_4-wave can and will interact with some of the other existing ϕ_4-waves in the medium transversed, and this interaction can involve pair-coupling into EM vector fields and waves, an interaction not presently in the electrodynamics theory. The result of scalar pair-coupling creates a finite amount of vector "drag" on the ϕ_4-wave, so it then has less than infinite velocity. However, if this drag is small due to limited pair-coupling, the scalar wave's velocity through the slightly dragging medium still may be far greater than the speed of vector EM waves (light) in vacuum. On the other hand, if the pair-coupling is made severe, the ϕ-wave may move at a speed considerably below the speed of vector light waves in vacuum. The velocity of the ϕ_4-wave is thus both variable and controllable or adjustable (e.g., simply by varying its initial amplitude, which through a given medium changes the percentage of pair-coupling and hence the degree of drag on the scalar wave). The Tesla scalar wave thus can have either subluminal or superluminal velocity, in contradiction to present theory.

Note that the scalar wave also violates one of Einstein's fundamental postulates -- for the speed of our "new kind of light" wave is not limited to c, and need not be the same to every observer. Thus Tesla scalar waves lead to a new "superrelativity" of which the present Einstein relativity is only a highly special case!

Table 3. Tesla Waves Can:

- **ESTABLISH STANDING WAVES**
  - **in the earth**
  - **in the ionosphere**
- **TAP ENERGY FROM THE EARTH'S CORE**
- **TRAVEL FASTER OR SLOWER THAN LIGHT**
- **CHANGE RATE OF TIME FLOW**
- **AFFECT ALL FIELDS, INCLUDING GRAVITY**
- **COMMUTE BETWEEN VIRTUAL AND OBSERVABLE**

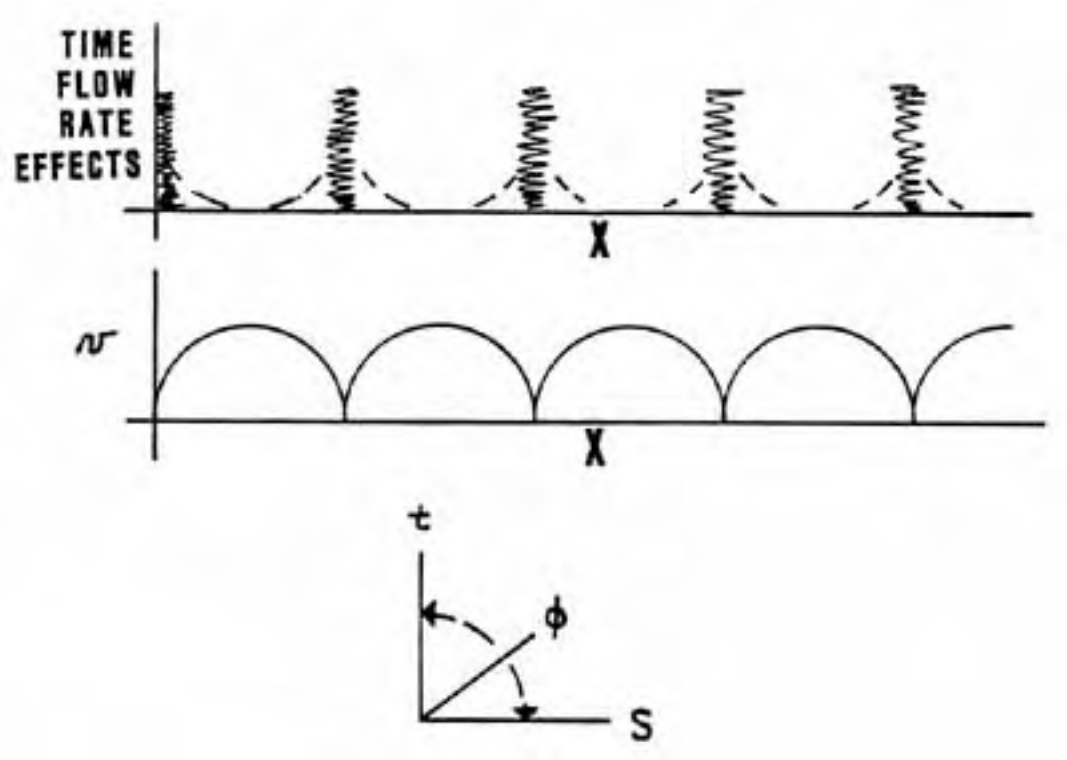
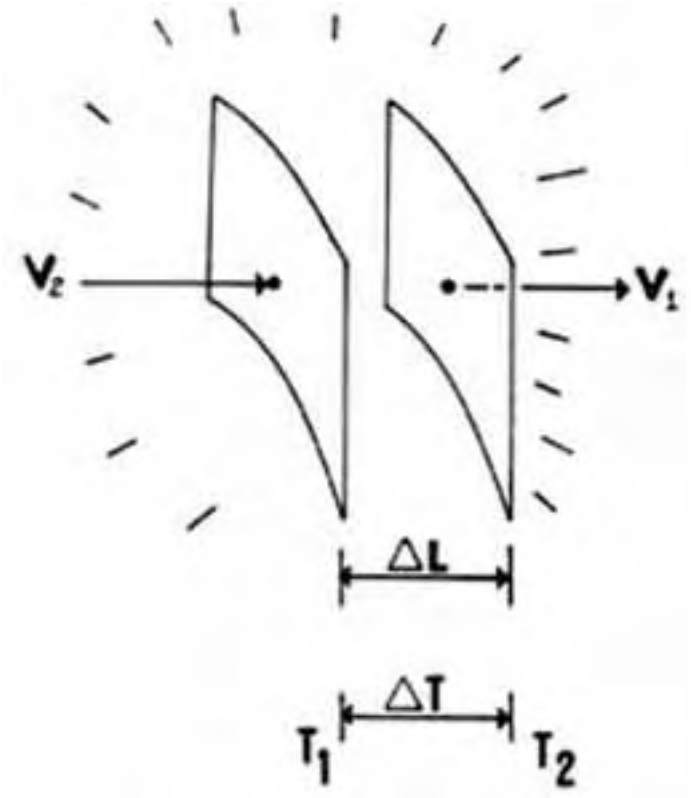


Figure 1. Tesla's Standing Columnar Wave

But let us now look for some subtle but real examples of scalar waves and scalar pair-coupling in nature. As is well known, a tectonic fault zone can provide anomalous lights, sounds, etc. from stresses, piezoelectrical activity, and telluric currents in the earth and through the fault zone. In examining the fault zone phenomena, I finally realized that a fault zone was literally a scalar interferometer i.e., if one can have scalar ϕ_4-waves, they can interfere, either constructively or destructively. Their interference, however, produces scalar pair-coupling into vector EM waves. This coupling may be at a distance from the interferometer itself, and thus the interferometer can produce energy directly at a distance, without vector transmission through the intervening space. Coupling of ϕ waves with the paired scalars comprising ordinary EM vector waves can also occur. If this triplex coupling forms additional EM vector waves 180 degrees out of phase, the ordinary EM wave is diminished or extinguished. If the scalar triplex coupling occurs so as to create vector EM waves in phase with the interacting vector EM wave, the amplitude of the ordinary vector wave is increased.

Scalar potential waves can thus augment or diminish, or create or destroy, ordinary EM waves at a distance by pair-coupling interference under appropriate conditions, and this is in consonance with the implications of Whittaker's fundamental 1903 work.

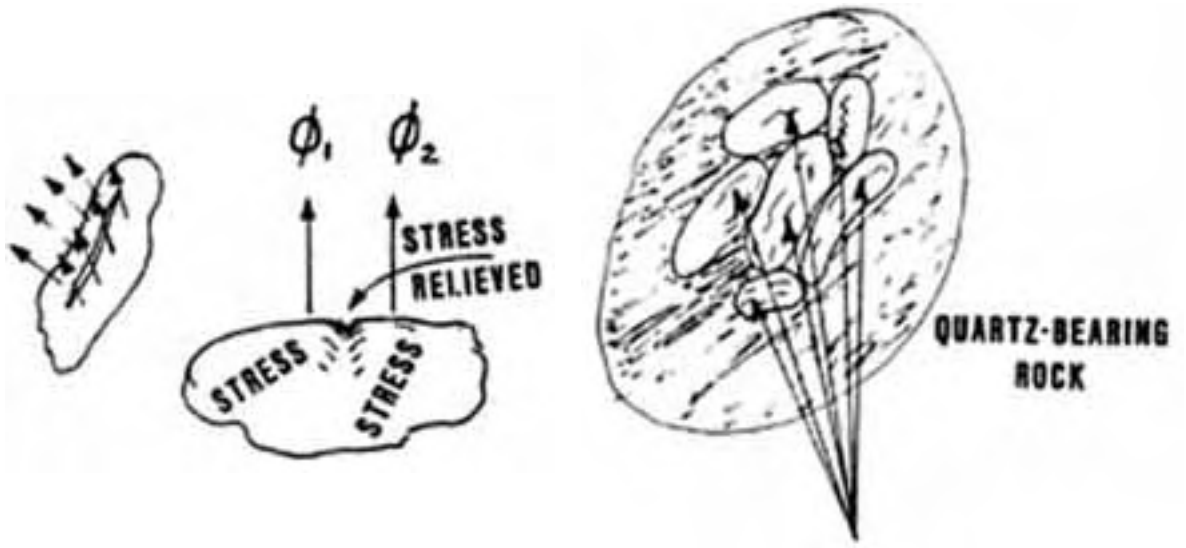


ALL VECTORS AND VECTOR FIELDS ARE CREATED BY SCALAR INTERFEROMETRY AND PAIR COUPLING

EM COUPLING CONDITION

$$\Delta L/c = \Delta T$$

Figure 2. Pair Coupling: Producing EM at a Distance



LOCKED-IN STRESSED CRACKS

EACH TINY STRESSED CRACK ACTS AS A SCALAR INTERFEROMETER

BECOMES A PRIGOGINE CRYSTAL

Figure 3. Natural Scalar Interferometers

An earthquake fault zone is such a scalar interferometer. Stresses and charge pileups exist in the plates on each side adjacent to the fault, with stress relief existing in the middle in the fault fracture itself. Since the rock is locally nonlinear, the mechanical stresses and electrical currents in it are also locally nonlinear. This results in the generation of multiple frequencies of ϕ_4-waves from each side of the fault interferometer, yielding two complex Fourier expansion patterns of scalar potential waves. On occasion these two Fourier-transformed scalar wave patterns couple at a distance to produce stable ordinary electromagnetic field in a 3-dimensional spatial pattern -- e.g., a stress light such as the Vestigia light covered in Part I of The Excalibur Briefing. Driven by the erratic two scalar Fourier expansion patterns of the scalar interferometer (whose input stresses normally slowly change), an erratic, darting, hovering "spooklight" of the variety studied by Vestigia is produced.

As the stresses change in each side of the interferometer, the distant scalar coupling zone is affected. Thus the stresslight moves and its form changes, but it may be relatively stable in form for seconds or minutes. Since the stresses in the rock may be intense, the stress light may involve an intense pair of ϕ-patterns coupling into the sphere or ball of vector EM energy. The atoms and molecules of the air in the region of the coupled stresslight ball thus become highly excited, giving off radiant energy as the excited states decay.

Since much of the piezoelectric material in the stressed rocks is quartz grains, the features of quartz are of particular interest. Each little quartz grain is itself highly stressed, and has stress cracks. It is therefore a little scalar interferometer. Further, quartz is transparent to infrared and ultraviolet; and the random orientation of all the quartz scalar interferometers may also form a Prigogine system far from thermodynamic equilibrium. If so, this system can tap into highly energetic microscopic electromagnetic fluctuations to produce large-scale, ordered, relatively stable patterns of electromagnetic energy at a distance.

In short, all of this lends support to the formation of relatively stable but somewhat erratic patterns of electromagnetic energy at a distance from the fault itself. In the atmosphere, such scalar interferometers could form in clouds or even in the air or between clouds and earth. If so, such rare but occasional "weather" scalar interferometers could account for the rare phenomenon of ball lightning. The intense energy of the ball of lightning, as compared to the lesser energy of an earthstress light, could well be due to the enormous electrical charges between clouds or between cloud and earth, available to fuel the scalar interferometer. Very probably it is this phenomenon which gave Tesla the clue to scalar wave interferometry.

Thus such phenomena as earthstress lights, ball lightning, and the Tesla system of wireless transmission of energy at a distance with negligible losses and at speeds exceeding the speed of light may be explained. They are complex, however, and involve fundamental changes to present electromagnetic theory. These changes include utilizing 4-space scalar

electrostatic potentials, scalar waves, pair coupling, ordinary 3-dimensional Fourier expansion, the Prigogine effect, and the properties of piezoelectric materials in rocks.

Since the scalar potential also stresses time, it can change the rate of flow of time itself. Thus it affects anything which exists in time -- including the mind, both of the individual and at various levels of unconsciousness. Therefore the same functions that result in earthstress lights also affect mind and thought, and are in turn affected by mind and thought. This is the missing ingredient in Persinger's theory that UFO's are correlated with, and a result of, fault zones and earth stresses. While Persinger seems to feel this is a "normal physics" explanation, it indeed involves a paranormal explanation.

The time-stressing ability of the true ϕ scalar wave also explains the interaction of such earthstress lights with humans and human intent, as noted by other researchers. (E.g., the lights that repeatedly seemed to react to the observers, as detailed by Dr. Harley Rutledge in his epoch-making Project Identification, Prentice-Hall, 1981.)

These ideas in condensed form comprise the concepts required to violate the speed of light and produce an ordinary electromagnetic field at a distance, using scalar interferometry, without losses -- as Tesla had done in his wireless transmission system which he had tested prior to 1900 and had perfected by the 1930's. Scalar interferometry can give stable regions of EM or "light energy" at a distance without losses, particularly as detailed in the beautiful Vestigia experiments, and it is within our grasp to utilize the new effects. Indeed, any stress crack in a material can result in the scalar potential interferometer effect. Exophoton and exoelectron emission -- poorly understood but already known in fatiguing of materials -- must be at least partly due to the scalar interferometer effect.

However, one additional caution should be advanced. Normal movement of electrons allows so much "sideplay" movement of the electrons -- and there is so much such sideplay electron motion in the surrounding vicinity -- that pair coupling is almost instantaneous for small waves. Thus orbital electrons in atoms seem to absorb and emit vector EM photons. Actually they also emit some percentage of scalar waves as well. Since a scalar wave is comprised exclusively of disturbance in the virtual state, it need not obey the conservation of energy law. Further, a scalar wave of itself does not "push electrons" or other charges; hence it is nearly indetectable by present detectors. Ionization detectors such as a Geiger counter tube, e.g., are exceptions if the scalar wave encountered is fairly strong. In that case sufficient triplex coupling with the ionized gas occurs to produce additional ionization or charge, breaching the tube's cutoff threshold and producing a cascade discharge of electrons and voltage which is detected. But weak scalar waves are presently indetectable by ordinary instruments. However, these small scalar waves are detectable by sensitive interferometry techniques e.g., such as an electron interferometer. Since the use of such instruments is quite rare, then indeed we have been living immersed in a sea of scalar waves without knowing it.

Finally, the percentage of scalar waves produced by changes in charged

mass pileups can be increased by utilizing charged mass streaming. Essentially the charged masses must be moved suddenly, as quickly as possible, at or near the complete breakdown of the medium. For this reason, Tesla utilized sparkgaps in his early transmission systems, but also found that he could induce ionized media to "breakdown" in such fashion by a slow growth process. One of his early patented atmospheric wireless transmission systems is based on this fact. However, it was necessary to use a very high voltage, insuring extreme stress on the medium and hence some spillover stress onto time itself. In other words, ϕ_3 is always an approximation; at sufficiently high spatial stress, sufficient spillover ϕ_4 exists to give Tesla scalar waves. For this reason, Tesla used very high voltages and extremely sharp discharges to give "streaming" of the charged masses and thus high percentages of ϕ_4 waves. This suggests that the breakdown of dielectrics is a much richer phenomenon than is presently allowed for in the conventional theory.

To summarize, electrostatic potential -- ϕ-field is stress on the spacetime medium at a four-dimensional point. I. e. , it is a sort of pressure on the medium, but pressure on all four dimensions, not just on the three spatial dimensions. Thus in the new standard theory, ϕ_4 may have complex values. In addition, a ϕ-wave is to be interpreted as a scalar longitudinal wave in complex spacetime -- directly in ϕ_0, the normal average 4-space stress itself. And charge and charged mass must be recognized as two separate concepts. This is the gist of what I finally recognized about Nikola Tesla's work and fundamental discovery.

This is exciting, for it means that Tesla stress waves can affect either space or time individually, or both space and time simultaneously, or even oscillate back and forth between primarily affecting time and primarily affecting space, Tesla's waves were actually these ϕ-field scalar waves. As such, they were fundamentally different from ordinary electromagnetic waves, and had entirely different characteristics, just as Tesla often stated. E. g., a Tesla wave can either move spatially, with time flowing linearly; move temporally only (sitting at a point and waxing and waning in magnitude -- but changing the rate of flow of time itself in doing so, and affecting gravitational field, fundamental constants of nature, etc,), or move in a combination of the two modes. In the latter case, the Tesla wave moves in space with a very strange motion -- it oscillates between (1) spatially standing still and flexing time, and (2) moving smoothly in space while time flows smoothly and evenly. I.e., It stands at one point (or at one columnar region), flexing for a moment; then slowly picks up spatial velocity until it is moving smoothly through space; then slows down again to a "standing column," etc. This is Tesla's fabulous "standing columnar wave."

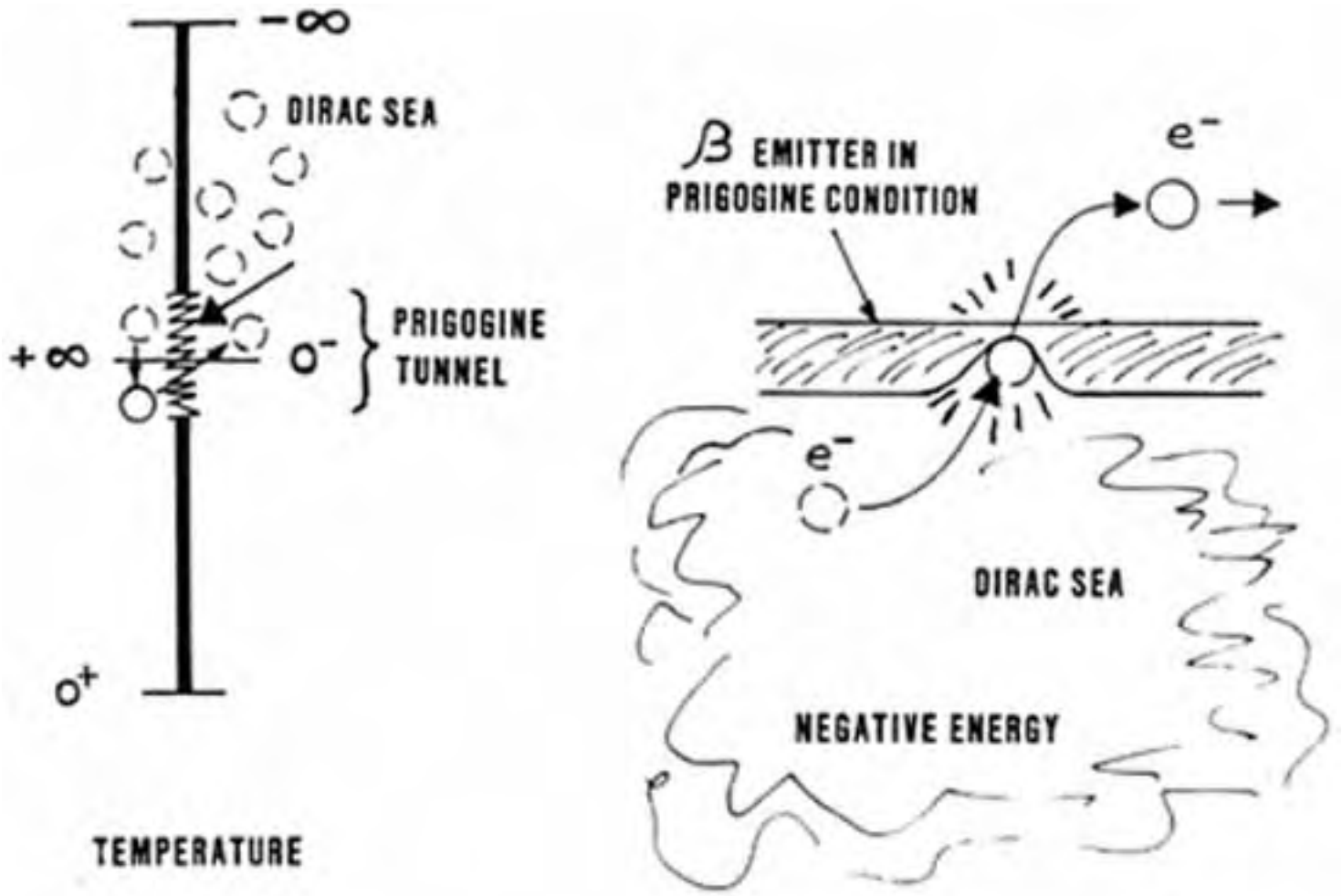


Figure 4. Exoelectric Emission

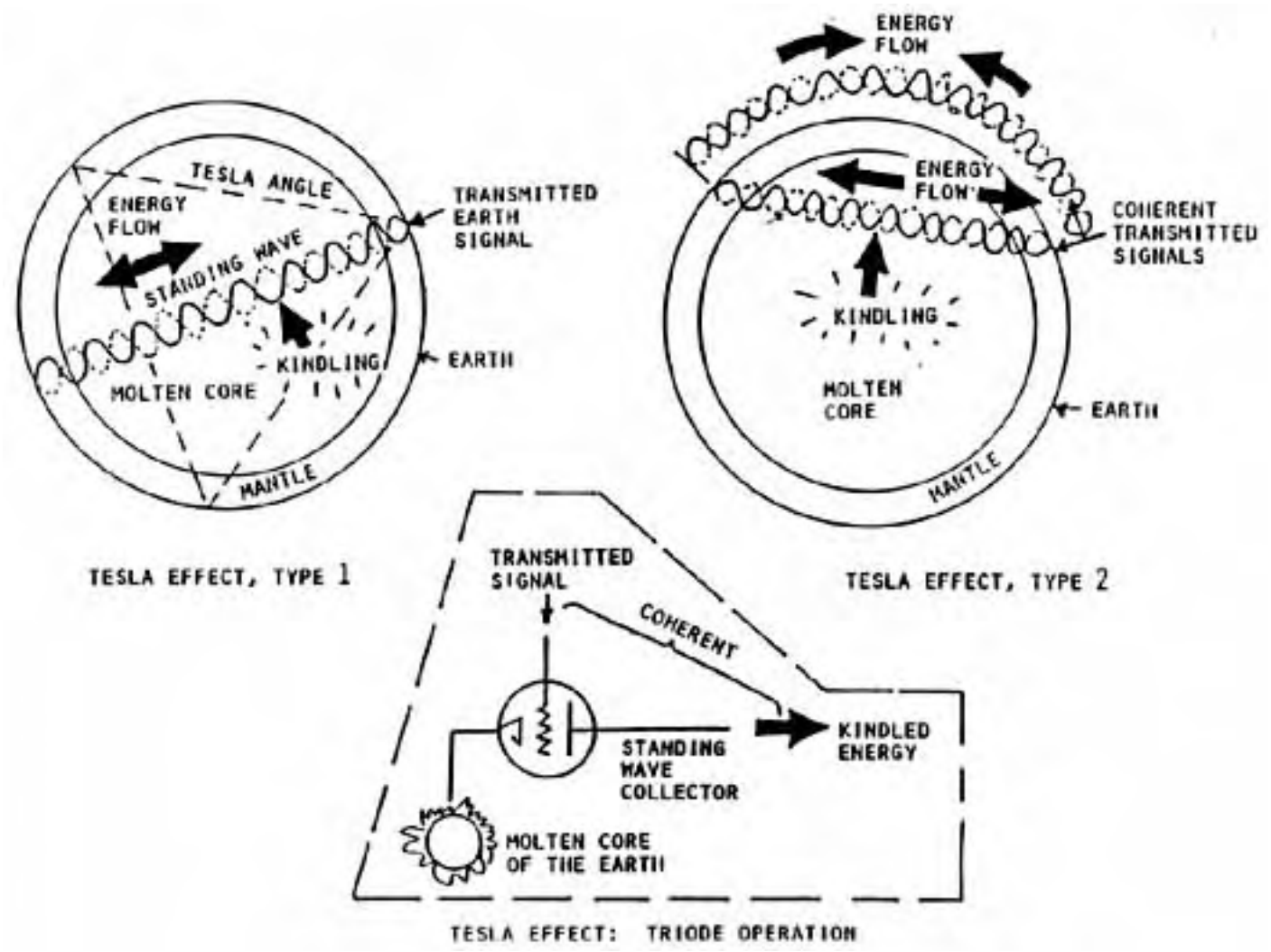


Figure 5. The Tesla Effect

Another wild characteristic of the Tesla wave is that it can affect the rate of flow of time itself; hence it can affect or change every other field including the gravitational field -- that exists in time flow. It can also affect all universal constants, the mass of an object, the inertia of a body, and the mind and thoughts as well! All of these exist in the flow of time, and they are affected if the time stream in which they exist is affected. This was the awful secret that Tesla partially discovered by 1900, and which he came more and more to fully realize as he pursued its nature and its ramifications into the 1920's and 1930's.

Tesla also found he could set up standing ϕ-field waves through the earth. He in fact intended to do so, for he had also discovered that all charges in the highly stressed earth regions in which such a standing wave existed produced ϕ-fields which would feed (kindle) energy into the standing ϕ-field wave by pair coupling. I.e., normal vector field energy would "assemble" onto the scalar matrix wave by means of pair-coupling. Thus by transmitting a scalar standing wave into the earth, he could easily tap the fiery scalar fields produced in the

molten core of the planet itself, turning them into ordinary electromagnetic energy. In such case, a single generator would enable anyone to put up a simple antenna and extract all the free energy desired.

When Tesla's alarmed financial backers discovered this was his real intent, they considered him a dangerous madman and found it necessary to ruthlessly stop him at all costs. And so his financial support was withdrawn, he was harassed in his more subtle patent efforts (and the patents themselves were adulterated), and his name gradually was removed from all the electrical textbooks. By 1914 Tesla, who had been the greatest inventor and scientist in the world, had become essentially a nonperson.

A few other persons in the early 1900's also were aware that potential and voltage are different. And some of them even learned to utilize Tesla's ϕ-field, even though they only vaguely understood they were utilizing a fundamentally different kind of electromagnetic wave. For example, James Harris Rogers patented an undersea and underground communications system which Tesla later confirmed utilized Tesla waves. The U.S. secretly used the Rogers communications system in World War I to communicate with U.S. submarines underwater, and to communicate through the earth to the American Expeditionary Force Headquarters in Europe. The Rogers system was declassified after the War and very shortly after that, it had mysteriously been scrubbed off the face of the earth. Again, potential stress waves -- Tesla waves -- were eliminated and "buried."

Probably the most brilliant inventor and researcher into Tesla's electromagnetics was T. Henry Moray of Salt Lake City, Utah. Dr. Moray actually succeeded in tapping the limitless zero-point energy of vacuum (spacetime) itself. By 1939, Dr. Moray's amplifier contained 29 stages and its output stage produced 50 kilowatts of power from vacuum. Interestingly, another 50 kilowatts could be tapped off any other stage in the device -- which consequently could have produced almost 1.5 megawatts of electrical power! Dr. Moray's epoch-making work was suppressed also. His device -- which represented over 20 years of heartbreaking accumulation of 29 working tubes from thousands made -- was destroyed by a Soviet agent in 1939, but not before the agent had obtained the drawings for building the tubes and the device itself. Today the Moray amplifier is a standard component of many of the Soviet secret superweapons and Tesla weapons.

In the 20's and 30's, Tesla announced the final perfection of his wireless transmission of energy without losses even to interplanetary distances. In several articles (e.g., H. Winfield Secor, "Tesla Maps Our Electrical Future, " Science and Invention, Vol. XVII, No.12, pp. 1077, 1124-1126), Tesla even revealed he used longitudinal stress waves in his wireless power transmission. Quoting from the article, "Tesla upholds the startling theory formulated by him long ago, that

the radio transmitters as now used, do not emit Hertz waves, as commonly believed, but waves of sound." "He says that a Hertz wave would only be possible in a solid ether, but he has demonstrated already in 1897 that the ether is a gas, which can only transmit waves of sound; that is such as are propagated by alternate compressions and rarefactions of the medium in which transverse waves are absolutely impossible." The wily Tesla did not reveal, of course, that such scalar waves nearly always immediately pair-coupled into vector waves when produced by normal means. Tesla himself was working with longitudinal scalar waves.

Table 4. Rogers' Undersea and Underground Communication System

- **SECRETLY USED BY U.S. IN WWI**
- **COMMUNICATED TO SUBS UNDERWATER**
  - **ANY DEPTH, UP TO 30 KHZ**
  - **REDUCED DEPTH, >30 KHZ**
- **COMMUNICATED TO EXPEDITIONARY HQ OVERSEAS**
  - **5,000 TIMES STRONGER THAN AERIAL**
  - **STATIC-FREE**
- **DECLASSIFIED IN 1919**
  - **TO REVOLUTIONIZE COMMUNICATIONS**
  - **TO END ALL SURFACE ANTENNAS**
- **MYSTERIOUSLY "LOST"**
- **REDISCOVERED AND "LOST" THREE TIMES AFTER WWII**

continued

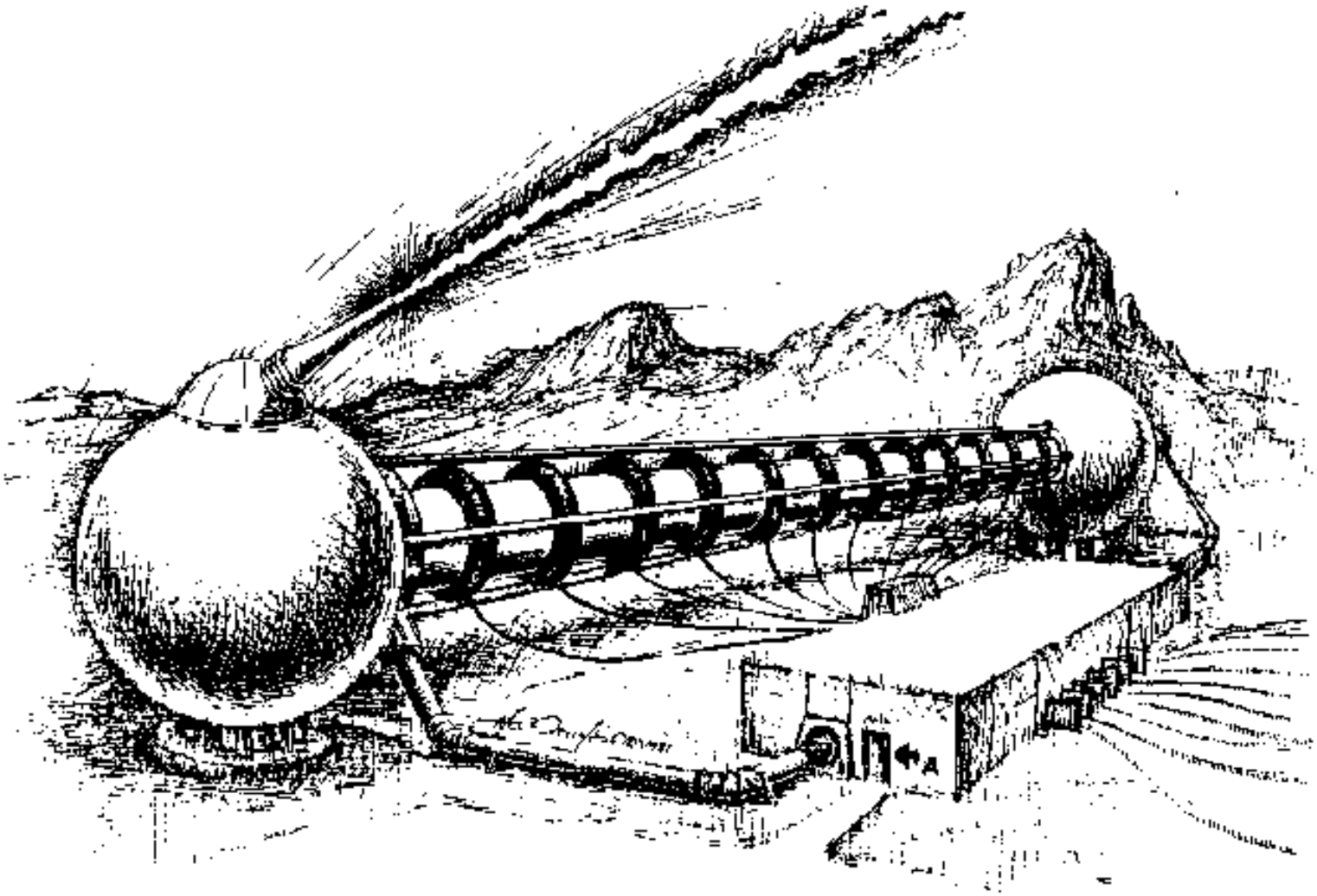
ORDER THE ALL NEW 2ND EDITION OF "FER DE LANCE"

Updated to the year 2002

Stunning new revelations about the secret scalar EM wars the media ignores

THIS BOOK IS THE ONLY SOURCE FOR THIS INFORMATION

The Tom Bearden Website

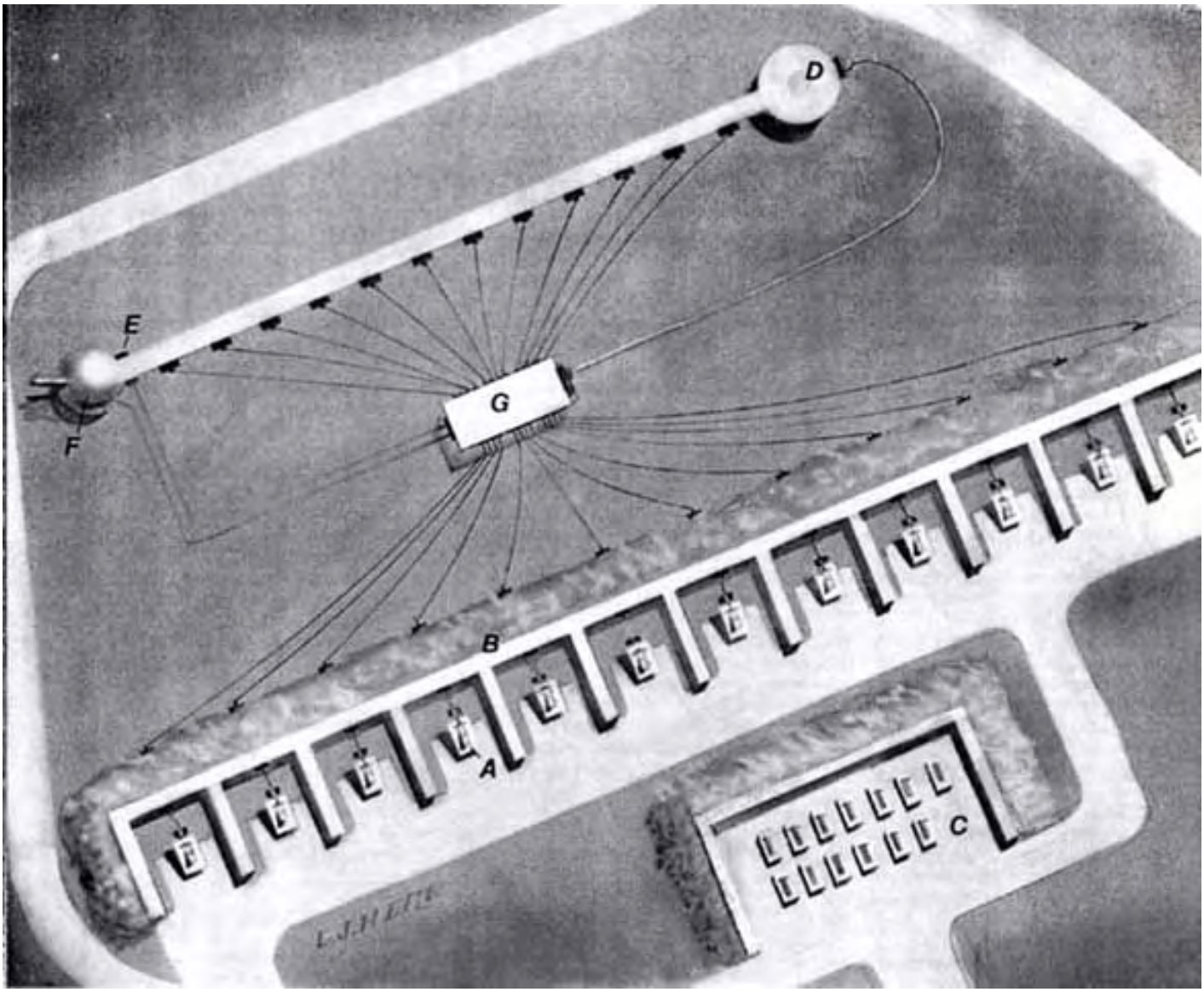


Scalar Potential Interferometer

Figure 6. Multimode Tesla Weapon

In the 1930's Tesla announced other bizarre and terrible weapons: a death ray, a weapon to destroy hundreds or even thousands of aircraft at hundreds of miles range, and his ultimate weapon to end all war -- the Tesla shield, which nothing could penetrate. However, by this time no one any longer paid any real attention to the forgotten great genius. Tesla died in 1943 without ever revealing the secret of these great weapons and inventions.

Unfortunately, today in 1981 the Soviet Union has long since discovered and weaponized the Tesla scalar wave effects. Here we only have time to detail the most powerful of these frightening Tesla weapons -- which Brezhnev undoubtedly was referring to in 1975 when the Soviet side at the SALT talks suddenly suggested limiting the development of new weapons "more frightening than the mind of man had imagined." One of these weapons is the Tesla howitzer recently completed at the Saryshagan missile range and presently considered to be either a high-energy laser or a particle beam weapon, (See Aviation Week & Space Technology, July 28, 1980, p. 48 for an artist's conception.)



Aviation Week & Space Technology July 28, 1980

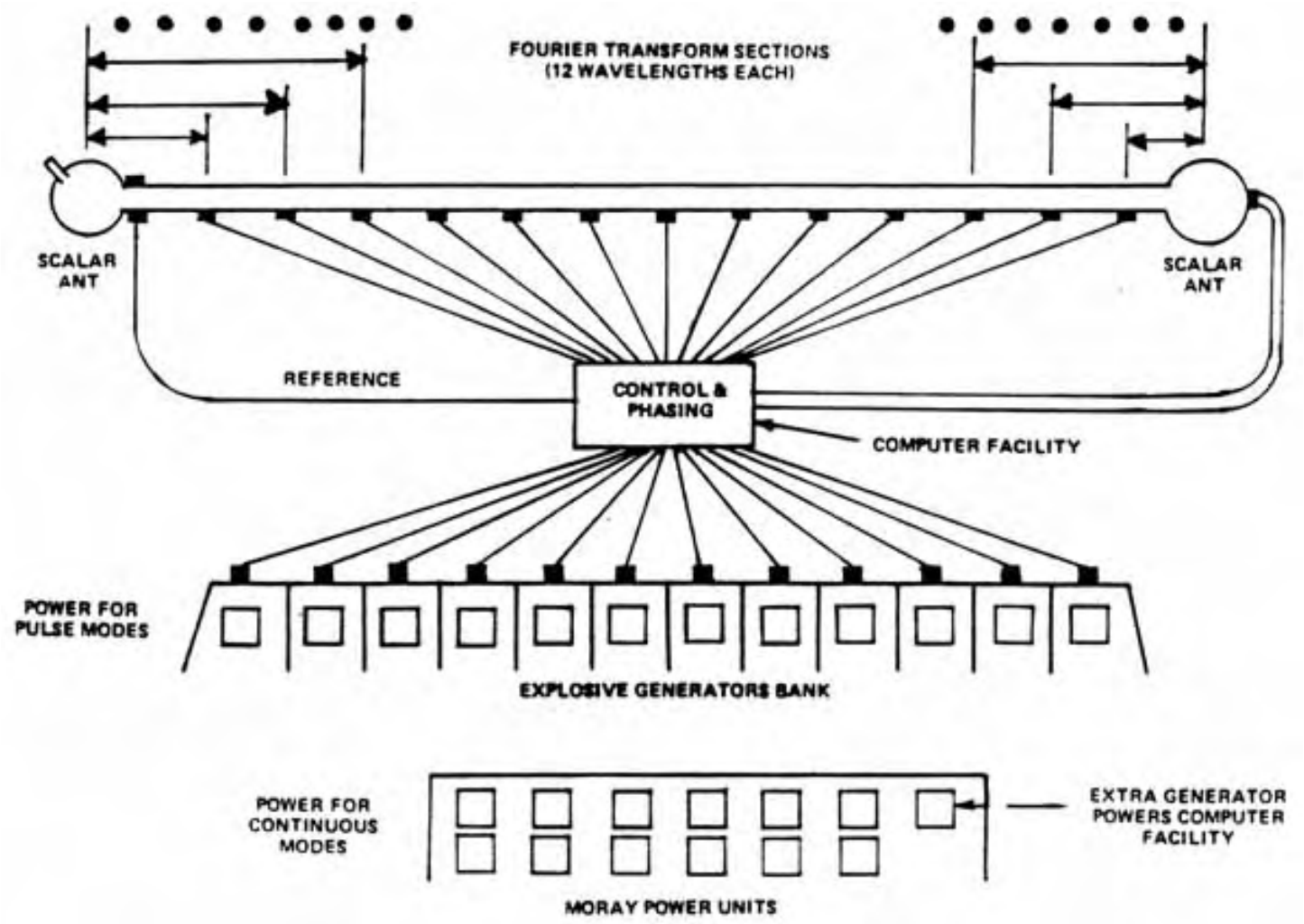


Figure 7. Tesla Weapons at Saryshagan

The Saryshagan howitzer actually is a huge Tesla scalar interferometer with four modes of operation. One continuous mode is the Tesla shield, which places a thin, impenetrable hemispherical shell of energy over a large defended area. The 3-dimensional shell is created by interfering two Fourier-expansion, 3-dimensional scalar hemispherical patterns in space so they pair-couple into a dome-like shell of intense, ordinary electromagnetic energy. The air molecules and atoms in the shell are totally ionized and thus highly excited, giving off intense, glowing light. Anything physical which hits the shell receives an enormous discharge of electrical energy and is instantly vaporized -- it goes pfft! like a bug hitting one of the electrical bug killers now so much in vogue.

If several of these hemispherical shells are concentrically stacked, even the gamma radiation and EMP from a high altitude nuclear explosion above the stack cannot penetrate all the shells due to repetitive absorption and reradiation, and scattering in the layered plasmas.

In the continuous shield mode, the Tesla interferometer is fed by a bank of Moray free energy generators, so that enormous energy is available in the shield. A diagram of the Saryshagan-type Tesla

howitzer is shown in figure 7. Hal Crawford's fine drawing of the interferometer end of the Tesla howitzer is shown in figure 6. Hal's exceptional rendition of the Tesla shield produced by the howitzer is shown in figure 8.

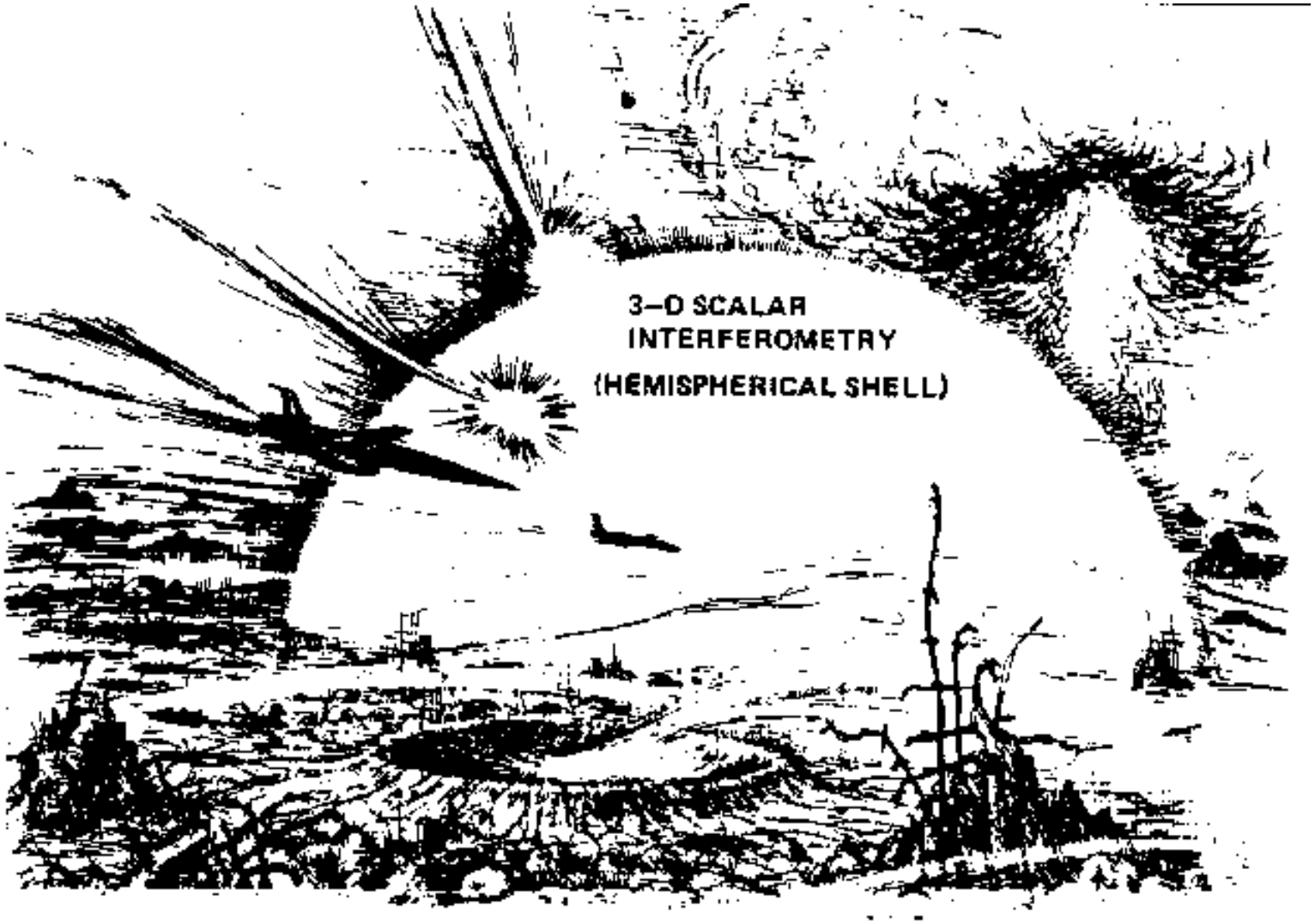


Figure 8. The Tesla Shield

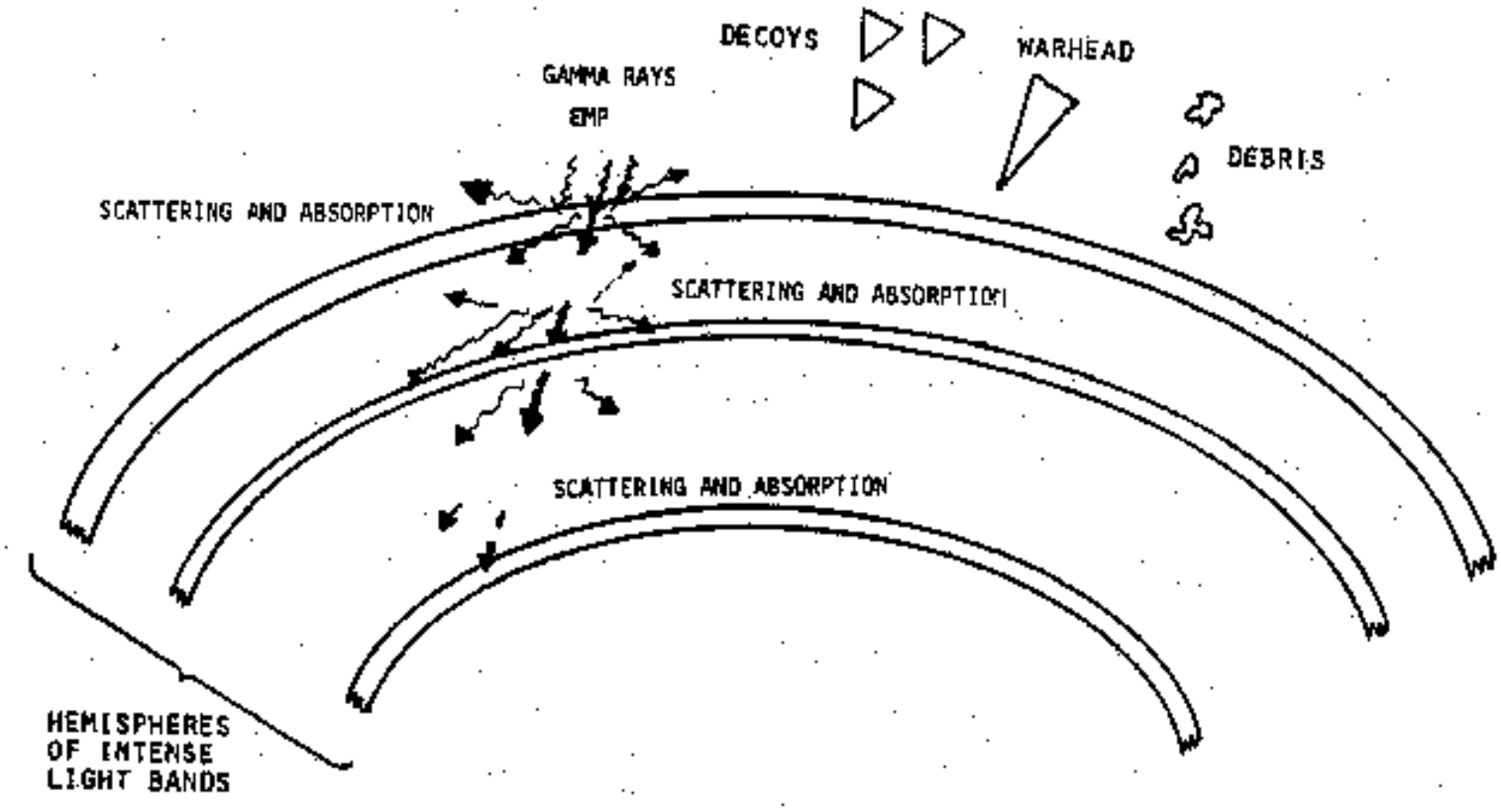
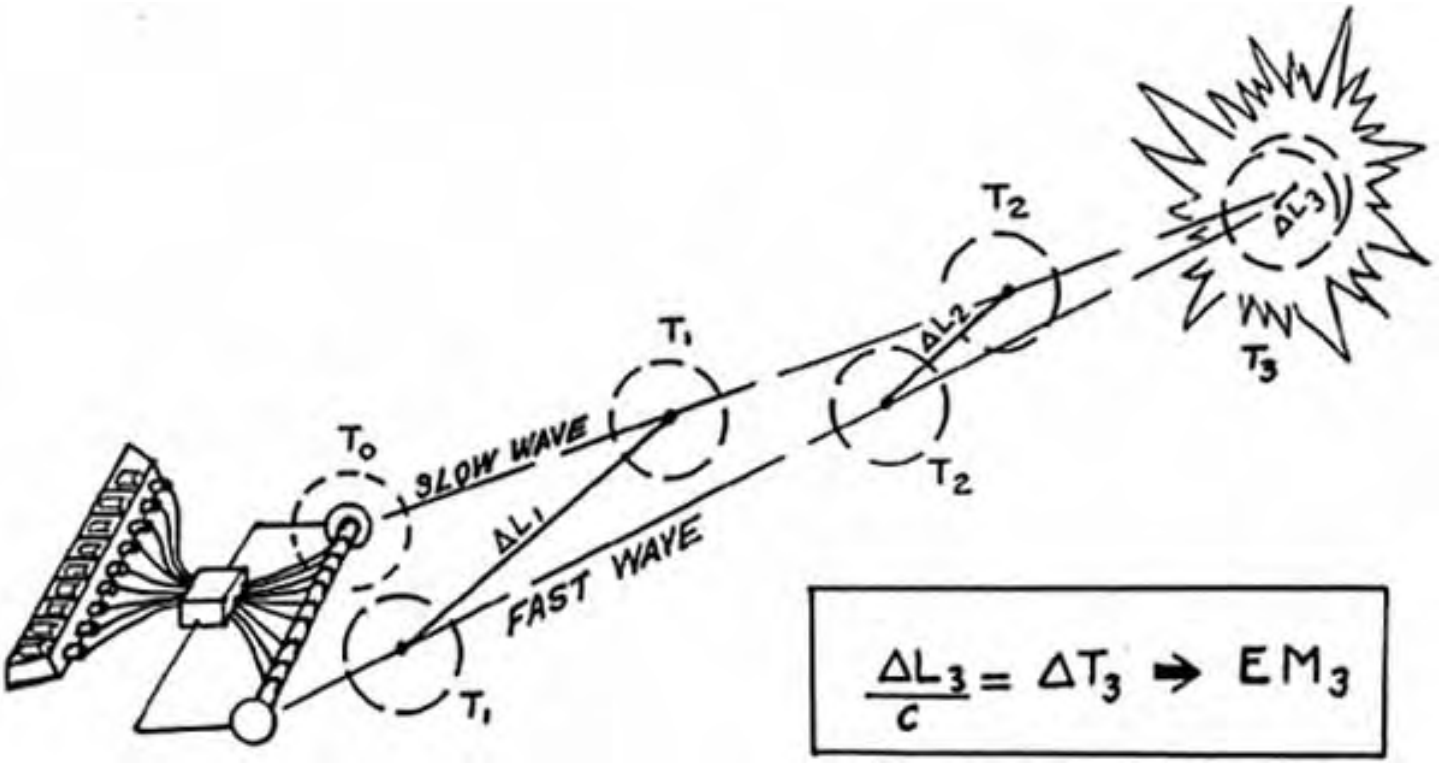


Figure 9. Tesla Terminal Area Defense System

In the pulse mode, a single intense 3-dimensional scalar phi-field pulse form is fired, using two truncated Fourier transforms, each involving several frequencies, to provide the proper 3-dimensional shape (Figure 10). This is why two scalar antennas separated by a baseline are required. After a time delay calculated for the particular target, a second and faster pulse form of the same shape is fired from the interferometer antennas. The second pulse overtakes the first, catching it over the target zone and pair-coupling with it to instantly form a violent EMP of ordinary vector (Hertzian) electromagnetic energy. There is thus no vector transmission loss between the howitzer and the burst. Further, the coupling time is extremely short, and the energy will appear sharply in an "electromagnetic pulse (EMP)" strikingly similar to the 2-pulsed EMP of a nuclear weapon.

This type weapon is what actually caused the mysterious flashes off the southwest coast of Africa, picked up in 1979 and 1980 by Vela satellites. The second flash, e.g., was in the infrared only, with no visible spectrum. Nuclear flashes do not do that, and neither does superlightning, meteorite strikes, meteors, etc. In addition, one of the scientists at the Arecibo Ionospheric Observatory observed a gravitational wave disturbance -- signature of the truncated Fourier pattern and the time-squeezing effect of the Tesla potential wave -- traveling toward the vicinity of the explosion.



TESLA HOWITZER
(SCALAR INTERFEROMETER)

Figure 10. "Nuclear" Flashes off the Coast of Africa

Lithuania - 10 Sep 1976 - British European Airways Flight #831 between Moscow and London

CIA Report Released under FOIA

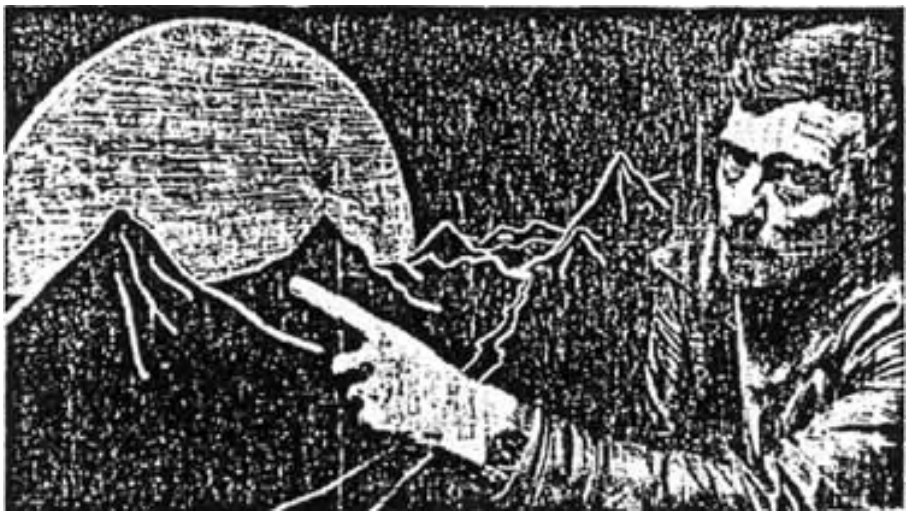
Figure 11. Continuous Tesla Fireball

The pulse mode may be fed from either Moray generators or -- if the Moray generators have suffered their anomalous "all fail" malfunction -- ordinary explosive generators. Thus the Tesla howitzer can always function in the pulse mode, but it will be limited in power if the Moray generators fail.

In the continuous mode, two continuous scalar waves are emitted -- one faster than the other -- and they pair-couple into vector energy at the region where they approach an in-phase condition. In this mode, the energy in the distant "ball" or geometric region would appear continuously and be sustained -- and this is Tesla's secret of wireless transmission of energy at a distance without any losses. It is also the secret of a "continuous fireball" weapon capable of destroying hundreds of aircraft or missiles at a distance. An example of a Soviet

test of this mode of operation is shown in figure 11.

Witness to a super weapon?



Nick Downie describes the strange lurid glow that flared silently over the Hindu Kush

THE SUNDAY TIMES, 17 AUGUST 1980

(Multiple incidents in Sept., 1979)

TEHERAN, IRAN 17 JUNE 1966

SEEN FROM NEAR MEHRABAD AIRPORT

OBSERVED 4-5 MINUTES

SEEN BY 2 AIRCRAFT

CIA REPORT RELEASED UNDER FOIA

Figure 12. Tesla EMP Globe

The volume of the Tesla fireball can be vastly expanded to yield a globe which will not vaporize physical vehicles but will deliver an EMP to them to dud their electronics. A test of this mode is shown in figure 12. (See also Gwynne Roberts, "Witness to a Super Weapon?", the London Sunday Times, 17 August 1980 for several other tests of this mode at Saryshagan, seen from Afghanistan by British TV cameraman and former War Correspondent Nick Downie.)

If the Moray generators fail anomalously, then a continuous mode limited in power and range could conceivably be sustained by powering the interferometer from more conventional power-sources such as advanced magnetohydrodynamic generators.

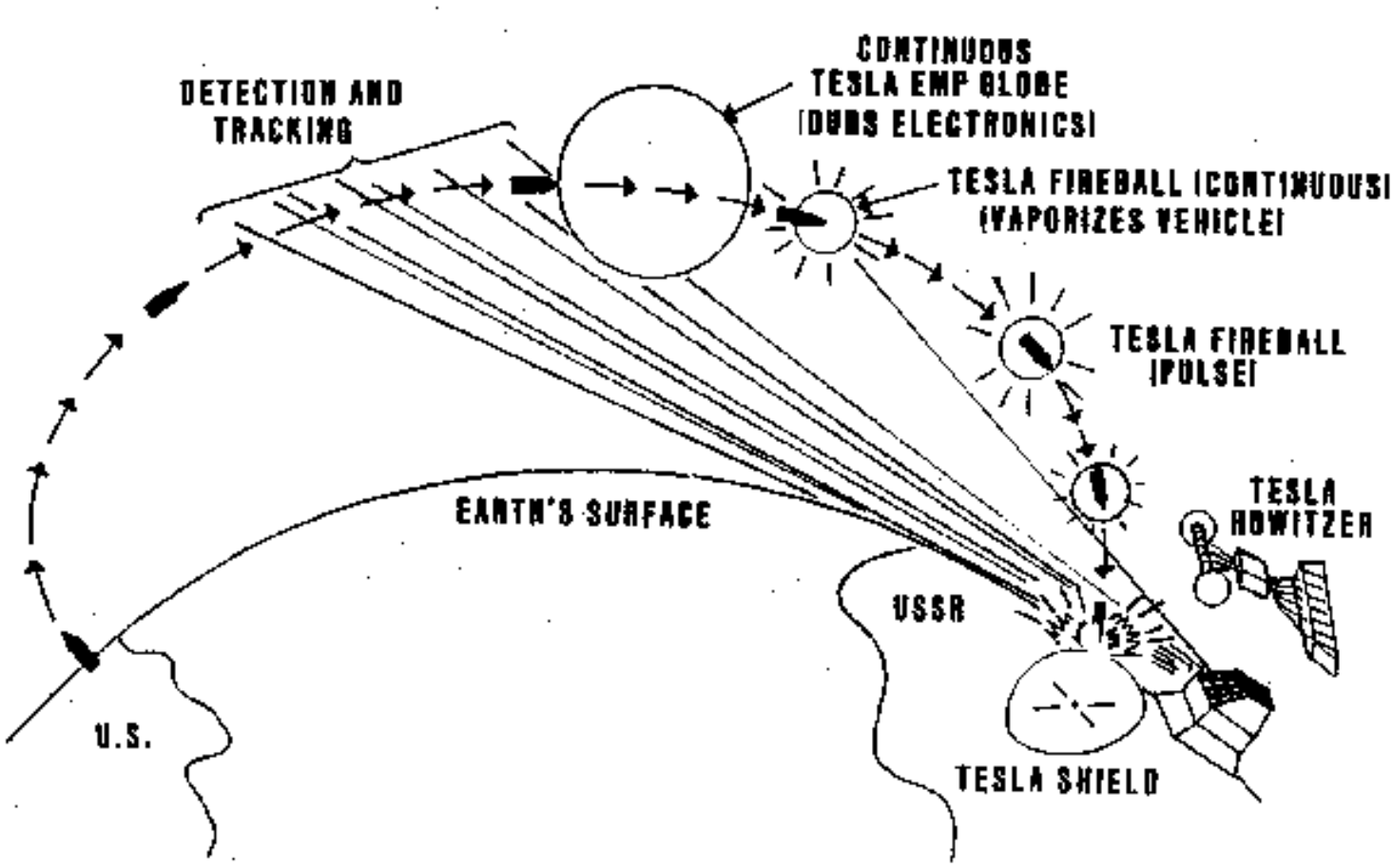


Figure 13. Tesla ABM Defenses

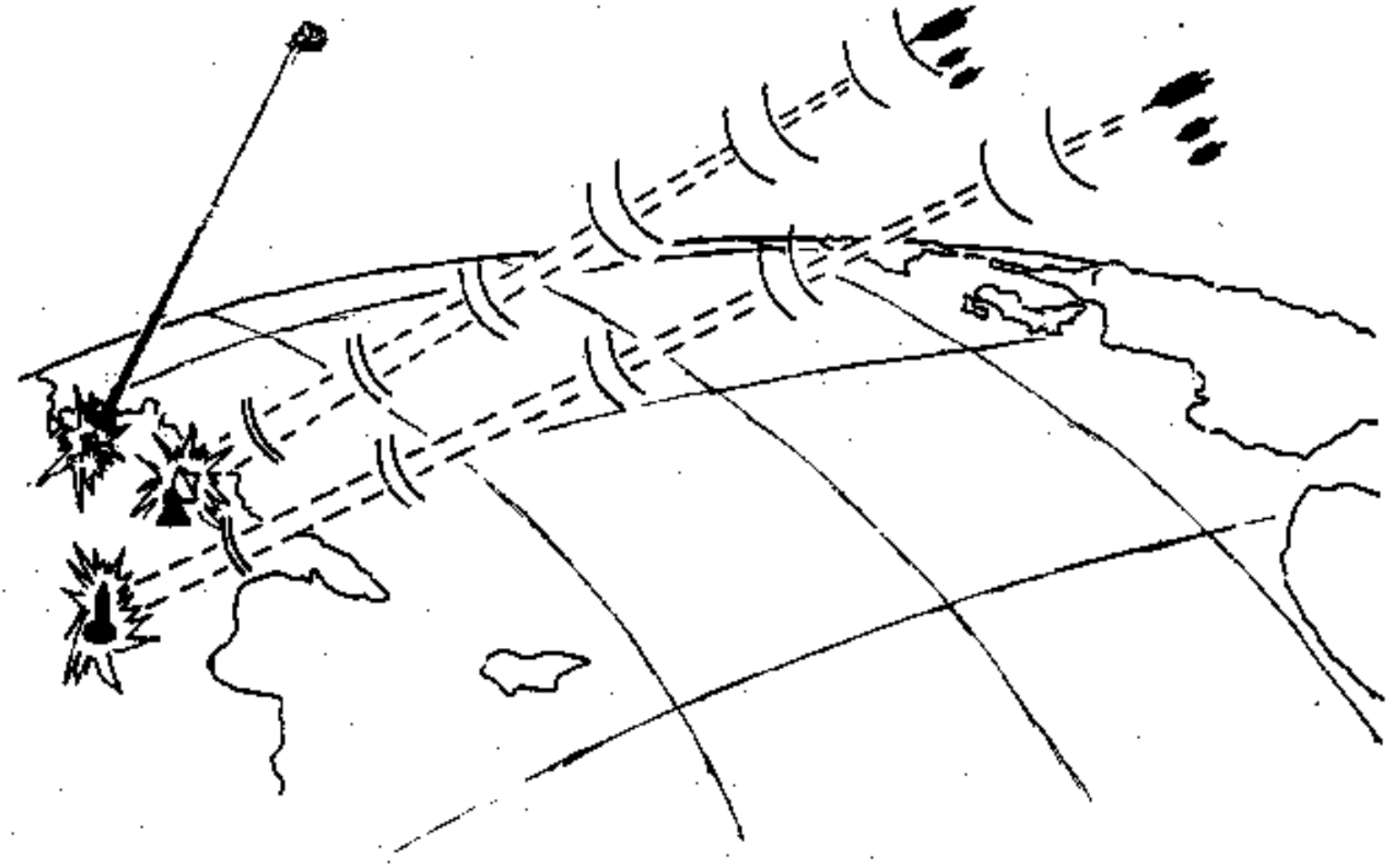


Figure 14. Moray/Tesla Technology: Star Wars Now

Typical strategic ABM uses of Tesla weapons are shown in figure 13. In addition, of course, smaller Tesla howitzer systems for anti-tactical ballistic missile defense of tactical troops and installations could be constituted of more conventional field missile systems using paired or triplet radars, of conventional external appearance, in a scalar interferometer mode.

With Moray generators as power sources and multiply deployed reentry vehicles with scalar antennas and transmitters, ICBM reentry systems now can become long range "blasters" of the target areas, from thousands of kilometers distance (figure 14). Literally, "Star Wars" is liberated by the Tesla technology. And in air attack, jammers and ECM aircraft now become "Tesla blasters." With the Tesla technology, emitters become primary fighting components of stunning power.

The potential peaceful implications of Tesla waves are also enormous. By utilizing the "time squeeze" effect, one can get antigravity, materialization and dematerialization, transmutation, and mindboggling medical benefits. One can also get subluminal and superluminal communication, see through the earth and through the ocean, etc. The new view of phi-field also provides a unified field theory, higher orders of reality, and a new super-relativity, but detailing these possibilities must wait for another book.

With two cerebral brain halves, the human being also has a Tesla scalar interferometer between his ears. And since the brain and nervous system processes

avalanche discharges, it can produce (and detect) scalar Tesla waves to at least a limited degree. Thus a human can sometimes produce anomalous spatiotemporal effects at a distance and through time. This provides an exact mechanism for psychokinesis, levitation, psychic healing, telepathy, precognition, postcognition, remote viewing, etc. It also provides a reason why an individual can detect a "stick" on a radionics or Hieronymus machine (which processes scalar waves), when ordinary detectors detect nothing. Unfortunately there is not room to develop the implications of this human Tesla interferometry in detail, for that must wait for yet another book, presently in its initial stages, that Hal Crawford and I are writing.

Table 5. Orders of Reality

- **PHOTONS ARE**
  - **> PAIR-COUPLED SCALARS**
  - **> VELOCITY-LIMITED TO C**
  - **> CARRIERS OF T**

- **PHOTON INTERACTION**
  - **> IS UBIQUITOUS**
  - **> PRODUCES $\dot{T} = C$**
  - **> YIELDS 1st ORDER REALITY**

- **SCALAR O WAVES**
  - **> NOT VELOCITY-LIMITED**
  - **> YIELD HIGHER ORDER REALITIES**

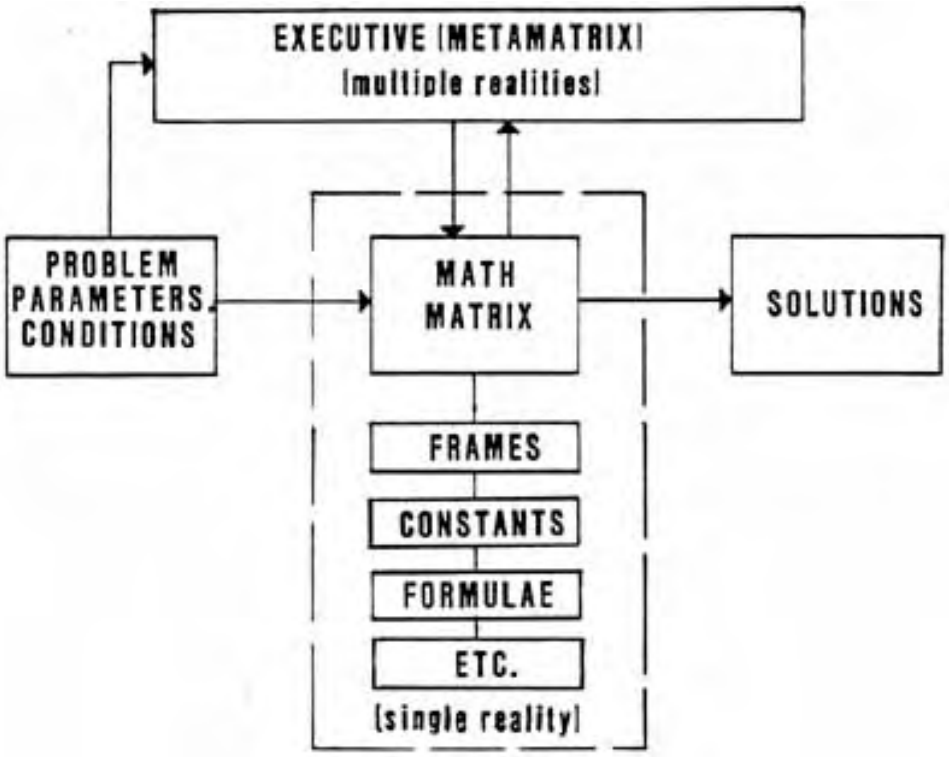


Figure 15. Implications of Tesla Potential

At the July 1981 U.S. Psychotronics Association's Annual Conference in Dayton, Ohio, I presented the first rough paper on the Tesla secret and scalar

interferometry. A videotape of the presentation was made and will shortly be available. I am also scheduled to make a special presentation at the Alternate Energy Conference in Toronto, Canada in latter October, 1981. A professional, videotaped two-hour presentation on this subject is also being prepared. Wide distribution of the material through the international underground physics and technology network has already been made. This time, God willing, Tesla's secret will not be suppressed for another 80 years!

And perhaps it is not yet too late. The material has cost me (now) some 16 years of agonizing labor and nearly $100,000 of my own personal funds. No orthodox university, scientific group, foundation, or governmental agency would support such an effort, either financially or otherwise. Indeed, most ordinary journals will not even accept material on such matters. Nonetheless, the area is of overwhelming importance and I truly believe Tesla's lost secret will shortly affect the lives of every human being on earth.

Perhaps with the free and open release of Tesla's secret, the scientific and governmental bureaucracies will be. shocked awake from their slumber, and we can develop defenses before Armageddon occurs. Perhaps there is hope after all -- for even Brezhnev, in his strange July, 1975 proposal to the SALT talks, seemed to reveal a perception that a turning point in war and weaponry may have been reached, and that human imagination is incapable of dealing with the ability to totally engineer reality itself. Having tested the weapons, the Soviets must be aware that the ill-provoked oscillation of timeflow affects the minds and thoughts -- and the very lifestreams and even the collective species unconsciousnesses -- of all lifeforms on earth. They must know that these weapons are two-edged swords, and that the backlash from their use can be far more terrible to the user than was the original effect to his victim.

If we can avoid the Apocalypse, the fantastic secret of Nikola Tesla can be employed to cure and elevate man, not kill him. Tesla's discovery can eventually remove every conceivable external human limitation. If we humans ourselves can elevate our consciousness to properly utilize the Tesla electromagnetics, then Nikola Tesla -- who gave us the electrical twentieth century in the first place -- may yet give us a fantastic new future more shining and glorious than all the great scientists and sages have imagined.

References

The Tom Bearden
Website

REFERENCES

1. Whittaker, E. T., Proc. Lond. Math. Soc. 1, 367 (1903).

2. Debye, P., Ann. Phvs. (Leipz.) 30, 57 (1909).

3. Bromwich, T. J. I'A. Phil. Trans. A, 220, 175 (1920); also Phil. Mag., 38, 143 (1919).

4. Laporte, O. & Uhlenbeck, G. E., Phys. Rev. 37, 1380 (1931).

5. Nisbet, A., Proc. R. Soc. London A 231, 250 (1955).

6. Essex, E. A., Am. Jour. Phys. 45, 1099 (1977).

7. Braunlich, P., Ed., Thermally Stimulated Relaxation in Solids, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1979.

8. Ratzlaff, John. T., Dr. Nikola Tesla: Selected Patent Wrappers, Volumes I, II, III, & IV, Tesla Book Company, 1580 Magnolia Avenue, Millbrae, CA 94030, 1980.

9. Ratzlaff, John T. & Anderson, Leland I., Dr. Nikola Tesla Bibliography, Ragusan Press, 936 Industrial Ave., Palo Alto, CA 94303, 1979.

10. "Tesla- 85th Birthday," N. Y. Sun, July 11, 1941. (Tesla says he could build, within three months, a plant at a cost of $2 million that would melt the engines of an approaching aircraft at a distance of thousands of miles.)

11. "Tesla Promises to Light Dark Spot on Moon. It's Part of a Scheme of His for Interplanetary Radio; Distance Means Nothing. Has 4 New Inventions. Tells of Them on 81st Birthday; 2 Nations Honor Him," N. Y. Herald Tribune, July 11, 1937.

12. O'Neill, John J., "In the Realm of Science: Tesla, who predicted radio, now looks forward to sending waves to the Moon," N. Y. Herald Tribune, Aug. 22, 1937. (Inventor hopes to use energy-transmitting device to make spot glow on the lunar surface. Theory is traced to 1897 experiments. His mechanism is to use vast natural forces, possibly cosmic rays.)

13. "Tesla, 80, Reveals New Power Device," N. Y. Times, July 11, 1936, p. 13, col. 2. (Says his wireless system of power transmission will supply the earth with energy for industry.)

14. Sparling, Earl. "Nikola Tesla, at 79, Uses Earth to Transmit Signals; Expects to have $100,000,000 Within Two Years," N. Y. World-Telegram, July 11, 1935. (Inventor tells of 'quake' in his laboratory that brought police and ambulances during experiments with mechanical oscillator.)

15. "Tesla's Controlled Earth Quakes Power Through the Earth, A Startling Discovery," N. Y. American, July 11, 1935, Section 2. (Announces the successful passage of an induction current with a varying flux through a circuit without the use of a commutator. Cosmic ray studies indicate many tenets of theory of relativity to be fallacious. Possible to convey mechanical effects to any distance.)

16. "Tesla, 79, Promises to Transmit Force -- Transmission of Energy Over World," N. Y. Times, July 11, 1935, p. 23, col. 8. (Tesla has plans to send energy over the entire world. Measurement of cosmic rays said to be 50 times greater than the speed of light, demolishing the theory of relativity.)

17. Tesla, Nikola, "Expanding Sun Will Explode Some Day, Tesla Predicts," N. Y. Herald-Tribune, Aug. 18, 1935. (Present literature on cosmic rays is erroneous. Some cosmic rays reach speeds 50 times that of light. Sun will increase in mass and energy and will ultimately explode. Tesla's view is that the condensation of primary substance is going on continuously. Finds secret of cosmic rays in the positive electrical charge of the sun. Discusses radioactive emanations.)

18. "3 Tesla Inventions -- Famous Scientist Will Tell Them. Tomorrow," N. Y. Sun, July 9, 1935. (One of the discoveries is a new way of transmitting energy, an entirely new principle, nothing like wireless. Also method of harnessing cosmic rays.)

19. Welshimer, Helen, "Dr. Tesla Visions the End of Aircraft in War," Every Week Magazine, Oct. 21, 1934, p. 3. (Claims to have created a new agent, which kills without a trace and yet pierces the thickest armor. Can destroy armies or aircraft.)

20. Tesla, Nikola. "Tesla on Power Development and Future Marvels," N. Y. World Telegram, July 24, 1934. (Source of reference is Prodigal Genius by J. J. O'Neill, p. 241. Reply to articles of June 29, July 12, and July 13, 1934. Praises Westinghouse and Insul to create the power system he had barely suggested in 1893. With regard to death ray effect, Tesla employs an agent

in which intensity does not diminish with the square of the distance.)

21. Dunlap, Orrin E., Jr., "Tesla Sees Evidence That Radio and Light Are Sound, " N. Y. Times, Apr. 8, 1934, X, p. 9, Col. 1. (Tesla points to errors of the past, explains radio as he sees it at age 77. He expects television.). (Note: Sound is a longitudinal wave -- as is the Tesla wave. Hertzian waves are transverse waves, not longitudinal.)

22. Bird, Carol, "Tremendous New Power Soon to be Unleashed," Philadelphia Public Ledger, Sep. 10, 1933, Magazine Section, p. 6. (Revolutionary power project by Tesla, who is also completing process for thought photography.) (Note: Here we have a possible clue that the same principle may be used both in Tesla's energy device and in Tesla's approach to thought photography.)

23. "Tesla 'Harnesses' Cosmic Energy," Phila. Public Ledger, Nov. 2, 1933. (A principle has been discovered to derive cosmic energy which operates the universe. Power is "everywhere present in unlimited quantities." Will eliminate the need for coal, oil, gas, or any of the common fuels.) (Note: Was Tesla referring to what we today call "zero-point energy of the vacuum"? His principle will tap it.)

24. Blakeslee, Howard W., "Discovery of Force to Surround Nations & Smash Attacker Claims of Aged Inventor - Nikola Tesla Makes Announcement on 75th Birthday -- Will Turn Plans Over to Geneva," Minneapolis Tribune, July 11, 1934. (Note: Here the inventor is referring to the "Tesla Shield.")

25. "Tesla, at 78, Bares New 'Death Beam'", N. Y. Times; July 11, 1934, p. 18, col. 1. (Invention powerful enough to destroy 10,000 airplanes at 250 miles away. Defense weapon only.)

26. Alsop, Joseph W., Jr., "Beam to Kill Army at 200 Miles Tesla's Claim on 78th Birthday," N. Y. Herald Tribune. July 11, 1934, pp. 1, 15. (Beam of force similar to death ray, involves four electrical devices. Can also be used in peacetime to transmit power over distances limited only by the curvature of the earth.) (Note: In this reference, we note that the Tesla death ray and the Tesla wireless transmission devices apparently use the same effect or basic principle. There appear to be four devices involved in an operational system.)

27. "A Giant Eye to See 'Round the World' ", Albany Telegram, Feb. 25, 1933. (Based on the mechanism of the human eye. The first two parts of Tesla's invention have been completed. Will allow man to see any part of the earth.) (Note: Similarity of binocular vision to interferometry.)

28. Tesla, Nikola. "Pioneer Radio Engineer Gives Views on Power," N. Y. Herald Tribune, Sept. 11, 1932. (Tesla says wireless waves are not electromagnetic, but sound in nature. Holds space is not curved.) (Note again that sound waves are longitudinal, as are Tesla's waves. Electromagnetic waves are transverse.)

29. "No High-Speed Limit, Says Tesla, " Literary Digest, Nov. 7, 1931, p. 28. (Speeds greater than light, deemed impossible by the Einstein theory, have been accomplished. As early as 1900 Tesla showed that power from his transmitter passed over the earth at a speed of 292,830 miles per second.) (Note: As is well known, velocity represents the rotation of an object out of the normal 3-dimensional space toward a 4th dimensional direction. The speed of light, c, represents a full orthogonal turn. A normal electromagnetic wave, being transverse oscillatory, is a priori limited to a single orthogonal turn, for that is all it possesses. It thus moves at the speed c. A longitudinal scalar wave, on the other hand, need not be so limited at all.)

30. O' Neill , J. J. "Sun Emits Super Ray, Nikola Tesla Asserts, " Brooklyn Eagle, Feb. 8, 1932, p. 4, col. 1. (Note: Logically, the sun should also emit scalar waves as well as transverse vector waves.)

31. O'Neill, J. J., "Tesla Cosmic Ray Motor May Transmit Power 'Round Earth"', Brooklyn Eagle, July 10, 1932, A, 1:4, pp. 1, 17. (Efforts by Tesla to harness cosmic rays started 25 years ago, and he now announces success in operating a motive device by means of these rays. Hopes to build a motor on a large scale.)(Note: possibly implies that all these Tesla devices for the last 25 years have been dealing with the same basic principle.)

32. "Tesla, 76, Reports His Talents at Peak," N. Y. Times, July 10, 1932, p. 19, col. 1. (New invention in tapping tremendous and unused source of energy. One invention to permit generation of all kinds of rays of almost unlimited intensity.) (Note: By scalar interferometry, electromagnetic waves of any frequency -- and hence of any "type" can be assembled by coupling the appropriate scalars together. A Hertzian wave is just two coupled Tesla scalar waves.)

33. Tesla, Nikola, "Man's Greatest Achievement," N. Y. American, July 6, 1930, p. 10. (Editorial Section). ("To create and annihilate material substance, cause it to aggregate in forms according to his desire...would place him beside his Creator and fulfill his ultimate destiny.") (Note: Here Tesla seems to be referring to controlled materialization and dematerialization of matter.)

34. Tesla, Nikola. "World System of Wireless Transmission of Energy," Telegraph & Telephone Age -- N. Y., Oct. 16, 1927, pp. 457-460.

Transmission of power without wires is not a theory, but "a fact demonstrated by Tesla." Mode of propagation of currents from transmitter has mean speed 57% greater than Hertz waves.) (Note: a faster than light, non-Hertzian type of wave is involved. The Tesla wave is not a normal Hertzian wave.)

35. Secor, H. Winfield, "The Rogers Underground Wireless, Electrical Experimenter, Mar., 1919, pp. 787-789, 832-835, 839. (Rogers system does away with aerial wires.)

36. Gernsback, Hugo, "Underground Wireless," Electrical Experimenter, Mar. 1919, p. 762. (Development of James H. Rogers. Receives messages from Europe during thunderstorm. Tesla agrees that messages are not Hertzian waves.)

37. Tesla, Nikola, "The True Wireless," Electrical Experimenter, May 1919, pp. 28-30, 61-63, 87. (Tesla says Hertz wave theory is a delusion. Signals must be from earth currents. Note again that Tesla does not like Hertzian waves, but himself has something more fundamental.)

38. Tesla, Nikola. "The Effects of Statics on Electrical Transmission," Electrical Experimenter, Jan., 1919, pp. 627, 658. (Tells of defects in Hertz waves. System devised by Tesla releases energy at infinite velocity.) (Note: electrostatic potential is already known to be able to travel at infinite velocity. See Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, 2nd Edition, 1975, p.223. This is strong evidence that Tesla used scalar potential waves or Ø-fields.)

39. Bot tone, A., Nikola Tesla's New Wireless," Electrical Engineer, London, Dec. 24, 1909, p. 893. (Experiments conducted on Long Island have resulted in principles of transmission which are direct opposite of Hertzian wave transmission.) (Note: In other words, using uncoupled scalar waves -- Tesla waves instead of pair-coupled scalar waves -- Hertzian waves?)

40. Tesla, Nikola. "Electrical Control of the Weather Will Soon Be an Accomplished Fact," St. Louis Republic, Nov. 15, 1908, V, p. 3. (Tesla concurs in concept of electrical control of weather.)

41. Swezy, Kenneth M. , "Nikola Tesla, " Science, May 16, 1958 , pp. 1147-1158. (Electricity today is generated, transmitted, and converted to mechanical power by means of his inventions.)

42. Ramsay, Jack, "Cableless Power, " Electronics (Digest) , July 22, 1960, pp. 6, 8. (Soviet attempt at development of wireless power transmission, but a failure according to Swedish observers, and the idea having been bandied about in the U. S. since Tesla.) (Note: Establishes that the Soviets were at least trying to work with the Tesla techniques.)

43. Anderson, Leland I., "Correspondence: Sub-Surface Communications Systems," Proceedings of the I.R.E., Mar., 1961, p. 645. (Reference to subsurface or "earth current" communication systems. Pioneering work by Nikola Tesla and James H. Rogers.)

44. Rebert, Edwina, "Fireballs For Defense?", Christian Science Monitor, Feb. 7, 1962, p. 9c. (Feature article on possibility of using ball lightning as defense weapon -- may be inspired by early experiments of Tesla at Colorado Springs.)

45. Matsch, Lee and Rice, Warren, "Potential Flow Between Two Parallel Circular Disks with Partial Transmission," Journal of Applied Mechanics, Trans. ASME, Mar., 1967, Vol. 34, Series E., No.1, pp. 239-240. (Reference article -- bladeless turbines.)

46. Lagus, George W., "The Use of Ground in High-Frequency Circuits," Radio-TV Experimenter and Science and Electronics, June-July, 1969, PP. 71, 72. (Tesla gave several demonstrations of feasibility of electrifying large areas of land by ground propagation of high frequency currents.)

47. Jamison, S. L. , "Life Energy, " Probe. The Unknown, June , 1973, pp. 3,4. (Letter to editor -- report that vitamins and minerals could be impressed on the body using a Tesla coil.)

48. Jueneman, F. B. J. , "The First Law of Thermodynamics, " Industrial Research, Feb., 1974, pp. 17-18. (Nikola Tesla, at Colorado Springs in 1899, found that the earth was a large electron sink, and electrical storms generated standing wave potentials.)

49. Puharich, Andrija, "The Work of Nikola Tesla Ca. 1900 and its Relationship to Physics, Bioenergy and Healing," paper read at the International Inter-disciplinary Conference on Consciousness and Healing, Oct. 13, 1976, University of Toronto.) ,

50. Golka, Robert K. and Bass, Robert W., "Tesla's Ball Lightning Theory, a BKG-Wave, The Ransworth Effect, and the 'Hydrotron' Electrostatic-Inertial Self-Confined Plasmoid Concept." (Paper presented at the Annual Controlled Fusion Theory Conference, San Diego, California, May 4-6, 1977.)

51. Popovic, Prof. Vojin, "Research of Nikola Tesla in the Light of His Diary From Colorado Springs," 10 pp. (Diary contains details of investigations for determining nodal points in the earth as a conductor of waves. Comments on "fire globes.")

52. Curtis, George D., PhD, "An Electromagnetic Radiation Pattern Over the Ocean," Undersea Technology, Vol. 5, no.8, August 1964. Curtis reports the presence of a previously unknown weak electromagnetic radiation pattern over the ocean. When all known effects are accounted for, the anomalous pattern still remains.

53. Santilli, R. M., "Partons and Gravitation: Some Puzzling Questions," Annals of Physics, Vol. 83, No.1, March 1974, pp. 108-157. In this paper Santilli proved that one of the cornerstone assumptions of physics -- that electric field and gravitation are separate things -- is false. One is therefore left with only two alternatives: either they are totally the same thing, or they are partially the same thing. (Comment: Note that the ~4 Tesla potential provides the unifying connection.)

54. Science News, Vol. 113, No.1, January 7, 1978, p. 3. A photograph by T. Kuribayashi of the earthquake lights involved in the Matsushiro earthquake swarm (1965-1967). This is the only known photo of earthquake lights.

55. Wiedemann, C. Louis, "Results of the N.J. 'Spook Light' Study," Vestigia Newsletter, Vestigia, RD 2, Brookwood Rd., Stanhope, NJ 07874, May 1977, pp. 1-3. This article describes an ongoing Vestigia experiment in which a nocturnal light or "mystery light" was scientifically photographed in conjunction with visual sightings and instrumental recordings of data. Various later issues of the Vestigia Newsletter contain other update articles on the phenomenon.

56. Moray, T. Henry, The Sea of Energy, fifth edition, History and Biography by John E. Moray, Foreword by Tom Bearden; Cosray Research Institute, 2505 South 4th East, Salt Lake City, Utah 84115, 1978. In addition to his free-energy device, Moray also built a special radio which he used to clearly listen to Admiral Byrd at the South Pole. No static was experienced on Moray's radio, showing he was' not using ordinary electromagnetics. In addition, he built a device which he could tune to listen to persons several miles distant, so that their voices sounded as if they were immediately nearby. Both these devices were demonstrated to a visiting Russian Colonel/ PhD.

57. I. Procaccia, J. Ross, Science, 198, 716 (18 Nov 1977). Describes Prigogine's Nobel Prize-winning work on thermodynamics of nonlinear systems far from thermodynamic equilibrium. Prigogine's work shows that such a system can indeed demonstrate negentropy. Out of unrestrained disorder can and does arise order, contrary to the old thermodynamics.

58. "Persinger's 'Earthquake Lights' ...Ho-Hum," Frontiers of Science, Vol. III, No.3, March-April 1981, p. 15-16. Gives cogent and "fatal" objections to

Persinger's "earthquake light" scheme for explaining UFO's. Mentions Dr. Brian Brady's experiments obtaining fast, short electrical lights or sparks from crushing quartz-bearing granite cylinders. (Comment: Brady's experiments are certainly repeatable, so it is true that "earthstress lights" can be produced at a distance, although the piezoelectric effect alone in no way explains the production of the phenomena outside the piezoelectric crystal. The fact that UFO's occurring near a fault zone are not necessarily repeatable simply means that at least one other major factor must be involved in the production of UFOs than is involved in the production of earthstress lights. UFOs may sometimes involve scalar interferometry from a fault zone, but other causative factors must also be involved. Earthstress lights, on the other hand, need have no additional causative factors than what lies in the earth itself.)

59. Jackson, John David, Classical Electrodynamics, Second Edition, John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1975, p. 223.

60. Roberts, Gwynne, "Witness to a Super Weapon ?", The Sunday Times, London, 17 August, 1980. Article deals with a strange semicircular phenomenon seen inside the Soviet Union from Afghanistan in September, 1979 by Nick Downie, a former member of the SAS who has established a considerable reputation as a war cameraman. Downie saw the phenomenon twice, and later met an Afghan who had seen it several months before. A possibly related phenomenon is reported in Brackenbridge, M., "Unidentified Phenomenon," Marine Observer, 48: 21-22, 1978. Note the first "nuclear flash" was detected by Vela satellite on September 22, 1979 - close in time to Downie's sightings.

61. Bearden, Tom and Crawford, Hal, "Possible Soviet Test of a Tesla Weapon," Specula, Journal of the A.A.M.S., Vol. 3, No.2, April-June 1980, p. 29. See also Specula 3, 2, 30-32 by Bearden and Crawford. These reports are from CIA reports released under the Freedom of Information Act.

62. Bearden, Thomas E., The Excalibur Briefing, Strawberry Hill Press, San Francisco, 1980.

63. Muldrew, D. B., "Generation of Long-Delay Echoes," Journal of Geophysical Research, 84: 5199-5215, 1979. For anomalous long delays of electromagnetic signals in the atmosphere, Muldrew favors a rather complex interaction between signals from separate transmitters that (theoretically at least) can create a long-lived electrostatic wave that travels in the ionosphere -- a sort of natural memory device. The coded signals could then be read out much later when the proper natural conditions developed. Delays of up to 40 seconds might be possible with this "ionospheric memory."

64. Zhugzhda, Yu. D., Institute of Terrestrial Magnetism, Ionosphere and Radio Wave Propagation, "Magnetogravitational Waves in a Conducting Isothermic Atmosphere," Moscow ASTRONOMICHESKIY ZHUGZHDA, Vol. 56, No.1, 1979, pp. 74-83. Among other things, the paper indicates the possibility of transforming longitudinal waves into transverse waves in the region of a strong magnetic field.

65. Ranada, Antonio and Vazquez, Luis, "Kinks and the Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle," Physical Review D, Vol. 19, No.2, 15 January 1979, pp. 493-495. Shows that the velocity and position of the center of a kink, soliton, or solitary wave can be known with arbitrary precision, in violation of the Heisenberg uncertainty principle. (Comment: A Fourier-transformed scalar Tesla wave pattern is either a soliton or closely related to it.)

66. Don Moser, Photographs by Blair Pittman, "Big Thicket of Texas, National Geographic, Vol. 146, No.4, October 1974, pp. 504-529. The author photographed a "ghost light" or nocturnal spooklite -- i.e., an earths tress light. The photo is shown in the article.

67. Gehring, Gillian, "Actinide magnetism: an extraordinary tale," Nature, Vol. 279, 3 May 1979, pp. 16-18. Anomalous magnetic properties -- including spin orbit coupling as a large effect -- are exhibited by actinide intermetallics containing uranium. Present theory cannot explain these effects.

68. Gintsburg, M. A., Institute of Terrestrial Magnetism, the Ionosphere, and Radio-Wave Propagation, Academy of Sciences of the USSR, Astron. Zh. 51: 218-221, Jan-Feb 1974, English translation in Sov. Astron., Vol. 18, No.1, July-August 1974, pp. 128-130. Among other things, the article points out that thus far a Fourier analysis in mass electrodynamics has not been made. One property characteristic of mass electrodynamics is the existence of longitudinal electromagnetic waves in vacuo, i.e., longitudinal photons. They have not yet been discovered but theoretically they are entirely possible.

69. Burman, R., "A Photon rest mass and the propagation of longitudinal electric waves in interstellar and intergalactic space," J. Phvs. A: Math. Nucl. Gen., Vol. 6, March 1973, pp. 434-444. This paper on longitudinal electric waves in plasma may be very important. Weber may be detecting longitudinal electric waves. Proca waves can go faster or slower than c.

70. Klass, Philip J., "Anti-Satellite Laser Use Suspected," Aviation Week & Space Technology, December 8, 1975, pp. 12-13. Some details on the "laser blinding" of U. S. satellites by the Soviets. On one occasion, the satellite was blinded for 4 hours. (Comment: difficult to explain with current laser

technology, but simple to explain with Tesla scalar interferometry.)

71. "Soviets Build Directed-Energy Weapon," Aviation Week & Space Technology, July 28, 1980, pp. 57-50. Presents a background summary in Soviet particle beam weapon work, particularly the device being constructed at Saryshagan.

72. "Scientists Fail to Solve Vela Mystery," Science, Vol. 207, 1 February 1980, pp. 504-506. See also article in Science, 30 November, 1979.

73. "Satellite Evidence Shows 'Possibility' of Nuclear Test, DOD Says," Aerospace Daily, October 29, 1979, p. 286.

74. "A Flash of Light," Newsweek, November 5, 1979, pp. 64-65.

75. "Was It a Nuclear Device?", Newsweek, July 21, 1980, p. 19.

76. "A Nuclear Blast -- or 'Zoo Animals'?", Newsweek, April 7, 1980, p. 21.

77. "Diverging Views," Washington Roundup, Aviation Week & Space Technology, July 21, 1980, p. 15.

78. Klass, Philip J. , "Clandestine Nuclear Test Doubted," Aviation Week & Space Technology, August 11, 1980, pp. 67, 69, 71-72.

79. "Debate Continues on the Bomb That Wasn't," Science, Vol. 209, 1 August 1980, pp. 572-573.

80. "Navy Lab Concludes the Vela Saw a Bomb," Science, Vol. 209, 29 August, 1980, pp. 996-997.

81. Bloch, Ingram and Crater, Horace; "Lorentz-invariant potentials and the nonrelativistic limit," Am. J. Phys. 49(1), Jan. 1981, pp. 67-75. Among other things, this interesting paper points out some decidedly unusual and unfamiliar influences of the size of the scalar potential upon what is considered nonrelativistic behavior. For scalar potential energyof appreciable size relative to a particle's rest energy, ordinary Newtonian mechanics and the Schrodinger equation may be inadequate, even if v/c is small. This reference by itself is sufficient to establish that Ø-field alone can alter the flow rate of time.

82. Semon, Mark D. and Schmieg, Glenn M., "Note on the analogy between inertial and electromagnetic forces," Am. J. Phys. 49(7), July 1981, pp. 689-690. Compares physical forces in a rotating frame with electromagnetic forces in a Newtonian frame. The transverse mechanical force in a rotating

frame is associated with an induced EMF in a Newtonian frame.

83. Harlacher, Von Wolfgang M., "Bomben aus dem Hyperraun," Esotera, 4 April 1979, pp. 359-365.

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Cover

List of Figures

Implications

Electrical Physics Presently Has a Mindset

It Started With Geometry and Grew

Points and Motion

Four Types of Vectors Actually Emerged

Quantum Mechanics Compounds the Problem

To Summarize Briefly

Uncharged Spatial (Massless) System Vector

Chargeless Mass System Vector

What Force Is

Force and Hertzian Waves Cannot Exist in Vacuum

Charged-Mass-System Vector

Charged Spatial (Massless) Vector

The Shadow Vector

A Scalar is a Zero Vector

Virtual and Observable Aspects

Scalars and Vectors Have Substructures

Substructures, Virtual Levels, and Hyperspaces

Notes and References

Additional Notes and References

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS

PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

by

T. E. Bearden

© Copyright 1983

by T. E. Bearden

All rights reserved

LIST OF FIGURES

1. Uncharged spatial (massless) system vector
2. Chargeless mass system vector
3. Detection of "transverse" and longitudinal waves
4. Charged mass system vector
5. The "charge" on an electron mass consists of a flux of virtual particles on and off the mass
6. A test charge (charged mass) brought near a fixed charge (charged mass) experiences an acceleration
7. A charged mass system vector
8. Repeating the "test charge" experiment
9. Charged spatial (massless) vector
10. Removing the bare particle (mass) from a charged particle leaves the charge. The vacuum is DEFINED AS the charge
11. Assigning a spatial vector to the charged vacuum
12. A "shadow vector" ε_s
13. Substructures of a "zero resultant" spatial vector. (The substructures of two zero vectors may be vastly different)

The Tom Bearden Website

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS

Part III: Clarifying the Vector Concept

© 1983 T.E. Bearden

-- IMPLICATIONS --

Some of the fundamental concepts of the new Tesla electromagnetics are presented. The new concepts have startling implications:

(1) No force or force field exists as such in vacuum.

(2) Hertzian (transverse) electromagnetic waves do not travel through the vacuum, just as Tesla stated.

(3) Forceless, massless Tesla (scalar) longitudinal waves actually transit the vacuum. Tesla called them "electrical sound waves."

(4) At present there are actually four different FUNDAMENTAL TYPES of vectorial entities in physics, erroneously confused as one and the same.

(5) Tesla longitudinal scalar waves are also "time" waves and can affect anything and everything that exists in time.

(6) The fundamental constants of nature (which exist in time) can be altered by Tesla scalar waves, which oscillate the values of the constants.

(7) Every vector and scalar has an internal substructure, which can be independently affected and changed. This allows the direct engineering of the virtual state and the vacuum itself.

(8) All observable forces (electrical, mechanical, gravitational, etc.) arise in, on, and OF the actual substructure of the "accelerating mass particle" itself, not as an "external" massless force or force field applied "to" a mass .

(9) Physical reality itself -- and the "physical laws of nature"

can be deliberately changed and engineered.

(10) All "physical reality" is totally internal to the physical changes of the mass particles of the detector system of the observer.

(11) Relativity's speed of light limitation applies only to the changes of the basic mass particles of the detecting instrument.

(12) Detection of superluminal effects cannot be accomplished by a "single stage" or "single shift " (single interaction) detector .

(13) Detection of superluminal effects is permitted by "multiple stage" or "multiple shift" interactions where the last interaction is a conventional interaction of photon vs. detector particle. (The two-slit apparatus for detection of electron diffraction is an example. First, the superluminal DeBroglie waves interact with the slits, which are "tuned" toward the electron's DeBroglie wavelength. The interaction with TWO slits produces subluminal interference effects, which then interact back upon the physical electron. The apparatus is thus an electron interferometer capable of detecting superluminal waves by a two-stage interaction).

(14) Interference is the most common first-stage superluminal interaction to accomplish "downshifting" superluminal entities to luminal or subluminal velocities. Superposition of superluminal "phase" waves (such as deBroglie waves, which individually always move faster than the speed of light) interferes the waves to create a subluminal group velocity, which may then interact with an ordinary mass particle in the detection system.

(15) Any otherwise physical vector must exist as an unzipped (segmented) or "shadow" vector in vacuum. "Radiation" of a vector EM wave from the electron gas in an antenna into vacuum results in the "choking off" of the mass of the transversely oscillating electrons in the antenna. Since the spinning electron mass is the "zipper" that makes or comprises the physical vector in the first place, this throttling of the mass flow unzips the E and B vectors, leaving whirling (massless magnetic scalar potential) segments of massless charge flux (massless electrostatic scalar potential). This unzipped whirling pattern of charge flux (scalar massless A/Ø) is what radiates into vacuum and propagates through it. This is a special kind of

scalar wave pattern, not a physical or vector wave.

(16) The spin of a charged particle is the mechanism for integrating or "zipping together" the individual virtual fragments of a shadow vector into a real (observable) vector. For "uncharged particles" such as neutrons, it is the spins of its virtual charged components. that accomplish the integration or zipping.

(17) All fundamental charged particles are constantly accelerated. There is no such thing as an "unaccelerated" particle, except as a gross average over time or length. Further, all of them are spinning.

(18) All changes to and from a physical vector or scalar system must arise in and come from its own internal substructure, which is zipped to its spinning particle of mass.

(19) All fundamental particles are charged internally. That is, they are dynamic assemblages of smaller charged particles. If the average sum of the total internal charge is essentially zero over some finite, small increment of time, the particle is externally uncharged. If the sum is not essentially zero, the particle is also externally charged.

(20) There are no static physical things in existence. In physical reality, something appears "static" only at a particular level. Upon sufficiently fine examination, it is composed of accelerating parts, and thus comprised of "fluctuations."

(21) Since (a) the basic physical (mass) vector consists of a "smeared particle," where particle and smear are inseparable, (b) the conceptual particle also is accelerated, and (c) the "smearing" is for a small increment of time and a small increment of length; then the basic constituency of "physical reality" is inseparable "force x time x length," or action. The basic "quantum" of physical change is thus comprised of action.

(22) Since to "detect" we must "stop" the action, separate or split the quantum into two pieces ("canonical" pieces) , and compare (measure) one piece by throwing away the other, then each physical observable must have a differential operator (the "separating agent") corresponding to it. This accounts for the fundamental postulate of quantum mechanics whereby every observable has a corresponding operator. Further, since what remains is totally relative to what was split out and thrown away, physical change

is totally "relative." This accounts for the fact that observed reality is relative, each part to each other.

(23) As a special case, we may assume that we can evaluate a physical change at a point (without length). If so, when we discard length, the remaining basic vector is momentum. This approximation holds only so long as the system to which it is applied essentially does not change over the quantal fragment of length discarded -- i.e., it holds for the linear case. Conservation of momentum, then, is violated when sufficient nonlinearity in length is present.

(24) As a second special case, we may assume that we can evaluate a physical change in a spatial manner (without time). If so, when we discard time, the remaining basic vector is energy (has the units of energy or work). This approximation holds only so long as the system to which it is applied essentially does not change over the quantal fragment of time discarded -- i.e., it holds for the linear case. Conservation of energy, then, is violated when sufficient nonlinearity in time is present. Since a "virtual change" a priori is defined as a total nonlinearity in the observer's quantal time increment but not outside it, then virtual interactions can and do violate conservation of energy within that time increment, but not out of it -- so long as the time interval itself is considered linear. If the time interval is sufficiently nonlinear, then the virtual change may result in violation of the conservation of energy externally to the time increment. In that case, an "observable change" results .

(25) As a third special case, we may assume that we can evaluate the "instantaneous value" of a physical change at a static point in space. To do so, we must discard both time (to be instantaneous) and length (to be at a spatial point), and the remaining basic vector is force. This approximation holds only so long as the system to which it is applied essentially does not change over the quantal fragment of time or the quantal fragment of length discarded. Conservation of force, then, is violated when sufficient nonlinearity in time or length is present.

(26) A new conservation of energy law is required, one which unites the present conservation of energy law with an altered form of the conservation of charge law. Briefly, the total equivalent of mass,

observable energy, and massless charge (anenergy) is conserved.

(27) All AL and At fragments are produced and destroyed one at a time, in the action fissioning of a single quantum of action (detection process). Each ∇L and ∇t is discretized but not quantized. Since quanta do not superpose, the "external universe" is continually created and destroyed in the detector's mass system, one quantum at a time, at a very high rate. This interpretation gives physical meaning to the creation and annihilation operators of quantum mechanics.

(28) Since the detecting mass system is itself continually created and destroyed one quantum at a time, ultimately all is mind changes, and only mind changes. The observer's life, mind, and being transcend all materialistic interpretations of reality -- as indeed does the very fact of the "existence" of a perceived external universe.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

-- Electrical Physics Presently Has a Mindset --

In examining the foundations of geometry, mechanics, and electromagnetics, it becomes strikingly clear that substantial -- even grave theoretical errors were made early on and perpetuated into the existing theory. These errors are now so firmly entrenched that they form a part of the "mindset" of almost all physicists, engineers, and scientists.

So ingrained are these errors and inconsistencies that the orthodox scientist/theoretician finds it almost impossible to break out of them.

The present mindset is analogous to the Newtonian mindset which so fiercely resisted the new ideas of relativity, shortly after the turn of the century. However, after a few scientists formulated the rules and theory of the "relativity mathematics game," a new generation of students, not yet so firmly engrained in the Newtonian mindset, could grasp the new relativity when their teachers expounded it.

In this short series of papers[1,2] I will roughly outline where the founders of mechanics and electromagnetics went wrong, and indicate the way to correct the fundamental errors. In addition, I will briefly point out some of the implications, and speak of some direct experimental proof.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. Bearden, T. E., "Comments on the New Tesla Electromagnetics: Part I: Discrepancies in the Present EM Theory;" "Part II: The Secret of Electrical Free Energy," Tesla Book Company, 1580 Magnolia Ave., Millbrae, CA 94030, 1982.

2. Bearden, T. E., "Solutions to Tesla's Secrets and the Soviet Tesla Weapons," Tesla Book Co., 1981. Also Ratzlaff , John T., "Reference Articles for Solutions to Tesla's Secrets," Tesla Book Co., 1982.

3. Note we are applying the rule, "A thing is that which it does, and it does that which it is." Actually this is one statement of a fourth fundamental law of logic not incorporated by Aristotle. See Bearden, "A Conditional Criterion for Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," DTIS report, available through the National Technical Information System, Port Royal Road, Springfield, VA 22161.

4. Specifically, the resulting theory becomes a curtailed, special case of the much more fundamental electrodynamics and electromagnetics that actually exist .

5. We point out here that measuring a field of force existing in the electron gas in a probe of the measuring instrument is not at all the same thing as measuring a force in the vacuum, nor does it establish that a force exists in vacuum. Indeed, it is already well known that the FIELD concept itself will not withstand rigorous logical examination. For a discussion rather clearly showing the present difficulty in defining a field, see Robert Bruce Lindsay and Henry Margenau, Foundations of Physics, Dover Publications, New York, 1963, pp. 283-287. Note particularly on p. 283 that a "field of force" at any point is actually DEFINED only for the case when a unit mass is present at that point. It is then illogically ASSUMED that the force

continues to exist at the point in the ABSENCE of the mass, which of course need not follow at all. On p. 284, note the similar logical paradox connected with the idea of a scalar gravitational potential field. The potential (field) is only defined at a point when mass is present at that point, .and it is specifically defined as the potential energy per unit mass for a particle present at that point. IF THERE IS NO MASS PRESENT, NEITHER A FORCE VECTOR FIELD NOR A SCALAR POTENTIAL FIELD IS DEFINED THERE. ASSIGNMENT OF THESE FIELDS TO THE POINT IN THE ABSENCE OF THE MASS IS AN ASSUMPTION, NOT AT ALL A DEFINITION. SINCE A TRUE DEFINITION IS AN IDENTITY, THEN THE ENTITY IDENTIFIED (DEFINED) TO INCLUDE THE PRESENCE OF MASS IS NOT IDENTICAL TO THE ENTITY RESULTING WHEN THAT MASS IS ABSENTED.

To see just how arbitrary and postulational are present. "definitions" of mass and force, see Lindsay and Margenau, op. cit., pp. 84-101. Also see Richard P. Feynman, Robert B. Leighton, and Matthew Sands, The Feynman Lectures on Physics, Addison-Wesley, New York, Vol.1,. 1963, Fourth Printing July 1966, p.2-4 for a definition of the electric field in the context of its POTENTIALITY for producing a force. Again, the force only exists when a particle of mass is present. From these examples, one can see the implication that A PHYSICAL FIELD IS SOMETHING SUCH THAT, WHEN A MASS IS INTRODUCED INTO IT, THE MASS EXHIBITS AN EFFECT. For a "force field," this is tantamount to stating that there exists some mechanism connected with a field which, in the presence of a mass causes a force to be exhibited. In that case the force is an EFFECT, not a cause, and there is a more fundamental mechanism that GENERATES FORCE ITSELF. See also field discussions in Feynman, Richard, The Character of Physical Law, M.I.T. Press, Cambridge, MA, March 1967, 2nd printing September 1967, passim.

6. While in Europe prior to 1881, Albert Abraham Michelson performed his first interferometer experiments to determine the velocity of the earth through the ether, obtaining essentially null results. At the Case School of Applied Science in Cleveland,

Ohio, he perfected his interferometer experiment from 1883 to 1887, assisted by a colleague, chemist Edward Williams Morley. By 1887 the results were ready and announced. Michelson himself thought his experiment had proven Stokes' theory of an ether dragged along by the earth in motion, and thus motionless with respect to the earth. This was at odds, however, with certain other experiments indicating a moving ether. The Michelson-Morley experiment was finally reconciled with these other experiments by Fitzgerald's suggestion in 1892 that the physical dimensions of material bodies are altered when they are in motion. In 1907 Michelson was awarded the Nobel prize, the first American to receive it in the sciences.

7. See Lindsay and Margenau, Foundations of Physics, 1963, pp. 324-326; D. C. Miller, "The Ether Drift Experiment and the Determination of the Absolute Motion of the Earth," Reviews of Modern Physics, Vol. 5, p. 203, 1933. Actually the experiments did not yield a conclusively null result, but rather showed large systematic trends. For a typical elimination of the systematic trends, see Handschy, M. A., "Re-examination of the 1887 Michelson-Morley experiment," American Journal of Physics, Vol. 50, No. 11, Nov. 1982, pp. 987-990. See Rho Sigma, Ether-Technology, CSA Printing & Bindery, Lakemont Georgia, 30552, 1977 for several enlightening points on the vacuum ether: See A. K. Lapkovskii, "Relativistic Kinematic Equations and the Theory of Continuous Media," Soviet Physics Journal, Vol. 21., No. 6, June 1978 for an abstract describing Soviet utilization of the concept of a small particle (called by Bearden a quiton, in Quiton/Perceptron Physics, DTIS, 1973) of the medium. See Belyaev, B. N. , "On Random Fluctuations of the Velocity of Light in Vacuum," Azvestiya Vysshikh Uchebnykh Zavedenii, Fizika, No. 11, Nov. 1980, pp. 37-42, translation by Plenum, for discussion of the proven variation of the speed of light in vacuum; the velocity of light in a vacuum on earth is measured to be higher than the velocity of light in the vacuum of deep space. See Graham, G. M. & Lahoz, D. G., "Observation of static electromagnetic angular momentum in vacuo," Nature, Vol. 285, 15 May 1980, pp. 154-155 for the first direct observation of free electromagnetic angular

momentum in vacuum. See Davies, Paul, "Something for nothing," New Scientist, 27 May 1982, pp. 580-582 for a discussion showing that modern theories of the vacuum reveal that even empty space is seething with activity; an ether of sorts emerges from vacuum fluctuations due to quantum mechanics considerations. See Hooper, William J., "All-Electric Motional Electric Field Generator," U. S. Patent No. 3,610,971, October 5, 1971 for a generator which produces a gravitational or inertial field. Einstein suggested that vacuum, complete with electromagnetic and gravitational fields, be called the ether. Dirac certainly did not abandon an ether, for in 1954 he stated "The aetherless basis of physical theory may have reached the end of its capabilities and we see in the aether a new hope for the future." James Clerk Maxwell derived his famous equations based on an ether theory. Sir Arthur Eddington also believed firmly in an ether. Sir Oliver Lodge actually pointed out the dilemma which yields the approach in this paper: writing of the ether in his book, The Ether of Space, Harper & Bros., New York, 1909, he stated: "We have no means of getting hold of the ether mechanically; we cannot grip it or move it in the ordinary way: we can only get it electrically. We are straining the ether when we charge a body with electricity; it tries to recover, it has the power of recoil.. . . "But when electrical theory was being founded, scientists thought of space as something rather fixed, and FILLED WITH a thin material ether. They did not realize that space itself does not exist except after an observation; before the observation, spacetime exists -- indefinite in both length and time. They did not know that electrostatic scalar potential in fact was spacetime, hence also the vacuum and the ether. In assuming that the charge of vacuum is zero and that charge and charged mass are identical, they hid the answer to the dilemma and placed the foundations of electromagnetics on its present unsound basis.

8. The field, of course, is indeed a highly useful concept and this author certainly does not recommend its abandonment. Instead, he recommends that it be placed on a sounder logical basis.

9. Specifically, they came to feel that the "electric

field" which was improperly defined -- was what was waving.

10. In fact Einstein once proposed that the vacuum, complete with its electromagnetic and gravitational fields, should be called the ether. His proposal was not adopted. (See Born, Max, Einstein's Theory of Relativity, Revised Edition, Dover Publications, New York, 1965, p. 224.)

11. Particularly from the work of Schrodinger, Born, Dirac and others.

12. For example, see Lindsay and Marge. nau, op. cit., pp. 287-288. A physical vector is thought to be defined by its magnitude, its direction in space, and its transformation characteristics. Actually that is a geometrical vector, not a physical vector. It does not tell us WHAT A VECTOR CONSISTS OF, but only tells us some of its important characteristics. Remember that a true definition must be an identity.

13. Here a reading of Lindsay and Margenau, op. cit., pp. 79-81 may prove enlightening. Also note that velocity, or L/T considered "at an instant" (stopped), represents an idea of "motionless motion" and is an application of the fourth law of logic. For a discussion of the fourth law of logic and its usage, see Bearden, Thomas E., "A Conditional Criterion for Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," Specula, Journal of the A.A.M.S., P.O. Box 1182, Huntsville, AL 35807, combined Vol. 3, No. 4/Vol. 4, No. 3, Oct 1980 - Mar 1981, pp. 50-57 (also available from Defense Technical Information Service).

14. Note this is an identity of opposites, which explicitly violates the three Aristotlean laws of logic. See Bearden, "A Conditional Criterion for Identity, Leading to a Fourth Law of Logic," loc. cit., 1981.

15. Again note the fourth law of logic: zero motion (the absence of motion) being recognized as a special case of the presence of motion. Also, physical reality consists of internested levels, and any physical object has an internal substructure of nested levels of finer structure, extending down into the virtual (nonobserved) state. For a vector to model (apply to) a

physical object, it itself must be modeled in such fashion as to reflect this kind of substructure. Thus the use of geometrical vectors as models of physical objects in motion is presently flawed in a fundamental fashion.

16. The reader is most strongly urged to read Morris Kline, Mathematics: The Loss of Certainty, Oxford University Press, New York, 1980 as a prelude to understanding what mathematics is and is not, and what it does and does not.

17. Refer to Lindsay & Margenau, op. cit., pp. 79-81 to see how the ideas of motion and vector are inextricably entangled with the idea of a particle.

18. Call it uncertainty or call it constituency; a quantum change is composed of two canonical entities inextricably welded together into a single entity.

19. Time is an unavoidable, nonexclusive constituency of the welded quantum.

20. Simply from the definition of force as CONSISTING OF a time- and length-smeared mass motion change.

21. The force is an effect, not a cause. It IS the smeared charged particle. It is CAUSED by a more fundamental mechanism. It is the result of the combination of (1) a nonzero del phi, and (2) the presence of a spinning charged particle. IN A DEL PHI, THE SPINNING CHARGED PARTICLE ACCELERATES ITSELF! This is the fundamental secret of free energy that was suppressed, to bury the fundamental work of Nikola Tesla, shortly after Tesla was forced to abort his Wardenclyffe attempt to provide the world with free energy.

22. To quote: "The Hertz wave theory of wireless transmission may be kept up for a while, but I do not hesitate to say that in a short time it will be recognized as one of the most remarkable and inexplicable aberrations of the scientific mind which has ever been recorded in history. " Nikola Tesla, "The True Wireless, " Electrical Experimenter, May 1919, p. 87.

23. De Beauregard, O. Costa, "Running backwards the Mermin device: Causality in EPR correlations," American Journal of Physics, Vol. 51, No. 6, June 1983, p. 515.

24. Note the Soviet scientist Kozyrev's experiments with time waves. See Kozyrev, N. A., "Possibility of Experimental Study of the Properties of Time," September 1967, pp. 1-49, in JPRS 45238, May 1968. Kozyrev reports real physical effects from the oscillation of time. Also, note that scalar potential energy of appreciable size with respect to a particle's rest energy can force the situation to be relativistic, even though the velocity of the particle with respect to the velocity of light is small. That is, electrostatic scalar potential alone can cause variation in the rate of flow of time and hence vary physical characteristics. See Bloch & Crater, "Lorentz-invariant potentials and the non-relativistic limit," American Journal of Physics, Vol. 49, No.1, 1981, pp. 67-75. By inference, oscillating the electrostatic scalar potential can produce time waves and lead to direct physical effects.

25. It is already shown in the literature that the electrostatic scalar potential (ESP) can affect spacetime (ST) in the same manner as velocity. Cf Bloch & Crater, op. cit., 1981. Now note that, to any quantal or macroscopic observer, the existence of the 4-space volume of ST implicit in $(\Delta t)(\Delta v)$, where v is volume, cannot be separated from the existence of the subquantal entities that exist therein. We therefore DEFINE the magnitude of the ESP as the summation of the absolute values of all the internal virtual vectors in the $(\Delta t)(\Delta v)$ quantum of ST, divided by the absolute value (magnitude) of $(\Delta t)(\Delta v)$. We take the view that no such thing as "unstressed" ST physically exists, and that "spacetime" and "stressed spacetime" are identical. Hence ESP and ST are one and the same thing. Note that this implies that the virtual density of ST is variable, and is nothing but the magnitude of the ESP. In EM theory, the assumption that the ESP of vacuum ($Ø_O$) is equal to zero is in serious error. In fact, $Ø_O$ IS "spacetime of the laboratory observer," in the new view.

26. For example, the definition of the electrostatic

potential (ESP) is usually taken as "the work which must be done against electric forces to bring a unit charge from a reference point to the point in question; the reference point is located at an infinite distance, or, for practical purposes, at the surface of the earth or some other large conductor." (McGraw-Hill Dictionary of. Scientific and Technical Terms, ed. Daniel N. Lapedes, second edition, 1978, p. 518.) Note that this is NOT a definition at all, for it is not an identity. Instead, it is the statement that, if an ESP exists at a point and a unit charged mass (assumed to be at a point) is brought in from infinity toward the ESP location point, the amount of work it is necessary to expend upon the mass of the particle is equal to the magnitude of the ESP. The ESP exists whether or not any work at all is expended, and whether or not a charged unit mass is brought in. To adequately define ESP, we must define its identity, or what it consists of, in the absence of mass, since we have conceived the ESP to exist at a vacuum point. Further, the definition usually taken is completely a 3-space definition. Instead, in our new view the ESP is to be taken at a point in n-space, where n is equal to or greater than 4.

27. See Bearden, Quiton/Perceptron Physics, 1973, available through the DTIS. See also Bearden, The Excalibur Briefing, Strawberry Hill Press, San Francisco, CA, 1980. Ultimately all physical phenomena are mindchanges in the minds of all the observers.

28. And then assumes this summation value is zero.

29. See note 25 above.

30. Bearden, The Excalibur Briefing, Strawberry Hill Press, San
Francisco, CA, 1980.

31. Cf Rauscher, E. A., "Electromagnetic and Non-Linear Phenomena in Complex Minkowski Spaces," Tecnic Research Laboratories, 64 Santa Margarita, San Leandro, CA 94579. Presented at the 1983 March Meeting of The American Physical Society in Los Angeles, CA 21-25 March, 1983. This is a truly remarkable paper of great significance. Rauscher, a world-class physicist, has presented a new theoretical

model for some rather extraordinary possible extensions of present electromagnetics.

32. Cf Muses, Charles, Introduction to Jerome Rothstein's Communication, Organization, and Science, The Falcon's Wing Press, Indian Hills, Colorado, 1958. The entire foreword by Muses is a remarkable document, which analyzes the structure of time itself. See also his profound summary paper, "Hypernumbers II" in the January 1978 issue of Applied Mathematics and Computation, published by Elsevier.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

ADDITIONAL NOTES AND REFERENCES

Although quotes and direct utilization of material from these references were not incorporated in this paper, the following references were also consulted. In addition,' several notes are added for further clarity.

33. Rupert Sheldrake, A New Science of Life: The Hypothesis of Formative Causation, J. P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, CA, 1981. Ø, the electrostatic scalar potential field, in my opinion is actually the morphogenetic field that Sheldrake proposes.

34. Briefly, by a "particle" we mean an entity so constructed that, if any part of it changes all of it changes. From the viewpoint of the particle, this implies that to change is to detect, and to detect is to change. Also, internal and external become synonymous, in the "detected" sense. The idea of a "fundamental particle" in physics actually invokes the fourth law of logic implicitly.

35. Only if a thing dimensionally contains time, can it "occupy time." This point is so obvious that one wonders how so many of the scientists and mathematicians seem to have missed it. By this criterion, e.g., mass does not exist in time, a priori. To "observe" or detect, in fact, means to stop time, thus collapsing the wave function. However, it reduces the observable or detectable to a spatial quantity, not a spatiotemporal quantity. In other words, the ordinary scientific method destroys a part of reality in each detection or measurement, yielding only a partial truth. not fundamental truth.

36. Note that electrostatic scalar potential is actually infinite-dimensional and hyperspatial. The coverage of

this paper is still only a special case. By Tesla technology, it is possible to do direct engineering in hyperspace -- beyond our present space and time, with all that that statement implies.

37. Bob Sloan, "Nikola Tesla: The Greatest Inventor of all Time?". IEEE Antennas and Propagation Society Newsletter, June 1983, pp. 9-11. A very succinct summary of the importance Tesla played in ushering in the modern age.

38. Gerald E. Brown and Mannque Rho, "The structure of the nucleon," Physics Today, Vol. 36, No.2, February 1983, pp. 24-32. Recommended as a summary of the new thinking as to the structure of the nucleon: a bag containing three quarks, surrounded by a cloud of mesons which squeeze the bag.

39. John J. O'Neill. Prodigal Genius: The Life of Nikola Tesla. Angriff Press, P.O. Box 2726, Hollywood, CA 90028, new printing 1981.

40. Margaret Cheney, Tesla: Man Out of Time, Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ, 1981.

41. John T. Ratzlaff and Leland I. Anderson. Dr. Nikola Tesla
Bibliography. Palo Alto. CA, 1979. Indispensable.

42. Dr. Nikola Tesla: Selected Patent Wrappers, compiled by John T. Ratzlaff, multiple volumes. 1980. Available from The Tesla Book Company, 1580 Magnolia, Millbrae, CA 94030. Tesla's correspondence with the U.S. Patent Office, when patiently trying to obtain patents. He spent a great deal of time trying to convince the Patent Office that his inventions would indeed work. Some of them required 12 years to obtain, and then were "watered down" in the process.

43. Thomas Commerford Martin, The Inventions, Researches and Writings of Nikola Tesla, Originally published in 1894 by The Electrical Engineer, New York; republished in 1977 by Omni Publications, Hawthorne, CA 90250.

44. Ernest Nagel and James R. Newman, Godel's

Proof, New York University Press, 1958.

45. Yakov P. Terletskii, Paradoxes.in the Theory of Relativity, With a Foreword by Banesh Hoffman, translated from the Russian, Plenum Press, New York, 1968. Of particular interest is the discussion on particles with imaginary masses, moving faster than the speed of light, contained in pp. 104-107. Such particles can in principle be experimentally detected. In fact, it would appear that the well known exchange of virtual particles between two other particles, such that each turns into the other, is such a case. (Note that protons and neutrons in the nuclei of atoms do precisely this.)

46. Robert M. Besancon, Ed., The Encyclopedia of Physics, Second Edition, Van Nostran Reinhold, New York, 1974. Particularly see the discussion on the electron, pp. 272-274. Note this discussion predates Stanford University's experiments yielding fractional charge, though it does point out that several physicists had also reported measuring fractional charges on the electron. See also the discussions of ionization, Michelson-Morley experiment, the photon, and propagation of electromagnetic waves.

47. Robert Eisberg and Robert Resnick, Quantum Physics of Atoms, Molecules, Solids, Nuclei, and Particles, John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1974.

48. R. K. Bullough and P. J. Caudrey, eds., Solitons, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1980.

49. James Dale Barry, Ball Lightning and Bead Lightning, Plenum Press, New York, 1980. Note particularly p.196, for a short discussion on flashless discharges. An extensive bibliography is also included.

50. Harley D. Rutledge, Project Identification, The First Scientific Field Study of UFO Phenomena, Prentice-Hall Inc., Englewood Cliffs, NJ, 1981.

51. John J. Reitz, Frederick J. Milford, and Robert W. Christy, Foundations of Electromagnetic Theory, Third Edition, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA, 1979.

52. The entire series of handbooks by William Corliss, dealing with anomalies and unusual natural phenomena

of all kinds. Corliss is a national treasure, and his handbooks are absolutely indispensable.
See particularly his Handbook of Unusual Natural Phenomena, The Sourcebook Project, Box 107, Glen Arm, MD 21057, 1977 and his Lightning, Auroras, Nocturnal Lights, and Related Luminous Phenomena, 1982.

53. Bernard d'Espagnat, Conceptual Foundations of Quantum Mechanics, W. A. Benjamin, Menlo Park, CA, 1971.

54. D.W.G. Ballentyne and D.R. Lovett, A Dictionary of Named Effects and Laws in Chemistry, Physics and Mathematics, Fourth Edition, Chapman and Hall, New York, 1980. Check this neat little book to discover some very odd effects in materials.

55. David Bohm, The Special Theory of Relativity, W. A. Benjamin, New York, 1965.

56. Albert Einstein, Relativity: The Special and the General Theory, Crown Publishers, New York, 1961. See particularly the discussion of relativity and the problem of space, in Appendix V.

57. Edwin F. Taylor and John Archibald Wheeler, Spacetime Physics, W. H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco, 1966. Note particularly the discussion on observers and frames in the first two dozen pages. On p.19, note that the notion of a frame requires an infinite observer distributed through each and every "point" that was clock-synchronized in a frame. Since all observers are localized, a better idea is to realize that all the "external" modeling just represents the relative changes inside the physical detection system of the observer himself/herself. All detection/observation is totally inside the physical observer.

58. Paul Edwards, Ed. in Chief, The Encyclopedia of Philosophy, Vols. 1-8, Macmillan Publishing Co., New York, 1967.

59. Michael A. Persinger and Gyslaine F. Lafreniere, Space-Time Transients and Unusual Events, Nelson-Hall, Chicago, IL, 1977.

60. John David Jackson, Classical Electrodynamics, Second Edition, John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1975.

61. James Clerk Maxwell, A Treatise On Electricity & Magnetism, Vols. 1 & 2, Third Edition, Dover Publications, New York, 1954. An unabridged, slightly altered, republication of the third edition, originally published by the Clarendon Press in 1891.

62. Jack S. Greenberg and Walter Greiner, "Search for the sparking of the vacuum," Physics Today, August 1982, pp. 24-32. A beautiful summary article on the present concept of the vacuum, from the standpoint of quantum mechanics and quantum field theory. I specifically urge anyone interested in tapping the vacuum energy to read this article.

63. Max Jammer, Concepts of Mass, Harvard University Press, Cambridge, MA, 1961. Recipient of the monograph prize of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences for the year 1960 in the field of physical and biological sciences. This book, strange as it may seem, was the first monograph to subject the notion of mass to an integrated and coherent historical investigation, something which had never before been done. The reading of this book is an absolute must for anyone seriously concerned about whether or not science speaks fundamental truth, or to what degree it does so. Most scientists assume foundations concepts such as "field," "force," "mass," "time," etc. are well-defined and well-understood in physics, since they are ubiquitous and so familiar. In fact, none of the absolute fundamentals in the foundations of physics is unambiguously understood!

The last paragraph by Jammer is illuminating: "The modern physicist may rightfully be proud of his spectacular achievements in science and technology. However, he should always be aware that the foundations of his imposing edifice, the basic notions of his discipline, such as the concept of mass, are entangled with serious uncertainties and perplexing difficulties that have as yet not been resolved."

64. G. Burniston Brown, "Gravitational and inertial mass," American Journal of Physics, Vol. 28, p. 475, 1960: "...one of the most astonishing features of the

history of physics is the confusion which surrounds the definition of the key term in dynamics, mass."

65. Whittaker, Sir Edmund, A History of the Theories of Aether and Electricity, Vol. 1: The Classical Theories, and Vol. 2: The Modern Theories 1900-1926, Harper Torchbooks, Harper & Brothers, New York, 1960.

66. Weyl, Hermann, Space -- Time -- Matter, Fourth Edition, translated from the German by Henry L. Brose, Dover Publications, New York, 1922.

67. Jammer, Max, Concepts of Space: The History of Theories of space in Physics, Second Edition, Foreword by Albert Einstein, Harvard Univ. Press, Cambridge, MA, 1969.

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- It Started With Geometry and Grew --

At the very beginning of what we call the "scientific period," mathematics was both king and queen, and Euclidean geometry was its handmaiden. So we ask, "What precisely is geometry?" Here we are not interested in a "textbook" answer, but in an answer indicating what geometry really does.[3] In other words, with what does geometry concern itself, and what is the fundamental nature of those things with which it concerns itself?

Briefly, geometry -- at its foundation -- is totally spatial. It is fitted to, and expressed in terms of, the TOTAL ABSENCE OF MASS. Thus the geometer deals in abstract, massless entities called "points," "lines," "planes" etc. When the geometer speaks of "motion," he speaks of a time-smeared, length-smeared point. Geometry at heart is massless, and a "geometer's vector" is a highly specific type of "system." In fact, it represents the "time-smearing" and "length-smearing" of a point. A priori, the fundamental concept of the geometrical vector has taken a "spatial" entity and introduced a hidden involvement with "time."

Modern mathematics and physics have followed an intertwined development for several hundred years. And both sprang as offshoots of the original work of the geometers. Let us briefly sketch the overall path of interest taken by these two developing disciplines.

With the advent of Descartes's fundamental work, algebra was combined with geometry to yield analytic geometry, a new and powerful mathematical tool. With the invention of calculus by Leibniz and Newton, both mathematics and physics received a giant impetus. Differential geometry and vector mathematics arose in full splendor and, in physics, mechanics leaped to the forefront with Newton's

profound work.

But the mechanics made a most fundamental error when they simply applied the geometer's vector to a mass, to produce -- so they thought -- a mass vector. That which rigorously applies only to the absence of mass cannot be so lightly applied to the presence of mass without the risk of serious limitations in the resulting theory. The precise difference between a geometer's massless vector and a mechanic's mass-vector is one of the issues to be developed in this thesis.

As rapid development continued in mechanics and mathematics, certain physicists were involved in intense experimental work on charged matter, becoming the first electricians. Both the preceding mathematical ideas and constructs as well as the preceding (partially erroneous) mechanics constructs and ideas were applied by the electricians, struggling with their pith balls, cat fur, and glass rods to understand, quantify, and model electrical forces and the phenomena of charged matter. In other words, the electricians strove to formulate the physics and dynamics of charged matter and its interactions by simply "adding to" the work of the geometers and mechanics. Here again, a fundamental logical error was made. That (geometry) which a priori applies only to the absence of mass, and that (mechanics) which a priori applies only to the absence of charge, cannot be lightly applied to the presence of charged mass (both mass and charge)[4] without risking the incorporation of grave limitations in the resulting theory.

After the profound work of Maxwell, the idea of FIELDS OF FORCE became more prominent, until the field concept ruled the day[5]. The electricians continued, pushing the idea of fields into space and vacuum itself, along the way inventing the idea of "charge effects" existing even in the massless vacuum, with concomitant fields. Meanwhile, they had thoroughly confused chargeless point-smeared, chargeless mass-smeared, length-smeared and time-smeared vectors.

After a set of fundamental experiments designed to detect motion of the material ether yielded essentially null results[6], Michelson and Morley were regarded as having completely disposed of the ether -- even though the experiments only disposed of material

ethers, and not Lorentz-invariant non-material ethers[7]. Maxwell's equations and the field concept were elevated to profound importance.[8] Then, after Einstein's fundamental relativity work shortly after the turn of the century, the ether concept faded away and the field concept reigned supreme. Indeed, in their enthusiasm the interpreters of relativity went so far as to affirm that one can have a wave without any medium; that is. that something can be moving (waving) without anything there to move![9] And with great glee they pronounced the final end to the idea of "ether" as a medium, even though Einstein himself never did any such thing.[10] With the advent of Einstein's General Theory of Relativity, even matter came to be regarded as just a special "kink" or curvature in spacetime or "vacuum nothing."

Quantum mechanics arose and even certainty and determination fell. Chaos, probability, and randomness now assumed the ruling position. Probability waves (and probability fields) arose,[11] as did quantum fields of various kinds. The intermingling of these concepts with the concepts of electrodynamics pushed the idea of the field even farther into esoteric realms.

The point is, each of these developing disciplines incorporated and built on the foregoing disciplines. From the beginning of geometry, there was no rigorous definition of a vector, and there is none today.[12] From the beginning of mechanics, in their foundations the theorists made grave logical errors by incorporating the geometer's vector; errors so great that today mechanics and electromagnetics are severely flawed, as is everything that came after them and built upon their illogical foundations.

Next Page

Help support the work

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- Points and Motion --

It is my purpose in this paper to expose in a very simple fashion the most basic errors that were made. One basic error involves the idea of motion itself.[13]

In formulating concepts of motion, the geometers used a "point in motion" to determine or specify, for example, velocity. Now a "point" is a static concept a priori. To determine (or even to think and perceive) motion, one must determine that it occupies two different points (positions or locations) at two different times, yet consider both points at the same time. Indeed, that is precisely what the arrow means that is used to represent a vector. A "point in motion" therefore represents a contradiction of opposites. That is, it represents the idea that "that which is motionless has motion.".[14] Even with this, there is a difference in a spatial point and a spatiotemporal (spacetime) point. To exist at all, a spatial point must be moving in time; in other words, it is a spatiotemporal line, even if it is a static spatial point.

Vector analysis was constructed in the abstract -- again, a massless point in motion possessed or constituted a velocity vector, etc. In massless (and timeless) space, FIELDS were defined: "scalar" fields constituted the assignment of a simple motionless number (magnitude) to each spatial point, while "vector" fields constituted the assignment of a "simple vector" (magnitude and velocity) to each spatial point. But the MATHEMATICAL vector system consisted of massless (point) motional relationships, recognizing zero motion as a special case of motion.[15]

Of course mathematics development was also always intertwined with practical problems. With the

sustained application of mathematics to gross physical material problems, mechanics slowly arose.

These developments required decades and even centuries to occur completely. All along the way, innovations and changes -- and additions to the mathematical formulism were being derived and taught to students as the "natural" system of reality. A permanent mindset was being forged.

Indeed, mathematics was regarded as THE single human expression of fundamental truth. Not until Godel's work in the twentieth century did it become evident that MATHEMATICS IS SIMPLY A GAME PLAYED ACCORDING TO ASSIGNED RULES, AND THERE IS NO ULTIMATE TRUTH IN MATHEMATICS ALONE.[16] It is a most useful game, of course, since it is the game fitted to perception. Thus it applies, essentially, to whatever can be perceived. But to be applied to physical systems, it must be changed, altered, updated, and fitted as the perceiving/detecting instruments become ever more subtle.

Next Page

Help support the work

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

-- Four Types of Vectors Actually Emerged --

As the physical sciences slowly developed and incorporated abstract geometry and mathematics, in actuality four major types of vectors and two major states of observation evolved, although this fact did not become apparent to the scientists. Specifically, the mathematicians and scientists failed to recognize the differences in the four types of vectors, hopelessly intermingling them and confusing them as a single class of vector. Further, they did not appreciate that a fundamental vector conceptually is a UNITARY SYSTEM, and the system represented by one of these four types of vectors utilizes and is comprised of different components, "welded together with no seam in the middle."

Conceptually (and from a systems viewpoint), the four types of vectors are (1) the chargeless, massless spatial system vector (geometer's vector), (2) the uncharged mass system vector (mechanic's vector), (3) the charged mass system vector (electrician's vector), and (4) the charged space system vector (advanced electrician's vector). These four fundamentally different vectors are shown in Figures 1, 2, 4, and 9 in a simplified manner.

The major problem was that, beginning with the geometer's vector, these four major types of vectors were not treated as systems. Instead, their "vector" aspects were hopelessly confused and intermeshed, and no distinctions were made between them. And in the foundations of the mathematical constructs, time-smearing was not recognized at all.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

-- Quantum Mechanics Compounds the Problem --

In addition, the two presently recognized observation states -- observable and nonobservable (virtual) -- were of course unknown to the early geometers and electricians, and these ideas were not incorporated directly into the theoretical foundation.

From particle physics and quantum mechanics, we now understand that physical reality is structured of an observable state, underlaid with an infinite number of ever finer, successive levels of virtual (unobservable) states. At least reality is most accurately modeled in that fashion, according to particle physics today.

It is also well known, for example, that at the most fundamental level, one cannot actually separate nonmotion from motion (which implies, for example, that one cannot separate mass and velocity). In other words, a "mass in motion" idea is actually incorrect, at the most basic level. What actually exists is a sort of "smeared mass". That is, "mass-motion" is fundamentally what exists, not mass IN motion .

Actually, all that the Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle implies is this fact: If one examines the concept of "static (non-smeared) thing in non-static (smeared) motion", in ever finer detail, one reaches a degree of fineness where the "smearing" is paramount and one cannot have an un-smeared or "separate static thing" to be in motion. Instead, one only has the smeared, 4-dimensional spacetime entity, without 3-dimensional spatial separations.

This means, for example, that at the most basic level, it is actually incorrect to represent a momentum with a little static particle of mass connected to a spatial velocity vector. It is incorrect to think of the system as comprised of TWO SEPARATE ENTITIES, (1) a mass, and (2) a massless spatial system velocity vector (a geometer's vector).

We mention in passing that, presently, we

understand that every particle is continually accelerating. First, the particle has spin, which involves rotation, which means that every "part" of the periphery of the particle is accelerated toward the center axis of spin. Second, every particle is continuously "fluctuating," and these fluctuations are accelerations. Further, we must consider any change such as an acceleration -- as existing in a small time increment, and occurring in a small length increment. Thus mass particles actually exist as (mass x acceleration x time x length). This of course has the dimensions of ACTION or angular momentum. The "real" world of physical matter, then, is composed of building blocks of action, called "quanta." Any other physical "quantity" must be obtained by fissioning (differentiating) the action quantum. For this reason, quantum mechanics presently must postulate that to every observable there corresponds an operator.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help Support the Work

-- To Summarize Briefly --

Let us now summarize these concepts and further examine their impact.

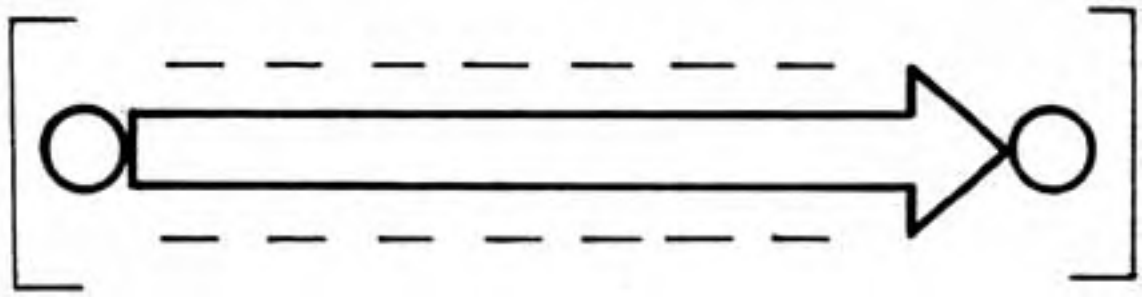
In physics, there must actually exist four major KINDS of vectors, rather than just one as prescribed by present interpretation. These vectors are "built" starting with four major kinds of particles.[17] These are: (1) the spatial point, (2) an uncharged mass particle, (3) a charged mass particle, and (4) a charged spatial point. Further, each of the four vectors at its most fundamental level (that is, at the quantum level)[18] is actually an inseparable, unitary SYSTEM welded into a single undivided entity containing time and existing nonexclusively in time.[19] When we look at or represent the so-called "parts" of the system, we are looking at them before they are welded together into the physical vector. That is, whenever we speak of "parts, " we imply that a "cutting" or "differentiating" action has been implied to separate the system into such "parts."

From such considerations, four different kinds of system vectors result.

Next Page

Help Support the Work

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT



(GEOMETER'S VECTOR)

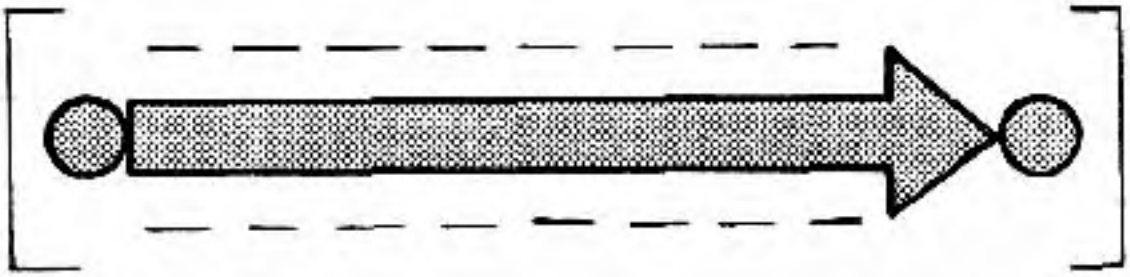
Figure 1. Uncharged spatial (massless) system vector.

UNCHARGED SPATIAL (MASSLESS) SYSTEM VECTOR
-- (Figure 1) --

This is the geometer's abstract vector, consisting of a "point in motion." (Actually, it is a "smeared point," for example.) However, so ingrained is the concept of a "point in motion" velocity vector that we now consider it to be "natural" because of its total familiarity. But simply ask, "WHAT is in motion?"[17] and you immediately see the difficulty. To have a WHAT, one must "stop the action" (detect or measure), separating "static" from "non-static." Acceleration and other vectors, etc. have also been derived by the geometer and utilized in similar fashion. All are massless.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT



(MECHANIC'S VECTOR)

Figure 2. Chargeless mass system vector.

CHARGELESS MASS SYSTEM VECTOR
-- (Figure 2) --

This type of vector actually is the essential vector of mechanics, involving mass-motion (momentum), force (mass-motion change), etc. The fundamental difference between this type of vector and the geometer's vector is the presence of smeared mass existing in time (i.e., mass-time), welded together with a geometer's vector, but with no seam in the middle, into a new kind of "vector" AS A SYSTEM. The vector is the SYSTEM EXISTING IN TIME .

To illustrate:

"Momentum" is more properly referred to as "mass-motion" rather than "mass in motion." That is, at the fundamental level, the mass is NOT "separate" from its motion. It is NOT separated from the time in which the smearing occurs. The idea of momentum, however, is really to express the time-density of the mass-smeared-through-length. It is, in other words, the time rate of length-smearing of mass. Now in our minds we have conceived that

$$\bar{p} = m \odot \bar{v} \qquad (1)$$

where, by the symbol $\odot$ we mean "coupled to"; but we actually have

$$\bar{p} \equiv [\overline{mv}] \qquad (2)$$

where we are not allowed to separate (even in thought) m and $\bar{v}$. Quantum mechanics agrees with this essentially, because $\bar{p}$ is a canonical variable linked to length, in any observable physical change. (The REASON p is canonically linked to ΔL is because $\bar{p}$ is the time-rate of length-smearing of m. If there is no length, there is no length-smearing of m to have a time rate OF in the first place.)

Note that, not only is

$$\bar{p} = [\overline{m\bar{v}}] \qquad (3)$$

but also

$$\bar{p} \equiv [\overline{m\bar{v}}] \qquad (4)$$

which is a much stronger and quite different statement. That is, $\bar{p}$ is IDENTICALLY $(\overline{mv})$, not just calculably EQUAL TO (m)($\bar{v}$). This means that $\bar{p}$ is a SYSTEM that is COMPRISED of mass-motion.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

-- What Force Is --

We now note that force, for example, is -- and may be defined as -- the time-rate of change of momentum, or

$$\bar{F} \equiv d/dt[\bar{p}] \qquad (5)$$

and this identity states that a force -- any force is COMPRISED OF time-changing "mass-motion." As such, the force vector is a mass-system vector, not just a massless spatial vector. Fundamentally, this mass-system vector is a totally different creature from a massless spatial vector. Our present manner of considering force as a geometer's vector "separately applied to" a mass particle is completely erroneous at the quantum level. Instead, fundamentally force is always a mechanic's vector. Force is an EFFECT, not a CAUSE.

And here mechanics made a most fundamental error, in not recognizing the difference between its kind of vector and that of the geometer.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

--Force and Hertzian Waves Cannot Exist in Vacuum --

Note that one cannot have an observable "force vector" existing' in vacuum a priori.

For example, we have the definition of force as

$$\bar{F} \equiv \frac{d\bar{p}}{dt} \qquad (6)$$

or

$$\bar{F} \equiv \overline{[m\bar{a} + \dot{m}\bar{v}]} \qquad (7)$$

and we see that, rigorously, a force vector CONSISTS OF (not, "is equal to") a time-changing mass-motion vector system. IF THERE IS NO OBSERVABLE ACCELERATING MASS PRESENT, THEN THERE CAN BE NO OBSERVABLE FORCE PRESENT. The mass can accelerate in time (increase or decrease of mass) or space (increase or decrease of velocity) or both.

Observable force CANNOT exist in vacuum (in the absence of mass), a priori.[20]

However, assume for a moment that one could have a massless force vector, as assumed in present electrical theory. Let this force vector appear at a point in the vacuum. Since the vacuum has zero observable mass, it would have zero inertial resistance to this hypothetical observable force -- hence the observable force would instantly produce an "infinite" acceleration of its point of application, vanishing with it into the infinite distance. Therefore our fictitious force would disappear the instant it appeared! In any case, it could not be retained at a point in the vacuum for any finite length of time, however small.

The direct implications are that (1) something other than an observable electrical force field exists in the vacuum, and (2) there must exist a more fundamental mechanism by which this "something else" generates or CREATES a force on/of a moving electrically charged mass. (Note again that, at the most

basic level, any particle of mass is always quivering, in motion, and accelerating. from quantal considerations alone.)

Thus immediately we have discovered something unique about so-called "force-fields" in vacuum: for example, about gravitational field, electrical field, and magnetic field (and the strong force and the weak force as well). These fields do not exist at all as ordinary force vectors -- and real force fields -- in vacuum! $\overline{\mathbf{E}}$ and $\overline{\mathbf{B}}$ fields, e.g., are defined in terms of force per unit electrical charged mass and magnetically charged mass, respectively. In the absence of mass, they cannot exist.

And this in turn means that transverse $\overline{\mathbf{E}}$–$\overline{\mathbf{H}}$ field waves (Hertzian waves) cannot exist in a vacuum. Indeed, they appear on, and ARE CONSTITUTED of, the charged-mass-motion that changes, and they appear where such change occurs, as a result of an introduced mass.[21] But in the absence of the spinning charged particle of mass, they do not exist as force fields at all.

Hertzian waves exist in a transmitting whip antenna, for example, in the oscillating electron gas along its length. Something else entirely different exists in vacuum between the transmitting antenna and the receiving antenna. Then in the receiving antenna, Hertzian waves again exist in the oscillating electron gas along its length. (See Figure 3.)

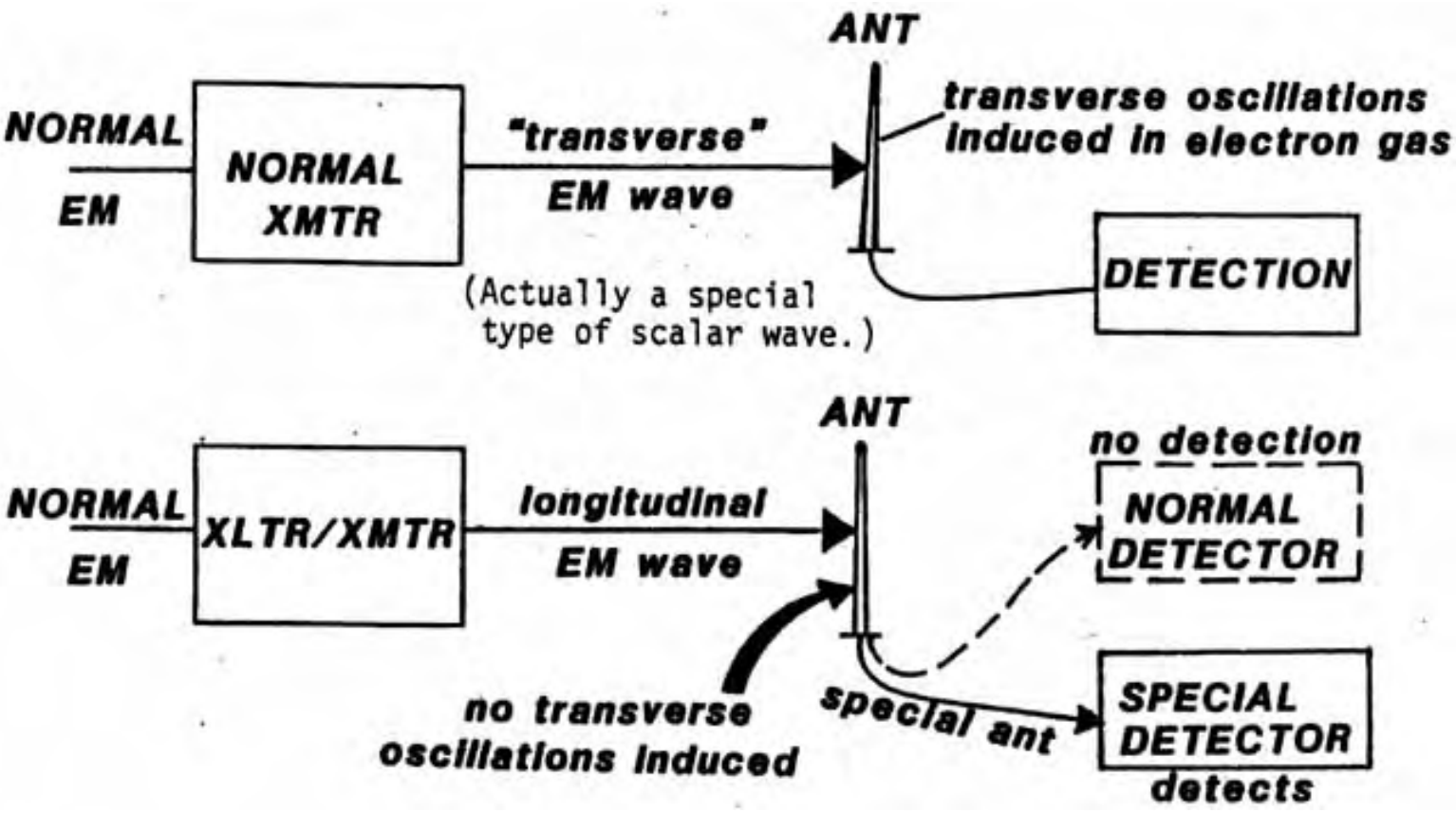


Figure 3. Detection of "transverse" and longitudinal waves

This is interesting, for Nikola Tesla stated several times that HERTZIAN WAVES CANNOT BE PRODUCED IN A VACUUM, NOR CAN THEY TRAVEL IN A VACUUM.[22]

Tesla was correct, as we are beginning to see.

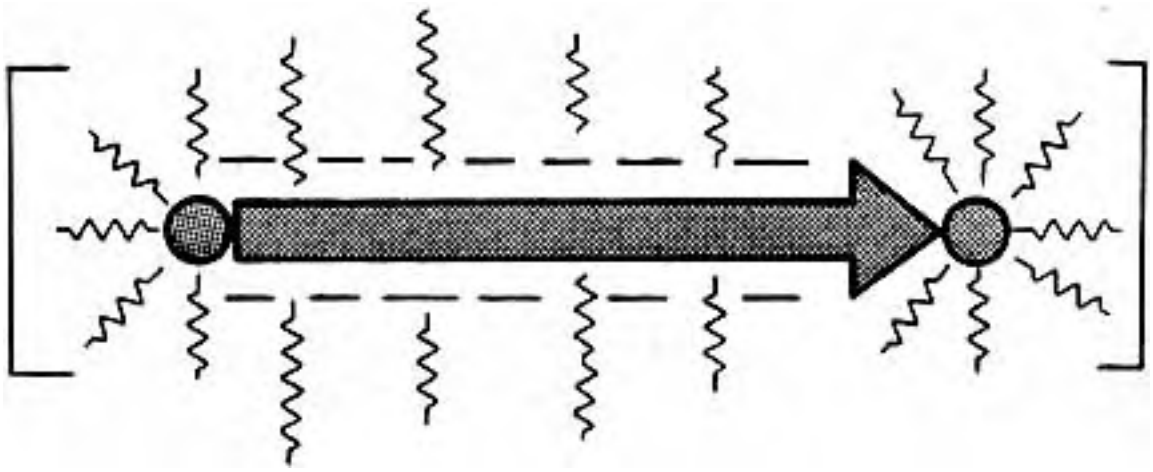
We shall later return to show in what form so-called "force-fields" actually exist in vacuum.

For now, I point out that I am stating a fundamental change to all of physics, including both mechanics and electromagnetics.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support this work



(ELECTRICIAN'S VECTOR)

Figure 4. Charged mass system vector.

-- CHARGED-MASS-SYSTEM VECTOR --
-- (Figure 4) --

The third type of vector we meet is the vector mass system where the mass is charged. First, we point out a serious error in present electromagnetic (EM) theory. That is, in present theory it is implicitly assumed that

$$\mathbf{q} \equiv \mathbf{q_m} \qquad (8)$$

In other words, "charge" and "charged mass" are erroneously assumed to be identically the same thing.

In the days when electricians were playing with pith balls and striving to uncover the secrets of electricity, they knew nothing at all about the virtual

state, and consequently nothing about a "virtual particle flux" on a particle of mass causing (and comprising) the "charge" of that mass.

Today, of course, we know from particle physics and quantum mechanics that the "charge" on an observable particle of mass IS due to a flux of virtual (nonobservable) particles on and off the mass of the observable particle (see figure 5). A charged mass is thus presently known to be a SYSTEM: a massless charge flux, coupled to a bare particle (chargeless mass) constitutes a "charged particle."

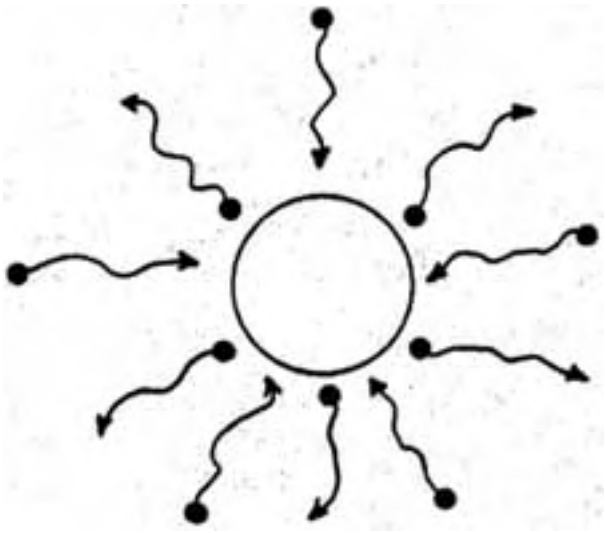


Figure 5. The "charge" on an electron mass consists of a flux of virtual particles on and off the mass.

Thus, actually the "charge" is the virtual (unobservable, or SPATIO-TEMPORAL) flux to and from the observable SPATIAL particle of mass. So, rigorously,

$$\mathbf{q \not\equiv q_m} \qquad (9)$$

But instead,

$$\mathbf{q \equiv [d/dm(q_m)]} \qquad (10)$$

and this is a definition and therefore an identity. This definition alone affects all present electromagnetics theory.

To illustrate: In founding electrical theory, early scientists dealt with forces generated by charged masses (for example, charged pith balls). They later

extrapolated the experimental results they obtained (or thought they obtained) with the smallest charged mass, a charged particle. In Figure 6, I show the classic situation for derivation of the idea of E-field (except we have used an electron for our test charge, rather than a pith ball).

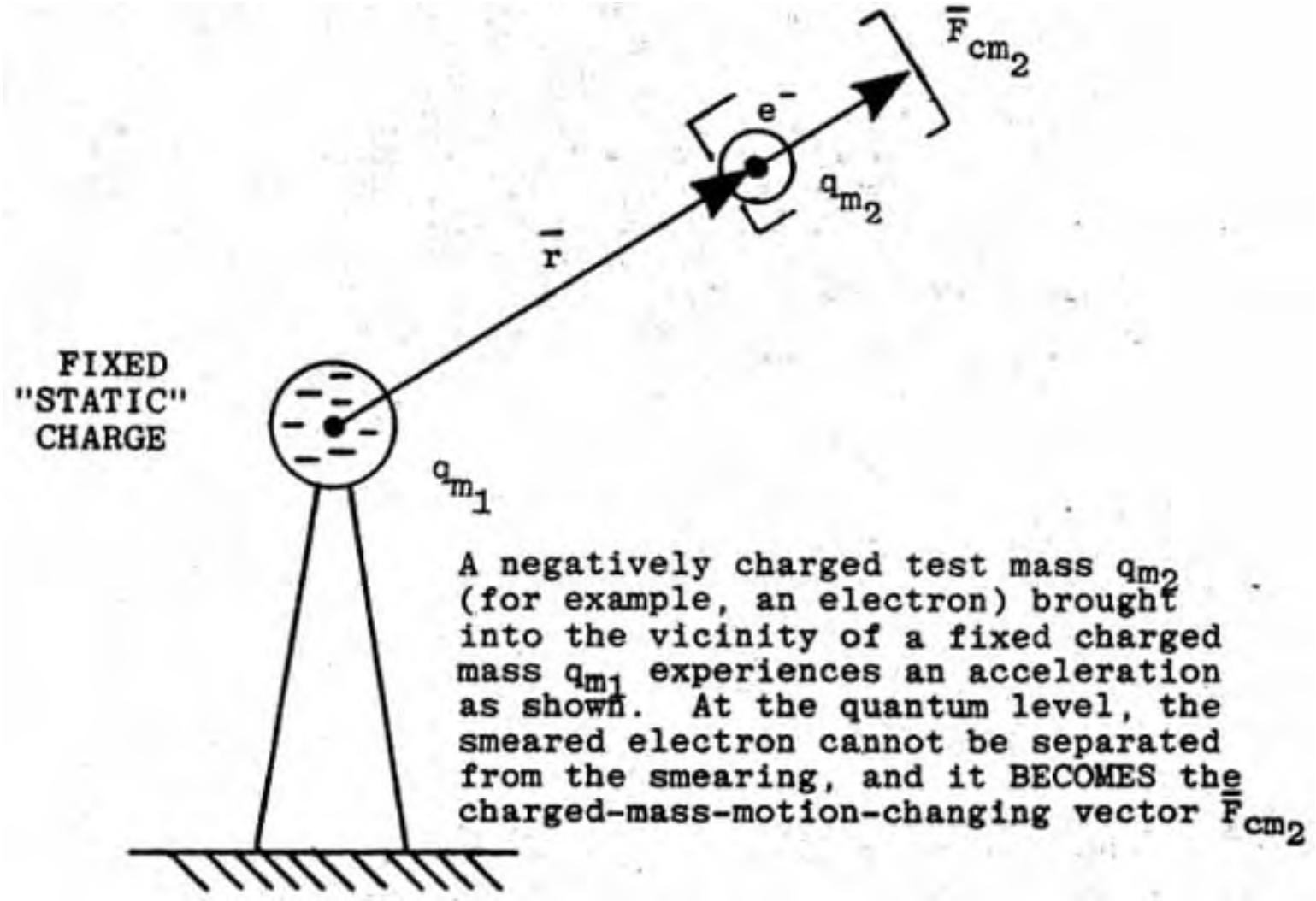


Figure 6. A test charge (charged mass) brought near a fixed charge (charged mass) experiences an acceleration.

Now note that what actually happens is that the unrestrained test charge becomes a CHARGED MASS SYSTEM VECTOR (a "smeared charged mass-motion changing"). The "test charge" BECOMES a charged mass force vector; it does not have a separate geometer's vector "appear on it." What actually happens is shown in Figure 7.

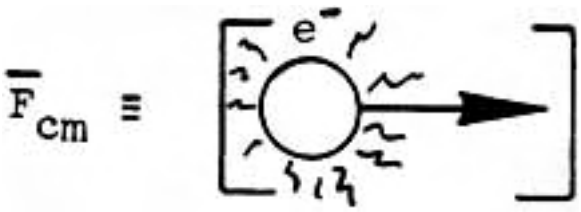


Figure 7. A charged-mass-system vector.

That is, in the simplest (nonrelativistic) case, for an electron what happens is

$$\bar{F}_{cm} \equiv [\overline{q_e \circledcirc m_e \circledcirc \bar{a}_s}] \qquad (11)$$

and this is a DEFINITION. That is, considered instantly, the electron exists as a charged-mass electrical force CONSISTING OF/COMPRISED OF a charge flux q_e canonically coupled to a mass, with that subsystem then canonically coupled to a spatial acceleration vector, ALL AS A SINGLE ENTITY, WITHOUT ANY "SEAMS" BETWEEN ITS "PARTS." The $\bar{F}_{cm}$ IS THE ELECTRON SYSTEM ITSELF; it is NOT a "spatial vector." Rigorously, it does not exist in the absence of the smeared electron mass, a priori.

Again, in assuming this force exists in the absence of the smeared mass of the moving particle, electromagnetics theory is in serious logical error.

Referring back to Figure 6, we see that, if we repeat the experiment many times and with the test charge in many locations, we have the situation shown in Figure 8.

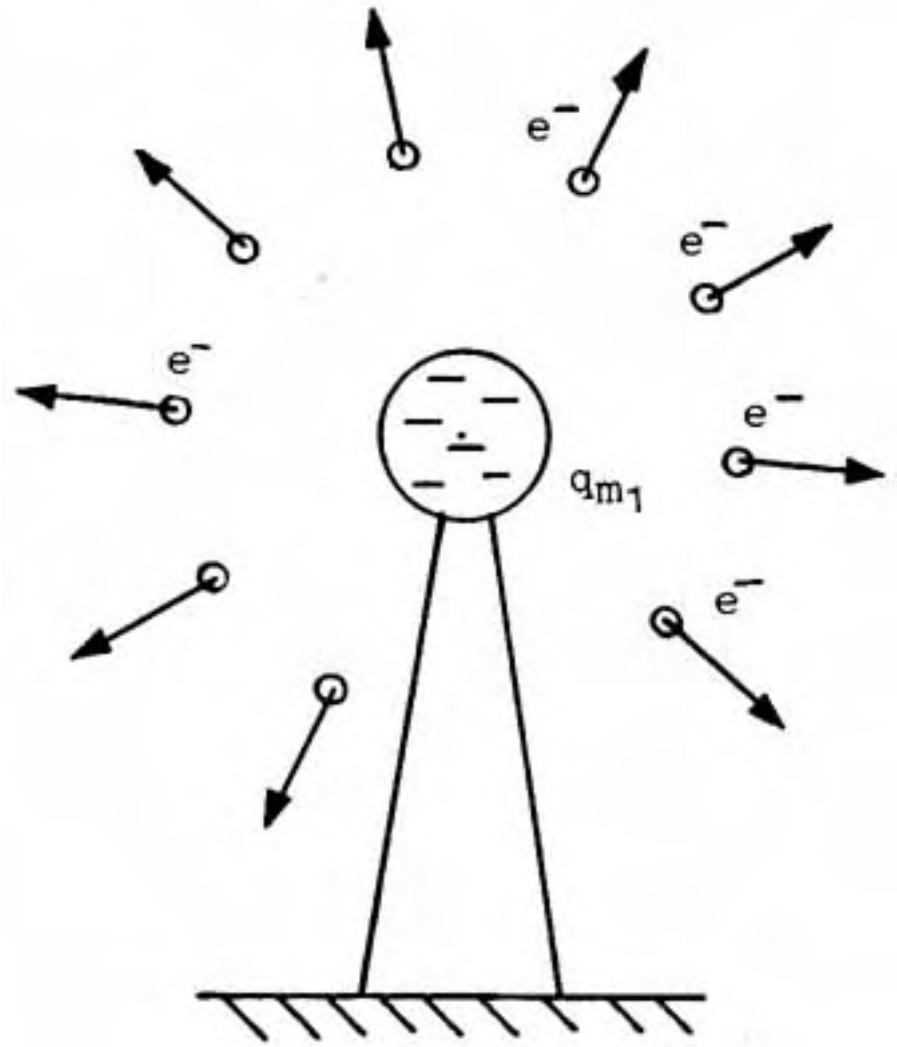


Figure 8. Repeating the "test charge" experiment.

It is found that, rigorously,

$$|\bar{F}_{cm}| \propto \left|\frac{q_{m_1} q_{m_2}}{r^2}\right| \qquad (12)$$

where $\bar{F}_{cm}$ is a charged mass system vector. Erroneously, this has been stated one way or another as

$$|\bar{F}| \propto \left|\frac{q_1 q_2}{r^2}\right| \qquad (13)$$

where $\bar{F}$ is assumed to be a spatial system vector. Further, this confusion has been carried over into the definition of the $\bar{E}$-field as:

$$\bar{E}_{cm} \equiv \frac{\bar{F}_{cm}}{m_{cm}} \qquad (14)$$

In this definition, $\bar{E}$ -- which is a charged mass system vector -- has been confused as a charged spatial system vector, where $\bar{F}$ is regarded simply a spatial system vector! Actually, the definition of the $\bar{E}$-field should be

$$\bar{E}_{cm} \equiv \frac{\bar{F}_{cm}}{m_{cm}} \qquad (15)$$

where $\bar{F}_{cm}$ is a charged mass system vector. Failure to properly define the $\bar{E}$-field has caused the conception of the $\bar{E}$-field to be falsely perpetuated as existing in vacuum.

The $\bar{E}$-field is TREATED this way in present EM theory. Hence present theory falsely assumes that the observable $\bar{E}$-field can exist in vacuum.

What actually exists in space, $\bar{E}$-field-wise, is a special kind of ordered virtual state pattern in a series of spinning "scalar" fields. This virtual state pattern or "shadow vector" field will be explained later.

Note again that one cannot have a "force vector" existing in vacuum - a priori.

However, assume for a moment that one could have a massless force vector, as presently assumed. Let this force vector appear at a point in the vacuum. Since the vacuum has zero observable mass, it would have zero inertial resistance to this hypothetical observable force hence the observable force would instantly produce an "infinite" acceleration of its point of application, vanishing with it into the distance. Therefore our fictitious force would disappear the instant it appeared! In any case, it could not be retained at a point in the vacuum for any finite length of time, however small.

The direct implications are that (1) something other than an observable electrical force field exists in the vacuum, and (2) there must exist a more fundamental mechanism by which this "something else" generates or CREATES a change on/of an accelerating electrically

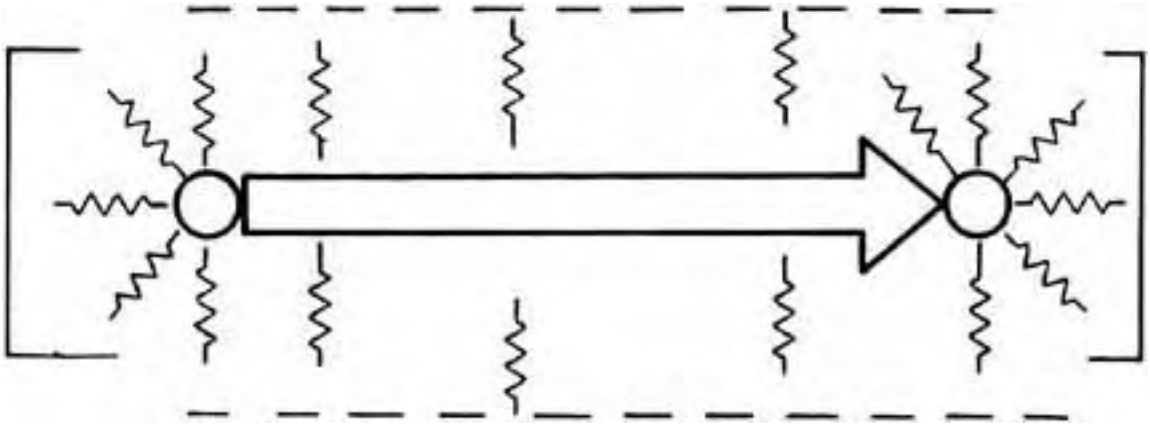
charged mass particle. (Note again that at the basic level, any particle of mass is ALWAYS quivering and accelerating, from quantal fluctuation considerations alone.) Causality has no arrow microscopically.[23]

Next Page

Help support this work

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work



(ADVANCED ELECTRICIAN'S VECTOR)

Figure 9. Charged spatial (massless) vector.

-- CHARGED SPATIAL (MASSLESS) VECTOR --

We recognize now that

$$q_c \not\equiv q_m \qquad (16)$$

and that q_c is simply the virtual-particle flux that constitutes charge -- and indeed constitutes vacuum itself!

We DEFINE vacuum, based on Figure 5, as shown in Figure 10.

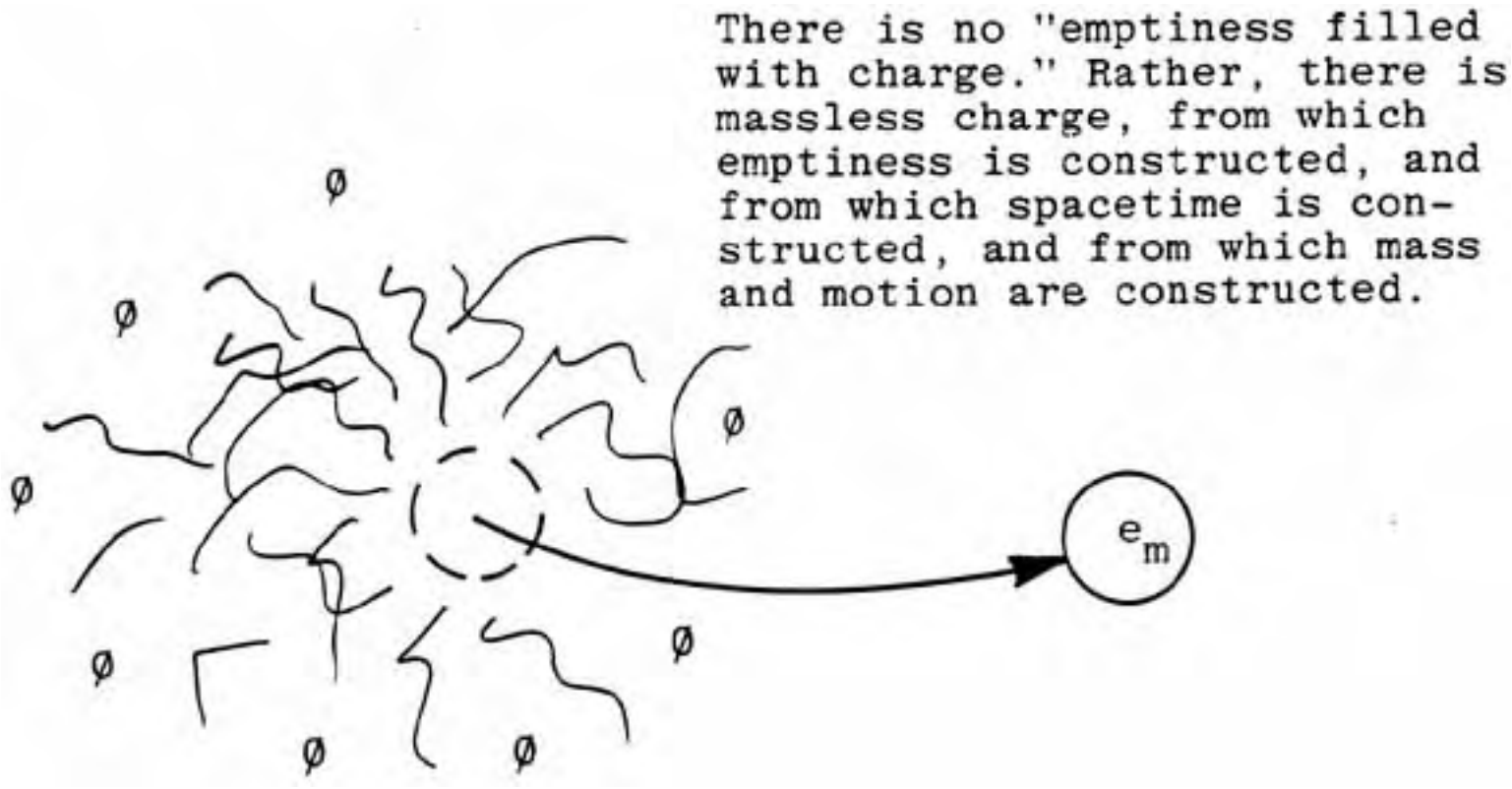


Figure 10. Removing the bare particle (mass) from a charged particle leaves the charge. The vacuum is DEFINED AS the charge.

That is, vacuum may be defined as pure massless charge flux. This flux IS identically "spacetime" as well. Vacuum is pure Ø-field (electrostatic scalar potential). Here again, in present theory it is assumed that

$$Ø_O \equiv 0 \qquad (17)$$

which, by our new definition of vacuum, is quite false.

We now note that, if we insist on assigning a spatial vector to the vacuum, we have the situation shown in Figure 11.

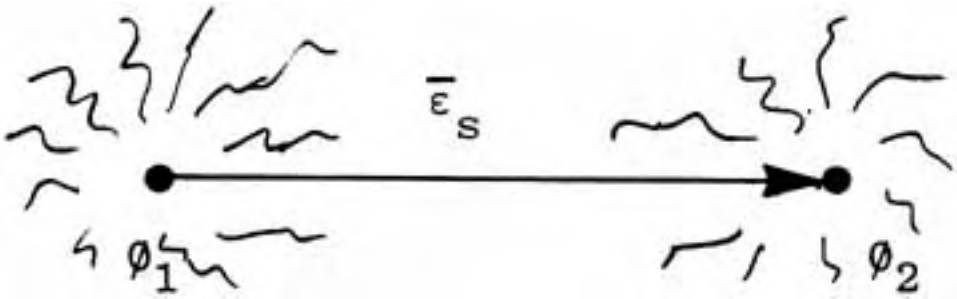


Figure 11. Assigning a spatial vector to the charged vacuum

Next Page

Help support the work

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- THE SHADOW VECTOR --

Note that this spatial vector $\bar{\epsilon}_s$ represents $-\overline{\nabla\phi}_s$, that is,

$$\bar{\epsilon}_s = -\overline{\nabla\phi}_s \qquad (18)$$

but $\bar{\epsilon}_s$ cannot be a force (mass system) vector. It can only exist as an ordered pattern in the virtual flux between two separated points of the vacuum; that is, as an ordered pattern in the virtual state. Literally, $\bar{\epsilon}_s$ exists only as a tiny bit of order existing in great disorder.

In other words, the present EM theory is incorrect in stating that

$$\bar{E}_m = -\overline{\nabla\phi}_s \qquad (19)$$

in vacuum in the absence of an observable spinning charged particle, since

$$\bar{\epsilon}_s \neq \bar{E}_m \qquad (20)$$

The actual existence of $\bar{\epsilon}_s$ may be visualized in terms of successive differentials of $\bar{E}_m$, broken into differentials $\bar{e}_m$ so small that, observably, each little differential's mass component m has become virtual, so that

$$\bar{e}_m \equiv \bar{e}_{vm} \qquad (21)$$

where subscript m stands for mass, subscript v for virtual, and observably

$$\bar{e}_{vm} \equiv \bar{dE}_m \qquad (22)$$

but, in the absence of a spinning charged particle,

$$\bar{E}_m \neq \int \bar{dE}_m \qquad (23)$$

since the $\bar{e}_{vm}$ components remain individually separated. That is, in macro-time a SHADOW force vector exists, made of microscopically ordered BUT UNJOINED (unintegrated) "virtual state" vector differentials of what would be an observable mass system force vector $\bar{E}_m$ if integrated.

Thus, the "$\bar{E}$-vector" $\bar{\varepsilon}_s$ that exists in vacuum is a "shadow" vector as shown in figure 12.

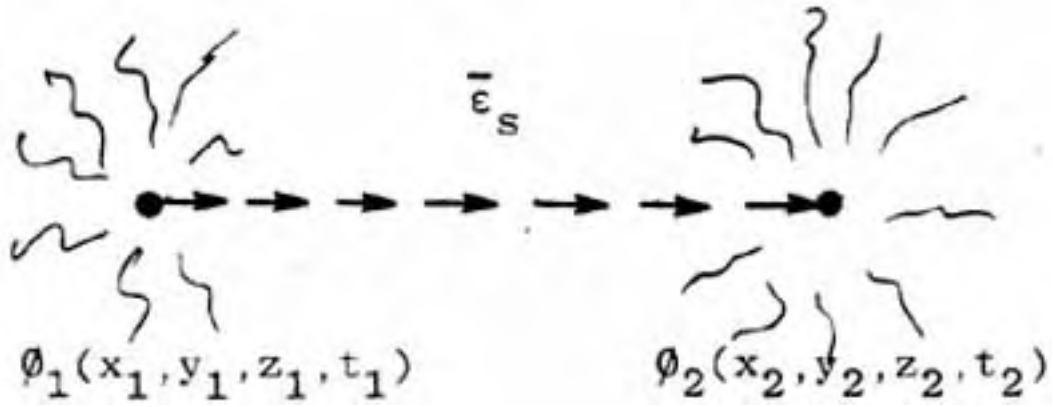


Figure 12. A "shadow vector" $\bar{\varepsilon}_s$

We say that such a previous mass system vector, broken into ordered but unjoined virtual vectors by the absenting of all mass, is a SHADOW VECTOR, and we label it with a subscript vm, to represent "virtual mass" system. To the macro observer, this is the kind of "vector" that exists in vacuuo.

Note that, observably, the shadow vector merely represents a special ordering in $\nabla\phi$. It is NOT an OBSERVABLE (mass system) vector, but it IS an ordered series of consecutive virtual vectors.

With each virtual bit vector, a virtual time exists as well, and these "virtual time bits" are also ordered consecutively (in macrotime).

I point out that any observable vector must be finite, and so it must have a finite magnitude (finite length). In the simplest case, this length ΔL is related to a Δt by

$$\Delta L = c\Delta t \qquad (24)$$

What I am saying is that ANY observable spatial vector is actually a spatiotemporal vector, and the MAGNITUDE of any vector is related to TIME (to the existence of that vector in time) at the most fundamental level. Suffice it to say that, if the fundamental quantum level (Δt) aspect of a vector is interfered with, then the MAGNITUDE of the vector is interfered with.[24] That is, if we can make a time wave, we can change or affect ANY vector's magnitude, including the magnitude of mass system vectors and charged mass system vectors. Such a "time wave" can be made easily, and it has been.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- A Scalar is a Zero Vector --

Now let us look at the idea of a scalar.

A "scalar" may in a general sense be considered as the sum of the "absolute values" of the individual vector components of a system of vectors whose observable resultant is zero. That is, it represents the magnitude of the internal stress of a vector system, with the absence of a single observable directionality of the system. It also follows that every scalar is actually a stressed zero vector, and every zero vector is a scalar.

Thus we have four major types of scalars related to the four types of vectors:

(a) $$S_1 = |\bar{v}_s| \qquad (25)$$

(b) $$S_2 = |\bar{v}_m| \qquad (26)$$

(c) $$S_3 = |\bar{v}_{cm}| \qquad (27)$$

(d) $$S_4 = |\bar{v}_{cs}| \qquad (28)$$

where S stands for scalar, $\bar{v}$ for vector, and subscript s for spatial, m for mass, and c for charged.

For example, comparing equations (25) and (26), it can easily be seen that twice as many "point-motions" is not at all the same thing as twice as many "gram-mass-motions." The two resulting vector systems are quite different.

Next Page

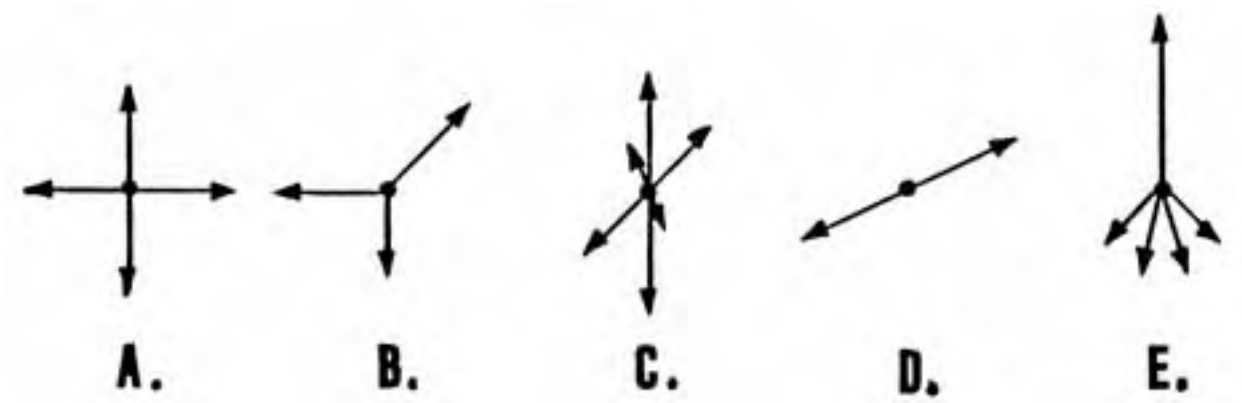
TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- Virtual and Observable Aspects --

We must also examine some aspects of "virtual" and "observable."

For example, we construct several spatial vector summations in Figure 13. The "resultants" of these spatial vectors are all equal. However, the actual sums, even though equal, are quite different, because their internal "stresses" (substructure forms) are quite different.



SUPERPOSITION DOES NOT ELIMINATE THE VIRTUAL SUBSTRUCTURE.

When the time aspects of the vector systems of Figure 13 are considered, one can easily understand the problem. That is, the resultant of each of these "systems" is zero, and so one can say that the vectorial "magnitude" of the system is zero since the magnitude of the resultant vector is zero. However, in each case the "action" represented by each vector element actually occurs in a finite tiny Δt. So: (1) The zero resultant must exist for a finite Δt, and (2) all the actions indicated by the system component vectors actually occur in that Δt. The absolute value of the "activity per unit time per unit volume" of such a zero-

resultant system thus has physical meaning, and one may refer to this notion as the "stress" on spacetime[25], or the "electrostatic scalar potential" of the system. Note that this differs from the present definition of electrostatic scalar potential, which becomes just a special case of the more fundamental potential defined here.[26]

The derivatives of this spatiotemporal stress also have physical meaning. The time derivative is indicative of the stress on the flow of macroscopic time at a fixed spatial point, and the spatial derivative is indicative of the stress on space. Here one is confronted with the fact that what we call "space" and "time" are continually being created, directly in the physical observing/detecting apparatus itself.[27] That is, rigorously, "detected physical reality" exists totally in and of the mass-changes of the observer's mass or his detecting instruments. In the fundamental detection process itself, there is a flow of the rate of creation of spatial lengths and a flow of the rate of creation of time lengths. Indeed, to a linear observer the stress on the creation of the flow of time controls the flow of the creation of space, and the stress on the creation of the flow of space controls the flow of the creation of time. The change in the stress on 4-space (ordinary Minkowskian space-time) controls the "curvature of that spacetime" in the fifth dimension. The change in the stress on 5-space controls the "curvature of that 5-space spacetime" in 6-space, and so on. Development of these facets of the new concepts is beyond the scope of this paper.)

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- SCALARS AND VECTORS HAVE SUBSTRUCTURES --

As can now be seen, the sum of each structure in figure 13 is observably zero. Therefore we might define the sum as a "zero spatial vector." We note, however, that it actually exists for a time Δt and is thus a spatiotemporal entity, rigorously.

If we define the internal stress action A in a region $\Delta s^3 \Delta t$ of spacetime as

$$A_{(s^3 t)} \equiv \sum_{k=1}^{n} |\bar{i}_s| \qquad (29)$$

and the 4-space internal stress intensity or potential as

$$S \equiv \lim_{(\Delta s^3 \Delta t) \to 0} \left[\frac{A(s^3 t)}{\Delta s^3 \Delta t} \right] \qquad (30)$$

where $\bar{i}_s$ is any internal vector in the substructure, Δs^3 is the spatial volume (about a point) containing vector $\bar{i}_s$, and Δt is the inseparable time during which these component actions occurred, then we see that, stress-wise, all the "zero-vectors" in figure 13 are quite different in their internal stresses, 4-space potentials, and internal substructures. For the five "zero sum" vectors, OBSERVABLY we have

$$\bar{0}_1 = \bar{0}_2 = \bar{0}_3 = \bar{0}_4 = \bar{0}_5 \qquad (31)$$

whether or not

$$\Delta s^3 \Delta t_m = \Delta s^3 \Delta t_n \; (m \neq n; \; 1 \leq m \leq 5; \; 1 \leq n \leq 5) \qquad (32)$$

But considering the substructures,

$$\bar{0}_m \neq \bar{0}_n \quad (1 \leq m \leq 5;\ 1 \leq n \leq 5;\ m \neq n) \qquad (33)$$

I now point out that a scalar can be regarded as a stressed zero-sum vector, where the magnitude S of the scalar represents the internal stress intensity caused by the substructure of the zero-vector.

Thus, generally,

$$S(s^n t) \equiv \lim_{\Delta s^n \Delta t \to 0} \left[\frac{\sum_{n=1}^{k} |\bar{i}_s|}{\Delta s^n \Delta t} \right] \qquad (34)$$

That is, in general any observable scalar has, consists of, and is comprised of a VIRTUAL (unobservable) substructure that is very real indeed. One must also consider the scalar as existing for some finite time Δt, (at least for the time of one quantum change), and the intensity of the virtual actions occurring in the spatiotemporal substructure of the scalar during that time Δt is proportional to the magnitude of the scalar.

Normally, the concept of a scalar -- as presently used -- makes no allowance for the scalar to exist in time, or for a virtual vector substructure, or for any patterning inside the substructure. This is equivalent to assuming that

$$A \equiv 0 \qquad (35)$$

and that all $\bar{i}_s$'s are evenly distributed. That is, from this new viewpoint, presently the mathematical theory assumes all scalars to have an equal density of virtual activity per spatiotemporal volume in its virtual substructure, and an isotropic virtual pattern distribution of an infinite number of equal virtual vectors in its 4-space substructure.[28]

In the new approach, neither of these two assumptions need hold -- though in special cases they can hold. Thus present orthodox theory is just a single special case of a more fundamental approach indicated here.

Note that, by directly affecting and changing the virtual substructures of scalars and vectors, we can directly perform

virtual. state engineering, and this allows us to directly "engineer" the so-called "laws of nature" of the normal observable laboratory state and thus ENGINEER AND CHANGE PHYSICAL REALITY ITSELF.[29]

In the new approach, we can (observably) have

$$2 + 2 \neq 4 \qquad (36)$$

or

$$2 + 2 = 4 \qquad (37)$$

by the following means: In the first case (equation 36), we assume that the virtual substructures are patterned, and interact nonlinearly in such a way as to produce an extra observable. Thus we have a delta added to the normal observable scalar results of the interaction, as follows:

$$2_o + 2_o = 4_o + \Delta_{v->o} \qquad (38)$$

where subscript "o" means observable and "v" means virtual. Note that

$$\Delta_{v->o} \qquad (39)$$

indicates a delta due to virtual substructure interactions yielding an extra observable delta. This extra delta may be either scalar or vector in nature, depending on the circumstances and the particular interactions.

Note also that any vector or scalar must now be considered to HAVE, CONTAIN, and CONSIST OF an infinite substructure. And note that, similar to the scalar case, from the new viewpoint the present theory assumes each scalar (point) of the vector to have a structure similar to that of equation (34), except that now the scalars are ordered, with a linearly decreasing internal stress density per unit scalar along the line of the vector.

In the new approach, vector interaction (superposition, for example) can now violate present theory, if the two virtual substructures interact nonlinearly to produce a nonzero, observable delta. Observably (macroscopically) , this delta, again, may be either "scalar" or "vector."

This approach now becomes consistent with quantum mechanics at the foundation level.

Next Page

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS PART III: CLARIFYING THE VECTOR CONCEPT

Help support the work

-- Substructures, Virtual Levels, and Hyperspaces --

In the new approach, our definitions and assumptions immediately drive us to a picture of an infinite set of nested levels of substructures in the virtual state. That is, anyone component (scalar or vector) in one level of virtual state has an infinite number of even finer virtual components, one level more subtle.

AND THAT IS WHAT PARTICLE PHYSICS AND QUANTUM MECHANICS ALREADY REVEAL ABOUT THE STRUCTURE OF PHYSICAL REALITY.

So these definitions and assumptions now provide the basis for a new vector mathematics that is in accord with, and fitted to, modern physical observations.

We have a picture such that any observable scalar or vector contains a virtual substructure (virtual level 1). Any scalar or vector in virtual level 1 also contains a finer virtual substructure, in virtual level 2. And so on ad infinitum.

Each succeedingly finer level of virtual state can be modeled as a hyperdimension (higher spatial dimension) as I pointed out in Appendix 1 to my book, The Excalibur Briefing.[30]

Thus this approach immediately ties into hyperdimensional or hyperspatial theory -- such as Elizabeth Rauscher's 8-dimensional theory[31] and C. Muses's hypernumber theory.[32]

The new definitions and assumptions are far richer than what is allowed by tensors, though there are many similarities. Muses's work, however, essentially can encompass most of these definitions and concepts, except the distinct types of vectors are not so clearly delineated in his theory (at least to my comprehension of it.) His theory does provide a nested,

hyperdimensional structure of time, however, and thus allows "scalar" waves in the hyperspatial structure of time -- in other words, observably "scalar" waves in the virtual state structure of spacetime, or pure Tesla waves, or simply "time" waves.

These are the bare notes; from this approach, already new (proprietary) mechanisms and exact specifications to make scalar waves -- in essentially whatever quantity and degree desired -- appear to have been successfully accomplished by my close colleagues.

The new approach is real and it leads to a new physics. And I believe that the very beginnings of the new physics are already working on the laboratory bench.

Nikola Tesla discovered the most essential features of the new electromagnetics over eighty years ago and was simply suppressed for his efforts. Now, although it has been eighty years in the reborning, Tesla electromagnetics is once again loose in the Western world.

This time, let us hope that it fares better at the hands of orthodox science and large financial control groups than it did for Nikola Tesla.

Next Page

The Tom Bearden Website

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

by Lt. Col. T.E. Bearden (retd.), 1983
Copyright

Title Page

Foreword

1. TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS - ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS
2. OUTLINE
3. CHARACTERISTICS OF SELECTED CONCEPTS
4. QUOTE FROM NIKOLA TESLA
5. FORCE BETWEEN TWO LIKE CHARGES
6. REPETITIONS LEAD TO THE VECTOR "FIELD" CONCEPT
7. A SCALAR HAS A HIDDEN (VIRTUAL) VECTOR SUBSTRUCTURE
8. SCALAR AND VECTOR SUBSTRUCTURES
9. SUPERPOSITION DOES NOT ELIMINATE THE VIRTUAL SUBSTRUCTURE
10. PHYSICAL VECTORS
11. THE FOUR VECTORS OF PHYSICS
12. FORCE DEFINITION
13. FORCE IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE
14. FORCE AND Ë-FIELD DO NOT EXIST IN VACUUM
15. COROLLARIES
16. ENERGY IS DERIVED, NOT FUNDAMENTAL
17. EXISTENCE IN, AND PASSAGE THROUGH, TIME
18. SOME IMPLICATIONS
19. CONSERVATION OF ANENERGY (AE): (AN EXPANDED CONSERVATION LAW)
20. FREE ENERGY IS ALLOWED

21. SCALAR POTENTIAL CAN FORCE THE RELATIVISTIC CASE
22. SCALAR STRESS WAVE (Ö-WAVE) (TESLA WAVE)
23. SCALAR Ö-WAVE PRODUCTION
24. A SIMPLIFIED CHARGED PARTICLE
25. A CHARGED PARTICLE IS A SPECIAL KIND OF "SPRAY NOZZLE"
26. AN OBSERVABLE CHARGED PARTICLE IS DIRECTLY CONNECTED TO VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX VACUUM
27. SPIN COUPLES VACUUM TO PARTICLE
28. ELECTRON PRECESSION (SIMPLIFIED)
29. VACUUM/SPACETIME IS PURE VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX ($Ø_0$)
30. VACUUM IS:
31. GRADIENT OF ELECTROSTATIC POTENTIAL
32. IN A ∇Ø, A CHARGED PARTICLE MOVES ITSELF
33. ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVES IN ELECTRON GAS IN A CONDUCTOR
34. ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVES IN VACUUM
35. DETECTION OF TRANSVERSE AND LONGITUDINAL WAVES
36. CREATING A "RIVER" OF ANENERGY
37. A 2-WIRE SYSTEM IS CONSERVATIVE
38. A HOLLOW CHARGED SPHERE
39. ONE-WAY GATE VALVE
40. SIMPLE FREE ENERGY MOTOR
41. THE TRANSLATOR
42. TRANSVERSE WAVE INTERFERENCE
43. LONGITUDINAL WAVE INTERFERENCE (SCALAR WAVES)
44. CREATING ENERGY AT A DISTANCE
45. NONLINEARITIES CAUSE SHIFTING (PARTIAL TRANSLATION)
46. THE SCALAR AURA.
47. VIRTUAL FLUX AND MAGNETIC FIELD (LINEAR CASE)
48. PRODUCING MAGNETIC MONOPOLES
49. BREAKING METAL WITH MAGNETIC MONOPOLES
50. CREATING AN INERTIAL FIELD (ANTIGRAVITY)
51. EFFECTS ON HUMANS
52. INITIATING SPECIFIC BIOLOGICAL EFFECTS
53. GROUND-TO-AIR USE

54. TACTICAL AIR-TO-GROUND USAGE
55. INTEGRATED WEAPONS DISPLAY (MODIFIED JAMMER)
56. RADAR INVISIBILITY
57. NETWORK OF VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS
58. CONCLUSION

Return to Homepage

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS

PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

(©) 1983 T. E. Bearden

All rights reserved.

Delivered to the 1983 Annual Conference

of the

U. S. Psychotronics Association

July 20-24, 1983

at the

University of Portland

Portland, Oregon

The Tom Bearden
Website

--FOREWORD --

This paper is an adaptation of the oral/visual presentation given by the author at the 1983 Annual Conference of the U. S. Psychotronics Association on Saturday, July 23, 1983.

The presentation was delivered directly from the vugraphs alone, and not from a formal, written text.

The title of the presentation at the conference was "New Electromagnetics: Where the 'Old Math' Took the Wrong Turn."

As originally conceived, the lecture was to be given in a single period of some 45 minutes and cover only the first part of this paper, the clarification of the vector concept in physical theory. The Symposium director so graciously scheduled two periods instead, allowing time to present additional material further clarifying vector and scalar waves, and to present a variety of unusual physical mechanisms that apply the concepts.

After the conference, the author prepared this paper directly from the same slides, in the same order. However, no attempt was made to match the words in this paper to the words actually delivered in the formal presentation. The gist of the two, however, are the same -- except that, in the conference lecture, the author covered (as an aside) some important additional material: (1) the nature of what actually occurs in an "electrical ground," and (2) the author's explanation of the theory of Tesla's magnifying transmitter.

An audio tape and a videotape of the author's USPA presentation were made by the conference officials. Copies are available at nominal cost from Mr. Robert Beutlich, Secretary/ Treasurer, U. S. Psychotronics Association, 3459 Montrose Avenue, Chicago, Illinois 60618, U.S.A.,
phone (312) 478-7715.

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 1.

TOWARD A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS

© 1983 T.E. BEARDEN

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to express my deep appreciation to two of my fellow colleagues, Dr. William Tiller and Mr. Frank Golden, for many fruitful hours of discourse and interchange on these and related subjects.

Also, I wish to thank the Association of Distinguished American Scientists (A.D.A.S.) for support and assistance in the long and arduous struggle to revise the basic foundations of electromagnetics and mechanics.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 2.

OUTLINE

- **MAIN BRIEFING**
  - **> TRANSLATOR EFFECTS**
  - **> POTENTIAL WEAPONS**
  - **> INCIDENTS**
  - **> CONCLUSION**
- **HISTORICAL BACKGROUND**
  - **> TESLA/MORAY**
  - **> WWII AND AFTER**
- **ELEMENTS OF THE EMERGING THEORY**
  - **> LONGITUDINAL/ TRANSVERSE WAVES**
  - **> VACUUM/MASS EFFECTS**
  - **> FLAWS IN VECTOR THEORY**
  - **> IMPLICATIONS**

This presentation is one part of a three part presentation, consisting of the main briefing on physical effects, the historical background, and the elements of the emerging new electromagnetics.

In this present briefing I will not cover the historical background. Instead, first I will address the concepts of the new theory, and then I will give an abbreviated main briefing, including some weapon aspects. I will present one simple free energy motor and show how it works, and where it gets its energy.

Much of this material I have known for some time, but have hesitated to release it because it enables one to develop -- in a fairly straightforward manner -- weapons and beams (ray) systems that can disable electronics, computers, communications, and people. Anyone

handy in electronics, who has a few thousand dollars and access to bench equipment and an electronics parts supply house, can develop these weapons in his or her basement workshop. But because certain very radical elements in this country already know some of this information and may plan to utilize such devices in criminal activities, I am openly releasing the information as a warning, to be prepared.

Of course there are many good things that can be developed with this technology, including machines to heal a remarkable variety of ailments and illnesses. I strongly urge everyone to use this information wisely and only to benefit other human beings. There exists a cosmic or karmic law for those who misuse it against their fellow persons; if one does that, one will assuredly suffer the consequences.

Also, I strongly urge the development of Western defenses against the Soviet strategic and tactical weapons; already developed utilizing these principles. Unless the West wakes up to the extreme urgency of this task, in the near future we may be overwhelmed in short order by a much harsher, dictatorial system. If that should happen, it will plunge the human race into a new dark ages far more terrible than that dark period in history following the fall of Rome.

These are the final times, and this is the beginning of the final technology. The ability to directly engineer physical reality itself has been laid in our laps. Pandora's box is already spilled open, and there is no longer any stopping the new technology.

Let us prepare, then, for that which is to come.

With these introductory remarks, let us now turn to the main presentation.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 3.

CHARACTERISTICS OF SELECTED CONCEPTS

CONCEPT	CHARACTERISTIC
• ENERGY	FLOW OF OBSERVABLE MASS PARTICLES
• ANENERGY	FLOW OF VIRTUAL PARTICLES
• PRESENT "CHARGE"	VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX TIED TO OBSERVABLE MASS PARTICLES
• TRUE CHARGE	VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX WITHOUT MASS
• FLUX	MULTI-DIRECTIONAL FLOW THROUGH A POINT
• FLOW	UNI-DIRECTIONAL MOVEMENT OF A FLUX [GRADIENT]
• CURRENT	UNI-DIRECTIONAL GRADIENT OF A [USUALLY CONSTRAINED] FLUX

On this slide I show some fundamental defining characteristics of energy, "charge" or charged mass as presently in the theory, flux, flow, and current. These fundamental concepts are often somewhat confused in the literature.

Particularly note that the concept of energy, being tied to "the capacity to do work," is specifically tied to the concept of mass. Eventually, energy must be expressed in terms of moving masses -- specifically, in accelerating or decelerating masses.

I introduce the term "anenergy" here, specifically in relation to

the concept of a virtual particle. Anenergy is roughly equivalent to the present idea of "virtual energy,"
except it more precisely implies the flow or flux of virtual particles.

We also redefine charge as virtual particle flux, in order to remove the present error in EM theory where "charge" always implies a charged mass. The electrostatic scalar potential, phi (Ø) , then merely becomes the intensity of the massless charge -- that is, the intensity of the virtual particle flux -- at a point. Let me point out, however, that in the new view this "point" is always in n-dimensional space, where n is equal to or greater than four. The present 3-space formulation of Ø is thus a highly special case.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE. 4

QUOTE FROM NIKOLA TESLA:

**"THE HERTZ WAVE THEORY OF WIRELESS TRANSMISSION MAY BE
KEPT UP FOR A WHILE, BUT I DO NOT HESITATE TO SAY THAT
IN A SHORT TIME IT WILL BE RECOGNIZED AS ONE OF THE MOST
REMARKABLE AND INEXPLICABLE ABERRATIONS OF THE SCIENTIFIC
MIND WHICH HAS EVER BEEN RECORDED IN HISTORY."**

Nikola Tesla
"The True Wireless,"
The Electrical Experimenter

One of the things we will find is that Hertz or transverse electromagnetic waves are strictly mass waves in a charged mass particle medium.

For example, transverse EM waves do not, and CAN not, exist in vacuum. Vacuum EM waves are longitudinal waves of compression and rarefaction. What is compressed and rarified is the virtual particle flux that comprises vacuum itself. Vacuum EM waves in this virtual flux are just like sound waves in air -- in the flux of molecules and atoms that comprise the atmospheric gas.

Nikola Tesla, of course, knew this and he frequently pointed out the falsity of the accepted transverse wave theory. Here is one Tesla quote, for example, taken from The Electrical Experimenter. (PAUSE)

Almost every scientist -- even the "Tesla bugs" -- have thought Tesla wrong in his adamant opposition to the idea of Hertzian waves in the vacuum.

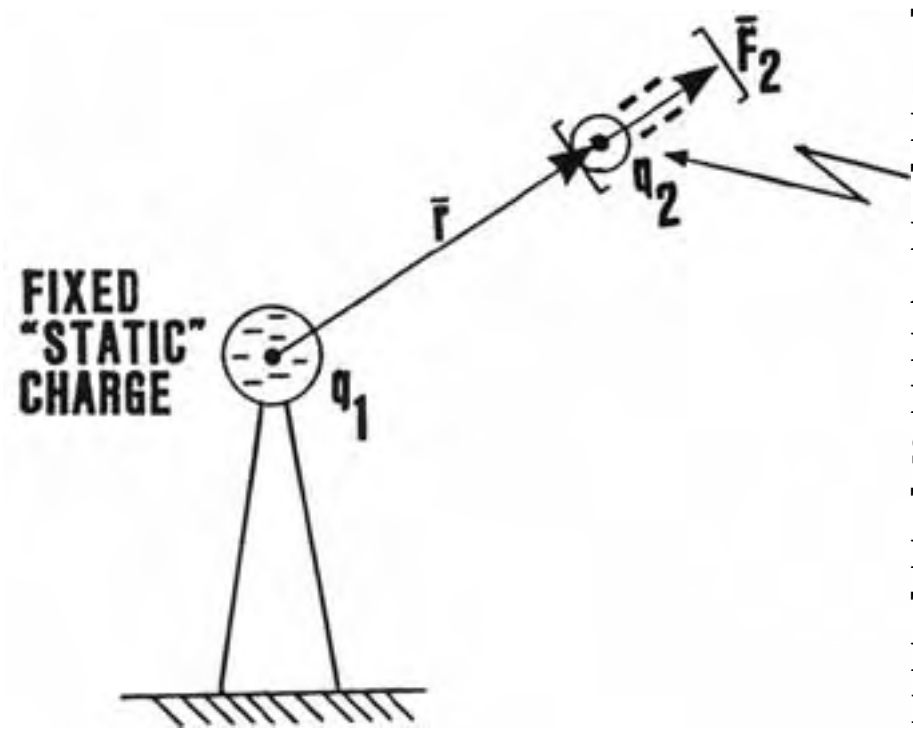
As we shall see, Tesla was right and all the present scientists and textbooks are wrong .

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 5.

FORCE BETWEEN TWO LIKE CHARGES



A NEGATIVELY CHARGED TEST MASS [e.g., AN ELECTRON] BROUGHT INTO THE VICINITY OF q_1 EXPERIENCES A FORCE $\bar{F}_2$ AS SHOWN. NOTE THE ELECTRON ACTUALLY IS SPINNING. THIS HAS NEVER BEEN DONE WITH A TRUE "STATIC CHARGE", FOR THERE IS NO SUCH THING IN NATURE.

In my presentation last year, I noted some 22 fundamental flaws in present electromagnetics theory. One of these flaws was in the actual vector theory itself. As we shall discover, one cannot simply plug geometrical vectors into physical systems without making fundamental errors. The vector concept itself must be adapted, for there are now four different kinds of vectors in physics, all confused as the same thing. We will come to that shortly.

To begin, let us look at the fundamental kind of experiment, shown on this slide, from which the idea of electrical force and electric field was taken.

We have a fixed static charged object q(l) in the laboratory, and we bring in a test charged mass q(2). The test charged mass may even be a single electron, as we illustrate here. We show in our example the fixed charge to be negative. When we release the test charge electron, it accelerates away from the fixed charged mass, as shown on the

diagram. Note that we have no force at all until we bring in the test charged mass. Indeed, we shall find that the force is actually COMPRISED OF the accelerating test electron. Specifically, it is not something mysterious which appears in vacuum and PUSHES on the electron. We shall find that FORCE IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE. It CONSISTS OF the "smeared mass" that is accelerating -- in this case, it consists of the smeared, accelerating electron.

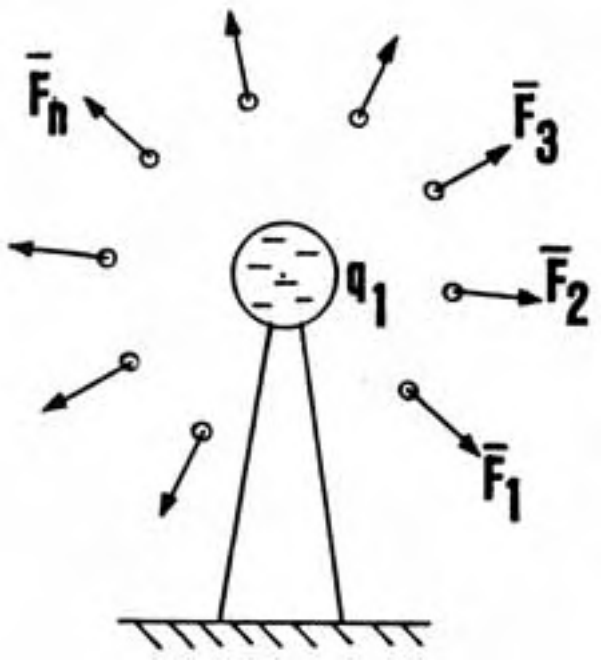
We summarize the experiment: in the absence of the charged test particle, no force exists in the vacuum. When we bring in the test charged mass, it accelerates away, and THE FORCE CONSISTS OF THAT ACCELERATING CHARGED MASS PARTICLE. The experiment does not at all address or deal with WHAT EXISTS IN THE VACUUM AROUND CHARGED MASS Q(l) IN THE ABSENCE OF TEST CHARGED MASS Q(2). Any assumption of a force existing in the vacuum is sheer speculation and not based on this experiment.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 6.

REPETITIONS LEAD TO THE VECTOR "FIELD" CONCEPT



REPEATING FIGURE 4 A NUMBER OF TIMES LEADS TO SETS OF FORCE ARROWS, WHICH WE THEN VISUALIZE IN TOTAL AS A FIELD, Ë, OF FORCE(S) ABOUT q_1

RIGOROUSLY, THIS "FORCE FIELD" WOULD REQUIRE THAT A SPINNING CHARGED PARTICLE OF MASS EXIST AT EACH AND EVERY POINT IN SPACE ABOUT q_1

On this slide, we show that, as we repeat the experiment by bringing in the test charged mass from differing directions, the same thing happens around the fixed charged mass q(l). Test charged mass q (2) -- our electron -- accelerates radially away from q(l).

As we repeat the experiment and draw many of the little arrows radially outward, gradually the idea of a "vector field" emerges. That is, we form the idea that, at every point in space around fixed charge q (l), there exists one of our little vector arrows. Thus we assign a vector field to the space: to every point of it, there is assigned both a magnitude and a direction.

However, note that this does not describe the situation as it exists, at any time, in the "present." That is, rigorously any one arrow only exists whenever a little test charged mass is present and accelerating radially away.

We may take the view that the arrow WILL exist WHEN a test

charged mass is brought to that point and released. In that case, the arrow WILL exist in the FUTURE, not the present. And we may refer to that as, it POTENTIALLY exists, when and if.. ..etc.

So already we see a fundamental logical problem in the idea of such a field. It WILL exist in the future, but only POTENTIALLY exists in the present.

Of course I am not the first one to point out such difficulties; the fact that the field concept is erroneous is already well-known to foundations scientists. But it is such a USEFUL concept that it is retained.

Now the Ë-field, or electric field, is defined as "the accelerating force on a charged mass per unit charged mass accelerated by it." If there is no charged mass present to be accelerated, then there can be no Ë-field present.

So Ë-field cannot exist in vacuum, for vacuum presupposes the absence of all observable mass.

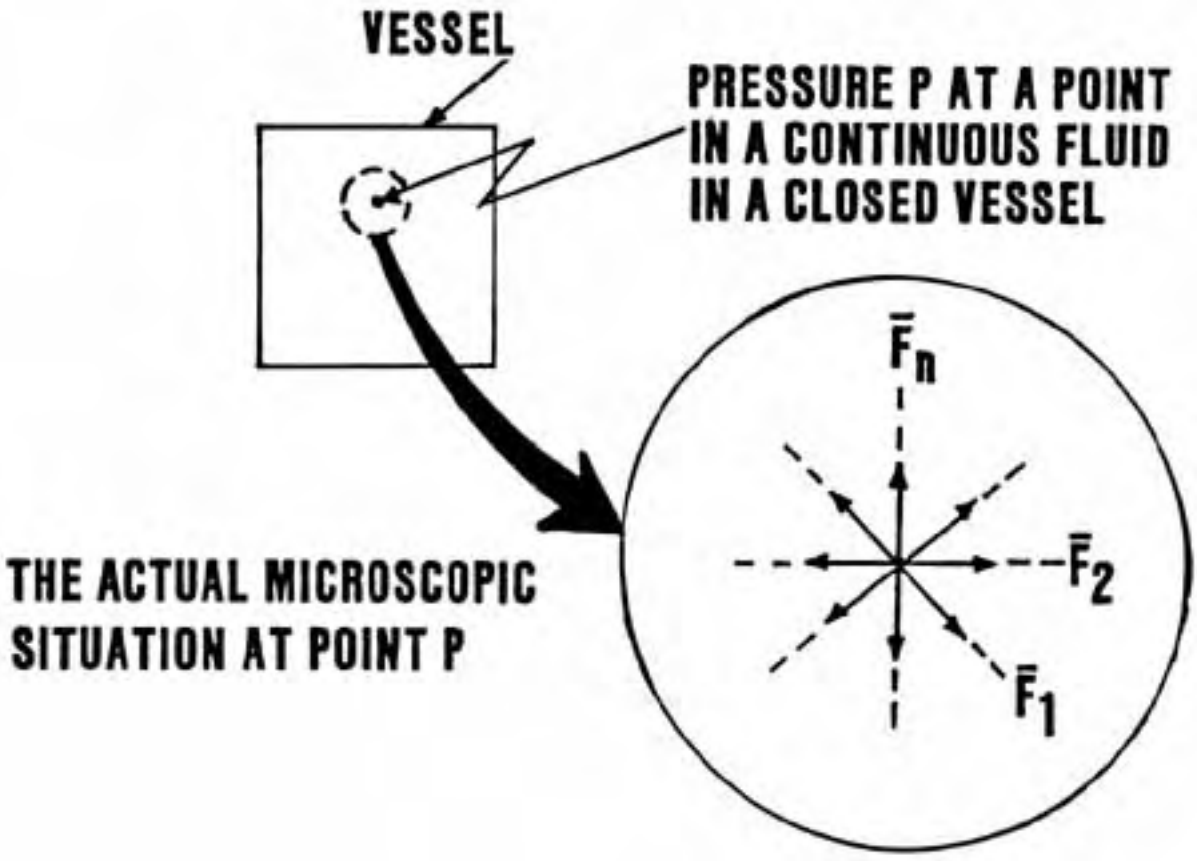
So we can rigorously say that no Ë-field of force exists around the charged mass q(l) IN THE PRESENT. At best, it can only POTENTIALLY exist IN THE FUTURE.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 7.

A SCALAR HAS A HIDDEN [VIRTUAL] VECTOR SUBSTRUCTURE



Our next slide shows that a physical scalar quantity has a hidden vector substructure.

For example, we show on the left a closed vessel containing a pressurized gas. The pressure at a point in the gas is a scalar quantity, since it has a magnitude but not a direction. However, physically what we have in the gas is a flux of individual molecules continually through any small volume, which we may let approach a point in the limit. Thus we have a flux in all directions through the point at which we specify pressure.

That is, the scalar "pressure" at a point may be said to contain a substructure of individual molecule flow vectors.

All physical process scalars have such hidden substructures. In

the equilibrium case, the summation of all the individual flux vectors yields a resultant vector zero.

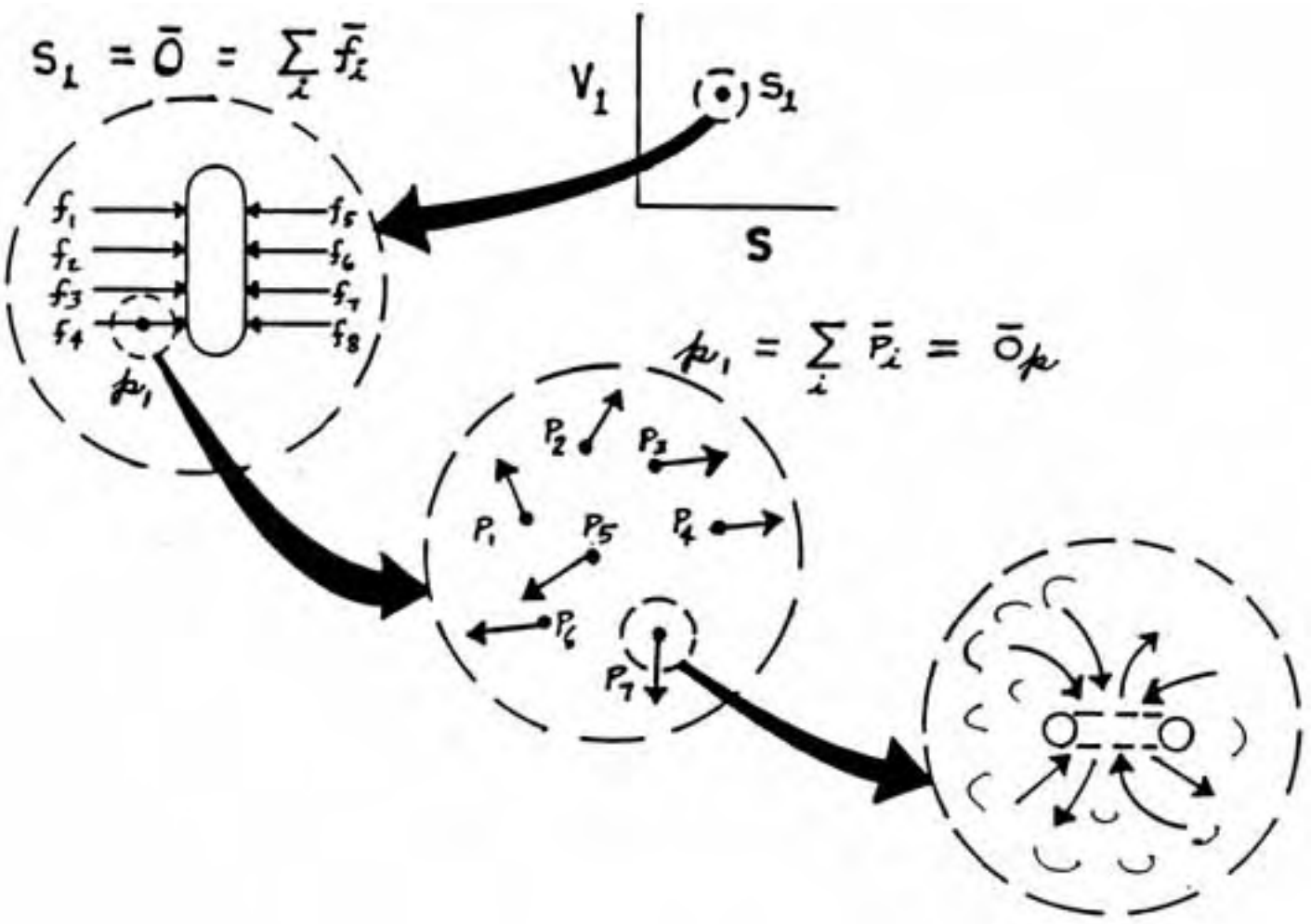
Thus we take the view that ANY PHYSICAL PROCESS SCALAR IS ALSO A ZERO VECTOR, AND ANY ZERO VECTOR IS A SCALAR AND CONTAINS A SUM-ZERO HIDDEN VECTOR SUBSTRUCTURE.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 8.

SCALAR AND VECTOR SUBSTRUCTURES



Now let us see if we can do some unusual thinking about the hidden vector substructure of a scalar or zero-vector.

On the leftmost figure in this slide, we show a plate with balanced opposing forces. The vector summation of all the forces' is zero, so the system has no resultant vector. The plate therefore does not move. However, the plate -- that is, the medium in which the forces act -- is stressed, much like the previous example of pressure in a gas. The difference is that now the stress is patterned in its substructure, and not random. Now suppose we rhythmically vary the forces, each the same, in a regular manner in time. Yet we maintain a continuous balance, so there is never a system resultant greater than zero. In this case, we maintain our vector zero, but we are producing regular stress waves in the plate medium..

I think you now can see that I can vary the individual opposing vector pairs so that rhythmic waves flow from top to bottom, or from bottom to top. That, of course, will describe a vector gradient traveling through the medium, and that will be an ordinary "vector wave." Is there any way I can make waves through the medium, and not have such vector waves ever appear?

Indeed there is, if I look further into the substructure. Take one point on one of the vectors shown acting on the plate in the left diagram. That point is a scalar, and it also has a substructure of even finer vectors, as shown in the lower middle figure. And any point in one of these second-order hidden vectors is a scalar and composed of a still finer hidden vector substructure, as shown in the lower right figure. This process repeats ad infinitum, and all is structures within structures. At least it can be modeled that way, for it already is treated that way in particle physics.

Now go back to the second order vector substructure. Here I can establish whatever patterns I wish, and not affect the first order pattern shown in the figure on the left. I can even rhythmically vary things in the second order substructure, and leave a blissfully unchanged first order substructure, to the first order observer.

So I can make as many waves; as I wish through the medium, as long as I stay second order or higher, and the external observer will never see any change at all unless he has a special detector of some sort to detect the lower substructure changes.

As I showed in the Appendix to my book, The Excalibur Briefing, these substructures are in reality the same thing as hyperspaces. And movements in them can proceed much faster than the speed of light.

So I can have higher order signals and waves through the stressed medium without changing the overall first order stress in the medium.

This is a sort of super-relativity; the present relativity is just a special case.

Superluminal communication systems are perfectly possible, but not with the present first order transmitters and receiver/detectors.

Note also that higher order stresses -- stresses in the higher order substructures -- represent special stresses in time, and time has an internal stress-pattern substructure. The higher order stress waves are phase waves or phase fluctuations in that respect.

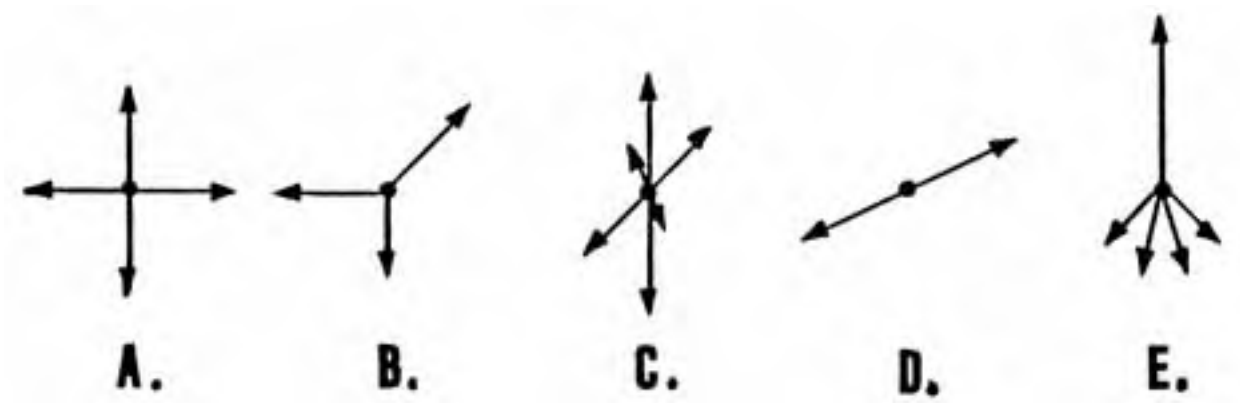
Also note that Charles Musés has already created the hypernumber mathematics of the structure of time, and it is largely in his mathematics that these concepts will have to be mathematically modeled.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 9.

SUPERPOSITION DOES NOT ELIMINATE THE VIRTUAL SUBSTRUCTURE



TWO OR MORE MACROSCOPICALLY "EQUAL" VECTORS OR SCALARS CAN DIFFER DRASTICALLY IN THEIR VIRTUAL SUBSTRUCTURE DISTRIBUTIONS. EVEN TWO "ZEROS" MAY BE DYNAMICALLY DIFFERENT DUE TO THEIR DIFFERING SUBSTRUCTURES.

Next we show some simple substructures of a zero vector. All of these vector systems sum to zero vectorially. Note that if we superpose two of these structures, all substructure vectors are still present., and the vector summation is still zero.

Also notice that, from the standpoint of substructuring, zeros can be and are drastically different.

We can even make rhythmic waves in the substructure by superposing patterned zero vectors in a regular fashion.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 10.

PHYSICAL VECTORS

- **VECTOR: A "SMEARED PARTICLE"**
- **FOUR MAJOR PARTICLES IN PHYSICS:**
  - POINT [MASSLESS, CHARGELESS]
  - MASS [CHARGELESS]
  - CHARGED MASS
  - CHARGED POINT [MASSLESS}
- **LEADS TO FOUR MAJOR VECTORS:**
  - GEOMETER'S
  - MECHANIC'S
  - ELECTRICIAN'S
  - ADVANCED ELECTRICIAN'S

In quantum mechanics, as we approach the quantum level, we find that the notions of a particle (static concept) and a wave become inseparable. That is, any particle becomes a "smear" in length and time, and it becomes inseparable from its smear. At the quantum level, there is no separate energy, length, mass, momentum, energy, or time -- all are welded together inextricably into a quantity called "action," having the units of angular momentum.

So at the fundamental quantum level, a moving point becomes a smear, and a vector represents a physical, undifferentiated entity.

To go quickly, we now define a vector as consisting of a smeared particle. That is, the particle is smeared in both time and length, and it is not differentiated from time or length.

There are four kinds of particles in physics which can be smeared to form vectors. First, there is a point in space or spacetime. This point may be approximated as massless and chargeless. At least that is the way the geometers of old conceived it in the abstract, and so the idea of a "point" in space assumes it to be chargeless and massless. Second, there is a tiny particle of mass, often abstracted to be a "point-mass," but visualized as having no charge. This is the mechanic's particle. Third, there is a tiny charged mass, such as an electron, and this is the electrician's particle. Again, it is often abstracted as a charged point-mass. Fourth, there is a charged point, having no mass, and this is the advanced electrician's particle, which he uses to form the idea of potentials and fields.

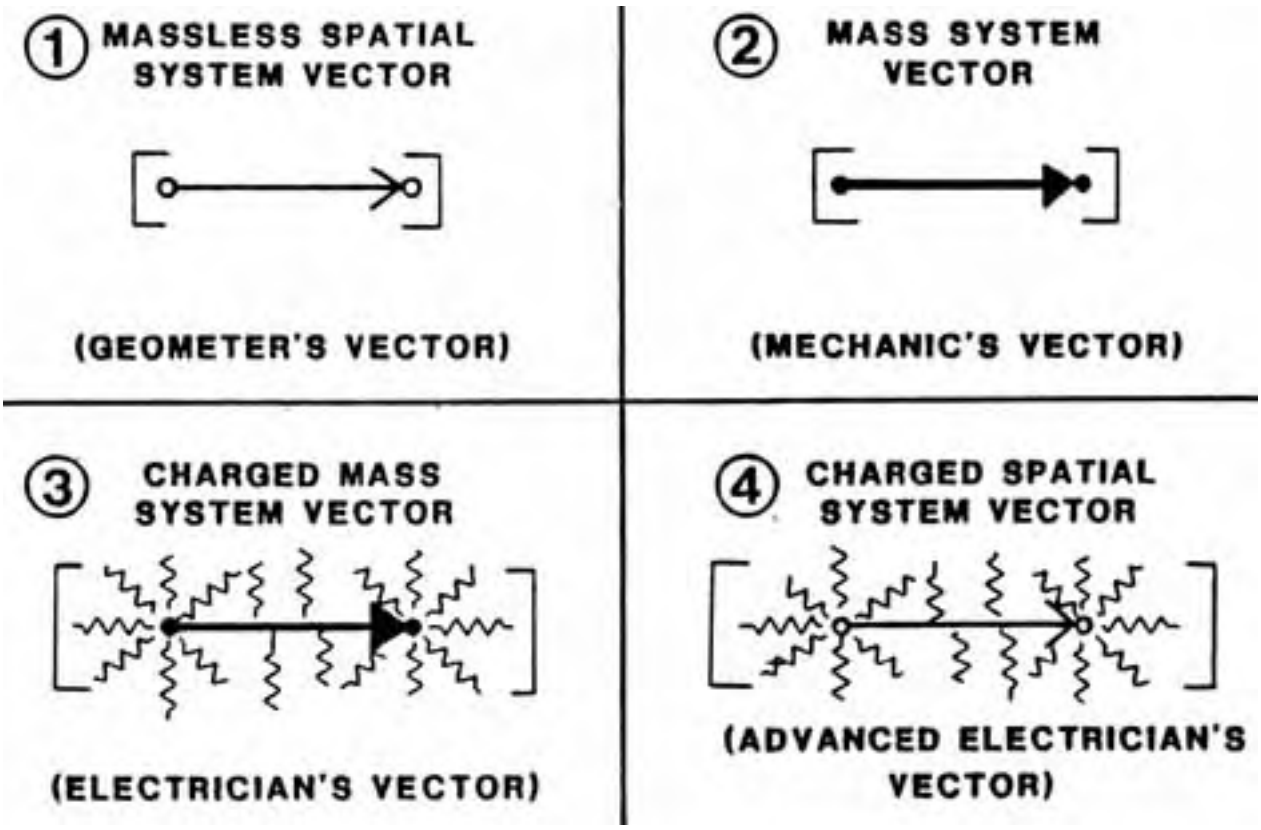
Smearing these four particles at the fundamental quantum level produces four different kinds of physical vectors: the geometer's, the mechanic's, the electrician's and the advanced electrician's vectors. They are all different.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 11.

THE FOUR VECTORS OF PHYSICS



On this slide we show a graphic illustration of each of these vectors.

Note that they may be visualized as smeared particles, but the particle is not separate from the smear in time and length.

Each vector must be considered as a unitary entity -- it is a special kind of quantum, if you will.

Each is a special quantum of motion.

And Dewey Larson has it right when he says, "All is motion."

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 12.

FORCE DEFINITION

- ***A TRUE DEFINITION IS AN IDENTITY.***

$$F \equiv d/dt\ (mv)$$

- **FORCE CONSISTS OF THE TIME RATE OF CHANGE OF MOMENTUM**
- **MOMENTUM IS A MASS SMEARED THROUGH A LENGTH IN A CERTAIN TIME**
- **FORCE CONSISTS OF MASS-MOTION-CHANGE**
- ***FORCE IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE !***

We now look a little closer at the concept of a force.

I point out that a true definition is an identity. If a supposed definition of an entity is not an identity for that entity, then it is not a definition at all, but only a statement ABOUT the entity.

It may come as somewhat of a shock to the normal engineer and scientist that the foundations concepts of physics -- such as force, mass, energy, etc. -- are ALL in serious difficulty and contain many unresolved logical conflicts.

Force is in that kind of difficulty, and it has that kind of logical conflict.

In fact, in its force equations, physics has not even applied its own present definition of force.

As we show here, force is generally defined as the time rate of change of momentum.

If that is true, then as an identity the definition states that a force CONSISTS OF the time rate of change of momentum.

And of course, momentum is mass times velocity. Hence momentum is a mass smeared through a length and through a certain time.

Force then consists of the time rate of change of that smearing. That is, we smear the mass through time and length, faster or slower.

But if force CONSISTS OF that smearing change, it does not CAUSE it.

Force is thus an effect or result, not a cause.

This implies that there is a more fundamental mechanism that causes or generates force itself -- ANY force. If we can find that hidden mechanism, we may well find the long-sought unified field theory, since it will unify all forces on a common mechanism.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 13.

FORCE IS AN EFFECT NOT A CAUSE

---

1. $\bar{P} = M\bar{V}$ (MACROSCOPIC)

2. $\bar{P} \equiv \overline{[M\bar{V}]}$ (MICROSCOPIC)

3. $\bar{F} = \frac{d\bar{P}}{dt}$ (MACROSCOPIC)

4. $\bar{F} \equiv \frac{d\bar{P}}{dt} \equiv \frac{d}{dt}\overline{[M\bar{v}]}$ (MICRO)

   $\equiv \overline{[M\bar{v} + M\bar{a}]}$

5. $F \equiv \overline{[M\bar{a}]}$ (NONRELATIVISTIC)

6. FORCE CONSISTS OF A "SMEARED MASS"

7. IT IS MASS-ACCELERATION, IT DOES NOT CAUSE IT.

8. FORCE IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE!

On this slide, we show briefly how one might express this idea in mathematical symbology.

Macroscopically, momentum consists of mass times velocity. Microscopically, the mass and the velocity are inextricable, and it is not proper to speak of a "mass in motion," but only of "mass-motion." We show this in equation 2.

We take the macro definition of momentum, as shown in equation 3, and express it for the microscopic, unseparated case, as shown in equation 4.

In the nonrelativistic case, we may consider m-dot to be zero, since the time rate of change of mass is almost zero. In that case, force may be defined for the microscopic case as a smeared accelerating mass, as shown in equation 5.

Force thus consists of the welded mass and acceleration, with no seam in the middle.

It IS mass-acceleration; it does not CAUSE it. Therefore force is an effect, not a cause.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE. 14

FORCE AND $\bar{E}$-FIELD DO NOT EXIST IN VACUUM

1. $\bar{F}_p \equiv \overline{[M_p \circ \bar{a}_p]}$
2. WITHOUT M, THERE IS NO M_p, NOR $\bar{F}_p$
3. HENCE FORCE DOES NOT EXIST IN VACUUM.
4. $\bar{E}_{cm} \equiv \dfrac{\bar{F}_{cm}}{q_{cm}}$
5. WITHOUT M, THERE IS NO $\bar{F}_{cm}$, NOR q_{cm}.
6. HENCE $\bar{E}$-FIELD DOES NOT EXIST IN VACUUM.
7. SIMILARLY, $\bar{B}$ AND $\bar{G}$ DO NOT EXIST IN VACUUM.
8. NO FORCE FIELD EXISTS IN VACUUM.

But if force CONSISTS OF mass welded to acceleration, it cannot exist in the absence of mass.

Hence force does not exist in vacuum.

Further, the Ë-field (Electric field) of a charged particle is defined as the force on a charged mass, divided by the mass. That is, the Ë-field is thought to represent the force per unit charged mass. And then it is assumed to exist in vacuum.

But vacuum is without mass or charged mass, observably. Without mass, neither force nor charged mass exists.

Therefore the Ë-field does not exist in the vacuum.

Magnetic field (B) and gravitational field (G) are similarly defined, and they have the same logical difficulties.

Therefore neither magnetic field nor gravitational field exist in vacuum.

A priori, NO force field exists in vacuum.

The greatest error in physics has been the assignment of a force as a cause, and thus assigning it to the vacuum. The force is an effect, and it never exists in vacuum, a priori.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 15.

COROLLARIES

- **MORE PRIMARY MECHANISM CAUSES/GENERATES FORCE -- ANY FORCE**
- **FORCE DOES NOT EXIST IN VACUUM, SINCE VACUUM IS THE ABSENCE OF MASS**
- **FORCE FIELDS DO NOT EXIST IN VACUUM**
    - **E-FIELD**
    - **B-FIELD**
- **TRANSVERSE [HERTZIAN] WAVES DO NOT EXIST IN VACUUM**

Without belaboring the issue, I now point out and summarize some of these conclusions.

First, a more primary mechanism causes or generates force -- ANY force.

Second, force implies the presence of mass a priori. Force does not exist in vacuum, since vacuum is the absence of mass.

Third, no force fields of any kind exist in vacuum, including Ë-field, B-field, and gravitational field.

Fourth, since Hertzian waves are defined in terms of Ë and H force fields, and these fields do not exist in vacuum, then Hertzian waves do not exist in vacuum.

Tesla pointed out long ago that vacuum EM waves are longitudinal waves, not Hertz waves. Vacuum EM waves are similar to sound waves in a gas.

The Hertz wave exists as a matter wave in the electron gas in a transmitting antenna, and in the electron gas in a receiving antenna, but does not exist in the vacuum in between the two antennas. Between them, EM waves are longitudinal waves.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 16.

ENERGY IS DERIVED, NOT FUNDAMENTAL

- ENERGY IS CONGRUENT TO WORK

$$dW = \bar{F} \cdot \bar{dS}$$

- BUT FORCE IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE
- THUS WORK IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE
- ENERGY≡WORK CAPACITY
- A MORE FUNDAMENTAL MECHANISM GENERATES "ENERGY"

$$\Delta E = \frac{\Delta A}{\Delta T}$$

- ENERGY IS AN EFFECT, NOT A CAUSE

Energy is usually taken as "the capacity to do work" at some future time. In other words, when we refer to the energy of something, we refer to HOW MUCH WORK IT CAN DO IN THE FUTURE, IF AND WHEN WE ARRANGE FOR IT TO DO IT. Rigorously, a body has no "work" at a particular instant in time, so we use "energy" to refer to potential work that can, or will, be done in the future. Thus energy is always congruent to work in the future.

And for that reason, the units of energy are the units of work; the only difference is in the time the work is done, relative to the "now" or "present" we are speaking of.

Energy is the potential for work to be done in the future.

But what is work?

Well, work is defined in terms of the movement of a force through a distance. And it is understood that only the projection

of the force along the line of movement is "working." Thus work is defined differentially as shown on the slide. The differential of work is equal to the dot product of the moving force times the differential of displacement.

But as we have seen, force is an effect, not a cause.

That is, when we calculate the work done, it's always in the past, never in the present or future. It's always been DONE, and has been expended.

Being in the past, it's gone forever, so it certainly isn't the CAUSE of anything which happens in the future.

Thus work is an effect, not a cause.

That's interesting, because then it certainly does not directly generate "energy," since energy is something in the present which speaks of future work to be done.

Rigorously, the fundamental quantum -- which is what exists in the present, in unseparated and unquantized form -- consists of action. NOT energy, NOT time, NOT length, NOT momentum exclusively, but all of these IN<u></u>clusively.

And a change in energy occurs when a quantum is separated at a certain rate in time. Thus delta energy equals the time rate of change of action, or delta action divided by the delta time used in separating the quantum and fissioning it into parts (collapsing the wave function).

Thus energy itself is an effect or result of a more fundamental mechanism, and it is not a cause.

In quantum mechanics all this has been neatly "buried" in the mysterious "collapse of the wave function," which is supposedly what "causes" everything to happen. And then we swear that what results after the collapse is a totally statistical selection from the possible states of the system we are examining. We thus say that the microworld is totally statistical at base. Of course we also build a wave equation or wave function which propagates forward in time with rigorous causality, and that wave or function absolutely controls the basket of "possible states" allowed .

All that says is that the "wave function times time" is what exists in the present, when observation has not been made by "stopping time." And then we "stop time" in a rather blunt manner, somewhat like firing a billiard ball blindly into a group of billiard balls on a table, and we live with what gets hit and pops out.

If we examine this "time" that is flowing, look into its substructure, and arrange that substructure as we will, we can control which "billiard ball" is hit and which pocket it goes into. By working on the vector substructures of time, we can thus deliberately control the microworld and make it causal, not

statistical. Quantum mechanics is in error in stopping where it has; it is presently only a first order approximation of the real quantum mechanics that awaits.

Einstein was correct after all; God does NOT play dice with the universe when one considers all levels.

One finds oneself in a statistical situation at one level only when the constituent sublevels of it are uncontrolled.

Next Chapter

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 17.

EXISTENCE IN, AND PASSAGE THROUGH, TIME

- **IN RELATIVITY, TRANSLATION OF A BODY AND PASSAGE THROUGH TIME ARE RELATED**

$$\Delta L = C \Delta T$$

- **"MASS" IS SPATIAL**
  - DOES NOT EXIST IN TIME
  - "MASS-TIME" EXISTS IN TIME

- **VIRTUAL FLUX TO AND FROM A BARE PARTICLE DETERMINES ITS "PASSAGE THRU TIME"**

- **SPHERICAL SPIN OF A MASS PARTICLE [L^3] COUPLES IT TO THE SPACETIME VACUUM [L^3T] VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX**

- **PASSAGE THROUGH ORDINARY TIME IS CONTROLLED BY CREATION AND ANNIHILATION OF QUANTA**

On this slide, we simply point out that translation of a body through space and its passage through time are related, according to relativity.

Now "mass" is spatial.

It does not exist in time.

Only things which contain the unit of time can "exist in time."

Otherwise, the thing only exists as such when the passage of time has been momentarily stopped -- usually by photon emission and the consequent carrying off of the time unit by the photon.

Since every mass that has temperature -- and every mass does -- is continually absorbing and emitting photons, then the mass is continually grabbing a time tail (absorption) and losing it (emission) shortly thereafter.

Masstime is what exists in time, not mass.

And every mass particle is continually turning from mass to masstime to mass, etc.

Indeed, it is the summation of the absorption and emission of virtual subquanta by a mass particle -- i.e., its "charge" -- that determines its rate of flow through "time."

And the spherical spin of a mass particle couples the particle of mass to the spacetime vacuum; that is, to the virtual particle flux.

Passage through ordinary time is controlled by creation and annihilation of quanta, and these processes are controlled by substructure (subquantal) actions and interactions.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 18.

SOME IMPLICATIONS

- **MODIFIES CONSERVATION OF CHARGE**
- **MODIFIES CONSERVATION OF ENERGY**
  - ***MASS***
  - ***ENERGY***
  - ***ANENERGY (MASSLESS CHARGE)***
- **MODIFIES NEWTON'S LAW**
  - ***FOR EVERY ACTION, THERE IS AN OPPOSITE AND EQUAL REACTION***
  - ***REACTION NEED NOT BE LOCAL***
  - ***REACTION NEED NOT BE ANTIPARALLEL***
- **UNIFIED FIELD THEORY**

Without belaboring the issue, I now simply point out some implications of the new approach.

First, we modify two laws -- the conservation of charge and the conservation of energy -- by combining them into one law, a new conservation law in which anenergy is conserved.

Neither charge per se nor energy per se need be conserved; but the overall anenergy (massless charge) equivalency is what is conserved. This allows us to derive mechanisms for free energy from the vacuum, for example. These mechanisms readily violate the present conservation of energy law, but do not violate the overall conservation of anenergy law.

It is the total anenergy equivalency of mass, energy, and massless charge that is now to be conserved in general. The old laws are now just special cases.

Also, Newton's third law -- for every action there is an equal and opposite reaction -- is modified. It still applies, but in changed form.

The reaction still occurs, but it need not be local, and it need not be antiparallel to the original action.

Thus it is now possible to design and build a "locally reactionless" inertial space drive for a vehicle.

The final implication is that the common mechanism producing force -- any force -- provides a unified field theory. Specifically, it provides one which easily lends itself to direct engineering. It is not esoteric nor mysterious. It is practical and physical, and it can be done with some modifications to our present electrical circuits and devices.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden
Website

SLIDE 19.

CONSERVATION OF ANENERGY (AE):
(AN EXPANDED ENERGY CONSERVATION LAW)

1. CONSERVATION OF CHARGE:
   - "CHARGE" = MASS (M_c) + CHARGE (AE_c)
   - $|M_c| + |AE_c| = K_1$
2. CONSERVATION OF ENERGY:
   - DYNAMIC ENERGY (E)
   - ENERGY EQUIVALENCE OF MASS (M_E)
   - $|E| + |M_E| = K_2$
3. ADDING (1) AND (2):
   $|M_c| + |AE_c| + |E| + |M_E| = K_1 + K_2 = K_3$
4. LETTING $|M| = |M_c| + |M_E|$,
   $|M| + |E| + |AE_c| = K_3$
5. LETTING $|M| = AE_1$, $|E| = |AE_2|$, $|AE_c| = AE_3$,
   $AE_1 + AE_2 + AE_3 = K_3$

We briefly show a simplified derivation of the new conservation of anenergy law.

We express the conservation of charge law by correcting the term "charge" to show its true meaning: charged mass. We use the absolute value symbol to mean the "anenergy equivalency."

As shown on the slide, we account separately :for the mass (m-sub-c) of the conserved charges and the virtual particle charge flux (the anenergy -- AE-sub-c) of the charges conserved. That law now says that the absolute values of the masses and the massless charge fluxes have a total constant summation.

For a dynamic mass, we do a similar thing, in this simplified case ignoring potential energy of position, and taking the energy equivalence of the dynamic energy (M-sub-E) and the rest mass energy of the particles, M-sub-E. The conservation of energy now states that these two terms have a constant absolute value summation.

We add equations 1 and 2, getting equation 3. We consolidate like terms to get equation 4.

Expressing all terms in their anenergy equivalencies (absolute values), we get equation 5, which is the overall conservation of anenergy equivalency.

Note that we now can change mass into energy or anenergy (massless charge), energy into mass or anenergy, and anenergy into mass or energy.

Thus we can turn everything into pure vacuum ether (pure massless charge, pure anenergy, pure electrostatic scalar potential, pure stress on spacetime) or we can turn part of the vacuum into energy or particles of mass.

Vacuum now becomes a very real thing indeed.

It is pure anenergy.

Pure massless charge, pure electrostatic scalar potential, pure "broken bits" (subquantal bits) of (quantized) energy.

The vacuum is identically the virtual state.

It is not an emptiness filled with virtual things; rather, it IS the sum total of those virtual things, for they are totally unseparated until some sort of "conceptual observation" is invoked.

Physics should have adopted Einstein's suggestion that the vacuum, complete with its EM and gravitational fields, be called the ether.

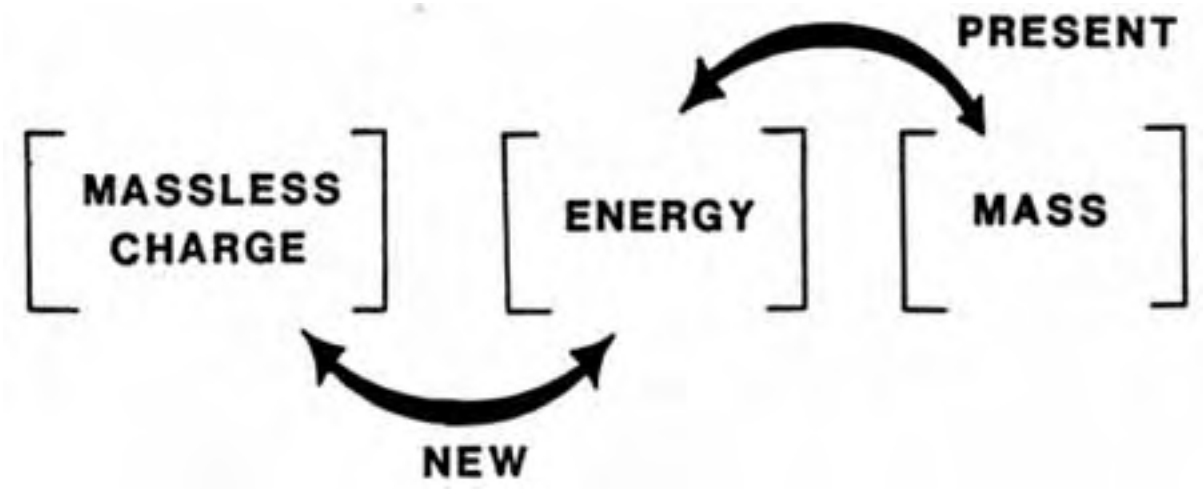
Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 20.

FREE ENERGY IS ALLOWED

- **ANY ONE-WAY GATING PROCESS FROM ANENERGY TO ENERGY YIELDS "FREE ENERGY" SINCE THE ANENERGY IS AUTOMATICALLY REPLENISHED BY THE UNIVERSE.**



Now we can put the search for free energy devices on a rigorous scientific basis.

As shown here, mass and energy are translatable one into the other. So are massless charge and energy.

And the universe is filled with fantastic amounts of anenergy; ultimately, that is what the universal vacuum IS.

Any one-way gating process from anenergy to energy yields "free energy" since the anenergy is automatically replenished by the universe.

A sort of Maxwell's demon, after all, is what we need. Only we need one which works with the virtual state, not observable molecules.

Fortunately nature has provided several Maxwell's demons of this sort, if we but recognize them and learn to use them.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 21.

SCALAR POTENTIAL CAN FORCE THE RELATIVISTIC CASE

- **FOR SCALAR POTENTIAL ENERGY OF APPRECIABLE SIZE RELATIVE TO A PARTICLE'S REST ENERGY.**
  - **NEWTONIAN MECHANICS AND**
  - **THE SCHRODINGER EQUATION**

- **MAY BE INADEQUATE**
  - **EVEN IF V/C IS SMALL**

Bloch & Crater, "Lorentz-invariant potentials and the non-relativistic limit," American Journal of Physics, Vol. 49, No. 1, Jan. 1981, pp. 67-75

First, let us now digress to point out that one does not have to have relativistic velocity to obtain relativistic effects.

One can use the common electrostatic scalar potential to drive the situation relativistic. On this slide we show just one of several references in the standard literature that address this fact.

Let's understand what we are saying.

Anything you get from a relativistic situation, you can get directly by cleverly applying electrostatic scalar potential.

You can get a change in the passage through time, you can get energy changes, mass changes, inertial resistance changes, etc.

You can bend, warp, and twist spacetime like a pretzel.

If you "wave" the scalar potential by simply varying it , you can create pure time waves. You can also produce pure inertial field waves, pure gravitational waves, etc.

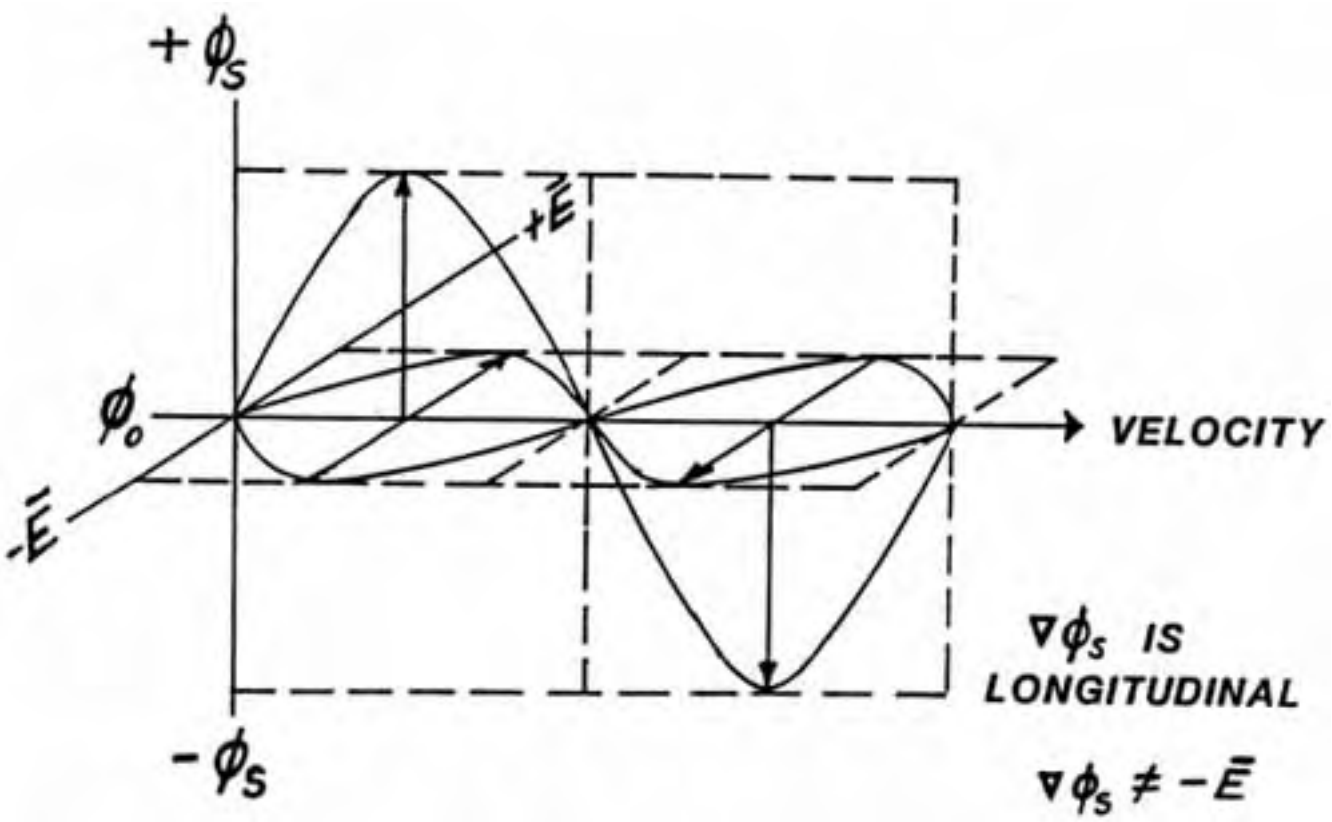
The ability to engineer the curving of spacetime allows the direct ability to engineer physical reality itself.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 22.

SCALAR STRESS WAVE [O-WAVE] [TESLA WAVE]



On this slide we now show a simple way to make a scalar, zero-vector wave -- the kind of wave originally discovered by Nikola Tesla.

It's simple. We just believe that a sum-zero vector substructure makes a scalar quantity, and we MAKE some scalars that way.

We also understand that a zero-gradient of a scalar is a zero vector, so that the scalar itself may be taken to be a zero vector.

The simplest explanation of this wave is as follows:

First, in physics we have two competing, mutually exclusive theories as to the nature of

electromagnetic energy: the wave theory and the particle theory. Physicists argued for decades over these theories, for some experiments support one and some support the other. They never solved the problem; they just agreed to quit arguing. They formulated the "duality" principle to allow the saving of face to both sides.

Briefly, the duality principle implies that, whatever the nature of electromagnetic energy is before an interaction, in the interaction you can get it to act as a wave or as a particle. In other words, AS IT EXISTS, BEFORE THE INTERACTION, it is implicitly both particle and wave, joined together in some fashion, without being explicitly either one.

With the fourth law of logic, this becomes perfectly clear. With three-law Aristotlean logic, the problem is unresolvable.

Let us use this idea of "explicit duality without implicit duality" to analyze the wave shown on the slide.

First, from a wave aspect, the E-fields and the B-fields of the two waves do superpose and vectorially add. Since the waves are 180 degrees out of phase, the exterior resultant wave has a zero electric field and a zero magnetic field. Therefore it is a "zero-vector" wave, or "scalar" wave. It's a wave of pure stress in spacetime.

However, this scalar wave has a precisely determined substructure, consisting_of two ordinary sine waves, each of which comprises an ordinary E-H vector EM wave.

Now we apply the photon consideration (remember, before we interact with the wave, it must implicitly possess BOTH wave and particle natures combined, and we have so far only examined the implication of the wave nature.

The theory of photons' states that they are monocular critters. Photons pass right through other photons without interaction, in a linear situation. Therefore they can coexist without interaction, which is what we show here.

One photon, by the way, is one wavelength .

The photon theory requires that both substructure waves continue to exist as independent photons. Therefore we are assured that our substructure is intact.

However, notice that the totality of the two

waves stresses spacetime. In other words, we have twice the stress on spacetime now as we would have from either wave separately.

This wave is therefore just a pure stress wave in spacetime itself.

This thing oscillates time, oscillates the relativity of the situation, and can affect energy, time flow rate, inertia, gravity, etc. aspects of an absorbing system.

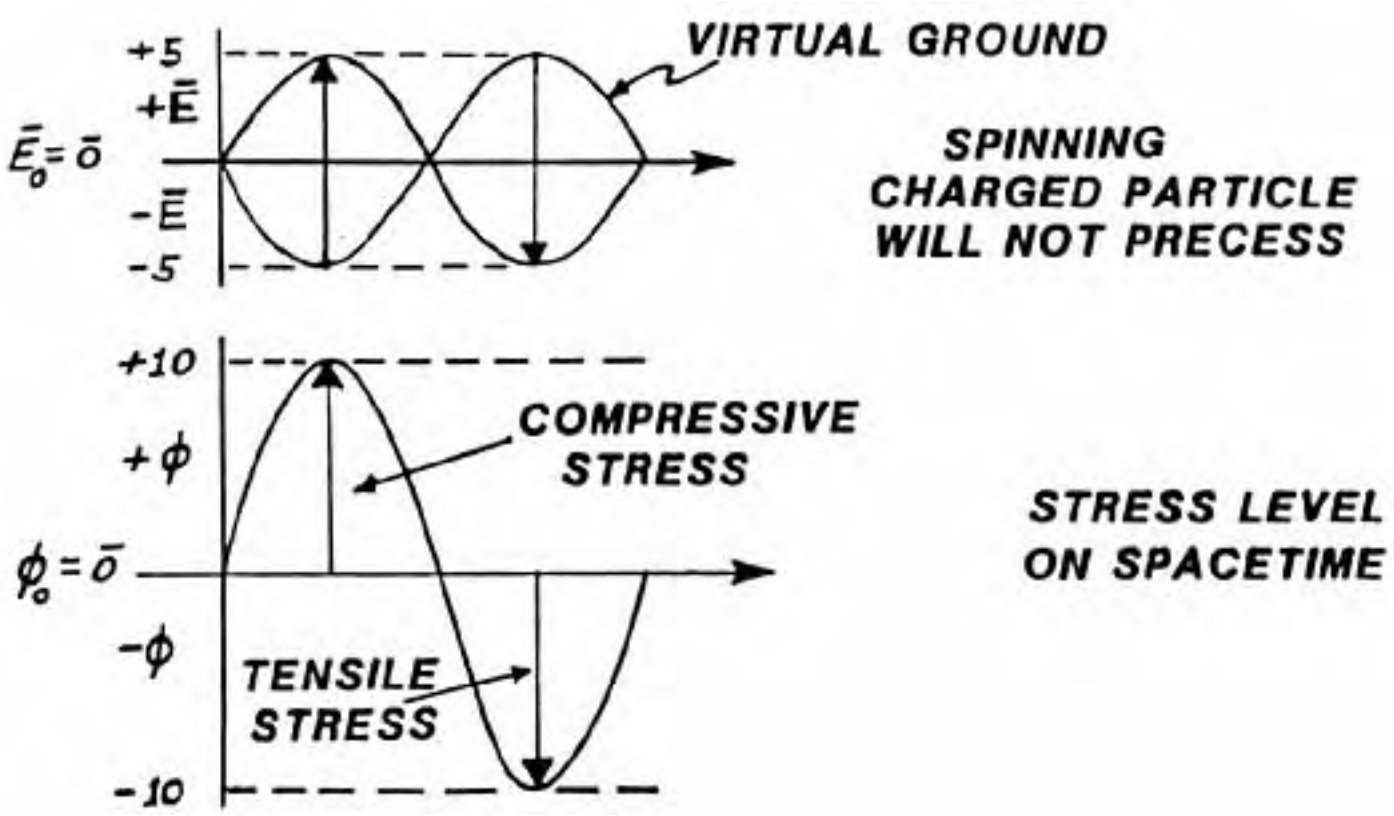
Note that we have a rhythmic oscillation in phi (Ø), and we have a longitudinal stress wave, very similar to a sound wave. The MEDIUM for this wave is the virtual particle flux that identically comprises vacuum spacetime itself.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 23.

SCALAR Ö-WAVE PRODUCTION



On this slide we show how to regard the magnitude of the stress, by using one wave envelope as "virtual ground." In the top diagram, the original E-field stress of each wave has a magnitude of 5, and the composite stress wave now has a magnitude of 10, in whatever units we choose to express them.

We show in the bottom diagram that during one half cycle we have compressive stress in the virtual particle vacuum flux, and during the second half cycle we have tensile stress.

This shows the wave is like a sound wave in the gaseous molecules of the air.

However, this wave has one difference. It also

oscillates time, and thus has at least one additional degree of freedom, compared to ordinary EM waves.

In fact, this wave can be made n-dimensional and hyperspatial.

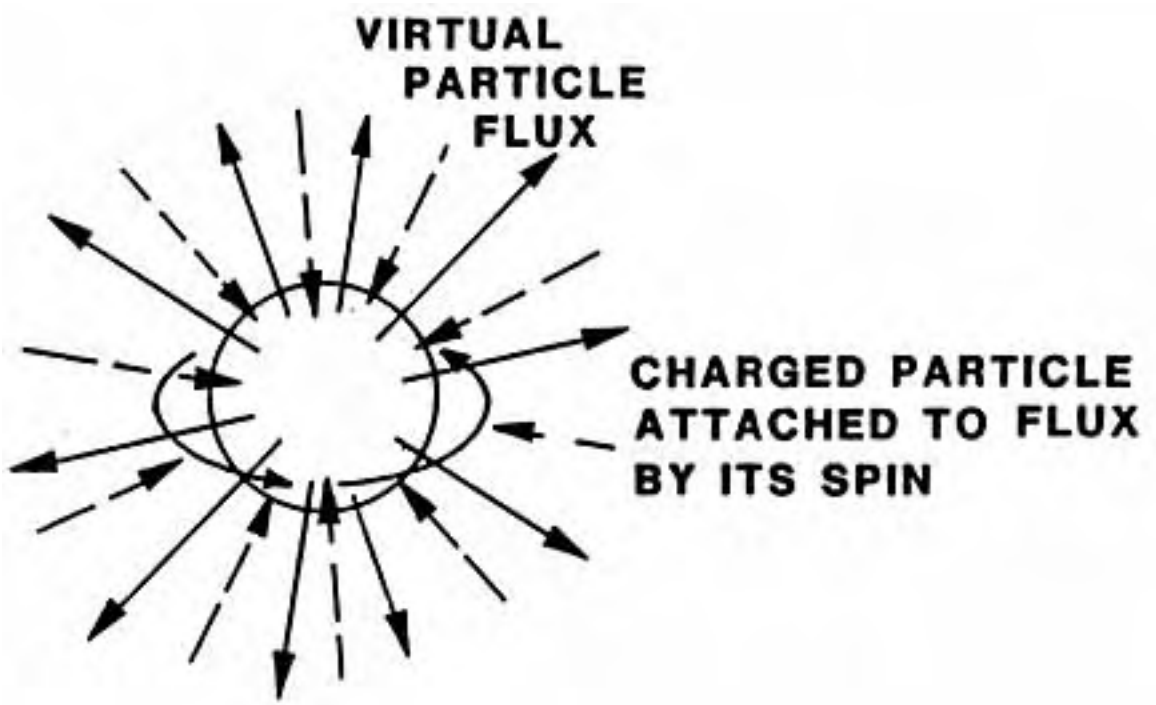
As a first order approximation, we can treat such a wave in
a spatial fashion, if the wave is not too great in magnitude and the relativistic oscillation of time and inertia is not too large.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 24.

A SIMPLIFIED CHARGED PARTICLE



(THINK OF THE FLUX IN AND OUT, EXCEPT GRADIENTS ARE SPIRAL-LIKE, DUE TO PARTICLE'S SPIN)

We now digress slightly to pick up some more concepts.

On this slide, we show a simplified physical model of a charged particle. According to present particle physics, we model it as an observable, spinning bare mass in the middle, connected to a spray of virtual particles on and off the mass in all directions.

It is the spin of the mass that "attaches" the spray of virtual particles to and from itself.

Note that, because of the spin, the gradient lines of flux will actually be spiral or vortex in nature.

Also note that, when EM theory was founded, no one knew that an electron was spinning. Electron spin was therefore omitted from the foundations of present

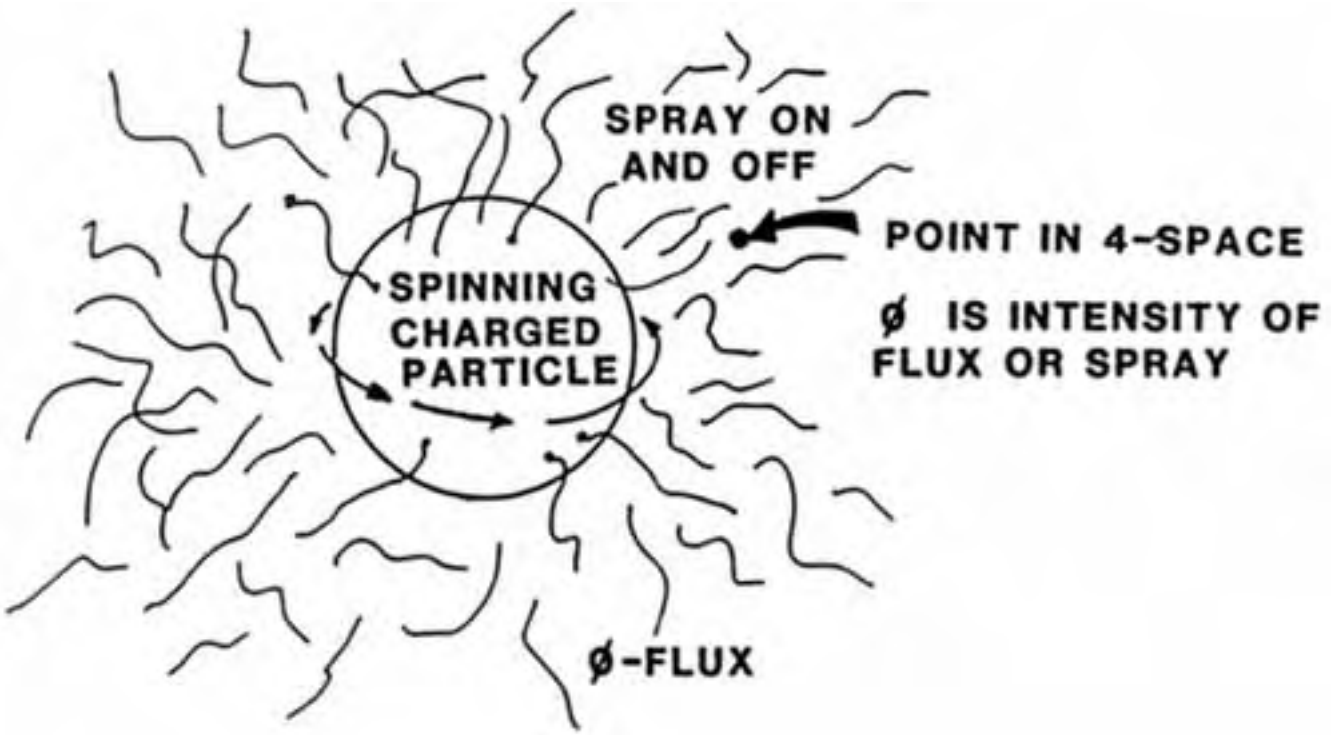
electromagnetic theory, and compensated for later by strictly ad hoc measures.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 25.

A CHARGED PARTICLE IS A SPECIAL KIND OF "SPRAY NOZZLE"



(SPRAY IS THROUGH 4 DIMENSIONS, NOT JUST 3)

Here we show a very important concept, and a very important fact of nature.

A charged particle may be idealized as a special kind of spray nozzle.

The 3-dimensional particle of mass is spraying out virtual particle fluid, and sucking in virtual particle fluid, in four or more dimensions.

We never have to furnish or replenish the spray. Nature provides that. And it's inexhaustible. It comes from the entire virtual particle flux vacuum of the universe. It's already connected firmly to matter, by its connection to the spinning charged particle of mass.

I repeat and strongly stress: This tremendous, continuous spray of virtual particles is absolutely free,

and absolutely furnished by the universe.

We don't have to create the basic pumps for the fluid. We just move the spray nozzles around, by moving the spinning charged masses around.

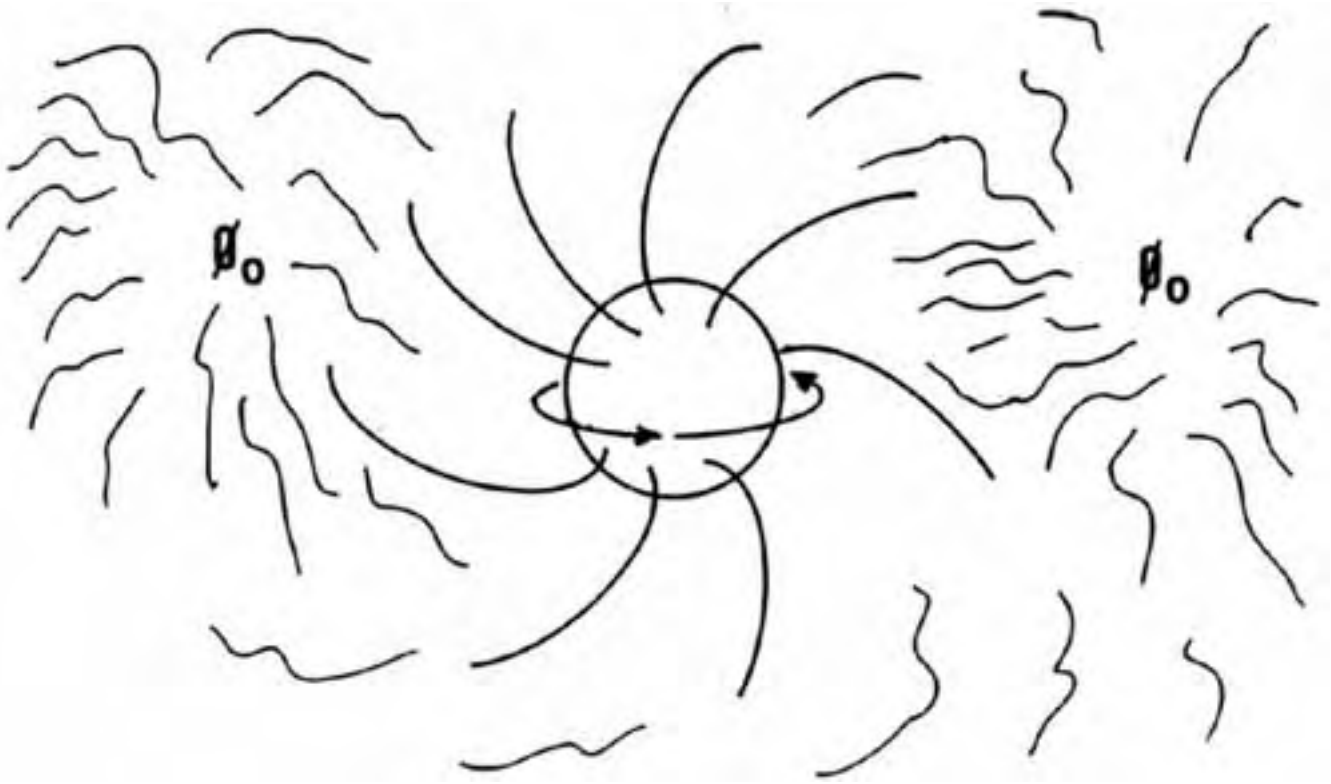
We never furnish any ultimate energy to or in our present EM circuits. We just pump around the spray nozzles, gating the spray furnished by the universe.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 26.

AN OBSERVABLE CHARGED PARTICLE IS DIRECTLY CONNECTED TO VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX VACUUM



On this slide we accent that our 3-dimensional particle of mass is directly connected by its spin to the vacuum ether itself. To the virtual particle flux that identically IS the vacuum spacetime.

Interestingly, relativity states that the mass itself is nothing but a "kink" or curvature in spacetime .

The fact that the surface of the particle is spinning at right angles to the virtual particle vacuum flux "drags" part of the flux along with it, spiraling it, and certainly "kinking" or "bending" the vacuum flux .

That's the MECHANISM for the bending of spacetime. And that's what MAKES the particle of mass in the first place, and reduces its dimensionality to three.

Also note that the vacuum IS phi-sub-zero, and that is never
a zero value. This is contrary to present EM theory, which erroneously assumes phi-sub-zero -- the charge of vacuum -- to be zero or non-existent.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 27.

SPIN COUPLES VACUUM TO PARTICLE

- **SPHERICAL ROTATION IS THE KEY**
- **A PARTICLE CAN BE MODELED AS A SPHERICALLY ROTATING VORTEX OF SPACETIME**
- **ITS MASS IS DUE TO ITS SPIN**
- **THE SPINNING OBJECT IS CONTINUALLY CONNECTED TO ITS ENVIRONMENT**
- **VERY HIGH VALUES OF ELECTROSTATIC POTENTIAL CAN INDUCE RELATIVISTIC CONDITIONS**
    - **CHANGE RATE OF FLOW OF TIME**
    - **EVEN THOUGH VELOCITY IS NONRELATIVISTIC**

E.P.BATTEY-PRATT AND T.J.RACEY
"GEOMETRIC MODEL FOR FUNDAMENTAL PARTICLES,"
INTL. J. OF PHYS. 19, NO. 6, 437-475, 1980

In fact, the bits and pieces of many of the new concepts are strewed all through the scientific literature. Here we show one example, establishing a good model that spin of a particle couples the particle to the vacuum .

This paper is by E.P. Battey-Pratt and T.J. Racey, and was . published in the International Journal of Physics in 1980.

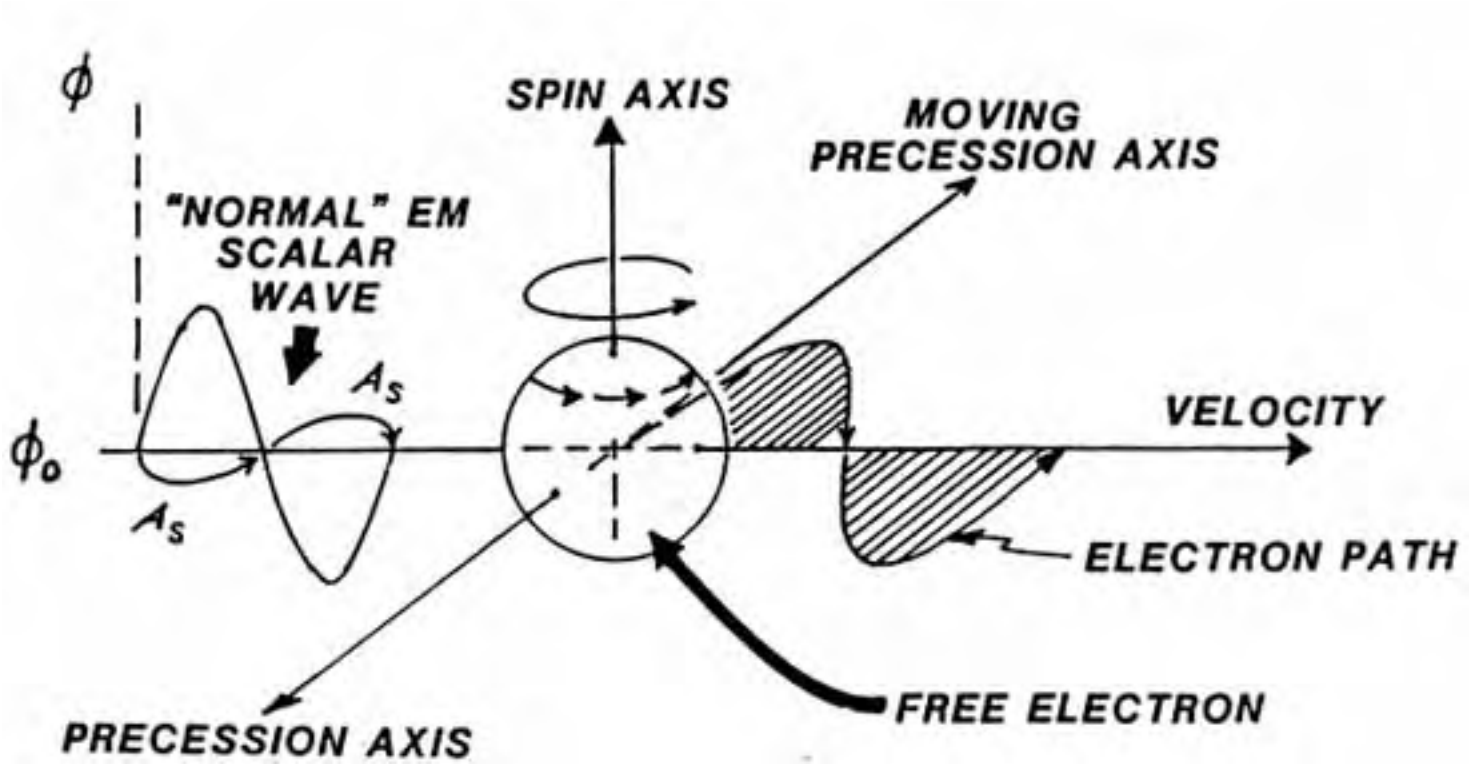
Note again that very high values of electrostatic potential
can induce relativistic conditions, even though relativistic velocity is not present.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 28.

ELECTRON PRECESSION (SIMPLIFIED)



On this slide I show the effects of precession of an electron when it encounters a longitudinal scalar wave that contains "spin vortex holes" for the electrons to fall into and mesh its spin with.

The basic idea here -- that electron precession accounts for the Hertzian waves in the electron gas in a transmitting antenna and in a receiving antenna, came from my close colleague and friend, Frank Golden, and I am most happy to give him full credit for this important insight.

As we have previously stated, transverse (force) waves cannot exist in vacuum in the absence of mass. Hertz waves therefore cannot exist in vacuum, just as Tesla stated.

Yet we know that Hertz waves exist in the electron gas in

our transmitting antennas and in the electron gas in our receiving antennas. How then do we get Hertz waves here, if only longitudinal waves can exist in the vacuum in between?

Electron precession is the key.

We never measure what's happening in vacuum with our instruments. Instead, almost always we measure what is happening to and in the electron gas in our antenna or probe and feeding current to the instrument.

Here we show a "normal" EM vacuum wave -- which is a longitudinal wave containing spin vortexes from the electrons that generated it -- approaching and striking a spinning charged electron. As the peak and trough of the wave passes, it is as if we had a force pressing against the spinning electron, first along the line of wave travel, and then antiparallel to the wave travel. *(that is, "explaining" it in present concepts.)*

The electron acts as a little gyroscope, and precesses laterally, first in one direction and then the other.

Therefore the wave recovered in the electron gas in our receiving antenna or instrument probe is a transverse Hertzian matter wave.

Hertz waves are always matter vector waves.

Vacuum EM waves are always nonmaterial longitudinal scalar waves.

Longitudinal scalar waves in vacuum normally contain many spinning vortex "holes" of flux, created from the spinning electrons which launched the wave and stayed behind in the transmitting antenna. This kind of longitudinal wave is directly detectable by a normal free electron charged gas in a receiving antenna or probe. It also directly interacts with free electrons in a conducting metal shield, and so is shielded by Faraday cages.

On the other hand, our zero-vector longitudinal wave, made
by opposing waves, contains opposing spin holes which annihilate or cancel each other.

In the absence of spin holes, the longitudinal wave will not mesh with spinning electrons in a conductor, and so it is not detectable in the normal fashion. It also does not interact with free electrons in a conducting metal shield, so it readily penetrates Faraday cages.

An easy way to see that electrons do not interact with that substructured longitudinal zero-vector wave is to visualize both substructure component waves interacting on the electron simultaneously, pushing in opposite directions equally. In that case the electron tries to precess in both directions, equally, and so it does not precess in either direction. Therefore it does not "detect" the passing wave.

The wave without "golf ball holes", however, is detectable
by any circuit having high nonlinearity actions occurring in it. Such highly nonlinear dynamic areas act to provide a phase shifting between the composite substructure waves. This phase shift results in violation of the sum-zero condition, producing a "normal" EM wave which deposits energy in the out-of-phase area.

From the spin vortex "golf ball hole" concept, the out-of-phase condition means that now we have an alternating preponderance of spin holes, spinning first in one direction and then in the other. Thus the electrons in the nonlinear, phase shift area are hooked and oscillated (precessed) to and fro, producing energy.

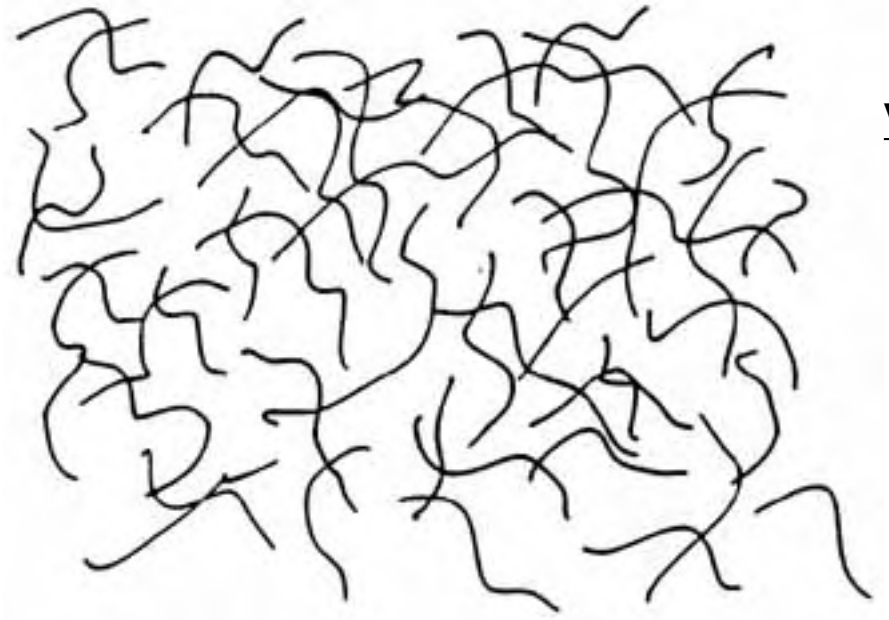
Solid state, highly doped transistors are particularly vulnerable to this effect, as are gas discharge tubes, spark and cascade ion discharges, plasmas, etc.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 29.

VACUUM/SPACETIME IS PURE VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX ($Ø_O$)



VACUUM IS IDENTICAL TO:

- VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX
- SPACETIME
- ANENERGY
- $Ø_0$
- MASSLESS CHARGE

VACUUM IS:

- MADE OF UNQUANTIZED ACTION
- WITHOUT DEFINITE LENGTH INTERVALS
- WITHOUT DEFINITE TIME INTERVALS
- N-DIMENSIONAL (UNFIXED)

We pause here to again summarize some important things we now know about vacuum.

Vacuum IS IDENTICAL TO virtual particle flux, spacetime, anenergy, Phi-subzero, massless charge, unquantized action, and infolded energy, momentum, length, time, power, velocity, acceleration, etc.

Vacuum is made of unquantized action, dimensionally.

It is without definite length or time, as Einstein stated.

It is n-dimensional, where n is always four or

greater.

It is not an emptiness filled with things. Rather, it is identically a plenum filled with things which are totally unseparated, unfixed, and undetermined.

From vacuum: mass, energy, time, frames, and all the rest of physical reality are dynamically made.

Vacuum is the ether. The ether has never been eliminated from physics. Ether just has become much more subtle, and physicists have used other names for it.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 30.

VACUUM IS:

- **SPACETIME (L^nT, WHERE $n \geq 3$)**
- **CHARGE (MASSLESS)**
- **ELECTROSTATIC SCALAR POTENTIAL $Ø_0 \neq 0$**
  ERROR IN PRESENT THEORY
- **BROKEN BITS OF ENERGY (SUBQUANTAL)**
- **PURE VIRTUAL PARTICLE FLUX**
- **O-WAVE FLUX**
- **MULTILEVEL, STRUCTURED, PATTERNED**
- **A VIRTUAL PLENUM**
- **AN OBSERVABLE EMPTINESS**

Again, we list some of the things that vacuum identically
is.

It is spacetime, massless charge, electrostatic scalar potential, broken bits (subquantal) of energy, pure virtual particle flux, zero-vector wave flux, multilevel, structured, patterned, a virtual plenum, and an observable emptiness.

It is all things and contains all things in potential state.

It is not, in that it is not observable. But from it comes
all observables.

It is both ordered and disordered, simultaneously.

It involves four-law logic, not just three-law Aristotlean logic.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 31.

GRADIENT OF ELECTROSTATIC POTENTIAL

IN VACUUM

$$\nabla \text{Ø} \neq \ddot{\text{E}}$$

ON AND OF A MOVING CHARGED PARTICLE

$$\nabla \text{Ø} = \ddot{\text{E}}$$

Again I accent that, in vacuum in the absence of a charged spinning particle of observable mass, del-phi does not yield an Ë-field, and the conventional equations of EM are wrong in that respect.

In the presence of a spinning charged particle, in a del-phi which contains electron-vortex-holes to mesh with, the charged particle attaches itself to the moving del-phi flux gradient, moving itself with the river. This produces an Ë field. The Ë-field CONSISTS OF the smeared electron, it does not CAUSE THE MOVEMENT of the electron. It is an effect, not a cause. The conventional equation for del-phi equals E is correct for matter waves in electron gases; it is not correct in vacuum itself.

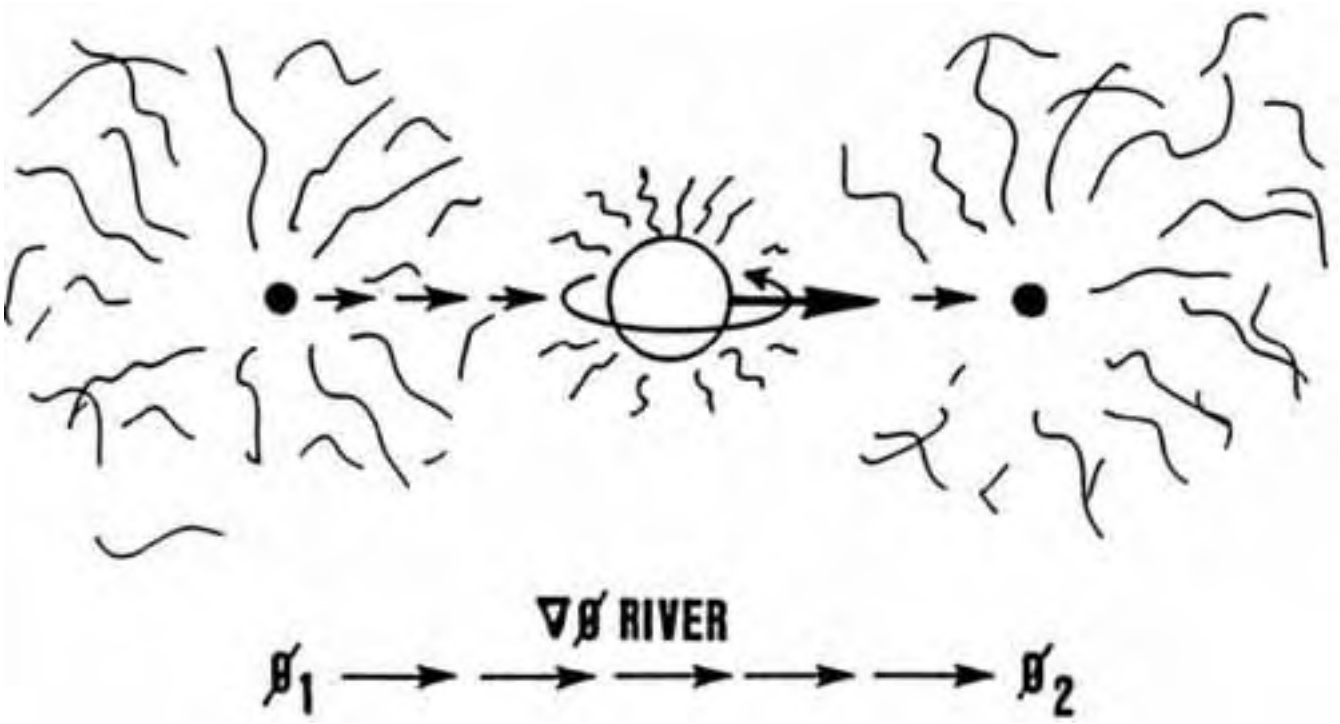
Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 32.

IN A ∇Ø, A CHARGED PARTICLE MOVES ITSELF

∇Ø>0 IMPLIES A MOVING RIVER, AND THE CHARGED PARTICLE IS "HOOKED TO" THE RIVER



We show clearly on this slide that a spinning charged particle, when it hooks to a spin-hole in a del-phi river, MOVES ITSELF.

Note that a del-phi implies a "pressure difference" in phi-flux between two points. Therefore there is a moving river -- a gradient -- of phi-dot, moving from the higher pressure to the lower.

If a charged particle is attached to this moving river, it flows along with the river. It is just like putting a boat into a moving stream of water. If the boat "latches" to the moving water, it moves with the river.

Electron spin and spin vortexes in the del-phi mesh, to accomplish the "hooking" or "latching."

Once hooked into a moving river, the electron moves itself. One does not have to furnish work to move it.

If the river is accelerating, the electron will accelerate itself.

By cleverly gating such rivers into and onto sources of free electrons, one can directly produce free energy.

The extra energy comes from converting anenergy (massless charge, vacuum flux) to energy of a moving mass.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 33.

ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVES IN ELECTRON GAS IN A CONDUCTOR

- **VECTOR WAVES**
- **CONTAIN E, B FIELDS**
- **GENERATED BY SPIN COUPLING OF ELECTRONS WITH SCALAR WAVE "SPIN-HOLES"**
- **WAVES OF FORCE**
- **HERTZIAN WAVES**
- **TRANSVERSE WAVES**
- **WAVES OF ELECTRON PRECESSION**

Here we pause to summarize the characteristics of electromagnetic waves in the electron gas of a conductor.

First, these are vector EM waves in the accepted sense.

They contain E and B fields.

They are generated by spin coupling of electrons with spin-holes in a scalar wave delta-phi river. The electrons move themselves under that condition, producing work and forces.

They are waves of force or force field variations.

They are Hertzian waves.

They are transverse oscillatory, not longitudinal.

They are matter waves.

They are waves of electron precession.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 34.

ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVES IN VACUUM

- **SCALAR LONGITUDINAL WAVES**
- **VECTOR ZERO [Ö] WAVES**
- **WITHOUT Ë, B FIELDS**
- **INTERNALLY STRUCTURED**
- **PATTERNED**
- **MAY CONTAIN ELECTRON "SPIN-HOLES"**

Here we summarize the characteristics of electromagnetic waves in vacuum.

They are scalar longitudinal waves of alternate compression and rarefaction of the vacuum virtual particle flux.

That is, they are waves of electrostatic potential.

They are zero-vector waves.

They are internally structured and patterned.

They usually contain electron "spin holes" unless made in a fashion so as to make opposing spin holes that cancel each other.

Since they are pure phi-waves, they need not be limited in velocity to the speed of light.

They are hyperspatial waves.

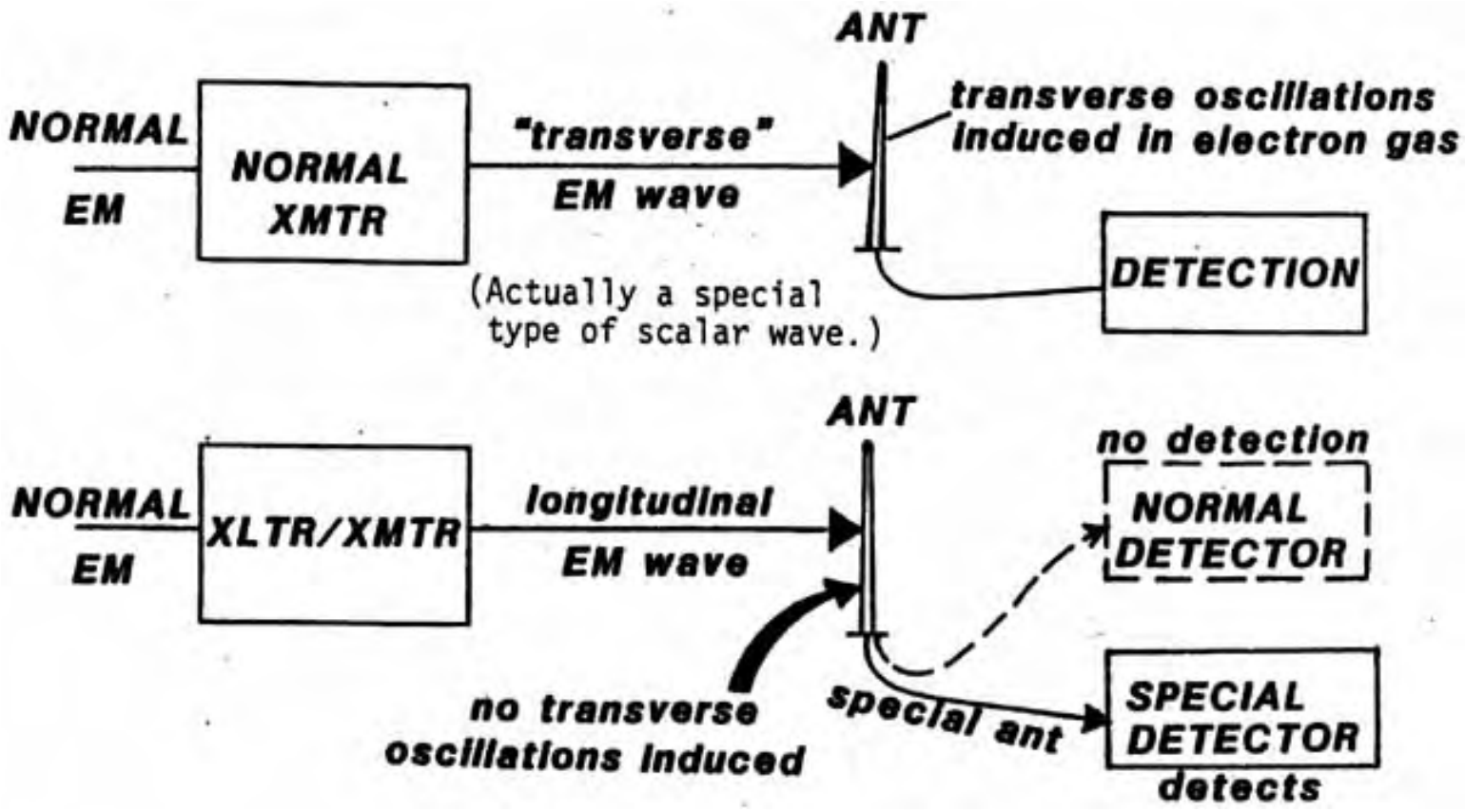
They are waves in virtual state itself.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 35.

DETECTION OF TRANSVERSE AND LONGITUDINAL WAVES



In the top drawing on this slide, we show a normal transmitter putting out a normal EM wave, which received in a normal antenna/receiver. What we call a "transverse" wave rigorously exists only in the electron gas in the transmitting antenna and in the electron gas in the receiving antenna. Specifically, a longitudinal wave exists in the vacuum in between the two antennas. However, due to the method of production, the longitudinal wave contains spin-holes for electrons, so the electrons in the receiving antenna readily couple with the wave by falling into and meshing their spins with the spins of the spin-vortex holes. Electron precession produces electron gas waves that are transverse oscillatory, hence Hertzian waves in nature.

In the bottom drawing, we show a translator/

transmitter. In other words, we oppose ordinary EM waves in a sum-zero substructure, deliberately producing longitudinal EM waves in vacuum with the spin-hole vortexes canceling each other. This type of wave does not "hook" spinning electrons in the normal receiving antenna, and thus it is not detected. The normal antenna/receiver system never sees it at all.

However, by means of a special antenna which generates nonlinear phase shifts in the composite substructure waves, "hooking" holes are restored in an oscillatory nature. Electrons then hook with this output and detect the wave.

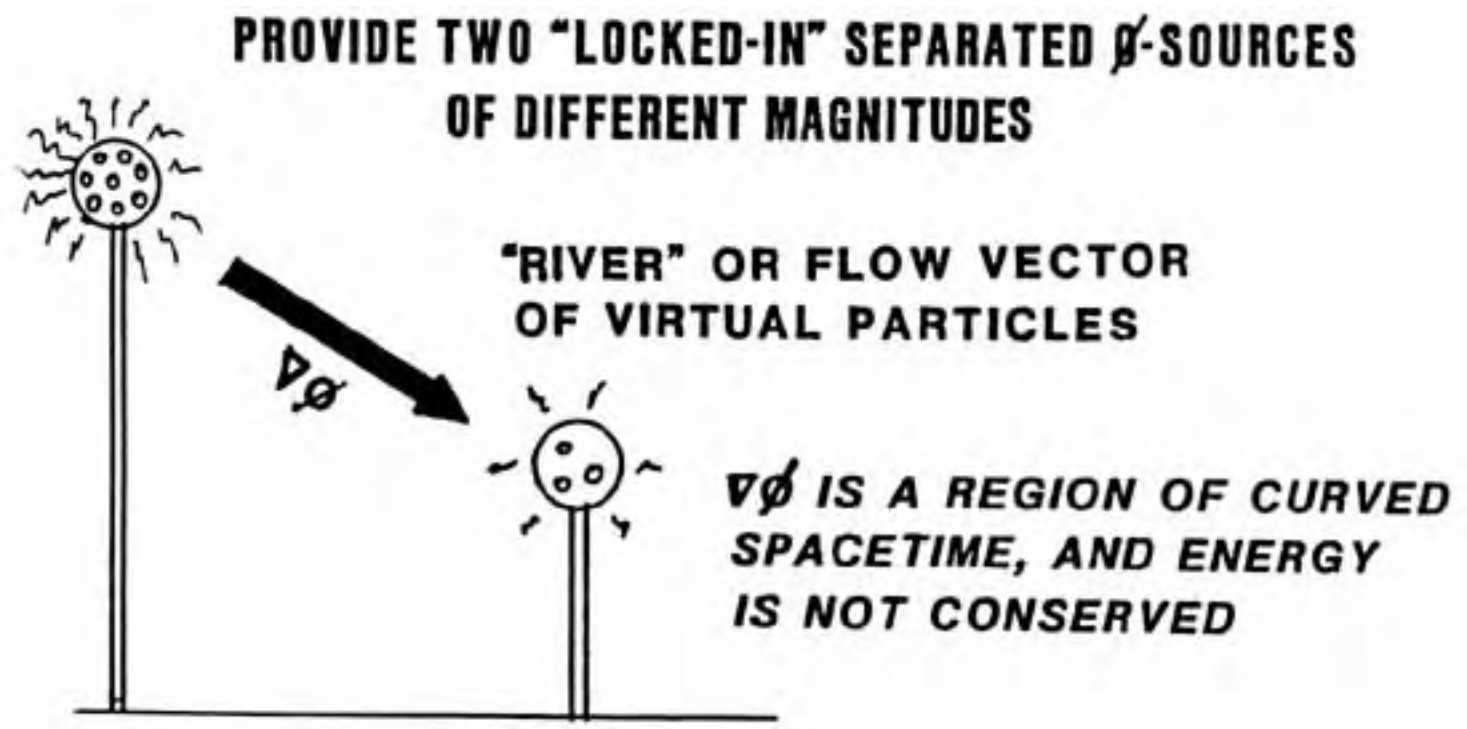
Note that it requires a two-stage detector, operated in an interferometer fashion, to detect this pure scalar wave.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 36.

CREATING A "RIVER" OF ANENERGY



IN VACUUM, THIS IS NOT YET A VOLTAGE DROP (NO MASS FLOW),
NOR IS THERE AN Ë-FIELD

Now if we wish to get free energy, we are going to have to provide a continuous anenergy river, and a means of tapping it to produce mass movement.

This slide shows one easy way to make an anenergy river.

We simply pump some electrons (spray nozzles) onto an elevated charged ball, and we LEAVE them there. A second ball is connected to ground. A higher phi -- that is, a denser spray -- is now in the vicinity of the elevated ball on the left. A lower phi -- that is, a less dense spray -- is in the vicinity of the lower ball on the right. Between the two balls, now, there is a

gradient in phi, and a virtual flux flowing from the "higher virtual pressure" to the "lower virtual pressure."

This del-phi river does NOT constitute an Ë-field, as we have previously pointed out.

The del-phi region, however, is definitely a region of curved spacetime. As is well known from general relativity, in such a region energy need not be conserved.

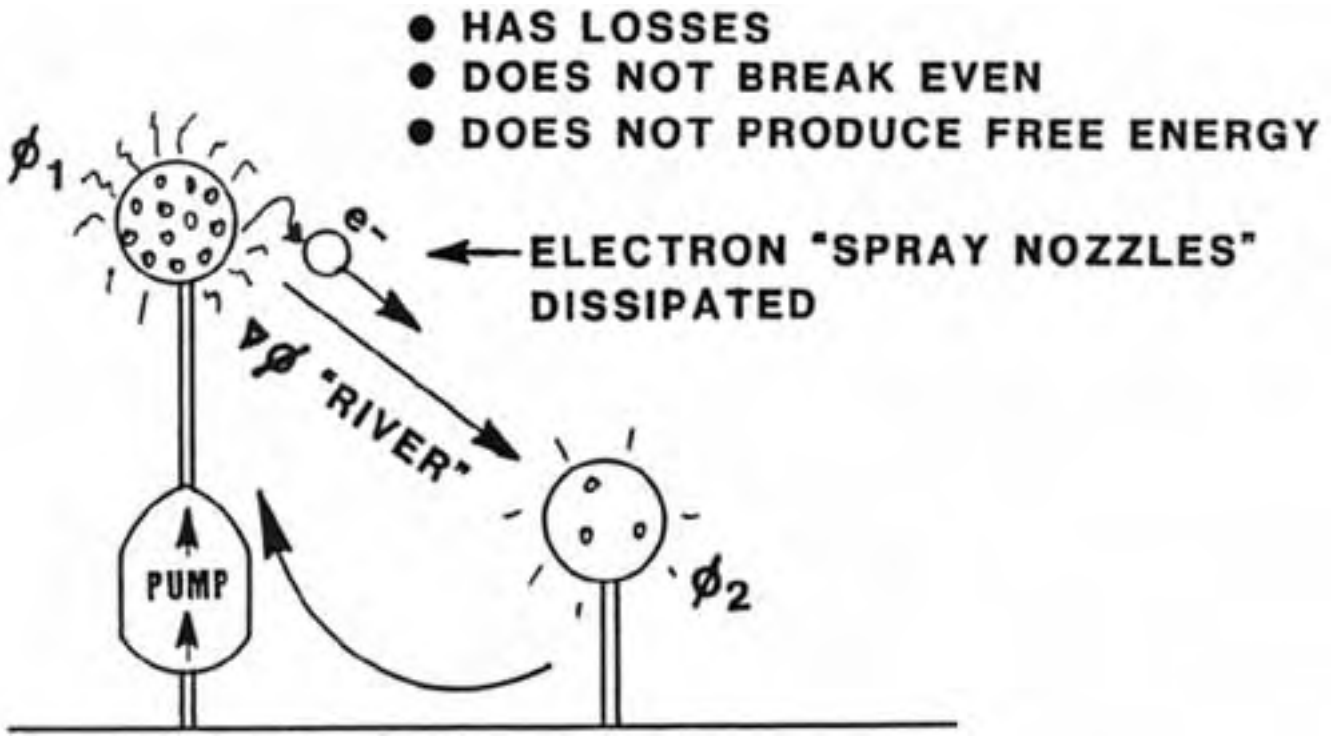
Therefore it is entirely possible -- consistent with ordinary physics -- to violate conservation of energy in this del-phi river, if one believes general relativity. If one argues adamantly that conservation of energy cannot be violated under any circumstances, then one must throw out general relativity. Also, one must throw out most of particle physics, whose explanations presently involve virtual interactions, each of which violates the conservation of energy.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 37

A 2-WIRE SYSTEM IS CONSERVATIVE



REPLENISH SPRAY NOZZLES BY PUMPING MORE ELECTRONS. (MOVING ELECTRON MASSES AGAINST A "SPRAY PILEUP" REQUIRES WORK.

Here we show that, as engineers, we've all been tricked into releasing our virtual rivers so that we would not discover free energy.

While I cannot prove this as yet, I tentatively suspect that J. P. Morgan and Thomas Edison are directly responsible for this occurring. Tesla utilized a single-wire system; we have all been taught to utilize only two-wire systems.

What we in effect do is connect a wire or circuit to our charged ball, allowing our hose nozzles to drain away.

In other words, we first do some work to pump hose nozzles (electrons) into and onto our elevated

reservoir, so we will obtain a denser flux, and a flux river to utilize. Then we release the nozzles themselves, and let THEM move on the flux river, deplenishing our river. Of course we can get back as much energy as we pumped up there in the first place. But this two-wire system is at best theoretically even. Since real circuits have losses, we can never even quite break even. Thus we have to continue to pump hose nozzles, and let them bleed off to provide energy, in a less-than-100% fashion.

By foolishly releasing our hose nozzles, we guarantee that we will never achieve free energy. And that's nice, because the people who control things, and for their own wealth and power depend on selling us energy at high prices, are guaranteed to stay in power and control.

One is never truly free unless one is energy independent, in a self-contained fashion.

Tesla nearly succeeded in giving us free or very cheap, inexhaustible energy -- and for that reason was quickly and dramatically suppressed.

Only three graduate schools of electrical engineering existed in the U.S. The only one of any real importance was at Columbia University.

Only one or two professors were necessary to "reach" to modify and subtly direct the entire foundations of the emerging electrical theory.

Professors were in general poor, and had no research funds unless some rich industrialist or philanthropist gave them a few dollars.

The setup then was certainly very ripe for Morgan and Edison to stop free energy, and suppress Tesla at the same time. They could have done so by influencing only one -- or at most two -- theoreticians at Columbia.

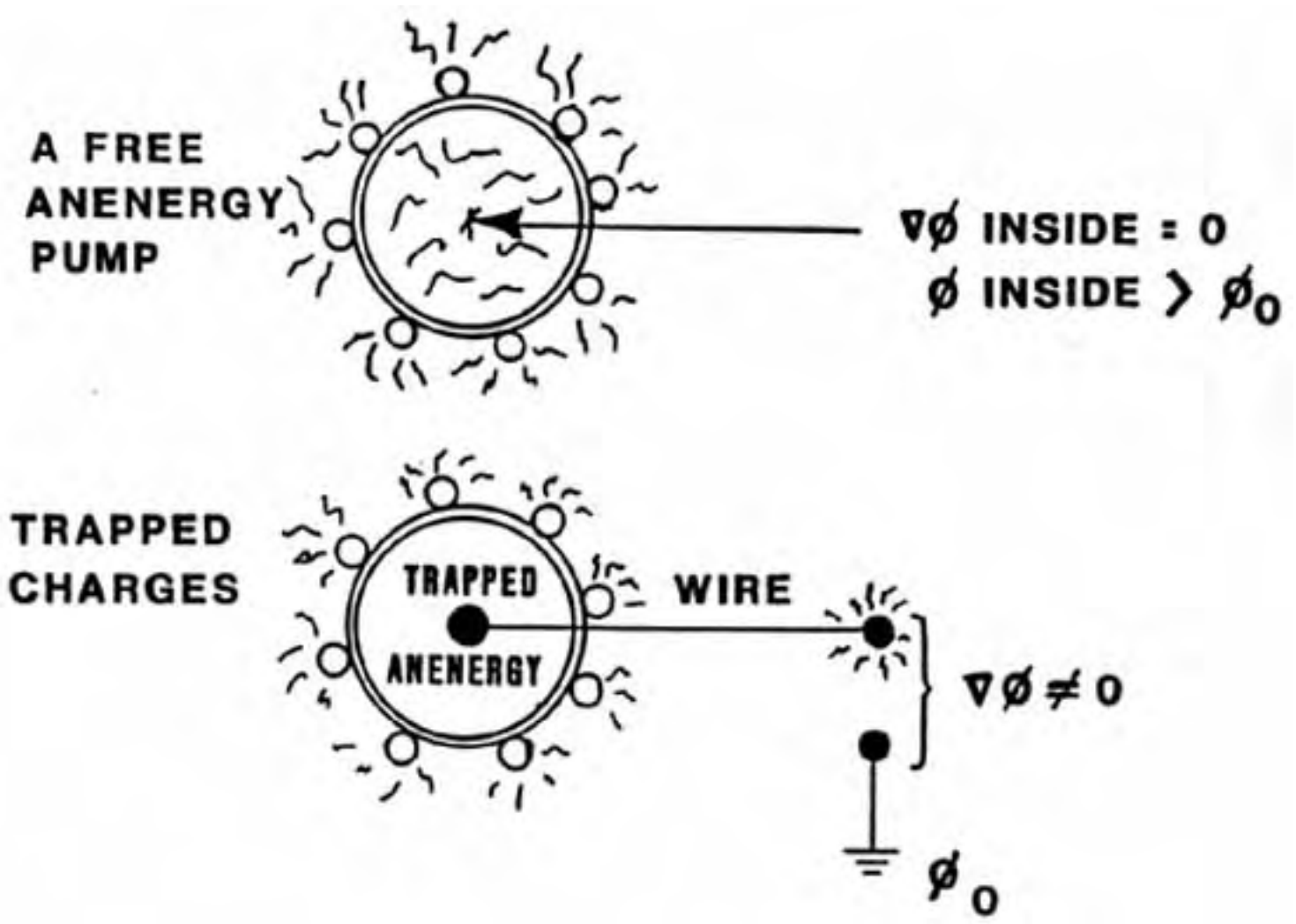
At any rate, the theory was developed in such fashion as to rule out the single wire circuit and the longitudinal wave. Free energy was suppressed, and the financial empires of Morgan and Edison stayed secure.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 38.

A HOLLOW CHARGED SPHERE



Here we show another easy source of a higher vacuum charge, hence an easy source for a free river.

Simply charge up a sphere. As is well known, inside that sphere one has no del-phi. So one can introduce an electron therein and not produce an Ë-field .

However, since we've piled up additional spray nozzles, the density of the spray inside the sphere (as well as outside it) is certainly higher.

In other words, the inside of the sphere is also a source
for an increased del-phi river. In the bottom drawing, we drill
a tiny hole in the sphere, insulate a thin wire running into the inside of the sphere, and run the wire out to a terminal opposing another grounded terminal. Between the two terminals now there must exist a del-phi river.

And between those terminals there now exists a curvature of spacetime, hence the theoretical possibility to obtain free energy without violation of principles.

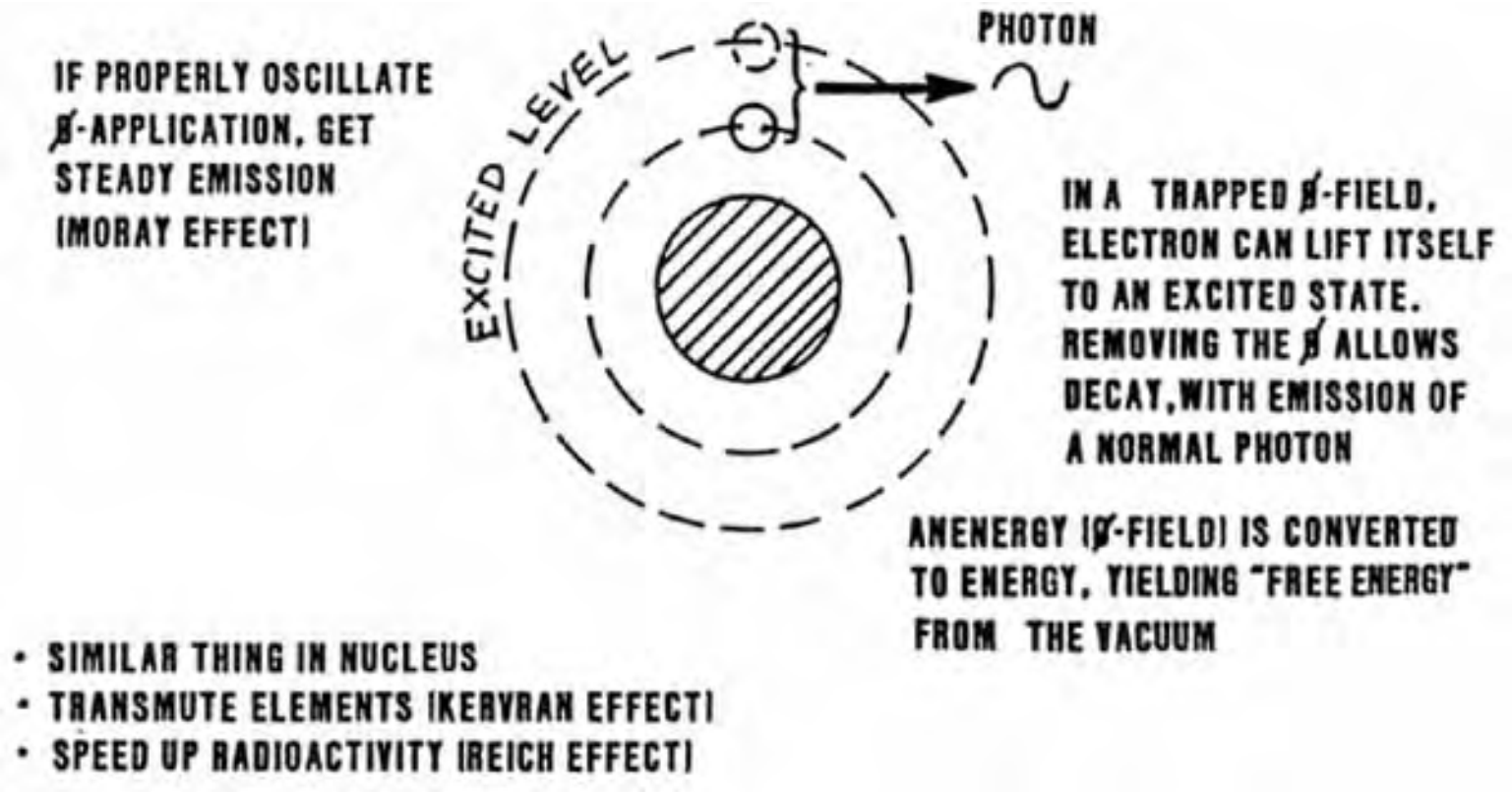
Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 39.

ONE-WAY GATE VALVE

(ANENERGY TO ENERGY)



Here we show one way to provide a one-way gate valve from a del-phi river to energy released into the outside world.

By providing a properly tuned, oscillating phi wave, one can cause an orbital electron in an atom to raise itself to an excited state. Remember, in a del-phi, an electron that hooks to it raises itself.

We then switch out the phi application, and the excited electron decays in normal fashion, emitting a normal photon of energy.

By phase locking the processes, one produces a steady stream of photons.

By absorbing or directing the photons, one can

produce heat, light, energy beams, etc.

By this means, one produces free energy by gating anenergy into energy.

And if one does not release spray nozzles in the phi-oscillations which feed the mechanism, one has an inexhaustible energy production.

A very similar thing can be done with the excited states of the nucleus. For example, by using a radioactive material with a predisposition to emit some particle -- say an electron -- the nucleus can be made to continually emit the particles WITHOUT ITSELF DECAYING INTO BYPRODUCTS. In other words, an electron is lifted from the Dirac sea of vacuum to instantly replace the electron emitted from the nucleus.

This provides a one-way gate valve from the Dirac sea to the external universe.

Theoretically, these mechanisms are no more mysterious than a hydraulic ram, which raises water higher than the stream that feeds the ram.

In the 20's and 30's, T. Henry Moray successfully built such gating devices for converting vacuum anenergy to external energy.

In the Kervran effect, living systems are able to directly transmute elements, even though they only possess feeble energies, by influencing the virtual particle interactions in the nucleus that furnish its binding energy.

Reich used an adaptation of a cloudbuster -- which emits scalar waves -- to drastically speed up radioactive decay of radioelements.

Both plants and animals transmute elements by similar processes.

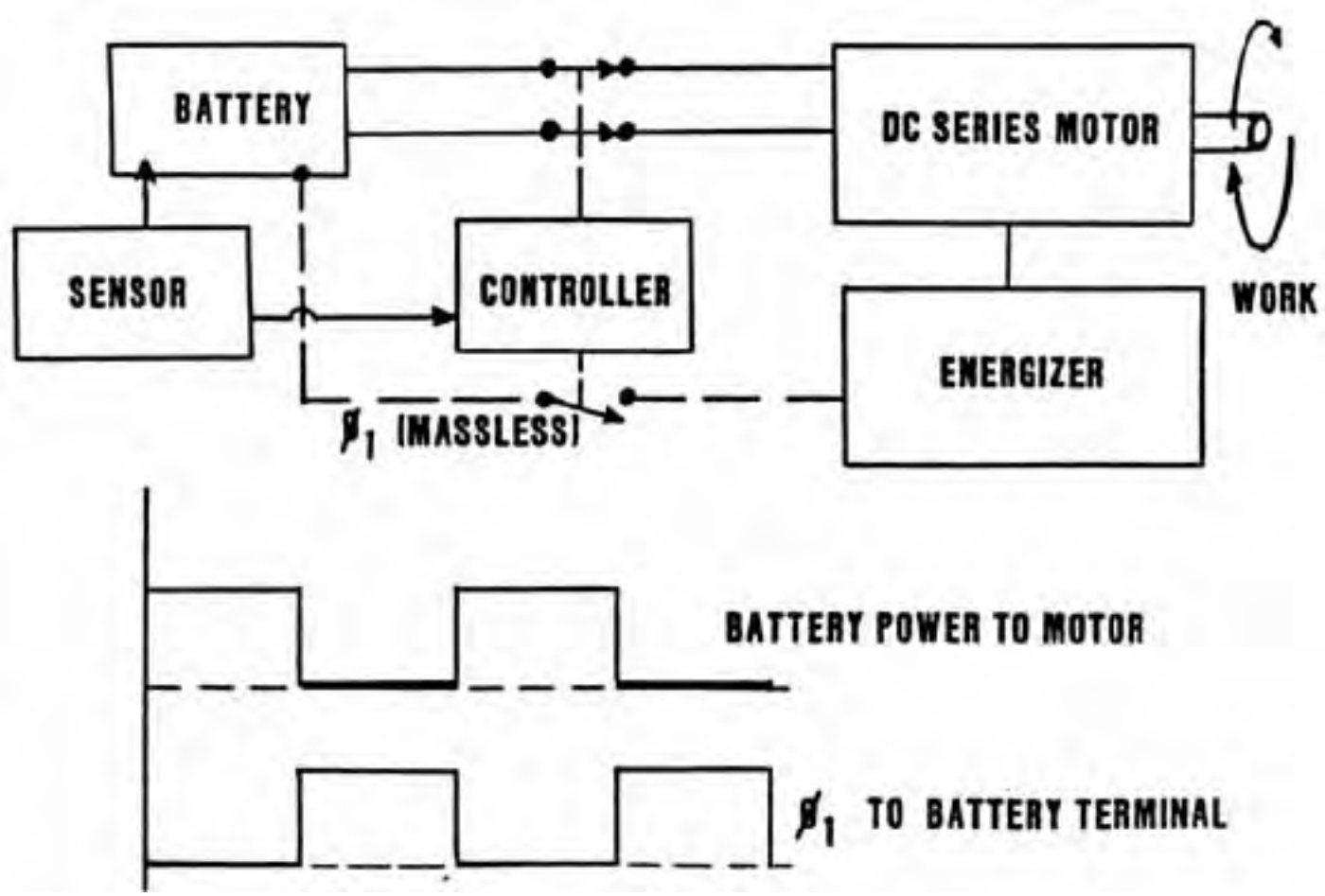
Next Slide

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

SLIDE 40,

SIMPLE FREE ENERGY MOTOR

BATTERY RECHARGES ITSELF



On this slide, we show a theoretical scheme which several researchers have discovered and used to build simple free energy motors.

In this scheme, we drive an ordinary d.c. series motor by a two wire system from an ordinary battery. The motor produces shaft horsepower, at -- say -- some 30 or 40 percent efficiency, compared to the power drained from the battery. This much of the circuit is perfectly ordinary.

The trick here is to get the battery to recharge itself, without furnishing normal power to it, or expending work from the external circuit in the process.

To do this, recall that a charged particle in a "hooking" del-phi river moves itself. This is true for an ion, as well as for an electron. We need only make the del-phi in correct fashion and synchronize it; specifically, we must not release the hose nozzles we utilize to produce our del-phi river or waves.

The inventors who have discovered this have used various variations, but here we show a common one.

First, we add an "energizer" (often referred to by various other names) to the circuit. This device makes the del-phi waves we will utilize, but does NOT make currents of electron masses. In other words, it makes pure Ø-dot. It takes a little work to do this, for the energizer circuit must pump a few charges now and then. So the energizer draws a little bit of power from the motor, but not very much.

Now we add a switching device, called a controller, which breaks up power to the motor in pulses. During one pulse, the battery is connected and furnishes power to the motor; during the succeeding pulse, the battery is disconnected completely from the motor and the output from the energizer is applied across the terminals of the battery.

If frequency content, spin-hole content, etc. are properly constructed by the energizer, then the ion movements in the battery reverse themselves, recharging the battery. Again, remember that these ions MOVE THEMSELVES during this recharge phase. Specifically, we are NOT furnishing ordinary current to the battery, and we are not doing work on it from the energizer.

If things are built properly, the battery can be made to more than recover its charge during this pulse

cycle.

To prevent excess charge of the battery and overheating and destroying it, a sensor is added which senses the state of charge of the battery, and furnishes a feedback signal to the controller to regulate the length of recharge time per "power off" pulse. In other words, the system is now self-regulating.

The relation between power pulses and recharge pulses is shown on the graphs at the bottom. Note that regulation may decrease the time of recharge application of the del-phi river.

This system, if properly built and tuned, will furnish "free shaft energy" continually, without violating conservation of anenergy. Remember that the del-phi condition across the battery terminals means that spacetime is suddenly curved there, and conservation of energy need no longer apply.

Again, this system is consistent with general relativity and with the fact that Ø-field alone can drive a situation relativistic. We have deliberately used these facts to do direct engineering. Our "extra energy" comes from shifting phi-flux -- the energy of the universal vacuum spacetime -- directly into ordinary energy for our use. Thus we draw on an inexhaustible source, and our device is no more esoteric than a paddlewheel in a river. The only difference is that, in this case, we have to be clever enough to make and divert the river in the right timing sequency.

This is a free energy device which an ordinary person, who knows a little electronics, can experiment with in the basement. To develop it, one is talking several thousands of dollars and a lot of persistence and tinkering; one is not talking millions.

WARNING: THE PRECEDING EXPERIMENTS ARE HAZARDOUS. DO NOT ATTEMPT THESE EXPERIMENTS UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES UNLESS YOU ARE AN EXPERIENCED ELECTRICAL RESEARCHER, EXPERIENCED IN PERFORMING EXPERIMENTS WITH LEAD-ACID BATTERIES AND PULSE CHARGE AND DISCHARGE OF SAME, AND UNLESS YOU ALSO USE ALL SAFETY PRECAUTIONS SUCH AS GOGGLES

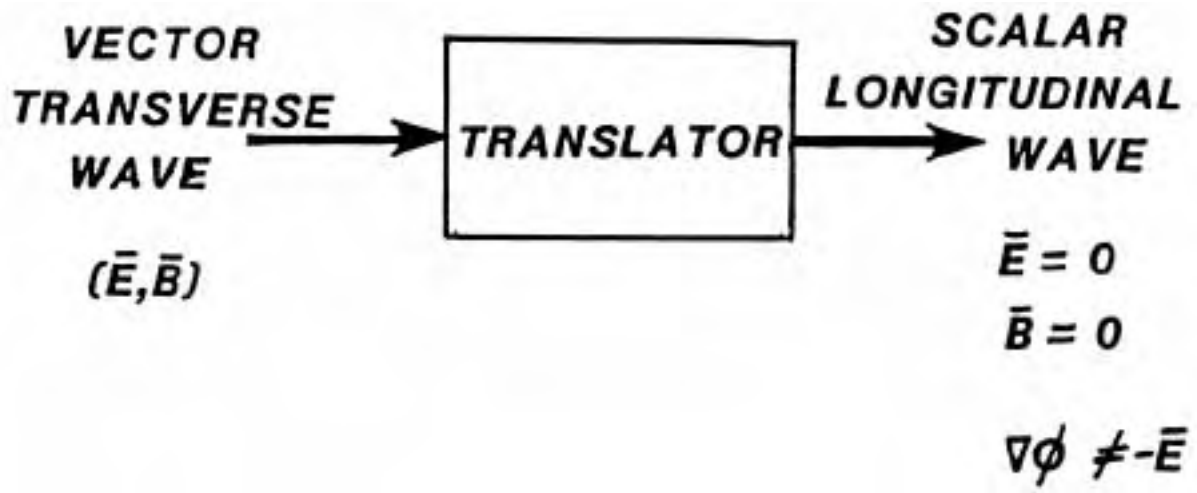
AND PROTECTIVE GLOVES, SLEEVES, AND APRON. YOU MUST NOT HAVE OTHER INFLAMMABLE LIQUIDS OR OTHER SUBSTANCES PRESENT WHICH COULD BE IGNITED AND BURN OR EXPLODE. SURGED LEAD-ACID BATTERIES PRODUCE HYDROGEN GAS, WHICH CAN EASILY EXPLODE SINCE SPARKING ALSO CAN OCCUR. THE ACID FROM SUCH AN EXPLOSION CAN EASILY BLIND YOU IF IT GETS IN YOUR EYES, AND IT CAN BURN YOUR SKIN. IN ADDITION, LEAD AND LEAD COMPOUNDS ARE POISONS, AND ARE TO BE HANDLED ONLY BY EXPERIENCED RESEARCHERS. THESE EXPERIMENTS ARE NOT FOR AMATEURS UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCE, BUT ONLY FOR EXPERIENCED PROFESSIONALS WITH PROPER KNOWLEDGE AND TRAINING, AND USING PROPER PRECAUTIONS. NEITHER THE AUTHOR NOR THE PUBLISHER IS REPONSIBLE OR LIABLE FOR ANY ACCIDENTS OR DAMAGE YOU MAY ENCOUNTER, AND ALL EXPERIMENTATION WITH THESE DEVICES AND PROCEDURES IS AT YOUR OWN ASSUMED PERSONAL RISK.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 41.

THE TRANSLATOR



We now turn to a fundamental concept we need in order to understand some of the effects used by the Soviets in their Tesla weapons.

Note that one other country -- one not hostile to the U.S. -- also has such weaponry.

This slide shows the concept of a TRANSLATOR. Briefly, if we input a transverse matter wave, the translator outputs a scalar longitudinal wave without spin vortex hooks. If we input a scalar longitudinal wave -- even one without hooks -- the translator puts out a normal vector transverse matter wave.

We define a translator as anything which will accomplish one or both of those functions (usually both).

Basically, any device which is TOTALLY nonlinear to transverse waves will produce scalar waves from a transverse wave input. Any device which is totally nonlinear to longitudinal waves will produce transverse waves from a longitudinal wave

input.

It is comparable to certain plasmas, which, as is well known, produce such a translator effect. If you input longitudinal waves, you get transverse waves. If you input transverse waves, you get longitudinal waves. And the plasma is rather totally nonlinear.

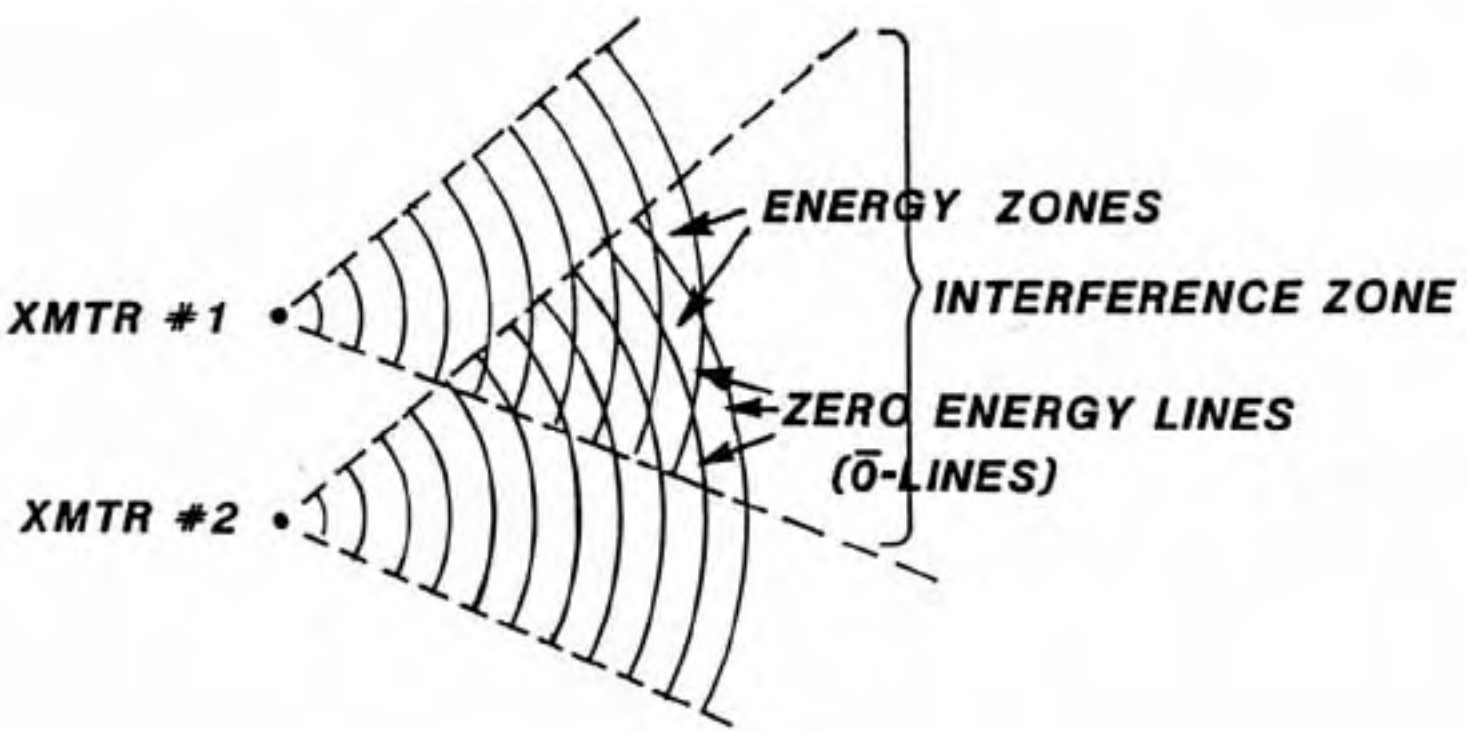
Again, if our translator outputs non-hooking waves, it means that the component substructure waves oppose each other in sum zero fashion, and "kill" or nullify the vortex spin-holes.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 42.

TRANSVERSE WAVE INTERFERENCE



On this slide we show "normal " transverse wave interference, as we presently teach it in our textbooks.

We visualize two identical transmitters, each producing a beam in a pattern of about 55 degrees of so.

Where these beams overlap -- in the ideal, perfect case, we have constructive and destructive interference, with absolute zero-vector linear regions being formed. We put in the energy, and out-of-phase interference creates the zero zones, which contain no energy as such.

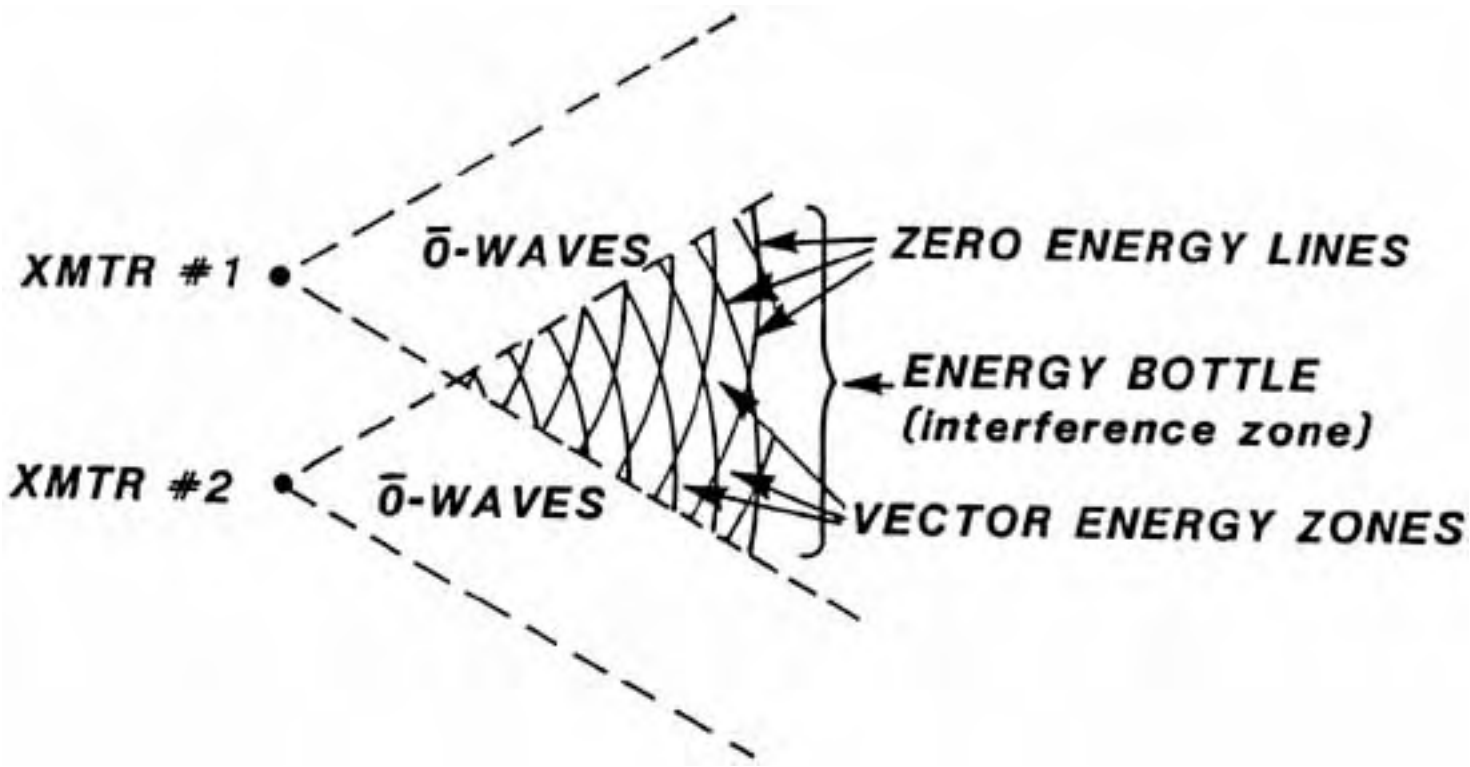
We point out, however, that these zero-lines are scalars,
and contain high stresses on spacetime.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 43.

LONGITUDINAL WAVE INTERFERENCE [SCALAR WAVES]



On this slide we show the interference pattern that emerges from the interference of two identical scalar wave beams from translator/transmitters.

Now note we are interfering two zero-vector waves, each containing a substructure. In this case we assume similar substructures.

What happens now is that we get a similar interference pattern, but with some startling differences.

First, we put in the zero-lines. These represent in-phase conditions for the substructures.

. Second, the substructures themselves interfere, and form energy in the grid zones between intersecting zero-lines.

In the perfect case, however, this energy cannot

radiate away. It is physically created and trapped as if in an "energy bottle." We are CREATING this energy at a distance, and storing it in a bottle. If the bottle were perfect, we would continue to accumulate energy in the grid zones -- notice we are continuing to pour energy into both transmitters, and there is zero ordinary energy anywhere else except in the grid zone "bottles."

If we turn off the transmitters smoothly, we extinguish the energy in the bottle completely. It is sucked right out of there, and the vacuum returns to its normal condition.

If we erratically and nonlinearly turn off the transmitters, we destroy the bottle and "dump" the energy suddenly. This is exactly like a sudden EMP from a nuclear weapon. A sudden pulse of energy is freed to radiate and interact in the region where the bottle was.

The high altitude booms off the East coast of the U.S. a few years ago were made in precisely this fashion, from such a weapon being adjusted and calibrated in the Soviet Union.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 44.

CREATING ENERGY AT A DISTANCE

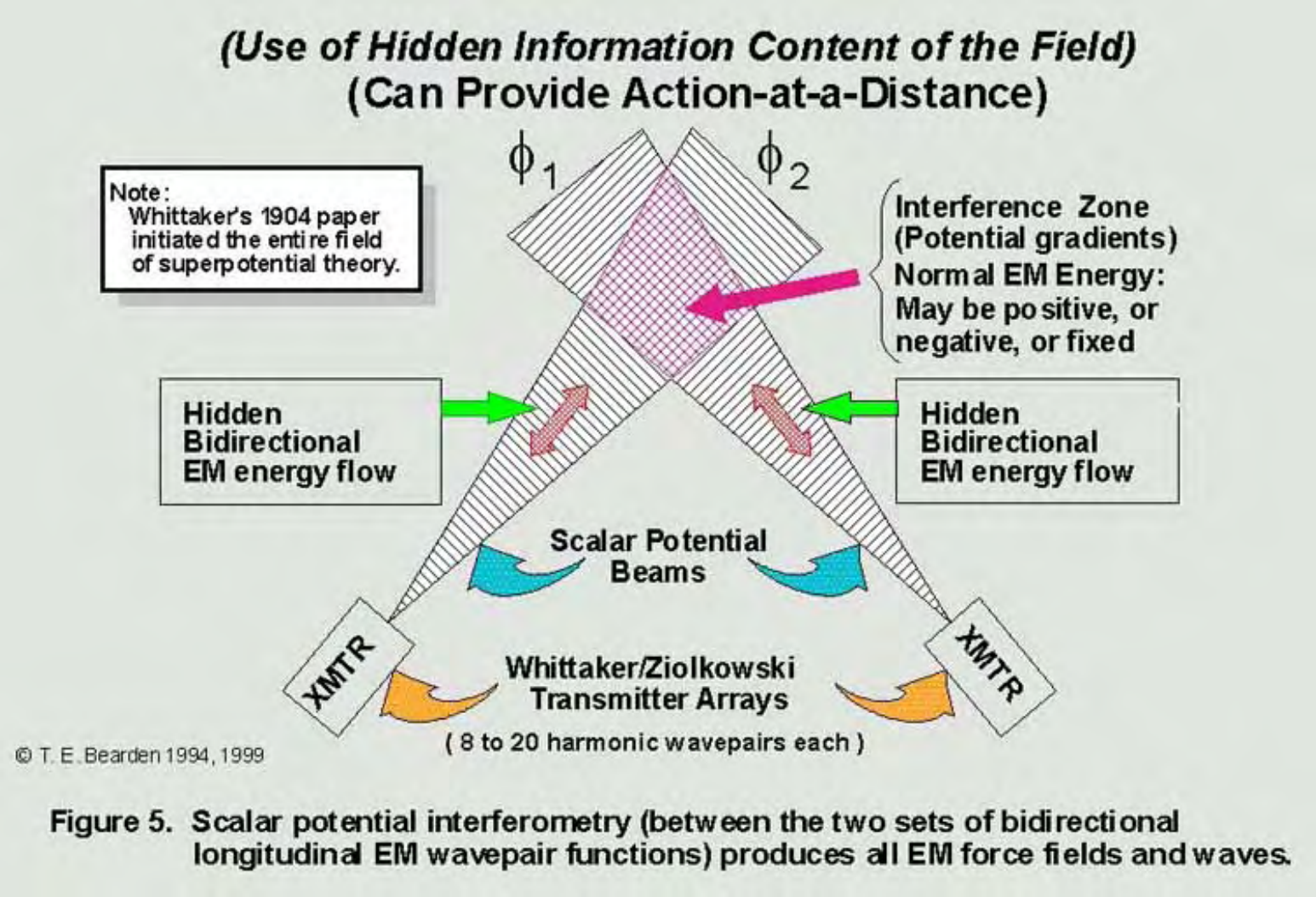


Figure 5. Scalar potential interferometry (between the two sets of bidirectional longitudinal EM wavepair functions) produces all EM force fields and waves.

But let us look at one way to do this sort of thing more efficiently.

Here we show two scalar transmitters (that is, two translator /transmitters) which form narrow beams, and which cross those beams at a distance.

In the crossing zone, scalar interference is established, making an energy bottle and producing trapped or locked in energy.

If I have a physical target in that crossed zone, I can literally "fry" the target, for I get all the power inputted to the transmitters contained in the bottle zone. I don't have any square law losses.

I can heat a metal object white hot at a distance, for example. Because all real bottles are slightly imperfect, the real bottle is leaky and some photons escape. I can observe the white hot steel in the bottle,

and I can record and measure the temperature from the escaping photons, by simple radiometric methods.

Now if I smoothly turn off both transmitters linearly, all the energy in the bottle disappears immediately. I can immediately reach in and pick up a black, cool piece of steel. And that cannot be done with ordinary inductive or radiowave heating.

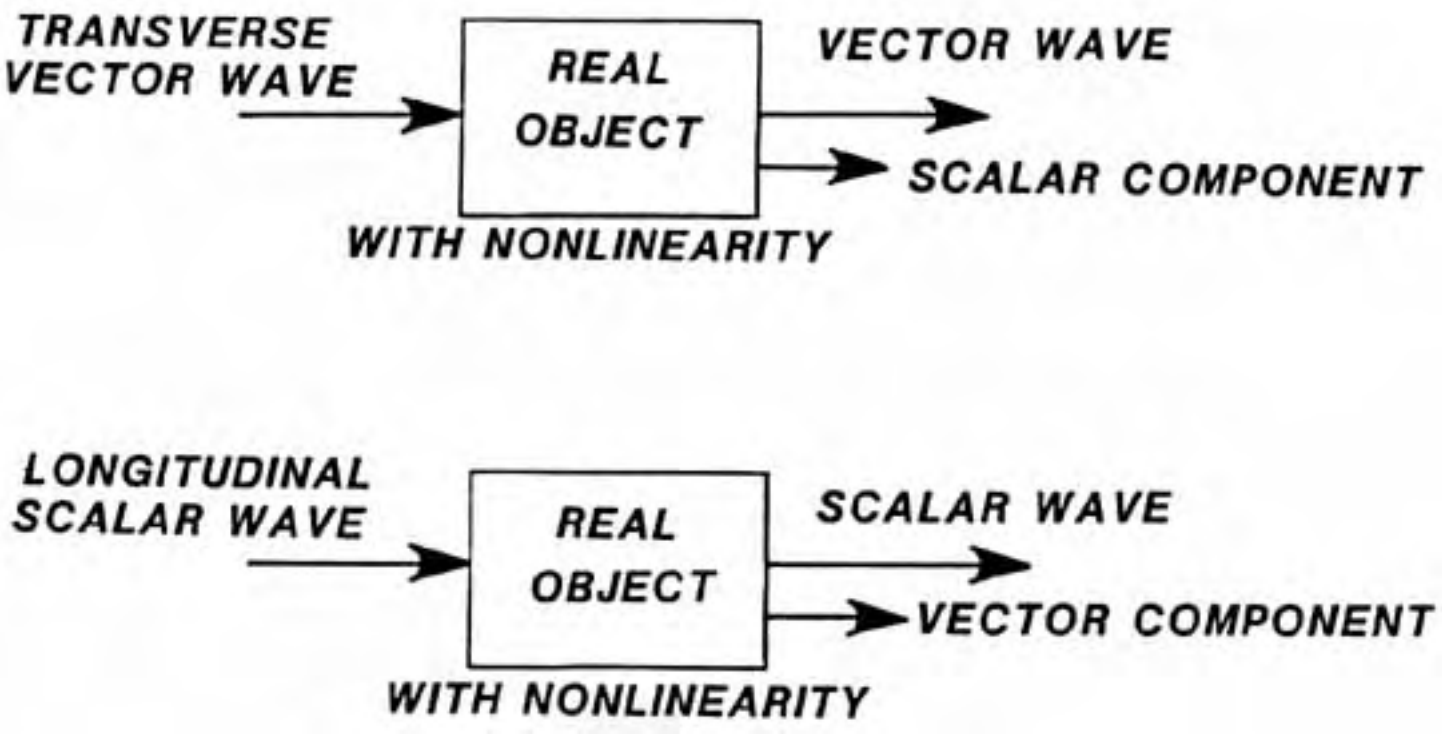
That has been done in a laboratory on the North American continent.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 45.

NONLINEARITIES CAUSE SHIFTING [PARTIAL TRANSLATION]



Here we show the results of electrical nonlinearities in an object which encounters a true translated (non-hooking) scalar wave. All objects have some electrical nonlinearities in them, and so all act partially as translators.

This means that any real object creates a small scalar aura around itself from its continual temperature interactions -- from absorbing and radiating ordinary EM waves. In addition, the object normally is subject to undetected scalar wave radiations, and so it also produces a small aura of transverse vector waves around itself by translation.

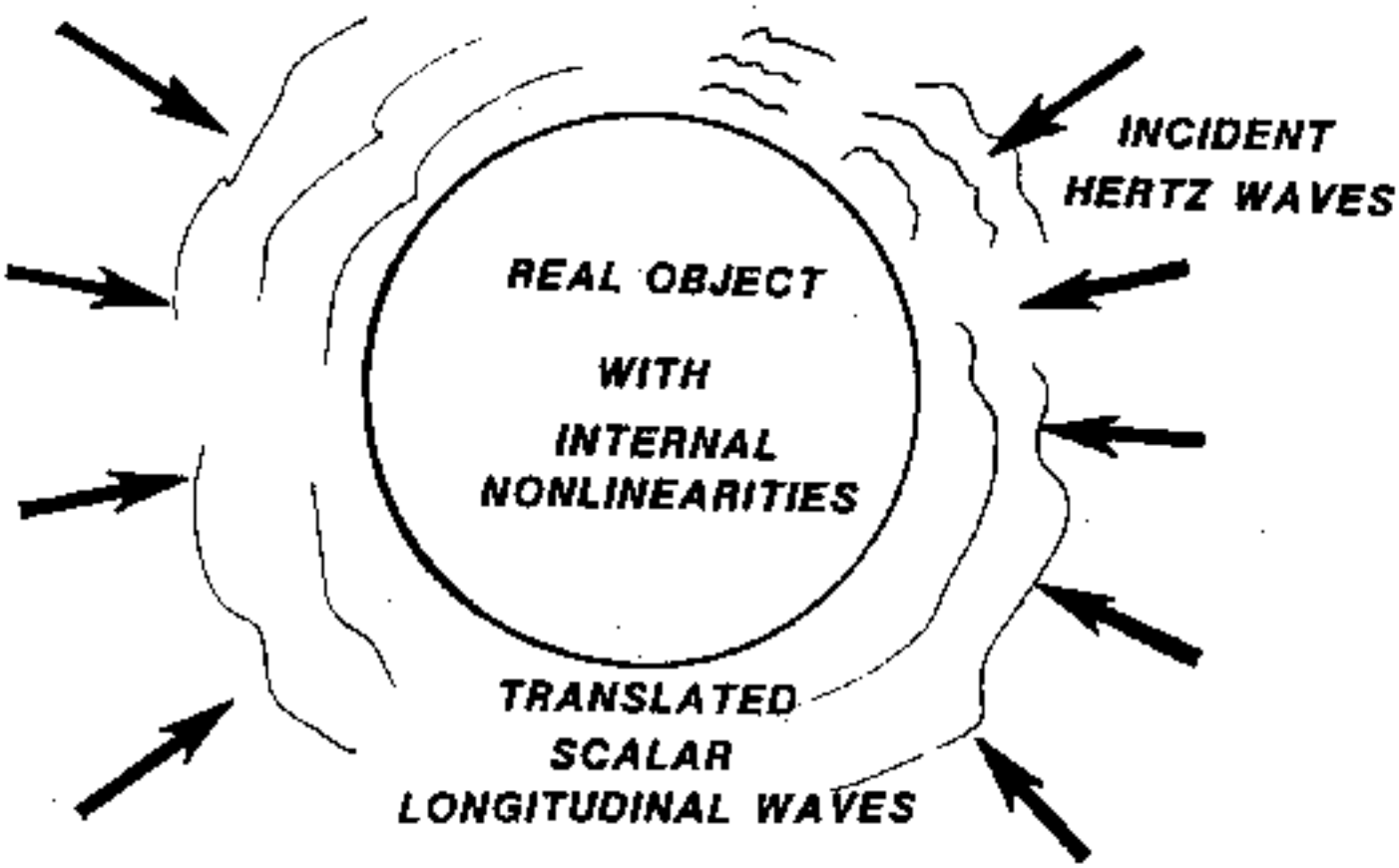
All real objects accomplish at least a little bit of translation.

Next Slide

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

SLIDE 46.

THE SCALAR AURA



We examine now an object with temperature, that is, a normal object continually absorbing ordinary EM radiation and continually emitting EM radiation.

The object has a small fraction of its incident energy expressed as a scalar aura around it, because of translation. Note that normal detectors will not detect this aura, but special two-stage interferometric detectors will detect it. Also note that the object replenishes- the ordinary radiation flow by its translation of some of its incident scalar radiation into the normal or "transverse" (so-called) radiation.

The entire internal pattern -- all interactions and functions of the body -- are precisely present in its scalar aura, down to the finest detail. This makes an x-ray pale by comparison.

True psychics actually use the nonlinearity of their nervous systems (note the avalanche ion discharges across dendrite gaps) and the interferometric aspects (note two cerebral hemispheres, connected by a corpus callosum) to detect the scalar aura. This is a physical fact and not esoteric delusion. To control this, however, is normally as difficult as learning to walk a high wire and do acrobatics on it. There are not many high wire walkers in the world, but it certainly is a skill within human control capability and purview.

T. Galen Hieronymus was absolutely correct when he stated that the entire internal working pattern of an object is radiated by that object in terms of an extraordinary energy, which he called "eloptic" energy. It is actually translated scalar wave energy, and entirely consistent with present EM theory when the glaring errors in its foundations are corrected.

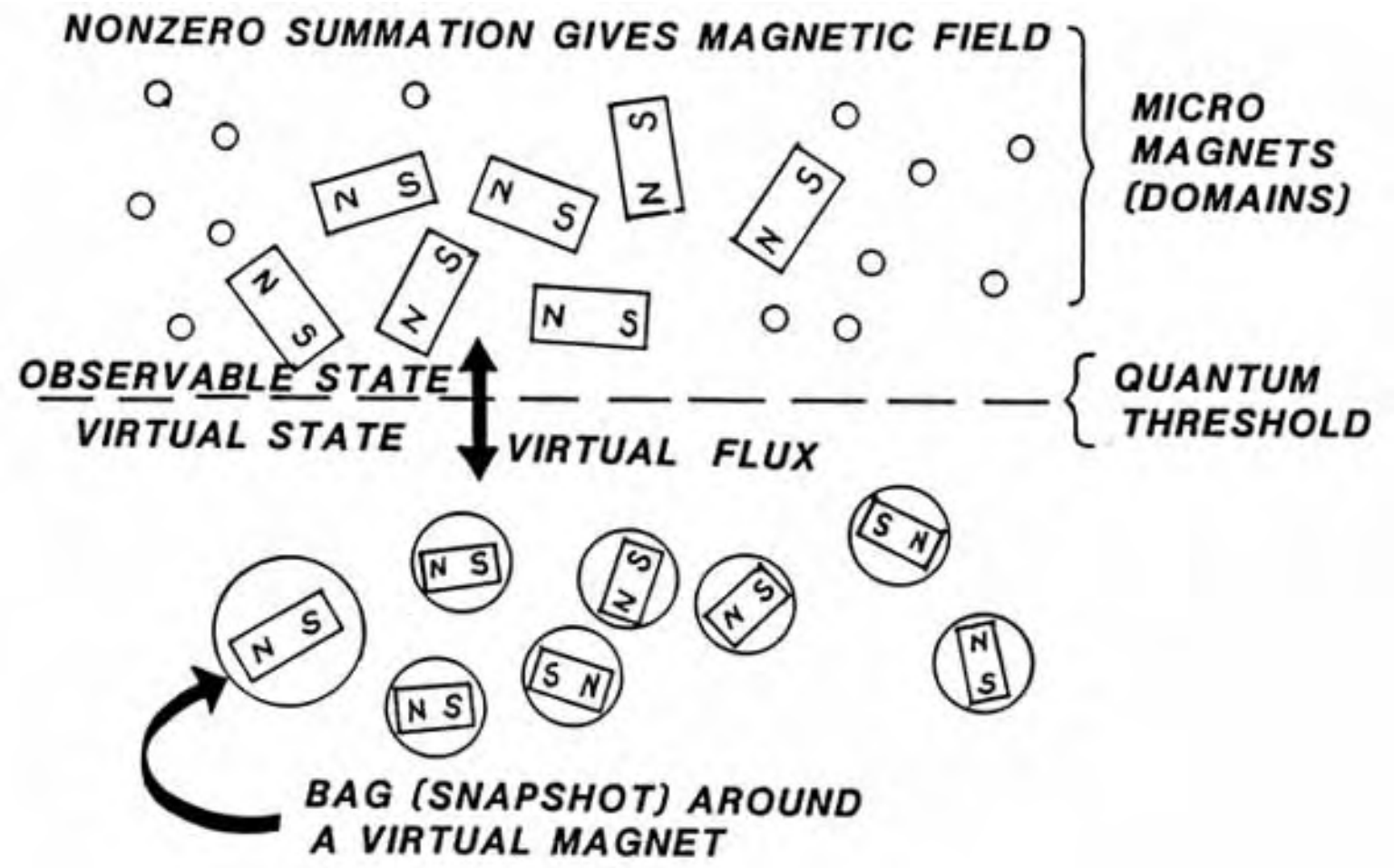
Shortly I hope we will see instrumentation which can directly examine the scalar aura in the finest detail, seeing every illness, and simply setting dials to radiate the body with gentle, harmless scalar waxes to directly correct illnesses.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 47.

VIRTUAL FLUX AND MAGNETIC FIELD [LINEAR CASE]



Briefly, let's look at some nice things we can do with magnetism. Specifically, let's find out how to make magnetic monopoles and use them to do things in the laboratory. This again has been done in a laboratory on the North American continent.

First, about all the present science can tell us about a magnet is that "a big magnet is made of littler magnets." And if we examine one of the smaller magnets, it's made of even smaller magnets. This is like saying big dirt piles are made of smaller dirt piles, and that explains what dirt is.

However, let's use that with our knowledge of the virtual flux vacuum.

In this slide, we show diagrammatically the situation for a common magnet. Note that domains in the magnetic material are themselves little magnets, and their alignment and vector summation determine whether or not there's said to be a magnetic field present. Nonzero summation states that there's a resultant magnetic vector, and hence an external magnetic field. Zero summation states there's no external nonzero resultant, hence no external magnetic field.

Actually, there's an external scalar magnetic potential field, even when the external vector magnetic field is zero. The substructure is still there.

If we pursue this "big magnets are composed of smaller magnets," eventually we reach the quantum threshold, and we have a substructure of virtual, subquantal magnets in vacuum, in the virtual particle flux. At least we conceive each little virtual particle as if it were spinning, and hence a little magnet.

We put a conceptual bag around each little virtual magnet.

In a linear situation, the north pole is as strong as the south pole, and so just outside the bag, the poles cancel or appear zero. Since the virtual bag appears to be zero length to an external macro observer, the poles seem to be directly superposed on top of each other, yielding no pole at all to the observer.

However, you and I now know that both poles are still in there, in the virtual substructure, and we certainly have remaining with us a translated scalar magnetic field.

There's a virtual flux to and from each observable particle of charged mass in the observable state as shown, but this flux is now scalar in virtual magnets, except for nonlinearities in the structures

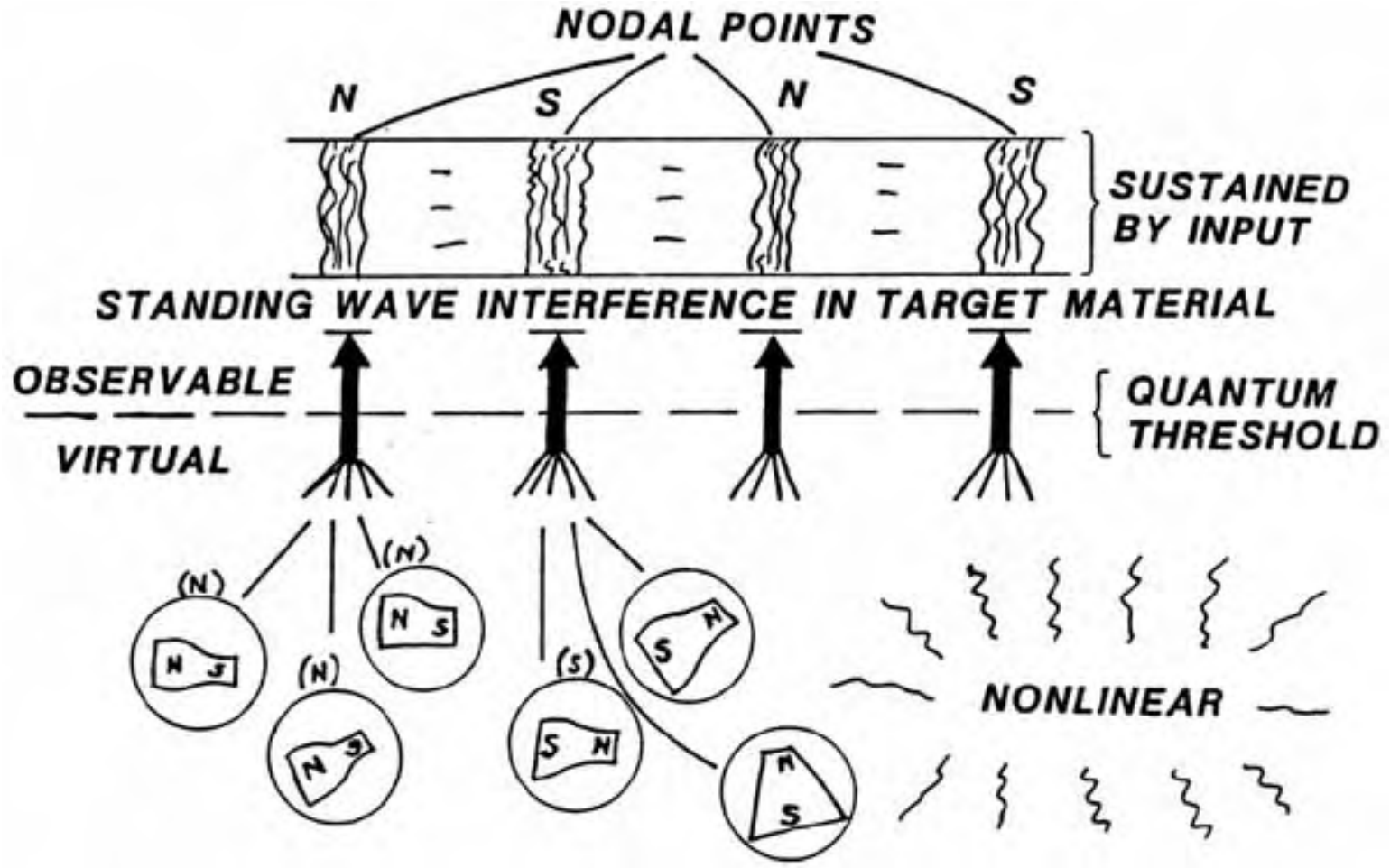
above the quantum level. Thus accelerated portions -- atoms with electrons in whirling orbit, spinning electrons, protons, etc. -- possess nonzero ordinary vector magnetic fields by translation. Again, notice the successive interlocking levels of reality, all the way from deep in the virtual state into interlocking levels in observable state.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 48.

PRODUCING MAGNETIC MONOPOLES



Now let us look at a non-linear case of the same sort of thing. Now the bags are still around the little virtual magnets, but they are nonlinear. This means that, to an observer outside the bag, one pole seems bigger or more powerful than the other. In other words, to the quantum observer, this bag appears to be a magnetic monopole at a point.

In the flux still on and off each observable spinning charged mass, we now have a steady component of "monopoles". If we have a standing scalar wave present in a physical material in which the nonlinearity exists -- and the scalar waves can even be PRODUCING that nonlinearity -- we will have nodes

available at which the monopoles will congregate and emerge and interact.

North monopoles will congregate at one node, while south monopoles will congregate at the next, and so on in alternating fashion.

That means that, at anyone node, monopoles of the same kind are steadily being "deposited" in the material. These monopoles strongly repel each other, and so the material at that node is increasingly stressed in a tensile fashion.

Eventually the material will be torn apart at the node,
stress relieving the situation. Movement of the material will release the nonlinear condition, stopping monopole production and deposit. However, at a break node, the same kind of magnetic pole will appear on each side of the break.

That is, the breaks will be N-N, S-S, N-N, S-S, etc.

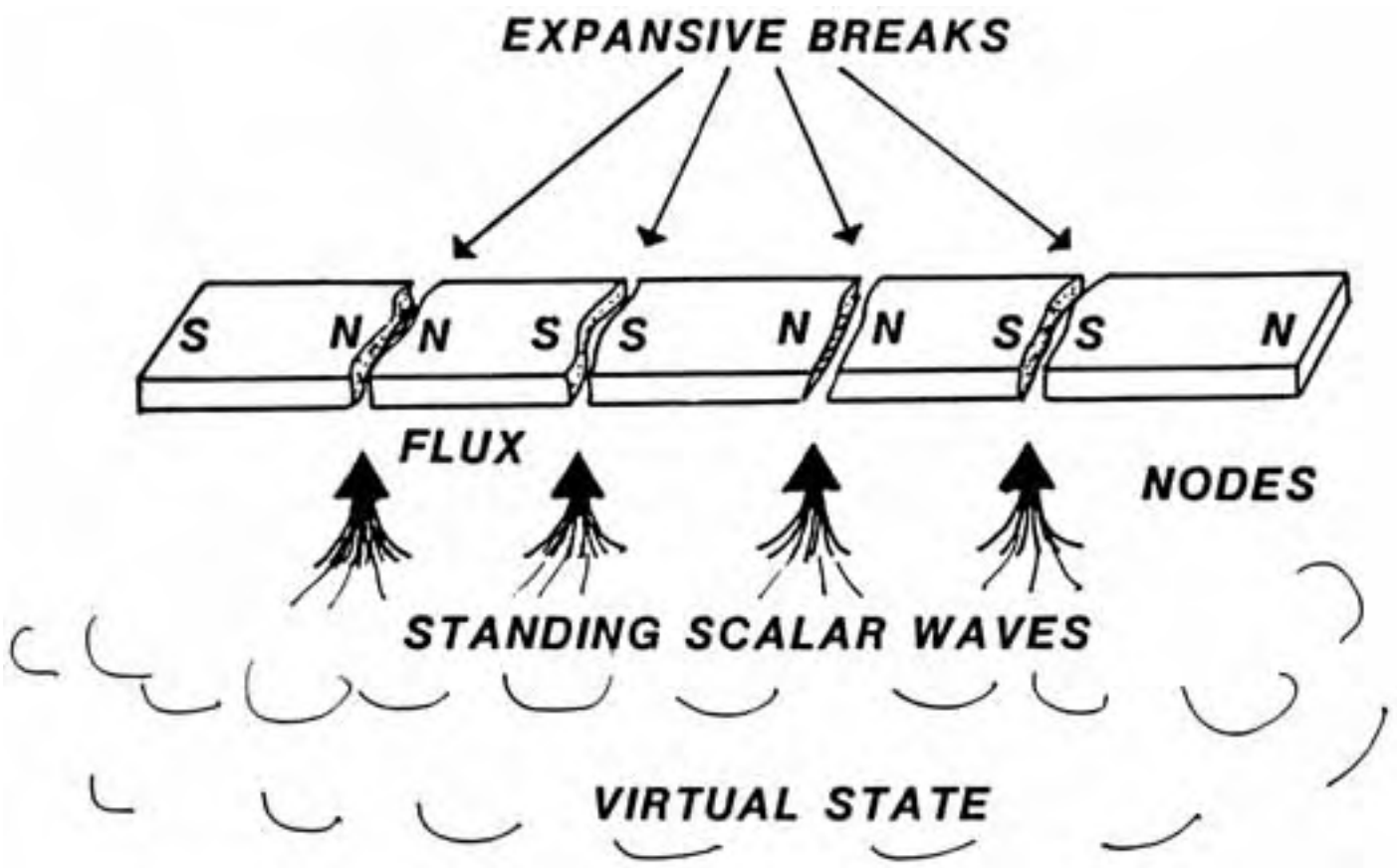
An ordinary magnetic does not do that when it breaks. Instead, it breaks N-S, N-S, etc.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 49.

BREAKING METAL WITH MAGNETIC MONOPOLES



Again, metal has been broken in a North American laboratory utilizing the production and deposit of magnetic monopoles in this fashion.

On this slide we show what was done.

An ordinary bar of steel was exposed to standing scalar waves in a nonlinear situation, depositing magnetic monopoles at the wave nodal points in the metal bar. The breaks occurred as shown on this slide.

Much of what I am presenting is based on certain experiments accomplished in experimental laboratories here and abroad. Most of the mechanisms have actually been produced in the lab. However, these are proprietary labs and I cannot violate trust and

reveal the precise construction details utilized. In some cases I have not seen the precise constructions, but only the direct results.

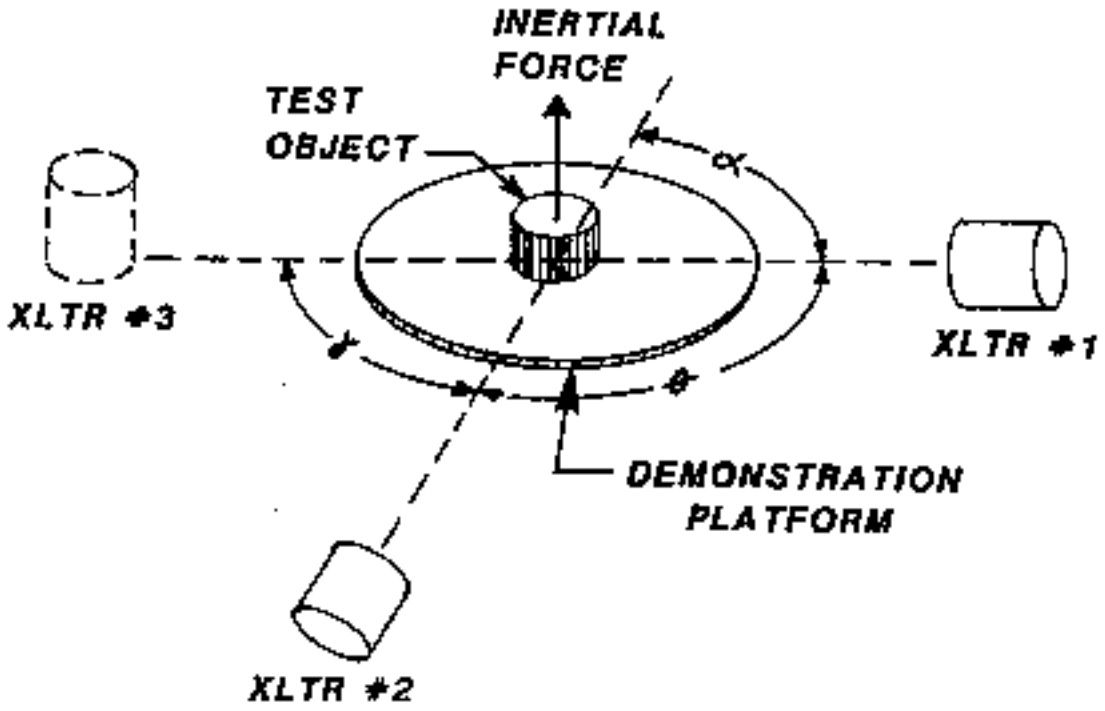
But ironically, the production of magnetic monopoles -- which has fiercely resisted the normal scientific approach -- yields readily to the new approach.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 50.

CREATING AN INERTIAL FIELD (ANTIGRAVITY)



We now show schematically how to produce an inertial field, or antigravity. Also an inertial space drive can be produced in this manner.

This again has been done in a North American laboratory. In fact, inertial fields have been produced in more than one lab here in North America.

In the setup shown here, three translator/ transmitter projectors are used and oriented so as to give three-dimensional interference, or interference along all three spatial axes.

By controlling the substructures of the three projectors all together, one can control the precise phasing in all substructures, with respect to a common time reference.

By this means, a unilateral force can be created of each and every charged mass particle (that is, on each proton) in the nucleus.

Since we know that the neutrons and protons in a nucleus of an atom are continually interchanging, one into the other, back and forth, all of the nucleons can be treated as "diffuse protons" for mass purposes, and scalar wave interaction purposes.

Thus if we have the correct pattern to affect protons, we can control the phases of the substructure waves of the projectors so as to produce unilateral, parallel forces on and of each spinning proton in the nucleus.

This means we can produce unilateral thrust in an object exposed to the triad interference of the projectors.

In short, this produces antigravity. If sufficient force is produced, the test object in the interference zone simply lifts itself off against earth gravity. This has been done in North America.

If we phase the projectors so that counterbalancing forces are produced on each proton, we can either make the proton "lighter" inertially or "heavier."

In fact, we could "freeze" a common pistol so that it could not be moved and its trigger could not be pulled, simply by sufficiently increasing its inertia. This was done in experimental demonstrations in Toronto, Canada in 1969, and witnessed by the Chief of the Homicide Squad of the Toronto police. It was his pistol that was frozen for the demonstration.

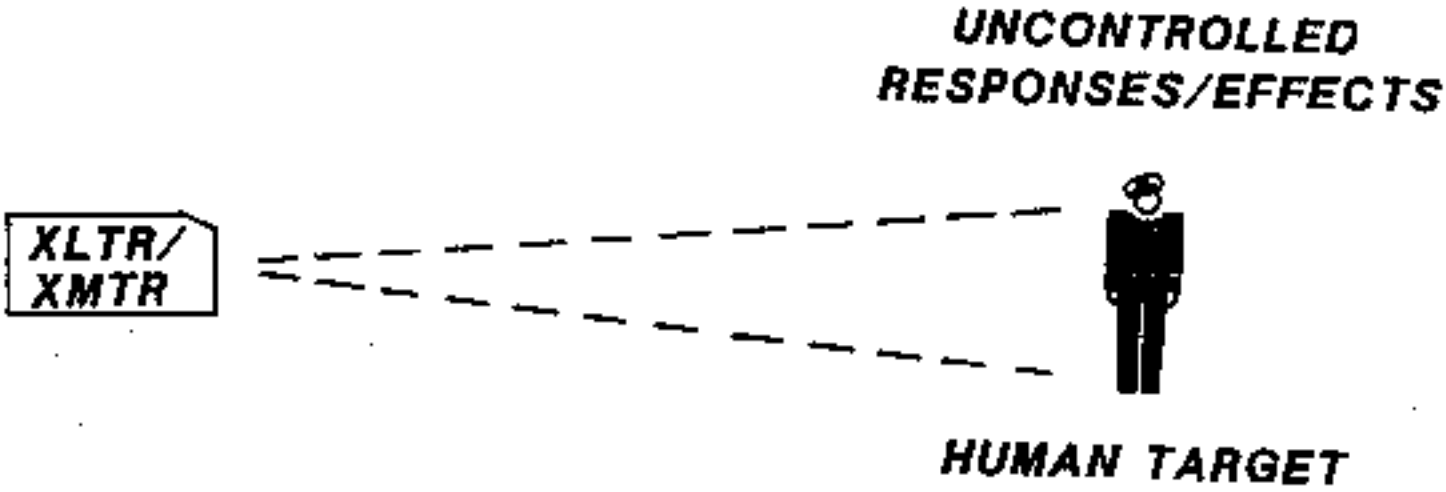
If the projectors themselves are on board a space capsule, for example, they can produce such a unilateral thrust in and of a central mass or disc attached to the of the craft. By this means, an inertial spacedrive can be built.

Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

SLIDE 51.

EFFECTS ON HUMANS



Now let us look at some of the effects on humans, when radiated with a true scalar wave beam from a translator/transmitter.

First, the human nervous system is highly nonlinear. Essentially, across billions of synapses, sudden ion discharges -- analogous to spark discharges -- are continually or periodically occurring. Brain waves, for example, are not waves along wires; instead, they are waves of avalanche discharges across tremendous numbers of nerve cell gaps.

The central nervous system is thus highly nonlinear, and the gap firings of the nerve endings act as translators.

These translators partially translate incident scalar waves, so that additional transverse matter waves -- or ordinary energy inputs -- occur in the ion discharges.

Thus additional energy is being added to the nervous system by incident scalar waves.

Many long-term effects of the environment on the body are gradually kindled in this fashion, even

over a period of years.

For a stronger dosage of scalar waves, the nervous system experiences "jamming" of its signals. This leads to four basic "noise jamming" effects.

If a small dose is absorbed, the interference is slight. One feels as if one had taken a whiff of anaesthesia -- an unreal, dreamy feeling.

If a slightly larger dose is absorbed, the interference is moderate. Now the single channel system -- the motor system -- goes, and the individual is paralyzed. Mentally he is barely conscious, in a sort of hypnogogic, waking dream state. Any tendency toward epileptic seizure or other nervous disorder may surface here, as may heart palpitations or even heart failure.

For a heavier dosage yet, the interference is now strong. Now the multiple systems start failing. Consciousness is lost and the individual is in a deep coma. In addition, seizures and convulsions, and loss of control of some body functions, may occur. The autonomic nervous system is keeping the heart beating with difficulty and keeping the body gasping for breath.

For a very strong dosage, the entire nervous system fails and death results almost immediately. This is quite similar to the effects of nerve gas.

These are the four major symptoms of scalar wave radiation of the body and translating absorption by the nervous system in an uncoordinated fashion.

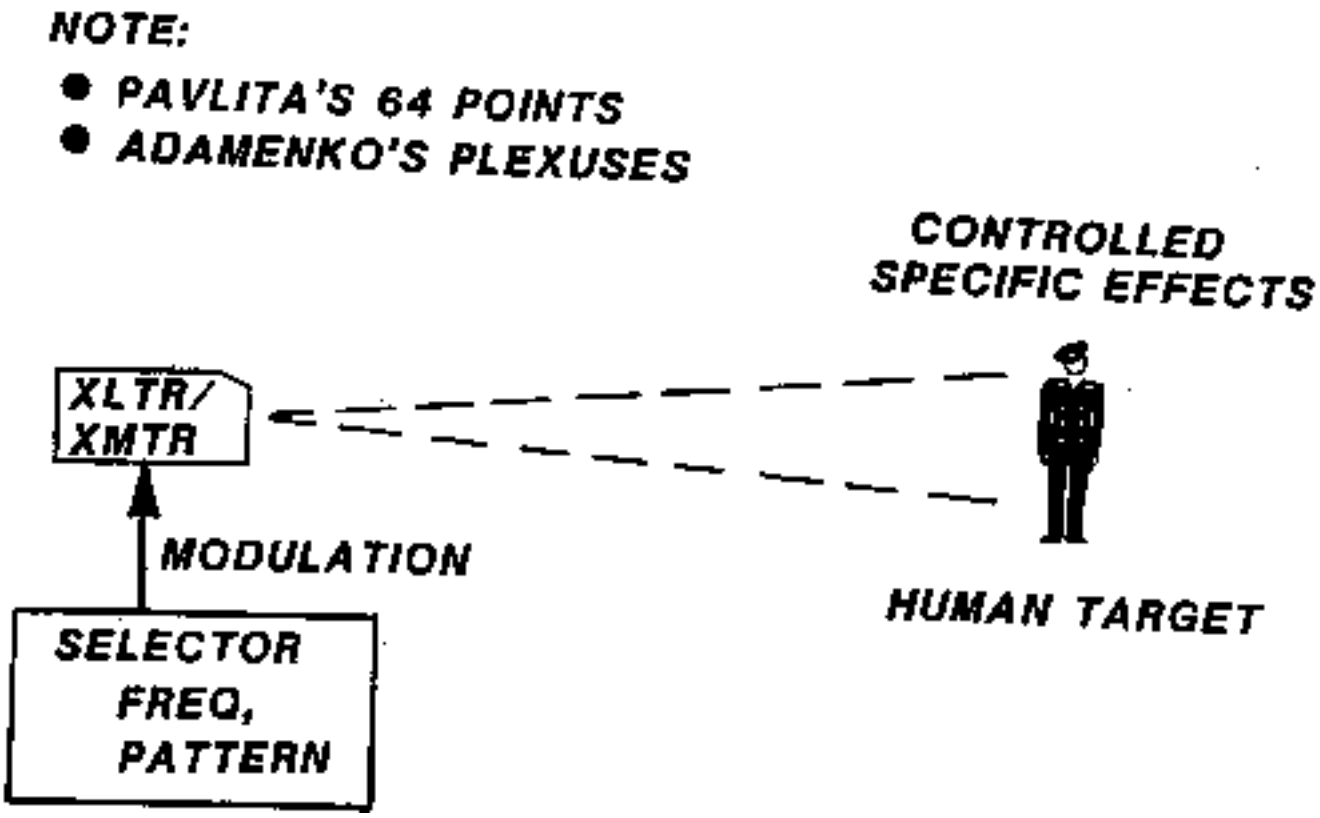
Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

SLIDE 52.

INITIATING SPECIFIC BIOLOGICAL EFFECTS



If we now add precisely patterned modulations to the substructure waves of the scalar zero vector beam, we can induce deliberate patterns in the dosage absorbed by a biological system.

As Kaznacheyev's experiments showed, any death or disease pattern can be induced upon an electromagnetic carrier -- specifically, upon the near-ultraviolet as an example. Some of his experiments were duplicated at the University of Marburg in West Germany, utilizing infrared carriers. These patterns can be dumped into cell cultures, eventually kindling the pattern of death or disease in the target cells.

The same can be done to a human from an external source. The major entry point is the acupuncture system, which reacts to scalar waves and transfers them to the nervous system for translation.

Pavlita, Czechoslovakian engineer, has built "psychotronic generators" for over 30 years that affect the human body. Adamenko, Soviet physicist, found that the acupuncture points formed groupings or plexuses that were frequency sensitive. In other words, certain frequency bands affect one plexus more than others. Further, these acupuncture points are known to be connected to effects produced at remote locations in the body.

Pavlita stated he had found 64 different sensitive "points" on the body, and had succeeded in building a generator for each. If by his points he meant Adamenko's plexuses, then frequency patterns can be created that affect certain acupuncture groupings -- and thereby certain specific body locations and effects -- more than others.

It thus appears reasonable that, by placing the proper frequency pattern in the modulations of the substructure waves feeding into the translator/ transmitter, the scalar ray or beam can be made highly selective as to body part affected and the effect generated or kindled in the body.

By this means, specifically tailored attacks on the body can be created.

Strong emotions such as sheer terror, overpowering rage, blind panic, etc. can be induced. Or physical effects such as epileptic seizure, loss of control of internal functions, loss of muscular control, severe weakness, specific failure of an individual organ such as the heart or liver, or blackouts and comas can be induced. In addition, patterns for specific toxins and diseases can be induced. With a strong absorption, these changes can be effected quickly. Imagine bubonic plague developing in 30 seconds, for example, or the effects of a cobra bite developing in 10 seconds.

If the individual is placed in crossed interference beams (that is, in the interference zone of a scalar interferometer), strong effects can be produced essentially instantly, including instantaneous death.

Of course BENEFICIAL effects can also be accomplished. As instrumentation is developed, one should be able to scan the aura, do a computerized

readout to show the different medical problems either developed or developing in the body, have the computer compose a "cancellation or offsetting pattern," and radiate the body with a totally beneficial pattern, customized for that particular condition at that particular time. One should be able to quickly cure cancers and leukemias, for example, even of the brain and of the bone marrow. One may even be able to quickly reverse the effects of aging; at least there is no foreseeable reason why it should not be possible.

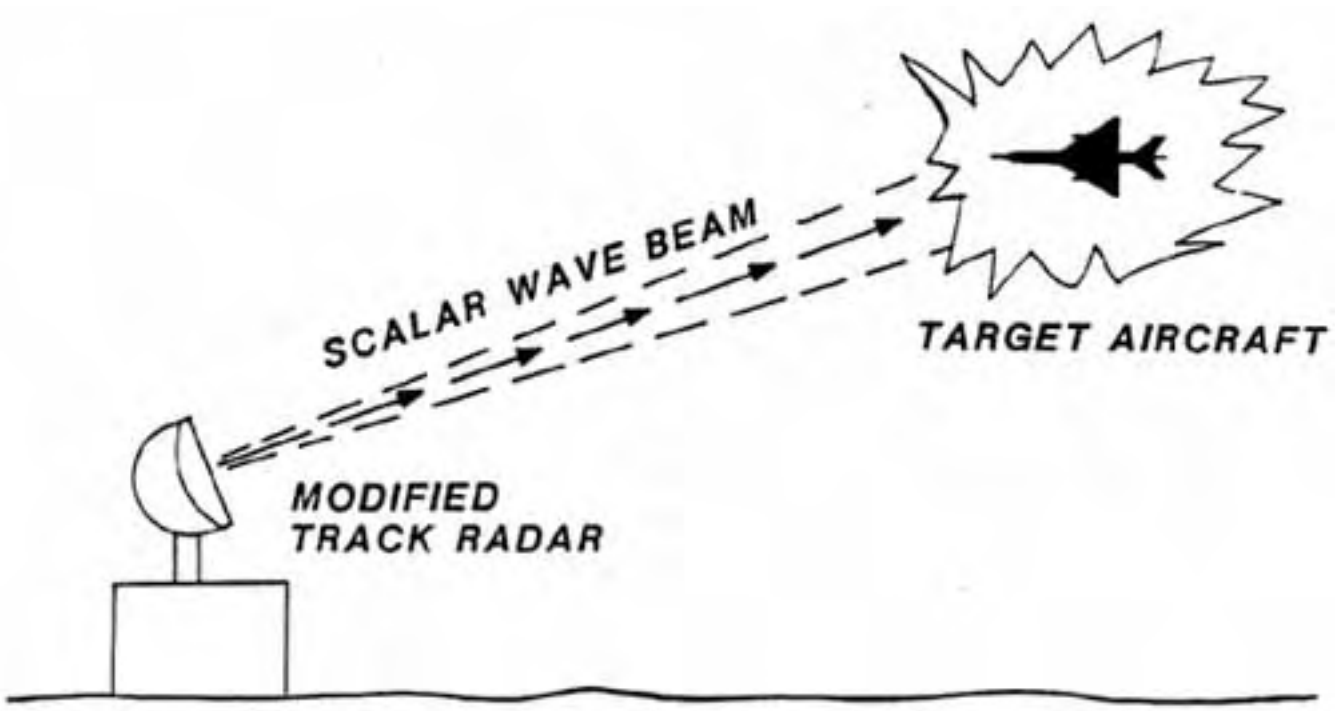
The new technology is a very powerful tool, and it can be used for either good or bad, depending upon the intent of the developer and the user.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 53.

GROUND-TO-AIR USE



Here we show another use of the scalar beam technology already developed by foreign powers.

A modified track radar -- either continuous wave or pulsed -- transmits a scalar wave beam. It radiates an incoming hostile aircraft, keeping the beam on it, and kindling energy in the nonlinear electronic circuits of the aircraft by translation. Communications, navigation systems, avionics systems, electronic fuze systems, ignition and control systems, airborne radar, missile armament electronics, etc. are all vulnerable to this translation kindling of internally jamming energy from the incident scalar beam.

The electronics can be knocked out and the aircraft knocked down.

The pilot himself is also vulnerable because of his highly nonlinear central nervous system.

Some or all of the eight F-111's mysteriously

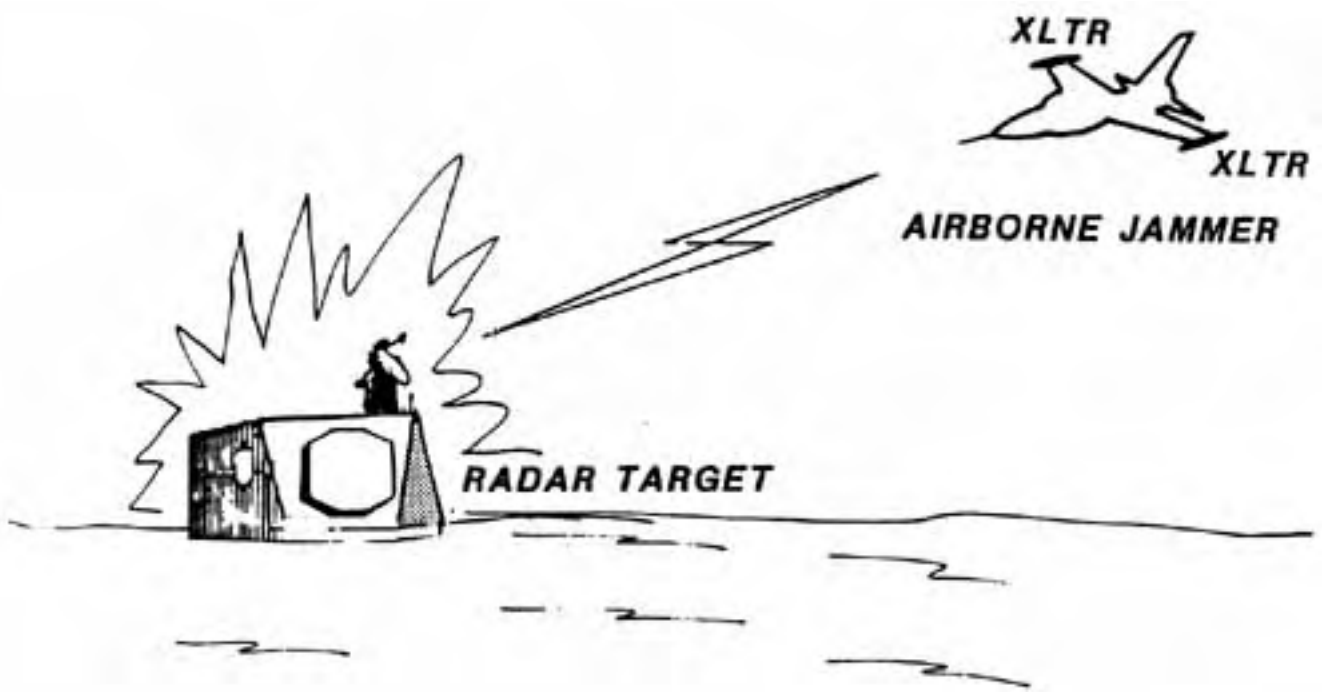
lost in
Vietnam may have been bagged by modified SA-2
FANSONG radars, using this effect.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 54.

TACTICAL AIR-TO-GROUND USAGE



As shown on this slide, the technology is also usable from aircraft against ground targets, particularly ground-based radars and communications systems.

As shown, the aircraft has a modified jammer, able to emit a beam of scalar energy from one or more translator/transmitters.

By simply training a beam on the radar, eventually the radar can be knocked out. That is the simplest use.

A more sophisticated usage is provided by more than one translator/transmitter, acting as a scalar interferometer.

In this mode, each translator/transmitter emits multiple scalar carrier frequencies. Two Fourier expansions are established, so that a three dimensional "ball" or sphere of interference-zone energy is established. By pulsing or phasing, this ball is moved to strike the location of the radar, delivering a large burst of energy to it and knocking it out. Alternatively,

the energy bottle is "dumped" when it reaches the targeted radar or its near vicinity.

A still better way is to fire one Fourier scalar pattern directly at the target radar, then fire a second pulse faster so that it overtakes the first directly upon the target. (The ensemble of such a pattern acts as a soliton, and its velocity is controllable by controlling the amplitude of the pattern generated).

When the second scalar overtakes the first, a sharp interference is formed, with a fast energy bottle, which is then nonlinearly dumped in microseconds or milliseconds. In this fashion, all the energy put out by the jammer is delivered directly upon and into the target in one sharp EMP pulse, much like that from a small nuclear explosion. The target is destroyed.

Note that such a weapon can be utilized against tanks, vehicles, explosives, missiles, ammunition, bridges (the airblast), bunkers (the blast can occur INSIDE the enclosure), ships, planes, personnel, and targets of varied types.

The Soviets have had such secret weapons for years.

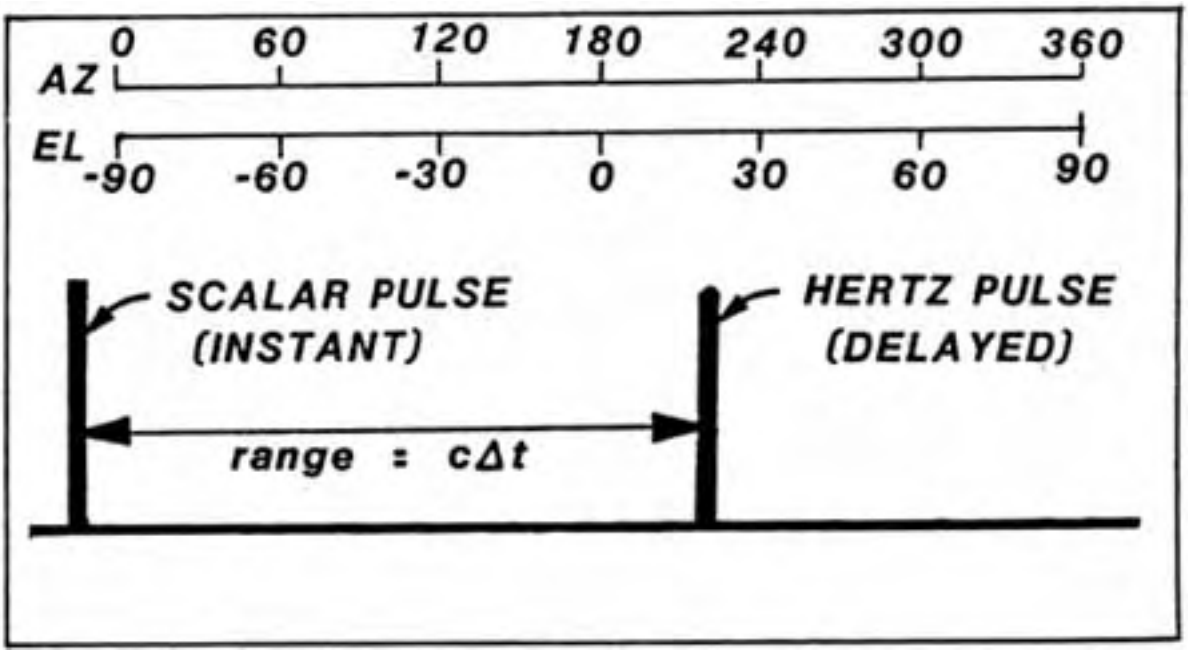
One additional country has them also.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 55.

INTEGRATED WEAPONS DISPLAY (MODIFIED JAMMER)



Here we show diagrammatically what a modified Soviet integrated weapons display for a modified jammer might be, to employ scalar interferometer weaponry.

As the "main bang" is emerging from the antenna of the
target radar on the ground, the phi-field from it reaches to infinity, including through the aircraft with a finite magnitude. In the a1rcraft, two channels act in interferometer fashion as a scalar detector for phi-dot. The main bang creation (phi-dot) is detected, and displayed as the leftmost pulse.

At that time, a computer time-base starts clocking off microseconds.

At some time later, the third channel, acting as a normal receiver, receives the ordinary "Hertz" pulse from the radar, which has traveled to the aircraft at the

speed of light.

The computer converts elapsed time between the scalar pulse and the Hertz pulse to range.

Azimuth and elevation angle to the radar are obtained by normal angle tracking.

At this time, the computer has the exact coordinates of the radar, allowing for motion of the aircraft during the lapse time.

The computer switches the interferometer into transmit mode, and arranges amplitude patterns to target the radar.

It fires the first scalar pulse, then fires the second so as to create the full EMP directly upon the target.

The EMP flash occurs, destroying the radar.

At that time, another target can be processed.

In a more advanced weapon, scanning may be used to detect, locate, target, and engage multiple targets, including incoming air-to-air and surface-to-air missiles, one after another.

The same weapon is usable against a variety of aerial and ground based targets.

The major weapon is the electronic emitter, not a missile or ordinary ordnance.

Hordes of such special "jammer aircraft" now become a potent force on the battlefield, destroying all before them with annihilating ray weapons.

Star war is a reality now.

The High Frontier is already seriously obsolete.

Our entire defense establishment is completely vulnerable to these weapons at present, for we have not developed countermeasures or defenses.

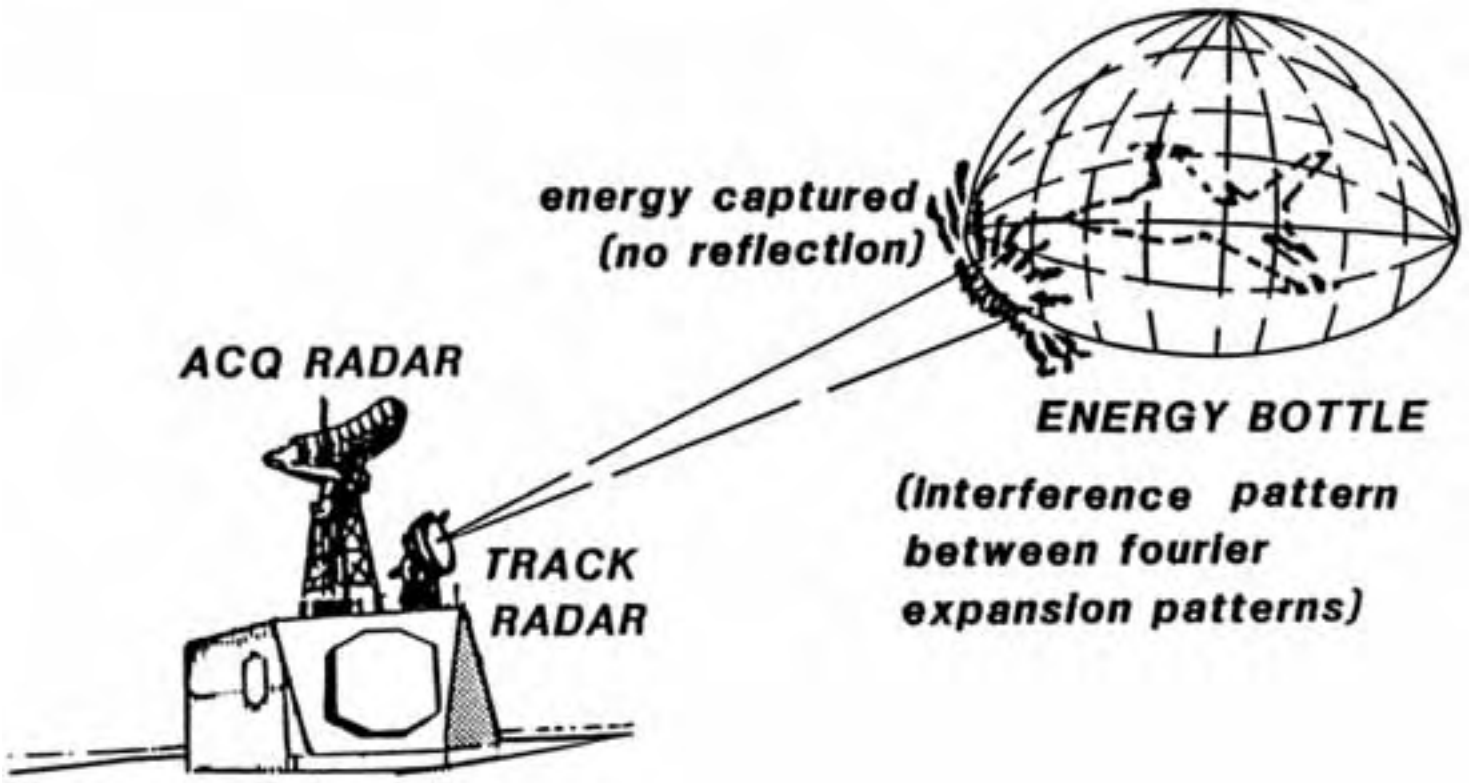
Next Slide

The Tom Bearden Website

TOWARDS A NEW ELECTROMAGNETICS
PART 4: VECTORS AND MECHANISMS CLARIFIED

SLIDE 56

RADAR INVISIBILITY



On this slide we show another effect which can be obtained. We can make an airplane invisible to ordinary radar.

Imagine now the same "jammer" type aircraft with three channels, one for use in scalar interferometry and one as an ordinary channel.

This time, a Fourier interference pattern is established around the aircraft, so this establishes an "energy bottle" around the plane. We specifically arrange this bottle in the frequency band of the hostile radar we wish to avoid. For multiple bands, we establish multiple bottles -- this just requires more

frequencies or more translator/transmitters.

The beam from the ground radar now strikes the energy bottle, and its energy enters and is trapped in the bottle grids. Since the bottle is leaky, the incident energy gradually disperses and "leaks" out all around, with very little emerging energy.

The ground radar receives no return pulse or reflection.

Therefore it sees no target.

The same interferometer system is usable both in this defensive screen fashion and in the attack fashion previously discussed.

Use of this system has been demonstrated internationally.

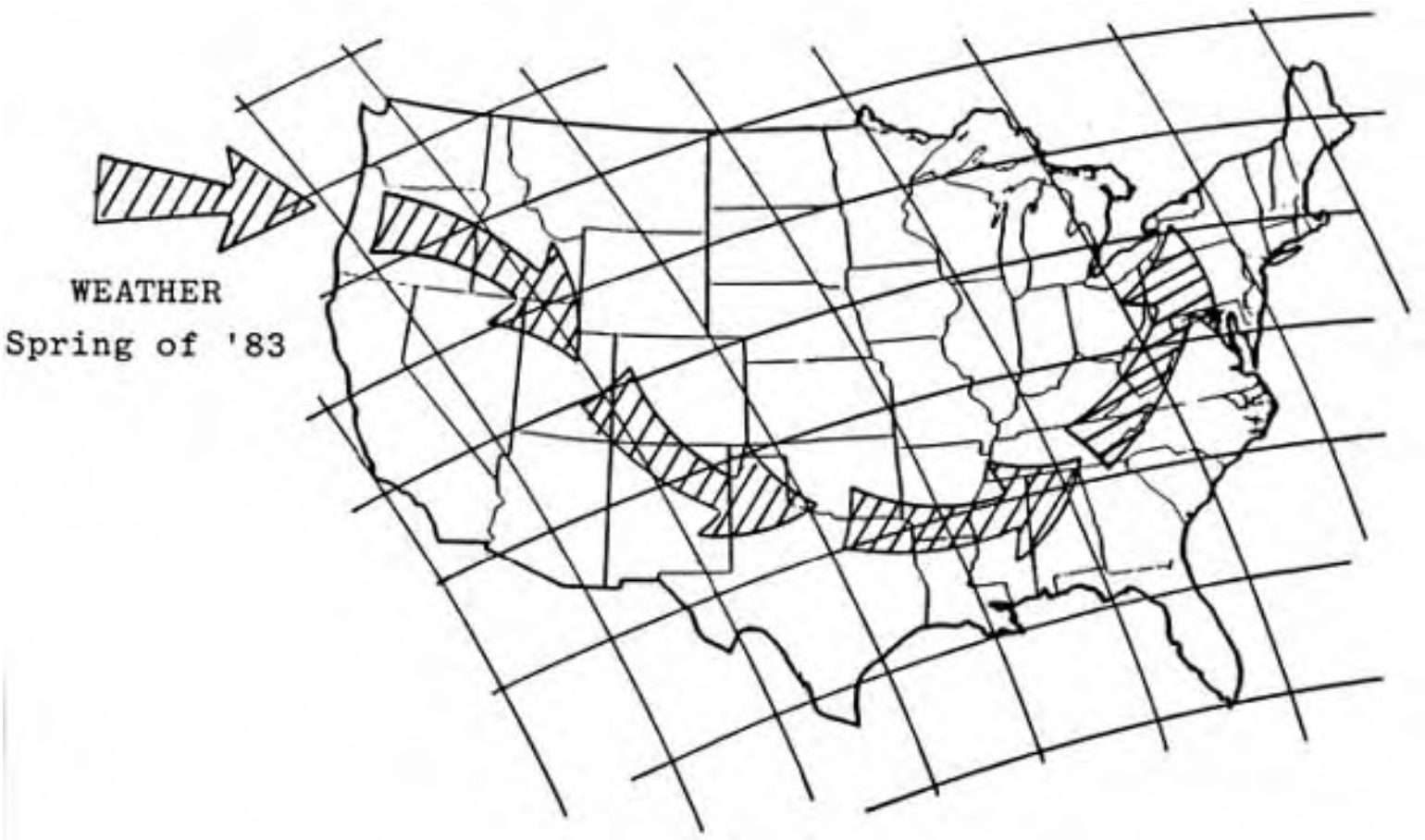
An energy bottle has been created in a North American laboratory as well.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 57.

NETWORK OF VIRTUAL TRANSMITTERS



As is well-known, for years the Soviets have blanketed the world with large, powerful transmitter signals in the communications band, referred to as the "Woodpecker" signals because of the staccato noise the chirped signals make to the ear. The carriers have been modulated with known harmful bioactive ELF frequencies. At least some effects have been noted on humans from these signals, and other human effects are suspected but not proven.

In addition, evidence exists that such transmitters, utilized in the scalar transmission mode, may have been used to cause earthquakes and to control the weather. High altitude bursts off the coast of the Eastern United States and Canada, over

Timmons, Ontario, Canada, and off the coast from St. Petersburg, Florida have occurred also.

Mysterious "blackouts" of U. S .satellites -- and British satellites -- have occurred. These would be difficult to explain as the result of illumination from a ground laser, but easily explained as the result of illumination from a ground-based scalar beam or scalar interferometer.

Strange patterns of micro sky quakes and micro earthquakes occurred at various locations throughout the U.S. just before and shortly after the death of Leonid Brezhnev. These strongly appear to be connected with the adjustment of a scalar interference pattern -- a gigantic "energy bottle" across North America, as shown on this slide.

Shortly after this suspected adjustment and alignment, the underground net in the U.S. detected the emergence of numerous ELF-modulated signal carriers throughout the U.S., generally utilizing carriers in the vicinity of 40 MHz. Locations of the apparent transmitters were such places as Atlanta, North Georgia, St. Petersburg, Florida; Mississippi; Alabama; in the vicinity of Washington, D.C.; near Boston; around the Great Lakes; Michigan; in the Pacific Northwest (Washington and Oregon); and in both northern and southern California.

Researchers knowledgeable of the Soviet woodpecker signals and ELF modulations detected and reported these signals.

Physical effects were reported and correlated to the signals, including wakefulness at night, restlessness, fatigue, headaches, nausea, ringing in the ears, anxiety, disturbed dreams, etc.

What appears to have occurred is the adjustment and
alignment of a vast scalar interference pattern across the U.S. Recall that energy emerges in each grid, by phase interference between the composite substructure waves of the scalar beams.

Thus the Woodpecker "over-the-horizon radars," as accepted
by Western intelligence analysts, may have acquired a diabolical new strategic capability.

It is as if the Soviets had been permitted to build a vast network of transmitters directly on U.S. soil, for hostile employment against U.S. citizens.

Shortly after the net was aligned, a curious pattern of weather assaults on the U.S. began.

Storms assaulted California unceasingly. Then they roared across the Rockies, dipping sharply down to hit the Texas Panhandle, and bending northeast again to assault the South and the East.

The mighty jetstreams themselves were diverted and "kinked" into this looped, distorted pattern.

And the storms and floods assaulted the U.S. one after the other in this highly unusual fashion.

I maintain that the virtual transmitter net, just established by the Soviets and adjusted in on the U.S., was tested in the weather control mode. If so, it proved highly effective. Imagine what would have happened to the U.S. if it had been unleashed full force, and not just "gently tested."

And imagine what happens when disease, death, and nervous system disturbances are modulated upon these blanketing signals. The "transmitters" for the patterns are in each grid, all across the U.S.! And there are no physical transmitters there to destroy.

A counter is needed quickly. A simple one would consist of recording the signals in each grid zone, analyzing the substructure, reversing the signals and their structured patterns 180 degrees, and feeding the "cancellation signals" out in each area.

A great strategic Russian weapon of devastating power and potential is now operating directly on U.S. soil. The need for a crash countermeasures program is urgent.

In 1975 Brezhnev had introduced to the SALT talks the
strange proposal that we should also consider outlawing the development of new weapons more frightful than the mind of man
had ever imagined. We didn't know what the Russians were talking about. When we asked them later what weapons they meant, they referred vaguely to weapons of an electromagnetic nature.

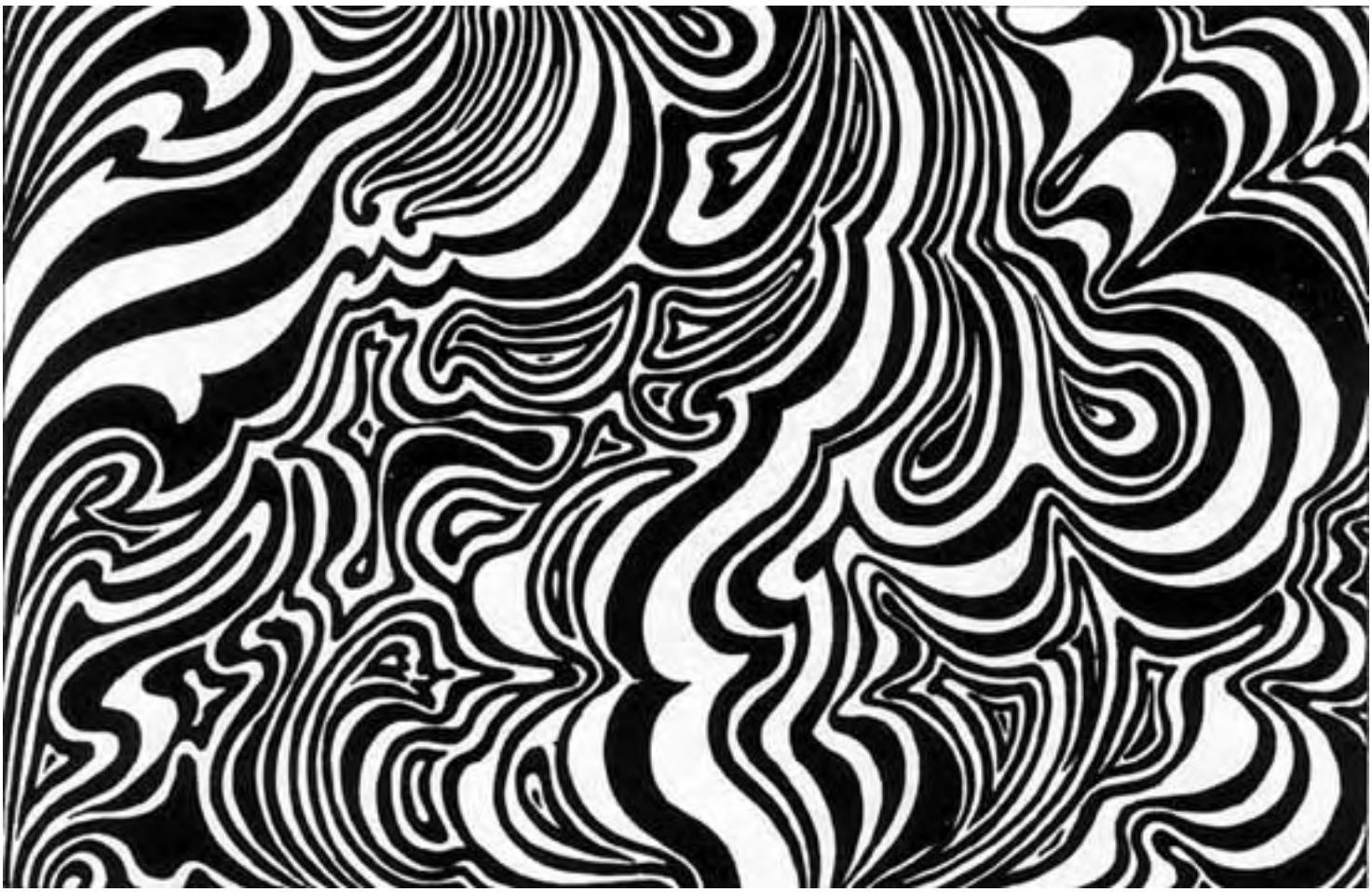
The presentation I have just given you is part of what Brezhnev meant.

Next Slide

[The Tom Bearden Website]

SLIDE 58.

CONCLUSION



In conclusion, today I have released a number of powerful mechanisms that result from the new technological concepts. Many of these were originally discovered -- at least in rudimentary form -- by Nikola Tesla. In the West, the suppression of Tesla led to the suppression of these effects. And our knowledge of them went to the grave with Tesla.

After World War II, the Soviet Union mounted a massive campaign to obtain all the scientific literature of the West and thoroughly digest it. Great centers were set up, and thousands

of PhD's devoted to this purpose. Gradually they synthesized
this technology from the errors in EM foundations they uncovered, and from obscure, ignored papers published in the orthodox
Western scientific literature.

They rediscovered the technology of Tesla, Moray, and
Rogers. And they have highly weaponized the effects, and adjusted and aligned the weapons upon us.

Now the radical movements are onto part of this technology. As late as about six months ago, one such group discovered how to build a translator and a scalar beam projector. Excitedly, they planned to build them the size of a large pistol, powered by a portable battery pack, and sell them to street criminals to kill or stop the police. They planned to get rich by this illicit means. At that time, a personal friend of mine, who moves in underground circles, was attempting to purchase one of the prototypes for my analysis. Fortunately, the inventor stepped into the beam of one of his devices and was almost killed. This frightened the group, and at least for now they have desisted. But be forewarned: this technology is coming down the pipe, and the police establishments in the West are in for the shock of their lives if the scientific community does not wake up and prepare defenses.

Again I urge my fellow colleagues to experiment vigorously with these new concepts, but build equipment for the benefit of man. Insect control, disease elimination and control -- both are noble purposes. Defense against the hostile use of such devices is also a fitting purpose.

We are in the final days, and the final technology is upon us. It is a stupendous tool for either good or bad, and assuredly it will be utilized for both means. I call attention once again to the fact that my ultimate purpose is to use this technology benevolently to achieve mind linkage, and elevate man from his present brutish state to the lofty state that is his destiny and his true God-nature.

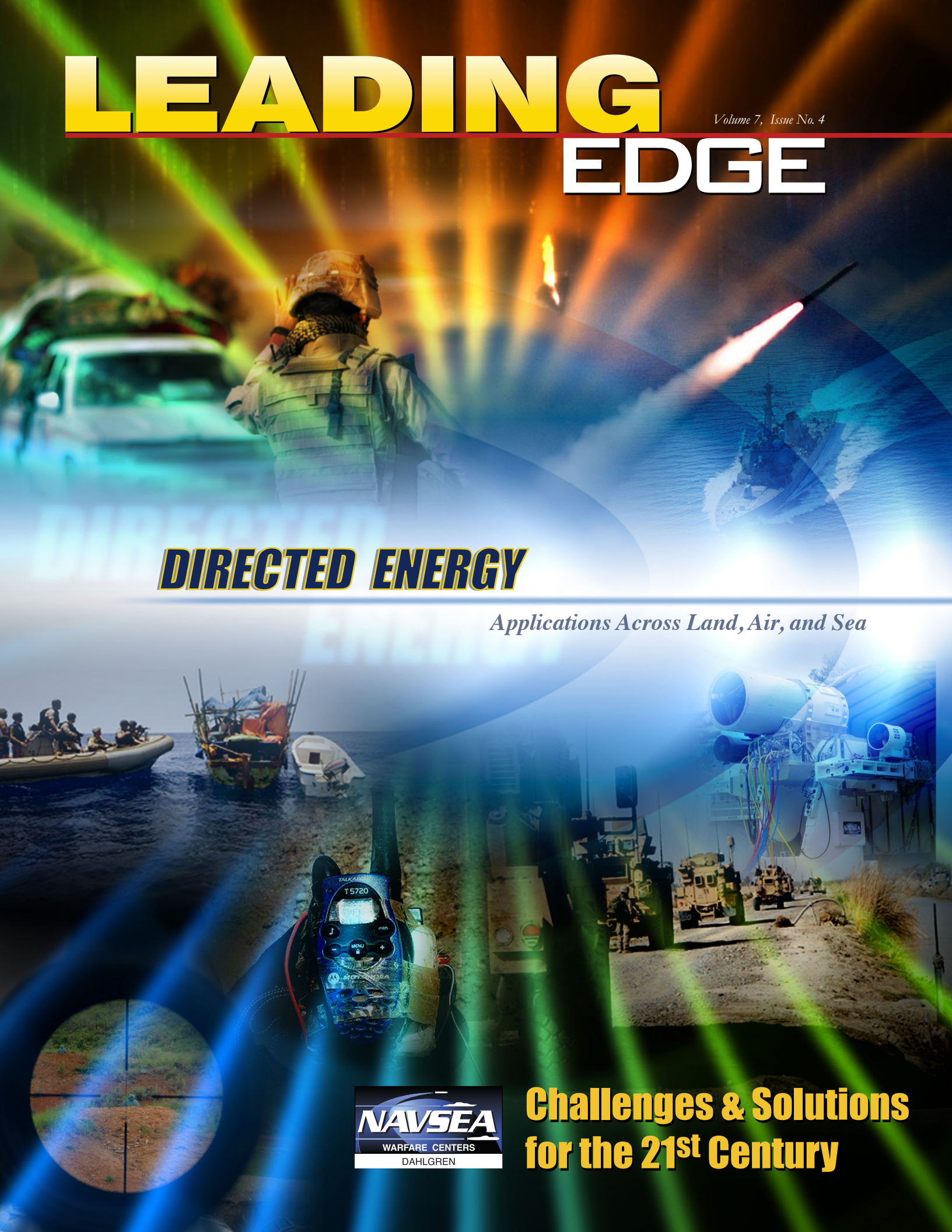
For better or worse, Tesla technology is once again loose in the world, this time for good, and on a massive scale.

Let us prepare ourselves for a wild canoe ride, for the real white water lies just ahead.

Thank you for your attention, and good evening.

LEADING EDGE

Volume 7, Issue No. 4



DIRECTED ENERGY

Applications Across Land, Air, and Sea

NAVSEA WARFARE CENTERS DAHLGREN

Challenges & Solutions for the 21st Century

LEADING EDGE

Volume 7, Issue No. 4

Table of Contents

Directed Energy

3 Leading Edge Directed-Energy RDT&E
Captain Michael H. Smith

4 Directed-Energy Topics in This Issue
Mr. Dale Sisson

Past, Present, and Future

6 Naval Directed-Energy Weapons – No Longer a Future Weapon Concept
David C. Stoudt

12 Historical Overview of Directed-Energy Work at Dahlgren
Stuart Moran

26 History of Laser Weapon Research
Melissa Olson

36 Laser Weapon System (LaWS) Adjunct to the Close-In Weapon System (CIWS)
Robin Staton and Robert Pawlak

RDT&E, Acquisition, and Warfare Management

44 The Acquisition Challenge Associated With Directed-Energy RDT&E
Mike Kotzian

Technology, Modeling, and Assessment

50 The Basics of Electric Weapons and Pulsed-Power Technologies
Stuart Moran

58 Solid Modeling of Directed-Energy Systems
Joseph F. Sharrow

64 A Fundamental Key to Next-Generation Directed-Energy Systems
Directed Energy Division, Electromagnetic and Sensor Systems Department

70 Active Denial Array
Randy Woods and Matthew Ketner

74 Directed Energy in the Military Environment
LT Leedjia Svec, Jeremy Beer, and Dave Freeman

High-Power Microwave

78 Directed Energy Using High-Power Microwave Technology
Jacob Walker and Matthew McQuage

High-Energy Laser

82 Laser Counter Rocket, Artillery, and Mortar (C-RAM) Efforts
Michael Libeau

Nonlethal Capabilities

86 Multifrequency Radio-Frequency (RF) Vehicle Stopper
Stephen A. Merryman

92 High-Power Electrical Vehicle-Stopping Systems
Jordan Chaparro and Melanie Everton

96 Nonlethal Small-Vessel Stopping With High-Power Microwave Technology
Jacob Walker

LEADING EDGE

Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD)

Captain Michael H. Smith, *Commander*
Carl R. Siel, Jr., *Technical Director*
David C. Stoudt, *Distinguished Engineer for Directed Energy (ST) and NAVSEA Technical Warrant for Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems*
Janice Miller, *Corporate Communications Director (Acting)*
Steve Zehring, *Managing Editor*
Margie Stevens, *Production Coordinator*
Patrice Waits, *Editor & Layout*
Clement Bryant, *Layout Design & Graphic Artist*
Kellie Yeatman, *Graphic Artist*
Trey Hamlet, *Graphic Artist/3-D Modeling*

Electromagnetic & Sensor Systems

Dale Sisson, *Head, Q Department*
Brandy Anderson, *Graphic Artist/Cover Design*

NSWCDD

Jordan Chaparro
Melanie Everton
Matthew Ketner
Michael Libeau
Matthew McQuage
Stephen A. Merryman
Stuart Moran
Melissa Olson
Robert Pawlak
Joseph F. Sharrow
Robin Staton
Jacob Walker
Randy Woods

Defense Acquisition University

Mike Kotzian

Naval Medical Research Unit – San Antonio

Jeremy Beer
Dave Freeman
LT Leedjia Svec

The Leading Edge *magazine is produced by the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren, Virginia. The purpose of the publication is to showcase technical excellence across the Warfare Centers and promote a broader awareness of the breadth and depth of knowledge and support available to the Navy and DoD.*

Address all correspondence to Corporate Communications, C6
Email: dlgr_nswc_c6@navy.mil; or write to
Commander
Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division
Corporate Communications, C6
6149 Welsh Road, Suite 239
Dahlgren, VA 22448-5130

NSWCDD/MP-09/34

Approved for public release; distribution is unlimited.

NAVSEA WARFARE CENTERS
DAHLGREN

Introduction

Leading Edge Directed-Energy RDT&E

Captain Michael H. Smith, USN
Commander, NSWCDD

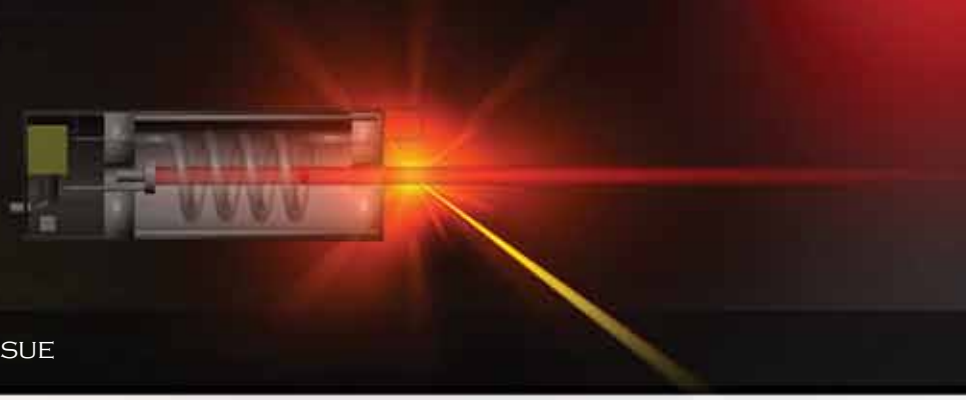
Dahlgren first launched research and development efforts devoted to harnessing the power of electromagnetic energy over 40 years ago. From early work with voltage multipliers and pulse-powered technology, to today's high-energy lasers and high-power microwave technologies, the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) has led, and continues to lead, cutting-edge directed-energy research, development, testing, and evaluation. Our commitment in this area only grows stronger—evidenced by our chartering of the Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO)—in order to provide increased focus on warfighting applications of these technologies.

Today's military forces face a wide array of challenges in diverse operating environments around the world. Directed energy offers unique and flexible options to address today's challenges, as traditional kinetic weapons are often of limited value in peacekeeping missions and in urban environments, where restricted rules of engagement typify the norm. Kinetic weapons can also be more costly or ineffective to employ against asymmetric threats.

The Chief of Naval Operations (CNO) recently placed added emphasis on directed energy and on expanding the range of directed-energy capabilities. In response, scientists and engineers at NSWCDD are actively developing prototype systems in a number of areas that you will read about in this issue—areas that have been successfully demonstrated and tested in our Navy laboratories and ranges.

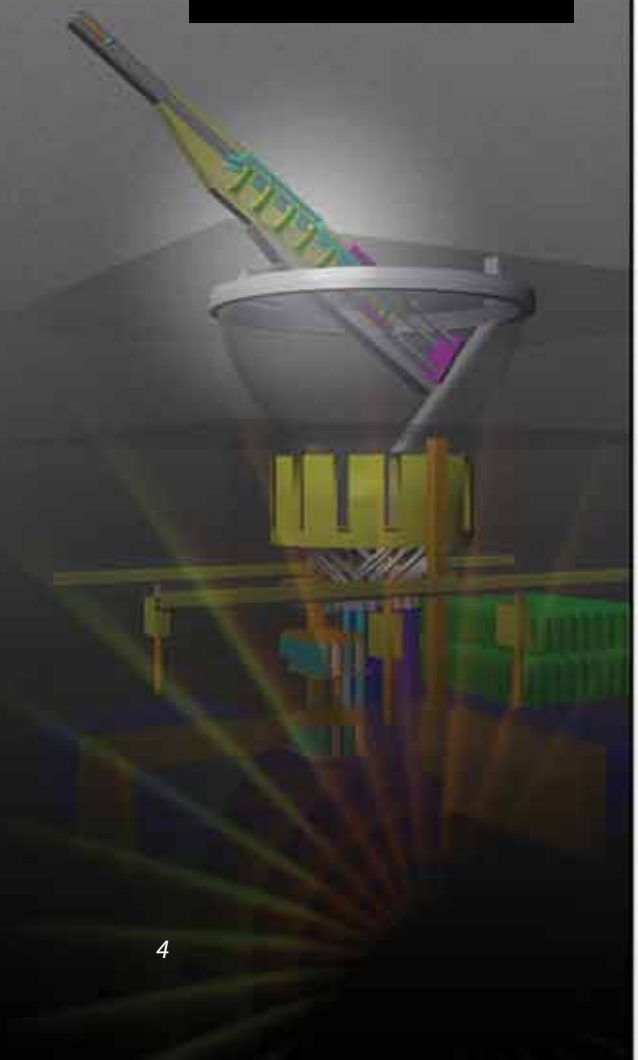
In this issue of *The Leading Edge* magazine, you will trace the rich history of directed-energy work at Dahlgren, gain insight into directed-energy weapons already fielded or being readied for the field, and learn about prototypes that show real promise for providing incredibly effective offensive and defensive directed-energy solutions. For example, scientists and engineers at NSWCDD are leading the way toward realizing small, lightweight radio frequency (RF) transmitters using high-power, solid-state switching amplifiers for the development of counter-improvised explosive device detection and neutralization systems. You will also learn about diverse applications of directed-energy technology—such as research and testing of laser glare devices and laser eye protection—and have the opportunity to gain a better understanding of the Department of Defense (DoD) acquisition framework and the challenge of maintaining cost and schedule estimates while delivering weapons systems that are critical to the warfighter.

From lasers to high-power electrical vehicle-stopping systems, I am sure you will be fascinated and, along with me, be impressed with the advancements our scientists, engineers, and technical staff are achieving in the directed-energy arena to support of our men and women in uniform.



Directed-Energy Topics in This Issue

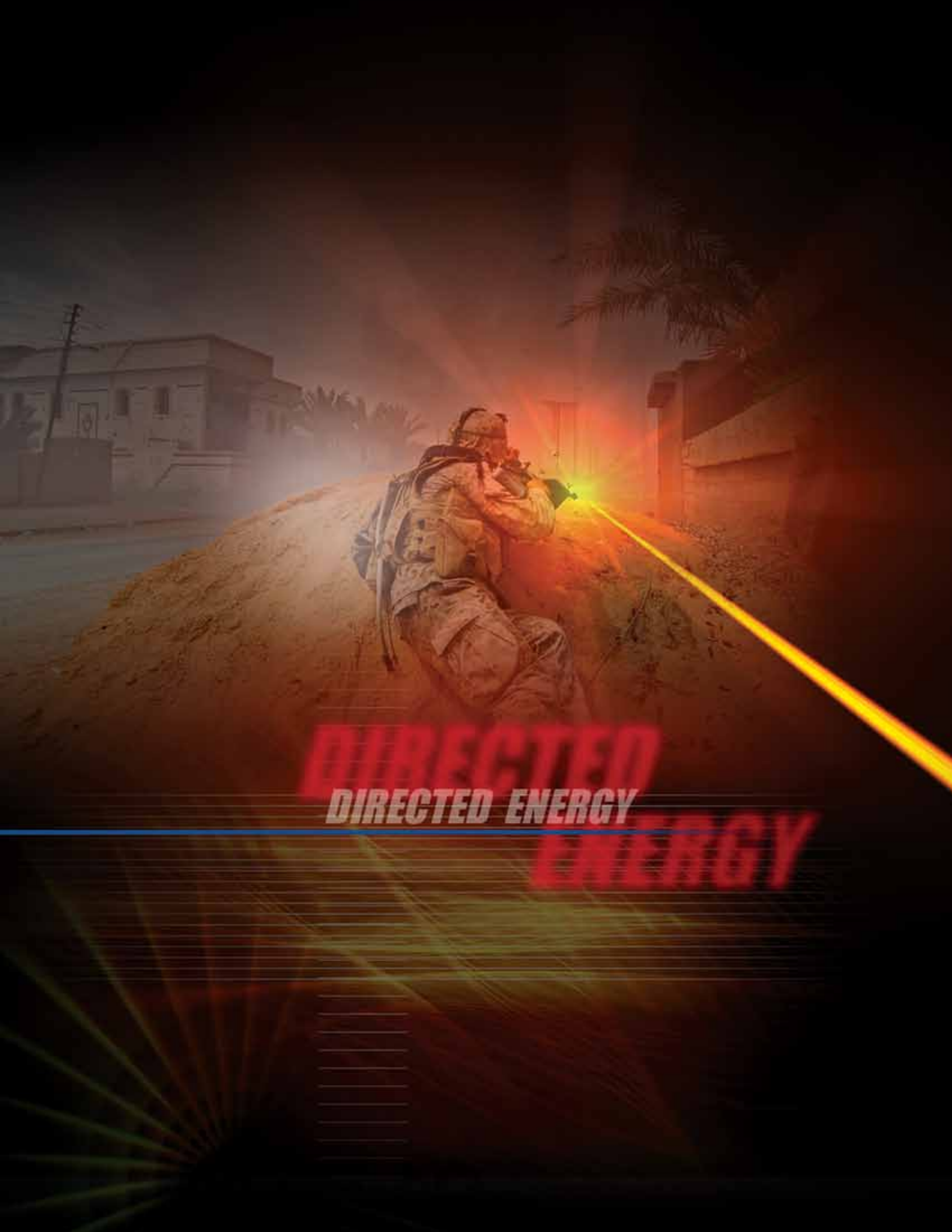
Dale Sisson
Head, Electromagnetic and Sensor Systems Department
NSWCDD Dahlgren, Virginia



Welcome to our Directed Energy issue of the *Leading Edge* magazine. This issue represents the third in a trilogy of issues covering the truly fascinating and incredibly challenging area of naval warfare in the operational electromagnetic environment. In our first issue, we covered the full range of operational and readiness implications when operating in the electromagnetic environment. Then, in our second issue, we highlighted the complexities and dynamics of providing relevant and effective sensors and radars to our warfighters. Now, we focus on directed energy and relate how the Naval Sea Systems Command (NAVSEA) Warfare Centers, and the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division's (NSWCDD's), in particular, are working on state-of-the-art directed-energy weapons capabilities for the warfighter.

In this issue, we first look back to the early years, decades ago, when directed-energy weapons research began. We examine the history of directed energy, and we cover significant discoveries and achievements made by NAVSEA Warfare Center scientists and engineers, and others in the scientific community. We then relate information about several of our current directed-energy initiatives, and about how we're working hard to solve some of the most complex technical challenges associated with directed-energy weapons. We highlight how others in the Navy, such as the Naval Medical Research Unit in San Antonio, Texas, are also conducting research into directed energy and how our forces can better protect themselves from the effects of directed energy. We show how directed energy can be employed in a variety of offensive and defensive, lethal and nonlethal situations. We explain how directed-energy weapons work and how they can be employed in various environments against a wide range of situations. Lastly, we look forward as we provide technical and strategic leadership for the efficient and effective development, acquisition, and fielding of directed-energy systems for the warfighter.

So, if you want to learn about what the NAVSEA Warfare Centers and others in the Navy are doing in the area of directed-energy weapons, look no further than this issue of the *Leading Edge* magazine. I'm confident that you will be impressed by the progress made in this most important technology field.


DIRECTED ENERGY

Naval Directed-Energy Weapons – No Longer A Future Weapon Concept

By David C. Stoudt

Dr. Stoudt is the Distinguished Engineer for Directed Energy (ST) and the NAVSEA Technical Warrant for Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems.

Directed-energy weapon (DEW) technologies typically take the form of high-energy lasers (HELs), high-power microwaves (HPMs), and charged-particle beams. This article focuses on the first two technology areas, as they have reached the point of being ready for operational testing and evaluation, and in some cases, operational use on the battlefield. DEWs have been popularized in science-fiction writings for over a hundred years. The Department of Defense (DoD) has been investing in their development since the 1970s. This article will not go into technical depth regarding the various directed-energy (DE)-related efforts currently underway in the Navy, but rather, it will overview DE areas under development and relate recent Navy leadership activity. Other articles in this issue of *The Leading Edge* magazine will provide the reader with much greater technical and programmatic details on various DE efforts.

High-Energy Laser Weapons

HEL weapon systems have been envisioned for a great many years, to include being referred to as Martian "Heat Ray" weapons in H.G. Wells' epic novel *The War of the Worlds*, originally published in 1898. In reality, a high-average-power laser weapon system is very similar to a "heat ray", or even a blow torch. During the early years of DoD investments in DE technology, the Navy led the development of HEL with the creation of the world's first megawatt-class, continuous-wave, Mid-Infrared Advanced Chemical Laser (MIRACL), located at White Sands Missile Range (WSMR). Roughly 80 years after the work of H.G. Wells, the U.S. Navy tested the MIRACL laser and ultimately used that laser system to engage static and aerial targets in the desert of WSMR in the following years. While that laser proved to be the wrong choice for the Surface Navy's self-defense mission, it did spawn work by the Air Force on the Airborne Laser (ABL), and the Army on the Tactical High-Energy Laser (THEL). In 2000 and 2001, the THEL successfully shot down 28 supersonic Katyusha artillery rockets and 5 artillery shells.

In 2010, the ABL successfully engaged and destroyed tactical ballistic missiles during the boost phase of their flight. All three of these laser systems—the MIRACL, the ABL, and the THEL—are chemical lasers that utilize toxic chemicals and operate in less than optimal wavelengths that make them a poor choice for most naval applications. The MIRACL is shown in Figure 1.

Recent advances in solid-state lasers, to include fiber lasers, have moved these electric lasers to the forefront of the Department's research and development (R&D) for near-term HEL applications in the services. The Navy has particular interest in electric lasers, to include the free-electron laser (FEL), for shipboard self-defense and force protection applications. The speed-of-light delivery of HEL energy can defeat the high-g maneuvers of newly developed foreign antiship cruise missiles (ASCMs). Thus, the Office of Naval Research (ONR) started an FEL Innovative Naval Prototype (INP) program in FY10, with a goal of reaching the output power of 100 kW. The eventual goal of the FEL program is to reach the multimegawatt power level with wavelength selectivity. The Naval Sea Systems Command (NAVSEA) Directed Energy and Electric Weapons Program Office (PMS 405) has been actively developing a fiber laser-based Laser Weapon System (LaWS) that could be a retrofit to augment the current capabilities of the Close-In Weapon System (CIWS) currently deployed on many surface combatants. The Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD), is the Technical Direction Agent and lead system integrator for PMS 405 on the LaWS program. The Naval Air Systems Command (NAVAIR) has interest in compact, solid-state HEL systems for aircraft self-protect and air-to-ground engagements, and will be starting a

Figure 1. Mid-Infrared Advanced Chemical Laser (MIRACL)

fiber laser-based ONR Future Naval Capability effort in FY12. LaWS is shown in Figure 2.

High-Power Microwave Weapons

Like lasers, microwave weapons have been fantasized about ever since the invention of microwave power generators. In fact, in 1932 it was generally recognized by the British government that bombers, ostensibly German bombers, would be able to penetrate British air space and bomb its civilian population and infrastructures. In 1934, the Air Ministry initially asked Robert Watson-Watt, of the National Physical Laboratory, if he could build a "death ray" that could kill enemy pilots or detonate bombs while they are still on the planes of enemy aircraft. Such a "death ray" had been proposed to the Air Ministry by Harry Gindell-Mathews 10 years earlier in 1924. Watson-Watt, a former meteorologist who had become an expert on radio signals, suggested that energy reflected from an aircraft could be used to locate it. His experiments were successful and RADAR (radio detection and ranging), a name coined by the U.S. Navy in 1940, was born. While RADAR is not a DEW in the way they are thought of today, its roots can clearly be traced to the military's desire for such capabilities.

The Navy's HPM, or high-power radio-frequency (RF) systems, have been progressively increasing in power density to the point where it is now feasible to integrate the technology into weapon systems for deployment. While initial HPM applications suffered from their inability to obtain militarily useful outcomes, either due to technology limitations, difficult concept of operations (CONOPS), or inherent robustness of potential target systems, many feasible military applications for using HPM

Figure 2. Laser Weapon System (LaWS)

devices have surfaced over recent years to include nonlethal, antipersonnel weapons and nonkinetic, antimateriel weapons. While these concepts offer unique capabilities to the warfighter due to the nonkinetic effects they generate, other warfighting concepts—such as stopping vehicles, or countering hidden roadside bombs or improvised explosive devices (IEDs)—are difficult to achieve by any other means. The multifrequency Radio-Frequency Vehicle Stopper (RFVS) system is shown in Figure 3.

In addition, the difficulty in overcoming the propagation losses associated with HPM has driven some concepts into platforms such as unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs) or cruise missiles that deliver the HPM device to the target for a close-in engagement. Over the past 10 years, field-testable prototypes have been developed to demonstrate the operational utility of these concepts, and in some cases, those prototypes have or will be deployed operationally to support our troops in theater. It is only through the hard work and perseverance of the Naval Research Enterprise (NRE), as well as other DoD laboratories, that concepts that were once only laboratory curiosities are now making their way onto the battlefield and contributing to the fight.

Foreign Directed-Energy Weapon (DEW) Development

While the United States has been very active in this warfighting area, significant foreign DEW development also has elevated the need for the Navy to afford these threats a higher priority. This can be done either by incorporating the necessary DEW countermeasures into weapon systems, platforms, and critical infrastructures, or by adapting the CONOPS and tactics, techniques, and procedures (TTPs) employed by our armed forces to properly account for those foreign DEW systems. Materiel developers need to understand how this threat

Figure 3. Multifrequency RF Vehicle-Stopper (RFVS) System

is evolving and properly address it during the design of their systems. They also need to address DE in the development of their system threat assessments. There has been movement on the HPM side to modify existing military standards, such as MIL STD 464[1] and others, to now include information on potential HPM threats. For example, in the HEL arena, work has been accomplished in the development of protective measures for eyes; however, this threat needs to be considered during the system development process. It is well known that building in countermeasures is much cheaper during the initial development of a system, vice trying to retrofit systems with countermeasures once a new threat is on the battlefield. As analysts evaluate the foreign development of DE technologies, and the trends become clearer, it is the responsibility of the acquisition community to take this threat into consideration and ensure that weapon systems, platforms, and infrastructures will be available and at full capability when needed. By accounting for foreign threat developments, assessing blue force susceptibilities and vulnerabilities, and adopting appropriate measures to negate or counter these threats, naval forces will avoid technological surprise on the battlefield in the future.

Requirements

The DE programs briefly mentioned in this article, and covered more deeply in this and other publications, offer warfighters unique capabilities not currently found in their arsenal. The continuing problem, however, is matching those unique capabilities to vetted operational requirements. The DE technical community has made great strides in helping the operational community understand the capabilities of DE weapons and their potential military effects on targets. The lack of formal requirements, however, has yielded more of a technology push—rather than an operational pull—of various DE capabilities. Progress has been made, but more effort is required if DE capabilities are to be developed and transitioned between science and technology (S&T), and formal programs of record. Notwithstanding, the current outlook and trends are positive.

A Resurgence of Navy Interest in Directed Energy

The Navy's interest in DEWs for future maritime operations has increased in recent years due to a number of weapons development successes. Recognizing the importance and value of DEWs, NAVSEA reestablished the Navy Directed Energy Weapons Program Office (PMS 405) in 2004. Accordingly, PMS 405 was designated as the point of contact for matters related to DE and electric weapon systems (EWS) development and acquisition initiation for NAVSEA, and for matters being coordinated with other federal agencies and military services. PMS 405's mission is to transition technology from the laboratory to prototype/advanced development/testing for operational development and use.[2,3]

The Navy also established its first formal executive position for DE (ST-level), the Navy's Distinguished Engineer/Scientist for Directed Energy, at NSWCDD in August 2004. Following the establishment of this position, NAVSEA then formally established a Technical Authority Warrant for Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems (DE&EWS)—Surface Ships in July 2008. The scope of the warrant includes the transition of S&T development to weapon system development of lethal and nonlethal capabilities associated with the DE&EWS for Surface Ships.[4] This included, but was not limited to, the following:

- Laser Weapon Systems
  - High-Energy Lasers
  - Solid-State Lasers
  - Free-Electron Lasers
  - Femtosecond Ultrashort Pulse Lasers
  - Laser-Induced Plasma Channel
  - Lethality/Vulnerability
- Electromagnetic Rail Gun Weapon System
- High-Power Microwave
  - Active Denial System
  - Laser-Guided Energy
- Maritime Directed Energy Test Center
- Electromagnetic Launch of Weapons (excluding the Electromagnetic Aircraft Launch System (EMALS))

Then, within the NAVSEA Warfare Center Enterprise, Warfare Center leadership established two technical capabilities (TCs): an NSWCDD TC for DE systems research, development, test, and evaluation (RDT&E); and a Naval Surface Warfare Center, Port Hueneme Division (NSWCPHD) TC for in-service engineering, test and evaluation (T&E), and integrated logistics support to DE systems. NSWCDD leads all S&T and RDT&E for the development and weaponization of DE systems for surface, air, and ground environments. It also leads the development of offensive and defensive DE technologies needed to characterize and exploit vulnerabilities, provide weapons, and protect against attack. NSWCDD provides the technologies, devices, and systems designed to create or control electromagnetic energy used to cause persistent disruption or permanent damage by attacking target materials,

electronics, optics, antennas, sensors, arrays, and personnel, including nonlethal applications. NSWCPHD provides in-service engineering, T&E, and integrated logistics support to DE systems throughout the system life cycle.

The Navy further demonstrated increased interest in DE when Assistant Secretary of the Navy (Research, Development & Acquisition (ASN(RDA)) designated NAVAIR offensive and defensive leads for naval aviation DE activities:

- Program Executive Officer for Unmanned Aviation and Strike Weapons (PEO(U&W)), assigned as the offensive DE lead for naval aviation
- PEO for Tactical Aircraft Programs (T), assigned as the defensive lead for naval aviation

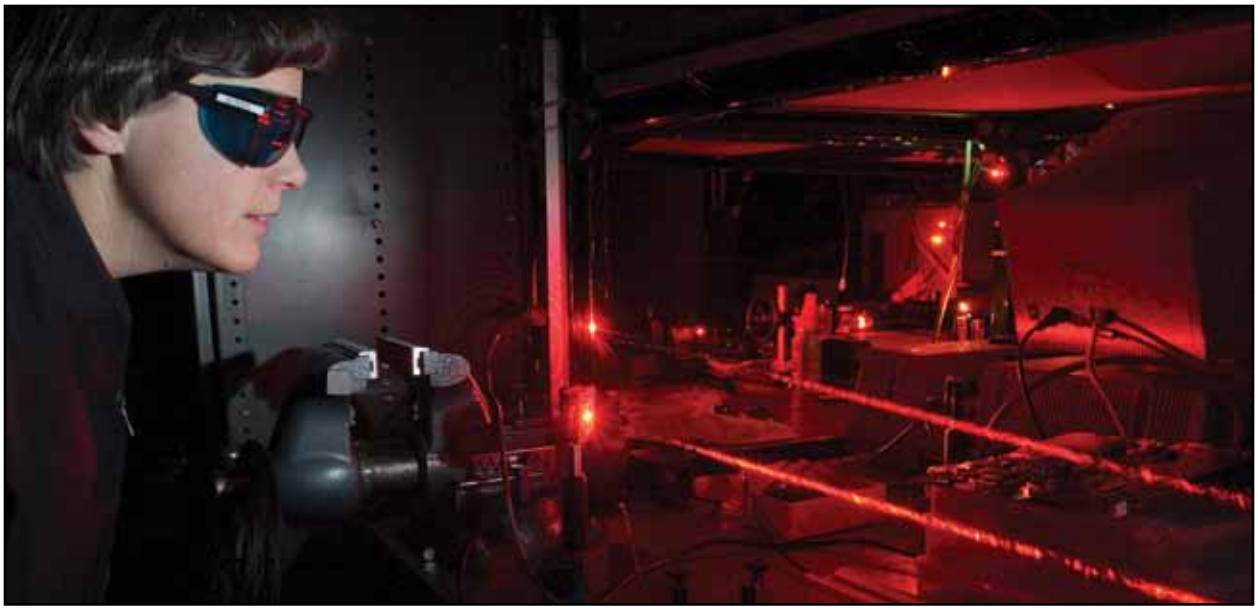
Concerning future initiatives, the Chief of Naval Operations (CNO) tasked the Strategic Studies Group (SSG) to examine a topic entitled "Maritime Operations in the Age of Hypersonic and Directed-Energy Weapons."[5] The intent of the study was to provide Navy leadership with an understanding of where DE technologies and weapons are today and how they might influence future maritime operations. The theme of the study was completed during FY10, the results of which discuss many DE concepts, as well as tactics for the employment of DE capabilities. The study's findings are currently under review and consideration by senior Navy leadership.

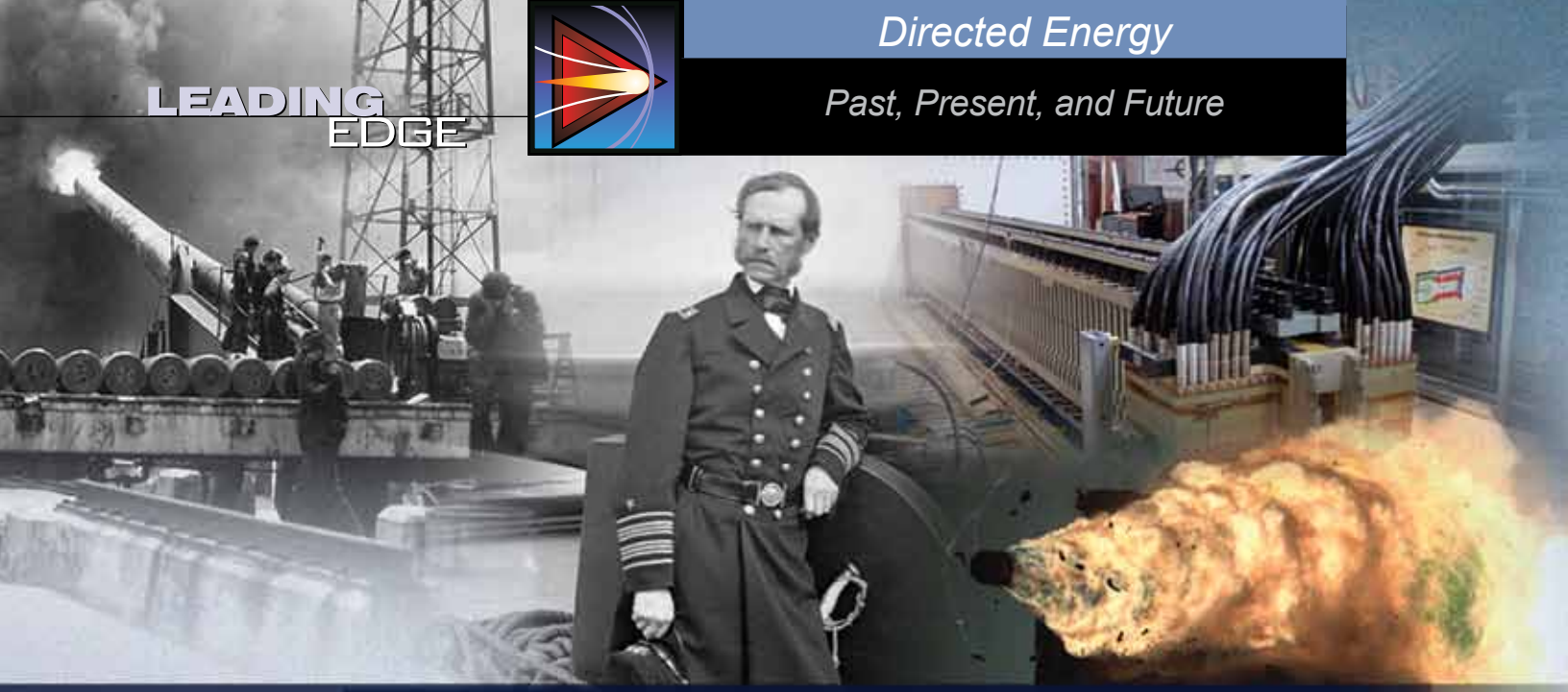
Conclusion

While H.G. Wells' *The War of the Worlds* novel and television programs like *Star Trek* popularized the notion of using DE for weapons in years past, today— through persistent DEW RDT&E— Navy leadership is realizing the great potential that DEWs offer naval warfighters and homeland defenders. The scientific and technical advances the Navy has made in HEL and HPM in recent years have been nothing short of extraordinary. Moreover, future technological and engineering advances undoubtedly will result in profound differences in our nation's future warfighting capabilities. Naval DEWs, therefore, are no longer just a future weapon concept…they are here today.

References

1. *Department of Defense Interface Standard, Electromagnetic Environmental Effects—Requirements for Systems*, MIL-STD-464, 18 March 1997.
2. NAVSEA Notice 5400, Ser 09B/240, Subject: Establishment of the Navy Directed Energy Weapons Program Office (PMS 405), dated 4 January 2002.
3. NAVSEA Instruction 5400.101, Ser SEA 06/058, Subject: Directed Energy and Electric Weapons Program Office (PMS 405) Charter, dated 21 July 2004.
4. NAVSEANOTE 5400 Ser 09B/240 of 4 January 2002 and NAVSEAINST 5400.101 Ser SEA 06/058 of 21 July 2004.
5. Letter from the CNO tasking the SSG XXIX Theme—"Maritime Operations in the Age of Hypersonic and Directed-Energy Weapons," dated 23 September 2009.





Historical Overview of Directed-Energy Work at Dahlgren

By Stuart Moran

In 1962, the United States set off a megaton nuclear weapon 250 miles above the Pacific. The blast caused a large imbalance of electrons in the upper atmosphere that interacted with the Earth's magnetic field to create oscillating electric fields over a large area of the Pacific. These fields were strong enough to damage electronics in Hawaii, a thousand miles away, and clearly demonstrated the effects of an electromagnetic pulse (EMP). It didn't take long for the military to begin considering ways to create such pulses without using nuclear weapons.

In the late 1960s, the Special Applications Branch at the Naval Weapons Laboratory at Dahlgren began studying ways to generate high-power oscillating electric fields that could be used as a weapon to damage enemy electronics. These devices were basically high-power versions of the old spark-gap transmitters used in the early days of radio. To construct a device that could produce nuclear EMP-like fields, stored electrical energy was converted to radio-frequency (RF) energy that could be radiated from an antenna through the atmosphere to a target. These devices typically would store energy in a high-voltage capacitor and release the energy quickly using a spark-gap switch. This would then drive oscillating currents on an antenna, causing it to radiate. To achieve field strengths of thousands of volts per meter, typical of a nuclear EMP, devices operating at hundreds of thousands of volts or more were needed.

A number of radiating devices were studied in the early 1970s. Most belonged to a class of devices called Hertzian oscillators. A capacitor is charged to high voltage, the switch is closed, and current flows in the circuit, causing the stored energy to oscillate between the electric field of the capacitor and the magnetic field of the inductor. To charge the capacitor to extremely high voltages, a step-up transformer of some type must be used. One of the fastest voltage multipliers, the Marx generator, was frequently used. The losses from internal resistance and external radiation damp the oscillating waveform, typically after a few cycles. The radiated pulses are, therefore, short in time and broad in frequency content.[1] A simple diagram of the inductance-capacitance oscillator (L-C oscillator) is shown in Figure 1.

Single-Pulse Burnout Devices

Many types of Hertzian devices were designed, constructed, and tested at Dahlgren during the 1970s. The transmission-line oscillator, or cavity oscillator, used a quarter-wavelength

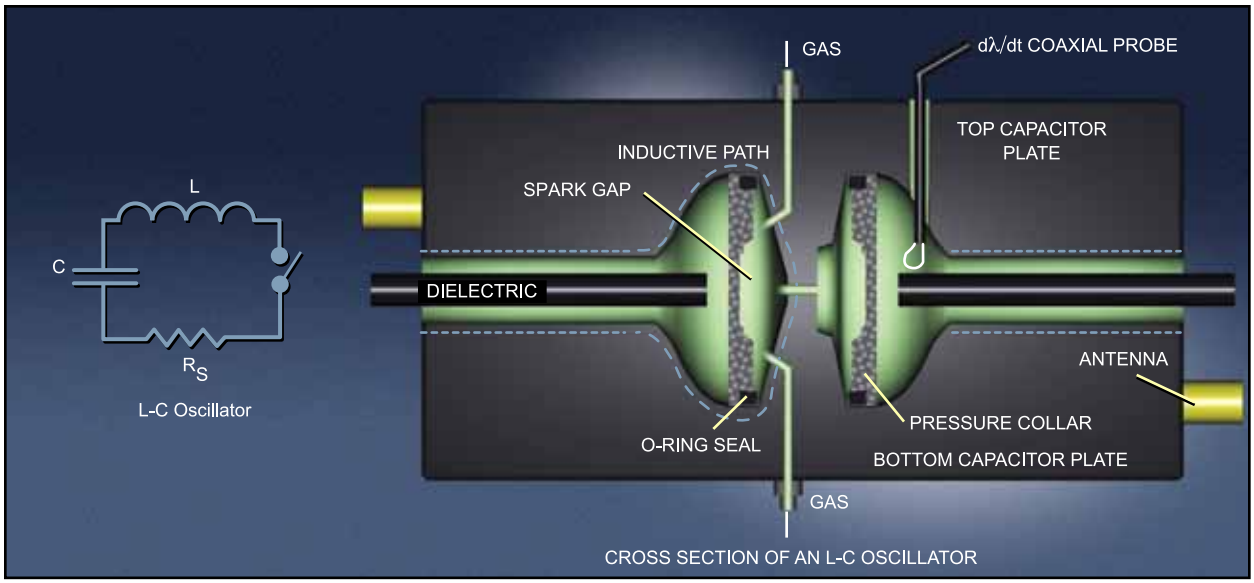


Figure 1. Inductance-Capacitance Oscillator (L-C Oscillator) Diagram

coaxial pipe, which was switched at one end, to create the oscillating waveform. A frozen wave generator, a different type, had quarter-wave sections of cable that were charged plus and minus to create a two-cycle waveform "frozen" in the cable. All sections were simultaneously switched, causing the wave to travel to an antenna. A special folded design was developed so one switch could be used, eliminating the multiswitch synchronization problem. A Ross circuit used a square wave pulse, which traveled down cable "tees," creating reflections, which were timed to create several RF cycles. In the Travetron, the turn-on time of a series of spark-gap switches was incorporated as a designed delay, creating reflections through a series of gaps to produce the waveform. This design allowed higher frequencies. All of these devices were designed, built, and tested to determine power and frequency capabilities, as well as efficiency.

Scientists and engineers at Dahlgren built and tested versions of Hertzian oscillators operating up to half a million volts. These devices powered relatively simple monopole or dipole antennas that could produce very high electric fields at hundreds of meters. In the early 1970s, a special outdoor field-measurement range was constructed. It housed high-voltage systems in underground trailers that fed antennas above ground on a specially-built, 100-m-long ground plane that was constructed for testing and field measurements. A picture of the ground place in a fielded measurement range is shown in Figure 2. Field probes were even carried aboard helicopters to make measurements above ground effects, as shown in Figure 3.

Other types of devices to produce pulses were constructed, too. Vector inversion generators used spiral-wound capacitive plates to generate high voltages without transformers.[2,3] The Landecker ring used a paddle-wheel arrangement of capacitors and inductors charged in parallel and discharged in series. The circular arrangement was designed so the entire system would radiate as a magnetic dipole, thus forming its own antenna.[4] Switch timing was critical, and Dahlgren engineers attempted to verify reports that Landecker developed a specific type that brought all capacitor leads into a single-center spark gap.

Scientists and engineers also looked at devices that used explosives to generate the electrical energy needed. These included explosive flux compressors of several types, which generated fields and then explosively squeezed the fields between conductors to amplify the peak power. In the early 1970s, a large (70-ft clear zone) anechoic chamber was constructed at Dahlgren with an explosive chamber in one end. Explosives would be set off in the chamber to drive various types of flux compressor schemes that would generate electrical pulses fed into an oscillator and antenna in the anechoic chamber. Pulse parameters and field strengths could be measured. Impedance-matching networks, matching transformers, and methods of improving efficiency were studied. Tests were performed at Dahlgren and at Los Alamos using large antennas suspended from balloons.[5] In other schemes, piezoelectric devices were developed, which could be compressed hydraulically and then quickly released to produce high voltages. The concept was to use explosives to generate the high

Figure 2. Field Measurement Range

Figure 3. Airborne Electric Field Measurements

pressures. Ferroelectric and ferromagnetic transducers driven by explosives were also tested.[6]

Special Effects Warhead (SEW) Program

In 1973, Dahlgren began the SEW Program to look at the feasibility of "burning out" enemy radar and missile systems using single-shot, very high-peak-power EMPs. The program looked at the feasibility of constructing an electromagnetic warhead that could disable electronics beyond a normal hard-kill explosive range as far as a mile away. The program was funded at several million dollars a year through most of the 1970s.

A major thrust of the SEW Program was to better understand the effects of high fields on military electronics. Little information was available on the vulnerability of foreign or U.S. electronics, particularly entire systems. A trailer-based RF impulse system, employing a Marx-driven L-C oscillator charged at two million volts, was constructed at Dahlgren. This Transportable Oscillating Pulser System (TOPS) was connected to a large bounded-wave structure that produced uniform fields over a region large enough to place an entire radar or missile system. The electric field emitted from the throat of this system was so high that a special bag of high-voltage gas was needed until the radiating structure became large enough to transition to the normal atmosphere. A picture of TOPS is shown in Figure 4.

Since many important target systems were not available for testing, much of the vulnerability information was obtained from U.S. electronics, and estimates were then made for foreign systems. In addition to the tests done at Dahlgren, pulsers were also constructed in mobile trailers that could be transported to other sites for testing against simulated or actual targets. The Mobile Oscillating Pulser System (MOPS) was an example that was carried to test sites, such as China Lake, to perform tests against radars and simulated foreign systems.

A key requirement for the SEW Program was to demonstrate enforceable target vulnerability, which means that a high percentage of the time a large percentage of the targets are affected. One important finding was the broad difference between an electromagnetic safety concern—where a 1 percent vulnerability was far too great—and a weapon concern—where a 10 percent vulnerability was not good enough. The field strengths between the safety requirements and weapon requirements often were many orders of magnitude apart.

The SEW Program looked at many types of electronic component vulnerability, subsystem vulnerability, and complete system vulnerability. As a result, energy tables for burnout effects were developed. Subsequently, Dahlgren performed numerous field tests against radar and communications systems between 1973 and 1978, and funded component and subsystem testing on missiles.

Figure 4. Transportable Oscillating Pulser System (TOPS)

Repetitive Systems for Electronic Warfare

The electric fields required to damage military electronics in the 1970s often were very high, and ranges typically were limited. As a spinoff of programs trying to damage targets with a single pulse, some of these devices were reduced in size and power, and operated in a repetitive mode to generate noise pulses for the purpose of electronically jamming target systems. In 1976, the Naval Air Systems Command (NAVAIR) began the Electromagnetic Countermeasures Program to study the application of high-repetition-rate Hertzian devices for use as noise jammers. The initial targets were low-frequency radars.

In late 1976, Dahlgren performed effectiveness tests against various radars using helicopter-mounted Hertzian jammers. These devices were able to screen incoming target aircraft at useful ranges. The concept of a forward-launched rocket to deliver a parachute-suspended Hertzian jammer also was investigated. Dahlgren teamed with engineers at China Lake to study packaging concepts of utilizing an extended 5-inch Zuni rocket as a forward-fired delivery vehicle. A prototype is shown in Figure 5.

Similar Hertzian devices were considered for use as communications and data-link jammers. Several antenna deployment schemes were developed, and by fall 1978, successful ground launches had been performed in which the deployment sequence and jammer operation were demonstrated. The name Zuni Expendable Pulsed-Power Oscillator (ZEPPO) was given to the project. Dahlgren teamed with the Naval Avionics Center (NAC) to build the systems. By 1980, China Lake fired the first air-launched prototypes at both low and high altitudes. Devices, batteries, spark gaps, and antennas continued to be developed, and new targets—such as spread-spectrum systems—were tested. Other delivery systems besides rockets were also considered.

Figure 5. ZEPPO Payload

The Pulsed Power Technology Program

Large directed-energy weapons (DEWs) often required megawatts or gigawatts of peak power, so methods of supplying and modifying this power were needed. As Dahlgren became involved in a broad range of DEW systems, one attribute became more and more obvious: the size, weight, and cost of a directed-energy (DE) system were dominated by the pulsed-power technologies needed to drive the system, not by the source device itself. Consequently, more effort began to be devoted to the power-delivery technologies needed for many of the weapon concepts. Pulsed-power components enabled energy to be stored over long periods of time (seconds) and released very quickly (nanoseconds) to obtain a billion times increase in peak power.

Dahlgren hosted a pulsed-power systems symposium and workshop in 1976 and helped initiate the International Pulsed Power Conferences, which began in 1977 and continues today under the Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers (IEEE). As Dahlgren's involvement with systems design increased, it became apparent that new technologies were needed in the prime-power and pulsed-power area to support a variety of new concepts. Dahlgren urged the Navy to initiate a Pulsed Power Technology Program to develop power sources, energy storage systems, high-power switches, and power conditioning systems needed for a variety of future weapons. This program was initiated in 1978 and was originally funded by NAVAIR and then by the Directed Energy Program Office (PMS 405) in the early 1980s. In addition to the Pulsed Power Technology Program, PMS 405 also began funding free-electron lasers (FELs), chemical lasers, high-power microwaves (HPMs), and charged-particle beams (CPBs). The Pulsed Power Technology Program at Dahlgren, in turn, funded many areas of research, both internal and external, over the next 10 years. Dahlgren served as the focal point for the Navy's science and technology (S&T) in pulsed power and funded many universities, government laboratories, and commercial companies under the Pulsed Power Technology Program.

To provide large amounts of electrical prime power, new types of rotating machines were studied, including flywheels, conventional alternators, homopolar generators, rotary flux compressors, and compensated pulsed alternators. These machines attempted to produce fast, high-power pulses using special materials to reduce losses, eddy currents, and mechanical stresses. MHD generators were developed using rocket-motor propellant that could be started and stopped. In the mid-1980s, a full-scale hybrid (solid fuel/liquid oxidizer) combustor was fabricated and tested at 10 MW, achieving world records for power-to-weight ratio and conductivity. By 1980, new types of energy storage systems were studied, including inductive storage and advanced capacitors using new types of insulating materials and geometries. During the late 1980s, programs such as the Mile-Run Capacitor Program reduced the capacitor size by a factor of 10 through better synthesis of polymer films.

Beginning with internal independent research funds, Dahlgren developed liquid dielectric materials based on water/glycol mixtures at low temperatures. These water-capacitor devices could hold energy for orders-of-magnitude longer time periods than ever before, allowing pulseforming lines to be constructed that could be charged directly from rotating machines. Dahlgren scientists developed a world-record high-voltage water capacitor that could hold pulses for milliseconds and became internationally recognized experts in water breakdown.[7,8]

High-power fast switching was another important area of research. Dahlgren funded companies to develop new types of multistage thyratrons that could operate at very high voltages. By the early 1980s, multistage thyratrons capable of operating at over 200 kV, 40 kA with 20 nsec risetimes were demonstrated. Vacuum switches, ignitrons, plasma pinch switches, pseudospark switches, back-lighted thyratrons, and e-beam switches all were studied, as well as a variety of spark-gap switches. Higher power solid-state switches were developed, too, using new geometries and substrate material. Superconducting coils were considered, both for energy storage and as opening switches. Dahlgren engineers developed exploding-wire opening switches, and several types of plasma pinch switches were funded. They also worked on stacked cable pulsers. Additionally, concepts for electromagnetic armor were developed. These systems used high-density capacitors to blunt penetrators. Inductive energy storage—which could be far denser than capacitors—was studied, including methods of generating the seed current and the problematic high-voltage opening switch. Opening switches—which were needed for inductive energy store systems—were studied, as well as magnetic switches, which used saturating magnetic material to sharpen pulses. Magnetic switches operating at 10 kHz were demonstrated by 1983.[9]

In 1985, Dahlgren used internal funds to upgrade a facility to provide controls, diagnostics, and 200 kW of average power at 50 kV to accommodate testing of new switches and water-based capacitors. This facility could control the power with a vacuum-tube pulser and could generate over a million volts with a rep-rated Marx generator. The facility was used to:

- Develop water-dielectric energy storage, rep-rated spark gaps, and pseudospark switches.
- Test a variety of switches developed by contractors, such as back-lighted thyratrons.[10,11]

A picture of one system being tested—a water pulseforming line and spark-gap switch—is shown in Figure 6.

Dahlgren concentrated in-house switching efforts in spark gaps. New types of gases were studied, as well as electrode materials, gas-flows, switch geometries, and triggering techniques to produce high-repetition-rate switches for electronic warfare, as well as particle-beam weapons.[12] Dahlgren scientists and engineers demonstrated 100-μs recovery of spark-gap switches after handling kilojoules of energy at hundreds of kilovolts, a world record.[13] The High Energy 2-Pulse System for fast recovery experiment is shown in Figure 7.

In 1986, Dahlgren ran a workshop on high-power switching for Navy tactical and Department of Defense (DoD) strategic applications and became involved with numerous DoD working groups on electromagnetic propulsion, high-power diagnostics, advanced energy conversion, power modulators, and pulsed power. Spark gaps were investigated to create underwater noise for submarines. Dahlgren also led four North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO) Advanced Study Institutes in Europe and the UK on various pulsed-power topics. International assessments of key pulsed-power technologies were also performed.

Particle-Beam Weapons

Particle-beam weapons were a major focus of DE work during the 1970s and 1980s. A CPB weapon takes subatomic particles, generally electrons, and accelerates them to near the speed of light before sending them toward a target. These fast electrons penetrate deeply into most materials, so they are difficult to counter. The high-current electron beam was to be accelerated by an induction-type

Figure 6. A Water Pulse-Forming Line and Spark-Gap Switch Test

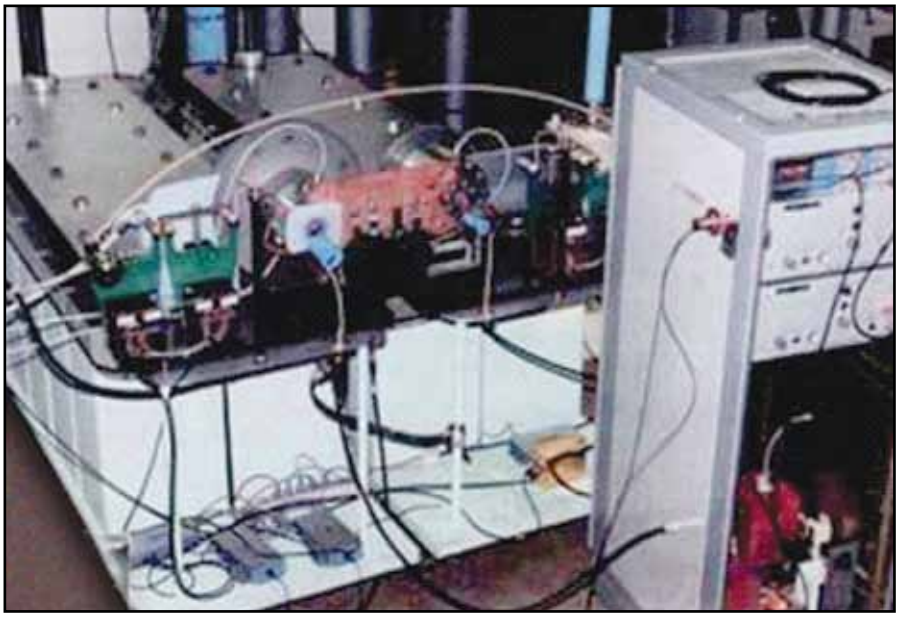


Figure 7. High Energy 2-Pulse System

accelerator, repetitively pulsed. High electron-beam currents (kiloamps) and a hole-boring series of pulses were anticipated to create a stable, long-range beam. Since the beam was capable of penetrating quickly and deeply into any target material, it had the potential to damage electronics and set off explosives before salvage fuzing could occur. The beam was predicted to be all-weather and essentially countermeasure-proof. Even a near miss could cause substantial damage from high fields and X-rays produced by the deceleration of electrons as they hit air molecules near the target. The CPB concept is shown in Figure 8.

Scientists and engineers from Dahlgren worked on the pulsed-power technologies needed to drive these machines beginning in 1980, and it became a major focus of the Pulsed Power Technology Program.[14] The White Oak Laboratory developed beam-steering concepts and looked at material interactions. By 1989, the program investigated:

- Propagation
- Compact Recirculating Accelerators
- Pointing and Tracking
- Prime Power
- Material Interaction
- Fratricide

For a compact shipboard system, recirculating accelerators were needed to make multiple passes of the electron beam past the accelerating cavities. This required a high-power, fast recovery switch, which Dahlgren began working on in 1988. Using patented hydrogen switches and special triggering techniques—efforts that had begun with internal research funds—Dahlgren demonstrated spark-gap switches, the only technology that could meet the current, voltage, and recovery requirements at that time.[15] The High-Voltage 5-Pulse System experiment is shown in Figure 9.

During these technology efforts, significant advances were achieved in all aspects of the program. These included:

- Generating high-current, high-energy beams (although still below weapons parameters)
- Demonstrating a 360° turn in a high-current beam
- Propagating a single pulse through the air
- Demonstrating beam steering on a small scale
- Performing target interaction measurements

Multipulse, long-range propagation was never demonstrated. A comprehensive tri-service summary called the Net Technical Assessment for CPB was sponsored by the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) in 1987 to describe the accomplishments of the program. The report said compact accelerators were the most pressing technology need. As a result, most funding was directed toward this topic. Funding was stopped in the early 1990s, however, due to the high expense, stretched timelines, and changes in the threat.

Pulsed Power and Electromagnetic Launchers

During the 1980s, the Army and Air Force looked at short-range electromagnetic weapons to penetrate stronger armor with higher velocities. The Navy worked on concepts for a weapon that could be mounted on ships to intercept missile systems at line-of-sight distances. The Navy—then the biggest user of space systems—was also interested in studies showing that small satellites could

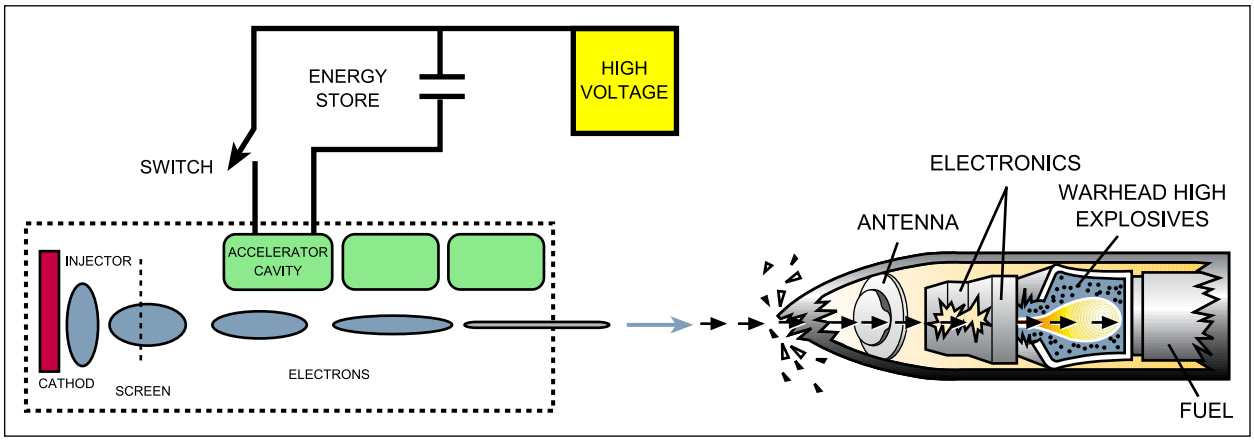


Figure 8. Charged-Particle Beam (CPB) Concept

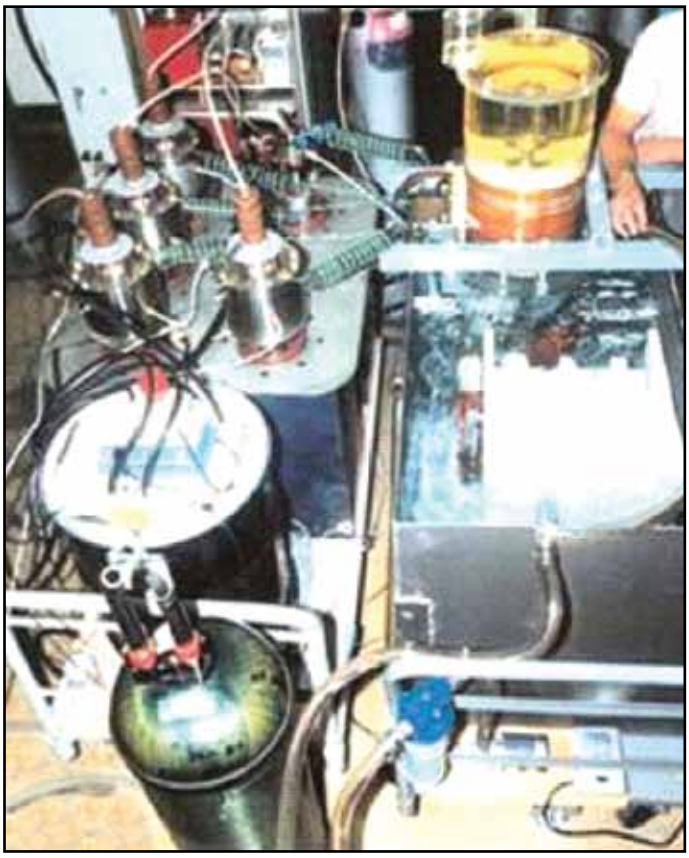


Figure 9. High-Voltage 5-Pulse System Experiment

be electromagnetically launched into low Earth orbit for the fraction of the cost for a normal launch.

Through the 1980s, electric guns were funded by independent research and independent exploratory development programs at Dahlgren, studying electric gun concepts for both rail guns and electrothermal (ET) guns. Kinetic energy weapons were also investigated as part of the Pulsed Power Technology Program. Under these programs, pure electric launchers were developed and tested at Dahlgren, including ones that self-formed projectiles.[16–18] Also studied were ET guns that used the discharge of electrical energy at the gun breech to generate a plasma jet. This plasma jet heated a low-molecular-weight working fluid, such as water, to produce a heated gas that accelerated the projectile to higher velocities than conventional explosives. The Electrothermal-Chemical (ETC) Gun concept augmented the electrical energy generating the plasma jet with a chemical reaction. A 127mm ETC gun was investigated, and a 60mm ETC gun was tested at Dahlgren, with the ability to fire short bursts at a rate of 100 rounds per minute.[19]

Early Dahlgren work on electromagnetic launchers—along with capacitor development and switch advances from the Pulsed Power Technology Program—allowed Dahlgren to provide the Navy with detailed conceptual designs in the late 1990s for near-term, long-range rail guns based on capacitor energy store. These efforts helped support the decision to begin a long-range rail-gun program at Dahlgren that continues today, resulting in world-record achievements. Capital investment funds were used to construct a high-energy facility in 2005 to test pulsed-power components and module designs for use in electromagnetic launcher programs. An early electromagnetic launcher is shown in Figure 10.

High-Energy Lasers (HELs)

In general, megawatts of continuous laser power are required to kill hard targets at long ranges. Laser technologies that can produce this much power are very limited. The Navy was a leader in developing powerful chemical lasers in the 1970s and 80s. These lasers burned chemical reactants to

Figure 10. Early Electromagnetic Launcher at Dahlgren

generate the excited states for lasing, thus reducing the need for large amounts of electrical power. The Navy built an entire HEL system, including the Mid-Infrared Advanced Chemical Laser (MIRACL) and the Sea-Lite beam director. By 1990, this building-sized system demonstrated shooting boosters, missiles in flight, and supersonic vehicles. However, the system had drawbacks because it:

- Used hazardous, expensive chemicals
- Had propagation problems at the mid-infrared wavelength
- Was large in size and high in cost

FELs require electron accelerators similar to CPB weapons, so they also are large and complex. However, they can be designed to operate at optimum wavelengths and scale nicely to higher powers. The Strategic Defense Initiative began working on FELs in the late 1980s, funding the advanced test accelerator at LLNL, originally developed for CPBs. FELs were also studied under the Strategic Defense Initiative Organization (SDIO) to be used as an antisatellite weapon. These lasers went from milliwatts to watts under SDIO, and then to kilowatts more recently with work at the Thomas Jefferson National Accelerator Facility in Virginia. Space-based lasers and relay mirror systems were studied under SDIO funding, too, including the development of the Advanced Beam Control System for beam steering, beam control, rapid optical retargeting, and self-alignment.

Dahlgren engineers concentrated its internal laser efforts on medium-power soft-kill weapons. They performed tests against sensors and cameras, and investigated damage thresholds. In the late 1980s, Dahlgren engineers worked with optical augmentation to locate enemy optics for targeting and on green laser dazzlers for defense against small-boat attack. There were efforts to harden electro-optical equipment, including sights and night-vision systems for the Marines, and laser eye-protection filters for goggles and binoculars. Laser systems were also investigated for remotely cutting holes and wires to disable electronics. Lethality work continued under funding from the Joint Technology Office for High-Energy Lasers to look at alternative wavelengths and pulse shapes in addition to modern target materials.[20]

Dahlgren scientists continued to investigate laser-damage thresholds for materials, components, and subsystems for a variety of laser technologies. Near the start of the 21st century,

commercial lasers based on pumping optical fibers with semiconductor lasers became common and more powerful. Dahlgren purchased the Navy's largest collection of fiber lasers in 2004 and began investigating ways to combine multiple beams into a laser weapon. These lasers have very high efficiencies, above 20 percent, and the fiber-optic output reduces the requirement for complex optical paths. In 2008, Dahlgren engineers demonstrated a laser capability to ignite spinning mortar rounds, and in 2009, engineers demonstrated the capability of fiber lasers in a shoot down of soft targets at China Lake, California.

Resurgence of Directed Energy

With the fall of the Soviet Union and a greatly altered threat, DoD funding (particularly technology funding) experienced an overall decline in the late 1980s and early 1990s. This caused Navy managers to emphasize near-term, lower risk, evolutionary concepts. The Pulsed Power Technology Program and the Navy's Charged Particle Beam Program both came to an end. Investigations into HPM weapons declined as the difficulty of burnout of military electronics—particularly analog components—became apparent. Problems with propagation and cost caused the Navy to greatly reduce efforts on chemical lasers. With the cancellation of major programs, Dahlgren used internal funding in 1990 to keep a core technical capability together, which was necessary for the Center to remain in the mainstream of tactical DE and its associated technologies. Efforts continued in water breakdown, testing of contractor-developed pulsed-power components, and electric guns. New talent and technologies from universities were brought in to jump-start new projects. Tunable waveform generators using unique semiconductor materials were developed. These used bulk semiconductor material, fabricated in-house, that could be used as a fast switch controlled by laser light for both on and off operation. This allowed faster repetition rates and better triggering than could be done with small spark gaps, as well as the ability to create specific waveforms.[21] "Green" technologies were also investigated using nonthermal plasmas and spark-gap shock waves for cleaning and pollution reduction.[22] New types of particle detectors and magnetic field sensors were developed, and new methods of infrastructure protection were investigated.[23] Soft-kill weapons, both optical and HPM, continued to be studied. Short-pulse jamming of spread-spectrum systems was investigated, as well as beat-wave coupling and special waveforms.[24]

A number of trends led to a resurgence of DEWs by the end of the 20th century. The DoD trend in using digital electronics and off-the-shelf commercial technologies increased dramatically. The pace of change in electronics and computers changed rapidly, too. Most of these new electronic systems had never been tested for vulnerability, and there was a question of how much they would increase military vulnerability to RF or HPM attack. The reduced emphasis on nuclear EMP shielding meant more military electronics were not as well protected from RF attack. Consequently, interest in protecting U.S. military and civilian infrastructure increased, including systems in foreign countries. Moreover, with the increasing reliance on civilian infrastructure, such as power, communications, and emergency and industrial systems—all of which were controlled by digital electronics—the potential that an adversary could attack infrastructure systems to affect or divert military operations became an increasing concern. Following several major terrorist attacks during this time period, there was also concern about the impact of an RF attack on airport towers, financial systems, alarm systems, and industrial plants. Human factors—such as a state of confusion experienced by humans—also played an important part in determining the overall effects of an RF attack.

The asymmetric threat—where large numbers of cheap weapons in a swarm attack could overrun a few sophisticated weapons—caused more concern. As the asymmetric threat to the surface Navy pushed the limits of conventional defensive systems, DE—with it speed-of-light propagation, soft-kill potential, and cheap rounds—offered tactical advantages, either as an adjunct to conventional systems or as stand-alone systems. Additionally, there was an increased emphasis on nonlethal, precise accuracy and graduated effects that could be used. Moreover, the idea that future battles would be fought together with civilians and friendly forces on the battlefield increased the importance of low collateral damage and antimateriel attacks.

The Joint Program Office for Special Technology Countermeasures (JPO/STC), located at Dahlgren, began efforts concerning the vulnerability of new digital systems to RF attack. The program also established a DoD-wide database of vulnerability data, source designs, and RF-effects information—bringing together much of the information collected by the services over the years. The program looked at the protection of modern digital infrastructure systems and funded a facility constructed in 1992 to test large-scale electromagnetic vulnerabilities to various methods of attack.

In the late 1990s and early 2000s, Dahlgren initiated programs regarding the potential for RF attack using nonkinetic disruption, with minimal collateral damage. Capital investment funds were used to construct a test facility for this effort in 1998. Dahlgren developed RF payloads for remotely piloted vehicles and demonstrated their effectiveness in field tests in 1999, and in similar tests in 2007. The successful completion of Project Guillotine was DoD's first demonstration of this type of HPM technology. As the need for statistical vulnerability to commercial digital systems became apparent, Dahlgren constructed instrumented test facilities in 1999 and 2002. Two multistory buildings could be reconfigured to reflect different types of building construction and electromagnetic shielding. Large complexes of electronics, computer networks, server systems, telephone systems, security systems, and various types of digital industrial controls could be assembled, instrumented and exposed to attack from an external device or technique. This program-funded complex—called the Maginot Open Air Test Site (MOATS) facility—continues to be used to test target systems, as well as a variety of RF weapon technologies developed internally and by external and international organizations. A picture of the MOATS facility is shown in Figure 11.

As the need for additional DE laboratory space and testing capabilities became apparent, Dahlgren applied for military construction funds, and in 2008, constructed the Naval Directed Energy Center (NDEC), with access to Dahlgren's overwater test range. Other construction funds were used to construct a remote facility at the Pumpkin Neck Explosive Test Range to serve as a laser backstop and measurement facility, as well as an explosive-test staging area. These facilities already have been used to develop and test fiber lasers against modern threat targets. Construction is currently underway to build an expansion of the NDEC and a 120-m laser test laboratory building using an existing tunnel structure. This collection of facilities represents very important capabilities to develop and test future DE systems.

Conclusion

For over 40 years, the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) has been a leader in developing DE devices, pulsed-power systems, and electric weapons. Its people have contributed many publications and patents, and set world records. DEWs tend to be complex and technically challenging to build. Regardless, these weapons offer important, powerful advantages, such as:

- Deep Magazines
- Cheap Rounds
- Fast Targeting
- Variable Lethality
- Pinpoint Targeting

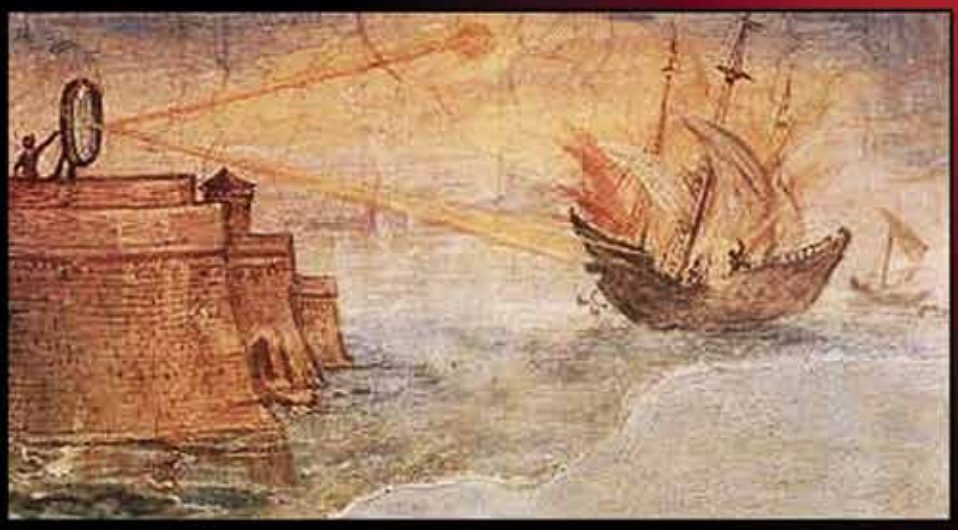
As a result of NSWCDD's leadership, persistent scientific initiatives, and leading-edge engineering

Figure 11. MOATS Facility Undergoing Testing with an RF Weapon (on right)

over the years, naval warfighters will increasingly find themselves turning to DEWs when dealing with situations spanning the spectrum of conflict.

References

1. Moran, S.L., "High Repetition Rate L-C Oscillator," *IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices*, Vol. ED-26 No. 10, October 1979.
2. Fitch, R.A. and Howell, V.T.S., "Novel Principle of Transient High-Voltage Generation," *Proceedings IEEE*, Vol. III, April 1964.
3. Ramrus, A. and Rose F., "High-Voltage Spiral Generators," 1*st International Pulsed Power Conference*, Lubbock Texas, pIIIC9, November 1976.
4. Landecker, K.; Skatterbol, L.V. and Gowdie, D.R., "Single Spark Ring Transmitter," *Proc. IEEE*, Vol. 59, No. 7, July 1971, pp. 1082–1090.
5. Erickson, D.J.; Fowler, C.M. and Caird, R., *EM Radiation from an Explosive Generator System Coupled to a Large Antenna*, Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory Report M-6-258, March 1978.
6. Fowler C.M. and Brooks, M.L., *Explosive Flux Compression Devices Project*, ARPA Order No. 2161, Semiannual Technical Report, 1 March 1972–31 August 1972.
7. Zahn, M.; Ohki, Y.; Fenneman, D.; Gripshover, R. and Gehman, V., "Dielectric Properties of Water and Water/Glycol Mixtures for Use in Pulsed Power System Design," *Proceedings of the IEEE*, September 1986, pp. 1182–1221.
8. Gehman, Jr., V.H.; Gripshover, R.J.; Berger, T.L.; Bowen, S.P. and Zia, R.K.P., "Effects of Filtration on the Impulse Breakdown Strength of High-Purity Water," *IEEE 1995 Tenth International Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, New Mexico, 10–13 July 1995.
9. Moran, S.L., *Pulsed-Power Technology Program: Accomplishments in Switching*, NAVSWC Tech Note TN-89-259, 1990.
10. Berger, T.L.; Gehman, Jr., V.H.; Lindberg, D.D. and Gripshover, R.J., "A 2.5 Gigawatt Liquid Dielectric Coaxial Pulse Forming Line," *Proceedings of the 6th IEEE International Pulsed Power Conference*, Arlington, Virginia, 29–30 June and 1 July 1987.
11. Bernardes, J.S., "A High Power Fast Response Switch Testing System," *7th IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, June 1989.
12. Moran, S.L. and Hutcherson, R.K., *High-PRF High-Current Switch*, U.S. Patent No. 4,912,396, 27 March 1990.
13. Moran, S.L. and Hardesty, L.H., "High-Repetition-Rate Hydrogen Spark Gap," *IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices*, Vol. 38, No.4, April 1991.
14. Rose, M.F. and Huddleston, C.M., *Pulsed Power and Directed Energy Technology*, 10th Anniversary Technical Symposium, NSWC MP 84-560, October 1984.
15. Moran, S.L., "Hydrogen Spark Gap for High-Repetition-Rate Compact Accelerators," *NSWCDD Technical Digest*, NSWCDD/MP-92/104, September 1992, pp. 126–139.
16. Bernardes, J.S. and Merryman, S.,"Parameter Analysis of a Single Stage Induction Mass Driver," *Proceedings of the Fifth IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Arlington, Virginia, June 1985, pp. 552–555.
17. Bernardes, J.S., "Muzzle Velocity Control with Electrothermal Guns," *Proceedings First Navy Independent Research/Independent Exploratory Development Symposium*, Laurel, Maryland, June 1988, Vol. 2, pp. 123–131.
18. Bernardes, J. S., "Focusing Induction Accelerator," *Proceedings of the Sixth IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Arlington, Virginia, June 1987, pp. 735–738.
19. Bernardes, J.S., *Sliding Breech-Block for Repetitive Electronic Ignition*, Patent Number: 5,233,902, 10 August 1993.
20. Kim, H.S. et al., "Effects of Chopping Laser Penetration of Metal Targets," *Applied Physics Letters*, 55 (8), 21 August 1989.
21. Stoudt, D.C. and Schoenbach, K.H., "The Electrical Characteristics of Semi-Insulating GaAs for High-Power Switches," *7th IEEE Pulsed Power Conference Proceedings*, June 1989.
22. Grothaus, M.G. et. al., "Gaseous Effluent Treatment using a Pulsed Corona Discharge," *Proceedings of 10th IEEE Pulsed Power Conference*, Albuquerque, New Mexico, July 1995.
23. Gripshover, R.J. et. al., *Power Frequency Magnetic Field Detection Systems*, Patent No. 6,483,309, 19 November 2002.
24. *Spread Spectrum Countermeasures Final Report*, E-Systems, Inc., Melpar Division under NSWC contract # N68786-82-C-0109.



History of Laser Weapon Research

By Melissa Olson

The idea of using light as a weapon can be traced back to Hippocrates, commander of the Greek forces in 212 B.C. His forces supposedly set fire to the sails of the Roman fleet by focusing sunlight with mirrors. Weapons systems based on lasers and "ray guns," long a staple of science fiction, have captured the imagination of people everywhere. But with steady progress toward the development of lasers in the last 40 years, viable, state-of-the-art laser weapon systems have now become a reality.

The production of lasers in the modern scientific world is fairly new. The first laser was developed in the 1960s and represented the beginning of a drastic change in how the military viewed warfare. The late 1970s and 1980s, too, marked a busy time period for developing lasers into possible weapon systems. All branches of the military and industry were striving to master high power levels, beam control, and adaptive optics. In 1999, the Department of Defense (DoD) formally recognized lasers as future weapons and began research and development (R&D). In 2000, the Joint Technology Office for High Energy Lasers was formed to bring all laser technologies together to develop a complete laser weapon system that could be used by the warfighter.

Electromagnetic Spectrum

The electromagnetic spectrum contains all the types of electromagnetic energy, including radio waves, microwaves, infrared, visible light, ultraviolet, and gamma rays. ***Laser*** is an acronym for "light amplification by stimulated emission of radiation." Light, therefore, is a type of electromagnetic radiation. Light is made up of tiny packets of energy called photons. The amount of energy is what determines the wavelength. Lasers are usually infrared (1 mm to 750 nm) and visible light (750- to 400-nm wavelength). Microwaves are mostly high-frequency radio waves (millimeters to centimeters), with wavelengths 10,000 times longer than lasers. Diffraction of any electromagnetic radiation beam is based on the wavelength and aperture size. For the same aperture size, lasers diffract 10,000 times less than microwaves. This allows the beam to reach farther ranges while maintaining a small spot size of concentrated energy on the target. Lasers are preferred in specific scenarios because of minimal diffraction. The electromagnetic spectrum is shown in Figure 1.

Laser Fundamentals

The quantum mechanical idea of stimulated emission of light was discovered by Albert Einstein in 1917 and is one of the fundamental ideas behind the laser. Einstein

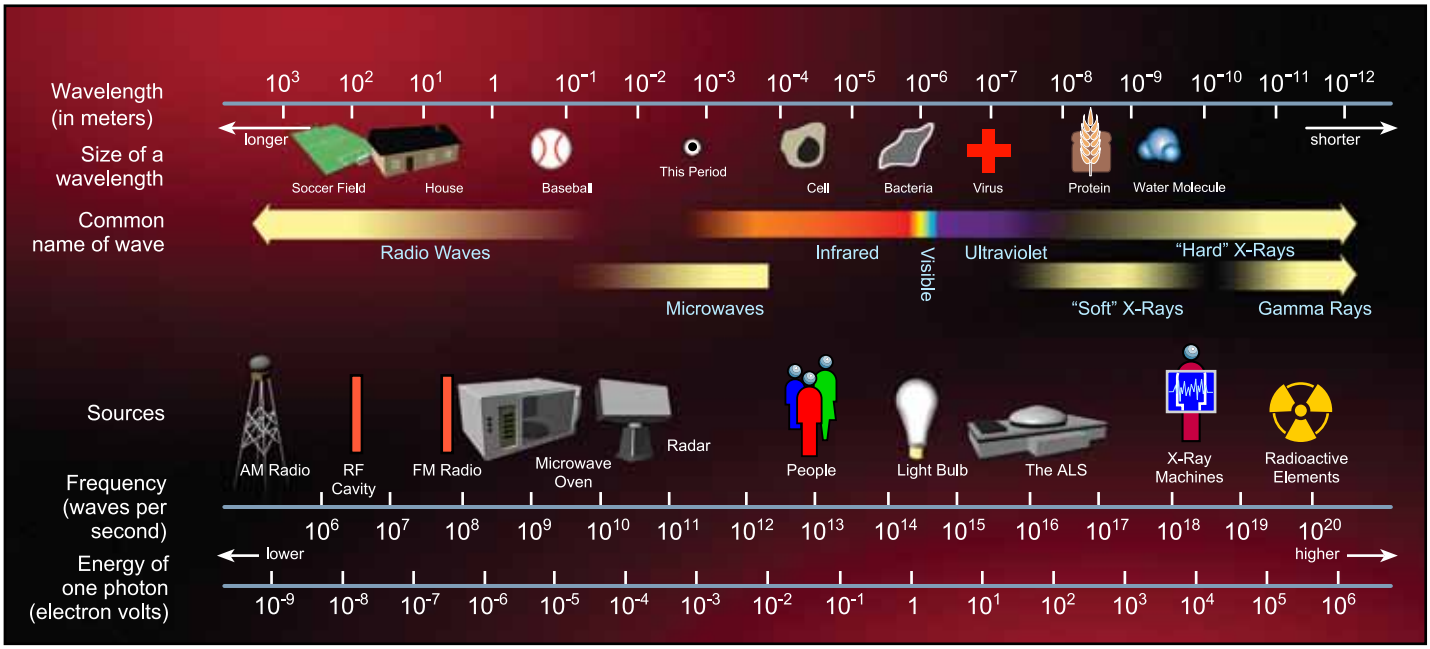


Figure 1. Electromagnetic Spectrum

theorized that when a photon interacts with an atom or molecule in an excited state, two photons are produced when the atom or molecule leaves the excited state. Population inversion occurs when the atoms or molecules are in the excited state. In order for molecules to come out of the normal "ground" state, a source of power must be introduced to the system energizing the atoms to the excited state. When many photons are passed through many excited atoms, more and more photons are produced. The photons are contained and reflected back and forth in a cavity, with mirrors usually on each end. The mirror on the output end is only partially reflective, allowing some photons to leak through, creating the laser beam.

The difference between an everyday light bulb and the light of a laser is temporal and spatial coherence. In a light bulb, the light emits photons equally in all directions. The light is random, out of phase, and multiwavelength. A laser emits coherent light, so photons travel in identical direction and phase. A laser is also monochromatic, i.e., light of one wavelength. Another significant difference is that laser light is highly collimated, which means the laser beam can travel long distances with minimum spreading.

The laser gain medium through which the photons travel to become amplified or magnified can vary. The source of power used to excite the medium, achieving population inversion, can be the result of a chemical reaction, an electric discharge, a flash lamp, another laser, or some other excitation mechanism. The type of the lasing medium determines the type of laser. The three categories in which lasers are usually classified are chemical, gas, and solid state. A laser can also be continuous wave (CW) or pulsed. Each type of laser produces a specific wavelength of radiation. It is important to note that different wavelengths of radiation interact with the atmosphere differently. A laser beam is either scattered or absorbed by air molecules, water vapor, or dust. Longer wavelengths scatter less and are absorbed more than shorter wavelengths; our sky is blue because the shorter blue wavelengths of light are scattered more than the longer wavelengths.[1] Gamma rays are so highly absorbed that they cannot propagate more than a few feet in the air. Thus, some laser wavelengths are scattered or absorbed more than others. This makes laser wavelengths with minimum absorption better for use as directed-energy weapons since they propagate through the atmosphere better than others. For example, the carbon-dioxide (CO_2) laser is strongly absorbed by water vapor, so any use near the ocean will be negatively affected. Near-infrared and infrared lasers have shorter wavelengths with negligible absorbance. The optimal laser choice, therefore, would be a wavelength-tunable laser that could vary depending on the atmospheric conditions, such as the free-electron laser (FEL).

Lasers have affected almost every type of modern technology. Most laser technologies use low

powers and were mastered very quickly. They are used in many everyday appliances, such as scanning/inventory devices, surgery/medicine, hair removal, presentation pointers, law enforcement, ranging and sighting devices, welding applications, and much more. Using a laser as a weapon has many advantages. For example, a laser:

- Is unaffected by gravity
- Causes minimal collateral damage
- Travels at the speed of light
- Can precisely reach far distances
- Is capable of causing a specific, predetermined amount of damage to targets

The theory behind these capabilities makes the laser weapon a prime choice in multiple engagement scenarios. However, developing lasers with higher powers to use as a weapon has proven more difficult than first considered.

Military Laser History and Laser Types

Generally, a laser weapon is any laser used against the enemy with more than 50 kW to megawatts of power. This is much greater power than commercial lasers. Accordingly, they have greater support needs, including:

- Environmental and personnel safety
- Mirror coatings
- Chilling requirements
- Power requirements
- Laser fuel storage
- Alignment and tracking requirements

In 1960, the very first laser (a ruby laser) was built, producing minimal power. This event was followed by many other laser technology developments. The first chemical laser, hydrogen fluoride (HF), was built in 1965, producing 1 kW. It was then that DoD became interested in researching and developing a more powerful laser for weapon applications. Subsequently, in 1968, the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) Baseline Demonstration Laser produced 100 kW, and the Navy-ARPA Chemical Laser (NACL) produced 250 kW in 1975. The very first laser is depicted in Figure 2.

Solid-State Lasers (SSLs)

An SSL uses a solid lasing medium, such as a rod made up of glass or crystal, or a gem, like the ruby laser. Along with the rod or host material is an active material, such as chromium, neodymium, erbium, holmium, or titanium. Chromium is the active material used in ruby lasers. Neodymium is the active material in the most widespread applications. A flash lamp, arc lamp, or another laser carries out the optical cavity pumping to achieve population inversion and stimulate the laser beam. The Neodymium Yttrium-aluminum garnet (Nd:YAG) laser is a popular SSL. It operates at a 1064.5-nm wavelength and can be pulsed wave or CW. A great advantage of these lasers is that the wavelength and pulse duration can be varied considerably.[1] The power level can reach up to megawatts when using Q-switching to achieve

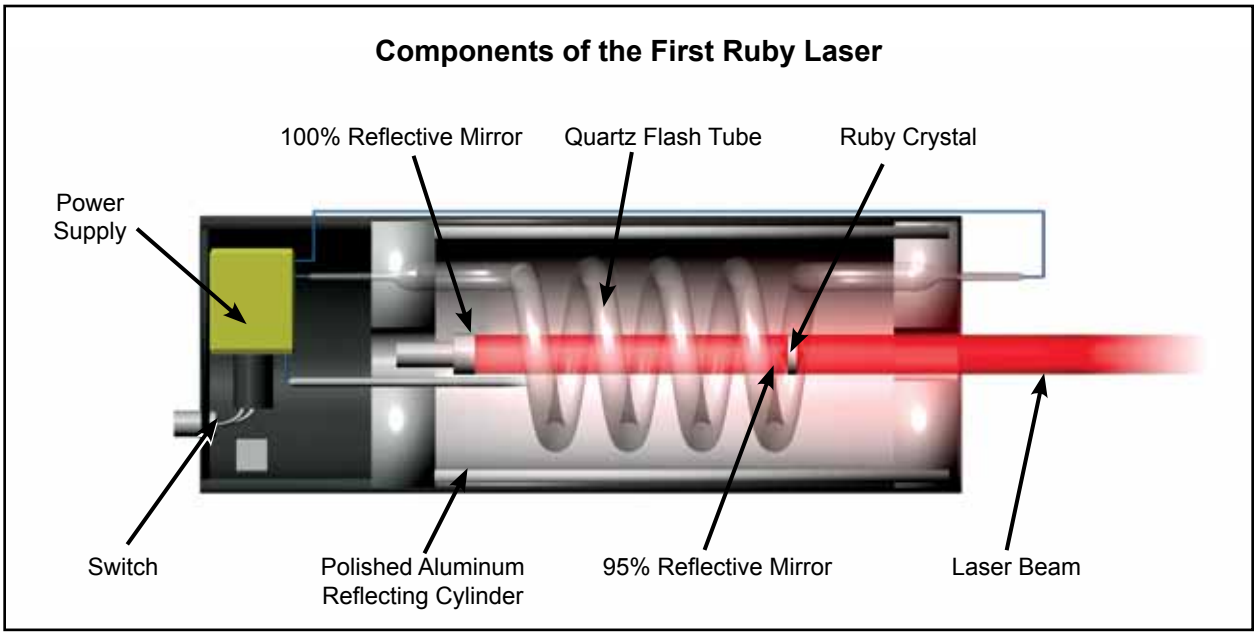


Figure 2. First Ruby Laser Developed in 1960 by Research Physicist Theodore H. Maiman

short pulse lengths. The various interactions with the laser and different crystalline materials can double the electromagnetic frequency, which will halve the wavelength, bringing the laser beam into the visible range, 532 nm (green). The wavelength can be further divided down three or four times, making this laser range from the near-infrared to the ultraviolet wavelength. These lasers are commonly used for rangefinders and target designators. Other advantages of these lasers are that they can be made very small, rugged, cheap, and battery-powered. Characteristics of SSLs are shown in Table 1.

Chemical Lasers

A chemical laser uses chemical reaction to create population inversion in the lasing medium. One example is the Mid-Infrared Advanced Chemical Laser (MIRACL) developed in the mid-1980s. The MIRACL is a continuous-wave, mid-infrared (3.8-μ) laser. Its operation is similar to a rocket engine in which a fuel (ethylene, C2H4) is burned with an oxidizer (nitrogen trifluoride, NF3).[2] Free, excited fluorine atoms are among the combustion products. Just downstream from the combustor, deuterium and helium are injected into the exhaust. Deuterium (U) combines with the excited fluorine to create excited deuterium fluoride (DF) molecules, while the helium stabilizes the reaction and controls the temperature.[2] The laser's resonator mirrors are wrapped around the excited exhaust gas, and optical energy is extracted. The cavity is actively cooled and can be run until the fuel supply is exhausted. The laser's megawatt-class output power can be varied over a wide range by altering the fuel flow rates and mixture. The laser beam in the resonator is approximately 21-cm high and 3-cm wide. Beam-shaping optics are used to produce a 14- × 14-cm (5.5- × 5.5-inch) square, which is then propagated through the rest of the beam train. Diagnostics for evaluating the beam shape, absolute power, and intensity profile are used on each firing of the laser. The beam can be directed to a number of different test areas or to the SEA LITE beam director.[2] The DF Chemical Laser (MIRACL) and the Sea Lite Beam are shown in Figure 3.

The laser and beam director were integrated in the mid-1980s at the Army's High Energy Laser Systems Test Facility (HELSTF) at White Sands Missile Range, New Mexico. Following integration, extensive tests were conducted in the areas of:

- High-power optical components and beam-path conditioning
- Beam-control techniques
- High-power propagation
- Target damage and vulnerability
- Target lethality[3]

Tests supported by the MIRACL included:

- The high-power dynamic with flying drone (BQM-34)
- Conventional defense initiative with flying drone
- High-velocity target test with Vandal Missile
- High-altitude target tests with flying drone
- Missile and plume tests using the 1.5-m aperture
- Radiometrically calibrated images and spectral radiometry

These successful tests are what made many believe that MIRACL was the first and only successful laser weapon system developed by the Navy prior to the Navy Laser Weapon System (LaWS).[3]

Gas Lasers

Gas lasers are a type of chemical laser that uses a pure gas or gas mixture to produce a beam. The typical gas laser contains a tube with mirrors on each end. One end transmits the beam out of the cavity. Most gas lasers use electron-collision pumping, with electric current passing through the gas. Some use optical pumping with flash lamps. The helium

Table 1. Characteristics of Solid-State Lasers

Name	Wavelength (nm)	Typical Power	Typical Operation
Alexandrite	700-830	5 watts	Pulsed/CW tunable
Erbium	850/1230/1540/1730/2900	8 watts	Pulsed
Holmium: glass	1950	milliwatts	Pulsed
Neodymium	1064/1123/1318/1370	megawatts	Pulsed
Neodymium: glass	1060	megawatts	Pulsed
Neodymium: YAG	1064.5	megawatts	Pulsed/CW
Ruby	694.3	10–15 watts	Pulsed
Titanium-sapphire	660–1060	15 watts	Pulsed/CW tunable

DF Chemical Laser (MIRACL)

Sea Lite Beam

Figure 3. DF Chemical Laser (MIRACL) and Sea Lite Beam

neon (HeNe) laser is a very well-known gas laser. It produces a bright red, continuous beam of low power. It is used for many applications such as scanning, alignment, measurement, and stabilization devices. University students use them in optical training laboratories. Many larger lasers contain a HeNe inside the beam path, as well to verify beam alignment. HeNe lasers are fairly cheap and very rugged. They can work continuously for thousands of hours.

CO_2 lasers are in the gas family. These lasers were the earliest, truly high-power lasers and have been among the most crucial lasers used in R&D for high-energy laser (HEL) weapons. In industry, the more powerful CO_2 lasers are used for welding, drilling, and cutting. There are many different types of CO_2 lasers that vary in pumping design. CO_2 lasers work by burning a hydrocarbon fuel (like kerosene or methane) in oxygen or nitrous oxide. The hot gas flows through a comb of nozzles, expands quickly, and achieves population inversion. The gas then flows through an optical resonator at supersonic speeds, resulting in stimulated emission and a laser beam.[4]

CO_2 lasers have been researched for use as nonlethal weapons. The wavelength produced by a CO_2 laser is also absorbed by glass. For example, the beam does not penetrate a windshield. Thus, shooting a CO_2 laser at a vehicle's windshield could deter a threat by damaging the windshield or by causing a dazzling effect to reduce the visibility of the driver, while not reaching the driver at all.

The gas dynamic laser (GDL) is a CO_2 laser based on differences in relaxation velocities of molecular vibrational states. The laser medium's gas has properties such that an energetically lower vibrational state relaxes faster than a higher vibrational state; thus, a population inversion is achieved in a particular time. A GDL is shown in Figure 4. Characteristics of chemical and gas lasers are identified in Table 2.

Fiber Lasers

Modern fiber lasers are considered SSLs. They are powered by electricity, making them highly mobile and supportable on the battlefield. Fiber lasers use optical fibers as the gain media. In most cases, the gain medium is a fiber doped with rare earth elements—such as erbium (Er3+), neodymium (Nd3+), ytterbium (Yb3+), thulium (Tm3+), or praseodymium (Pr3+)—and one or several laser diodes are used for pumping. Optical fibers have been used in industry, specifically for telecommunications to transport information via light. With developing technology, optical fibers have become high-energy, powerful laser energy sources. Fiber lasers have proven to have much benefit over traditional SSLs. They are rugged and do not require a clean room to operate or maintain, as most other laser systems do. They also are extremely efficient; however, they cannot operate well in all weather conditions. One example is the IPG CW fiber lasers, which produce moderate beam quality, causing damage to materials and components through thermal heating and burn-through. The Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) purchased eight commercially available 5.5-kW IPG lasers, where two multimode (seven fibers) lasers are housed per cabinet. This type of laser is easy to mount due to the flexible fibers. The IPG CW Fiber Laser is shown in Figure 5.

Miscellaneous Lasers

There are other types of lasers that do not necessarily fit into the chemical or solid-state categories. These include semiconductor lasers, used in:

- Television
- Radios
- CD Players
- Telecommunications
- Dye Lasers
- Medicine
- Spectroscopy
- Astronomy

There also are the FELs mentioned previously. The FEL is a completely different breed of laser.

Figure 4. A laser engineer inspects a gas dynamic laser after installation aboard an NKC-135 airborne laser laboratory.

Table 2. Characteristics of Chemical/Gas Lasers

Name	Wavelength (nm)	Typical Power	Typical Operation
Helium-Neon	543/632.8	.0001–.001 watts	CW
Krypton	350–647	.0001–.05 watts	CW
Argon	350–514.5	.001–6.0 watts	CW
Xenon fluoride (excimer)	351	.001–20 watts	CW
Argon fluoride (excimer)	193	.05–30 watts	Pulsed
Krypton fluoride (excimer)	249	7–100 watts	Pulsed
Deuterium fluoride (chemical)	3,000–4,200	.01–100 megawatts	Pulsed/CW
Hydrogen fluoride (chemical)	2,600–3,000	.01–150 megawatts	Pulsed/CW
Carbon dioxide	9,000–12,000	.1–15,000 megawatts	Pulsed/CW
GaAlAs (semiconductor)	750–900	10–4,000 milliwatts	Pulsed

Figure 5. IPG CW Fiber Laser System

It uses electrons to create photons instead of some type of matter. The electrons are produced, collected, and directed to flow at very high speeds. To excite the electrons, they are passed through a "wiggler," i.e., a series of magnets positioned in such a way that electromagnetic radiation (light) is produced when the electrons release photons. The significant feature of the FEL is that the wavelength can be controlled, depending on the magnet positions and the speed of electrons. This versatility makes the FEL particularly appealing. However, the footprint of the FEL system is too large to transform into any ideal defense weapon. The Jefferson Laboratory in Newport News, Virginia, has an FEL and continues to maintain and test its capabilities and effects. This laser was new to the military in the late 1990s and received funding to optimize its capabilities and integrate as a defense weapon. Although great progress has been made, the required footprint could be much larger than desired. Consequently, some interest in the FEL has shifted to other HEL sources.

Many scientists foresee the probability of using the laser as a global weapon. This possibility is proven through basic laws of physics. Actually implementing such a system, however, can be more difficult. The global weapon concept uses a base laser with optics and is strategically positioned in space to be able to direct its beam multiple places on Earth at the speed of light with maximum power levels. This idea faces significant problems, including appropriate power levels, optics to handle such levels, propagation issues, and the ethical measures behind any global weapon. Still, the idea presents interesting possibilities.

Laser Weapon Development

The following paragraphs highlight some of the laser weapons that have been successfully developed over the last 40 years.

Baseline Demonstrator Laser (BDL) Hydrogen Fluoride (HF)

In 1973, TRW Inc. produced the world's first high-energy chemical laser, the Baseline Demonstration Laser, for DoD. After that, TRW Inc. produced and demonstrated six more HELs, including the MIRACL (1985) and Alpha (2000), the nation's only megawatt-class chemical lasers.

Navy-ARPA Chemical Laser (NACL) HF

The NACL was mated with the Navy Pointer Tracker at TRW Inc.'s San Juan Capistrano, California, facilities in the 1975–1978 time frame. This was the Navy's initial, integrated HEL system test bed and was used to provide the first demonstrated kill of an operational missile in 1978.

Alpha HF—Built for Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI) Space-Based Laser (SBL)

Alpha, an HF laser, was the baseline technology for the SBL readiness demonstration (SBLRD). In 1991, the Alpha laser demonstrated megawatt-class power levels similar to MIRACL, but in a low-pressure, space operation environment. Alpha demonstrated that multimegawatt, space-compatible lasers can be built and operated.

Tactical High-Energy Laser (THEL)

The THEL is a DF chemical laser developed by the Army. In 2000 and 2001, THEL shot down 28 Katyusha artillery rockets and 5 artillery shells. On 4 November 2002, THEL shot down an incoming artillery shell and a mobile version successfully completed testing. Subsequently, during a test conducted on 24 August 2004, the system successfully shot down multiple mortar rounds. These tests represented actual mortar threat scenarios in which both single mortar rounds and salvo were tested and intercepted. A photograph of THEL is shown in Figure 6.

Advanced Tactical Laser (ATL)

The ATL uses a closed-cycle, chemical oxygen-iodine laser (COIL) with beam control, which lases at a 1.315-μ wavelength. The ATL was developed to engage tactical targets from a moving platform at ranges of approximately 10 km. It can spot a 10-cm-wide beam on a distant target for up to 100 shots. This beam has enough power to slice through metal at a distance of 9 miles. The aircraft equipped with the ATL weapon system is shown in Figure 7.

A specially modified 46th Test Wing NC-130H aircraft equipped with the ATL weapon system fired its laser while flying over White Sands Missile Range, New Mexico, successfully hitting a target board located on the ground. Equipped with a chemical laser, a beam control system, sensors, and weapon-system consoles, the ATL is designed to damage, disable, or destroy targets with little or no collateral damage.

Airborne Laser (ABL) (CO_2) Chemical Oxygen

The ABL C-130H aircraft contains three laser beam systems: the powerful killing primary laser beam (ATL), a set of illuminating laser beams for infrared surveillance and high-speed target acquisition, and a beacon laser for a high-precision laser target tracking beam control system. The primary

Figure 6. Tactical High-Energy Laser (THEL)

Figure 7. 46th Test Wing NC-130H Aircraft Equipped with the ATL Weapon System

laser beam is generated by a megawatt COIL located at the rear of the fuselage. The high-power laser beam travels towards the front of the aircraft through a pipe. The pipe passes through a Station 1000 bulkhead/airlock, which separates the rear fuselage from the forward cabins. The high-power beam passes through the fine beam control system mounted on a vibration-isolated optical bench. Beam pointing is achieved with very fast, lightweight steering mirrors, which are tilted to follow the target missile. The ABL finally destroyed a target while in flight at White Sands Missile Range in August 2009. The 12,000-lb ABL locked onto an unspecified ground target and fired the laser, making the target disappear. Although it was successful at this demonstration, using the ABL in the fleet has fallen out of favor due to affordability and technology problems. The ABL is shown on an aircraft in Figure 8.

Joint High-Power Solid-State Laser (JHPSSL)

In hopes of accelerating SSL technology for military uses, work is being performed by the U.S. Army Space and Missile Defense Command (SMDC) and the Army Test and Engineering Center at White Sands Missile Range. The technology uses an electric laser diode to shoot light into 32 garnet crystal modules that combine to create "laser amplifier chains" producing 15 kW. By using seven chains and by combining multiple beams, they have reached 105 kW in the laboratory operating in a clean room. The program's ultimate goal is for a laser system to reach high powers outside a laboratory environment. Fielding such a delicate optical structure can present significant barriers for this laser system. Nonetheless, it will be a great accomplishment for a variety of force protection missions, such as shipboard defense against cruise missiles. The JHPSSL system is shown in Figure 9.

Navy Laser Weapon System (LaWS)

The Navy LaWS is the most recent, successful laser weapon. It uses an electric-fiber laser design, avoiding the problems that chemical lasers present. In the summer of 2009, the Naval Sea Systems Command (NAVSEA)—with support from NSWCDD—successfully tracked, engaged, and destroyed unmanned aerial vehicles (UAV)

Figure 8. Airborne Laser (ABL)

Figure 9. Joint High-Power Solid-State Laser (JHPSSL) System

in flight at the Naval Air Warfare Center, China Lake, California. A total of five targets were engaged and destroyed during the testing, which represented a first for the U.S. Navy. The laser was fired through a beam director on a Kineto Tracking Mount similar to the Sea Lite beam director. The system used fiber lasers in the configuration and has proven to be a rugged and dependable choice for the warfighter's needs. A photograph of LaWS is shown in Figure 10.

Laser weapon systems development in recent years has taken giant steps forward. Dedicated R&D has advanced the state of the art considerably. What was unimaginable only a few short years ago, today has become reality. Accordingly, given continued R&D, warfighters in the near term will have additional weapon options to choose from for dealing with a spectrum of threats and contingencies.

References

1. Beason, Doug Ph.D., *The E-Bomb: How America's New Directed Energy Weapons Will Change The Way Future Wars Will Be Fought*, Da Capo Press, 2005.
2. Pike John, *Mid-Infrared Advanced Chemical Laser (MIRACL)*, FAS Space Policy Project, Military Space Programs, March 1998, http://www.fas.org/spp/military/program/asat/miracl.htm
3. Albertine, John R., "History of Navy HEL Technology Development and Systems Testing," (Proceedings Paper), *Proc. SPIE*, Vol. 4632, Laser and Beam Control Technologies, Santanu Basu and James F. Riker, Eds., pp. 32–37.
4. Anderberg, Major General Bengt and Dr. Myron L. Wolbarsht, *Laser Weapons: The Dawn of a New Military Age*, Plenum Press, New York, 1992.

Figure 10. Navy Laser Weapon System (LaWS)

Laser Weapon System (LaWS) Adjunct to the Close-In Weapon System (CIWS)

By Robin Staton and Robert Pawlak

The Naval Sea Systems Command (NAVSEA) established the Navy Directed Energy Weapons Program Office in January 2002 and subsequently chartered the Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems Program Office (PMS 405) in July 2004.[1, 2] Its mission is to change the way the Navy fights in the 21st century by transitioning directed-energy and electric weapon technology, providing the warfighter with additional tools to fight today's and tomorrow's wars. In support of this mission, the Laser Weapon System (LaWS) was developed, which potentially adds a suite of tools for offensive and defensive operations.

The LaWS program is managed by PMS 405 in cooperation with the Program Executive Office Integrated Warfare Systems (PEO IWS), the Navy's Close-In Weapon System (CIWS) manager. A multilaboratory/multicontractor organization led by the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD), has been executing the program since March 2007. The potential advantages of a lethal, precise, speed-of-light weapon are numerous and have been recognized for many years. However, even in light of these advantages, there are realities that need to be considered for any program to succeed to the point that an actual system is placed in the hands of the warfighters.

The LaWS system offers viable solutions for an important subset of threats while fitting into acceptable size and weight constraints. In addition, since LaWS is a fully electric laser, the operation of the system does not require the handling and storage of hazardous chemicals, such as hydrogen fluoride. As will be discussed later, due to the incorporation of high levels of commercial off-the-shelf (COTS) technology, the LaWS system also has advantages for topside design, logistic supportability, and cost. Thus, LaWS could enable the Navy to address adverse cost-exchange situations, which can occur when engaging proliferated inexpensive threats such as unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs).

Background

Based on mission analysis work conducted prior to the LaWS program and additional work done as part of the program, it became clear that a number of factors require careful consideration. First, a high-power laser is not likely to replace anything on a ship in the next 5 years. For a new system to be added to a ship, a high-power laser must supplement current capabilities or provide new capabilities that clearly justify its addition. Second, because a laser provides such a diverse set of capabilities, conventional air-to-air warfare (AAW) models—such as the Fleet AAW Model for Comparison of Tactical Systems (FACTS), Antiair Warfare Simulation (AAWSIM), and Extended Air Defense Simulation (EADSIM), as well as other existing AAW analysis approaches—are not well suited for showcasing current or near-term laser-weapon capabilities. While they can (and have) been used for laser-weapon analysis, their application to a megawatt-class laser that could "instantly" destroy boats or cruise missiles (akin to missile engagements) is a more straightforward application of the existing models and techniques.

In November 1995, the Chief of Naval Operations requested that the National Research Council initiate, through its Naval Studies Board, a thorough examination of the impact of advancing technology on the form and capability of the naval forces to the year 2035. A major observation of the report is quoted below:

> Numerous laboratory and field-test versions of laser weapons have been developed and demonstrated. They have worked as expected and demonstrated suitable lethality against their intended targets. The primary factors that have inhibited the transition of the technology into deployed systems are size and weight. Generally, the conceptual designs of laser weapons that are scaled for combat effectiveness are too large to be appealing to users; conversely, weapons that are sized for platform convenience generally lack convincing lethality.[3]

Subsequently, an August 2006 U.S. Air Force (USAF) Scientific Advisory Board Study examined the increasing threat posed by UAVs in some detail. Key conclusions included:

> No single system can completely address the UAV threat. A single sensor solution is inadequate because of the size and speed challenges presented by small UAVs. A single-weapon-layer solution fails to provide for adaptability to multiple scenarios or adequate probability of kill.

Key recommendations of the USAF Advisory Scientific Board Study included:

> Develop and field longer-term upgrades to counter increased UAV threats. They include:…a small, multimission air/air and air/ground weapon; and directed-energy air defense weaponry.[4]

In addition to the USAF Scientific Advisory Board study, a 2007 OPNAV Deep Blue Study noted the potential advantage of nonkinetic defeat options and recommended that the Navy accelerate development of nonkinetic systems to include high-energy lasers (HELs).[5]

The laser power levels likely to be available in the near term, within reasonable size and cost, are in the neighborhood of 100 kW of radiated power. While this power level is not adequate to engage certain threats, such as cruise missiles or tactical ballistic missiles at tactically useful ranges, there is still a wide spectrum of threats that could be engaged at ranges that are comparable to many current ship-defense weapons, including minor-caliber guns and small missiles. The spectrum of threats includes:

- UAVs
- Missile Seekers
- Intelligence, Surveillance, and Reconnaissance Systems
- Rockets
- Man-Portable Air-Defense Systems (MANPADS)
- Mortar Rounds
- Floating Mines
- Artillery Rounds

LaWS on CIWS

The Mk 15 Phalanx CIWS can often detect, track, and (sometimes) identify potential threats at ranges well outside the effective range of the 20mm gun. These functions are accomplished using the search/track radar system and the Phalanx Thermal Imager (PTI). When added to the Phalanx mount and pointed in the same direction as the gun (see Figure 1), a laser weapon could potentially add a number of useful functions and capabilities to the mount, but technical challenges must be overcome. Preliminary analyses of the mechanical characteristics of the mount suggest that the additional weight that could be added to the mount must be kept under approximately 1200–1500 lb. Additionally, it is highly desirable that the addition of the laser weapon not substantially affect the train/elevation operation of the mount in angle, peak velocity, or acceleration. Consequently, use of rapidly evolving fiber laser technology appears to be the only currently foreseeable path to adding significant laser energy directly to the mount within these constraints.

One major driver in the genesis of the LaWS system was the availability of relatively low-cost COTS fiber-optic lasers. Because these fibers are flexible, they obviate the need for an expensive coudé path system (an optical mirror/lens assembly that turns radiation 90° and may also support rotation of the beam director), thus allowing the use of low-cost mount technology, as well as the retrofitting of the system on existing mounts. The last factor is extremely important because of the scarcity of topside real estate on today's ships. These fiber-optic lasers do have limitations in terms of power, although power levels are growing with advancing technology. The reality today is that, in order to get adequate lethality from a system based on this technology, the use of a beam-combining apparatus utilizing several individual fibers is necessary. (Figure 2 depicts combining multiple fibers in the same beam director.) Furthermore, a smaller beam size is desirable since this drives power density up—increasing the performance required for the tracking and pointing elements of the system. Thus, a high-resolution fine track sensor is needed, as well as an appropriately robust line-of-sight control.

A Potential Suite of LaWS-Related Capabilities

Potential added capabilities that an adjunct LaWS could contribute to the total ship combat system are briefly outlined in the following subsections.

Figure 1. LaWS Mounted on CIWS

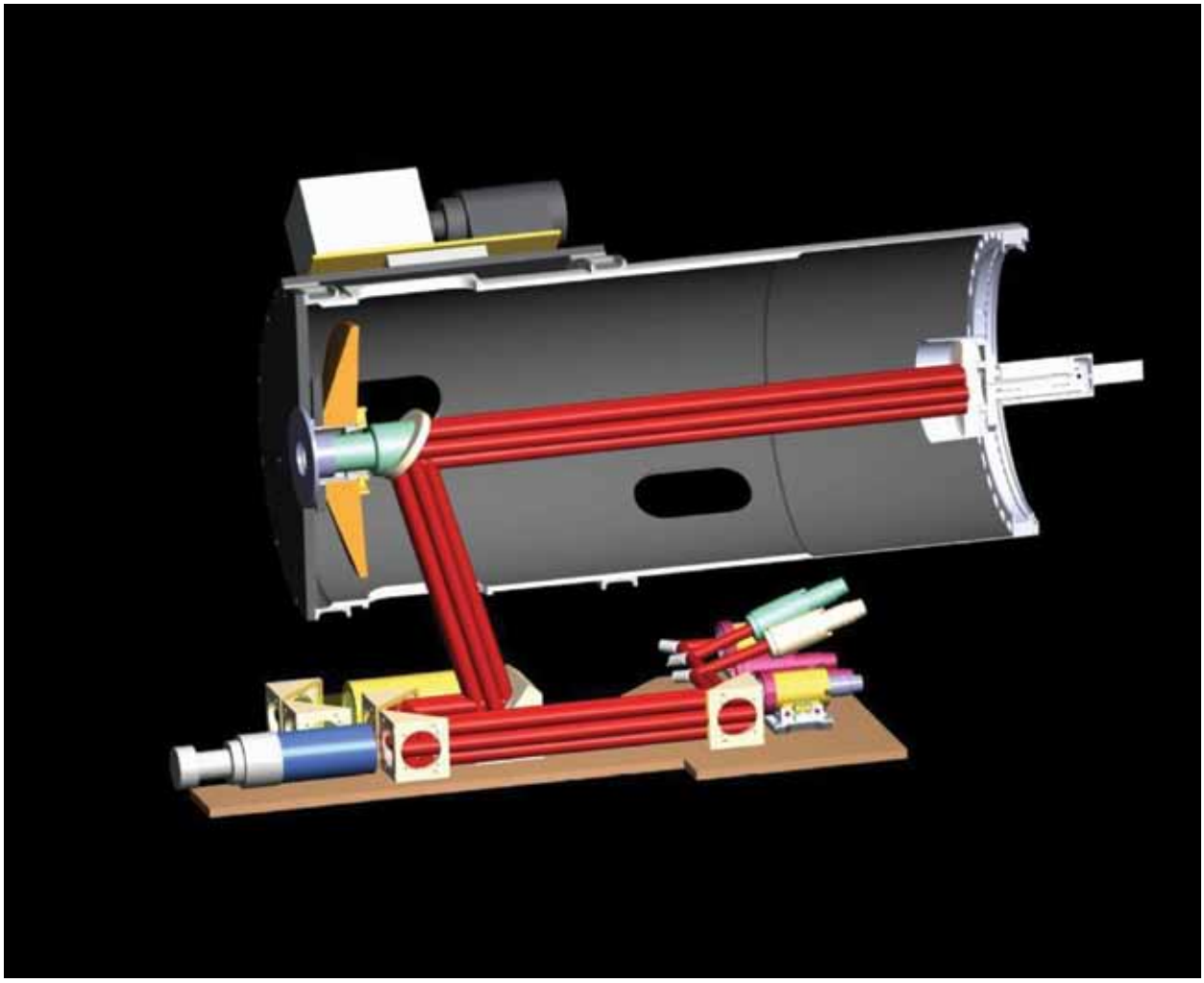


Figure 2. Cutaway View of the LaWS Beam Director

Target Identification, Tracking, and Intent Determination at Range

The optics that would be added for the laser to detect and track targets in support of a laser engagement would immediately contribute additional capabilities to the entire ship combat system even without operating the laser. A laser-gated illuminator, part of the tracking system, significantly increases the signal to the background level of tracked targets and provides good range resolution as well. The additional sensitivity and angle resolution provided by the LaWS optics would allow the identification, precision tracking, and "monitoring" (at high resolution) of potential threats or vehicles of interest at substantially greater ranges than could be achieved by the PTI alone. The Phalanx radar, or another source, would have to provide an initial, accurate cue to facilitate initial acquisition. Once acquired, the target could be examined and monitored with high resolution at range. This capability could make a substantial contribution to identification efforts—efforts to determine intent and potentially even to documenting target behavior to resolve issues with rules-of-engagement doctrine. It is widely recognized that rules-of-engagement issues, such as threat identification and intent determination, are among the most difficult problems faced by ship commanding officers.

Unambiguous Warning at Range

If a fraction of the laser energy is routed through a frequency-doubling crystal, an intense, visible beam can be projected to significant ranges to provide a clear, unambiguous warning that a potential target is about to be engaged unless an immediate change in behavior is observed. This feature also would have utility for dazzling aircraft, surface vehicle, or submarine sensors, and would provide exceptional long-range, unambiguous warning to boats or aircraft at night.

Sensor Destruction at Range

Many electro-optical (EO) sensors are quite susceptible to damage by laser energy in the fiber-laser band as is the case with infrared (IR) missile seekers with germanium optics. The frequency-doubling feature described in the previous paragraph also would be useful to ensure that a band-pass filter at a single frequency could not be applied as an effective countermeasure. The intent here would be to destroy the seeker or imager at ranges well beyond those achievable by the Phalanx 20mm gun. Other examples include intelligence, surveillance, reconnaissance, and targeting sensors on UAVs or unmanned surface vehicles (USVs).

IR Missile Assist at Range

Many targets of interest—including UAVs, USVs, and small boats—are somewhat "marginal" from a target-signature standpoint, particularly at the maximum range of existing IR guided missiles such as the FIM-92 Stinger, the FGM-148 Javelin, the RIM-116 RAM, and the AIM-9X Sidewinder. The CIWS laser adjunct could potentially "correct" this situation by laser heating target vehicles to enhance their signature to existing IR guided missiles. Note that this is NOT "conventional" semiactive-laser (SAL) guidance—the LaWS is not a coded illuminator, nor do the seekers in question rely on this coding. The IR missiles would be unmodified weapons taken from inventory. The LaWS adjunct would simply contribute laser energy that heats the target and enhances its signature for the missile. While, at the ranges envisioned, this laser heating alone would not be sufficient to "kill" the target, it could definitely heat the target. It should also be noted that the laser "illumination" could potentially be used to preferentially select a specific target from among a group of targets for engagement by a missile. It is expected that these engagements could occur at ranges of two to four times the effective Phalanx gun engagement ranges. Use of LaWS in this manner would be exactly analogous to the use of a SAL designator for a SAL guided missile, such as the AGM-114 Hellfire. It is expected that similar rules of engagement would apply.

Direct Target Destruction by Laser Heating

Some threats are known to be vulnerable to direct destruction by the application of laser energy for an appropriate period of time. The currently envisioned system would be able to destroy a subset of naval threats at ranges comparable to, and in some cases greater than, the ranges achieved with modern, stabilized guns using EO fire control systems and modern ammunition. In the case of a LaWS adjunct, the addition of the laser would open new options for a firing/engagement doctrine and would be expected to conserve CIWS rounds for use on threats that are not appropriate for this laser power level. While the laser is often quoted as having an "unlimited magazine," the true number of threats that can be engaged by the laser in any period of time is limited by the required illumination time and by the time required to evaluate a kill and transition to the next target. Thus, for particular target velocities and numbers, the "effective laser magazine" might be added to the CIWS magazine to increase the total number of targets engaged by the combined system.

LaWS Accomplishments

A government/industry team, led by government technical personnel, have achieved significant accomplishments since the start of the LaWS program in 2007; specifically, the team:

- Conducted mission analyses
- Developed threat lethality estimates
- Performed industry surveys for critical components and subsystems
- Performed extensive trade-off analyses
- Designed a prototype system
- Constructed the system—the prototype director and mount (see Figure 3)
- Performed numerous laboratory-based tests of subsystems and the complete prototype
- Validated system operation with a full-up field test at high power using BQM-147A UAV target drones

Additionally, the team was able to minimize the cost of the prototype by leveraging hardware that had already been developed or procured for other applications, including an L3-Brashear tracking mount, a 50-cm telescope, and high-performance IR sensors. Some components were commercially procured, such as the 5.4-kW fiber lasers. Figure 4 shows three laser cabinets, containing two lasers apiece, resulting in a total power output of 32.4 kW. Other components, such as the beam combiner and much of the system software required for operation and target tracking, had to be specifically designed, fabricated, and tested.

The LaWS program achieved a highly successful field test/demonstration in June 2009 when the prototype successfully engaged and destroyed five drone targets at tactically significant ranges at the China Lake, California, test range (see Figure 5).

Additional Work to be Done

Since the LaWS prototype sits on a dedicated gimbal, much additional work needs to be done

Figure 3. Photo of LaWS During Testing at the Naval Weapons Center, China Lake

Figure 4. IPG Laser Cabinets

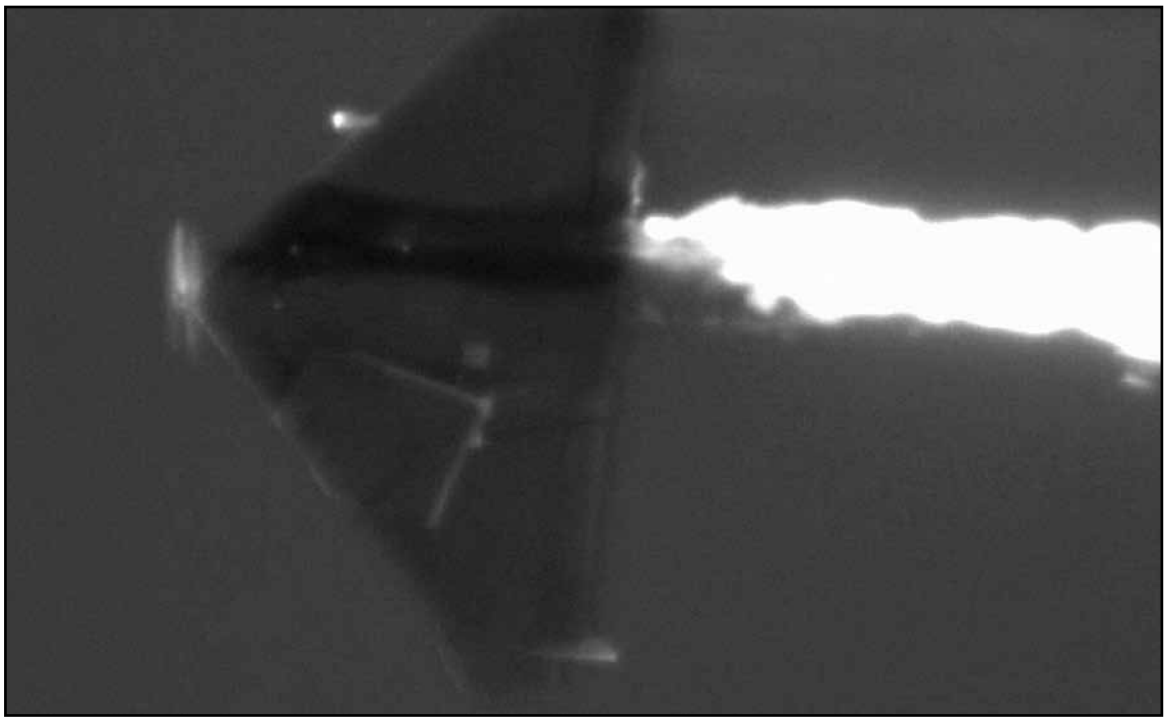


Figure 5. BQM-147A During LaWS Engagement

to place the weapon on the CIWS mount. The latter would require new control systems and optomechanical hardware for line-of-sight stabilization. Other aspects of the shipboard environment are also more stressful, and future mission areas may require an increasingly robust capability to deal with optical turbulence and the high-clutter environment of the ocean surface. Additional laser power might also be required. These modifications, depending on the level of capability desired, will require engineering modifications to the system. Engineering analysis and design to address these issues is currently underway at NSWCDD.

While the aforementioned engineering issues are important to address, there are additional technical issues that have yet to be analyzed. These issues are concerned with the potential utility of the system. Indeed, most of the detailed technical analyses and experiments performed thus far have focused on target destruction, with some effort expended on the issue of seeker damage/destruction. Developing credible lethality estimates for various potential threat targets is clearly very important, but one consequence of the lethality focus is that necessary, detailed, defendable technical analysis, analytic model development, and experiments have not been performed to explore the other functions/features that a CIWS Adjunct LaWS might provide to the overall ship combat system. Some of these contributions might become "routine" if the LaWS were available.

For example, a hard-kill engagement of a target by a Navy shipboard weapon is a relatively rare event, even during wartime conditions. On the other hand, ships in combat zones—and elsewhere—constantly have the problem of detecting potential threats, tracking them, identifying them, determining their intent, and providing warning. Thus, use of the LaWS system, at less than its full lethal potential, could become a daily, standard practice. It is still not clear how these potential benefits and capabilities could be measured or quantified to the satisfaction of key decision makers.

Likewise, other potential advantages of laser weapons—such as the potential for precision engagement, covert engagement, fire starting, graduated lethality, low cost per shot, and "unlimited"

magazine—have not been subjected to rigorous technical analysis for feasibility, utility, and practicality. These investigations need to be performed and are gradually being addressed within the LaWS program.

Although the Phalanx CIWS system is currently installed on a number of Navy surface warships—either a single mount or a double mount—there are still significant numbers of ships that do not have a Phalanx system. It is highly desirable to make LaWS potentially available to virtually any ship that could benefit from the enhanced capabilities.

While the technical issues associated with the addition of LaWS to the Phalanx CIWS will be somewhat different from those associated with adding a LaWS system to other weapon systems—or the provision of a "stand-alone" LaWS—they do not appear to be insurmountable. For example, a LaWS beam director might be added to the stabilized Mk 38 Mod 2 25mm gun or the Mk 46 Mod 2 30mm gun. A LaWS beam director might be added to (or even substituted for) the Mk 46 EO Sight on DDGs or added to the trainable RAM launcher. Other options may exist as well.

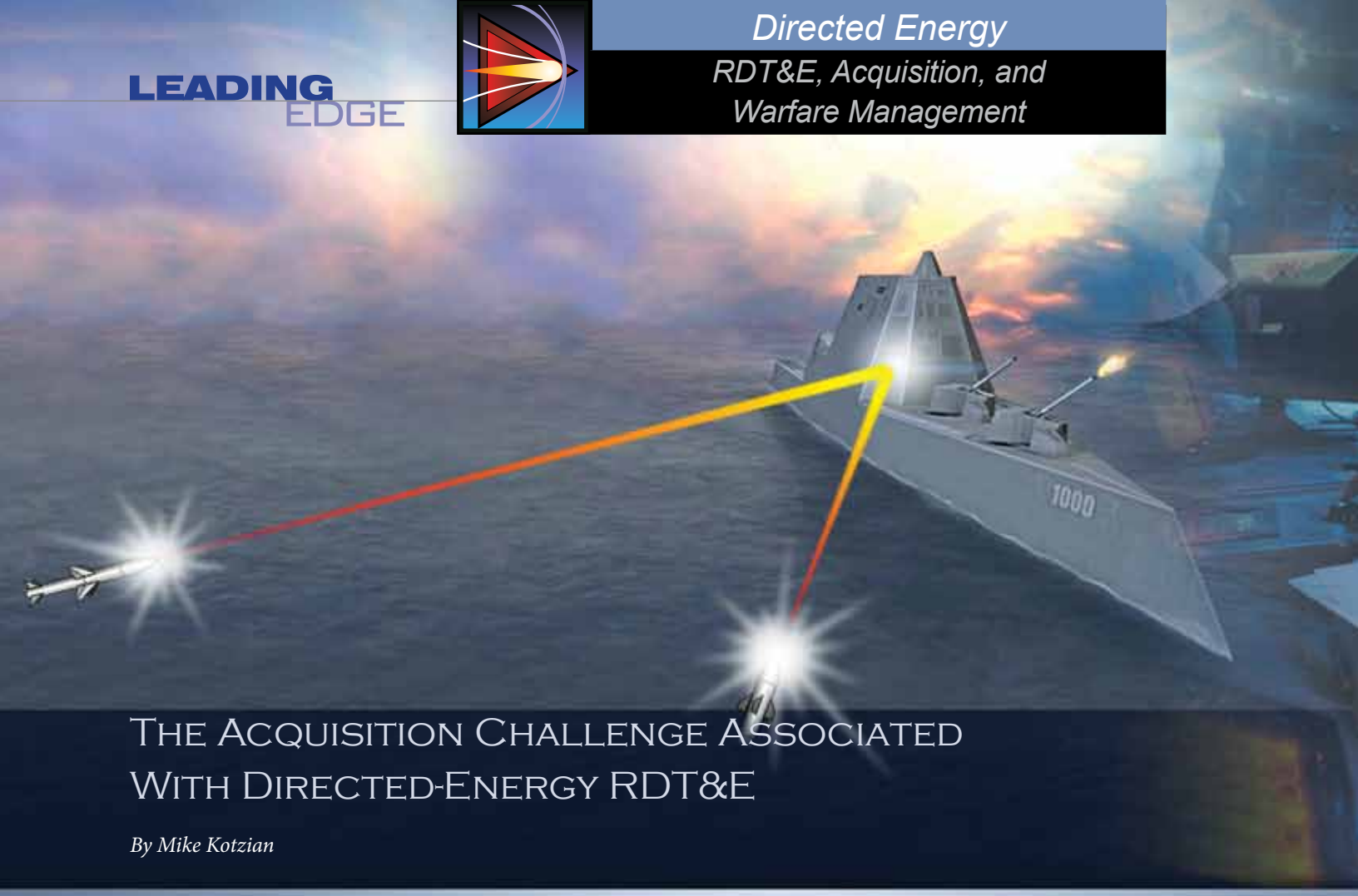
The issue of defending combat logistics force ships, joint sealift ships, and certain support vessels from attacks from small boats or UAVs is also relevant. These ships often have little or no installed defensive capabilities for potential terrorist or pirate threats, and expeditionary security detachments do not have decisive warning or engagement capability. In addition, there are severe limitations placed on concept of operations (CONOPS) and rules of engagement due to the limited objectives/limited means of the various missions.

A system such as LaWS could provide graduated lethality from warning to destruction. It also could provide additional applications to minimize risk to sea base platforms and enhance sea shield capabilities against nonstate threats. If acceptable rules of engagement can be established, the advantages of graduated lethality might be extended to ships in port or entering/exiting harbors.

While considerable additional work needs to be done to produce a tactical system, the LaWS program's recent demonstration of capability provides strong evidence that a useful, tactical system could be produced within reasonable cost, volume, weight, and power constraints to provide the warfighter with a suite of additional tools to fight today's and tomorrow's wars.

References

1. NAVSEA Notice 5400, Ser 09B/240, "Establishment of the Navy Directed Energy Weapons Program Office (PMS 405)," 4 January 2002.
2. NAVSEA Instruction 5400.101, Ser SEA 06/058, "Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems Program Office (PMS 405) Charter," 21 July 2004.
3. *Technology for the United States Navy and Marine Corps 2000–2035: Becoming a 21st-Century Force*, Naval Studies Board, National Research Council, National Academy Press, 1997, Volume 5: Weapons, Chapter 6, "Navy and Marine Corps Applications for Laser Weapons."
4. *Report on the Air Defense Against Unmanned Vehicles*, USAF Scientific Advisory Board, SAB-TR-06-01, August 2006.
5. "Counter Unmanned Aerial Systems (UAS)," *OPNAV Deep Blue Report 08-01*, August 2007.



The Acquisition Challenge Associated With Directed-Energy RDT&E

By Mike Kotzian

An already tense situation quickly escalated. Everyone within the combat information center of the Navy's newest all-electric ship suddenly realized that two surface-skimming, antiship missiles were bearing down on their destroyer. With less than 30 seconds to impact, the tactical warfare officer gave the order to fire. Seconds later, the first surface-skimming missile vanished from all tracking consoles. Another order to fire closely followed, and the second missile threat was also destroyed. Consequently, within a matter of 10 seconds from threat recognition to threat elimination, the Navy's newest all-electric ship was able to destroy two incoming threats by using one of the Navy's newest weapon systems—the free-electron laser.

Does this scenario of a Navy all-electric ship, employing a high-energy laser to shoot down enemy surface-skimming antiship missiles, sound like inevitable reality or unattainable science fiction? For scientists and engineers working on directed-energy systems for the Navy, the answer does not lie solely in the advanced technical challenges associated with developing directed-energy weapons. Rather, the answer also lies in how well scientists and engineers understand and adhere to the Department of Defense's (DoD's) Defense Acquisition Management System (DAMS) framework governing the development of new weapon systems.

Evolution of Defense Acquisition

The way in which DoD identifies needs and subsequently develops, tests, procures, and sustains weapon systems has evolved over time. Today's acquisition foundation can be traced back to the Packard Commission report in 1986, where many of this report's recommendations became part of the Goldwater-Nichols DoD Reorganization Act of 1986. This evolution continued along three tracks:

1. Requirements moving from threat-based to capability-based
2. The resource allocation system adding execution reviews with concurrent program and budget reviews

3. The acquisition process attempting to incorporate a more flexible and tailored process

These three tracks form the Defense Support System organizational structure: the Joint Capabilities Integration and Development System (JCIDS) process; the Planning, Programming, Budgeting, and Execution (PPBE) process; and the DAMS process, respectively. These three processes operate as "systems of systems" and are referred to as the "Big A" acquisition process shown in Figure 1.[1]

While all three of these phases hold their own level of importance, the major focus for scientists and engineers at research and development (R&D) facilities is the "Little a" acquisition process. It is this "Little a" acquisition process, where the rules and processes are found, that governs how DoD goes about developing a new materiel solution to a validated warfighter requirement. These rules and processes are codified within DoD Instruction 5000.02, *Operation of the Defense Acquisition System*, which was issued in December 2008.

The acquisition framework associated with DoD Instruction 5000.02 is the DAMS structure. This framework, shown in Figure 2, consists of numerous strategically placed milestones and major program reviews to ensure proper programmatic oversight.[2] Each of the milestones has specific

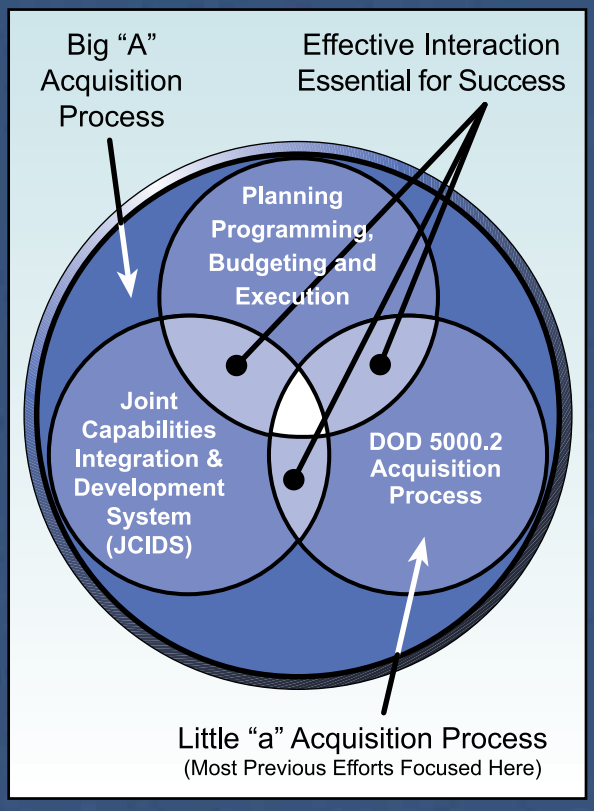


Figure 1. Defense Support System Organizational Structure

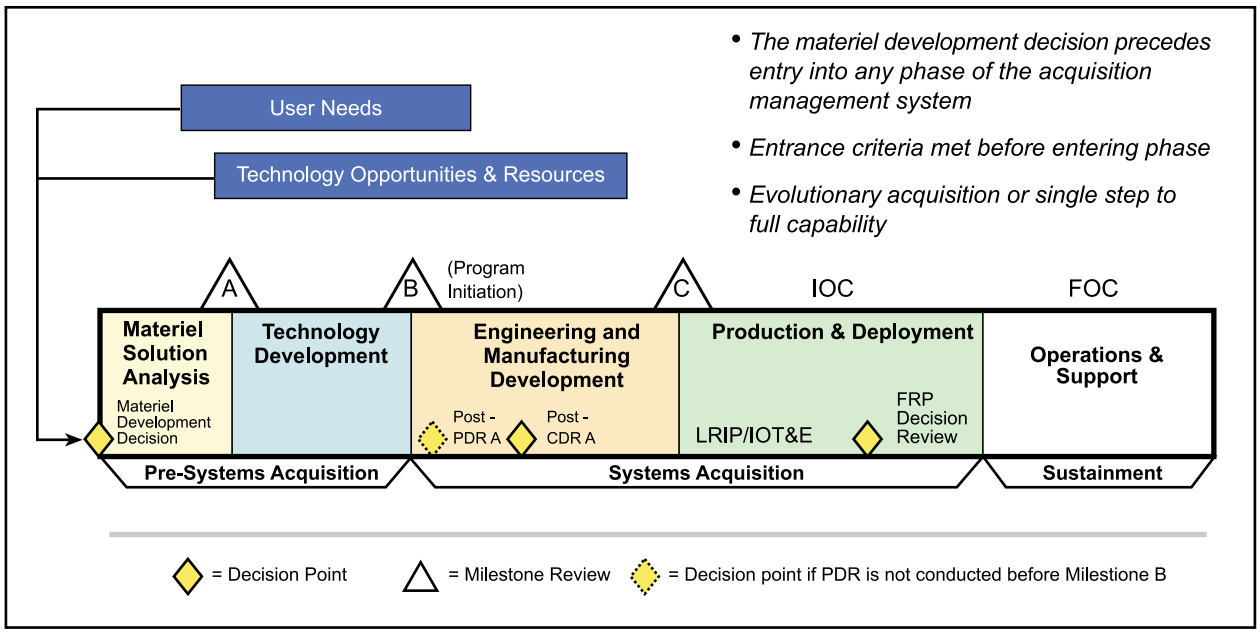


Figure 2. DoD Acquisition Framework

criteria that must be satisfied before a program is allowed to further proceed along the DAMS. The program's Milestone Decision Authority (MDA) rests with the individual responsible for deciding if the milestone criteria have been met and, if so, for allowing the program to proceed to the next phase of the acquisition process. Designation of a program's MDA depends on a program's level of research, development, test, and evaluation (RDT&E) and procurement funding. For example, an Acquisition Category (ACAT) I program is defined as an eventual total expenditure for RDT&E of more than $365 million in fiscal year (FY) 2000 constant dollars or, for procurement, of more than $2.19 billion in FY 2000 constant dollars. In this case, for an ACAT ID ("D" refers to the Defense Acquisition Board (DAB)) the Under Secretary of Defense for Acquisition, Technology and Logistics (USD(AT&L)) is the MDA; for an ACAT IC ("C" refers to Component or Service), the MDA is the Head of the DoD Component or, if delegated, the Component Acquisition Executive.[3]

In addition, civilian and military workforce members within the DoD whose job responsibilities are deemed acquisition-related find themselves with a training requirement necessary to carry out their acquisition-related job responsibilities. Specifically, these workforce members are required to gain acquisition training and education with the passage of the Defense Acquisition Workforce Improvement Act (DAWIA) signed into law in 1990. The current certification process comprises three levels covering 16 different career fields. Each of these 16 career fields has a set of specific training, education, and experience requirements that must be met in order for an individual to achieve Level 1, Level 2, or Level 3 certification. The Defense Acquisition University (DAU) provides the necessary training classes required for the certification. DAU identifies "core-plus" training classes and continuous learning modules for each level of certification. The core-plus classes and modules are not required for certification but are identified as additional sources of information to assist individuals in becoming more knowledgeable about their career field beyond the minimum standards required for certification. The most up-to-date certification frameworks for all 16 career fields can be found at the following DAU website: http://icatalog.dau.mil/onlinecatalog/CareerLvl.aspx

Defense Acquisition Reform

The DoD acquisition environment is undergoing continuous change. The issuance of DoD Instruction 5000.02 marked the opening salvo of what has become seemingly constant updates, modifications, and guidance impacting how DoD procures weapon systems to meet warfighter requirements. In addition to DoD's issuance of DoD Instruction 5000.02, the Government Accountability Office published a stream of reports and findings that indicate significant cost growth and schedule delays in major defense acquisition programs. In 2009, Secretary of Defense Robert M. Gates proclaimed

a new way of doing business within DoD when it comes to weapon systems acquisition. Pressures are building for every program to maintain cost and schedule estimates while delivering the technical requirements originally developed to support the warfighter.

Moreover, there have been two major policy issuances. As previously mentioned, the first was DoD Instruction 5000.02 in December 2008. This update of the rules and processes governing DoD weapon systems acquisition primarily impacted the early part of the DAMS framework. The problem was that weapon system programs were failing their initial operational test and evaluation phases at alarming rates—many times traced to program offices attempting to design weapon systems with immature technology. Such failures were preventing those programs from proceeding to a full-rate production decision review and, more importantly, causing a repeat of some of the DAMS framework, which translated to increased costs and delayed initial operational capability timelines.

DoD Instruction 5000.02 attempted to solve this problem with three main emphases. First, a mandatory requirement was inserted for competitive prototyping prior to program initiation at Milestone B. The intent was to ensure a competition among contractors competing for a contract award. The theory was that such a competition would reduce technical risk, validate designs, improve cost estimates, evaluate manufacturing processes, and refine requirements. Reducing technical risks was especially important because weapon system programs were expected to demonstrate a technology readiness level (TRL) of six—where the system/subsystem model or prototype is demonstrated in a relevant environment—by the time a program reached Milestone B. TRLs are categorized on a scale of 1 to 9. A TRL of 1 is the lowest level of technology readiness, where scientific research begins to be translated into applied R&D. A TRL of 9 is the highest level of technology readiness, where the actual system is proven through successful mission operations. A TRL of 6 represents a major step up in a technology's demonstrated readiness. Using TRLs enables consistent comparisons of technical maturity across different types of technologies, giving program decision makers a common benchmark to consider when assessing program risk. Note that TRLs are meant to capture a level of technical maturity, not the probability of occurrence (i.e., the likelihood of attaining a required maturity level) or the impact of not achieving a level of technical maturity.[4]

The second emphasis was on a stricter adherence to systems engineering processes and technical reviews. Too often weapon system programs were not closely following systems engineering processes or avoiding due diligence when it came to the definition of successful exit criteria for a technical review. Consequently, all technical efforts must be outlined in a program's systems engineering plan. The program manager will use the eight technical management processes—decision

analysis, technical planning, technical assessment, requirements management, risk management, configuration management, technical data management, and interface management—to manage the technical development of the system increments, including the supporting or enabling systems.[5] The program manager will use the eight technical processes—stakeholders requirements definition, requirements analysis, architectural design, implementation, integration, verification, validation, and transition—to design the system, subsystems, and components, including the supporting or enabling systems required to produce, support, operate, or dispose of a system.[6] Figure 3 provides an overlay of the new DoD Instruction 5000.02 and Secretary of the Navy (SECNAV Instruction) 5000.2D (Implementation and Operation of the Defense Acquisition System and the JCIDS), and shows the timing of specific systems engineering technical reviews as a program matures through the DAMS.

The third emphasis was a more prominent role of the MDA, starting with a mandatory requirement that all weapon system programs seeking a full or partial materiel solution must hold a Materiel Development Decision chaired by the MDA. Thus, the old Design Readiness Review was replaced with the Post-Critical Design Review Assessment chaired by the MDA. In short, the MDA was to become a more prominent figure in the oversight of a weapon system program's progress.

The second relatively recent major policy issuance was the Weapon Systems Acquisition Reform Act (WSARA) of 2009, implemented by Directive-Type Memorandum (DTM) 09-027 in December 2009. This DTM amended DoD Instruction 5000.02, the *Defense Federal Acquisition Regulation Supplement (DFARS)*, and associated business practices within the *Defense Acquisition Guidebook (DAG)*. The WSARA implementation brought about changes to policies and procedures across 13 categories. Some of the WSARA changes most relevant to the Navy directed-energy community include:

- Analysis of alternatives study guidance
- Acquisition strategies to ensure competition
- Competitive prototyping
- Developmental test and evaluation
- Systems engineering
- Preliminary design reviews
- Critical cost growth

The Acquisition Impact

So why should the directed-energy community care about these acquisition policy changes? Because these policy changes impact the community's

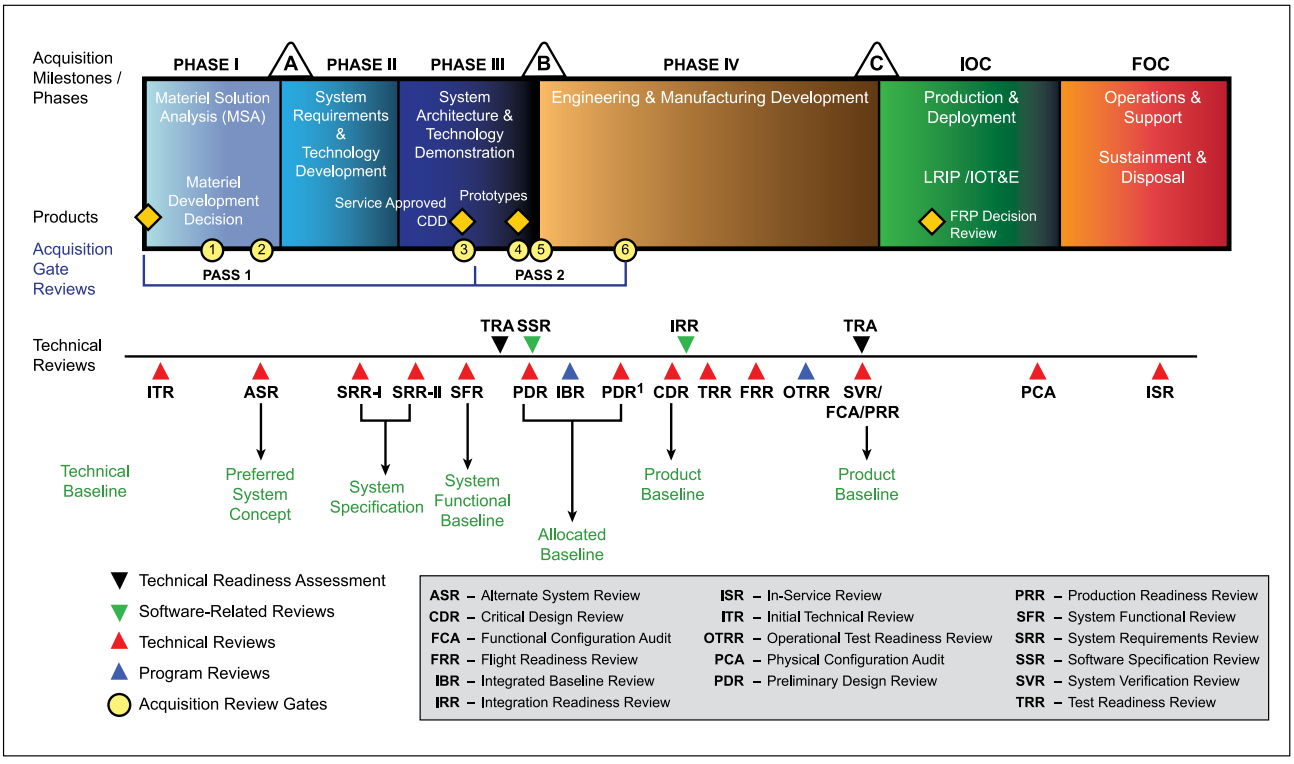


Figure 3. Systems Engineering Technical Review Timing

ability to develop, produce, and/or sustain directed-energy weapon systems. The ultimate goal of the directed-energy community is to deploy directed-energy weapons to the fleet. Accordingly, regardless of which phase or phases an organization in the community supports, its actions are impacted by the language in DoD Instruction 5000.02 and the WSARA of 2009. The more scientists and engineers in the organization are aware of governing policy documents like DoD Instruction 5000.02, the better their chances are of meeting DoD leadership's expectations in terms of cost, schedule, and technical effectiveness.

Actions have shown that DoD senior leadership has come to expect all weapon system programs to adhere to the current acquisition-related policy and guidance changes. As mentioned earlier, major weapon system programs have recently been canceled or restructured for not meeting DoD senior leadership expectations—something that rarely occurred previously. In today's environment, technology alone will not carry the argument for a program's survivability. Directed-energy weapons definitely carry the allure of a "Star Wars-like" capability, but these same weapon systems will need to show sustainable cost and schedule compliance if they are to come to fruition. Resources are too limited, and the warfighter has too many needs to allow unsustainable weapon system programs to continue. Therefore, everyone involved with the development, procurement, and/or sustainment of a directed-energy weapon system needs to have an adequate understanding of the acquisition underpinnings now governing DoD.

Summary

The proverbial "winds of change" are blowing across the DoD acquisition landscape. The management of major weapon systems dependent upon cutting-edge technologies—such as those of directed energy—cannot afford to conduct business in a manner reminiscent of bygone days. Everyone involved with the development, production, or sustainment of a directed-energy weapon system needs to understand the "rules of engagement" laid down by the most recent DoD acquisition policy guidance. Highly skilled scientists and engineers typically already understand the need for a structured systems engineering approach to problem solving. Today, though, more than ever, cost and schedule must be factored in as potential tradespace to deliver the ultimate goal: a cost-effective, directed-energy weapon system delivered in a timely manner while meeting the warfighter's requirements. Scientists and engineers who adhere to these recent acquisition changes will help their organizations achieve this goal, thereby ensuring that warfighters will be armed with the most technologically superior weapons possible.

References

1. Congressional Research Service Report 7-5700, 10 July 2009, p. 3.
2. Ibid., p. 8.
3. DoD Instruction 5000.02, 8 December 2008, p. 33.
4. *Defense Acquisition Guidebook*, 5 May 2010, paragraph 10.5.2.2.
5. Ibid., paragraph 4.2.3.1.
6. Ibid., paragraph 4.2.3.2.

The Basics of Electric Weapons and Pulsed-Power Technologies

By Stuart Moran

What Are Electric Weapons?

Most conventional weapons rely on chemical energy (explosives) as their destruction mechanism, either to explode on target, like bombs, or to create kinetic energy, like a bullet. Electric weapons are different. Electric weapons use stored electrical energy, rather than explosives, to attack or destroy the target. Electric weapons generally fall into two categories: directed-energy weapons (DEWs) and electromagnetic (EM) launchers. DEWs send energy, instead of matter, toward a target, and can be separated into three types: laser weapons, particle-beam weapons, and high-power microwave (HPM) or radio-frequency (RF) weapons. EM launchers use electrical energy to throw a mass at a target, thus making them distinct from directed energy. There are also three types of EM launchers: rail guns, coil guns, and induction drivers. All involve the use of strong magnetic fields to push against projectiles. While electric guns are an electric weapon, they are not a DEW.

High electrical powers and large energies are needed for all these weapons. Technologies for storing and controlling electric power are needed and are commonly called pulsed-power technologies. Electric guns are often associated with DEWs due to their common reliance on pulsed-power technology. The types of electric weapons are shown in Figure 1.

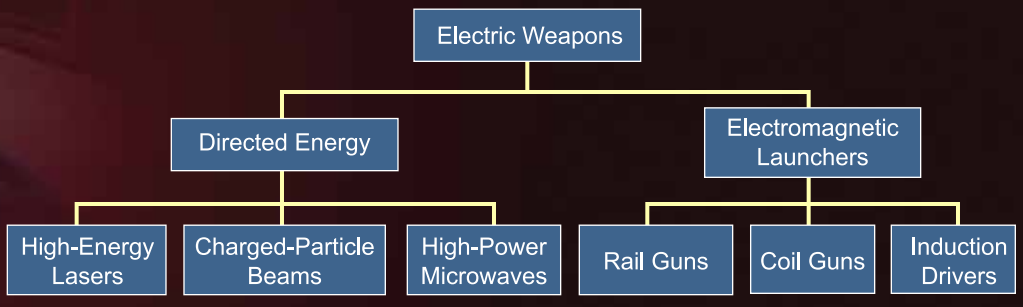


Figure 1. Types of Electric Weapons

There are a number of powerful advantages of electric weapons over conventional explosives:

- DEWs have a near-zero time of flight compared to conventional ordnance, allowing longer decision times and quicker reaction times.
- Electric weapons have a large "magazine" capacity, often limited only by the ability of the power source to recharge the system. The firing rate depends on how fast the system can be recharged, which in turn, depends on the available power source.
- The cost of engagement is greatly reduced. With increasingly sophisticated conventional weapons, the cost of practice rounds, such as a missile, can be millions. For an electric weapon, the cost per engagement is greatly reduced, making the attack of small targets (the asymmetric threat) less costly and training much more affordable.
- There is the potential for variable lethality, where the weapon effects can be controlled or attenuated to provide a warning or nonlethal effect. Otherwise, a full-power setting can be used to destroy the target.
- Electric weapons have the benefit of increased safety since less ordnance needs to be stored. Logistics costs less, and underway replenishment is easier since explosives are reduced or eliminated.
- Electric weapons can be used in conjunction with conventional weapons to heighten overall combat system effectiveness, such as knocking out electronics before engaging with a kinetic weapon.

Historically, the key Navy scenario for using directed-energy technologies has been close-in protection of naval vessels from antiship cruise missiles, particularly in a littoral environment. The ability of a DEW's speed-of-light engagement is particularly attractive under conditions of short warning times from supersonic stealthy missiles. However, increasingly difficult and problematic threats from nonmilitary aircraft and surface ships, countersurveillance platforms, fast patrol boats, unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs), and terrorist inflatable boats or jet skis present different challenges. The threat has shifted from small numbers of expensive targets in open water to large numbers of small and cheap targets among neutral forces. The unique characteristics offered by DEWs, when compared to traditional weapon systems, allow them to be applied across a spectrum of threat roles, particularly in friendly or neutral-rich regions where precision pointing or less-than-lethal capability is paramount. The potential for HPM to counter electronics at levels below human effects makes them ideal nonlethal weapons. Electromagnetically launched projectiles allow longer range, shorter flight times, reduced reliance on air strikes and missiles, and safer storage and replenishment. With military budgets being squeezed, the low cost of directed-energy engagements, which often require just a few gallons of fuel, cannot be overemphasized. Instead of million-dollar missile shots, electric weapons allow new tactics, warning shots, and continual fire against large and small targets. They also allow inexpensive practice and training for improved readiness.

Pulsed Power for Electric Weapons

A useful rule of thumb is that a stick of TNT contains about a megajoule (MJ) of chemical energy, and this amount is often needed to destroy a military target. To destroy a target with an electric weapon, the electrical energy must also be deposited quickly. Surprisingly, a candy bar also has a megajoule of chemical energy, but it is released very slowly when we eat it. Many electric weapons require peak powers of more than a gigawatt (GW) or energies more than a megajoule. The time scales for delivery range from milliseconds to nanoseconds. As an example, delivering 1 MJ of energy in 10 μs requires 100 GW of power, which is more than a commercial power plant can produce. It is not practical to build continuous power supplies to directly drive most electric weapons. Consequently, pulsed-power technologies are needed to store energy at low power rates and release it quickly for weapon use. A pulsed-power system takes electrical power from a prime source (like a motor), stores it, and transforms the power to meet specific user requirements. The importance of a pulsed-power system is often underappreciated. For most electric weapon systems, the system size, weight, volume, and reliability are dominated by the pulsed-power chain. Pulsed-power components must be improved along with the weapon technology to make electric weapons systems practical. A block diagram of a pulsed-power system is shown in Figure 2.

Electrical energy can be stored in many ways, such as a battery (actually a chemical storage). A car battery has about a megajoule of energy, but it takes many seconds to drain it. A much faster method of storing electrical energy is in a capacitor, which can be discharged in milliseconds or faster. Inductive methods store the energy in the magnetic fields of a coil. This has the potential of achieving higher energy density than capacitors, but

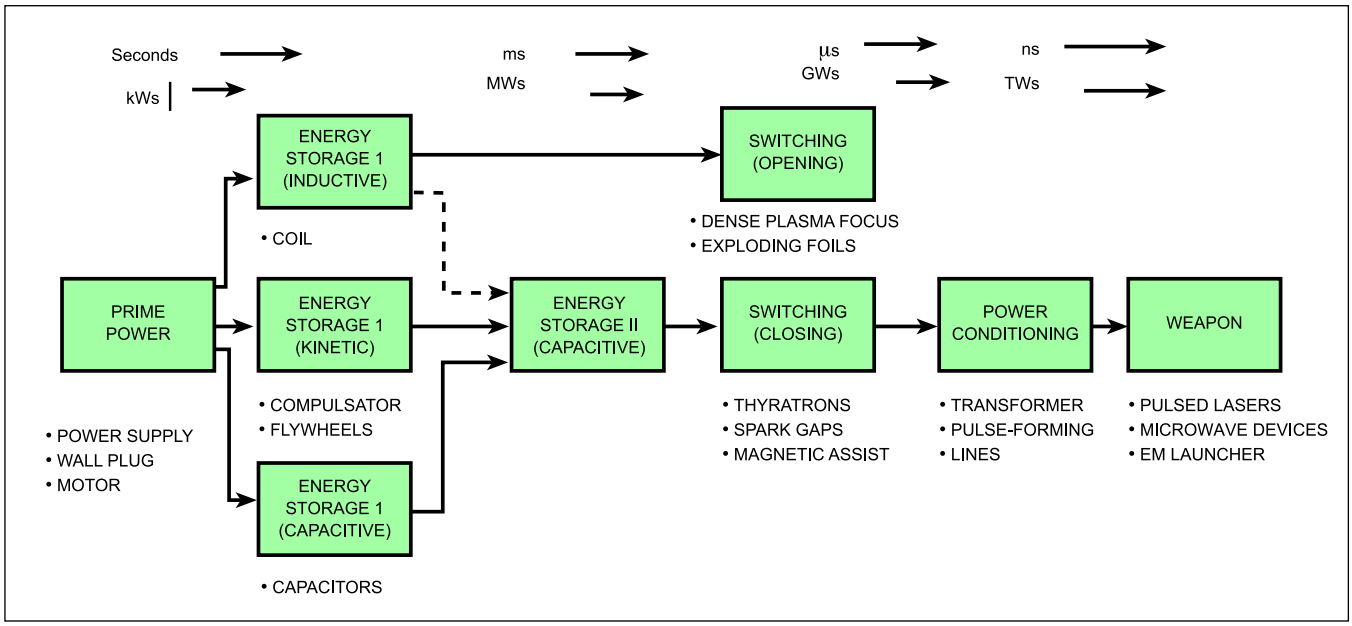


Figure 2. Block Diagram of a Pulsed-Power System

when the supporting systems are considered, the technology becomes less attractive. Energy storage for electric weapons can also be done with chemical explosive energy, where an explosive force is converted into electrical energy using techniques such as flux compression. Energy can be stored in the inertia of rotating machines and flywheels, but the energy can be released only as fast as the flywheel or motor can be stopped, usually in seconds. In many cases, several stages of energy store are used where each stage is faster than the last. Once the energy is stored, it must be released quickly using a high-power switch. There are many types of switches. Perhaps the most common type for electric-weapon applications has been the spark gap. Many types of controlled spark gaps exist, including pin-triggered, laser-triggered, field distortion, and simple overvolted. To achieve high repetition rates, flowing oil or gas can be used to flush the hot spark products, or sealed gaps using special fast-recovery gases, such as hydrogen, can be employed. Other switches, such as vacuum tubes and solid-state switches, can be used if they can handle the voltages and currents needed. Solid-state technologies, such as thyristers, have become very capable in recent years. Once the energy is switched out, there is usually some additional power conditioning, where transformers or pulse-forming networks are used to provide the desired pulse shape, voltage, and current required for the weapon. For rapid firing rates or continuous use, high average input powers are needed.

All-Electric Ship

One of the major impediments to the development of electric weapons systems for Navy ships has been a lack of electrical prime power. Current surface combatant designs employ up to 90 percent of engine power mechanically dedicated solely to propulsion. These designs are unable to provide the tens to hundreds of megawatts (MW) of electrical power capacity required for many electric weapons. The solution is an electric-drive ship that uses all the engine power to generate electricity, enabling it to allocate power to weapons or propulsion as needed. In recent years, the Navy has been investigating cost-effective power-system options to meet future platform requirements.

High-Power Microwave (HPM) and RF Weapons

Microwave weapons are generally considered to use frequencies above a gigahertz, whereas lower frequencies are generally called RF weapons. These weapons are more powerful than electronic warfare systems and are designed to create extended disruption or permanent damage. An HPM weapon is considered to have a peak power of more than 100 MW, or energies above 1 J. The energy can enter a target through intended RF paths, such as target antennas (front door), or unintended paths, such as housing joints, cavities, and circuit wires (back door). Pulses ranging from a few nanoseconds to microseconds in duration can be sufficient to reset computers, cause loss of stored data, or

cause microprocessors to switch operating modes. Nonlinear circuits and components can rectify signals and absorb energy outside of their normal operating parameters. Figure 3 illustrates some of the vulnerability areas on a missile body.

RF or HPM devices can be divided into narrowband or wideband systems, dependent upon the employed pulse length. Narrowband systems are similar to high-power radar pulses and produce RF radiation with a very narrow bandwidth (frequency coverage). The damage concept is to create enough energy in a target to overheat or overload electronic components. Wideband systems generally produce very short pulses (nanoseconds) and typically operate in lower frequency ranges. Wideband systems produce much lower average powers and rely on high-peak electric fields to produce reset or arcing of digital components. Creating short pulses—often only a few RF cycles long—generates a very broad frequency output to take advantage of a target's weak point. But, it also means that the energy is spread over many frequencies, so there may be very little energy at a specific vulnerable frequency. Vulnerability data is critical to estimate the effectiveness of HPM weapons. Ultimately, air breakdown will limit the amount of energy out of an antenna to around 1 MW/cm^2.

HPM devices can produce effects that range from denying the use of electronic-based equipment to disrupting, damaging, or destroying such equipment. HPM weapon advantages include all-weather capability, low precision pointing requirements, and effects persistence after the radiated EM energy "beam" has been turned off. One major advantage of HPM is that electronics are generally more vulnerable to high fields and high energies than humans. This provides the ability to attack electronics without harming people, which makes HPM an ideal choice for nonlethal applications.

Two major challenges of implementing HPM technologies into an operational weapon systems platform are:

1. Fratricide, or self-destruction, can be a problem because of the large areas affected by the sidelobes and near field of any meaningful HPM weapon system. Therefore, when attacking a target of interest with an HPM weapon, there is a greater risk of disruption to systems that were not intended to be targeted but fell within the sphere of influence. Host platforms, therefore, may need to undergo interference hardening.
2. With regard to battle damage assessment, kinetic weapons have the advantage of typically leaving visual evidence. HPM weapon systems do not leave large holes in a target but create more subtle influences as a result of attacking critical electronic components. Consequently, it can be more difficult to ascertain whether a target's capabilities have been sufficiently degraded or destroyed—and for how long—in determining whether a mission was successful.

For HPM system development, a fundamental challenge is the understanding of what it takes to affect the target. Coupling mechanisms, where EM energy enters and affects the target system, are extremely complex. The vulnerability of components is often vastly different if it is outside or inside a circuit board or enclosure. Effects depend upon the interactions with other components, connectors, and nearby conductors. The effects on a component can vary many orders of magnitude depending on frequency, orientation, cracks and seams, protective circuits, pulse energy, and duration. Research regarding effects on missiles has shown large variations not only between designs, but also between different serial numbers due to assembly methods, cable routing, and component variations. With the increasing use of commercial equipment by the military, such as computers and radios, effects are difficult to predict due to constant design and component changes. In general, electronics are getting smaller and operating at lower voltages, making them more sensitive to high fields. But smaller components often have lower pickup areas, and the proliferation of interfering signals has increased the amount of shielding on modern electronics. When

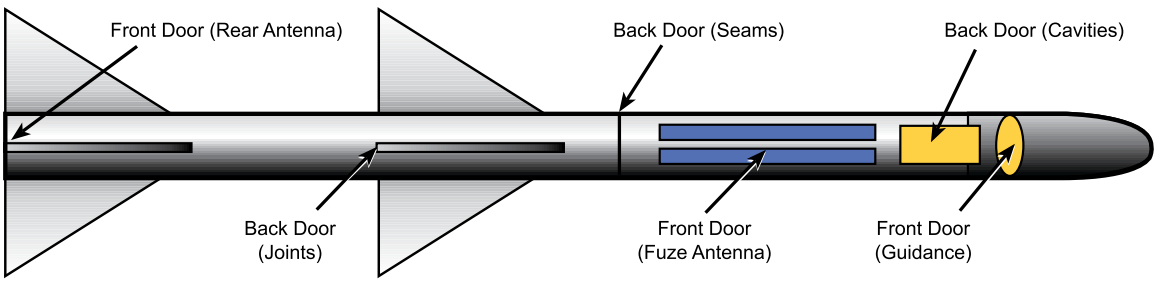


Figure 3. HPM Coupling Paths on Missile Body

target systems are located inside structures or buildings, it becomes even more difficult to predict. Efforts to predict reflections and interference inside complex structures become extremely complicated. Accordingly, generic electronics kill using universal waveforms is not likely. There continues to be a lot of hype about what RF weapons can do, but the idea that a backpack device can wipe out all electronics in a city is no more realistic than a hand-held laser cutting through a bank vault door.

High-Energy Lasers (HELs)

A laser generally produces a beam of coherent light at a specific wavelength dependent on the atomic structure of the lasing substance. Only certain substances have the atomic properties appropriate for producing laser light, and these are often limited in power. Lasers are characterized by the substance being lased (gas, liquid, or solid) and the "pumping" process (light energy, electricity, or chemical reaction). A resonant optical cavity provides the means for aligning the energy in the beam and extracting that energy. A military laser system also includes beam processing or beam-path conditioning, beam pointing and control and—for long-range applications—adaptive optics to compensate for the atmosphere.

Until recently, HELs have been driven by chemical energy, so very little electrical power or pulsed power was needed. Chemical lasers use the reactions of gases or liquids to create the excited energy states necessary for laser emission. Large chemical lasers and beam directors have been developed by the Navy in recent decades and have successfully ruptured fuel tanks and downed supersonic missiles. However, these lasers required high-velocity, chemical-reaction chambers and emitted hazardous gaseous by-products. They often operated at wavelengths where the atmosphere absorbed much of the energy. Absorption creates thermal blooming, whereby absorbed energy in the air creates a negative lens that defocuses the beam. Increasing the power of the laser increases the energy absorbed and worsens the problem. The Army and Air Force are developing chemical lasers for airborne applications, where atmospheric absorption is less of a problem. Recent Navy interest in HELs has concentrated on lasers that are electrically powered, rather than chemically powered, and that operate at shorter wavelengths to allow smaller optics and more efficient propagation near the water.

Small semiconductor (or diode) lasers use current flow through an electrical junction to excite electrons and create laser light. These lasers are very limited in power, so research has focused on using large numbers of lasers assembled into a coherent array. Semiconductor lasers also create efficient light to excite or "pump" other types of lasers. Solid-state lasers (SSLs) use crystalline materials mixed (doped) with elements needed for proper lasing. SSLs show strong promise for compact, medium-power HEL weapon systems. Scaling these systems up to megawatt levels creates extreme heat in the crystal material, making it very difficult to prevent internal damage. Forced cooling and the heat capacity of large masses are under study.

Fiber lasers—which use semiconductor diode lasers to pump a flexible, doped crystalline fiber (similar to a fiber-optic line)—have demonstrated high efficiency and relatively high power. The technology is being used in the welding and cutting industries. Methods of pumping large numbers of fiber-optic lasers and combining them are being investigated. An example is shown in Figure 4.

The free-electron laser (FEL) operates differently from a conventional laser. An FEL uses a high-voltage electron accelerator to push electrons through a magnetic "wiggler" to create light radiation across a tunable band of frequencies. The FEL is extremely complex and large, but scaling to very high powers may be possible. Perhaps the biggest promise of the FEL is the ability to design the laser at an ideal atmospheric propagation wavelength. Significant technical hurdles remain in reaching the status of a deployable FEL, in scaling the beam to megawatt powers and in providing the necessary engineering to turn a laboratory device into a weapon system of reasonable size. For Navy application, FELs will require improvements in areas of radiation shielding, high vacuum, high-current photoinjectors, and probably cryogenic cooling—all of which must be integrated into a ship's basic design.

Fiber lasers and SSLs are the leading-candidate Navy lasers for medium power, as FELs are for high power. All are electrically driven and can meet the requirement for shorter wavelength, capable of transmitting at the "maritime window" of approximately 1 μ.

HEL weapons' advantages include a highly directional and narrowly focused beam, providing:

- Minimal collateral damage
- Speed-of-light delivery
- Rapid retargeting
- Low cost of engagement

Disadvantages center on:

- Limited range due to atmospheric attenuation
- Weather limitations
- Low efficiency (often less than 10 percent)
- Need for eye protection
- Relatively large size and weight requirements

Figure 4. Drawing of Laser Weapon System (LaWS)

Long dwell times (seconds) will be needed for most targets. As with RF systems, there is a potential nonlethal or variable lethality capability since the energy can be easily defocused. A critical challenge is the understanding of a laser beam's propagation through a maritime boundary layer environment, where the sea and air interface creates turbulence and moisture gradients. Measuring the atmosphere and compensating for variations in real time may require adaptive optics or "rubber mirrors" that can be constantly adjusted to compensate for changes. Focusing a small spot at long range will require high beam quality and large optics, probably meter-size mirrors that are very highly reflective and very clean.

HELs in the future are expected to be able to focus energy to a spot size of much less than a meter at ranges of kilometers. This will necessitate very accurate target tracking systems, and precise stabilization and beam-pointing systems, both of which are difficult but should be feasible in the near term. Real-time atmospheric measuring systems will be needed for compensation techniques. Methods to protect the sensitive optical system from salt spray and corrosion will also be needed.

From a lethality perspective, three considerations need to be better understood before a HEL can be deemed a true weapon system:

1. Achievable spot size of beam on target at range
2. Amount of coupling into the target material
3. Subsequent effects of the damage inflicted

For the more severe threats, such as high-speed, antiship cruise missiles, HELs face the difficult task of engaging maneuverable, stealthy, inbound missiles. As such, a better quantitative understanding of the interactions among a laser beam's energy deposition, target material, and flight dynamics is needed.

Particle Beams

A particle-beam weapon is a directed flow of atomic or subatomic particles. These particles can be neutral or electrically charged. Neutral beams need to be used outside the atmosphere (in space), where charged particles would repel and fly apart. Charged-particle beams (CPBs) are easier to make and are used within the atmosphere, where air molecules can constrain the beam. A CPB weapon transmits matter—not just EM waves—like lasers and microwave weapons. The particles are near the speed of light and deposit their kinetic energy deeply into any target material. They have the potential to be highly destructive weapons and are very difficult to shield against.

Charged particles are produced by applying a strong electric field near a material that emits electrons. These electrons then pass through accelerating stages with high voltage gradients (often megavolts), which increase the electron's velocity. As the electrons pass each stage, the velocity increases until they approach the speed of light (become relativistic), at which point they have substantial energy to penetrate a target. The accelerating systems can be linear, but a recirculating design is more compact and can reuse stages. These systems are basically high-current versions of scientific particle accelerators.

Once the electron beam is produced, it must propagate to the target. High-velocity electrons will not go far before they collide with air molecules and lose energy. The fact that air molecules struck by the beam are heated and moved out of the way for a short period of time creates a rarified "hole" in the atmosphere through which a second pulse can travel farther. In this manner, a fast series of pulses can "hole-bore" to the target, each pulse going farther than the last. The final pulse must have enough energy to damage the target. The deceleration of electrons in the atmosphere causes

Bremsstrahlung radiation in the forward direction toward the target, creating gamma rays that, in turn, create X-rays and RF radiation.[a] These effects can cause electronic upset and "soft-kill" mechanisms even if the beam slightly misses the target.

The beam of electrons is typically a few centimeters in diameter. When a beam strikes a target, the energy is deposited deep in the material (the collision cross section is small because of the relativistic speeds) in microseconds (much faster than a laser), creating thermal shock that is very difficult to shield against. For an explosive target, there is also the possibility of causing a deflagration or low-order burn, disrupting the normal warhead mechanism.

Scientists studying CPB weapons made significant technical advancements in the 1980s, but the weapons are still far from being practical. A CPB weapon is technically very challenging and expensive to build. Studies project that the volume requirements necessary for a CPB system could be on the order of a 5-inch gun system. Advantages of a CPB weapon include rapid penetration, a deep magazine, all-weather capability, and soft-kill mechanisms for a near miss. Problems include complexity, size, limited range, and the need to demonstrate compact accelerators and propagation mechanisms.

Electromagnetic (EM) Launchers

A number of technology concepts to launch projectiles exist using electrical energy. These systems rely on large currents in conductors, creating strong magnetic fields that drive a projectile. The velocity of a normal powder gun projectile is limited by the expansion speed of the explosive powder, and present military guns are reaching that limit. With an electric gun, the fields can push projectiles much faster, providing longer ranges and increased kinetic energies. The simplest version is an EM rail gun, shown in Figure 5.

In any conducting loop, the generated magnetic field tries to expand the loop. If everything is held in position, the only movable item is the conducting projectile, which moves down the rails in an attempt to expand the loop. Since megajouoles of projectile energy are needed for EM rail guns, energy storage

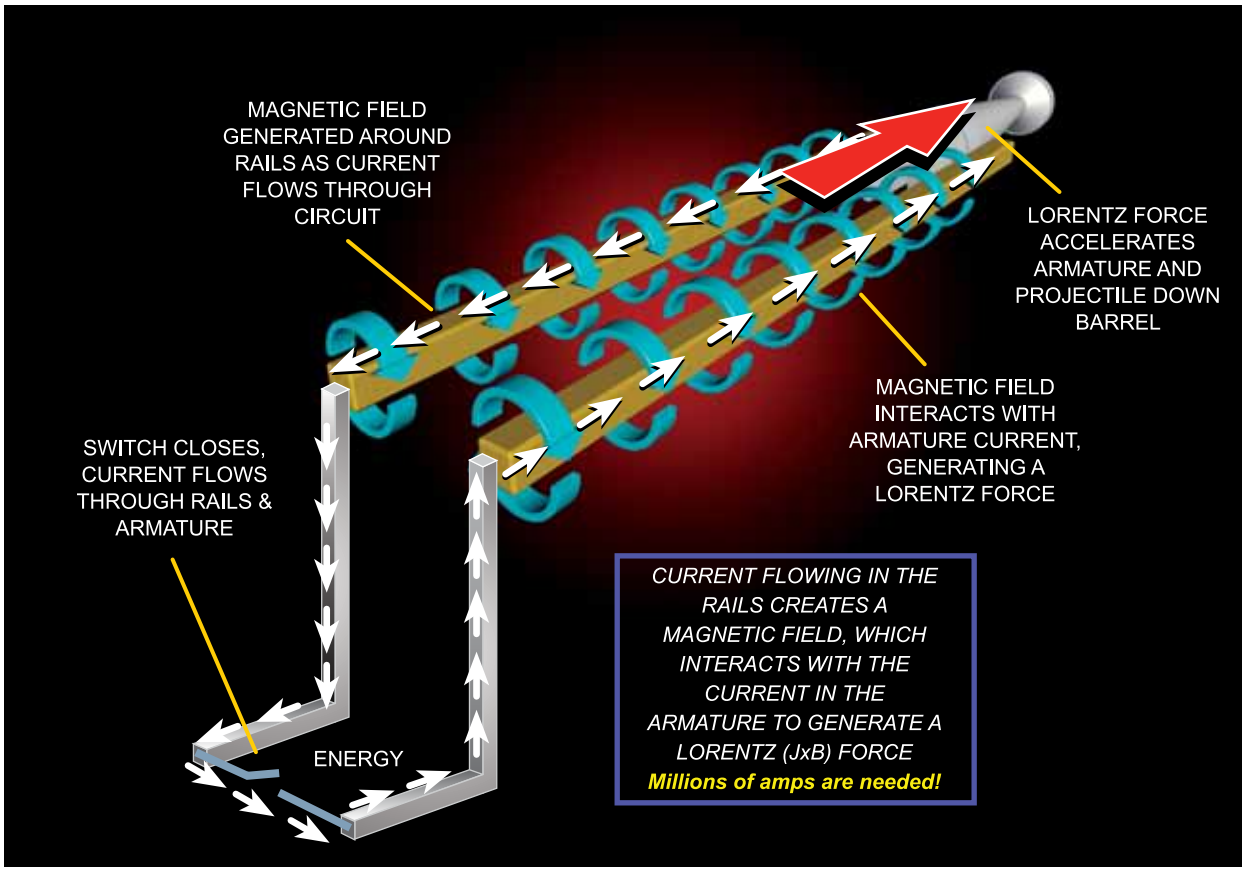


Figure 5. Electromagnetic (EM) Rail Gun Concept

mechanisms that can store about 100 MJ are needed, along with the ability to discharge the energy in milliseconds. To generate useful forces, millions of amps of current are needed—a major challenge and significant loss mechanism. Large capacitor banks with very high-current switches are required. Spark gap switches have historically been the only option, but new high-current solid-state switches are now becoming available. Capacitor energy densities, too, have improved an order of magnitude in the last few decades. Rotating machines have also been considered because they are smaller than equivalent capacitor banks, but extracting the energy quickly, without tearing the machine apart, has been problematic. The launch energy of various projectiles is shown in Figure 6.

Figure 6. Launch Energy of Various Projectiles

A rail gun is probably the most compact form of electric launcher. However, it requires direct electrical contact between the projectile and barrel rails, creating the potential for arcing, melting, and erosion. Coil guns use a series of sequentially fired coils around a "barrel" to push the projectile in stages. This does not require direct electrical contact, so it avoids rail erosion but requires a series of fast timed switches and more space. Linear induction motors are basically unrolled electric motors and have been used on electric trains and roller coasters, typically with magnetic levitating systems to avoid contact erosion. This concept is being developed by the Navy for launching aircraft. The energy to launch an aircraft is similar to a large-caliber projectile—more weight but less speed. The slower speeds are more suitable for rotating machines since the launch times are seconds rather than microseconds.[1] Electrothermal guns and electrothermal-chemical (ETC) guns use a combination of electricity and chemicals. Electrical energy is used to initiate chemical reactions that can produce lightweight driving gases, like steam, or allow more energetic propellants that are difficult to ignite in a conventional fashion.

Some advantages of electrically driven projectiles include:

- Higher projectile velocity (over conventional explosives)
- Very long range (>100 miles) with lower cost than missiles
- Time-critical delivery (because of shorter time of flight)
- Safer projectile stowage (minimal explosives)
- Potentially adjustable velocity levels, for better accuracy and controllable damage

The potential of having nonexplosive rounds and magazines is very attractive for the Navy. For long-range, large-caliber EM projectiles, the kinetic energy from the projectile velocity is greater than the chemical explosive energy in a conventional round traveling much slower. Therefore, damage can be equivalent even without explosives. System size and lifetime are still behind conventional systems, but getting close.

Outlook

Challenges remain for many electric weapon concepts. These weapon systems appear promising to meet the increasingly important asymmetric threats with low-cost precision rounds. They also can be employed across the energy spectrum for nonlethal targeting. Electric weapon systems will, in many cases, continue to supplement existing kinetic weapon systems in the near term. Despite technology challenges, directed-energy and electric weapons hold great promise in offering the future warfighter unique combat capabilities not currently available.

Endnote

a. Bremsstrahlung—a type of radiation emitted when high-energy electrons are decelerated. (German for ***braking radiation***)

Reference

1. Shope, S. et al., *Long-Range Naval Fire Support with a Coilgun*, Sandia Report 2001-3832, February 2002.

Solid Modeling of Directed-Energy Systems

By Joseph F. Sharrow

Not long ago, around the mid-1980s, development of most new mechanical systems—such as automobiles, consumer products, and military devices—was performed manually on a drafting table or drawing board, much like the present-day version shown in Figure 1. These tables and boards performed a necessary function, but they offered little assistance other than for drawing lines. Engineers used them to prepare layouts, or two-dimensional sketches of what they were designing. They then would take these layouts to a draftsman, who would create drawings of each part in the device. The drawings would subsequently be sent to a manufacturing facility.

This layout and drawing preparation process typically would need to be repeated multiple times because mistakes would be made, or design issues would be discovered late in the process. Similarly, the manufacturing process would sometimes require multiple iterations as well because of the inherent limitations in designing three-dimensional (3-D) devices on two-dimensional boards. This less-than-ideal process made it difficult to design and manufacture even mundane products and frequently resulted in things that just didn't work. With the emergence of early computerization, numerical analyses of more complex systems began to be performed. These analyses were conducted to ensure that the systems worked in the real world. For example, engineers might conduct a structural analysis of the forces in a loaded dump-truck bed to make sure that the frame wouldn't bend and fail. Because of the difficulty in performing these analyses, they would often require a specially trained group of structural engineers, expensive software, and large mainframe computers, limiting their use to only the largest, most well-funded companies or organizations.

Emergence of Computer-Aided Design (CAD) and Solid Modeling

With the availability of smaller scale computers and more economical software in the mid-to-late 1980s, CAD was born, initiating a period of rapid improvement in the design process. This was driven, in part, by the introduction of software packages such as AutoCAD. Initially, these software packages only attempted to automate drawing lines by making wireframe (stick-figure) versions on the computer of what previously had been made by hand on the drafting board. This reduced the difficulty in making changes in the development process, but it still limited the engineer's pallet to a two-dimensional space. What was really needed was a 3-D method of design. Solid modeling

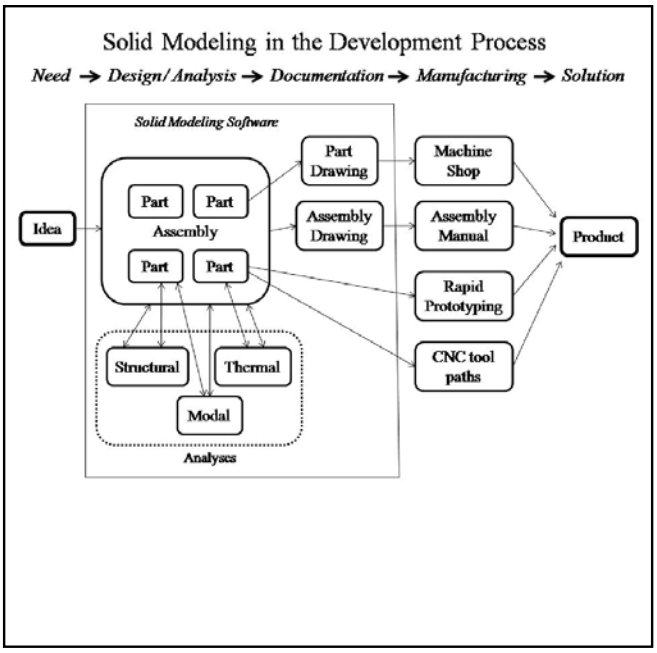


Figure 1. Drawing Board

addressed this need beginning in the late 1980s to early 1990s.

Solid modeling is analogous to taking blocks of clay and cutting and forming them into the shape of a solid part on a computer. These 3-D parts are then put together in an assembly, more accurately representing real-world devices. Though originally used only in a limited way for specialized applications in the aircraft and automobile industries, it wasn't until the 1990s that solid modeling experienced widespread availability and mainstream acceptance due to software packages such as Pro/ENGINEER. Figure 2 summarizes how Pro/ENGINEER and other similar packages fit into the development of new products. The general flow of the process moves from left to right.

Initially, nearly all 3-D solid modeling packages required significant computing and graphics display power, necessitating the use of large graphics workstations running the UNIX operating system. Rapid advances in computing and graphics power have since enabled nearly all packages to run efficiently on personal computers (PCs) and laptops, bringing solid modeling and analysis capability into the mainstream.

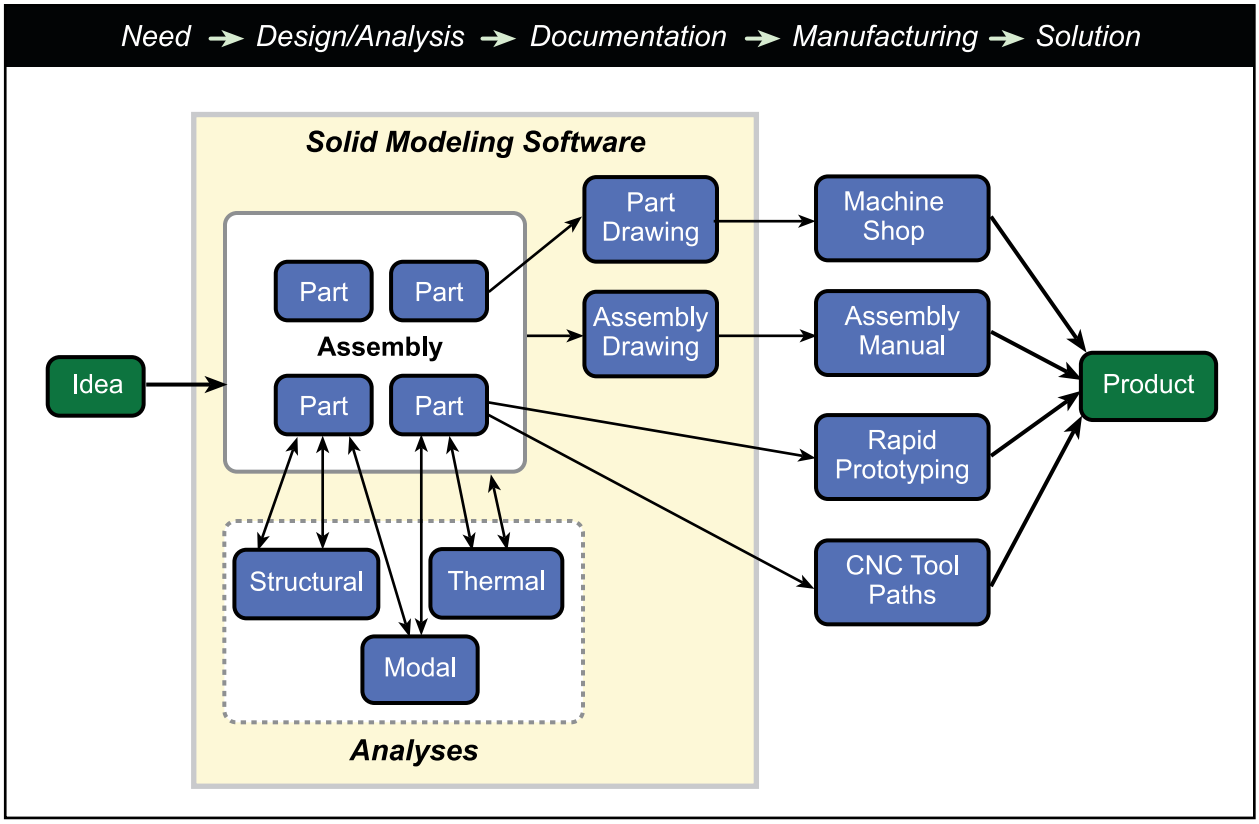


Figure 2. Solid Modeling in the Development Process

Solid Modeling of Directed-Energy Systems

Engineers working in the Directed Energy Division at the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD), use solid modeling to develop hardware for nearly all of its programs. Both Pro/ENGINEER and SolidWorks are used extensively to develop new products in virtual 3-D space. Additionally, the structural simulation package within Pro/ENGINEER is used to determine stresses and natural frequencies of parts and assemblies. Consequently, these packages have enabled a single mechanical engineer in the Directed Energy Division and a draftsman in the Engagement Systems Department at Dahlgren to perform the design and analysis work that would have required an entire group of engineers and draftsmen just a few years ago. Today, collaboration among many organizations using similar packages has become commonplace. Insofar as solid modeling has become an indispensable tool for development and collaboration, its successful implementation requires proper training and experience before engineers can use it effectively, just as medical surgeons require training in the use of advanced robotic surgical devices before they can be used effectively. Thus, while these high-tech modeling systems not only have reduced the number of personnel needed for design and development, they have enabled the Navy to get significantly more bang for its buck while supporting warfighting needs. An example of how solid modeling is currently being used is discussed below.

Navy Laser Weapon System (LaWS) Beam Director

The Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO) and Directed Energy Division at Dahlgren are currently developing the Navy LaWS for the Naval Sea Systems Command's Directed Energy and Electric Weapon Systems (DE&EWS) Program Office (PMS 405). The program's goal is to take advantage of currently available industrial laser technology and incorporate it into a future naval weapon system. As part of the development process, major subsystems have been integrated with a Kineto Tracking Mount (KTM) into a LaWS beam director. The KTM/beam director was modeled and analyzed using Pro/ENGINEER. Ultimately, the resulting LaWS will be installed on Navy ships on the Close-In Weapon System (CIWS) gun mount. During field testing in June 2009 at the Naval Air Warfare Center, China Lake, California, the prototype KTM/beam director successfully destroyed five unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs). The actual beam director used in the China Lake testing is shown in Figure 3; the Pro/ENGINEER assembly model used for development is shown in Figure 4.

The LaWS effort took advantage of many aspects of solid modeling including collaboration, structural and modal analysis, and manufacturing drawing creation. The project required development of new, unique hardware, as well as the integration of electronic models from commercial vendors. The KTM model was provided by L-3 Brashear and was originally designed using Pro/ENGINEER. The beam-directing telescope model was provided by RC Optical Systems, Incorporated, and was originally made in SolidWorks. These models were combined with many new optical and structural components developed by the Directed Energy Division into a single, comprehensive assembly model. This model was instrumental in understanding the interaction of the many components, and its use increased accuracy and precision that would have been impossible with old-fashioned two-dimensional development processes. Figure 5 shows a cross section through the main portion of the beam director, revealing the complexity of the many parts and subassemblies required for such a device. In addition to modeling the mechanical components, the actual laser beams were also included to better understand their path through the various mirrors and optical devices in the beam director, and to better highlight any interference they might have with structural components within the KTM or telescope.

Numerous analyses were performed to make sure that everything worked the way it was intended. One major analysis addressed the telescope mount. To ensure that the beams were stable at range, the mount had to be extremely stiff. The best way to ensure this was to perform a structural analysis using the structural simulation package within Pro/ENGINEER. Figure 6 shows the results of that analysis: a displacement plot in which different colors represent how much the telescope will move when the KTM rotates at its maximum speed. The large cylindrical object simulates the mass of the telescope. The minimum amount of displacement is indicated by blue, and the maximum is shown in red. This analysis verified that the movement of the telescope, relative to the optical components within the optics breadboard, was acceptable and should perform well at the range specified by the program office.

After modeling and analysis were completed, manufacturing drawings of custom parts were created by the Engagement Systems Department to be

Figure 3. LaWS Beam Director

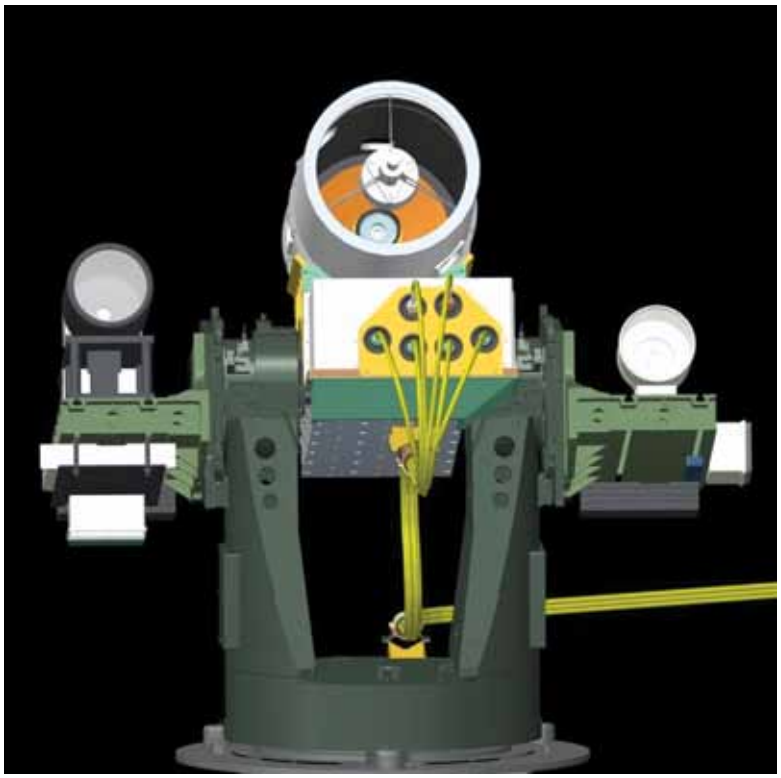


Figure 4. LaWS Beam Director Assembly Model

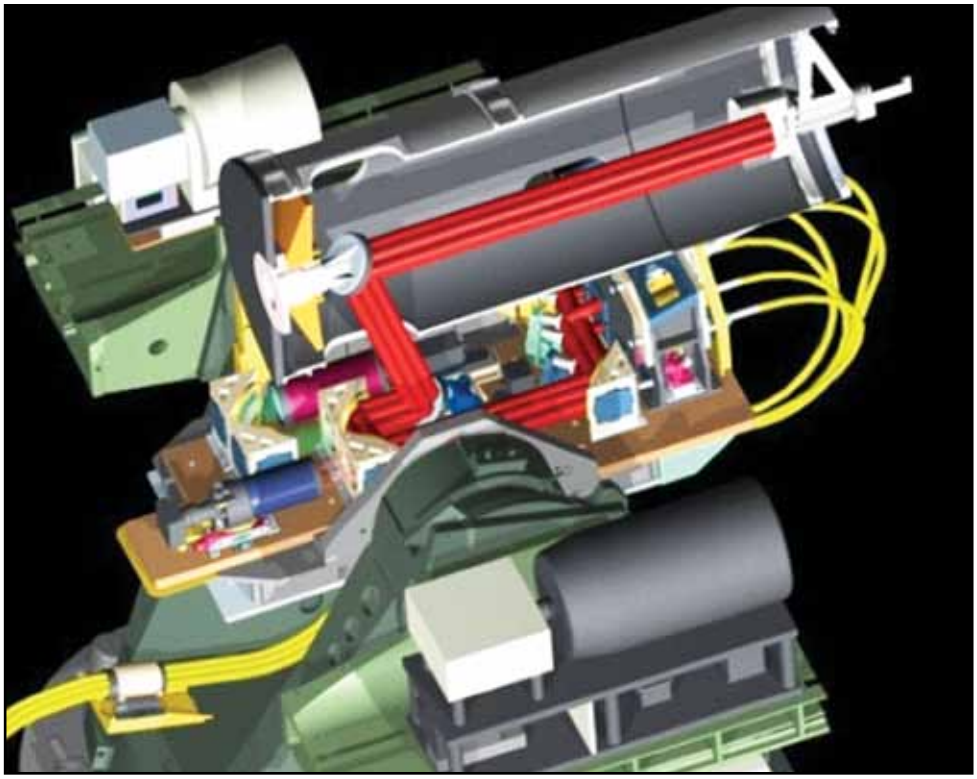


Figure 5. LaWS Beam Director Cutaway

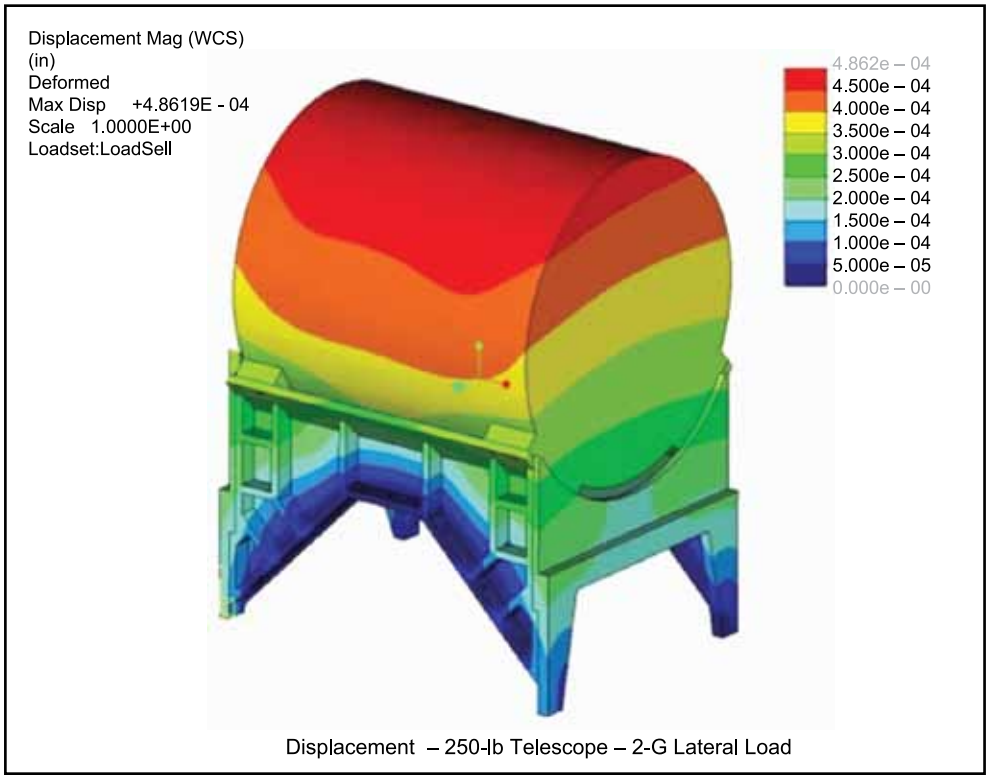


Figure 6. Displacement Plot

sent to manufacturing facilities, such as machine shops. One example is shown in Figure 7, which shows the first sheet of the multisheet drawing needed to manufacture the large plates that support the telescope from the center platform of the KTM. One of these plates is also shown in the displacement plot in Figure 6.

Even though it would be possible for one person to do all of the modeling, analyses, and drawings for a particular program, a more efficient process takes advantage of using the best skills available by collaborating with other experts. Collaboration enables assembly, part, and drawing files to be sent electronically, eliminating the need for collocating personnel. Drawings for the LaWS program, for instance, were made using noncollocated personnel across base at NSWCDD. They could just as easily have been made using personnel from across the country.

The LaWS program exemplifies how the Directed Energy Division uses solid modeling to enhance the quality and effectiveness of Navy directed-energy capabilities. As a result, warfighters will be better armed with more effective weapons and capabilities for future naval conflicts.

Acknowledgment

The author would like to acknowledge the valuable contributions of the Engagement Systems Department's drafting group in support of numerous DEWO and Directed Energy Division programs.

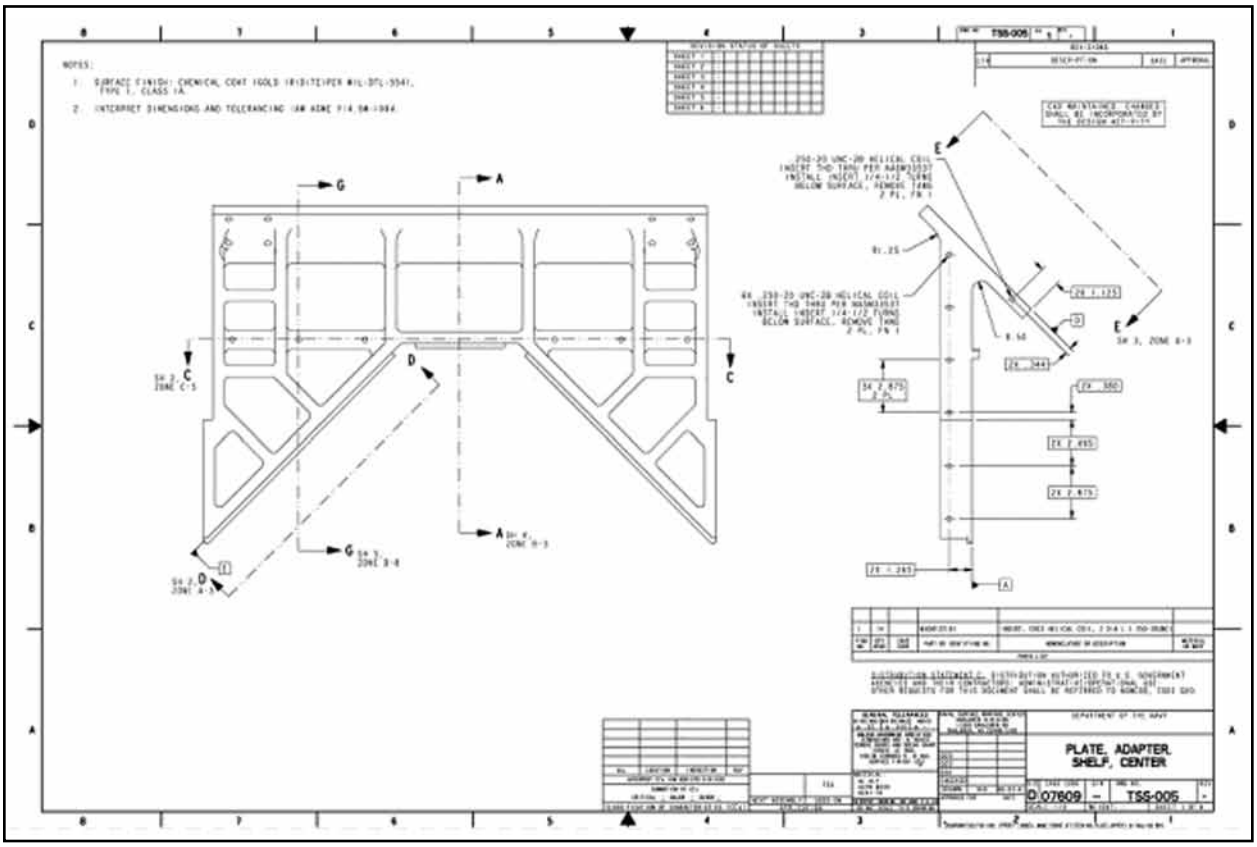


Figure 7. Manufacturing Drawing

A Fundamental Key to Next-Generation Directed-Energy Systems

By Directed Energy Division, Electromagnetic and Sensor Systems Department

Imagine an explosive ordnance disposal (EOD) unit on a routine scouting patrol deep in the notorious "Triangle of Death" south of Baghdad, where Marines, Sailors, and Soldiers frequently find themselves exposed to improvised explosive devices (IEDs). Fortunately, this newly outfitted unit is equipped with the latest unmanned, mobile, remote-controlled, radio frequency (RF) transmitter used as a directed-energy weapon (DEW). The integrated system provides comprehensive IED prediction, detection, prevention, and neutralization capabilities. Lightweight, pocket-sized transmitters carried by each warfighter constantly communicate sensor intelligence, key vital signs, critical conditions, and location telemetry to a geostationary satellite (GEOSAT). It intercepts, collects, and retransmits intelligence and situational awareness data simultaneously to any command post in the world and to each member of the unit on patrol. Highly efficient, miniature, switch-mode, RF amplifiers with high-power density (small size and weight with high-power output) enable these visions of future capabilities as their systems' transmitter backbone.

To civilians, the miniaturization of modern wireless (electromagnetic) devices is considered a mere convenience or luxury, i.e., Blackberries, mobile phones, and high-speed wireless network connections. To the next-generation warfighter, miniaturized, wireless, directed-energy (DE) systems open the door to the realization of a whole new set of effective and efficient wireless modalities. And while the capabilities mentioned in the above scenario are not yet available to warfighters, researchers believe they have uncovered the key to next-generation DE systems leading to the miniaturization of DE devices.

Next-Generation DE System Requirements

At the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD), key system requirements for effective next-generation DE systems are being researched and developed for applications to counter IEDs, to detect explosively formed penetrators (EFPs), to neutralize explosives, and to predict threat locations. Next-generation DE systems must yield a high probability of mission success and be inherently safe to operate. By design, they must minimize or eliminate the risk of hostile attack or collateral damage especially during screening missions. Considering the DEW example above, practical

080102-N-1132M-006 SHEIK SA'ID, Iraq (2 January 2008) U.S. Army Soldiers attached to 3rd Squadron, 2nd Cavalry Regiment patrol and search for weapons or Improvised Explosive Devices (IEDs) during a clearing mission. (U.S. Navy photo by Mass Communication Specialist 1st Class Sean Mulligan/Released)

next-generation DE systems must be physically characterized by:

- Low mass (weight)
- Small size (volume)
- High-power output with respect to size or high-power density
- High efficiency for extended mission use
- Minimized prime power and cooling support
- Portability
- Mobility
- Configurability

They must also ensure a high probability of mission effectiveness. The DEW must be easily transportable and agile, adapting to the immediate, local military mission requirements in various warfighting environments. Additionally, DE systems must be mechanically robust and able to withstand the shock and vibration of combat missions in rough and rugged environments. The key requirement—efficiency—fundamentally facilitates all required characteristics, including mass and size.

Moving Beyond Requirements

Scientists at NSWCDD, sponsored by the Office of Naval Research (ONR), are researching and developing key system requirements for effective next-generation DE systems to counter IEDs, to detect EFPs, to neutralize explosives, and to predict threat locations.

Researchers at NSWCDD are leading the way toward realizing small, lightweight, RF transmitters using high-power, solid-state, switch-mode amplifiers, theoretically 100 percent efficient. These practical switch-mode amplifier realizations are at least 1/100 the volume and weight of any commercially available linear solid-state amplifier of comparable power output. The challenges included assessing what type of active amplifier device and operation would provide the greatest power density (power output per unit volume and mass) with its necessary auxiliary systems, such as prime power generation and cooling of waste heat. Such a device also needed to provide sufficient output power based on required standoff range and IED system-coupling efficiency while also maintaining a manageably-sized, easily transportable system. Researchers initially considered tube-based systems, but large, heavy, direct-current (DC) power supplies are required, and typically 40 percent of the input power is dissipated in heat, which negates any possibility of miniaturization.

Upon a practical review of amplifier-class operations and suitable active amplifier devices, however, research pointed to contemporary switch-mode

amplifier schemes (e.g., Class-E and Class-F) using solid-state technology—such as the high-electron mobility transistor (HEMT)—as satisfying the high-power density and abusive mechanical requirements for expected worst-case transportation and operation in a rugged environment. To significantly impact reduction of size and weight, practical, high-efficiency thresholds were defined for next-generation DE systems at 90 percent and greater. The key technology enabler to realize amplifier high efficiency in high-power amplifiers up to 60 kW was found in exploiting contemporary switch-mode amplifier architecture with efficient power combining. Particularly, switch-mode schemes in Class-E and Class-F operation as solid-state, active-hybrid planar topology designs were found to be necessary and sufficient for DE applications. These analyses led to a novel, Class-E RF switch-mode amplifier design. A Class-E RF switch-mode amplifier can theoretically operate at 100-percent efficiency. For every input watt supplied, an RF output watt is produced. The conductors and dielectric substrate of the hybrid planar load network and the commercial off-the-shelf (COTS) transistor all exhibit some small degree of power loss, suggesting an estimated practically realized efficiency of 90 percent.

Moreover, the amplifier under research consisted of a novel microwave load network operating with high-power output at ultrahigh frequency (UHF). This research led to the state of the art in Class-E designs leading by hundreds of watts, several hundred megahertz in frequency, and roughly 10 percentage points in efficiency. A common, solid-state, high-power amplifier design technique sums the phase and amplitude of smaller amplifier units to the large values required for DE systems. A practical hardware limitation exists that limits the theoretically infinite number of fixed RF output power units to a finite number. Approximately 60-kW RF output power sets the boundary as the largest hardware realization. By applying spatial power combining in the propagating medium, phased-array antennas can be employed with constructive wave interference in air that would allow sufficient RF power densities on target, based on the number of elements in the array. This technique eliminates the traditional hardware necessary to power combine the smaller power-amplifier elements, realizing a much simplified DE system with enhanced power density in the transmitter, and reduced mass and volume.

The key to ultrahigh efficiency in a switch-mode amplifier, such as Class-E or Class-F, is found in zero-voltage switching (ZVS). Here, the load network is not only designed to be resonant at and around a particular desired switching frequency, it must simultaneously act to force the voltage across the switch to be zero when current flows and when it switches off; hence, theory suggests that no power is dissipated because the product of current through, and voltage across, the switch is zero. It is this aspect of the design that makes the job of switch-mode amplifier realization difficult. Of course, in practice, a small voltage exists for a very short time during the switching action, resulting in a small amount of input power being dissipated in heat. This theoretical description also assumes that all components are ideal (i.e., no impedance to current flow exists in the switch when turned on). All realistic switches exhibit finite impedance when turned on, which does dissipate some wasted energy, but again, this is very small in modern HEMT devices using the ZVS technique.

Class-E switch-mode amplifier theory development began in the United States during the 1960s, with details published in 1975, although some earlier reports were published in Russia. Lumped element electrical components (RF choke inductors and metal film capacitors) were initially used in lower frequency (3 to 30 MHz) prototypes. As engineers attempted higher frequency designs in the very high frequency (VHF) range, solid-state transistor switch parasitic intrinsic and packaging elements found inside the transistor began to be used as some of the key components necessary for ZVS. These parasitic elements included stray capacitance caused by differences of potential between parts inside the transistor and inductance caused by bond wire length that is used to connect the transistor to accessible terminals in its packaging. At microwave frequencies, these parasitic elements become sensitive, invoking unintended significant changes to load networks designed to operate with the transistors. Intrinsic elements include drain-to-source breakdown voltage capability and peak current capability. As the need for higher frequency operation and higher power increased, constraints of key transistor parameters became difficult to produce in traditional silicon technology:

- High instantaneous transient (peak) current capability through the transistor
- Moderate breakdown potential across the transistor
- Low output capacitance

Only within the past few years have transistor manufacturers produced COTS transistors that meet the required capabilities necessary to operate in switch mode for microwave frequencies and

081107-N-1120L-072 RAMADI, Iraq (7 November 2008) Joint EOD Rapid Response Vehicles (JERRVs) assigned to Naval Mobile Construction Battalion (NMCB) 7's convoy security element are secured following an escort mission from a forward operating base. The Cougar-type JERRVs are employed by coalition forces for escort and logistics missions, and to protect personnel from IEDs. NMCB 7 is deployed to U.S. Forces Central Command to provide contingency construction support to coalition forces in support of Operations Enduring Freedom and Iraqi Freedom. (U.S. Navy photo by Mass Communication Specialist 2nd Class Michael B. Lavender/Released)

high-power output. Selection is still somewhat limited for designers.

New transistor technology known as gallium nitride (GaN) HEMTs—using state-of-the-art manufacturing processes with GaN on silicon carbide materials—now facilitates Class-E high-power amplifier (100-W) designs at ultrahigh frequencies. The design process for switch-mode amplifiers is radically different than linear amplifiers, so engineers have tended to continue using linear amplifier design techniques due to familiarity, rather than advance to the switch-mode designs. Today, the Class-E and Class-F unit power output (greater than 100 W) capability and upper frequency limitation is based on a lack of available HEMTs with the necessary parameter capabilities.

Most recently, transistor manufacturers have limited their investment in the Class-E amplifier solid-state switch market due to no commercial market mandate. An assortment of presently available HEMTs provides a low-power capability in terms of 1- to 10-W output power for Class-E amplifiers in the cell phone market. The need remains to continue advancing in commercially manufactured HEMTs with key capabilities necessary to realize larger unit power output, hundreds of watts to a thousand watts, for practical implementation in DE systems.

Possible Multiple Applications

Directed-Energy Weapon Systems

Expanding on the vision of the next-generation DEW system mentioned at the beginning of this article, further imagine that EOD scouts detect a laser fluorescence signature of C4 high explosive and chlorine outgasses in the vicinity of an abandoned vehicle 2-km north of their current position. An electronic support measure (ESM) team on board an approaching clearing vehicle initiates RF jamming and electromagnetic surveillance procedures. Electronic specialists also scan the area with ground-surface differential thermography—particularly to detect possible buried IEDs and EFPs or their tiny command wires, crush wires, or pressure plates—while clearing a pathway to the abandoned roadside vehicle.

Upon arrival at a 500-m safe distance, the EOD specialists command the RF transmitter's robotic platform, also equipped with sensitive gamma-ray planar and computed tomography (CT) imaging to navigate toward and around the vehicle, interrogating every possible hiding place. It discloses an IED in the fuel tank. The specialist lifts the transmitter arming safety and commands the remote transmitter to radiate a prescribed dose of RF energy directed at a carefully chosen component of the vehicle-borne IED (VBIED) system. Without entering the vehicle, the advanced screening system detects and defuses the deadly IED buried within the rusty, metal vehicle chassis. Within minutes, the suspected VBIED threat is entirely neutralized, with absolutely no wounded warfighters or casualties.

Pictured here is the National Aeronautics and Space Administration/National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NASA/NOAA) Geostationary Operational Environmental Satellite-P (GOES-P) launching from Cape Canaveral Air Force Station, Florida, aboard a Delta IV rocket procured by Boeing Launch Services on 4 March 2010. Built by Boeing Space and Intelligence Systems, GOES-P will provide NOAA and NASA scientists with data to support weather, solar, and space operations, and will enable future science improvements in weather prediction and remote sensing. Additionally, GOES-P will provide data on global climate changes and capability for search and rescue.

Mobile Ad-Hoc Wireless Network (MANET)

Beyond IED detection and neutralization, imagine an expeditionary unit on patrol, with each member equipped with an RF transceiver about the size and weight of a cigarette pack with an ultrahigh-efficient switch-mode amplifier. The miniature transceiver constantly communicates sensor intelligence, key vital signs, critical conditions, and location telemetry to a GEOSAT. This small switch-mode amplifier has the needed output power to reach an altitude of 35786 km, where the GEOSAT intercepts, collects, and retransmits this intelligence and situational awareness data to any command post in the world and to each member of the unit on patrol simultaneously. The expeditionary unit, spread out over a wide area with large interspacing, shares the situational awareness and intelligence data of each other at the speed of light. Thus, near real-time, worldwide communications with ubiquitous secure access from the battlefield is possible in a multiple-input, multiple-output (MIMO) architecture. The same system could provide a soldier-to-soldier MANET.

Next-generation switch-mode RF amplifier designs could also optimize payload weight and volume on board new communication satellites while supplying higher power density and making efficient use of the solar power supply budget. Improved switch-mode amplifier power output, when combined with enhanced antenna design, would minimize Earth-station antenna size requirements. The recently launched satellite shown at left demonstrates an example of the latest antenna technology.

Looking Forward

Miniaturizing next-generation DE systems opens up a whole new world of applications to support warfighters in ways unimaginable just a few years ago. Reduction of transmitter mass and volume, accompanied with high efficiency, creates a welcome trickle-down effect. Low profile, small, lightweight DE systems means:

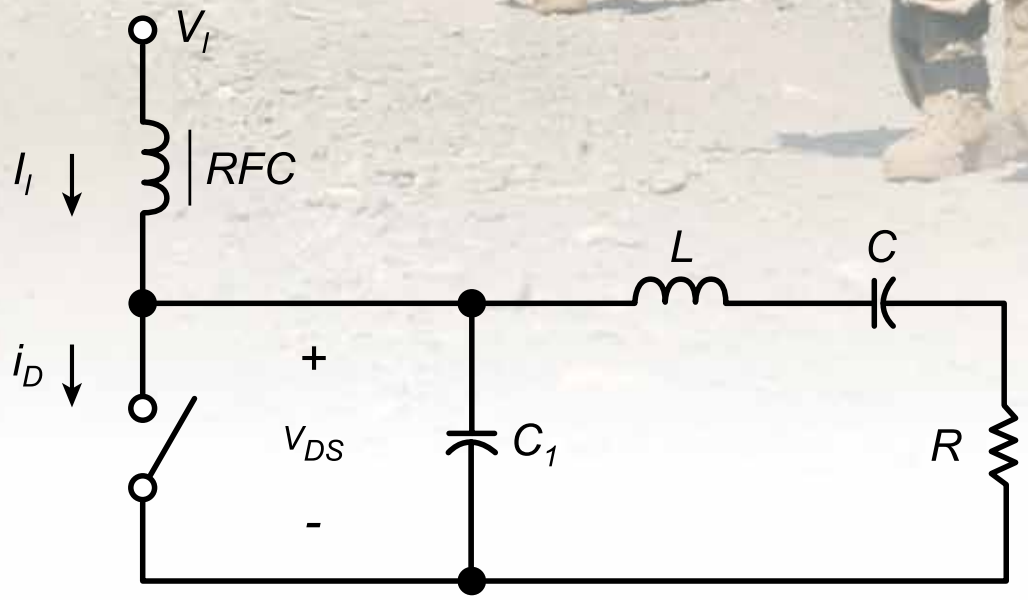
- Less vulnerability to attack
- Greater mobility and maneuverability
- Simplified logistics with less fuel-supply demands
- Less impact on the environment

Clandestine operations, too, could be executed with greater ease and simplified logistics support. In the case of MIMO MANETs, miniaturized high-power density transmitters could further expand capabilities for the warfighter, enabling them to carry high-power transmitters to communicate with satellites or other supporting platforms. The

satellite industry itself could benefit from miniaturized switch-mode amplifiers with much higher power density microwave transmitters, resulting in reduced payload mass and volume; this also reduces Earth-station antenna gain and size requirements.

Conclusion

NSWCDD is meeting the demanding requirements of next-generation DE systems with Class-E RF transmitter switch-mode amplifiers designed to operate at ultrahigh efficiency, greater than 90 percent. Having discovered the key to next-generation DE systems, researchers at NSWCDD are focusing on the urgent need to counter IED systems with small, lightweight, highly efficient transmitters that use switch-mode amplifiers. Considering the multiplicity of additional applications, all advancements made in amplifier counter-IED applications can be transferred to other applications in the future. Accordingly, while the capabilities suggested in this article might seem somewhat far-fetched, in reality, they are realizable in the near term. It is projected that NSWCDD will soon have its first 250-W UHF amplifier unit prototype ready. These units will fit in the palm of an average-sized adult's hand and can be power combined to the level necessary for platform and mission requirements. A fully realized, fieldable DEW system prototype is possible in just a few years.



Active Denial Array

By Randy Woods and Matthew Ketner

Active Denial Technology (ADT)—which encompasses the use of millimeter waves as a directed-energy, nonlethal, counterpersonnel weapon—has the potential to provide an important new escalation-of-force capability to U.S. operating forces. ADT projects a focused beam of 95-GHz millimeter waves to induce an intolerable heating sensation on an adversary's skin, repelling the individual with minimal risk of injury. More than a decade of research has established the biological and behavioral effects of ADT for large spot size systems, such as Active Denial System 1 (Figure 1). While the effects of this large spot size system have been successfully established, the technology that produces those effects has the potential to progress in a number of ways, particularly with the development of smaller, lighter, and lower-cost systems.

One research effort focuses on the development of smaller, lighter, and lower cost ADT demonstrators that produce commensurate "ADS-effects," with effective spot size and power densities on target. In support of this effort, the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program (JNLWP) sponsored the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) to develop a "smart target system," which measures the millimeter-wave beam using fast-response, 95-GHz diode detectors. NSWCDD subsequently developed and tested the W-Band Beam Diagnostic Array to characterize the system's beam with a temporal resolution of 30 Hz and a high spatial resolution of 1 inch.

The current method of measuring the 95-GHz beam is to use carbon-loaded Teflon (CLT) to produce an average power beam image. This method works as the CLT is exposed to the system's beam. The material heats, over a period of seconds, proportional to the magnitude of the radio frequency (RF) field, resulting in an image as shown in Figure 2. After the exposure, the specific heat capacity of the CLT can be used with the temperature increase in the CLT to provide an indication of the total energy deposited in the material. This method produces a good representation of the average RF field; however, any peak variations in the beam are averaged out.

To allow for high temporal-resolution measurements of the 95-GHz beam, a high-density, 95-GHz diode-detector array was commissioned by the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate (JNLWD), and was designed and built by NSWCDD, with support from Millitech, Inc. The array consists of a center 11 × 11 matrix (shown in Figure 3) with four removable arms that can be attached (shown in Figure 4), resulting in a measurement area of approximately 1 × 1 m.

Figure 1. Active Denial System 1

Each element's profile consists of the individual horn antenna from the array, an attenuator, a detector, and a SubMiniature version A (SMA) connection to the digitizer circuitry. This configuration allows for the power received from the antenna to be attenuated and converted to a direct current (DC) output capable of being measured by an analog-to-digital converter. The machined antenna elements provide a uniform effective area for each element, allowing field strength (W/cm^2) to be converted into power received (W or dBm). The aperture antennas also provide an impedance match between free space and the waveguide system. A cross-sectional view of the array element is shown in Figure 5, followed by a signal flow diagram shown in Figure 6.

The basic principle of operation behind the array is that the derivative of the diode detector's power vs. output voltage curve is very repeatable between detector elements. Therefore, when the detector elements arrived at NSWCDD, each detector element was paired with a variable

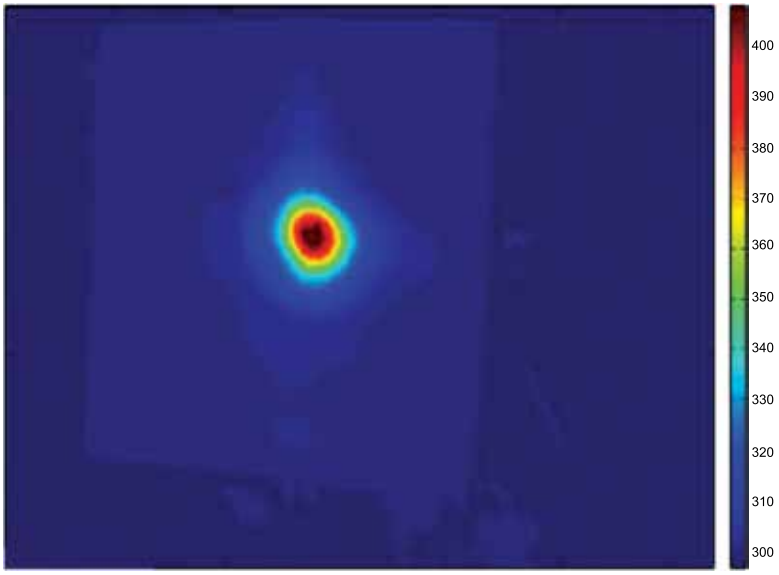


Figure 2. CLT Representation of Small, 95-GHz Spot

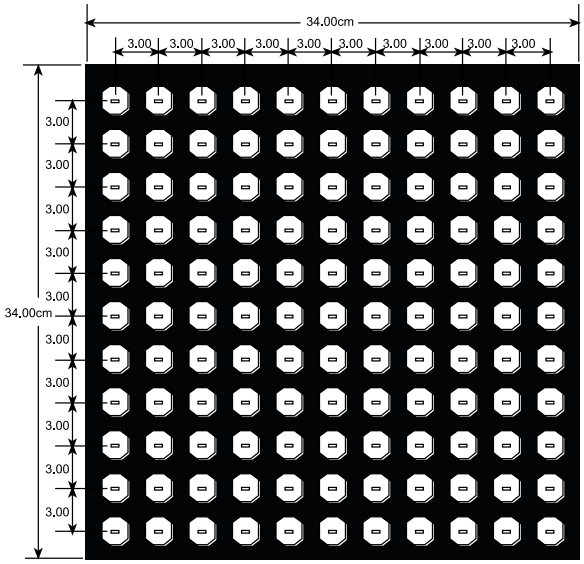


Figure 3. Main Array Face

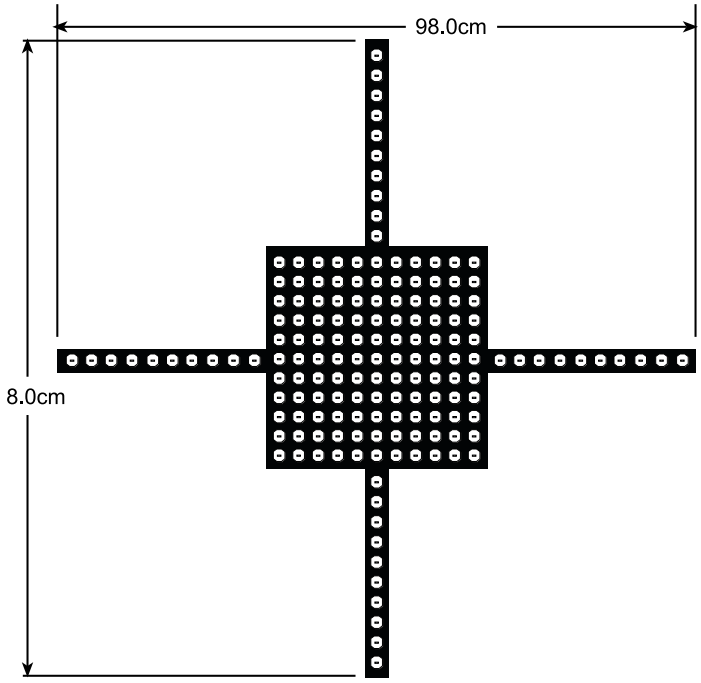


Figure 4. Full W-Band Array

attenuator and calibrated as a single unit. The calibration was accomplished by inserting a known input power of +5 dBm into the input of the attenuator and setting the DC output voltage at a predetermined millivolt (mV) output. This allowed the detector's individual offset voltages to be removed and caused the detectors to behave in a repeatable manner. The attenuator is able to be adjusted by varying the depth that the aluminum nickel card is inserted into the section of waveguide.

The final section of the electrical system converts the DC voltage output from the detectors to a digital signal to send back to the operator station. For this, it was determined that a 16-bit digitizer would be required to enable measuring the microvolts output by the detectors on the low end of their range, while still allowing the digitizer to measure the full output voltage of 1.8 V for high-input powers. Also, due to the proximity of the operator to the array and overall system flexibility, it was determined that Ethernet communications would provide a sufficient means of reading the system data.

To display the data to the operator, a two-dimensional array is populated and displayed for the user (shown in Figure 7). This allows values to be

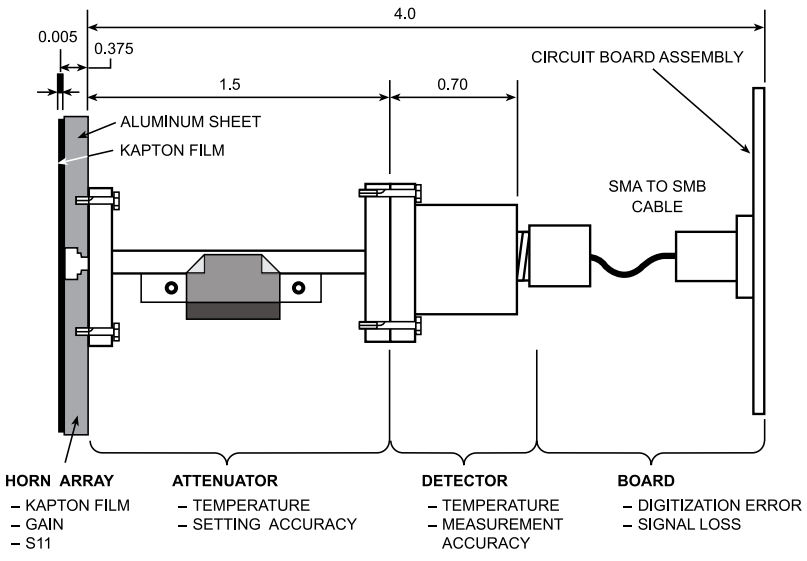


Figure 5. Cross-Sectional View of Array Element

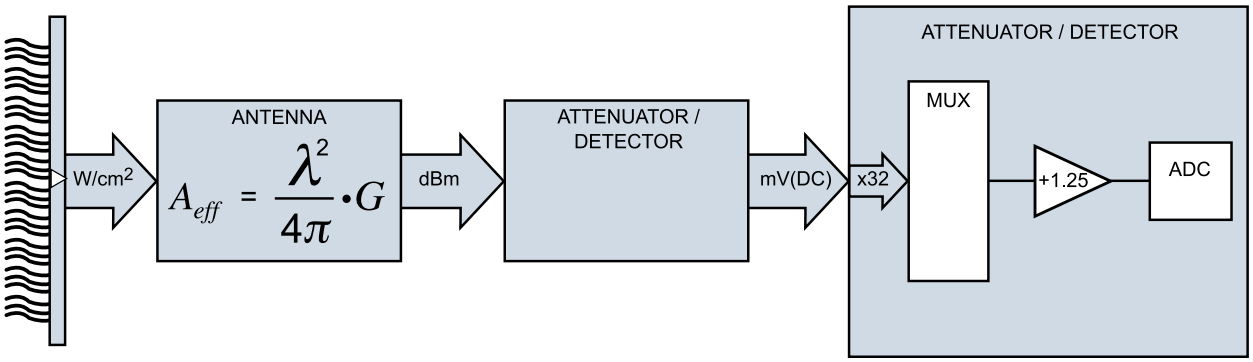


Figure 6. Signal Flow Diagram

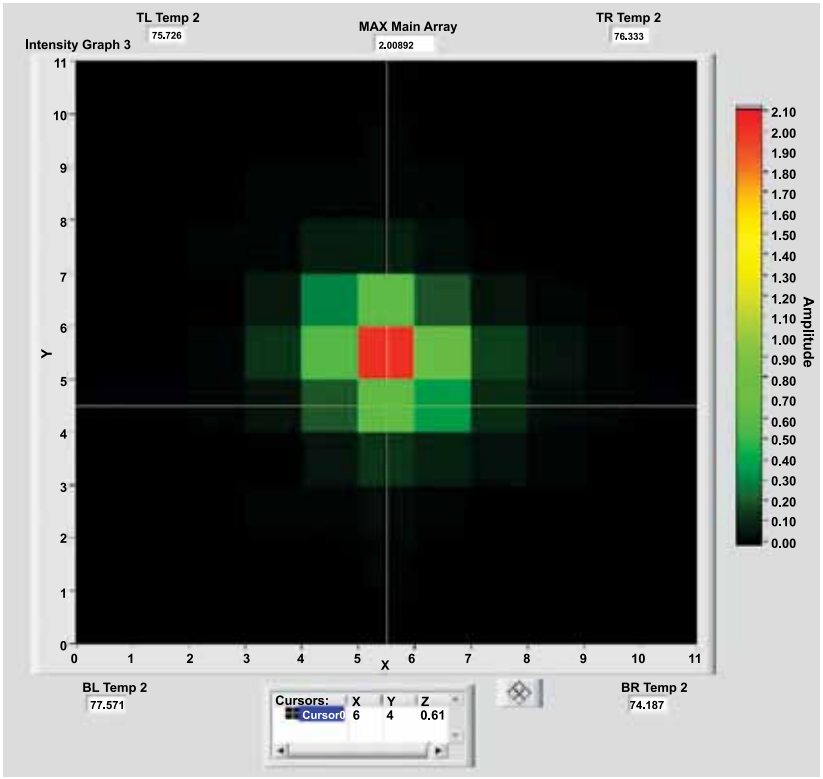


Figure 7. Array's Operator Interface Showing a Small Spot Source

read directly from the display corresponding to the watts per centimeter squared (W/cm^2) present at the array face. Data also is recorded so that it can be viewed later in a player application, such as a video file, or it can be viewed in a spreadsheet application, frame by frame. The data shown in Figure 7 is representative of small-source testing performed recently and very clearly shows the beam profile.

Conclusion

NSWCDD engineers successfully met the W-band array's design goals of providing a high temporal-resolution image of 95-GHz beams. The system has been tested against two active denial systems, providing good agreement with the currently accepted methods, as well as valuable information regarding the system's beam characteristics. These accomplishments will allow future system development to take advantage of this better understanding to possibly reduce system size and increase the effective range. A better understanding of the 95-GHz beam helps to facilitate future ADT development for this much-needed, nonlethal escalation-of-force capability for U.S. warfighters, homeland defenders, and law enforcement personnel.

Directed Energy in the Military Environment

By LT Leedjia Svec, Jeremy Beer, and Dave Freeman

The military operates in the land, air, and maritime environments. In each of these environments, lasers and laser devices are increasingly being seen and used in a variety of ways. Accordingly, the military must protect itself and civilians from the potentially dangerous effects of lasers and other directed-energy devices.

Lasers are being used on the ground to determine the intentions of people who approach checkpoints and to dissuade aircraft from entering restricted airspace. Laser weapons are also being developed for use in the maritime environment. With the use of lasers comes the requirement for eye protection. The eye is particularly sensitive to lasers and its anatomy includes optical components that amplify the power of incoming light. Consequently, the potential for injury or blinding is great.

Naval Medical Research Unit – San Antonio (NAMRU-SA) is poised to lead the way in researching and testing laser glare devices and laser eye protection. The mission of the NAMRU-SA is to conduct medical, dental, and directed-energy biomedical research, which focuses on ways to enhance the health, safety, performance, and operational readiness of Navy and Marine Corps personnel, and addresses their emergent medical and dental problems in routine and combat operations. NAMRU-SA was officially commissioned on 6 May 2009 and is a subordinate command under the Naval Medical Research Center (NMRC) in Silver Spring, Maryland, reporting to Navy Medicine Support Command (NMSC) in Jacksonville, Florida. NAMRU-SA consolidates the Naval Health Research Center Detachment Directed Energy Bioeffects Laboratory, the Naval Institute for Dental and Biomedical Research in Great Lakes, and the NMRC Combat Casualty Care research function. As part of the Base Realignment and Closure (BRAC) 2005, NAMRU-SA has moved to Fort Sam Houston. Two new buildings that have been constructed are the Battlefield Health and Trauma Research Institute and the Tri Service Research Laboratory. A conceptual drawing of the NAMRU-SA Tri-Service Research Laboratory (to house directed-energy research) is shown in Figure 1.

Many factors must be considered when lasers operate in military environments. On the ground, lasers offer a greater likelihood of close contact exposure. In aviation and maritime environments, the mobility of lasers is limited to permanent fixtures on aircraft or ships, so target acquisition can be much more complicated. Often ignored, but just as important and common to all environments, are the psychological factors that need to be explored. These factors include clarifying intentions, communications, and effectiveness. In certain situations,

Figure 1. Naval Medical Research Unit – San Antonio Tri-Service Research Laboratory at Fort Sam Houston, San Antonio, Texas (artist's concept)

sometimes lasers are coupled with other modalities, such as auditory instructions.

On the ground, laser exposure has been shown to interfere with driving vehicles, making color judgments, and target shooting. In aviation, lasers can interfere with pilot vision, causing afterimages, glare, or temporary ocular injury, with attendant effects on navigation and control. In the maritime environment, lights frequently are used to signal a variety of messages, from direction (left, right, etc.) to more complicated messages such as "man overboard." More prolific use of lasers underscores the need for laser eye protection, a dynamic area of research, which must respond to changing threat wavelengths and changing environments. Figure 2 shows NAMRU-SA personnel executing an operational field test at Kennedy Space Center, July 2009.

Recent studies undertaken by NAMRU-SA have investigated the use of laser dazzlers on sailors in small boats.[a] In these studies, participants were exposed to the laser glare at different angles and distances, in both day and night conditions. Study protocols were approved in accordance with the Institutional Review Board in compliance with all applicable federal regulations governing the protection of human subjects. Participants were given a survey assessing their subjective response to the laser, as well as a more objective visual eye chart. The

Figure 2. NAMRU-SA personnel execute operational field test at Kennedy Space Center, July 2009, in which a nonlethal laser prototype is evaluated for power delivery (stability and beam propagation) at range and human visual effectiveness aboard a maritime target.

results suggested that participants were most affected by the laser at night when they were looking straight at it (as opposed to many degrees away) and at the closest exposure distances. The most surprising finding, however, was that some participants reported being drawn to the laser rather than away from it, especially at farther distances. Participants remarked that they couldn't tell what the signal was, so they would want to go closer to find out. This illustrates that the assumption (by some)—that distant laser lights will deter and repel innocent mariners—might not always be true. Further research is needed to verify this finding, however, before employing laser glare devices in the maritime environment. Figure 3 shows NAMRU-SA personnel executing operational field tests, which were conducted at Cheatham Annex, Virginia, and Panama City, Florida, in 2008–2009.

Figure 3. A compact hand-held laser is evaluated for effectiveness in maritime defense against small-boat attacks.

These studies also brought the factor of communication to light. Participants remarked that "green is not a threatening color," and some thought "it could be a signal for help." Many felt curious about the "blinking light" used in the study and would go closer or try to contact the vessel to determine the intent of the message. Green lasers are used because they are more visually salient; however, they may not be as psychologically salient. Participants remarked that if the signal were paired with another signal, such as an auditory one, then the message of "warning" or "do not come closer" might be clearer.

Lastly, these studies brought to light the matter of effectiveness. Laser glare devices are used to stop or alter the behavior of the recipient, but one study yielded mixed results. At close distances, participants noticed the signal, felt affected by it, and reported that their behavior changed in the manner desired by the person pointing the laser. But at greater distances, behavior might not change. Thus, these findings need to be replicated in different maritime scenarios in order to be truly useful in developing laser glare devices. This particular study was encouraging regarding the effectiveness and visual usefulness of glare devices, but it brought up new questions about their psychological impact on behavior. Resolving these questions must be an integral goal of technical research and development studies to determine the operational effectiveness of directed-energy devices, not just for the maritime environment, but for all military environments.

Endnote

a. Results and technical reports are available upon request from the corresponding author or from the NAMRU-SA Public Affairs Officer.

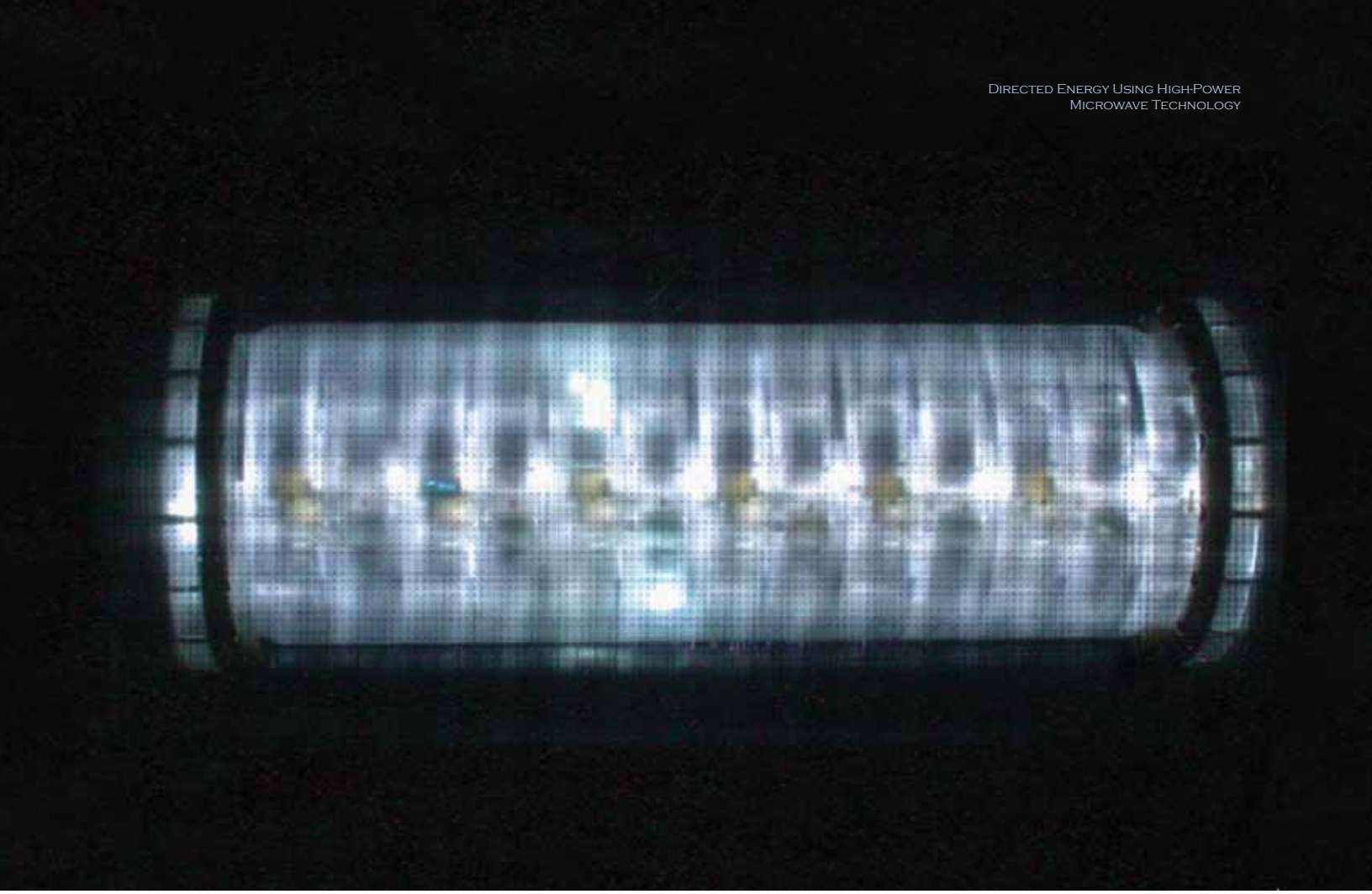
Directed Energy Using High-Power Microwave Technology

By Jacob Walker and Matthew McQuage

The Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO) and Directed Energy Division at the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) merge past research and data with continuous innovation in the field of high-power microwave(s) (HPM) to address the critical need for nonlethal, nonkinetic weapons. HPM weapons can be described as nonkinetic devices that radiate electromagnetic energy in the radio frequency (RF) or microwave spectrum. They are designed to disrupt, deny, degrade, damage, or destroy targets. In essence, this is achieved when high-power electromagnetic waves propagate through air and interdict targets by traveling through the exterior layers of structures and coupling energy to critical electronic components. Since effectiveness against a wide range of targets is the goal, HPM has become a collective term for various technologies: wave shapes, source frequencies, and the distribution of varying signal bandwidths. It is the objective of HPM research and assessment, therefore, to address targets for which no engagement option currently exists. NSWCDD is working to identify optimal HPM mission platforms and move relevant technologies into the field.

HPM Initiatives

NSWCDD has actively pursued HPM research since the advent of the field in the 1970s. Since then, scientists and engineers have conducted HPM research and development in many areas, including hydrogen spark-gap switching, spiral generators, and related technologies. More currently, the Directed Energy Division developed a variety of high-power wideband RF systems based on pulsed power and Marx generators (Figure 1). In addition to the extensive work accomplished in HPM and RF source development, NSWCDD contributed substantially to the area of counter-HPM vulnerability assessments. Researchers developed site assessment guides and threat brochures, as well as a number of wideband RF sources, to determine the susceptibility of electronic equipment to high-power RF interference. This latter effort involved assessing and exploiting the weaknesses of specified electronic targets to various HPM and RF threats. Data gleaned from these efforts was then used to support optimized prototypes and system designs employing effects-based design methodology. NSWCDD utilized these wideband RF sources to determine the susceptibility of a multitude of military



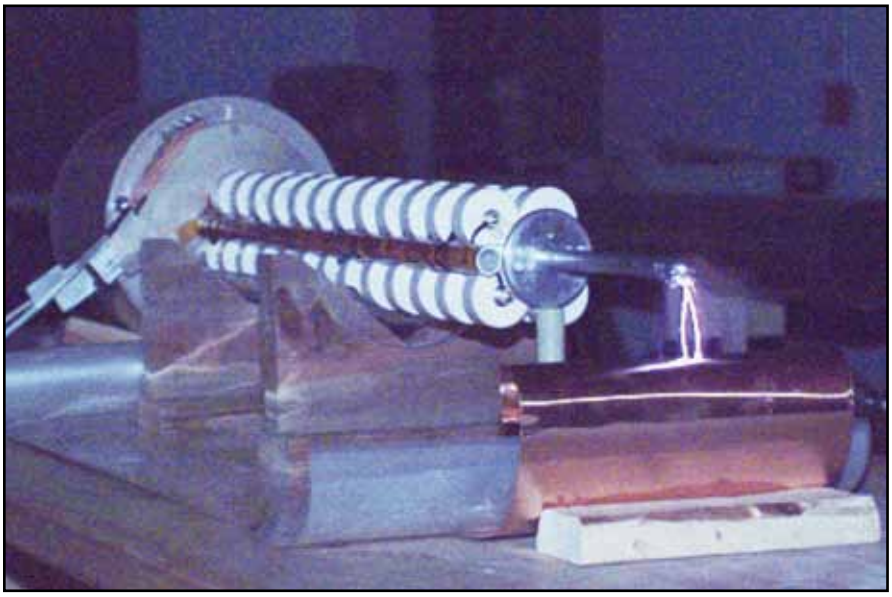


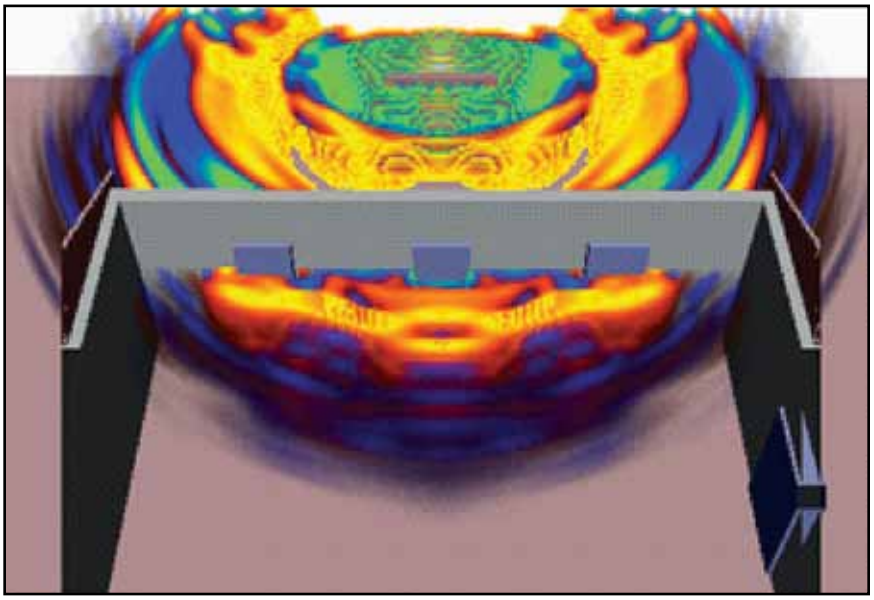
Figure 1. Examples of NSWCDD Marx Generators

and electronic infrastructure equipment to high-power RF interference.

HPM Counterattack Operational Overview

Research in support of HPM-driven electronic attack increased significantly as the demand for nontraditional warfare emerged. Traditional kinetic weapons often are of limited value in peace-keeping missions, for example, as today's enemies frequently are embedded within civilian populations and structures. This creates the need for novel HPM technologies that minimize the risk of collateral damage while effectively neutralizing threats. Dahlgren researchers conduct HPM system research and development—as well as lethality and weapon effectiveness assessments—to address this need while developing technologies against a wide variety of electronic targets. These projects leverage NSWCDD's assets, including the Maginot' Open Air Test Site (MOATS), state-of-the-art RF diagnostics, and modeling and simulation tools to identify applications and platforms in which HPM technologies can be employed. Figure 2 shows a computer model of the MOATS facility and a modeling and

(a)



(b)

Figure 2. Modeling and Simulation Depicting (a) NSWCDD Test Facility and (b) Simulation of Radiated RF

simulation graphic depicting the RF emitted by an HPM dipole antenna.

Potential platforms for HPM integration include: man-portable, aerial, vehicle, and vessel-mounted systems. These platforms all provide unique methods for delivery of HPM sources. For example, aerial delivery—which, in many ways, is the most challenging due to size and weight constraints—can increase the effective range of these systems and can engage multiple targets at close range without endangering personnel. Likewise, vehicles and vessel-mounted HPM systems provide a way for law enforcement and the military to stop vehicles in chase scenarios almost as soon as they begin. The goal of all of these projects is to provide military forces with the ability to employ nonkinetic, electronic strike technologies against an adversary's electronics.

The DEWO and Directed Energy Division are uniquely positioned to provide numerous capabilities for in-house development while engaging with the private sector to test and provide feedback on HPM systems developed externally. In the past decade, NSWCDD has evaluated several HPM systems at Dahlgren to determine their effectiveness against various electronic targets while maintaining the Office of the Secretary of Defense's Tri-Service RF Directed Energy Weapon (DEW) Database. This database contains all effects data collected from directed-energy tests performed within the U.S. Air Force, Army, and Navy.

Conclusion

NSWCDD continues to pioneer HPM source development and lethality and integration studies, leading to the demonstration and delivery of prototype capabilities. It also is committed to researching and developing critical subsystems for HPM delivery. By leveraging numerous target assets and sophisticated diagnostic equipment—in conjunction with MOATS—NSWCDD has positioned itself at the forefront of HPM electronic attack, leading the way in the development and delivery of these capabilities to the warfighter.

Acknowledgment

Nancy Muncie, Bowhead, contributed to this article.

Laser Counter Rocket, Artillery, and Mortar (C-RAM) Efforts

By Michael Libeau

Mortars and rockets are common weapons confronting U.S. troops abroad. Insurgents fire the inexpensive projectiles into populated areas, intending to kill or injure service members and to inflict physical damage. While kinetic solutions like guns and missile interceptors are used to counter rockets and mortars, laser counter rocket, artillery, and mortar (C-RAM) systems present a promising solution to counter these challenging threats in the near future.

Scientists and engineers at the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD) have been researching, developing, testing, and evaluating laser C-RAM systems through collaboration, modeling and simulation, and experimentation. The Joint Technology Office (JTO) and the Directed Energy and Electric Weapons Program Office (PMS 405) sponsored the first year of these initiatives in 2007. Consecutive and current work has been sponsored by the Office of Naval Research (ONR) Expeditionary Maneuver Warfare and Combating Terrorism S&T Department.

Background

In preparation for the development of a laser C-RAM system, an understanding of the vulnerability of rockets and mortars to laser energy was crucial. Engineers from NSWCDD and the U.S. Army Space and Missile Defense Command (SMDC) collaborated on laser C-RAM efforts. Engineers analyzed the RAM threat and examined a variety of targets, accessing RAM vulnerabilities to laser energy by utilizing theoretical, numerical, and experimental work. They then developed theoretical models that captured the physics of the laser-induced failures of targets containing high explosives (HE). Additionally, NSWCDD engineers enhanced lethality simulations using a tool called the Effectiveness Toolbox to model engagements of RAM targets with laser energy. Figure 1 shows a screen capture from the Effectiveness Toolbox.

The resulting simulations included results from a laser atmospheric propagation model and a thermal model to determine the effect of the laser energy on the target. The simulations also incorporated target trajectories necessary for modeling the changing laser conditions on the target resulting from the engagement of a ballistic target. Subsequent to modeling these effects, live testing was performed. Figure 2 shows the lasing and destruction of a RAM target during live testing.

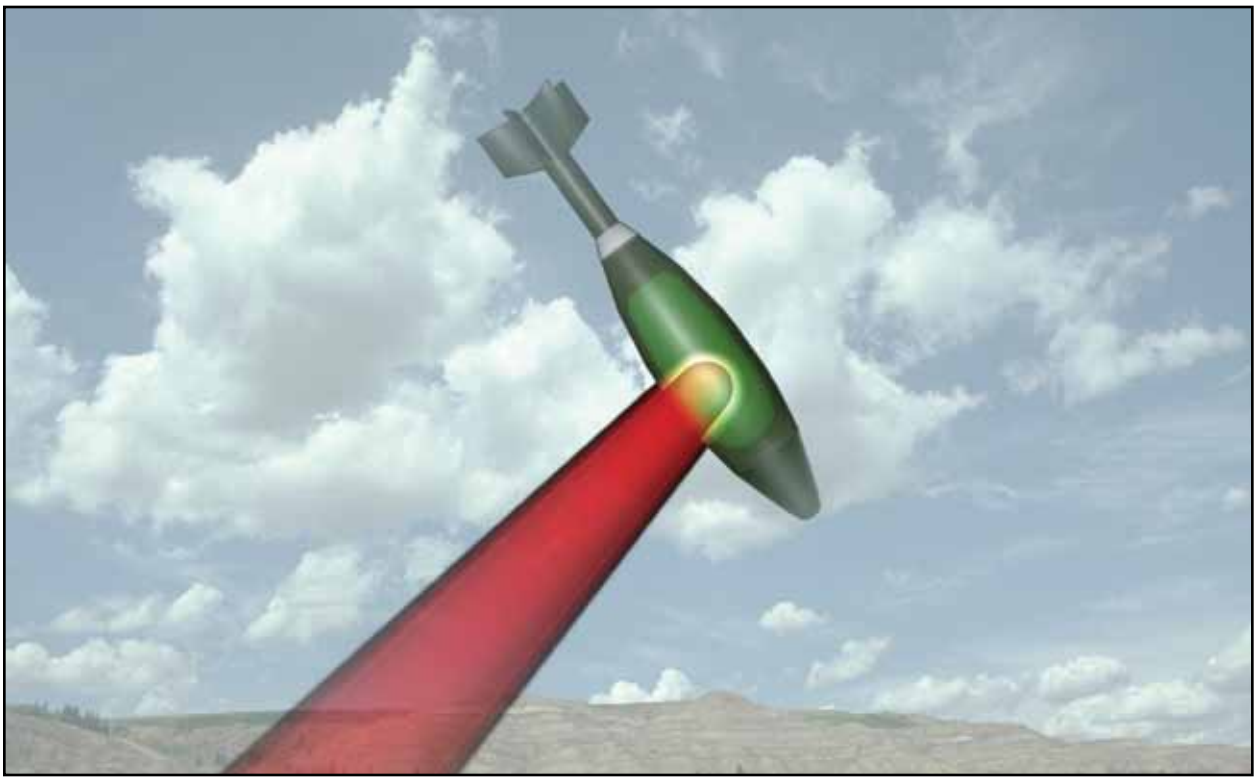


Figure 1. Screen Capture from the Effectiveness Toolbox Showing the Laser Engagement of a Mortar Target

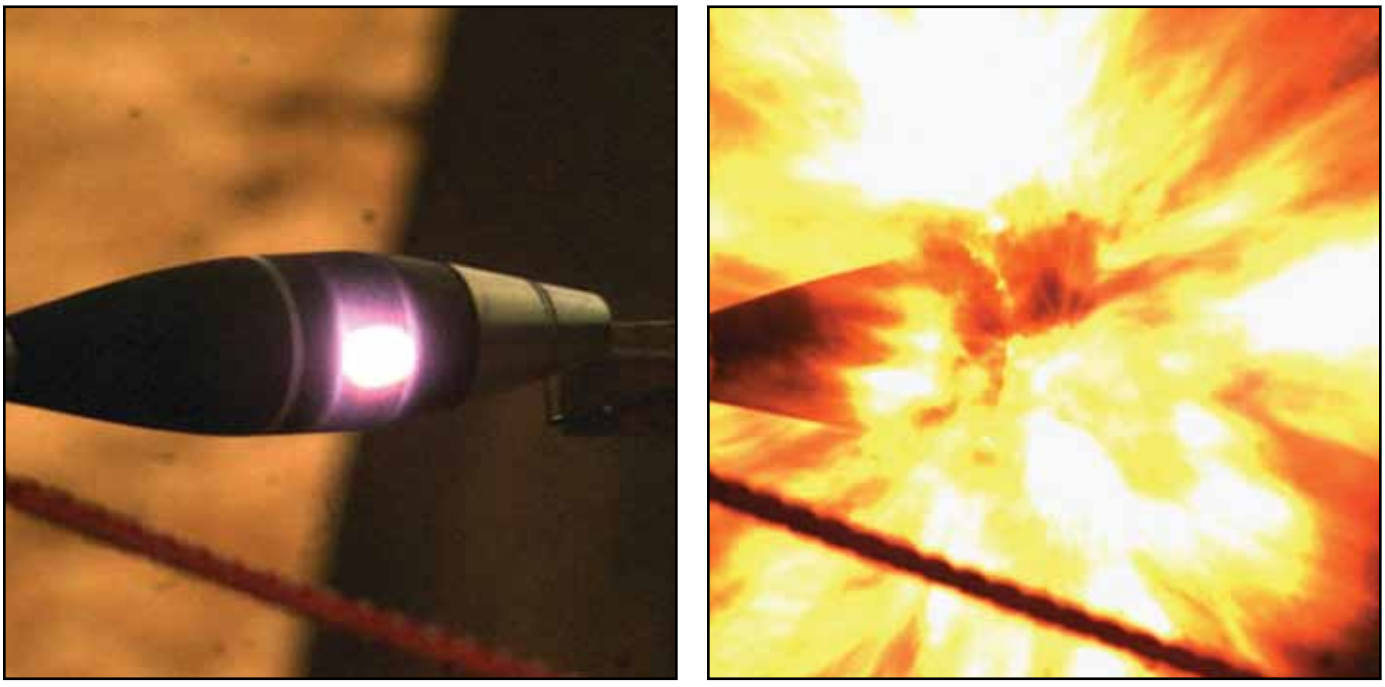


Figure 2. Explosive Target is Destroyed with NSWCDD's Fiber Lasers

NSWCDD engineers conducted two large experimental tests to determine the vulnerability of HE targets to laser energy using NSWCDD's High-Energy Fiber lasers. The first test was conducted jointly with SMDC. During these two tests, over 40 RAM targets were destroyed under different laser conditions, producing significant information on laser lethality. Researchers measured the failure times of multiple targets for different laser powers, spot sizes, incidence angles, and aimpoints. The experimental data yielded by the tests increased engineers' understanding of the vulnerability of targets containing energetic materials. This data was then used to benchmark predictive models.

Future tests are planned with additional HE targets to further the knowledge of RAM vulnerability. These tests are controlled and conducted carefully to ensure that good data is obtained. Accurate measurements of laser power on the target and the resulting target failure times must be made during the tests. To that end, NSWCDD engineers leverage Division-wide expertise in lasers and optics with its long history of explosives testing to achieve meaningful test results. NSWCDD personnel have been instrumental in improving techniques to measure the spatial profile of laser power on a target. The spatial distribution of laser power on a target is critical to understanding the target's failure. Figure 3 shows a laser beam's spatial power distribution measured during a test.

Ongoing Laser C-RAM Initiatives

Recent advances in fiber lasers have increased the power outputs of these rugged, solid-state devices. Both government and contractor efforts are examining the application of commercial off-the-shelf (COTS) lasers and other electric lasers for application into advanced weapon systems. The Navy's Laser Weapon System (LaWS) Program, for example, is examining a laser system built around efficient fiber lasers. This is significant because a high-energy fiber laser system offers two critical advantages over gun and missile interceptor C-RAM systems. First, the laser has a great depth of magazine since it requires only electricity for operation. Consequently, unlike a gun system, which has a limited supply of ammunition, a laser system is limited only by its supply of electrical energy. Second, a laser system offers a cost per kill that is significantly lower than alternative systems because only electricity is being expended instead of gun ammunition or a costly missile interceptor. This low cost per kill also better matches the low cost of the RAM target being engaged.

High-Energy Fiber Laser C-RAM systems will provide significant advantages in defeating the RAM threat while augmenting existing C-RAM solutions. More importantly, laser C-RAM systems will help protect members of the armed forces from the inexpensive, yet often deadly threats posed by rockets and mortars.

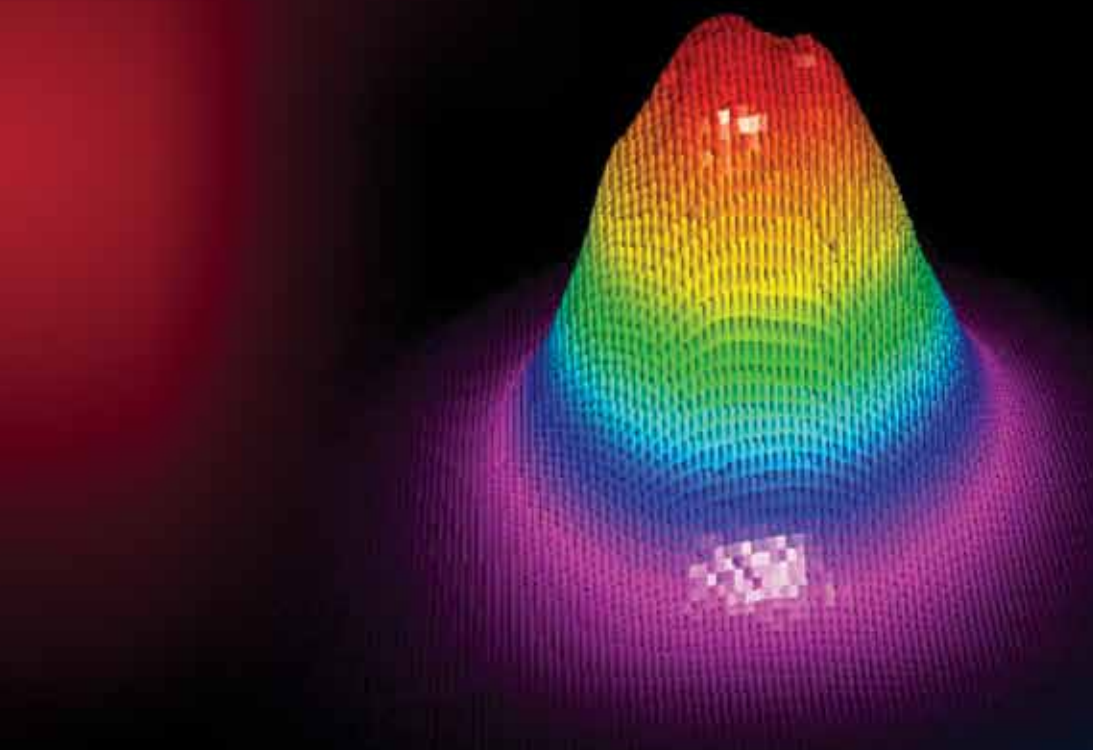


Figure 3. Laser Power Spatial Variation from a C-RAM Test

Multifrequency Radio-Frequency (RF) Vehicle Stopper

By Stephen A. Merryman

The widespread use of vehicle-borne improvised explosive devices (VBIEDs) in Iraq and Afghanistan has resulted in large numbers of military and civilian personnel being killed or injured. Consequently, the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate's (JNLWD) top priority is to identify, investigate, and develop technologies and capabilities to nonlethally stop both vehicles and vessels outside of minimum "keep-out ranges" (i.e., ranges where the rules of engagement would dictate the use of lethal force) and to mitigate the blast effects from a VBIED.

One of these technologies is the multifrequency Radio-Frequency (RF) Vehicle Stopper (RFVS), a high-power microwave (HPM) weapon under development at the Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division (NSWCDD). A prototype RFVS system, designed to meet the mission criteria for fixed-checkpoint protection and compound protection, is slated for completion in FY13. Science and technology (S&T) work continues in parallel to the prototype system's construction to broaden its applicability to include convoy protection and the establishment of a quick safe zone. This article describes the 4-year research effort that resulted in the specification of the RFVS system design. Figure 1 shows an illustration of a candidate RFVS platform with the system set up for fixed-checkpoint protection.

The RFVS system uses high-power magnetron tubes to generate intense RF pulses that interfere with a vehicle's electronics, rendering it temporarily inoperable. The engine cannot be restarted while the RF is on but is readily restarted once the RF is turned off. Thus, the RFVS system allows for the maintenance of a safe keep-out zone in situations that might otherwise require the use of lethal force. The defined measure of success for this system is a demonstrated, effective capability against more than 80% of the candidate target-vehicle-class list, which includes passenger cars and large vehicles.

As a nonlethal capability, the effects to the target vehicle are short term and almost always reversible, so that the vehicle is not stranded, which would burden the warfighter with the task of its removal. Moreover, as with all directed-energy weapons, the RFVS system delivers energy at the speed of light. In contrast with other nonlethal vehicle stopping concepts and systems, however, RFVS does not need to be pre-emplaced and has a limitless magazine.

Figure 1. Illustration of Candidate RFVS System Setup for Checkpoint Protection

Background

Using HPM or RF energy to stop an automobile engine is not a new concept; it has been under investigation for some time in private, academic, and military sectors. To that end, the RFVS program leveraged as much historic work as possible while collaborating with academic and military laboratories and while aggressively pursuing contacts in the automobile industry to gain knowledge of vehicle electronic design and function.

In 2005, the JNLWD funded the then-Directed Energy Technology Office (DETO) at NSWCDD to perform an extensive reverberation chamber test series to characterize the vulnerability of a representative cross section of automobiles to a wide range of HPM source frequencies.[a] The purposes of the tests were twofold. First, the applicability of the Army's Ground Vehicle Stopper (GVS) data set needed to be established for newer vehicles, and second, a thorough, source-technology independent assessment of vehicle vulnerabilities needed to be performed. The rationale behind the latter was to establish vehicle vulnerabilities without inadvertently biasing the process. Only after the full assessment was performed would factors such as concept of operations (CONOPS) and system requirements come into play. Figure 2 is a photograph of reverberation chamber testing.

Over the past decade, a significant number of private, academic, and military laboratories have investigated the susceptibility of automobiles to HPM energy. The range in approaches spans the gamut from isolated component testing, through direct injection and radiated testing of electronic control units (ECUs), and continuing through full vehicle radiated testing. Each of the different test methods has its strengths and weaknesses. Testing of isolated ECUs in controlled laboratory conditions is arguably the best way to determine exactly how a specific unit is responding to the RF. However, whether or not the identified susceptibilities continue to hold true when the unit is in place in a

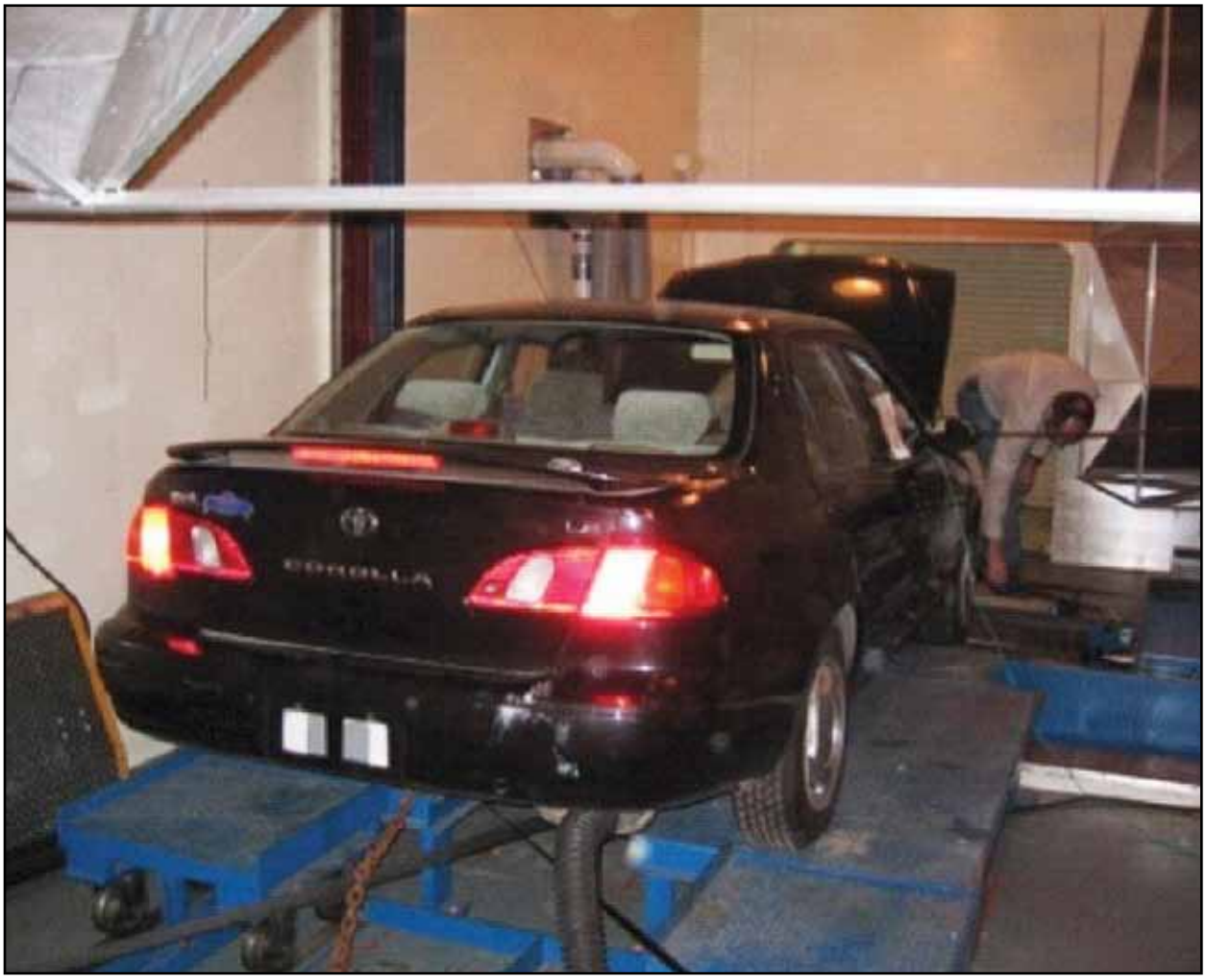


Figure 2. Vehicle on a Dynamometer in the NSWCDD Reverberation Chamber

vehicle, or whether the results apply to other vehicles' ECUs, remains a significant question that limits the applicability of the results.

Full vehicle testing and failure analysis of the ECU can be a daunting task. That said, full vehicle testing affords the advantage of ensuring that the response is commensurate with expectations of genuine engagements. The test approach one chooses to take depends upon resources, test facility availability, and most importantly, the objectives of the program. For the RFVS program, the objectives were to identify an HPM waveform that is effective against a broad class of the candidate target vehicles and to ensure that the identified waveform could be generated with a source that can be packaged in a footprint and cost amenable to military users. To meet the program's objectives, the RFVS program chose to invest the majority of its resources in full vehicle testing. While the focus of the effects testing portion of the RFVS program has remained on full vehicle testing, both time and resources have been devoted to fostering and maintaining connections with academia and the auto industry. There is concerted effort to keep abreast of the latest trends in automotive technology, to ensure that the current RFVS system design will continue to be effective against future vehicle designs, and to leverage all research that might aid in future RFVS designs.

System Operation

The majority of current HPM system concepts employ a narrowband, single-frequency HPM source. In contrast, RFVS utilizes multiple HPM

frequencies. The rationale for using multiple frequencies is associated with increased system effectiveness. Electromagnetic (EM) energy can be used to disrupt or damage an electronic target. In order for the energy to affect the electronics, however, it must be able to reach a critical component(s) inside the target. This involves a process referred to as coupling. Different EM waveforms are more or less effective against specific targets depending, in part, on their frequency, as different frequencies couple better or worse depending on varying target geometries. To be specific, each piece of electronics has specific resonance frequencies that most effectively facilitate coupling energy to the target. Unfortunately, these resonant frequencies can be unique to each piece of equipment. Consequently, a single-frequency waveform might be very effective against one target, but less effective against another target. Therefore, a system that utilizes either a sweep of frequencies or multiple frequencies will be more effective against a larger target set. This is not a novel idea, but rather one that has been readily acknowledged within the HPM community for some time and fervently embraced by the RFVS program. Current technology limitations prohibit high-power-swept frequency sources as viable options, leading to the idea of a multifrequency source. The more frequencies that are used, the more effective the system; however, a trade-off is made with system size and cost as the number of source frequencies is increased.

Brassboard System

After completion of the exhaustive vehicle effects characterization testing in 2006, the RFVS program identified the optimal number of frequencies needed to meet mission requirements. It then used this information in the design and construction of the Brassboard System. The purpose in constructing the Brassboard System was to demonstrate the benefit of the multifrequency approach and the ability to meet mission objectives with specified power on target requirements. Construction of the RFVS Brassboard System began in 2007 and was completed in 2008. The Brassboard System was not constructed with specific system footprints in mind. Thus, the antenna and conex used are significantly larger than those in the prototype design. The RFVS team collaborated with a Marine Corps service representative identified by the JNLWD to flesh out the specifics of the mock checkpoint to be used in the RFVS Brassboard System Demonstration. Figure 3 provides a diagram of the checkpoint setup used in the RFVS Brassboard Demonstration. Figure 4 provides photographs of the RFVS Brassboard System.

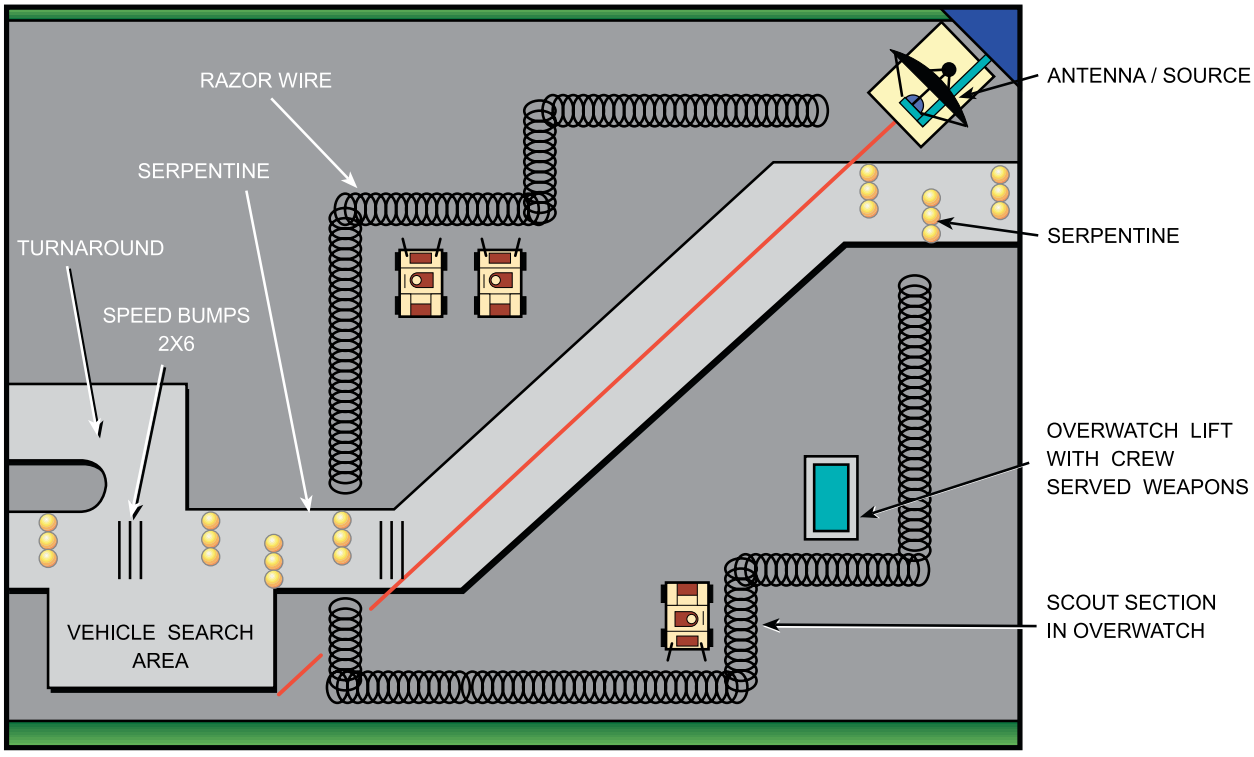


Figure 3. Schematic of Checkpoint Setup

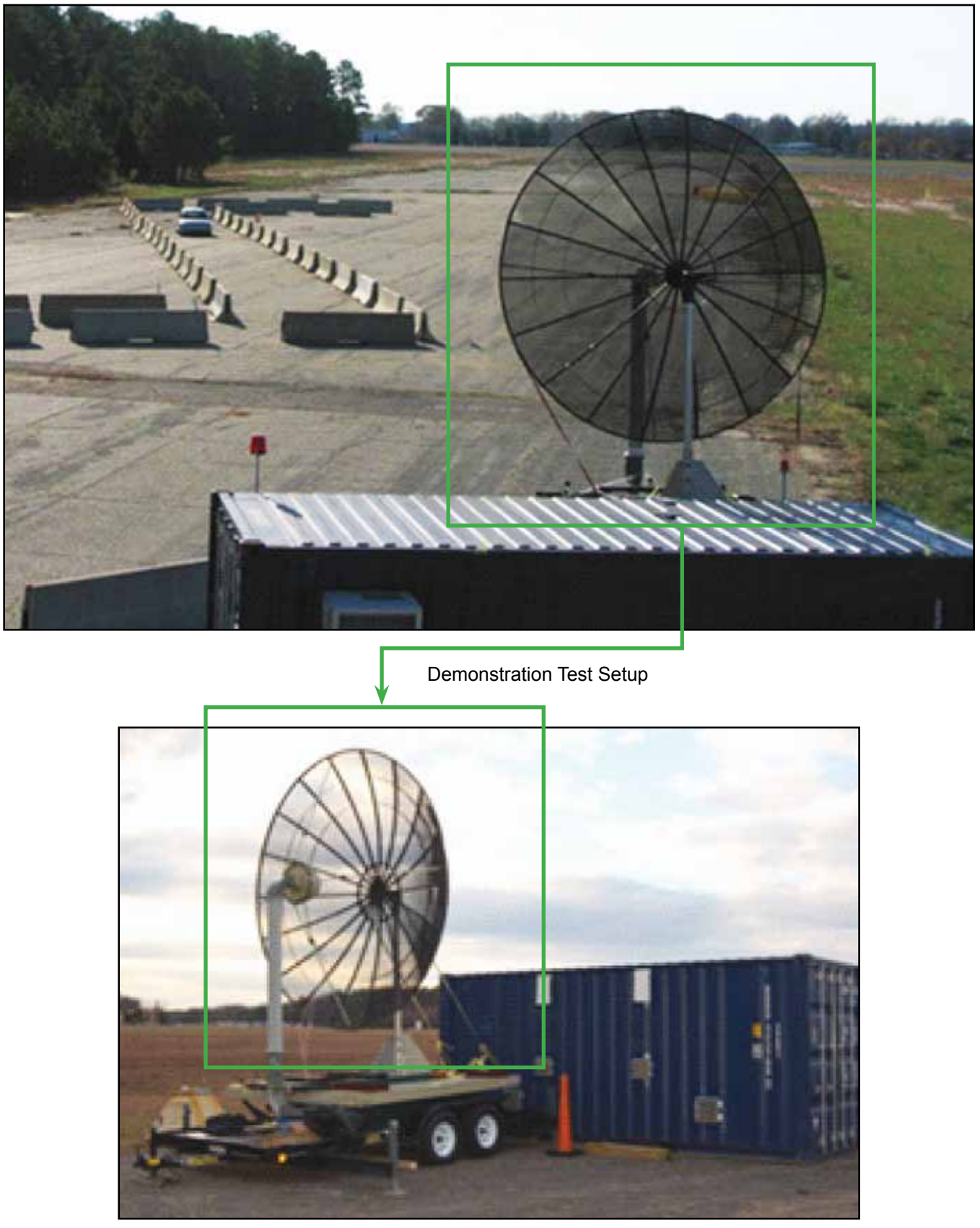


Figure 4. Photograph of the RFVS Brassboard System and Demonstration Setup

The Brassboard System Demonstration was conducted in Spring 2008. The Demonstration was a success, and funding for the RFVS prototype was consequently approved. To date, 42 passenger vehicles (cars, pickup trucks, vans, and sport utility vehicles (SUVs)) and 3 large trucks (dump truck and tractors) have been tested as part of the RFVS program.

Way Ahead

The JNLWD continues to work with the Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO) toward the development of a fieldable multifrequency RFVS system. Once the capability is fully developed, tested, and certified ready for operational use, warfighters and civilians alike will benefit greatly. Lives will no doubt be saved using the ability to stop vehicles nonlethally and mitigate the blast effects from VBIEDs.

Acknowledgment

Dr. Cynthia Ropiak (SAQ Consulting) contributed to this article.

Endnote

a. The Directed Energy Technology Office (DETO) was renamed the Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO) in August 2009. For reference, see the charter for the DEWO, NSWCDD, 17 August 2009.

High-Power Electrical Vehicle-Stopping Systems

By Jordan Chaparro and Melanie Everton

The military needs devices that can safely and reliably stop or arrest vehicles. The primary concern is security at entry control points and vehicle check points similar to the one shown in Figure 1. In such scenarios, it is desirable to be able to stop unauthorized vehicles at predefined standoff ranges to protect personnel, equipment, and critical infrastructure.

Both the military and civilian law enforcement agencies face similar issues with chase scenarios, where concerns over bringing an offending vehicle to a stop without killing or injuring innocent civilians, or causing collateral damage, often prolongs high-speed pursuits. That said, currently employed nonlethal options for arresting vehicles have significant logistical limitations and carry a high cost per use.

The Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division's Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO), under the sponsorship of the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate (JNLWD), investigated compact systems designed to couple high-power electrical impulses to a target vehicle to stop its engine. Such systems are highly portable, can operate remotely, can be deployed quickly by a two-man team, and can engage hundreds of targets before requiring any significant maintenance.

System Overview

Conceptually, electrical vehicle-stopping systems are fairly simple devices. The systems use several stages of energy compression to take a low-peak power source—like a battery pack—and create very intense, short-duration, oscillating electrical impulses. The block diagram, shown in Figure 2, illustrates the principal components of such a system.

A high-energy density, 300-V lithium battery pack, similar to what might be found in a hybrid vehicle, serves as the prime power source for the device. These batteries are capable of driving the system for hundreds of engagements before requiring recharge.

The direct current bus from the batteries is stepped up to several kilovolts in order to charge a capacitive voltage multiplier, such as a Marx Generator, Spiral Line Generator, or Tesla Transformer. Once triggered, these generators charge a resonant circuit to hundreds of kilovolts which, when switched, generate the desired oscillating waveform. Coupling this electrical pulse to a target may be accomplished by direct electrode contact, by radiating the waveform from a broadband antenna structure, or by a combination of both methods.

Figure 1. An Azerbaijani Soldier Guarding Entry Control Point 1 at the Haditha Dam in Support of Operation Iraqi Freedom

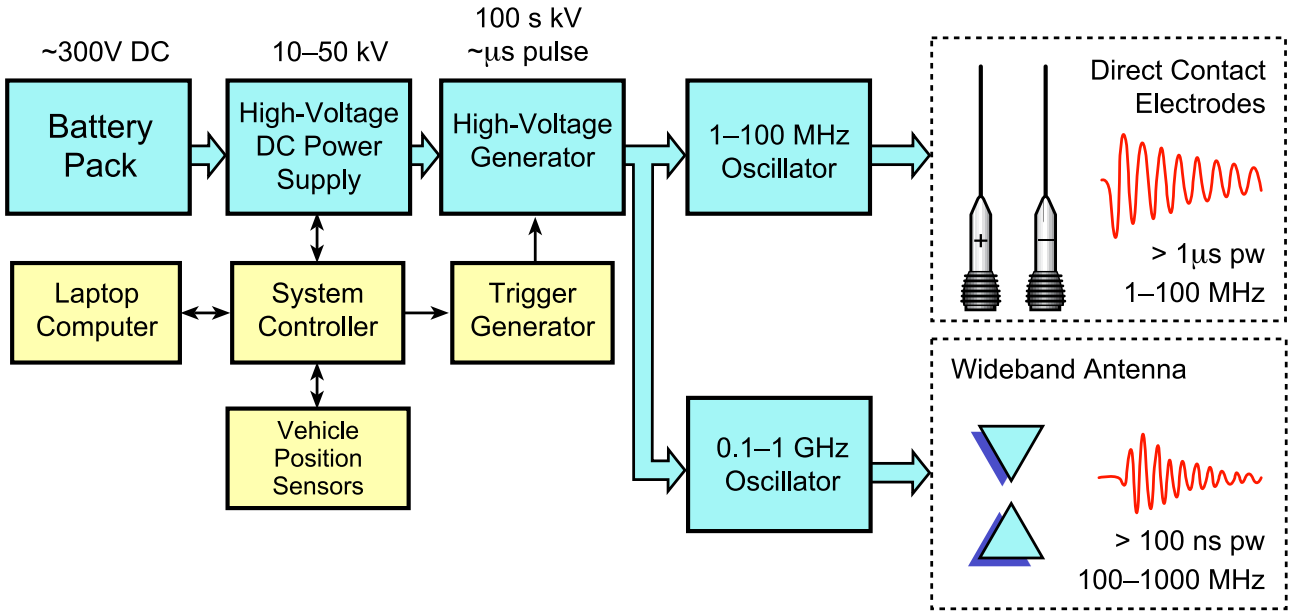


Figure 2. System Block Diagram for Generic Electrical Vehicle-Stopping Systems

The system is monitored and controlled by an integrated system computer. A laptop computer, remotely connected to the system controller through either fiber optic or a wireless network, can be used to arm the system. At this point, motion detection sensors trigger the pulse train upon the targeted vehicle. The laptop can also be used to monitor the system's status, change system parameters, and receive data collected during the last engagement event.

A conceptual rendering of how such a system might look when in use is shown in Figure 3. Traffic would be funneled with barriers to a single lane. When not engaged, the system electrodes would sit flush with the roadway unit, with an exposed height of less than 3 inches. When required, the electrodes could be released to make contact with a vehicle's undercarriage and deliver the electrical impulses.

Comparison with Existing Systems

Tire spike systems are frequently employed but do not limit the momentum, drive, or control of a vehicle to an extent that could be useful in any type of control or checkpoint scenario. Consequently, while tire spike systems are primarily used in high-speed pursuit applications, they are limited, in that they cripple the target just enough to allow law enforcement to force the vehicle to a stop.

Restraining nets are most comparable to electrical vehicle stoppers with respect to their intended application and desired effect. Restraining net systems and electrical vehicle stoppers both completely arrest vehicles, although by different means. Restraining nets bind the front axle of the vehicle, causing it to forcibly lose momentum and skid to a stop. Thus, the vehicle operator loses the ability to steer the vehicle, further resulting in a lower potential for collateral damage. Electrical systems stop the engine of the vehicle, leaving the operator with control for the duration of the vehicle's momentum. Physical barrier structures can then be employed to force an affected vehicle to stop in a fairly short distance. Modern vehicles lose power steering when the engine is cut off, such that the maneuverability of the vehicle is limited enough to

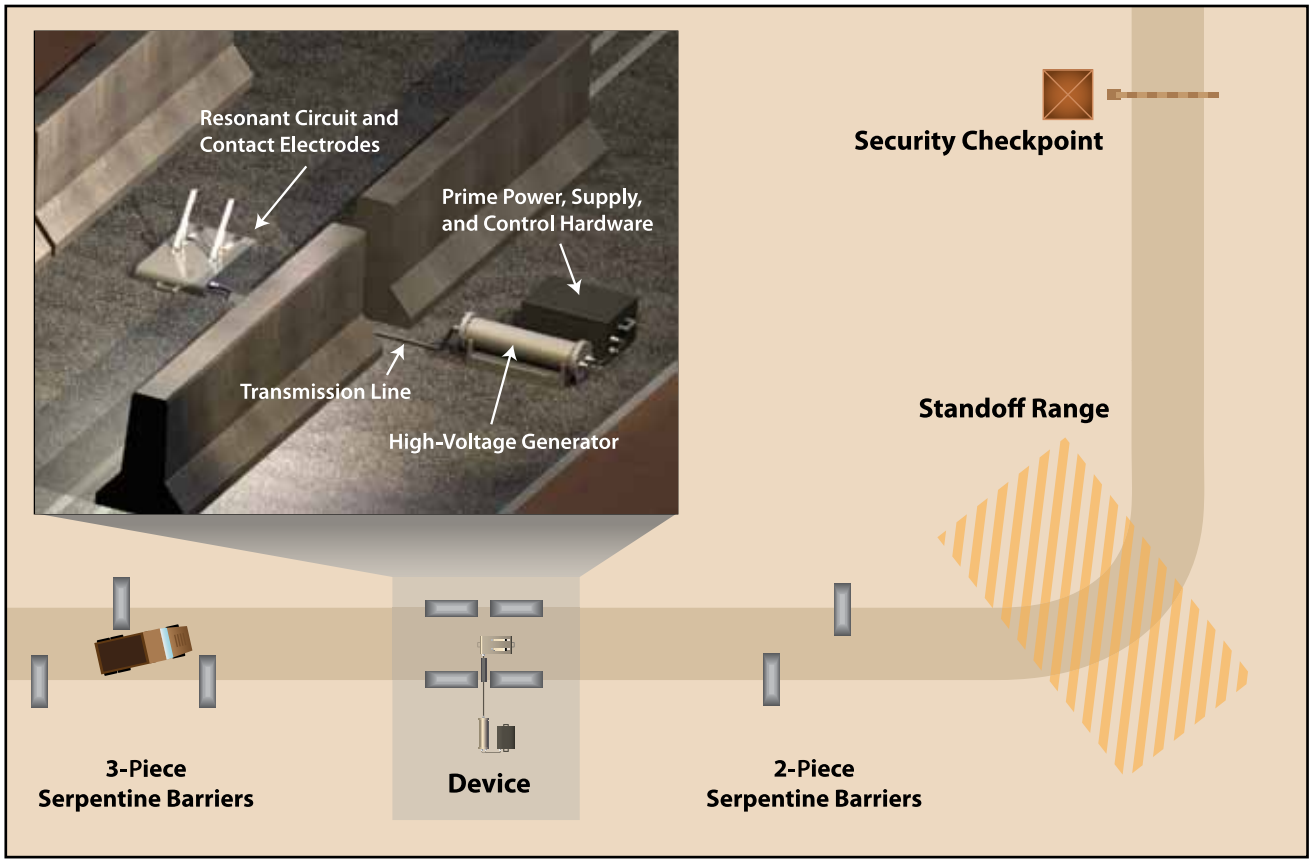


Figure 3. Conceptual Rendering of an Employed Electric Vehicle Stopping System

allow normally nonrestrictive serpentines to be effective at limiting roll-off distances.

One key logistical advantage of electrical vehicle stoppers, compared to restraining nets, is the average cost per engagement. Restraining net systems are one-time use devices that cost several thousand dollars each. Electrical systems initially cost tens of thousands of dollars but can perform thousands of stops within the expected lifetime of the device. Also, there is no requirement to physically reset or reload an electrical system, as with restraining nets. The maintenance required for electrical systems involves the occasional replacement of electrode arms and the inspection of the system connections and pressure levels.

Operationally, both systems have limitations on the types of targets that can be effectively stopped. Restraining nets are limited by vehicle momentum, which can be a product of high speeds or large vehicles. Electrical systems are not limited by vehicle size or speed, but they require additional support from structures—such as serpentines or speed bumps—to force the target to brake and dissipate its momentum once the engine has been stopped.

Both devices typically cause damage to targeted, stopped vehicles. Restraining nets almost always cause tire damage. Less commonly, brake lines, front axles, wheels, and transmissions also might be damaged. Electrical systems typically damage engine controllers, security modules, and engine sensors. In addition, noncritical parts—such as gauges, radios, and cabin fans—also might be damaged. Moreover, moving affected targets is much less of an issue with electrical stoppers than vehicles stopped by net systems, which must first have the net cut away and freed before the target is moved to the side of the roadway.

System Refinement and Look Forward

Previous attempts to field electrical vehicle-stopping systems have been hampered by limited success rates on a large population of vehicles. Many models of vehicles are easily affected by any type of large injected current, while others are fairly resistant. Through carefully designed and controlled experiments, and logistical regression modeling techniques, the DEWO team has been able to determine key waveform attributes that scale with stopping effectiveness rates on a representative population of vehicles. Successful stop rates exceeding 90 percent have been achieved on a diverse vehicle test set by engineering system resonators to enhance system performance The DEWO team, through continued research, testing, and evaluation, is continuing its work to increase the reliability and effectiveness of these systems to make them more compact and to improve their functionality for future military and law enforcement applications.

Nonlethal Small-Vessel Stopping With High-Power Microwave Technology

By Jacob Walker

The employment of small vessels to attack merchant ships and other seafaring units has emerged as a significant threat to international navigation and safe operations on the high seas. Along with swarm tactics, small vessels have been known to carry improvised explosive devices, help smuggle terrorists and weapons, and serve as attack platforms on the water for larger weapons. While kinetic solutions serve as the decisive option, alternative solutions that employ nonlethal means are being explored. A depiction of a swarm of small vessels ready to attack is shown in Figure 1.

The Naval Surface Warfare Center, Dahlgren Division's (NSWCDD's) Directed Energy Warfare Office (DEWO) is evaluating directed-energy (DE) concepts based on high-power microwave (HPM) technology for nonlethal vessel-stopping applications. Nonlethal weapons are defined by the Department of Defense (DoD) as weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitate personnel or materiel while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel, and undesired damage to property and the environment.[1]

Several methodologies exist for using nonlethal means to stop small vessels. They include:

- Running-gear or prop entanglement systems
- Exhaust stack blockers
- A sea-anchor vessel-stopping system, which casts a net across the bow of a vessel to impart resistance
- Small-craft disablers, which insert a spear into the hull and deploy a fin that drags in the water, making steering impossible

Prop entanglement systems, exhaust stack blockers, and sea-anchor systems are useful and effective, but all are operationally difficult to deliver when deployment methods rely on positioning them in front of, or directly over, a vessel moving

Figure 1. Depiction of a Small-Vessel Swarm Ready to Attack

at high speeds. Small-craft disablers also are a formidable vessel-stopping solution and may be easier to deploy, but they cause permanent damage to the vessel in question.

Under the direction of the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate (JNLWD), the DEWO is in the initial stages of a multiyear effort to evaluate DE concepts for nonlethal vessel-stopping applications. It is currently focusing on HPM technology. This technology uses HPM sources to radiate radio frequency (RF) pulses downrange to interfere with motor-control electronics and significantly impede or stop small-vessel motors with minimal collateral damage. These RF pulses can be generated using different technologies ranging from wideband LC oscillators and microwave tubes (e.g., magnetrons, klystrons, and backward wave oscillators) to emerging solid-state technologies (e.g., nonlinear transmission line and photo-conductive switching). An outboard motor on a test stand is shown in Figure 2.

In comparison to kinetic weapons or other nonlethal systems, HPM avoids gross physical destruction to the vessel while, more importantly, providing zero-to-low risk of human injury. HPM accomplishes this at safe distances using speed of light delivery, therefore making evasion difficult, if not impossible, with the added benefit of scalable effects ranging from disruption to damage. Despite its numerous advantages, the use of HPM technology as a nonlethal weapon presents challenges as well, including a trade-off between system size and standoff range. This is particularly important when considering the use of HPM systems in different environments.

Upfront HPM source development costs represent one of the biggest challenges. However, long-term savings associated with HPM technology can offset this challenge. For example, prop entanglement systems might be deployed only once before they are rendered useless. HPM sources integrated onto a ship or other military vehicle can be employed in potentially thousands of missions, therefore resulting in a lower cost per single use, bringing overall associated costs of the system down significantly. Priorities for HPM nonlethal weapons include developing a system effective against different types of small vessels.

NSWCDD's Directed Energy Division began HPM susceptibility testing to determine the effectiveness of HPM weapons against relevant outboard engines. This involves testing small vessels in

Figure 2. Outboard Motor Test Stand

a variety of environments, including reverberation and anechoic chambers, and open-air testing. All help identify different, effective waveform parameters such as frequency, pulse width, rise time, and required power or energy on target. They further facilitate the identification of design specifications necessary for an eventual HPM source. This source, once developed, will then be integrated into one of several potential platforms. Candidate concepts of deployment include U.S. Coast Guard and naval vessels in addition to unmanned surface or aerial vessels. Another potential application might be to supplement existing Coast Guard or Navy platforms used for fast-boat interdiction with an HPM vessel-stopping capability. A small-vessel test using an HPM source is shown in Figure 3.

Developing solutions for the growing threat that small vessels pose to navigation and safe operations in the world's oceans is one of JNLWD's top priorities. Using nonlethal HPM weapons to stop vessels will provide the warfighter with a viable option for swarm threat and fast-boat interdiction. DEWO is working diligently to accelerate this technology and provide a DE alternative to kinetic weapons and fulfill this long overdue capability gap.

Reference

1. *Department of Defense Dictionary of Military and Associated Terms*, Joint Publication 1-02, 12 April 2001 (as amended through 19 August 2009).

Figure 3. Small-Vessel Testing Using a High-Power Microwave Source

LEADING EDGE
Volume 7, Issue No. 4

Directed Energy

We look forward as we provide enterprise-wide technical and strategic leadership for the efficient and effective development, acquisition, and fielding of directed-energy systems for the warfighter.

Dale Sisson
Head, Electromagnetic and
Sensor Systems Department
NSWCDD, Dahlgren, Virginia

LEADING EDGE
Volume 7, Issue No. 4

Fallen Warriors

Here we honor those who died while serving their country

NAVSEA WARFARE CENTERS DAHLGREN

NSWCDD/MP-09/34

Statement A: Approved for public release; distribution is unlimited

2013

NAWCWD TP 8347
Fourth Edition

Electronic Warfare and Radar Systems

Engineering Handbook

A Comprehensive Handbook for Electronic Warfare and Radar Systems Engineers

E*WARFARE

Naval Air Warfare Center Weapons Division, Point Mugu, California

DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT A: Approved for public release.

NAWCWD TP 8347
Fourth Edition

Electronic Warfare and Radar Systems Engineering Handbook

by
Avionics Department

OCTOBER 2013

NAVAL AIR WARFARE CENTER WEAPONS DIVISION
POINT MUGU, CA 93042

DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT A: Approved for public release.

Naval Air Warfare Center Weapons Division

FOREWORD

This handbook is designed to aid electronic warfare and radar systems engineers in making general estimations regarding capabilities of systems. This handbook is sponsored by the NAVAIR Director of Electronic Warfare/Combat Systems Department. This fourth edition updates technical information in Sections 3-7 and 3-8 from previous editions.

This document was reviewed for technical accuracy by Dr. Andrew Chen.

Approved by
DR. R. E. SMILEY, *NAVAIR Director*
EW/Combat Systems Department
30 September 2013

Under authority of
M. MORAN
RDML, U.S. Navy
Commander

Released for publication by
S. O'NEIL
Director for Research and Engineering

NAWCWD Technical Publication 8347

Published by.....Technical Communication Office
Collation.....Cover, 226 leaves, + Tabs
Previously published as NAWCWPNS TS 92-78 (1st through 3rd Edition) .....4,040 paper
First Edition .....105 paper
Second Edition .....500 paper
Third Edition.....1,000 paper
Fourth Edition .....100 paper, 500 electronic

REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE

Form Approved
OMB No. 0704-0188

The public reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 1 hour per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden estimate or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for reducing the burden, to the Department of Defense, Executive Service Directorate (0704-0188). Respondents should be aware that notwithstanding any other provision of law, no person shall be subject to any penalty for failing to comply with a collection of information if it does not display a currently valid OMB control number.
PLEASE DO NOT RETURN YOUR FORM TO THE ABOVE ORGANIZATION.

1. REPORT DATE *(DD-MM-YYYY)*	2. REPORT TYPE	3. DATES COVERED (From - To)
01-10-2013	Technical publication	1 January 2012 – 30 September 2013

4. TITLE AND SUBTITLE
Electronic Warfare and Radar Systems Engineering Handbook (U)

5a. CONTRACT NUMBER
N/A

5b. GRANT NUMBER
N/A

5c. PROGRAM ELEMENT NUMBER
N/A

6. AUTHOR(S)
Avionics Department

5d. PROJECT NUMBER
N/A

5e. TASK NUMBER
N/A

5f. WORK UNIT NUMBER
N/A

7. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES)
Naval Air Warfare Center Weapons Division
575 I Avenue, Suite 1 (Code 450000E)
Point Mugu, California 93042

8. PERFORMING ORGANIZATION REPORT NUMBER
NAWCWD TP 8347

9. SPONSORING/MONITORING AGENCY NAME(S) AND ADDRESS(ES)
N/A

10. SPONSOR/MONITOR'S ACRONYM(S)
N/A

11. SPONSOR/MONITOR'S REPORT NUMBER(S)
N/A

12. DISTRIBUTION/AVAILABILITY STATEMENT
Approved for public release.

13. SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES
None.

14. ABSTRACT
(U) This handbook is designed to aid electronic warfare and radar systems engineers in making general estimations regarding capabilities of systems. This handbook is sponsored by the NAVAIR Director of Electronic Warfare / Combat Systems Department.

15. SUBJECT TERMS
Aircraft Dynamics, Antenna, Data Transfer Busses, Electro-Optics and Infrared, Ethernet, Internet Protocol, Maneuverability, Microwave Components, Polarization, Radar Equations, Radiation Patterns, Receiver Characteristics, Receiver Sensitivity, Receiver Tests, Radio Frequency Components, RS-232 Interface, RS-422 Balanced Voltage Interface, RS-485 Interface, Transmission Control Protocol

16. SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF:			17. LIMITATION OF ABSTRACT	18. NUMBER OF PAGES	19a. NAME OF RESPONSIBLE PERSON
a. REPORT	b. ABSTRACT	c. THIS PAGE			Timothy Stolsig
UNCLASSIFIED	UNCLASSIFIED	UNCLASSIFIED	SAR	450	19b. TELEPHONE NUMBER *(include area code)* (805) 989-3452

CONTENTS

Section

ABBREVIATIONS AND ACRONYMS 1-1

FUNDAMENTALS
- Constants, Conversions, and Characters 2-1
- Mathematical Notation 2-2
- Frequency Spectrum 2-3
- Decibel (dB) 2-4
- Duty Cycle 2-5
- Doppler Shift 2-6
- Electronic Formulas 2-7
- Missile and Electronic Equipment Designations 2-8
- Radar Horizon / Line of Sight 2-9
- Propagation Time / Resolution 2-10
- Modulation 2-11
- Transforms / Wavelets 2-12

ANTENNAS
- Antenna Introduction / Basics 3-1
- Polarization 3-2
- Radiation Patterns 3-3
- Frequency / Phase Effects of Antennas 3-4
- Antenna Near Field 3-5
- Radiation Hazards 3-6
- Active Electronically Scanned Arrays (AESA) 3-7
- Fractal Antennas 3-8

RADAR EQUATIONS
- Field Intensity and Power Density 4-1
- Power Density 4-2
- One-Way Radar Equation / RF Propagation 4-3
- Two-Way Radar Equation (Monostatic) 4-4
- Alternate Two-Way Radar Equation 4-5
- Two-Way Radar Equation (Bistatic) 4-6
- Jamming to Signal (J/S) Ratio - Constant Power [Saturated] Jamming 4-7
- Burn-Through / Crossover Range 4-8
- Support Jamming 4-9
- Jamming to Signal (J/S) Ratio - Constant Gain (Linear) Jamming 4-10
- Radar Cross Section (RCS) 4-11
- Emission Control (EMCON) 4-12
- EW Jamming Techniques 4-13

RADAR AND RECEIVER CHARACTERISTICS & TEST
- RF Atmospheric Absorption / Ducting 5-1
- Receiver Sensitivity / Noise 5-2
- Receiver Types and Characteristics 5-3
- Radar Modes 5-4
- General Radar Display Types 5-5
- IFF - Identification - Friend or Foe 5-6
- Receiver Tests 5-7
- Signal Sorting and Direction Finding 5-8

MICROWAVE / RF COMPONENTS
Microwave Waveguides and Coaxial Cable 6-1
Voltage Standing Wave Ratio (VSWR) / Reflection Coefficient
Return Loss / Mismatch Loss 6-2
Microwave Coaxial Connectors 6-3
Power Dividers and Directional Couplers 6-4
Attenuators / Filters / DC Blocks 6-5
Terminations / Dummy Loads 6-6
Circulators and Diplexers 6-7
Mixers and Frequency Discriminators 6-8
Detectors 6-9
RF / Microwave Amplifiers 6-10
Signal Generation 6-11
Digital Processing Components 6-12
Microwave Measurements 6-13

ELECTRO-OPTICS AND IR 7-1
Introduction 7-1.1
Optical Spectrum 7-1.1
Radiometric Quantities and Terminology 7-1.2
Photometric Quantities 7-1.3
Basic Principles 7-1.4
Basic Radiant Power Relationships 7-1.5
Infrared Source Characteristics 7-1.10
Atmospheric Transmission 7-1.14
EO Components and Sensors 7-1.16
IR Threats to Aircraft and Their Countermeasures 7-1.30
IRCM 7-1.36
Lasers 7-1.38
Fiber Optics 7-1.41
Laser Safety 7-2

AIRCRAFT DYNAMICS CONSIDERATIONS
Free Fall / Aircraft Drag 8-1
Mach Number and Airspeed vs Altitude 8-2
Maneuverability 8-3
EMP / Aircraft Dimensions 8-4

DATA TRANSFER BUSSES
Data Busses 9-1
RS-232 Interface 9-2
RS-422 Balanced Voltage Interface 9-3
RS-485 Interface 9-4
IEEE-488 Interface Bus (HP-IB/GP-IB) 9-5
MIL-STD-1553 & 1773 Data Bus 9-6
Ethernet 9-7
Transmission Control Protocol / Internet Protocol 9-8

GLOSSARY 10-1

ABBREVIATIONS AND ACRONYMS

a	Acceleration or atto (10^{-18} multiplier)
A	Ampere, Area, Altitude, Angstrom (Å), Antenna Aperture, or Aerial
A-799	No evidence of failure report
A/A, A-A, AA	Air-to-Air or Anti-Aircraft
AA-()	Air-to-Air missile number ()
AAA	Anti-Aircraft Artillery
AAAA	Army Aviation Association of America
AAED	Advanced Airborne Expendable Decoy
AAM	Air-to-Air Missile
AARGM	Advanced Anti-Radiation Guided Missile
AAW	Anti-Air Warfare
A-BIT	Automatic Built-in-Test
ABM	Air Breathing Missile or Anti-ballistic Missile
A/C	Aircraft (also acft.)
AC	Alternating Current
ACA	Associate Contractor Agreement or Airspace Coordination Area
ACAT	Acquisition Category
ACC	Air Combat Command
ACCB	Aircraft Configuration Control Board
Acft	Aircraft (also A/C)
ACLS	Aircraft Carrier Landing System
ACM	Advanced Cruise Missile or Air Combat Maneuvering
ACQ	Acquisition
ACS	Antenna Coupler Set
ACTD	Advanced Concept Technology Demonstration
A/D	Analog to Digital
ADM	Advanced Development Model
ADP	Automatic Data Processing or Advanced Development Program
AEA	Airborne Electronic Attack
AEC	Aviation Electronic Combat (Army)
AEGIS	Automatic Electronic Guided Intercept System
AEL	Accessible Emission Limit
AESA	Active Electronically Scanned Array
AEW	Airborne Early Warning
AF	Antenna Factor, Air Force, or Audio Frequency
AFB	Air Force Base or Airframe Bulletin
AFC	Automatic Frequency Control or Airframe Change
AFIPS	Automated Financial Information Processing System
AFOTEC	Air Force Operational T&E Center
A/G	Air-to-Ground
AGB	Autonomous Guided Bomb
AGC	Automatic Gain Control
AGI	Auxiliary General Intelligence (Intelligence-gathering Ship)
AGL	Above Ground Level
AGM	Air-to-Ground Missile
AGS	Angle Gate Stealer
AHWS	Advanced Helicopter Weapons System
AI	Artificial Intelligence, Air Intercept, or Airborne Interceptor
AIAA	American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics
AIC	Air Intercept Control
AIM	Air Intercept Missile
AIRLANT	Commander, U.S. Naval Air Forces, Atlantic Fleet
AIRPAC	Commander, U.S. Naval Air Forces, Pacific Fleet
AJ	Anti-jamming or Anti-Jam
A-Kit	Aircraft wiring kit for a system (includes cabling, racks, etc. excluding WRAs)
ALC	Air Logistics Center
AM	Amplitude Modulation
AMD	Aircraft Maintenance Department
AMES	Advanced Multiple Environment Simulator
AMLV	Advanced Memory Loader/Verifier
Amp	Amplifier
AMRAAM	Advanced, Medium-Range, Air-to-Air Missile
ANSI	American National Standards Institute
ANT	Antenna
Ao	Operational Availability
AO	Acousto-Optical
AOA	Angle of Arrival, Angle of Attack, or Analysis of Alternatives (similar to COEA)
AOC	Association of Old Crows (Professional EW Society) or Award of Contract
AOT	Angle Only Track, Angle Off Tail, or Acquisition-on-Target
APC	Amphenol Precision Connector or Armored Personnel Carrier
APN	Aircraft Procurement, Navy
APO	Armed Forces (or Army or Air) Post Office, Acquisition Program Office

APU	Auxiliary Power Unit
AR	Anti-reflection or Aspect Ratio
ARM	Anti-radiation Missile
ARO	After Receipt of Order
A/S, A-S, AS	Air-to-Surface
ASC	Air Systems Command
ASCM	Anti-ship Cruise Missile
ASE	Aircraft Survivability (or Survival) Equipment, Allowable Steering Error, or Automatic Support Equipment
ASIC	Application Specific Integrated Circuit
ASK	Amplitude Shift Keying
ASM	Air-to-Surface Missile
ASO	Aviation Supply Office
A-Spec	System Specification
ASPJ	Airborne Self-Protection Jammer
ASPO	Avionics Support (also Systems) Project Office (also Officer)
ASR	Advanced Special Receiver or Airport/Airborne Surveillance Radar
ASRAAM	Advanced Short Range Air-to-Air Missile
ASTE	Advanced Strategic and Tactical Expendables
ASW	Anti-submarine Warfare
ATA	Advanced Tactical Aircraft
ATARS	Advanced Tactical Air Reconnaissance System
ATC	Air Traffic Control
ATD	Advanced Technology Demonstration
ATE	Automatic Test Equipment
ATEDS	Advanced Technology Expendables and Dispenser Systems
ATF	Advanced Tactical Fighter (F-22)
ATIMS	Airborne Turret Infrared Measurement System or Airborne Tactical Information Management System
ATIRCM	Advanced Threat Infrared Countermeasures
ATP	Acceptance Test Procedure
ATR	Autonomous Target Recognition, Airborne Transportable Rack, Atlantic Test Range
ATRJ	Advanced Threat Radar Jammer
AUTODIN	Automatic Digital Network
AUX	Auxiliary
avdp.	Avoirdupois (system of measures)
Avg	Average
AWACS	Airborne Warning and Control System
AZ	Azimuth (also Az)

B	Bandwidth (also BW) or Magnetic inductance
BAFO	Best and Final Offer
BAU	Bus Adapter Unit
BC	Bus Controller
BDA	Battle Damage Assessment
BDI	Battle Damage Indication
BFO	Beat Frequency Oscillator
BI	Background Investigation
BIFF	Battlefield Identification, Friend, or Foe
BIT	Built-in-Test, Binary Digit or Battlefield Information Technology
BITE	Built-in-Test Equipment
BIU	Bus Interface Unit
B-Kit	Avionics "Black Box" WRAs
B/N	Bombardier/Navigator
BNC	Bayonet Navy Connector
BOA	Basic Ordering Agreement
BOL	Swedish chaff dispenser in a launcher
BPF	Band Pass Filter
BPS	Bits Per Second
BUMED	Bureau of Medicine (Navy)
BUNO	Bureau Number (aircraft)
BUR	Bottom Up Review
BVR	Beyond Visual Range
BW	Beamwidth (referring to an antenna) or sometimes Bandwidth
BWA	Backward Wave Amplifier
BWO	Backward Wave Oscillator
c	Speed of Light = $3x10^8$ meters/sec = $1.8x10^{12}$ furlongs per fortnight or 1.8 terafurlongs per fortnight, or centi (10^{-2}) multiplier
C	Electron Charge, Coulomb, Capacitance, Celsius, Centigrade, Confidential, Roman numeral for 100, or a programming language (also C+ and C++)
C^2	Command and Control
C^3 (C^4)	Command, Control, Communications (and Computers)
C^3I (C^4I)	Command, Control, Communications, (Computers) and Intelligence
CAD	Computer-Aided Design
CAE	Computer-Aided Engineering
CAG	Carrier Air Group
CAGE	Commercial and Government Entry
CAIV	Cost as an Independent Variable
CAL	Calibration

CAM	Computer-Aided Manufacturing or Constant Addressable Memory
CAO	Competency Aligned Organization or Contract Administrative Officer
CAP	Combat Air Patrol
CAS	Close Air Support or Calibrated Airspeed
CASS	Consolidated Automated Support System
CAT	Catapult or Cockpit Automation Technology
CB	Citizens Band (also see Seabee)
CBD	Commerce Business Daily
CBIT	Continuous Built-in-Test
CBO	Congressional Budget Office
CCA	Circuit Card Assembly
CCB	Configuration Control Board
CCD	Charge Coupled Device
CCM	Counter-Countermeasures
CCN	Contract Change Number or Configuration Change Notice
CCU	Cockpit Control Unit
cd	Candela (SI unit of luminous intensity)
CD	Compact Disk or Control and Display
CDC	Combat Direction Center
CDR	Critical Design Review
CDRL	Contract Data Requirements List
CE	Conducted Emission
CECOM	Communications and Electronics Command (Army)
CEESIM	Combat Electromagnetic Environment Simulator
CEP	Circular Error Probability
CFA	Cognizant Field Activity
CFAR	Constant False Alarm Rate
CFE	Contractor Furnished Equipment
CG	Center of Gravity, Commanding General, Command Guidance, or Cruiser
CI	Configuration Item
CIA	Central Intelligence Agency
CIC	Combat Information Center (now called CDC)
CID	Combat Identification or Charge Injection Device
CILOP	Conversion in Lieu of Procurement
CINC	Commander in Chief
CIP	Capital Improvement Program
CIS	Commonwealth of Independent States (11 of 15 former Soviet Union territories except Estonia, Georgia, Latvia, and Lithuania)
CIWS	Close-In Weapon System
CJ	Coherent Jamming
CLC	Command Launch Computer
cm	Centimeter
CM	Countermeasures or Configuration Management
CMC	Command Mission Computer or Commandant Marine Corps
CMDS	Countermeasure Dispensing System
CMOS	Complementary Metal-Oxide Semiconductor
CMP	Configuration Management Plan
CMWS	Common Missile Warning System
CNAF	Commander, Naval Air Forces
CNAL	Commander, Naval Air Forces Atlantic (also COMNAVAIRLANT)
CNAP	Commander, Naval Air Forces Pacific (also COMNAVAIRPAC)
CNI	Communications, Navigation, and Identification
CO	Commanding Officer, Contracting Officer, Change Order, or Carbon Monoxide
COB	Close of Business
COCOM	Combatant Command
COEA	Cost and Operational Effectiveness Analysis
COG	Center of Gravity or Cognizant
COMM	Communications
COMSEC	Communications Security
CONSCAN	Conical Scanning Radar
CONUS	Continental United States
CO-OP	Cooperative (countermeasures)
COR	Contracting Officers Representative
CORPORAL	Collaborative On-Line Reconnaissance Provider/Operationally Responsive Attack Link
Cos	Cosine
COSRO	Conical-Scan on Receive Only
COTS	Commercial Off-The-Shelf (hardware/software)
CP	Circularly Polarized (antenna), Central Processor, or Command Post
CPS	Computer or Control Power Supply (depends on application)
CPU	Central Processing Unit
CRC	Originally Chemical Rubber Company, now published reference books by CRC Press
CRFM	Coherent RF Memory
CRISD	Computer Resources Integrated Support Document
CRLCMP	Computer Resources Life Cycle Management Plan

CRO	Countermeasures Response Optimization
CRT	Cathode Ray Tube or Combat Rated Thrust (afterburner)
CSAR	Combat Search and Rescue
Crypto	Cryptographic
CS	Conducted Susceptibility
CSC	Commodity Software Change
CSCI	Computer Software Configuration Item
C-Spec	Product Specification
CSS	Contractor Support Services
CTR	Chesapeake Test Range
CV	Aircraft Carrier
CVN	Nuclear Powered Aircraft Carrier
CVR	Crystal Video Receiver
CW	Continuous Wave or Chemical Warfare
CWBS	Contract Work Breakdown Structure
CWI	Continuous Wave Illuminator
CY	Calendar Year
d	Distance, Diameter, or deci (10^{-1} multiplier)
D	Distance, Diameter, Electron displacement, Detectivity, Doppler, Density, or Roman numeral for 500
da	deca (10^{0} multiplier)
D/A	Digital-to-Analog
DAB	Defense Acquisition Board
DAC	Digital to Analog Converter or Dept of Army Civilian
DAR	Defense Acquisition Regulation
DARPA	Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency
DB	Database
dB	Decibel
dBc	dB referenced to the Carrier Signal
dBi	Decibel antenna gain referenced to an isotropic antenna
dBm	Decibel referenced to the power of one milliwatt
DBOF	Defense Business Operations Fund
dBsm	Decibel value of radar cross section referenced to a square meter
dBW	Decibel referenced to the power of one watt
DC	Direct Current, Discrete Circuit, or District of Columbia
DCE	Data Communication Equipment
DCS	Direct Commercial Sales or Distributed Control System
DDI	Digital Display Indicator
DDS	Direct Digital Synthesizers
DECM	Deceptive Electronic Countermeasures (also Defensive ECM)
deg	Degree
DEMVAL	Demonstration Validation (also DEM/VAL)
DET	Detachment
DF	Direction Finding
DFT	Discrete Fourier Transform
DI	Data Item
DIA	Defense Intelligence Agency or Diameter
DID	Data Item Description
DIRCM	Directed Infrared Countermeasures
DJ	Deceptive Jamming
D-Level	Depot Level Maintenance
DM	Data Management (also manager)
DMA	Direct Memory Address or Defense Mapping Agency
DME	Distance Measuring Equipment
DNA	Defense Nuclear Agency, Does Not Apply, or Deoxyribonucleic Acid
DOA	Direction of Arrival
DOD or DoD	Department of Defense
DoDISS	DoD Index of Specifications and Standards
DOM	Depth of Modulation
DON	Department of the Navy
DOS	Disk Operating System
DOT&E	Director, Operational Test & Evaluation
DPRO	Defense Plant Representative Office
DRB	Defense Review Board
DRFM	Digital RF Memory
DSARC	Defense Systems Acquisition (and) Review Council
DSN	Defense Switching Network
DSO	Dielectrically Stabilized Oscillator
DSP	Digital Signal Processor
D-Spec	Process Specification
DT (&E)	Development or Developmental Test (and Evaluation)
DTC	Design to Cost
DTE	Data Terminal Equipment
DTO	Digitally Tuned Oscillator or Defense Technology Objectives
DTRMC	Defense (or DoD) Test Recourse Management Center

e	Electron charge or base of natural logarithms (2.71828...)
E	Electric Field Intensity or Strength, Energy, East, or Exa (10^{18} multiplier)
E^3	Electromagnetic Environmental Effects
EA	Electronic Attack (similar to older term of ECM)
EC	Electronic Combat
ECAC	Electromagnetic Compatibility Analysis Center (DOD), now Joint Spectrum Center
ECCM	Electronic Counter-Countermeasures (similar to newer term of EP)
ECL	Emitter Coupled Logic
ECM	Electronic Countermeasures (similar to newer term of EA)
ECN	Engineering Change Notice
ECO	Engineering Change Order
ECP	Engineering Change Proposal or Egress Control Point
ECR	Electronic Combat Range (China Lake) or Electronic Combat & Reconnaissance
ECS	Environmental Control System
ECSEL	Electronic Combat Simulation and Evaluation Laboratory
ECU	Electronic Control Unit
EDM	Engineering Development Model
EED	Electro-Explosive Device
EEPROM	Electrically Erasable/Programmable Read-only Memory
EHF	Extremely High Frequency [30 to 300 GHz]
EIA	Electronic Industries Associates
EID	Emitter Identification Data
EIRP	Effective Isotropic Radiated power
EL	Elevation (also El)
ELF	Extremely Low Frequency [3 Hz to 3 kHz]
ELINT	Electronics Intelligence
ELNOT	Emitter Library Notation
EM	Electromagnetic
E-Mail	Electronic Mail
EMC	Electromagnetic Compatibility
EMCAB	EMC Advisory Board
EMCON	Emission Control
EMD	Engineering and Manufacturing Development
EME	Electromagnetic Environment
EMI	Electromagnetic Interference
EMP	Electromagnetic Pulse
EMR	Electromagnetic Radiation
EMS	Electromagnetic Susceptibility, Electromagnetic Spectrum
EMV	Electromagnetic Vulnerability
EO	Electro-Optic, Electro-Optical, or Engineering Order
EOB	Electronic Order of Battle or Expense Operating Budget
EOCM	Electro-Optic Countermeasures
EOF	Electro-Optical Frequency (300 to 3 x 10^7 GHz)
EP	Electronic Protection (similar to older terms of ECCM and DECM)
EPA	Environmental Protection Agency
EPROM	Electrically Programmable Read-only Memory
ERAM	Electronic Counter-Countermeasures (also Protection) Requirements and Assessment Manual
ERP	Effective Radiated Power
ES	Electronic Surveillance (similar to older term of ESM)
ESD	Electrostatic Discharge
ESM	Electronic Support Measures (similar to newer term of ES)
ESSM	Evolved Sea Sparrow Missile
ET	Electronics Technician
ETI	Elapsed Time Indicator
ETIRMS	EW Tactical Information and Report Management System
ETR	Estimated Time to Repair
EVM	Earned Value Management
EW	Electronic Warfare , Early Warning, or Expeditionary Warfare
EWBM	EW Battle Management
EWDS	EW Data Systems
EWIA	EW Intelligence Analysis
EWIR	Electronic Warfare Integration & Reprogramming (USAF database)
EWMP	Electronic Warfare Master Plan
EWO	Electronic Warfare Officer
EWRL	Electronic Warfare Reprogrammable Library (USN)
EWSI	EW Systems Integration
EWSSA	EW Software Support Activity
EXP	Expendable Countermeasure
f	femto (10^{-15} multiplier), Frequency (also F), or lens *f* number
F	Frequency (also *f*), Force, Farad, Faraday Constant, Female, Fahrenheit, Noise Figure, Noise Factor or "Friendly" on RWR display

F2T2EA	Find, Fix, Track, Target, Engage, Assess (targeting of hostile forces)
F/A	Fighter/Attack
FAA	Federal Aviation Administration
FAC	Forward Air Controller
FAR	Federal Acquisition Regulations or False Alarm Rate
f_c	Footcandle (unit of illuminance)
FCA	Functional Configuration Audit
FCR	Fire Control Radar
FDR	Frequency Domain Reflectometry
FEBA	Forward Edge of the Battle Area
FET	Field-Effect Transistor
FEWC	Fleet EW Center
FFT	Fast Fourier Transform
FIFO	First In / First Out
FIPR	Federal Information Processing Resources
fl	fluid
FLAK	AAA Shrapnel, from the German "Flieger Abwher Kanone" (AAA gun that fires fast and furiously)
FLIR	Forward Looking Infrared
FLPS	Flightline Payload Simulator
FLT	Flight
FM	Frequency Modulation or Failure Mode
FME	Foreign Material Exploitation
FMEA	Failure Mode and Effects Analysis
FMS	Foreign Military Sale(s)
FOC	Full Operational Capability
FOD	Foreign Object Damage
FORCECAP	Force Combat Air Patrol
FOT&E	Follow-On Test and Evaluation
FOTD	Fiber Optic Towed Device
FOUO	For Official Use Only
FOV	Field of View
FPA	Focal Plane Array
fps	feet per second
FRACAS	Failure, Reporting, Analysis, and Corrective Actions System
FRB	Failure Review Board
FRD	Functional Requirements Document
FSD	Full Scale Development
FSED	Full Scale Engineering Development
FSK	Frequency Shift Keying
FSU	Former Soviet Union
ft	Feet or Foot
FTC	Fast Time Constant
FTD	Foreign Technology Division (USAF)
FWD	Forward
FY	Fiscal Year

g	Gravity (also G)
G	Universal Gravitational Constant (also K), Giga (10^9 multiplier), Conductance, or Gain
G&A	General and Administrative (expense)
GaAs	Gallium Arsenide
GACIAC	Guidance and Control Information Analysis Center (DoD)
gal	Gallon
GAO	General Accounting Office
GBU	Guided Bomb Unit
GCA	Ground Controlled Approach
GCI	Ground Control Intercept
GENSER	General Service
GEN-X	Generic Expendable
GFE	Government Furnished Equipment
GHz	GigaHertz
GI	Government Issue
GIDEP	Government Industry Data Exchange Program
GIG	Global Information Grid
GIGO	Garbage In / Garbage Out
GOCO	Government Owned Contract Operated
GOFO	General Officer / Flag Officer
GP	General Purpose
GPI	Ground Plane Interference
GPIB	General Purpose Interface Bus
GPS	Global Positioning System
GSE	Ground Support Equipment
h	hours, hecto (10^2 multiplier), Plank's constant, or height (also H)
H	Height (also h), Henry (Inductance), or Irradiance
HARM	High-speed Anti-Radiation Missile
HAWK	Homing All the Way Killer
HDBK	Handbook
HDF	High Duty Factor
HE	High Explosive
HEF	High Energy Frequency ($3x10^7$ to $3x10^{14}$ GHz)
HEL	High Energy Laser
HELO	Helicopter
HERF	Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Fuel
HERO	Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Ordnance
HERP	Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Personnel
hex	hexadecimal
HF	High Frequency [3 - 30 MHz]
HIL or HITL	Hardware-in-the-Loop

HOJ	Home-On-Jam
HOL	Higher Order Language
HPF	High-Pass Filter
HP-IB	Hewlett-Packard Interface Bus
HP-IL	Hewlett-Packard Interface Loop
HPM	High Powered Microwave
HPRF	High Pulse Repetition Frequency
hr	hour
HSDB	High Speed Data Bus
HUD	Heads-Up Display
HV	High Voltage
H/W	Hardware
HWCI	Hardware Configuration Item
HWIL	Hardware-in-the-loop
Hz	Hertz (Cycles per second)
i	current (also I)
I	Current (also i), Intensity, Irradiance, Intermediate, or Roman Numeral for One
IA	Information Assurance
IADS	Integrated Air Defense System
I&Q	In-Phase and Quadrature
IAS	Indicated Airspeed
IAW	In Accordance With
IBIT	Initiated Built-in-Test
IBU	Interference Blanker Unit
IC	Integrated Circuit
ICD	Interface Control Document Initial Capabilities Document
ICMD	Improved Countermeasure Dispenser
ICNIA	Integrated Communication, Navigation, Identification Avionics
ICS	Inverse Conical Scan or Intercommunications System (aircraft)
ICW	In Compliance With
ID	Identification
IDA	Institute For Defense Analysis
IDECM	Integrated Defensive Electronic Countermeasures
IEEE	Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers
IF	Intermediate Frequency
IFF	Identification Friend-or-Foe
IFM	Instantaneous Frequency Measurement
IFR	Instrument Flight Rules
IG	Inspector General
IIR	Imaging Infrared
I-Level	Intermediate Level of Repair (also "I" Level)
ILS	Integrated Logistic Support, Instrument Landing System, or Inertial Locator System
ILSMT	Integrated Logistic Support Management Team
IM	Intermodulation or Item Manager
IMA	Intermediate Maintenance Activity
in	Inch
INEWS	Integrated Electronic Warfare System
INS	Inertial Navigation System
INT	Intensity
IO	Information Operations
I/O	Input/Output
IOC	Initial Operational (also Operating) Capability
IOT&E	Initial Operational Test and Evaluation
IPO	International Projects (Program) Office
IPR	In-Progress/Process Review
IPT	Integrated Product (also Program) Team
IR	Infrared
IR&D	Independent Research and Development
IRCM	Infrared Countermeasures
IRDS	Infrared Detecting System
IREXP	IR Expendables
IRIG-B	Inter-range Instrumentation Group B
IRLS	Infrared Line Scanner
IRS	Interface Requirements Specification, IR Suppression or Internal Revenue Service
IRST	Infrared Search and Track
ISAR	Inverse Synthetic Aperture Radar
ISO	Derived from the Greek "isos" meaning "equal," the official title is International Organization for Standardization
ISP	Integrated Support Plan Intelligence Support Plan
ISR	Interference to Signal Ratio (also I/S)
ITU	International Telecommunications Union
IV&V	Independent Validation and Verification
IW	Information Warfare

J	Jamming, Radiance, Current Density, or Joules
JAAS	Joint Architecture for Aircraft Survivability
JAFF	Jammer (illuminating) Chaff
JAG	Judge Advocate General
JAMS	Jamming Analysis Measurement System
JARS	Jamming Aircraft & Radar Simulation
JASSM	Joint Air-to-Surface Standoff Missile
JAST	Joint Advanced Strike Technology
JATO	Jet Assisted Takeoff or JAmmer Technique Optimization
JC2WC	Joint Command and Control Warfare Center (now JIOWC)
JCTD	Joint Concept Technology Demonstration
JCS	Joint Chiefs of Staff or Joint Spectrum Center (formerly ECAC)
JDAM	Joint Direct Attack Munition
JEACO	Joint Electronic Attack and Compatibility Office
JED	Journal of Electronic Defense (Published by the Association of Old Crows)
JEM	Jet Engine Modulation
JETS	Joint Emitter Targeting System
JEWC	Joint EW Conference or Joint EW Center (then JC2WC & now JIOWC)
JEWEL	Joint Electronic Warfare Effects Laboratory
JIOWC	Joint Information Operations Warfare Command
JMEM	Joint Munitions Effectiveness Manual
JMR	Jammer
JOVIAL	Julius' Own Version of International Algorithmic Language (Air Force computer programming language)
JPATS	Joint Primary Aircraft Training System
J/S	Jamming to Signal Ratio
JSF	Joint Strike Fighter
JSGCC	Joint Services Guidance and Control Committee
JSIR	Joint Spectrum Interference Resolution (signal interference portion of MIJI)
JSOW	Joint Stand-Off Weapon (AGM-154A)
JSTARS	Joint Surveillance Target Attack Radar System
JTA	Jammer Threat Analysis
JTAT	JATO Techniques Analysis and Tactics
JTCG/AS	Joint Technical Coordinating Group for Aircraft Survivability
JTCG/ME	Joint Technical Coordinating Group for Munitions Effectiveness
JTIDS	Joint Tactical Information Distribution System
JV or J/V	Joint Venture
k	kilo (10^3 multiplier) or Boltzmann Constant
K	Kelvin, Cathode, Universal gravitational constant (also G), or Luminous efficacy
KCAS	Knots Calibrated Airspeed
kg	kilogram
kHz	KiloHertz
KIA	Killed in Action
KIAS	Knots Indicated Air Speed
km	Kilometer
KSLOC	Thousand Source Lines of Code (software)
kt	Knot (nautical miles per hour)
kW	Kilowatt
l	length (also L) or liter
L	Length (also l), Loss, inductance, Luminance, or Roman Numeral for fifty
LADAR	Laser Detection and Ranging (i.e., laser radar)
LAN	Local Area Network
LANTIRN	Low Altitude Navigation & Targeting Infrared for Night
LASER	Light Amplification by Stimulated Emission of Radiation
LAT	Latitude (0-90° N or S from equator)
lbs	pounds
LCC	Life Cycle Cost(s)
LCD	Liquid Crystal Display or Lowest Common Denominator
LCP or LHCP	Left-hand Circular Polarization
LDF	Low Duty Factor
LDS	Laser Detecting Set
LED	Light-Emitting Diode
LEX	Leading Edge Extension
LGB	Laser Guided Bomb
LF	Low Frequency [30 - 300 kHz]
LIC	Low Intensity Combat or Laser Intercept Capability

LISP	List Processing (A programming language used in artificial intelligence)
LLL	Low Light Level (as in LLL TV)
lm	lumen (SI unit of luminous flux)
ln	Natural Logarithm
LO	Local Oscillator or Low Observable
LOA	Letter of Agreement (or Acceptance)
LOB	Line of Bearing (see also AOA)
LOG	Logarithm to the base 10 (also log) or Logistician
LONG	Longitude (0-180° E or W from Greenwich, U.K.)
LOR	Level of Repair
LORA	Level of Repair Analysis
LORAN	Long Range Navigation
LORO	Lobe on Receive Only
LOS	Line-of-Sight
LPAR	Large Phased-Array Radar
LPD	Low Probability of Detection
LPF	Low Pass Filter
LPI or LPOI	Low Probability of Intercept
LPRF	Low Pulse Repetition Frequency
LR	Lethal Range
LRA	Line Replaceable Assembly
LRF	Laser Rangefinder
LRIP	Low Rate Initial Production
LRU	Line Replaceable Unit
LSA	Logistic Support Analysis
LSAR	Logistic Support Analysis Record
LSB	Least Significant Bit
LSI	Large Scale Integration
LSO	Landing Signal Officer
LSSO	Laser System Safety Officer
LTBB	Look Through Blanking Bus
LWIR	Long Wave Infrared
LWR	Laser Warning Receiver
lx	Lux (SI unit of illuminance)
LZ	Landing Zone
m	milli (10^{-3} multiplier), meter, or electron mass
M	Mega (10^{6} multiplier), Male, Mach number, or Roman numeral for 1,000
MA	Missile Alert or Missile Active
MAD	Magnetic Anomaly Detection (also Detector)
MADD	Microwave Acoustic Delay Device
MAF	Maintenance Action Form
MAG	Marine Aircraft Group or Magnetic
MAGTF	Marine Air-Ground Task Force
MANPADS	Man-portable Air Defense System
M&S	Modeling and Simulation
MASER	Microwave Amplification by Simulated Emission of Radiation
MATE	Modular Automatic Test Equipment
MAW	Missile Approach Warning system (also MAWS) or Marine Aircraft Wing
MAX	Maximum or Maximum aircraft power (afterburner)
MBFN	Multiple Beam Forming Network
MC	Mission Computer
MCIOC	Marine Corps Information Operations Center
MCP	Micro-Channel Plate
MDF	Mission Data File
MDI	Multiple Display Indicator or Miss Distance Indicator
MDG	Mission Data Generator
MDS	Minimum Discernible Signal or Minimum Detectable Signal
MDU	Multipurpose Display Unit
MF	Medium Frequency (300 kHz to 3 MHz)
MFD	Multifunction (video) Display
MG	Missile Guidance
MHz	MegaHertz (10^{6} Hz)
MIA	Missing in Action
MIC	Microwave Integrated Circuit or Management Information Center
MICRON	10^{-6} meter
MiG	Mikoyan-Gurevich (Soviet aircraft manufacturer)
MIGCAP	MiG Combat Air Patrol
MIJI	Meaconing, Intrusion, Jamming, & Interference (also see JSIR)
mil	One-thousandth of an inch
MIL	Military power (100%, no afterburner) or Military
MILCON	Military Construction
MILSPEC	Military Specification
MILSTRIP	Military Standard Requisitioning and Issue Procedure(s)
MIMIC	Microwave Monolithic Integrated Circuit (also MMIC)
MIN	Minimum
Mincon	Minimal Construction
MIPPLE	RWR display switching between ambiguous emitters
MIPS	Millions of (Mega) Instructions Per Second
ML	Missile Launch
MLC	Main Lobe Clutter
MLV	Memory Loader Verifier
MLVS	Memory Loader Verifier Set

mm	Millimeter
MM	Man Month
MMIC	Microwave Monolithic Integrated Circuit (also MIMIC)
MMW	Millimeter Wave (40 GHz or higher per IEEE, but commonly used down to 30 GHz)
MOA	Memorandum of Agreement
MOE	Measure of Effectiveness
MOM	Methods of Moments (also MoM) or Metal-Oxide-Metal
MOP	Modulation on Pulse or Measure of Performance
MOPS	Million Operations Per Second
MOS	Minimum Operational Sensitivity, Military Occupational Specialty, Metal-Oxide Semiconductor, or Measure of Suitability
MOSAIC	Modeling System for Advanced Investigation of Countermeasures
MOU	Memorandum of Understanding
MPD	Multi-Purpose Display or Microwave Power Device
MPE	Maximum Permissible Exposure
mph	Miles per Hour
MPLC	Multi-Platform Launch Controller
MPM	Microwave Power Module
MPPS	Million Pulses Per Second
MPRF	Medium Pulse Repetition Frequency
mr or mrad	Milliradian
MRC	Maintenance Requirement Card or Medium Range CAP
MRE's	Meals Ready to Eat
ms	Milliseconds
MSB	Most Significant Bit
MSI	Multi-Sensor (also Source) Integration, Management Support Issues, or Medium Scale Integration
MSIC	Missile and Space Intelligence Center
MSL	Mean Sea Level (altitude) or Missile
MTBF	Mean Time Between Failures
MTI	Moving Target Indicator (or Indication)
MTTR	Mean Time To Repair
MUXBUS	Multiplex Bus
MVS	Minimum Visible Signal
mw	Microwave
mW	Milliwatt
MWIR	Mid Wave Infrared
MWS	Missile Warning Set
MY	Man Year
n	nano (10^{-9} multiplier) or number of elements
N	Noise, Newton (force), Radiance, North, or No
n/a	Not Applicable (also N/A)
NA	Numerical Aperture
NADEP	Naval Aviation Depot
NASA	National Aeronautics and Space Administration
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organization
NATOPS	Naval Air Training and Operating Procedures Standardization
NAV	Navigation
NAVAIR	Naval Air Systems Command (also NAVAIRSYSCOM)
NavMPS	Naval Mission Planning System
NAVSEA	Naval Sea Systems Command (also NAVSEASYSCOM)
NAWCAD	Naval Air Warfare Center Aircraft Division
NAWCWD	Naval Air Warfare Center Weapons Division
NBC	Nuclear, Biological, Chemical
NCTR	Non-Cooperative Target Recognition
NDI	Non-Developmental Item or Non Destructive Inspection
NEI	Noise Equivalent Power
NEMP	Nuclear Electromagnetic Pulse
NEOF	No Evidence of Failure
NEP	Noise Equivalent Power
NF	Noise Figure or Noise Factor (also F)
NFO	Naval Flight Officer
NGJ	Next Generation Jammer
NIOC	Navy Information Operations Command
NIPO	Navy International Program Office
NIR	Near Infrared
nm	nanometer or Nautical Mile (also NM or NMI)
NM or NMI	Nautical Mile (also nm)
NMCI	Navy Marine Corps Intranet
NNWC	Naval Network Warfare Command
NOHD	Nominal Ocular Hazard Distance
NORAD	North American Air Defense Command
NPG or NPGS	Naval Post Graduate School
NRE	Non-Recurring Engineering
NRL	Naval Research Laboratory
NRZ	Non Return to Zero
NSA	National Security Agency
nsec or ns	Nanosecond
NSN	National Stock Number
NSWC	Naval Surface Weapons Center
nt	Nit (SI unit of luminance)

NUWC	Naval Undersea Warfare Center
NVG	Night Vision Goggles
NWIP	Naval Warfare Information Publication
NWP	Naval Warfare Publication
O	Optical
OADR	Originating Agency's Determination Required
OAG	Operational Advisory Group
O&MN	Operations and Maintenance, Navy (also O&M,N)
OBE	Overtaken (Overcome) By Events
OCA	Offensive Counter Air
OEWTPS	Organizational Electronic Warfare Test Program Set
OFP	Operational Flight Program
OJT	On-the-Job Training
O-Level	Organizational Level of Repair (also "O" Level)
OMA	Organizational Maintenance Activity
OMB	Office of Management and Budget
OMEGA	Optimized Method for Estimating Guidance Accuracy (VLF Navigation System)
ONR	Office of Naval Research
OOK	On-Off Keying
OPEVAL	Operational Evaluation
OPM	Office of Personnel Management
OPSEC	Operational Security
OPTEVFOR	Operational Test and Evaluation Force
OR	Operational Requirement or Operationally Ready
ORD	Operational Requirements Document
OSD	Office of the Secretary of Defense
OSHA	Occupational Safety and Health Act
OSIP	Operational Safety Improvement Program
OSM	Operating System Memory or SMA connector made by Omni-Spectra
OSRB	Operational Software Review Board
OT (&E)	Operational Test (and Evaluation)
OTD	Operational Test Director
OTH	Over the Horizon
OTH-B	Over-the-Horizon Backscatter
OTH-R	Over-the-Horizon Radar
OTH-T	Over-the-Horizon Targeting
OTRR	Operational Test Readiness Review
OUSD	Office of the Under Secretary of Defense
oz	ounce
p	pico (10^{-12} multiplier) or page
P	Power, Pressure, or Peta (10^{15} multiplier)
P^3I	Pre-Planned Product Improvement
Pa	Pascal (pressure)
PA	Public Address or Program Analyst
PBIT	Periodic Built-in-Test
PC	Pulse Compression, Personal Computer, or Photoconductive
PCA	Physical Configuration Audit
PCM	Pulse Code Modulation
P_d	Probability of Detection
PD	Pulse Doppler
PDI	PD Illuminator or Post Detection Integration
PDP	Plasma Display Panel
PDQ	Pretty Darn [sic] Quick
PDR	Preliminary Design Review
PDW	Pulse Descriptor Word
PEL	Personnel Exposure Limits
PEM	Photoelectromagnetic
PEO	Program Executive Officer
pf	Power Factor or Pico Farads
PFA	Probability of False Alarm
PGM	Precision Guided Munition
ph	Phot (unit of illuminance)
P_h	Probability of Hit
pi	Greek letter π
P_i	Probability of Intercept (also POI)
PID	Positive Identification
PIN	Personal Identification Number
PIP	Product Improvement Plan or Predicted Intercept Point
Pixel	Picture Element
P_k	Probability of Kill or Peak
PLSS	Precision Location Strike System
PM	Phase Modulation or Program Manager
PMA	Program (also Project) Manager, Air
PMAWS	Passive Missile Approach Warning System
PMS	Program Manager, Ship
PMT	Photomultiplier Tube
PMW	Program Manager, Warfare
P-N	Positive to Negative Junction (also p-n)
PN or P/N	Part Number
POC	Point of Contact
POET	Primed Oscillator Expendable Transponder
POI	Probability of Intercept (also PI)
POL	Polarization
POM	Program Objective Memorandum

POP	Pulse-on-Pulse or Product Optimization Program
POST	Passive Optical Seeker Technology (Stinger missile)
PPI	Plan Position Indicator
PPS	Pulses Per Second
PRF	Pulse Repetition Frequency
PRI	Priority or Pulse Repetition Interval
PROM	Programmable Read-only Memory
PRR	Production Readiness Review or Pulse Repetition Rate
PRT	Pulse Repetition Time
P_s	Probability of Survival
P's & Q's	Pints and Quarts (small details)
PSK	Phase-shift Keying
PUPS	Portable Universal Programming System
PV	Photovoltaic
pw or PW	Pulse Width
PWB	Printed Wiring Board
q	electron charge
Q	Quantity Factor (figure of merit), Quadrature, aerodynamic pressure, or Charge (coulomb)
QA	Quality Assurance
QC	Quality Control
QED	Quod Erat Demonstradum (end of proof)(Satirically "quite easily done")
QML	Qualified Manufacturer Listing
QPL	Qualified Parts List
QRC	Quick-Reaction Capability
QRD	Quick Reaction Demonstration
QRT	Quick-Reaction test
r or R	Radius or Range
R	Resistance, Reliability, or Roentgen
rad	Radian
R&D	Research and Development
RADAR	Radio Detection and Ranging
RADHAZ	Radiation Hazard
RAM	Random Access Memory, Radar Absorbing Material, Rolling Airframe Missile, or Reliability, Availability, and Maintainability
R&M	Reliability and Maintainability
RAT	Ram Air Turbine
RBOC	Rapid Blooming Offboard Chaff
RCP or RHCP	Right-hand Circular Polarization
RCS	Radar Cross Section
RCVR	Receiver
RDT&E	Research, Development, Test, & Evaluation
RDY	Ready
RE	Radiated Emissions
REC	Receive
RET	Return
RF	Radio Frequency
RFEXP	RF Expendables
RFI	Radio Frequency Interference, Ready-For-Issue, or Request for Information
RFP	Request for Proposal
RFQ	Request for Quotation
RFSS	Radio Frequency Simulation System (Army)
RGPO	Range Gate Pull Off
RGS	Range Gate Stealer
RGWO	Range Gate Walk Off (see RGPO)
RHAW	Radar Homing and Warning Receiver or Radar Homing All the Way
RHAWS	Radar Homing and Warning System
RINT	Radiation Intelligence
RIO	Radar Intercept Officer
RM	Radar Mile
rms or RMS	Root Mean Square
RNG	Range
ROC	Required Operational Capability
ROE	Rules of Engagement
ROI	Return on Investment
ROM	Read-only Memory or Rough Order of Magnitude
ROR	Range Only Radar or Rate of Return (financial)
ROT	Rate of Turn
ROWG	Response Optimization Working Group
RPG	Receiver Processor Group
RPM	Revolutions per Minute
RPT	Repeat
RPV	Remotely Piloted Vehicle
RRT	Rapid Reprogramming Terminal (a type of MLVS)
RS	Radiated Susceptibility or Remote Station
RSDS	Radar Signal Detecting Set
RSO	Range Safety Officer or Receiver, Set-on
RST	Receiver Shadow Time
RT	Remote Terminal, Termination Resistance, or Receiver/Transmitter (also R/T)
RUG	Radar Upgrade
RWR	Radar Warning Receiver
Rx	Receive

s, S, or sec	seconds
S	Signal Power, Surface Area, Secret, Electrical conductance (siemens), South, Scattering (as in S-parameters), or Seconds
SA	Situational Awareness, Semi-Active, Spectrum Analyzer, or Surface-to-Air (also S/A or S-A)
SA-()	Surface-to-Air missile number ()
SAE	Society of Automotive Engineers
SAM	Surface-to-Air Missile
SA-N-()	Naval Surface-to-Air missile number
SAR	Synthetic Aperture Radar, Special Access Required, Semi-Active Radar, Search and Rescue, or Specific Absorption Rate
SATS	Semi-Active Test System
SAW	Surface Acoustic Wave
SBIR	Small Business Innovative Research
SCI	Sensitive Compartmented Information
SCIF	Sensitive Compartmented Information Facility
SCN	Specification Change Notice
SCR	Software Change Request
SCP	Software Change Proposal
SCRB	Software Configuration Review Board
SCUD	Soviet short-range surface-to-surface missile
SE	Support Equipment
SDLM	Standard Depot Level Maintenance
SDI	Strategic Defense Initiative
SEAD	Suppression of Enemy Air Defense (pronounced “seed” or “C add”)
SEAL	Sea-Air-Land (Navy special forces)
sec	seconds (also S or s)
SECDEF	Secretary of Defense
SEI	Specific Emitter Identification
SEMA	Special Electronic Mission Aircraft
SERD	Support Equipment Recommendation Data
SHAPE	Supreme Headquarters Allied Powers Europe (NATO military command)
SHF	Super High Frequency (3 to 30 GHz)
SI	Special Intelligence or System International (Units)
SIF	Selective Identification Feature
SIGINT	Signals Intelligence
SIJ	Stand-In Jamming (also S/J)
SIM	Simulation
sin	Sine
SINCGARS	Single Channel Ground and Airborne Radio System
SIRCM	Suite of IR Countermeasures
SIRFC	Suite of Integrated RF Countermeasures
SJ	Support Jamming
S/J	Stand-In Jamming or Signal to Jamming Ratio
SL	Side lobe or Sea Level (also S.L.)
SLAM	Standoff Land Attack Missile
SLAR	Side-Looking Airborne Radar
SLC	Side Lobe Clutter
SLOC	Source Lines of Code or Sea Lines of Communication
SM	Statute Mile (also sm) or Standard Missile
SMA	Scheduled Maintenance Action or Sub-Miniature A connector
SMC	Sub-Miniature C connector
SME	Subject Matter Expert
SML	Support Material List
SMS	Stores Management Set or Status Monitoring System
S/N or SNR	Signal-to-Noise Ratio
SNORT	Supersonic Naval Ordnance Research Track
SNTK	Special Need to Know
SOF	Safety of Flight
SOJ	Stand-off Jammer
SONAR	Sound Navigation and Ranging
SOO	Statement of Objectives (replacing SOW)
SOP	Standard Operating Procedures
SORO	Scan-on-Receive Only
SOS	“Save Our Ship” (distress call with easy Morse code, i.e. • • • – – – • • •)
SOW	Statement of Work (being replaced by SOO)
SPAWAR	Space and Naval Warfare Systems Command
SPEC	Specification
SPIRITS	Spectral Infrared Imaging of Targets and Scenes
SPO	System Program Office
SPY	Radar on an AEGIS ship
sq	Square
sr	Steradian
SRA	Shop Replaceable Assembly
SRAM	Static Random Access Memory
SRB	Software Review Board
SRBOC	Super Rapid Blooming Offboard Chaff
SRD	Systems Requirements Document
SRS	Software Requirements Specification
SRU	Shop Replaceable Unit

SSA	Software (also Special or System) Support Activity, Source Selection Activity, or Solid State Amplifier
SSB	Single Side Band
SSI	Small Scale Integration
SSJ	Self Screening Jamming
SSM	Surface-to-Surface Missile
SSRO	Sector Scan Receive Only
SSW	Swept Square Wave
S&T	Science and Technology
STANAG	Standardization Agreement (NATO)
STAR	System Threat Assessment Report
stat	Statute
STBY	Standby
STC	Sensitivity Time Control, Short Time Constant or SHAPE Technical Center
STD	Software Test Description, Standard, or Sexually Transmitted Disease
STE	Standard Test Equipment
STOVL	Short Takeoff and Vertical Landing
STP	Software Test Plan, or Standard Temperature and Pressure (0°C at 1 atmosphere)
STR	Software (also System) Trouble Report
STT	Single Target Track
STU	Secure Telephone Unit
SUBSAM	Subsurface-to-Air Missile
SUT	System Under Test
S/W	Software (also SW)
SWAP	Size, Weight, And Power
SWC	Scan With Compensation
SWM	Swept Wave Modulation
SYSCOM	Systems Command
t	Time (also T)
T	Time (also t), tera (10^{12} multiplier), Temperature, or Telsa
TA	Target Acquisition or Terrain Avoidance
TAAF	Test, Analyze, and Fix
TAC	Tactical Air Command (now ACC)
TACAIR	Tactical Aircraft
TACAMO	Take Charge and Move Out (airborne strategic VLF communications relay system)
TACAN	Tactical Air Navigation
TACDS	Threat Adaptive Countermeasures Dispensing System
TACTS	Tactical Aircrew Combat Training System
TAD	Threat Adaptive Dispensing, Temporary Additional (also Active) Duty, or Tactical Air Direction
T&E	Test & Evaluation
TALD	Tactical Air Launched Decoy
TAMPS	Tactical Automated Mission Planning System
TAR	Target Acquisition Radar or Training Administrative Reserve
TAS	True Airspeed
TBA	To Be Announced
TBD	To Be Determined
TBMD	Theater Ballistic Missile Defense
TD	Technical Directive (also Director)
TDD	Target Detection Device
TDM	Time Division Multiplexing
TE	Transverse Electric
TEA	Technology Exchange Agreement
TEAMS	Tactical EA-6B Mission Support
TECHEVAL	Technical Evaluation
TEL	Transporter Erector Launcher
TEM	Transverse Electromagnetic
TEMP	Test and Evaluation Master Plan
TEMPEST	Not an acronym. Certification of reduced electromagnetic radiation for security considerations
TENA	Training Enabling Architecture
TERPES	Tactical Electronic Reconnaissance Processing and Evaluation System
TGT	Target
TIM	Technical Interchange Meeting
TM	Telemetry, Transverse Magnetic, or Technical Manual
TMD	Theater Missile Defense
TNC	Threaded Navy Connector
TOA	Time of Arrival
TOJ	Track on Jam
TOO	Target of Opportunity (HARM operating mode)
TOR	Tentative (also Tactical) Operational Requirement or Time of Receipt
TOS	Time on Station
TOT	Time on Target
TOW	Tube-Launched, Optically-Tracked, Wire-guided
TPI	Test Program Instruction
TPS	Test Program Set or Test Pilot School
TPWG	Test Plan Working Group
TQM	Total Quality Management
T/R	Transmit / Receive
TRB	Technical Review Board
TRD	Test Requirements Document
TREE	Transient Radiation Effects on Electronics

TRF	Tuned Radio Frequency
TRR	Test Readiness Review
TS	Top Secret
TSS	Tangential Sensitivity
TSSAM	Tri-Service Standoff Attack Weapon
TT	Target Track
TTI	Time To Impact/Intercept
TTG	Time-to-Go
TTL	Transistor-Transistor Logic
TTR	Target Tracking Radar
TV	Television
TVC	Thrust Vector Control
TWS	Track While Scan or Tail Warning System
TWSRO	Track While Scan on Receive Only
TWT	Traveling Wave Tube
TWTA	Traveling Wave Tube Amplifier
Tx	Transmit
TYCOM	Type Commander
u or μ	micron / micro (10^{-6} multiplier)
U	Unclassified, Unit, or Unknown (on RWR display)
UAS	Unmanned Aerial System
UAV	Unmanned (also uninhabited) Air (or Aerial) Vehicle
UCAV	Uninhabited Combat Air Vehicle (new USAF term for UAV)
UDF	User Data File
UDFG	User Data File Generator
UDM	User Data Module
UHF	Ultra High Frequency (300 MHz to 3 GHz)
ULF	Ultra Low Frequency (3 to 30 Hz)
μm	Micrometer
UN	United Nations
UNK	Unknown (also U)
UPC	Unique Planning Component
UPS	Uninterruptable Power Supply
us or μs	Microseconds
U.S.	United States
USA	United States of America or United States Army
USAF	United States Air Force
USMC	United States Marine Corps
USN	United States Navy
UTA	Uninhabited Tactical Aircraft
UUT	Unit Under Test
UV	Ultraviolet
v	Volts (also V), Velocity (also V or v_t)
V	Volts (also v), Velocity (also v or v_t), Volume, or Roman Numeral for five
VA	Veterans Administration, Volt-Amperes
VAQ	Prefix for Navy tactical EW squadron
V&V	Validation and Verification
VCO	Voltage Controlled Oscillator
Vdc or VDC	Volts Direct Current
VDT	Video Display Terminal
VECP	Value Engineering Change Proposal
VF	Prefix for Navy fighter squadron
VFO	Variable Frequency Oscillator
VFR	Visual Flight Rules
VGPO	Velocity Gate Pull Off
VGS	Velocity Gate Stealer
VGWO	Velocity Gate Walk Off
VHF	Very High Frequency (30 - 300 MHz)
VHSIC	Very High Speed Integrated Circuit
VID	Visual Identification
VLF	Very Low Frequency (3 to 30 kHz)
VLSI	Very Large Scale Integration
VLSIC	Very Large Scale Integrated Circuit
VMAQ	Prefix for Marine Tactical EW Squadron
VP	Prefix for Navy patrol squadron
VQ	Prefix for Navy special mission (usually reconnaissance) squadron
VRAM	Video Random Access Memory
VS or vs	Velocity Search or Versus (also vs.)
V/STOL	Vertical/Short Take-off and Landing (also VSTOL)
vt	Velocity (also V or v)
VTOL	Vertical Takeoff and Landing
VSWR	Voltage Standing Wave Ratio
VVA	Voltage Variable Attenuator
W	Watts, Weight, or West
W&T	Warning & Targeting
WARM	Wartime Reserve Mode
wb	Weber (magnetic flux)
WBS	Work Breakdown Structure
WC	Waveguide, circular
WFT	Windowed Fourier Transform
WGIRB	Working Group on Infrared Background
WORM	Write Once Read Many [times] (Refers to optical disks)
WOW	Weight on/off Wheels (also WonW or WoffW)
WPN	Weapons Procurement, Navy or Weapon

WR	Waveguide, rectangular
WRA	Weapon Replaceable Assembly
WRD	Waveguide, rectangular double ridged
WSSA	Weapons System Support Activity
WVR	Within Visual Range
x	Multiplication symbol
X	Reactance, Experimental, Extraordinary, Roman Numeral for ten, or X axis
X-EYE	Cross Eye
X-POL	Cross Polarization
XMIT	Transmit
XMTR	Transmitter
Y	Yes or Y-Axis
YAG	Yttrium-Aluminum Garnet
yd	Yard
YIG	Yttrium-Iron Garnet
Z	Impedance, Zenith, or Z-Axis
1xLR, 2xLR	One (or two or three etc.) Times Lethal Range
1v1 or 1-v-1	One versus One (Aerial engagement)
2D	Two Dimension
3D	Three Dimension
3M	Navy Maintenance and Material Management System

FUNDAMENTALS

Constants, Conversions, and Characters 2-1
Mathematical Notation 2-2
Frequency Spectrum 2-3
Decibel (dB) 2-4
Duty Cycle 2-5
Doppler Shift 2-6
Electronic Formulas 2-7
Missile and Electronic Equipment Designations 2-8
Radar Horizon / Line of Sight 2-9
Propagation Time / Resolution 2-10
Modulation 2-11
Transforms / Wavelets 2-12

This page intentionally left blank.

CONSTANTS, CONVERSIONS, and CHARACTERS

DECIMAL MULTIPLIER PREFIXES

Prefix	Symbol	Multiplier
exa	E	10^{18}
peta	P	10^{15}
tera	T	10^{12}
giga	G	10^{9}
mega	M	10^{6}
kilo	k	10^{3}
hecto	h	10^{2}
deka	da	10^{1}
deci	d	10^{-1}
centi	c	10^{-2}
milli	m	10^{-3}
micro	μ	10^{-6}
nano	n	10^{-9}
pico	p	10^{-12}
femto	f	10^{-15}
atto	a	10^{-18}

EQUIVALENCY SYMBOLS

Symbol	Meaning
$\propto$	Proportional
$\sim$	Roughly equivalent
$\approx$	Approximately
$\cong$	Nearly equal
$=$	Equal
$\equiv$	Identical to, defined as
$\neq$	Not equal
$>>$	Much greater than
$>$	Greater than
$\geq$	Greater than or equal to
$<<$	Much less than
$<$	Less than
$\leq$	Less than or equal to
$\therefore$	Therefore
°	Degrees
′	Minutes or feet
″	Seconds or inches

UNITS OF LENGTH

1 inch (in)	=	2.54 centimeters (cm)
1 foot (ft)	=	30.48 cm = 0.3048 m
1 yard (yd)	≅	0.9144 meter
1 meter (m)	≅	39.37 inches
1 kilometer (km)	≅	0.54 nautical mile
	≅	0.62 statute mile
	≅	1093.6 yards
	≅	3280.8 feet
1 statute mile	≅	0.87 nautical mile
(sm or stat. mile)	≅	1.61 kilometers
	=	1760 yards
	=	5280 feet
1 nautical mile	≅	1.15 statute miles
(nm or naut. mile)	≅	1.852 kilometers
	≅	2025 yards
	≅	6076 feet
1 furlong	=	1/8 mi (220 yds)

UNITS OF SPEED

1 foot/sec (fps)	≅	0.59 knot (kt)*
	≅	0.68 stat. mph
	≅	1.1 kilometers/hr
1000 fps	≈	600 knots
1 kilometer/hr	≅	0.54 knot
(km/hr)	≅	0.62 stat. mph
	≅	0.91 ft/sec
1 mile/hr (stat.)	≅	0.87 knot
(mph)	≅	1.61 kilometers/hr
	≅	1.47 ft/sec
1 knot*	≅	1.15 stat. mph
	≅	1.69 feet/sec
	≅	1.85 kilometer/hr
	≅	0.515 m/sec

*A knot is 1 nautical mile per hour.

UNITS OF VOLUME

1 gallon ≅ 3.78 liters
≅ 231 cubic inches
≅ 0.1335 cubic ft
≅ 4 quarts
≅ 8 pints

1 fl ounce ≅ 29.57 cubic centimeter (cc) or milliliters (ml)

1 in^3 ≅ 16.387 cc

UNITS OF AREA

1 sq meter ≅ 10.76 sq ft

1 sq in ≅ 645 sq millimeters (mm)
= 1,000,000 sq mil
1 mil = 0.001 inch

1 acre = 43,560 sq ft

UNITS OF WEIGHT

1 kilogram (kg) ≅ 2.2 pounds (lbs)

1 pound ≅ 0.45 Kg
= 16 ounce (oz)
1 oz = 437.5 grains

1 carat ≅ 200 mg

1 stone (U.K.) ≅ 6.36 kg

NOTE: These are the U.S. customary (avoirdupois) equivalents, the troy or apothecary system of equivalents, which differ markedly, was used long ago by pharmacists.

UNITS OF POWER / ENERGY

1 H.P. = 33,000 ft-lbs/min
= 550 ft-lbs/sec
≅ 746 Watts
≅ 2,545 BTU/hr
(BTU = British Thermal Unit)

1 BTU ≅ 1055 Joules
≅ 778 ft-lbs
≅ 0.293 Watt-hrs

SCALES

OCTAVES

"N" Octaves = Freq to Freq x 2^N
i.e., One octave would be 2 to 4 GHz
Two Octaves would be 2 to 8 GHz
Three octaves would be 2 to 16 GHz

DECADES

"N" Decades = Freq to Freq x 10^N
i.e., One decade would be 1 to 10 MHz
Two decades would be 1 to 100 MHz
Three decades would be
1 to 1,000 MHz

TEMPERATURE CONVERSIONS

°F = (9/5) °C + 32
°C = (5/9)(°F - 32)
°K = °C + 273.16
°F = (9/5)(°K - 273) + 32
°C = °K - 273.16
°K = (5/9)(°F - 32) + 273

UNITS OF TIME

1 year = 365.2 days
1 fortnight = 14 nights
(2 weeks)
1 century = 100 years
1 millennium = 1,000 years

NUMBERS

1 decade = 10
1 Score = 20
1 Billion = 1 x 10^9 (U.S.)
(thousand million)
= 1 x 10^{12} (U.K.)
(million million)

RULE OF THUMB FOR ESTIMATING DISTANCE TO LIGHTNING / EXPLOSION:

km: Divide 3 into the number of seconds which have elapsed between seeing the flash and hearing the noise.
miles: Multiply 0.2 times the number of seconds which have elapsed between seeing the flash and hearing the noise.
Note: Sound vibrations cause a change of density and pressure within a media, while electromagnetic waves do not. An audio tone won't travel through a vacuum but can travel at 1,100 ft/sec through air. When picked up by a microphone and used to modulate an EM signal, the modulation will travel at the speed of light.

Physical Constant	Quoted Value	S*	SI unit	Symbol
Avogadro constant	6.0221367×10^{23}	36	mol^{-1}	N_A
Bohr magneton	$9.2740154 \times 10^{-24}$	31	$J \bullet T^{-1}$	μ_B
Boltzmann constant	1.380658×10^{-23}	12	$J \bullet K^{-1}$	$k(=R\ N_A)$
Electron charge	$1.602177\ 33 \times 10^{-19}$	49	C	-e
Electron specific charge	$-1.758819\ 62 \times 10^{11}$	53	$C \bullet kg^{-1}$	$-e/m_e$
Electron rest mass	$9.1093897 \times 10^{-31}$	54	kg	m_e
Faraday constant	9.6485309×10^{4}	29	$C \bullet mol^{-1}$	F
Gravity (Standard Acceleration)	9.80665 or 32.174	0	m/sec^2 ft/sec^2	g
Josephson frequency to voltage ratio	4.8359767×10^{14}	0	$Hz \bullet V^{-1}$	2e/hg
Magnetic flux quantum	$2.06783461 \times 10^{-15}$	61	Wb	φ_o
Molar gas constant	8.314510	70	$J \bullet mol^{-1} \bullet K^{-1}$	R
Natural logarithm base	$\cong 2.71828$	-	dimensionless	*e*
Newtonian gravitational constant	6.67259×10^{-11}	85	$m^3 \bullet kg^{-1} \bullet s^{-2}$	G or K
Permeability of vacuum	$4\pi \times 10^{-7}$	d	H/m	μ_o
Permittivity of vacuum	$\cong 8.8541878 \times 10^{-12}$	d	F/m	ε_o
Pi	$\cong 3.141592654$		dimensionless	π
Planck constant Planck constant/2π	6.62659×10^{-34} $1.05457266 \times 10^{-34}$	40 63	J•s J•s	h $h(=h2\pi)$
Quantum of circulation	$3.63694807 \times 10^{-4}$	33	$J \bullet s \bullet kg^{-1}$	$h/2m_e$
Radius of earth (Equatorial)	6.378×10^{6} or 3963		m miles	
Rydberg constant	$1.0973731534 \times 10^{7}$	13	m^{-1}	R_χ
Speed of light	2.9979246×10^{8}	1	$m \bullet s^{-1}$	c
Speed of sound (dry air @ std press & temp)	331.4	-	$m \bullet s^{-1}$	-
Standard volume of ideal gas	22.41410×10^{-3}	19	$m^3 \bullet mol^{-1}$	V_m
Stefan-Boltzmann constant	5.67051×10^{-8}	19	$W \bullet K^{-4} \bullet m^{-2}$	σ

* S is the one-standard-deviation uncertainty in the last units of the value, d is a defined value.
(A standard deviation is the square root of the mean of the sum of the squares of the possible deviations)

THE SPEED OF LIGHT			
ACTUAL	UNITS	RULE OF THUMB	UNITS
$\cong 2.9979246 \times 10^8$	m/sec	$\cong 3 \times 10^8$	m/sec
$\cong 299.79$	m/μsec	$\cong 300$	m/μsec
$\cong 3.27857 \times 10^8$	yd/sec	$\cong 3.28 \times 10^8$	yd/sec
$\cong 5.8275 \times 10^8$	NM/hr	$\cong 5.8 \times 10^8$	NM/hr
$\cong 1.61875 \times 10^5$	NM/sec	$\cong 1.62 \times 10^5$	NM/sec
$\cong 9.8357105 \times 10^8$	ft/sec	$\cong 1 \times 10^9$	ft/sec
$\cong 9.8357105 \times 10^2$	ft/μsec	$\cong 1 \times 10^3$	ft/μsec

SPEED OF LIGHT IN VARIOUS MEDIUMS

The speed of EM radiation through a substance such as cables is defined by the following formula:

$$V = c/(\mu_r \varepsilon_r)^{1/2}$$

Where: μ_r = relative permeability
ε_r = relative permittivity

The real component of ε_r = dielectric constant of medium.

EM propagation speed in a typical cable might be 65-90% of the speed of light in a vacuum.

APPROXIMATE SPEED OF SOUND (MACH 1)

Sea Level (CAS/TAS)		**36,000 ft*** (TAS)	(CAS)
1230 km/hr	Decreases	1062 km/hr	630 km/hr
765 mph	Linearly	660 mph	391 mph
665 kts	To ⇒	573 kts	340 kts

* The speed remains constant until 82,000 ft, when it increases linearly to 1215 km/hr (755 mph, 656 kts) at 154,000 ft. Also see Section 8-2 for discussion of Calibrated Air Speed (CAS) and True Airspeed (TAS) and a plot of the speed of sound vs. altitude.

SPEED OF SOUND IN VARIOUS MEDIUMS

Substance	Speed (ft/sec)
Vacuum	Zero
Air	1,100
Fresh Water	4,700
Salt Water	4,900
Glass	14,800
Steel	20,000

DECIMAL / BINARY / HEX CONVERSION TABLE

Decimal	Binary	Hex	Decimal	Binary	Hex	Decimal	Binary	Hex
1	00001	01h	11	01011	0Bh	21	10101	15h
2	00010	02h	12	01100	0Ch	22	10110	16h
3	00011	03h	13	01101	0Dh	23	10111	17h
4	00100	04h	14	01110	0Eh	24	11000	18h
5	00101	05h	15	01111	0Fh	25	11001	19h
6	00110	06h	16	10000	10h	26	11010	1Ah
7	00111	07h	17	10001	11h	27	11011	1Bh
8	01000	08h	18	10010	12h	28	11100	1Ch
9	01001	09h	19	10011	13h	29	11101	1Dh
10	01010	0Ah	20	10100	14h	30	11110	1Eh

When using hex numbers it is always a good idea to use "h" as a suffix to avoid confusion with decimal numbers.

DECIMAL TO HEX CONVERSION

Both the following methods must use long division. Method one computes the digits from right to left while method two works from left to right.

Method one: To convert a decimal number above 16 to hex, divide the number by 16, then record the integer resultant and the remainder. Convert the remainder to hex and write this down - this

will become the far right digit of the final hex number. Divide the integer you obtained by 16, and again record the new integer result and new remainder. Convert the remainder to hex and write it just to the left of the first decoded number. Keep repeating this process until dividing results in only a remainder. This will become the left-most character in the hex number (i.e., to convert 60 (decimal) to hex we have 60/16 = 3 with 12 remainder). 12 is C (hex) - this becomes the right most character. Then 3/16=0 with 3 remainder. 3 is 3 (hex). This becomes the next (and final) character to the left in the hex number, so the answer is 3C.

Method two: Use table of powers to work the digits from left to right:

For example: Here is your Decimal Number - 9379

Step 1 - Set up your chart:

65536	4096	256	16	1
16^4	16^3	16^2	16^1	16^0

Step 2 - Look in the table for the highest divisible number in the chart.
9379 / 4096 = 2 (the left-most Hex digit)
Must use long division to calculate the remainder (1187)

Step 3 - Divide the remainder with its highest divisible number in the chart:
1187 / 256 = 4 (the next digit to the right)
Must use long division to calculate the remainder (163)

Step 4 - Divide the remainder with its highest divisible number in the chart:
163 / 16 = 10 (or "A" from table L-1) (the next digit to the right)
Must use long division to calculate the remainder (3)

Step 5 - The remainder will not divide: remainder = 3 (the right-most Hex digit)

65536	4096	256	16	1
16^4	16^3	16^2	16^1	16^0
	2	4	A	3

HEX TO DECIMAL CONVERSION

To convert a hex number to decimal, multiply each hex digit converted to decimal by the decimal equivalent of the hex power represented and add the results.

For example: Here is your Hex Number - 24A3

Step 1 - Set up your chart:

4096	256	16	1
16^3	16^2	16^1	16^0

Step 2 - Place the numbers in a table:

4096	256	16	1
16^3	16^2	16^1	16^0
2	4	A	3

Step 3 - Multiply the Hex number times the power value:

2 x 4096	=	8192
4 x 256	=	1024
A(10) x 16	=	160
3 x 1	=	3

Step 4 - Add up your values:
Decimal value is 9379

GREEK ALPHABET

Case		Greek Alphabet Name	English Equivalent
Upper	Lower		
Α	α	alpha	a
Β	β	beta	b
Γ	γ	gamma	g
Δ	δ	delta	d
Ε	ε	epsilon	e
Ζ	ζ	zeta	z
Η	η	eta	e
Θ	θ , ‘	theta	th
Ι	ι	iota	i
Κ	κ	kappa	k
Λ	λ	lambda	l
Μ	μ	mu	m

Case		Greek Alphabet Name	English Equivalent
Upper	Lower		
Ν	ν	nu	n
Ξ	ξ	xi	x
Ο	ο	omicron	o
Π	π	pi	p
Ρ	ρ	rho	r
Σ	σ	sigma	s
Τ	τ	tau	t
Υ	υ	upsilon	u
Φ	φ	phi	ph
Χ	χ	chi	ch
Ψ	ψ	psi	ps
Ω	ω	omega	o

LETTERS FROM THE GREEK ALPHABET COMMONLY USED AS SYMBOLS

Symbol	**Name**	**Use**
α	alpha	space loss, angular acceleration, or absorptance
β	beta	3 dB bandwidth or angular field of view [radians]
Γ	Gamma	reflection coefficient
γ	gamma	electric conductivity, surface tension, missile velocity vector angle, or gamma ray
Δ	Delta	small change or difference
δ	delta	delay, control forces and moments applied to missile, or phase angle
ε	epsilon	emissivity [dielectric constant] or permittivity [farads/meter]
η	eta	efficiency or antenna aperture efficiency
Θ	Theta	angle of lead or lag between current and voltage
θ or ‘	theta	azimuth angle, bank angle, or angular displacement
Λ	Lambda	acoustic wavelength or rate of energy loss from a thermocouple
λ	lambda	wavelength or Poisson Load Factor
μ	mu	micro 10^{-6} [micron], permeability [henrys/meter], or extinction coefficient [optical region]

v	nu	frequency
π	pi	3.141592654+
ρ	rho	charge/mass density, resistivity [ohm-meter], VSWR, or reflectance
Σ	Sigma	algebraic sum
σ	sigma	radar cross section [RCS], Conductivity [1/ohm-meter], or Stefan-Boltzmann constant
T	Tau	VSWR reflection coefficient
τ	tau	pulse width, atmospheric transmission, or torque
Φ	Phi	magnetic/electrical flux, radiant power [optical], or Wavelet's smooth function [low pass filter]
φ	phi	phase angle, angle of bank, or beam divergence [optical region]
Ψ	Psi	time-dependent wave function or Wavelet's detail function [high pass filter]
ψ	psi	time-independent wave function, phase change, or flux linkage [weber]
Ω	Omega	Ohms [resistance] or solid angle [optical region]. Note: inverted symbol is conductance [mhos]
ω	omega	carrier frequency in radians per second

MORSE CODE and PHONETIC ALPHABET

A - alpha	• –	J - juliett	• – –	S - sierra	• • •	1	• – – – –
B - bravo	– • • •	K - kilo	– • –	T - tango	–	2	• • – – –
C - charlie	– • – •	L - lima	• – • •	U - uniform	• • –	3	• • • – –
D - delta	– • •	M - mike	– –	V - victor	• • • –	4	• • • • –
E - echo	•	N - november	– •	W - whiskey	• – –	5	• • • • •
F - foxtrot	• • – •	O - oscar	– – –	X - x-ray	– • • –	6	– • • • •
G - golf	– – •	P - papa	• – •	Y - yankee	– • – –	7	– – • • •
H - hotel	• • • •	Q - quebec	– – • –	Z - zulu	– – • •	8	– – – • •
I - india	• •	R - romeo	• – •	0	– – – – –	9	– – – – •

Note: The International Maritime Organization agreed to officially stop Morse code use by February 1999, however use may continue by ground based amateur radio operators. (The U.S. Coast Guard discontinued its use in 1995.)

BASIC MATH / GEOMETRY REVIEW

EXPONENTS

$a^x a^y = a^{x+y}$

$a^x / a^y = a^{x-y}$

$(a^x)^y = a^{xy}$

$a^0 = 1$

Example:

$$\frac{x}{\sqrt{x}} = x \bullet x^{-\frac{1}{2}} = x^{(1-\frac{1}{2})} = x^{\frac{1}{2}} = \sqrt{x}$$

LOGARITHMS

$\log (xy) = \log x + \log y$

$\log (x/y) = \log x - \log y$

$\log (x^N) = N \log x$

If $z = \log x$ then $x = 10^z$

Examples: $\log 1 = 0$
$\log 1.26 = 0.1$; $\log 10 = 1$

if $10 \log N = dB\#$,
then $10^{(dB\#/10)} = N$

TRIGONOMETRIC FUNCTIONS

$\sin x = \cos (x-90°)$

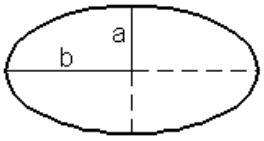
$\cos x = -\sin (x-90°)$

$\tan x = \sin x / \cos x = 1 / \cot x$

$\sin^2 x + \cos^2 x = 1$

A radian is the angular measurement of an arc which has an arc length equal to the radius of the given circle, therefore there are 2π radians in a circle. One radian = 360°/2π = 57.296....°

ELLIPSE

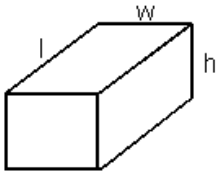


Area = π a b

Approx circumference

$= 2\pi\sqrt{\frac{a^2 + b^2}{2}}$

RECTANGLULAR SOLID



Area = lw

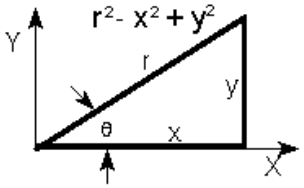
Volume = lwh

CYLINDER

Volume $= \pi r^2 h$

Lateral surface area $= 2\pi rh$

ANGLES



Sin θ = y/r Cos θ = x/r

Tan θ = y/x

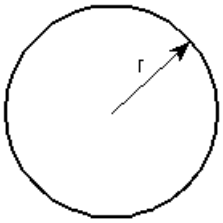
SPHERE

Surface area $= 4\pi r^2$

Volume $= 4/3\ \pi r^3$

Cross Section (circle)

Area $= \pi r^2$



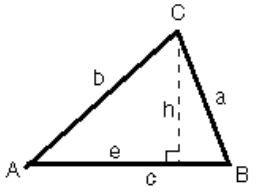
TRIANGLES

Angles: A + B + C = 180°

$c^2 = a^2 + b^2 - 2ab \cos C$

Area = 1/2 hc = 1/2 ab sin C

$b = \sqrt{e^2 + h^2}$



DERIVATIVES

Assume: a = fixed real #; u, v & w are functions of x

d(a)/dx = 0 ; d(sin u)/dx = du(cos u)/dx

d(x)/dx = 1 ; d(cos v)/dx = -dv(sin v)/dx

d(uvw)/dx = uvdw/dx + vwdu/dx + uwdv/dx +...etc

INTEGRALS

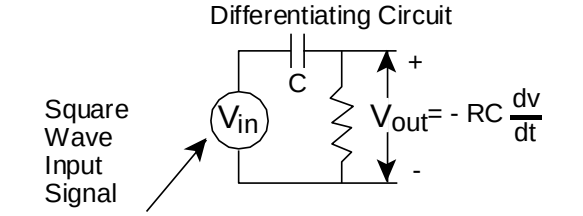
Note: All integrals should have an arbitrary constant of integration added, which is left off for clarity

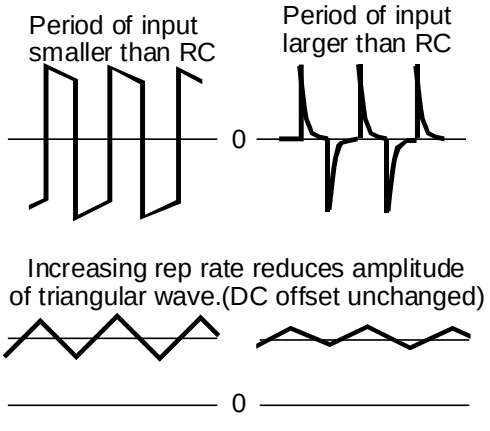
Assume: a = fixed real #; u, & v are functions of x

$\int adx = ax$ and $\int a\, f(x)dx = a\int f(x)dx$

$\int (u + v)dx = \int udx + \int vdx$; $\int e^x dx = e^x$

$\int(\sin ax)dx = -(\cos ax)/a$; $\int(\cos ax)dx = (\sin ax)/a$





MATHEMATICAL NOTATION

The radar and EW communities generally accept some commonly used notation for the various parameters used in radar and EW calculations. For instance, "P" is almost always power and "G" is almost always gain. Textbooks and reference handbooks will usually use this notation in formulae and equations.

A significant exception is the use of "α" for space loss. Most textbooks do not develop the radar equation to its most usable form as does this reference handbook, therefore the concept of "α" just isn't covered.

Subscripts are a different matter. Subscripts are often whatever seems to make sense in the context of the particular formula or equation. For instance, power may be "P", "P_T", "P_t", or maybe "P_1". In the following list, generally accepted notation is given in the left hand column with no subscripts. Subscripted notation in the indented columns is the notation used in this handbook and the notation often used in the EW community.

α = Space loss
α_1 = One way space loss, transmitter to receiver
α_2 = Two way space loss, xmtr to target (including radar cross section) and back to the rcvr
α_{1t} = One way space loss, radar transmitter to target, bistatic
α_{1r} = One way space loss, target to radar receiver, bistatic

Other notation such as α_{tm} may be used to clarify specific losses, in this case the space loss between a target and missile seeker, which could also be identified as α_{1r}.

A = Antenna aperture (capture area)
A_e = Effective antenna aperture
Å = Angstrom

B = Bandwidth (to 3dB points)
B_{IF} = 3 dB IF bandwidth of the receiver (pre-detection)
B_J = Bandwidth of the jamming spectrum
B_{MHz} = 3 dB bandwidth in MHz
B_N = Equivalent noise bandwidth, a.k.a. B
B_V = 3 dB video bandwidth of the receiver (post-detection) (Subscript V stands for video)
BF = Bandwidth reduction factor (jamming spectrum wider than the receiver bandwidth)
BW = Beamwidth (to 3 dB points)

c = Speed of Light

f = Frequency (radio frequency)
f_c = Footcandle (SI unit of illuminance)
f_D = Doppler frequency
f_R = Received frequency
f_T = Transmitted frequency

G = Gain
G_t = Gain of the transmitter antenna
G_r = Gain of the receiver antenna
G_{tr} = Gain of the transmitter/receiver antenna (monostatic radar)
G_J = Gain of the jammer
G_{JA} = Gain of the jammer antenna
G_{JT} = Gain of the jammer transmitter antenna
G_{JR} = Gain of the jammer receiver antenna
G_σ = Gain of reflected radar signal due to radar cross section

h = Height or Planks constant
h_{radar} = Height of radar
h_{target} = Height of target

J = Jamming signal (receiver input)
J_1 = Jamming signal (constant gain jammer)
J_2 = Jamming signal (constant power jammer)
J/S = Jamming to signal ratio (receiver input)

k = Boltzmann constant
$K_{1,2,3,4}$ = Proportionality constants, see Sections 4-3, 4-4, 4-5, and 4-1 respectively.

λ = Lambda, Wavelength or Poisson factor

L = Loss (due to transmission lines or circuit elements)

N = Receiver equivalent noise input (kT_oB)
NF = Noise figure

P = Power
P_d = Probability of detection
P_D = Power density
P_J = Power of a jammer transmitter
P_n = Probability of false alarm
P_r = Power received
P_t = Power of a transmitter

R = Range (straight line distance)
R_1 = Bistatic radar transmitter to target range
R_2 = Bistatic radar target to receiver range
R_J = Range of jammer to receiver (when separate from the target)
R_{NM} = Range in nautical miles

σ = Sigma, radar cross section (RCS)

S = Signal (receiver input)
S_R = Radar signal received by the jammer
S_{min} = Minimum receiver sensitivity

t = Time
t_{int} = Integration time
t_r = Pulse Rise Time
τ = Pulse Width

V = Velocity
V_r = Radial velocity

This page intentionally left blank.

FREQUENCY SPECTRUM

Figure 1, which follows, depicts the electromagnetic radiation spectrum and some of the commonly used or known areas. Figure 2 depicts the more common uses of the microwave spectrum. Figure 3 shows areas of the spectrum which are frequently referred to by band designations rather than by frequency.

Section 7-1 provides an additional breakdown of the EO/IR spectrum.

To convert from frequency (f) to wavelength (λ) and vice versa, recall that f = c/λ, or λ = c/f; where c = speed of light.

$$\lambda_{meter} = \frac{3x10^8}{f_{Hz}} = \frac{3x10^5}{f_{kHz}} = \frac{300}{f_{MHz}} = \frac{0.3}{f_{GHz}} \qquad \text{or} \qquad f_{Hz} = \frac{3x10^8}{\lambda_{meter}} \quad f_{kHz} = \frac{3x10^5}{\lambda_{meter}} \quad f_{MHz} = \frac{300}{\lambda_{meter}} \quad f_{GHz} = \frac{0.3}{\lambda_{meter}}$$

Some quick rules of thumb follow:

Metric:

Wavelength in cm = 30 / frequency in GHz
For example: at 10 GHz, the wavelength = 30/10 = 3 cm

English:

Wavelength in ft = 1 / frequency in GHz
For example: at 10 GHz, the wavelength = 1/10 = 0.1 ft

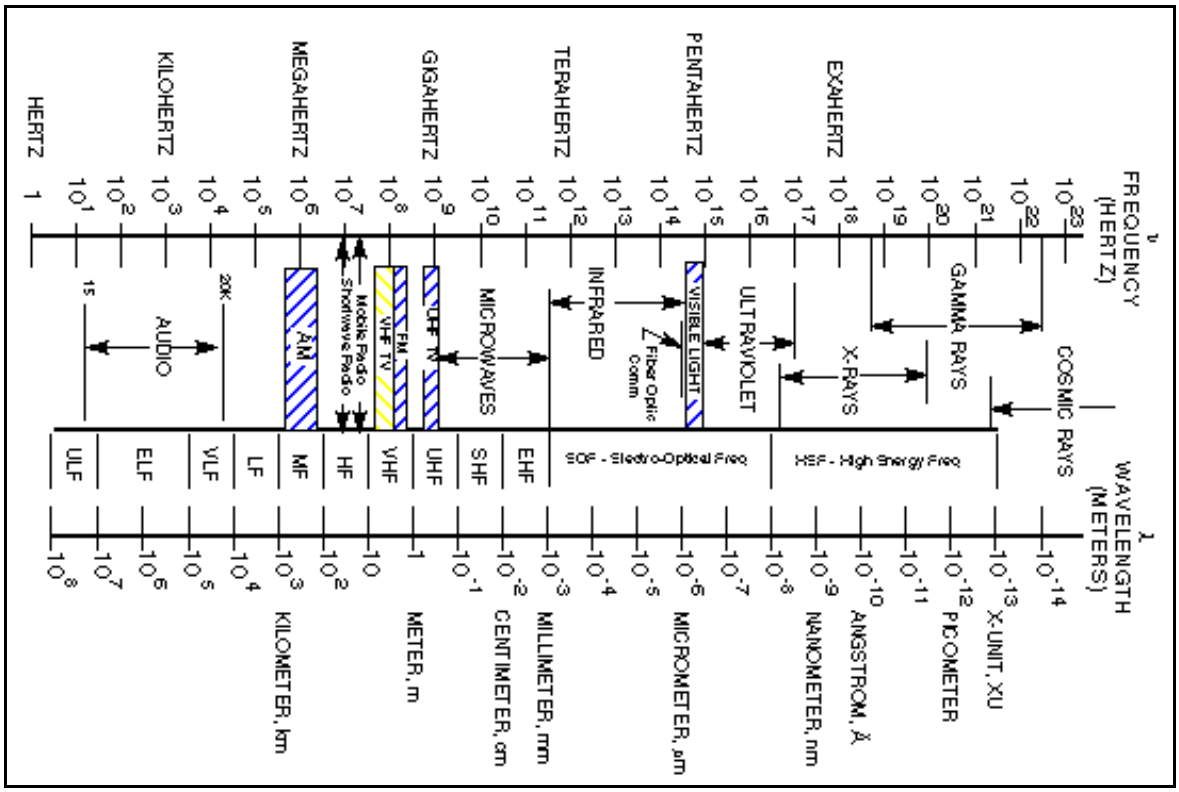


Figure 1. Electromagnetic Radiation Spectrum.

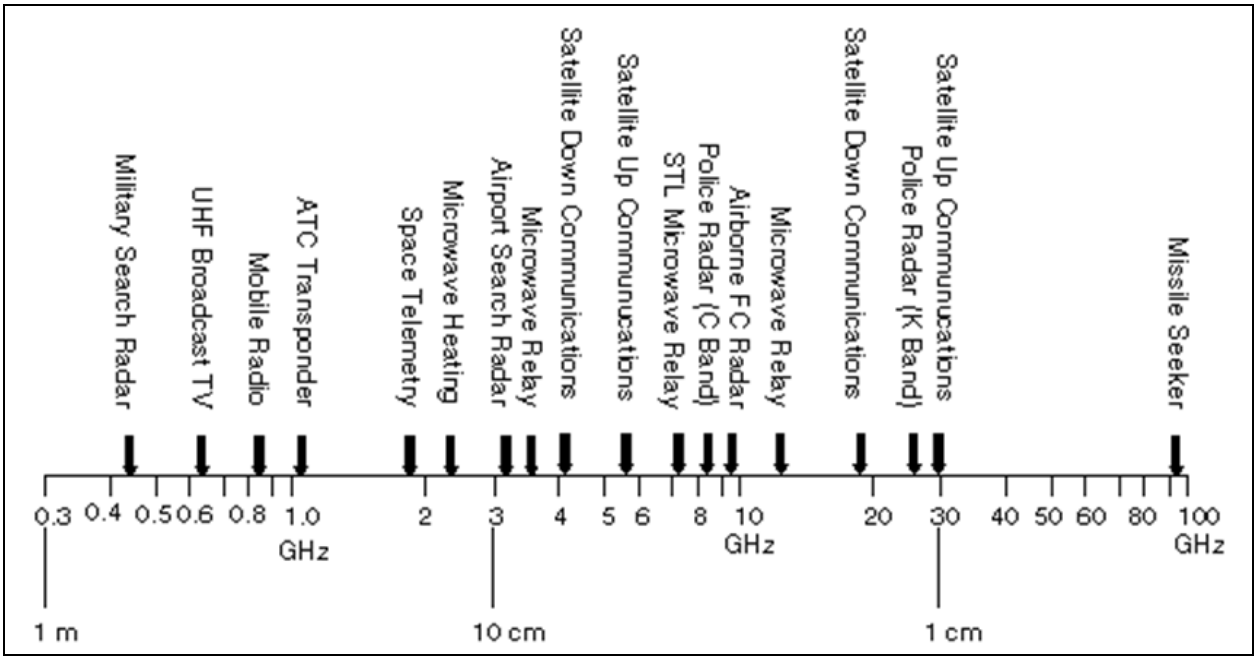


Figure 2. The Microwave Spectrum.

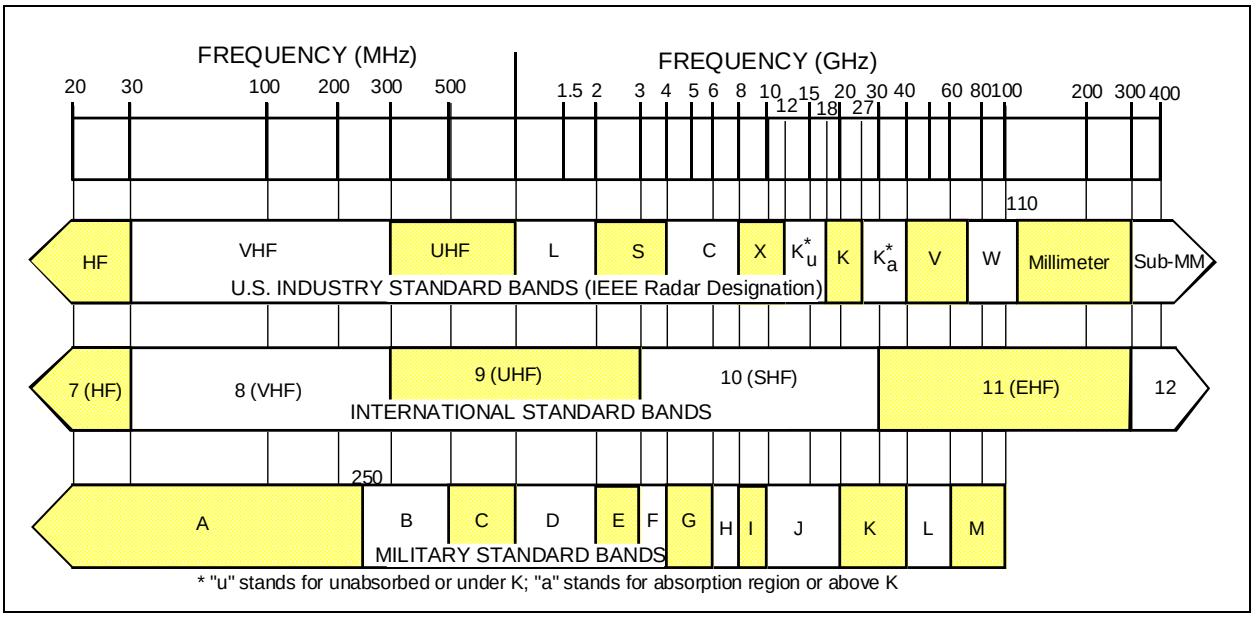


Figure 3. Frequency Band Designations.

See Section 7, Figure 1 for a more detailed depiction of the UV and IR spectrum.

DECIBEL (dB)

The Decibel is a subunit of a larger unit called the bel. As originally used, the bel represented the power ratio of 10 to 1 between the strength or intensity i.e., power, of two sounds, and was named after Alexander Graham Bell. Thus a power ratio of 10:1 = 1 bel, 100:1 = 2 bels, and 1000:1 = 3 bels. It is readily seen that the concept of bels represents a logarithmic relationship since the logarithm of 100 to the base 10 is 2 (corresponding to 2 bels), the logarithm of 1000 to the base 10 is 3 (corresponding to 3 bels), etc. The exact relationship is given by the formula

$$\text{Bels} = \log(P_2/P_1) \quad \textbf{[1]}$$

where P_2/P_1 represents the power ratio.

Since the bel is a rather large unit, its use may prove inconvenient. Usually a smaller unit, the Decibel or dB, is used. 10 decibels make one bel. A 10:1 power ratio, 1 bel, is 10 dB; a 100:1 ratio, 2 bels, is 20 dB. Thus the formula becomes

$$\text{Decibels (dB)} = 10 \log(P_2/P_1) \quad \textbf{[2]}$$

The power ratio need not be greater than unity as shown in the previous examples. In equations [1] and [2], P_1 is usually the reference power. If P_2 is less than P_1, the ratio is less then 1.0 and the resultant bels or decibels are negative. For example, if P_2 is one-tenth P_1, we have

$$\text{bels} = \log(0.1/1) = -1.0 \text{ bels}$$

and

$$\text{dB} = 10 \log(0.1/1) = -10 \text{ dB}.$$

It should be clearly understood that the term decibel does not in itself indicate power, but rather is a ratio or comparison between two power values. It is often desirable to express power levels in decibels by using a fixed power as a reference. The most common references in the world of electronics are the milliwatt (mW) and the watt. The abbreviation dBm indicates dB referenced to 1.0 milliwatt. One milliwatt is then zero dBm. Thus P_1 in equations [1] or [2] becomes 1.0 mW. Similarly, the abbreviation dBW indicates dB referenced to 1.0 watt, with P_2 being 1.0 watt, thus one watt in dBW is zero dBW or 30 dBm or 60 dBμW. For antenna gain, the reference is the linearly polarized isotropic radiator, dBLI. Usually the "L" and/or "I" is understood and left out.

dBc is the power of one signal referenced to a carrier signal, i.e., if a second harmonic signal at 10 GHz is 3 dB lower than a fundamental signal at 5 GHz, then the signal at 10 GHz is -3 dBc.

THE DECIBEL, ITS USE IN ELECTRONICS

The logarithmic characteristic of the dB makes it very convenient for expressing electrical power and power ratios. Consider an amplifier with an output of 100 watts when the input is 0.1 watts (100 milliwatts); it has an amplification factor of

$$P_2/P_1 = 100/0.1 = 1000$$

or a gain of:

$$10 \log(P_2/P_1) = 10 \log(100/0.1) = 30 \text{ dB}.$$

(notice the 3 in 30 dB corresponds to the number of zeros in the power ratio)

The ability of an antenna to intercept or transmit a signal is expressed in dB referenced to an isotropic antenna rather than as a ratio. Instead of saying an antenna has an effective gain ratio of 7.5, it has a gain of 8.8 dB (10 log 7.5).

A ratio of less than 1.0 is a loss, a negative gain, or attenuation. For instance, if 10 watts of power is fed into a cable but only 8.5 watts are measured at the output, the signal has been decreased by a factor of

$$8.5/10 = .85$$

or $10 \log(.85) = -0.7$ dB.

This piece of cable at the frequency of the measurement has a gain of -0.7 dB. This is generally referred to as a loss or attenuation of 0.7 dB, where the terms "loss" and "attenuation" imply the negative sign. An attenuator which reduces its input power by factor of 0.001 has an attenuation of 30 dB. The utility of the dB is very evident when speaking of signal loss due to radiation through the atmosphere. It is much easier to work with a loss of 137 dB rather than the equivalent factor of 2×10^{-14}.

Instead of multiplying gain or loss factors as ratios we can add them as positive or negative dB. Suppose we have a microwave system with a 10 watt transmitter, and a cable with 0.7 dB loss connected to a 13 dB gain transmit antenna. The signal loss through the atmosphere is 137 dB to a receive antenna with an 11 dB gain connected by a cable with 1.4 dB loss to a receiver. How much power is at the receiver? First, we must convert the 10 watts to milliwatts and then to dBm:

$$10 \text{ watts} = 10{,}000 \text{ milliwatts}$$

and

$$10 \log (10{,}000/1) = 40 \text{ dBm}$$

Then

$$40 \text{ dBm} - 0.7 \text{ dB} + 13 \text{ dB} - 137 \text{ dB} + 11 \text{ dB} - 1.4 \text{ dB} = -75.1 \text{ dBm}.$$

-75.1 dBm may be converted back to milliwatts by solving the formula:

$$mW = 10^{(dBm/10)}$$

giving: $10^{(-75.1/10)} = 0.00000003$ mW

Voltage and current ratios can also be expressed in terms of decibels, provided the resistance remains constant. First we substitute for P in terms of either voltage, V, or current, I. Since P=VI and V=IR we have:

$$P = I^2R = V^2/R$$

Thus for a voltage ratio we have: $dB = 10 \log[(V_2^2/R)/(V_1^2/R)] = 10 \log(V_2^2/V_1^2)$

$= 10 \log(V_2/V_1)^2 = 20 \log(V_2/V_1)$

Like power, voltage can be expressed relative to fixed units, so one volt is equal to 0 dBV or 120 dBμV.

Similarly for current ratio: $dB = 20 \log(I_2/I_1)$

Like power, amperage can be expressed relative to fixed units, so one amp is equal to 0 dBA or 120 dBμA.

Decibel Formulas (where Z is the general form of R, including inductance and capacitance)

When impedances are equal: $dB = 10\log\frac{P2}{P1} = 20\log\frac{E2}{E1} = 20\log\frac{I2}{I1}$

When impedances are unequal: $dB = 10\log\frac{P2}{P1} = 20\log\frac{E2\sqrt{Z1}}{E1\sqrt{Z2}} = 20\log\frac{I2\sqrt{Z2}}{I1\sqrt{Z1}}$

SOLUTIONS WITHOUT A CALCULATOR

Solution of radar and EW problems requires the determination of logarithms (base 10) to calculate some of the formulae. Common "four function" calculators do not usually have a log capability (or exponential or fourth root functions either). Without a scientific calculator (or math tables or a Log-Log slide rule) it is difficult to calculate any of the radar equations, simplified or "textbook." The following gives some tips to calculate a close approximation without a calculator.

DECIBEL TABLE

DB	Power Ratio	Voltage or Current Ratio	DB	Power Ratio	Voltage or Current Ratio
0	1.00	1.00	10	10.0	3.16
0.5	1.12	1.06	15	31.6	5.62
1.0	1.26	1.12	20	100	10
1.5	1.41	1.19	25	316	17.78
2.0	1.58	1.26	30	1,000	31.6
3.0	2.00	1.41	40	10,000	100
4.0	2.51	1.58	50	10^5	316
5.0	3.16	1.78	60	10^6	1,000
6.0	3.98	2.00	70	10^7	3,162
7.0	5.01	2.24	80	10^8	10,000
8.0	6.31	2.51	90	10^9	31,620
9.0	7.94	2.82	100	10^{10}	10^5

For dB numbers which are a multiple of 10

An easy way to remember how to convert dB values that are a multiple of 10 to the absolute magnitude of the power ratio is to place a number of zeros equal to that multiple value to the right of the value 1.
40 dB = 10,000 : 1 (for power)

Minus dB moves the decimal point that many places to the left of 1.
-40 dB = 0.0001 : 1 (for power)

For voltage or current ratios, if the multiple of 10 is even, then divide the multiple by 2, and apply the above rules. 40 dB = 100 : 1 (for voltage)
-40 dB = 0.01 : 1

If the power in question is not a multiple of ten, then some estimation is required. The following tabulation lists some approximations. Some would be useful to memorize.

DB RULES OF THUMB

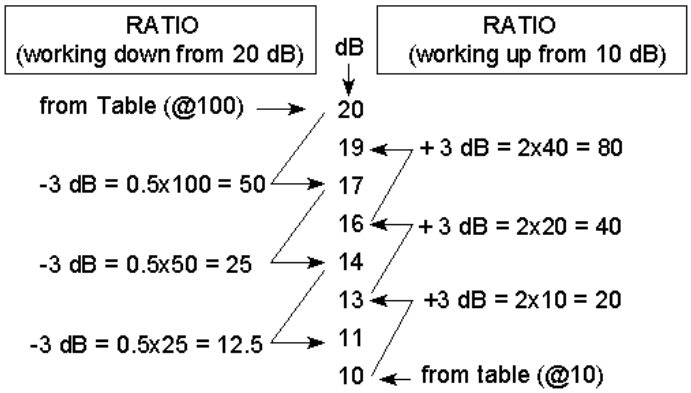
Multiply Current / Voltage By			Multiply Power By:	
if +dB	if -dB	**dB**	if +dB	if -dB
1	1	0	1	1
1.12	0.89	1	1.26	0.8
1.26	0.79	2	1.58	0.63
1.4	0.707	3	2	0.5
2.0	0.5	6	4	0.25
2.8	0.35	9	8	0.125
3.16	0.316	10	10	0.1
4.47	0.22	13	20	0.05
10	0.1	20	100	0.01
100	0.01	40	10,000	0.0001

You can see that the list has a repeating pattern, so by remembering just three basic values such as one, three, and 10 dB, the others can easily be obtained without a calculator by addition and subtraction of dB values and multiplication of corresponding ratios.

Example 1:

A 7 dB increase in power (3+3+1) dB is an increase of (2 x 2 x 1.26) = 5 times whereas
A 7 dB decrease in power (-3-3-1) dB is a decrease of (0.5 x 0.5 x 0.8) = 0.2.

Example 2: Assume you know that the ratio for 10 dB is 10, and that the ratio for 20 dB is 100 (doubling the dB increases the power ratio by a factor of ten), and that we want to find some intermediate value.



We can get more intermediate dB values by adding or subtracting one to the above, for example, to find the ratio at 12 dB we can:

work up from the bottom; 12 = 1+11 so we have 1.26 (from table) x 12.5 = 15.75
alternately, working down the top 12 = 13-1 so we have 20 x 0.8 (from table) = 16

The resultant numbers are not an exact match (as they should be) because the numbers in the table are rounded off. We can use the same practice to find any ratio at any other given value of dB (or the reverse).

dB AS ABSOLUTE UNITS

Power in absolute units can be expressed by using 1 Watt (or 1 milliwatt) as the reference power in the denominator of the equation for dB. We then call it dBW or dBm. We can then build a table such as the adjoining one.

From the above, any intermediate value can be found using the same dB rules and memorizing several dB values for determining the absolute power, given 48 dBm power output, we determine that 48 dBm = 50 dBm - 2 dB so we take the value at 50 dB which is 100W and divide by the value 1.58 (ratio of 2 dB) to get:

100 watts/1.58 = 63 W or 63,291 mW.

dB AS ABSOLUTE UNITS

dBμW	dBm	POWER	dBW
120	90	1 MW	60
90	60	1 kW	30
80	50	100 W	20
70	40	10 W	10
60	30	1 W (1000 mW)	0
50	20	100 mW	-10
40	10	10 mW	-20
33	3	2 mW	-27
32	2	1.58 mW	-28
31	1	1.26 mw	-29
30	0	1 mW	-30

Because dBW is referenced to one watt, the Log of the power in watts times 10 is dBW. The Logarithm of 10 raised by any exponent is simply that exponent. That is: $\text{Log}(10)^4 = 4$. Therefore, a power that can be expressed as any exponent of 10 can also be expressed in dBW as that exponent times 10. For example, 100 kW can be written 100,000 watts or 10^5 watts. 100 kW is then +50 dBW. Another way to remember this conversion is that dBW is the number of zeros in the power written in watts times 10. If the transmitter power in question is conveniently a multiple of ten (it often is) the conversion to dBW is easy and accurate.

This page intentionally left blank.

DUTY CYCLE

Duty cycle (or duty factor) is a measure of the fraction of the time a radar is transmitting. It is important because it relates to peak and average power in the determination of total energy output. This, in turn, ultimately affects the strength of the reflected signal as well as the required power supply capacity and cooling requirements of the transmitter.

Although there are exceptions, most radio frequency (RF) measurements are either continuous wave (CW) or pulsed RF. CW RF is uninterrupted RF such as from an oscillator. Amplitude modulated (AM), frequency modulated (FM), and phase modulated (PM) RF are considered CW since the RF is continuously present. The power may vary with time due to modulation, but RF is always present. Pulsed RF, on the other hand, is bursts (pulses) of RF with no RF present between bursts. The most general case of pulsed RF consists of pulses of a fixed pulse width (PW) which come at a fixed time interval, or period, (T). For clarity and ease of this discussion, it is assumed that all RF pulses in a pulse train have the same amplitude. Pulses at a fixed interval of time arrive at a rate or frequency referred to as the pulse repetition frequency (PRF) of so many pulse per second. Pulse repetition interval (PRI) and PRF are reciprocals of each other.

$$PRF = 1/T = 1/PRI \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

Power measurements are classified as either peak pulse power, P_p, or average power, P_{ave}. The actual power in pulsed RF occurs during the pulses, but most power measurement methods measure the heating effects of the RF energy to obtain an average value of the power. It is correct to use either value for reference so long as one or the other is consistently used. Frequently it is necessary to convert from P_p to P_{ave}, or vice versa; therefore the relationship between the two must be understood. Figure 1 shows the comparison between P_p and P_{ave}.

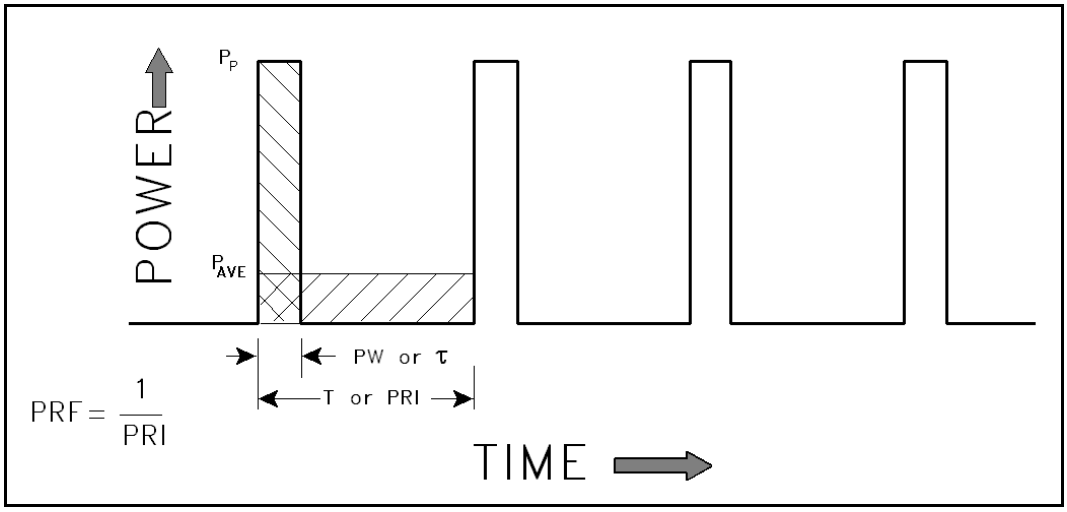


Figure 1. RF Pulse Train.

The average value is defined as that level where the pulse area above the average is equal to area below average between pulses. If the pulses are evened off in such a way as to fill in the area between pulses, the level obtained is the average value, as shown in Figure 1 where the shaded area of the pulse is used to fill in the area between pulses. The area of the pulse is the pulse width multiplied by the peak pulse power. The average area is equal to the average value of power multiplied by the pulse period.

Since the two values are equal:

$$P_{ave} \times T = P_p \times PW \quad \textbf{[2]}$$

or

$$P_{ave}/P_p = PW/T \quad \textbf{[3]}$$

Using [1]

$$P_{ave}/P_p = PW/T = PW \times PRF = PW/PRI = \text{duty cycle} \quad \textbf{[4]}$$

(note that the symbol τ represents pulse width (PW) in most reference books)

The ratio of the average power to the peak pulse power is the duty cycle and represents the percentage of time the power is present. In the case of a square wave the duty cycle is 0.5 (50%) since the pulses are present 1/2 the time, the definition of a square wave.

For Figure 1, the pulse width is 1 unit of time and the period is 10 units. In this case the duty cycle is:

$PW/T = 1/10 = 0.1$ (10%).

A more typical case would be a PRF of 1,000 and a pulse width of 1.0 microseconds. Using [4], the duty cycle is $0.000001 \times 1{,}000 = 0.001$. The RF power is present one-thousandth of the time and the average power is 0.001 times the peak power. Conversely, if the power were measured with a power meter which responds to average power, the peak power would be 1,000 time the average reading.

Besides expressing duty cycle as a ratio as obtained in equation [4], it is commonly expressed as either a percentage or in decibels (dB). To express the duty cycle of equation [4] as a percentage, multiply the value obtained by 100 and add the percent symbol. Thus a duty cycle of 0.001 is also 0.1%.

The duty cycle can be expressed logarithmically (dB) so it can be added to or subtracted from power measured in dBm/dBW rather than converting to, and using absolute units.

$$\text{Duty cycle (dB)} = 10 \log(\text{duty cycle ratio}) \quad \textbf{[5]}$$

For the example of the 0.001 duty cycle, this would be $10 \log(0.001) = -30$ dB. Thus the average power would be 30 dB less than the peak power. Conversely, the peak power is 30 dB higher than the average power.

For pulse radars operating in the PRF range of 0.25-10 kHz and PD radars operating in the PRF range of 10-500 kHz, typical duty cycles would be:

Pulse	~	0.1 - 3%	=	0.001 - .03	=	-30 to -15 dB
Pulse Doppler	~	5 - 50%	=	0.05 - .5	=	-13 to -3 dB
Continuous Wave	~	100%	=	1	=	0 dB

Intermediate Frequency Bandwidths of typical signals are:

Pulse	1 to 10 MHz
Chirp or Phase coded pulse	0.1 to 10 MHz
CW or PD	0.1 to 5 kHz

PRF is usually subdivided into the following categories: Low 0.25-4 kHz; Medium 8-40 kHz; High 50-300 kHz.

DOPPLER SHIFT

Doppler is the apparent change in wavelength (or frequency) of an electromagnetic or acoustic wave when there is relative movement between the transmitter (or frequency source) and the receiver.

Summary RF Equation for the Two-Way (radar) case

$$f_{Rec} = f_{Xmt} + f_D = f_{Xmt} + \frac{2(V_{Xmtr} + V_{Tgt})\, f_{Xmt}}{c}$$

Summary RF Equation for the One-Way (ESM) case

$$f_{Rec} = f_{Xmt} + f_D = f_{Xmt} + \frac{V_{Xmtr\ or\ Rec}\ \ f_{Xmt}}{c}$$

Rules of Thumb for two-way signal travel
(divide in half for one-way ESM signal measurements)
At 10 GHz, $f_D \cong$
35 Hz per Knot
19 Hz per km/Hr
67 Hz per m/sec
61 Hz per yd/sec
20 Hz per ft/sec

To estimate f_D at other frequencies, multiply these by:

$$\left[\frac{f_{Xmt}(GHz)}{10}\right]$$

The Doppler effect is shown in Figure 1. In everyday life this effect is commonly noticeable when a whistling train or police siren passes you. Audio Doppler is depicted, however Doppler can also affect the frequency of a radar carrier wave, the PRF of a pulse radar signal, or even light waves causing a shift of color to the observer.

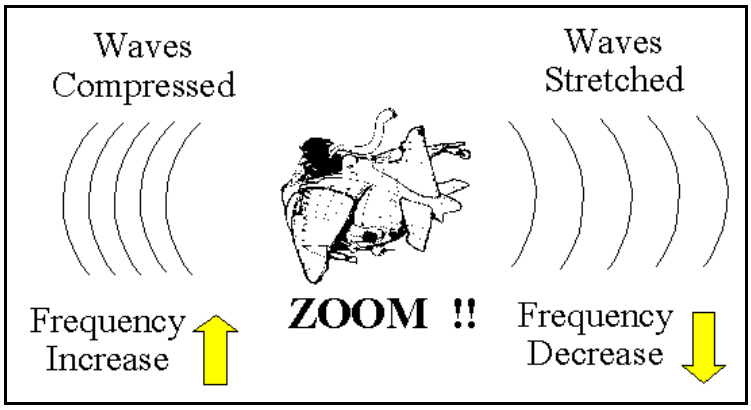


Figure 1. Doppler Frequency Creation From Aircraft Engine Noise.

How do we know the universe is expanding?

Answer: The color of light from distant stars is shifted to red (see Section 7-1: higher λ or lower frequency means Doppler shift is stretched, i.e., expanding).

A memory aid might be that the lights from a car (going away) at night are red (tail lights)!

Doppler frequency shift is directly proportional to velocity and a radar system can therefore be calibrated to measure velocity instead of (or along with) range. This is done by measuring the shift in frequency of a wave caused by an object in motion (Figure 2).

* Transmitter in motion
* Reflector in motion
* Receiver in motion
* All three

For a closing relative velocity:

* Wave is compressed
* Frequency is increased

For an opening relative velocity:

* Wave is stretched
* Frequency is decreased

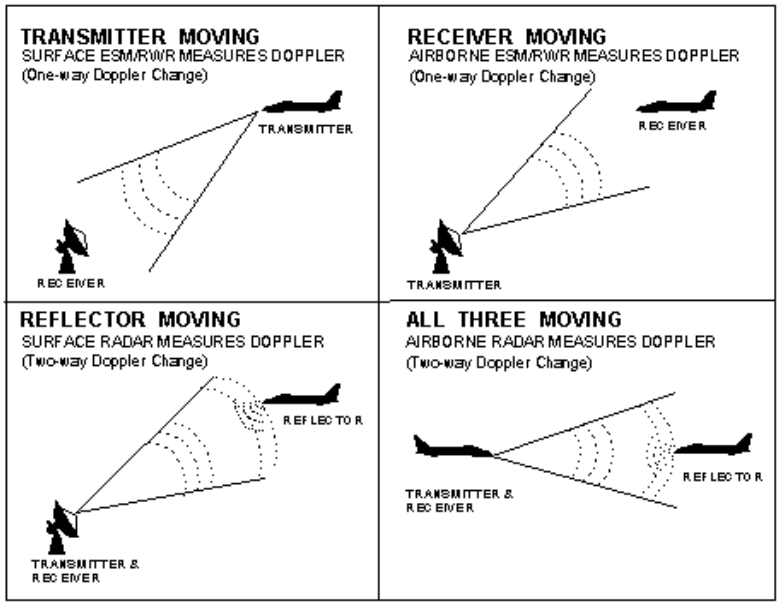


Figure 2. Methods of Doppler Creation.

To compute Doppler frequency we note that velocity is range rate; $V = dr/dt$

For the <u>reflector in motion case</u>, you can see the wave compression effect in Figure 3 when the transmitted wave peaks are one wavelength apart. When the first peak reaches the target, they are still one wavelength apart (point a).

When the 2nd peak reaches the target, the target has advanced according to its velocity (vt) (point b), and the first reflected peak has traveled toward the radar by an amount that is less than the original wavelength by the same amount (vt) (point c).

As the 2nd peak is reflected, the wavelength of the reflected wave is 2(vt) less than the original wavelength (point d).

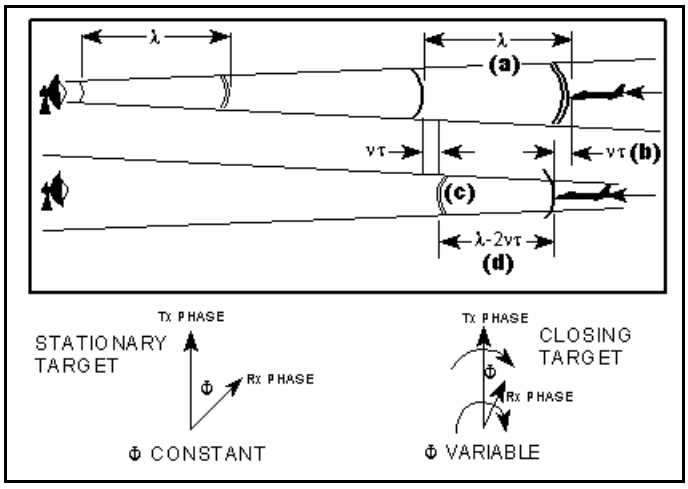


Figure 3. Doppler Compression Equivalent to Variable Phase Shift.

The distance the wave travels is twice the target range. The reflected phase lags transmitted phase by 2x the round trip time. For a fixed target the received phase will differ from the transmitted phase by a constant phase shift. For a moving target the received phase will differ by a changing phase shift.

For the closing target shown in Figure 3, the received phase is advancing with respect to the transmitted phase and appears as a higher frequency.

Doppler is dependent upon closing velocity, not actual radar or target velocity as shown in Figure 4.

For the following equations (except radar mapping), we assume the radar and target are moving directly toward one another to simplify calculations (if this is not the case, use the velocity component of one in the direction of the other in the formulas).

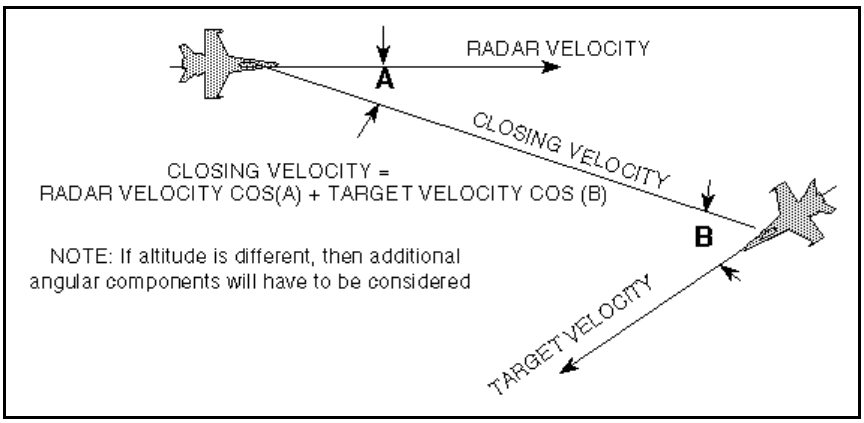


Figure 4. Doppler Depends Upon Closing Velocity.

For the case of a moving reflector, doppler frequency is proportional to 2x the transmitted frequency: Higher rf = higher doppler shift

$f_D = (2 \times V_{Target})(f/c)$

Speed of Light Conversions

* * *

$c \cong 2.9979 \times 10^8$ m/sec

$c \cong 5.8275 \times 10^8$ nm/hr (knots)

$c \cong 9.8357 \times 10^8$ ft/sec

Likewise, it can be shown that for other cases, the following relationships hold:

For an airplane radar with an airplane target (The "all three moving" case, aircraft radar transmitter, target, and aircraft radar receiver)

$f_D = 2(V_{Radar} + V_{Target})(f/c)$

For the case of a semi-active missile receiving signals (Also "all three moving")

$f_D = (V_{Radar} + 2V_{Target} + V_{Missile})(f/c)$

For the airplane radar with a ground target (radar mapping) or vice versa.

$f_D = 2(V_{Radar} \cos\theta \cos\varphi)(f/c)$, Where θ and φ are the radar scan azimuth and depression angles.

For a ground based radar with airborne target - same as previous using target track crossing angle and ground radar elevation angle.

For the ES/ESM/RWR case where only the target or receiver is moving (One-way Doppler measurements)

$f_D = V_{Receiver\ or\ Target}\ (f/c)$

Note: See Figure 4 if radar and target are not moving directly towards or away from one another.

Figure 5 depicts the results of a plot of the above equation for a moving reflector such as might be measured with a ground radar station illuminating a moving aircraft.

It can be used for the aircraft-to-aircraft case, if the total net closing rate of the two aircraft is used for the speed entry in the figure.

It can also be used for the ES/ESM case (one-way doppler measurements) if the speed of the aircraft is used and the results are divided by two.

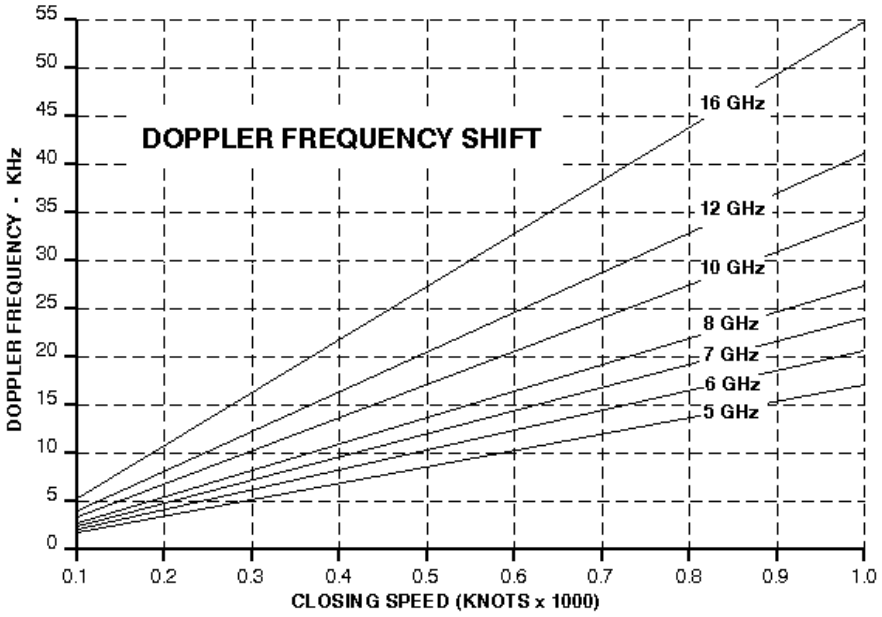


Figure 5. Two-Way Doppler Frequency Shift.

SAMPLE PROBLEMS:

(1) If a ground radar operating at 10 GHz is tracking an airplane flying at a speed of 500 km/hr tangential to it (crossing pattern) at a distance of 10 km, what is the Doppler shift of the returning signal?

Answer: Since the closing velocity is zero, the Doppler is also zero.

(2) If the same aircraft turns directly toward the ground radar, what is the Doppler shift of the returning signal?

Answer: 500 km/hr = 270 kts from Section 2-1. From Figure 4 we see that the Doppler frequency is about 9.2 KHz.

(3) Given that a ground radar operating at 7 GHz is Doppler tracking an aircraft 20 km away (slant range) which is flying directly toward it at an altitude of 20,000 ft and a speed of 800 ft/sec, what amount of VGPO switch would be required of the aircraft jammer to deceive (pull) the radar to a zero Doppler return?

Answer: We use the second equation from the bottom of page 2-6.3 which is essentially the same for this application except a ground radar is tracking an airplane target (vs. an airplane during ground mapping), so for our application we use a positive elevation angle instead of a negative (depression) angle.

$f_D = 2(V_r \text{ Cos } \theta \text{ Cos } \varphi)(f/c)$, where θ is the aircraft track crossing angle and φ is the radar elevation angle.

Since the aircraft is flying directly at the radar, $\theta = 0°$; the aircraft altitude = 20,000 ft = 6,096 meters.

Using the angle equation in Section 2-1, sin φ = x/r = altitude / slant range, so:
$\varphi = \sin^{-1}$ (altitude/slant range) = $\sin^{-1}$ (6,096 m / 20,000 m) = 17.7°

F_D = 2(800 ft/sec Cos 0° Cos 17.7°)($7x10^9$ Hz / 9.8357 x 10^9 ft/sec) = <u>10,845 Hz</u>

This page intentionally left blank.

ELECTRONIC FORMULAS

Ohm's Law Formulas for D-C Circuits. $E = IR = \frac{P}{I} = \sqrt{PR}$ $P = I^2 R = EI = \frac{E^2}{R}$

Ohm's Law Formulas for A-C Circuits and Power Factor.

$E = IZ = \frac{P}{I\cos\Theta} = \sqrt{\frac{PZ}{\cos\Theta}}$ $P = I^2 Z\cos\Theta = IE\cos\Theta = \frac{E^2\cos\Theta}{Z}$

In the above formulas Θ is the angle of lead or lag between current and voltage and cos Θ = P/EI = power factor or *pf*.

$pf = \frac{Active\ power\ (in\ watts)}{Apparent\ power\ (in\ volt\text{-}amps)} = Pover E\ I$ $pf = \frac{R}{Z}$

Note: Active power is the "resistive" power and equals the equivalent heating effect on water.

Voltage/Current Phase Rule of Thumb Remember "ELI the ICE man"

ELI: Voltage (E) comes before (leads) current (I) in an inductor (L)
ICE: Current (I) comes before (leads) Voltage (E) in a capacitor (C)

Resistors in Series $R_{total} = R_1 + R_2 = R_3 + ...$

Two Resistors in Parallel $R_t = \frac{R_1 R_2}{R_1 + R_2}$

Resistors in Parallel, General Formula $R_{total} = \frac{1}{\frac{1}{R_1} + \frac{1}{R_2} + \frac{1}{R_3} + ...}$

Resonant Frequency Formulas *Where in the second formula f is in kHz and L and C are in microunits.

$f = \frac{1}{2\pi\sqrt{LC}}$, *or* $f = \frac{159.2*}{\sqrt{LC}}$ $L = \frac{1}{4\pi^2 f^2 C}$, *or* $L = \frac{25{,}330*}{f^2 C}$ $C = \frac{1}{4\pi^2 f^2 L}$, *or* $C = \frac{25{,}330*}{f^2 L}$

Conductance $G = \frac{1}{R}$ *(for D-C circuit)* $G = \frac{R}{R^2 + X^2}$ *(for A-C circuit)*

Reactance Formulas $X_C = \frac{1}{2\pi f C}$ $C = \frac{1}{2\pi f X_C}$ $X_L = 2\pi fL$ $L = \frac{X_L}{2\pi f}$

Impedance Formulas $Z = \sqrt{R^2 + (X_L - X_C)^2}$ *(for series circuit)*

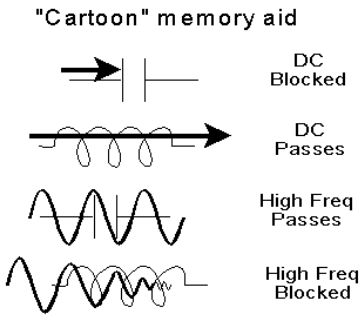
$Z = \frac{RX}{\sqrt{R^2 + X^2}}$ *(for R and X in parallel)*

Q or Figure of Merit $Q = \frac{X_L}{R}$ *or* $\frac{X_C}{R}$

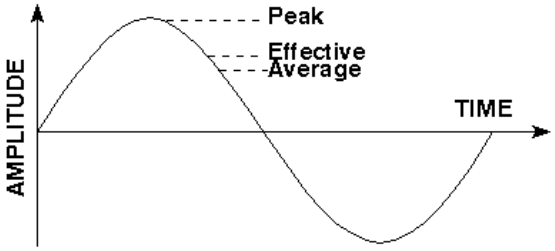
Frequency Response

	Inductor *	Capacitor *	Resister
DC	Pass	Block	Attenuate
Low Freq AC	Attenuate *	Attenuate *	Attenuate
High Freq	Block	Pass	Attenuate

* Attenuation varies as a function of the value of the each device and the frequency



Sinusoidal Voltages and Currents



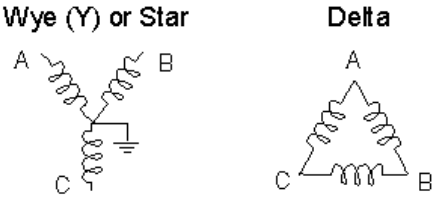
Effective value = 0.707 x peak value
[Also known as Root-Mean Square (RMS) value]

Half Cycle Average value = 0.637 x peak

Peak value = 1.414 x effective value

∴ Effective value = 1.11 x average value

Three-phase AC Configurations



(120° phase difference between each voltage)
If the connection to a three phase AC configuration is miswired, switching any two of the phases will put it back in the proper sequence.
Electric power for ships commonly uses the delta configuration, while commercial electronic and aircraft applications commonly use the wye configuration.

Color Code for House Wiring:	**PURPOSE:**	**Color Code for Chassis Wiring:**
Black or red	HOT	Red
White	NEUTRAL (Return)	White
Green or bare	GROUND	Black

Color Code for Resistors: **First and second band**:
(and third band # of zeros if not gold/silver)

0	Black	5	Green
1	Brown	6	Blue
2	Red	7	Violet
3	Orange	8	Gray
4	Yellow	9	White

Third band Multiplier

.1	Gold
.01	Silver

Fourth band Tolerance

5%	Gold
10%	Silver
20%	No color

The third color band indicates number of zeros to be added after figures given by first two color bands. But if third color band is gold, multiply by 0.1 and if silver multiply by 0.01. Do not confuse with fourth color-band that indicates tolerance. Thus, a resistor marked blue-red-gold-gold has a resistance of 6.2 ohms and a 5% tolerance.

MISSILE AND ELECTRONIC EQUIPMENT DESIGNATIONS

Missiles are designated with three letters from the columns below plus a number (i.e., AIM-7M) Suffixes (M in this case) indicate a modification.

First Letter Launch Environment	**Second Letter** Mission Symbols	**Third Letter** Vehicle Type
A Air B Multiple C Coffin H Silo stored L Silo launched M Mobile P Soft Pad R Ship U Underwater	D Decoy E Special electronic G Surface attack I Intercept, aerial Q Drone T Training U Underwater attack W Weather	M Guided Missile N Probe (non-orbital instruments) R Rocket (without installed or remote control guidance)

U.S. military electronic equipment is assigned an identifying alphanumeric designation that is used to uniquely identify it. This system is commonly called the "AN" designation system, although its formal name is the Joint Electronics Type Designation System (JETDS). The letters AN preceding the equipment indicators formerly meant "Army/Navy," but now are a letter set that can only be used to indicate formally designated DOD equipment. The first three letters following the "AN/" indicate Platform Installation, Equipment Type, and Equipment Function, respectively. The appropriate meaning is selected from the lists below. The letters following the AN designation numbers provide added information about equipment. Suffixes (A, B, C, etc.) indicate a modification. The letter (V) indicates that variable configurations are available. The letter (X) indicates a development status. A parenthesis ( ) without a number within it indicates a generic system that has not yet received a formal designation, e.g., AN/ALQ( ). Quite often the () is pronounced "bow legs" since they look like the shape of cowboy legs.

First Letter Platform Installation	**Second Letter** Equipment Type	**Third Letter** Function or Purpose
A Piloted aircraft B Underwater mobile, submarine D Pilotless carrier F Fixed ground G General ground use K Amphibious M Mobile (ground) P Portable S Water T Ground, transportable U General utility V Vehicular (ground) W Water surface and underwater combination Z Piloted-pilotless airborne vehicle combination	A Invisible light, heat radiation C Carrier D Radiac F Photographic G Telegraph or teletype I Interphone and public address J Electromechanical or inertial wire covered K Telemetering L Countermeasures M Meteorological N Sound in air P Radar Q Sonar and underwater sound R Radio S Special or combinations of types T Telephone (wire) V Visual and visible light W Armament X Facsimile or television Y Data Processing	B Bombing C Communications D Direction finder, reconnaissance and/or surveillance E Ejection and/or release G Fire control or searchlight directing H Recording and/or reproducing K Computing M Maintenance and/or test assemblies N Navigation aids Q Special or combination of purposes R Receiving, passive detecting S Detecting and/or range and bearing, search T Transmitting W Automatic flight or remote control X Identification and recognition Y Surveillance and control

This page intentionally left blank.

RADAR HORIZON / LINE OF SIGHT

There are limits to the reach of radar signals. At the frequencies normally used for radar, radio waves usually travel in a straight line. The waves may be obstructed by weather or shadowing, and interference may come from other aircraft or from reflections from ground objects (Figure 1).

As also shown in Figure 1, an aircraft may not be detected because it is below the radar line which is tangent to the earth's surface.

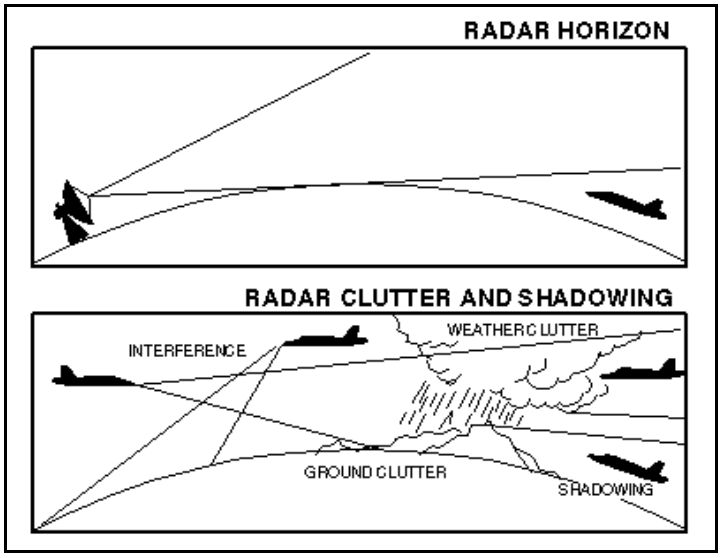


Figure 1. Radar Horizon and Shadowing.

Some rules of thumb are:

Range (to horizon):

$$R_{NM} = 1.23\sqrt{h_{radar}} \quad with\ h\ in\ ft$$

Range (beyond horizon / over earth curvature):

$$R_{NM} = 1.23\left(\sqrt{h_{radar}} + \sqrt{h_{target}}\right) \quad with\ h\ in\ ft$$

In obtaining the radar horizon equations, it is common practice to assume a value for the Earth's radius that is 4/3 times the actual radius. This is done to account for the effect of the atmosphere on radar propagation. For a true line of sight, such as used for optical search and rescue, the constant in the equations changes from 1.23 to 1.06.

A nomograph for determining maximum target range is depicted in Figure 2. Although an aircraft is shown to the left, it could just as well be a ship, with radars on a mast of height "h." Any target of height (or altitude) "H" is depicted on the right side.

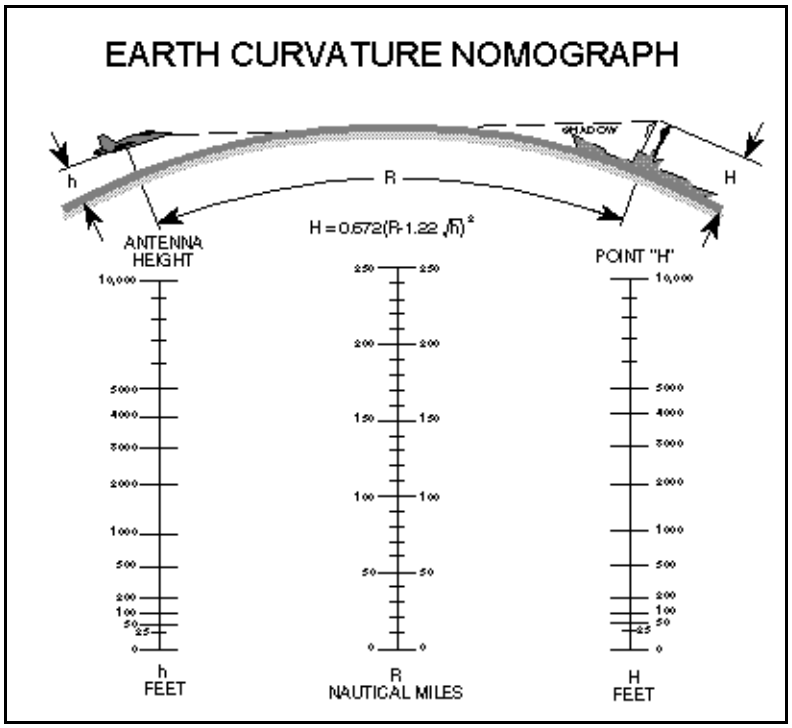


Figure 2. Earth Curvature Nomograph.

See also Section 5-1 on ducting and refraction, which may increase range beyond these distances.

This data was expanded in Figure 3 to consider the maximum range one aircraft can detect another aircraft using:

$$R_{NM} = 1.23\left(\sqrt{h_{radar}} + \sqrt{h_{target}}\right)$$

(with h in feet)

It can be used for surface targets if H_{target} = 0. It should be noted that most aircraft radars are limited in power output, and would not detect small or surface objects at the listed ranges.

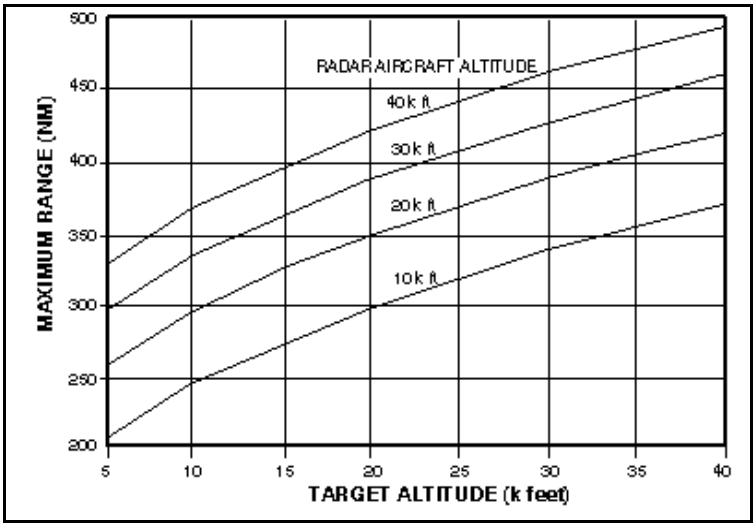


Figure 3. Aircraft Radar vs. Aircraft Target Maximum Range.

Figure 4 depicts the maximum range that a ship height antenna can detect a zero height object (i.e., rowboat).

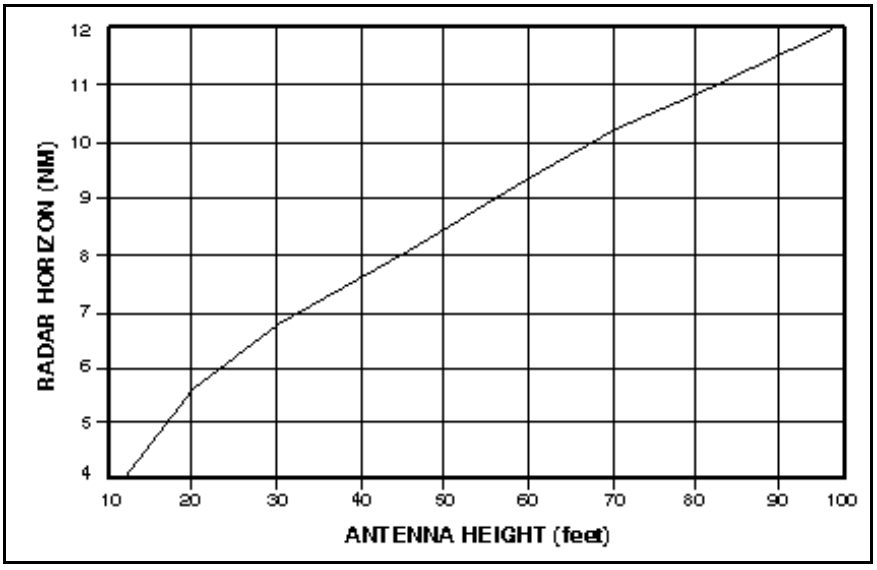


Figure 4. Ships Radar Horizon With Target on the Surface.

In this case "H" = 0, and the general equation becomes: $R_{max}(NM) = 1.23\sqrt{h_r}$

Where h_r is the height of the radar in feet.

Figure 5 depicts the same for aircraft radars. It should be noted that most aircraft radars are limited in power output, and would not detect small or surface objects at the listed ranges.

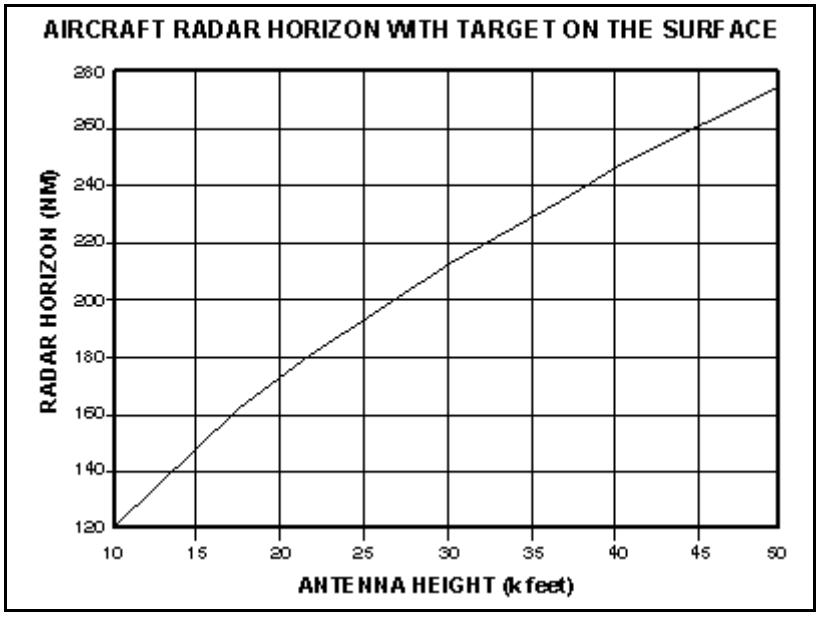


Figure 5. Aircraft Radar Horizon With Target on the Surface.

Other general rules of thumb for surface "targets/radars" are as follows:

For Visual SAR:

$$R_{Visual}(NM) = 1.05\sqrt{Acft\ \ Alt\ in\ \ ft}$$

For ESM:

$$R_{ESM}(NM) = 1.5\sqrt{Acft\ \ Alt\ in\ \ ft}$$

This page intentionally left blank.

PROPAGATION TIME / RESOLUTION

1. ROUND TRIP RANGE: $R = \frac{c\,t}{2}$ with t = time to reach target

Rules of Thumb

In one μsec round trip time, a wave travels to and from an object at a distance of:	The time it takes to travel to and from an object at a distance of:
≅ 150 m	1 m ≅ 0.0067 μsec
≅ 164 yd	1 yd ≅0.006 μsec
≅ 500 ft	1 ft ≅ 0.002 μsec
≅ 0.08 NM	1 NM ≅ 12.35 μsec
≅ 0.15 km	1 km ≅ 6.7 μsec

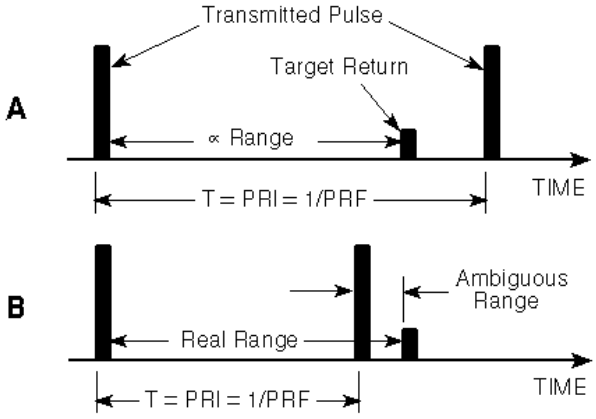
2. ONE WAY RANGE: ***R = ct*** with t = time to reach target

Time	Distance Traveled	Distance	Time it Takes
1 milli sec (ms)	165 NM	1 NM	6.18 μsec
1 micro sec (μs)	1000 ft	1 km	3.3 μsec
1 nano sec (ns)	1 ft	1 ft	1 nsec

3. UNAMBIGUOUS RANGE

(DISTANCE BETWEEN PULSES): $R = \frac{c \bullet PRI}{2}$

Normally a radar measures "distance" to the target by measuring time from the last transmitted pulse. If the inter-pulse period (T) is long enough that isn't a problem as shown in "A" to the right. When the period is shortened, the time to the last previous pulse is shorter than the actual time it took, giving a false (ambiguous) shorter range (figure "B").



Rules of Thumb

RNM ≅ 81Pms

RKm ≅ 150Pms

Where Pms is PRI in milliseconds

4. RANGE RESOLUTION

Rules of Thumb

500 ft per microsecond of pulse width

500 MHz IF bandwidth provides 1 ft of resolution.

5. BEST CASE PERFORMANCE:

The atmosphere limits the accuracy to 0.1 ft

The natural limit for resolution is one RF cycle.

This page intentionally left blank.

MODULATION

Modulation is the process whereby some characteristic of one wave is varied in accordance with some characteristic of another wave. The basic types of modulation are angular modulation (including the special cases of phase and frequency modulation) and amplitude modulation. In missile radars, it is common practice to amplitude modulate the transmitted RF carrier wave of tracking and guidance transmitters by using a pulsed wave for modulating, and to frequency modulate the transmitted RF carrier wave of illuminator transmitters by using a sine wave.

Frequency Modulation (FM) - As shown in Figure 1, an unmodulated RF signal in the time domain has only a single spectral line at the carrier frequency (f_c) in the frequency domain. If the signal is frequency modulated, as shown in Figure 2 (simplified using only two changes), the spectral line will correspondingly shift in the frequency domain. The bandwidth can be approximated using Carson's rule: $BW = 2(\Delta f + fm)$, where Δf is the peak deviation of the instantaneous frequency from the carrier and *fm* is the highest frequency present in the modulating signal. There are usually many more "spikes" in the frequency domain than depicted. The number of spikes and shape of the frequency domain envelope (amplitude) are based on the modulation index β. The modulation index is related to the same two factors used in Carson's rule. A high Δf means a higher modulation index with many more "spikes" spread across a wider bandwidth.

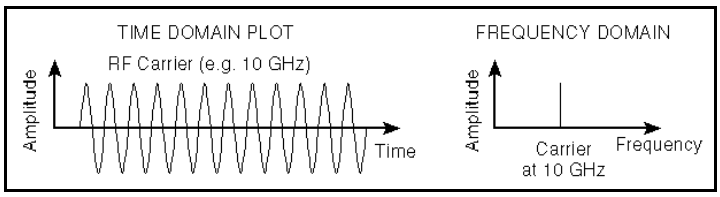


Figure 1. Unmodulated RF Signal.

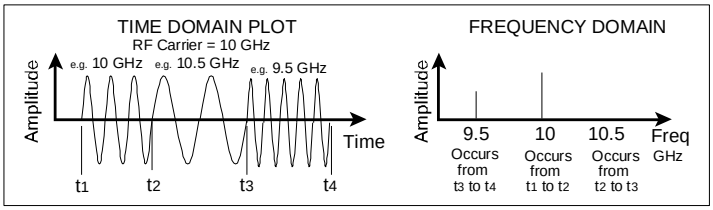


Figure 2. RF Signal With Frequency Modulation.

Amplitude Modulation (AM) - If the signal in Figure 1 is amplitude modulated by a sinewave as shown in Figure 3, sidebands are produced in the frequency domain at $F_c \pm F_{AM}$. AM other than by a pure sine wave will cause additional sidebands normally at $F_c \pm nF_{AM}$, where n equals 1, 2, 3, 4, etc.

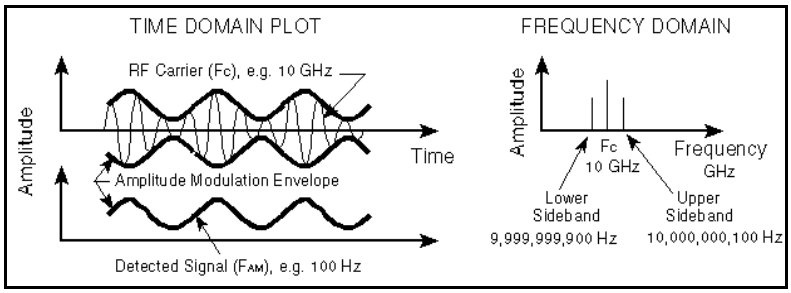


Figure 3. Sinewave Modulated RF Signal.

Pulse modulation is a special case of AM wherein the carrier frequency is gated at a pulsed rate. When the reciprocal of the duty cycle of the AM is a whole number, harmonics corresponding to multiples of that whole number will be missing, e.g., in a 33.33% duty cycle, AM wave will miss the 3rd, 6th, 9th, etc. harmonics, while a square wave or

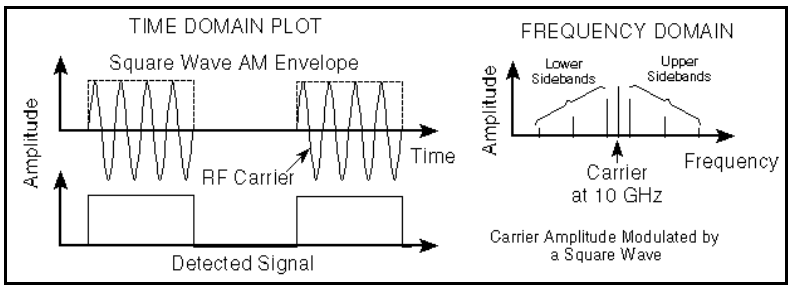


Figure 4. Square Wave Modulated RF Signal (50% Duty Cycle).

50% duty cycle triangular wave will miss the 2nd, 4th, 6th, etc. harmonic, as shown in Figure 4. It has sidebands in the frequency domain at $F_c \pm nF_{AM}$, where n = 1, 3, 5, etc. The amplitude of the power level follows a sine x / x type distribution.

Figure 5 shows the pulse width (PW) in the time domain which defines the lobe width in the frequency domain (Figure 6). The width of the main lobe is 2/PW, whereas the width of a side lobe is 1/PW. Figure 5 also shows the pulse repetition interval (PRI) or its reciprocal, pulse repetition frequency (PRF), in the time domain. In the frequency domain, the spectral lines inside the lobes are separated by the PRF or 1/PRI, as shown in Figures 7 and 8. Note that Figures 7 and 8 show actual magnitude of the side lobes, whereas in Figure 4 and 6, the absolute value is shown.

The magnitude of each spectral component for a rectangular pulse can be determined from the following formula:

$$a_n = 2A\frac{\tau}{T}\frac{\sin(n\pi\tau/T)}{n\pi\tau/T} \quad where: \begin{matrix}\tau = pulse\ width\ (PW)\\ T = period\ (PRI)\end{matrix} \quad and \quad A = Amplitude\ of\ rectangular\ pulse \qquad [1]$$

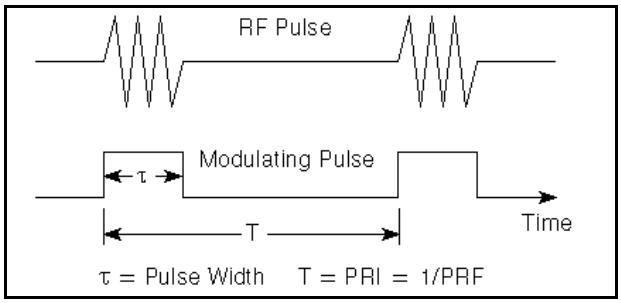


Figure 5. Pulse Width and PRI/PRF Waveforms.

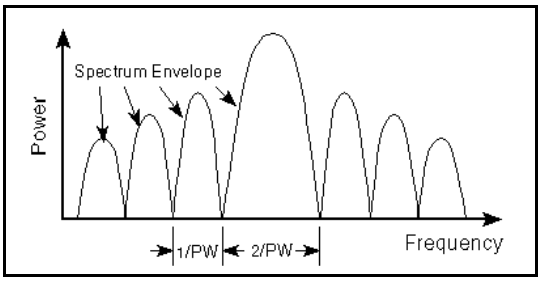


Figure 6. Sidelobes Generated by Pulse Modulation (Absolute Value).

Figure 7 shows the spectral lines for a square wave 50% duty cycle), while Figure 8 shows the spectral lines for a 33.33% duty cycle rectangular wave signal.

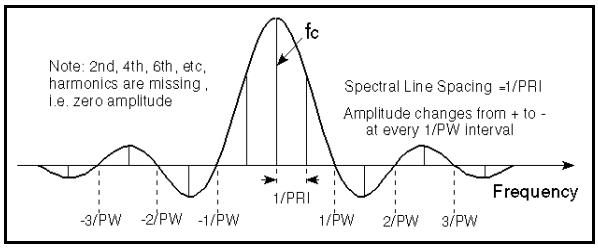


Figure 7. Spectral Times for a Square Wave Modulated Signal.

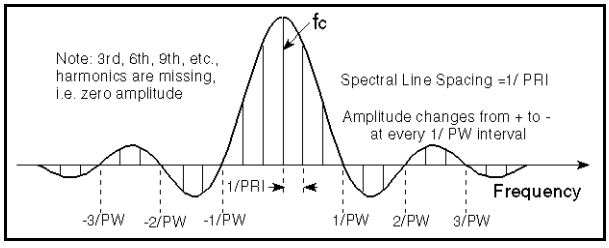


Figure 8. Spectral Lines for a 33.3% Duty Cycle.

Figure 9 shows that for square wave AM, a significant portion of the component modulation is contained in the first few harmonics which comprise the wave. There are twice as many sidebands or spectral lines as there are harmonics (one on the plus and one on the minus side of the carrier). Each sideband represents a sine wave at a frequency equal to the difference between the spectral line and f_c.

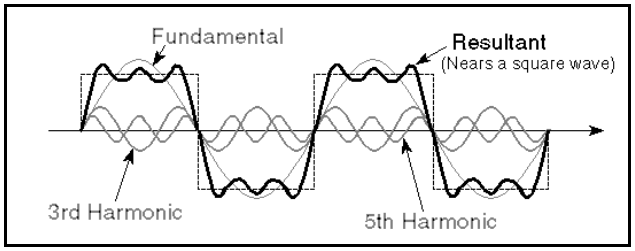


Figure 9. Square Wave Consisting of Sinewave Harmonics.

A figure similar to Figure 9 can be created for any rectangular wave. The relative amplitude of the time domain sine wave components are computed using equation [1]. Each is constructed such that at the midpoint of the pulse the sine wave passes through a maximum (or minimum if the coefficient is negative) at the same time. It should be noted that the "first" harmonic created using this formula is NOT the carrier frequency, f_c, of the modulated signal, but at $F_c \pm F_{AM}$.

While equation [1] is for rectangular waves only, similar equations can be constructed using Fourier coefficients for other waveforms, such as triangular, sawtooth, half sine, trapezoidal, and other repetitive geometric shapes.

PRI Effects - If the PW remains constant but PRI increases, the number of sidelobes remains the same, but the number of spectral lines gets denser (move closer together) and vice versa (compare Figures 7 and 8). The spacing between the spectral lines remains constant with constant PRI.

Pulse Width (PW) Effects - If the PRI remains constant, but the PW increases, then the lobe width decreases and vice versa. If the PW approaches PRI, the spectrum will approach "one lobe," i.e., a single spectral line. The spacing of the lobes remains constant with constant PW.

RF Measurements - If the receiver bandwidth is smaller than the PRF, the receiver will respond to one spectral line at a time. If the receiver bandwidth is wider than the PRF but narrower than the reciprocal of the PW, the receiver will respond to one spectral envelope at a time.

Jet Engine Modulation (JEM)

Section 2-6 addresses the Doppler shift in a transmitted radar signal caused by a moving target. The amount of Doppler shift is a function of radar carrier frequency and the speed of the radar and target. Moving or rotating surfaces on the target will have the same Doppler shift as the target, but will also impose AM on the Doppler shifted return (see Figure 10). Reflections off rotating jet engine compressor blades, aircraft propellers, ram air turbine (RAT) propellers used to power aircraft pods, helicopter rotor blades, and protruding surfaces of automobile hubcaps will all provide a chopped reflection of the impinging signal. The reflections are characterized by both positive and negative Doppler sidebands corresponding to the blades moving toward and away from the radar respectively.

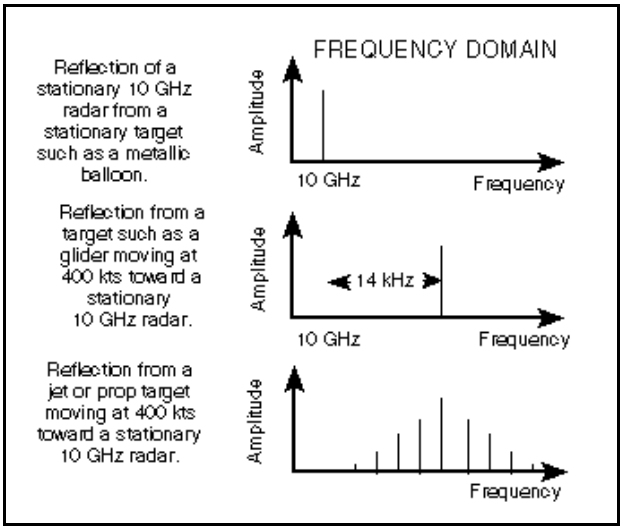


Figure 10. Doppler Return and JEM.

Therefore, forward/aft JEM does not vary with radar carrier frequency, but the harmonics contained in the sidebands are a function of the PRF of the blade chopping action and its amplitude is target aspect dependent, i.e., blade angle, intake/exhaust internal reflection, and jet engine cowling all effect lateral return from the side. If the aspect angle is too far from head-on or tail-on and the engine cowling provides shielding for the jet engine, there may not be any JEM to detect. On the other hand, JEM increases when you are orthogonal (at a right angle) to the axis of blade rotation. Consequently for a fully exposed blade as in a propeller driven aircraft or helicopter, JEM increases with angle off the boresight axis of the prop/rotor.

This page intentionally left blank.

TRANSFORMS / WAVELETS

Transform Analysis

Signal processing using a transform analysis for calculations is a technique used to simplify or accelerate problem solution. For example, instead of dividing two large numbers, we might convert them to logarithms, subtract them, then look-up the anti-log to obtain the result. While this may seem a three-step process as opposed to a one-step division, consider that long-hand division of a four digit number by a three digit number, carried out to four places requires three divisions, 3-4 multiplication's, and three subtractions. Computers process additions or subtractions much faster than multiplications or divisions, so transforms are sought which provide the desired signal processing using these steps.

Fourier Transform

Other types of transforms include the Fourier transform, which is used to decompose or separate a waveform into a sum of sinusoids of different frequencies. It transforms our view of a signal from time based to frequency based. Figure 1 depicts how a square wave is formed by summing certain particular sine waves. The waveform must be continuous, periodic, and almost everywhere differentiable. The Fourier transform of a sequence of rectangular pulses is a series of sinusoids. The envelope of the amplitude of the coefficients of this series is a waveform with a Sin X/X shape. For the special case of a single pulse, the Fourier series has an infinite series of sinusoids that are present for the duration of the pulse.

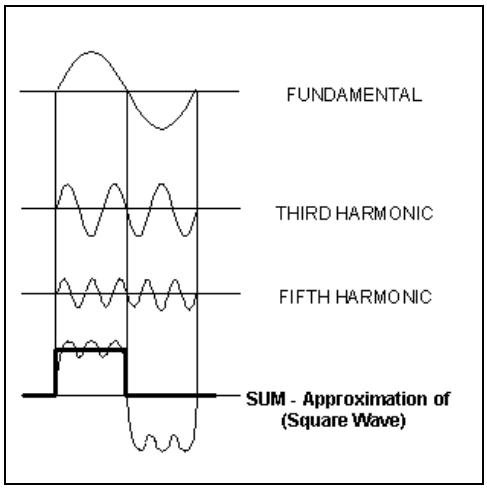


Figure 1. Harmonics.

Digital Sampling of Waveforms

To process a signal digitally, we need to sample the signal frequently enough to create a complete "picture" of the signal. The discrete Fourier transform (DFT) may be used in this regard. Samples are taken at uniform time intervals as shown in Figure 2 and processed.

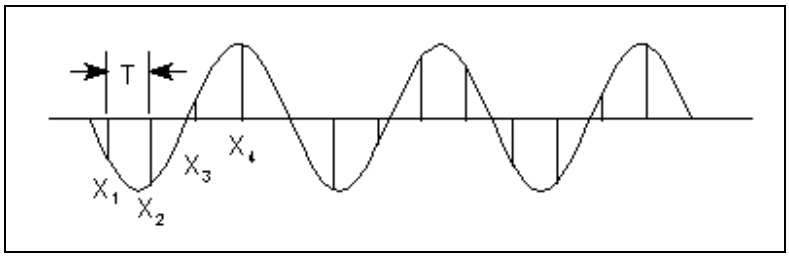


Figure 2. Waveform Sampling.

If the digital information is multiplied by the Fourier coefficients, a digital filter is created as shown Figure 3. If the sum of the resultant components is zero, the filter has ignored (notched out) that frequency sample. If the sum is a relatively large number, the filter has passed the signal. With the single sinusoid shown, there should be only one resultant. (Note that being "zero" and relatively large

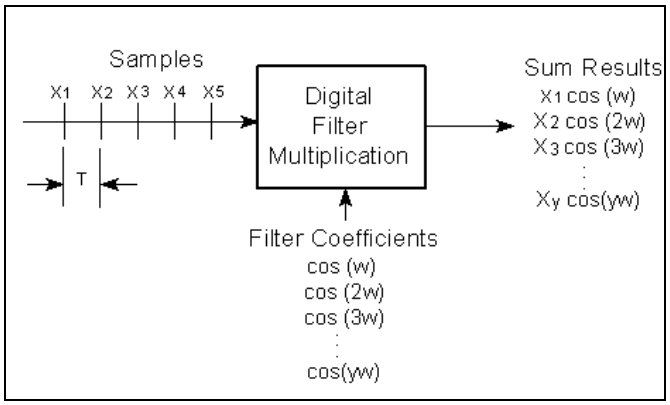


Figure 3. Digital Filtering.

may just mean below or above the filter's cutoff threshold.)

Figure 4 depicts the process pictorially: The vectors in the figure just happen to be pointing in a cardinal direction because the strobe frequencies are all multiples of the vector (phasor) rotation rate, but that is not normally the case. Usually the vectors will point in a number of different directions, with a resultant in some direction other than straight up.

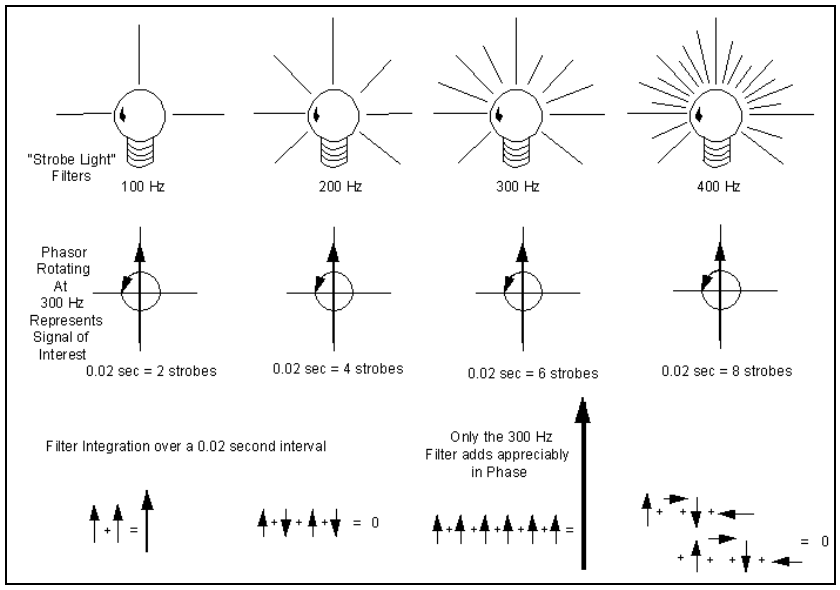


Figure 4. Phasor Representation.

In addition, sampling normally has to taken at or above twice the rate of interest (also known as the Nyquist rate), otherwise ambiguous results may be obtained. Figure 4 is under-sampled (for clarity) and consequently does not depict typical filtering.

Fast Fourier Transforms

One problem with this type of processing is the large number of additions, subtractions, and multiplications which are required to reconstruct the output waveform. The Fast Fourier transform (FFT) was developed to reduce this problem. It recognizes that because the filter coefficients are sine and cosine waves, they are symmetrical about 90, 180, 270, and 360 degrees. They also have a number of coefficients equal either to one or zero, and duplicate coefficients from filter to filter in a multibank arrangement. By waiting for all of the inputs for the bank to be received, adding together those inputs for which coefficients are the same before performing multiplications, and separately summing those combinations of inputs and products which are common to more than one filter, the required amount of computing may be cut drastically.

- The number of computations for a DFT is on the order of N squared.

- The number of computations for a FFT when N is a power of two is on the order of N $\log_2$ N.

For example, in an eight filter bank, a DFT would require 512 computations, while an FFT would only require 56, significantly speeding up processing time.

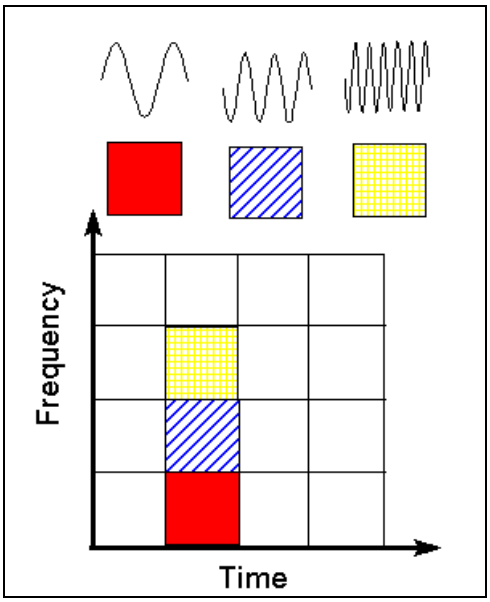


Figure 5. Windowed Fourier Transform.

Windowed Fourier Transform

The Fourier transform is continuous, so a windowed Fourier transform (WFT) is used to analyze non-periodic signals as shown in Figure 5. With the WFT, the signal is divided into sections (one such section is shown in Figure 5) and each section is analyzed for frequency content. If the signal has sharp transitions, the input data is windowed so that the sections converge to zero at the endpoints. Because a single window is used for all frequencies in the WFT, the resolution of the analysis is the same (equally spaced) at all locations in the time-frequency domain.

The FFT works well for signals with smooth or uniform frequencies, but it has been found that other transforms work better with signals having pulse type characteristics, time-varying (non-stationary) frequencies, or odd shapes.

The FFT also does not distinguish sequence or timing information. For example, if a signal has two frequencies (a high followed by a low or vice versa), the Fourier transform only reveals the frequencies and relative amplitude, not the order in which they occurred. So Fourier analysis works well with stationary, continuous, periodic, differentiable signals, but other methods are needed to deal with non-periodic or non-stationary signals.

Wavelet Transform

The Wavelet transform has been evolving for some time. Mathematicians theorized its use in the early 1900's. While the Fourier transform deals with transforming the time domain components to frequency domain and frequency analysis, the wavelet transform deals with scale analysis, that is, by creating mathematical structures that provide varying time/frequency/amplitude slices for analysis. This transform is a portion (one or a few cycles) of a complete waveform, hence the term wavelet.

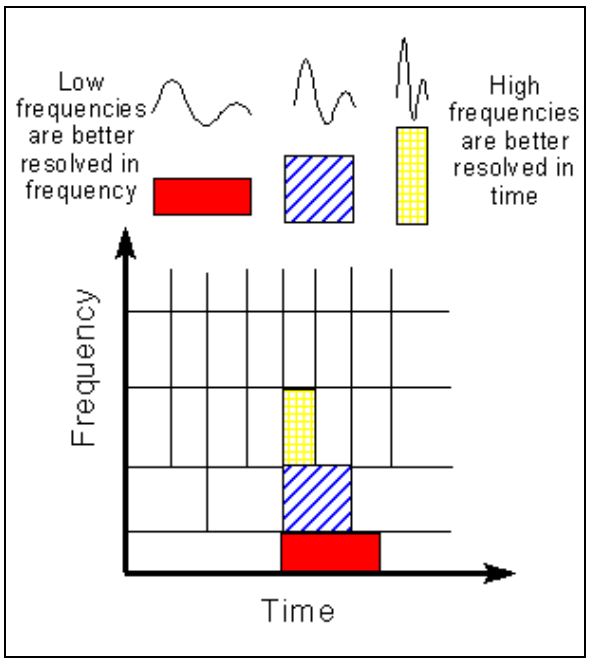


Figure 6. Wavelet Transform.

The wavelet transform has the ability to identify frequency (or scale) components, simultaneously with their location(s) in time. Additionally, computations are directly proportional to the length of the input signal. They require only N multiplications (times a small constant) to convert the waveform. For the previous eight filter bank example, this would be about twenty calculations, vice 56 for the FFT.

In wavelet analysis, the scale that one uses in looking at data plays a special role. Wavelet algorithms process data at different scales or resolutions. If we look at a signal with a large "window," we would notice gross features. Similarly, if we look at a signal with a small "window," we would notice small discontinuities as shown in Figure 6. The result in wavelet analysis is to "see the forest and the trees." A way to achieve this is to have short high-frequency fine scale functions and long low-frequency ones. This approach is known as multi-resolution analysis.

For many decades, scientists have wanted more appropriate functions than the sines and cosines (base functions) which comprise Fourier analysis, to approximate choppy signals. (Although Walsh transforms work if the waveform is periodic and stationary). By their definition, sine and cosine functions are non-local (and stretch out to infinity), and therefore do a very poor job in approximating sharp spikes. But with wavelet analysis, we can use approximating functions that are contained neatly in finite (time/frequency) domains. Wavelets are well-suited for approximating data with sharp discontinuities.

The wavelet analysis procedure is to adopt a wavelet prototype function, called an "analyzing wavelet" or "mother wavelet." Temporal analysis is performed with a contracted, high-frequency version of the prototype wavelet, while frequency analysis is performed with a dilated, low-frequency version of the prototype wavelet. Because the original signal or function can be represented in terms of a wavelet expansion (using coefficients in a linear combination of the wavelet functions), data operations can be performed using just the corresponding wavelet coefficients as shown in Figure 7.

If one further chooses the best wavelets adapted to the data, or truncates the coefficients below some given threshold, the data is sparsely represented. This "sparse coding" makes wavelets an excellent tool in the field of data compression. For instance, the FBI uses wavelet coding to store fingerprints. Hence, the concept of wavelets is to look at a signal at various scales and analyze it with various resolutions.

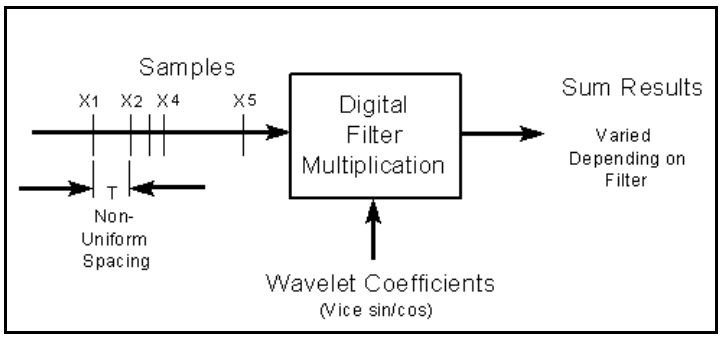


Figure 7. Wavelet Filtering.

Analyzing Wavelet Functions

Fourier transforms deal with just two basis functions (sine and cosine), while there are an infinite number of wavelet basis functions. The freedom of the analyzing wavelet is a major difference between the two types of analyses and is important in determining the results of the analysis. The "wrong" wavelet may be no better (or even far worse than) than the Fourier analysis. A successful application presupposes some expertise on the part of the user. Some prior knowledge about the signal must generally be known in to select the most suitable distribution and adapt the parameters to the signal. Some

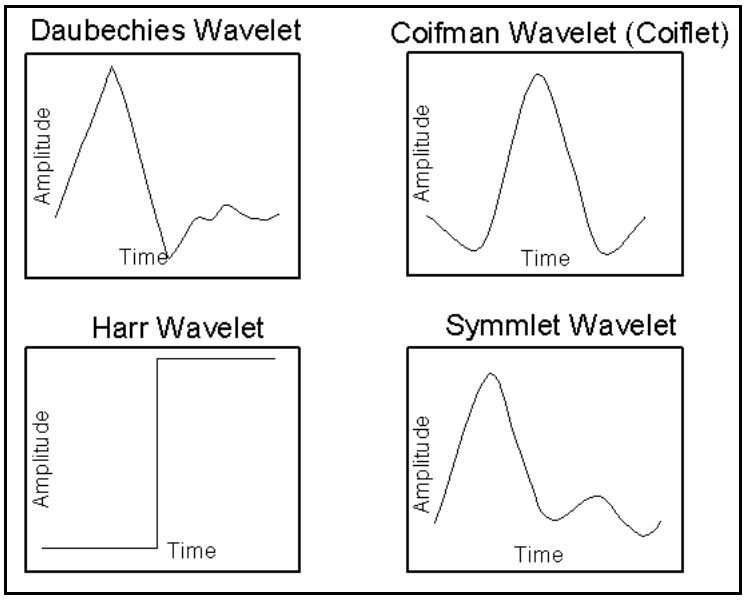


Figure 8. Sample Wavelet Functions.

of the more common ones are shown in Figure 8. There are several wavelets in each family, and they may look different than those shown. Somewhat longer in duration than these functions, but significantly shorter than infinite sinusoids is the cosine packet shown in Figure 9.

Wavelet Comparison With Fourier Analysis

While a typical Fourier transform provides frequency content information for samples within a given time interval, a perfect wavelet transform records the start of one frequency (or event), then the start of a second event, with amplitude added to or subtracted from, the base event.

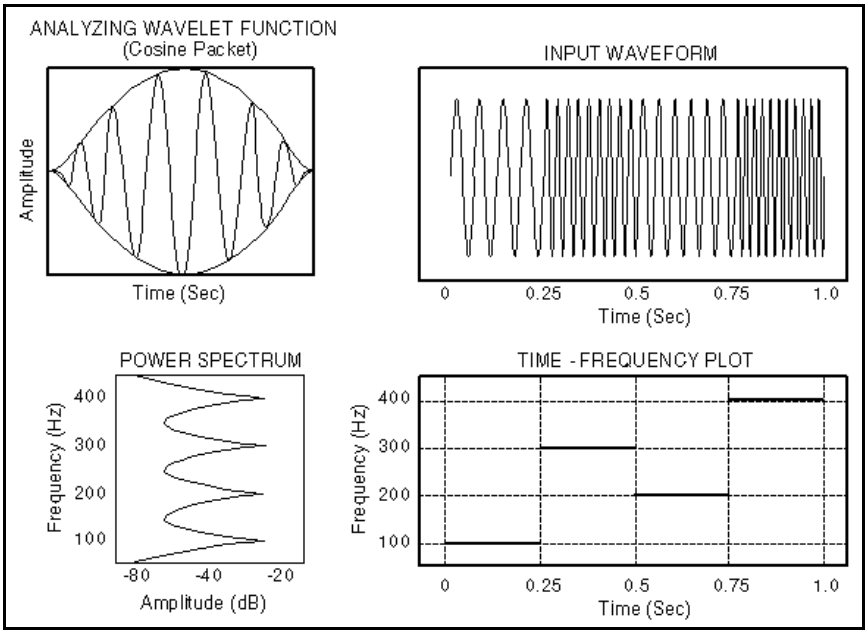


Figure 9. Sample Wavelet Analysis.

Example 1.

Wavelets are especially useful in analyzing transients or time-varying signals. The input signal shown in Figure 9 consists of a sinusoid whose frequency changes in stepped increments over time. The power of the spectrum is also shown. Classical Fourier analysis will resolve the frequencies but cannot provide any information about the times at which each occurs. Wavelets provide an efficient means of analyzing the input signal so that frequencies and the times at which they occur can be resolved. Wavelets have finite duration and must also satisfy additional properties beyond those normally associated with standard windows used with Fourier analysis. The result after the wavelet transform is applied is the plot shown in the lower right. The wavelet analysis correctly resolves each of the frequencies and the time when it occurs. A series of wavelets is used in example 2.

Example 2.

Figure 10 shows the input of a clean signal, and one with noise. It also shows the output of a number of "filters" with each signal. A 6 dB S/N improvement can be seen from the d4 output. (Recall from Section 4.3 that 6 dB corresponds to doubling of detection range.) In the filter cascade, the HPFs and LPFs are the same at each level. The wavelet shape is related to the HPF and LPF in that it is the "impulse response" of an infinite cascade of the HPFs and LPFs. Different wavelets have different HPFs and LPFs. As a result of decimating by 2, the number of output samples equals the number of input samples.

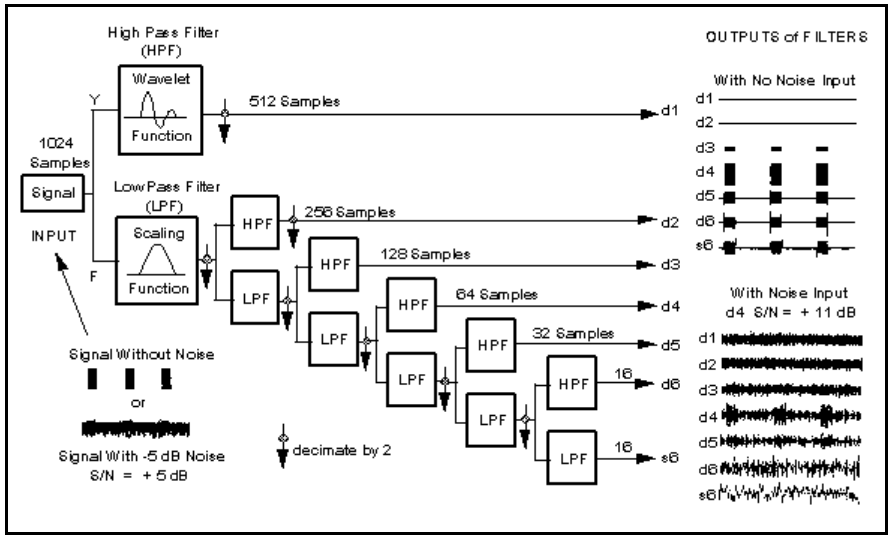


Figure 10. Example 2 Analysis Wavelet.

Wavelet Applications

Some fields that are making use of wavelets are: astronomy, acoustics, nuclear engineering, signal and image processing (including fingerprinting), neurophysiology, music, magnetic resonance imaging, speech discrimination, optics, fractals, turbulence, earthquake-prediction, radar, human vision, and pure mathematics applications.

See Andrew Bruce, David Donoho, and Hong-Ye Gao, "Wavelet Analysis," *IEEE Spectrum*, Vol. 33 No. 10, October 1996.

ANTENNAS

Antenna Introduction / Basics 3-1
Polarization 3-2
Radiation Patterns 3-3
Frequency / Phase Effects of Antennas 3-4
Antenna Near Field 3-5
Radiation Hazards 3-6
Active Electronically Scanned Arrays (AESA) 3-7
Fractal Antennas 3-8

This page intentionally left blank.

ANTENNA INTRODUCTION / BASICS

Rules of Thumb:

1. The power gain of an antenna with losses, excluding input impedance mismatch, is given by:

$$G \approx \frac{4\pi\eta A}{\lambda^2} \quad Where \quad \eta = Efficiency, \; A = Physical\ aperture\ area, \; \lambda = wavelength$$

another is :

$$G = \frac{X\,\eta}{BW_\phi\, BW_\theta}$$

Where $BW_{\theta\ and\ \phi}$ are the elev & az beamwidths in degrees.

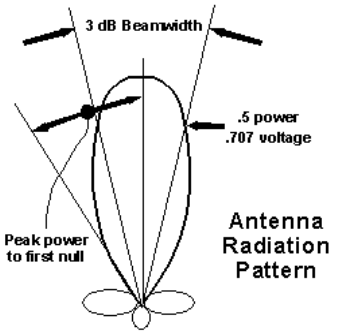
For approximating an antenna pattern with :

(1) A rectangle; $X = 41253, \eta_{typical} = 0.7$

(2) An ellipsoid; $X = 52525, \eta_{typical} = 0.55$

2. Directive gain of rectangular X-Band Aperture
   G = 1.4 LW Where: Length (L) and Width (W) are in cm

3. Power gain of Circular X-Band Aperture
   $G = d^2\eta$ Where: d = antenna diameter in cm
   η = aperture efficiency



4. Directive gain of an imaginary isotropic antenna radiating in a uniform spherical pattern is one (0 dB).

5. Antenna with a 20 degree beamwidth has approximately a 20 dB directive gain.

6. 3 dB beamwidth is approximately equal to the angle from the peak of the power to the first null (see figure at right).

7. Parabolic Antenna Beamwidth: $BW = \frac{70\lambda}{d}$

   Where: BW = antenna beamwidth; λ = wavelength; d = antenna diameter.

The antenna equations which follow relate to Figure 1 as a typical antenna. In Figure 1, BW_φ is the azimuth beamwidth and BW_θ is the elevation beamwidth. Beamwidth is normally measured at the half-power or -3 dB point of the main lobe unless otherwise specified. See Glossary.

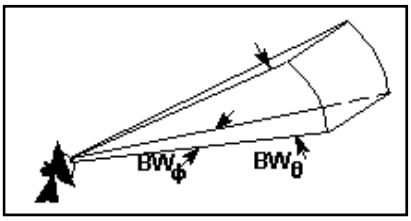


Figure 1. Antenna Aperture.

The gain or directivity of an antenna is the ratio of the radiation intensity in a given direction to the radiation intensity averaged over all directions.

Quite often directivity and gain are used interchangeably and it sometimes leads to overly optimistic antenna performance estimations. The difference is that directivity is based solely on antenna pattern shape estimation where antenna losses such as dielectric, ohmic resistance, and polarization mismatch are neglected. If these losses are included in the antenna gain calculations, the antenna gain is then referred to as the power gain. Moreover, if additional impedance mismatch or VSWR losses are included in the antenna system gain estimation, the antenna gain calculations are then referred to as the realized gain. However, using directive gain (or directivity) calculations is very convenient in practice for a first order idealized antenna performance estimation.

Normalizing a radiation pattern by the integrated total power yields the directivity of the antenna. This concept in shown in equation form by:

$$D(\theta,\phi) = 10 \text{ Log}\left[\frac{4\pi P(\theta,\phi)}{\int\int P_{in}(\theta,\phi)\,\text{Sin}\,\theta\, d\theta\, d\phi}\right] \quad \begin{matrix} 0 < \phi \le 360° \\ 0 < \theta \le 180° \end{matrix} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

Where D(θ,φ) is the directivity in dB, and the radiation pattern power in a specific direction is $P_d(\theta,\varphi)$, which is normalized by the total integrated radiated power. Another important concept is that when the angle in which the radiation is constrained is reduced, the directive gain goes up. For example, using an isotropic radiating source, the gain would be 0 dB by definition (Figure 2(a)) and the power density (P_d) at any given point would be the power in (P_{in}) divided by the surface area of the imaginary sphere at a distance R from the source. If the spacial angle was decreased to one hemisphere (Figure 2(b)), the power radiated, P_{in}, would be the same but the area would be half as much, so the gain would double to 3 dB. Likewise if the angle is a quarter sphere, (Figure 2(c)), the gain would be 6 dB. Figure 2(d) shows a pencil beam. The gain is independent of actual power output and radius (distance) at which measurements are taken.

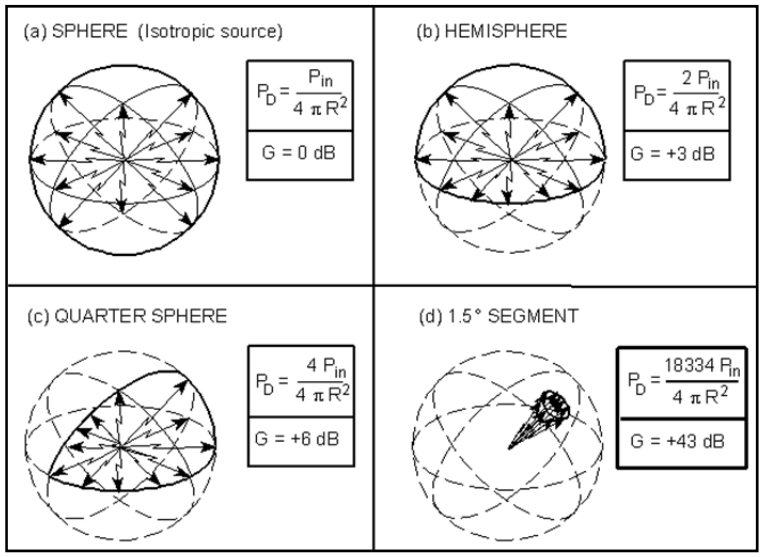


Figure 2. Notional Representation of Directive Antenna Gain.

Real antennas are different, however, and do not have an ideal radiation distribution. Energy varies with angular displacement and losses occur due to sidelobes. However, if we can measure the pattern, and determine the beamwidth we can use two (or more) ideal antenna models to approximate a real antenna pattern as shown in Figure 3.

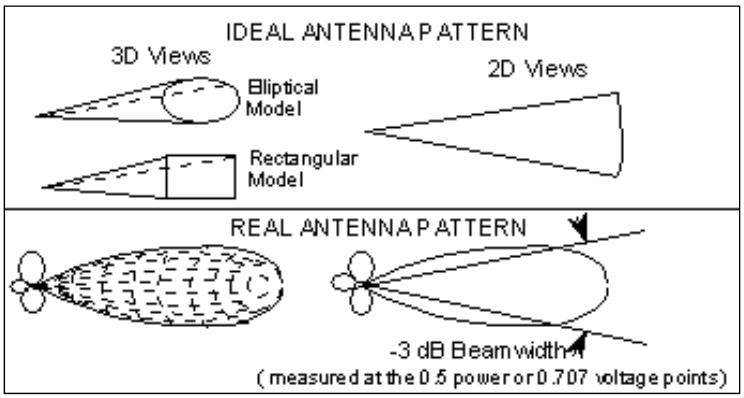


Figure 3. Antenna Beamwidth.

Assuming the antenna pattern is uniform, the gain is equal to the area of the isotropic sphere ($4\pi r^2$) divided by the sector (cross section) area.

$$G = \frac{Area\ of\ Sphere}{Area\ of\ Antenna\ pattern} \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

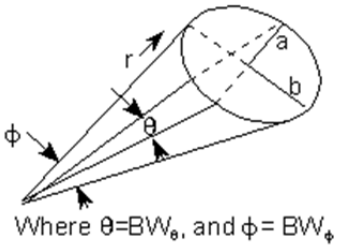
It can be shown that:

$$G \approx \frac{4\pi}{BW_{\phi\,az}\, BW_{\theta\,el}} \quad or \quad \frac{4\pi}{\phi\theta\ (radians)} \quad where: \begin{matrix} BW_{\phi\,az} = Azmith\ \ beamwidth\ \ in\ \ radians \\ BW_{\theta\,el} = Elevation\ \ beamwidth\ \ in\ \ radians \end{matrix} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

From this point, two different models are presented:

(1) Approximating an antenna pattern using an elliptical area, and
(2) Approximating an antenna pattern using a rectangular area.

Approximating the antenna pattern as an **elliptical** area:



Area of ellipse = π a b = π[(r sin θ)/2][(r sin φ)/2]= (π r^2 sin θ sin φ)/4

$$G = \frac{Area\ of\ Sphere}{Area\ of\ Antenna\ pattern} = (4\,\pi\,r^2)\left(\frac{4}{\pi\,r^2\ \sin\theta\sin\phi}\right) = \frac{16}{\sin\theta\sin\phi}$$

For small angles, sin φ = φ in radians, so:

$$G = \frac{16}{\sin\phi\sin\theta} \approx \frac{16}{\phi\,\theta\,(radians)} = \frac{16}{\phi\,\theta}\left(\frac{360°\,360°}{2\,\pi\,2\,\pi}\right) = \frac{52525}{\phi\,\theta\,(degrees)}\ or\ \frac{52525}{BW_\phi\,BW_\theta\,(degrees)} \qquad \textbf{[4]}$$

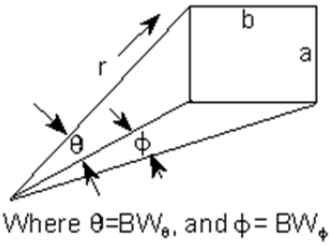
The second term in the equation above is very close to equation [3].

For a very directional radar dish with a beamwidth of 1° and an average efficiency of 55%:

Ideally: G = 52525, or in dB form: 10 log G =10 log 52525 = 47.2 dB

With efficiency taken into account, G = 0.55(52525) = 28888, or in log form: 10 log G = 44.6 dB

Approximating the antenna pattern as a **rectangular** area:



a = r sin θ , b = r sin φ, area = ab = r^2 sin θ sin φ

$$G = \frac{Area\ of\ Sphere}{Area\ of\ Antenna\ pattern} = \frac{4\,\pi\,r^2}{r^2\ \sin\theta\sin\phi} = \frac{4\,\pi}{\sin\theta\sin\phi}$$

For small angles, sin φ = φ in radians, so:
The second term in the equation above is identical to equation [3].

$$G = \frac{4\,\pi}{\sin\phi\sin\theta} = \frac{4\,\pi}{\phi\,\theta\,(radians)} = \frac{4\,\pi}{\phi\,\theta}\left(\frac{360°\,360°}{2\,\pi\,2\,\pi}\right) = \frac{41253}{\phi\,\theta\,(degrees)}\ or\ \frac{41253}{BW_\phi\,BW_\theta\,(degrees)} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$

Converting to dB, $G_{max}(dB) = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{41253}{BW_\phi\,BW_\theta}\right]$ *with* BW_ϕ *and* BW_θ *in degrees* **[6]**

For a very directional radar dish with a beamwidth of 1° and an average efficiency of 70%:
Ideally (in dB form): 10 log G =10 log 41253 = 46.2 dB.
With efficiency taken into account, G = 0.7(41253) = 28877, or in log form: 10 log G = 44.6 dB

Comparison between elliptical and rectangular areas for antenna pattern models:

By using the rectangular model there is a direct correlation between the development of gain in equation [5] and the ideal gain of equation [3]. The elliptical model has about one dB difference from the ideal calculation, but will yield the same real antenna gain when appropriate efficiencies are assumed.

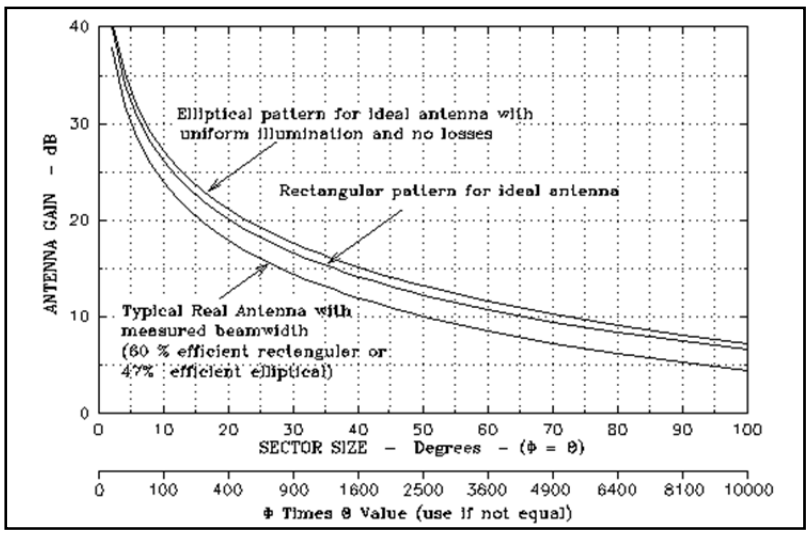


Figure 4. Antenna Sector Size vs. Gain.

The upper plot of Figure 4 shows the gain for an ideal antenna pattern using the elliptical model. The middle plot shows the gain for an ideal antenna using the rectangular model. The lower plot of Figure 4 shows the gain of a typical real antenna (rectangular model using an efficiency of 70% or elliptical model using an efficiency of 47%).

Gain as a function of λ:

When $\theta = 0$, each wave source in Figure 5 is in phase with one another and a maximum is produced in that direction.

Conversely, nulls to either side of the main lobe will occur when the waves radiating from the antenna cancel each other. The first null occurs when there is a phase difference of $\lambda/2$ in the wave fronts emanating from the aperture. To aid in visualizing what happens, consider each point in the antenna aperture, from A to C in Figure 5, as a point source of a spherical wave front. If viewed from infinity, the electromagnetic waves from each point interfere with each other, and when, for a particular direction, θ in Figure 5, each wave source has a corresponding point that is one-half wavelength out of phase, a null is produced in that direction due to destructive interference.

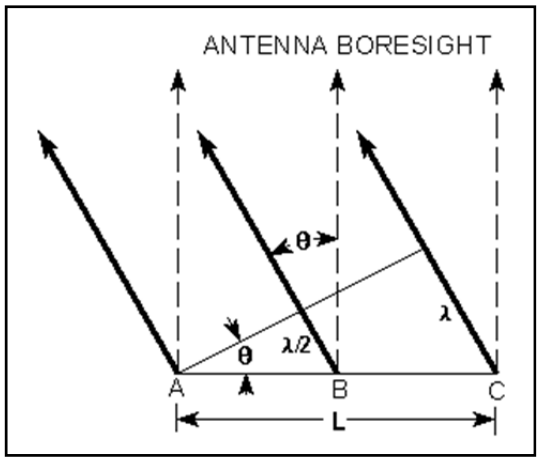


Figure 5. Directional Gain vs. Wavelength.

In Figure 5, the wave emanating from point A is out of phase with the wave from point B by one-half of a wavelength. Hence, they cancel. Similarly, a point just to the right of point A cancels with a point just to the right of point B, and so on across the entire aperture. Therefore, the first null in the radiation pattern is given by:

$$\text{Sin } \theta = \lambda/L \text{ and, in radians, } \theta = \lambda/L \text{ (for small angles)} \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

As the angle off boresight is increased beyond the first null, the intensity of the radiation pattern rises then falls, until the second null is reached. This corresponds to a phase difference of two wavelengths between the left and right edges of the aperture. In this case, the argument proceeds as before, except now the aperture is divided into four segments (point A canceling with a point halfway between A and B, and so on).

The angle θ is the angle from the center (maximum) of the radiation pattern to the first null. The null-to-null beam width is 2θ. Generally, we are interested in the half-power (3 dB) beamwidth. It turns out that this beamwidth is approximately one-half of the null-to-null beamwidth, so that:

$$BW_{3\ dB} \approx (½)(2\theta) = \lambda/L \qquad \textbf{[8]}$$

Therefore, beamwidth is a function of the antenna dimension "L" and the wavelength of the signal. It can be expressed as follows: Note: for circular antennas, L in the following equations = diameter

$$Bw_{\varphi(az)} = \lambda/L_{Az\ eff} \text{ and } BW_{\theta(el)} = \lambda/L_{El\ eff} \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

Substituting the two variations of equation [9] into equation [3] and since $L_{Az\ eff}$ times $L_{El\ eff} = A_e$ (effective capture area of the antenna), we have:

$$G \approx \frac{4\pi}{BW_\phi\, BW_\theta\, (radians)} = \frac{4\pi\, L_{az}\, L_{el}}{\lambda^2} = \frac{4\pi\, A_e}{\lambda^2} \qquad \textbf{[10]}$$

Note: Equation is approximate since aperture efficiency isn't included as is done later in equation [12].

The efficiency (discussed later) will reduce the gain by a factor of 30-50%, i.e. real gain = .5 to .7 times theoretical gain.

Unity Gain Antenna.
If a square antenna is visualized and G=1, $A_e = \lambda^2 / 4\pi$. When a dimension is greater than 0.28 λ (~¼λ) it is known as an electrically large antenna, and the antenna will have a gain greater than one (positive gain when expressed in dB). Conversely, when the dimension is less than 0.28 λ (~¼λ)(an electrically small antenna), the gain will be less than one (negative gain when expressed in dB). Therefore, a unity gain antenna can be approximated by an aperture that is ¼λ by ¼λ.

Beamwidth as a Function of Aperture Length
It can be seen from Figure 5, that the wider the antenna aperture (L), the narrower the beamwidth will be for the same λ. Therefore, if you have a rectangular shaped horn antenna, the radiation pattern from the wider side will be narrower than the radiation pattern from the narrow side.

APERTURE EFFICIENCY, η

The Antenna Efficiency, η, is a factor which includes all reductions from the maximum gain. η can be expressed as a percentage, or in dB. Several types of "loss" must be accounted for in the efficiency, η:

(1) Illumination efficiency which is the ratio of the directivity of the antenna to the directivity of a uniformly illuminated antenna of the same aperture size,
(2) Phase error loss or loss due to the fact that the aperture is not a uniform phase surface,
(3) Spillover loss (Reflector Antennas) which reflects the energy spilling beyond the edge of the reflector into the back lobes of the antenna,

(4) Mismatch (VSWR) loss, derived from the reflection at the feed port due to impedance mismatch (especially important for low frequency antennas), and
(5) RF losses between the antenna and the antenna feed port or measurement point.

The aperture efficiency, η_a, is also known as the illumination factor, and includes items (1) and (2) above; it does not result in any loss of power radiated but affects the gain and pattern. It is nominally 0.6-0.8 for a planer array and 0.13 to 0.8 with a nominal value of 0.5 for a parabolic antenna, however η can vary significantly. Other antennas include the spiral (.002-.5), the horn (.002-.8), the double ridge horn (.005-.93), and the conical log spiral (.0017-1.0).

Items (3), (4), and (5) above represent RF or power losses which can be measured. The efficiency varies and generally gets lower with wider bandwidths. Also note that the gain equation is optimized for small angles - see derivation of wavelength portion of equation [7]. This explains why efficiency also gets lower for wider beamwidth antennas.

EFFECTIVE CAPTURE AREA

Effective capture area (A_e) is the product of the physical aperture area (A) and the aperture efficiency (η) or:

$$A_e = \eta\, A = \frac{\lambda^2 G}{4\pi} \qquad \textbf{[11]}$$

GAIN AS A FUNCTION OF APERTURE EFFICIENCY

The Gain of an antenna with losses is given by:

$$G = \frac{4\pi\eta A}{\lambda^2} \quad \begin{matrix} \eta = Aperture\ Efficiency \\ Where\ A = Physical\ aperture\ area \\ \lambda = wavelength \end{matrix} \qquad \textbf{[12]}$$

Note that the gain is proportional to the aperture area and inversely proportional to the square of the wavelength. For example, if the frequency is doubled, (half the wavelength), the aperture could be decreased four times to maintain the same gain.

BEAM FACTOR

Antenna size and beamwidth are also related by the beam factor defined by:

Beam Factor = $(D/\lambda)\cdot$(Beamwidth) where D = antenna dimension in wavelengths.

The beam factor is approximately invariant with antenna size, but does vary with type of antenna aperture illumination or taper. The beam factor typically varies from 50-70°.

APERTURE ILLUMINATION (TAPER)

The aperture illumination or illumination taper is the variation in amplitude across the aperture. This variation can have several effects on the antenna performance:

(1) reduction in gain,
(2) reduced (lower) sidelobes in most cases, and
(3) increased antenna beamwidth and beam factor.

Tapered illumination occurs naturally in reflector antennas due to the feed radiation pattern and the variation in distance from the feed to different portions of the reflector. Phase can also vary across the aperture which also affects the gain, efficiency, and beamwidth.

CIRCULAR ANTENNA GAIN

Solving equation [12] in dB, for a circular antenna with area $\pi D^2/4$, we have:

$$10 \text{ Log } G = 20 \text{ Log } (D/\lambda) + 10 \text{ Log } (\eta) + 9.94 \text{ dB}; \quad \text{where D = diameter} \qquad \textbf{[13]}$$

This data is depicted in the nomograph of Figure 6. For example, a six foot diameter antenna operating at 9 GHz would have approximately 44.7 dB of gain as shown by the dashed line drawn on Figure 6. This gain is for an antenna 100% efficient, and would be 41.7 dB for a typical parabolic antenna (50% efficient).

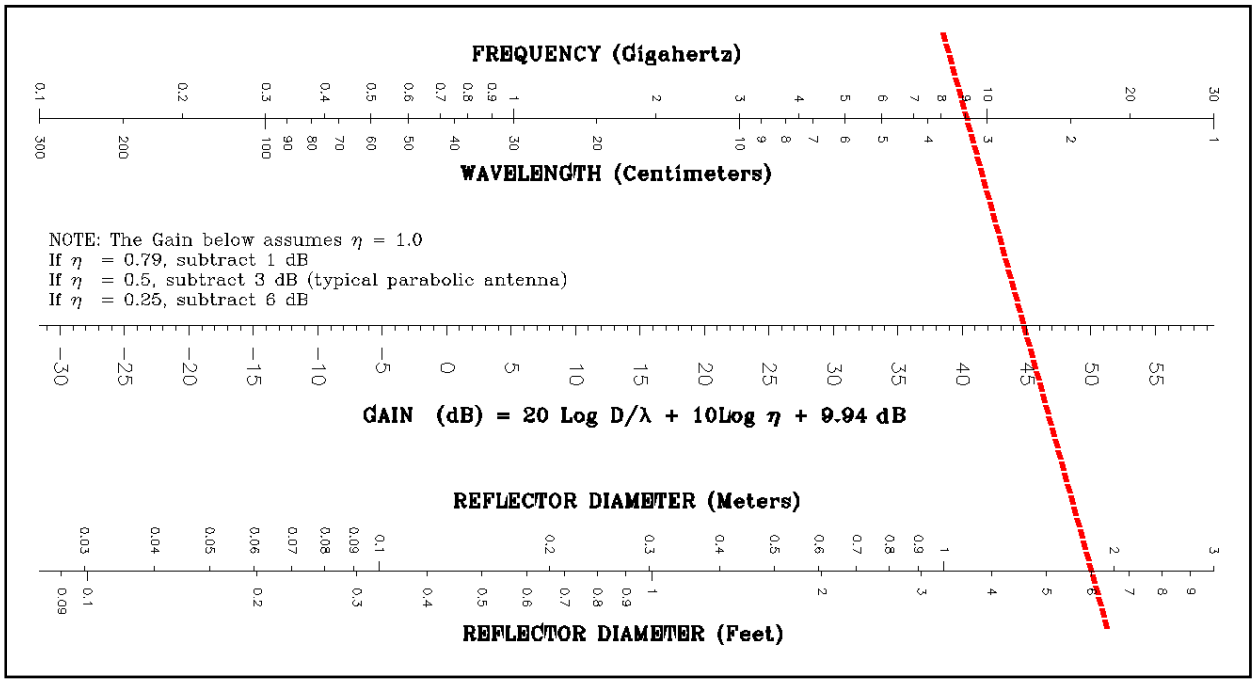


Figure 6. Antenna Gain Nomograph.

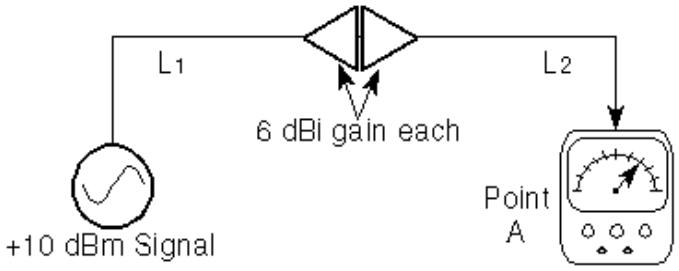
An example of a typical antenna (with losses) showing the variation of gain with frequency is depicted in Figure 7, and the variation of gain with antenna diameter in Figure 8. The circle on the curves in Figure 7 and 8 correspond to the Figure 6 example and yields 42 dB of gain for the 6 ft dish at 9 GHz.

Example Problem: If the two antennas in the drawing are "welded" together, how much power will be measured at point A? (Line loss $L_1 = L_2 = 0.5$, and 10log L_1 or $L_2 = 3$ dB)

Multiple choice:

A. 16 dBm b. 28 dBm c. 4 dBm d. 10 dBm e. < 4 dBm

Answer:



The antennas do not act as they normally would since the antennas are operating in the near field. They act as inefficient coupling devices resulting in some loss of signal. In addition, since there are no active components, you cannot end up with more power than you started with. The correct answer is "e. < 4 dBm."

10 dBm - 3 dB - small loss -3 dB = 4 dBm - small loss

If the antennas were separated by 5 ft and were in the far field, the antenna gain could be used with space loss formulas to calculate (at 5 GHz): 10 dBm - 3 dB + 6 dB - 50 dB (space loss) + 6 dB -3 dB = -34 dBm (a much smaller signal).

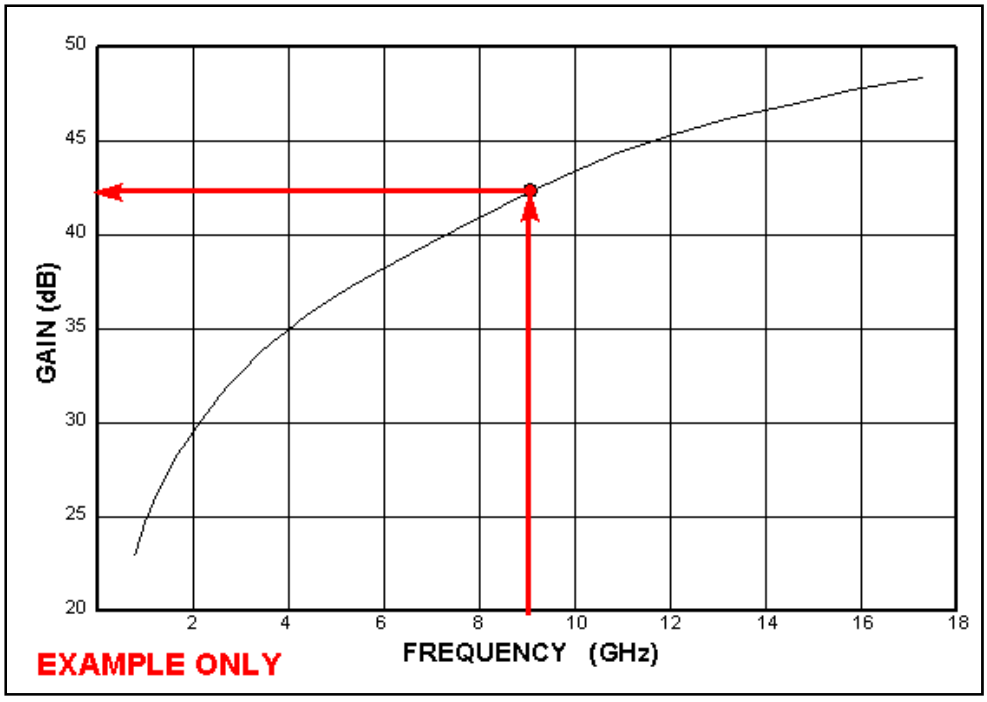


Figure 7. Gain of a Typical 6-Foot Dish Antenna (With Losses).

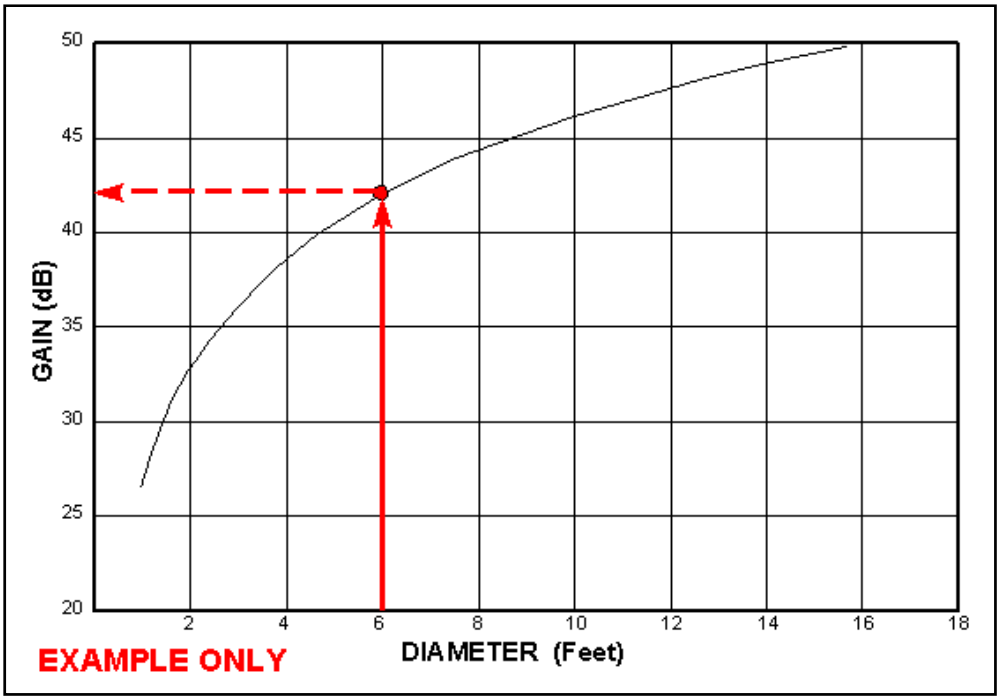


Figure 8. Gain of a Typical Dish at 9 GHz (With Losses).

This page intentionally left blank.

POLARIZATION

Table 1 shows the **theoretical** ratio of power transmitted between antennas of different polarization. These ratios are seldom fully achieved due to effects such as reflection, refraction, and other wave interactions, so some practical ratios are also included.

Table 1. Polarization Loss for Various Antenna Combinations.

Transmit Antenna Polarization	Receive Antenna Polarization	Ratio of Power Received to Maximum Power					
		Theoretical		Practical Horn		Practical Spiral	
		Ratio in dB	as Ratio	Ratio in dB	as Ratio	Ratio in dB	as Ratio
Vertical	Vertical	0 dB	1	*	*	N/A	N/A
Vertical	Slant (45° or 135°)	-3 dB	½	*	*	N/A	N/A
Vertical	Horizontal	- ∞ dB	0	-20 dB	1/100	N/A	N/A
Vertical	Circular (right-hand or left-hand)	-3 dB	½	*	*	*	*
Horizontal	Horizontal	0 dB	1	*	*	N/A	N/A
Horizontal	Slant (45° or 135°)	-3 dB	½	*	*	N/A	N/A
Horizontal	Circular (right-hand or left-hand)	-3 dB	½	*	*	*	*
Circular (right-hand)	Circular (right-hand)	0 dB	1	*	*	*	*
Circular (right-hand)	Circular (left-hand)	- ∞ dB	0	-20 dB	1/100	-10 dB	1/10
Circular (right or left)	Slant (45° or 135°)	-3 dB	½	*	*	*	*

* Approximately the same as theoretical.
Note: Switching transmit and receive antenna polarization will give the same results.

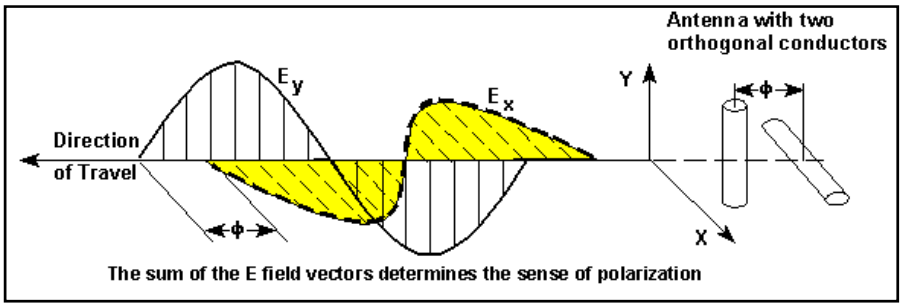


Figure 1. Polarization Coordinates.

The polarization of an electromagnetic wave is defined as the orientation of the electric field vector. Recall that the electric field vector is perpendicular to both the direction of travel and the magnetic field vector. The polarization is described by the geometric figure traced by the electric field vector upon a stationary plane perpendicular to the direction of propagation, as the wave travels through that plane. An electromagnetic wave is frequently composed of (or can be broken down into) two orthogonal components as shown in Figure 1. This may be due to the arrangement of power input leads to various points on a flat antenna, or due to an interaction of active elements in an array, or many other reasons.

The geometric figure traced by the sum of the electric field vectors over time is, in general, an ellipse as shown in Figure 2. Under certain conditions the ellipse may collapse into a straight line, in which case the polarization is called linear.

In the other extreme, when the two components are of equal magnitude and 90° out of phase, the ellipse will become circular as shown in Figure 3. Thus linear and circular polarization are the two special cases of elliptical polarization. Linear polarization may be further classified as being vertical, horizontal, or slant.

Figure 2 depicts plots of the E field vector while varying the relative amplitude and phase angle of its component parts.

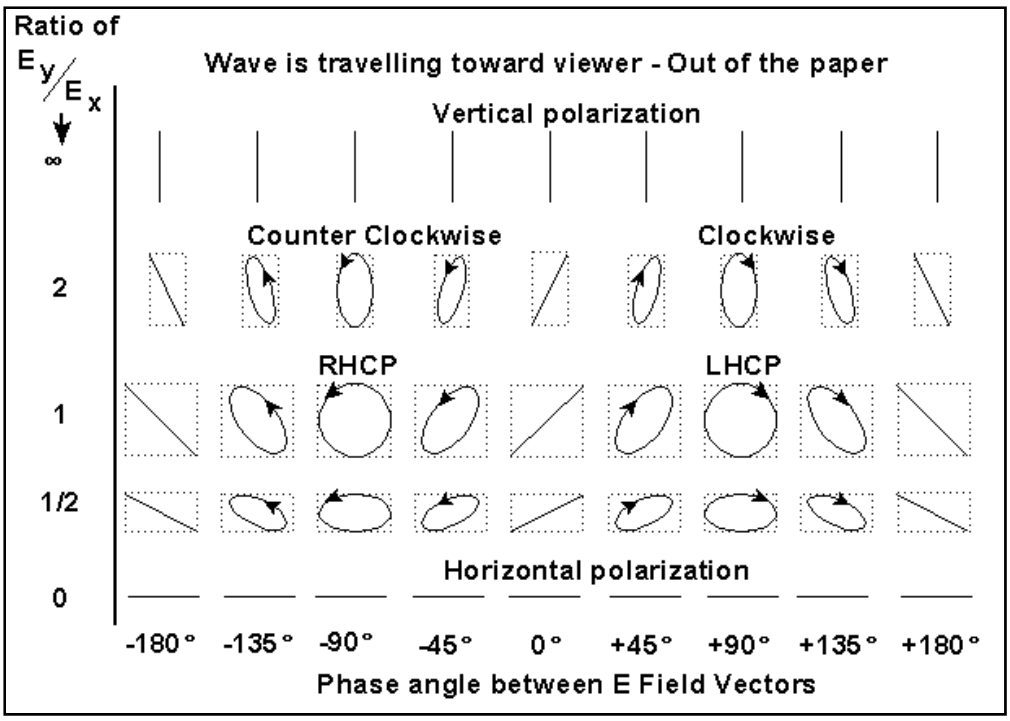


Figure 2. Polarization as a Function of E_y / E_x Ratio and Phase Angle.
Adopted from J.D. Kraus, "Antennas," 2nd ed., Figure 2-37

For a linearly polarized antenna, the radiation pattern is taken both for a co-polarized and cross polarized response. The polarization quality is expressed by the ratio of these two responses. The ratio between the responses must typically be great (30 dB or greater) for an application such as cross-polarized jamming. For general applications, the ratio indicates system power loss due to polarization mismatch. For circularly polarized antennas, radiation patterns are usually taken with a rotating linearly polarized reference antenna. The reference antenna rotates many times while taking measurements around the azimuth of the antenna that is being tested. The resulting antenna pattern is the linear polarized gain with a cyclic ripple. The peak-to-peak value is the axial ratio, and represents the polarization quality for a circular polarized antenna. The typical RWR antenna has a maximum 3 dB axial ratio within 45° of boresight.

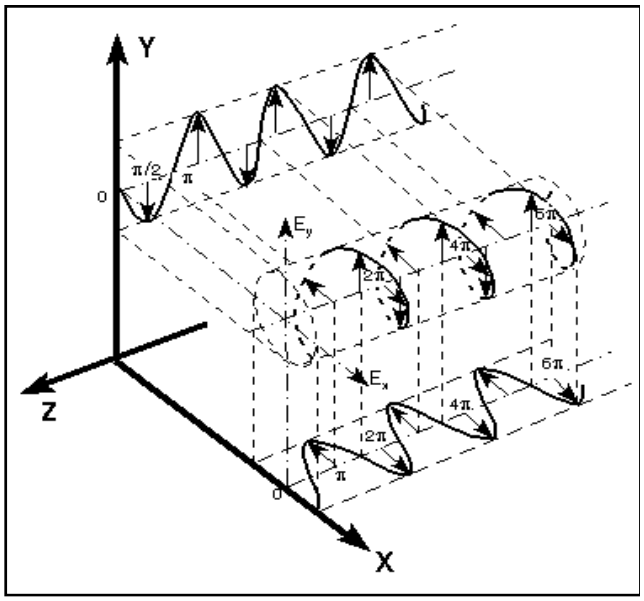


Figure 3. Circular Polarization – E Field.

For any antenna with an aperture area, as the aperture is rotated, the viewed dimension along the axis remains constant, while the other viewed dimension decreases to zero at 90° rotation. The axial ratio of an antenna will get worse as the antenna is rotated off boresight because the field contribution from the axial component will remain fairly constant and the other orthogonal component will decrease with rotation.

The sense of antenna polarization is defined from a viewer positioned behind an antenna looking in the direction of propagation. The polarization is specified as a transmitting, not receiving antenna regardless of intended use.

We frequently use "hand rules" to describe the sense of polarization. The sense is defined by which hand would be used in order to point that thumb in the direction of propagation and point the fingers of the same hand in the direction of rotation of the E field vector. For example, referring to Figure 4, if your thumb is pointed in the direction of propagation and the rotation is counterclockwise looking in the direction of travel, then you have left hand circular polarization.

Optics people view an aperture from the front and therefore use the opposite reference.

The polarization of a linearly polarized horn antenna can be directly determined by the orientation of the feed probe, which is in the direction of the E-field.

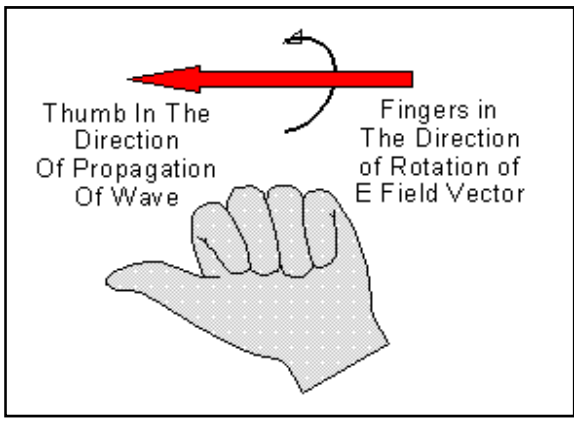


Figure 4. Left Hand Polarization.

In general, a flat surface or sphere will reflect a linearly polarized wave with the same polarization as received. A horizontally polarized wave may get extended range because of water and land surface reflections, but signal cancellation will probably result in "holes" in coverage. Reflections will reverse the sense of circular polarization.

If the desired antenna is used for receiving a direct transmission as shown in Figure 5, the same polarization sense (specified if transmitting) is required for maximum signal reception in this situation. Buy two right-hand or two left-hand circularly polarized antennas for this case. When you procure antennas, remember that the polarization is specified as if transmitting, regardless of intended use.

Wave propagation between two identical antennas is analogous to being able to thread a nut from one bolt to an identical opposite facing bolt.

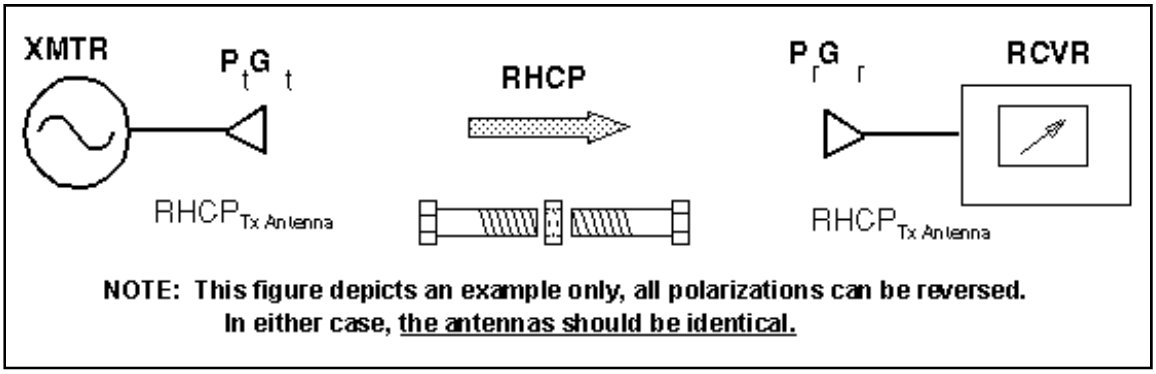


Figure 5. Same Circular Polarization.

If the desired antenna is used for a receiving a wave with a single or odd number of reflections, such as a bistatic radar where separate antennas are used for transmit and receive as shown in Figure 6, then opposite circularly polarized antennas would be used for maximum signal reception. In this case buy antennas of opposite polarization sense (one left hand and one right hand).

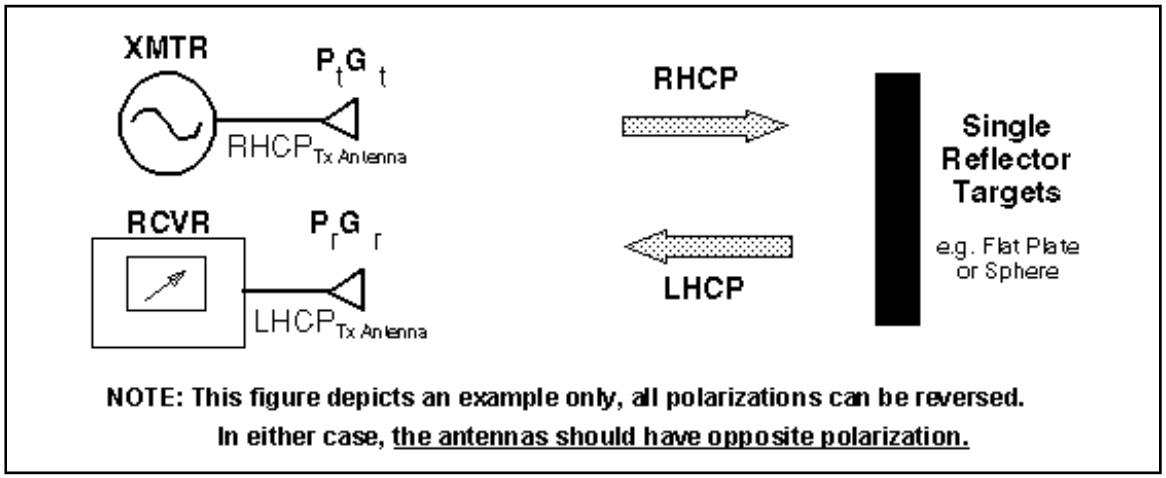


Figure 6. Opposite Circular Polarization.

In a corner reflector, waves reflect twice before returning to the receiver as shown in Figure 7, consequently they return with the same sense as they were transmitted. In this case (or any even number of reflections) buy antennas of the same polarization sense.

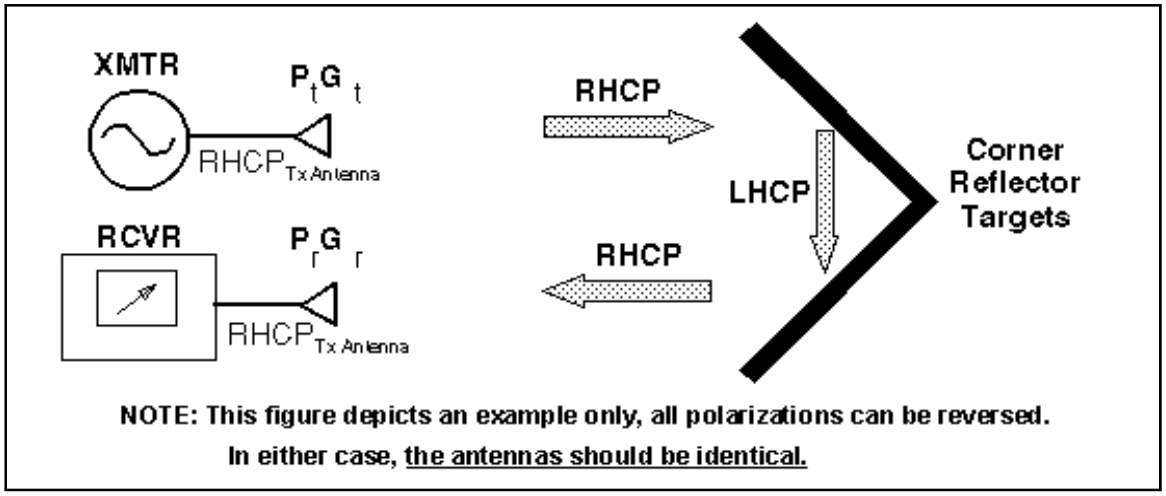


Figure 7. Circular Polarization With Corner Reflector.

An aircraft acts as both a corner reflector and a "normal" reflector so the return has mixed polarization. Most airborne radars use the same antenna for transmitting and receiving in order to receive the corner reflections and help exclude receipt of reflections from rain (single polarization reversal), however in doing so there is about a 5-9 dB loss from the ideal receiver case. It should be noted that the return from raindrops is attenuated by approximately 20 dB.

RADIATION PATTERNS

The radiation pattern is a graphical depiction of the relative field strength transmitted from or received by the antenna. Antenna radiation patterns are taken at one frequency, one polarization, and one plane cut. The patterns are usually presented in polar or rectilinear form with a dB strength scale. Patterns are normalized to the maximum graph value, 0 dB, and a directivity is given for the antenna. This means that if the side lobe level from the radiation pattern were down -13 dB, and the directivity of the antenna was 4 dB, then the sidelobe gain would be -9 dB.

Figures 1 to 14 on the pages following depict various antenna types and their associated characteristics. The patterns depicted are those which most closely match the purpose for which the given shape was intended. In other words, the radiation pattern can change dramatically depending upon frequency, and the wavelength to antenna characteristic length ratio. See Section 3-4. Antennas are designed for a particular frequency. Usually the characteristic length is a multiple of λ/2 minus 2-15% depending on specific antenna characteristics.

The gain is assumed to mean directional gain of the antenna compared to an isotropic radiator transmitting to or receiving from all directions.

The half-power (-3 dB) beamwidth is a measure of the directivity of the antenna.

Polarization, which is the direction of the electric (not magnetic) field of an antenna is another important antenna characteristic. This may be a consideration for optimizing reception or jamming.

The bandwidth is a measure of how much the frequency can be varied while still obtaining an acceptable VSWR (2:1 or less) and minimizing losses in unwanted directions. See Glossary, Section 10.

A 2:1 VSWR corresponds to a 9.5 dB (or 10%) return loss - see Section 6-2.

Two methods for computing antenna bandwidth are used:

Narrowband by %, $B = \left(\frac{F_U - F_L}{F_C} \right)(100)$, where F_C = Center frequency

Broadband by ratio, $B = \frac{F_U}{F_L}$

An antenna is considered broadband if $F_U / F_L > 2$. The table at the right shows the equivalency of the two, however the shaded values are not normally used because of the aforementioned difference in broadband/narrowband.

Bandwidth	
%	Ratio
5	1.05 : 1
10	1.11 : 1
20	1.22 : 1
30	1.35 : 1
40	1.50 : 1
50	1.67 : 1
60	1.85 : 1
67	2 : 1
100	3 : 1
120	4 : 1
133	5 : 1
150	7 : 1
160	9 : 1
163	10 : 1

Should there be ever a need to express bandwidth of an antenna in one or the other alternative formats, a conversion between the two narrowband and broadband bandwidth quantities can be easily calculated using the following relationships:

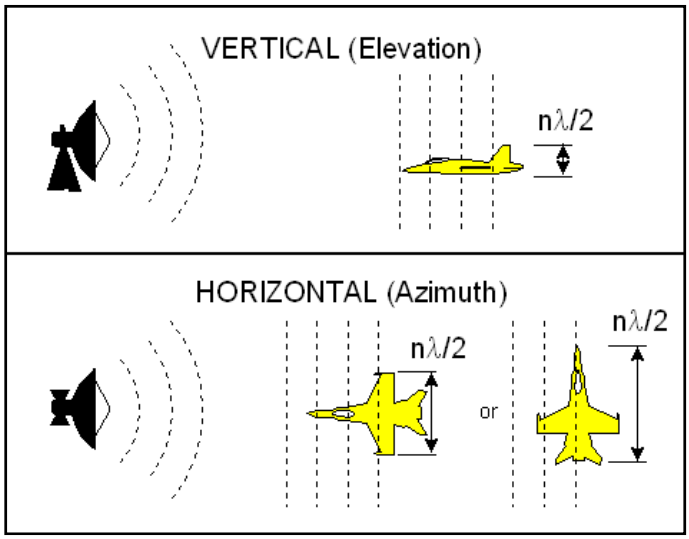
Calculate broadband ratio B_{bb} given narrowband B%,

$$B_{bb} = (200 + B\%)/(200 - B\%) \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

Calculate narrowband B% given broadband ratio B_{bb},

$$B\% = 200 * (Bbb - 1)/(Bbb + 1) \quad \textbf{[2]}$$

For an object that experiences a plane wave, the resonant mode is achieved when the dimension of the object is nλ/2, where n is an integer. Therefore, one can treat the apertures shown in the following figure as half wave length dipole antennas for receiving and reflecting signals. More details are contained in Section 8-4.



The following lists antenna types by page number. The referenced page shows frequency limits, polarizations, etc.

Type	Page	Type	Page
4 arm conical spiral	3-3.6	log periodic	3-3.8
alford loop	3-3.4	loop, circular	3-3.4
aperture synthesis	3-3.8	loop, alford	3-3.4
array	3-3.8	loop, square	3-3.4
axial mode helix	3-3.5	luneberg lens	3-3.9
biconical w/polarizer	3-3.6	microstrip patch	3-3.9
biconical	3-3.6	monopole	3-3.3
cavity backed circuit fed slot	3-3.5	normal mode helix	3-3.5
cavity backed spiral	3-3.9	parabolic	3-3.7
circular loop	3-3.4	patch	3-3.9
conical spiral	3-3.5	reflector	3-3.10
corner reflector	3-3.9	rhombic	3-3.3
dipole array, linear	3-3.8	sinuous, dual polarized	3-3.6
dipole	3-3.3	slot, guide fed	3-3.9
discone	3-3.4	slot, cavity backed	3-3.9
dual polarized sinuous	3-3.6	spiral, 4 arm conical	3-3.6
guide fed slot	3-3.9	spiral, conical	3-3.5
helix, normal mode	3-3.5	spiral, cavity backed	3-3.5
helix, axial mode	3-3.5	square loop	3-3.4
horn	3-3.7	vee	3-3.3
linear dipole array	3-3.8	yagi	3-3.8

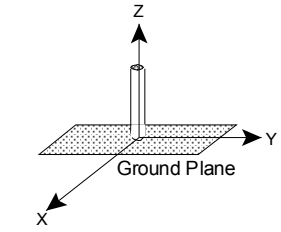
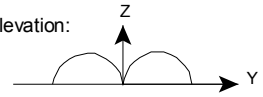
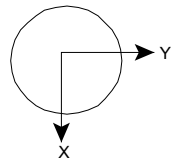
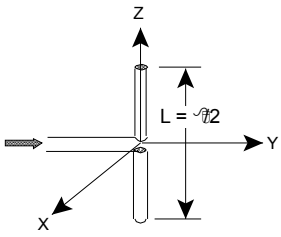
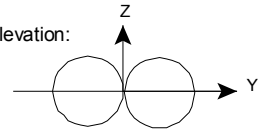
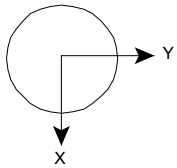
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
MONOPOLE 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization: Linear** Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 45 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 2-6 dB at best **Bandwidth:** 10% or 1.1:1 **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** None **Upper:** None **Remarks:** Polarization changes to horizontal if rotated to horizontal
√2 DIPOLE 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization**: Linear Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 80 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 2 dB **Bandwidth:** 10% or 1.1:1 **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** None **Upper:** 8 GHz (practical limit) **Remarks:** Pattern and lobing changes significantly with L/f. Used as a gain reference < 2 GHz.

Figure 1. Monopole and Dipole Antenna Characteristics.

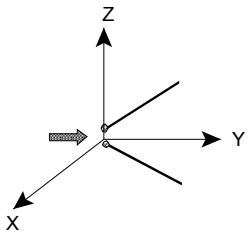
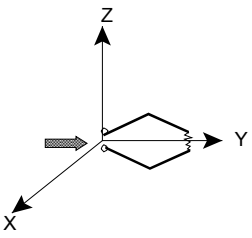
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
VEE 	Elevation & Azimuth: 	**Polarization**: Linear Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 60 deg x 60 deg **Typical Gain:** 2 to 7 dB **Bandwidth:** "Broadband" **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 3 MHz **Upper:** 500 MHz (practical limits) **Remarks:** 24KHz versions are known to exist. Terminations may be used to reduce backlobes.
RHOMBIC 	Elevation & Azimuth: 	**Polarization**: Linear Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 60 deg x 60 deg **Typical Gain:** 3 dB **Bandwidth:** "Broadband" **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 3 MHz **Upper:** 500 MHz **Remarks:** Termination resistance used to reduce backlobes.

Figure 2. Vee and Rhombic Antenna Characteristics.

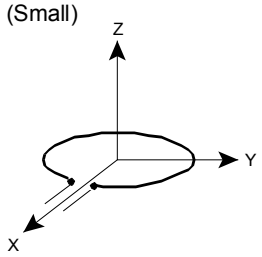
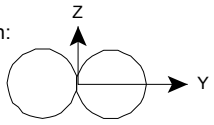
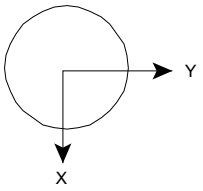
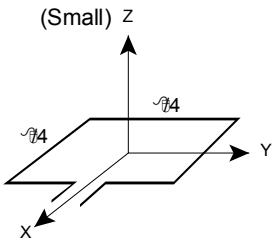
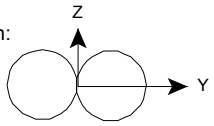
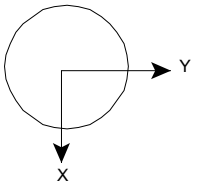
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
CIRCULAR LOOP (Small) 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear Horizontal as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 80 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** -2 to 2 dB **Bandwidth:** 10% or 1.1:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 1 GHz
SQUARE LOOP (Small) 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear Horizontal as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 100 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 1-3 dB **Bandwidth:** 10% or 1.1:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 1 GHz

Figure 3. Circular Loop and Square Loop Antenna Characteristics.

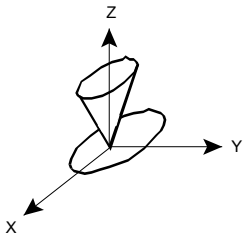
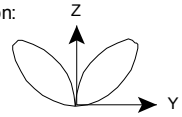
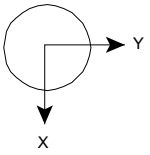
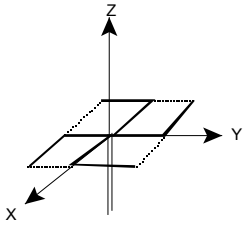
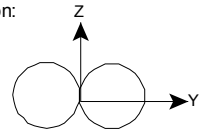
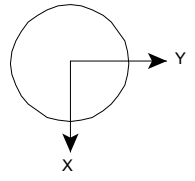
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
DISCONE 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 20-80 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 0-4 dB **Bandwidth:** 100% or 3:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 30 MHz **Upper:** 3 GHz
ALFORD LOOP 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear Horizontal as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 80 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** -1 dB **Bandwidth:** 67% or 2:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 100 MHz **Upper:** 12 GHz

Figure 4. Discone and Alford Loop Antenna Characteristics.

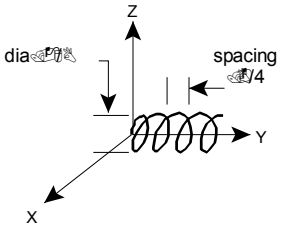
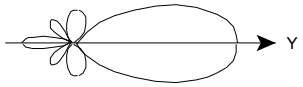
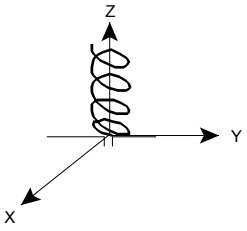
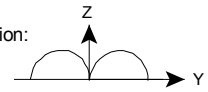
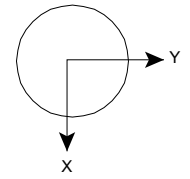
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
AXIAL MODE HELIX 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Circular Left hand as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 50 deg x 50 deg **Typical Gain:** 10 dB **Bandwidth:** 52% or 1.7:1 **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 100 MHz **Upper:** 3 GHz **Remarks:** Number of loops >3
NORMAL MODE HELIX 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Circular - with an ideal pitch to diameter ratio. **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 60 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 0 dB **Bandwidth:** 5% or 1.05:1 **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 100 MHz **Upper:** 3 GHz

Figure 5. Axial Mode Helix and Normal Mode Helix Antenna Characteristics.

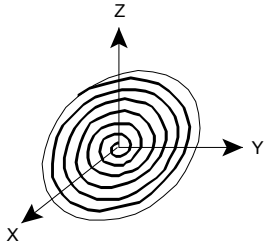
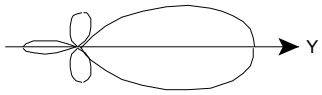
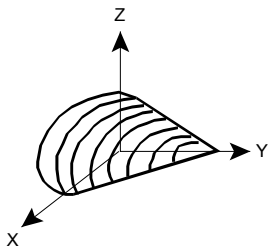
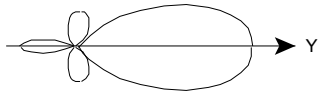
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
CAVITY BACKED SPIRAL (Flat Helix) 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Circular Left hand as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 60 deg x 90 deg **Typical Gain:** 2-4 dB **Bandwidth:** 160% or 9:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 500 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz
CONICAL SPIRAL 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Circular Left hand as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 60 deg x 60 deg **Typical Gain:** 5-8 dB **Bandwidth:** 120% or 4:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz

Figure 6. Cavity Backed Spiral and Conical Spiral Antenna Characteristics.

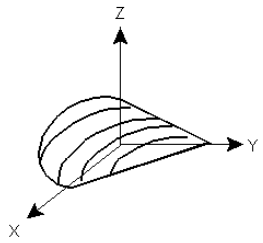
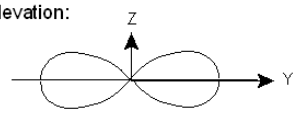
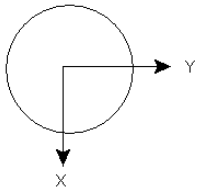
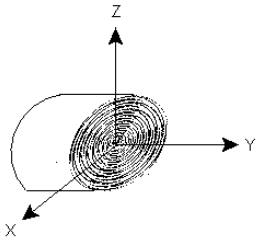
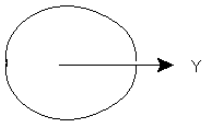
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
4 ARM CONICAL SPIRAL 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Circular Left hand as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 50 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 0 dB **Bandwidth:** 120% or 4:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 500 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz
DUAL POLARIZED SINUOUS 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization**: Dual vertical or horizontal or dual Circular right hand or left hand with hybrid **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 75 deg x 75 deg **Typical Gain:** 2 dB **Bandwidth:** 163% or 10:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 500 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz

Figure 7. Dual Polarized Sinuous Antenna Characteristics and 4 Arm Conical Spiral.

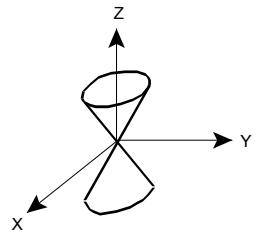
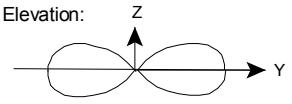
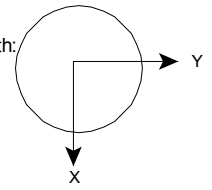
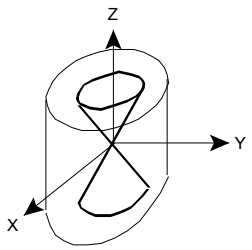
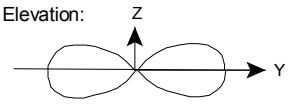
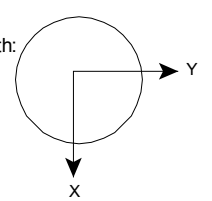
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
BICONICAL 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear, Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 20-100 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** 0-4 dB **Bandwidth:** 120% or 4:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 500 MHz **Upper:** 40 GHz
BICONICAL W/POLARIZER 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Circular, Direction depends on polarization **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 20-100 deg x 360 deg **Typical Gain:** -3 to 1 dB **Bandwidth:** 100% or 3:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 2 GHz **Upper:** 18 GHz

Figure 8. Biconical and Biconical With Polarizer Antenna Characteristics.

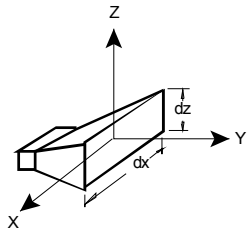
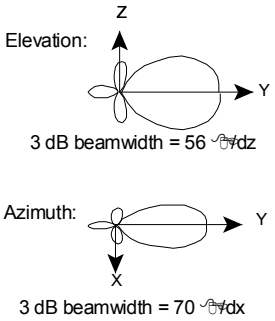
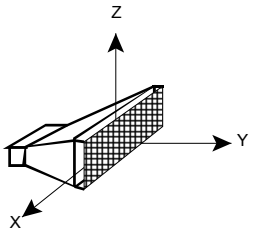
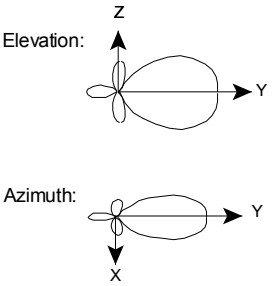
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
HORN 		**Polarization:** Linear **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 40 deg x 40 deg **Typical Gain:** 5 to 20 dB **Bandwidth:** If ridged: 120% or 4:1 If not ridged: 67% or 2:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 40 GHz
HORN W / POLARIZER 		**Polarization:** Circular, Depends on polarizer **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 40 deg x 40 deg **Typical Gain:** 5 to 10 dB **Bandwidth:** 60% or 2:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 2 GHz **Upper:** 18 GHz

Figure 9. Horn and Horn w/Polarizer Antenna Characteristics.

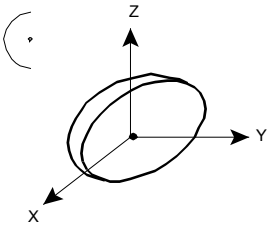
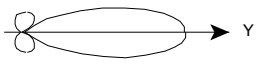
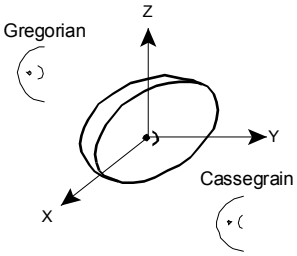
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
PARABOLIC (Prime) 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Takes polarization of feed **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 1 to 10 deg **Typical Gain:** 20 to 30 dB **Bandwidth:** 33% or 1.4:1 limited mostly by feed **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 400 MHz **Upper:** 13+ GHz
PARABOLIC 	Elevation & Azimuth	**Polarization:** Takes polarization of feed **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 1 to 10 deg **Typical Gain:** 20 to 30 dB **Bandwidth:** 33% or 1.4:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 400 MHz **Upper:** 13+ GHz

Figure 10. Parabolic (Prime) and Parabolic Antenna Characteristics.

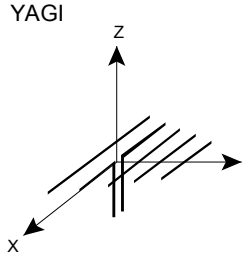
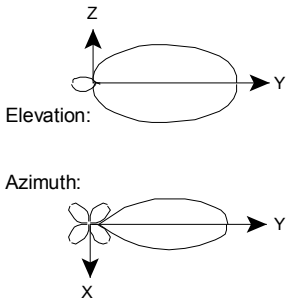
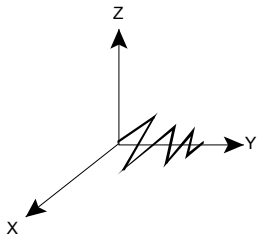
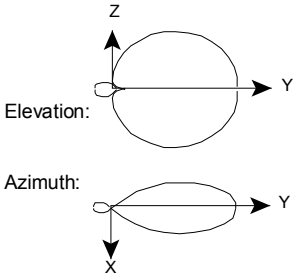
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
YAGI 		**Polarization:** Linear Horizontal as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 50 deg X 50 deg **Typical Gain:** 5 to 15 dB **Bandwidth:** 5% or 1.05:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 2 GHz
LOG PERIODIC 		**Polarization:** Linear **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** 60 deg x 80 deg **Typical Gain:** 6 to 8 dB **Bandwidth:** 163% or 10:1 **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 3 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz **Remarks:** This array may be formed with many shapes including dipoles or toothed arrays.

Figure 11. Yagi and Log Periodic Antenna Characteristics.

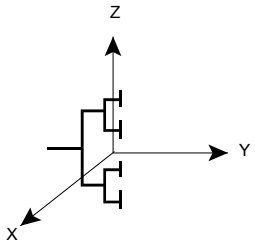
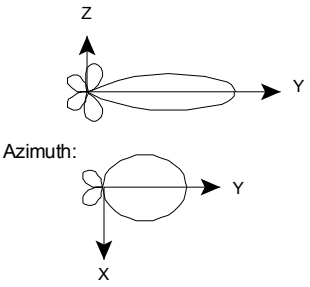
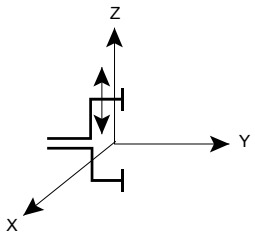
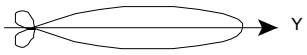
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
LINEAR DIPOLE ARRAY (Corporate Feed) 	Elevation: 	**Polarization:** Element dependent Vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** Related to gain **Typical Gain:** Dependent on number of elements **Bandwidth:** Narrow **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 10 MHz **Upper:** 10 GHz
APERTURE SYNTHESIS 	**Elevation & Azimuth** 	All characteristics dependent on elements **Remarks:** Excellent side-looking, ground mapping where the aircraft is a moving linear element.

Figure 12. Linear Dipole Array and Aperture Synthesis Antenna Characteristics.

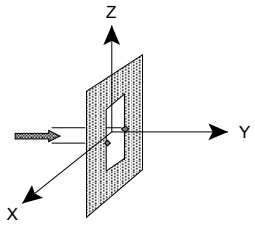
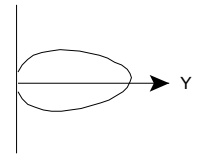
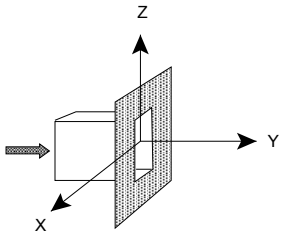
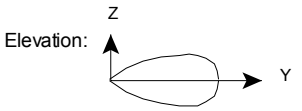
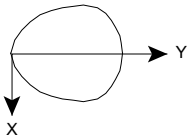
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
CAVITY BACKED CIRCUIT FED SLOT (and Microstrip Patch) 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Linear, vertical as shown **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth**: 80 deg x 80 deg **Typical Gain:** 6 dB **Bandwidth:** Narrow **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 50 MHz **Upper:** 18 GHz **Remarks:** The feed line is sometimes separated from the radiator by a dialetric & uses capacititive coupling. Large conformal phased arrays can be made this way.
GUIDE FED SLOT 	Elevation:  Azimuth: 	**Polarization:** Linear, **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** Elevation: 45-50° Azimuth: 80° **Typical Gain:** 0 dB **Bandwidth:** Narrow **Frequency Limit:** **Lower:** 2 GHz **Upper:** 40 GHz **Remarks:** Open RF Waveguide

Figure 13. Cavity Backed Circuit Fed Slot and Guide Fed Slot Antenna Characteristics.

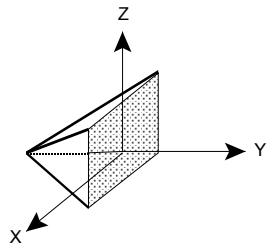
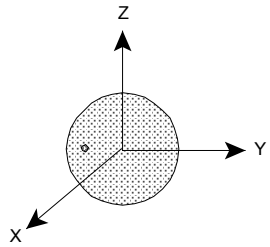
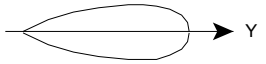
Antenna Type	Radiation Pattern	Characteristics
CORNER REFLECTOR 	Elevation: (Z-Y) Azimuth: (X-Y) Dependent upon feed emitter	**Polarization**: Feed dependent **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth** 40 deg x variable **Typical Gain:** 10 dB above feed **Bandwidth:** Narrow **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 1 GHz **Upper:** 40 GHz **Remarks:** Typically fed with a dipole or colinear array.
LUNEBURG LENS 	Elevation & Azimuth 	**Polarization:** Feed dependent **Typical Half-Power Beamwidth:** System dependent **Typical Gain:** System dependent **Bandwidth:** Narrow **Frequency Limit** **Lower:** 1 GHz **Upper:** 40 GHz **Remarks:** Variable index dielectric sphere.

Figure 14. Corner Reflector and Luneburg Lens Antenna Characteristics.

This page intentionally left blank.

FREQUENCY / PHASE EFFECTS OF ANTENNAS

The radiation patterns of the antennas presented in the previous section are for antenna geometries most commonly used. The antenna should be viewed as a matching network that takes the power from a transmission line (50 ohm, for example), and matches it to the free space "impedance" of 377 ohms. The most critical parameter is the change of VSWR with frequency. The pattern usually does not vary much from acceptable to the start of unacceptable VSWRs (> 2:1). For a given physical antenna geometric size, the actual radiation pattern varies with frequency.

The antenna pattern depicted in Figure 1 is for the dipole pictured in Section 3-3. The maximum gain is normalized to the outside of the polar plot and the major divisions correspond to 10 dB change. In this example, the dipole length (in wavelengths) is varied, but the same result can be obtained by changing frequency with a fixed dipole length. From the figure, it can be seen that side lobes start to form at 1.25λ and the side lobe actually has more gain than the main beam at 1.5λ. Since the radiation pattern changes with frequency, the gain also changes.

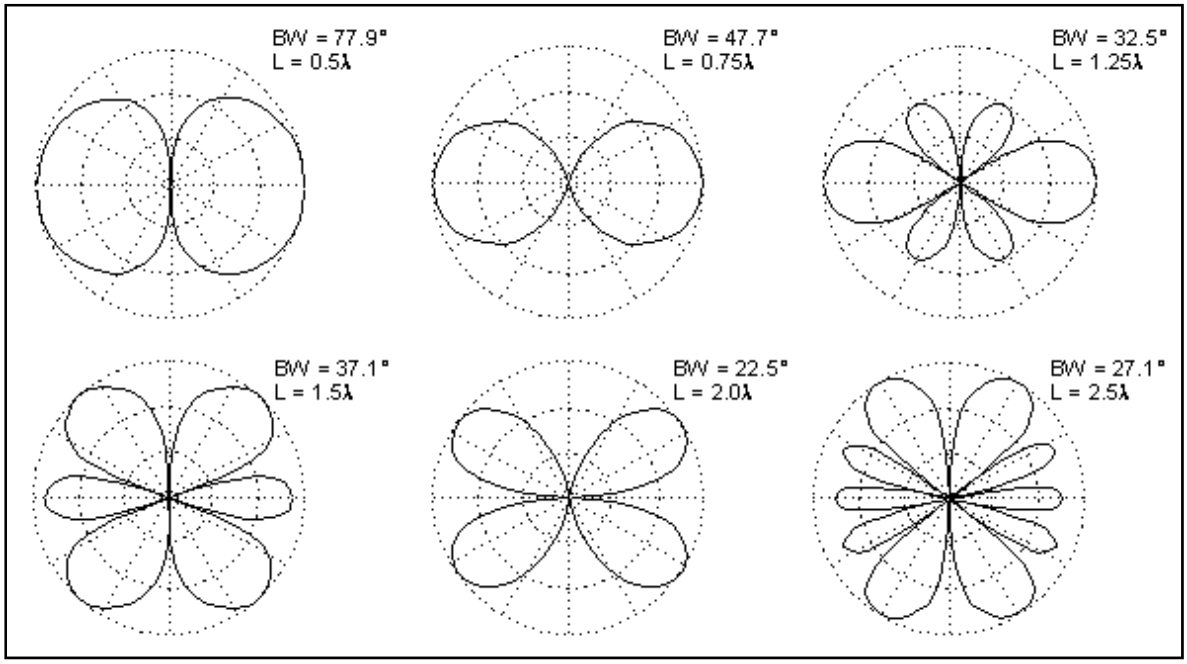


Figure 1. Frequency Effects.

Figure 2 depicts phase/array effects, which are yet another method for obtaining varied radiation patterns. In the figure, parallel dipoles are viewed from the end. It can be seen that varying the phase of the two transmissions can cause the direction of the radiation pattern to change. This is the concept behind phased array antennas. Instead of having a system mechanically sweeping the direction of the antenna through space, the phase of radiating components is varied electronically, producing a moving pattern with no moving parts. It can also be seen that increasing the number of elements further increases the directivity of the array. In an array, the pattern does vary considerably with frequency due to element spacing (measured in wavelengths) and the frequency sensitivity of the phase shifting networks.

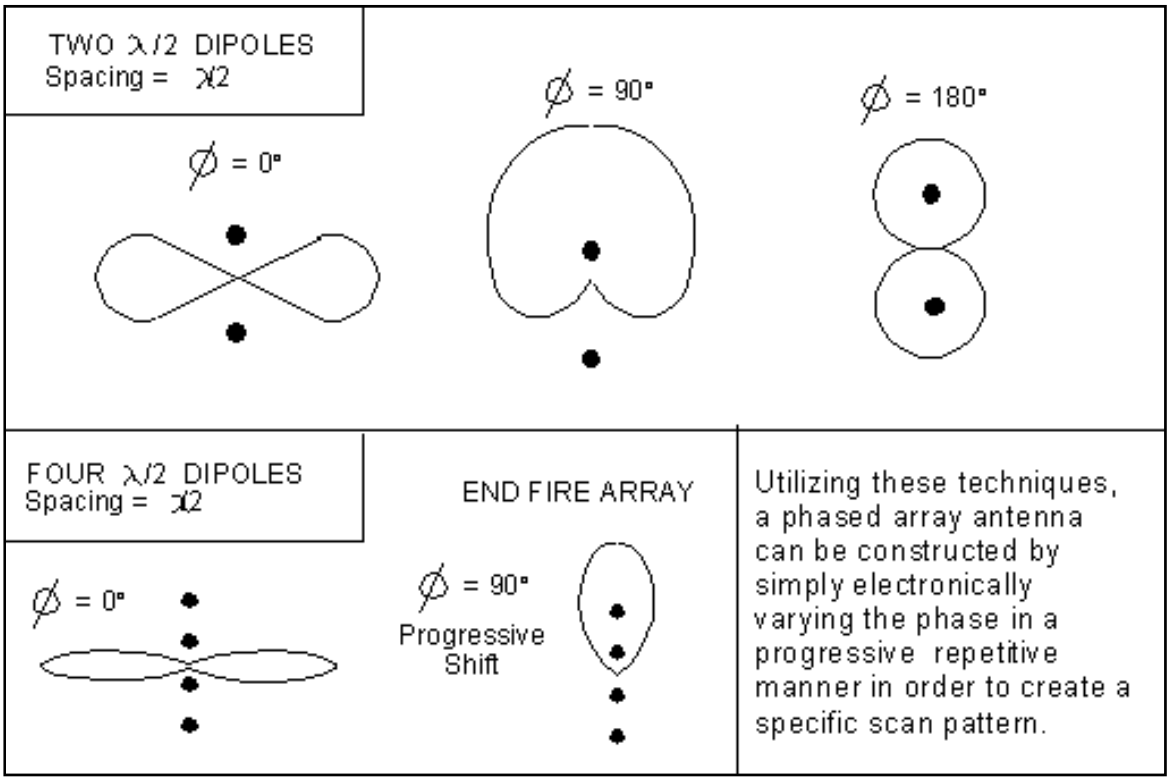


Figure 2. Phase / Array Effects*.

* Note: Assuming Figure 2 depicts x-y plane antenna pattern cross section, to achieve the indicated array patterns using dipole antennas, the dipole antenna elements must be aligned with the z-axis.

Two antennas that warrant special consideration are the phased array and the Rotman bootlace type lens. Both of these antennas find wide application in EW, RADAR, and Communications. The phased array will be described first.

LINEAR PHASED ARRAY

The linear phased array with equal spaced elements is easiest to analyze and forms the basis for most array designs. Figure 3 schematically illustrates a corporate feed linear array with element spacing d.

It is the simplest and is still widely used. By controlling the phase and amplitude of excitation to each element, as depicted, we can control the direction and shape of the beam radiated by the array. The phase excitation, $\varphi(n)$, controls the beam pointing angle, θ_o, in a phased array. To produce a broadside beam, $\theta_o=0$, requires phase excitation, $\varphi(n)=0$. Other scan angles require an excitation, $\varphi(n) = nkd \sin(\theta_o)$, for the nth element where k is the wave number ($2\pi/\lambda$). In this manner a linear phased array can radiate a beam in any scan direction, θ_o, provided the element pattern has sufficient beamwidth. The amplitude excitation, A_n, can be used to control beam shape and sidelobe levels. Often the amplitude excitation is tapered in a manner similar to that used for aperture antennas to reduce the sidelobe levels. One of the problems that can arise with a phased array is insufficient bandwidth, since the phase shift usually is not obtained through the introduction of additional path length. However, it should be noted that at broadside the corporate feed does have equal path length and would have good bandwidth for this scan angle.

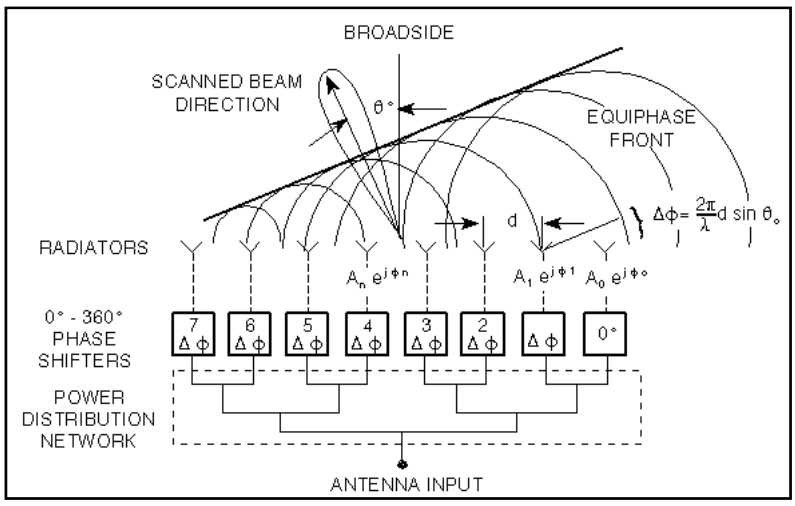


Figure 3. Corporate Fed Phased Array.

The linear array described above would yield a narrow fan beam in the plane normal to the plane containing the array and scan direction, with the narrow beamwidth in the plane of the array. To obtain a pencil beam it would be necessary to array several of these linear arrays in such a manner resulting in a planar array of radiating elements. A problem associated with all electronic scanning is beam distortion with scan angle. Figure 4 illustrates this phenomenon. It results in spread of the beam shape with a concomitant reduction in gain. This effect is known as "scan loss." For an ideal array element, scan loss is equal to the reduction in aperture size in the scan direction which varies as cos θ, where θ is the scan angle measured from the planar array normal.

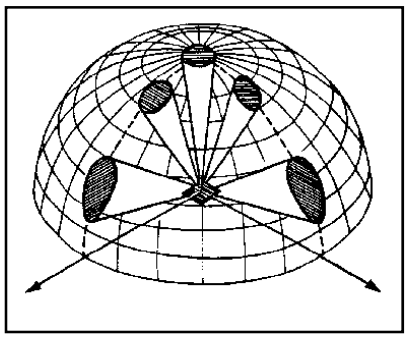


Figure 4. Beam Distortion.

When elements are spaced greater than λ/2 apart, grating lobes are possible when scanning. As the beam is scanned further from broadside, a point is reached at which a second symmetrical main lobe is developed at the negative scan angle from broadside. This condition is not wanted because antenna gain is immediately reduced by 3 dB due to the second lobe. Grating lobes are a significant problem in EW applications because the broad frequency bandwidth requirements mean that at the high end of the frequency band, the elements may be spaced greater than λ/2. Therefore in order to avoid grating lobes over a large frequency bandwidth, element spacing must be no greater than λ/2 at the highest frequency of operation.

There are many other factors to consider with a phased array such as coning, where the beam curves at large scan angles, and mutual coupling between elements that affect match and excitation. Excessive

mutual coupling will invariably result in blind scan angles where radiation is greatly attenuated. These issues will not be covered in detail here.

Of interest is the gain of the array which is given by:

$$Array\ Gain = G_e(\theta) \bullet \sum_{n=1}^{N} A(n)\, e^{j\phi(n)}\, e^{j n k d \sin\theta}$$

Where each element is as described in Section 3-4.

$G_e(\theta)$ is the element gain which in this case has been taken the same for all elements. Note that if we set A(n)=1, and $\varphi(n)=0$, then at broadside where $\sin(\theta) = 0$, the gain would be ($N\ G_e$). This represents the maximum gain of the array, which typically will not exceed $n\pi$, and is a familiar figure. It should be noted that in practical array design, the element pattern characteristics are greatly influenced by mutual coupling and that the characteristic of elements at the edge of the array can deviate significantly from those near the center.

ROTMAN BOOTLACE LENS

Another method of feeding an array of elements is to use a lens such as the Rotman (rhymes with rotten) Bootlace type shown in Figure 5. The lens consists of a parallel plate region (nowadays microstrip or stripline construction) and cables of specified length connecting the array of elements to the parallel plate region. The geometry of the lens and the cable lengths are designed so that all ray paths traced from a beam port on the right side to its associated wavefront on the left array port side, are equal. This tailoring of the design is accomplished at three focus points (beam ports 1, 4, and 7 in Figure 5). Departure from perfect focus at intermediate beam ports is negligible in most designs.

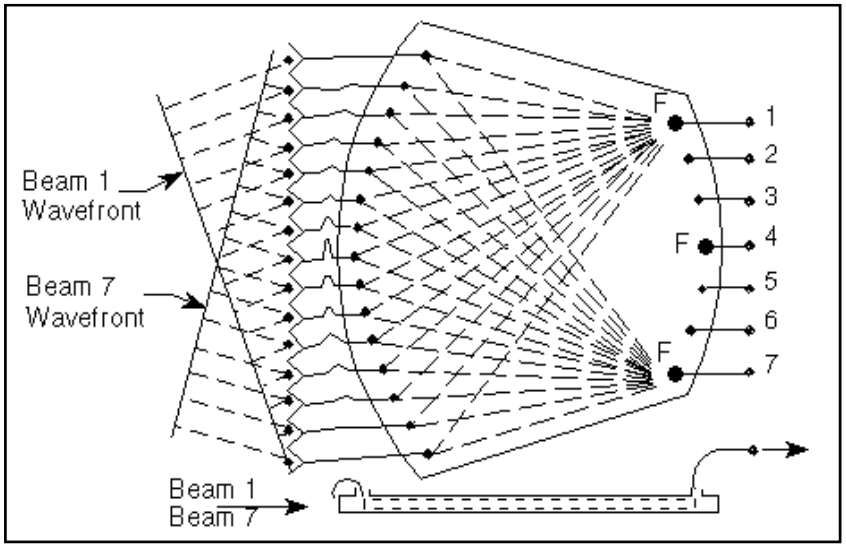


Figure 5. Rotman Bootlace Lens.

The Rotman lens provides both true time delay phase shift and amplitude taper in one lens component. The true time delay is one of the distinct advantages of the lens over the phase shifted array since that makes it independent of frequency. To understand how the taper is obtained requires knowledge of the parallel plate region. For a stripline design the unit would consist of a large flat plate-like center conductor sandwiched between two ground planes, and having a shape much like that of the plan view outline shown in Figure 5 with individual tapered launchers (connectors) attached to each beam port and array port. If the antenna is in the receive mode, the energy intercepted on the array port side can be controlled by the angle subtended by the tapered sections of the connector (launcher) much like a larger antenna would intercept a larger portion of energy from free space.

Unlike the phased array with its fine beam steering, the Rotman lens provides only a distinct set of beams. Fine steering is obtained by combining beams either equally or unequally to form intermediate beams. As can be seen in Figure 6, this results in a broader beam with less gain but lower side lobes than the primary beams.

High transmit power can be obtained using a Rotman lens by placing a low power amplifier between each lens output port and its antenna. In this case a separate Rotman lens would have to be used for receiving.

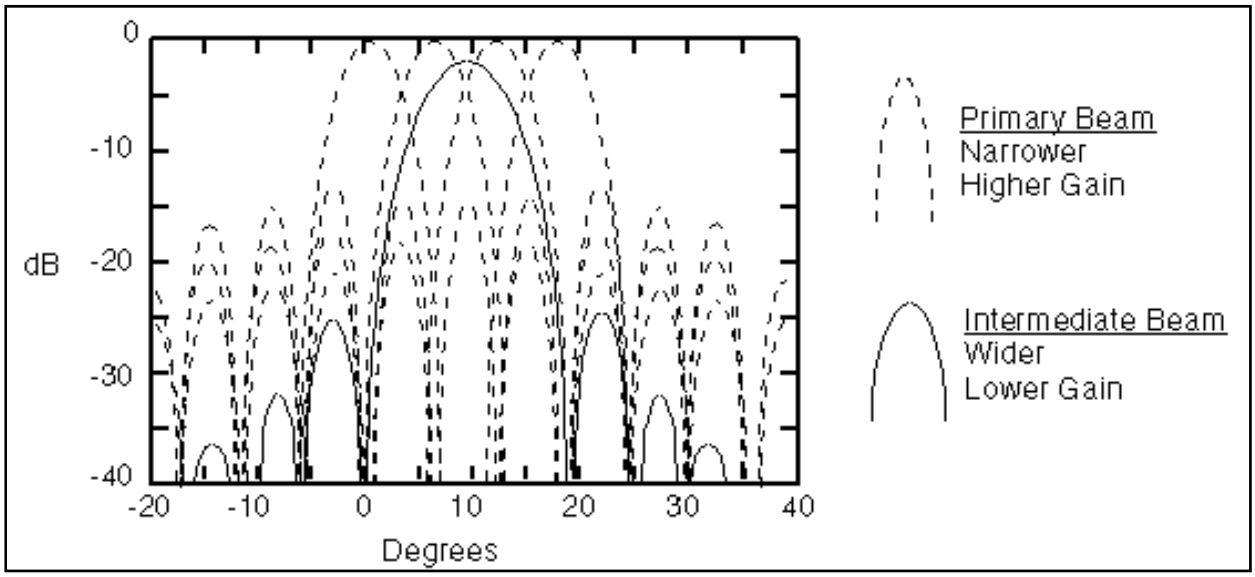


Figure 6. Primary and Intermediate Beam Formation in Lens Arrays.

This page intentionally left blank.

ANTENNA NEAR FIELD

As noted in the sections on RF propagation and the radar equation, electromagnetic radiation expands spherically (Figure 1) and the power density at a long range (R) from the transmitting antenna is:

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} \quad \textbf{[1]}$$

When the range is large, the spherical surface of uniform power density appears flat to a receiving antenna which is very small compared to the surface of the sphere. This is why the far field wave front is considered planar and the rays approximately parallel. Also, it is apparent that at some shorter range, the spherical surface no longer appears flat, even to a very small receiving antenna.

The planer, parallel ray approximation is valid for distances greater than the distance where the phase error is 1/16 of a wavelength or 22.5 degrees. This distance is given by

$R_{ff} = \frac{2D^2}{\lambda}$ where λ is the wavelength and D is the largest dimension of the transmit antenna. **[2]**

Antenna measurements made at distances greater than R_{ff} generally result in negligible pattern error. Distances less than R_{ff} is termed the near-field.

If the same size antenna is used for multiple frequencies, R_{ff} will increase with increasing frequency. However, if various size antennas are used for different frequencies and each antenna is designed with D as a function of λ (λ/2 to 100λ), then R_{ff} will vary from c/2*f* to 20000c/*f*. In this case R_{ff} will decrease with increasing frequency. For example: a 10λ antenna at 3 GHZ has a D of 100 cm and corresponding R_{ff} of 20 m, while a 10λ antenna at 30 GHz has a D of 10 cm and corresponding R_{ff} of 2 m.

While the above analogy provides an image of the difference between the near and far fields, the relationship must be defined as a characteristic of the transmitting antenna.

Actual antennas, of course, are not ideal point source radiators but have physical dimensions. If the transmitting antenna placed at the origin of Figure 1 occupies distance D along the Z-axis and is boresighted along the Y-axis (φ = 90), then the geometry of point P on the sphere is represented in two dimensions by Figure 2. For convenience, the antenna is represented by a series of point sources in an array.

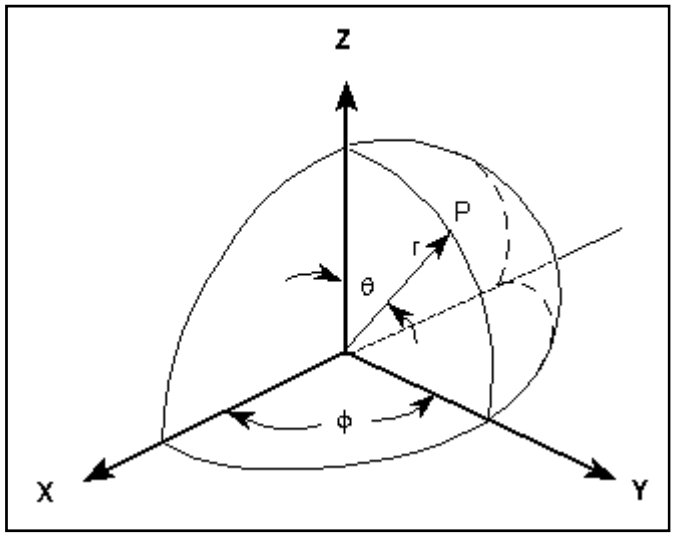


Figure 1. Spherical Radiation to Point "P" from an Ideal Point Source.

When point P is close to the antenna, as in Figure 2, then the difference in distance of the two rays r and R taken respectively from the center of the antenna and the outer edge of the antenna varies as point P changes.

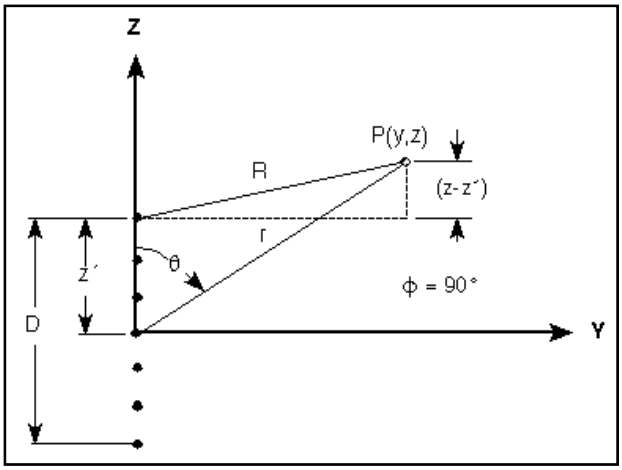


Figure 2. Near Field Geometry of Point "P" for a Non-Ideal Radiator With Dimension D.

Derivation of equation [2] is given as follows:

From Figure 2, the following applies:

$r^2 = z^2 + y^2$ **[3]**

$z = r \cos \theta$ **[4]**

$y = r \sin \theta$ and **[5]**

$$R = \sqrt{y^2 + (z - z')^2} = \sqrt{y^2 + z^2 - 2z'z + (z')^2} \quad \textbf{[6]}$$

Substituting [3] and [4] into [6] $R = \sqrt{r^2 + [-2(r \cos \theta)z' + (z')^2]}$ **[7]**

which puts point P into spherical coordinates.

Equation [7] can be expanded by the binomial theorem which for the first three terms, reduces to:

$$R = r - z' \cos \theta + \frac{(z')^2 \sin^2 \theta}{2r} + ... \quad \textbf{[8]}$$

In the parallel ray approximation for far field calculations (Figure 3) the third term of [8] is neglected.

The distance where the far field begins (R_{ff}) (or where the near field ends) is the value of r when the error in R due to neglecting the third term of equation [8], equals 1/16 of a wavelength.

R_{ff} is usually calculated on boresight, so θ = 90° and the second term of equation [8] equals zero (Cos 90° = 0), therefore from Figure 3, where D is the antenna dimension, R_{ff} is found by equating the third term of [8] to 1/16 wavelength.

$$\frac{(z')^2 \sin^2 \theta}{2 R_{ff}} = \frac{\lambda}{16}$$

$\text{Sin}\,\theta = \text{Sin}\,90 = 1$ and $z' = D/2$ so: $\dfrac{\left(\frac{D}{2}\right)^2}{2 R_{ff}} = \dfrac{\lambda}{16}$

$$R_{ff} = \frac{16(D/2)^2}{2\lambda} = \frac{2D^2}{\lambda} \quad \textbf{[9]}$$

Equation [9] is the standard calculation of far field given in all references.

Besides [9] some general rules of thumb for far field conditions are:

$$r >> D \quad \text{or} \quad r >> \lambda$$

If the sphere and point P are a very great distance from the antenna, then the rays are very nearly parallel and this difference is small as in Figure 3.

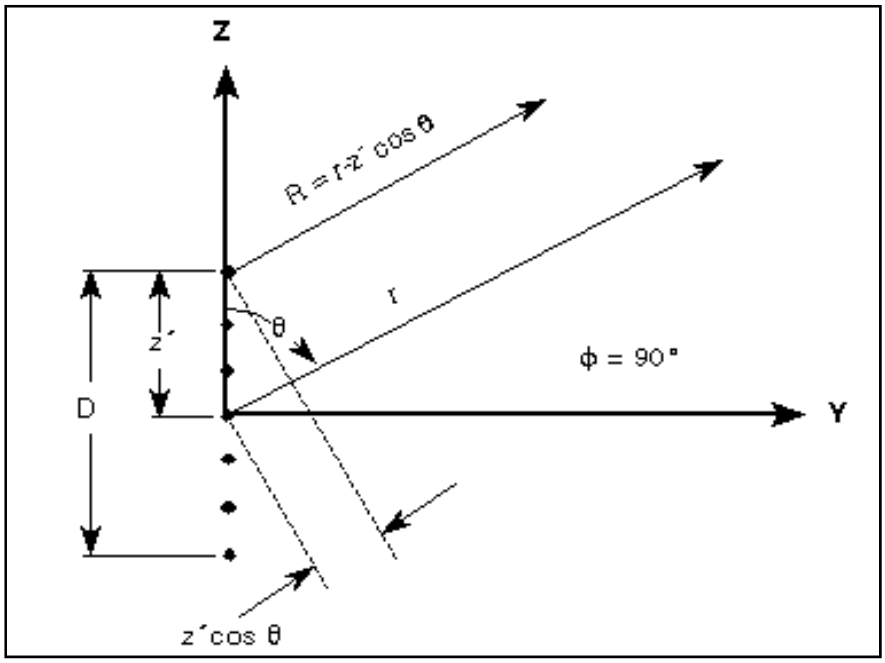


Figure 3. Far Field Parallel Ray Approximation for Calculations.

For reference purposes, a simplified alternative method to derive minimum far field distance approximation for an antenna or an antenna array with aperture size "d" is presented in Figure 4 without the need to resort to the spherical coordinate system and the Binomial Theorem. This approach illustrates a simple application of the Pythagorean Theorem. The P_{FF} symbol represents an arbitrary point in the far field at antenna boresight. Refer to relevant quantities shown in Figure 4.

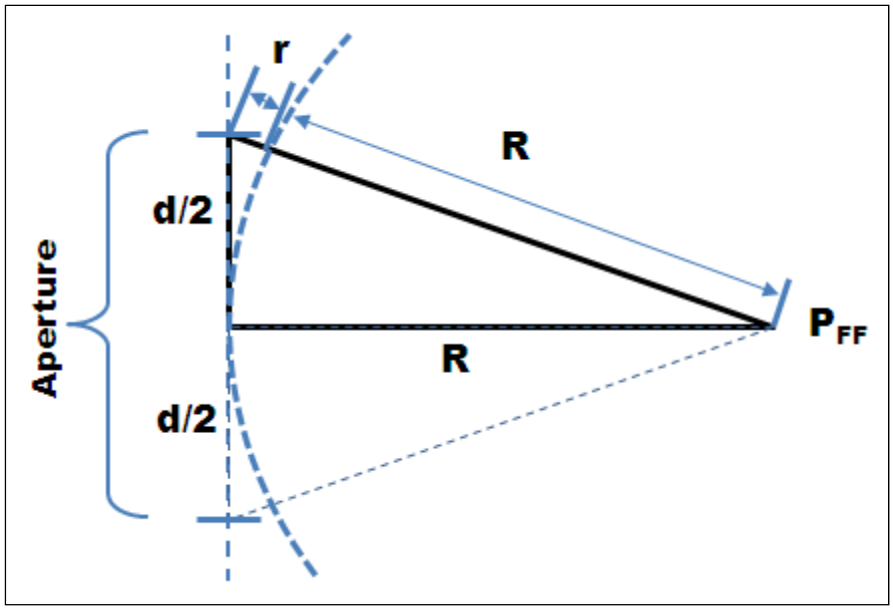


Figure 4. Alternative Geometry for Far Field Estimation.

From Figure 4, the distance "r" is the maximum propagation path difference across a given antenna aperture endpoint locations. Expressing this propagation path difference in terms of a wavelength provides means to derive an equation for generalized far field range relationship. Note a slight change of notation between Figures 3 and 4. A derivation of results already shown in Equations [2] & [9] is given as follows. From Figure 4, the following applies:

$$(R + r)^2 = (d/2)^2 + R^2 \quad \textbf{[10]}$$

Collecting terms and cancelling,

$$2Rr + r^2 = d^2/4 \quad \textbf{[11]}$$

Simplifying with a noted valid assumption,

$$2Rr \approx d^2/4, \text{ since } r << R \quad \textbf{[12]}$$

Solving for "r" (see Figure 4)

$$r \approx d^2/(8R) \quad \textbf{[13]}$$

For far field condition assume $r \leq \lambda/16$. Substituting "r" in terms of lambda,

$$\lambda/16 \geq r \approx d^2/(8R) \rightarrow P_{FF} \geq 2d^2/\lambda \quad \textbf{[14]}$$

As shown, Equation [14] represents the same result as Equation [9] derived earlier.

The power density within the near field varies as a function of the type of aperture illumination and is less than would be calculated by equation [1]. Thus, in the antenna near field there is stored energy. (The complex radiation field equations have imaginary terms indicating reactive power.) Figure 5 shows normalized power density for three different illuminations.

Curve A is for reference only and shows how power density would vary if it were calculated using equation [1].

Curve B shows power density variations on axis for an antenna aperture with a cosine amplitude distribution. This is typical of a horn antenna in the H-plane.

Curve C shows power density variations on axis for a uniformly illuminated antenna aperture or for a line source. This is typical of a horn antenna in the E-plane.

Curve D shows power density variations on axis for an antenna aperture with a tapered illumination. Generally the edge illumination is approximately -10 dB from the center illumination and is typical of a parabolic dish antenna.

Point E For radiation safety purposes, a general rule of thumb for tapered illumination is that the maximum safe level of 10 mW/cm^2 (~200 V/m) is reached in the near field if the level at R_{ff} reaches 0.242 mW/cm^2 as can be verified by computing the power density at point E in Figure 5. (10 mW/cm^2 at point E extrapolates to 0.242 mW/cm^2 [16 dB lower] at R=R_{ff} , or Y axis value =1). Figure 1 in Section 3-6 depicts more precise values for radiation hazard exposure.

Point F Far Field Point. At distances closer to the source than this point (near field), the power density from any given antenna is less than that predicted using Curve A. At farther distances, (far field) power densities from all types of antennas are the same.

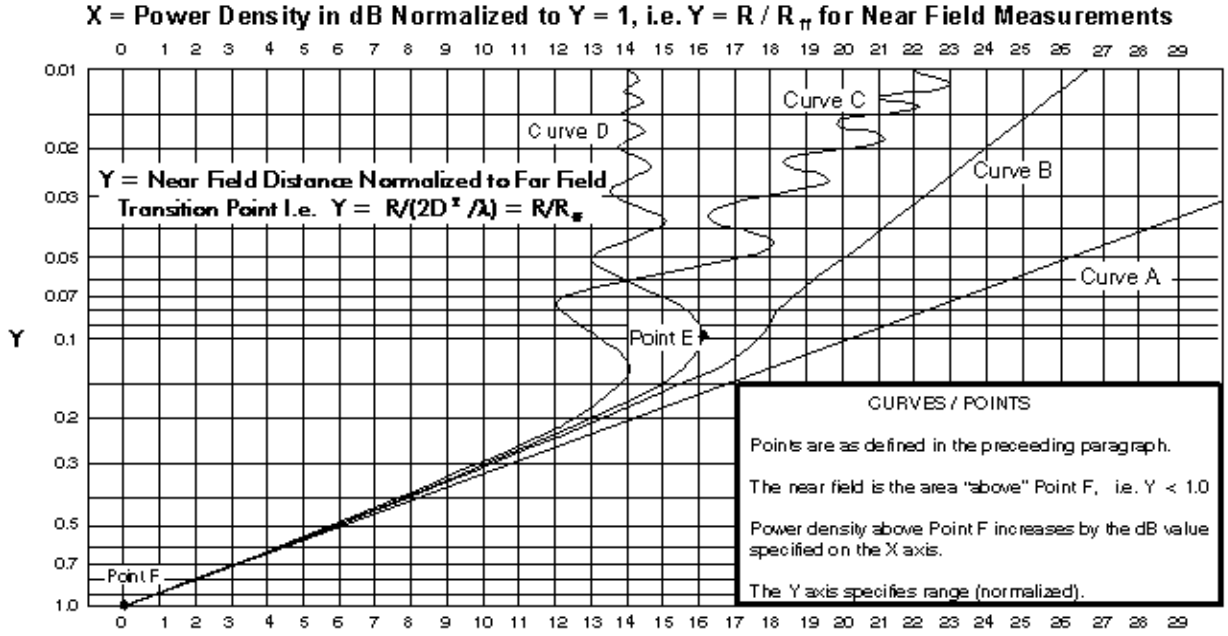
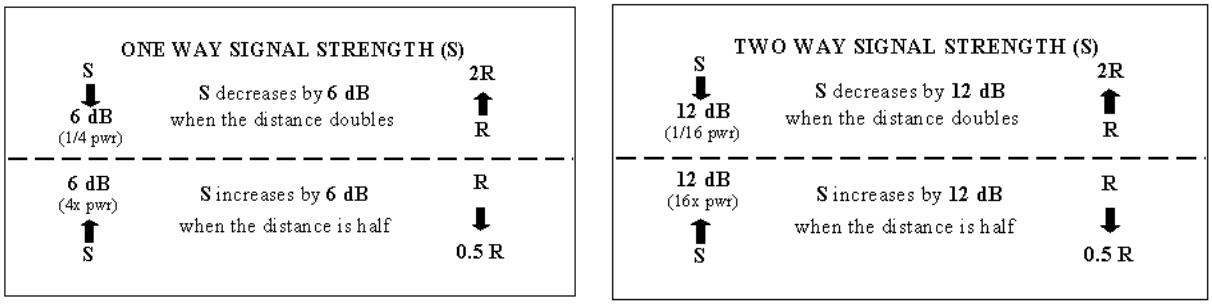


Figure 5. Antenna Near-Field On-Axis Power Density (Normalized) for Various Aperture Illuminations.

FOR FAR FIELD MEASUREMENTS:



When free space measurements are performed at a known distance from a source, it is often necessary to know if the measurements are being performed in the far field. As can be seen from Curve A on Figure 5, if the distance is halved (going from 1.0 to 0.5 on the Y axis), the power density will increase by 6 dB (going from 0 to 6 dB on the X axis). Each reduction in range by ½ results in further 6 dB increases. As previously mentioned, Curve A is drawn for reference only in the near field region, since at distances less than R_{ff} the power density increases less than 6 dB when the range is halved. In the far field, all curves converge and Equation [1] applies.

When a measurement is made in free space, a good check to ensure that is was performed in the far field is to repeat the measurement at twice the distance. The power should decrease by exactly 6 dB. A common error is to use 3 dB (the half power point) for comparison. Conversely, the power measurement can be repeated at half the distance, in which case you would look for a 6 dB increase, however the assumed extrapolation conclusion is not as certain, because the first measurement could have been made in the far field, and the second could have been made in the near field.

Care must be exercised in using the $\mathbf{2d^2/\lambda}$ far field measurement criterion. For antennas with moderate sidelobe levels (>-25 dB) pattern errors are negligible and the error in directivity is less than 0.1 dB and this measurement distance suffices in most cases. However low sidelobe antennas require longer measurement distances. For example, maintaining a 1 dB or less sidelobe error for a linear array with a -40 dB sidelobe level requires a measurement distance of $6d^2/\lambda$. [1]. This corresponds to criterion for "r" in Equation [14] to be changed from $r \leq \lambda/16$ to $r \leq \lambda/48$ or 7.5 deg.

[1] R. C. Hansen. "Measurement Distance Effects on Low Sidelobe Patterns," *IEEE Transactions on Antennas and Propagation*, Vol. AP-32, No. 6, June 1984.

RADIATION HAZARDS

Radiation Hazard (RADHAZ) describes the hazards of electromagnetic radiation to fuels, electronic hardware, ordnance, and personnel. In the military these hazards are segregated as follows:

1) Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Personnel (HERP)
2) Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Ordnance (HERO)
3) Hazards of Electromagnetic Radiation to Fuel (HERF)

The current industrial specifications for RADHAZ are contained in ANSI/IEEE C95.1-1992 which was used as a reference to create the combined Navy regulation NAVSEA OP3565 / NAVAIR 16-1-529. Volume I contains HERP and HERF limits - its current version is REV 5. Volume II (REV 6) covers HERO. These limits are shown in Figure 1 although all values have been converted to <u>average</u> power density.

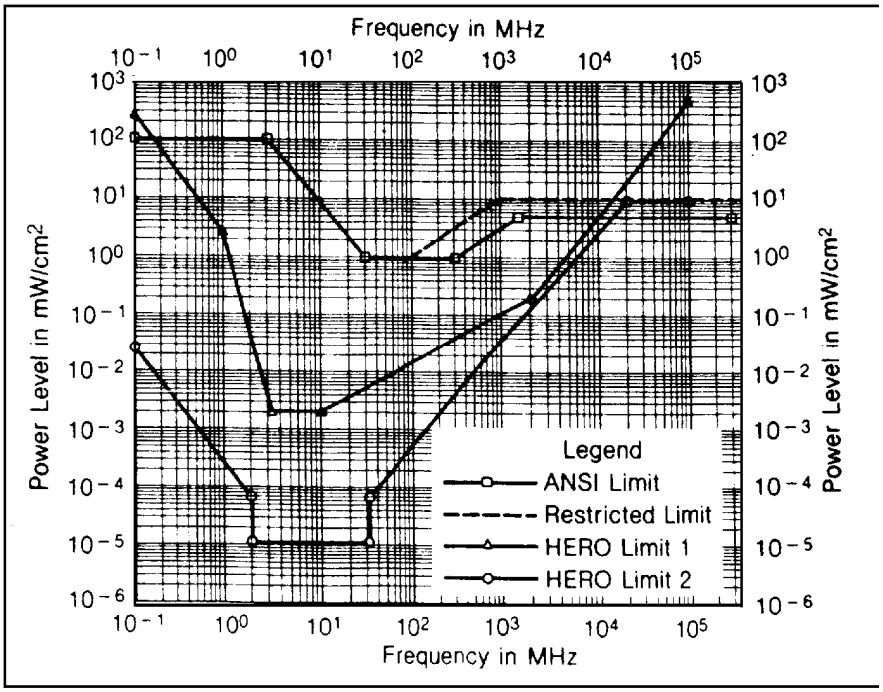


Figure 1. Radiation Hazards to Personnel and Ordnance.

OP 3565 specifies HERO RADHAZ levels at frequencies below 1 GHz in <u>peak</u> value of electric field strength (V/m), while levels above 200 MHz are specified in <u>average</u> power density (mW/cm^2) - note the overlapping frequencies. Since Figure 1 depicts power density as the limits, you must convert the average values to peak field strength for use at lower frequencies. Also many applications of EMC work such as MIL-STD-461 use limits based on the electric (E) field strength in volts/meter. Remember that $P=E^2/R$, and from Section 4-2, we note that $R=377\Omega$ for free space. It can also be shown that the magnetic field strength (H field in Amps/meter) = I/m where I=E/R. Don't forget that RMS = 0.707 Peak. With the units of P_D in mW/cm^2, E in V/m, and H in A/m, then P_D (mW/cm^2) = E^2 / 3770 = 37.7 H^2. It should thus be noted that a 100 times increase in power (mW/cm^2) is only a 10 times increase in V/m.

The potential dangers to ordnance and fuels are obvious because there could be an explosive "chain reaction" by exploding; consequently, these limits are generally lower than personnel limits. There are three **<u>HERO</u>** categories. The HERO limit 2 is for HERO "unsafe" or "unreliable" explosive devices with exposed wires arranged in optimum (most susceptible) receiving orientation. This usually occurs during the assembly/disassembly of ordnance, but also applies to new/untested ordnance until proven "safe" or "susceptible." The HERO limit 1 is for HERO susceptible ordnance fully assembled undergoing normal handling and loading operations. HERO safe ordnance requires <u>no</u> RF radiation precautions. A list of which specific ordnance (by NALC) falls into each category can be found in OP 3565 along with specific frequency restrictions for each piece of ordnance. For example, all missiles of one variety are susceptible

(HERO 1 limits), while another missile has both susceptible and safe variants (with no RADHAZ limits). Other ordnance may be HERO unsafe (HERO 2 limits).

The danger of **HERP** occurs because the body absorbs radiation and significant internal heating may occur without the individual's knowledge because the body does not have internal sensation of heat, and tissue damage may occur before the excess heat can be dissipated. As shown in Figure 1, the current "restricted" limit is for individuals more than 55" tall because they have more body mass. In other words, all people may be exposed to the lower limit, but only persons taller than 55" may be exposed to the higher limit of 10 mW/cm^2.

NAVSEA OP 3565 will be updated in the future to be compatible with DoD INST 6055.11 dated Feb 21, 1995 which supersedes it. The personnel radiation levels in Figures 2 and 3 were taken from the new release of DoD INST 6055.11.

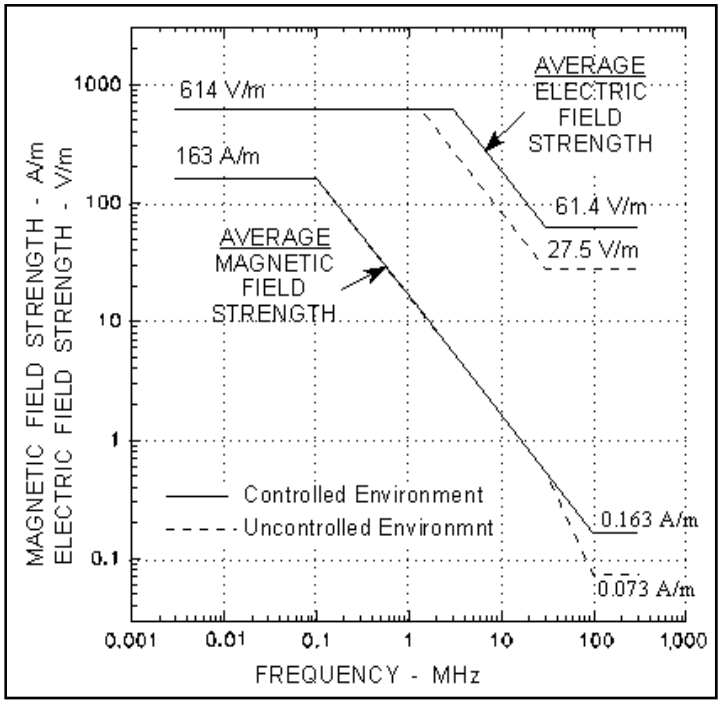


Figure 2. Lower Frequency HERP from DoD INST 6055.11.

Unlike the existing "restricted limit" of NAVSEA OP 3565 discussed above, in the revised DoD instruction for personnel radiation hazards, a different approach to exposure was taken.

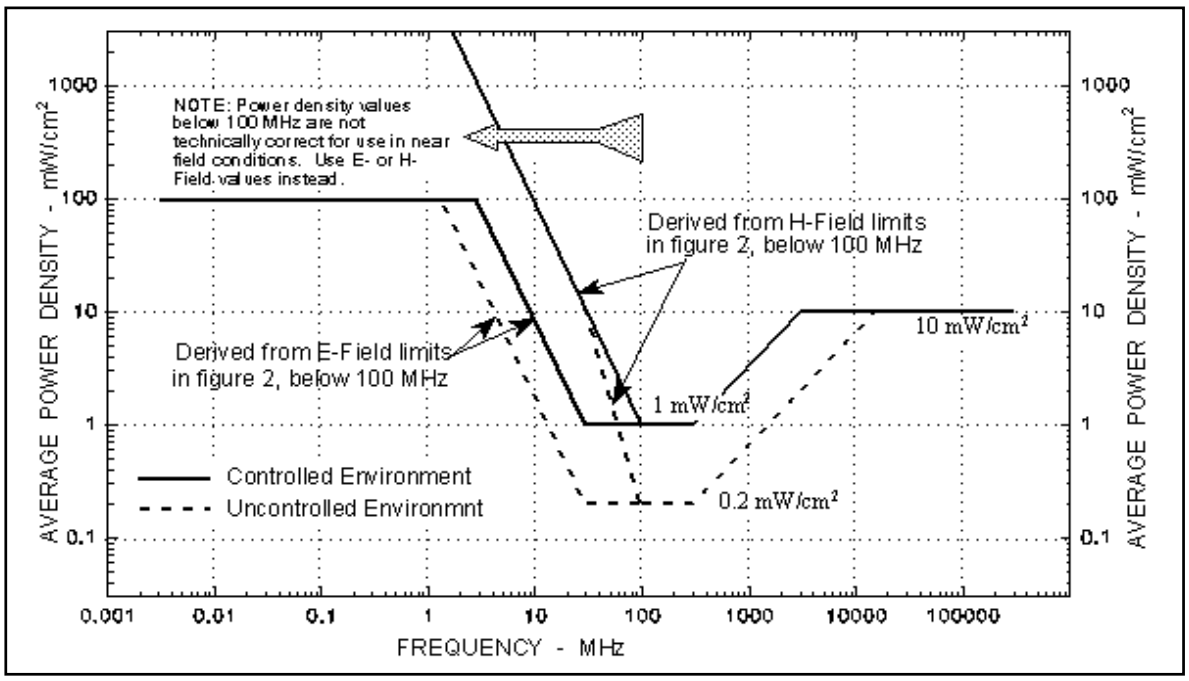


Figure 3. Radiation Hazards to Personnel from DoD INST 6055.11.

Two maximum hazard limits are defined;

1) Controlled Environments - where personnel are aware of the potential danger of RF exposure concurrently with employment, or exposure which may occur due to incidental transient passage through an area, and;
2) Uncontrolled Environments - A lower maximum level where there is no expectation that higher levels should be encountered, such as living quarters.

These Personnel Exposure Limits (PELs) are based on a safety factor of ten times the Specific Absorption Rate (SAR) which might cause bodily harm. The term PEL is equivalent to the terms "Maximum Permissible Exposure (MPE)" and "Radio Frequency Protection Guides (RFPG)" in other publications.

There are several exceptions to the max limits in Figs 2 and 3 (in some cases higher levels are permitted):

- High Power Microwave (HPM) system exposure in a controlled environment, which has a single pulse or multiple pulses lasting less than 10 seconds, has a higher peak E-Field limit of 200 kV/m.
- EMP Simulation Systems in a controlled environment for personnel who are exposed to broad-band (0.1 MHz to 300 GHz) RF are limited to a higher peak E-Field of 100 kV/m.
- The given limits are also increased for pulsed RF fields. In this case the peak power density per pulse for pulse durations < 100 msec and no more than 5 pulses in the period is increased to: PELPulse = PEL x TAVG / 5 x Pulse Width, and the peak E-field is increased to 100 kV/m. If there are more than 5 pulses or they are greater than 100 msec, a time averaged PD should not exceed that shown in Figure 3.
- A rotating or scanning beam likewise reduces the hazard, so although an on-axis hazard might exist, there may be none with a moving beam. The power density may be approximated with:
  PDscan = PDfixed (2 x Beam Width / scan angle)
- Many other special limitations also apply, such as higher limits for partial body exposure, so if in doubt, read the DoD Inst 6055.11 in detail. Field measurements may be measured in accordance with IEEE C95.3-1991.

The PELs listed in Figures 2 and 3 were selected for an average RF exposure time at various frequencies. In a controlled environment, this averaging time was selected as 6 minutes for 0.003 to 15,000 MHz. If the exposure time is less than 6 minutes, then the level may be increased accordingly. Similar time weighted averages apply to uncontrolled environments, but it varies enough with frequency such that DoD INST 6055.11 should be consulted.

NAVSEA OP 3565 contains a list of Navy avionics which transmit RF as well as radars along with their respective hazard patterns. Special training is required for individuals who work in areas which emit RF levels which exceed the uncontrolled levels. Warning signs are also required in areas which exceed either the controlled or uncontrolled limits.

Although E-Field, H-Field, and power density can be mathematically converted in a far-field plane wave environment, the relations provided earlier do not apply in the near field, consequently the E- or H-field strength must be measured independently below 100 MHz. It should be noted that the specifications in NAVSEA OP 3565 for lower frequency HERO limits are listed as peak E-field values, whereas lower RF limits in DoD INST 6055.11 on HERP are in average (RMS) E-field values. Upper

frequency restrictions are based on average (RMS) values of power density in both regulations except for certain circumstances.

HERF precautions are of more general concern to fuel truck operators. However, some general guidelines include:

- Do not energize a transmitter (radar/comm) on an aircraft or motor vehicle being fueled or on an adjacent aircraft or vehicle.
- Do not make or break any electrical, ground wire, or tie down connector while fueling.
- Radars able to illuminate fueling areas with a peak power density of 5 W/cm2 should be shut off.
- For shore stations, antennas radiating 250 watts or less should be installed at least 50 ft from fueling areas (at sea 500 watts is the relaxed requirement).
- For antennas which radiate more than 250 watts, the power density at 50 ft from the fueling operation should not be greater than the equivalent power density of a 250 watt transmitter at 50 ft.

ACTIVE ELECTRONICALLY SCANNED ARRAYS (AESA)

Scanning phased arrays employing electronically controlled phase shifters (e.g., PiN diode, ferrite) have been used in high power radar applications since the early 1960s. These are planar arrays and generally use a corporate type feed structure to array rows of elements in one dimension of the array and use an analogous feed to array the rows in the orthogonal dimension of the array, resulting in a single feed point. A high power RF transmitter, usually employing some sort of liquid cooling, is used to excite the array. This architecture is cumbersome and difficult to package and the high power transmitter is a single point of failure for the system.

The maturation of solid state transmit/receive modules (T/R) using Gallium Arsenide (GaAs) technology or more recently Gallium Nitride (GaN) technology has made AESAs a practical reality. The T/R modules consist of a low noise amplifier (LNA) for the receive function and a solid state high power amplifier (SSPA) for realization of the transmit function. The T/R module may also contain the necessary phase control elements for beam scanning. A generic 8-element AESA for one dimension is shown in Figure 1.

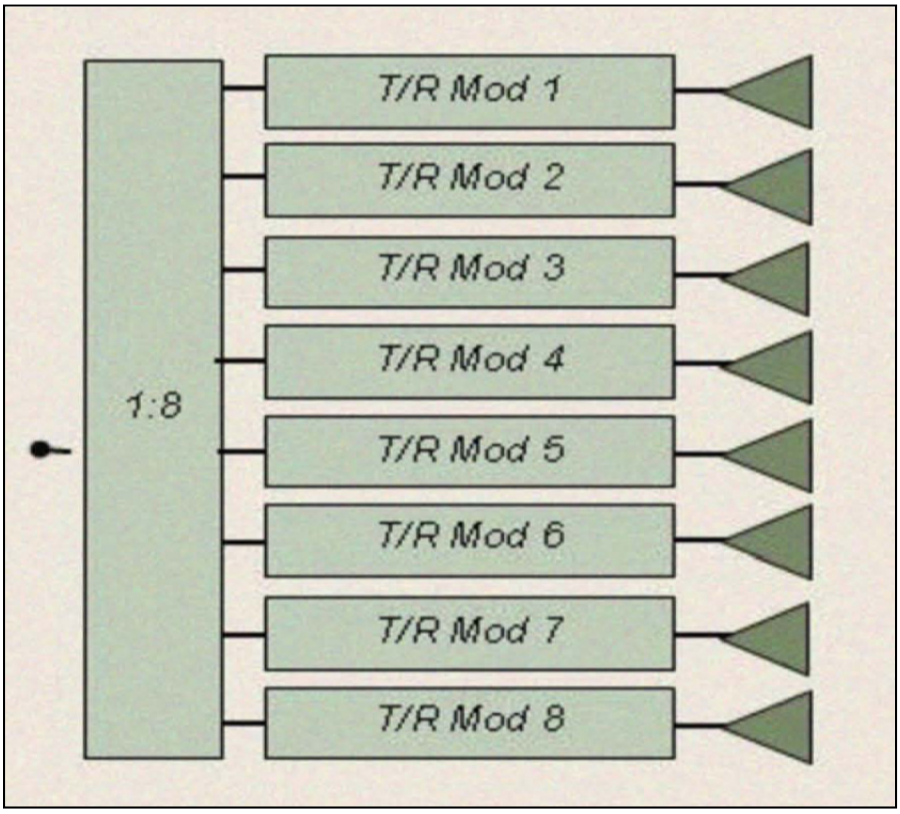


Figure 1. Eight Element AESA.

Electronically scanned phased array designs with decade bandwidths have been reported in the open literature for many years. However those reported are only lab versions and none have been implemented in a fielded system. In addition, the high average power requirement, particularly for EW systems, calls for the use of GaN SSPA technology and this, in conjunction with the dense array packaging requirement, poses severe heat dissipation/cooling issues.

AESAs for EW applications impose design considerations vastly different from an AESA for radar. In contradistinction with high **peak** power radar applications (e.g., AN/APG79), the high **average** power large duty factors (sometimes CW) requirements for EW impose severe design requirements and constraints for the wide bandwidth AESA. Incorporation of an AESA in airborne environment, with its concomitant restrictive volume, further exacerbates design constraints.

The heat dissipation problem is of major concern in modern high power AESAs. Due to the behavior of microwave transistor amplifiers, the power added efficiency (PAE) of a TR module transmitter is typically a relatively small fraction of the total prime power consumption. As a result, an AESA will dissipate a lot of heat, which must be extracted. The reliability of GaAs and GaN MMIC chips improves if the RF amplifier system operates at reduced temperatures. Traditional air cooling used in most established avionic hardware is ill suited to the high packaging density of an AESA. As a result modern AESAs are predominantly liquid cooled. A typical liquid cooling system will use pumps to drive the coolant through channels in the cooling plenum of the array, and then route it to a heat exchanger. In comparison, with a conventional air cooled fighter radar, the AESA will be more reliable but will require more electrical power and more cooling infrastructure, and typically can produce much higher average transmit power.

ADVANTAGES OF AESA RADIATORS

AESAs add many capabilities of their own to those of the Passive Electronically Steered Array (PESAs). Among these are: the ability to form multiple beams, to scan without mechanical steering, to use each transmit/receive module for different roles concurrently, like radar detection, and, more importantly, their multiple wave and scanning frequencies create multiple difficulties for traditional, correlation-type radar detectors.

LOW PROBABILITY OF INTERCEPT

Radar systems work by sending out a signal and then listening for its echo off distant objects. Each of these paths, to and from the target, is subject to the inverse square law of propagation. That means that a radar's received energy drops with the fourth power of distance, which is why radar systems require high powers, often in the megawatt range, to be effective at long range.

The radar signal being sent out is a simple radio signal, and can be received with a simple radio receiver. It is common to use such a receiver in the targets, normally aircraft, to detect radar broadcasts. Unlike the radar unit, which must send the pulse out and then receive its reflection, the target's receiver does not need the reflection and thus the signal drops off only as the square of distance. This means that the receiver is always at an advantage over the radar in terms of range. It will always be able to detect the signal long before the radar can see the target's echo. Since the position of the radar is extremely useful information in an attack on that platform, this means that radars generally must be turned off for lengthy periods if they are subject to attack; this is common on ships, for instance.

Turning that received signal into a useful display is the purpose of the RWR. Unlike the radar, which knows which direction it is sending its signal, the receiver simply gets a pulse of energy and has to interpret it. Since the radio spectrum is filled with noise, the receiver's signal is integrated over a short period of time, making periodic sources like a radar add up and stand out over the random background. Typically RWRs store the detected pulses for a short period of time, and compare their broadcast frequency and pulse repetition frequency against a database of known radars. The rough direction can be calculated using a rotating antenna, or similar passive array, and combined with symbology indicating the likely purpose of the radar - airborne early warning, surface to air missile, etc.

This technique is much less useful against AESA radars. Since the AESA can change its frequency with every pulse, and generally does so using a pseudo-random sequence, integrating over time does not help pull the signal out of the background noise. Nor does the AESA have any sort of fixed pulse repetition frequency, which can also be varied and thus hide any periodic brightening across the entire spectrum. Traditional RWRs suffered significantly decreased effectiveness against AESA radars.

HIGH JAMMING RESISTANCE

Jamming is likewise much more difficult against an AESA. Traditionally, jammers have operated by determining the operating frequency of the radar and then broadcasting a signal on it to confuse the receiver as to which is the "real" pulse and which is the jammer's. This technique works as long as the radar system cannot easily change its operating frequency. When the transmitters were based on klystron tubes this was generally true, and radars, especially airborne ones, had only a few frequencies to choose among. A jammer could listen to those possible frequencies and select the one to be used to jam.

Since an AESA could change its operating frequency with every pulse, and spread the frequencies across a wide band even in a single pulse, jammers are much less effective. Although it is possible to send out broadband white noise against all the possible frequencies, this means the amount of energy being sent at any one frequency is much lower, reducing its effectiveness. In fact, AESAs can then be switched to a receive-only mode, and use these powerful jamming signals instead to track its source, something that required a separate receiver in older platforms.

AESA radars can be much more difficult to detect, and so much more useful in receiving signals from the targets, that they can broadcast continually and still have a very low chance of being detected. This allows such radar systems to generate far more data than traditional radar systems, which can only receive data periodically, greatly improving overall system effectiveness.

OTHER ADVANTAGES

Since each element in an AESA is a powerful radio receiver, active arrays have many roles besides traditional radar. One use is to dedicate several of the elements to reception of common radar signals, eliminating the need for a separate radar warning receiver. The same basic concept can be used to provide traditional radio support, and with some elements also broadcasting, form a very high bandwidth data link.

AESAs are also much more reliable than either a PESA or older designs. Since each module operates independently of the others, single failures have little effect on the operation of the system as a whole. Additionally, the modules individually operate at lower powers and voltages so the need for a large high-voltage power supply is eliminated.

Replacing a mechanically scanned array with a fixed AESA mount can help reduce an aircraft's overall RCS, but some designs (such as the Eurofighter Typhoon) forgo this advantage in order to combine mechanical scanning with electronic scanning and provide a wider angle of total coverage.

This page intentionally left blank.

FRACTAL ANTENNAS

The term fractal, which means broken or irregular fragments, was originally coined by B.B. Mandelbrot **[1]** to describe a family of complex shapes that possess self-similarity in their geometrical structure. In-depth studies of the patterns of nature provided inspiration for the development of fractal geometry where it has been used to model numerous natural objects. Recent advances in the antenna art have led to the application of fractal geometry instead of convention Euclidean geometric concepts to the design of wide bandwidth, low profile, compact antennas.

A fractal antenna is an antenna that uses a fractal, self-similar design to maximize the length, or increase the perimeter (on inside sections or the outer structure), of material that can receive or transmit electromagnetic radiation within a given total surface area or volume. The earliest published reference to use of the term fractal radiators and fractal antennas to refer to fractal shaped antenna elements appeared May 1994 **[2]**.

Such fractal antennas are also referred to as multilevel and space filling curves, but the key aspect lies in their repetition of a motif over two or more scale sizes, or "iterations." For this reason, fractal antennas are very compact, multiband or wideband, and have useful applications in many commercial and military systems.

A good example of a fractal antenna as a space-filling curve is in the form of a Minkowski Island (Figure 1). Here, each line of copper is just a small fraction of a wavelength **[3]**.

A fractal antenna's response differs markedly from traditional antenna designs, in that it is capable of operating with good-to-excellent performance at many different frequencies simultaneously. Normally standard antennas have to be "cut" for the frequency for which they are to be used — and thus the standard antennas only work well at that frequency. This makes the fractal antenna an excellent design for wideband and multiband applications.

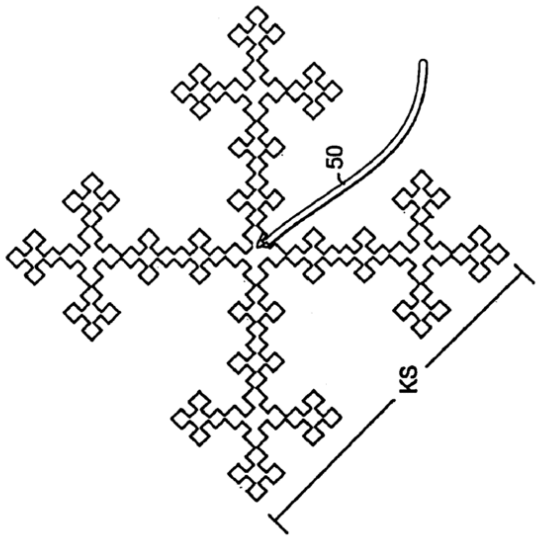


Figure 1. An Example of a Fractal Antenna: a Space-Filling Curve Called a Minkowski Island.

Antenna elements (as opposed to antenna arrays) made from self-similar shapes were first created by Nathan Cohen, then a professor at Boston University, starting in 1995 **[4].** Cohen's efforts with a variety

of fractal antenna designs were first published in 1995 (thus the first scientific publication on fractal antennas), and a number of patents have been issued from the 1995 filing priority of invention. Most allusions to fractal antennas make reference to these "fractal element antennas."

Many fractal element antennas use the fractal structure as a virtual combination of capacitors and inductors. This makes the antenna have so that it has many different resonances that can be selected and adjusted by choosing the proper fractal design. Electrical resonances may not be directly related to a particular scale size of the fractal antenna structure. The physical size of the antenna is unrelated to its resonant or broadband performance. The general rule of antenna length being near target frequency wavelength does not apply itself in the same way with fractal antennas.

This complexity arises because the current on the structure has a complex arrangement caused by the inductance and self capacitance. In general, although their effective electrical length is longer, the fractal element antennas are physically smaller.

Fractal element antennas are shrunken compared to conventional designs and do not need additional components. In general, the fractal dimension of a fractal antenna is a poor predictor of its performance and application. Not all fractal antennas work well for a given application or set of applications. Computer search methods, optimization algorithms, and antenna simulations are commonly used to identify which fractal antenna designs best meet the need of the application.

Although the first validation of the technology was published as early as 1995 **[4]** recent independent studies show advantages of the fractal element technology in real-life applications, such as radio frequency identification and cell phones.

A different and also useful attribute of some fractal element antennas is their self-scaling aspect. In 1999, it was discovered that self-similarity was one of the underlying requirements to make antennas "invariant" (same radiation properties) at a number or range of frequencies. Previously, under Rumsey's Frequency Independent Antenna Principle, it was believed that antennas had to be defined by angles for this to be true; the 1999 analysis **[5]**, based on Maxwell's equations, showed this to be a subset of the more general set of self-similar conditions. Hence fractal antennas offer a closed-form and unique insight into a key aspect of electromagnetic phenomena to wit the invariance property of Maxwell's equations.

Antenna tuning units are typically not required on fractal antennas due to their wide bandwidth and complex resonance. However, if a transmitting antenna has deep nulls in its response or has electromagnetic structural issues that require equalization then an antenna tuning unit should be used.

In addition to their use as antennas, fractals have also found application in other antenna system components including loads, counterpoises, and ground planes. Confusion by those who claim "grain of rice"-sized fractal antennas arises, because such fractal structures serve the purpose of loads and counterpoises, rather than bona fide antennas.

Fractal inductors and fractal tuned circuits (fractal resonators) were also discovered and invented simultaneously with fractal element antennas. An emerging example of such is in metamaterials. A recent report demonstrates using close-packed fractal resonators to make the first wideband metamaterial "invisibility cloak" at microwave frequencies **[6]**. Fractal filters (a type of tuned circuit) are another example of fractal geometry in microwave componentry.

As fractals can be used as counterpoises, loads, ground planes, and filters, all parts that can be integrated with antennas, they are considered parts of some antenna systems and thus are discussed in the context of fractal antennas.

REFERENCES

[1] B. B. Mandelbrot. *The Fractal Geometry of Nature.* New York, W. H. Freeman, 1983.

[2] D. H. Wemer. "Fractal Radiators," *Proceedings of the 4th Annual 1994 IEEE Mohawk Valley~Section Dual-Use Technologies* and *Applications Conference,* Volume I, SUNY Institute of Technology at UticalRomc, New York, 23-26 May 1994, pp. 478-482.

[3] J. P. Gianvittorio and Y. Rahmat-Samii. "Fractal Antennas: A Novel Antenna Miniaturization Technique, and Applications," *Antennas and Propagation Magazine*, *IEEE*, Vol. 44, No. 1, February 2002, pp. 20-36.

[4] N. Cohen. "Fractal Antennas," *Communications Quarterly*, Vol. 9, Summer 1995.

[5] R. Hohlfeld and N. Cohen. "Self-Similarity and the Geometric Requirements for Frequency Independence in Antenna," *Fractals,* Vol. 7, No. 1, 1999, pp. 79–84. doi:10.1142/S0218348X99000098.

[6] D. Schurig, J. J. Mock, B. J. Justice, S. A. Cummer, J. B. Pendry, A. F. Starr, and D. R. Smith. "Metamaterial Electromagnetic Cloak at Microwave Frequencies," *Science,* Vol. 314, No. 5801, 10 November 2006, pp. 977-980. Published online 19 October 2006 [DOI:10.1126/science.1133628].

This page intentionally left blank.

RADAR EQUATIONS

Field Intensity and Power Density 4-1
Power Density 4-2
One-Way Radar Equation / RF Propagation 4-3
Two-Way Radar Equation (Monostatic) 4-4
Alternate Two-Way Radar Equation 4-5
Two-Way Radar Equation (Bistatic) 4-6
Jamming to Signal (J/S) Ratio - Constant Power [Saturated] Jamming 4-7
Burn-Through / Crossover Range 4-8
Support Jamming 4-9
Jamming to Signal (J/S) Ratio - Constant Gain [Linear] Jamming 4-10
Radar Cross Section (RCS) 4-11
Emission Control (EMCON) 4-12
EW Jamming Techniques 4-13

This page intentionally left blank.

FIELD INTENSITY and POWER DENSITY

Sometimes it is necessary to know the actual field intensity or power density at a given distance from a transmitter instead of the signal strength received by an antenna. Field intensity or power density calculations are necessary when estimating electromagnetic interference (EMI) effects, when determining potential radiation hazards (personnel safety), or in determining or verifying specifications.

Field intensity (field strength) is a general term that usually means the magnitude of the electric field vector, commonly expressed in volts per meter. At frequencies above 100 MHZ, and particularly above one GHz, power density (P_D) terminology is more often used than field strength.
Power density and field intensity are related by equation [1]:

$$P_D = \frac{E^2}{Z_0} = \frac{E^2}{120\pi} = \frac{E^2}{377} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

where P_D is in W/m^2, E is the RMS value of the field in volts/meter and 377 ohms is the characteristic impedance of free space. When the units of P_D are in mW/cm^2, then P_D (mW/cm^2) = $E^2/3{,}770$.

Conversions between field strength and power density when the impedance is 377 ohms, can be obtained from Table 1. It should be noted that to convert dBm/m^2 to dBμV/m add 115.76 dB. Sample calculations for both field intensity and power density in the far field of a transmitting antenna are in Section 4-2 and Section 4-8. Refer to chapter 3 on antennas for the definitions of near field and far field.

Note that the "/" term before m, m^2, and cm^2 in Table 1 mean "per," i.e., dBm per m^2, not to be confused with the division sign which is valid for the Table 1 equation $P=E^2/Z_o$. Remember that in order to obtain dBm from dBm/m^2 given a certain area, you must add the logarithm of the area, not multiply. The values in the table are rounded to the nearest dBW, dBm, etc. per m^2 so the results are less precise than a typical handheld calculator and may be up to ½ dB off.

VOLTAGE MEASUREMENTS

Coaxial cabling typically has input impedances of 50, 75, and 93Ω, (±2) with 50Ω being the most common. Other types of cabling include the following: TV cable is 75Ω (coaxial) or 300Ω (twin-lead), audio public address (PA) is 600Ω, audio speakers are 3.2 (4), 8, or 16Ω.

In the 50Ω case, power and voltage are related by:

$$P = \frac{E^2}{Z_0} = \frac{E^2}{50} = 50\, I^2 \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

Conversions between measured power, voltage, and current where the typical impedance is 50 ohms can be obtained from Table 2. The dBμA current values are given because frequently a current probe is used during laboratory tests to determine the powerline input current to the system.

MATCHING CABLING IMPEDANCE

In performing measurements, we must take into account an impedance mismatch between measurement devices (typically 50 ohms) and free space (377 ohms).

Table 1. Conversion Table - Field Intensity and Power Density.
$P_D = E^2/Z_0$ (Related by free space impedance = 377 ohms)

E (Volts/m)	20 log 10^6 (E) (dBμV/m)	P_D (watts/m^2)	10 Log P_D (dBW/m^2)	Watts/cm^2	dBW/cm^2	mW/cm^2	dBm/cm^2	dBm/m^2
7,000	197	130,000	+51	13	+11	13,000	+41	+81
5,000	194	66,300	+48	6.6	+8	6,630	+38	+78
3,000	190	23,900	+44	2.4	+4	2,390	+34	+74
4,000	186	10,600	+40	1.1	0	1,060	+30	+70
1,000	180	2,650	+34	.27	-6	265	+24	+64
700	177	1,300	+31	.13	-9	130	+21	+61
500	174	663	+28	.066	-12	66	+18	+58
300	170	239	+24	.024	-16	24	+14	+54
200	166	106	+20	.011	-20	11	+10	+50
100	160	27	+14	.0027	-26	2.7	+4	+44
70	157	13	+11	$1.3x10^{-3}$	-29	1.3	+1	+41
50	154	6.6	+8	$6.6x10^{-4}$	-32	.66	-2	+38
30	150	2.4	+4	$2.4x10^{-4}$	-36	.24	-6	+34
20	146	1.1	+0	$1.1x10^{-4}$	-40	.11	-10	+30
10	140	.27	-6	$2.7x10^{-5}$	-46	.027	-16	+24
7	137	.13	-9	$1.3x10^{-5}$	-49	.013	-19	+21
5	134	.066	-12	$6.6x10^{-6}$	-52	$66x10^{-4}$	-22	+18
3	130	.024	-16	$2.4x10^{-6}$	-56	$24x10^{-4}$	-26	+14
2	126	.011	-20	$1.1x10^{-6}$	-60	$11x10^{-4}$	-30	+10
1	120	.0027	-26	$2.7x10^{-7}$	-66	$2.7x10^{-4}$	-36	+4
0.7	117	$1.3x10^{-3}$	-29	$1.3x10^{-7}$	-69	$1.3x10^{-4}$	-39	+1
0.5	114	$6.6x10^{-4}$	-32	$6.6x10^{-8}$	-72	$66x10^{-4}$	-42	-2
0.3	110	$2.4x10^{-4}$	-36	$2.4x10^{-8}$	-76	$24x10^{-4}$	-46	-6
0.2	106	$1.1x10^{-4}$	-40	$1.1x10^{-8}$	-80	$11x10^{-4}$	-50	-10
0.1	100	$2.7x10^{-5}$	-46	$2.7x10^{-9}$	-86	$2.7x10^{-6}$	-56	-16
$70x10^{-3}$	97	$1.3x10^{-5}$	-49	$1.3x10^{-9}$	-89	$1.3x10^{-6}$	-59	-19
$50x10^{-3}$	94	$6.6x10^{-6}$	-52	$6.6x10^{-10}$	-92	$66x10^{-8}$	-62	-22
$30x10^{-3}$	90	$2.4x10^{-6}$	-56	$2.4x10^{-10}$	-96	$24x10^{-8}$	-66	-26
$20x10^{-3}$	86	$1.1x10^{-6}$	-60	$1.1x10^{-10}$	-100	$11x10^{-8}$	-70	-30
$10x10^{-3}$	80	$2.7x10^{-7}$	-66	$2.7x10^{-11}$	-106	$2.7x10^{-8}$	-76	-36
$7x10^{-3}$	77	$1.3x10^{-7}$	-69	$1.3x10^{-11}$	-109	$1.3x10^{-8}$	-79	-39
$5x10^{-3}$	74	$6.6x10^{-8}$	-72	$6.6x10^{-12}$	-112	$66x10^{-10}$	-82	-42
$3x10^{-3}$	70	$2.4x10^{-8}$	-76	$2.4x10^{-12}$	-116	$24x10^{-10}$	-86	-46
$2x10^{-3}$	66	$1.1x10^{-8}$	-80	$1.1x10^{-12}$	-120	$11x10^{-10}$	-90	-50
$1x10^{-3}$	60	$2.7x10^{-9}$	-86	$2.7x10^{-13}$	-126	$2.7x10^{-10}$	-96	-56
$7x10^{-4}$	57	$1.3x10^{-9}$	-89	$1.3x10^{-13}$	-129	$1.3x10^{-10}$	-99	-59
$5x10^{-4}$	54	$6.6x10^{-10}$	-92	$6.6x10^{-14}$	-132	$66x10^{-12}$	-102	-62
$3x10^{-4}$	50	$2.4x10^{-10}$	-96	$2.4x10^{-14}$	-136	$24x10^{-12}$	-106	-66
$2x10^{-4}$	46	$1.1x10^{-10}$	-100	$1.1x10^{-14}$	-140	$11x10^{-12}$	-110	-70
$1x10^{-4}$	40	$2.7x10^{-11}$	-106	$2.7x10^{-15}$	-146	$2.7x10^{-12}$	-116	-76
$7x10^{-5}$	37	$1.3x10^{-11}$	-109	$1.3x10^{-15}$	-149	$1.3x10^{-12}$	-119	-79
$5x10^{-5}$	34	$6.6x10^{-12}$	-112	$6.6x10^{-16}$	-152	$66x10^{-14}$	-122	-82
$3x10^{-5}$	30	$2.4x10^{-12}$	-116	$2.4x10^{-16}$	-156	$24x10^{-14}$	-126	-86
$2x10^{-5}$	26	$1.1x10^{-12}$	-120	$1.1x10^{-16}$	-160	$11x10^{-14}$	-130	-90
$1x10^{-5}$	20	$2.7x10^{-13}$	-126	$2.7x10^{-17}$	-166	$2.7x10^{-14}$	-136	-96
$7x10^{-6}$	17	$1.3x10^{-13}$	-129	$1.3x10^{-17}$	-169	$1.3x10^{-14}$	-139	-99
$5x10^{-6}$	14	$6.6x10^{-14}$	-132	$6.6x10^{-18}$	-172	$66x10^{-16}$	-142	-102
$3x10^{-6}$	10	$2.4x10^{-14}$	-136	$2.4x10^{-18}$	-176	$24x10^{-16}$	-146	-106
$2x10^{-6}$	6	$1.1x10^{-14}$	-140	$1.1x10^{-18}$	-180	$11x10^{-16}$	-150	-110
$1x10^{-6}$	0	$2.7x10^{-15}$	-146	$2.7x10^{-19}$	-186	$2.7x10^{-16}$	-156	-116

NOTE: Numbers in table rounded off.

FIELD STRENGTH APPROACH

To account for the impedance difference, the antenna factor (AF) is defined as: AF=E/V, where E is field intensity which can be expressed in terms taking 377 ohms into account and V is measured voltage which can be expressed in terms taking 50 ohms into account. Details are provided in Section 4-12.

POWER DENSITY APPROACH

To account for the impedance difference, the antenna's effective capture area term, A_e relates free space power density P_D with received power, P_r, i.e. $P_r = P_D A_e$. A_e is a function of frequency and antenna gain and is related to AF as shown in Section 4-12.

SAMPLE CALCULATIONS

Section 4-2 provides sample calculations using power density and power terms from Tables 1 and 2, whereas Section 4-12 uses these terms plus field intensity and voltage terms from Table 1 and Table 2. Refer the examples in Section 4-12 for usage of the conversions while converting free space values of power density to actual measurements with a spectrum analyzer attached by coaxial cable to a receiving antenna.

Conversion Between Field Intensity (Table 1) and Power Received (Table 2).

Power received (watts or milliwatts) can be expressed in terms of field intensity (volts/meter or μv/meter) using equation [3]:

$$Power\ received\ (P_r) = \frac{E^2}{480\pi^2}\frac{c^2}{f^2}G \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

or in log form: $10 \log P_r = 20 \log E + 10 \log G - 20 \log f + 10 \log (c^2/480\pi^2)$ **[4]**

Then $10 \log Pr = 20 \log E_1 + 10 \log G - 20 \log f_1 + K_4$ **[5]**

$$Where\ K_4 = 10 \log \left[\frac{c^2}{480\pi^2} \bullet \left(\begin{array}{l} conversions \\ as\ required \end{array} \frac{(Watts\ to\ mW)}{(volts\ to\ \mu v)^2\ (Hz\ to\ MHz\ or\ GHz)^2} \right) \right]$$

The derivation of equation [3] follows:

$P_D = E^2/120\pi$ Eq [1], Section 4-1, terms (v^2/Ω)

$A_e = \lambda^2 G/4\pi$ Eq [8], Section 3-1, terms (m^2)

$P_r = P_D A_e$ Eq [2], Section 4-3, terms $(W/m^2)(m^2)$

$\therefore P_r = (E2/120\pi)(\lambda^2 G/4\pi)$ terms $(v^2/m^2\Omega)(m^2)$

$\lambda = c/f$ Section 2-3, terms (m/sec)(sec)

$\therefore P_r = (E^2/480\pi^2)(c^2 G/f^2)$ which is equation [3]

terms $(v^2/m^2\Omega)(m^2/sec^2)(sec^2)$ or v^2/Ω = watts

Values of K_4 (dB)

P_r	E_1	f_1 (Hz)	f_1 (MHz)	f_1 (GHz)
Watts (dBW)	volts/meter	132.8	12.8	-47.2
	μv/meter	12.8	-107.2	-167.2
mW (dBm)	volts/meter	162.8	42.8	-17.2
	μv/meter	42.8	-77.2	-137.7

Table 2. Conversion Table - Volts to Watts and dBμA.
($P_x = V_x^2/Z$ - Related by line impedance of 50 Ω)

Volts	dBV	dBμV	Watts	dBW	dBm	dBμA
700	56.0	176.0	9800	39.9	69.9	142.9
500	53.9	173.9	5000	37.0	67.0	140.0
300	49.5	169.5	1800	32.5	62.5	135.5
200	46.0	166.0	800	29.0	59.0	132.0
100	40.0	160.0	200	23.0	53.0	126.0
70	36.9	156.9	98	19.9	49.9	122.9
50	34.0	154.0	50	17.0	47.0	120.0
30	29.5	149.5	18	12.5	42.5	115.5
20	26.0	146.0	8	9.0	39.0	112.0
10	20.0	140.0	2	3.0	33.0	106.0
7	16.9	136.9	0.8	0	29.9	102.9
5	14.0	134.0	0.5	-3.0	27.0	100.0
3	9.5	129.5	0.18	-7.4	22.5	95.6
2	6.0	126.0	0.08	-11.0	19.0	92.0
1	0	120.0	0.02	-17.0	13.0	86.0
0.7	-3.1	116.9	9.8×10^{-3}	-20.1	9.9	82.9
0.5	-6.0	114.0	5.0×10^{-3}	-23.0	7.0	80.0
0.3	-10.5	109.5	1.8×10^{-3}	-27.4	2.6	75.6
0.2	-14.0	106.0	8.0×10^{-4}	-31.0	-1.0	72.0
0.1	-20.0	100.0	2.0×10^{-4}	-37.0	-7.0	66.0
.07	-23.1	96.9	9.8×10^{-5}	-40.1	-10.1	62.9
.05	-26.0	94.0	5.0×10^{-5}	-43.0	-13.0	60.0
.03	-30.5	89.5	1.8×10^{-5}	-47.4	-17.7	55.6
.02	-34.0	86.0	8.0×10^{-6}	-51.0	-21.0	52.0
.01	-40.0	80.0	2.0×10^{-6}	-57.0	-27.0	46.0
7×10^{-3}	-43.1	76.9	9.8×10^{-7}	-60.1	-30.1	42.9
5×10^{-3}	-46.0	74.0	5.0×10^{-7}	-63.0	-33.0	40.0
3×10^{-3}	-50.5	69.5	1.8×10^{-7}	-67.4	-37.4	35.6
2×10^{-3}	-54.0	66.0	8.0×10^{-8}	-71.0	-41.0	32.0
1×10^{-3}	-60.0	60.0	2.0×10^{-8}	-77.0	-47.0	26.0
7×10^{-4}	-64.1	56.9	9.8×10^{-9}	-80.1	-50.1	22.9
5×10^{-4}	-66.0	54.0	5.0×10^{-9}	-83.0	-53.0	20.0
3×10^{-4}	-70.5	49.5	1.8×10^{-9}	-87.4	-57.4	15.6
2×10^{-4}	-74.0	46.0	8.0×10^{-10}	-91.0	-61.0	12.0
1×10^{-4}	-80.0	40.0	2.0×10^{-10}	-97.0	-67.0	6.0
7×10^{-5}	-84.1	36.9	9.8×10^{-11}	-100.1	-70.1	2.9
5×10^{-5}	-86.0	34.0	5.0×10^{-11}	-103.0	-73.0	0
3×10^{-5}	-90.5	29.5	1.8×10^{-11}	-107.4	-77.4	-4.4
2×10^{-5}	-94.0	26.0	8.0×10^{-12}	-111.0	-81.0	-8.0
1×10^{-5}	-100.0	20.0	2.0×10^{-12}	-117.0	-87.0	-14.0
7×10^{-6}	-104.1	16.9	9.8×10^{-13}	-120.1	-90.1	-17.1
5×10^{-6}	-106.0	14.0	5.0×10^{-13}	-123.0	-93.0	-20.0
3×10^{-6}	-110.5	9.5	1.8×10^{-13}	-127.4	-97.4	-24.4
2×10^{-6}	-114.0	6.0	8.0×10^{-14}	-131.0	-101.0	-28.0
1×10^{-6}	-120.0	0	2.0×10^{-14}	-137.0	-107.0	-34.0
7×10^{-7}	-124.1	-3.1	9.8×10^{-15}	-140.1	-110.1	-37.1
5×10^{-7}	-126.0	-6.0	5.0×10^{-15}	-143.0	-113.0	-40.0
3×10^{-7}	-130.5	-10.5	1.8×10^{-15}	-147.4	-117.4	-44.4
2×10^{-7}	-134.0	-14.0	8.0×10^{-16}	-151.0	-121.0	-48.0
1×10^{-7}	-140.0	-20.0	2.0×10^{-16}	-157.0	-127.0	-54.0

POWER DENSITY

Radio Frequency (RF) propagation is defined as the travel of electromagnetic waves through or along a medium. For RF propagation between approximately 100 MHz and 10 GHz, radio waves travel very much as they do in free space and travel in a direct line of sight. There is a very slight difference in the dielectric constants of space and air. The dielectric constant of space is one. The dielectric constant of air at sea level is 1.000536. In all but the highest precision calculations, the slight difference is neglected.

From chapter 3, Antennas, an isotropic radiator is a theoretical, lossless, omnidirectional (spherical) antenna. That is, it radiates uniformly in all directions. The power of a transmitter that is radiated from an isotropic antenna will have a uniform power density (power per unit area) in all directions. The power density at any distance from an isotropic antenna is simply the transmitter power divided by the surface area of a sphere ($4\pi R^2$) at that distance. The surface area of the sphere increases by the square of the radius, therefore the power density, P_D, (watts/square meter) decreases by the square of the radius.

$$\text{Power density from an isotropic antenna} = P_D = \frac{P_t}{4\pi R^2} \qquad \begin{array}{l} \text{where : } P_t = \text{Transmitter Power} \\ R = \text{Range From Antenna (i.e., radius of sphere)} \end{array} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

P_t is either peak or average power depending on how P_D is to be specified.

Radars use directional antennas to channel most of the radiated power in a particular direction. The Gain (G) of an antenna is the ratio of power radiated in the desired direction as compared to the power radiated from an isotropic antenna, or:

$$G = \frac{\text{Maximum radiation intensity of actual antenna}}{\text{Radiation intensity of isotropic antenna with same power input}}$$

The power density at a distant point from a radar with an antenna gain of G_t is the power density from an isotropic antenna multiplied by the radar antenna gain.

Power density from radar, $$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

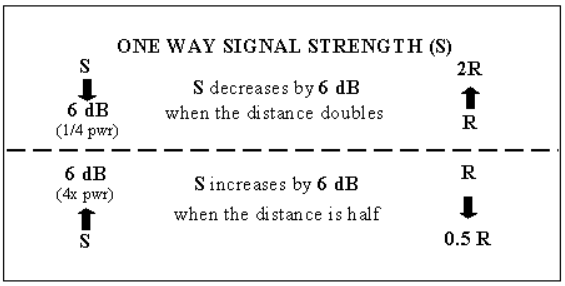
P_t is either peak or average power depending on how P_D is to be specified.

Another commonly used term is effective isotropic radiated power (EIRP), where **EIRP = P_t G_t.** ERP is also used but EIRP is preferred because it specifically defines the type of reference antenna as isotropic.

A receiving antenna captures a portion of this power determined by its effective capture Area (A_e). The received power available at the antenna terminals is the power density times the effective capture area (A_e) of the receiving antenna.

e.g., If the power density at a specified range is one microwatt per square meter and the antenna's effective capture area is one square meter then the power captured by the antenna is one microwatt.

For a given receiver antenna size the capture area is constant no matter how far it is from the transmitter, as illustrated in Figure 1. Also notice from Figure 1 that the received signal power decreases by 1/4 (6 dB) as the distance doubles. This is due to the R^2 term in the denominator of equation [2].



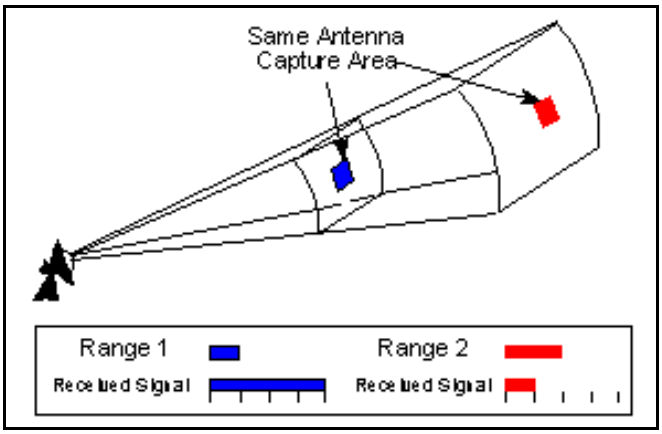


Figure 1. Power Density vs. Range.

Sample Power Density Calculation - Far Field
(Refer to Section 3-5 for the definition of near field and far field)

Calculate the power density at 100 feet for 100 watts transmitted through an antenna with a gain of 10.

Given: P_t = 100 watts G_t = 10 (dimensionless ratio) R = 100 ft

This equation produces power density in watts per square range unit.

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} = \frac{(100\ watts)(10)}{4\pi (100\ ft)^2} = 0.0080\ watts/\ ft^2$$

For safety (radiation hazard) and EMI calculations, power density is usually expressed in milliwatts per square cm. That's nothing more than converting the power and range to the proper units.

100 watts = 1 x 10^2 watts = 1 x 10^5 mW

100 feet = 30.4785 meters = 3047.85 cm.

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} = \frac{(10^5\ mW) \bullet (10)}{4\pi (3047.85cm)^2} = 0.0086\ mW/\ cm^2$$

However, antenna gain is almost always given in dB, not as a ratio. It's then often easier to express EIRP in dBm.

$$P_t\,(dBm) = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{P_t\ watts}{1\ mW}\right] = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{100}{.001}\right] = 50\ dBm$$

$$G_t\,(dB) = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{G_t}{1}\right] = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\,(10) = 10\ dB$$

EIRP (dBm) = P_t (dBm) + G_t (dB) = 50 + 10 = 60 dBm

To reduce calculations, the graph in Figure 2 can be used. It gives EIRP in dBm, range in feet and power density in mW/cm^2. Follow the scale A line for an EIRP of 60 dBm to the point where it intersects the 100 foot range scale. Read the power density directly from the A-scale x-axis as 0.0086 mW/cm^2 (confirming our earlier calculations).

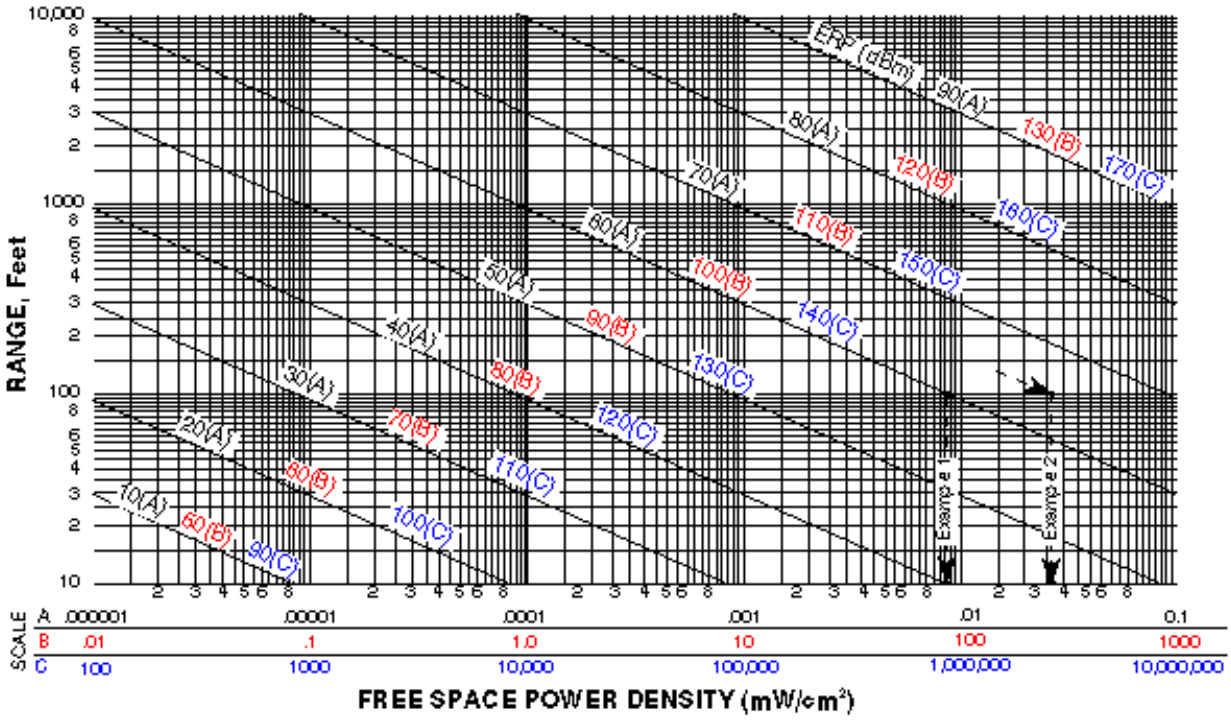


Figure 2. Power Density vs. Range and EIRP.

Example 2

When antenna gain and power (or EIRP) are given in dB and dBm, it is necessary to convert back to ratios in order to perform the calculation given in equation [2]. Use the same values as in example 1 except for antenna gain.

Suppose the antenna gain is given as 15 dB: $\mathbf{G_t\ (dB) = 10\ Log\ (G_t)}$

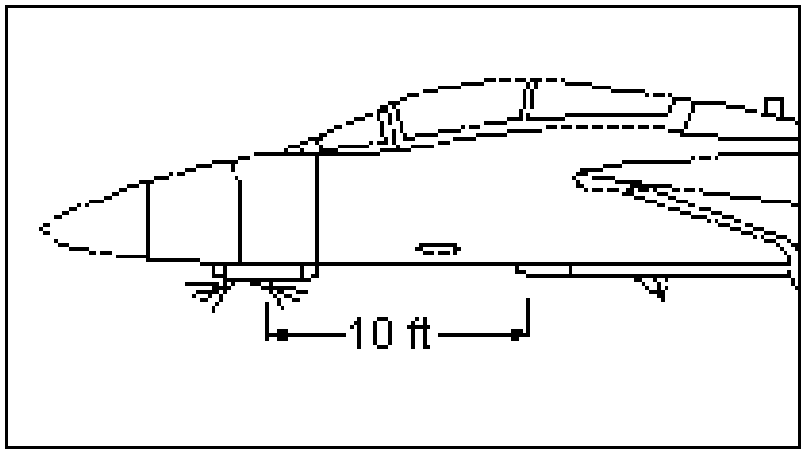
$$Therefore: \quad G_t = [10]^{\left(\frac{G_t(dB)}{10}\right)} = [10]^{\left(\frac{15}{10}\right)} = 31.6228$$

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} = \frac{(10^5\ mW)(31.6228)}{4\pi (3047.85)^2} = 0.0271\ mW/cm^2$$

Follow the 65 dBm (extrapolated) EIRP line and verify this result on the A-scale X-axis.

Example 3 - Sample Real Life Problem

Assume we are trying to determine if a jammer will damage the circuitry of a missile carried onboard an aircraft and we cannot perform an actual measurement. Refer to the diagram at the right.



Given the following:

Jammer power: 500 W ($P_t = 500$)

Jammer line loss and antenna gain: 3 dB ($G_t = 2$)

Missile antenna diameter: 10 in

Missile antenna gain: Unknown

Missile limiter protection (maximum antenna power input): 20 dBm (100mW) average and peak.

The power density at the missile antenna caused by the jammer is computed as follows:

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} = \frac{500W\ (2)}{4\pi[(10ft)(.3048m/ft)]^2} = 8.56W/m^2$$

The maximum input power actually received by the missile is either:

$P_r = P_D A_e$ (if effective antenna area is known) or
$P_r = P_D G_m \lambda^2/4\pi$ (if missile antenna gain is known)

To cover the case where the missile antenna gain is not known, first assume an aperture efficiency of 0.7 for the missile antenna (typical). Then:

$P_r = P_D A \eta = 8.56\ W/m^2\ (\pi)[\ (10/2\ in)(.0254\ m/in)\ ]^2\ (0.7) = 0.3$ watts

Depending upon missile antenna efficiency, we can see that the power received will be about 3 times the maximum allowable and that either better limiter circuitry may be required in the missile or a new location is needed for the missile or jammer. Of course if the antenna efficiency is 0.23 or less, then the power will not damage the missile's receiver.

If the missile gain were known to be 25 dB, then a more accurate calculation could be performed. Using the given gain of the missile (25 dB= numeric gain of 316), and assuming operation at 10 GHz ($\lambda = .03$m)

$P_r = P_D G_m \lambda^2 / 4\pi = 8.56\ W/m^2\ (316)(.03)^2/ 4\pi = .19$ watts (still double the allowable tolerance)

ONE-WAY RADAR EQUATION / RF PROPAGATION

The one-way (transmitter to receiver) radar equation is derived in this section. This equation is most commonly used in RWR, communications, or ESM type of applications. The following is a summary of the important equations explored in this section:

ONE-WAY RADAR EQUATION

Peak Power at

Receiver Input, $P_r\,(or\ S) = P_D\,A_e = \dfrac{P_t G_t A_e}{4\pi R^2}$ *and Antenna Gain,* $G = \dfrac{4\pi A_e}{\lambda^2}$

or : $Equivalent\ Area,\ A_e = \dfrac{G\lambda^2}{4\pi}$

So the one-way radar equation is :

$$S\,(or\ P_r) = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{c^2}{(4\pi f R)^2}\right]^* \qquad (\ Note : \lambda = \frac{c}{f}\ )$$

* keep λ, c, and R in the same units

On reducing to log form this becomes:
$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - 20\log f R + 20\log (c/4\pi)$

or in simplified terms:
$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - \alpha_1$ (in dB)

Where: α_1 = one-way free space loss = $20\log (f_1 R) + K_1$ (in dB) and:
$K_1 = 20\log [(4\pi/c)$(Conversion factors if units if not in m/sec, m, and Hz)]

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain

Values of K_1 (in dB)

Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
NM	37.8	97.8
km	32.45	92.45
m	-27.55	32.45
yd	-28.33	31.67
ft	-37.87	22.13

Note: Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption (Sections 3-2 & 5-1) are not included in any of these equations.

Recall from Section 4-2 that the power density at a distant point from a radar with an antenna gain of G_t is the power density from an isotropic antenna multiplied by the radar antenna gain.

Power density from radar, $P_D = \dfrac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2}$

If you could cover the entire spherical segment with your receiving antenna you would theoretically capture all of the transmitted energy. You can't do this because no antenna is large enough. (A two degree segment would be about a mile and three-quarters across at fifty miles from the transmitter.)

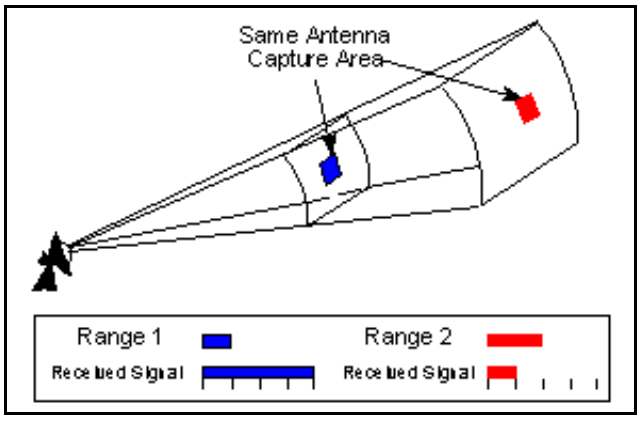


Figure 1. Power Density vs. Range.

A receiving antenna captures a portion of this power determined by its effective capture Area (A_e). The received power available at the antenna terminals is the power density times the effective capture area (A_e) of the receiving antenna.

For a given receiver antenna size the capture area is constant no matter how far it is from the transmitter, as illustrated in Figure 1. This concept is shown in the following equation:
Peak Power at Receiver input,

$$P_R \text{ (or S)} = P_D A_e = \frac{P_t G_t A_e}{4\pi R^2}$$ which is known as the one-way (beacon) equation **[2]**

In order to maximize energy transfer between an antenna and transmitter or receiver, the antenna size should correlate with frequency. For reasonable antenna efficiency, the size of an antenna will be greater than λ/4. Control of beamwidth shape may become a problem when the size of the active element exceeds several wavelengths.

The relation between an antenna's effective capture area (A_e) or effective aperture and its Gain (G) is:

$$\textit{Antenna Gain, } G = \frac{4\pi A_e}{\lambda^2} \quad \textbf{[3]}$$

$$\textit{or : Equivalent Area, } A_e = \frac{G\lambda^2}{4\pi} \quad \textbf{[4]}$$

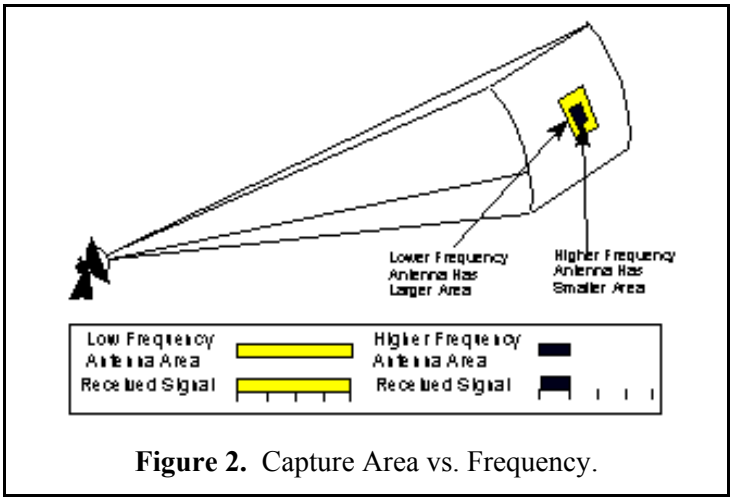


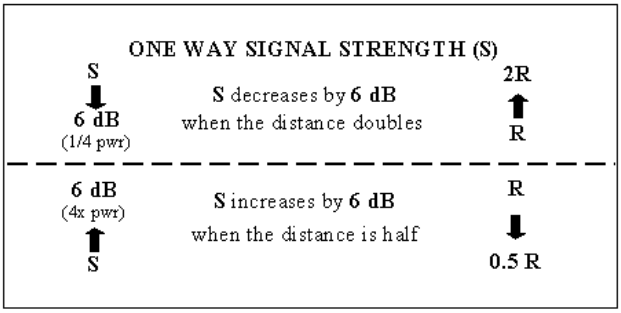
Figure 2. Capture Area vs. Frequency.

Since the effective aperture is in units of length squared, from equation [3], it is seen that gain is proportional to the effective aperture normalized by the wavelength. This physically means that to maintain the same gain when doubling the frequency, the area is reduced by 1/4. This concept is illustrated in Figure 2.

If equation [4] is substituted into equation [2], the following relationship results:

$$\textit{Peak Power at Receiver Input} = S \text{ (or } P_R) = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2 R^2} = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \quad \textbf{[5]}$$

This is the signal calculated one-way from a transmitter to a receiver. For instance, a radar application might be to determine the signal received by a RWR, ESM, or an ELINT receiver. It is a general purpose equation and could be applied to almost any line-of-sight transmitter to receiver situation if the RF is higher than 100 MHZ.



Values of K_1 (dB)		
Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
NM	37.8	97.8
km	32.45	92.45
m	-27.55	32.45
yd	-28.33	31.67
ft	-37.87	22.13

The free space travel of radio waves can, of course, be blocked, reflected, or distorted by objects in their path such as buildings, flocks of birds, chaff, and the earth itself.

As illustrated in Figure 1, as the distance is doubled the received signal power decreases by 1/4 (6 dB). This is due to the R^2 term in equation [5].

To illustrate this, blow up a round balloon and draw a square on the side of it. If you release air so that the diameter or radius is decreased by 1/2, the square shrinks to 1/4 the size. If you further blow up the balloon, so the diameter or radius is doubled, the square has quadrupled in area.

The one-way free space loss factor (α_1), (sometimes called the path loss factor) is given by the term $(4\pi R^2)(4\pi/\lambda^2)$ or $(4\pi R/\lambda)^2$. As shown in Figure 3, the loss is due to the ratio of two factors (1) the effective radiated area of the transmit antenna, which is the surface area of a sphere ($4\pi R^2$) at that distance (R), and (2) the effective capture area (A_e) of the receive antenna which has a gain of one. If a receiving antenna could capture the whole surface area of the sphere, there would be no spreading loss, but a practical antenna will capture only a small part of the spherical radiation. Space loss is calculated using isotropic antennas for both transmit and receive, so α_1 is independent of the actual antenna. Using Gr = 1 in equation [11] in Section 3-1, $A_e = \lambda^2/4\pi$.

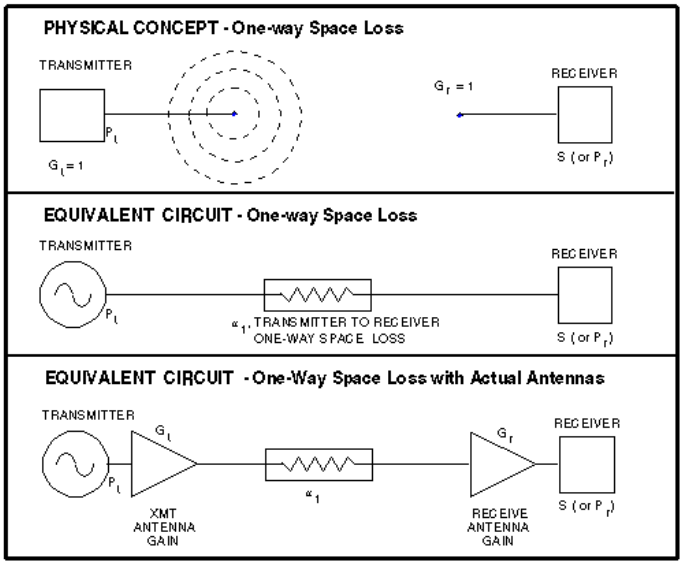


Figure 3. Concept of One-Way Space Loss.

Since this term is in the denominator of α_1, the higher the frequency (lower λ) the more the space loss. Since G_t and G_r are part of the one-way radar equation, S (or P_r) is adjusted according to actual antennas as shown in the last portion of Figure 3. The value of the received signal (S) is:

$$S\,(or\ P_R) = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2 R^2} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{\lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2}\right] \qquad \textbf{[6]}$$

To convert this equation to dB form, it is rewritten as:

$$10\ \mathrm{Log}\,(\mathrm{S\ or\ P_r}) = 10\ \mathrm{Log}\,(\mathrm{P_t G_t G_r}) + 20\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{\lambda}{4\pi f R}\right] \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

Since $\lambda = c / f$, equation [7] can be rewritten as:

$$10\ \mathrm{Log}\,(\mathrm{S\ or\ P_r}) = 10\ \mathrm{Log}(\mathrm{P_t G_t G_r}) - \alpha_1 \qquad \textbf{[8]}$$

Where the one-way free space loss, α_1, is defined as: $\alpha_1 = 20\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{4\pi f R}{c}\right]$ * **[9]**

The signal received equation in dB form is: $10\log (P_r \text{ or } S) = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - \alpha_1$ **[10]**

The one-way free space loss, α_1, can be given in terms of a variable and constant term as follows:

$$\alpha_1 = 20 \text{ Log} \left[\frac{4\pi f R}{c} \right]^* = 20 \text{ Log } f_1 R + K_1 \quad (in\ dB) \qquad \textbf{[11]}$$

The value of f_1 can be either in MHz or GHz as shown with commonly used units of R in the adjoining table.

$$where\ K_1 = 20 \text{ Log} \left[\frac{4\pi}{c} \bullet (Conversion\ units\ if\ not\ in\ m/\text{sec}, m, and\ Hz) \right]$$

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain.

A value for the one-way free space loss (α_1) can be obtained from:

(a) The One-way Free Space Loss graph (Figure 4). Added accuracy can be obtained using the Frequency Extrapolation graph (Figure 5)

(b) The space loss nomograph (Figure 6 or 7)

(c) The formula for α_1, equation [11].

FOR EXAMPLE:

Find the value of the one-way free space loss, α_1, for an RF of 7.5 GHz at 100 NM.

(a) From Figure 4, find 100 NM on the X-axis and estimate where 7.5 GHz is located between the 1 and 10 GHz lines (note dot). Read α_1 as 155 dB. An alternate way would be to read the α_1 at 1 GHz (138 dB) and add the frequency extrapolation value (17.5 dB for 7.5:1, dot on Figure 5) to obtain the same 155 dB value.

(b) From the nomogram (Figure 6), the value of α_1 can be read as 155 dB (Note the dashed line).

(c) From the equation 11, the precise value of α_1 is 155.3 dB.

Remember, α_1 is a free space value. If there is atmospheric attenuation because of absorption of RF due to certain molecules in the atmosphere or weather conditions etc., the atmospheric attenuation is in addition to the space loss (refer to Section 5-1).

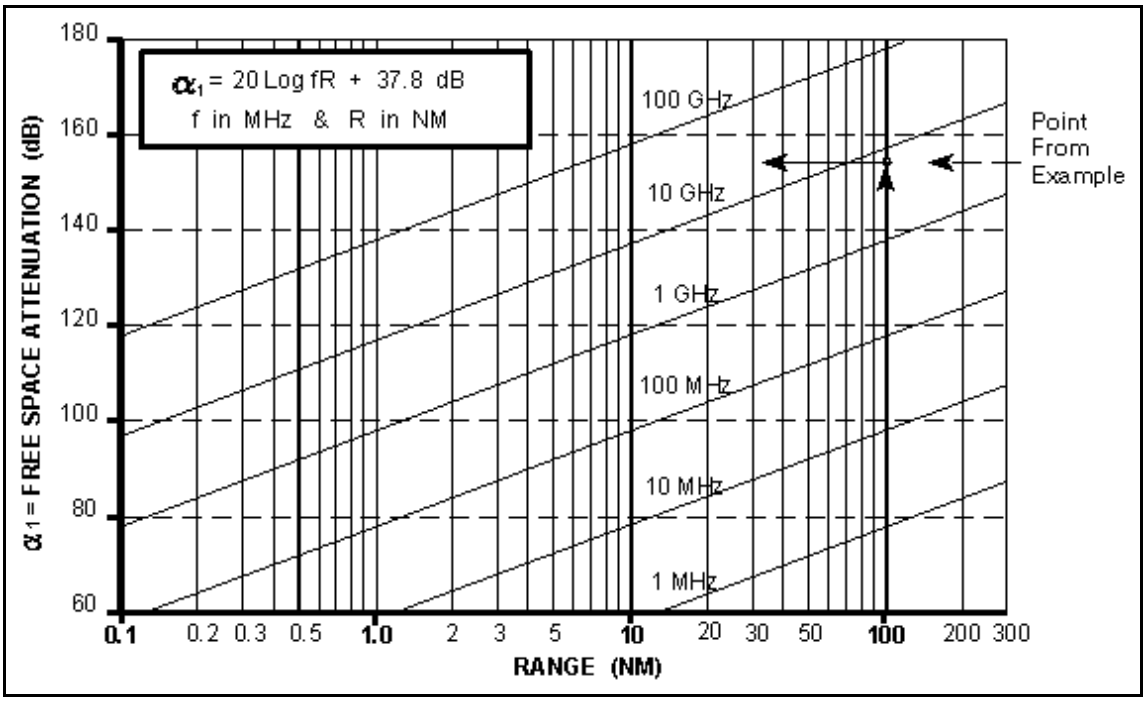


Figure 4. One-Way Free Space Loss.

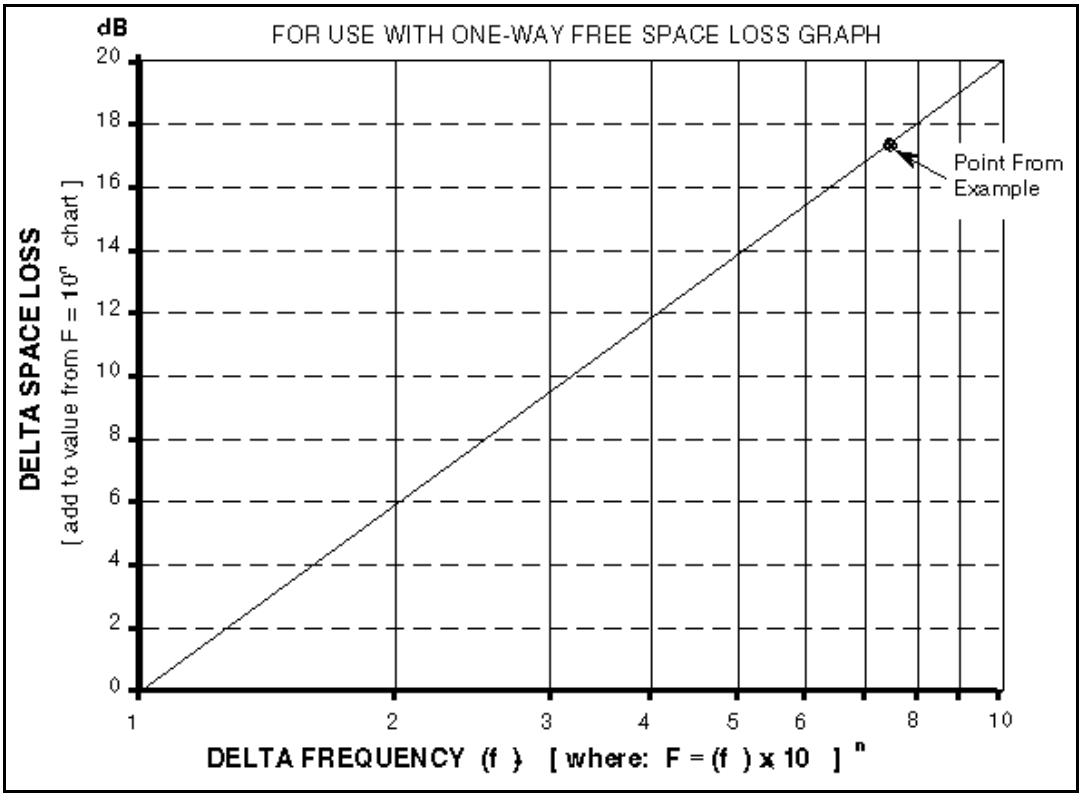


Figure 5. Frequency Extrapolation.

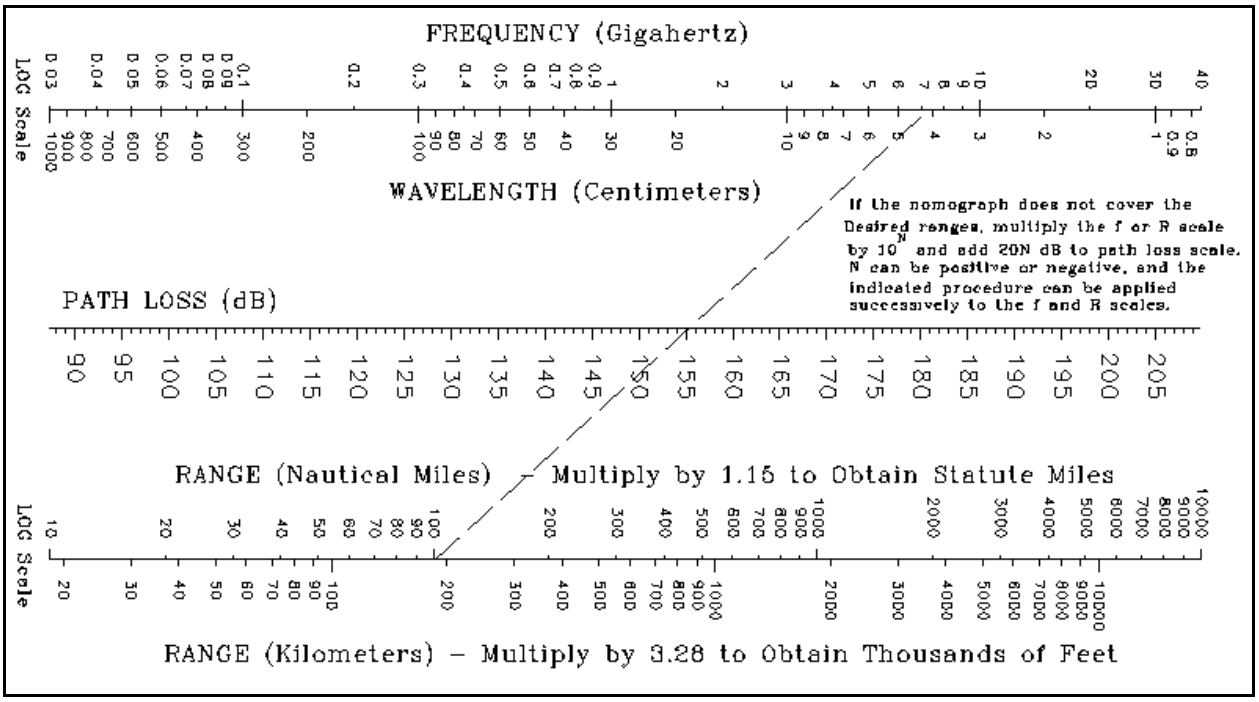


Figure 6. One-Way Space Loss Nomograph for Distances Greater Than 10 Nautical Miles.

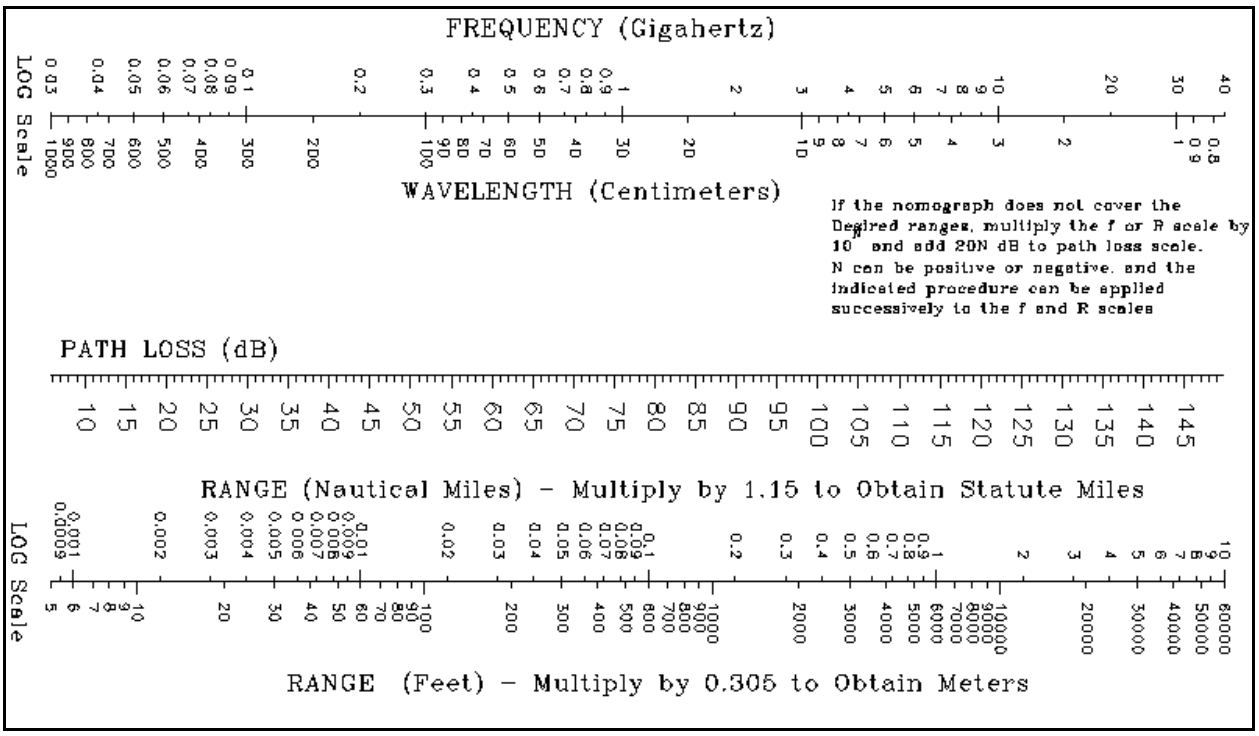


Figure 7. One-Way Space Loss Nomograph for Distances Less Than 10 Nautical Miles.

Figure 8 is the visualization of the losses occurring in one-way radar equation. Note: To avoid having to include additional terms, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain. Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption also need to be included.

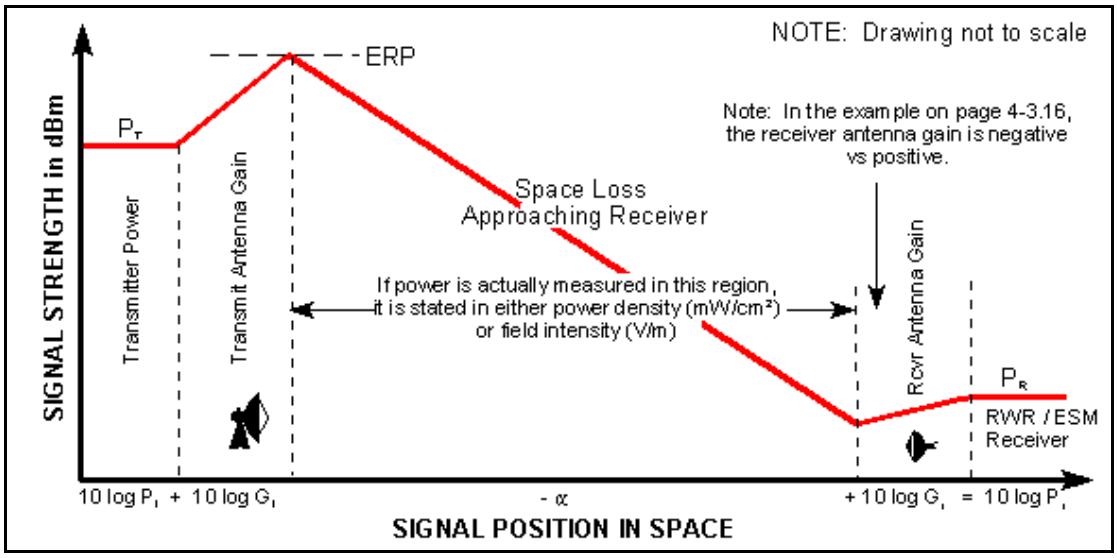


Figure 8. Visualization of One-Way Radar Equation.

RWR/ESM RANGE EQUATION (One-Way)

The one-way radar (signal strength) equation [5] is rearranged to calculate the maximum range R_{max} of RWR/ESM receivers. It occurs when the received radar signal just equals S_{min} as follows:

$$R_{max} \cong \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2 S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} \text{ or } \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r c^2}{(4\pi f)^2 S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} \text{ or } \left[\frac{P_t G_t A_e}{4\pi S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} \quad \textbf{[12]}$$

In log form:

$$20\log R_{max} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t - 10\log S_{min} - 20\log f + 20\log(c/4\pi) \quad \textbf{[13]}$$

and since $K_1 = 20\log\{4\pi/c$ times conversion units if not in m/sec, m, and Hz$\}$
(Refer to Section 4-3 for values of K_1).

$$10\log R_{max} = \tfrac{1}{2}[\,10\log P_t + 10\log G_t - 10\log S_{min} - 20\log f - K_1] \quad \text{(keep } P_t \text{ and } S_{min} \text{ in same units)} \quad \textbf{[14]}$$

If you want to convert back from dB, then $R_{max} \cong \frac{10^{M\,dB}}{20}$, where M dB is the resulting number in the brackets of equation 14.

From Section 5-2, Receiver Sensitivity / Noise, S_{min} is related to the noise factor S:

$$S_{min} = (S/N)_{min}\,(NF)KT_oB \quad \textbf{[15]}$$

The one-way RWR/ESM range equation becomes:

$$R_{max} \cong \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2 (S/N)_{min} (NF) K T_o B}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} or \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r c^2}{(4\pi f)^2 (S/N)_{min} (NF) K T_o B}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} or \left[\frac{P_t G_t A_e}{4\pi (S/N)_{min} (NF) K T_o B}\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} \quad \textbf{[16]}$$

RWR/ESM RANGE INCREASE AS A RESULT OF A SENSITIVITY INCREASE

As shown in equation [12] $S_{min}^{-1} \propto R_{max}^2$. Therefore, -10 log $S_{min} \propto$ 20 logR_{max} and the following table results:

% Range Increase: Range + (% Range Increase) x Range = New Range
i.e., for a 6 dB sensitivity increase, 500 miles +100% x 500 miles = 1,000 miles
Range Multiplier: Range x Range Multiplier = New Range
i.e., for a 6 dB sensitivity increase 500 miles x 2 = 1,000 miles

dB Sensitivity Increase	% Range Increase	Range Multiplier	dB Sensitivity Increase	% Range Increase	Range Multiplier
+ 0.5	6	1.06	10	216	3.16
1.0	12	1.12	11	255	3.55
1.5	19	1.19	12	298	3.98
2	26	1.26	13	347	4.47
3	41	1.41	14	401	5.01
4	58	1.58	15	462	5.62
5	78	1.78	16	531	6.31
6	100	2.0	17	608	7.08
7	124	2.24	18	694	7.94
8	151	2.51	19	791	8.91
9	182	2.82	20	900	10.0

RWR/ESM RANGE DECREASE AS A RESULT OF A SENSITIVITY DECREASE

As shown in equation [12] $S_{min}^{-1} \propto R_{max}^2$. Therefore, -10 log $S_{min} \propto$ 20 logR_{max} and the following table results:

% Range Decrease: Range - (% Range decrease) x Range = New Range
i.e., for a 6 dB sensitivity decrease, 500 miles - 50% x 500 miles = 250 miles
Range Multiplier: Range x Range Multiplier = New Range
i.e., for a 6 dB sensitivity decrease 500 miles x .5 = 250 miles

dB Sensitivity Decrease	% Range Decrease	Range Multiplier	dB Sensitivity Decrease	% Range Decrease	Range Multiplier
- 0.5	6	0.94	-10	68	0.32
- 1.0	11	0.89	- 11	72	0.28
- 1.5	16	0.84	- 12	75	0.25
- 2	21	0.79	- 13	78	0.22
- 3	29	0.71	- 14	80	0.20
- 4	37	0.63	- 15	82	0.18
- 5	44	0.56	- 16	84	0.16
- 6	50	0.50	- 17	86	0.14
- 7	56	0.44	- 18	87	0.13
- 8	60	0.4	- 19	89	0.11
- 9	65	0.35	- 20	90	0.10

Example of One-Way Signal Strength: A 5 (or 7) GHz radar has a 70 dBm signal fed through a 5 dB loss transmission line to an antenna that has 45 dB gain. An aircraft that is flying 31 km from the radar has an aft EW antenna with -1 dB gain and a 5 dB line loss to the EW receiver (assume all antenna polarizations are the same).

Note: The respective transmission line losses will be combined with antenna gains, i.e.:

-5 +45 = 40 dB, -5 - 1 = -6 dB, -10 + 5 = -5 dB.

(1) What is the power level at the input of the EW receiver?

Answer (1): P_r at the input to the EW receiver = Transmitter power - xmt cable loss + xmt antenna gain - space loss + rcvr antenna gain - rcvr cable loss.

Space loss (from Section 4-3) @ 5 GHz = 20 log fR + K_1 = 20 log (5x31) + 92.44 = 136.25 dB. Therefore:

P_r = 70 + 40 - 136.25 - 6 = -32.25 dBm @ 5 GHz (P_r = -35.17 dBm @ 7 GHz since α_1 = 139.17 dB)

(2) If the received signal is fed to a jammer with a gain of 60 dB, feeding a 10 dB loss transmission line which is connected to an antenna with 5 dB gain, what is the power level from the jammer at the input to the receiver of the 5 (or 7) GHz radar?

Answer (2): P_r at the input to the radar receiver = Power at the input to the EW receiver+ Jammer gain - jammer cable loss + jammer antenna gain - space loss + radar rcvr antenna gain - radar rcvr cable loss. Therefore:

P_r = -32.25 + 60 - 5 - 136.25 + 40 = -73.5 dBm @ 5 GHz. (P_r = -79.34 dBm @ 7 GHz since α_1 = 139.17 dB and P_t = -35.17 dBm).

This problem continues in Sections 4-4, 4-7, and 4-10.

This page intentionally left blank.

TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION (MONOSTATIC)

In this section the radar equation is derived from the one-way equation (transmitter to receiver) which is then extended to the two-way radar equation. The following is a summary of the important equations to be derived here:

TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION (MONOSTATIC)

Peak power at the radar receiver input is:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{\sigma c^2}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 R^4} \right]^*$$

Note : $\lambda = c/f$ and $\sigma = RCS$

** keep λ or c, σ, and R in the same units*

On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 20\log f - 40\log R - 30\log 4\pi + 20\log c$

or in simplified terms: $10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1$ (in dB)

Note: Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption (Sections 3-2 and 5-1) are not included in these equations.

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)

K_2 Values

(dB) RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =
m^2	-38.54	21.46
ft^2	-48.86	11.14

One-way free space loss, $\alpha_1 = 20\log (f_1 R) + K_1$ (in dB)

K_1 Values

(dB) Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
NM	37.8	97.8
Km	32.45	92.45
m	-27.55	32.45
yd	-28.33	31.67
ft	-37.87	22.13

Figure 1 illustrates the physical concept and equivalent circuit for a target being illuminated by a monostatic radar (transmitter and receiver co-located). Note the similarity of Figure 1 to Figure 3 in Section 4-3. Transmitted power, transmitting and receiving antenna gains, and the one-way free space loss are the same as those described in Section 4-3. The physical arrangement of the elements is different, of course, but otherwise the only difference is the addition of the equivalent gain of the target RCS factor.

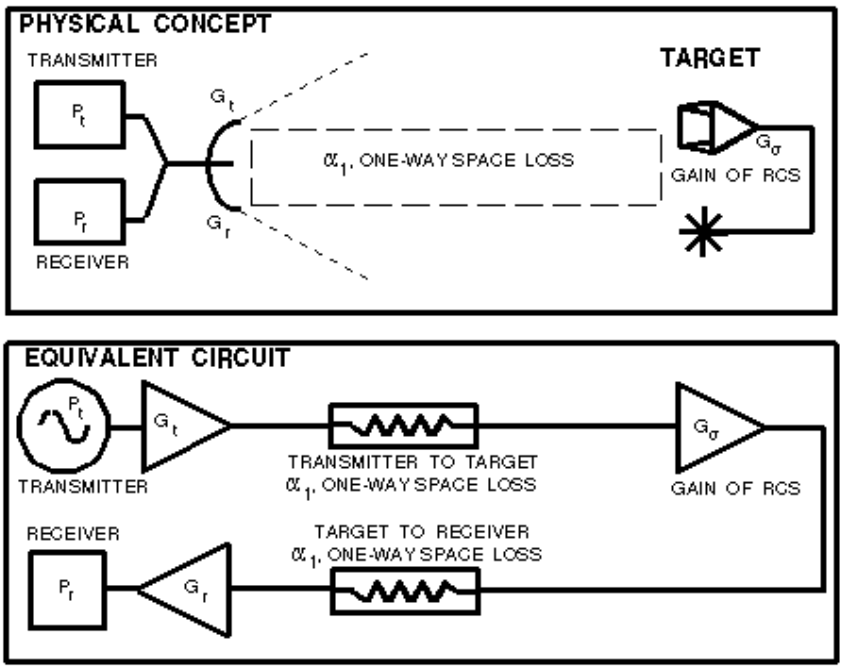


Figure 1. The Two-Way Monostatic Radar Equation Visualized.

From Section 4-3, One-Way Radar Equation / RF Propagation, the power in the receiver is:

$$\begin{matrix} Received\ Signal \\ at\ Target \end{matrix} = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

From equation [3] in Section 4-3: $$Antenna\ Gain\ ,\ G = \frac{4\pi A_e}{\lambda^2} \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

Similar to a receiving antenna, a radar target also intercepts a portion of the power, but reflects (reradiates) it in the direction of the radar. The amount of power reflected toward the radar is determined by the Radar Cross Section (RCS) of the target. RCS is a characteristic of the target that represents its size as seen by the radar and has the dimensions of area (σ) as shown in Section 4-11. RCS area is not the same as physical area. But, for a radar target, the power reflected in the radar's direction is equivalent to re-radiation of the power captured by an antenna of area σ (the RCS). Therefore, the effective capture area (A_e) of the receiving antenna is replaced by the RCS (σ).

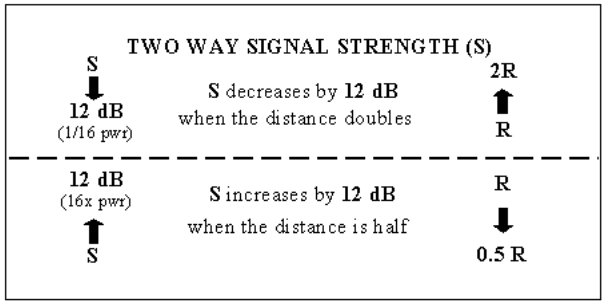
$$G_r = \frac{4\pi\sigma}{\lambda^2} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

so we now have:

$$\begin{matrix} Reflected\ Signal \\ from\ target \end{matrix} = \frac{P_t G_t \lambda^2 4\pi\sigma}{(4\pi R)^2 \lambda^2} \qquad \textbf{[4]}$$

The equation for the power reflected in the radar's direction is the same as equation [1] except that $P_t G_t$, which was the original transmitted power, is replaced with the reflected signal power from the target, from equation [4]. This gives:

$$\begin{matrix} Reflected\ Signal\ Received\ Back \\ at\ Input\ to\ Radar\ Receiver \end{matrix} = \frac{P_t G_t \lambda^2 4\pi\sigma}{(4\pi R)^2 \lambda^2} \; x \; \frac{G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$



If like terms are cancelled, the two-way radar equation results. The peak power at the radar receiver input is:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{\sigma c^2}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 R^4} \right]^* \qquad \textbf{[6]}$$

* Note: λ=c/*f* and σ = RCS. Keep λ or c, σ, and R in the same units.

On reducing equation [6] to log form we have:

$$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 20\log f - 40\log R - 30\log 4\pi + 20\log c \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

Target Gain Factor

If Equation [5] terms are rearranged instead of cancelled, a recognizable form results:

$$S\,(or\ P_r) = (P_t G_t G_r) \bullet \left[\frac{\lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2}\right] \bullet \left[\frac{4\pi\sigma}{\lambda^2}\right] \bullet \left[\frac{\lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2}\right] \qquad \textbf{[8]}$$

In log form:

$$10\log[S\,(or\ P_r)] = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 20\log\left[\frac{\lambda}{4\pi R}\right] + 10\log\left[\frac{4\pi\sigma}{\lambda^2}\right] + 20\log\left[\frac{\lambda}{4\pi R}\right] \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

The fourth and sixth terms can each be recognized as -α, where α is the one-way free space loss factor defined in Section 4-3. The fifth term containing RCS (σ) is the only new factor, and it is the "Target Gain Factor."

In simplified terms the equation becomes:

$$10\log [S\ (or\ P_r)] = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1 \qquad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[10]}$$

Where α_1 and G_σ are as follows:

From Section 4-3, equation [11], the space loss in dB is given by:

$$\alpha_1 = 20\log\left[\frac{4\pi f\ R}{c}\right]^{*} = 20\log f_1 R + K_1 \quad where\ K_1 = 20\log\left[\frac{4\pi}{c} \bullet (Conversion\ units\ if\ not\ in\ m/s\ \text{ec}, m, and\ Hz)\right] \qquad \textbf{[11]}$$

* Keep c and R in the same units. The table of values for K_1 is again presented here for completeness. The constant, K_1, in the table includes a range and frequency unit conversion factor.

While it's understood that RCS is the antenna aperture area equivalent to an isotropically radiated target return signal, the target gain factor represents a gain, as shown in the equivalent circuit of Figure 1. The Target Gain Factor expressed in dB is G_σ as shown in equation [12].

One-way free space loss, α_1 = 20log (f_1R) + K_1 (in dB)

K_1 Values (dB)	Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
	NM	37.8	97.8
	Km	32.45	92.45
	m	-27.55	32.45
	yd	-28.33	31.67
	ft	-37.87	22.13

$$G_\sigma = 10\log\left[\frac{4\pi\sigma}{\lambda^2}\right] = 10\log\left[\frac{4\pi\sigma f^2}{c^2}\right] = 10\log\sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2 \quad (in\ dB) \qquad \textbf{[12]}$$

$$where: K_2 = 10\log\left[\frac{4\pi}{c^2} \bullet \left(\begin{array}{c} Frequency\ and\ RCS \\ conversions\ as\ required \end{array} \frac{(Hz\ to\ MHz\ or\ GHz)^2}{(meters\ to\ feet)^2}\right)\right]$$

The "Target Gain Factor" (G_σ) is a composite of RCS, frequency, and dimension conversion factors and is called by various names: "Gain of RCS", "Equivalent Gain of RCS", "Gain of Target Cross Section", and in dB form "Gain-sub-Sigma".

If frequency is given in MHz and RCS (σ) is in m^2, the formula for G_σ is:

$$G_\sigma = 10\log\sigma + 20\log f_1 + 10\log\left[4\pi \bullet \left(\frac{\text{sec}}{3\,x\,10^8\,m}\right)^2 \bullet m^2 \bullet \left(\frac{1x10^6}{\text{sec}}\right)^2\right] \qquad \textbf{[13]}$$

or:
$$G_\sigma = 10\log\sigma + 20\log f_1 - 38.54 \quad (in\ dB) \qquad \textbf{[14]}$$

Target gain factor, G_σ = 10log σ + 20log f_1 + K_2 (in dB)			
K_2 Values			
(dB)	RCS (σ)	f_1 in MHz	f_1 in GHz
(units)	K_2 =	K_2 =	
m^2	-38.54	21.46	
ft^2	-48.86	11.14	

For this example, the constant K_2 is -38.54 dB. K_2 values for various area and frequency and frequency units are summarized in the adjoining table.

In the two-way radar equation, the one-way free space loss factor (α_1) is used twice, once for the radar transmitter to target path and once for the target to radar receiver path. The radar illustrated in Figure 1 is monostatic so the two path losses are the same and the values of the two α_1's are the same.

If the transmission loss in Figure 1 from P_t to G_t equals the loss from G_r to P_r, and $G_r = G_t$, then equation [10] can be written as:

$$10\log [S \text{ or } P_r] = 10\log P_t + 20\log G_{tr} - 2\alpha_1 + G_\sigma \quad (\text{in dB}) \qquad \textbf{[15]}$$

The space loss factor (α_1) and the target gain factor (G_σ) include all the necessary unit conversions so that they can be used directly with the most common units. Because the factors are given in dB form, they are more convenient to use and allow calculation without a calculator when the factors are read from a chart or nomograph.

Most radars are monostatic. That is, the radar transmitting and receiving antennas are literally the same antenna. There are some radars that are considered "monostatic" but have separate transmitting and receiving antennas that are co-located. In that case, equation [10] could require two different antenna gain factors as originally derived:

$$10\log [S \text{ or } P_r] = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - 2\alpha_1 + G_\sigma \quad (\text{in dB}) \qquad \textbf{[16]}$$

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain.

Figure 2 is the visualization of the path losses occurring with the two-way radar equation. **Note:** to avoid having to include additional terms, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain. Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption also need to be included.

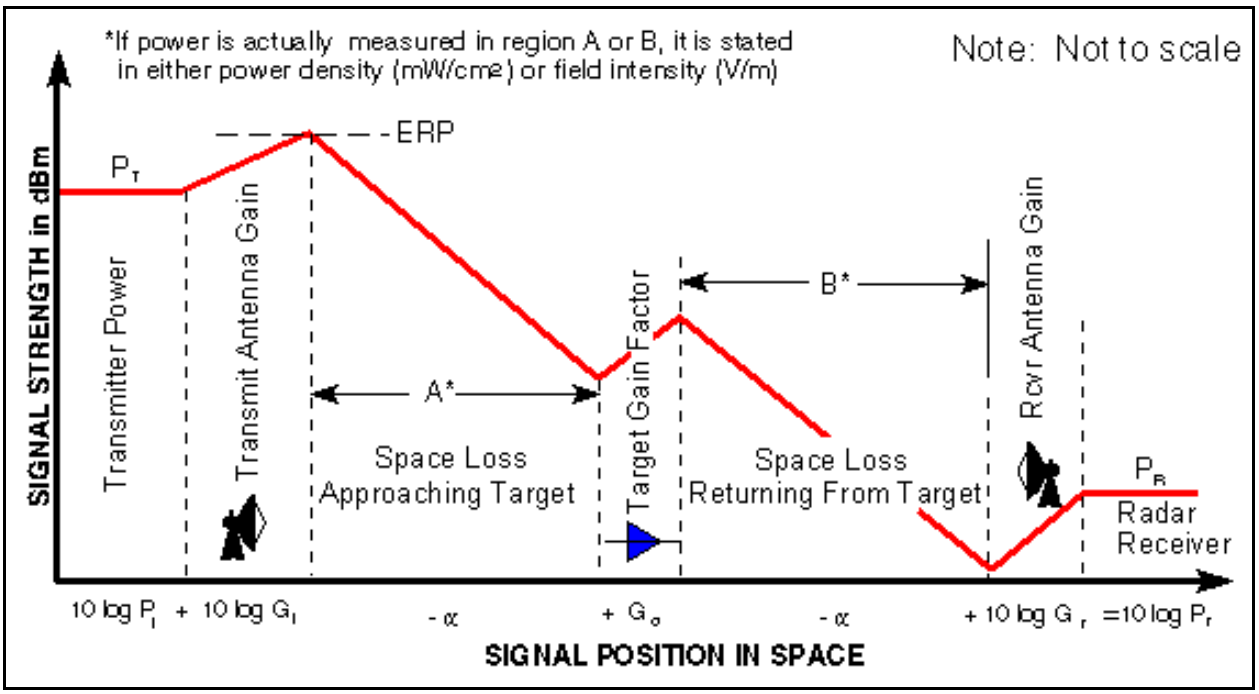


Figure 2. Visualization of Two-Way Radar Equation.

RADAR RANGE EQUATION (Two-Way Equation)

The Radar Equation is often called the "Radar Range Equation." The Radar Range Equation is simply the Radar Equation rewritten to solve for maximum Range. The maximum radar range (R_{max}) is the distance beyond which the target can no longer be detected and correctly processed. It occurs when the received echo signal just equals S_{min}.

The Radar Range Equation is then:

$$R_{max} \cong \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} \text{ or } \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r c^2 \sigma]}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} \text{ or } \left[\frac{P_t G_t A_e \sigma}{(4\pi)^2 S_{min}}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} \quad \textbf{[17]}$$

The first equation, of the three above, is given in Log form by:

$$40\log R_{max} \cong 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 10\log S_{min} - 20\log f - 30\log 4\pi + 20\log c \quad \textbf{[18]}$$

As shown previously, Since $K_1 = 20\log [(4\pi/c)$ times conversion units if not in m/sec, m, and Hz], we have:

$10\log R_{max} \cong ¼ [10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 10\log S_{min} - 20\log f_1 - K_1 - 10.99\ dB]$ **[19]**

If you want to convert back from dB, then

$$R_{max} \cong 10^{\frac{M\ dB}{40}}$$

Where M dB is the resulting number within the brackets of equation 19.

From Section 5-2, Receiver Sensitivity / Noise, S_{min} is related to the noise factors by:

One-way free space loss, $\alpha_1 = 20\log (f_1 R) + K_1$ (in dB)

K_1 Values (dB)	Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
	NM	37.8	97.8
	Km	32.45	92.45
	m	-27.55	32.45
	yd	-28.33	31.67
	ft	-37.87	22.13

$$S_{min} = (S/N)_{min}(NF)kT_0B \qquad \textbf{[20]}$$

The Radar Range Equation for a tracking radar (target continuously in the antenna beam) becomes:

$$R_{max} \cong \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 (S/N)_{min}(NF)kT_0B}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} or \left[\frac{P_t G_t G_r c^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 (S/N)_{min}(NF)kT_oB}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} or \left[\frac{P_t G_t A_e \sigma}{(4\pi)^2 (S/N)_{min}(NF)kT_oB}\right]^{\frac{1}{4}} \qquad \textbf{[21]}$$

P_t in equations [17], [19], and [21] is the peak power of a CW or pulse signal. For pulse signals these equations assume the radar pulse is square. If not, there is less power since P_t is actually the average power within the pulse width of the radar signal. Equations [17] and [19] relate the maximum detection range to S_{min}, the minimum signal which can be detected and processed (the receiver sensitivity). The bandwidth (B) in equations [20] and [21] is directly related to S_{min}. B is approximately equal to 1/PW. Thus a wider pulse width means a narrower receiver bandwidth which lowers S_{min}, assuming no integration.

One cannot arbitrarily change the receiver bandwidth, since it has to match the transmitted signal. The "widest pulse width" occurs when the signal approaches a CW signal (see Section 2-11). A CW signal requires a very narrow bandwidth (approximately 100 Hz). Therefore, receiver noise is very low and good sensitivity results (see Section 5-2). If the radar pulse is narrow, the receiver filter bandwidth must be increased for a match (see Section 5-2), i.e. a 1 μs pulse requires a bandwidth of approximately 1 MHz. This increases receiver noise and decreases sensitivity.

If the radar transmitter can increase its PRF (decreasing PRI) and its receiver performs integration over time, an increase in PRF can permit the receiver to "pull" coherent signals out of the noise thus reducing S/N_{min} thereby increasing the detection range. Note that a PRF increase may limit the maximum range due to the creation of overlapping return echoes (see Section 2-10).

There are also other factors that limit the maximum practical detection range. With a scanning radar, there is loss if the receiver integration time exceeds the radar's time on target. Many radars would be range limited by line-of-sight/radar horizon (see Section 2-9) well before a typical target faded below S_{min}. Range can also be reduced by losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption (see Sections 3-2 and 5-1).

Two-Way Radar Equation (Example)

Assume that a 5 GHz radar has a 70 dBm (10 kilowatt) signal fed through a 5 dB loss transmission line to a transmit/receive antenna that has 45 dB gain. An aircraft that is flying 31 km from the radar has an RCS of 9 m^2. What is the signal level at the input to the radar receiver? (There is an additional loss due to any antenna polarization mismatch but that loss will not be addressed in this problem). This problem continues in Sections 4-3, 4-7, and 4-10.

Answer:

Starting with: $10\log S = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1$ (in dB)

We know that: $\alpha_1 = 20\log f R + K_1 = 20\log (5x31) + 92.44 = 136.25$ dB

and that: $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2 = 10\log 9 + 20\log 5 + 21.46 = 44.98$ dB (see Table 1)
(Note: The aircraft transmission line losses (-5 dB) will be combined with the antenna gain (45 dB) for both receive and transmit paths of the radar)

So, substituting in we have: $10\log S = 70 + 40 + 40 + 44.98 - 2(136.25) =$ **-77.52 dBm** @ 5 GHz

The answer changes to -80.44 dBm if the tracking radar operates at 7 GHz provided the antenna gains and the aircraft RCS are the same at both frequencies.

$\alpha_1 = 20\log (7x31) + 92.44 = 139.17$ dB, $G_\sigma = 10\log 9 + 20\log 7 + 21.46 = 47.9$ dB (see Table 1)

$10\log S = 70 + 40 + 40 + 47.9 - 2(139.17) =$ **-80.44 dBm** @ 7 GHz

Table 1. Values of the Target Gain Factor (G_σ) in dB for Various Values of Frequency and RCS.

Frequency (GHz)	RCS - Square meters						
	0.05	5	9	10	100	1,000	10,000
0.5 GHz	2.44	22.42	24.98	25.44	35.44	45.44	55.44
1 GHz	8.46	28.46	31.0	31.46	41.46	51.46	61.46
5 GHz	22.44	42.44	44.98	45.44	55.44	65.44	75.44
7 GHz	25.36	45.36	47.9	48.36	58.36	68.36	78.36
10 GHz	28.46	48.46	51.0	51.46	61.46	71.46	81.46
20 GHz	34.48	54.48	57.02	57.48	67.48	77.48	87.48
40 GHz	40.50	60.48	63.04	63.5	73.5	83.5	93.5

Note: Shaded values were used in the examples.

TWO-WAY RADAR RANGE INCREASE AS A RESULT OF A SENSITIVITY INCREASE

As shown in equation [17] $S_{min}^{-1} \propto R_{max}^4$. Therefore, $-10 \log S_{min} \propto 40 \log R_{max}$ and the table below results:

% Range Increase: Range + (% Range Increase) x Range = New Range
i.e., for a 12 dB sensitivity increase, 500 miles +100% x 500 miles = 1,000 miles
Range Multiplier: Range x Range Multiplier = New Range
i.e., for a 12 dB sensitivity increase 500 miles x 2 = 1,000 miles

Table 2. Effects of Sensitivity Increase.

dB Sensitivity Increase	% Range Increase	Range Multiplier	dB Sensitivity Increase	% Range Increase	Range Multiplier
+ 0.5	3	1.03	10	78	1.78
1.0	6	1.06	11	88	1.88
1.5	9	1.09	12	100	2.00
2	12	1.12	13	111	2.11
3	19	1.19	14	124	2.24
4	26	1.26	15	137	2.37
5	33	1.33	16	151	2.51
6	41	1.41	17	166	2.66
7	50	1.50	18	182	2.82
8	58	1.58	19	198	2.98
9	68	1.68	20	216	3.16

TWO-WAY RADAR RANGE DECREASE AS A RESULT OF A SENSITIVITY DECREASE

As shown in equation [17] $S_{min}^{-1} \propto R_{max}^{4}$ Therefore, -10 log $S_{min} \propto$ 40 logR_{max} and the table below results:

% Range Decrease: Range - (% Range Decrease) x Range = New Range
i.e., for a 12 dB sensitivity decrease, 500 miles - 50% x 500 miles = 250 miles

Range Multiplier: Range x Range Multiplier = New Range
i.e., for a 12 dB sensitivity decrease 500 miles x 0.5 = 250 miles

Table 3. Effects of Sensitivity Decrease.

dB Sensitivity Decrease	% Range Decrease	Range Multiplier	dB Sensitivity Decrease	% Range Decrease	Range Multiplier
- 0.5	3	0.97	-10	44	0.56
- 1.0	6	0.94	- 11	47	0.53
- 1.5	8	0.92	- 12	50	0.50
- 2	11	0.89	- 13	53	0.47
- 3	16	0.84	- 14	55	0.45
- 4	21	0.79	- 15	58	0.42
- 5	25	0.75	- 16	60	0.40
- 6	29	0.71	- 17	62	0.38
- 7	33	0.67	- 18	65	0.35
- 8	37	0.63	- 19	67	0.33
- 9	40	0.60	- 20	68	0.32

ALTERNATE TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION

In this section the same radar equation factors are grouped differently to create different constants as is used by some authors.

TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION (MONOSTATIC)

Peak power at the radar receiver input is:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4} = \frac{P_t G_t G_{rsigma} c^2}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 R^4} * \quad (\text{Note: } \lambda = \frac{c}{f} \text{ and } \sigma \text{ is RCS}) \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

* Keep λ or c, σ, and R in the same units. On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

or: $\mathbf{10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - \alpha_2}$ (in dB)

Where: $\alpha_2 = 20\log f_1 R^2 - 10\log \sigma + K_3$, and $K_3 = -10\log c^2/(4\pi)^3$

Note:
Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption (Sections 3-2 and 5-1) are not included in these equations

K_3 Values:

(dB) Range Units	f_1 in MHz, σ in m^2	f_1 in GHz, σ in m^2	f_1 in MHz, σ in ft^2	f_1 in GHz, σ in ft^2
NM	114.15	174.15	124.47	184.47
km	103.44	163.44	113.76	173.76
m	-16.56	43.44	-6.24	53.76
yd	-18.1	41.9	-7.78	52.22
ft	-37.2	22.8	-26.88	33.12

In the last section, we had the basic radar equation given as equation [6] and it is repeated as equation [1] in the table above.

In Section 4-4, in order to maintain the concept and use of the one-way space loss coefficient, α_1, we didn't cancel like terms which was done to form equation [6] there. Rather, we regrouped the factors of equation [5]. This resulted in two minus α_1 terms and we defined the remaining term as G_σ, which accounted for RCS (see equation [8] & [9]).

Some authors take a different approach, and instead develop an entirely new single factor α_2, which is used instead of the combination of α_1 and G_σ.

If equation [1] is reduced to log form, (and noting that $f = c/\lambda$) it becomes:

$$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - 20\log (f R^2) + 10\log \sigma + 10\log (c^2/(4\pi)^3) \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

We now call the last three terms on the right minus α_2 and use it as a single term instead of the two terms α_1 and G_σ. The concept of dealing with one variable factor may be easier although we still need to know the range, frequency, and radar cross section to evaluate α_2. Additionally, we can no longer use a nomograph like we did in computing α_1 and visualize a two-way space loss consisting of two times the one-way space loss, since there are now 3 variables vs. two.

Equation [2] reduces to:

$$\mathbf{10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r - \alpha_2} \quad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

Where $\alpha_2 = 20\log (f_1 R^2) - 10\log \sigma + K_3$ and where f_1 is the MHz or GHz value of frequency and $K_3 = -10\log (c^2/(4\pi)^3) + 20\log$ (conversion for Hz to MHz or GHz)+ 40log (range unit conversions if not in meters) - 20log (RCS conversions for meters to feet)

The values of K_3 are given in the table above.

Comparing equation [3] to equation [10] in Section 4-4, it can be seen that $\alpha_2 = 2\alpha_1 - G_\sigma$.

TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION (BISTATIC)

The following table contains a summary of the equations developed in this section.

TWO-WAY RADAR EQUATION (BISTATIC)

Peak power at the radar receiver input is:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{\sigma c^2}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2} \right]^*$$

Note : $\lambda = c/f$ and σ = RCS

** keep λ or c, σ, and R in the same units*

On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 20\log f + 20\log c - 30\log 4\pi - 20\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Rx}$

or in simplified terms: $10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - \alpha_{Tx} - \alpha_{Rx}$ (in dB)

Where α_{Tx} corresponds to transmitter to target loss and α_{Rx} corresponds to target to receiver loss.

Note: Losses due to antenna polarization and atmospheric absorption (Sections 3-2 and 5-1) are not included in these equations.

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)

K_2 Values (dB)	RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =
	m^2	-38.54	21.46
	ft^2	-48.86	11.14

One-way free space loss, $\alpha_{Tx \text{ or } Rx} = 20\log (f_1 R_{Tx \text{ or } Rx}) + K_1$ (in dB)

K_1 Values (dB)	Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
	NM	37.8	97.8
	Km	32.45	92.45
	m	-27.55	32.45
	yd	-28.33	31.67
	ft	-37.87	22.13

BISTATIC RADAR

There are also true bistatic radars - radars where the transmitter and receiver are in different locations as is depicted in Figure 1. The most commonly encountered bistatic radar application is the semi-active missile. The transmitter is located on, or near, the launch platform (surface or airborne), and the receiver is in the missile which is somewhere between the launch platform and the target.

The transmitting and receiving antennas are not the same and are not in the same location. Because the target-to-radar range is different from the target-to-missile range, the target-to-radar and target-to-missile space losses are different.

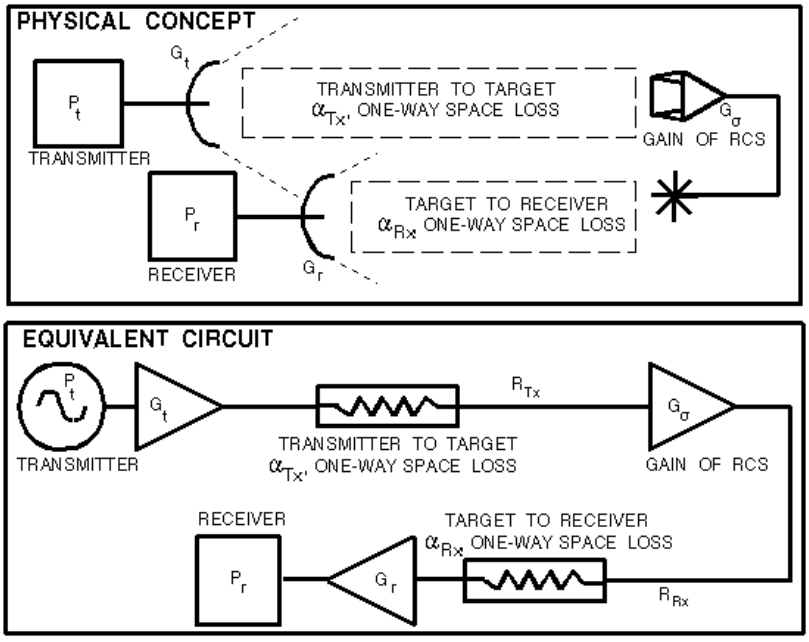


Figure 1. Bistatic Radar Visualized.

The peak power at the radar receiver input is:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2} = P_t G_t G_r \left[\frac{\sigma c^2}{(4\pi)^3 f^2 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2} \right] \qquad (\text{Note : } \lambda = \frac{c}{f} \text{ and } \sigma = RCS) \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

Keep λ or c, σ, and R in the same units.

On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + 10\log \sigma - 20\log f + 20\log c - 30\log 4\pi - 20\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Rx}$ **[2]**

or in simplified terms:

$$10\log P_r = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - \alpha_{Tx} - \alpha_{Rx} \quad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

Where α_{Tx} corresponds to transmitter to target loss and α_{Rx} corresponds to target to receiver loss, or:

$\alpha_{Tx} = 20\log(f_1 T_{Tx}) + K_1$ (in dB) and $\alpha_{Rx} = 20\log(f_1 T_{Rx}) + K_1$ (in dB)

with K_1 values provided on page 4-6.1 and with f_1 being the MHz or GHz value of frequency.

Therefore, the difference between monostatic and bistatic calculations is that two α's are calculated for two different ranges and different gains may be required for transmit and receive antennas.

To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain.

As shown in Figure 2, it should also be noted that the bistatic RCS received by the missile is not always the same as the monostatic RCS. In general, the target's RCS varies with angle. Therefore, the bistatic RCS and monostatic RCS will be equal for receive and transmit antennas at the same angle to the target (but only if all three are in a line, as RCS also varies with elevation angle).

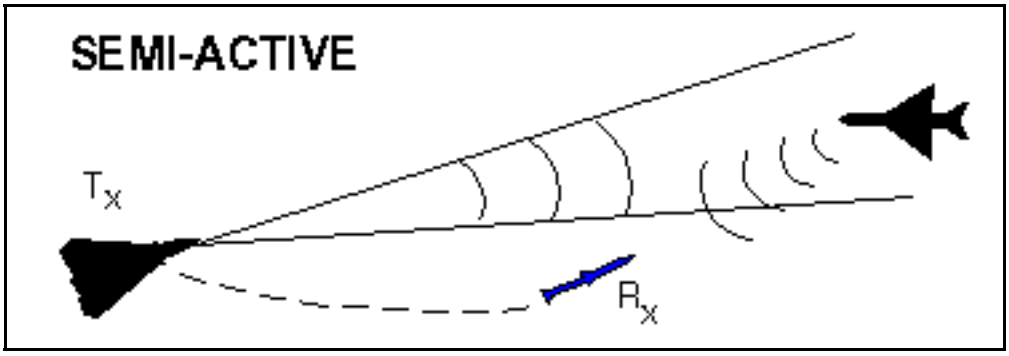


Figure 2. Bistatic RCS Varies.

JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO - CONSTANT POWER [SATURATED] JAMMING

The following table contains a summary of the equations developed in this section.

<table>
<tr>
<td>JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (MONOSTATIC)

$J/S = (P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R^2) / (P_t G_t \sigma)$ (ratio form)* or:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log\sigma^* + 10.99\ dB + 20\log R^*$
Note (1): Neither f nor λ terms are part of these equations</td>
<td rowspan="2">* Keep R and σ in same units

Target gain factor, (in dB)
$G_\sigma = 10\log\sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$

K_2 Values (dB):
RCS (σ) f_1 in MHz f_1 in GHz
(units) K_2 = K_2 =
m2 -38.54 21.46
ft2 -48.86 11.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If simplified radar equations developed in previous sections are used:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + \alpha_1$ (in dB)
Note (2): the $20\log f_1$ term in $-G_\sigma$ cancels the $20\log f_1$ term in α_1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (BISTATIC)
R_{Tx} is the range from the radar transmitter to the target. See note (1).

$J/S = (P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R_{Tx}^2) / (P_t G_t \sigma)$ (ratio form) * or:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log\sigma^* + 10.99\ dB + 20\log R_{Tx}^*$</td>
<td rowspan="2">One-way free space loss (dB)

α_1 or α_{Tx} =
$20\log (f_1 R) + K_1$

K_1 Values (dB):
Range f_1 in MHz f_1 in GHz
(units) K_1 = K_1 =
NM 37.8 97.8
km 32.45 92.45
m -27.55 32.45
ft -37.87 22.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If simplified radar equations developed in previous sections are used: see note (2).

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + \alpha_{Tx}$ (in dB)</td>
</tr>
</table>

This section derives the J/S ratio from the one-way range equation for J and the two-way range equation for S, and deals exclusively with active (transmitting) Electronic Attack (EA) devices or systems. Furthermore, the only purpose of EA is to prevent, delay, or confuse the radar processing of target information.

By official definition, EA can be either Jamming or Deception. This may be somewhat confusing because almost any type of active EA is commonly called "jamming," and the calculations of EA signal in the radar compared to the target signal in the radar commonly refer to the "jamming-to-signal" ratio ("J-to-S" ratio). Therefore this section uses the common jargon and the term "jammer" refers to any EA transmitter, and the term "jamming" refers to any EA transmission, whether Deception or Concealment.

Jamming: "Official" jamming should more aptly be called Concealment or Masking. Essentially, Concealment uses electronic transmissions to swamp the radar receiver and hide the targets. Concealment (Jamming) usually uses some form of noise as the transmitted signal. In this section, Concealment will be called "noise" or "noise jamming."

Deception: Deception might be better called Forgery. Deception uses electronic transmissions to forge false target signals that the radar receiver accepts and processes as real targets.

"J" designates the EA signal strength whether it originates from a noise jammer or from a deception system.

Basically, there are two different methods of employing active EA against hostile radars:

Self Protection EA
Support EA

For most practical purposes, Self Protection EEA is usually Deception and Support EA is usually noise jamming. As the name implies, Self Protection EA is EA that is used to protect the platform that it is on. Self Protection EA is often called "self screening jamming," "Defensive EA" or historically "Deception ECM." The top half of Figure 1 shows self-screening jamming.

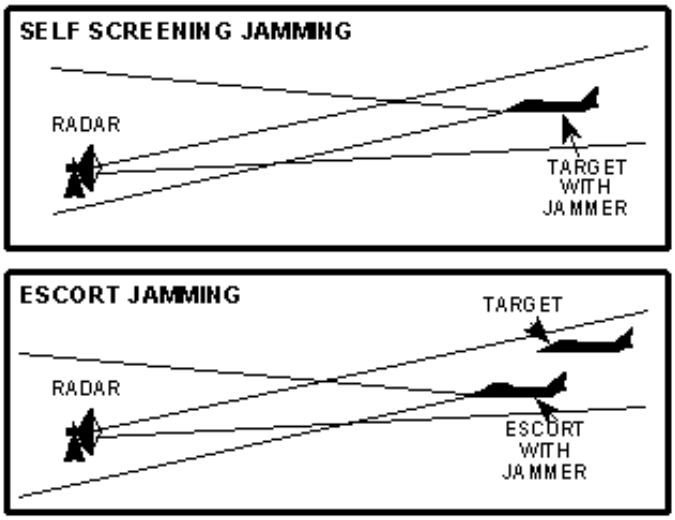


Figure 1. Self Protection and Escort Jamming.

The bottom half of Figure 1 illustrates escort jamming which is a special case of support jamming. If the escort platform is sufficiently close to the target, the J-to-S calculations are the same as for self protection EA.

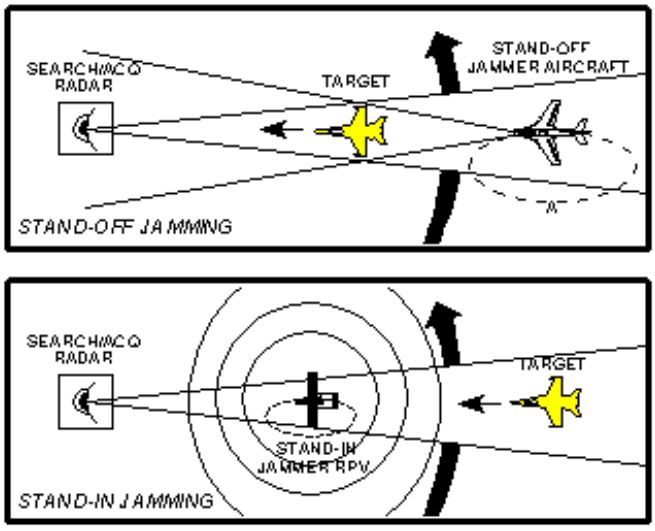


Figure 2. Support Jamming.

Support EA is electronic transmissions radiated from one platform and is used to protect other platforms or fulfill other mission requirements, like distraction or conditioning. Figure 2 illustrates two cases of support jamming protecting a striker - stand-off jamming (SOJ) and stand-in jamming (SIJ). For SOJ the support jamming platform is maintaining an orbit at a long range from the radar - usually beyond weapons range. For SIJ, a remotely piloted vehicle is orbiting very close to the victim radar. Obviously, the jamming power required for the SOJ to screen a target is much greater than the jamming power required for the SIJ to screen the same target.

When factoring EA into the radar equation, the quantities of greatest interest are "J-to-S" and Burn-Through Range.

"J-to-S" is the ratio of the signal strength of the jammer signal (J) to the signal strength of the target return signal (S). It is expressed as "J/S" and, in this section, is always in dB. J usually (but not always) must exceed S by some amount to be effective, therefore the desired result of a J/S calculation in dB is a positive number. Burn-through Range is the radar to target range where the target return signal can first be detected through the jamming and is usually slightly farther than crossover range where J=S. It is usually the range where the J/S just equals the minimum effective J/S (See Section 4-8).

The significance of "J-to-S" is sometimes misunderstood. The effectiveness of EA **is not** a direct mathematical function of "J-to-S." The magnitude of the "J-to-S" required for effectiveness is a function of the particular EA technique and of the radar it is being used against. Different EA techniques may very well require different "J-to-S" ratios against the same radar. When there is sufficient "J-to-S" for effectiveness, increasing it will rarely increase the effectiveness at a given range. Because modern radars can have sophisticated signal processing and/or EP capabilities, in certain radars too much "J-to-S" could cause the signal processor to ignore the jamming, or activate special anti-jamming modes. Increasing "J-to-S" (or the jammer power) does, however, allow the target aircraft to get much closer to the threat radar before burn-through occurs, which essentially means more power is better if it can be controlled when desired.

IMPORTANT NOTE: If the signal S is CW or PD and the Jamming J is amplitude modulated, then the J used in the formula has to be reduced from the peak value (due to sin x/x frequency distribution). The amount of reduction is dependent upon how much of the bandwidth is covered by the jamming signal. To get an exact value, integrals would have to be taken over the bandwidth. As a rule of thumb however:

- If the frequency of modulation is less than the BW of the tracking radar reduce J/S by 10 Log (duty cycle).
- If the frequency of modulation is greater than the BW of the tracking radar reduce J/S by 20 Log(duty cycle).

For example; if your jamming signal is square wave chopped (50% duty cycle) at a 100 Hz rate while jamming a 1 kHz bandwidth receiver, then the J/S is reduced by 3 dB from the maximum. If the duty cycle was 33%, then the reduction would be 4.8 dB. If the 50% and 33% duty cycle jamming signals were chopped at a 10 kHz (vice the 100 Hz) rate, the rule of thumb for jamming seen by the receiver would be down 6 dB and 9.6 dB, respectively, from the maximum since the 10 kHz chopping rate is greater than the 1 kHz receiver BW.

J/S for SELF PROTECTION EA vs. MONOSTATIC RADAR

Figure 3 is radar jamming visualized. The Physical concept of Figure 3 shows a monostatic radar that is the same as Figure 1, Section 4-4, and a jammer (transmitter) to radar (receiver) that is the same as Figure 3, Section 4-3. In other words, Figure 3 is simply the combination of the previous two visual concepts where there is only one receiver (the radar's).

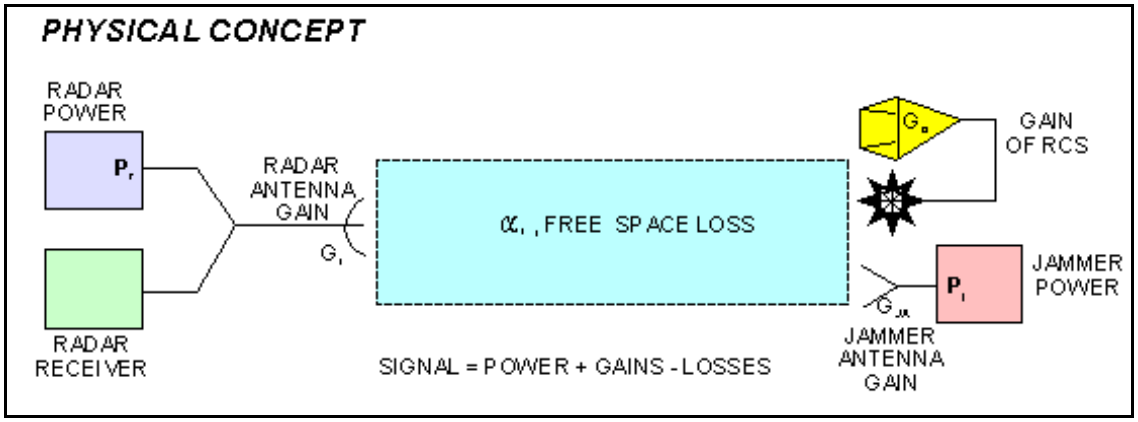


Figure 3. Radar Jamming Visualized.

The equivalent circuit shown in Figure 4 applies to jamming monostatic radars with either self protect EA or support EA. For self protect (or escort) vs. a monostatic radar, the jammer is on the target and the radar receive and transmit antennas are collocated so the three ranges and three space loss factors (α's) are the same.

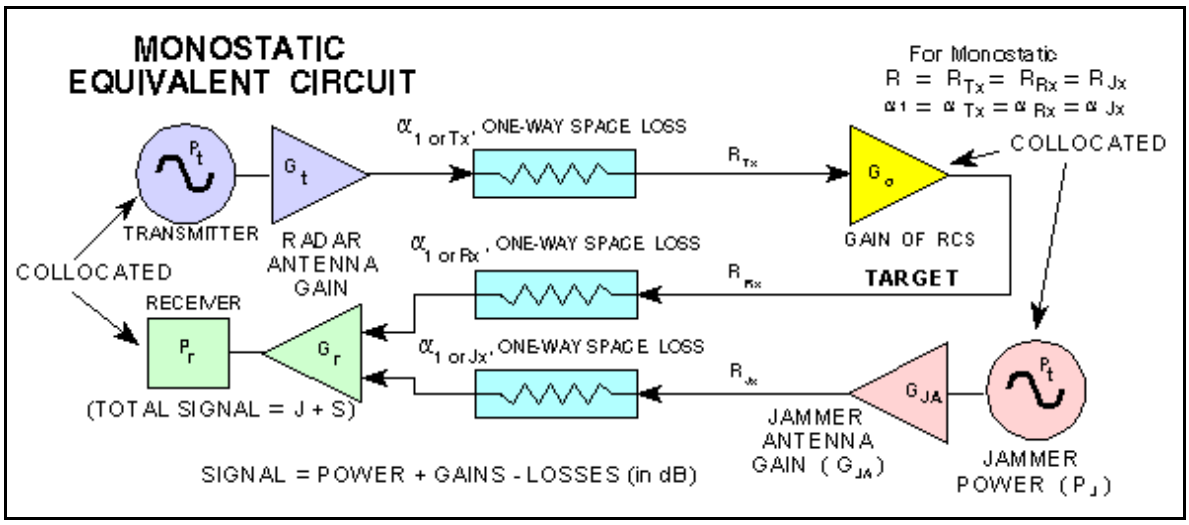


Figure 4. Monostatic Radar EA Equivalent Circuit.

J-S Ratio (Monostatic) - The ratio of the power received (P_{r1} or J) from the jamming signal transmitted from the target to the power received (P_{r2} or S) from the radar skin return from the target equals J/S.

From the one way range equation in Section 4-3: $$P_r 1 \text{ or } J = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \quad \textbf{[1]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4.4: $$P_r 2 \text{ or } S = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4} \quad \textbf{[2]}$$

so $$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2 (4\pi)^3 R^4}{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma (4\pi R)^2} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R^2}{P_t G_t \sigma}^{*} \quad (ratio\ form) \quad \textbf{[3]}$$

* Keep R and σ in the same units.

On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

$$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10\log 4\pi + 20\log R \quad \textbf{[4]}$$

or $$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10.99\ dB + 20\log R \quad \textbf{[5]}$$

Note: Neither *f* nor λ terms are part of the final form of equation [3] and equation [5].

J/S Calculations (Monostatic) Using a One Way Free Space Loss - The simplified radar equations developed in previous sections can be used to express J/S.

From the one way range equation Section 4-3:

$$10\log (P_{r1} \text{ or } J) = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_r - \alpha_1 \quad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[6]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4.4:

$$10\log (P_{r2} \text{ or } S) = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1 \quad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

$$10\log (J/S) = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + \alpha_1 \quad \text{(in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[8]}$$

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain. The $20\log f_1$ term in $-G_\sigma$ cancels the $20\log f_1$ term in α_1.

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)				One-way free space loss, $\alpha_1 = 20\log (f_1 R) + K_1$ (in dB)			
K_2 Values (dB)	RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =	K_1 Values (dB)	Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
	m^2	-38.54	21.46		NM	37.8	97.8
	ft^2	-48.86	11.14		km	32.45	92.45
					m	-27.55	32.45
					yd	-28.33	31.67
					ft	-37.87	22.13

J/S for SELF PROTECTION EA vs. BISTATIC RADAR

The semi-active missile illustrated in Figure 5 is the typical bistatic radar which would require the target to have self protection EA to survive. In this case, the jammer is on the target and the target to missile receiver range is the same as the jammer to receiver range, but the radar to target range is different. Therefore, only two of the ranges and two of the α's (Figure 6.) are the same.

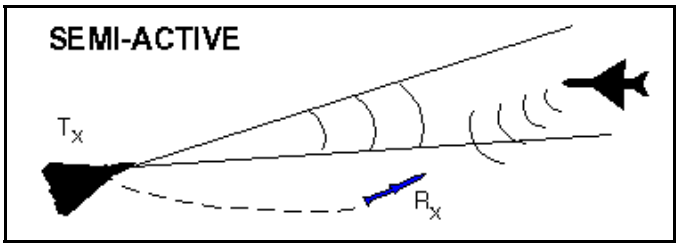


Figure 5. Bistatic Radar.

In the following equations:

α_{Tx} = The one-way space loss from the radar transmitter to the target for range R_{Tx}
α_{Rx} = The one-way space loss from the target to the missile receiver for range R_{Rx}

Like the monostatic radar, the bistatic jamming and reflected target signals travel the same path from the target and enter the receiver (missile in this case) via the same antenna. In both monostatic and bistatic J/S equations this common range cancels, so both J/S equations are left with an R_{Tx}^2 or 20 log R_{Tx} term. Since in the monostatic case $R_{Tx} = R_{Rx}$ and $\alpha_{Tx} = \alpha_{Rx}$, only R or α_1 is used in the equations. Therefore, the

bistatic J/S equations [11], [13], or [14] will work for monostatic J/S calculations, but the opposite is only true if bistatic R_{Tx} and α_{Tx} terms are used for R or α_1 terms in monostatic equations [3], [5], and [8].

The equivalent circuit shown in Figure 6 applies to jamming bistatic radar. For self protect (or escort) vs. a bistatic radar, the jammer is on the target and the radar receive and transmit antennas are at separate locations so only two of the three ranges and two of the three space loss factors (α's) are the same.

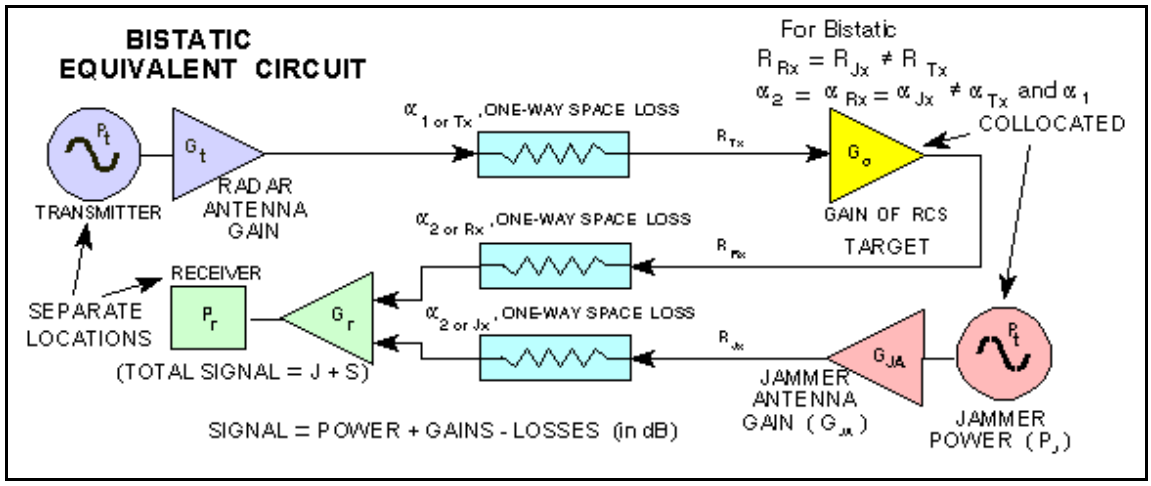


Figure 6. Bistatic Radar EA Equivalent Circuit.

J-to-S Ratio (Bistatic) When the radar's transmit antenna is located remotely from the receiving antenna (Figure 6), the ratio of the power received (P_{r1} or J) from the jamming signal transmitted from the target to the power received (P_{r2} or S) from the radar skin return from the target equals J/S. For jammer effectiveness J normally has to be greater than S.

From the one way range equation in Section 4-3: $$P_r 1 \text{ or } J = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R_{Rx})^2} \qquad (R_{Jx} = R_{Rx}) \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4.4: $$P_r 2 \text{ or } S = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2} \qquad \textbf{[10]}$$

so $$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2 (4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2}{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma (4\pi R_{Rx})^2} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R_{Tx}^2}{P_t G_t \sigma}^{*} \qquad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \textbf{[11]}$$

* Keep R and σ in the same units.

On reducing the above equation to log form we have:

$$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10\log 4\pi + 20\log R_{Tx} \qquad \textbf{[12]}$$

or $$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10.99 \text{ dB} + 20\log R_{Tx} \qquad \textbf{[13]}$$

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain. Neither *f* nor λ terms are part of the final form of equation [11] and equation [13].

Bistatic J/S Calculations (Bistatic) Using a One Way Free Space Loss - The simplified radar equations developed in previous sections can be used to express J/S.

From the one way range equation in Section 4-3:

$10\log (P_{r1} \text{ or } J) = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_r - \alpha_{Rx}$ (all factors dB) **[14]**

From the two way range equation in Section 4-4:
$10\log (P_{r2} \text{ or } S) = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - \alpha_{Tx} - \alpha_{Rx}$ (all factors dB) **[15]**

$10\log (J/S) = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + \alpha_{Tx}$ (all factors dB) **[16]**

Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for these calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain. The $20\log f_1$ term in $-G_\sigma$ cancels the $20\log f_1$ term in α_1.

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)			One-way free space loss $\alpha_{Tx \text{ or } Rx} = 20\log f_1 R_{Tx \text{ or } Rx} + K_1$ (in dB)			
K_2 Values (dB)	RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =	K_1 Values (dB)	Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	f_1 in GHz K_1 =
	m^2	-38.54	21.46		NM	37.8	97.8
	ft^2	-48.86	11.14		km	32.45	92.45
					m	-27.55	32.45
					yd	-28.33	31.67
					ft	-37.87	22.13

Saturated J/S (Monostatic) Example (Constant Power Jamming)

Assume that a 5 GHz radar has a 70 dBm signal fed through a 5 dB loss transmission line to an antenna that has 45 dB gain. An aircraft is flying 31 km from the radar. The aft EW antenna has -1 dB gain and a 5 dB line loss to the EW receiver (there is an additional loss due to any antenna polarization mismatch but that loss will not be addressed in this problem). The aircraft has a jammer that provides 30 dBm saturated output if the received signal is above -35 dBm. The jammer feeds a 10 dB loss transmission line which is connected to an antenna with a 5 dB gain. If the RCS of the aircraft is 9 m^2, what is the J/S level received by the tracking radar?

Answer: The received signal at the jammer is the same as the example in Section 4-3, i.e. answer (1) = -32.3 dBm @ 5 GHz. Since the received signal is above -35 dBm, the jammer will operate in the saturated mode, and equation [5] can be used. (See Section 4-10 for an example of a jammer in the linear region.)

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10.99 \text{ dB} + 20\log R$

Note: the respective transmission line losses will be combined with antenna gains,
i.e. -5 + 45 = 40 dB & -10 +5 = -5 dB.

$10\log J/S = 30 - 5 - 70 - 40 - 9.54 + 10.99 + 89.8 = 6.25$ dB @ 5 GHz*

* The answer is still 6.25 dB if the tracking radar operates at 7 GHz provided the antenna gains and the aircraft RCS are the same at both frequencies.

In this example, there is inadequate jamming power at each frequency if the J/S needs to be 10 dB or greater to be effective. One solution would be to replace the jammer with one that has a greater power output. If the antenna of the aircraft and the radar are not the proper polarization, additional power will also be required (see Section 3-2).

BURN-THROUGH / CROSSOVER RANGE

The burn-through equations are derived in this section. These equations are most commonly used in jammer type of applications. The following is a summary of the important equations explored in this section:

J/S CROSSOVER RANGE (MONOSTATIC) (J = S)

$$R_{J=S} = [\ (P_t\ G_t\ \sigma) / (P_j\ G_{ja}\ 4\pi)\ ]^{1/2} \qquad \text{(dB Ratio)}$$

or $20 \log R_{J=S} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log \sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - 10.99$ dB

If simplified radar equations already converted to dB are used:

$20 \log R_{J=S} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 - 20\log f_1$ (dB)

* Keep P_t & P_j in same units
Keep R and σ in same units

K_1 Values (dB):

Range (units)	f_1 in MHz K_1 =	in GHz K_1 =
m	-27.55	32.45
ft	-37.87	22.13

BURN-THROUGH RANGE (MONOSTATIC)

The radar to target range where the target return signal (S) can first be detected through the EA (J).

$$R_{BT} = [\ (P_t\ G_t\ \sigma\ J_{min\ eff}) / (P_j\ G_{ja}\ 4\pi\ S)\ ]^{1/2} \qquad \text{(dB Ratio)}$$

or $20\log R_{BT} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log(J_{min\ eff}/S) - 10.99$

If simplified radar equations already converted to dB are used:

$20\log R_{BT} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 + 10\log(J_{min\ eff}/S) - 20\log f_1$(in dB)*

f_1 is MHz or GHz value of frequency

Target gain factor (dB)

$G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$

K_2 Values (dB):

RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	in GHz K_2 =
m^2	-38.54	21.46
ft^2	-48.86	11.14

BURN-THROUGH RANGE (BISTATIC)

R_{Tx} is the range from the radar transmitter to the target and is different from R_{Rx} which is the range from the target to the receiver. Use Monostatic equations and substitute R_{Tx} for R

CROSSOVER RANGE and BURN-THROUGH RANGE

To present the values of J and S, (or J/S) over a minimum to maximum radar to target range of interest, equation [1], Section 4-7. which has a slope of 20 log for J vs. range and equation [2], Section 4-7, which has a slope of 40 log for S vs. range are plotted. When plotted on semi-log graph paper, J and S (or J/S) vs. range are straight lines as illustrated in Figure 1.

Figure 1 is a sample graph - it cannot be used for data.

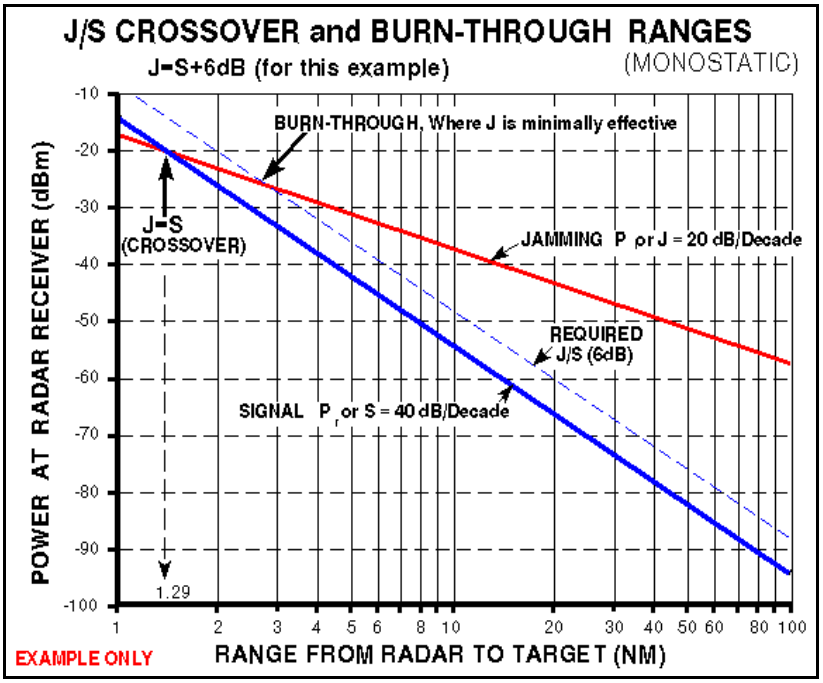


Figure 1. Sample J and S Graph.

The crossing of the J and S lines (known as crossover) gives the range where J = S (about 1.29 NM), and shows that shorter ranges will produce target signals greater than the jamming signal.

The point where the radar power overcomes the jamming signal is known as burn-through. The crossover point where J = S could be the burn-through range, but it usually isn't because normally J/S > 0 dB to be effective due to the task of differentiating the signal from the jamming noise floor (see receiver sensitivity section). For this example, the J/S required for the EA to be effective is given as 6 dB, as shown by the dotted line. This required J/S line crosses the jamming line at about 2.8 NM which, in this example, is the burn-through range.

In this particular example, we have:

P_t = 80 dBm	G_t = 42 dB
P_j = 50 dBm	G_{ja} = 6 dB
σ = 18 m^2	f = 5.9 GHz (not necessary for all calculations)

A radar can be designed with higher than necessary power for earlier burn-through on jamming targets. Naturally that would also have the added advantage of earlier detection of non-jamming targets as well.

> Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for the following calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain.

CROSSOVER AND BURN-THROUGH RANGE EQUATIONS (MONOSTATIC)

To calculate the crossover range or burn-through range the J/S equation must be solved for range. From equation [3], Section 4-7:

$$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R^2}{P_t G_t \sigma} \qquad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \text{Solving for R:} \quad R = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma J}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi S}} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

BURN-THROUGH RANGE (MONOSTATIC) - Burn-through Range (Monostatic) is the radar to target range where the target return signal (S) can first be detected through the jamming (J). It is usually the range when the J/S just equals the minimum effective J/S.

$$R_{BT} = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma J_{\min eff}}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi S}} \qquad \text{(burn-through range)} \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

or in dB form, (using 10log 4π = 10.99 dB):

$$20\log R_{BT} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log \sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log (J_{\min eff}/S) - 10.99 \text{ dB} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

RANGE WHEN J/S CROSSOVER OCCURS (MONOSTATIC) - The crossover of the jammer's 20 dB/decade power line and the skin return signal's 40 dB/decade power line of Figure 1 occurs for the case where J = S in dB or J/S=1 in ratio. Substituting into equation [1] yields:

$$R_{(J=S)} = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi}} \qquad \text{(Crossover range)} \qquad \textbf{[4]}$$

or in dB form:

$$20\log R_{J=S} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log \sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - 10.99 \text{ dB} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$

Note: keep R and σ in same units in all equations.

CROSSOVER AND BURN-THROUGH EQUATIONS (MONOSTATIC) USING α - ONE WAY FREE SPACE LOSS

The other crossover burn-through range formulas can be confusing because a frequency term is subtracted (equations [6], [7] and [8]), but both ranges are independent of frequency. This subtraction is necessary because when J/S is calculated directly as previously shown, λ^2 or $(c/f)^2$ terms canceled, whereas in the simplified radar equations, a frequency term is part of the G_σ term and has to be cancelled if one solves for R. From equation [8], Section 4-7:

$$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + \alpha_1 \quad \text{(factors in dB)}$$

or rearranging: $\alpha_1 = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log (J/S)$

from Section 4-4: $\alpha_1 = 20\log f_1 R_1 + K_1$ or $20\log R_1 = \alpha_1 - K_1 - 20\log f_1$

then substituting for α_1:

$$20\log R_1 = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 + 10\log (J/S) - 20\log f_1 \quad \text{(in dB)} \quad \textbf{[6]}$$

EQUATION FOR BURN-THROUGH RANGE (MONOSTATIC) - Burn-through occurs at the range when the J/S just equals the minimum effective J/S. G_σ and K_1 are as defined on page 4-8.1.

$$20\log R_{BT} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 + 10\log (J_{min\ eff}/S) - 20\log f_1 \quad \text{(in dB)} \quad \textbf{[7]}$$

EQUATION FOR THE RANGE WHEN J/S CROSSOVER OCCURS (MONOSTATIC)

The J/S crossover range occurs for the case where J = S, substituting into equation [6] yields:

$$20\log R_{J=S} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 - 20\log f_1 \quad \text{(factors in dB)} \quad \textbf{[8]}$$

BURN-THROUGH RANGE (BISTATIC)

Bistatic J/S crossover range is the radar-to-target range when the power received (S) from the radar skin return from the target equals the power received (J) from the jamming signal transmitted from the target. As shown in Figure 6, Section 4-7, the receive antenna that is receiving the same level of J and S is remotely located from the radar's transmit antenna. Bistatic equations [11], [13], and [14] in Section 4-7 show that J/S is only a function of radar to target range, therefore J/S is not a function of wherever the missile is in its flight path provided the missile is in the antenna beam of the target's jammer. The missile is closing on the target at a very much higher rate than the target is closing on the radar, so the radar to target range will change less during the missile flight.

It should be noted that for a very long range air-to-air missile shot, the radar to target range could typically decrease to 35% of the initial firing range during the missile time-of-flight, i.e. A missile shot at a target 36 NM away, may be only 12 NM away from the firing aircraft at missile impact.

Figure 2 shows both the jamming radiated from the target and the power reflected from the target as a function of radar-to-target range. In this particular example, the RCS is assumed to be smaller, 15 m^2 vice 18 m^2 in the monostatic case, since the missile will be approaching the target from a different angle. This will not, however, always be the case.

In this plot, the power reflected is:

$$P_{ref} = \frac{P_t G_t 4\pi\sigma}{(4\pi R)^2}$$

Substituting the values given previously in the example on page 4-8.1, we find that the crossover point is at 1.18 NM (due to the assumed reduction in RCS).

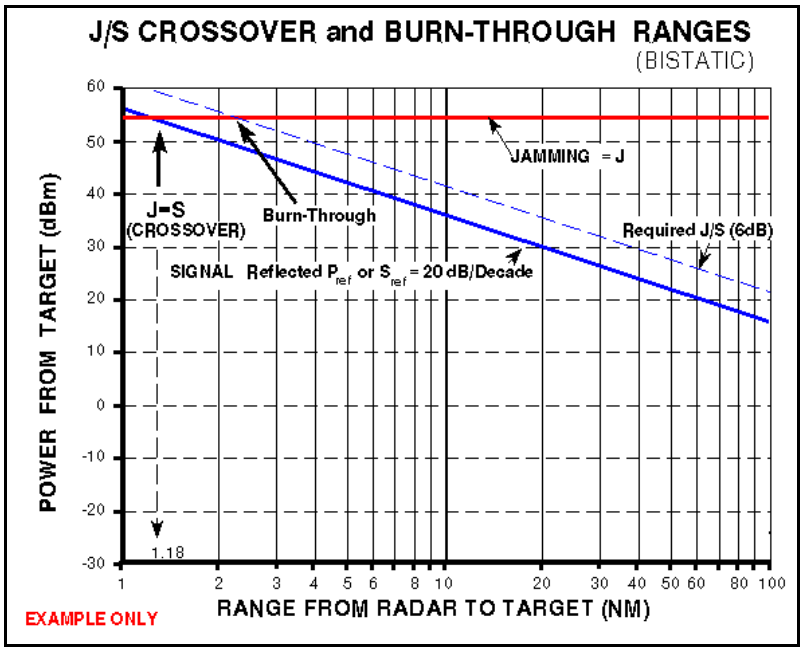


Figure 2. Bistatic Crossover and Burnthrough.

CROSSOVER AND BURN-THROUGH RANGE EQUATIONS (BISTATIC)

To calculate the radar transmitter-to-target range where J/S crossover or burn-through occurs, the J/S equation must be solved for range. From equation [11] in Section 4-7:

$$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R_{Tx}^2}{P_t G_t \sigma} \qquad (ratio\ form)$$

Solving for R_{Tx}:

$$R_{Tx} = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma J}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi S}} \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

Note:
Bistatic equation [10] is identical to monostatic equation [1] except R_{Tx} must be substituted for R and a bistatic RCS (σ) will have to be used since RCS varies with aspect angle. The common explanations will not be repeated in this section.

BURN-THROUGH RANGE (BISTATIC) - Burn-through Range (Bistatic) occurs when J/S just equals the minimum effective J/S. From equation [9]:

$$R_{Tx(BT)} = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma J_{\min eff}}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi S}} \qquad (ratio\ form) \qquad \textbf{[10]}$$

or in dB form:

$$20\log R_{Tx(BT)} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log \sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log (J_{min\ eff}/S) - 10.99\ dB \quad \textbf{[11]}$$

If using the simplified radar equations (factors in dB):

$$20\log R_{Tx(BT)} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 + 10\log (J_{min\ eff}/S) - 20\log f_1 \quad \textbf{[12]}$$

Where G_σ and K_1 are defined on page 4-8.1

RANGE WHEN J/S CROSSOVER OCCURS (BISTATIC)

The crossover occurs when J = S in dB or J/S = 1 in ratio.

$$R_{Tx(J=S)} = \sqrt{\frac{P_t G_t \sigma}{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi}} \qquad \textit{(ratio)} \quad \textbf{[13]}$$

or in log form:

$$20\log R_{Tx(J=S)} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log \sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - 10.99\ dB \quad \textbf{[14]}$$

If simplified equations are used (with G_σ and K_1 as defined on page 4-8.1) we have:

$$20\log R_{Tx(J=S)} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + G_\sigma - 10\log P_j - 10\log G_{ja} - K_1 - 20\log f_1 \quad \text{(factors in dB)} \quad \textbf{[15]}$$

Note: keep R and σ in same units in all equations.

DETAILS OF SEMI-ACTIVE MISSILE J/S

Unless you are running a large scale computer simulation that includes maneuvering, antenna patterns, RCS, etc., you will seldom calculate the variation in J/S that occurs during a semi-active missile's flight. Missiles don't fly straight lines at constant velocity. Targets don't either - they maneuver. If the launch platform is an aircraft, it maneuvers too. A missile will accelerate to some maximum velocity above the velocity of the launch platform and then decelerate.

The calculation of the precise variation of J/S during a missile flight for it to be effective requires determination of all the appropriate velocity vectors and ranges at the time of launch, and the accelerations and changes in relative positions during the fly out. In other words, it's too much work for too little return. The following are simplified examples for four types of intercepts.

In these examples, all velocities are constant, and are all along the same straight line. The missile velocity is 800 knots greater than the launch platform velocity which is assumed to be 400 kts. The missile launch occurs at 50 NM.

	J/S (dB)	ΔJ/S (dB)
At Launch:	29	n/a
Intercept Type	At 2 sec. to Intercept:	
AAM Head-on:	23	-6
SAM Incoming Target:	25	-4
AAM Tail Chase:	29	0
SAM Outbound Target:	35	+6

For the AAM tail chase, the range from the radar to the target remains constant and so does the J/S. **In these examples** the maximum variation from launch J/S is ± 6 dB. That represents the difference in the radar to target range closing at very high speed (AAM head on) and the radar to target range opening at moderate speed (SAM outbound target). The values shown above are examples, not rules of thumb, every intercept will be different.

Even for the simplified linear examples shown, graphs of the J and S will be curves - not straight lines. Graphs could be plotted showing J and S vs. radar to target range, or J and S vs. missile to target range, or even J/S vs. time of flight. If the J/S at launch is just barely the minimum required for effectiveness, and increasing it is difficult, then a detailed graph may be warranted, but in most cases this isn't necessary.

This page intentionally left blank.

SUPPORT JAMMING

The following table contains a summary of equations developed in this section:

<table>
<tr>
<td>
MAIN LOBE JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (For SOJ/SIJ)

$J/S = (P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R_{Tx}^4) / (P_t G_t \sigma [BW_J/BW_R] R_{Jx}^2)$ (ratio form)*

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - 10\log[BW_J/BW_R] + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + \downarrow$
$10.99\ dB + 40\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Jx}$ * $\leftarrow\leftarrow$

or if simplified radar equations are used:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} - \alpha_{jx} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + 2\alpha_1$ (in dB)*
</td>
<td>
Target gain factor,
$G_\sigma = 10\text{Log}\sigma + 20\text{Log}f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)
K_2 Values (dB):
<table>
<tr><th>RCS (σ) (units)</th><th>f_1 in MHz K_2 =</th><th>f_1 in GHz K_2 =</th></tr>
<tr><td>m^2</td><td>-38.54</td><td>21.46</td></tr>
<tr><td>ft^2</td><td>-48.86</td><td>11.14</td></tr>
</table>
</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>
SIDE LOBE JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (For SOJ/SIJ)

$J/S = (P_j G_{ja} G_{r(SL)} 4\pi R_{Tx}^4) / (P_t G_t G_{r(ML)} \sigma [BW_J/BW_R] R_{Jx}^2)$ (ratio form)*

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_{r(SL)} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log G_{r(ML)} + \rightarrow \downarrow$
$10.99\ dB - 10\log \sigma + 40\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Jx}$ * $\leftarrow\leftarrow$

or if simplified radar equations are used (in dB)*:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_{r(SL)} - \alpha_{jx} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log G_{r(ML)} - G_\sigma + 2\alpha_1$
</td>
<td>
One-way free space loss,
α_1 or $\alpha_{Tx} = 20\text{Log}(f_1 R) + K_1$ (in dB)
K_1 Values (dB):
<table>
<tr><th>Range (units)</th><th>f_1 in MHz K_1 =</th><th>f_1 in GHz K_1 =</th></tr>
<tr><td>NM</td><td>37.8</td><td>97.8</td></tr>
<tr><td>Km</td><td>32.45</td><td>92.45</td></tr>
<tr><td>m</td><td>-27.55</td><td>32.45</td></tr>
<tr><td>yd</td><td>-28.33</td><td>31.67</td></tr>
<tr><td>ft</td><td>-37.87</td><td>22.13</td></tr>
</table>

* Keep R and σ in same units
</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td colspan="2">
R_{Jx} Range from the support jammer transmitter to the radar receiver
R_{Tx} Range between the radar and the target
BF 10 Log of the ratio of BW_J of the noise jammer to BW_R of the radar receiver
$G_{r(SL)}$ Side lobe antenna gain
$G_{r(ML)}$ Main lobe antenna gain
α_{JX} One way free space loss between SOJ transmitter and radar receiver
α_1 One way space loss between the radar and the target
</td>
</tr>
</table>

Support jamming adds a few geometric complexities. A SOJ platform usually uses high gain, directional antennas. Therefore, the jamming antenna must not only be pointed at the victim radar, but there must be alignment of radar, targets, and SOJ platform for the jamming to be most effective. Two cases will be described, main lobe-jamming and side-lobe jamming.

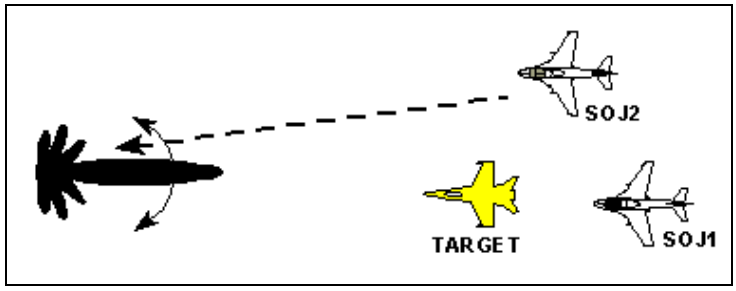


Figure 1. Radar Antenna Pattern.

Support jamming is usually applied against search and acquisition radars which continuously scan horizontally through a volume of space. The scan could cover a sector or a full 360°. The horizontal antenna pattern of the radar will exhibit a main lobe and side lobes as illustrated in Figure 1. The target is detected when the main lobe sweeps across it. For main lobe jamming, the SOJ platform and the target(s) must be aligned with the radar's main lobe as it sweeps the target(s).

For side lobe jamming, the SOJ platform may be aligned with one or more of the radar's side lobes when the main lobe sweeps the target. The gain of a radar's side lobes are many tens of dB less (usually more than 30 dB less) than the gain of the main lobe, so calculations of side lobe jamming must use the gain of the side lobe for the radar receive antenna gain, not the gain of the main lobe. Also, because many modern radars

employ some form of side lobe blanking or side lobe cancellation, some knowledge of the victim radar is required to predict the effectiveness of side lobe jamming.

All radar receivers are frequency selective. That is, they are filters that allow only a narrow range of frequencies into the receiver circuitry. Deceptive EA, by definition, creates forgeries of the real signal and, ideally, are as well matched to the radar receiver as the real signal. On the other hand, noise jamming probably **will not match** the radar receiver bandwidth characteristics. Noise jamming is either spot jamming or barrage jamming. As illustrated in Figure 2, spot jamming is simply narrowing the bandwidth of the noise jammer so that as much of the jammer power as possible is in the radar receiver bandwidth. Barrage jamming is using a wide noise bandwidth to cover several radars with one jammer or to compensate for any uncertainty in the radar frequency. In both cases some of the noise power is "wasted" because it is not in the radar receiver filter.

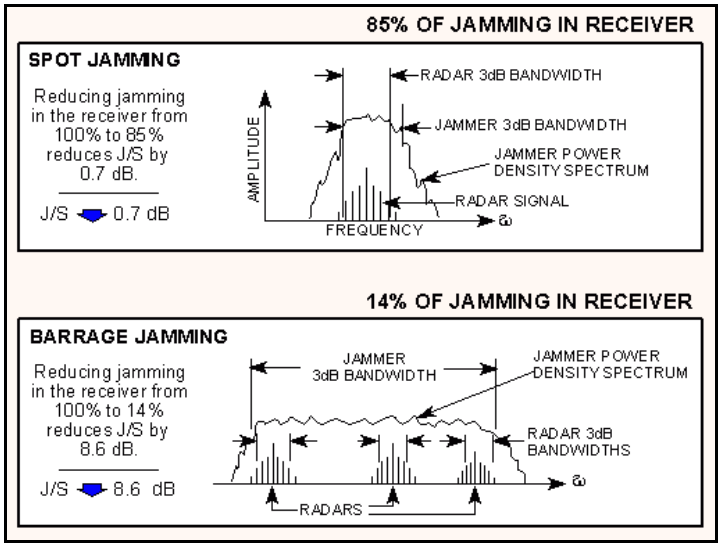


Figure 2. Noise Jamming.

In the past, noise jammers were often described as having so many "watts per MHz." This is nothing more than the power of the noise jammer divided by the noise bandwidth. That is, a 500 watt noise jammer transmitting a noise bandwidth of 200 MHz has 2.5 watts/MHz. Older noise jammers often had noise bandwidths that were difficult, or impossible, to adjust accurately. These noise jammers usually used manual tuning to set the center frequency of the noise to the radar frequency. Modern noise jammers can set on the radar frequency quite accurately and the noise bandwidth is selectable, so the noise bandwidth is more a matter of choice than it used to be, and it is possible that all of the noise is placed in the victim radar's receiver.

If, in the example above, the 500 watt noise jammer were used against a radar that had a 3 MHz receiver bandwidth, the noise jammer power applicable to that radar would be:

$$3\ MHz \times 2.5\ watts/MHz = 7.5\ watts\ _\ 38.75\ dBm \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

The calculation must be done as shown in equation [1] - multiply the watts/MHz by the radar bandwidth first and then convert to dBm. You can't convert to dBm/MHz and then multiply. (See derivation of dB in Section 2-4)

An alternate method for dB calculations is to use the bandwidth reduction factor (BF).

The BF is: $$BF_{dB} = 10\ \text{Log}\left[\frac{BW_J}{BW_R}\right] \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

where: BW_J is the bandwidth of the noise jammer, and BW_R is the bandwidth of the radar receiver.

The power of the jammer in the jamming equation (P_J) can be obtained by either method. If equation [1] is used then P_J is simply 38.75 dBm. If equation [2] is used then the jamming equation is written using (P_J - BF). All the following discussion uses the second method. Whichever method is used, it is required that $BW_J \geq BW_R$. If $BW_J < BW_R$, then all the available power is in the radar receiver and equation [1] does not apply and the BF = 0.

> Note: To avoid having to include additional terms for the following calculations, always combine any transmission line loss with antenna gain.

MAIN LOBE STAND-OFF / STAND-IN JAMMING

The equivalent circuit shown in Figure 3 applies to main lobe jamming by a stand-off support aircraft or a stand-in RPV. Since the jammer is not on the target aircraft, only two of the three ranges and two of the three space loss factors (α's) are the same. Figure 3 differs from the J/S monostatic equivalent circuit shown in Figure 4 in Section 4-7 in that the space loss from the jammer to the radar receiver is different.

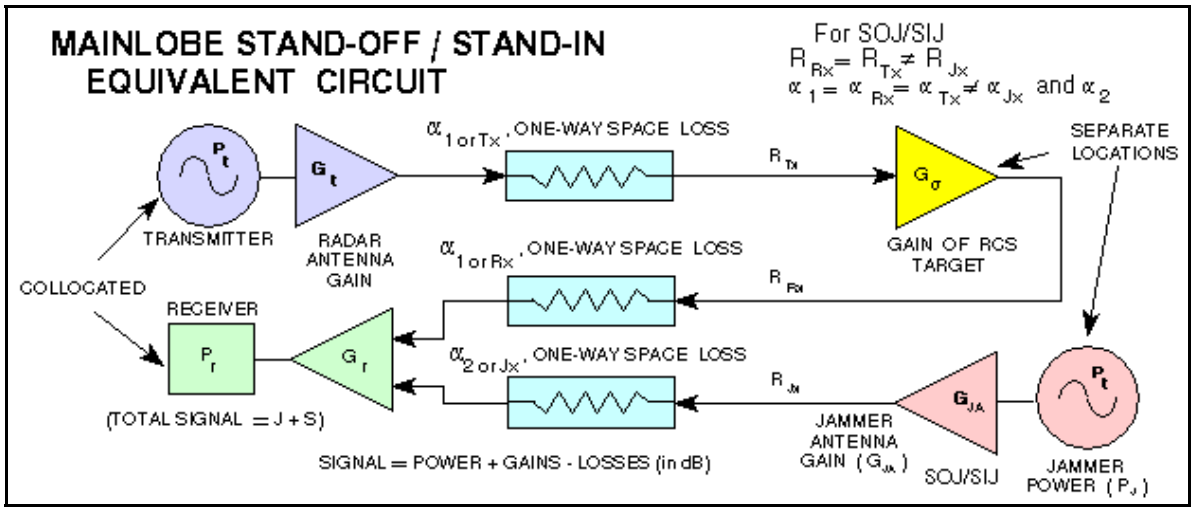


Figure 3. Main Lobe Stand-Off / Stand-In EA Equivalent Circuit.

The equations are the same for both SOJ and SIJ. From the one way range equation in Section 4-3, and with inclusion of BF losses:

$$P_r 1 \text{ or } J = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2 BW_R}{(4\pi R_{Jx})^2 BW_J} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4.4: $P_r 2 \text{ or } S = \dfrac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^4}$ **[4]**

so $$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_r \lambda^2 (4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^4 BW_R}{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma (4\pi R_{Jx})^2 BW_J} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} 4\pi R_{Tx}^4 BW_R}{P_t G_t \sigma R_{Jx}^2 BW_J} \qquad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$

Note: Keep R and σ in the same units. Converting to dB and using 10 log 4π = 10.99 dB:

$$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - 10\log [BW_j/BW_R] + 10\log G_{ja} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log \sigma + 10.99\ dB + 40\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Jx} \quad \textbf{[6]}$$

If the simplified radar equation is used, the free space loss from the SOJ/SIJ to the radar receiver is α_{Jx}, then equation [7] is the same as monostatic equation [6] in Section 4-7 except α_{Jx} replaces α, and the bandwidth reduction factor [BF] losses are included:

$$10\log J = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_r - \alpha_{Jx} \quad \text{(factors in dB)} \quad \textbf{[7]}$$

Since the free space loss from the radar to the target and return is the same both ways, $\alpha_{Tx} = \alpha_{Rx} = \alpha_1$, equation [8] is the same as monostatic equation [7] in Section 4-7.

$$10\log S = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1 \quad \text{(factors in dB)} \quad \textbf{[8]}$$

and $$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} - \alpha_{Jx} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - G_\sigma + 2\alpha_1 \quad \text{(factors in dB)} \quad \textbf{[9]}$$

Notice that unlike equation [8] in Section 4-7, there are two different α's in [9] because the signal paths are different.

SIDE LOBE STAND-OFF / STAND-IN JAMMING

The equivalent circuit shown in Figure 4. It differs from Figure 3, (main lobe SOJ/SIJ) in that the radar receiver antenna gain is different for the radar signal return and the jamming.

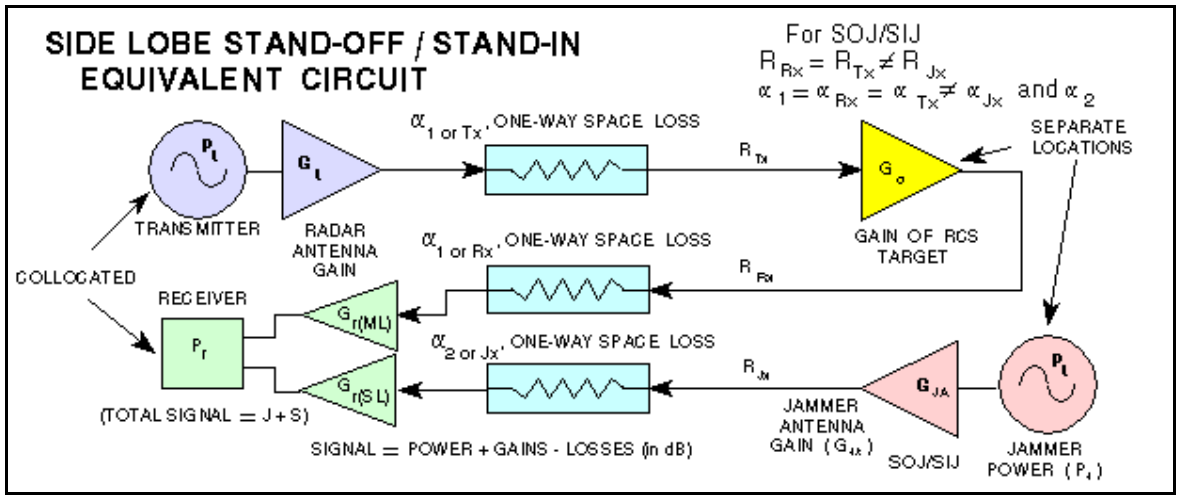


Figure 4. Side Lobe Stand-Off / Stand-In EA Equivalent Circuit.

To calculate side lobe jamming, the gain of the radar antenna's side lobes must be known or estimated. The gain of each side lobe will be different than the gain of the other side lobes. If the antenna is symmetrical, the first side lobe is the one on either side of the main lobe, the second side lobe is the next one on either side of the first side lobe, and so on. The side lobe gain is G_{SLn}, where the 'n' subscript denotes side lobe number: 1, 2, ..., n.

The signal is the same as main lobe equations [4] and [8], except $G_r = G_{r(ML)}$

$$P_r 2 \text{ or } S = \frac{P_t G_t G_{r(ML)} \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^4} \quad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \textbf{[10]}$$

If simplified radar equations are used:

$10\log S = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t + 10\log G_{r(ML)} + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1$ (factors in dB)

The jamming equation is the same as main lobe equations [3] and [7] except $G_r = G_{r(SL)}$:

$$J = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_{r(SL)} \lambda^2 BW_R}{(4\pi R_{Jx})^2 BW_J} \qquad \textbf{[11]}$$

$10\log J = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_{r(SL)} - \alpha_{Jx}$ (factors in dB) **[12]**

so $$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{P_j G_{ja} G_{r(SL)} 4\pi R_{Tx}^4 BW_R}{P_t G_t G_{r(ML)} \sigma R_{Jx}^2 BW_J} \quad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \textbf{[13]}$$

Note: keep R and σ in same units. Converting to dB and using $10\log 4\pi = 10.99$ dB:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_{r(SL)} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log G_{r(ML)} - 10\log\sigma + 10.99 \text{ dB} + 40\log R_{Tx} - 20\log R_{Jx}$
(factors in dB) **[14]**

If simplified radar equations are used:

$10\log J/S = 10\log P_j - BF + 10\log G_{ja} + 10\log G_{r(SL)} - \alpha_{Jx} - 10\log P_t - 10\log G_t - 10\log G_{r(ML)} - G_\sigma + 2\alpha_1$ **[15]**
(in dB)

This page intentionally left blank.

JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO - CONSTANT GAIN [LINEAR] JAMMING

JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (MONOSTATIC)

$$\frac{J}{S} = \frac{G_{ja(Rx)}\, G_j\, G_{ja(Tx)}\, \lambda^2}{4\pi\sigma} = \frac{G_{ja(Rx)}\, G_j\, G_{ja(Tx)}\, c^2}{4\pi\sigma\, f^2} \quad \text{(ratio form)}$$

$G_{ja(Rx)}$ = The Gain of the jammer receive antenna
G_j = The gain of the jammer
$G_{ja(Tx)}$ = The Gain of the jammer transmit antenna

or:

$10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - 10\log (4\pi\sigma/\lambda^2)$

or if simplified radar equations developed in previous sections are used:

$10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - G_\sigma$ (dB)

* Keep λ and σ in same units. Note: $\lambda = c/f$

Target gain factor,
$G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (dB)

K_2 Values (dB):

RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =
m^2	-38.54	21.46
ft^2	-48.86	11.14

JAMMING TO SIGNAL (J/S) RATIO (BISTATIC)

Same as the monostatic case except G_σ will be different since RCS (σ) varies with aspect angle.

Since the jammer on the target is amplifying the received radar signal before transmitting it back to the radar, both J and S experience the two way range loss. Figure 1 shows that the range for both the signal and constant gain jamming have a slope that is 40 dB per decade. Once the jammer output reaches maximum power, that power is constant and the jamming slope changes to 20 dB per decade since it is only a function of one way space loss and the J/S equations for constant power (saturated) jamming must be used.

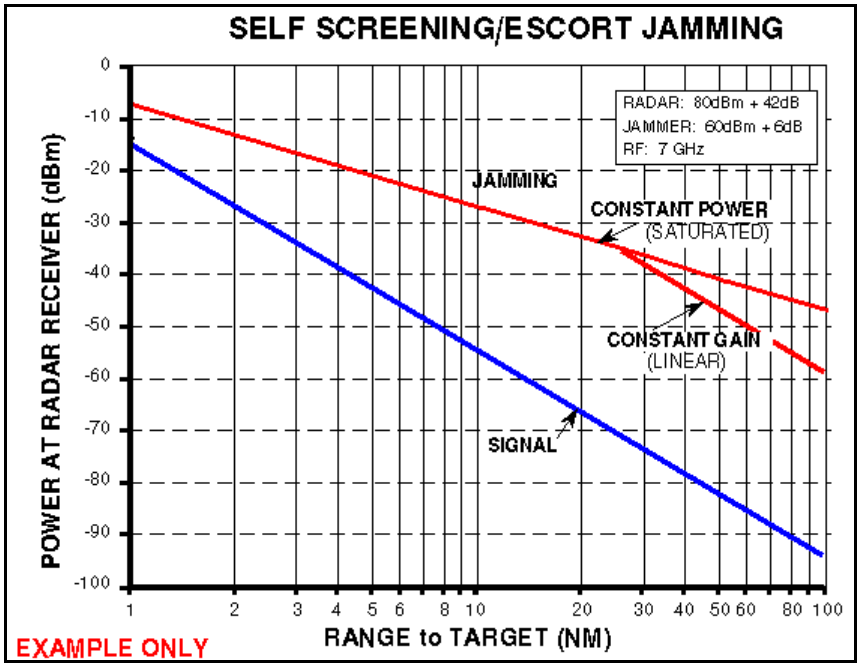


Figure 1. Sample Constant Gain / Constant Power Graph.

Normally the constant gain (linear) region of a repeater jammer occurs only at large distances from the radar and the constant power (saturated) region is reached rapidly as the target approaches the radar. When a constant gain jammer is involved it may be necessary to plot jamming twice - once using J from the constant power (saturated) equation [1] in Section 4-7 and once using the constant gain (linear) equation [4], as in the example shown in Figure 1.

CONSTANT GAIN SELF PROTECTION EA

Most jammers have a constant power output - that is, they always transmit the maximum available power of the transmitter (excepting desired EA modulation). Some jammers also have a constant gain (linear) region. Usually these are coherent repeaters that can amplify a low level radar signal to a power that is below the level that results in maximum available (saturated) power output. At some radar to target range, the input signal is sufficiently high that the full jammer gain would exceed the maximum available power and the jammer ceases to be constant gain and becomes constant power.

To calculate the power output of a constant gain jammer where:

S_{Rj} = The Radar signal at the jammer input (receive antenna terminals)
$G_{ja(Rx)}$ = The Gain of the jammer receive antenna
G_j = The gain of the jammer
α_{Tx} = The one-way free space loss from the radar to the target
P_{jCG} = The jammer constant gain power output
P_j = The maximum jammer power output
L_R = The jammer receiving line loss; combine with antenna gain $G_{ja(Rx)}$

From equation [10], Section 4-3, calculate the radar power received by the jammer.

$$10\log S_{Rj} = 10\log P_t + 10\log G_t - \alpha_{Tx} + 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} \qquad \text{(factors in dB)} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

The jammer constant gain power output is: $10\log P_{jCG} = 10\log S_{Rj} + 10\log G_{ja}$ **[2]**

and, by definition: $P_{jCG} \le P_j$ **[3]**

MONOSTATIC

The equivalent circuit shown in Figure 2 is different from the constant power equivalent circuit in Figure 4 in Section 4-7. With constant gain, the jamming signal experiences the gain of the jammer and its antennas plus the same space loss as the radar signal.

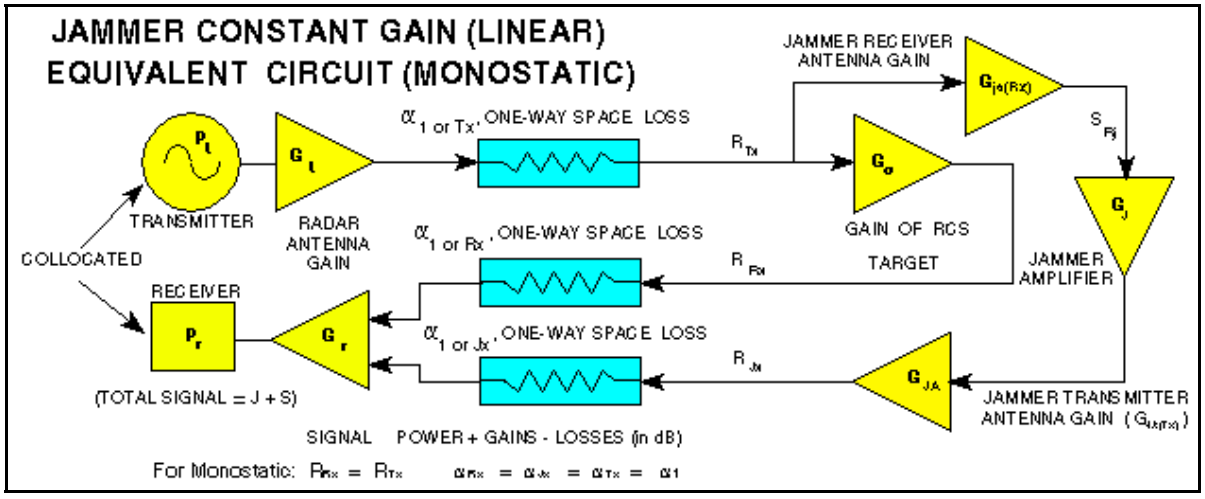


Figure 2. Jammer Constant Gain EA Equivalent Circuit (Monostatic).

To calculate J, the one way range equation from Section 4-3 is used twice:

$$J = \frac{P_t G_t G_{ja(Rx)} \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \frac{G_j G_{ja(Tx)} G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2} \quad \textbf{[4]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4-4: $S = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4}$ **[5]**

Terms cancel when combined: $\frac{J}{S} = \frac{G_{ja(Rx)} G_j G_{ja(Tx)} \lambda^2}{4\pi\sigma}$ *Keep λ and σ in same units* **[6]**

Or in dB form: $10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - 10\log (4\pi\sigma/\lambda^2)$ **[7]**

Since the last term can be recognized as minus G_σ from equation [10] in Section 4-4, where the target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log (4\pi\sigma/\lambda^2) = 10\log (4\pi\sigma f^2/c^2)$, it follows that:

$10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - G_\sigma$ (factors in dB) **[8]**

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)			
K_2 Values			
(dB)	RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz K_2 =	f_1 in GHz K_2 =
	m^2	-38.54	21.46
	ft^2	-48.86	11.14

BISTATIC

The bistatic equivalent circuit shown in Figure 3 is different from the monostatic equivalent circuit shown in Figure 2 in that the receiver is separately located from the transmitter, $R_{Tx} \neq R_{Rx}$ or R_{Jx} and G_σ will be different since the RCS (σ) varies with aspect angle.

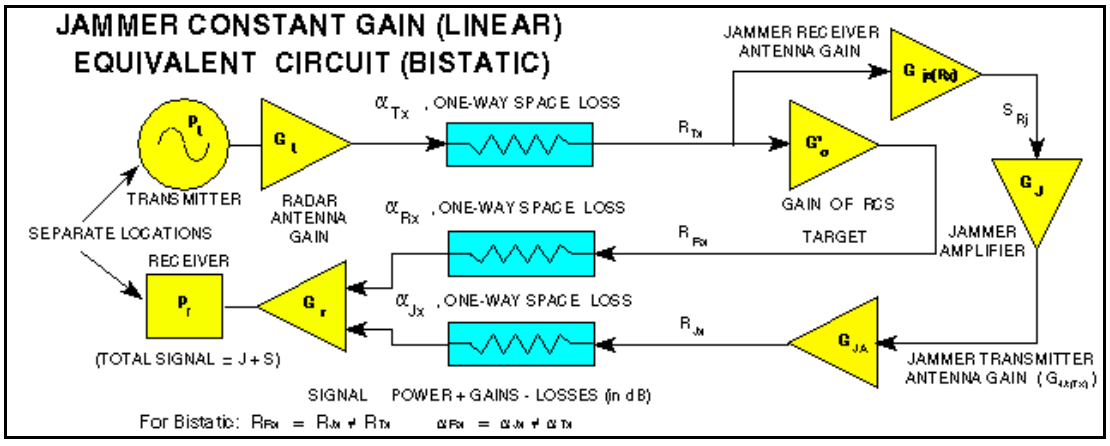


Figure 3. Jammer Constant Gain EA Equivalent Circuit (Bistatic).

To calculate J, the one way range equation from Section 4-3 is used twice:

$$J = \frac{P_t G_t G_{ja(Rx)} \lambda^2}{(4\pi R_{Tx})^2} \frac{G_j G_{ja(Tx)} G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R_{Rx})^2} \qquad (R_{Jx} = R_{Rx}) \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

From the two way range equation in Section 4-4: $S = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma'}{(4\pi)^3 R_{Tx}^2 R_{Rx}^2}$ (σ′ is bistatic RCS) **[10]**

Terms cancel when combined: $\frac{J}{S} = \frac{G_{ja(Rx)} G_j G_{ja(Tx)} \lambda^2}{4\pi\sigma'}$ *Keep λ and σ in same units* **[11]**

Or in dB form: $10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - 10\log (4\pi\sigma'/\lambda^2)$ **[12]**

Since the last term can be recognized as minus G_σ from equation [10] in Section 4-4, where the target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log (4\pi\sigma'/\lambda^2) = 10\log (4\pi\sigma' f^2/c^2)$, it follows that:

$10\log = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - G_{\sigma'}$ (factors in dB) **[13]**

Target gain factor, $G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2$ (in dB)			
K_2 Values			
(dB)	RCS (σ) (units)	f_1 in MHz $\underline{K}_2$ =	f_1 in GHz $\underline{K}_2$ =
	m^2	-38.54	21.46
	ft^2	-48.86	11.14

Linear J/S (Monostatic) Example (Linear Power Jamming)

Assume that a 5 GHz radar has a 70 dBm signal fed through a 5 dB loss transmission line to an antenna that has 45 dB gain. An aircraft that is flying 31 km from the radar has an aft EW antenna with -1 dB gain and a 5 dB line loss to the EW receiver (there is an additional loss due to any antenna polarization mismatch but that loss will not be addressed in this problem). The received signal is fed to a jammer with a gain of 60 dB, feeding a 10 dB loss transmission line which is connected to an antenna with 5 dB gain.

If the RCS of the aircraft is 9 m^2, what is the J/S level received at the input to the receiver of the tracking radar?

Answer:

$10\log J/S = 10\log G_{ja(Rx)} + 10\log G_j + 10\log G_{ja(Tx)} - G_\sigma$

$G_\sigma = 10\log \sigma + 20\log f_1 + K_2 = 10\log 9 + 20\log 5 + 21.46 = 44.98$ dB

Note: The respective transmission line losses will be combined with antenna gains,
i.e. -1 -5 = -6 dB and -10 + 5 = -5 dB

$10\log J/S = -6 + 60 - 5 - 44.98 = 4.02$ dB @ 5 GHz

The answer changes to 1.1 dB if the tracking radar operates at 7 GHz provided the antenna gains and aircraft RCS are the same at both 5 and 7 GHz.

$G_\sigma = 10\log 9 + 20\log 7 + 21.46 = 47.9$ dB

$10\log J/S = -6 + 60 - 5 - 47.9 = 1.1$ dB @ 7 GHz

Separate J (-73.5 dBm @ 5 GHz and -79.34 dBm @ 7 GHz) and S (-77.52 dBm @ 5 GHz and -80.44 dBm @ 7 GHz) calculations for this problem are provided in Sections 4-3 and 4-4, respectively. A saturated gain version of this problem is provided in Section 4-7.

This page intentionally left blank.

RADAR CROSS SECTION (RCS)

Radar cross section is the measure of a target's ability to reflect radar signals in the direction of the radar receiver, i.e. it is a measure of the ratio of backscatter power per steradian (unit solid angle) in the direction of the radar (from the target) to the power density that is intercepted by the target.

The RCS of a target can be viewed as a comparison of the strength of the reflected signal from a target to the reflected signal from a perfectly smooth sphere of cross sectional area of 1 m^2 as shown in Figure 1.

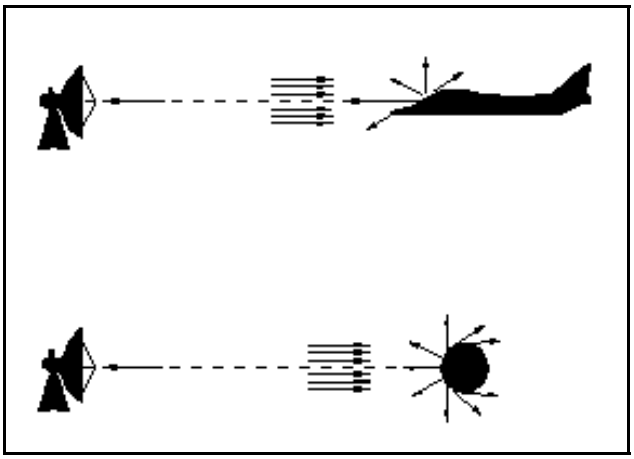


Figure 1. Concept of Radar Cross Section.

The conceptual definition of RCS includes the fact that not all of the radiated energy falls on the target. A target's RCS (σ) is most easily visualized as the product of three factors:

σ = Projected cross section x Reflectivity x Directivity.

RCS(σ) is used in Section 4-4 for an equation representing power reradiated from the target.

Reflectivity: The percent of intercepted power reradiated (scattered) by the target.

Directivity: The ratio of the power scattered back in the radar's direction to the power that would have been backscattered had the scattering been uniform in all directions (i.e. isotropically).

Figures 2 and 3 show that RCS does not equal geometric area. For a sphere, the RCS, $\sigma = \pi r^2$, where r is the radius of the sphere.

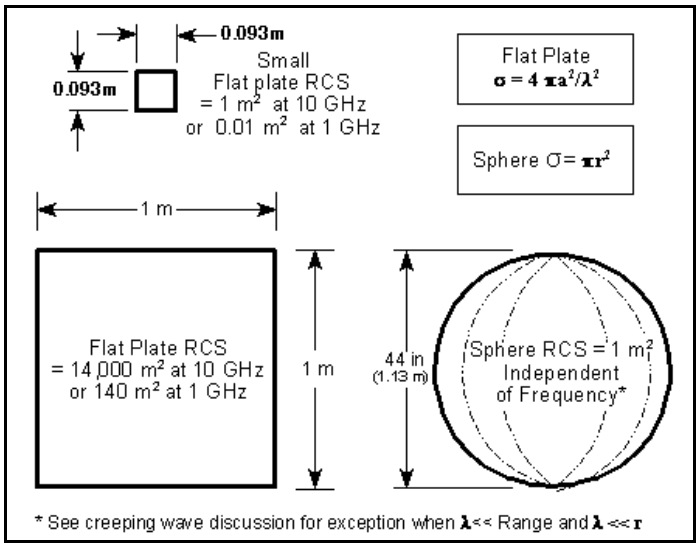


Figure 2. RCS vs. Physical Geometry.

The RCS of a sphere is independent of frequency if operating at sufficiently high frequencies where λ<<Range, and λ<< radius (r). Experimentally, radar return reflected from a target is compared to the radar return reflected from a sphere which has a frontal or projected area of one square meter (i.e. diameter of about 44 in). Using the spherical shape aids in field or laboratory measurements since orientation or positioning of the sphere will not affect radar reflection intensity measurements as a flat plate would. If calibrated, other sources (cylinder, flat plate, or corner reflector, etc.) could be used for comparative measurements.

To reduce drag during tests, towed spheres of 6", 14", or 22" diameter may be used instead of the larger 44" sphere, and the reference size is 0.018, 0.099, or 0.245 m^2 respectively instead of 1 m^2. When

smaller sized spheres are used for tests you may be operating at or near where λ~radius. If the results are then scaled to a 1 m^2 reference, there may be some perturbations due to creeping waves. See the discussion at the end of this section for further details.

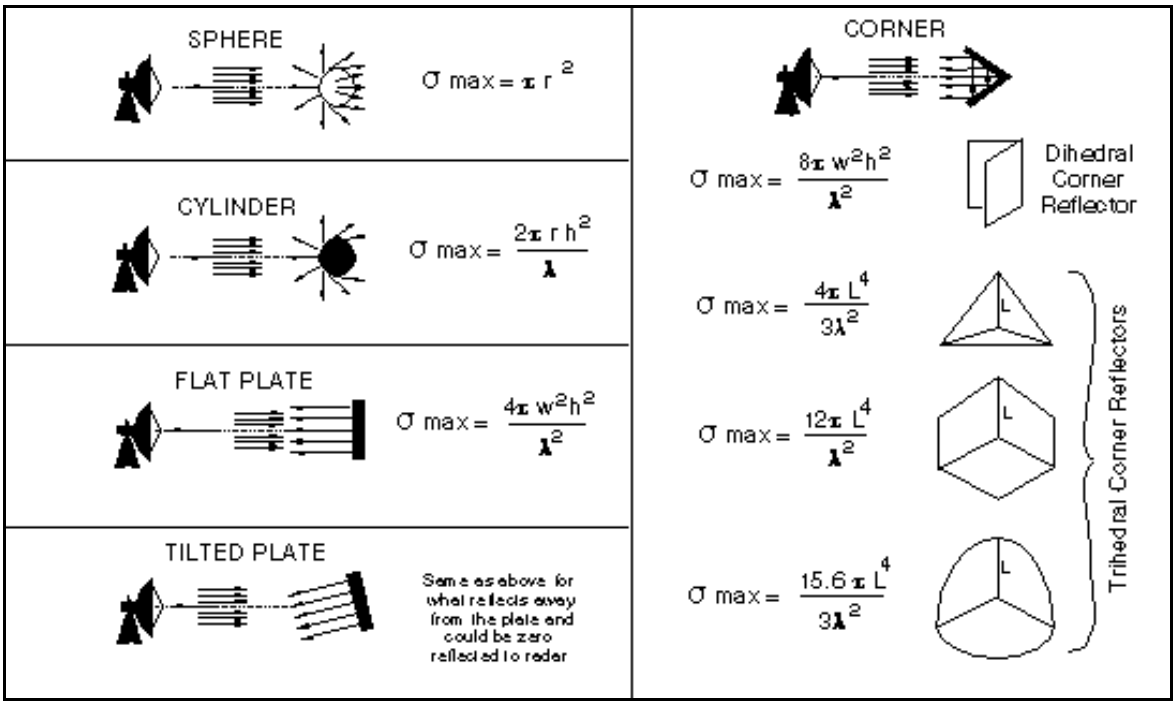


Figure 3. Backscatter From Shapes.

In Figure 4, RCS patterns are shown as objects are rotated about their vertical axes (the arrows indicate the direction of the radar reflections).

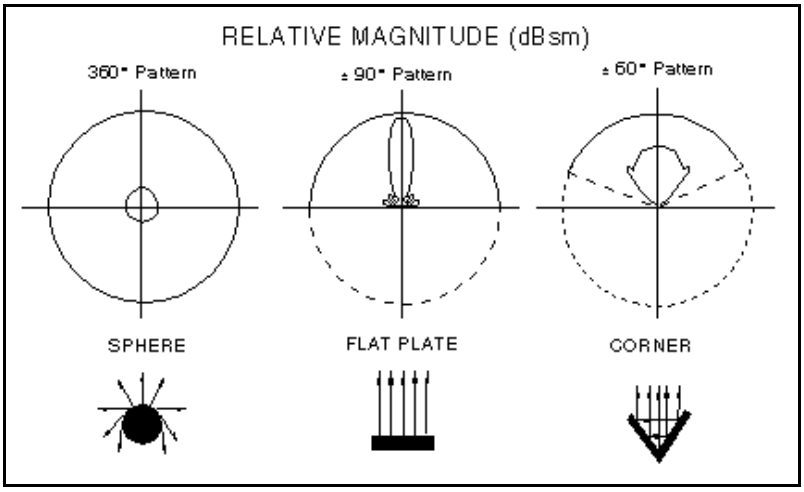


Figure 4. RCS Patterns.

The sphere is essentially the same in all directions.

The flat plate has almost no RCS except when aligned directly toward the radar.

The corner reflector has an RCS almost as high as the flat plate but over a wider angle, i.e., over ±60°. The return from a corner reflector is analogous to that of a flat plate always being perpendicular to your collocated transmitter and receiver.

Targets such as ships and aircraft often have many effective corners. Corners are sometimes used as calibration targets or as decoys, i.e. corner reflectors.

An aircraft target is very complex. It has a great many reflecting elements and shapes. The RCS of real aircraft must be measured. It varies significantly depending upon the direction of the illuminating radar.

Figure 5 shows a typical RCS plot of a jet aircraft. The plot is an azimuth cut made at zero degrees elevation (on the aircraft horizon). Within the normal radar range of 3-18 GHz, the radar return of an aircraft in a given direction will vary by a few dB as frequency and polarization vary (the RCS may change by a factor of 2-5). It does not vary as much as the flat plate.

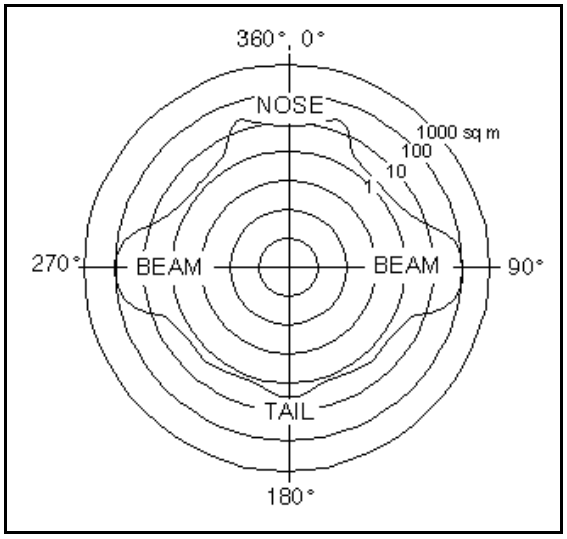


Figure 5. Typical Aircraft RCS.

As shown in Figure 5, the RCS is highest at the aircraft beam due to the large physical area observed by the radar and perpendicular aspect (increasing reflectivity). The next highest RCS area is the nose/tail area, largely because of reflections off the engines or propellers. Most self-protection jammers cover a field of view of +/- 60 degrees about the aircraft nose and tail, thus the high RCS on the beam does not have coverage. Beam coverage is frequently not provided due to inadequate power available to cover all aircraft quadrants, and the side of an aircraft is theoretically exposed to a threat 30% of the time over the average of all scenarios.

Typical radar cross sections are as follows: Missile 0.5 sq m; Tactical Jet 5 to 100 sq m; Bomber 10 to 1000 sq m; and ships 3,000 to 1,000,000 sq m. RCS can also be expressed in decibels referenced to a square meter (dBsm) which equals 10 log (RCS in m^2).

Again, Figure 5 shows that these values can vary dramatically. The strongest return depicted in the example is 100 m^2 in the beam, and the weakest is slightly more than 1 m^2 in the 135°/225° positions. These RCS values can be very misleading because other factors may affect the results. For example, phase differences, polarization, surface imperfections, and material type all greatly affect the results. In the above typical bomber example, the measured RCS may be much greater than 1000 square meters in certain circumstances (90°, 270°).

SIGNIFICANCE OF THE REDUCTION OF RCS

If each of the range or power equations that have an RCS (σ) term is evaluated for the significance of decreasing RCS, Figure 6 results. Therefore, an RCS reduction can increase aircraft survivability. The equations used in Figure 6 are as follows:

Range (radar detection):
From the 2-way range equation in Section 4-4:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4}$$ Therefore, $R^4 \propto \sigma$ or $\sigma^{1/4} \propto R$

Range (radar burn-through):
The crossover equation in Section 4-8 has:

$$R_{BT}^2 = \frac{P_t G_t \sigma}{P_j G_j 4\pi}$$ Therefore, $R_{BT}^2 \propto \sigma$ or $\sigma^{1/2} \propto R_{BT}$

Power (jammer): Equating the received signal return (P_r) in the two way range equation to the received jammer signal (P_r) in the one way range equation, the following relationship results:

$$P_r = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4} = \frac{P_j G_j G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi R)^2}$$

$$\uparrow \qquad\qquad \uparrow$$

$$S \qquad\qquad J$$

Therefore, $P_j \propto \sigma$ or $\sigma \propto P_j$

Note: jammer transmission line loss is combined with the jammer antenna gain to obtain G_t.

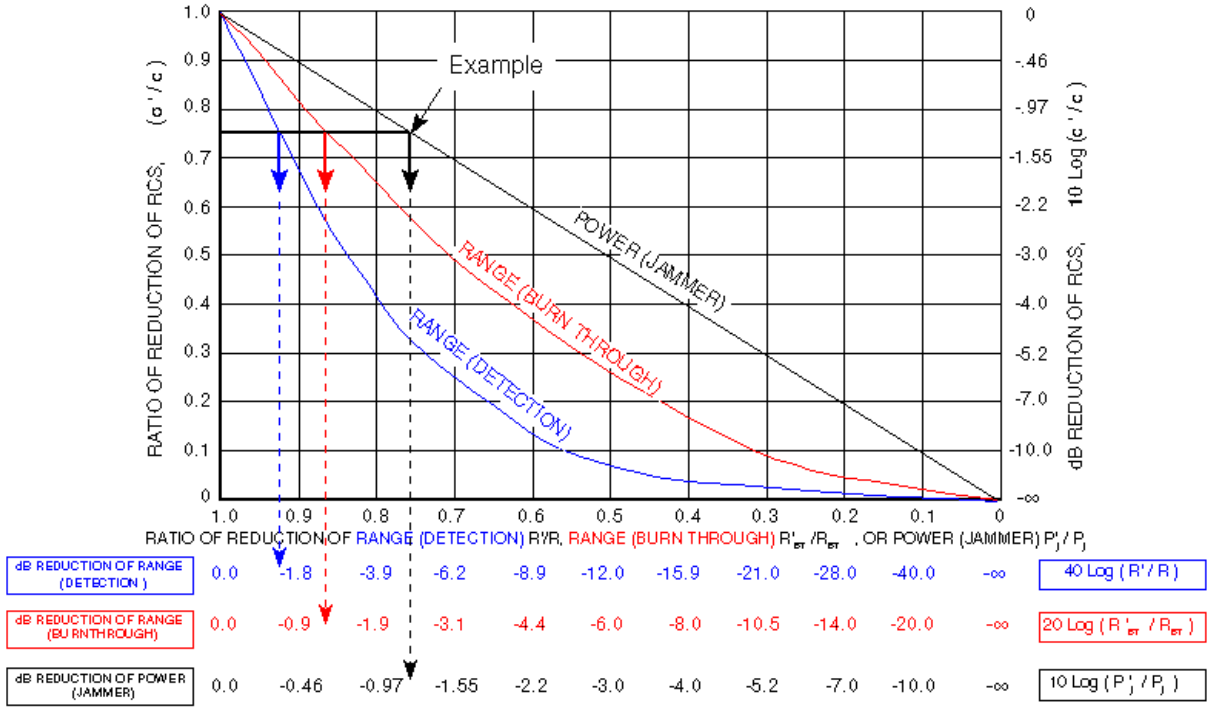


Figure 6. Reduction of RCS Affects Radar Detection, Burn-through, and Jammer Power.

Example of Effects of RCS Reduction - As shown in Figure 6, if the RCS of an aircraft is reduced to 0.75 (75%) of its original value, then (1) the jammer power required to achieve the same effectiveness would be 0.75 (75%) of the original value (or -1.25 dB). Likewise, (2) If Jammer power is held constant, then burn-through range is 0.87 (87%) of its original value (-1.25 dB), and (3) the detection range of the radar for the smaller RCS target (jamming not considered) is 0.93 (93%) of its original value (-1.25 dB).

OPTICAL / MIE / RAYLEIGH REGIONS

Figure 7 shows the different regions applicable for computing the RCS of a sphere. The optical region ("far field" counterpart) rules apply when $2\pi r/\lambda > 10$. In this region, the RCS of a sphere is independent of frequency. Here, the RCS of a sphere, $\sigma = \pi r^2$. The RCS equation breaks down primarily due

to creeping waves in the area where $\lambda \sim 2\pi r$. This area is known as the Mie or resonance region. If we were using a 6" diameter sphere, this frequency would be 0.6 GHz. (Any frequency ten times higher, or above 6 GHz, would give expected results). The largest positive perturbation (point A) occurs at exactly 0.6 GHz where the RCS would be 4 times higher than the RCS computed using the optical region formula. Just slightly above 0.6 GHz a minimum occurs (point B) and the actual RCS would be 0.26 times the value calculated by using the optical region formula. If we used a one meter diameter sphere, the perturbations would occur at 95 MHz, so any frequency above 950 MHz (~1 GHz) would give predicted results.

CREEPING WAVES

The initial RCS assumptions presume that we are operating in the optical region (λ<<Range and λ<<radius). There is a region where specular reflected (mirrored) waves combine with back scattered creeping waves both constructively and destructively as shown in Figure 8. Creeping waves are tangential to a smooth surface and follow the "shadow" region of the body. They occur when the circumference of the sphere ~ λ and typically add about 1 m^2 to the RCS at certain frequencies.

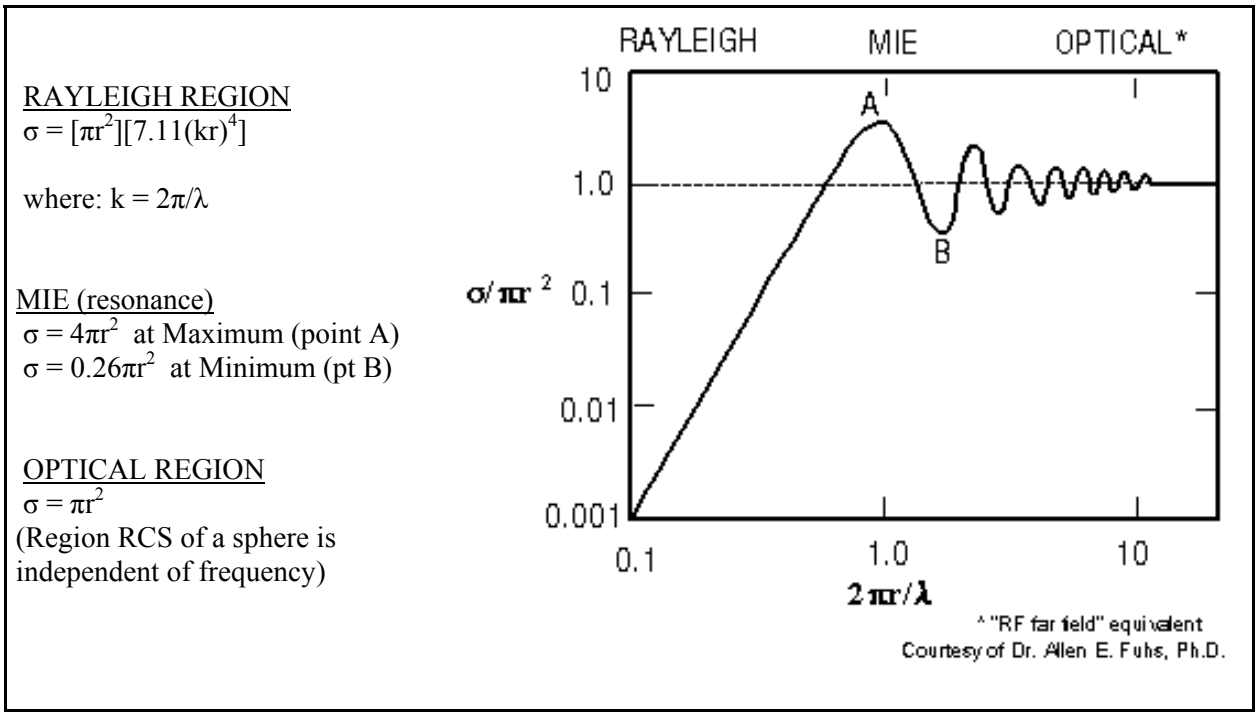


Figure 7. Radar Cross Section of a Sphere.

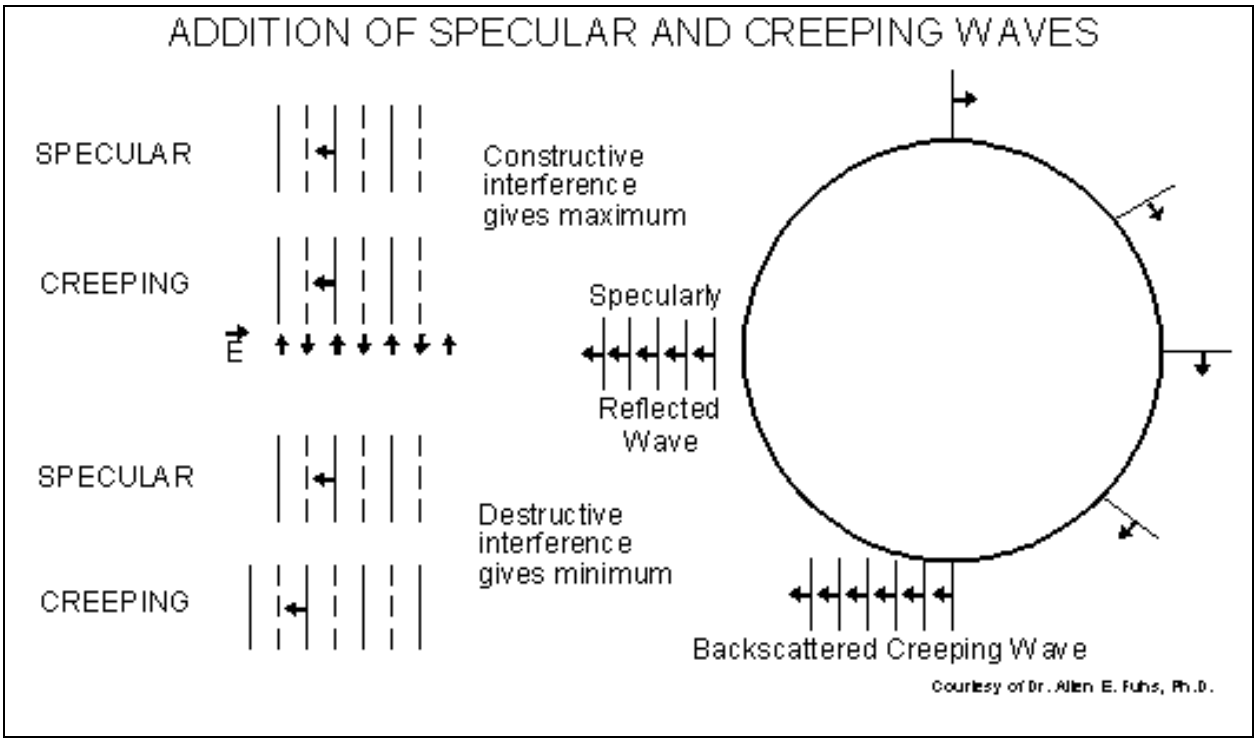


Figure 8. Addition of Specular and Creeping Waves.

EMISSION CONTROL (EMCON)

When EMCON is imposed, RF emissions must not exceed -110 dBm/meter^2 at one nautical mile. It is best if systems meet EMCON when in either the Standby or Receive mode versus just the Standby mode (or OFF). If one assumes antenna gain equals line loss, then emissions measured at the port of a system must not exceed -34 dBm (i.e. the stated requirement at one nautical mile is converted to a measurement at the antenna of a point source - see Figure 1). If antenna gain is greater than line loss (i.e. gain 6 dB, line loss 3 dB), then the -34 dBm value would be lowered by the difference and would be -37 dBm for the example. The opposite would be true if antenna gain is less.

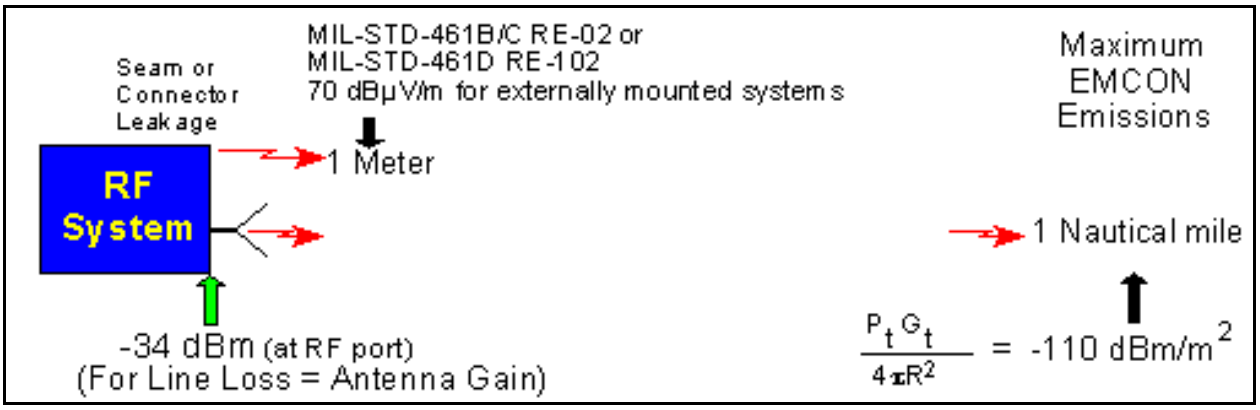


Figure 1. EMCON Field Intensity / Power Density Measurements.

To compute the strength of emissions at the antenna port in Figure 1, we use the power density equation (see Section 4-2)

$$P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2} \qquad \textbf{[1]} \qquad \text{or rearranging} \qquad P_t G_t = P_D\,(4\pi R^2) \qquad \textbf{[2]}$$

Given that P_D = -110 dBm/m^2 = $(10)^{-11}$ mW/m^2, and R = 1 NM = 1852 meters.

$$P_t G_t = P_D\,(4\pi R^2) = (10^{-11}\text{mW/m}^2)(4\pi)(1852\text{m})^2 = 4.31(10)^{-4}\text{ mW} = -33.65 \approx -34\text{ dBm}$$

at the RF system antenna as given.

or, the equation can be rewritten in Log form and each term multiplied by 10:

$$10\log P_t + 10\log G_t = 10\log P_D + 10\log (4\pi R^2) \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

Since the m^2 terms on the right side of equation [3] cancel, then:

$$10\log P_t + 10\log G_t = -110\text{ dBm} + 76.35\text{ dB} = -33.65\text{ dBm} \approx -34\text{ dBm}$$ as given in Figure 1.

If MIL-STD-461B/C RE02 (or MIL-STD-461D RE-102) measurements (see Figure 2) are made on seam/connector leakage of a system, emissions below 70 dBµV/meter which are measured at <u>one meter</u> will meet the EMCON requirement. Note that the airframe provides attenuation so portions of systems mounted inside an aircraft that measure 90 dBµV/meter will still meet EMCON if the airframe provides 20 dB of shielding (note that the requirement at one nm is converted to what would be measured at one meter from a point source).

The narrowband emission limit shown in Figure 2 for RE02/RE102 primarily reflect special concern for local oscillator leakage during EMCON as opposed to switching transients which would apply more to the broadband limit.

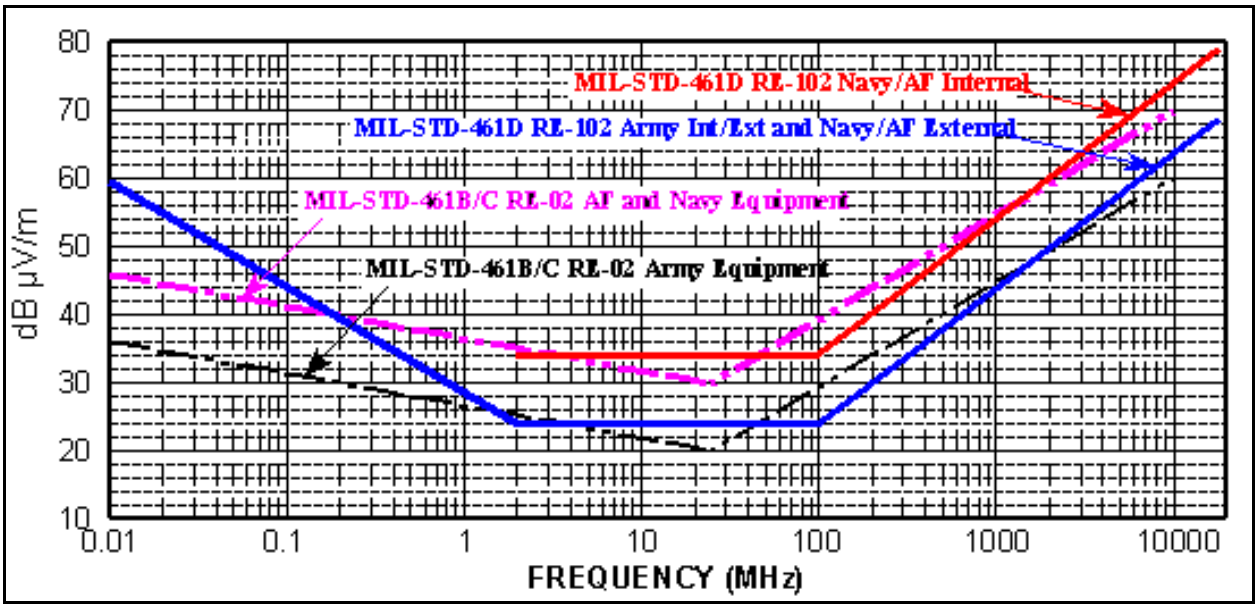


Figure 3. MIL-STD-461 Narrowband Radiated Emissions Limits.

Note that in MIL-STD-461D, the narrowband radiated emissions limits were retitled RE-102 from the previous RE-02 and the upper frequency limit was raised from 10 GHz to 18 GHz. The majority of this section will continue to reference RE02 since most systems in use today were built to MIL-STD-461B/C.

For the other calculation involving leakage (to obtain 70 dBµV/m) we again start with: $P_D = \frac{P_t G_t}{4\pi R^2}$

and use the previous fact that: $10\log (P_t G_t) = -33.6$ dBm $= 4.37 \times 10^{-4}$ mW (see Section 2-4).

The measurement is at one meter so $R^2 = 1\ m^2$

we have: $\frac{4.37x10^{-4}}{4\pi}\ mW/m^2 = .348x10^{-4}\ mW/m^2 = -44.6\ dBm/m^2 = P_D$ @ 1 meter

Using the field intensity and power density relations (see Section 4-1)

$$E = \sqrt{P_D Z} = \sqrt{3.48x10^{-8} \bullet 377\Omega} = 36.2x10^{-4}\ V/m$$

Changing to microvolts ($1V = 10^6$ µV) and converting to logs we have:

20 log (E) = 20 log (10^6 x 36.2×10^{-4}) = 20 log ($.362 \times 10^4$) = 71.18 dBµV/m ≈ 70 dBµV/m as given in Figure 1.

Some Words of Caution

A common error is to only use the one-way free space loss coefficient α_1 directly from Figure 6, Section 4-3 to calculate what the output power would be to achieve the EMCON limits at 1 NM. This is incorrect since the last term on the right of equation [3] ($10 \text{ Log}(4\pi R^2)$) is simply the Log of the surface area of a sphere - **it is NOT** the one-way free space loss factor α_1. You cannot interchange power (watts or dBW) with power density (watts/m^2 or dBW/m^2).

The equation uses power density (P_D), **NOT** received power (P_r). It is independent of RF and therefore varies only with range. If the source is a transmitter and/or antenna, then the power-gain product (or EIRP) is easily measured and it's readily apparent if $10\log (P_t G_t)$ is less than -34 dBm. If the output of the measurement system is connected to a power meter in place of the system transmission line and antenna, the -34 dBm value must be adjusted. The measurement on the power meter (dBm) minus line loss (dB) plus antenna gain (dB) must not be higher than -34 dBm.

However, many sources of radiation are through leakage, or are otherwise inaccessible to direct measurement and P_D must be measured with an antenna and a receiver. The measurements must be made at some RF(s), and received signal strength is a function of the antenna used therefore measurements must be scaled with an appropriate correction factor to obtain correct power density.

RE-02 Measurements

When RE-02 measurements are made, several different antennas are chosen dependent upon the frequency range under consideration. The voltage measured at the output terminals of an antenna is not the actual field intensity due to actual antenna gain, aperture characteristics, and loading effects. To account for this difference, the antenna factor is defined as:

$$AF = E/V \qquad \textbf{[4]}$$

where E = Unknown electric field to be determined in V/m (or μV/m)
V = Voltage measured at the output terminals of the measuring antenna

For an antenna loaded by a 50 Ω line (receiver), the theoretical antenna factor is developed as follows:

$$P_D A_e = P_r = V^2/R = V_r^2/50 \text{ or } V_r = \sqrt{50 P_D A_e}$$

From Section 4-3 we see that $A_e = G_r\lambda^2/4\pi$, and from Section 4-1, $E^2 = 377 P_D$ therefore we have:

$$AF = \frac{E}{V} = \frac{\sqrt{377 P_D}}{\sqrt{50 P_D (\lambda^2 G_r / 4\pi)}} = \frac{9.73}{\lambda \sqrt{G_r}} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$

Reducing this to decibel form we have:

$$20 \log AF = 20 \log E - 20 \log V = 20 \log \left[\frac{9.73}{\lambda \sqrt{GSUBr}} \right] \quad \textit{with } \lambda \textit{ in meters and Gain numeric ratio (not dB)} \qquad \textbf{[6]}$$

This equation is plotted in Figure 3.

Since all of the equations in this section were developed using far field antenna theory, use only the indicated region.

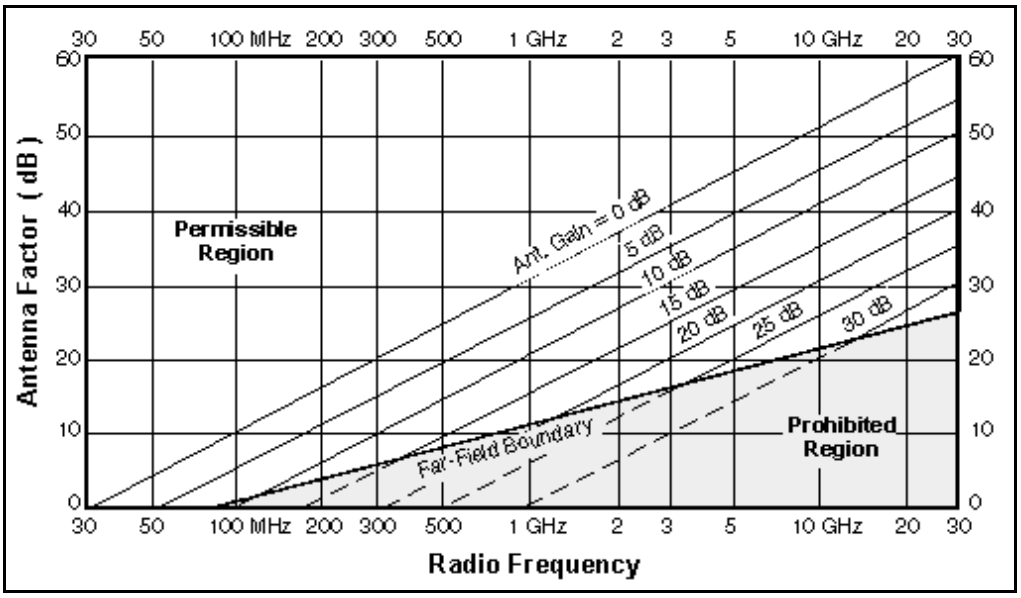


Figure 3. Antenna Factor vs. Frequency for Indicated Antenna Gain.

In practice the electric field is measured by attaching a field intensity meter or spectrum analyzer with a narrow bandpass preselector filter to the measuring antenna, recording the actual reading in volts and applying the antenna factor.

$$20\log E = 20\log V + 20\log AF \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

Each of the antennas used for EMI measurements normally has a calibration sheet for both gain and antenna factor over the frequency range that the antenna is expected to be used. Typical values are presented in Table 1.

Table 1. Typical Antenna Factor Values.

Frequency Range	Antenna(s) Used	Antenna Factor	Gain(dB)
14 kHz - 30 MHz	41" rod	22-58 dB	0 - 2
20 MHz - 200 MHz	Dipole or Biconical	0-18 dB	0 - 11
200 MHz - 1 GHz	Conical Log Spiral	17-26 dB	0 - 15
1 GHz - 10 GHz	Conical Log Spiral or Ridged Horn	21-48 dB	0 - 28
1 GHz - 18 GHz	Double Ridged Horn	21-47 dB	0 - 32
18 GHz - 40 GHz	Parabolic Dish	20-25 dB	27 - 35

The antenna factor can also be developed in terms of the receiving antenna's effective area. This can be shown as follows:

$$AF = \frac{E}{V} = \frac{\sqrt{377\ P_D}}{\sqrt{50\ P_D\ A_e}} = \frac{2.75}{\sqrt{A_e}} \qquad \textbf{[8]}$$

Or in log form:

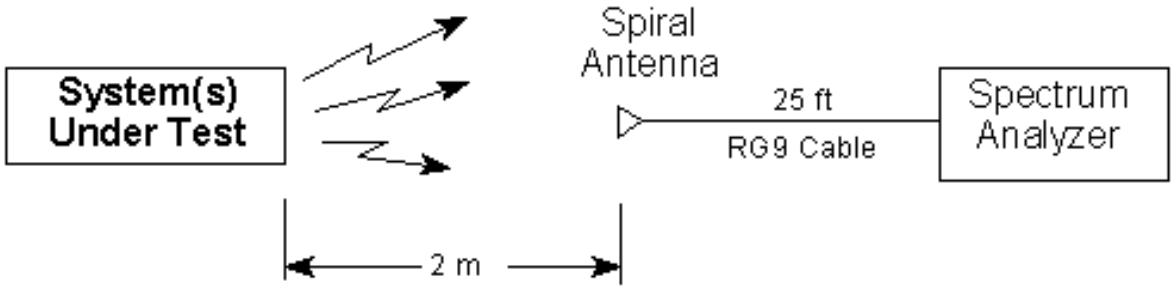
$$20 \log AF = 20 \log E - 20 \log V = 20 \log \left[\frac{2.75}{\sqrt{A_e}} \right] \qquad \textbf{[9]}$$

While this relation holds for any antenna, many antennas (spiral, dipole, conical etc.) which do not have a true "frontal capture area" do not have a linear or logarithmic relation between area and gain and in that respect the parabolic dish is unique in that the antenna factor does not vary with frequency, only with effective capture area. Consequently a larger effective area results in a smaller antenna factor.

A calibrated antenna would be the first choice for making measurements, followed by use of a parabolic dish or "standard gain" horn. A standard gain horn is one which was designed such that it closely follows the rules of thumb regarding area/gain and has a constant antenna factor. If a calibrated antenna, parabolic dish, or "standard horn" is not available, a good procedure is to utilize a flat spiral antenna (such as the AN/ALR-67 high band antennas). These antennas typically have an average gain of 0 dB (typically -4 to +4 dB), consequently the antenna factor would not vary a lot and any error would be small.

EXAMPLE:

Suppose that we want to make a very general estimation regarding the ability of a system to meet EMCON requirements. We choose to use a spiral antenna for measurements and take one of our samples at 4 GHz. Since we know the gain of the spiral is relatively flat at 4 GHz and has a gain value of approximately one (0 dB) in that frequency range. The antenna is connected to a spectrum analyzer by 25 feet of RG9 cable. We want to take our measurements at 2 meters from the system so our setup is shown as follows:



Our RG9 cable has an input impedance of 50Ω, and a loss of 5 dB (from Figure 5, Section 6-1).

First, let's assume that we measure -85 dBm at the spectrum analyzer and we want to translate this into the equivalent strength at 1 NM. Our power received by the antenna is: P_r = -85 dBm + 5 dB line loss = -80 dBm

also $P_D = P_r/A_e$ and $A_e = G\lambda^2/4\pi = (G/4\pi)\bullet(c/f)^2 = (1/4\pi)\bullet(3x10^8/4x10^9)^2 = 4.47x10^{-4}$ m^2

in log form: 10 Log P_D = 10 Log P_r - 10 Log A_e = -80 dBm + 33.5 = -46.5 dBm/m^2
at our 2 meter measuring point

To convert this to a value at 1 NM, we use

$P_t G_t = P_{D@1\ nm}\ 4\pi R_1^2 = P_{D@2\ m}\ 4\pi R_2^2$ and we solve for $PD@1_{\ nm}$

in log form after cancelling the 4π terms:

10 Log $P_{D@1\ nm}$ = 10 Log $P_{D@2\ m}$ + 10 Log $(R_{2m}/R_{1nm})^2$ = -46.5 dBm/m^2 - 59.3 dB = -105.8 dBm/m^2 which is more power than the maximum value of -110 dBm/m^2 specified.

If we are making repetitive measurement as we might do when screening an aircraft on the flight line with numerous systems installed, or when we want to improve (reduce) the leakage on a single system by changing antennas, lines, connectors, or EMI gaskets or shielding, this mathematical approach would be unnecessarily time consuming since it would have to be repeated after each measurement. A better approach would be to convert the -110 dBm/m^2 value at 1 NM to the maximum you can have at the measuring instrument (in this case a spectrum analyzer), then you could make multiple measurements and know immediately how your system(s) are doing. It should be noted that -90 to -100 dBm is about the minimum signal level that can be detected by a spectrum analyzer, so you couldn't take measurements much further away unless you used an antenna with a much higher gain.

In order not to exceed EMCON, the power density must not exceed -110 dBm/m^2 at 1 NM, which is 10^{-11} mW/m^2.

$$P_t G_t = P_{D@1\ nm}\ 4\pi R_1^2 = P_{D@2\ m}\ 4\pi R_2^2$$

we solve for $P_{D@2\ m} = 10^{-11}(1852m)^2/(2m)^2 = 8.57 \times 10^{-6}$ mW/m^2 = -50.7 dBm/m^2

We'll be using a spectrum analyzer, so we want to compute what the maximum power or voltage may be.

<u>Method 1 - Using the Power Density Approach</u>

Using logs/dB and the values of $P_{D@2\ m}$ and A_e determined previously:
10 Log P_r = 10 Log P_D + 10 Log A_e = -50.7 - 33.5 = -84.2 dBm

taking line loss into account we have: -84.2 - 5 dB = <u>- 89.2 dBm</u> as the maximum measurement reading.

If we wanted to calculate it in volts, and take into account our line impedance we would have the following:

$P_r = P_D A_e = V^2/R = V^2/50\Omega$ also $A_e = G\lambda^2/4\pi$ so solving for V we have:

$$V = \sqrt{P_D\left[\frac{G_r \lambda^2}{4\pi}\right]R} = \sqrt{P_D\left[\frac{G_r}{4\pi}\left(\frac{c}{f}\right)^2\right]R} = \sqrt{8.57x10^{-9}\left[\frac{1}{4\pi}\left(\frac{3x10^8}{4x10^9}\right)^2\right]50\Omega} = 1.38x10^{-5}\ volts \quad (before\ line\ loss)$$

since our line loss is 5 dB, we have -5 dB = 20 Log V_2/V_1. Solving for V_2 we get $\underline{7.79x10^{-6}\text{ volts}}$ or $\underline{-89\text{ dBm}}$ as a maximum at our measurement device input. We can see immediately that our value of -85 dBm that we measured on the previous page would not meet specifications, and neither would any signal with more power than -89 dBm.

Method 2 - Using the Antenna Factor Approach

Starting with the same value of power density that we obtained above ($8.57x10^{-9}$ W/m^2), we find the field intensity from Table 1, Section 4-1 to be approximately 65 dBμv/m. Also from Figure 3 in this section, AF = 43 dB @ 4 GHz (by calculating with equation [6], the exact value is 42.3 dB).

From equation [6]:
20log V = 20log E - 20log AF
20log V = 65 - 43 = 22 dBμv/m.

Since dBμv/m = 20 log (V)(10^6) = 20 log V + 20 log 10^6 = 20 log V + 120, we see that to get an answer in dBv we must subtract 120 from the dBμv/m value so: V_{dB} = 22 - 120 = -98dBv. We then subtract our line loss (-5 dB) and we have:

$$V = -98 - 5 = -103\text{ dBv} = 17\text{ dB}\mu\text{v} = \underline{7.1x10^{-6}\text{ volts}}$$

using the fact that $P = V^2/R$ and for the input line R = 50Ω, P = $1x10^{-12}$ W = -120 dBW = $\underline{-90\text{ dBm}}$

Although this method is just as accurate as that obtained using method 1, the values obtained in Table 1, Section 4-1, and Figure 3 must be interpolated, and may not result in values which are as precise as the appropriate formulas would produce.

Sample Problem: What is the approximate transmit power from a receiver?

A.	1 nanowatt (nW)	F.	100 μW	K.	10 W
B.	10 nW	G.	1 milliwatt (mW)	L.	100 W
C.	100 nW	H.	10 mW	M.	1 kilowatt (kW)
D.	1 microwatt (μW)	I.	100 mW	N.	10 kW
E.	10 μW	J.	1 watt (W)	O.	100 kW

The question may seem inappropriate since a receiver is supposedly a passive device which only receives a signal. If the receiver was a crystal video receiver as shown in Section 5-3, it wouldn't transmit power unless a built-in-test (BIT) signal was injected after the antenna to periodically check the integrity of the microwave path and components. The potential exists for the BIT signal to leak across switches and couple back through the input path and be transmitted by the receiver's antennas.

If the receiver uses a local oscillator (LO) and a mixer to translate the signal to an intermediate frequency (IF) for processing (such as a superhet shown in Section 5-3), there is the potential for the CW LO signal to couple back through the signal input path and be transmitted by the receiver's antenna. Normally a mixer has 20 dB of rejection for the reverse direction. In addition, the LO may be further attenuated by receiver front end filters.

In both cases, the use of isolators described in Section 6-7 could be used to further attenuate any signals going in the reverse direction, i.e. back to the antenna. A good receiver design should ensure that any RF leakage radiated by the receiver will not exceed the EMCON level.

In answer to the initial question, "transmit" leakage power should be less than -34 dBm (0.4 μW) to meet EMCON. Therefore, the real answer may be "A," "B," or "C" if EMCON is met and could be "D" through possibly "G" if EMCON is not met.

EW JAMMING TECHNIQUES

INTRODUCTION

Electronic jamming is a form of Electronic Attack where jammers radiate interfering signals toward an enemy's radar, blocking the receiver with highly concentrated energy signals. The two main technique styles are noise techniques and repeater techniques. The three types of noise jamming are spot, sweep, and barrage. Repeater techniques can be further subdivided into categories as shown in Figure 1.

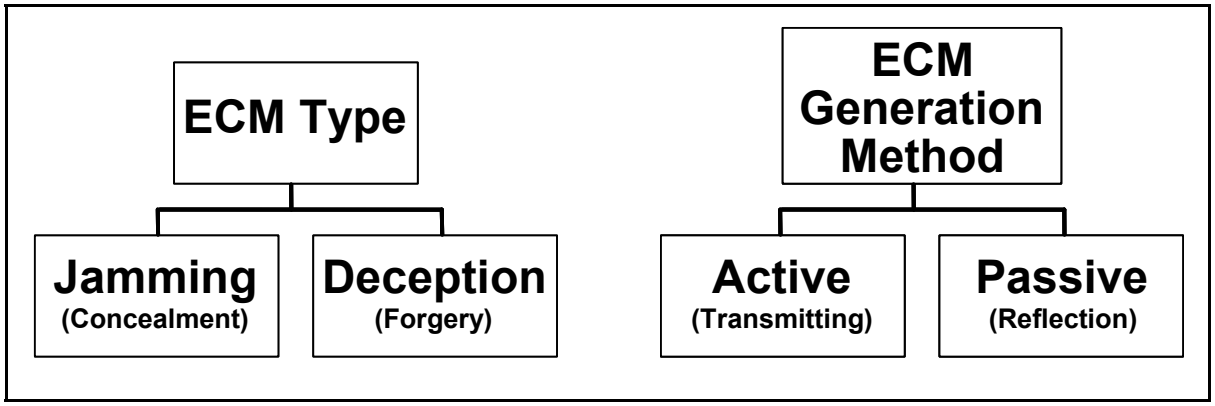


Figure 1. EA Repeater Technique Divisions.

ASYNCHRONOUS SWEPT WAVE MODULATION (ASWM)

ASWM is synonymous with A-SWM. Asynchronous indicates that the waveform is free running - also see SSWM. A swept wave modulation is essentially a swept amplitude modulation (SAM). It is a waveform that is swept between two frequencies that are usually chosen to bracket a radar's passive angle scanning rate. The modulation amplitude can be either down modulated or On-Off Keyed (OOK). The down modulated shape can be square wave, rectangular wave, linear (e.g. a sine wave), or a combination. The OOK modulated shape can be square wave or rectangular wave.

BARRAGE JAMMING

The jamming of multiple frequencies at once by a single jammer. The advantage is that multiple frequencies can be jammed simultaneously; however, the jamming effect can be limited because this requires the jammer to spread its full power between these frequencies. So the more frequencies being jammed, the less effectively each is jammed.

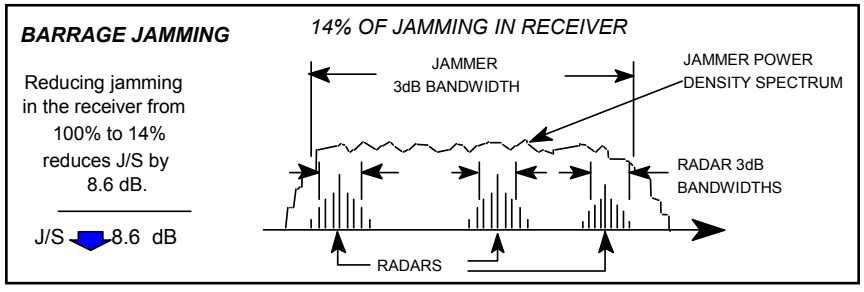


Figure 2. Barrage Jamming.

CROSS POLARIZATION (X-POL)

(1) A self-screening or support EA technique that causes angle errors in tracking radars and sensing errors in jamming suppression EP systems of surveillance radars by radiating a signal that is orthogonally polarized to the principal polarization of the victim radar. (2) A technique used against monopulse and other passive lobe tracking radars. Requires a strong jam-to-signal ratio or the skin echo will show up in the pattern nulls.

HOME ON JAM (HOJ)

A means whereby a missile guidance receiver utilizes the self-screening target jamming signal to develop angular steering information so that the missile can home on that target.

IMAGE JAMMING

Jamming at the image frequency of the radar receiver. Barrage jamming is made most effective by generating energy at both the normal operating and image frequency of the radar. Image jamming inverts the phase of the response and is thereby useful as an angle deception technique. Not effective if the radar uses image rejection.

INVERSE CON SCAN (ICS)

One method of confusing a radar operator or fire control radar system is to provide erroneous target bearings. This is accomplished by first sensing the radar antenna or antenna dipole scan rate and then modulating repeater amplifier gain so that the weapons system will fire at some bearing other than the true target bearing.

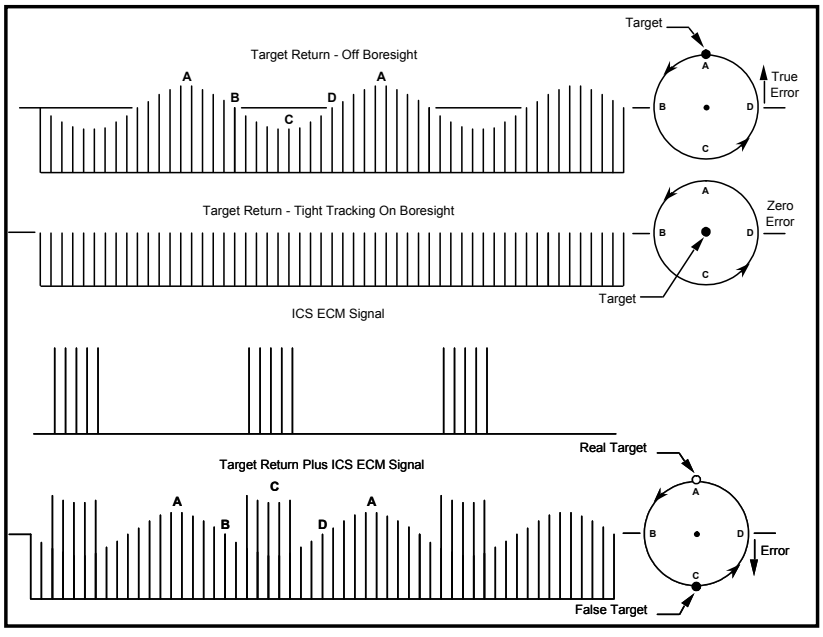


Figure 3. Inverse Con Scan.

J/S REQUIREMENT

The jamming to signal ratio for effective coverage of the true target. Usually on the order of zero dB (J/S=1).

LINEAR MODULATION

A modulation technique in which the output varies in a straight line (linear) manner with the input (modulating) waveform. This is different from a discontinuous (On-Off) modulation. Typically the modulating waveform is a ramp or triangular wave but could also be a sine wave modulating input.

LOBE ON RECEIVE ONLY (LORO)

Predicting the future location of a target (to track) requires that the radar look at areas where the target is not located. When this scanning is accomplished with the radiated beam, large angle targets such as chaff clouds can create complete radar "white-out." RWR indications can be obtained before actual target lock-on. These problems can be overcome by scanning only the receiving antennas and using a separate transmitting antenna pointed only at the target.

In a LORO system, a transmitting antenna emits a few "exploratory" pulses along a direction obtained from an acquisition radar. These exploratory pulses are the acquisition mode of the TTR. That is, in its acquisition mode the small beamed TTR must scan the large location segment provided by the acquisition radar. In radars equipped with Fast Time Constant, the return pulse is applied to a differentiator of extremely short time constant. When the pulse is received, it is "cut-off" on the leading edge and only that portion is fed to the computer. This allows the radar to effectively track on the leading edge of the target. FTC does not improve the range resolution but it can prevent any countermeasures aft of the target which are in the same resolution cell as the target (such as chaff) from interfering with the radar receiver.

The receiving antennas scan their sector for the target return due to these exploratory pulses; as the power centroid is located, the center of the receiving pattern is brought onto the target. The transmitting antenna, which is slaved to the receiving antenna, is then pointing directly at the desired target and only that target is radiated during tracking. This approach allows a very small radiated beam, but the resolution cell of the system is still that of the receiving antenna.

NOISE JAMMING

The transmission of noise-like signals in the target system's radar receiver bandpass. At low power levels, noise jamming has the characteristics of receiver noise and can be mistaken by the radar operator as a problem with the radar. The object of noise jamming is to introduce a disturbing signal into the hostile electronic equipment so that the actual signal is obscured by the interference. The victim of this disturbance might be a radar receiver, a communications network, or a data link.

See also Barrage Jamming and Spot Jamming.

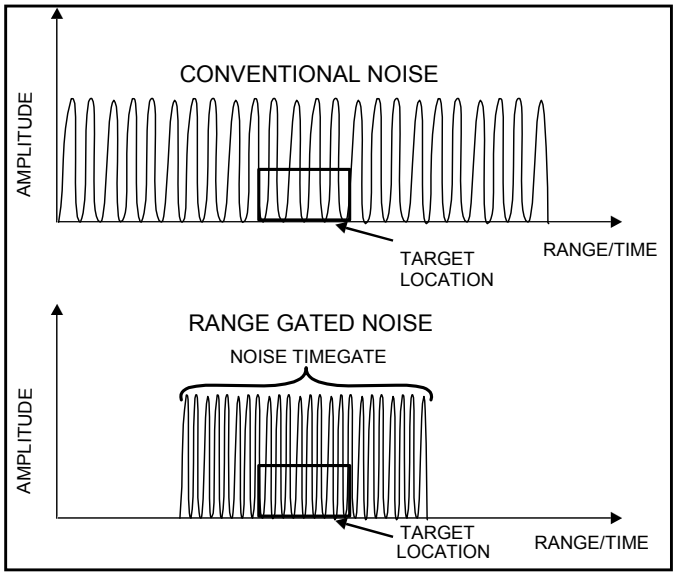


Figure 4. Noise Jamming.

ON-OFF MODULATION

On-Off Modulation is any modulation which switches rapidly between two states. This definition includes pulse radar operation.

On-Off Keying (OOK) is the envelope modulation of a jamming signal with a rectangular wave. The modulation rate and duty cycle are adjusted commensurate with the victim radar's processing time constants. These can be related to AGC time constants, logic time-outs, data sampling cycles, or any other data processing response times.

An important distinction must be made between the terms On-Off Keying and Blinking. While both terms involve envelope modulations that turn a jamming signal on and off, the term OOK is used as the envelope modulation of a single jamming signal, and the term blinking is used as the tactical application of OOK involving two or more cooperative jamming platforms.

PSEUDO RANDOM NOISE (PRN)

A controlled, noise-like, pulse pattern repeated in synchronism with the victim radar pulse repetition frequency. Synonymous with quasi-noise jamming.

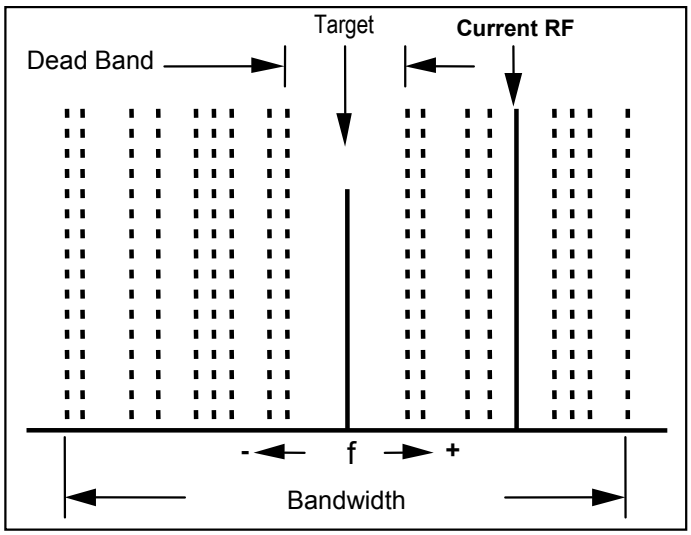


Figure 5. Random Dual Line.

RANDOM DUAL LINE (RDL)

RDL is a coherent repeater technique that is essentially the same as velocity noise (VN), narrow band noise (NBN), and pseudo random noise (PRN) except that no false Doppler frequencies are stepped directly over the target return. The objective is to prevent the momentary additions of the EA signal and target signal that might highlight the presence of a coherent return.

RANDOM RANGE PROGRAM (RANRAP)

A dynamic False Target Jamming technique program to create multiple realistic targets of varying size and distance from the jamming plane.

RANGE GATE PULL OFF (RGPO)

Once a tracking radar has detected a target, it will place *range gates* to either side of it. Range gates essentially blank out all signals which originate from ranges outside a narrow window, substantially increasing the signal-to-noise ratio and protecting the radar against unsynchronized jamming pulses. The radar 'concentrates' on a short range interval which encloses the target's location, and it no longer looks out for other targets. This state is known as 'lock-on'. But range gates can be 'stolen', and it is the objective of the Range Gate Pull-Off (RGPO) technique to *break lock* and escape from out of the window.

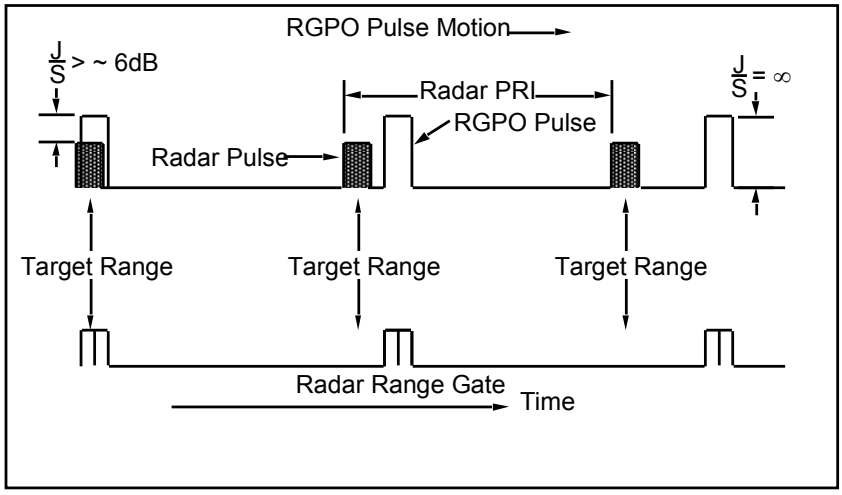


Figure 6. Range Gate Pull Off.

RGPO works as follows:

Upon detection (or assumption) that a tracking radar has locked on, the on-board jammer is switched on and starts to work in a couple of phases:

1. First, a sample of the illuminating pulse signal is taken and the radar's pulse repetition frequency (PRF) is determined. This sample is amplified and retransmitted simultaneously when further pulses are received. The aircraft actually highlights itself on the radar screen. The jamming power is steadily increased, and this continues until the replica is much stronger than the echo from the aircraft skin return. At this time, the sensitivity of the tracking radar's receiver is usually reduced in order to avoid overload. This causes the skin echo vanishes below the noise floor.

2. *Another* replica is transmitted after each of the 'dummy' skin echoes. The power of the second replica is increased while the dummy is made weaker.

3. Next, the tracker has locked on to the *delayed replica*, whereas the skin return has decreased into the noise. With respect to each of the radar's pulses, the replica is now being delayed by small, but increasing amounts of time. The range gates, of course, follow the dummy target which appears to be receding. This continues until the range gates have been moved away from the target's real position. The result is that the radar is tracking a *phantom target* and the skin return is being blanked out by the range gates.

4. Finally, the jammer is switched off and leaves the radar with just *nothing* but noise inside the window between its range gates. Break-lock was successfully achieved and the "tracking" radar needs to

switch back into a search or acquisition mode and loses time. The whole cycle will start again if the target is still within range and is reacquired.

As described above, RGPO creates only false targets which appear at greater ranges than the real target because the deceptive signal is transmitted *after* the skin echo. However, if the victim radar's PRF is constant then the time of incidence of the next radar pulse can be calculated and jamming pulses can be placed such that false targets at closer ranges are also produced.

SCINTILLATION (SCINT)

Scintillation is not an EA technique by itself, it is an implementation of an EA technique. Scintillation is simply superimposing a small, pseudo random amplitude modulation on the EA signal to make it appear more realistic to a manual operator.

SPOT JAMMING

Occurs when a jammer focuses all of its power on a single frequency. While this would severely degrade the ability to track on the jammed frequency, a frequency agile radar would hardly be affected because the jammer can only jam one frequency. While multiple jammers could possibly jam a range of frequencies, this would consume a great deal of resources to have any effect on a frequency-agile radar, and would probably still be ineffective

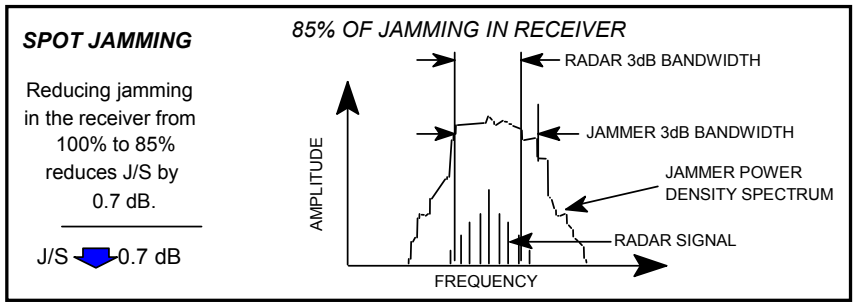


Figure 7. Spot Jamming.

SWEPT JAMMING

This happens when a jammer's full power is shifted from one frequency to another. While this has the advantage of being able to jam multiple frequencies in quick succession, it does not affect them all at the same time, and thus limits the effectiveness of this type of jamming. Although, depending on the error checking in the receiver(s) this can render a wide range of receivers effectively useless.

SWEPT AMPLITUDE MODULATION (SAM)

The OOK frequency is linearly varied in a sawtooth fashion between preset frequency limits while the duty factor is held constant.

SWEPT WAVE MODULATION (SWM)

A swept wave modulation.2 (SWM.2) is essentially a swept amplitude modulation (SAM). It is a waveform that is swept between two frequencies that are usually chosen to bracket a radar's passive angle scanning rate. SWM can be either Synchronous Swept Wave Modulation.2-; (S-SWM) or Asynchronous Swept Wave Modulation.2-; (A-SWM.2-;). The modulation amplitude can be either down modulated or On-Off Keyed (OOK). The down modulating shape can be square wave, rectangular wave, linear (e.g. a sine wave), or a combination. The OOK modulating shape can be square wave or rectangular wave.

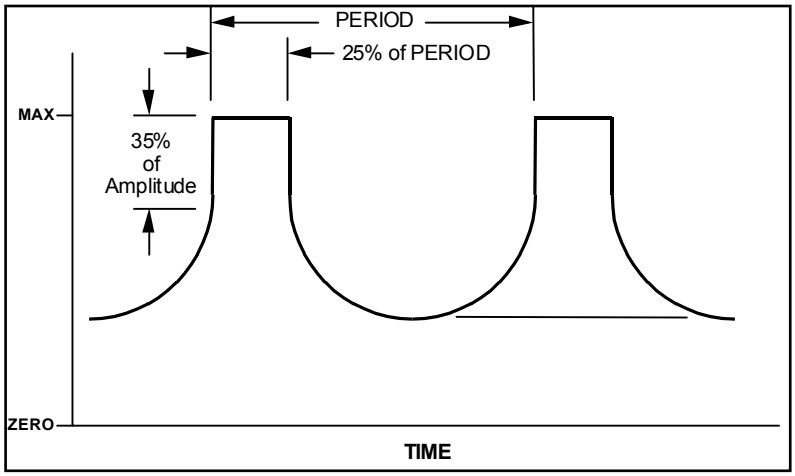


Figure 8. Typical Linear SWM Modulation.

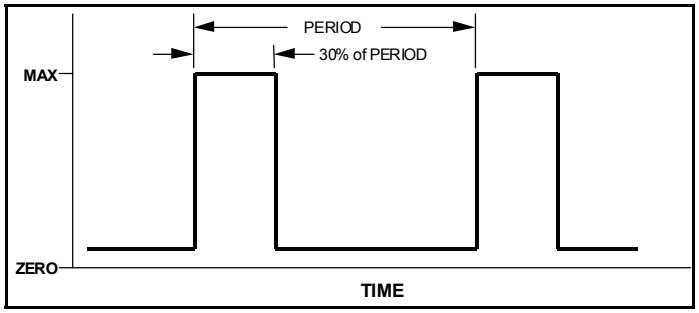


Figure 9. Rectangular SWM.

SYNCHRONOUS SWEPT WAVE MODULATION (SSWM)

SSWM is synonymous with S-SWM. S-SWM and A-SWM are essentially the same except that asynchronous means that the waveform is free running and synchronous means that when a radar scan or TWS beam can be detected, the modulation waveform is synchronized to the detected beam. For programming purposes A-SWM sets sweep limits and rate by frequency (Hz), while S-SWM sets them by period (mSec).

Active Con-Scan radars will not have a detectable modulation if the target is being tightly tracked in the center of the beam. Therefore, a SWM can "jog" the tracking sufficiently to detect the modulation and allowing subsequent synchronization of the SWM waveform.

TRACK WHILE SCAN JAMMING

The technique of shifting or "walking" EA pulses off target. Many angle jamming techniques are effective.

VELOCITY FALSE TARGETS (VFT)

VFT is a pseudo-random false Doppler target concealment technique. It is designed for use against radars that acquire Doppler targets with a bank of contiguous narrow band filters. A false Doppler target is programmed to remain in a Doppler filter long enough for the radar processing to declare it a valid target return, but not long enough for the radar processing to establish tracking.

The false Doppler target is then switched to the next pseudo-randomly selected frequency and repeated. It is intended to overload the radar processing and/or the operator's ability to identify an actual target. In the illustration, the VFTs jump around in the indicated numerical order.

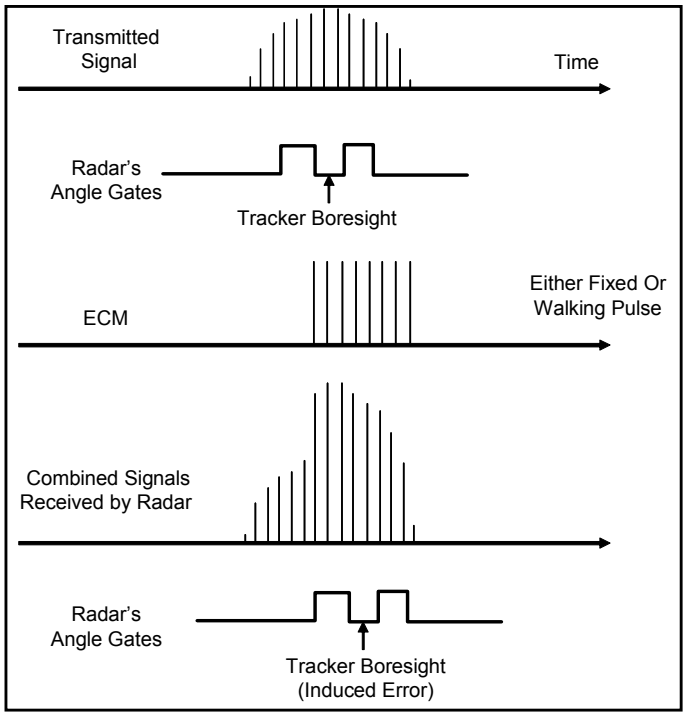


Figure 10. TWS Jamming.

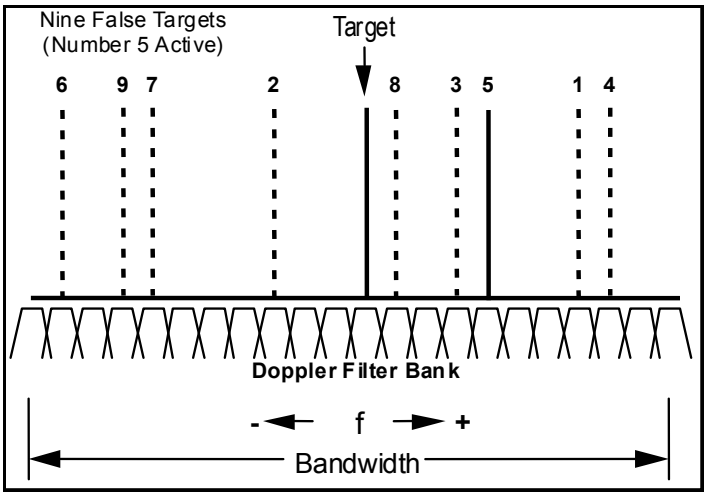


Figure 11. Velocity False Targets.

VELOCITY GATE PULL OFF

This is a method of capturing the velocity gate of a Doppler radar and moving it away from the skin echo. Similar to the RGPO, but used against CW or Doppler velocity tracking radar systems. The CW or pulse doppler frequency, which is amplified and retransmitted, is shifted in frequency (velocity) to provide an apparent rate change or Doppler shift.

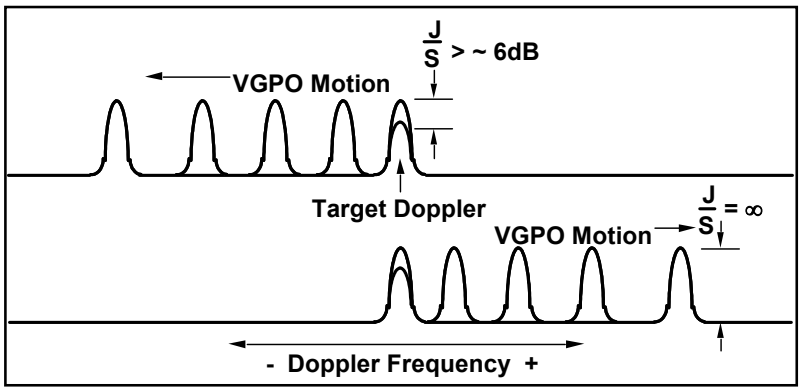


Figure 12. Velocity Gate Pull Off.

VELOCITY NOISE (VN)

VN is a coherent repeater technique. The objective is to create noise centered on a coherent radar's RF, with a noise bandwidth that is close to, or less than, the radar's bandwidth and conceal the target, or destroy target signal coherency. VN is generated by pseudo randomly stepping a frequency over the victim radar's bandwidth. The dashed RF lines represent possible frequencies and the solid line represents the frequency currently active.

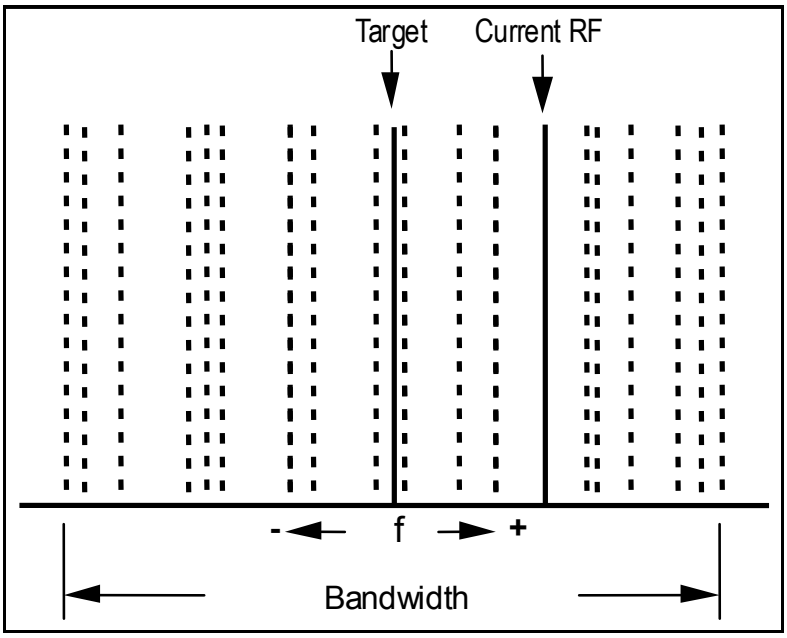


Figure 13. Velocity Noise.

This page intentionally left blank.

RADAR AND RECEIVER CHARACTERISTICS & TEST

RF Atmospheric Absorption / Ducting 5-1
Receiver Sensitivity / Noise 5-2
Receiver Types and Characteristics 5-3
Radar Modes 5-4
General Radar Display Types 5-5
IFF - Identification - Friend or Foe 5-6
Receiver Tests 5-7
Signal Sorting and Direction Finding 5-8

This page intentionally left blank.

RF ATMOSPHERIC ABSORPTION / DUCTING

Signal losses are associated with each stage of signal processing in both the transmitting and receiving portions of the system. The transmitting losses include power transmission efficiency, waveguide and antenna losses, and duplexer losses. In the receiver, losses include antenna, waveguide, RF amplifier, mixer, and IF amplifier.

In addition to these losses, energy traveling through the atmosphere suffers from atmospheric attenuation caused primarily by absorption by the gasses. For lower frequencies (below 10 GHz), the attenuation is reasonably predictable. For high frequencies in the millimeter wave range, the attenuation not only increases, but becomes more dependent upon peculiar absorbing characteristics of H_2O, O_2, and the like.

Figure 1 shows the areas of peak absorption in the millimeter wave spectrum. Figure 2 shows how the intensity of precipitation can affect atmospheric attenuation.

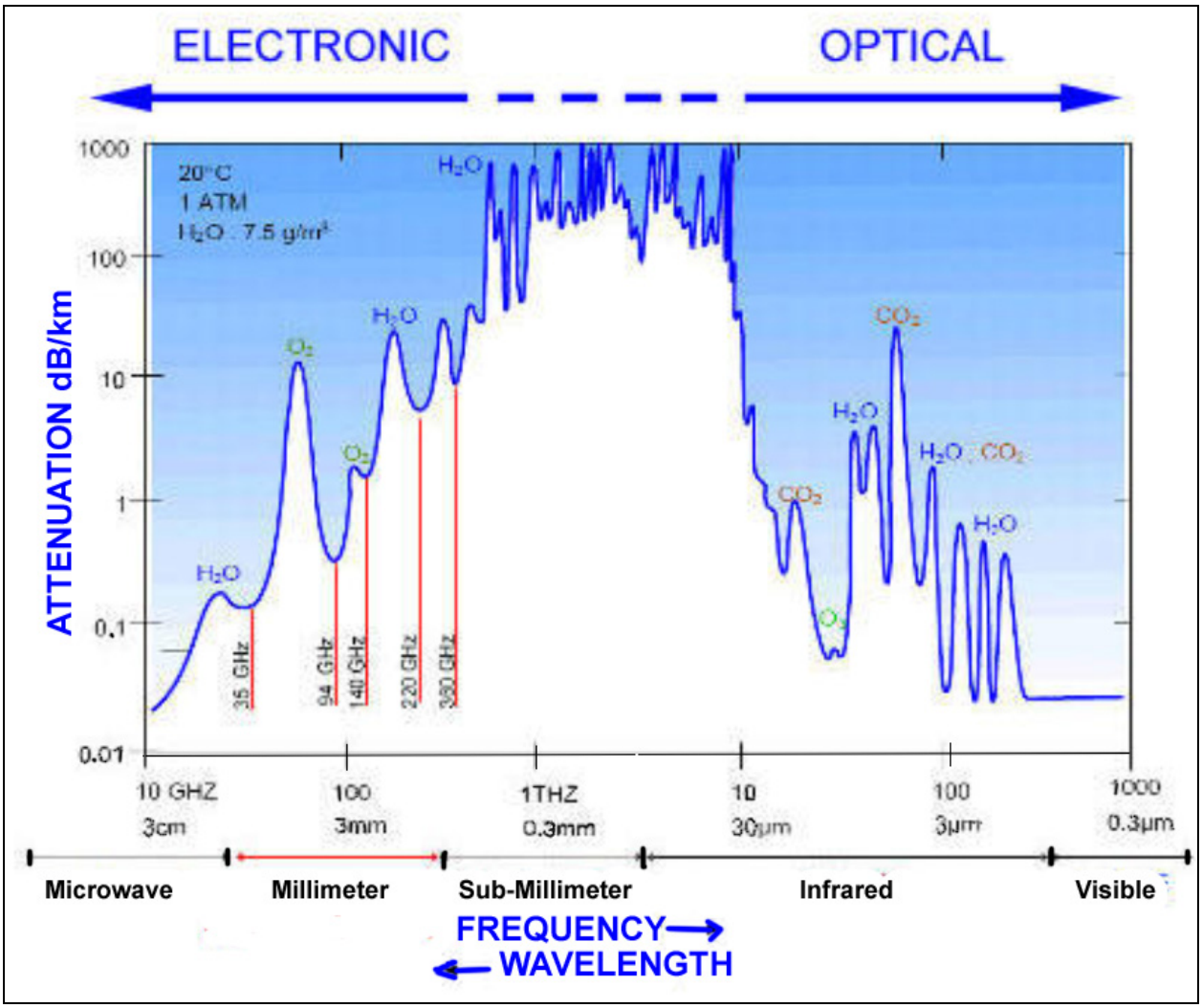


Figure 1. Atmospheric Absorption of Millimeter Waves.

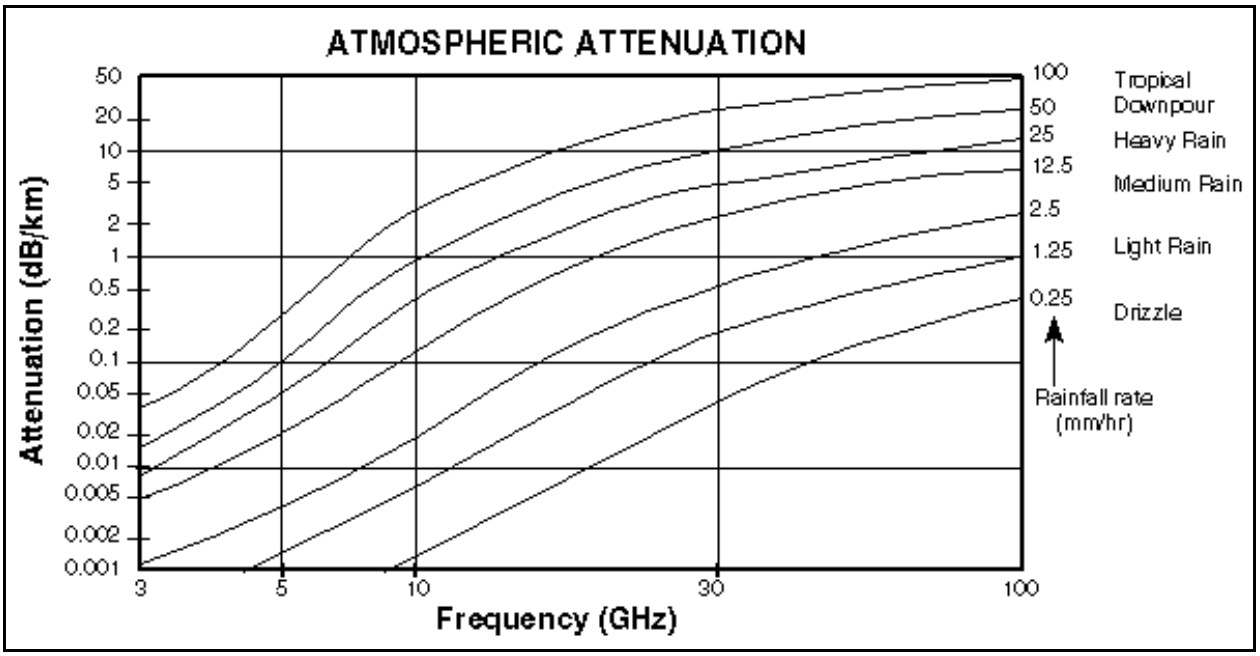


Figure 2. Atmospheric Attenuation.

Ducting is an increase in range that an electromagnetic wave will travel due to a temperature inversion of the lower atmosphere (troposphere) as shown in Figure 3. The temperature inversion forms a channel or waveguide (duct) for the waves to travel in, and they can be trapped, not attenuating as would be expected from the radar equation. Ducting may also extend range beyond what might be expected from limitations of the radar horizon (see Section 2-9).

The ducting phenomena is frequency sensitive. The thicker the duct, the lower the minimum trapped frequency.

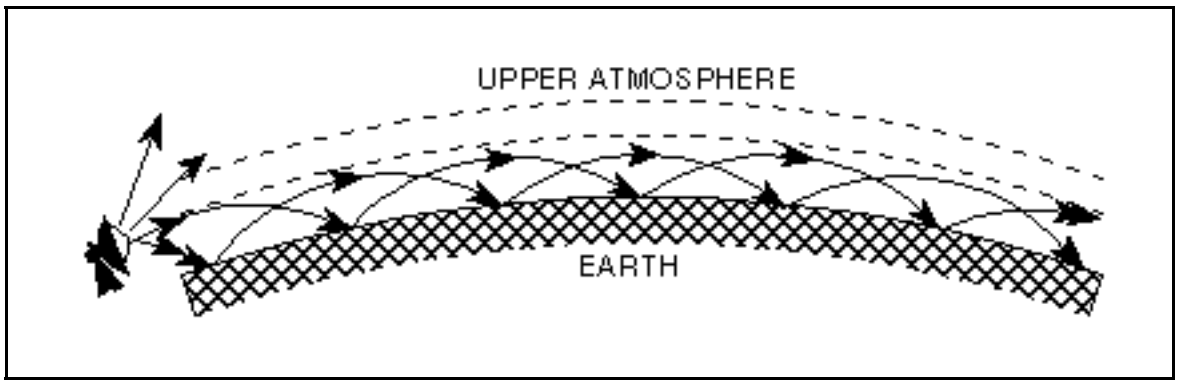


Figure 3. Ducting.

A similar occurrence takes place with ionospheric refraction, however the greatest increase in range occurs in the lower frequencies. This is familiar to amateur radio operators who are able to contact counterparts “around the world.”

RECEIVER SENSITIVITY / NOISE

RECEIVER SENSITIVITY

Sensitivity in a receiver is normally taken as the minimum input signal (S_{min}) required to produce a specified output signal having a specified signal-to-noise (S/N) ratio and is defined as the minimum signal-to-noise ratio times the mean noise power, see equation [1]. For a signal impinging on the antenna (system level) sensitivity is known as minimum operational sensitivity (MOS), see equation [2]. Since MOS includes antenna gain, it may be expressed in dBLi (dB referenced to a linear isotropic antenna). When specifying the sensitivity of receivers intended to intercept and process pulse signals, the minimum pulse width at which the specified sensitivity applies must also be stated. See the discussion of post-detection bandwidth (B_V) in Section 5-2 for significance of minimum pulsewidth in the receiver design.

$$\mathbf{S_{min} = (S/N)_{min} k T_o B (NF)} \quad \text{receiver sensitivity ("black box" performance parameter)} \quad \mathbf{[1]}$$

or $$\mathbf{MOS = (S/N)_{min} k T_o B (NF)/G} \quad \text{system sensitivity i.e. the receiver is connected to an antenna (transmission line loss included with antenna gain)} \quad \mathbf{[2]}$$

where:
- S/N_{min} = Minimum signal-to-noise ratio needed to <u>process</u> (vice just detect) a signal
- NF = Noise figure/factor
- k = Boltzmann's Constant = 1.38×10^{-23} Joule/°K
- T_o = Absolute temperature of the receiver input (°Kelvin) = 290°K
- B = Receiver Bandwidth (Hz)
- G = Antenna/system gain

We have a lower MOS if temperature, bandwidth, NF, or S/N_{min} decreases, or if antenna gain increases. For radar, missile, and EW receivers, sensitivity is usually stated in dBm. For communications and commercial broadcasting receivers, sensitivity is usually stated in micro-volts or dBμv. See Section 4-1.

There is no standard definition of sensitivity level. The term minimum operational sensitivity (MOS) can be used in place of S_{min} at the system level where aircraft installation characteristics are included. The "black box" term minimum detectable signal (MDS) is often used for S_{min} but can cause confusion because a receiver may be able to detect a signal, but not properly process it. MDS can also be confused with minimum discernable signal, which is frequently used when a human operator is used to interpret the reception results. A human interpretation is also required with minimum visible signal (MVS) and tangential sensitivity (discussed later). To avoid confusion, the terms S_{min} for "black box" minimum sensitivity and MOS for system minimum sensitivity are used in this section. All receivers are designed for a certain sensitivity level based on requirements. One would not design a receiver with more sensitivity than required because it limits the receiver bandwidth and will require the receiver to process signals it is not interested in. In general, while processing signals, the higher the power level at which the sensitivity is set, the fewer the number of false alarms which will be processed. Simultaneously, the probability of detection of a "good" (low-noise) signal will be decreased.

Sensitivity can be defined in two opposite ways, so discussions can frequently be confusing. It can be the ratio of response to input or input to response. In using the first method (most common in receiver discussions and used herein), it will be a negative number (in dBm), with the more negative being "better" sensitivity, e.g., -60 dBm is "better" than -50 dBm sensitivity. If the second method is used, the result will be a positive number, with higher being "better." Therefore the terms low sensitivity or high sensitivity can be very confusing. The terms S_{min} and MOS avoid confusion.

SIGNAL-TO-NOISE (S/N) RATIO

The Signal-to-Noise Ratio (S/N) (a.k.a. SNR) in a receiver is the signal power in the receiver divided by the mean noise power of the receiver. All receivers require the signal to exceed the noise by some amount. Usually if the signal power is less than or just equals the noise power it is not detectable. For a signal to be detected, the signal energy plus the noise energy must exceed some threshold value. Therefore, just because N is in the denominator doesn't mean it can be increased to lower the MOS. S/N is a required minimum ratio, if N is increased, then S must also be increased to maintain that threshold. The threshold value is chosen high enough above the mean noise level so that the probability of random noise peaks exceeding the threshold, and causing false alarms, is acceptably low.

Figure 1 depicts the concept of required S/N. It can be seen that the signal at time A exceeds the S/N ratio and indicates a false alarm or target. The signal at time B is just at the threshold, and the signal at time C is clearly below it. In the sample, if the temperature is taken as room temperature (T_o = 290°K), the noise power input is -114 dBm for a one MHz bandwidth. Normally S/N_{min} may be set higher than S/N shown in Figure 1 to meet false alarm specifications.

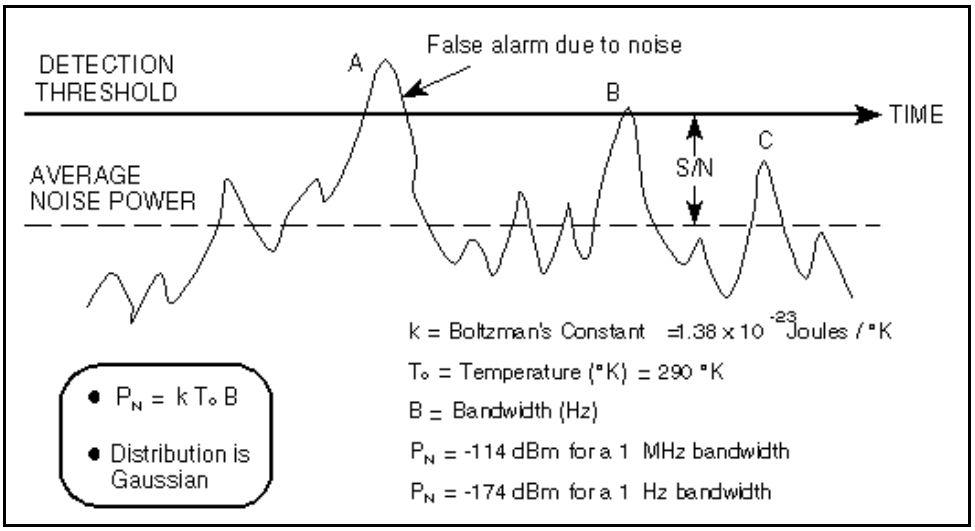


Figure 1. Receiver Noise Power at Room Temperature.

The acceptable minimum Signal-to-Noise ratio (or think of it as Signal **above** Noise) for a receiver depends on the intended use of the receiver. For instance, a receiver that had to detect a single radar pulse would probably need a higher minimum S/N than a receiver that could integrate a large number of radar pulses (increasing the total signal energy) for detection with the same probability of false alarms. Receivers with human operators using a video display may function satisfactorily with low minimum S/N because a skilled operator can be very proficient at picking signals out of a noise background. As shown in Table 1, the setting of an acceptable minimum S/N is highly dependent on the required characteristics of the receiver and of the signal.

Table 1. Typical Minimum S/N Required.

Skilled Operator	Auto-Detection	Auto-detection with Amplitude, TOA, and Frequency Measurements	AOA Phase Interferometer	AOA Amplitude Comparison
3 to 8 dB	10 to 14 dB	14 to 18 dB	14 to 18 dB	16 to 24 dB

A complete discussion of the subject would require a lengthy dissertation of the probability and statistics of signal detection, which is beyond the scope of this handbook, however a simplified introduction follows. Let's assume that we have a receiver that we want a certain probability of detecting a single pulse with a specified false alarm probability. We can use Figure 2 to determine the required signal-to-noise ratio.

S/N EXAMPLE

If we are given that the desired probability of detecting a single pulse (P_d) is 98%, and we want the false alarm rate (P_n) to be no more than 10^{-3}, then we can see that S/N must be 12 dB (see Figure 2).

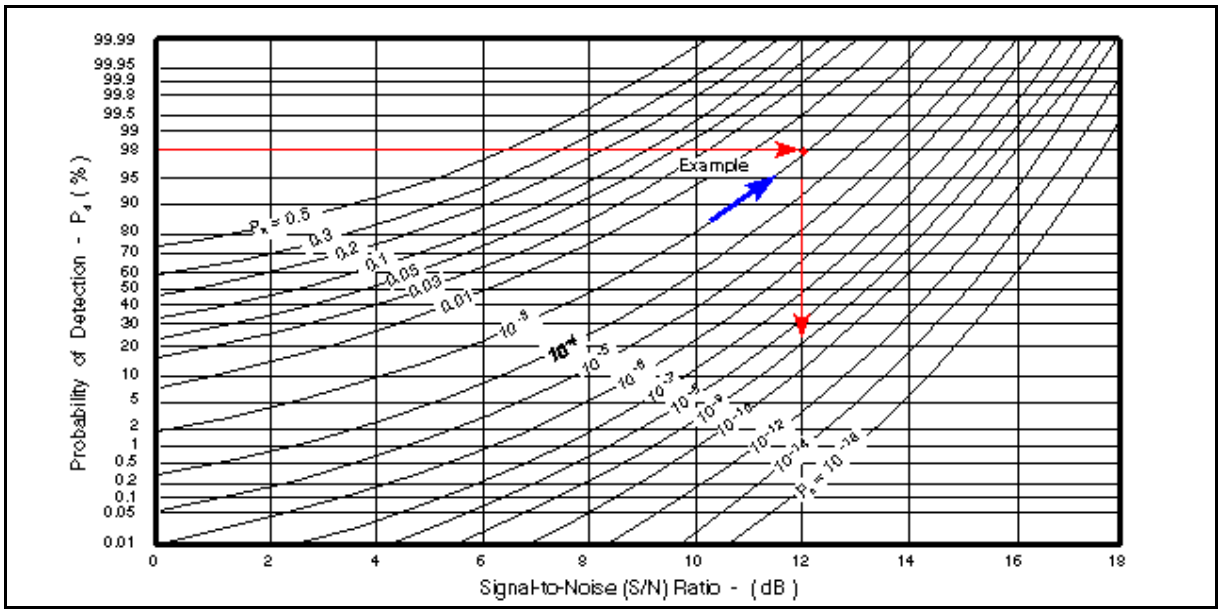


Figure 2. Nomograph of Signal-to-Noise (S/N) Ratio as a Function of Probability of Detection (P_d) and Probability of False Alarm Rate (P_n).

MAXIMUM DETECTION RANGE (ONE-WAY)

From Section 4-3, the one way signal strength from a transmitter to a receiver is:

$$S\ (or\ P_R) = \frac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2 R^2}$$

For calculations involving receiver sensitivity the "S" can be replaced by S_{min}. Since $S_{min} = (S/N)_{min}\ kT_oB(NF)$, given by equation [1], the one-way radar equation can be solved for any of the other variables in terms of receiver parameters. In communication, radar, and electronic warfare applications, you might need to solve for the maximum range (R_{max}) where a given radar warning receiver could detect a radiated signal with known parameters. We would then combine and rearrange the two equations mentioned to solve for the following one-way equation:

$$R_{max} \cong \sqrt{\frac{P_t\ G_t\ G_r\ \lambda^2}{(4\pi)^2\ (S/N)_{min}\ k\ T_o\ B\ (NF)}}\quad or\quad \sqrt{\frac{P_t\ G_t\ G_r\ c^2}{(4\pi f)^2\ (S/N)_{min}\ k\ T_o\ B\ (NF)}}\quad or\quad \sqrt{\frac{P_t\ G_t\ A_e}{4\pi\ (S/N)_{min}\ k\ T_o\ B\ (NF)}} \qquad \textbf{[3]}$$

We could use standard room temperature of 290° K as T_o, but NF would have to be determined as shown later.

In this calculation for receiver R_{max} determination, P_t, G_t, and λ are radar dependent, while G_r, S/N_{min}, NF, and B are receiver dependent factors.

Equation [3] relates the maximum detection range to bandwidth (B). The effects of the measurement bandwidth can significantly reduce the energy that can be measured from the peak power applied to the receiver input. Additional bandwidth details are provided in Sections 4-4, 4-7, and in other parts of this section.

NOISE POWER, kT_oB

Thermal noise is spread more or less uniformly over the entire frequency spectrum. Therefore the amount of noise appearing in the output of an ideal receiver is proportional to the absolute temperature of the receiver input system (antenna etc) times the bandwidth of the receiver. The factor of proportionality is Boltzmann's Constant.

Mean noise power of ideal receiver = $kT_oB = P_N$ (Watts)
Mean noise power of a real receiver = $(NF)kT_oB$ (Watts)

The convention for the temperature of T_o is set by IEEE standard to be 290°K, which is close to ordinary room temperature. So, assuming T_o = 290°K, and for a bandwidth B = 1 Hz, $kT_oB = 4x10^{-21}$ W = -204 dBW = -174 dBm.

For any receiver bandwidth, multiply $4x10^{-21}$ W by the bandwidth in Hz, or if using dB;

10 log kT_oB = -174 dBm + 10 Log (actual BW in Hz) or -114 dBm + 10 Log (actual BW in MHz)

and so on, as shown by the values in Table 2.

Table 2. Sample Noise Power Values (kT_oB).

Bandwidth	Bandwidth Ratio (dB)	Watts	dBW	dBm
1 Hz	0	$4x10^{-21}$	-204	-174
1 kHz	30	$4x10^{-18}$	-174	-144
1 MHz	60	$4x10^{-15}$	-144	-114
1 GHz	90	$4x10^{-12}$	-114	-84

Typical values for maximum sensitivity of receivers would be:

RWR	-65 dBm
Pulse Radar	-94 dBm
CW Missile Seeker	-138 dBm

If antenna contributions are ignored (see note in Table 4) for a CW receiver with a 4 GHz bandwidth, the ideal mean noise power would be -174 dBm + 10 Log($4x10^9$) = -174 dBm + 96 dB = -78 dBm. A skilled operator might only be able to distinguish a signal 3 dB above the noise floor (S/N=3 dB), or -75 dBm. A typical radar receiver would require a S/N of 3 to 10 dB to distinguish the signal from noise, and would require 10 to 20 dB to track. Auto tracking might require a S/N of approximately 25 dB, thus, a receiver may only have sufficient sensitivity to be able to identify targets down to -53 dBm. Actual pulse receiver detection will be further reduced due to sin x/x frequency distribution and the effect of the measurement bandwidth as discussed in Sections 4-4 and 4-7. Integration will increase the S/N since the signal is coherent and the noise is not.

Noise Bandwidth

Equivalent Noise Bandwidth (B_N) - Set by minimum pulse width or maximum modulation bandwidth needed for the system requirements. A choice which is available to the designer is the relationship of pre- and post-detection bandwidth. Pre-detection bandwidth is denoted by B_{IF}, while post-detection is denoted B_V, where V stands for video. The most affordable approach is to set the post-detection filter equal to the reciprocal of the minimum pulse width, then choose the pre-detection passband to be as wide as the background interference environment will allow. Recent studies suggest that pre-detection bandwidths in excess of 100 MHz will allow significant loss of signals due to "pulse-on-pulse" conditions. Equations [4] and [5] provide B_N relationships that don't follow the Table 3 rules of thumb.

Table 3. Rules of Thumb for B_N a.k.a. B (Doesn't apply for S/N between 0 and 10 to 30 dB).

S/N out	Linear Detector	Square Law Detector
High S/N (>15 to 20 dB)	$B_N = B_V$ (> 20 to 30 dB)	$B_N = 4\ B_V$ (> 10 to 15 dB)
Low S/N (< 0 dB)	$B_N = \sqrt{(2\ B_{IF}\ B_V - B_V^{\,2}) / 4\ (S/N)_{out}}$	$B_N = \sqrt{(2\ B_{IF}\ B_V - B_V^{\,2}) / (S/N)_{out}}$

For a square law detector: (1)

$$B_N = B_V \left[2 + \sqrt{4 + \frac{(2\ B_{IF} / B_V) - 1}{(S/N)_{out}}} \right] \qquad \textbf{[4]}$$

At high $(S/N)_{out}$, the $1/(S/N_{out})$ term goes to zero and we have: $B_N = B_V\ [\ 2 + \sqrt{4}\ ] = 4\ B_V$

At low $(S/N)_{out}$, the $1/(S/N_{out})$ term dominates, and we have:

$$B_N = B_V \sqrt{\frac{(2\ B_{IF} / B_V) - 1}{(S/N)_{out}}} = \sqrt{\frac{2\ B_{IF}\ B_V - B_V^{\,2}}{(S/N)_{out}}}$$

For a linear detector: (1)

$$B_N = \frac{B_V}{2} + \frac{1}{4} \bullet \sqrt{B_V \left(4\ B_V + \frac{H^2 (2\ B_{IF} - B_V)}{(S/N)_{out}} \right)} \qquad \textbf{[5]}$$

H is a hypergeometric (statistical) function of $(S/N)_{in}$

H = 2 for $(S/N)_{in} << 1$
H = 1 for $(S/N)_{in} >> 1$

At high $(S/N)_{out}$, the $1/(S/N_{out})$ term goes to zero and we have: $B_N = \frac{B_V}{2} + \frac{1}{4} \sqrt{B_V\ (4\ B_V)} = B_V$

At low $(S/N)_{out}$, the $1/(S/N_{out})$ term dominates, and we have:

$$B_N = \frac{1}{4} \bullet \sqrt{\frac{B_V H^2 (2 B_{IF} - B_V)}{(S/N)_{out}}} = \sqrt{\frac{2 B_{IF} B_V - B_V^2}{4 (S/N)_{out}}}$$

Note (1): From Klipper, "Sensitivity of Crystal Video Receivers With RF Pre-amplification," *The Microwave Journal*, August 1965.

TRADITIONAL "RULE OF THUMB" FOR NARROW BANDWIDTHS (Radar Receiver Applications)
Required IF Bandwidth for Matched Filter Applications:

$$B_{IF} = \frac{1}{PW_{\min}} \quad Where: \quad B_{IF} = Pre\text{-}detection\ RF\ or\ IF\ bandwidth, \quad PW_{\min} = Specified\ minimum\ pulse\ width = \tau$$

Matched filter performance gives maximum probability of detection for a given signal level, but: (1) Requires perfect centering of signal spectrum with filter bandwidth, (2) Time response of matched pulse does not stabilize at a final value, and (3) Out-of-band splatter impulse duration equals minimum pulse width. As a result, EW performance with pulses of unknown frequency and pulse width is poor.

Required Video Bandwidth Post - Detection
Traditional " Rule of Thumb"

$$B_V = \frac{0.35}{PW_{\min}} \quad Where: B_V = Post\text{-}detection\ bandwidth$$

Some authors define B_V in terms of the minimum rise time of the <u>detected</u> pulse, i.e., $B_V = (0.35 \text{ to } 0.5)/t_r$ min, where t_r = rise time.

REVISED "RULE OF THUMB" FOR WIDE BANDWIDTHS (Wideband Portion of RWRs)

$$B_{IF} = \frac{2 \text{ to } 3}{PW_{\min}} \quad and \quad B_V = \frac{1}{PW_{\min}}$$

The pre-detection bandwidth is chosen based upon interference and spurious generation concerns. The post-detection bandwidth is chosen to "match" the minimum pulse width. This allows (1) Half bandwidth mistuning between signal and filter, (2) Half of the minimum pulse width for final value stabilization, and (3) The noise bandwidth to be "matched" to the minimum pulse width. As a result, there is (1) Improved EW performance with pulses of unknown frequency and pulse width, (2) Measurement of in-band, but mistuned pulses, and (3) Rejection of out-of-band pulse splatter.

NOISE FIGURE / FACTOR (NF)

Electrical noise is defined as electrical energy of random amplitude, phase, and frequency. It is present in the output of every radio receiver. At the frequencies used by most radars, the noise is generated primarily within the input stages of the receiver system itself (Johnson Noise). These stages are not inherently noisier than others, but noise generated at the input and amplified by the receiver's full gain greatly exceeds the noise generated further along the receiver chain. The noise performance of a receiver is described

by a figure of merit called the noise figure (NF). The term noise factor is synonymous, with some authors using the term "factor" for numeric and "figure" when using dB notation. (The notation "F_n" is also sometimes used instead of "NF.") The noise figure is defined as:

$$NF = \frac{Noise\ output\ of\ actual\ receiver}{Noise\ output\ of\ ideal\ receiver} = \frac{N_{out}}{GN_{in}} \quad or\ in\ dB: \quad 10\ \mathrm{Log}\left[\frac{Noise\ output\ of\ actual\ receiver}{Noise\ output\ of\ ideal\ receiver}\right] = 10\ \log\frac{N_{out}}{GN_{in}}$$

A range of NF values is shown in Table 4.

Table 4. Typical Noise Figure / Factor Value.	Decimal	dB
Passive lossy network (RF transmission line, attenuator, etc.) Example: 20 dB attenuator (gain = 0.01)	Same as reciprocal of gain value ex: 100	Same as dB value ex: 20
Solid State Amplifier (see manufacturers specifications)	4	6
Traveling Wave Tube (see manufacturers specifications)	10 to 100	10 to 20
Antennas (Below ≈ 100 MHz, values to 12 dB higher if pointed at the sun) Note: Unless the antenna is pointed at the sun, its negligible NF can be ignored. Antenna gain is not valid for NF calculations because the noise is received in the near field.	1.012 to 1.4	0.05 to 1.5

An ideal receiver generates no noise internally. The only noise in its output is received from external sources. That noise has the same characteristics as the noise resulting from thermal agitation in a conductor. Thermal agitation noise is caused by the continuous random motion of free electrons which are present in every conductor. The amount of motion is proportional to the conductor's temperature above absolute zero. For passive lossy networks, the noise factor equals the loss value for the passive element:

$$NF = \frac{N_{out}}{G\,N_{in}} = \frac{kTB}{\frac{1}{L}kTB} = L \qquad \begin{array}{c} Where\ L = Ratio\ Value\ of\ Attenuation \\ i.e.\ For\ a\ 3\ dB\ attenuator,\ G = 0.5\ and\ L = 2 \\ \therefore NF = 2\ \ and\ \ 10\log NF = 3\ dB \end{array}$$

A typical series of cascaded amplifiers is shown in Figure 3.

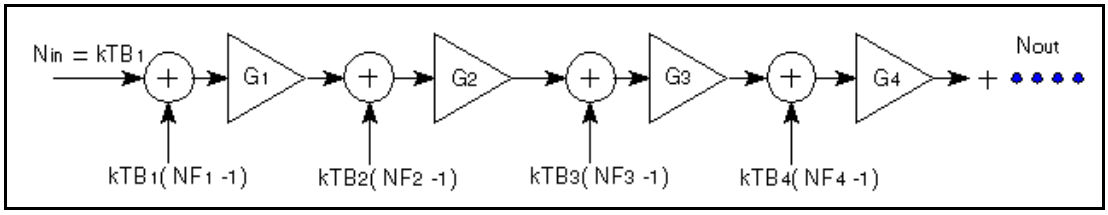


Figure 3. Noise Factors for Cascaded Amplifiers (NF_{CA}).

Loss (negative gain) can be used for the gain value of attenuators or transmission line loss, etc to calculate the noise out of the installation as shown in the following equation:

$$N_{out} = N_{in}\,G\,NF_{CA} = k\,T\,B_1(G_1G_2G_3\ldots)\left(NF_1 + \frac{B_2(NF_2 - 1)}{B_1G_1} + \frac{B_3(NF_3 - 1)}{B_1G_1G_2} + \frac{B_4(NF_4 - 1)}{B_1G_1G_2G_3} + \ldots.\right) \quad (ratio\ form) \qquad \textbf{[6]}$$

If the bandwidths of the amplifiers are the same, equation [6] becomes:

$$N_{out} = N_{in}\, G\, NF_{CA} = k\, T\, B\, (\, G_1 G_2 G_3 \ldots) \left(NF_1 + \frac{NF_2 - 1}{G_1} + \frac{NF_3 - 1}{G_1 G_2} + \frac{NF_4 - 1}{G_1 G_2 G_3} + \ldots . \right) \quad \textit{(ratio form)} \qquad \textbf{[7]}$$

Pre-amplifier Location Affects Receiver Input Noise

As shown in Figure 4, if a 2 to 12 GHz receiver installation doesn't have enough sensitivity, it is best to install an additional amplifier closer to the antenna (case 1) instead of closer to the receiver (case 2). In both cases, the line loss (L) and the amplifier gain (G) are the same, so the signal level at the receiver is the same. For case 1, $S_1 = P_{in} + G - L$. In case 2, $S_2 = P_{in} - L + G$, so $S_1 = S_2$. The noise generated by the passive transmission line when measured at the receiver is the same in both cases. However, the noise generated inside the amplifier, when measured at the receiver input, is different.

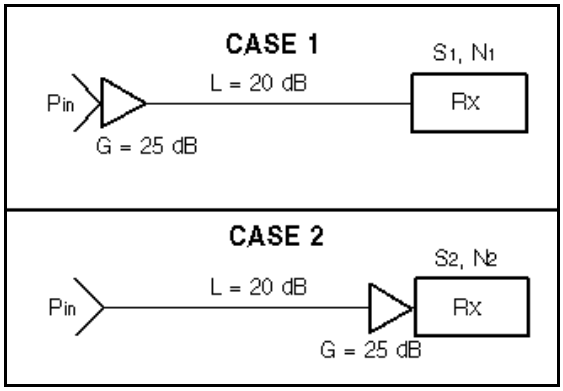


Figure 4. Pre-Amp S/N.

For this example, case 2 has a noise level at the input to the receiver which is 19.7 dB higher than case 1 (calculations follow later).

Table 5a	Case 1 Gain		Case 1 NF	
	Amp	L	Amp	L
dB	25	-20	6 *	20
ratio	316.2	0.01	4 *	100

Table 5b	Case 2 Gain		Case 2 NF	
	L	Amp	L	Amp
dB	-20	25	20	6 *
ratio	0.01	316.2	100	4 *

* Amplifier NF value from Table 4.

Using equation [3] and the data in Tables 5a and 5b, the noise generated by the RF installation is shown in Tables 6a and 6b (the negligible noise contribution from the antenna is the same in both cases and is not included) (also see notes contained in Table 4):

Table 6a. Case 1	**Table 6b.** Case 2
$G(NF) = 316.2\,(0.01)\left(4 + \frac{100 - 1}{316.7} \right) = 13.64$	$G(NF) = 0.01\,(316.2)\left(100 + \frac{4 - 1}{0.01} \right) = 1264.8$
10 log G(NF) = 11.34 dB	10 log G(NF) = 31 dB
Noise at receiver:	
$N_{out\,1}$ = -74 dBm + 11.34 dB = -62.7 dBm	$N_{out\,2}$ = -74 dBm + 31 dB = -43 dBm

$N_{out\,2} - N_{out\,1}$ = 19.7 dB. The input noise of -74 dBm was calculated using 10 log (kTB), where B = 10 GHz.

Note that other tradeoffs must be considered: (1) greater line loss between the antenna and amplifier improves (decreases) VSWR as shown in Section 6-2, and (2) the more input line loss, the higher the input signal can be before causing the pre-amplifier to become saturated (mixing of signals due to a saturated amplifier is addressed in Section 5-7).

Combining Receive Paths Can Reduce Sensitivity

If a single aircraft receiver processes both forward and aft signals as shown in Figure 5, it is desirable to be able to use the receiver's full dynamic range for both directions. Therefore, one needs to balance the gain, so that a signal applied to the aft antenna will reach the receiver at the same level as if it was applied to the forward antenna.

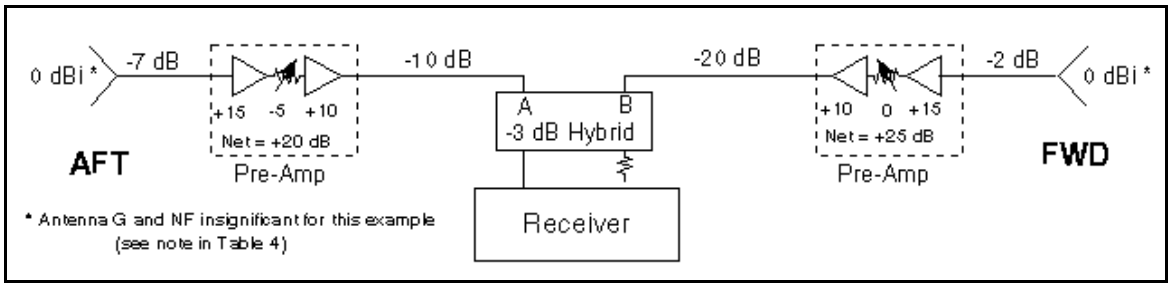


Figure 5. Example of Pre-Amplifier Affecting Overall Gain / Sensitivity.

Common adjustable preamplifiers can be installed to account for the excessive transmission line loss. In this example, in the forward installation, the level of the signal at the receiver is the same as the level applied to the antenna. Since the aft transmission line has 5 dB less attenuation, that amount is added to the preamplifier attenuator to balance the gain. This works fine for strong signals, but not for weaker signals. Because there is less loss between the aft preamplifier and the receiver, the aft noise dominates and will limit forward sensitivity. If the bandwidth is 2-12 GHz, and if port A of the hybrid is terminated by a perfect 50Ω load, the forward noise level would be -65.3 dBm. If port B is terminated, the aft noise level would be -60.4 dBm. With both ports connected, the composite noise level would be -59.2 dBm (convert to mw, add, then convert back to dBm). For this example, if the aft preamplifier attenuation value is changed to 12 dB, the gain is no longer balanced (7 dB extra loss aft), but the noise is balanced, i.e., forward = -65.6 dBm, aft = -65.3 dBm, and composite -62.4 dBm. If there were a requirement to see the forward signals at the most sensitive level, extra attenuation could be inserted in the aft preamplifier. This would allow the forward noise level to predominate and result in greater forward sensitivity where it is needed. Calculations are provided in Tables 7 and 8.

Table 7. Summary of Gain and NF Values for Figure 5 Components.

		Aft					Fwd				
		RF Line	Amp	Attn	Amp	RF Line & hybrid	RF Line	Amp	Attn	Amp	RF Line & hybrid
Gain	dB	-7	15	-5	10	-13	-2	15	0	10	-23
	ratio	0.2	31.6	0.32	10	0.05	0.63	31.6	0	10	0.005
NF	dB	7	6	5	6	13	2	6	0	6	23
	ratio	5	4	3.16	4	20	1.585	4	0	4	200

Aft NF = 22.79 therefore 10 log NF = 13.58 dB. Input noise level = -74 dBm + 13.58 dB = -60.42 dBm ≅ -60.4 dBm
Fwd NF = 7.495 therefore 10 log NF = 8.75 dB. Input noise level = -74 dBm + 8.75 dB = -65.25 dBm ≅ -65.3 dBm
The composite noise level at the receiver = -59.187 dBm ≅ -59.2 dBm.

Table 8. Effect of Varying the Attenuation (shaded area) in the Aft Preamplifier Listed in Table 7.							
Aft Attn NF	Aft Attn Gain	Aft Noise	Fwd Noise	Composite Noise	Min Signal Received ***	Aft Input	Fwd Input
0 dB	0 dB	-55.8 dBm	-65.3 dBm	-55.4 dBm	-43.4 dBm	-48.4 dBm	-43.4 dBm
5	-5	-60.4	-65.3	-59.2	-47.2 *	-47.2 *	-47.2 *
10	-10	-64.4	-65.3	-61.8	-49.8	-44.8	-49.8
12	-12	-65.6 **	-65.3 **	-62.4	-50.4	-43.4	-50.4
15	-15	-67.1	-65.3	-63.1	-51.1	-41.1	-51.1

* Gain Balanced ** Noise Balanced *** S/N was set at 12 dB

TANGENTIAL SENSITIVITY

Tangential sensitivity (TSS) is the point where the top of the noise level with no signal applied is level with the bottom of the noise level on a pulse as shown in Figure 6. It can be determined in the laboratory by varying the amplitude of the input pulse until the stated criterion is reached, or by various approximation formulas.

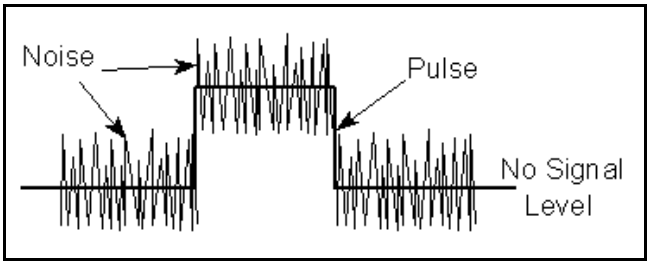


Figure 6. Tangential Sensitivity.

The signal power is nominally 8±1 dB above the noise level at the TSS point. TSS depends on the RF bandwidth, the video bandwidth, the noise figure, and the detector characteristic.

TSS is generally a characteristic associated with receivers (or RWRs), however the TSS does not necessarily provide a criterion for properly setting the detection threshold. If the threshold is set to TSS, then the false alarm rate is rather high. Radars do not operate at TSS. Most require a more positive S/N for track (> 10 dB) to reduce false detection on noise spikes.

SENSITIVITY CONCLUSION

When all factors effecting system sensitivity are considered, the designer has little flexibility in the choice of receiver parameters. Rather, the performance requirements dictate the limit of sensitivity which can be implemented by the EW receiver.

1. Minimum Signal-to-Noise Ratio (S/N) - Set by the accuracy which you want to measure signal parameters and by the false alarm requirements.

2. Total Receiver Noise Figure (NF) - Set by available technology and system constraints for RF front end performance.

3. Equivalent Noise Bandwidth (B_N) - Set by minimum pulse width or maximum modulation bandwidth needed to accomplish the system requirements. A choice which is available to the designer is the relationship of pre- (B_{IF}) and post-detection (B_V) bandwidth. The most affordable approach is to set the post-detection filter equal to the reciprocal of the minimum pulse width, then choose the pre-detection passband to be as wide as the background interference environment will allow. Recent studies suggest that pre-detection bandwidths in excess of 100 MHz will allow significant loss of signals due to "pulse-on-pulse" conditions.

4. Antenna Gain (G) - Set by the needed instantaneous FOV needed to support the system time to intercept requirements.

This page intentionally left blank.

RECEIVER TYPES AND CHARACTERISTICS

Besides the considerations of noise and noise figure, the capabilities of receivers are highly dependent on the type of receiver design. Most receiver designs are trade-offs of several conflicting requirements. This is especially true of the Electronic Support Measures (ESM) receivers used in Electronic Warfare.

This section consists of a figure and tables that provide a brief comparison of various common ESM receiver types. Figures 1 and 2 show block diagrams of common ESM receivers. Table 1 is a comparison of major features of receivers. Table 2 shows the receiver types best suited for various types of signals and Tables 3 and 4 compare several direction of arrival (DOA) and emitter location techniques. Table 5 shows qualitative and quantitative comparisons of receiver characteristics.

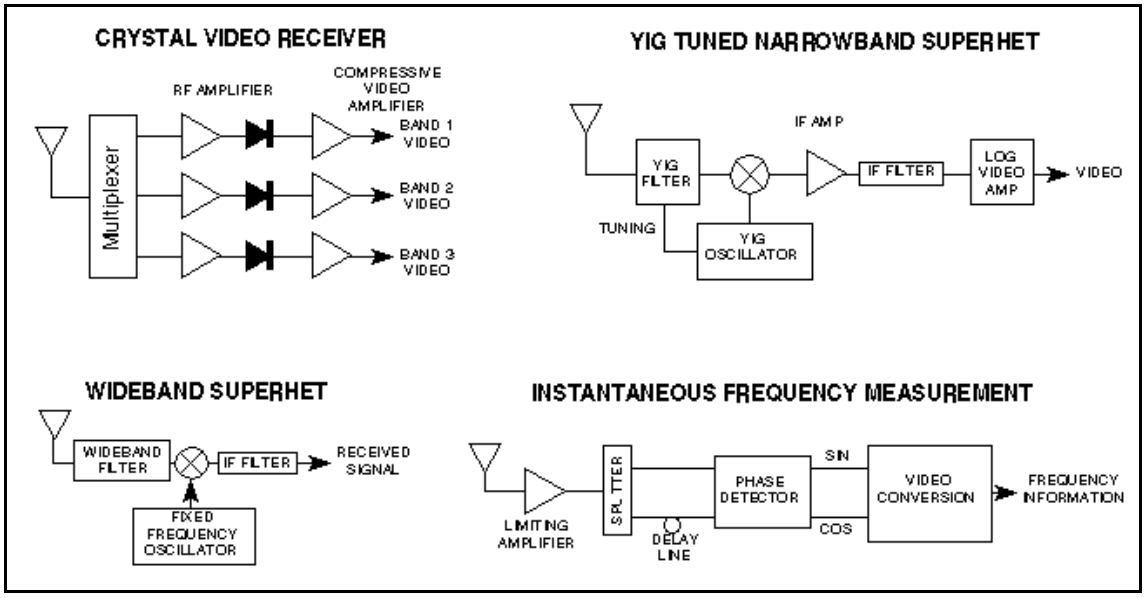


Figure 1. Common ESM Receiver Block Diagrams.

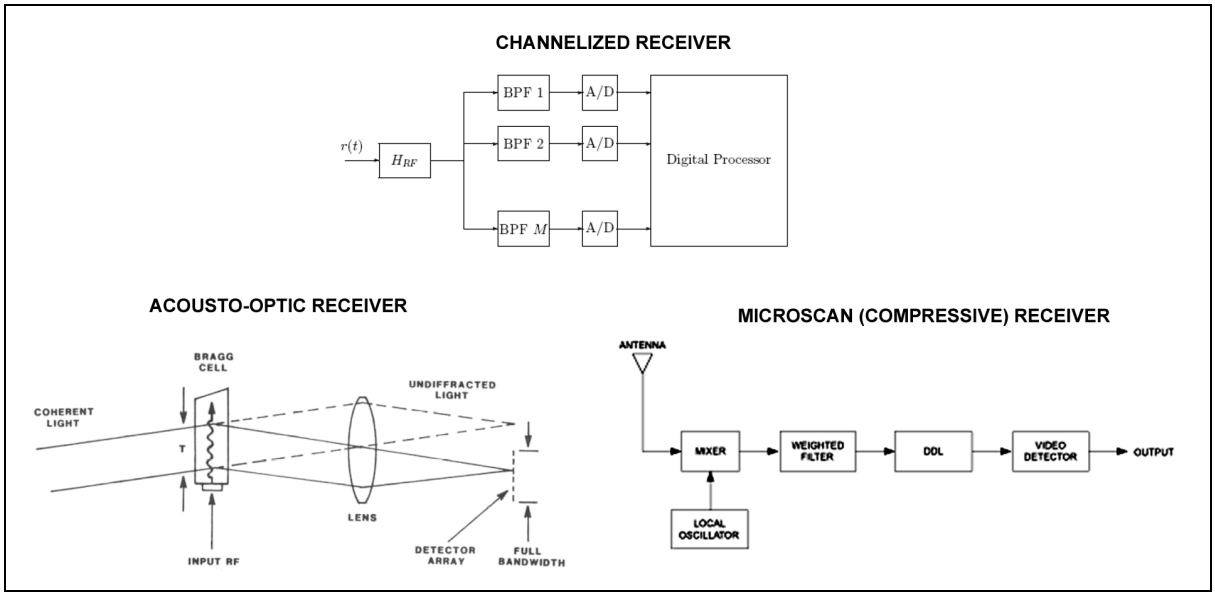


Figure 2. Common ESM Receiver Block Diagrams (Continued).

Table 1. Comparison of Major Features of Receivers.

Receiver	Advantages	Disadvantages	Principal Applications
Wideband crystal video	Simple, inexpensive, instantaneous, High POI in frequency range	No frequency resolution Poor sensitivity and Poor simultaneous signal performance	RWR
Tuned RF Crystal Video	Simple, Frequency measurement Higher sensitivity than wideband	Slow response time Poor POI	Option in RWR, Frequency measurement in hybrid
IFM	Relatively simple Frequency resolution Instantaneous, high POI	Cannot sort simultaneous signals Relatively poor sensitivity	Shipboard ESM, Jammer power management, SIGINT equipment
Narrow-band scanning Superhet	High sensitivity Good frequency resolution Simultaneous signals don't interfere	Slow response time Poor POI Poor against frequency agility	SIGINT equipment Air and ship ESM Analysis part of hybrid
Wide-band Superhet	Better response time and POI	Spurious signals generated Poorer sensitivity	Shipboard ESM Tactical air warning
Channelized	Wide bandwidth, Near instantaneous, Moderate frequency resolution	High complexity, cost; Lower reliability; limited sensitivity	SIGINT equipment Jammer power management
Microscan	Near instantaneous, Good resolution and dynamic range, Good simultaneous signal capability	High complexity, Limited bandwidth No pulse modulation information Critical alignment	SIGINT equipment Applications for fine freq analysis over wide range
Acousto-optic	Near instantaneous, Good resolution, Good simultaneous signal capability Good POI	High complexity; new technology	

Note: The Microscan receiver is also known as a compressive receiver

Table 2. Receiver Types vs. Signal Types.

Signal Type	Receiver Type							
	Wide-Band Crystal Video	TRF Crystal Video	IFM	Narrow-Band Superhet	Wide-Band Superhet	Channelized	Microscan	Acousto-optic
CW	Special design for CW	Special design for CW	Yes, but interferes with pulsed reception	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Pulsed	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
Multiple Frequency	No	No	No	Yes, but won't recognize as same source	No	Yes	Yes	Yes
Frequency Agile	Yes, doesn't measure frequency	No	Yes	No	Yes (within passband)	Yes	Yes	No/Yes, depending on readout time
PRI Agile	Yes	Yes	Yes	No/Yes, depending on scan rate	Yes	Yes	No/Yes, imprecision in TOA	No/Yes, depending on readout time
Chirped	Yes, within acceptance BW	No	Yes	No/Yes, depending on BW	Yes	Yes (reduced sensitivity)	No/Yes, depending on scan rate	Yes (reduced sensitivity)
Spread Spectrum	Yes, within acceptance BW	No	Yes	No	No/Yes, depending on BW	Yes (reduced sensitivity)	Yes (reduced sensitivity)	Yes (reduced sensitivity)

Table 3. Direction of Arrival Measurement Techniques.

	Amplitude Comparison	Phase Interferometer
Sensor Configuration	Typically 4 to 6 Equal Spaced Antenna Elements for 360° Coverage	2 or more RHC or LHC Spirals in Fixed Array
DF Accuracy	$DF_{ACC} \approx \frac{\Theta_{bW}^2 \Delta C_{dB}}{24 S}$ (Gaussian Antenna Shape)	$DF_{ACC} \approx \frac{\lambda}{2 \pi d \cos\theta} \Delta\theta$
DF Accuracy Improvement	Decrease Antenna BW; Decrease Amplitude Mistrack; Increase Squint Angle	Increase Spacing of Outer Antennas; Decrease Phase Mistrack
Typical DF Accuracy	3° to 10° rms	0.1° to 3° rms
Sensitivity to Multipath/Reflections	High Sensitivity; Mistrack of Several dB Can Cause Large DF Errors	Relatively Insensitive; Interferometer Can be Made to Tolerate Large Phase Errors
Platform Constraints	Locate in Reflection Free Area	Reflection Free Area; Real Estate for Array; Prefers Flat Radome
Applicable Receivers	Crystal Video; Channelizer; Acousto-Optic; Compressive; Superheterodyne	Superheterodyne
ΔC_{dB}= Amplitude Monopulse Ratio in dB S= Squint Angle in degrees θ_{BW}= Antenna Beamwidth in degrees		

Table 4. Emitter Location Techniques.

Measurement Technique	Advantages	Disadvantages
Triangulation	Single Aircraft	Non-instantaneous location Inadequate accuracy for remote targeting Not forward looking
Azimuth/elevation	Single Aircraft Instantaneous location possible	Accuracy degrades rapidly at low altitude Function of range
Time Difference of Arrival (Pulsed signals)	Very high precision Can support weapon delivery position requirements Very rapid, can handle short on-time threat	Very complex, diverse systems required, at least 3 aircraft High quality receivers, DME (3 sites) very wideband data link Very high performance control processor; requires very high reliability subsystems

Table 5. Qualitative Comparison of Receivers. (From NRL Report 8737)

Feature	Receiver Type							
	Wide-Band Crystal Video	TRF Crystal Video	IFM	Narrow-Band Superhet	Wide-Band Superhet	Channelized	Microscan	Acousto-optic
Instantaneous Analysis Bandwidth	Very wide	Narrow	Very wide	Narrow	Moderate	Wide	Wide	Moderate
Frequency Resolution	Very poor	Fair	Good	Very good	Poor	Fair	Good	Good
Sensitivity	Poor (No preamp) Fair (preamp)	Fair/ good	Poor (No preamp) Fair (preamp)	Very good	Fair	Fair/ good	Very good	Good
Dynamic Range	Fair	Fair/ good	Good	Very good	Fair	Good	Fair	Poor
Speed of Acquisition	Very Fast	Slow	Very Fast	Slow	Fast	Very Fast	Very Fast	Fast
Short pulse Width Capability	Good	Good	Good	Good	Very good	Good	Fair	Fair
Retention of Signal Character-istics	Fair	Fair	Poor	Good	Fair/ good	Good	Poor	Fair/ good
Applicability to Exotic Signals	Poor/ fair	Poor	Good	Poor	Fair/ good	Good	Fair/ good	Fair/ good
High signal Density Performance	Poor (high false alarm rate from background)	Fair/ good	Good	Poor	Fair (depending on BW)	Fair/good, depending on architecture & processing	Good	Poor
Simultaneous Signal Capability	Poor	Fair/ good	Poor	Good	Fair (depending on BW)	Good	Good	Good
Processing Complexity	Moderate depending on application	Moderate depending on application	Moderate	Moderate	Moderate	Low-high depending on architecture	Complex	Simple signal processing complex data processing
Immunity to Jamming	Poor	Fair	Poor/ Fair	Good	Poor/ Fair	Good	Good	Good
Power Requirements	Low	Low/ Moderate	Moderate	Moderate	Moderate	High	Moderate	Moderate/ High
RF Range (GHz)	Multi-octave (0.5-40)	0.15-18 separate	>0.5 to 40	<0.01 to 40	0.5 to 18	0.5 to 60	<0.5 to 8	0.5-4 (0.5-18 channelized and down conversion)
Max Instantane-ous Analysis Bandwidth	Multi-octave (to 17.5 GHz)	As high as desired with equivalent reduction in resolution	Multi-octave (1 octave per unit)	50 MHz	500 MHz	~2 GHz without degradation, 17.5 GHz with degradation	0.5 to 2 depending on PW limitation	1 GHz
Frequency Accuracy	Measurement accuracy no better than analysis BW	Measurement accuracy no better than analysis BW	5-10 MHz	0.5% to 1%	0.5 to 3 MHz	±1 MHz	10 KHz	±1 MHz

Feature	Receiver Type							
	Wide-Band Crystal Video	TRF Crystal Video	IFM	Narrow-Band Superhet	Wide-Band Superhet	Channelized	Microscan	Acousto-optic
Pulse Width Range	CW to 50 ns	CW to 50 ns	CW to ~20 ns (depending on resolution)	CW to 100 ns with 20 MHz resolution	CW to 4 ns with 500 MHz resolution	CW to 30 ns (depending on resolution)	CW to 250 ns	CW to 0.5 μs
Frequency Resolution	~400 MHz (no better than BW)	25 MHz	1 MHz	<0.1 MHz	100-500 MHz	10-125 MHz (less with freq vernier)	1 MHz	0.5 to 1 MHz
Sensitivity (dBm)	-40 to -50 (no preamp) -80 (with preamp)	Better than -80 with preamp	-40 (no preamp) -75 (preamp) 4 GHz BW	-90, 1 MHz BW	-80, 500 MHz BW	-70, 10-50 MHz BW	-90, 5-10 MHz BW	-70 to -80
Maximum Dynamic Range (dB)	70	70-80	80 (w/preamp) 100+ (saturated)	90	60	50-80	40-60	25-35
Tuning Time	-	50 ms	-	1.0 s (1 octave)	.12 s (200 MHz band)	-	0.3 μs LO scan time	0.5 ms (integration time)
Signal ID Time	100 ns	50 ms	2-10 ms	~0.1 s	-	2.10 ms	~1 μs	-
Minimum Weight (lb)	20 (with processor)	30	<20 (octave unit) 65-75 (full coverage)	60-75	35 (tuner only)	1309-200 for 0.5 to 18 GHz coverage	25	29-55
Size / Minimum Volume (in^3)	Small 300 (w/processor)	Small 375	Sm/Moderate 600-1000 ~100 miniaturized	Moderate 1500-3000	Moderate Several thousand	Large 4000-8000 (0.5-18 GHz coverage	Moderate 1200-2000	Small 800-1900
Minimum Power (W)	100 (with processor) <10 without processor	60 (without processor)	~50 (octave unit)	150	150 (tuner only)	350 to 1200 for 0.5 to 18 GHz coverage	70-80	200
Cost	Low	Low/ Moderate	Moderate	Moderate/ High	Moderate/ High	High	Moderate/ High	Low/ Moderate

This page intentionally left blank.

RADAR MODES

Typical Radar modes are listed below in the general functional category for which they were designed. Not all of these modes are applicable to all radars and certain radars have additional modes.

• NAVIGATION

Terrain avoidance - A mode in which the radar is set at a fixed depression angle and short range to continuously sweep the ground area directly in front of the aircraft in order to avoid mountains. This is particularly useful during flight into unfamiliar territory when clouds, haze, or darkness obscure visibility.

Ground mapping - A mode in which the radar uses a variety of techniques to enhance ground features, such as rivers, mountains, and roads. The mode is unlike air-to-air modes where ground return is rejected from the display.

Precision velocity update / Doppler navigation - A mode in which the radar again tracks ground features, using Doppler techniques, in order to precisely predict aircraft ground speed and direction of motion. Wind influences are taken into account, such that the radar can also be used to update the aircraft inertial navigation system.

• FIGHTER MISSIONS

Pulse search - Traditional pulse techniques are used to accurately determine range, angle, and speed of the target. Limitations are easy deception by enemy jamming, and less range when compared to other modes.

Velocity search - A high PRF Pulse Doppler waveform is used for long range detection primarily against nose aspect targets, giving velocity and azimuth information. Although velocity search can work against tail-on targets, the Doppler return is weaker, consequently the maximum detection range is also much less. When the target is in the beam (flying perpendicular to the fighter), the closure (Doppler) is the same as ground return and target return is almost zero.

Track While Scan (TWS) - A system that maintains an actual track on several aircraft while still searching for others. Since the radar is sharing its computing time between targets, the accuracy is less precise than for a single target track (STT) mode of operation.

Raid assessment - A mode in which the radar has an STT on a single target, but is routinely driven off by a small amount in order to determine if multiple aircraft exists in the immediate vicinity of the target aircraft.

Single-Target-Track (STT) (including air combat maneuvering modes) - Highly precise STT modes are used to provide the most accurate information to the fire control computer so that accurate missile or gun firing can be accomplished. The fire control radar continuously directs energy at the target so that the fired missile locates and tracks on the reflected energy from the target. Air combat maneuvering modes are automatic modes in which the radar has several sweep patterns fixed about the aircraft axis, such that little or no work is required of the pilot in order to lock up a target.

- **AIR-TO-GROUND MISSIONS**

Weapons delivery - A mode in which ground features are tracked, and particular emphasis is placed on determining range to the ground target, angle of dive, weapons ballistic tables, and aircraft speed.

Surveillance/tracking of ground forces/targets - Similar to the above with emphasis on multiple ground features and less on weapons delivery data.

Reconnaissance - A specific navigational mode to aid in identifying specific targets.

- **AIR-TO-SURFACE MISSIONS**

ASW - Navigational techniques specializing in specific search patterns to aid in detection of enemy submarines.

- **TECHNIQUES USED FOR MULTIPLE APPLICATIONS**

Synthetic Aperture Radar (SAR) - A form of radar that uses the relative motion between an antenna and its target region, to provide coherent-signal variations, in order to obtain finer spatial resolution than is possible with conventional beam-scanning means. SAR is usually implemented by mounting a single beam-forming antenna on a moving platform such as an aircraft from which a target scene is repeatedly illuminated with pulses of radio waves at wavelengths anywhere from a meter down to millimeters. The many echo waveforms received successively at the different antenna positions are coherently detected and stored and then post-processed together to resolve elements in an image of the target region.

Over-The-Horizon Radar (OTHR) - uses the refraction of high frequency radiation through the ionosphere in order to detect targets beyond the line-of-sight. The complexities of the ionosphere can produce multipath propagation, which may result in multiple resolved detections for a single target. When there are multipath detections, an OTHR tracker will produce several spatially separated tracks for each target. Information conveying the state of the ionosphere is required in order to determine the true location of the target and is available in the form of a set of possible propagation paths, and a transformation from measured coordinates into ground coordinates for each path. Since may be no other information as to how many targets are in the surveillance region, or which propagation path gave rise to which track, there is a joint target and propagation path association ambiguity which must be resolved using the available track and ionospheric information.

GENERAL RADAR DISPLAY TYPES

There are two types of radar displays in common use today.

RAW VIDEO

Raw video displays are simply oscilloscopes that display the detected and amplified target return signal (and the receiver noise). Raw video displays require a human operator to interpret the various target noise and clutter signals.

On the left hand display of Figure 1, an operator could readily identify three targets and a ghost (a ghost is a phony target that usually fades in and out and could be caused by birds, weather, or odd temporary reflections - also referred to as an angel). Target 3 is a weak return and hidden in the noise - an operator can identify it as a target by the "mouse under the rug" effect of raising the noise base line.

SYNTHETIC VIDEO

Synthetic video displays use a computer to clean up the display by eliminating noise and clutter and creating its own precise symbol for each target.

On the right hand display target 1 comes and goes because it is barely above the receiver noise level - notice that it is quite clear on the raw video. Target 3 wasn't recognized by the computer because it's too far down in the noise. The computer validated the ghost as a target. The ghost might be a real target with glint or ECM characteristics that were recognized by the computer but not the operator.

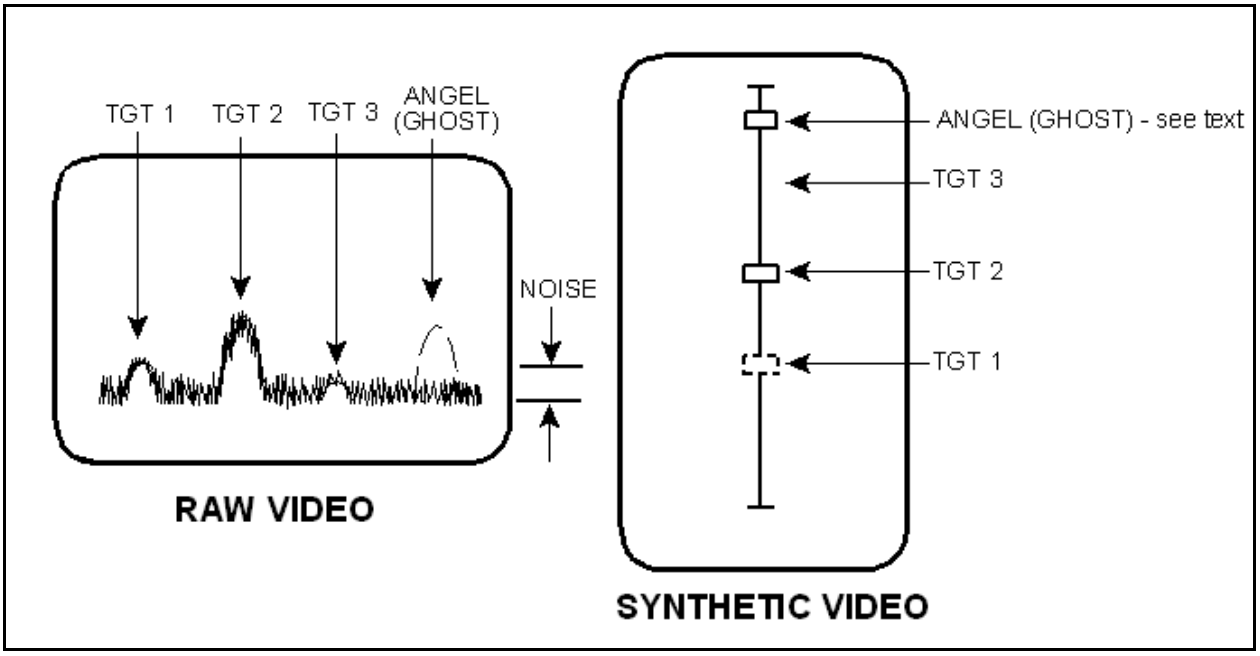


Figure 1. Radar Display Types.

SEARCH AND ACQUISITION RADARS

They generally use either a PPI or a sector PPI display as shown in Figure 2. PPI displays can be either raw video or synthetic video.

PPI scope (plan position indicator).
- Polar plot of direction and distance.
- Displays all targets for 360 degrees.

Sector PPI scope.
- Polar plot of direction and distance.
- Displays all targets within a specific sector.
- Origin may be offset so that "your" radar position may be off the scope.

TRACKING RADARS

Usually use some combination of A, B, C, or E scope displays. There are many other types of displays that have been used at one time or another - including meters - but those listed here are the most common in use today.

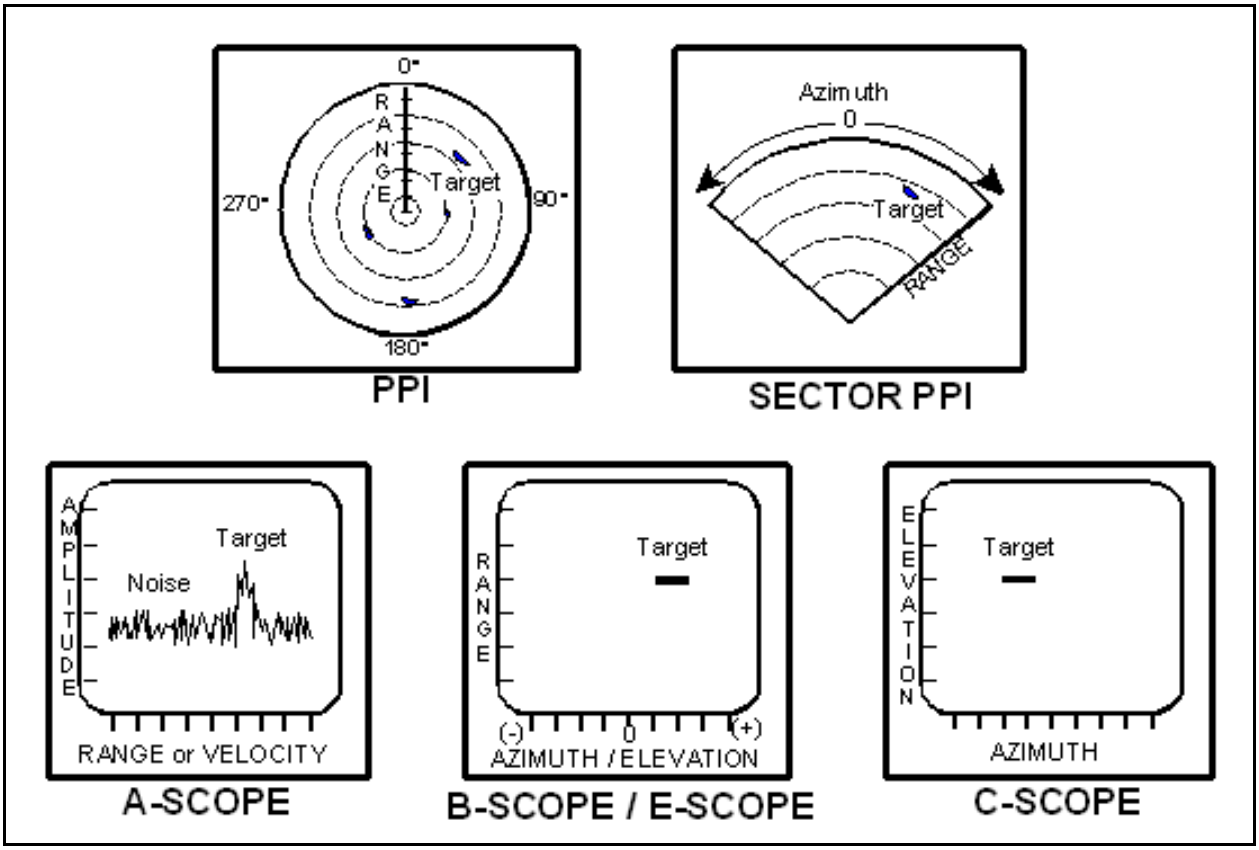


Figure 2. Common Radar Displays.

A-SCOPE

Target signal amplitude vs. range or velocity.

Displays all targets along pencil beam for selected range limits.

Displays tracking gate. Usually raw video. Some modern radars have raw video a-scopes as an adjunct to synthetic video displays.

Must be used with a separate azimuth and elevation display of some sort.

Also called a range scope (R-Scope).

B-SCOPE

Range vs. azimuth or elevation. Displays targets within selected limits.

Displays tracking gate. May be raw or synthetic video.

Surface radars usually have two. One azimuth/one elevation which can result in confusion with multiple targets.

C-SCOPE

Azimuth vs. elevation. Displays targets within selected limits of az and el.

Displays tracking gate. May display bull's-eye or aim dot.

May have range indicator inserted typically as a marker along one side. Usually synthetic video.

Pilots eye view and very common in modern fighter aircraft heads up displays for target being tracked.

Could be used in any application where radar operator needs an "aiming" or "cross hair" view like a rifle scope.

E-SCOPE

Elevation vs. Range similar to a B-scope, with elevation replacing azimuth.

This page intentionally left blank.

IFF - IDENTIFICATION - FRIEND OR FOE

Originated in WWII for just that purpose - a way for our secondary radars to identify U.S. aircraft from enemy aircraft by assigning a unique identifier code to U.S. aircraft transponders.

The system is considered a secondary radar system since it operates completely differently and independently of the primary radar system that tracks aircraft skin returns only, although the same CRT display is frequently used for both.

The system was initially intended to distinguish between enemy and friend but has evolved such that the term "IFF" commonly refers to all modes of operation, including civil and foreign aircraft use.

There are five major modes of operation currently in use by military aircraft plus two sub-modes.

- Mode 1 is a non-secure low cost method used by ships to track aircraft and other ships.
- Mode 2 is used by aircraft to make carrier controlled approaches to ships during inclement weather.
- Mode 3 is the standard system also used by commercial aircraft to relay their position to ground controllers throughout the world for air traffic control (ATC).
- Mode 4 is secure encrypted IFF (the only true method of determining friend or foe) Military only
- Mode 5 – provides a cryptographically secured version of Mode S and ADS-B GPS position. (military only). Mode 5 is divided into two levels. Both are crypto-secure with Enhanced encryption, Spread Spectrum Modulation, and Time of Day Authentication. Level 1 is similar to Mode 4 information but enhanced with an Aircraft Unique PIN. Level 2 is the same as Mode 5 level one but includes additional information such as aircraft position and other attributes
- Mode "C" is the altitude encoder (military and civilian).
- Mode S – provides multiple information formats to a selective interrogation. Typically aircraft are assigned a unique 24-bit Mode S address. The Mode S address is partitioned and a group of address ranges are allocated to each country. Some countries change the assigned address for security reasons, and thus it might not be a unique address. (military and civilian)

The non-secure codes are manually set by the pilot but assigned by the air traffic controller.

A cross-band beacon is used, which simply means that the interrogation pulses are at one frequency and the reply pulses are at a different frequency. 1030 MHz and 1090 MHz is a popular frequency pair used in the U.S.

The secondary radar transmits a series of selectable coded pulses. The aircraft transponder receives and decodes the interrogation pulses. If the interrogation code is correct, the aircraft transponder transmits a different series of coded pulses as a reply.

The advantage of the transponder is that the coded pulses "squawked" by the aircraft transponders after being interrogated might typically be transmitted at a 10 watt ERP, which is much stronger than the microwatt skin return to the primary radar. Input power levels may be on the order of several hundred watts.

The transponder antenna is low gain so that it can receive and reply to a radar from any direction.

An adjunct to the IFF beacon is the altitude encoding transponder known as mode C - all commercial and military aircraft have them, but a fair percentage of general aviation light aircraft do not because of cost. The number of transponder installations rises around many large metropolitan areas where they are required for safety (easier identification of aircraft radar tracks).

Air traffic control primary radars are similar to the two-dimensional search radar (working in azimuth and range only) and cannot measure altitude.

The expanded display in figure 1 is typical of an air traffic control IFF response. The aircraft was told to squawk a four digit number such as "4732." The altitude encoded transponder provides the aircraft altitude readout to the ground controllers display along with the coded response identifying that particular aircraft.

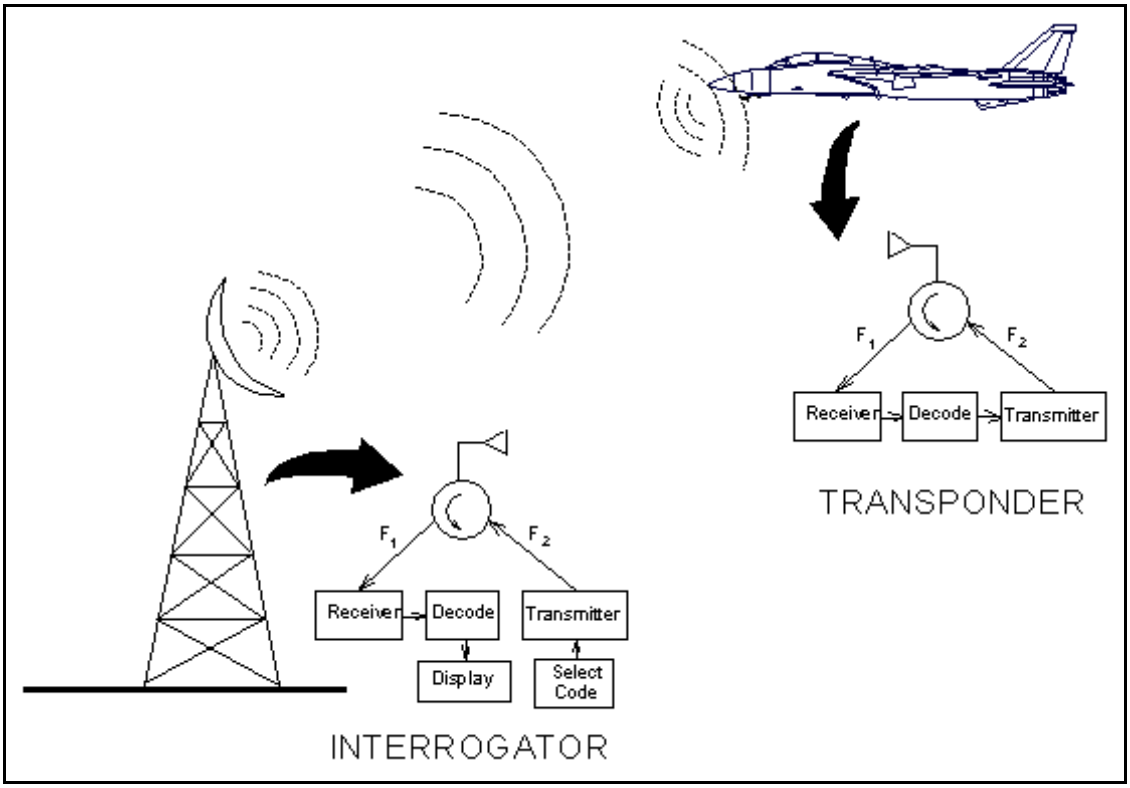


Figure 1. IFF Transponder.

In addition to systems with active electronic data interchange between airborne and ground equipment, some military surveillance systems can provide targeting in tactical applications. The development of automated techniques for use against ground targets is typically referred to as Automatic Target Recognition (ATR). When used against air targets, it is typically referred to as Non-Cooperative Target Recognition (NCTR). The requirements for radar target recognition are complex since typical targets have background clutter and often multiple targets types exist.

RECEIVER TESTS

Two tone and spurious response (single signal) receiver tests should be performed on EW and radar receivers to evaluate their spurious free dynamic range. A receiver should have three ranges of performance: (1) protection from damage, (2) degraded performance permitted in the presence of a strong interfering signal(s) and no degradation when only a strong desired signal is present, and (3) full system performance.

The original MIL-STD-461A design requirement and its companion MIL-STD-462 test requirement specified four receiver tests. These standards allowed the interfering signal(s) to be both inband and out of band, which is meaningful for design and test of EW receivers, however inband testing generally is not meaningful for narrowband communications receivers. These standards were difficult to follow and had to be tailored to properly evaluate the EW and radar system. MIL-STD-461B/C still allowed the interfering signal(s) to be both inband and out of band but deleted the single signal interference test (CS08 Conducted Susceptibility test). MIL-STD-461D/-462D leave the pass/fail criteria entirely up to what is listed in the individual procurement specification. It also places all interfering signals out of band, redesignates each test number with a number "100" higher than previously used, and combines "CS08" as part of CS104. Therefore, to provide meaningful tests for EW and radar systems, the procurement specification must specify the three ranges of performance mentioned in the beginning of this section and that the tests are to be performed with the interfering signal(s) both inband and out of band. The four tests are as follows (listed in order of likelihood to cause problems):

Test Name	MIL-STD-461A	MIL-STD-461D
Undesired, Single signal interference test	CS08	Part of CS104
Desired with undesired, two signal interference tests	CS04	CS104
Two signal intermodulation test	CS03	CS103
Two signal cross modulation test	CS05	CS105

The rest of this section explains the application of these tests and uses the names of the original MIL-STD-461A tests to separate the tests by function.

TEST SETUP

A directional coupler used backwards (as shown here in Figure 1) is an easy way to perform two signal tests. The CW signal should be applied to the coupling arm (port B) since the maximum CW signal level is -10 dBm. The pulse signal should be applied to the straight-through path (port C) since the maximum pulse level is +10 dBm peak. These power levels are achievable with standard laboratory signal generators, therefore one doesn't have to resort to using amplifiers which may distort the signals. Always monitor the output signal to verify spectrally pure signals are being applied to the test unit. This can be accomplished by another directional coupler used in the standard configuration. Dissimilar joints or damaged or corroded microwave components can cause mixing. This can also result if the two signal generators are not isolated from one another. Therefore, even if a directional coupler is used to monitor the

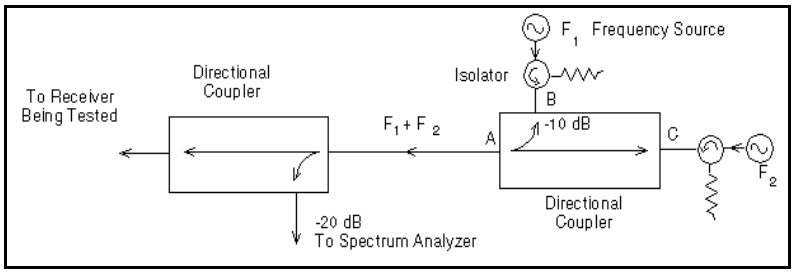


Figure 1. Receiver Test Setup When Antenna Can Be Removed.

signal line, it is still advisable to directly measure the input to the receiver whenever there is a suspected receiver failure. This test does not need to be performed in an EMI shielded room and is more suitable for a radar or EW lab where the desired signals are readily available.

If the receiver's antenna is active or cannot be removed, a modified test as shown in Figure 2 should be performed. The monitoring antenna which is connected to the spectrum analyzer should be the same polarization as the antenna for the receiver being tested. Amplifiers may be required for the F_1 and F_2 signals. It is desirable to perform this test in an anechoic chamber or in free space.

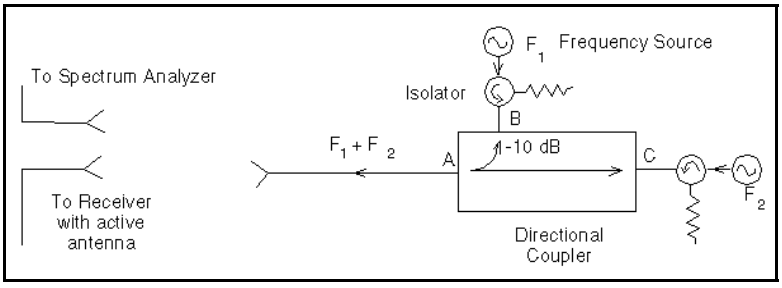


Figure 2. Receiver Test Setup When Antenna Is Active.

In the following discussion of CS08, CS04, CS03, and CS05 tests, it is assumed that when the receive light illuminates, the receiver identifies a signal that matches parameters in the User Data File (UDF) or pre-programmed list of emitter identification parameters. If a receiver is different, the following procedures will have to be appropriately tailored. If the UDF does not have entries for very low level signals in the 10% and 90% regions of each band, complete testing is not possible. Most problems due to higher order mixing products and adjacent band leakage are only evident in these regions. In the following tests, the lowest level where the receive light is constantly on is used to identify the minimum receive level. If a receiver has a receive level hysteresis or other idiosyncrasy, then using a 50% receive light blinking indicator may be more appropriate. Whatever technique is appropriate, it should be consistently used during the remainder of the test. The maximum frequency for testing is normally 20 GHz. If a millimeter wave receiver is being tested, the maximum frequency should be 110 GHz.

CS08 - UNDESIRED, SINGLE SIGNAL INTERFERENCE TEST

MIL-STD-461B/C (EMI design requirements) deleted this test. MIL-STD-461D allows a single signal test as part of CS104 (CS04) but specifies it as an out of band test. The original CS08 inband and out of band test is still needed and is the most meaningful test for wide band EW receivers which have a bandwidth close to an octave. This test will find false identification problems due to 1) lack of RF discrimination, 2) higher order mixing problems, 3) switch or adjacent channel/band leakage, and 4) cases where the absence of a desired signal causes the receiver to search and be more susceptible. In this latter case, a CS04 two signal test could pass because the receiver is captured by the desired signal, whereas a CS08 test could fail. Examples of the first three failures are as follows.

EXAMPLE 1

A 2 to 4 GHz receiver which uses video detection (e.g., crystal video) and doesn't measure RF is used for this example. This receiver assumes that if the correct Pulse Repetition Interval (PRI) is measured, it is from a signal in the frequency band of interest. Three cases can cause false identification. Refer to Figure 3.

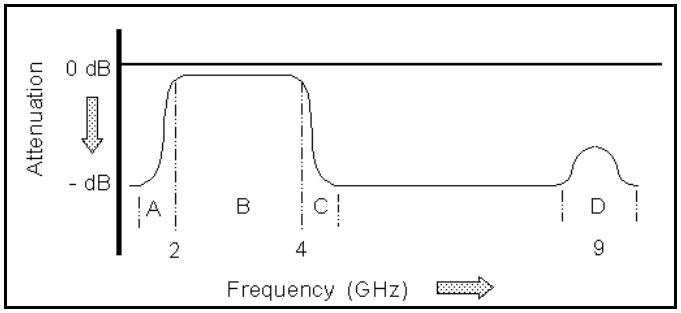


Figure 3. Frequency Areas in a Sample 2-4 GHz Receiver.

(1) Region A&C. The 2 to 4 GHz band pass filter will pass strong signals in regions A&C. If they have the correct PRI, they will also be identified.

(2) Region B. Any other signal besides the desired signal in the 2 to 4 GHz region that has the correct PRI will also be identified as the signal of interest.

(3) Region D. Band pass filters with poor characteristics tend to pass signals with only limited attenuation at frequencies that are three times the center frequency of the band pass filter. If these signals have the correct PRI, they will be incorrectly identified.

High duty cycle signals (CW or pulse doppler) in regions A, B, C, and D may overload the processing of signals, saturate the receiver, or desensitize the receiver. This case is really a two signal CS04 test failure and will be addressed in the CS04 section.

EXAMPLE 2

A receiver measuring the carrier frequency of each pulse (i.e., instantaneous frequency measurement (IFM)) and the PRI is used for this example. False signal identification can occur due to higher order mixing products showing up in the receiver pass bands. These unwanted signals result from harmonics of the input RF mixing with harmonics of the Local Oscillator (LO). Refer to Figures 4 and 5.

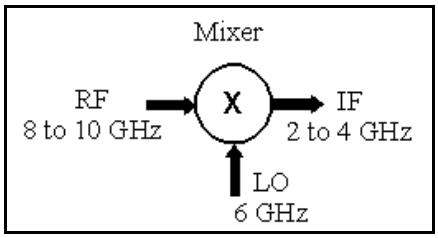


Figure 4. Low Side Mixing.

Mixers are nonlinear devices and yield the sum, difference, and the original signals. Any subsequent amplifier that is saturated will provide additional mixing products.

If a 8.5 GHz signal with a 1 kHz PRI is programmed to be identified in the UDF, measurements are made at the 2.5 GHz Intermediate Frequency (IF), i.e., RF-LO = IF = 8.5-6 = 2.5 GHz.

The same 2.5 GHz signal can result from an RF signal of 9.5 GHz due to mixing with the second harmonic of the LO i.e., 2 X 6 - 9.5 = 2.5 GHz. This signal will be substantially attenuated (approximately 35 dB) when compared to the normal IF of 9.5 - 6 = 3.5 GHz. If the receiver has filters at the IF to reduce the signal density and a filter has minimum insertion loss at 2.5 GHz and maximum insertion loss at 3.5 GHz, then only the low level 2.5 GHz signal will be measured and assumed to be due to a 8.5 GHz input signal whereas the input is really at 9.5 GHz.

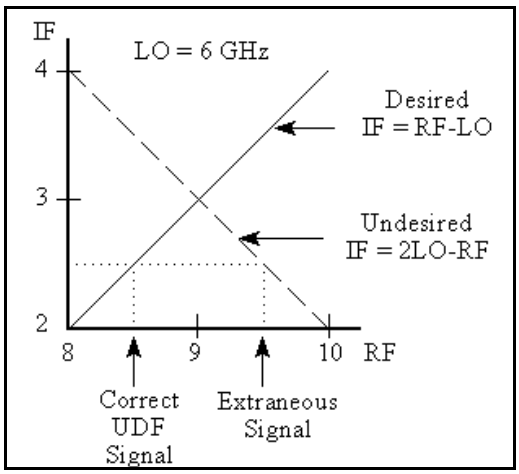


Figure 5. Low Side Mixing Results.

Spurious intermodulation products can also result from high side mixing, but generally the suppression of undesired signals is greater. In this case, the LO is at a frequency higher than the RF input. This is shown in Figures 6 and 7.

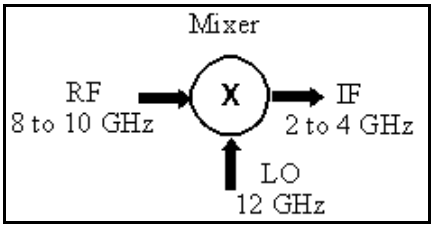


Figure 6. High Side Mixing.

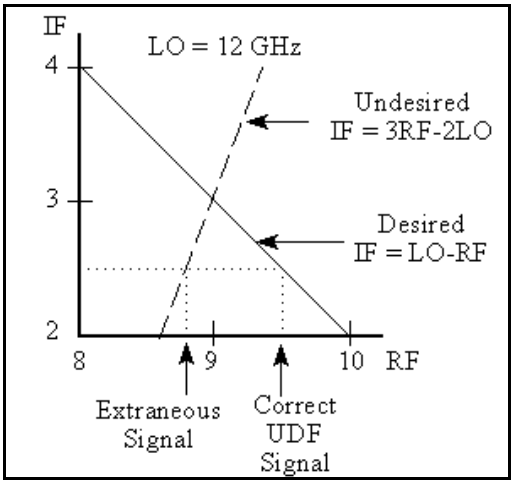


Figure 7. High Side Mixing Byproducts.

Table 1. Intermodulation Product Suppression.

Harmonic of		
LO	RF	Suppression
1	1	0
1	2	ΔP-41
1	3	2ΔP-28
2	1	-35
2	2	ΔP-39
2	3	2ΔP-44
3	1	-10
3	2	ΔP-32
3	3	2ΔP-18
4	1	-35
4	2	Δ-39
5	1	-14
5	3	2ΔP-14
6	1	-35
6	2	ΔP-39
7	1	-17
7	3	2ΔP-11

Courtesy Watkins-Johnson

As previously mentioned, the amplitude of intermodulation products is greatly reduced from that of the original signals. Table 1 shows rule of thumb approximate suppression (reduction), where $\Delta P = P_{RF}(dBm) - P_{LO}(dBm)$. As can be seen, the strength of the LO is a factor. The higher the LO power, the more negative the suppression becomes.

If one assumes the maximum RF power for full system performance is +10 dBm and the LO power level is +20 dBm, then ΔP = -10 dB minimum. Therefore in this example, the 3RF-2LO mixing product would be 2ΔP - 44 = - 20 - 44 = -64 dB when compared to the desired mixing product.

The use of double mixing, as shown in Figure 8, can significantly reduce unwanted signals but it is more expensive. For a 8 GHz signal in, one still generates a 2 GHz IF but by mixing up, then down, unwanted signals are not generated or significantly suppressed.

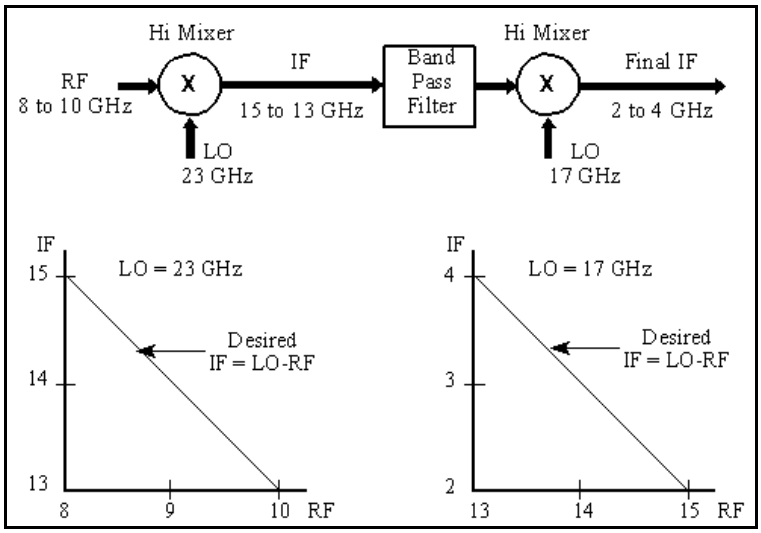


Figure 8. Double Mixing.

Some of these problems can be corrected by:

(1) always having LOs on the high side versus low side of the input RF (but this is more expensive),

(2) using double mixing

(3) software programming the receiver to measure for the potential stronger signal when a weak signal is measured in a certain IF region, and

(4) improved filtering of the LO input to the mixer and the output from the mixer.

EXAMPLE 3

If the same receiver discussed in example 2 had additional bands (Figure 9) and used a switch at the IF to select individual bands, a strong signal in an adjacent band could be inadvertently measured because:

(1) the switch, which may have 80 dB of isolation when measured outside the circuit, may only have 35 dB isolation when installed in a circuit because of the close proximity of input and output lines,

(2) the strong signal in one band may have the same IF value that is being sought in an adjacent band, and

(3) the additional parameters such as PRI may be the same.

As shown in Figure 9, assume that in band 2 we are looking for a 4.5 GHz signal that has a PRI of 1 kHz. Measurements are made at an IF of 3.5 GHz since LO-RF = IF = 8-4.5 = 3.5 GHz. If a 6.5 GHz signal is applied to band 3, its IF also equals 3.5 since LO-RF = 10-6.5 = 3.5 GHz. If this is a strong signal, has a PRI of 1 kHz, and there is switch leakage, a weak signal will be measured and processed when the switch is pointed to band 2. The receiver measures an IF of 3.5 GHz and since the switch is pointed to band 2, it scales the measured IF using the LO of band 2 i.e., LO-IF = RF = 8-3.5 = 4.5 GHz. Therefore, a 4.5 GHz signal is assumed to be measured when a 6.5 GHz signal is applied. Similarly this 6.5 GHz signal would appear as a weak 3.5 GHz signal from band 1 or a 9.5 GHz signal from band 4.

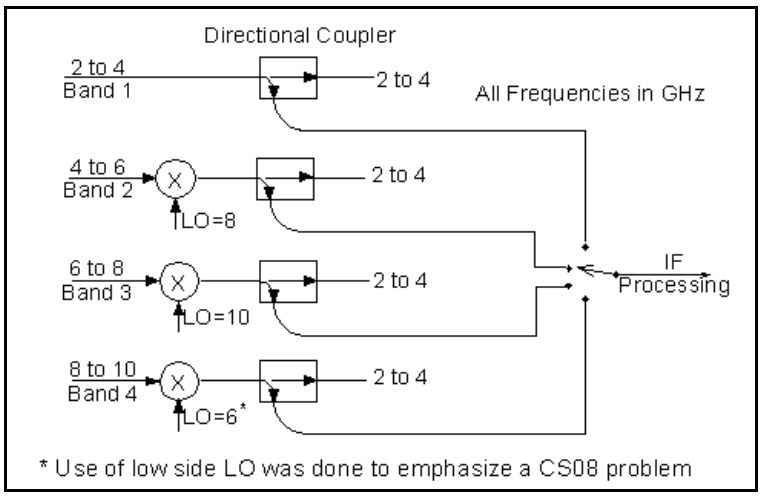


Figure 9. Multi Band Receiver With Common IF.

In performing this test it is important to map the entries of the UDF for each band i.e., show each resulting IF, its PRI, and the sensitivity level that the receive light is supposed to illuminate, i.e., if a test in one band used a PRI corresponding to a PRI in another band where the receive threshold is programmed to not be sensitive this will negate the effectiveness of a cross coupling test. Mapping the UDF will facilitate applying a strong signal to one band using the PRI of a desired signal in an adjacent band.

CS08 TEST PROCEDURE

Assume that the receiver band is 2 to 4 GHz as shown in Figure 10. Pick the UDF entry that has the greatest sensitivity. UDF #1 entry is for a 3±.05 GHz signal with a PRI of 1 kHz. If the test signal is set for the UDF #1 PRI, a receive light will also occur at the frequencies of UDF #2 if it also has the same PRI (this is not a test failure). If adjacent bands don't also have entries with the same PRI, then the test should be repeated for the band being tested with at least one of the adjacent band PRI values.

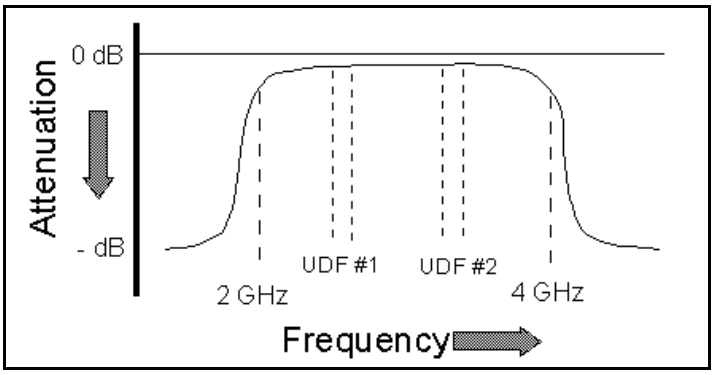


Figure 10. Receiver Band With Multiple UDF Entries.

(1) Set the receiver or jammer to the receive mode, verify it is working for UDF #1 and record P_o, the minimum signal level where the receive light is constantly on.

(2) Raise this signal to its maximum specified level for full system performance. If a maximum level is not specified, use +10 dBm peak for a pulse signal or -10 dBm for a CW signal.

(3) Tune this strong RF signal outside the UDF #1 range and record any RF frequency where the receive light comes on. If another inband UDF has the same PRI, this is not a failure.

(4) This test is performed both inband and out of band. Out of band tests should be performed on the high end to five times the maximum inband frequency or 20 GHz, whichever is less, and on the low end to IF/5 or 0.05 F0, whichever is less, unless otherwise specified. The out of band power level is +10 dBm peak for a pulse signal or -10 dBm for a CW signal, unless otherwise specified.

(5) If a receive light comes on when it is not supposed to, record the RF and reduce the power level to where the receive light just stays on constantly. Record this level P1. The interference rejection level is P1-P0= PIR

(6) Repeat this test for each type of signal the receiver is supposed to process, i.e., pulse, PD, CW, etc.

CS04 - DESIRED WITH UNDESIRED, TWO SIGNAL INTERFERENCE TEST

The intent is for a weak desired signal to be received in the presence of an adjacent CW signal. The desired signal is kept tuned at minimal power level and a strong unmodulated signal is tuned outside the UDF region. Radar and EW receivers without preselectors are likely to experience interference when this test is performed inband. Receivers with nonlinear devices before their passive band pass filter, or filters that degrade out of band, are likely to experience susceptibility problems when this test is performed out of band.

Tests performed inband - An unmodulated CW signal is used. If the receiver is supposed to handle both pulsed and CW signals, this test is performed inband. If the pulse receiver is supposed to desensitize in order to only process pulse signals above the CW level, then only this limited function is tested inband i.e., normally the levels correspond, if a CW signal of -20 dBm is present, then the receiver should process pulse signals greater than -20 dBm.

CS04 TEST PROCEDURE

(1) As shown in Figure 11, initially the pulse signal is tuned to F_0 and the minimum receive level P_0 is recorded, i.e., minimum level where the receive light is constantly on.

(2) The pulse signal is raised to the maximum specified level for full system performance and tuned on either side of F_0 to find the frequencies on both sides (F_{High} and F_{Low}) where the receive light goes out. If a maximum pulse power level is not specified, then +10 dBm peak is used. In some receivers F_L and F_H are the band skirts.

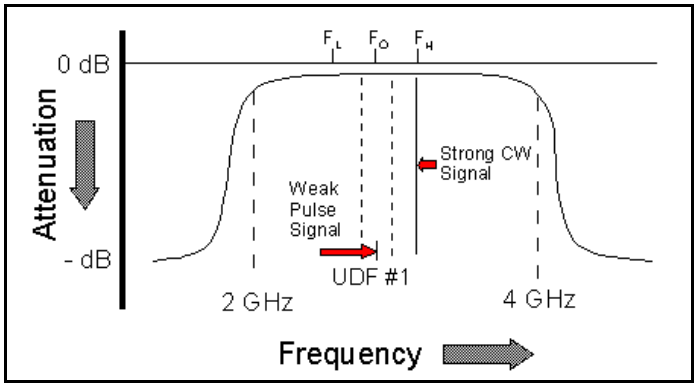


Figure 11. CS04 Test Signals.

(3) The pulse signal is returned to the level found in step 1. A CW signal at the maximum specified CW power level for full system performance is tuned above F_H and below F_L. If a maximum CW power level is not specified, then -10 dBm is used. Anytime the receive light is lost, the tuned CW RF value is recorded. The CW signal should be turned off to verify that the pulse signal can still be received in the absence of

interference. If the pulse signal is still being received, then the interfering CW signal should be reapplied and decreased to the lowest power level where the receive light stays on constantly. Record this level P_1. The interference rejection level is $P_1 - P_0 = P_{IR}$.

(4) Out of band tests should be performed to five times the maximum inband frequency or 20 GHz, whichever is less, and on the low end to IF/5 or 0.05 F_0, whichever is less, unless otherwise specified. The out of band CW power level is -10 dBm unless otherwise specified.

Failures - Out of band test

(1) If a non-linear device such as a limiter is placed before a band pass filter, a strong out of band signal can activate the limiter and cause interference with the inband signal. The solution is to place all non-linear or active devices after a passive band pass filter.

(2) Band pass filters with poor characteristics tend to pass signals with only limited attenuation at frequencies that are three times the center frequency of the band pass filter. Passage of a CW or high duty cycle signal that is out of band may desensitize or interfere with the processing of a weak inband signal.

CS03 INTERMODULATION TEST

This two signal interference test places a pulse signal far enough away (Δf) from the desired UDF frequency (F_0) that it won't be identified. A CW signal is initially placed 2Δf away. If an amplifier is operating in the saturated region, these two signals will mix and produce sum and difference signals. Subsequent mixing will result in a signal at the desired UDF frequency F_0 since $F_1 - (F_2 - F_1) = F_0$. These two signals are raised equally to strong power levels. If no problem occurs, the CW signal is tuned to the upper inband limit and then tuned out of band. A similar test is performed below F_0.

CS03 TEST PROCEDURES

(1) Set the receiver or jammer to the receive mode. Verify it is working at a desired signal frequency, (F_0), and record the minimum signal level i.e., lowest level where the receive light is constantly on (record this level P_0).

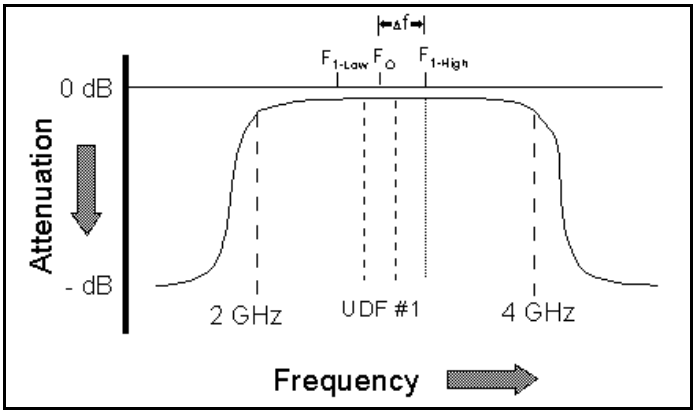


Figure 12. Initial CS03 Test Signal.

(2) The modulated signal is raised to the maximum specified level for full system performance and tuned on either side of F_0 to find the frequency F_1 on both sides where the receive light goes out. If a maximum power level is not specified, +10 dBm peak is used. The difference between F_1 and F_0 is Δf as shown in Figure 12.

(3) As shown in Figure 13, a pulse signal is tuned to F_1 and a CW signal is tuned to F_2 where $F_2 = F_1 + \Delta f$ on the high side. The power level of the two signals is initially set to P_0 and raised together until the maximum specified levels for full system performance are reached. If maximum power levels are not specified, then +10 dBm peak is used for the pulse signal and -10 dBm is used for the CW signal. Whenever the receive light comes on, the two signals should be turned off individually to verify that the failure is due to a combination of the two signals versus (1) a single signal (CS08) type failure or (2) another inband UDF value has been matched. If the failure is due to the two signal operation, then the power level (P_1 and P_2) of F_1 and F_2 should be recorded. If $P_1=P_2$, the intermodulation rejection level is $P_1-P_0=P_{IM}$. If $P_1 \neq P_2$, it is desirable to readjust them to be equal when the receive light just comes on.

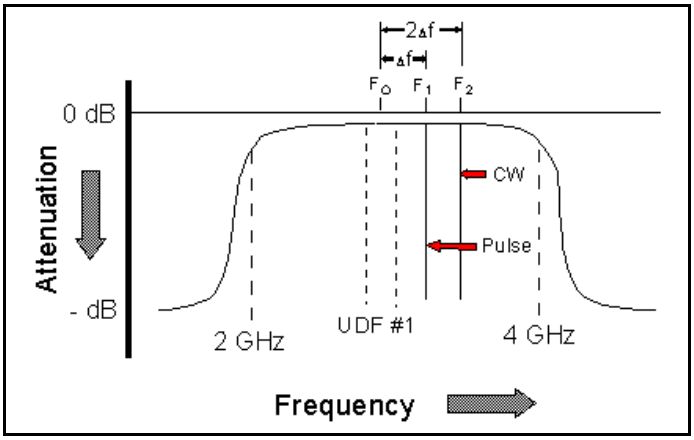


Figure 13. CS03 Testing Signal.

(4) Once the $F_1 + F_2$ signals are raised to the maximum power test levels described in step 3 without a failure, then F_2 is tuned to the upper limit of the band. F_2 should also be tuned out of band to five times the maximum inband frequency or 20 GHz whichever is less unless otherwise specified. The out of band power level is -10 dBm unless otherwise specified. Whenever the receive light comes on, F_2 should be turned off to verify that the failure is due to a two signal test. If it is, turn F_2 back on and equally drop the power levels of F_1 and F_2 to the lowest level where the receive light just comes on. Record the power levels (P_1 and P_2).

(5) Step 3 is repeated where F_1 is Δf below F_0 and $F_2=F_1-\Delta f$. Step 4 is repeated except F_2 is tuned to the lower limit of the band. F_2 should also be tuned out of band down to 0.1 F_0, unless otherwise specified.

(6) Normally if a failure is going to occur it will occur with the initial setting of F_1 and F_2. Care must be taken when performing this test to ensure that the initial placements of F_1 and F_2 do not result in either of the signals being identified directly.

As shown in Figure 14, if F_1 was placed at 3.2 GHz it would be identified directly and if F_2 was placed at 3.4 GHz it would be identified directly. Whereas, if F_1 was at 3.1 GHz and F_2 was at 3.2 GHz neither interfering signal would be identified directly but their intermodulation may result in an improper identification at F_0. Later when F_2 is tuned higher, the receive light will come on around 3.4 GHz and 3.6 GHz. This is not a test failure just a case of another inband UDF value being matched.

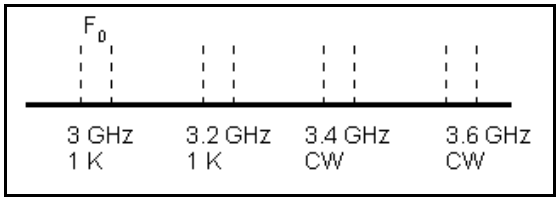


Figure 14. Sample UDF Entries.

CS05 - CROSS MODULATION

This two signal interference test places a weak CW signal where the receiver is programmed for a pulse signal and tunes a strong pulse signal elsewhere. As shown in Figure 15, when an amplifier is saturated, lower level signals are suppressed. When an amplifier is operated in the linear region all signals receive the rated linear gain. In this test the pulse signal will cause the amplifier to kick in and out of saturation and modulate the weak CW signal. The receiver may measure the modulation on the CW signal and incorrectly identify it as a pulse signal.

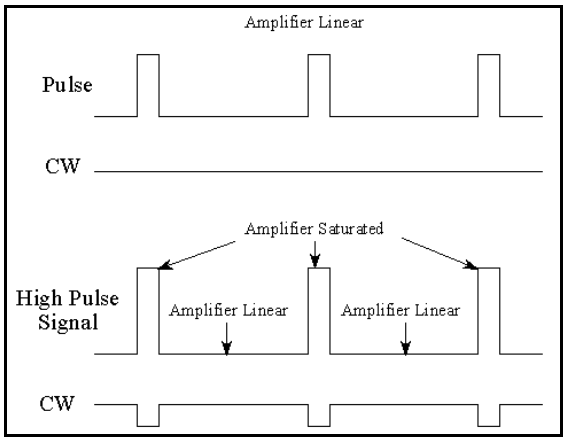


Figure 15. Cross Modulation Example.

CS05 TEST PROCEDURE

(1) Initially the pulse signal is tuned to F_0 and the minimum power level P_0 where the receive light is constantly on is recorded.

(2) As shown in Figure 16, the signal is raised to the maximum specified level for full system performance for a pulse signal and tuned on either side of F_0 to find the frequencies on both sides, (F_{High} and F_{Low}) where the receive light goes out. If a maximum pulse power level is not specified, then +10 dBm peak is used.

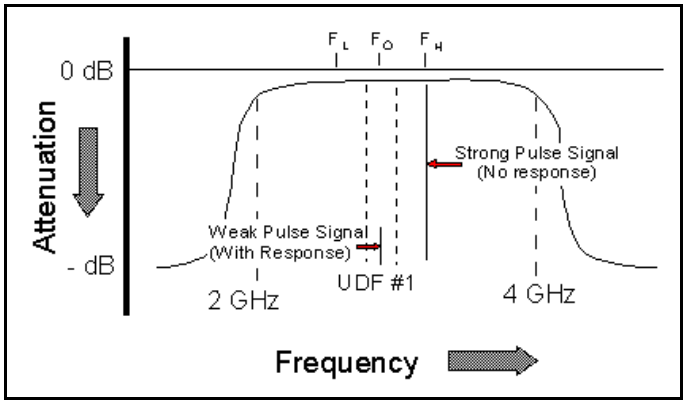


Figure 16. Initial CS05 Test Signals.

(3) The pulse signal from step 2 is turned off and a second signal is placed at F_0. It is a CW signal that is 10 dB stronger than the peak power level (P_0) measured is step 1. The receive light should not come on.

(4) As shown in Figure 17, the strong pulse signal of step 2 is turned back on and tuned above F_H and then tuned below F_L. Out of band tests should be performed to the maximum RF of the system + maximum IF or 20 GHz whichever is less and on the low end to the minimum RF of the system minus the maximum IF, unless otherwise specified.

(5) If a receive light occurs, turn off the weak CW signal since the "failure" may be due to the tuned pulsed signal, i.e., a CS08 failure or another inband UDF value has been matched.

If the light extinguishes when the weak CW signal is turned off, then turn the signal back on, reduce the value of the high level pulse signal until the minimum level is reached where the light stays on constantly. Record this level as P_1.

The cross modulation rejection level is P_1-P_0-10 dB = P_{CM}.

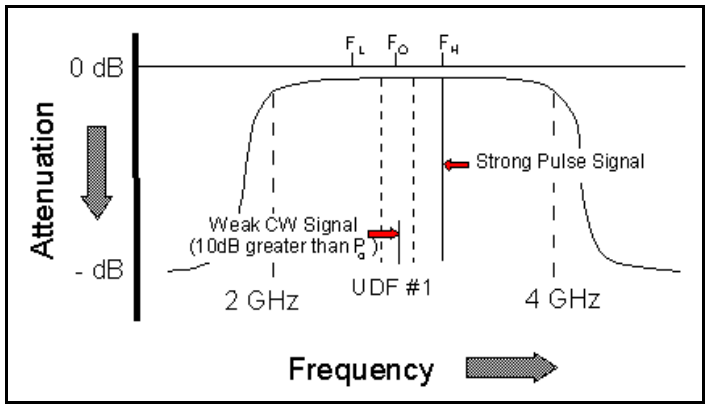


Figure 17. Final CS05 Test Signals.

This page intentionally left blank.

SIGNAL SORTING METHODS and DIRECTION FINDING

As shown in Figure 1, signal processing is basically a problem of signal detection, emitter parameter measurement and correlation, emitter sorting, identification, and operator notification.

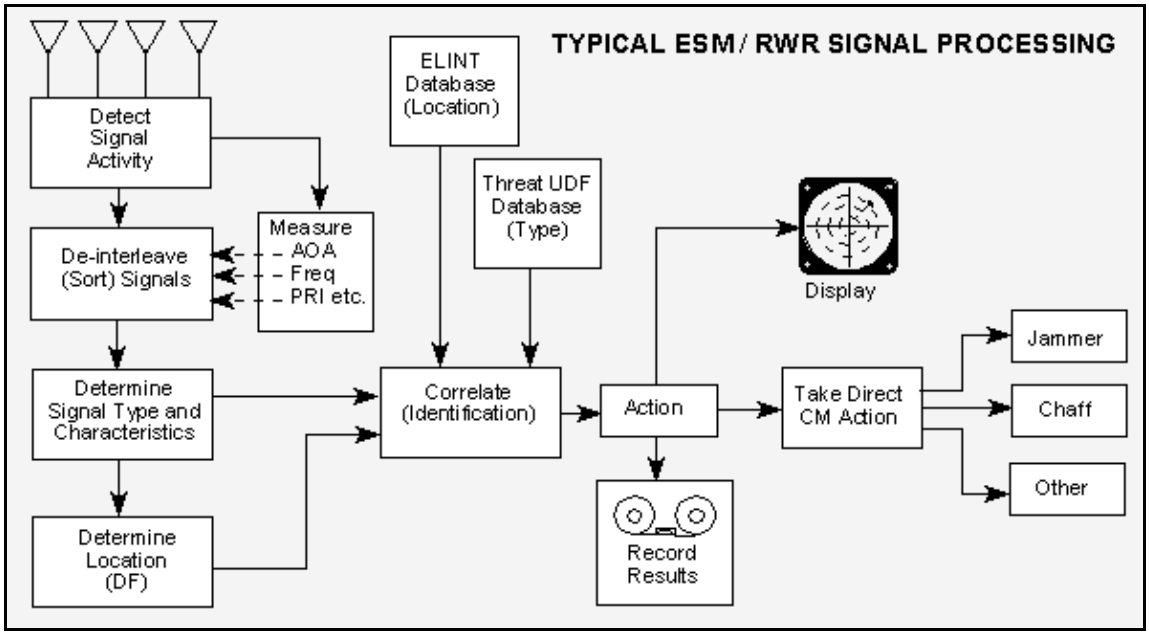


Figure 1. Signal Processing Steps.

The ultimate goal of this processing is to classify radar signals by their unique characteristics and to use this data to identify enemy radars operating in the environment, determine their location or direction, assess their threat to friendly forces, and display this information to the operator.

While not all electronic support measures (ESM) or radar warning receiver (RWR) systems perform every step in this process, each completes some of them. For example, ESM systems seldom initiate direct CM action, while RWRs sometimes do. Also ESM systems frequently record electronic data for future use, but few RWRs do. ESM systems place more emphasis on accurate emitter location and hence direction finding capabilities, while RWRs usually give a rough estimate of position/distance.

The typical emitter characteristics that an ESM system can measure for a pulse radar include the following data:

1. Radio Frequency (RF)
2. Amplitude (power)
3. Direction of Arrival (DOA) - also called Angle of Arrival (AOA)
4. Time of Arrival (TOA)
5. Pulse Repetition Interval (PRI)
6. PRI type
7. Pulse Width (PW)
8. Scan type and rate
9. Lobe duration (beam width)

However, this list is not comprehensive. Other emitter parameters are available which may be necessary to characterize the threat system.

More sophisticated ESM systems can measure additional parameters, such as PRI modulation characteristics, inter- and intra-pulse Frequency Modulation (FM), missile guidance characteristics (e.g., pattern of pulse spacing within a pulse group), and Continuous Wave (CW) signals.

Still other parameters which can describe an electromagnetic wave but are currently not commonly used for identification include polarization and phase. However, as threat emitters begin to use this data more frequently to avoid jamming the more important they may become in identifying signals.

Some of the emitter characteristics which describe an electromagnetic wave are shown in Figure 2.

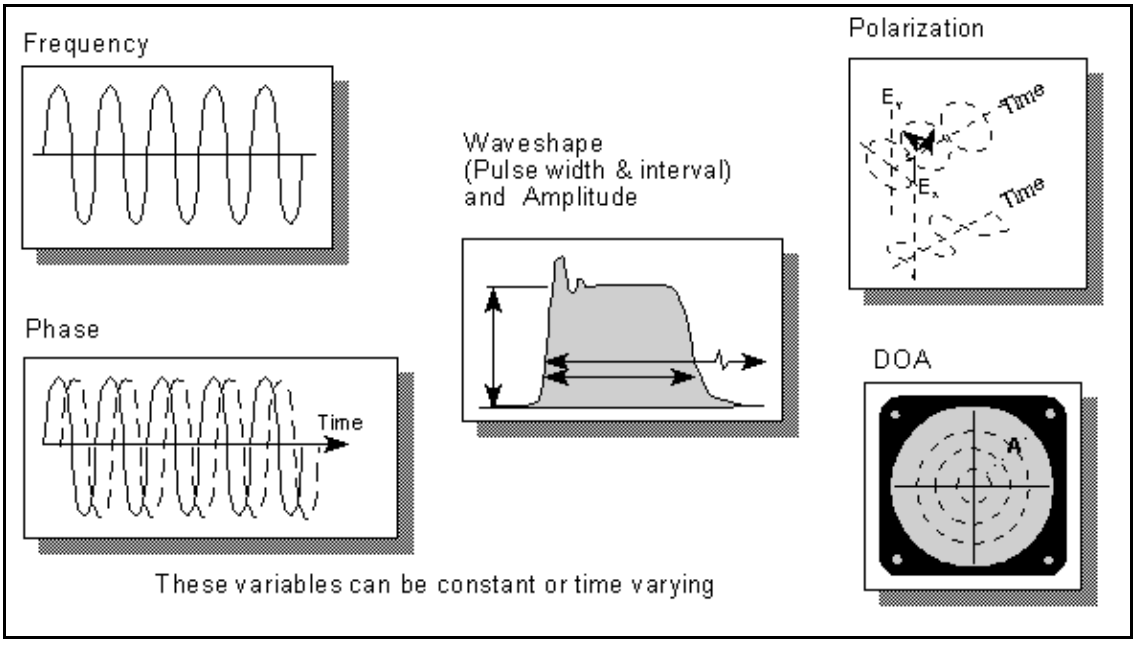


Figure 2. Information Content of an Electromagnetic Wave.

Table 1 illustrates the relative importance of several measured parameters during various stages of signal processing.

Table 1. Importance of Emitter Parameters During Signal Processing.

Parameter	Pulse Train De-interleavement	Emitter Identification	Intercept Correlation
Frequency	2	2	2
Amplitude	1	0	1
Angle of Arrival	2	0	2
TOA	0	0	1
PRI	2	2	2
PRI type	2	2	2
PW	2	1	1
Scan rate and type	0	2	1
Lobe Duration	0	1	1
0 Not Useful	1 Some Use	2 Very Useful	

Some emitter parameters can be measured using a single pulse; these parameters are referred to as monopulse parameters. The monopulse parameters include RF, PW, DOA, amplitude and TOA. RF can be determined on a pulse-by-pulse basis by receivers that can measure frequency. Frequency is very useful for emitter identification since most radars operate at a single frequency. Most real-time systems measure pulse width instead of pulse shape because the latter is much more difficult to characterize mathematically. Unfortunately, the apparent pulse width can be severely distorted by reflections, and consequently, its usefulness for emitter identification is limited. DOA cannot be used for emitter identification, but is excellent for sorting signals. A number of ESM systems use both frequency and DOA information to distinguish the new signals from the old (that is, known) ones. Amplitude also cannot be used for emitter identification. However, it can be used for sorting and for gross distance estimation using precompiled emitter's effective radiated power. Moreover, amplitude in conjunction with TOA can be used to determine the emitter's scan characteristics.

Other emitter parameters such as PRI, guidance and scan characteristics can be determined only by analyzing a group of pulses. All these parameters are useful for emitter identification; unfortunately, they require time for data collection and analysis, and call for sophisticated signal processing algorithms.

The problem of signal recognition in real-time is complicated by two factors: modulation of the signals and the very high pulse densities expected in the environment. Complex modulations (for example, inter-pulse RF modulation, intra-pulse RF modulation and agile Pulse Repetition Frequencies (PRFs)) present a significant pattern recognition problem for a number of ESM systems. It is expected that during some missions, hundreds of emitters will be transmitting simultaneously in the same vicinity. Wide-open antenna/receiver combination systems may have to cope with up to a million PPS. Even narrow-band receivers can expect data rates up to 100,000 PPS. At these rates, a single modern computer cannot be expected to process all the pulses, derive the characteristics for all emitters and identify the emitters in real-time. Other factors which encumber signal recognition include missing pulses, atmospheric noise and multiple reflections of pulses.

Present RWRs are designed primarily to cope with stable emitters. A stable emitter is one whose frequency and pulse repetition interval (PRI) remain relatively constant from pulse to pulse. The future threat will move steadily away from the stable emitter towards agile emitters which vary their frequency and PRI characteristics. The first change in this direction is towards the patterned agile emitter which varies its pulse and frequency parameters in accordance with a specific pattern. Examples of patterned agile emitters are MTI radars which use staggered PRFs, pulse Doppler radars which change frequency and PRF on a block-to-block

basis, and certain frequency-agile radars whose transmitter frequency is mechanically modulated in a systematic pattern (e.g., spin-tuned magnetron). The next step in this evolution is towards truly agile emitters which change their frequency and PRF in a random manner on a pulse-to-pulse basis. One tempering factor in this evolution is that radars which process Doppler must maintain a constant frequency for at least two consecutive pulses.

In addition to agile frequency and PRI parameters, the future threat will be composed of a number of high-PRF pulsed Doppler, burst-frequency, CW, pulse-compression, agile-beam, and LPI radars, which use pseudo-noise waveforms. This conglomeration of radar types will cause a high signal density which must be segmented into a manageable data stream by the use of both frequency and spatial filtering in the RWR. While frequency and PRI are good parameters for sorting present-day non-agile emitters, they are poor or useless parameters for sorting agile emitters.

Angle of arrival is generally regarded as the best initial sorting parameter because it cannot be varied by the emitter from pulse to pulse.

PASSIVE DIRECTION FINDING AND EMITTER LOCATION

Direction finding (DF) systems provide several important functions in modern EW systems. We have already discussed the importance of measuring the emitter's bearing, or angle of arrival (AOA), as an invariant sorting parameter in the deinterleaving of radar signals and in separating closely spaced communication emitters. In addition, the conservation of jamming power in power-managed ECM systems depends on the ability of the associated ESM system to measure the direction to the victim emitter. A function which is becoming increasingly important in defense suppression and weapon delivery systems involves locating the emitter's position passively. This can be accomplished from a single moving platform through successive measurements of the emitter's angular direction, or from multiple platforms which make simultaneous angular measurements.

The emitter identification function requires identifying and associating consecutive pulses produced by the same emitter in angle of arrival (AOA) and frequency. The AOA is a parameter which a hostile emitter cannot change on a pulse-to-pulse basis. However, to measure the AOA of pulses which overlap in the time domain first requires them to be separated in the frequency domain. The advanced ESM receivers which accomplish this function must operate over several octaves of bandwidth while providing RMS bearing accuracies on the order of at least 2 degrees with high POI and fast reaction time in dense signal environments.

There are basically three methods, depicted in Figure 3, which allow the passive location of stationary ground-based emitters from airborne platforms.

These are:

1. The azimuth triangulation method where the intersection of successive spatially displaced bearing measurements provides the emitter location.

2. The azimuth/elevation location technique, which provides a single-pulse instantaneous emitter location from the intersection of the measured azimuth/elevation line with the earth's surface.

3. The time difference of arrival (TDOA), or precision emitter location system (PELS) method, which measures the difference in time of arrival of a single pulse at three spatially remote locations.

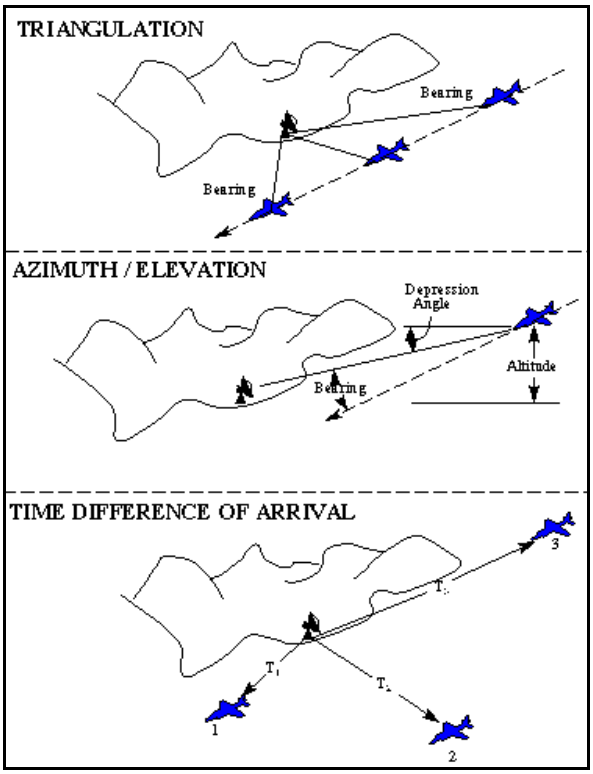


Figure 3. Passive Emitter Location Techniques.

Additional methods include:

1. Phase rate of change, which is similar to triangulation, except it makes calculations using the phase derivative.

2. Angle distance techniques, where the distance from the emitter is derived from the signal strength (with known "threat" characteristics).

3. RF Doppler processing, which measures Doppler changes as the aircraft varies direction with respect to the "target" radar.

The relative advantages and disadvantages of each are given in Table 2.

Table 2. Emitter Location Techniques.

Measurement Technique	Advantages	Disadvantages
Triangulation	Single Aircraft	Non-Instantaneous Location; Inadequate Accuracy for Remote Targeting; Not Forward Looking
Azimuth/Elevation	Single Aircraft Instantaneous Location Possible	Accuracy Degrades Rapidly at Low Altitude; Function of Range
Time Difference of Arrival (Pulsed Signals)	Very High Precision Can Support Weapon Delivery Position Requirements Very Rapid, Can Handle Short On-Time Threat	Very Complex, At Least 3 Aircraft; High Quality Receivers; DME (3 Sites); Very Wideband Data Link; Very High Performance Control Processor; Requires Very High Reliability Subsystems. Requires common time reference and correlation operation for non-pulse signals.

The triangulation method has the advantage of using a single aircraft, and its accuracy is greatest for a long baseline and the broadside geometry. The accuracy degenerates as the aircraft heading line approaches the boresight to the emitter.

The azimuth/elevation technique also has the advantage of using a single aircraft, but suffers from the difficultness of making an accurate elevation measurement with limited vertical aperture and in the presence of multipath effects.

The TDOA technique requires multiple aircraft and is complex, but has high potential accuracy. The determination of the location of the site involves the solution of at least two simultaneous second order equations for the intersection of two hyperbolas which represent $T_2 - T_1 = \text{Constant \#1}$ and $T_3 - T_2 = \text{Constant \#2}$. This method can be used to obtain a fix for an emitter which radiates only a single pulse.

ANGLE-OF-ARRIVAL (AOA) MEASUREMENTS

Several of the above DF measurements require AOA determination. Threat AOA measurements are also required to inform the aircrew in order to position the aircraft for optimal defense.

As shown in Figure 4, angle-of-arrival measuring systems fall into three main system categories of:

1. Scanning beam
2. Amplitude comparison or Simultaneous-multiple-beam
3. Phased Interferometer techniques

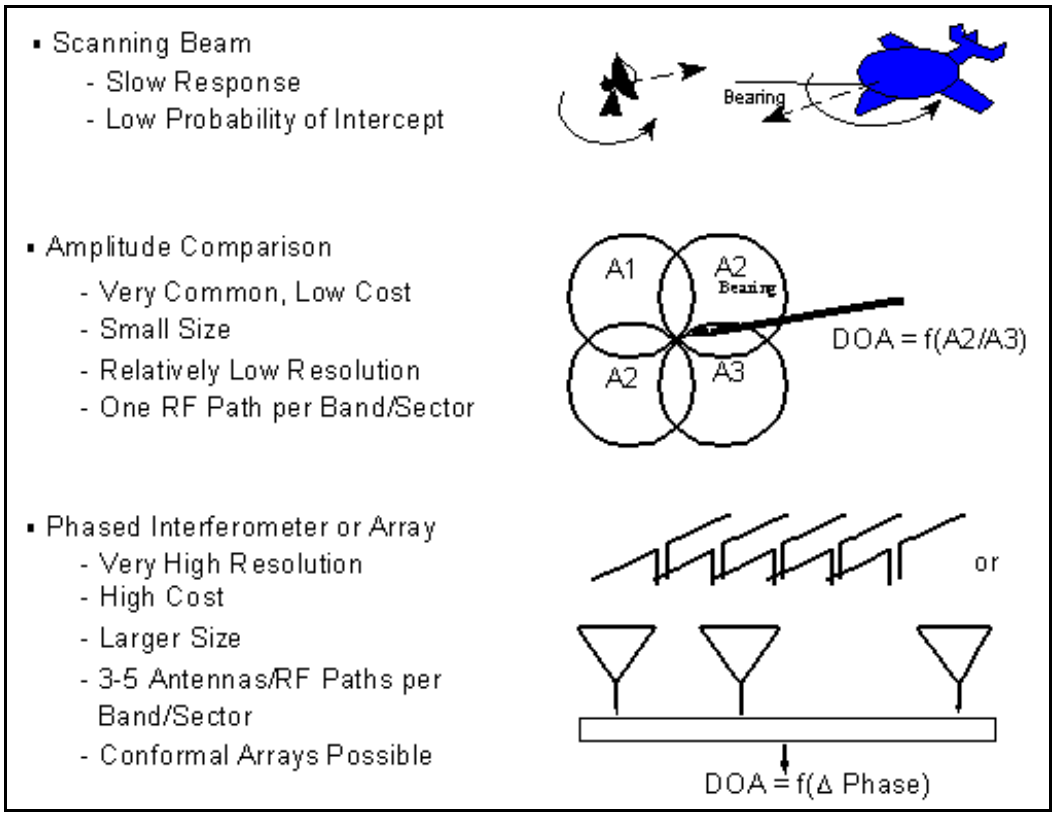


Figure 4. Angle-of-Arrival Measurement Techniques.

Scanning Beam

The mechanically scanning beam, or "spinner," requires only a single receiver and also exhibits high sensitivity due to the use of a directive antenna. The disadvantage is that the "spinner" usually exhibits slow response because it must rotate through the coverage angle (e.g., 360 degrees) to ensure that it intercepts an emitter. Also, if the emitter uses a scanning directional antenna, both beams must point at each other for maximum sensitivity, which is a low probability occurrence. Both of these effects cause the mechanically scanning beam technique to have a low probability of intercept (POI).

Amplitude Comparison

The two primary techniques used for direction finding are the amplitude-comparison method and the interferometer or phase-comparison method. The phase-comparison method generally has the advantage of greater accuracy, but the amplitude-comparison method is used extensively due to its lower complexity and cost. Regardless of which technique is used, it should be emphasized that the ultimate rms angular accuracy is given by:

$$\Delta\theta = \frac{k\,\theta_B}{\sqrt{SNR}}$$

where θ_B is the antenna's angular beamwidth, or interferometer lobe width, and SNR is the signal-to-noise ratio.

Thus, phase interferometers that typically use very widebeam antennas require high signal-to-noise ratios to achieve accurate angle-of-arrival measurements. Alternately, a multi-element array antenna can be used to provide relatively narrow interferometer lobes, which require modest signal-to-noise ratios.

Virtually all currently deployed radar warning receiving (RWR) systems use amplitude-comparison direction finding (DF). A basic amplitude-comparison receiver derives a ratio, and ultimately angle-of-arrival or bearing, from a pair of independent receiving channels, which utilize squinted antenna elements that are usually equidistantly spaced to provide an instantaneous 360° coverage. Typically, four or six antenna elements and receiver channels are used in such systems, and wideband logarithmic video detectors provide the signals for bearing-angle determination. The monopulse ratio is obtained by subtraction of the detected logarithmic signals, and the bearing is computed from the value of the ratio.

Amplitude comparison RWRs typically use broadband cavity-backed spiral antenna elements whose patterns can be approximated by Gaussian-shaped beams. Gaussian-shaped beams have the property that the logarithmic output ratio slope in dB is linear as a function of angle of arrival. Thus, a digital look-up table can be used to determine the angle directly. However, both the antenna beamwidth and squint angle vary with frequency over the multi-octave bands used in RWRs. Pattern shape variations cause a larger pattern crossover loss for high frequencies and a reduced slope sensitivity at low frequencies. Partial compensation of these effects, including antenna squint, can be implemented using a look-up table if frequency information is available in the RWR. Otherwise, gross compensation can be made, depending upon the RF octave band utilized.

Typical accuracies can be expected to range from 3 to 10 degrees rms for multi-octave frequency band amplitude-comparison systems which cover 360 degrees with four to six antennas.

The four-quadrant amplitude-comparison DF systems employed in RWRs have the advantage of simplicity, reliability, and low cost. Usually, only one antenna per quadrant is employed which covers the 2 to 18 GHz band. The disadvantages are poor accuracy and sensitivity, which result from the broad-beam antennas employed. Both accuracy and sensitivity can be improved by expanding the number of antennas employed. For example, expanding to eight antennas would double the accuracy and provide 3 dB more gain. As the number of antennas increases, it becomes appropriate to consider multiple-beam-forming antennas rather than just increasing the number of individual antennas. The geometry of multiple-beam-forming antennas is such that a conformal installation aboard an aircraft is difficult. Therefore, this type of installation is typically found on naval vessels or ground vehicles where the space is available to accommodate this type of antenna.

Simultaneous-multiple-beam (amplitude comparison)

The simultaneous-multiple-beam system uses an antenna, or several antennas, forming a number of simultaneous beams (e.g., Butler matrix or Rotman lens), thereby retaining the high sensitivity of the scanning antenna approach while providing fast response. However, it requires many parallel receiving channels, each with full frequency coverage. This approach is compatible with amplitude-monopulse angular measuring techniques which are capable of providing high angular accuracy.

A typical example of a multiple-beam antenna is a 16-element circular array developed as part of a digital ESM receiver. This system covers the range from 2 to 18 GHz with two antenna arrays (2 to 7.5 GHz and 7.5 to 18 GHz), has a sensitivity of -55 to -60 dBm and provides an rms bearing accuracy of better than 1.7 degrees on pulsewidths down to 100 ns.

Phased Interferometer Techniques

The term interferometer generally refers to an array type antenna in which large element spacing occurs and grating lobes appear.

Phase interferometer DF systems are utilized when accurate angle-of-arrival information is required. They have the advantage of fast response, but require relatively complex microwave circuitry, which must maintain a precise phase match over a wide frequency band under extreme environmental conditions. When high accuracy is required (on the order of 0.1 to 1°), wide baseline interferometers are utilized with ambiguity resolving circuitry. The basic geometry is depicted in Figure 5, whereby a plane wave arriving at an angle is received by one antenna earlier than the other due to the difference in path length.

The time difference can be expressed as a phase difference:

$$\varphi = \omega\Delta\tau = 2\pi a(f/c) = 2\pi\,(d \sin\theta)/\lambda,$$

where θ is the angle of arrival,
d is the antenna separation, and
λ is the wavelength in compatible units.

The unambiguous field of view (FOV) is given by $\theta = 2\ \sin^{-1}\ (\pi/2d)$, which for $\lambda/2$ spacing results in 180° coverage. This spacing must be established for the highest frequency to be received.

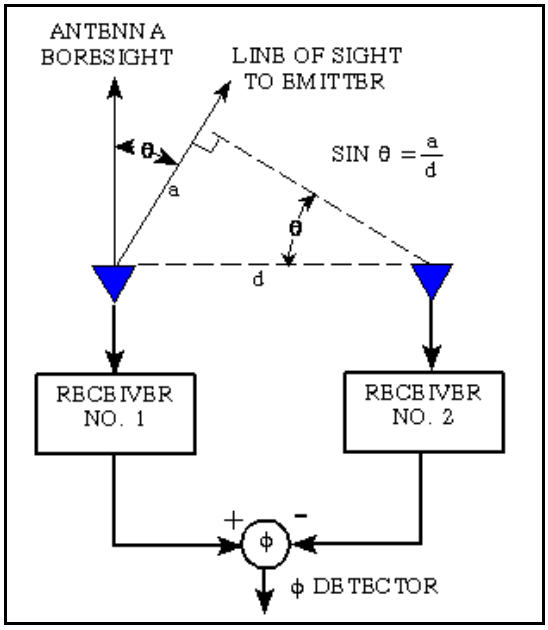


Figure 5. Phase Interferometer Principle.

Interferometer elements typically use broad antenna beams with beamwidths on the order of 90°. This lack of directivity produces several adverse effects. First, it limits system sensitivity due to the reduced antenna gain. Secondly, it opens the system to interference signals from within the antenna's broad angular coverage. The interference signals often include multipath from strong signals which can limit the accuracy of the interferometer.

In an interferometer, the locus of points that produce the same time or phase delay forms a cone. The indicated angle is the true azimuth angle multiplied by the cosine of the elevation angle. The error in assuming the incident angle to be the azimuth angle is negligible for signals near the antenna's boresight. At 45° azimuth and 10° elevation, the error is less than 1°, increasing to 15° for both at 45°. Two orthogonal arrays, one measuring the azimuth angle and the other the elevation angle can eliminate this error. For targets near the horizon, the depression angle is small, thereby requiring only horizontal arrays.

The rms angular accuracy of an interferometer in radians is given by:

$$\sigma_\theta = \Delta\alpha\ /\ (\pi \bullet \sqrt{SNR}\ ),$$ where $\Delta\alpha = \lambda/(d\cdot\cos\theta)$ is the separation between adjacent nulls.

For a two-element interferometer, the spacing (d) must be $\lambda/2$ or less to provide unambiguous, or single lobe ± 90°, coverage. This, in effect, sets a wide interferometer (or grating) lobe which must be split

by a large factor to achieve high accuracy. This, in turn, imposes a requirement for high SNR to achieve the large beam-splitting factor. For example, if 0.1° accuracy is required from an unambiguous two-element interferometer, then a SNR of about 50 dB is required to achieve this accuracy. This may be difficult to achieve considering the inherently low sensitivity of an interferometer system.

When high accuracy is required from an interferometer system, it is usual to employ separations greater than $\lambda/2$. The increased separation sets up a multi-grating-lobe structure through the coverage angle which requires less SNR to achieve a specified accuracy. For example, a two-element interferometer with 16λ spacing would set up a 33-grating-lobe structure (including the central lobe) throughout the ± 90° coverage angle. Within each of the 33 grating lobes, it would only require a SNR on the order of 20 dB to achieve 0.1° accuracy. However, there would be 33 ambiguous regions within the ± 90° angular coverage and also 32 nulls (where the phase detector output is zero), about which the system would be insensitive to an input signal. The ambiguities could be resolved by employing a third antenna element with $\lambda/2$ spacing, which would provide an accuracy on the order of 3° with 20 dB SNR. This accuracy is sufficient to identify which of the 33 lobes contains the signal. Providing coverage in the null regions requires additional antenna elements.

Interferometers employing multiple antenna elements are called multiple-baseline interferometers. In a typical design, the receiver consists of a reference antenna and a series of companion antennas. The spacing between the reference element and the first companion antenna is $\lambda/2$; other secondary elements are placed to form pairs separated by 1, 2, 4, and 8 wavelengths. The initial AOA is measured unambiguously by the shortest-spaced antenna pair. The next greatest spaced pair has a phase rate of change which is twice that of the first, but the information is ambiguous due to there being twice as many lobes as in the preceding pair. A greater phase rate of change permits higher angular accuracy while the ambiguity is resolved by the previous pair. Thus, the described multiple-baseline interferometer provides a binary AOA measurement where each bit of the measurement supplies a more accurate estimate of the emitter's AOA.

Harmonic multiple-baseline interferometers use elements which are spaced at $2^n \cdot \lambda/2$, with n = 0, 1, 2, 3. In nonharmonic interferometers, no pair of antennas provides a completely unambiguous reading over the complete field of view. For example, the initial spacing in the nonharmonic interferometer might be λ, while the next companion element spacing is $3\lambda/2$. Ambiguities are resolved by truth tables, and hence the accuracy is set by the spacing of the widest baseline antenna pair. Nonharmonic interferometers have been implemented over 9:1 bandwidths (2 to 18 GHz) with rms accuracies from 0.1 to 1° and with no ambiguities over ± 90°. The principal advantage of the nonharmonic over the harmonic interferometer is the increased bandwidth for unambiguous coverage.

Interferometer DF accuracy is determined by the widest baseline pair. Typical cavity-backed spirals, track to 6 electrical degrees, and associated receivers track to 9°, resulting in an rms total of 11°. At a typical 16 dB SNR, the rms phase noise is approximately 9 electrical degrees. For these errors and an emitter angle of 45°, a spacing of 25λ is required for 0.1° rms accuracy while a spacing of 2.5λ is needed for 1° accuracy. For high accuracy, interferometer spacings of many feet are required. In airborne applications, this usually involves mounting interferometer antennas in the aircraft's wingtips.

The characteristics of typical airborne amplitude comparison and phase interferometer DF systems are summarized in Table 3. The phase interferometer system generally uses superheterodyne receivers which provide the necessary selectivity and sensitivity for precise phase measurements.

Table 3. Direction of Arrival Measurement Techniques.

	Amplitude Comparison	Phase Interferometer
Sensor Configuration	Typically 4 to 6 Equispaced Antenna Elements for 360° Coverage	2 or more RHC or LHC Spirals in Fixed Array
DF Accuracy	$DF_{ACC} \approx \frac{\theta_{BW}^2 \Delta C_{dB}}{24S}$ (Gaussian Shape)	$DF_{ACC} = \frac{\lambda}{2\pi d \cos\theta} \Delta\theta$
DF Accuracy Improvement	Decrease Antenna BW Decrease Amplitude Mistrack Increase Squint Angle	Increase Spacing of Outer Antennas; Decrease Phase Mistrack
Typical DF Accuracy	3° to 10° rms	0.1° to 3° rms
Sensitivity to Multipath/ Reflections	High Sensitivity Mistrack of Several dB Can Cause Large DF Errors	Relatively Insensitive; Interferometer Can Be Made to Tolerate Large Phase Errors
Platform Constraints	Locate in Reflection Free Area	Reflection Free Area; Real Estate For Array; Prefers Flat Radome
Applicable Receivers	Crystal Video; Channelizer; Acousto-Optic; Compressive; Superheterodyne	Superheterodyne

ΔC_{dB} = Amplitude Monopulse Ratio in dB
S = Squint Angle in degrees
θ_{BW} = Antenna Beamwidth in degrees

This page intentionally left blank.

MICROWAVE / RF COMPONENTS

Microwave Waveguides and Coaxial Cable 6-1
Voltage Standing Wave Ratio (VSWR) / Reflection Coefficient
Return Loss / Mismatch Loss 6-2
Microwave Coaxial Connectors 6-3
Power Dividers and Directional Couplers 6-4
Attenuators / Filters / DC Blocks 6-5
Terminations / Dummy Loads 6-6
Circulators and Diplexers 6-7
Mixers and Frequency Discriminators 6-8
Detectors 6-9
RF / Microwave Amplifiers 6-10
Signal Generation 6-11
Digital Processing Components 6-12
Microwave Measurements 6-13

This page intentionally left blank.

MICROWAVE WAVEGUIDES and COAXIAL CABLE

In general, a waveguide consists of a hollow metallic tube of arbitrary cross section uniform in extent in the direction of propagation. Common waveguide shapes are rectangular, circular, and ridged. The rectangular waveguide has a width a and height b as shown in Figure 1. Commonly used rectangular waveguides have an aspect ratio b/a of approximately 0.5. Such an aspect ratio is used to preclude generation of field variations with height and their attendant unwanted modes. Waveguides are used principally at frequencies in the microwave range; inconveniently large guides would be required to transmit radio-frequency power at longer wavelengths. In the X-Band frequency range of 8.2 to 12.4 GHz, for example, the U.S. standard rectangular waveguide, WR-90, has an inner width of 2.286 cm (0.9 in.) and an inner height of 1.016 cm (0.4 in.).

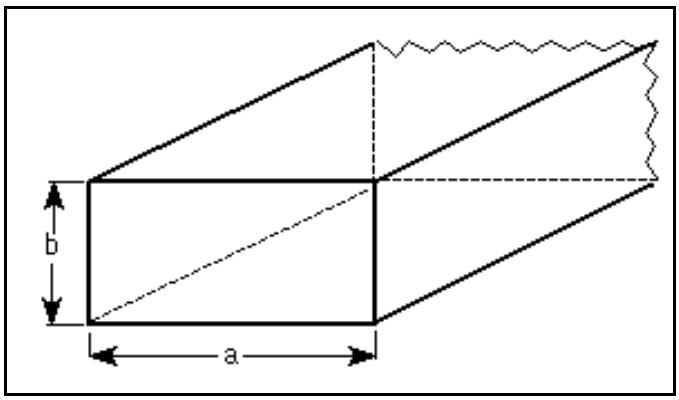


Figure 1. The Rectangular Waveguide.

In waveguides the electric and magnetic fields are confined to the space within the guides. Thus no power is lost to radiation. Since the guides are normally filled with air, dielectric losses are negligible. However, there is some I^2R power lost to heat in the walls of the guides, but this loss is usually very small.

It is possible to propagate several modes of electromagnetic waves within a waveguide. The physical dimensions of a waveguide determine the cutoff frequency for each mode. If the frequency of the impressed signal is above the cutoff frequency for a given mode, the electromagnetic energy can be transmitted through the guide for that particular mode with minimal attenuation. Otherwise the electromagnetic energy with a frequency below cutoff for that particular mode will be attenuated to a negligible value in a relatively short distance. This grammatical use of cutoff frequency is opposite that used for coaxial cable, where cutoff frequency is for the highest useable frequency. The dominant mode in a particular waveguide is the mode having the lowest cutoff frequency. For rectangular waveguide this is the TE_{10} mode. The TE (transverse electric) signifies that all electric fields are transverse to the direction of propagation and that no longitudinal electric field is present. There is a longitudinal component of magnetic field and for this reason the TE_{mn} waves are also called H_{mn} waves. The TE designation is usually preferred. Figure 2 shows a graphical depiction of the E field variation in a waveguide for the $TE_{10,}$ TE_{20}, and TE_{30} modes. As can be seen, the first index indicates the number of half wave loops across the width of the guide and the second index, the number of loops across the height of the guide - which in this case is zero. It is advisable to choose the dimensions of a guide in such a way that, for a given input signal, only the energy of the dominant mode can be transmitted through the guide. For example, if for a particular frequency, the width of a rectangular guide is too large, then the TE_{20} mode can propagate causing a myriad of problems. For rectangular guides of low aspect ratio the TE_{20} mode is the next higher order mode

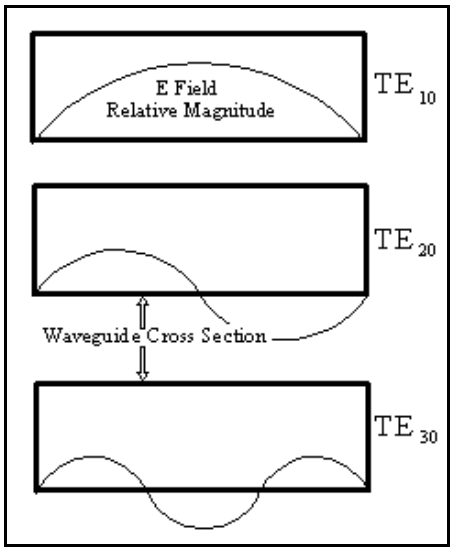


Figure 2. TE Modes.

and is harmonically related to the cutoff frequency of the TE_{10} mode. It is this relationship together with attenuation and propagation considerations that determine the normal operating range of rectangular waveguide.

The discussion on circular waveguides will not be included because they are rarely used in the EW area. Information regarding circular waveguides can be found in numerous textbooks on microwaves.

CHARACTERISTICS OF STANDARD RECTANGULAR WAVEGUIDES

Rectangular waveguides are commonly used for power transmission at microwave frequencies. Their physical dimensions are regulated by the frequency of the signal being transmitted. Table 1 tabulates the characteristics of the standard rectangular waveguides. It may be noted that the number following the EIA prefix "WR" is in inside dimension of the widest part of the waveguide (i.e., WR90 has an inner dimension of 0.90").

DOUBLE RIDGE RECTANGULAR WAVEGUIDE

Another type of waveguide commonly used in EW systems is the double ridge rectangular waveguide. The ridges in this waveguide increase the bandwidth of the guide at the expense of higher attenuation and lower power-handling capability. The bandwidth can easily exceed that of two contiguous standard waveguides. Introduction of the ridges mainly lowers the cutoff frequency of the TE_{10} mode from that of the unloaded guide, which is predicated on width alone. The reason for this can easily be explained when the field configuration in the guide at cutoff is investigated. At cutoff there is no longitudinal propagation down the guide. The waves simply travel back and forth between the side walls of the guide. In fact the guide can be viewed as a composite parallel plate waveguide of infinite width where the width corresponds to the direction of propagation of the normal guide. The TE_{10} mode cutoff occurs where this composite guide has its lowest-order resonant frequency. This occurs when there is only one E field maximum across the guide which occurs at the center for a symmetrical ridge. Because of the reduced height of the guide under the ridge, the effective TE_{10} mode resonator is heavily loaded as though a shunt capacitor were placed across it. The cutoff frequency is thus lowered considerably. For the TE_{20} mode the fields in the center of the guide will be at a minimum. Therefore the loading will have a negligible effect. For guides of proper aspect ratio, ridge height, and ridge width, an exact analysis shows that the TE_{10} mode cutoff can be lowered substantially at the same time the TE_{20} and TE_{30} mode cutoffs are raised slightly. Figure 3 shows a typical double ridged waveguide shape and Table 2 shows double ridged waveguide specifications. In the case of ridged waveguides, in the EIA designation, (WRD350 D36) the first "D" stands for double ridged ("S" for single ridged), the 350 is the starting frequency (3.5 GHz), and the "D36" indicates a bandwidth of 3.6:1. The physical dimensions and characteristics of a WRD350 D24 and WRD350 D36 are radically different. A waveguide with a MIL-W-23351 dash number beginning in 2 (i.e., 2-025) is a double ridge 3.6:1 bandwidth waveguide. Likewise a 1- is a single ridge 3.6:1, a 3- is a single ridge 2.4:1, and a 4- is a double ridge 2.4:1 waveguide.

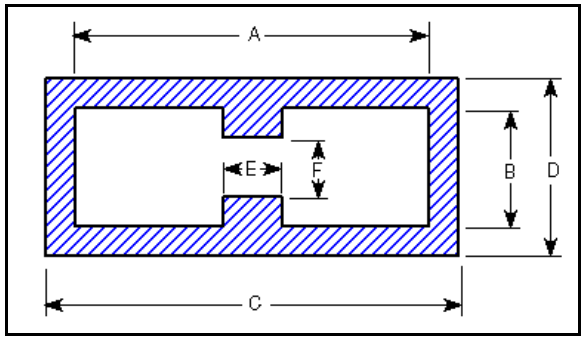


Figure 3. Double Ridge Waveguide.

Figure 4 shows a comparison of the frequency /attenuation characteristics of various waveguides. The attenuation is based on real waveguides which is higher than the theoretical values listed in Tables 1 and 2. Figure 5 shows photographs of waveguides with some common connectors. Figure 6 shows attenuation characteristics of various RF coaxial cables.

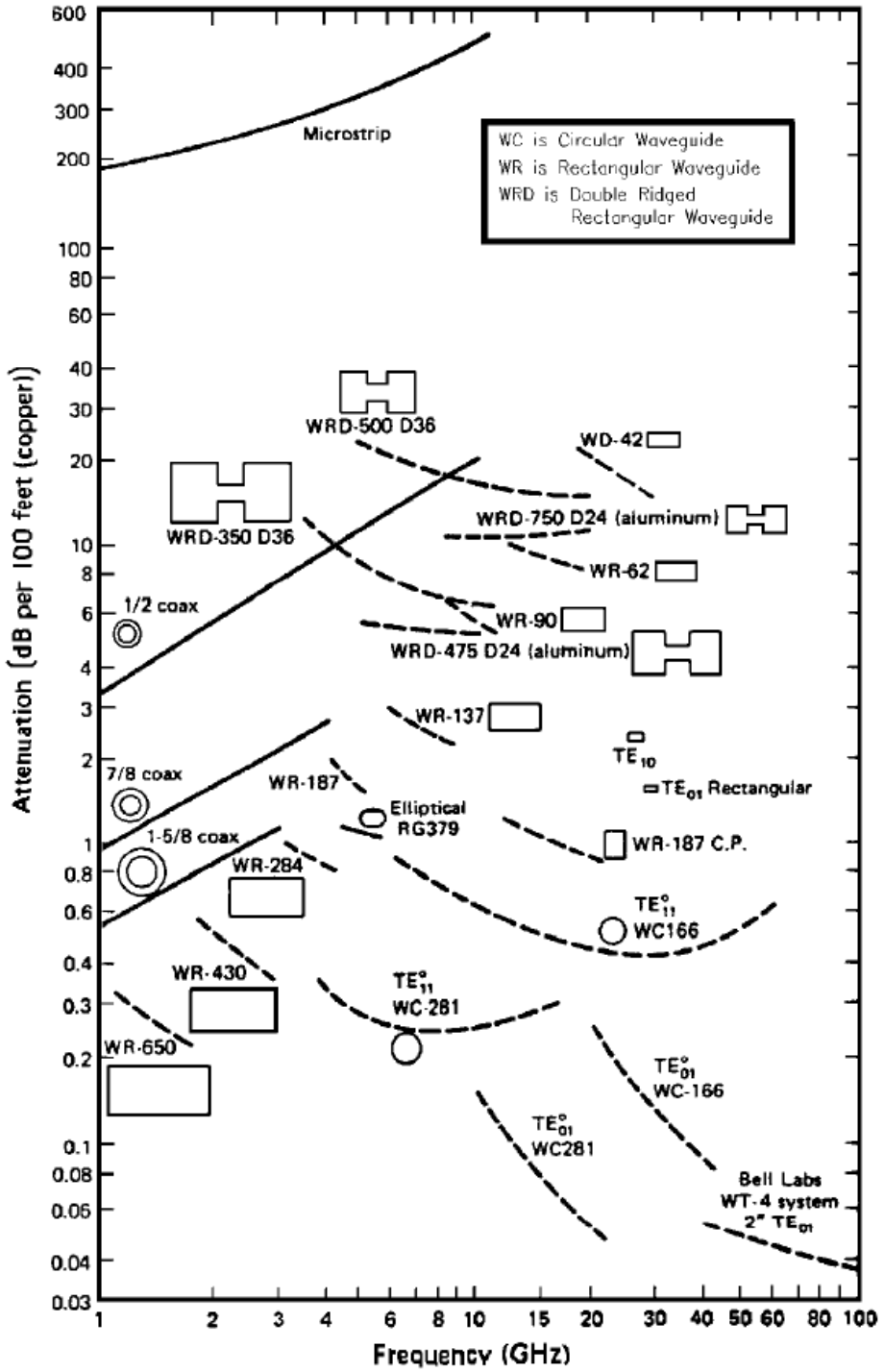
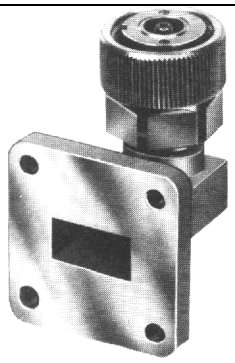


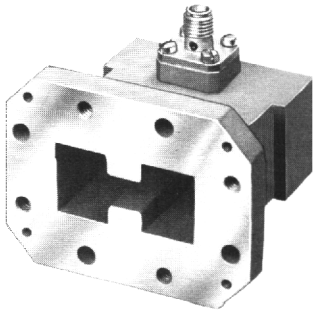
Figure 4. Attenuation vs. Frequency for a Variety of Waveguides and Cables.

Table 1. Rectangular Waveguide Specifications.

Waveguide Size	JAN WG Desig	MIL-W-85 Dash #	Material	Freq Range (GHz)	Freq Cutoff (GHz)	Power (at 1 Atm)		Insertion Loss (dB/100ft)	Dimensions (Inches)	
						CW	Peak		Outside	Wall Thickness
WR284	RG48/U RG75/U	1-039 1-042	Copper Aluminum	2.60 - 3.95	2.08	45 36	7650	.742-.508 1.116-.764	3.000x1.500	0.08
WR229	RG340/U RG341/U	1-045 1-048	Copper Aluminum	3.30 - 4.90	2.577	30 24	5480	.946-.671 1.422-1.009	2.418x1.273	0.064
WR187	RG49/U RG95/U	1-051 1-054	Copper Aluminum	3.95 - 5.85	3.156	18 14.5	3300	1.395-.967 2.097-1.454	1.000x1.000	0.064
WR159	RG343/U RG344/U	1-057 1-060	Copper Aluminum	4.90 - 7.05	3.705	15 12	2790	1.533-1.160 2.334-1.744	1.718x0.923	0.064
WR137	RG50/U RG106/U	1-063 1-066	Copper Aluminum	5.85 - 8.20	4.285	10 8	1980	1.987-1.562 2.955-2.348	1.500x0.750	0.064
WR112	RG51/U RG68/U	1-069 1-072	Copper Aluminum	7.05 - 10.0	5.26	6 4.8	1280	2.776-2.154 4.173-3.238	1.250x0.625	0.064
WR90	RG52/U RG67/U	1-075 1-078	Copper Aluminum	8.2 - 12.4	6.56	3 2.4	760	4.238-2.995 6.506-4.502	1.000x0.500	0.05
WR75	RG346/U RG347/U	1-081 1-084	Copper Aluminum	10.0 - 15.0	7.847	2.8 2.2	620	5.121-3.577 7.698-5.377	0.850x0.475	0.05
WR62	RG91/U RG349/U	1-087 1-091	Copper Aluminum	12.4 - 18.0	9.49	1.8 1.4	460	6.451-4.743 9.700-7.131	0.702x0.391	0.04
WR51	RG352/U RG351/U	1-094 1-098	Copper Aluminum	15.0 - 22.0	11.54	1.2 1	310	8.812-6.384 13.250-9.598	0.590x0.335	0.04
WR42	RG53/U	1-100	Copper	18.0 - 26.5	14.08	0.8	170	13.80-10.13	0.500x0.250	0.04
WR34	RG354/U	1-107	Copper	2.0 - 33.0	17.28	0.6	140	16.86-11.73	0.420x0.250	0.04
WR28	RG271/U	3-007	Copper	26.5 - 40.0	21.1	0.5	100	23.02-15.77	0.360x0.220	0.04



Standard waveguide - 7 mm



Double ridge waveguide - SMA jack

Figure 5. Waveguides With Some Common Connections.

Table 2. Double Ridge Rectangular Waveguide Specifications.

Waveguide Size	MIL-W-23351 Dash #	Material	Freq Range (GHz)	Freq Cutoff (GHz)	Power (at 1 Atm)		Insertion Loss (dB/ft)	Dimensions (Inches)					
					CW	Peak		A	B	C	D	E	F
WRD250		Alum Brass Copper Silver Al	2.60 - 7.80	2.093	24	120	0.025 0.025 0.018 0.019	1.655	0.715	2	1	0.44	0.15
WRD350 D24	4-029 4-303 4-031	Alum Brass Copper	3.50 - 8.20	2.915	18	150	0.0307 0.0303 0.0204	1.48	0.688	1.608	0.816	0.37	0.292
WRD475 D24	4-033 4-034 4-035	Alum Brass Copper	4.75 - 11.00	3.961	8	85	0.0487 0.0481 0.0324	1.09	0.506	1.19	0.606	0.272	0.215
WRD500 D36	2-025 2-026 2-027	Alum Brass Copper	5.00 - 18.00	4.222	4	15	0.146 0.141 0.095	0.752	0.323	0.852	0.423	0.188	0.063
WRD650		Alum Brass Copper	6.50 - 18.00	5.348	4	25	0.106 0.105 0.07	0.720	0.321	0.820	0.421	0.173	0.101
WRD750 D24	4-037 4-038 4-039	Alum Brass Copper	7.50 - 18.00	6.239	4.8	35	0.0964 0.0951 0.0641	0.691	0.321	0.791	0.421	0.173	0.136
WRD110 D24	4-041 4-042 4-043	Alum Brass Copper	11.00 - 26.50	9.363	1.4	15	0.171 0.169 0.144	0.471	0.219	0.551	0.299	0.118	0.093
WRD180 D24	4-045 4-046 4-047	Alum Brass Copper	18.00 - 40.00	14.995	0.8	5	0.358 0.353 0.238	0.288	0.134	0.368	0.214	0.072	0.057

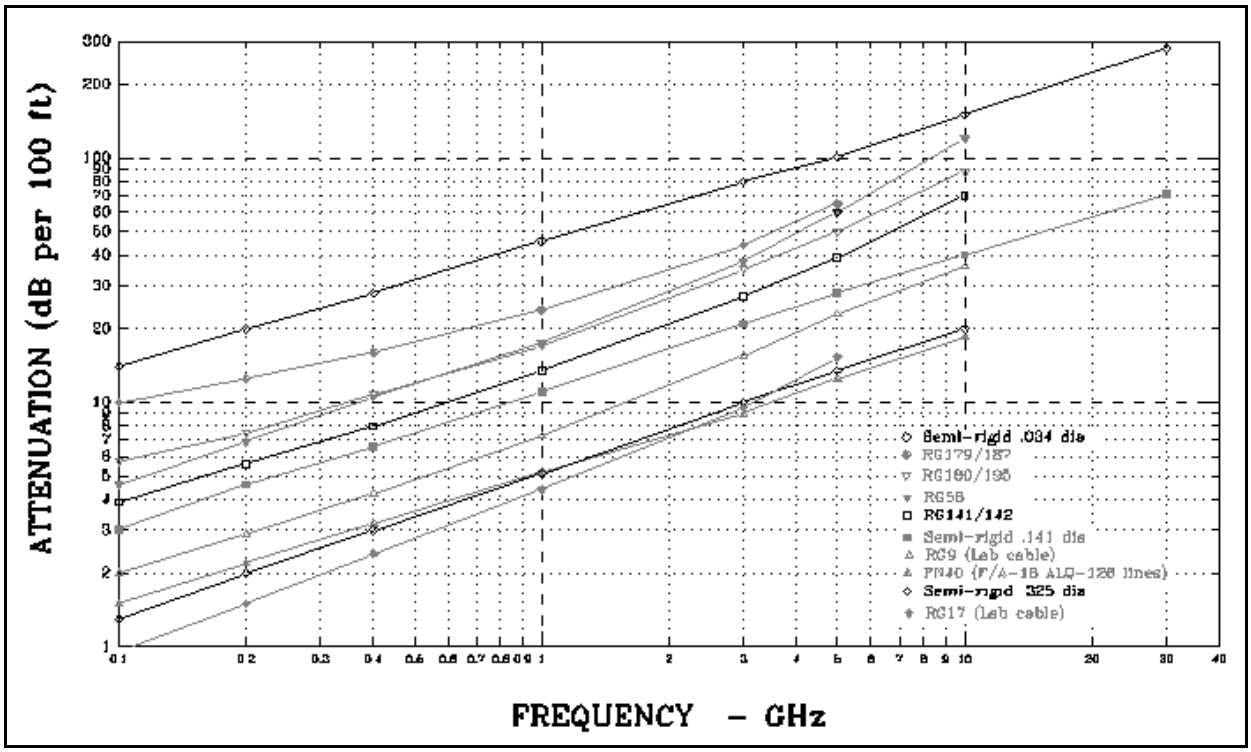


Figure 6. Attenuation vs. Frequency for a Variety of Coaxial Cables.

This page intentionally left blank.

VOLTAGE STANDING WAVE RATIO (VSWR) / REFLECTION COEFFICIENT RETURN LOSS / MISMATCH LOSS

When a transmission line is terminated with an impedance, Z_L, that is not equal to the characteristic impedance of the transmission line, Z_O, not all of the incident power is absorbed by the termination. Part of the power is reflected back so that phase addition and subtraction of the incident and reflected waves creates a voltage standing wave pattern on the transmission line. The ratio of the maximum to minimum voltage is known as the Voltage Standing Wave Ratio (VSWR) and successive maxima and minima are spaced by 180° (λ/2).

$$VSWR = \frac{E_{max}}{E_{min}} = \frac{E_i + E_r}{E_i - E_r}$$

where E_{max} = maximum voltage on the standing wave
E_{min} = minimum voltage on the standing wave
Ei = incident voltage wave amplitude
Er = reflected voltage wave amplitude

The reflection coefficient, ρ, is defined as E_r/E_i and in general, the termination is complex in value, so that ρ will be a complex number.

Additionally we define: $\Gamma = \frac{Z_L - Z_O}{Z_L + Z_O}$ The refection coefficient, ρ, is the absolute value of the magnitude of Γ. If the equation for VSWR is solved for the reflection coefficient, it is found that:

$$\begin{matrix} Reflection \\ Coefficient \end{matrix} = \rho = |\Gamma| = \frac{VSWR - 1}{VSWR + 1} \quad \text{Consequently, } VSWR = \frac{1 + \rho}{1 - \rho}$$

The return loss is related through the following equations:

$$\begin{matrix} Return \\ Loss \end{matrix} = 10 \log\left[\frac{P_i}{P_r}\right] = -20 \log\left[\frac{E_r}{E_i}\right] = -20 \log\left[\frac{VSWR - 1}{VSWR + 1}\right] = -20 \log \rho$$

Return loss is a measure in dB of the ratio of power in the incident wave to that in the reflected wave, and as defined above always has a positive value. For example if a load has a Return Loss of 10 dB, then 1/10 of the incident power is reflected. The higher the return loss, the less power is actually lost.

Also of considerable interest is the Mismatch Loss. This is a measure of how much the transmitted power is attenuated due to reflection. It is given by the following equation:

Mismatch Loss = $-10 \log (1 - \rho^2)$

For example, an antenna with a VSWR of 2:1 would have a reflection coefficient of 0.333, a mismatch loss of 0.51 dB, and a return loss of

VSWR	Return Loss (dB)	% Power / Voltage Loss	Reflection Coefficient	Mismatch Loss (dB)
1	∞	0 / 0	0	0.000
1.15	23.1	0.49 / 7.0	0.07	.021
1.25	19.1	1.2 / 11.1	0.111	.054
1.5	14.0	4.0 / 20.0	0.200	.177
1.75	11.3	7.4 / 27.3	0.273	.336
1.9	10.0	9.6 / 31.6	0.316	.458
2.0	9.5	11.1 / 33.3	0.333	.512
2.5	7.4	18.2 / 42.9	0.429	.880
3.0	6.0	25.1 / 50.0	0.500	1.25
3.5	5.1	30.9 / 55.5	0.555	1.6
4.0	4.4	36.3 / 60.0	0.600	1.94
4.5	3.9	40.7 / 63.6	0.636	2.25
5.0	3.5	44.7 / 66.6	0.666	2.55
10	1.7	67.6 / 81.8	0.818	4.81
20	0.87	81.9 / 90.5	0.905	7.4
100	0.17	96.2 / 98.0	0.980	14.1
∞	.000	100 / 100	1.00	∞

* Divide % Voltage loss by 100 to obtain ρ (reflection coefficient)

9.54 dB (11% of your transmitter power is reflected back). In some systems this is not a trivial amount and points to the need for components with low VSWR.

If 1000 watts (60 dBm/ 30 dBW) is applied to this antenna, the return loss would be 9.54 dB. Therefore, 111.1 watts would be reflected and 888.9 watts (59.488 dBm/29.488 dBW) would be transmitted, so the mismatch loss would be 0.512 dB.

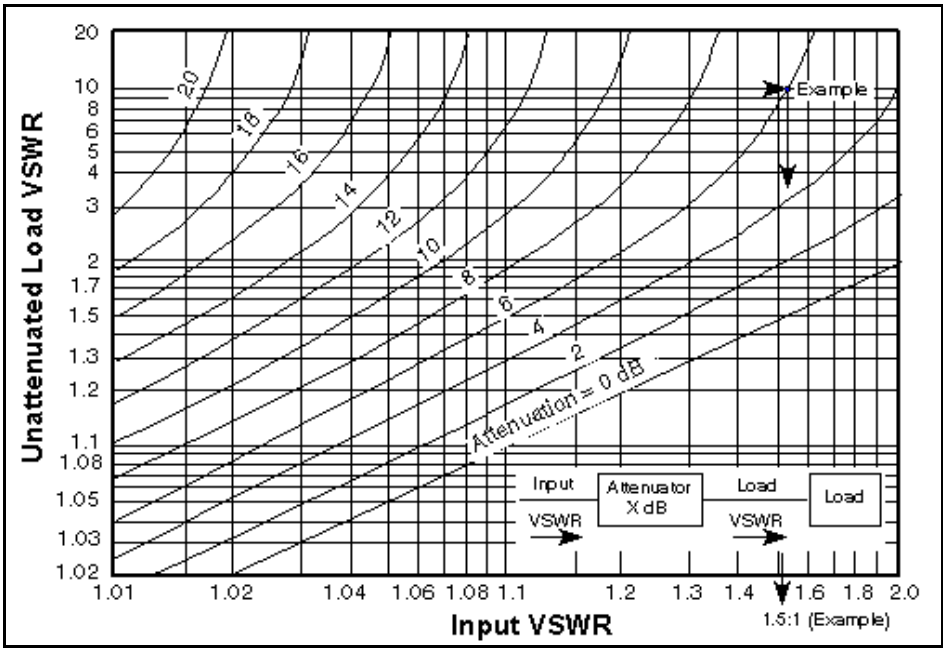


Figure 1. Reduction of VSWR by Attenuation.

Transmission line attenuation improves the VSWR of a load or antenna. For example, a transmitting antenna with a VSWR of 10:1 (poor) and a line loss of 6 dB would measure 1.5:1 (okay) if measured at the transmitter. Figure 1 shows this effect.

Therefore, if you are interested in determining the performance of antennas, the VSWR should always be measured at the antenna connector itself rather than at the output of the transmitter. Transmit cabling will load the line and create an illusion of having a better antenna VSWR. Transmission lines should have their insertion loss (attenuation) measured in lieu of VSWR, but VSWR measurements of transmission lines are still important because connection problems usually show up as VSWR spikes.

Historically VSWR was measured by probing the transmission line. From the ratio of the maximum to minimum voltage, the reflection coefficient and terminating impedance could be calculated. This was a time consuming process since the measurement was at a single frequency and mechanical adjustments had to be made to minimize coupling into circuits. Problems with detector characteristics also made the process less accurate. The modern network analyzer system sweeps very large frequency bandwidths and measures the incident power, P_i, and the reflected power, P_r. Because of the considerable computing power in the network analyzer, the return loss is calculated from the equation given previously, and displayed in real time. Optionally, the VSWR can also be calculated from the return loss and displayed real time.

If a filter is needed on the output of a jammer, it is desirable to place it approximately half way between the jammer and antenna. This may allow the use of a less expensive filter, or a reflective filter vs. an absorptive filter.

Special cases exist when comparing open and shorted circuits. These two conditions result in the same ∞ VSWR and zero dB return loss even though there is a 180° phase difference between the reflection coefficients. These two conditions are used to calibrate a network analyzer.

MICROWAVE COAXIAL CONNECTORS

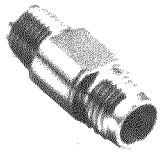
For high-frequency operation, the average circumference of a coaxial cable must be limited to about one wavelength in order to reduce multimodal propagation and eliminate erratic reflection coefficients, power losses, and signal distortion.

Except for the sexless APC-7 connector, all other connectors are identified as either male (plugs) which have a center conductor that is a probe or female (jacks) which have a center conductor that is a receptacle. Sometimes it is hard to distinguish them as some female jacks may have a hollow center "pin" which appears to be male, yet accepts a smaller male contact.

An adapter is an approximately zero loss interface between two connectors and is called a barrel when both connectors are identical. A number of common of coaxial connectors are described below, however other special purpose connectors exist, including blind mate connectors where spring fingers are used in place of threads to obtain shielding (desired connector shielding should be at least 90 dB).

APC-2.4 (2.4mm) - The 50 Ω APC-2.4 (Amphenol Precision Connector-2.4 mm) is also known as an OS-50 connector. It was designed to operate at extremely high microwave frequencies (up to 50 GHz).

APC-3.5 (3.5mm) - The APC-3.5 connector provides repeatable connections and has a very low VSWR. Either the male or female end of this 50 Ω connector can mate with the opposite type of SMA connector. The APC-3.5 connector can work at frequencies up to 34 GHz.



2.4 mm jack - 3.5 mm jack

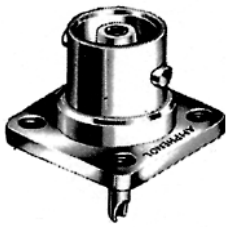
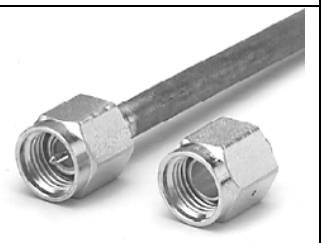
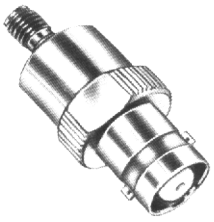
APC-7 (7mm) - The APC-7 was developed by HP, but has been improved and is now manufactured by Amphenol. The connector provides a coupling mechanism without male or female distinction and is the most repeatable connecting device used for very accurate 50 Ω measurement applications. Its VSWR is extremely low up to 18 GHz. Other companies have 7mm series available.

7mm - 3.5mm plug

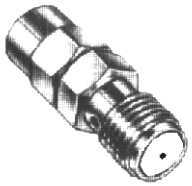
BNC (OSB) - The BNC (Bayonet Neill-Concelman or Bayonet Navy Connector) was originally designed for military system applications during World War II. The connector operates best at frequencies up to about 4 GHz; beyond that it tends to radiate electromagnetic energy. The BNC can accept flexible cables with diameters of up to 6.35 mm (0.25 in.) and characteristic impedance of 50 to 75 Ω. It is now the most commonly used connector for frequencies under 1 GHz. Other names the BNC has picked up over the years include: "Baby Neill-Concelman", "Baby N connector", "British Naval Connector", and "Bayonet Nut Connector"

BNC male plug (above)

BNC female jack

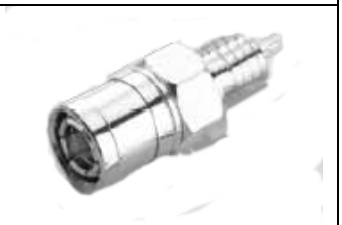
C - The C (Concelman) coaxial connector is a medium size, older type constant 50 Ω impedance. It has a bayonet (twist and lock) connection. It is larger than the BNC, but about the same as Type N. It has a frequency range of 0-11 GHz	C Plug (top)
SC (OSSC) - The SC type connector is a screw version of the "C" connector.	 C jack (bottom)
SMA (OSM/3mm) - The SMA (Sub-Miniature A) connector was originally designed by Bendix Scintilla Corporation, but it has been manufactured by the Omni-Spectra division of M/ACOM (as the OSM connector) and many other electronic companies. It is a 50 Ω threaded connector. The main application of SMA connectors is on components for microwave systems. The connector normally has a frequency range to 18 GHz, but high performance varieties can be used to 26.5 GHz.	 SMA Plug (above) SMA Jack
SSMA (OSSM) - The SSMA is a microminiature version of the SMA. It is also 50 Ω and operates to 26.5 GHz with flexible cable or 40 GHz with semi-rigid cable.	 SSMA jack - BNC jack

SMC (OSMC) - The SMC (Sub-Miniature C) is a 50 Ω or 75 Ω connector that is smaller than the SMA. The connector can accept flexible cables with diameters of up to 3.17 mm (0.125 in.) for a frequency range of up to 7-10 GHz.



SMC Plug - SMA Jack
(Some call this a SMC Jack, even though it has a female connector)

SMB (OSMB) - The SMB is like the SMC except it uses quick disconnect instead of threaded fittings. It is a 50 / 75 Ω connector which operates to 4 GHz with a low reflection coefficient and is useable to 10 GHz.

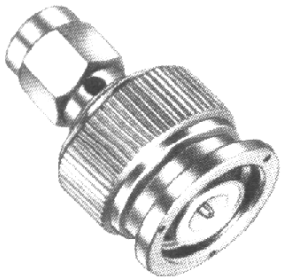


SMB Plug (above)

SMB Jack

TNC (OST) - The TNC (Threaded Neill-Concelman or threaded Navy Connector) is merely a threaded BNC. The function of the thread is to stop radiation at higher frequencies, so that the connector can work at frequencies up to 12 GHz (to 18 GHz when using semi-rigid cable). It can be 50 or 75 Ω.

For size comparison here is a SMA plug - TNC plug

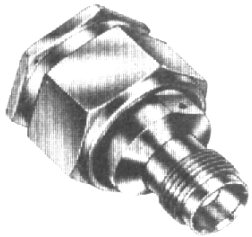


TNC Plug (above)

TNC Jack

Type N (OSN) - The 50 or 75 Ω Type N (Navy) connector was originally designed for military systems during World War II and is the most popular measurement connector for the frequency range of 1 to 11 GHz. The precision 50 Ω APC-N and other manufacturers high frequency versions operate to 18 GHz.

For size comparison here is a picture of Type N plug - TNC jack



N Plug (above)

N Jack

Note: Always rotate the movable coupling nut of the plug, not the cable or fixed connector, when mating connectors. Since the center pin is stationary with respect to the jack, rotating the jack puts torque on the center pin. With TNC and smaller connectors, the center pin will eventually break off.

An approximate size comparison of these connectors is depicted below (not to scale).

Large ========== Medium ========== Small
SC 7mm N TNC/BNC 3.5mm SMA 2.4mm SSMA SMC

Figure 1 shows the frequency range of several connectors.

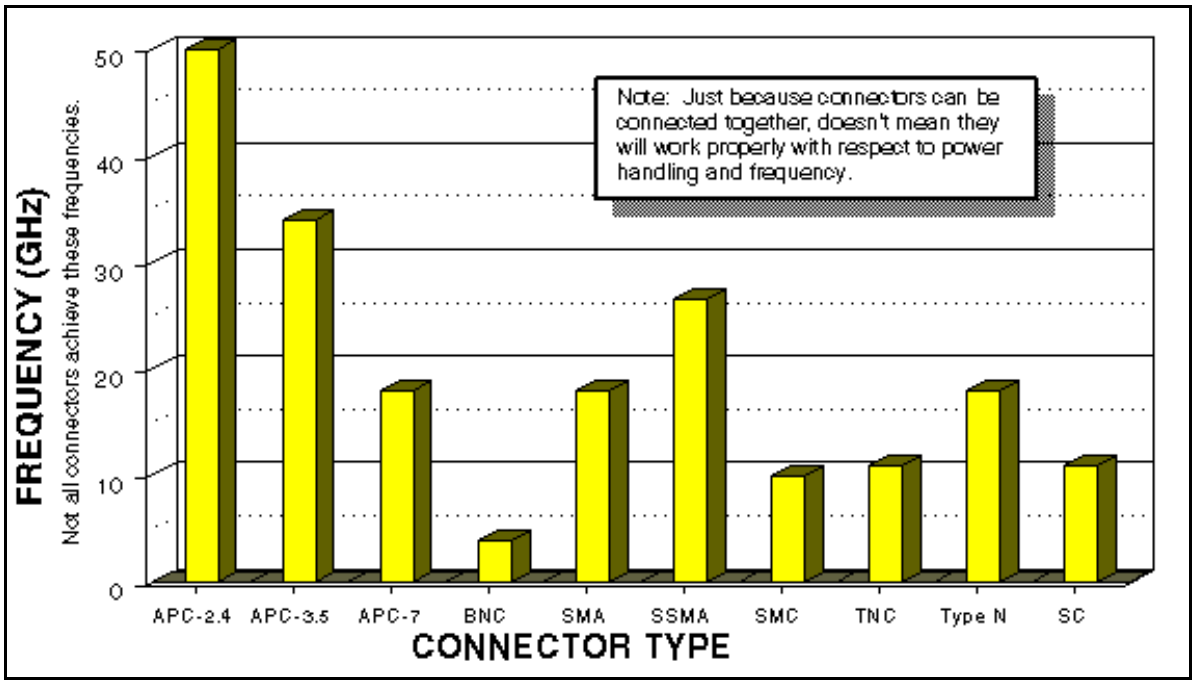


Figure 1. Frequency Range of Microwave Connectors.

POWER DIVIDERS AND DIRECTIONAL COUPLERS

A directional coupler is a passive device which couples part of the transmission power by a known amount out through another port, often by using two transmission lines set close enough together such that energy passing through one is coupled to the other. As shown in Figure 1, the device has four ports: input, transmitted, coupled, and isolated. The term "main line" refers to the section between ports 1 and 2. On some directional couplers, the main line is designed for high power operation (large connectors), while the coupled port may use a small SMA connector. Often the isolated port is terminated with an internal or external matched load (typically 50 ohms). It should be pointed out that since the directional coupler is a linear device, the notations on Figure 1 are arbitrary. Any port can be the input, (as in Figure 3) which will result in the directly connected port being the transmitted port, adjacent port being the coupled port, and the diagonal port being the isolated port.

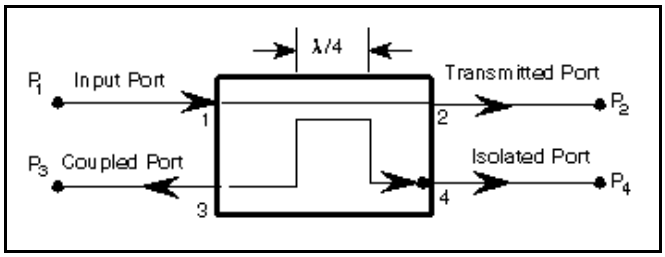


Figure 1. Directional Coupler.

Physical considerations such as internal load on the isolated port will limit port operation. The coupled output from the directional coupler can be used to obtain the information (i.e., frequency and power level) on the signal without interrupting the main power flow in the system (except for a power reduction - see Figure 2). When the power coupled out to port three is half the input power (i.e., 3 dB below the input power level), the power on the main transmission line is also 3 dB below the input power and equals the coupled power. Such a coupler is referred to as a 90 degree hybrid, hybrid, or 3 dB coupler. The frequency range for coaxial couplers specified by manufacturers is that of the coupling arm. The main arm response is much wider (i.e., if the spec is 2-4 GHz, the main arm could operate at 1 or 5 GHz - see Figure 3). However it should be recognized that the coupled response is periodic with frequency. For example, a λ/4 coupled line coupler will have responses at nλ/4 where n is an odd integer.

Common properties desired for all directional couplers are wide operational bandwidth, high directivity, and a good impedance match at all ports when the other ports are terminated in matched loads. These performance characteristics of hybrid or non-hybrid directional couplers are self-explanatory. Some other general characteristics will be discussed below.

COUPLING FACTOR

The coupling factor is defined as: $$Coupling\ \ factor\ (dB) = -10 \log \frac{P_3}{P_1}$$

where P_1 is the input power at port 1 and P3 is the output power from the coupled port (see Figure 1).

The coupling factor represents the primary property of a directional coupler. Coupling is not constant, but varies with frequency. While different designs may reduce the variance, a perfectly flat coupler theoretically cannot be built. Directional couplers are specified in terms of the coupling accuracy at the frequency band center. For example, a 10 dB coupling ± 0.5 dB means that the directional coupler can have 9.5 dB to 10.5 dB coupling at the frequency band center. The accuracy is due to dimensional tolerances that can be held for the spacing of the two coupled lines. Another coupling specification is frequency sensitivity. A larger frequency sensitivity will allow a larger frequency band of operation. Multiple quarter-wavelength coupling sections are used to obtain wide frequency bandwidth directional couplers. Typically this type of directional coupler is designed to a frequency bandwidth ratio and a maximum coupling ripple within the frequency band. For example a typical 2:1 frequency bandwidth coupler design that produces a 10 dB

coupling with a ±0.1 dB ripple would, using the previous accuracy specification, be said to have 9.6 ± 0.1 dB to 10.4 ± 0.1 dB of coupling across the frequency range.

LOSS

In an ideal directional coupler, the main line loss port 1 to port 2 (P_1 - P_2) due to power coupled to the coupled output port is:

$$Insertion\ loss\ (dB) = 10 \log \left[1 - \frac{P_3}{P_1} \right]$$

Coupling dB	Insertion Loss - dB
3	3.00
6	1.25
10	0.458
20	0.0436
30	0.00435

Figure 2. Coupling Insertion Loss.

The actual directional coupler loss will be a combination of coupling loss, dielectric loss, conductor loss, and VSWR loss. Depending on the frequency range, coupling loss becomes less significant above 15 dB coupling where the other losses constitute the majority of the total loss. A graph of the theoretical insertion loss (dB) vs. coupling (dB) for a dissipationless coupler is shown in Figure 2.

ISOLATION

Isolation of a directional coupler can be defined as the difference in signal levels in dB between the input port and the isolated port when the two output ports are terminated by matched loads, or:

$$Isolation\ (dB) = -10 \log \frac{P_4}{P_1}$$

Isolation can also be defined between the two output ports. In this case, one of the output ports is used as the input; the other is considered the output port while the other two ports (input and isolated) are terminated by matched loads.

Consequently: $Isolation\ (dB) = -10 \log \frac{P_3}{P_2}$

The isolation between the input and the isolated ports may be different from the isolation between the two output ports. For example, the isolation between ports 1 and 4 can be 30 dB while the isolation between ports 2 and 3 can be a different value such as 25 dB. If both isolation measurements are not available, they can assumed to be equal. If neither are available, an estimate of the isolation is the coupling plus return loss (see VSWR section). The isolation should be as high as possible. In actual couplers the isolated port is never completely isolated. Some RF power will always be present. Waveguide directional couplers will have the best isolation.

If isolation is high, directional couplers are excellent for combining signals to feed a single line to a receiver for two-tone receiver tests. In Figure 3, one signal enters port P_3 and one enters port P_2, while both exit port P_1. The signal from port P_3 to port P_1 will experience 10 dB of loss, and the signal from port P_2 to port P_1 will have 0.5 dB loss. The internal load on the isolated port will dissipate the signal losses from port P_3 and port P_2. If the isolators in Figure 3 are neglected, the isolation measurement (port P_2 to port P_3) determines the amount of power from the signal generator F_2 that will be injected into the signal generator F_1. As the injection level increases, it may cause modulation of signal generator F_1, or even injection phase locking. Because of the symmetry of the directional coupler, the reverse injection will happen with the same possible modulation problems of signal generator F_2 by F_1. Therefore the isolators are used in Figure 3 to effectively increase the isolation (or directivity) of the directional coupler. Consequently the injection loss will be the isolation of the directional coupler plus the reverse isolation of the isolator.

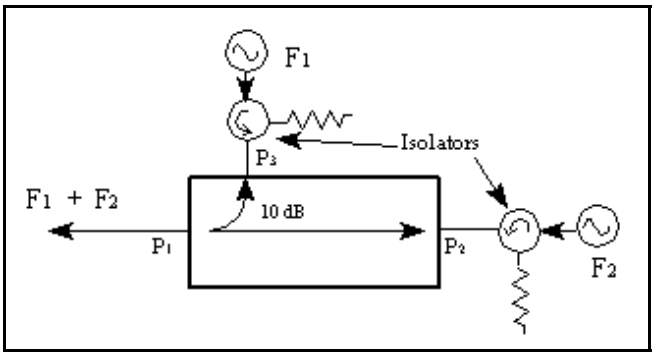


Figure 3. Two-Tone Receiver Tests.

DIRECTIVITY

Directivity is directly related to Isolation. It is defined as:

$$Directivity\ (dB) = -10 \log \frac{P_4}{P_3} = -10 \log \frac{P_4}{P_1} + 10 \log \frac{P_3}{P_1}$$

where: P_3 is the output power from the coupled port and P_4 is the power output from the isolated port.

The directivity should be as high as possible. Waveguide directional couplers will have the best directivity. Directivity is not directly measurable, and is calculated from the isolation and coupling measurements as:

Directivity (dB) = Isolation (dB) - Coupling (dB)

HYBRIDS

The hybrid coupler, or 3 dB directional coupler, in which the two outputs are of equal amplitude takes many forms. Not too long ago the quadrature (90 degree) 3 dB coupler with outputs 90 degrees out of phase was what came to mind when a hybrid coupler was mentioned. Now any matched 4-port with isolated arms and equal power division is called a hybrid or hybrid coupler. Today the characterizing feature is the phase difference of the outputs. If 90 degrees, it is a 90 degree hybrid. If 180 degrees, it is a 180 degree hybrid. Even the Wilkinson power divider which has 0 degrees phase difference is actually a hybrid although the fourth arm is normally imbedded.

Applications of the hybrid include monopulse comparators, mixers, power combiners, dividers, modulators, and phased array radar antenna systems.

AMPLITUDE BALANCE

This terminology defines the power difference in dB between the two output ports of a 3 dB hybrid. In an ideal hybrid circuit, the difference should be 0 dB. However, in a practical device the amplitude balance is frequency dependent and departs from the ideal 0 dB difference.

PHASE BALANCE

The phase difference between the two output ports of a hybrid coupler should be 0, 90, or 180 degrees depending on the type used. However, like amplitude balance, the phase difference is sensitive to the input frequency and typically will vary a few degrees.

The phase properties of a 90 degree hybrid coupler can be used to great advantage in microwave circuits. For example in a balanced microwave amplifier the two input stages are fed through a hybrid coupler. The FET device normally has a very poor match and reflects much of the incident energy. However, since the devices are essentially identical the reflection coefficients from each device are equal. The reflected voltage from the FETs are in phase at the isolated port and are 180° different at the input port. Therefore, all of the reflected power from the FETs goes to the load at the isolated port and no power goes to the input port. This results in a good input match (low VSWR).

If phase matched lines are used for an antenna input to a 180° hybrid coupler as shown in Figure 4, a null will occur directly between the antennas. If you want to receive a signal in that position, you would have to either change the hybrid type or line length. If you want to reject a signal from a given direction, or create the difference pattern for a monopulse radar, this is a good approach.

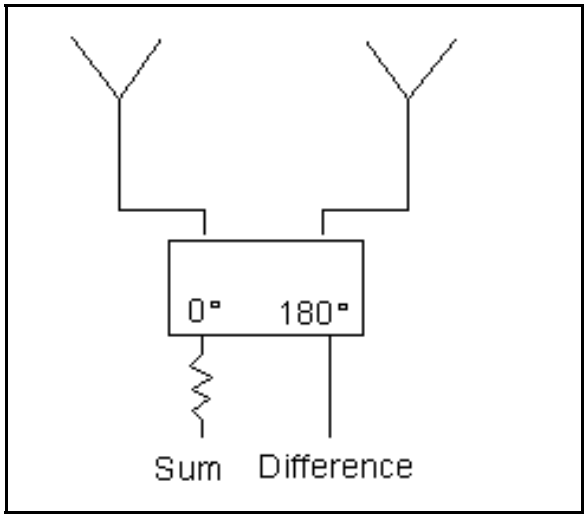


Figure 4. Balanced Antenna Input.

OTHER POWER DIVIDERS

Both in-phase (Wilkinson) and quadrature (90°) hybrid couplers may be used for coherent power divider applications. The Wilkinson's power divider has low VSWR at all ports and high isolation between output ports. The input and output impedances at each port is designed to be equal to the characteristic impedance of the microwave system. A typical power divider is shown in Figure 5. Ideally, input power would be divided equally between the output ports. Dividers are made up of multiple couplers, and like couplers, may be reversed and used as multiplexers. The drawback is that for a four channel multiplexer, the output consists of only 1/4 the power from each, and is relatively inefficient. Lossless multiplexing can only be done with filter networks.

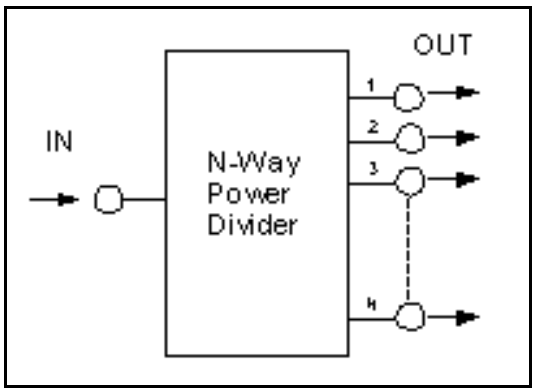


Figure 5. Power Divider.

Coherent power division was first accomplished by means of simple Tee junctions. At microwave frequencies, waveguide tees have two possible forms - the H-Plane or the E-Plane. These two junctions split power equally, but because of the different field configurations at the junction, the electric fields at the output arms are in-phase for the H-Plane tee and are anti-phase for the E-Plane tee. The combination of these two tees to form a hybrid tee allowed the realization of a four-port component which could perform the vector sum (Σ) and difference (Δ) of two coherent microwave signals. This device is known as the magic tee.

POWER COMBINERS

Since hybrid circuits are bi-directional, they can be used to split up a signal to feed multiple low power amplifiers, then recombine to feed a single antenna with high power as shown in Figure 6. This approach allows the use of numerous less expensive and lower power amplifiers in the circuitry instead of a single high power TWT. Yet another approach is to have each solid state amplifier (SSA) feed an antenna and let the power be combined in space or be used to feed a lens which is attached to an antenna. (See Section 3-4.)

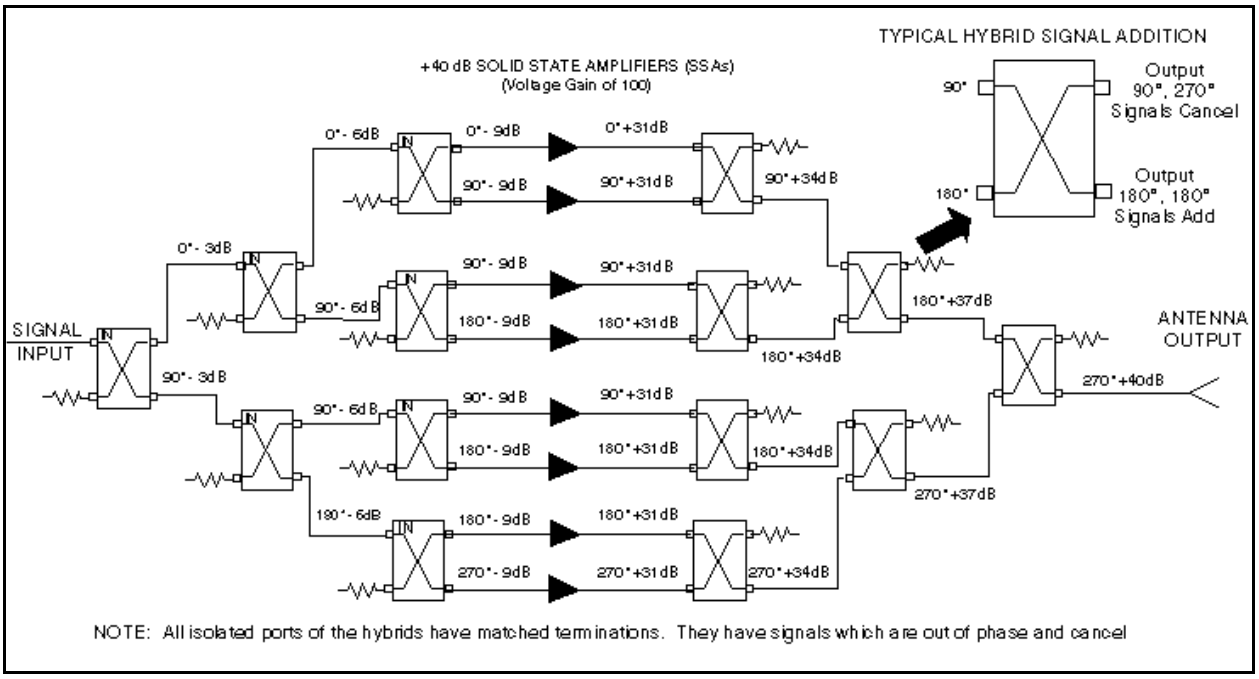


Figure 6. Combiner Network.

Sample Problem:

If two 1 watt peak unmodulated RF carrier signals at 10 GHz are received, how much peak power could one measure?

A. 0 watts

B. 0.5 watts

C. 1 watt

D. 2 watts

E. All of these

The answer is all of these as shown in Figure 7.

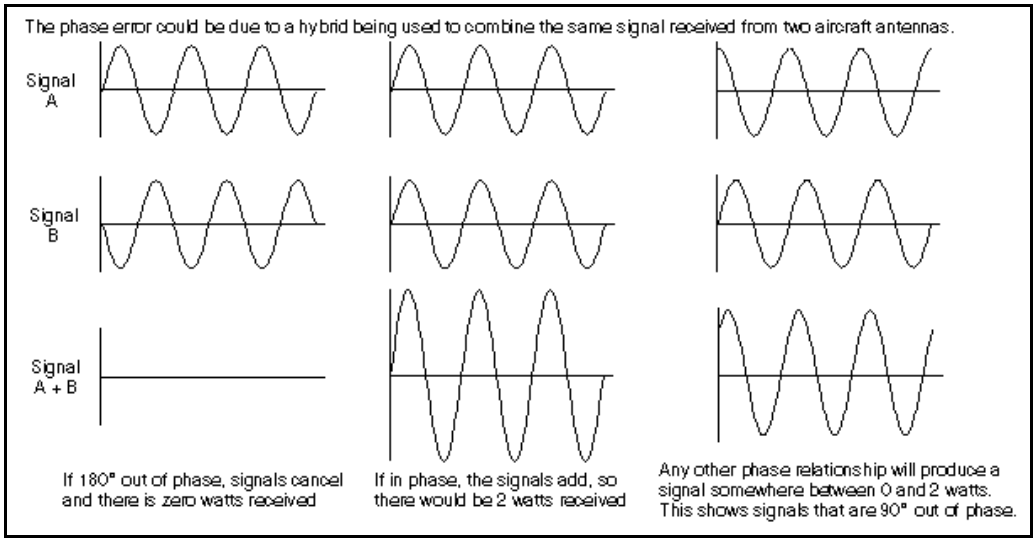


Figure 7. Sine Waves Combined Using Various Phase Relationships.

ATTENUATORS / FILTERS / DC BLOCKS

ATTENUATORS

An attenuator is a passive microwave component which, when inserted in the signal path of a system, reduces the signal by a specified amount. They normally possess a low VSWR which makes them ideal for reducing load VSWR in order to reduce measurement uncertainties. They are sometimes used simply to absorb power, either to reduce it to a measurable level, or in the case of receivers to establish an exact level to prevent overload of following stages.

Attenuators are classified as either fixed or variable and either reflective or non-reflective. The fixed and variable attenuators are available in both waveguide and coaxial systems. Most of the receivers under 20 GHz use coaxial type attenuators.

FIXED

The performance characteristics of a fixed attenuator are:

1. input and output impedances
2. flatness with frequency
3. average and peak power handling capability
4. temperature dependence

VARIABLE

The variable attenuator can be subdivided into two kinds: step attenuator and continuously variable attenuator. In a step attenuator, the attenuation is changed in steps such as 10 dB, 1 dB or 0.5 dB. In a continuously variable attenuator, the attenuation is changed continuously and a dial is usually available to read the attenuation either directly or indirectly from a calibration chart.

For a variable attenuator, additional characteristics should be considered, such as:

1. amount or range of attenuations
2. insertion loss in the minimum attenuation position
3. incremental attenuation for step attenuator
4. accuracy of attenuation versus attenuator setting
5. attenuator switching speed and switching noise.

REFLECTIVE

A reflective attenuator reflects some portion of the input power back to the driving source. The amount reflected is a function of the attenuation level. When PIN diodes are zero or reverse biased, they appear as open circuits when shunting a transmission line. This permits most of the RF input power to travel to the RF output. When they are forward biased, they absorb some input, but simultaneously reflect some back to the input port. At high bias current, most RF will be reflected back to the input resulting in a high input VSWR and high attenuation.

ABSORPTIVE

The VSWR of a non-reflective (absorptive) PIN diode attenuator remains good at any attenuation level (bias state). This is accomplished by configuring the diodes in the form of a Pi network that remains matched for any bias state or by use of a 90° hybrid coupler to cancel the waves reflected to the input connector.

MICROWAVE FILTERS

INTRODUCTION

Microwave filters are one of the most important components in receivers. The main functions of the filters are: (1) to reject undesirable signals outside the filter pass band and (2) to separate or combine signals according to their frequency. A good example for the latter application is the channelized receiver in which banks of filters are used to separate input signals. Sometimes filters are also used for impedance matching. Filters are almost always used before and after a mixer to reduce spurious signals due to image frequencies, local oscillator feedthrough, and out-of-frequency band noise and signals. There are many books which are devoted to filter designs. There are many kinds of filters used in microwave receivers, so it is impossible to cover all of them.

If a filter is needed on the output of a jammer, it is desirable to place it approximately half way between the jammer and antenna vs. adjacent to either. The transmission line attenuation improves the VSWR of the filter at the transmitter. This may allow use of a less expensive filter, or use of a reflective filter vs. an absorptive filter.

A filter is a two-port network which will pass and reject signals according to their frequencies. There are four kinds of filters according to their frequency selectivities. In the examples that follow, f_L = low frequency, f_M = medium frequency, and f_H = high frequency. Their names reflect their characteristics, and they are:

1. A low-pass filter which passes the low frequency signals below a predetermined value as shown in Figure 1.

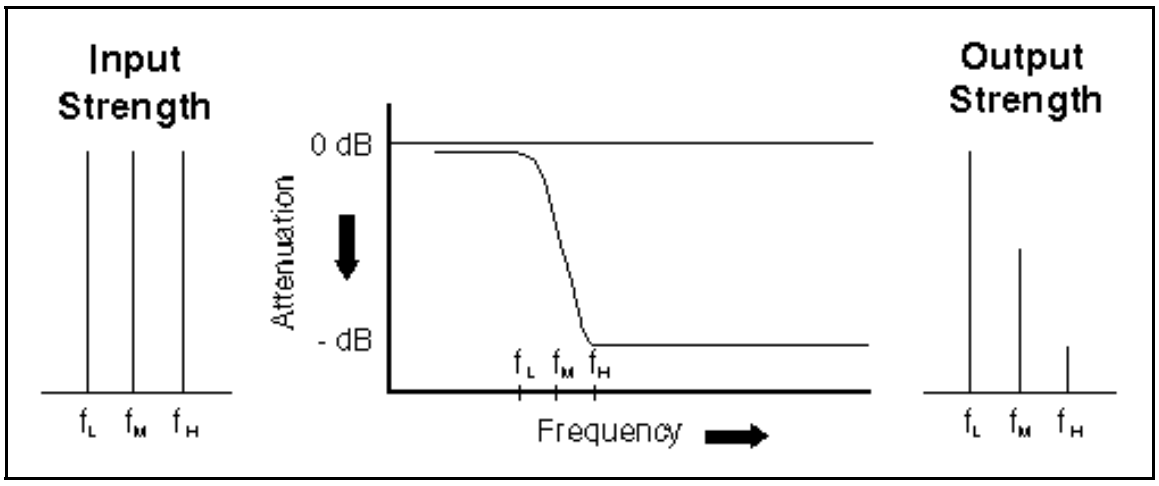


Figure 1. Low-Pass Filter.

2. A high-pass filter which passes the high frequency signals above a predetermined value as in Figure 2.

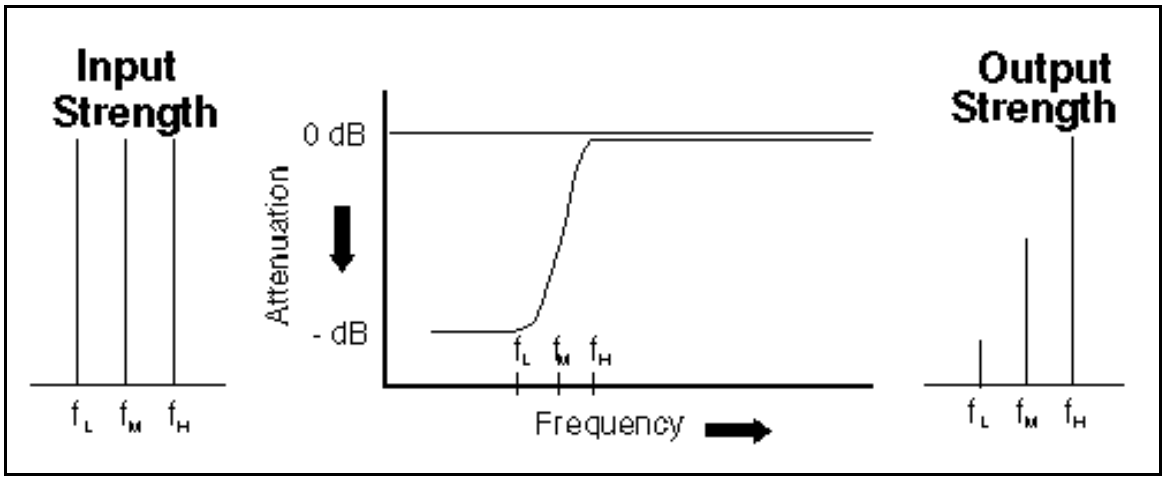


Figure 2. High-Pass Filter.

3. A band-pass filter which passes signals between two predetermined frequencies as shown in Figure 3.

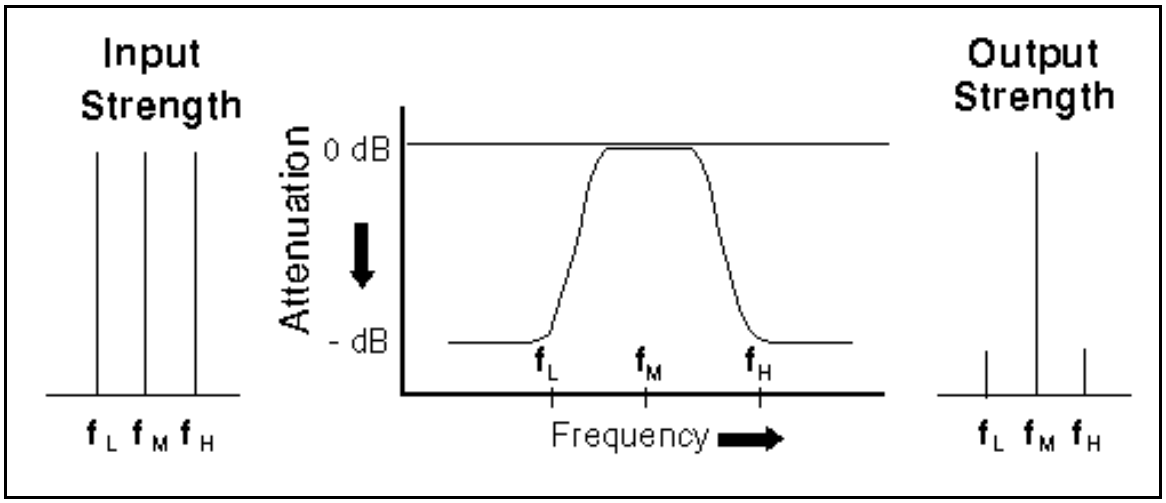


Figure 3. Band-Pass Filter.

A band-pass filter with different skirt slopes on the two sides of the pass band is sometimes referred to as an asymmetrical filter. In this filter the sharpness of the rejection band attenuation is significantly different above and below the center frequency. One additional note regarding band-pass filters or filters in general, their performance should always be checked in the out-of-band regions to determine whether or not they possess spurious responses. In particular they should be checked at harmonics of the operating frequency.

4. A band reject filter (sometimes referred to as a bandstop or notch filter) which rejects signals between two predetermined frequencies such as high power signals from the aircraft's own radar as shown in Figure 4.

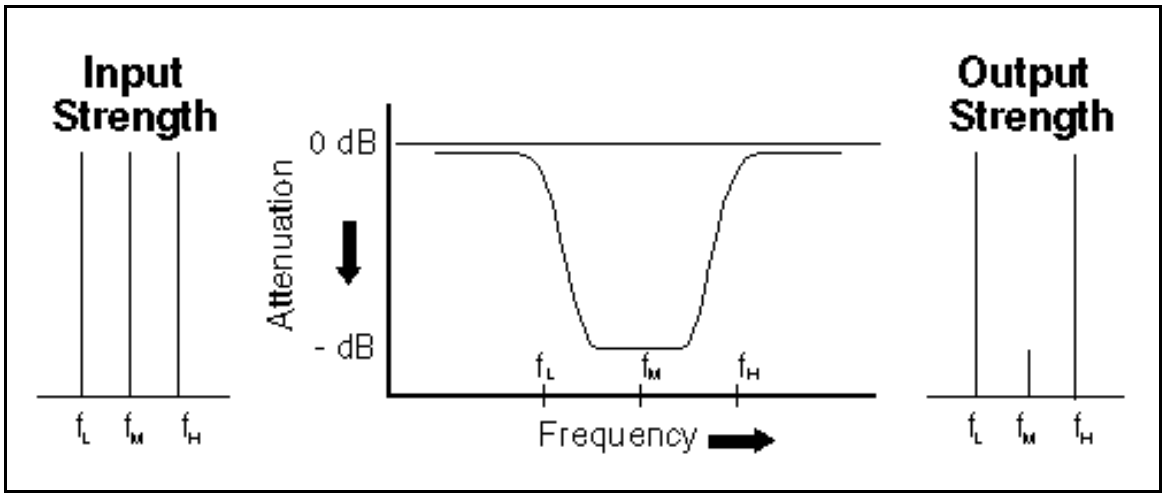


Figure 4. Band-Reject Filter.

In general, filters at microwave frequencies are composed of resonate transmission lines or waveguide cavities that, when combined, reflect the signal power outside the filter frequency pass band and provide a good VSWR and low loss within the frequency pass band. As such, specifications for filters are maximum frequency, pass band loss, VSWR, and rejection level at a frequency outside of the pass band. The trade-offs for filters are a higher rejection for a fixed frequency pass band or a larger frequency pass band for a fixed rejection, which requires a filter with more resonators, which produce higher loss, more complexity, and larger size.

DC BLOCKS

DC Blocks are special connectors which have a capacitor (high pass filter) built into the device. There are three basic types:

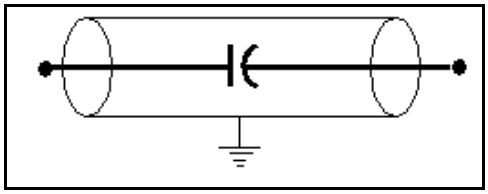


Figure 5. Inside DC Block.

1. INSIDE - The high pass filter is in series with the center conductor as shown in Figure 5. DC is blocked on the center conductor.

2. OUTSIDE - The high pass filter is in series with the cable shield as shown in Figure 6.

3. INSIDE/OUTSIDE - A high pass arrangement is connected to both the inner and outer conductors.

DC Blocks are ideal for filtering DC, 60 Hz, and 400 Hz from the RF line.

In general, capacitors with a large value of capacitance do not have the least loss at microwave frequencies. Also, since capacitance is proportional to size, a large size produces more capacitance with more inductance. Because of these reasons, D.C. blocks are typically available with a high pass frequency band starting in the region of 0.1 to 1 GHz.

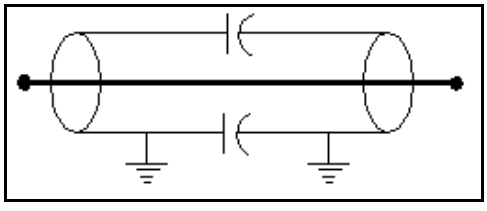


Figure 6. Outside DC Block.

TERMINATIONS / DUMMY LOADS

A termination is a one-port device with an impedance that matches the characteristic impedance of a given transmission line. It is attached to a certain terminal or port of a device to absorb the power transmitted to that terminal or to establish a reference impedance at that terminal. Important parameters of a termination are its VSWR and power handling capacity. In a receiver, terminations are usually placed at various unconnected ports of components such as hybrid and power dividers to keep the VSWR of the signal path low. It is extremely important that the isolated port in a directional coupler and the unused port of a power divider (i.e., only three ports of a four-way power divider are used) be properly terminated. All of the design considerations of directional couplers and power dividers are based on the fact that all ports are terminated with matched loads. If an unused port is not properly terminated, then the isolation between the output ports will be reduced which may severely degrade the performance of the receiver.

A termination is the terminology used to refer to a low power, single terminal device intended to terminate a transmission line. Similar devices designed to accommodate high power are generally termed dummy loads.

TERMINATIONS

Terminations are employed to terminate unconnected ports on devices when measurements are being performed. They are useful as dummy antennas and as terminal loads for impedance measurements of transmission devices such as filters and attenuators.

The resistive elements in most terminations are especially fabricated for use at microwave frequencies. Two types are commonly employed: (1) resistive film elements, and (2) molded resistive tapers. The resistive film is very thin compared to the skin depth and normally very short relative to wavelength at the highest operating frequency. The molded taper consists of a dissipative material evenly dispersed in a properly cured dielectric medium. Both forms of resistive elements provide compact, rugged terminations suitable for the most severe environmental conditions with laboratory stability and accuracy.

Terminations should be properly matched to the characteristic impedance of a transmission line. The termination characteristics of primary concern are:

a. operating frequency range
b. average power handling capability
c. operating temperature range
d. VSWR
e. size
f. weight

Many microwave systems employ directional couplers which require terminations on at least one port, and most have various modes of operation or test where terminations are needed on certain terminals.

A matched termination of a generalized transmission line is ideally represented by an infinite length of that line having small, but non-zero loss per unit length so that all incident energy is absorbed and none is reflected.

Standard mismatches are useful as standards of reflection in calibrating reflectometer setups and other impedance measuring equipment. They are also used during testing to simulate specific mismatches which would be encountered on the terminals of components once the component is installed in the actual system.

The following table shows common mismatches with the impedance that can provide the mismatch.

Common Mismatches (Z_O = 50 Ω)		
Ratio	Z_L (higher)	Z_L (lower)
1.0 : 1	50 Ω (matched)	50 Ω (matched)
1.25 : 1	62.5 Ω	40 Ω
1.50 : 1	75 Ω	33.3 Ω
2.00 : 1	100 Ω	25 Ω

DUMMY LOADS

A dummy load is a high power one port device intended to terminate a transmission line. They are primarily employed to test high power microwave systems at full power capacity. Low power coaxial loads are generally termed terminations and typically handle one watt or less.

Most radars or communications systems have a dummy load integrated into them to provide a non-radiating or EMCON mode of operation, or for testing (maintenance).

Three types of dissipative material are frequently employed in dummy loads: (1) lossy plastic, (2) refractory, and (3) water.

The lossy plastic consists of particles of lossy material suspended in plastic medium. This material may be designed to provide various attenuations per unit length but is limited as to operating temperature. It is employed primarily for low power applications.

The refractory material is a rugged substance that may be operated at temperatures up to 1600°F. It is virtually incapable of being machined by ordinary means but is often fabricated through diamond wheel grinding processes. Otherwise material must be fired in finished form. Such material is employed in most high power applications.

The dissipative properties of water are also employed for dummy load applications. Energy from the guide is coupled through a leaky wall to the water which flows alongside the main guide. Water loads are employed for extremely high power and calorimetric applications.

While dummy loads can operate over full waveguide bands, generally a more economical unit can be manufactured for use over narrower frequency ranges.

The power rating of a dummy load is a complex function dependent upon many parameters, including average and peak power, guide pressure, external temperature, guide size, air flow, and availability of auxiliary coolant. The average and peak powers are interrelated in that the peak power capacity is a function of the operating temperature which in turn is a function of the average power.

CIRCULATORS AND DIPLEXERS

A microwave circulator is a nonreciprocal ferrite device which contains three or more ports. The input from port n will come out at port n + 1 but not out at any other port. A three-port ferrite junction circulator, usually called the Y-junction circulator, is most commonly used. They are available in either rectangular waveguide or strip- line forms. The signal flow in the three-port circulator is assumed as 1→2, 2→3, and 3→1 as shown in Figure 1.

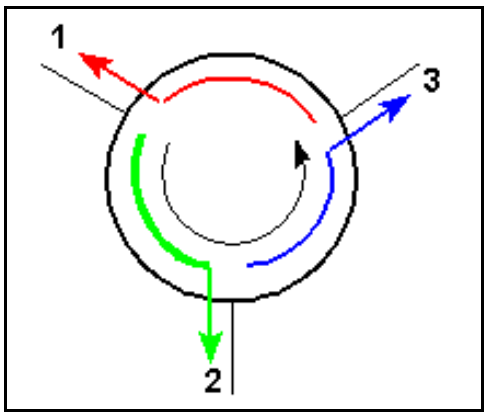


Figure 1. Symbolic Expression for a Y-Junction Circulator.

If port 1 is the input, then the signal will come out of port 2; in an ideal situation, no signal should come out of port 3 which is called the isolated port. The insertion loss of the circulator is the loss from 1 to 2, while the loss from 1 to 3 is referred to as isolation. A typical circulator will have a few tenths of a dB insertion loss from port 1 to 2 and 20 dB of isolation from port 1 to 3 for coaxial circulators (30 dB or more for waveguide circulators). When the input is port 2, the signal will come out of port 3 and port 1 is the isolated port. Similar discussions can be applied to port 3.

Since circulators contain magnets, they should not be mounted near ferrous metals since the close proximity of metals like iron can change the frequency response.

As shown in Figure 2, if one port of a circulator is loaded, it becomes an isolator, i.e., power will pass from ports one to two, but power reflected back from port two will go to the load at port three versus going back to port one.

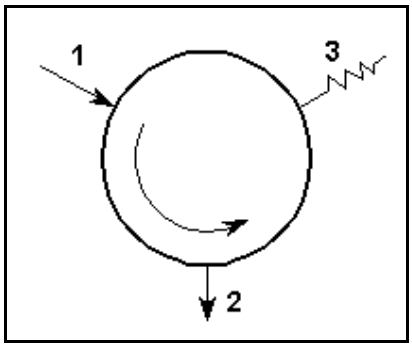


Figure 2. Isolator From A Circulator.

As shown in Figure 3 this circulator is made into a diplexer by adding a high pass filter to port two. Frequencies from port one that are below 10 GHz will be reflected by port two. Frequencies above 10 GHz will pass through port two. At the 10 GHz crossover frequency of the diplexer, a 10 GHz signal will be passed to both ports two and three but will be half power at each port. Diplexers or triplexers (one input and three output bands), must be specifically designed for the application.

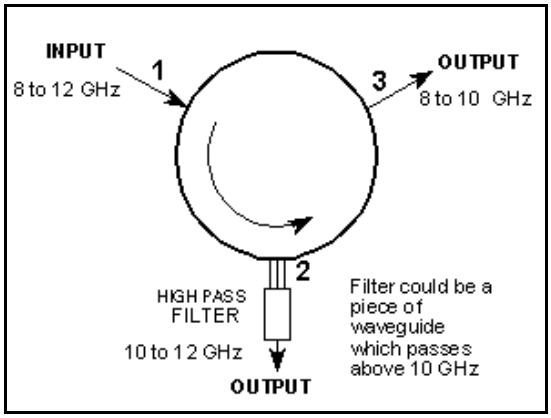


Figure 3. Diplexer From A Circulator.

Another useful device is the 4-port Faraday Rotator Circulator shown symbolically in Figure 4. These waveguide devices handle very high power and provide excellent isolation properties. It is useful when measurements must be made during high power application as shown. A water load is used to absorb the high power reflections so that a reasonable power level is reflected to the receiver or measurement port.

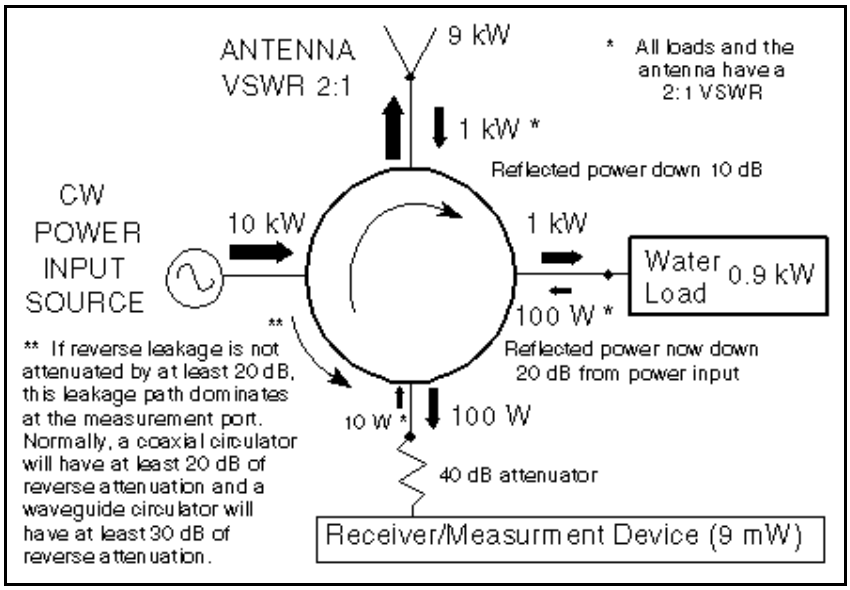


Figure 4. Faraday Rotator Circulator.

The Maximum Input Power to a Measurement Device - The ideal input to a measurement device is in the 0 to 10 dBm (1 to 10 mW) range. Check manufacturer's specification for specific maximum value.

If the RF transmission lines and their components (antenna, hybrid, etc.) can support the wider frequency range, circulators could be used to increase the number of interconnecting RF ports from two as shown in Figure 5, to four as shown in Figure 6. Figure 7 shows an alternate configuration using diplexers which could actually be made from circulators as shown previously in Figure 3.

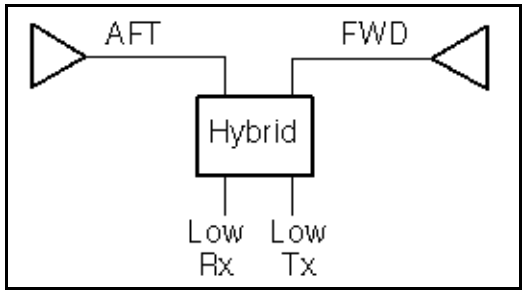


Figure 5. Low Band Configuration.

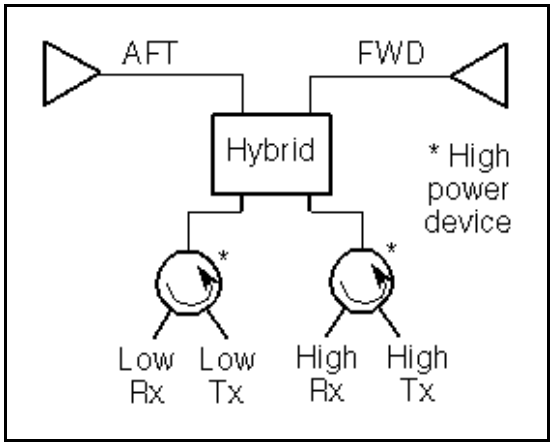


Figure 6. Low/High Band Configuration.

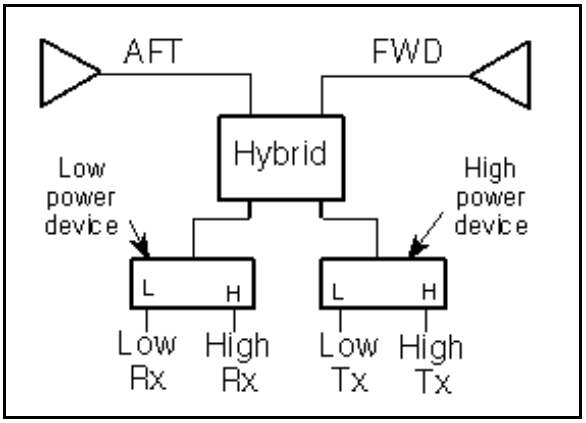


Figure 7. Alternate Low/High Band Configuration.

MIXERS AND FREQUENCY DISCRIMINATORS

Mixers are used to convert a signal from one frequency to another. This is done by combining the original RF signal with a local oscillator (LO) signal in a non-linear device such as a Schottky-barrier diode.

The output spectrum includes:

- The original inputs, LO and RF
- All higher order harmonics of LO and RF
- The two primary sidebands, LO ± RF (m,n = 1)
- All higher order products of mLO ± nRF (where m,n are integers)
- A DC output level

The desired output frequency, commonly called the intermediate frequency (IF), can be either the lower (LO-RF) or upper (LO+RF) sideband. When a mixer is used as a down converter, the lower sideband is the sideband of interest.

A microwave balanced mixer makes use of the 3 dB hybrid to divide and recombine the RF and LO inputs to two mixing diodes. The 3 dB hybrid can be either the 90° or 180° type. Each has certain advantages which will be covered later. The critical requirement is that the LO and RF signals be distributed uniformly (balanced) to each mixer diode.

Figure 1 is a typical balanced mixer block diagram. The mixer diodes are reversed relative to each other; the desired frequency (IF) components of each diode are then in-phase while the DC outputs are positive and negative respectively.

The two diode outputs are summed in a tee where the DC terms cancel and only the desired IF component exists at the IF port.

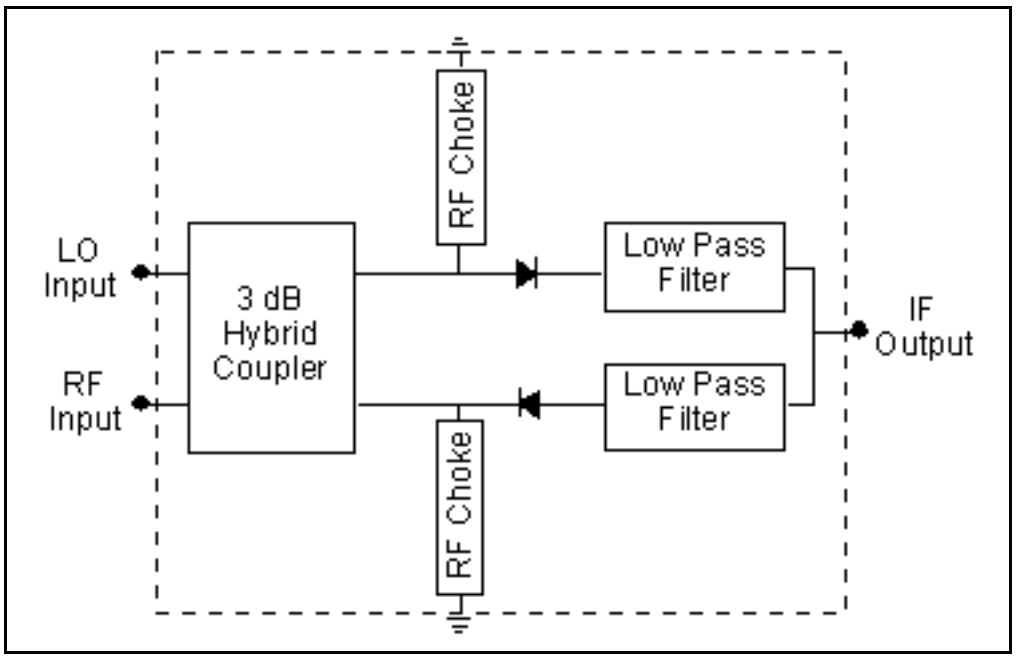


Figure 1. Mixer Block Diagram.

Other types of mixers exist, including the double-balanced mixer, and the Ortho-Quad® (quadrature fed dual) mixer. The relative advantages and disadvantages of each of the four types are summarized in Table 1.

Table 1. Mixer Comparison.

Mixer Type	VSWR [1]	Conversion Loss [2]	LO/RF Isolation [3]	Harmonic Suppression [4]	Dynamic Range	IF Bandwidth
90° Hybrid	good	lowest	poor	poor-fair	high	wide
180° Hybrid	poor	low	good	good	high	wide
Double-Balanced	poor	low	Very good -excellent	very good	high	extremely wide
Ortho Quad	good	low	very good	fair	high	wide

NOTES:
(1) Poor = 2.5:1 typical; Good = 1.3:1 typical
(2) Conversion loss: lowest: 5-7 dB typical; Low 7-9 dB typical
(3) Poor: 10 dB typical; Good: 20 dB typical; Very Good: 25-30 dB typical; Excellent: 35-40 dB typical
(4) Poor: partial rejection of LO/RF even harmonics
Fair: slightly better
Good: can reject all LO even harmonics
Very Good: can reject all LO and RF even harmonics

Used in various circuits, mixers can act as modulators, phase detectors, and frequency discriminators.

The phase discriminators can serve as a signal processing network for systems designed to monitor bearing, polarization, and frequency of AM or FM radiated signals.

A frequency discriminator uses a phase discriminator and adds a power divider and delay line at the RF input as shown in Figure 2. The unknown RF signal "A" is divided between a reference and delay path. The differential delay (T) creates a phase difference (θ) between the two signals which is a linear function of frequency (f) and is given by $\theta = 2\pi fT$.

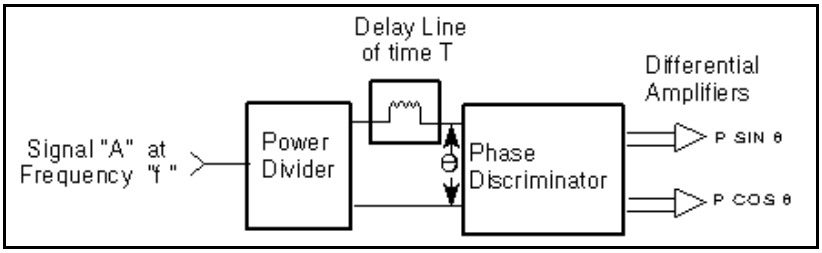


Figure 2. Frequency Discriminator.

When the two output signals are fed to the horizontal and vertical input of an oscilloscope, the resultant display angle will be a direct function of frequency.

DETECTORS

A detector is used in receiver circuits to recognize the presence of signals. Typically a diode or similar device is used as a detector. Since this type of detector is unable to distinguish frequency, they may be preceded by a narrow band-pass filter.

A typical simplistic circuit is shown in Figure 1.

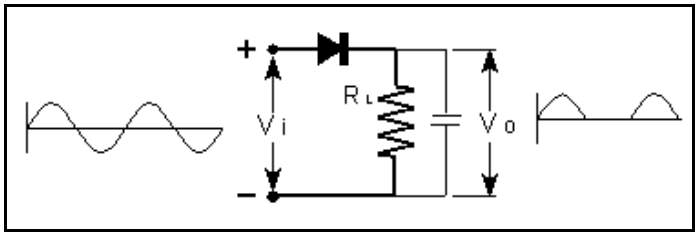


Figure 1. Typical Diode Detector Circuit.

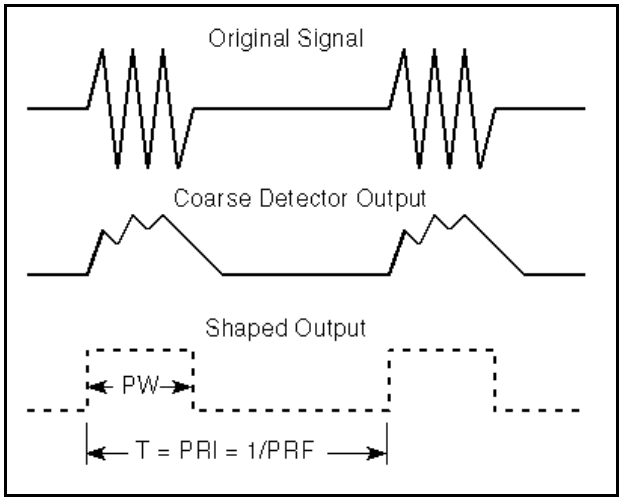


Figure 2. Demodulated Envelope Output.

When the diode is reverse biased, very little current passes through unless the reverse breakdown voltage is exceeded. When forward biased and after exceeding the cut-in voltage, the diode begins to conduct as shown in Figure 3. At low voltages, it first operates in a square law region. Detectors operating in this region are known as small signal type. If the voltage is higher, the detector operates in a linear region, and is known as the large signal type.

To integrate a pulse radar signal, we can add capacitance to the circuit in parallel with the output load R_L to store energy and decrease the bleed rate. Figure 2 shows a typical input/output waveform which detects the envelope of the pulse radar signal. From this information pulse width and PRF characteristics can be determined for the RWR UDF comparison.

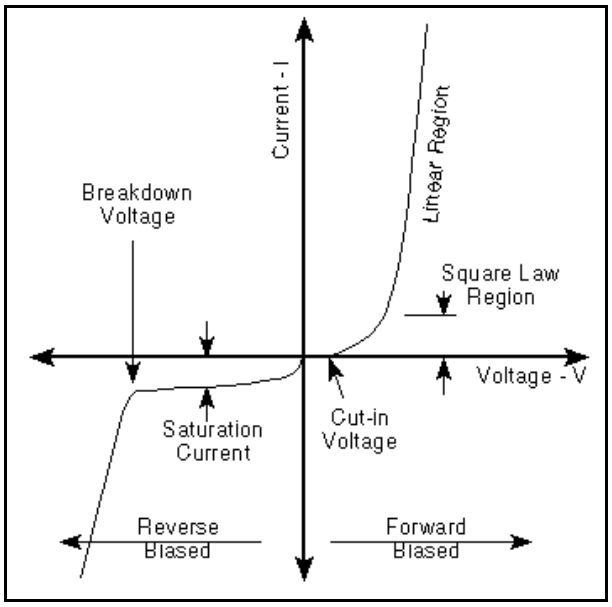


Figure 3. Diode Electrical Characteristics.

The power/voltage characteristics for a typical diode detector is shown in Figure 4.

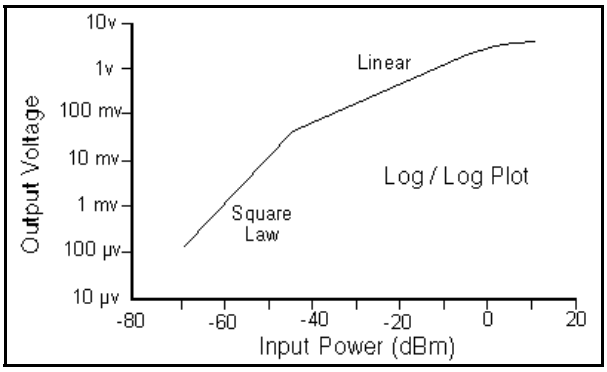


Figure 4. Diode Power/Voltage Characteristic.

Square Law Detector

In the square law region, the output voltage V_o is proportional to the square of the input voltage V_i, thus V_o is proportional to the input power.

$V_o = nV_i^2 = nP_i$ or $P_i \propto V_o$

Where n is the constant of proportionality

Linear Detector

In the linear detection region, the output voltage is given by:

$V_o = mV_i$ and since $P=V^2/R$, $P_i \propto V_o^2$

Where m is the constant of proportionality

Log Detector Amplifier

Another type of detector arrangement is the Log detector amplifier circuit shown in Figure 5. It is formed by using a series of amplifiers and diode detectors. Due to the nature of the amplifier/diode characteristics, the output voltage is related to the power by:

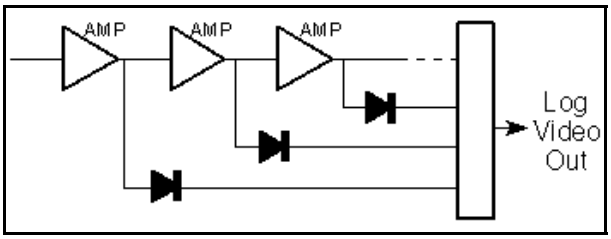


Figure 5. Log Detector.

$P_i \propto 10^{pVo+q}$

Where p and q are constants of proportionality

The Log detector has good range, but is hampered by large size when compared to a single diode detector.

Pulse Width Measurements

If the pulse width of a signal was specified at the one-half power point, the measurements of the detected signal on an oscilloscope would vary according to the region of diode operation. If the region of operation is unknown, a 3 dB attenuator should be inserted in the measurement line. This will cause the power to decrease by one-half. The (temporary) peak amplitude on the oscilloscope becomes the amplitude reference point for measuring the pulse width when the external 3 dB attenuator is removed.

These voltage levels for half power using the three types of detectors are shown in Table 1.

Table 1. Detector Characteristics.

	Square Law	Linear	Log
Output Voltage When Input Power is reduced by Half (3 dB)	0.5 V_{in}	0.707 V_{in}	A very small value. ~ 0.15 V_{in} for typical 5 stage log amplifier
Sensitivity & Dynamic Range	Good sensitivity Small dynamic range	Less sensitivity Greater dynamic range	Poorest sensitivity Greatest dynamic range (to 80 dB)

Also see the Microwave Measurements section subsection entitled "Half Power or 3 dB Measurement Point."

This page intentionally left blank.

RF / MICROWAVE AMPLIFIERS

An amplifier is one of the most essential and ubiquitous elements in modern RF and microwave systems. Fundamentally, an amplifier is a type of electronic circuit used to convert low-power signals into ones of significant power. The specific requirements for amplification are as varied as the systems where they are used. Amplifiers are realized using a wide range of different technologies, and are available in many form factors. While the performance of an amplifier can be measured by wide range of attributes, several important ones include: gain, power added efficiency (PAE), input and output return loss, 1-dB compression point (P_{1dB}), stability, linearity, intermodulation distortion, and noise figure.

Traveling Wave Tubes (TWTs)

A traveling-wave tube (TWT) is a specialized vacuum tube used in electronics to amplify radio frequency (RF) signals to very high power. A TWT is a component of an electronic assembly known as a traveling-wave tube amplifier (TWTA), often pronounced "Tweet-uh." While trades between these parameters exist, modern TWTAs are capable of providing very high gains (>50 dB), multiple octaves of bandwidth, high efficiency, and output powers that range from tens to thousands of watts. Pulsed TWTAs can reach even higher output powers. Figure 1 presents a simplified diagram of a helix-type TWT.

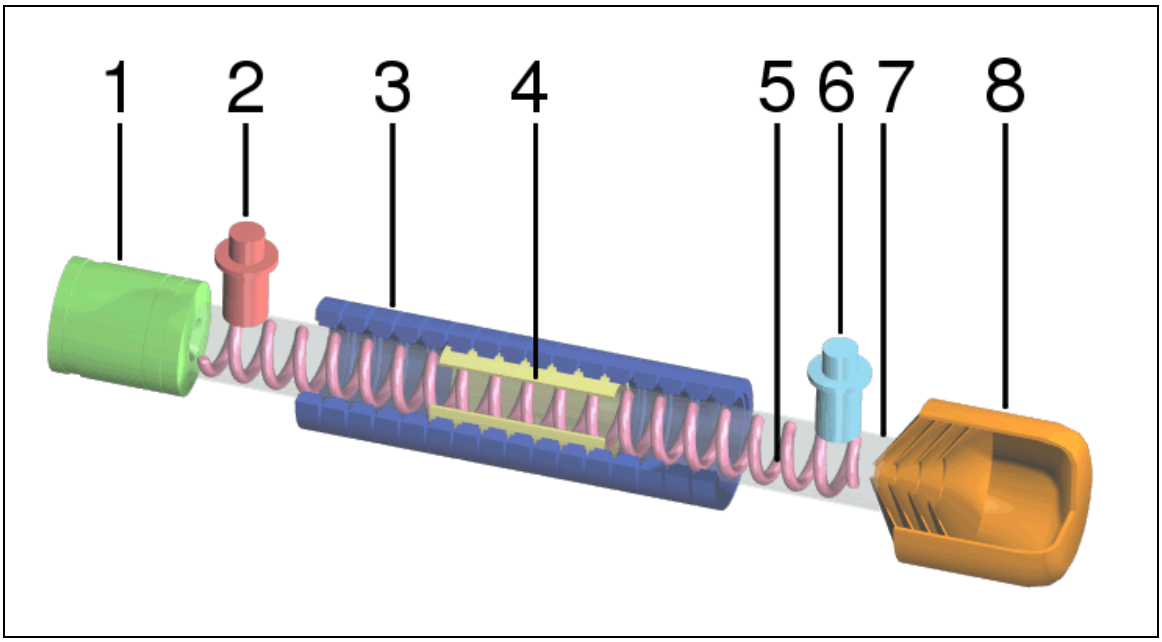


Figure 1. Cutaway view of a helix TWT.
(1) Electron gun; (2) RF input; (3) Magnets; (4) Attenuator;
(5) Helix coil; (6) RF output; (7) Vacuum tube; (8) Collector.
Reproduced from Wikipedia.

The device is an elongated vacuum tube with an electron gun (a heated cathode that emits electrons) at one end. A solenoid coil wrapped around the tube creates a magnetic field which focuses the electrons into a beam, which then passes down the middle of a wire helix that stretches the length of the tube, finally striking a collector at the other end. An input signal is coupled into the helix near the emitter, is amplified by the electron beam as it travels down the length of the tube, and the amplified signal is coupled to an external port near the collector.

The helix, which acts as a RF transmission line, delays the signal to near the same propagation speed as the electron beam. The speed at which the electromagnetic wave travels down the tube can be varied by changing the number or diameter of the turns in the helix. While propagating along the tube, the EM wave interacts with the electron beam. Since the electromagnetic wave effectively propagates slower than the electron beam, the electrons "bunch up" and modulate the input signal, giving up energy in the process - an effect known as velocity modulation. Thus, the traveling wave progressively grows in amplitude as it propagates down the tube towards the collector.

Figure 2 features a photo of a high voltage power supply and TWT.

Figure 2. TWTA Including High Voltage Power Supply (top) and TWT (bottom).

Historically, TWTAs have been used in satellite transponders, radars, and in electronic warfare and self-protection systems. Recently, with the advent of wideband, high power solid-state amplifier solutions, however, TWTAs are slowly being replaced due to the higher reliability of their solid state counterparts.

Microwave Power Modules (MPMs)

A Microwave Power Module (MPM) is a hybrid solution between solid-state and vacuum tube electronics, which aims to take advantage of the best features of both technologies. They feature a solid-state pre-amplifier, miniaturized TWTA, and a high-density power supply, all integrated into a unit much more compact and lightweight than the traditional TWTA. While MPMs generally don't provide as much power as their larger TWTA counterparts, their lighter weight, compact form factor, and relaxed power supply requirements (often 28 VDC or 270 VDC) enable use in applications where a TWTA would not be possible.

Similar to TWTAs, MPMs are capable of providing very high gains (>50 dB), multiple octaves of bandwidth, high efficiency. Typical power levels range from tens to hundreds of watts, with ~1 kW capability for pulsed MPMs.

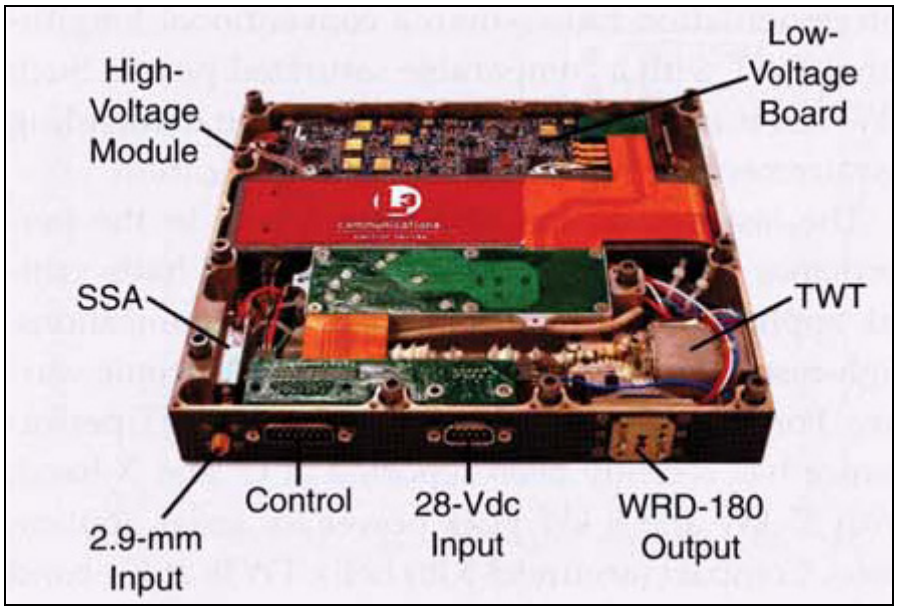


Figure 3. 40W Ka-band MPM With Components Identified.
Image from *IEEE Magazine*, December 2009, page 42.

They have found applications in phased array antennas, lower-power radar transmitters, satellite communications, EW systems, and UAVs.

Solid State

Solid-state electronics, including amplifiers, are built entirely from solid materials and in which the electrons, or other charge carriers, are confined entirely within the solid material. The building material is most often a crystalline semiconductor. Solid-state power amplifiers, or SSPAs, are fabricated on many different semiconductor technologies, some of which include GaAs, GaN, InP, SiGe, CMOS. A photo of a GaN SSPA is presented in Figure 4.

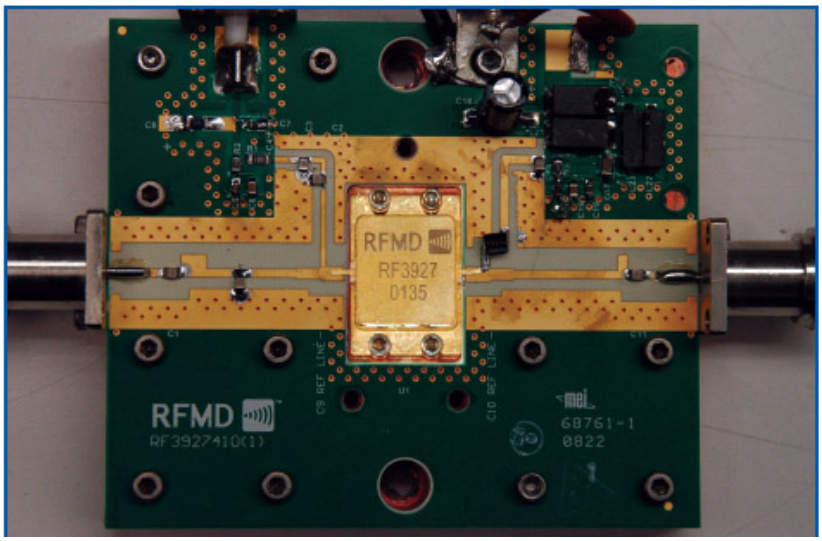


Figure 4. Typical SSPA. Note the GaN die and external impedance matching networks.

In general, SSPAs are heralded as having a higher reliability than TWTAs. While high power SSPAs are available on the market, achieving high efficiency has been a challenge as many amplifier stages often need to be combined to meet to achieve power levels in the tens to hundreds of watts. Multi-stage designs increase size, weight, and power (SWAP) and decrease PAE (due to ohmic losses in the combining networks), which is one reason why TWTs and MPMs still provide excellent alternatives for medium to high power applications.

Below is a table that attempts to compare and contrast different solid-state technologies in the context of microwave networks and amplifiers. It is by no means complete, but provides a general overview.

Table 1. Comparison Between Different Semiconductor Process Technologies.

Technology	Advantages	Disadvantages
Silicon variants (CMOS, SiGe)	• Cheapest substrate due to CPU industry • Can be fabricated with nanometer accuracy	• Not a good overall microwave substrate • Results in lossy, high noise figure, low power components • Crystal is fragile • Junction temperatures limited to ~110C
Indium Phosphide Variants (InP/InGaP)	• High performance at low voltage • Good thermal stability • Results in high efficiency PAs, particularly at lower operating voltage • Extremely low noise figure • Useful through W-band and beyond	• Less mature, "niche" fabrication houses • Brittle, fragile material • Higher cost than GaAs • Low breakdown voltage – not good for high power
Gallium Arsenide variants (GaAs)	• Most mature, widespread technology • Many transistor variants (MESFET, PHEMT, MHEMT, HBT, etc) • High reliability • Fairly low cost (but more than silicon) • Great microwave substrate • Low loss, high ε_r. • 16-20V breakdown possible • Junction temperatures up to 150C	• High noise figure, Noise figure and power performance • Difficult to summarize - depends on transistor type used
Gallium Nitride (GaN)	• Up to 10x the power density of GaAs • High breakdown voltage (100V possible) • Results in high efficiency, high frequency, wide bandwidth PAs • Can operate hotter than GaAs, Si, or SiGe	• Currently more expensive than GaAs, but costs are decreasing • Difficult to fabricate • High power density leads to thermal challenges

SIGNAL GENERATION

Signal generators, also known variously as function generators, RF and microwave signal generators, pitch generators, arbitrary waveform generators, digital pattern generators or frequency generators are electronic devices that generate repeating or non-repeating electronic signals (in either the analog or digital domains). They are generally used in designing, testing, troubleshooting, and repairing electronic or electro-acoustic devices; though they often have artistic uses as well.

There are many different types of signal generators, with different purposes and applications (and at varying levels of expense); in general, no device is suitable for all possible applications.

Analog Signal Generators

RF signal generators are capable of producing CW (continuous wave) tones. The output frequency can usually be tuned anywhere in their frequency range. Many models offer various types of analog modulation, either as standard equipment or as an optional capability to the base unit. This could include AM, FM, ΦM (phase modulation) and pulse modulation. Another common feature is a built-in attenuator which makes it possible to vary the signal's output power. Depending on the manufacturer and model, output powers can range from -135 to +30 dBm. A wide range of output power is desirable, since different applications require different amounts of signal power. For example, if a signal has to travel through a very long cable out to an antenna, a high output signal may be needed to overcome the losses through the cable and still have sufficient power at the antenna. But when testing receiver sensitivity, a low signal level is required to see how the receiver behaves under low signal-to-noise conditions.

RF signal generators are required for servicing and setting up analog radio receivers, and are used for professional RF applications.

Arbitrary Waveform Generator

An arbitrary waveform generator (AWG) is a piece of electronic test equipment used to generate electrical waveforms. These waveforms can be either repetitive or single-shot (once only) in which case some kind of triggering source is required (internal or external). The resulting waveforms can be injected into a device under test and analyzed as they progress through the device, confirming the proper operation of the device or pinpointing a fault in the device.

Unlike function generators, AWGs can generate any arbitrarily defined wave shape as their output. The waveform is usually defined as a series of "waypoints" (specific voltage targets occurring at specific times along the waveform) and the AWG can either jump to those levels or use any of several methods to interpolate between those levels.

Because AWGs synthesize the waveforms using (baseband) digital signal processing techniques, their maximum frequency is usually limited to no more than a few gigahertz (~10 GHz being the latest state-of-the-art in 2012).

A major difficulty in generating non-repetitive waveforms at higher frequencies with AWGs is the large amount of data required to describe high-frequency baseband signals. For example, a 20 gigasample/sec arbitrary waveform with 8 bits of resolution requires 20 GB of data to represent every 1 second of signal, regardless of that signal's nature. Generating such large digital data streams and delivering them to the DAC in the AWG is an increasingly difficult problem as DAC upper frequencies continue to grow.

AWGs, like most signal generators, may also contain an attenuator, various means of modulating the output waveform, and often contain the ability to automatically and repetitively "sweep" the frequency of the output waveform (by means of a voltage-controlled oscillator) between two operator-determined limits. This capability makes it very easy to evaluate the frequency response of a given electronic circuit.

AWGs can operate as conventional function generators. These would include standard waveforms such as sine, square, ramp, triangle, noise, and pulse. Some units include additional built-in waveforms such as exponential rise and fall times, sinx/x, cardiac. Some AWGs allow users to retrieve waveforms from a number of digital and mixed-signal oscilloscopes. Some AWGs may display a graph of the waveform on their screen - a graph mode. Some AWGs have the ability to generate a pattern of words from multiple bit output connector to simulate data transmission, combining the properties of both AWGs and digital pattern generators.

One feature of direct digital synthesizer (DDS) based arbitrary waveform generators is that their digital nature allows multiple channels to be operated with precisely controlled phase offsets or ratio-related frequencies. This allows the generation of polyphase sine waves, I-Q constellations, or simulation of signals from geared mechanical systems such as jet engines. Complex channel-channel modulations are also possible.

Vector Signal Generators

Modern vector signal generators can be seen as a hybrid of the arbitrary waveform generator and the analog signal generator, combining a lower-bandwidth AWG with analog upconversion, allowing a moderate-bandwidth (~100 MHz, circa 2012) digital signal to be upconverted to any frequency (~50 GHz typically upper frequency typically).

With the advent of digital communications systems, it is no longer possible to adequately test these systems with traditional analog signal generators. This has led to the development of vector signal generators, also known as digital signal generators. These signal generators are capable of generating digitally-modulated radio signals that may use any of a large number of digital modulation formats such as QAM, QPSK, FSK, BPSK, and OFDM. In addition, since modern commercial digital communication systems are almost all based on well-defined industry standards, many vector signal

generators can generate signals based on these standards. Examples include GSM, W-CDMA (UMTS), CDMA2000, LTE, Wi-Fi (IEEE 802.11), and WiMAX (IEEE 802.16). In contrast, military communication systems such as JTRS, which place a great deal of importance on robustness and information security, typically use very proprietary methods. To test these types of communication systems, users will often create their own custom waveforms and download them into the vector signal generator to create the desired test signal.

This page intentionally left blank.

DIGITAL SIGNAL PROCESSING COMPONENTS

The goal of DSP is usually to measure, filter and/or compress continuous real-world analog signals. The first step is usually to convert the signal from an analog to a digital form, by sampling and then digitizing it using an analog-to-digital converter (ADC), which turns the analog signal into a stream of numbers. However, often, the required output signal is another analog output signal, which requires a digital-to-analog converter (DAC). Even if this process is more complex than analog processing and has a discrete value range, the application of computational power to digital signal processing allows for many advantages over analog processing in many applications, such as error detection and correction in transmission as well as data compression. With the increasing bandwidth and dynamic range of ADC and digital components, common analog RF signal processing operations such as filtering, threshold detection, and pulse compression are being carried out in the digital domain. Additionally new capabilities such as synthetic aperture radar (SAR), digital RF memory (DRFM), and space-time adaptive processing (STAP) are wholly enabled by the increasing power of digital processing components.

Analog-to-Digital Converter

An analog-to-digital converter (abbreviated ADC, A/D or A to D) is a device that converts a continuous quantity to a discrete time digital representation. An ADC may also provide an isolated measurement. The reverse operation is performed by a digital-to-analog converter (DAC).

Typically, an ADC is an electronic device that converts an input analog voltage or current to a digital number proportional to the magnitude of the voltage or current. However, some non-electronic or only partially electronic devices, such as rotary encoders, can also be considered ADCs.

Resolution

The resolution of the converter indicates the number of discrete values it can produce over the range of analog values. The values are usually stored electronically in binary form, so the resolution is usually expressed in bits. In consequence, the number of discrete values available, or "levels," is a power of two. For example, an ADC with a resolution of 8 bits can encode an analog input to one in 256 different levels, since $2^8 = 256$. The values can represent the ranges from 0 to 255 (i.e. unsigned integer) or from −128 to 127 (i.e., signed integer), depending on the application.

Resolution can also be defined electrically, and expressed in volts. The minimum change in voltage required to guarantee a change in the output code level is called the least significant bit (LSB) voltage. The resolution Q of the ADC is equal to the LSB voltage. The voltage resolution of an ADC is equal to its overall voltage measurement range divided by the number of discrete values:

$$Q = \frac{E_{FSR}}{2^M}$$

where M is the ADC's resolution in bits and E_{FSR} is the full scale voltage range (also called 'span').

E_{FSR} is given by

$$E_{FSR} = V_{RefHi} - V_{RefLow}$$

where V_{RefHi} and V_{RefLow} are the upper and lower extremes, respectively, of the voltages that can be coded.

Normally, the number of voltage intervals is given by

$$N = 2^M - 1$$

where M is the ADC's resolution in bits.

That is, one voltage interval is assigned in between two consecutive code levels.

A typical 3 bit (2^8 = 8-level) coding scheme is depicted in Figure 1.

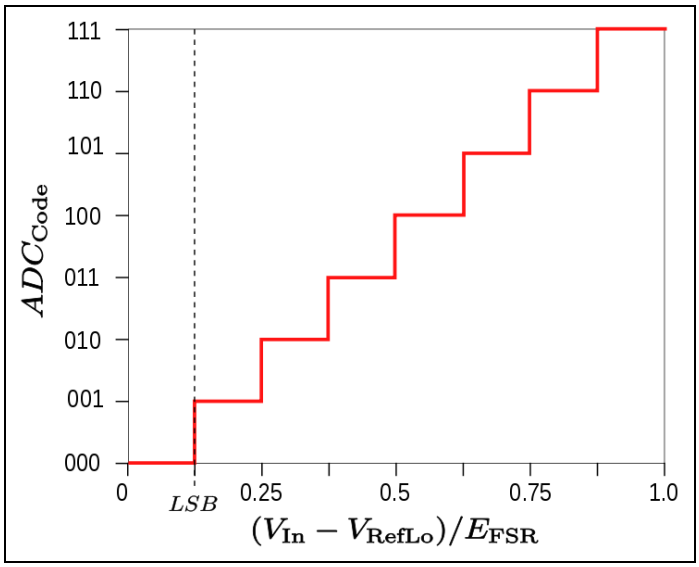


Figure 1. An 8-level (3 bit) ADC Coding Scheme.

Example:

Assume input signal x(t) = A cos(t), A = 5V
Full scale measurement range = -5 to 5 volts
ADC resolution is 8 bits: 2^8 - 1 = 256 - 1 = 255 quantization levels (codes)
ADC voltage resolution, Q = (5 V − [-5] V) / 255 = 10 V / 255 ≈ 0.039 V ≈ 39 mV.

In practice, the useful resolution of a converter is limited by the best signal-to-noise ratio (SNR) that can be achieved for a digitized signal. An ADC can resolve a signal to only a certain number of bits of resolution, called the effective number of bits (ENOB). One effective bit of resolution changes the signal-to-noise ratio of the digitized signal by 6 dB, if the resolution is limited by the ADC. If a preamplifier has been used prior to A/D conversion, the noise introduced by the amplifier can be an important contributing factor towards the overall SNR.

Accuracy

An ADC has several sources of errors. Quantization error and (assuming the ADC is intended to be linear) non-linearity are intrinsic to any analog-to-digital conversion. There is also a so-called aperture error which is due to a clock jitter and is revealed when digitizing a time-variant signal (not a constant value).

These errors are measured in a unit called the least significant bit (LSB). In the above example of an eight-bit ADC, an error of one LSB is 1/256 of the full signal range, or about 0.4%.

Sampling Rate

The analog signal is continuous in time and it is necessary to convert this to a flow of digital values. It is therefore required to define the rate at which new digital values are sampled from the analog signal. The rate of new values is called the sampling rate or sampling frequency of the converter.

A continuously varying band limited signal can be sampled (that is, the signal values at intervals of time T, the sampling time, are measured and stored) and then the original signal can be exactly reproduced from the discrete-time values by an interpolation formula. The accuracy is limited by quantization error. However, this faithful reproduction is only possible if the sampling rate is higher than twice the highest frequency of the signal. This is essentially what is embodied in the Shannon-Nyquist sampling theorem.

Oversampling

Usually, for economy, signals are sampled at the minimum rate required, with the result that the quantization noise introduced is white noise spread over the whole pass band of the converter. If a signal is sampled at a rate much higher than the Nyquist frequency and then digitally filtered to limit it to the signal bandwidth there are the following advantages:

- Digital filters can have better properties (sharper roll-off, phase) than analog filters, so a sharper anti-aliasing filter can be realized and then the signal can be down-sampled giving a better result
- A 20-bit ADC can be made to act as a 24-bit ADC with 256× oversampling
- The signal-to-noise ratio due to quantization noise will be higher than if the whole available band had been used. With this technique, it is possible to obtain an effective resolution larger than that provided by the converter alone.
- The improvement in SNR is 3 dB (equivalent to 0.5 bits) per octave of oversampling which is not sufficient for many applications. Therefore, oversampling is usually coupled with noise shaping. With noise shaping, the improvement is 6L+3 dB per octave where L is the order of loop filter used for noise shaping. e.g. - a 2nd order loop filter will provide an improvement of 15 dB/octave.

<u>Digital to Analog Converter (DAC)</u>

Digital-to-analog converters (DACs) perform the inverse function of the ADC. As such, the aforementioned principles of accuracy, resolution, sampling and oversampling, etc. apply equivalently.

Field-Programmable Gate Array (FPGA)

A field-programmable gate array (FPGA) is an integrated circuit designed to be configured by the customer or designer after manufacturing—hence "field-programmable." The FPGA configuration is generally specified using a hardware description language (HDL), similar to that used for an application-specific integrated circuit (ASIC). Circuit diagrams were previously used to specify the configuration, as they were for ASICs, but this is increasingly rare. FPGAs can be used to implement any logical function that an ASIC could perform. The ability to update the functionality after shipping, partial re-configuration of a portion of the design and the low non-recurring engineering costs relative to an ASIC design (notwithstanding the generally higher unit cost), offer advantages for many applications.

FPGAs contain programmable logic components called "logic blocks," and a hierarchy of reconfigurable interconnects that allow the blocks to be "wired together"—somewhat like many (changeable) logic gates that can be inter-wired in (many) different configurations. Logic blocks can be configured to perform complex combinational functions, or merely simple logic gates like AND and XOR. In most FPGAs, the logic blocks also include memory elements, which may be simple flip-flops or more complete blocks of memory.

FPGAs are becoming increasingly more popular for implementing RF signal processing functions such as signal compression (matched filtering), channel selection, modulation / demodulation, etc.

MICROWAVE MEASUREMENTS

Measurement Procedures

Calculate your estimated power losses before attempting to perform a measurement. The ideal input to a measurement device is in the 0 to 10 dBm (1 to 10 mW) range.

Linearity Check

To verify that a spectrum measurement is accurate and signals are not due to mixing inside the receiver, a linearity check should be performed, i.e., externally insert a 10 dB attenuator - if measurements are in the linear region of the receiver, all measurements will decrease by 10 dB. If the measurements decrease by less than 10 dB, the receiver is saturated. If the measurements disappear, you are at the noise floor.

Half-Power or 3 dB Measurement Point

To verify the half power point of a pulse width measurement on an oscilloscope, externally insert a 3 dB attenuator in the measurement line, and the level that the peak power decreases to is the 3 dB measurement point (Note: you cannot just divide the peak voltage by one-half on the vertical scale of the oscilloscope).

VSWR Effect on Measurement

Try to measure VSWR (or reflection coefficient) at the antenna terminals. Measuring VSWR of an antenna through its transmission line can result in errors. Transmission lines should be measured for insertion loss not VSWR.

High Power Pulsed Transmitter Measurements

When making power measurements on a high power pulsed transmitter using a typical 40 dB directional coupler, an additional attenuator may be required in the power meter takeoff line, or the power sensor may be burnt out.

For example, assume we have a 1 megawatt transmitter, with PRF = 430 pps, and PW = 13 μs. Further assume we use a 40 dB directional coupler to tap off for the power measurements. The power at the tap would be:

$10 \log(P_p) - 10 \log(DC) - \text{Coupler reduction} =$

$10 \log(10^9 \text{mW}) - 10 \log(13 \times 10^{-6})(430) - 40 \text{ dB} =$

90 dBm - 22.5 dB - 40 dB = 27.5 dBm (too high for a power meter)

Adding a 20 dB static attenuator to the power meter input would give us a value of 7.5 dBm or 5.6 mW, a good level for the power meter.

High Power Measurements With Small Devices

When testing in the presence of a high power radar, it is normally necessary to measure the actual field intensity. The technique shown in Figure 4, in Section 6-7, may not be practical if the measurement device must be small. An alternate approach is the use of a rectangular waveguide below its cutoff frequency. In this manner, the "antenna" waveguide provides sufficient attenuation to the frequency being measured so it can be coupled directly to the measurement device or further attenuated by a low power attenuator. The attenuation of the waveguide must be accurately measured since attenuation varies significantly with frequency.

ELECTRO-OPTICS AND IR

ELECTRO-OPTICS AND IR 7-1
Introduction 7-1.1
Optical Spectrum 7-1.1
Radiometric Quantities and Terminology 7-1.2
Photometric Quantities 7-1.3
Basic Principles 7-1.4
Basic Radiant Power Relationships 7-1.5
Infrared Source Characteristics 7-1.10
Atmospheric Transmission 7-1.14
EO Components and Sensors 7-1.16
IR Threats to Aircraft and Their Countermeasures 7-1.30
IRCM 7-1.36
Lasers 7-1.38
Fiber Optics 7-1.41

Laser Safety 7-2

This page intentionally left blank.

ELECTRO-OPTICAL SYSTEMS AND EW COUNTERMEASURES

INTRODUCTION

The development of infrared countermeasures and the evaluation of their performance against threat missiles is a broad, complex technical field. Much of the detailed information about the threats to be countered and the characteristics of the countermeasures themselves is understandably sensitive, beyond the limitations of this document. More detailed information can be requested, provided the requesting organization has the necessary clearance and need to know. Such requests will be considered on a case-by-case basis. Information will be provided only upon written concurrence of the controlling Government organization.

There are many electro-optical (EO) electronic warfare (EW) systems, which are analogous to radio frequency (RF) EW systems. These EO EW systems operate in the optical portion of the electromagnetic spectrum. Electro-optics (EO), as the name implies, is a combination of electronics and optics. By one definition EO is the science and technology of the generation, modulation, detection and measurement, or display of optical radiation by electrical means. Most infrared (IR) sensors, for example, are EO systems. In the popularly used term "EO/IR," the EO is typically used to mean visible or laser systems. The use of EO in this context is a misnomer. Actually, almost all "EO/IR" systems are EO systems as defined above. Another often-used misnomer is referring to an EO spectrum. EO systems operate in the optical spectrum, which is from 0.01 to 1000 micrometers. EO systems include, but are not limited to, lasers, photometry, infrared, and other types of visible, and UV imaging systems.

Within the broad field of Electronic Warfare, electro-optical systems are prevalent for communication systems and offensive and defensive applications. Lasers have been used extensively for weapons guidance purposes, warhead fuzing applications, targeting systems and other offensive weapons related purposes. Understanding electro-optical and radiometric principles and sensors is critical to the development of vehicle survivability systems. These principles range from signature reduction and camouflage to active countermeasure systems such as lamp-based and laser jammers to passive threat warning systems and expendable flare decoys.

Although military systems operate in many portions of the electro-optical spectrum, the infrared is of paramount importance for remote detection systems and weapons applications. Missile seekers, Forward Looking Infrared (FLIR) systems, and Infrared Search and Track Systems all operate in the infrared portion of the spectrum.

OPTICAL SPECTRUM

The optical spectrum is that portion of the electromagnetic spectrum from the extreme ultraviolet (UV) through the visible to the extreme IR. Figure 1 shows the optical spectrum in detail. The end points of the optical spectrum are somewhat arbitrary.

IR spectrum terminology has also varied through the years, with near (near visible), or short-wavelength infrared (SWIR) being on the high frequency end. Then as frequency decreases the spectrum is followed by intermediate or mid-wavelength infrared (MWIR), then far or long-wavelength IR (LWIR), and finally extreme IR.

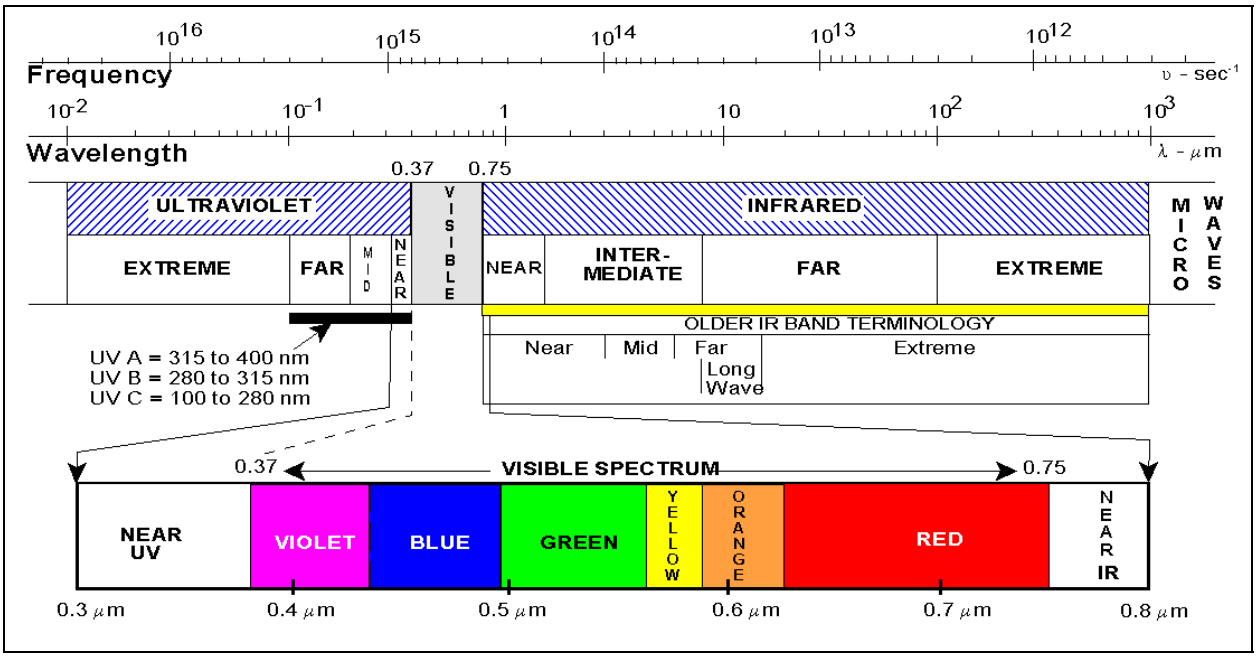


Figure 1. Optical Spectrum.

RADIOMETRIC QUANTITIES AND TERMINOLOGY

The common terms used to describe optical radiation are the source parameters of power, radiant emittance (older term) or radiant exitance (newer term), radiance, and radiant intensity. They refer to how much radiation is given off by a body. The parameter measured by the detector (or collecting object/surface) is the irradiance. Any of these quantities can be expressed per unit wavelength in which case the subscript is changed from e (meaning energy derived units) to λ and the term is then called "Spectral ...X...", i.e. I_e is radiant intensity, while I_λ is spectral radiant intensity. These quantities in terms of currently preferred "Système International d'Unités" (SI units) are defined in Table 1.

Table 1. Radiometric SI Units.

Symbol	Name	Description	Units
Q	Radiant Energy		J (joules)
Φ_e	Radiant Power (or flux)	Rate of transfer of radiant energy	W (watts)
M_e	Radiant Exitance	Radiant power per unit area emitted from a surface	W m^{-2}
L_e	Radiance	Radiant power per unit solid angle per unit projected area	W $m^{-2}sr^{-1}$
I_e	Radiant Intensity	Radiant power per unit solid angle from a point source	W sr^{-1}
E_e	Irradiance	Radiant power per unit area incident upon a surface	W m^{-2}
X_λ	Spectral ...X..	(Quantity) per unit wavelength interval	(Units) nm^{-1} or μm^{-1}
Where X_λ is generalized for each unit on a per wavelength basis; for example, L_λ would be called "spectral radiance" instead of radiance.			

In common usage, irradiance is expressed in units of Watts per square centimeter and wavelengths are in **μ**m instead of nanometers (nm). Other radiometric definitions are shown in Table 2.

Table 2. Other Radiometric Definitions.

Symbol	Name	Description	Units
α	Absorptance[1]	α = (*) absorbed / (*) incident	numeric
ρ	Reflectance	ρ = (*) reflected / (*) incident	numeric
τ	Transmittance	τ = (*) transmitted / (*) incident	numeric
$\in$	Emissivity	$\in$ = (*) of specimen / (*) of blackbody @ same temperature	numeric

Where (*) represents the appropriate quantity Q, Φ, M, E, or L
Note (1) Radiant absorptance should not be confused with absorption coefficient.

PHOTOMETRIC QUANTITIES

Whereas the radiometric quantities Φ_e, M_e, I_e, L_e, and E_e have meaning throughout the entire electromagnetic spectrum, their photometric counterparts Φ_v, M_v, I_v, L_v, and E_v are meaningful only in the visible spectrum (0.38 **μ**m thru 0.78 **μ**m).

The "standard candle" was redefined as the new candle or candela (cd). One candela is the luminous intensity of 1/60th of 1 cm^2 of the projected area of a blackbody radiator operating at the temperature of the solidification of platinum (2045 ºK). By definition, the candela emits one lumen (lm) per steradian.

Table 3 displays the photometric quantities and units. These are used in dealing with optical systems such as aircraft television camera systems, optical trackers, or video recording.

Table 3. Photometric SI Units.

Symbol	Name	Description	Units
Q_v	Luminous energy		lumen sec (lm s)
F or Φ_v	Luminous flux or Luminous Power	Rate of transfer of luminant energy	lumen (lm)
M_v	Luminous Exitance or flux density (formerly luminous emittance)	Luminant power per unit area emitted from a surface	lm m^{-2}
L_v	Luminance (formerly brightness)	Luminous flux per unit solid angle per unit projected area	nit (nt) or candela / m^2 or lm/sr·m^2
I_v	Luminous Intensity (formerly candlepower)	Luminous power per unit solid angle from a point source	candela (cd) or lm/sr
E_v	Illuminance (formerly illumination)	Luminous power per unit area incident upon a surface	lux or lx or lm/m^2
K	Luminous efficacy	$K = \Phi_v / \Phi_e$	lm / w

Table 4 displays conversion factors for commonly used illuminance quantities.

Table 4. Illuminance Conversion Units.

	Lux (lx)	Footcandle (fc)	Phot (ph)
1 lux (lm m^{-2}) =	1	0.0929	1 x 10^{-4}
1 footcandle (lm ft^{-2}) =	10.764	1	0.001076
1 phot (lm cm^{-2}) =	1 x 10^{4}	929	1

THE BASIC PRINCIPLES

The processes of absorption, reflection (including scattering), and transmission account for all incident radiation in any particular situation, and the total must add up to one in order that energy be conserved:

$\alpha + \rho + \tau = 1$, as shown in Figure 2.

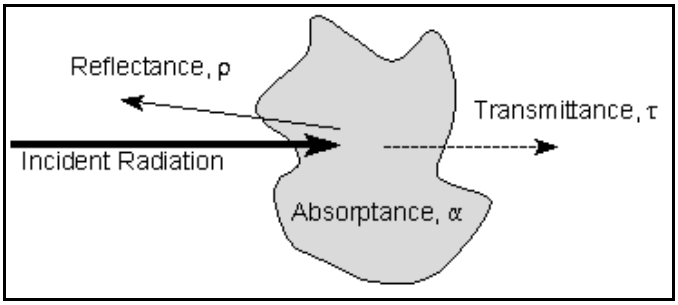


Figure 2. Radiation Incident on a Body.

If a material is opaque (no transmission), then: absorption + reflection = 1

In addition to the above processes, optical (including IR) radiation interacts with matter the same as radiation in any other part of the spectrum, including:

1. **Diffraction** – around edges
2. **Emission** – from matter by conversion from another form of energy
3. **Interference** – constructive and destructive
4. **Refraction** – bends when passing between two media with different propagation speeds (Snell's Law)
5. **Scattering** – when interacts with particles whose size approaches length of the wave
6. **Polarized** - electric field is partially polarized by reflection from dielectric

STERADIAN – SOLID ANGLE

Of significance to many terms and units in radiometric calculations is the *solid angle*. Figure 3 is a pictorial depicting the relationship of area, distance, and solid angle. By definition, the ratio of area on the surface of a sphere to the square of distance (the radius) is the unit less parameter *solid angle*, or steradian in the SI system of units. Solid angle is usually abbreviated as "sr" or given the Greek letter, Ω. The steradian is a dimensionless quantity in radiometric calculations.

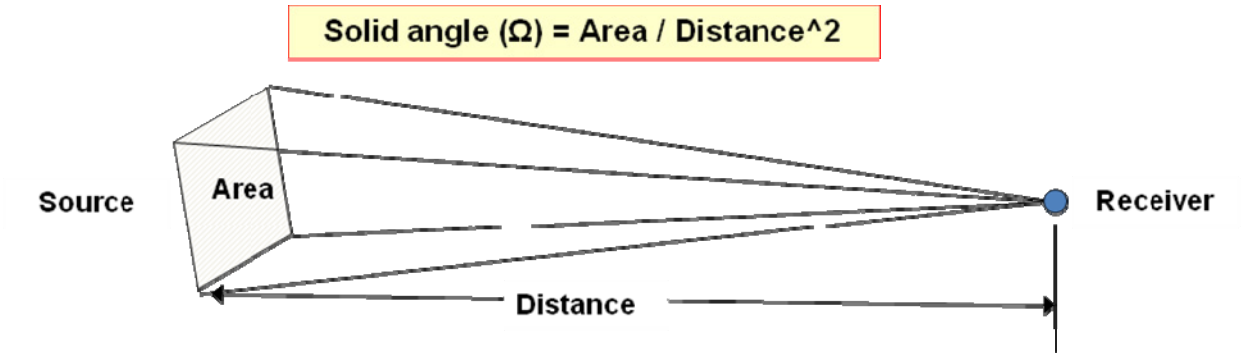


Figure 3. Solid Angle.

A sphere contains a solid angle of 4π steradians; a hemisphere contains 2π steradians, and so on. The area is a curved surface, but in most applications, the solid angles are sufficiently small that the area can be approximated as a plane. Also, for small angles, the solid angle in steradians is approximately equal to the product of two plane angles in radians.

CONVERSIONS

IR wavelengths are typically expressed in μm, visible wavelengths in μm or nm, and UV wavelengths in nm or angstroms. Table 5 lists conversion factors for converting from one unit of wavelength to another. The conversion is from column to row. For example, to convert from μm to nm, multiply the value expressed in μm by 10^3. IR wavelengths are also sometimes expressed in a frequency-like unit called wavenumbers or inverse centimeters. A wavenumber value can be found by dividing 10,000 by the wavelength expressed in μm. For example, 2.5 μm converts to a wavenumber of 4000 or 4000 inverse centimeters (cm^{-1}).

Table 5. Wavelength Conversion Units.

From -> To get ↓	Angstroms - Å	Nanometers - nm	Micrometers - μm
	Multiply by		
Angstroms - Å	1	10	10^4
Nanometers - nm	10^{-1}	1	10^3
Micrometers - μm	10^{-4}	10^{-3}	1

BASIC RADIANT POWER RELATIONSHIPS

Radiant intensity is the most commonly used term to describe the radiant power of a source per unit solid angle. Radiant Intensity offers the advantage of being a source term, like radiance, that is not related to the size of the radiating source. In practice, radiant intensity is a derived term and is not directly measurable. If the Instantaneous Field of View (IFOV), which represents the smallest optical resolution element of a remote sensor, subtends an angle smaller than the size of the radiating source, the

sensor responds directly to *radiance*. If the IFOV of the sensor subtends an angle larger than the radiating source, the sensor responds to *irradiance*. The relationship among radiant intensity, radiance, and irradiance is shown in the following equation:

$$I = ED^2 = E\frac{A}{\Omega} = LA = L\Omega D^2$$

Where:

I = Intensity. Radiant intensity is the target source power per unit solid angle, in Watts/steradian.

E = Irradiance. Irradiance is the received power density in Watts/cm2 incident on a distant sensor. Irradiance is the quantity measured or detected by a distant sensor where the target is not spatially resolved (i.e., where the target subtends an angle smaller than the resolution or field of view of the instrument.)

L = Radiance. Radiance is the intensity per unit area of source, in W/cm^2/steradians. Radiance is the quantity measured by a camera or imaging system, where the target is optically resolved (i.e., where the target subtends an angle much greater than the resolution or instantaneous field of view of the imager.)

A = Area. Area is the cross-sectional or projected area of the target in cm^2.

D = Distance. Distance between the target and sensor in cm.

Ω = Solid angle subtended by the target in steradians. Solid angle appears directly or indirectly in many infrared quantities. The solid angle subtended by a source is the ratio of the source area to the square of distance.

All remote sensors receive energy from a source through an atmospheric path. The atmosphere attenuates the propagation of energy due to scattering, absorption, and molecular rotation and vibration, depending on the wavelengths involved. The atmosphere itself also radiates. All incident energy on a remote sensor, except as received under vacuum conditions, is detected through the atmosphere. The term *apparent* is applied to a radiometric quantity to acknowledge the presence of atmospheric effects. A remote sensor, responding the radiance of a source over an atmospheric path, responds to *apparent radiance*.

Real sensors do not respond uniformly to energy. Sensors have non-uniform spectral and spatial response due to many factors, including detector and optical characteristics. All energy received by the detector is spectrally weighted by the spectral response of the instrument. The term *effective* is applied to acknowledge the non-uniform response of the instrument.

Outside of a vacuum, all radiation incident on a remote sensor is attenuated by atmospheric effects such as scattering and absorption. Where the atmosphere absorbs, it also emits. Path radiance is the term applied to the contribution of the atmospheric path to the received radiation. The term *apparent* is applied to radiometric quantities to acknowledge the influence of the atmosphere on the received radiation.

DOMAINS, DISTRIBUTIONS, AND SENSOR RESPONSE

Radiant power that is emitted or reflected from a source is distributed across multiple dimensions or domains. The three domains that are most important to radiometric applications are spectral (Figure 4), spatial (Figure 5), and temporal (Figure 6). Knowing how the radiant power from a source is distributed across each domain is important to understanding performance of an EW system, whether it be a sensor, a weapon, or a countermeasure.

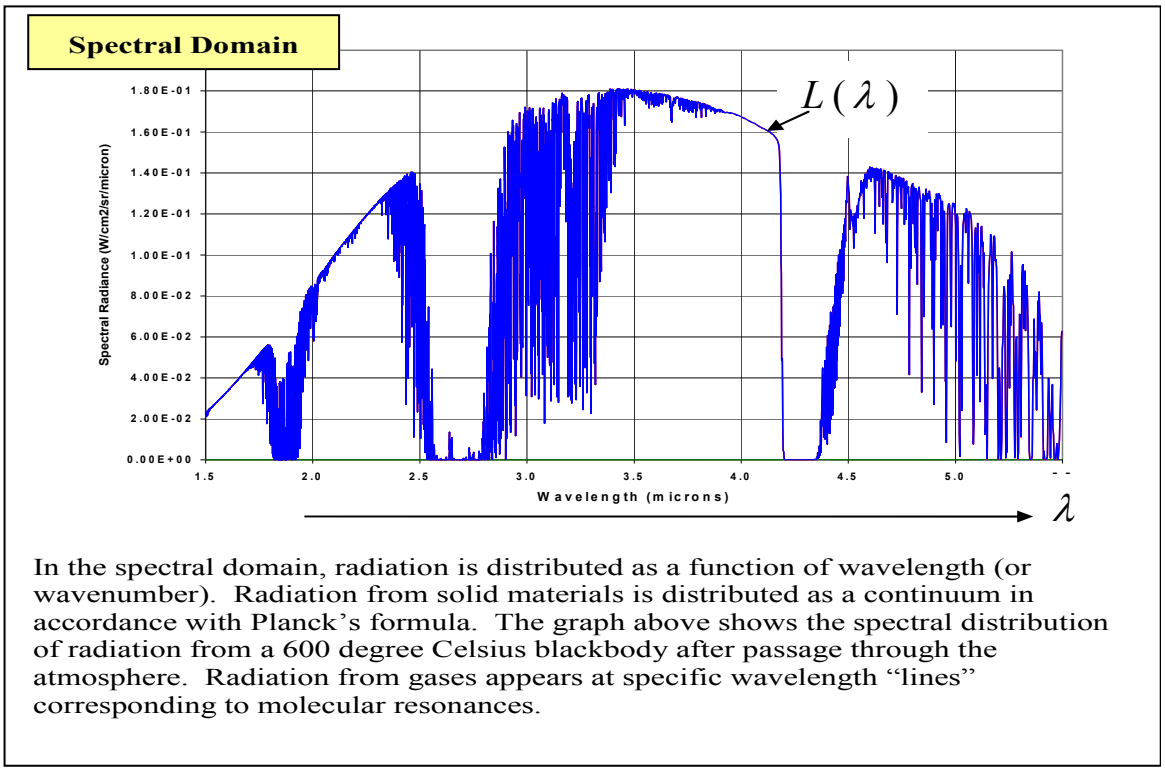
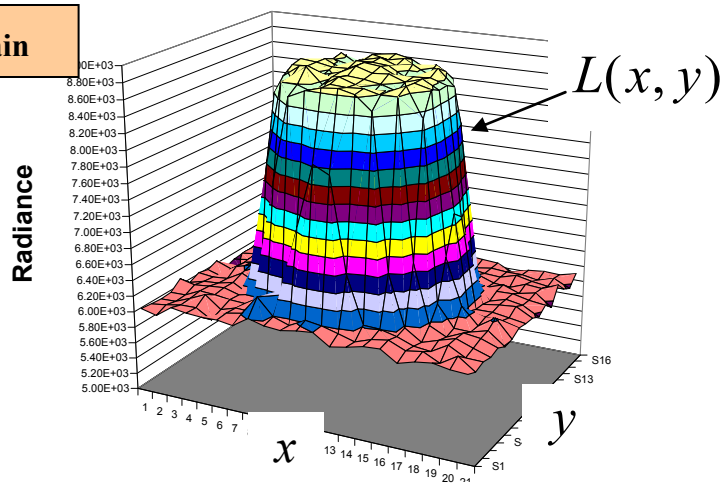


Figure 4. Sample Spectral Distribution of a Solid Material.

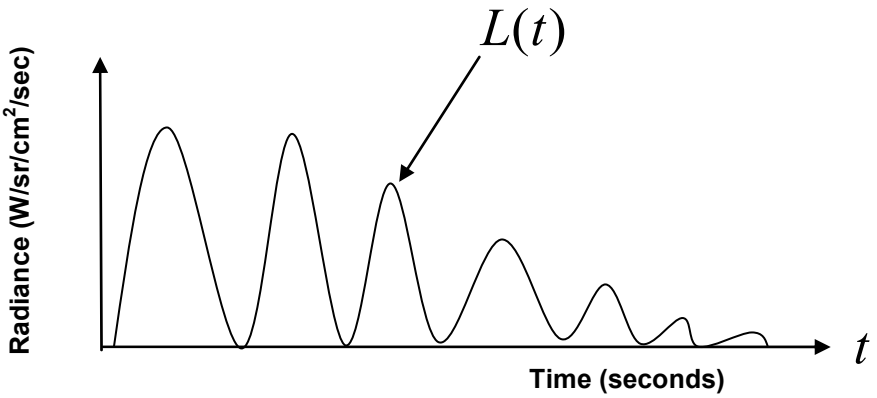
Spatial Domain



In the spatial domain, radiation is distributed as a function of angle, position, size, shape, or orientation. The graph above shows the radiance of a circular target as viewed by an imaging system.

Figure 5. Sample Spatial Distribution of a Circular Target Image.

Temporal Domain



In the temporal domain, radiation is distributed as a function of time (or frequency). Most IR target sources, such as aircraft and ground vehicles, change slowly with time and can be considered steady state for measurement purposes. However, IR countermeasures systems and devices, such as jammers and decoy flares, have high frequency content that must be considered in their design and effectiveness assessment.

Figure 6. Sample Temporal Distribution of a Modulated Source.

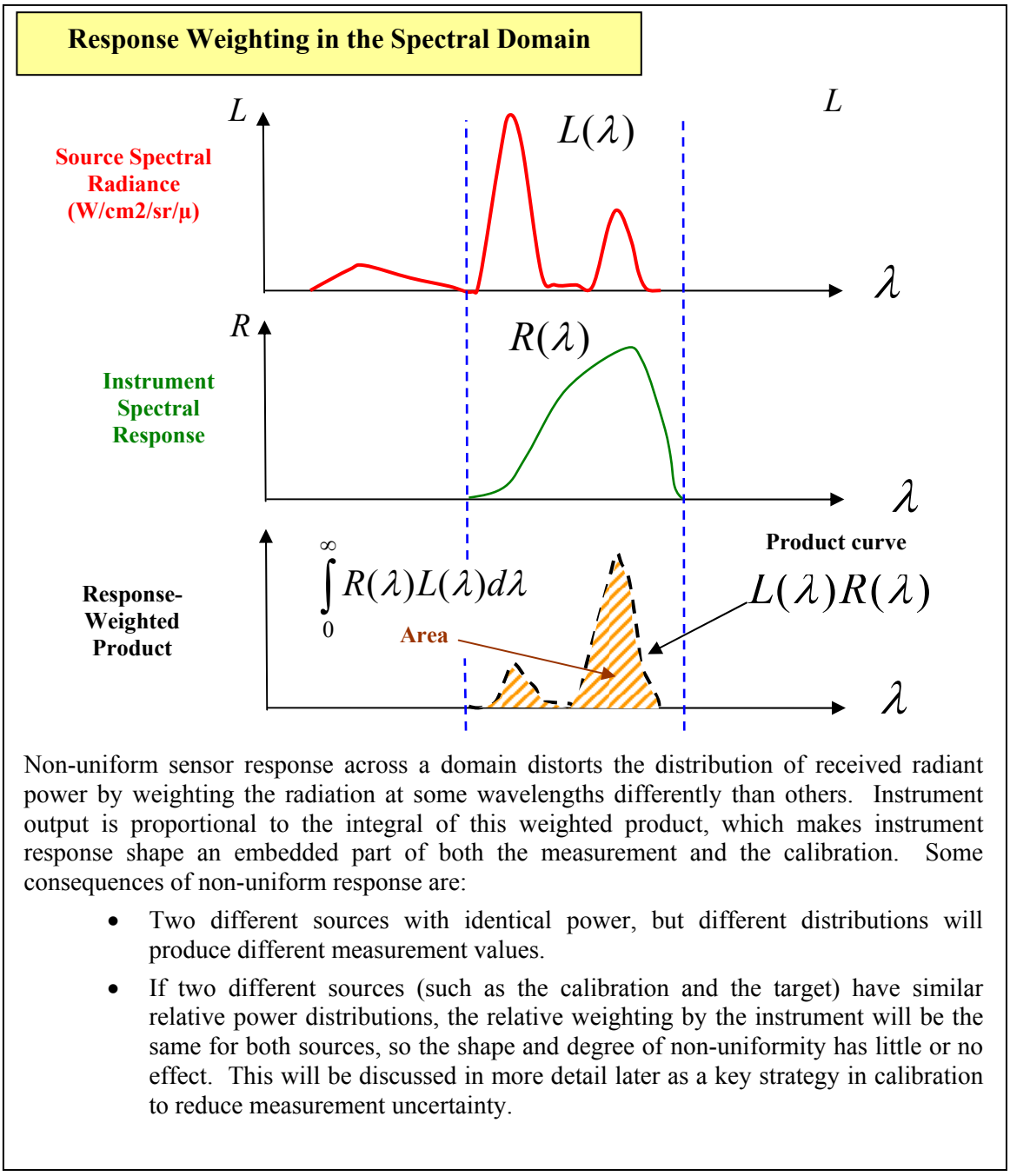
All electro-optical sensors have some sensitivity to how radiation is distributed across the different domains. This sensitivity or response takes the following forms:

1. **Spectral response**:
    a. May be broad in the case of a radiometer or imager, or narrow in the case of a spectrometer where response takes the form of resolution.
    b. Spectral response is chosen to exploit particular spectral features of interest in a target.
    c. Non-uniformity of spectral response can have a significant effect on the performance of sensor.

2. **Spatial response**:
    a. May be broad in the case of a radiometer or spectrometer, where spatial response takes the form of sensitivity across the sensor's FOV. In the case of an imager, the spatial response may be narrow because spatial response takes the form of the resolution or IFOV.
    b. Required spatial resolution is defined by the size and radiant power of the source, the distance between the source and the target, and by the sensitivity of the sensor.
    c. Non-uniformity of spatial response can have a significant effect on the performance of sensor.
    d. Response to radiation from the background within the FOV is primarily a spatial response issue and can be significant to sensor performance.

3. **Temporal response**:
    a. Takes the form of bandwidth or, in the case of a digital system, of sampling frequency.
    b. Unlike spectral and spatial response, temporal response includes the response time of the detector and all of the electronics, data transfer time, and processing time for a sensor.
    c. Non-uniformity across a region is usually not a concern. Temporal response is usually uniform for target frequencies that fall well below the low-pass or Nyquist breakpoints.

Sensors respond to received radiant power by integrating the power distribution in each domain under the corresponding response curve. Sensors respond in multiple domains, so output is proportional to a multi-dimensional, weighted integral. Figure 7 illustrates response-weighting, or convolution, of radiation with instrument response in the spectral domain. The concept applies equally in the spatial domain.



Non-uniform sensor response across a domain distorts the distribution of received radiant power by weighting the radiation at some wavelengths differently than others. Instrument output is proportional to the integral of this weighted product, which makes instrument response shape an embedded part of both the measurement and the calibration. Some consequences of non-uniform response are:

- Two different sources with identical power, but different distributions will produce different measurement values.
- If two different sources (such as the calibration and the target) have similar relative power distributions, the relative weighting by the instrument will be the same for both sources, so the shape and degree of non-uniformity has little or no effect. This will be discussed in more detail later as a key strategy in calibration to reduce measurement uncertainty.

Figure 7. Response-Weighting in the Spectral Domain.

The consequence of instrument output being proportional to multiple weighted integrals is that the characteristics of the instrument affect the measured value in ways that cannot be easily extracted or corrected. Understanding non-uniformity in sensor response is critical to understanding performance and evaluating the effectiveness of the system.

INFRARED SOURCE CHARACTERISTICS

Reflectance

Reflectance is generally categorized as either *specular* (mirror-like) or *diffuse* (scattered by reflection from a rough surface). Most surfaces exhibit both types of reflection, but one typically dominates. Reflections from smooth surfaces are specular. Reflectance is a unitless quantity between zero and one that is the ratio of reflected power to the incident power. Reflectance varies with angle from the normal and with wavelength.

Diffuse reflectors scatter incident radiation broadly. Johann Heinrich Lambert described an ideal diffuse reflector in which the intensity of reflected rays is distributed as a cosine of the angle from the normal, regardless of the angles of the arriving incident rays. Such a surface is described as *Lambertian*. The same relationship applies to a diffuse source. If the source is perfectly diffuse, the radiance is independent of the viewing angle because the projected area of the source also varies as a cosine function of the angle from normal.

While no surface is perfectly diffuse, standard paint on most aircraft, for example, is near enough for at least a first approximation. Significant effort has gone into measuring and describing surface properties of military vehicles to support modeling and simulation activities. Bidirectional Reflectance Distribution Function (BRDF) is defined as the ratio of the reflected radiance to the incident irradiance at a wavelength, λ.

The BRDF provides a complete description of the reflectance properties of a surface. Measurements of BRDF are made in specially equipped optical laboratories. For aircraft, a typical use of BRDF data is in computer models that predict the reflections of the earth and sun from the aircraft fuselage and wings.

Emissivity

Emissivity is a unitless quantity that is a measure of the efficiency of a surface as an absorber or emitter. Emissivity is expressed as a number between 0.0 and 1.0. According to Kirchoff's Law, for an opaque object in thermal equilibrium, i.e., no net heat transfer, the emissivity equals the absorptance. In other words, a perfect emitter is also a perfect absorber. This ideal emitter is known as a *blackbody*. A surface with an emissivity of 1.0 emits the maximum radiation that Planck's Law allows. A body for which the emissivity is constant with wavelength but less than 1.0 is commonly known as a *graybody*. Planck's equation is typically expressed for an ideal blackbody emitter, but multiplying the blackbody expression by the emissivity term expresses the spectral distribution of power for a graybody.

Electromagnetic (EM) radiation, including infrared radiation, can be characterized by amplitude, frequency (or wavelength), coherency, and polarization properties. Amplitude refers to the magnitude of the electromagnetic wave. Coherency refers to the degree in which the electromagnetic waves maintain a constant phase difference, both spatially and temporally. Polarization is a description of the orientation of the wave's propagation perpendicular to the direction of travel. Like all electromagnetic radiation, infrared radiation travels as an EM field with the propagation velocity of the speed of light in a vacuum, and slower through air and other dielectrics. , Infrared radiation also exhibits both wave and particle properties. Which property is used depends on the application: Waves are used for applications involving propagation and geometrical optics, while particles (photons) are used for most detector

applications. The energy of a photon is inversely proportional to its wavelength (hc/λ) where h is the Planck's constant, and c is the speed of light.

Infrared radiation also interacts with matter in a variety of ways:

- Reflects – wave is reflected from a surface.
- Refracts – direction of wave bends when passing between two transparent media with different propagation speeds.
- Scatters – when interacts with particles whose size approaches the wavelength of the radiation.
- Diffracts – around edges of an obstruction.
- Interferes – constructively and destructively.
- Absorbs – when absorbed by matter, radiation is (usually) converted into heat energy.
- Emits – radiation is emitted from matter by conversion from another form of energy.
- Transmitted – propagates through a transparent medium (or vacuum).

Plank's Law:

Infrared is directly related to the heat radiated from matter. Anything with a temperature above absolute zero (-273.15 degrees Celsius) radiates in the infrared. Planck's Law, discovered by German Physicist Max Planck, mathematically describes the distribution of radiant power across the spectrum for a given temperature. The form presented below calculates source radiance in Watts/sr/cm^2/ μ:

$$L_\lambda = \frac{C_1}{\pi\lambda^5\left[e^{\left(\frac{C_2}{\lambda T}\right)} - 1\right]}$$

Where: $C_1 = 2\pi c^2 h = 3.7415 \text{ x } 10E{+}04 \text{ W cm}^{-2}\ \mu^4$

$C_2 = ch/k = 1.4389E{+}04\ \mu\text{ K}$

c = speed of light; h = Plank's constant; k = Boltzmann's constant

With λ in μ and T in Kelvin (= ºC + 273.15)

The behavior of Planck's curve with temperature is fundamental to every infrared detection scenario. Figure 8 shows Planck's equation for a single temperature. The shape of this curve resembles a wave of water, with a steep rise in power on the short wavelength side of the peak and a tail off on the long wavelength side.

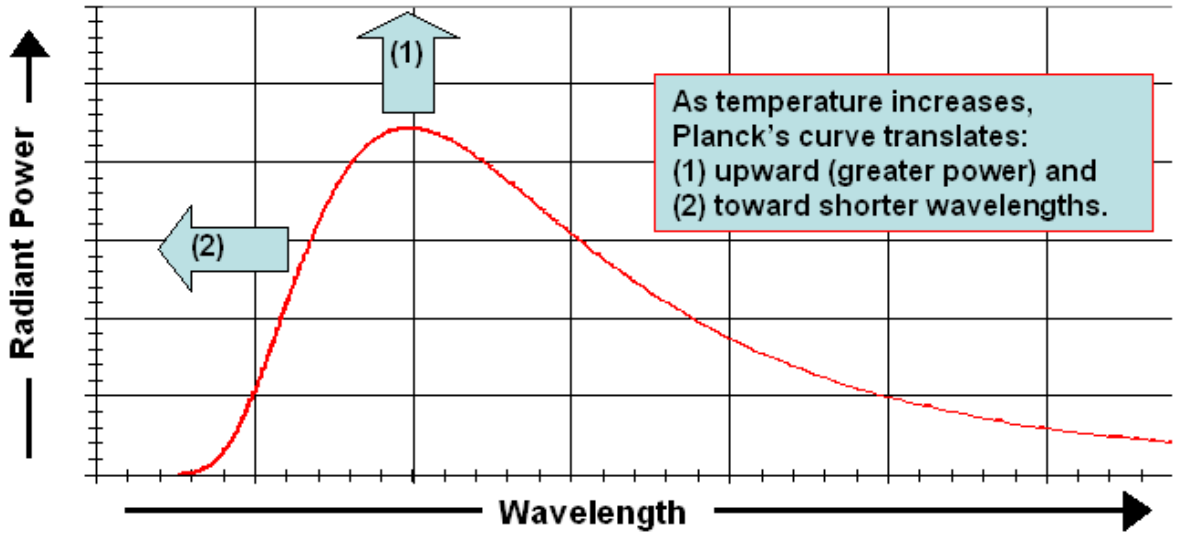


Figure 8. Temperature Effects and Power Distribution.

When temperature increases, two significant changes in power distribution occur and are governed by the following two relationships:

Stefan-Boltzmann Law:

The total power under the curve increases proportionally to the fourth power of the temperature. According to the Stefan-Boltzmann law, the total radiant emittance (power) of a blackbody is:

$M = \sigma T^4$ Where: $\sigma = \frac{2\pi^5 k^4}{15 c^2 h^3} = 5.67 \times 10^{-12} Watts\ cm^{-2} \circ K^{-4}$

and T is in Kelvin

This is Plank's radiation law integrated over all values of λ.

Wein's Displacement Law

The peak emission translates toward shorter wavelengths.

Wein's displacement law takes the derivative of the Plank's law equation to find the wavelength for maximum spectral exitance (emittance) at any given temperature:

$\lambda_{max} = 2897.8 / T$ where T = temperature is in Kelvin

The surface of the sun radiates with a spectral distribution like that of a 5900 Kelvin source. In accordance with Wein's Law, the wavelength at which the radiation for a 5900 Kelvin source peaks is approximately 490 nanometers. The maximum sensitivity of the day-adapted human eye (photopic) occurs at about 555 nanometers, which happens to be in a highly transparent region of the atmosphere. In other words, the temperature of our sun and the transmission of our atmosphere are conveniently matched

to the response of the human eye. Figure 9 shows the relationship between the response of the human eye and the spectral distribution of solar irradiance.

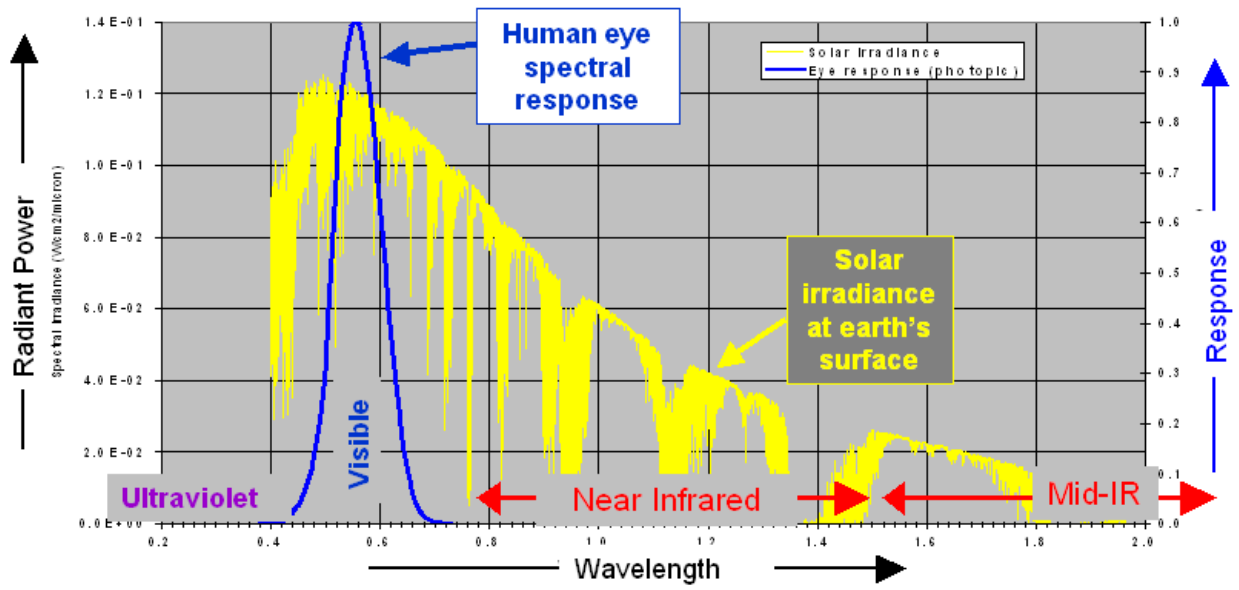


Figure 9. Power Distribution of the Sun Related to the Human Eye.

Unlike other electromagnetic radiation, the peak radiation from objects at the temperature of the earth, and of humans, vehicles, aircraft, etc., lies at infrared wavelengths. This makes the infrared portion of the spectrum militarily important.

For detection of an object, whether it is with the human eye or with an electro-optical sensor, it is not where the maximum emissions occur in the spectrum that is important. It is where the maximum difference between the target and background lies that is most significant.

The *absolute* signature of a source or target is the power radiated and reflected by the target without influence from background radiation. Absolute signature can be measured with an instrument such as an imaging camera at close range, producing highly resolved IR imagery. The difference between radiation from a target and its background is its *contrast*. Contrast is the target signature relative to a specific background. Contrast irradiance is the quantity detected by any remote sensor or missile. Contrast varies greatly with background conditions.

Figure 10 shows several different types of source distributions encountered by infrared sensors. Most targets of military interest are a complex combination of spectral contributions from a variety of sources. For example, the signature of an aircraft can typically be described by the contributions from airframe, hot engine parts, and plume.

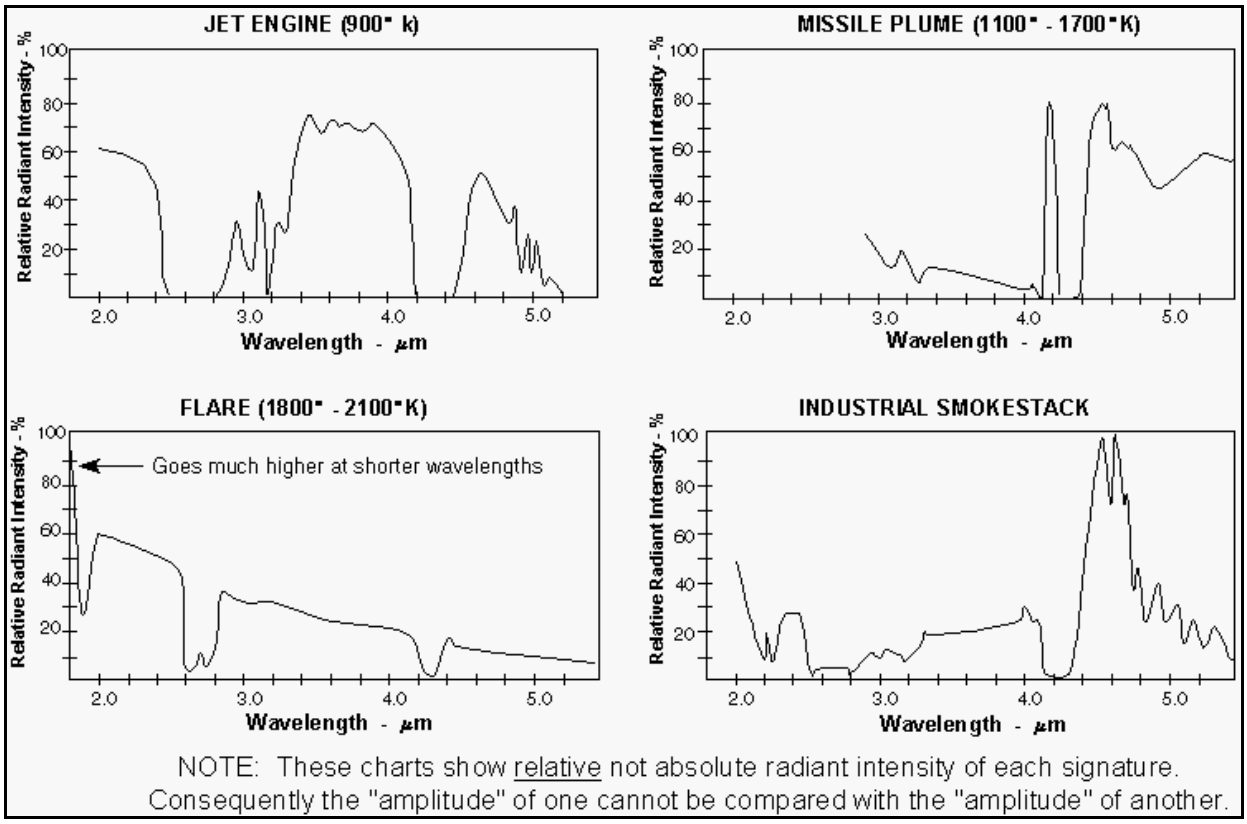


Figure 10. Spectral Distribution of Various Targets.

ATMOSPHERIC TRANSMISSION

The radiation emitted or reflected from the targets and backgrounds must pass through the intervening atmosphere before reaching the detection system. The radiation is absorbed and re-emitted by molecular constituents of the atmosphere and scattered into and out of the path by various aerosol components.

Figure 11 reveals the presence of atmospheric windows, i.e. regions of reduced atmospheric attenuation. IR detection systems are designed to operate in these windows. Combinations of detectors and spectral bandpass filters are selected to define the operating region to conform to a window to maximize performance and minimize background contributions.

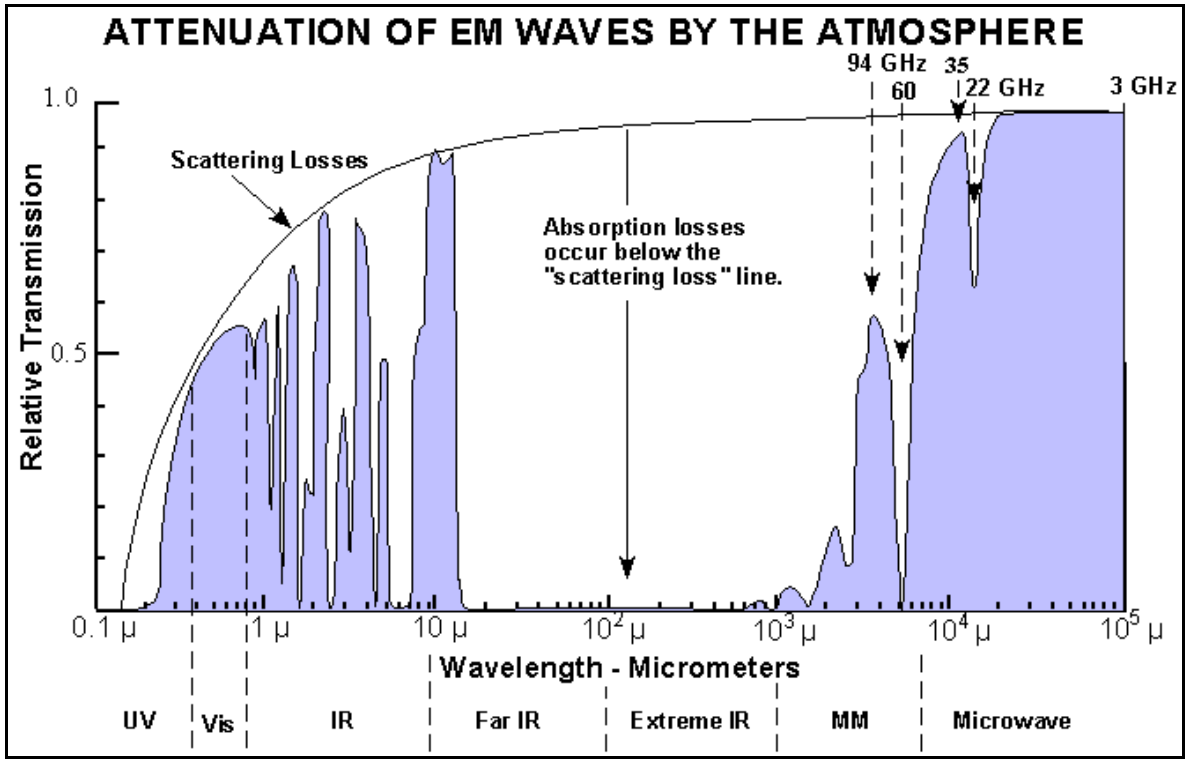


Figure 11. Atmospheric Transmission Over 1 NM Sea Level Path.

The molecules that account for most of the absorption in the IR region are water, carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide, ozone, carbon monoxide, and methane. Figure 12 shows an expanded view of the infrared portion of the spectrum.

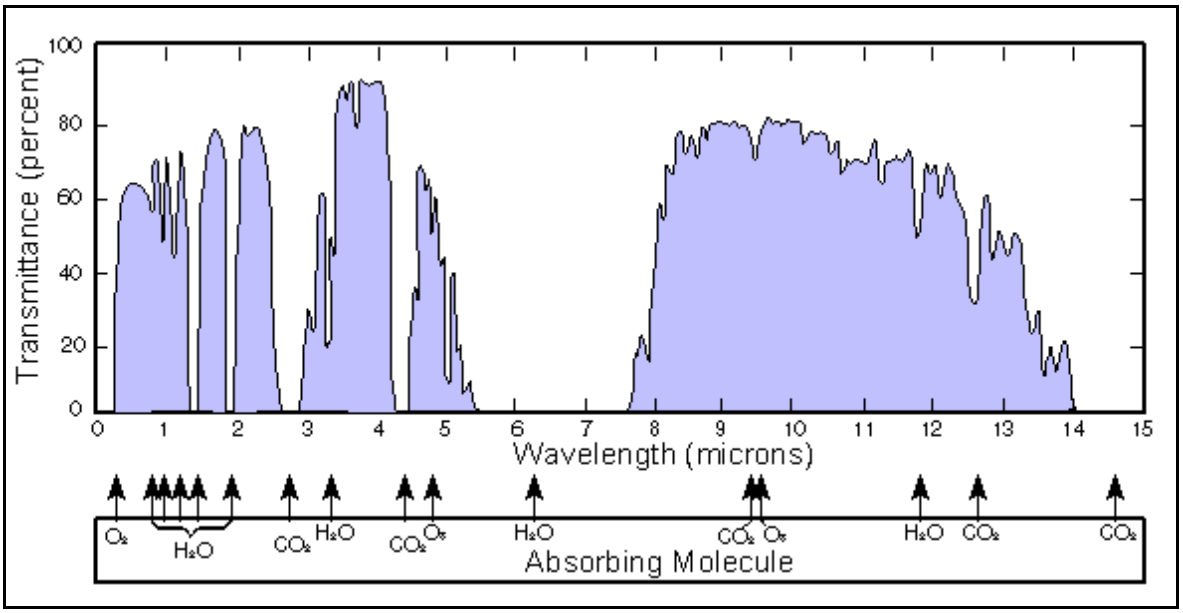


Figure 12. Transmittance of Atmosphere Over 1 NM Sea Level Path (Infrared Region).

The transmission in a window is greatly dependent on the length and characteristics of the path. As path length increases, absorption gets deeper and broader. Water vapor also has a significant effect overall on transmission through the atmosphere. High relative humidity attenuates transmission at all optical wavelengths.

Since water vapor generally decreases with altitude, transmission generally increases and path length becomes the determining factor. However, path length does not affect transmission of all wavelengths the same.

The altitude effects on transmittance are shown in Figure 13.

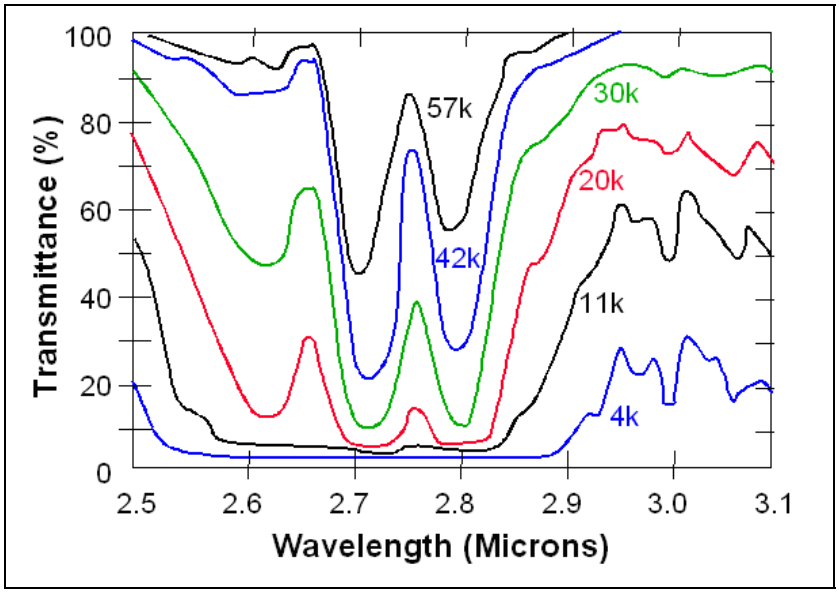


Figure 13. Transmittance at Various Altitudes.

A great deal of work has gone into developing high fidelity atmospheric models. One of the most commonly used tools is MODTRAN™ (MODerate Resolution Atmospheric TRANsmission). MODTRAN™ models atmospheric propagation of EM radiation from 0.2 to 100 um. MODTRAN was developed by Spectral Sciences Inc. and the United States Air Force Research Laboratory.

ELECTRO-OPTICAL COMPONENTS AND SENSORS

Almost all IR instruments, missiles, search systems, etc. have similar functional components. Basic components typically include:

- Optics - Reflective or refractive lenses to:
  - Collect radiation. Irradiance (power density) is increased by collecting radiation over a large area and focusing down to a small area.
  - Form or focus an image that will be used to extract information about the target.

- Filter(s) - Spectral and spatial filters to distinguish target from background and to extract
  - Target information.
  - Spectral filters restrict sensitive wavelength range.
  - A spatial filter separates image information by features such as size or position.

- Detector - A transducer to convert received radiation to an electrical signal for processing.

- Electronics - Used to amplify and condition the detector signal and perform some action, such as controlling a servo for tracking and guidance or recording the received information. In addition to the above, the optical head may also contain a window to protect the electronics and an output unit consisting of indicators or displays.

Windows / Domes / Lens Materials

For most applications of EO systems in EW the detection system is protected from the environment by a window or dome of optically transmissive material. The window operates both as a weather seal and, in some cases, helps to define the spectral response region of the system. In some cases the window functions as a lens.

IR energy interacts with matter in ways we associate with light (reflection, refraction, and transmission). Lower energy of IR photons results in different optical properties than light. For example:

- Glass and water are not transparent to wavelengths longer than about 3 microns.
- Silicon and germanium are highly transparent to infrared radiation, but are opaque to visible light.

Transmission bands of representative window or lens materials are shown in Figure 14. The end points depicted are for the 10% transmission wavelengths. Not shown in Figure 14 are the various UV transmissive glasses such as Pyrex, Corex, and Vycor or Amorphous Material Transmitting IR radiation (AMTIR) which are various combinations of Ge-As-Se (AMTIR-1), As-Se (AMTIR-2, 4, & 5), Ge-Sb-Se (AMTIR-3), As-S (AMTIR-6).

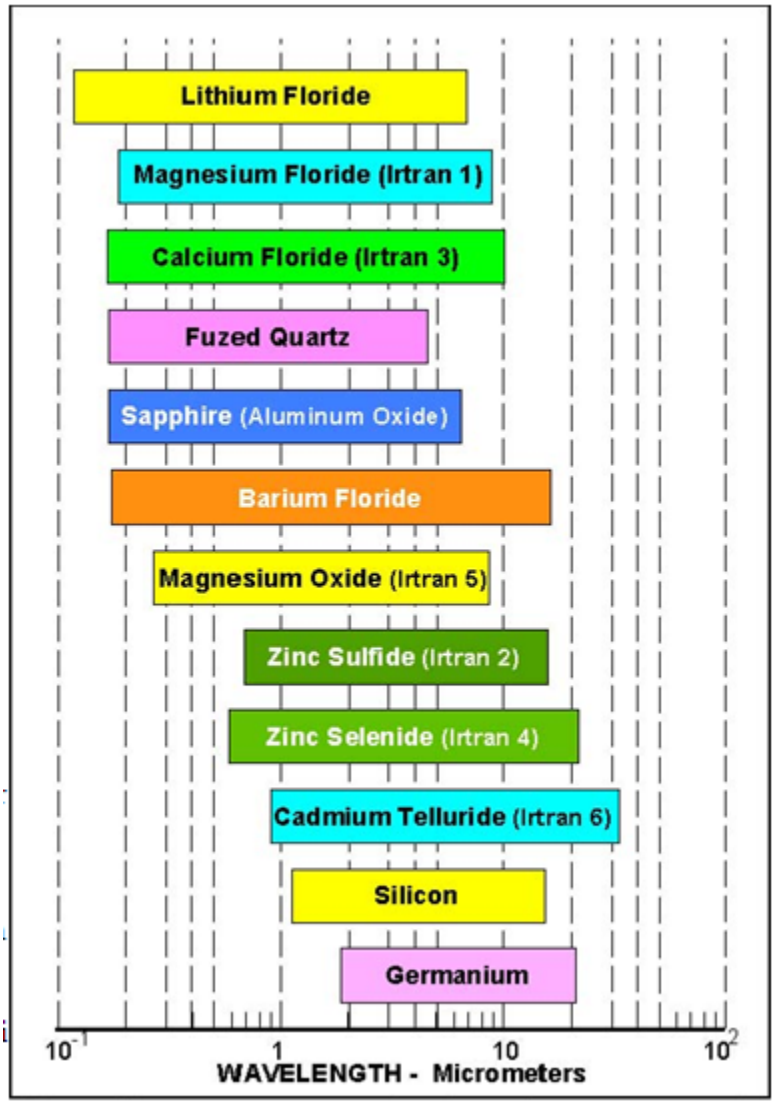


Figure 14. Transmission of Selected Window / Lens Materials.

Objective Lens

The objective lens is the first optical element in a lens in a typical sensor or missile seeker. The objective lens serves two main functions:

- Collect radiation (i.e., multiply irradiance (power density) by collecting over a large area and focusing onto a small area)
- Form an image of the target scene onto a filter and detector array.

Lens Types

Lenses for the IR can be either refractive or reflective. Refractive optics are "straight through" lenses, with the light never making large bends as shown in Figure 15.

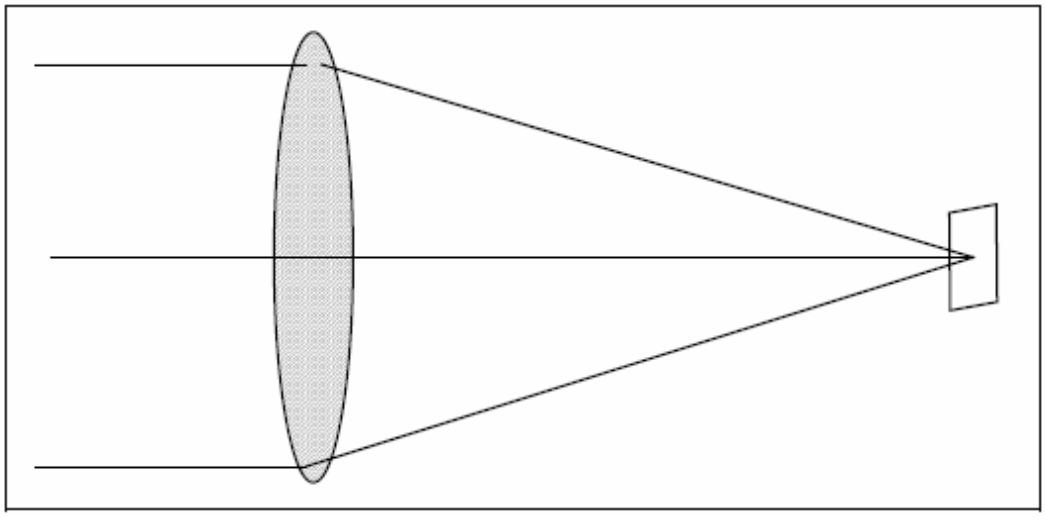


Figure 15. Refractive Lens.

A common reflective design used in many missiles is the Cassegrain. The Cassegrain design shown in Figure 16 is compact in size for its focal length.

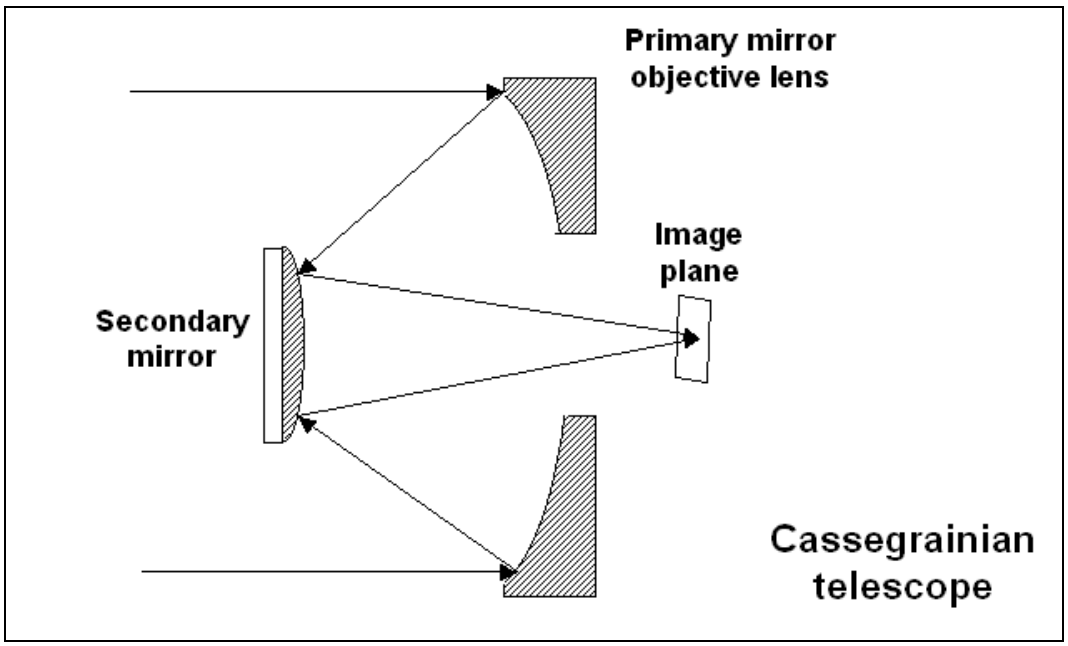


Figure 16. Cassegrain Lens.

Optical Filters

Filters may be divided into two major categories: (1) spectral and (2) spatial.

Most optical radiation detectors have a wider sensitivity band than desired for the particular application. Spectral filters restrict sensitive wavelength range. Reasons for filtering include: enhancement of target-to-background contrast, avoidance of unwanted plume emissions and/or atmospheric absorption regions, and extraction and measurement of target spectral features.

To further define the system sensitivity, band interference filters or absorption filters are used. An absorption filter is a bulk material with a sharp cut-on or cut-off in its transmission characteristic. A cut-on and a cut-off filter can be combined to make a bandpass filter. By selecting absorption characteristics of absorption filters combined with the response of a detector, the desired system response can be obtained. An interference filter is composed of dielectric coatings on an appropriate substrate combined in such a way to produce cut-on, cut-off, or bandpass filters. Interference filters allow more control of the final response characteristics and smaller elements. See Figure 17.

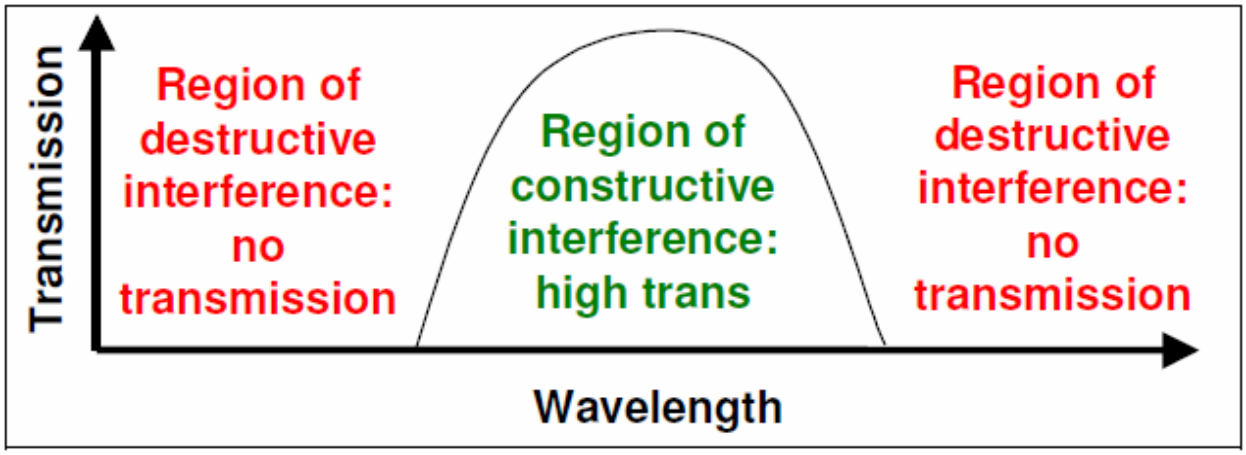


Figure 17. Spectral Bandpass Filter.

Most spectral filters are of the thin-film interference type. Layers of dielectric material are vacuum deposited on a substrate window material. Typical substrate materials in IR are sapphire, silicon, and germanium. Thickness of deposited layers designed to have constructive interference to pass desired radiation at desired wavelengths and destructive interference to block undesired wavelengths Besides spectral filters, EO system optics often have antireflection (or AR) coatings to eliminate or greatly reduce unwanted reflections between optical elements.

A spatial filter separates information in a scene image by features such as size or position. Spatial filters take a variety of forms. Some common types and their functions include:

- Field stop: limits an instrument's field of view. Blocks unwanted sources (such as sun) outside nominal field of view.
- Mechanical modulator or "chopper."
- Reticle: A mechanical modulator used in many missile designs. Usually discriminates against extended sources (such as background) in favor of "point" target sources and provides target directional information from modulation phase.

Detector Coolers

Many IR detectors have to be cooled for proper operation. Most systems use closed-cycle coolers or thermoelectric coolers. Thermoelectric coolers use the Peltier effect, which produces a reduced temperature by passing a d-c current through a thermoelectric junction. Multi-stage coolers can cool a detector down to below 200ºK. Closed-cycle coolers typically are of the Stirling cycle design and utilize the expansion of a gas (helium) to cool a cold finger attached to the detector. These generally operate at liquid nitrogen temperature (77ºK).

Detectors

A detector is a transducer that transforms electromagnetic radiation into a form, which can be more easily detected. In the detectors of interest to EW the electromagnetic radiation is converted into an electrical signal. In some systems the signal is processed entirely within the system to perform its function. In others the signal is converted to a form to allow the human eye to be used for the final detection and signal analysis.

Detectors are transducers than convert optical radiation into electrons. The physical effects by which electromagnetic radiation is converted to electrical energy are divided into two categories: photon effects and thermal effects. EW systems primarily use detectors dependent on photon effects. These effects can be divided into internal photo effects and external photo effects.

The external photo effect is known as photoemission. In the photoemissive effect, photons impinging on a photocathode drive electrons from its surface. These electrons may then be collected by an external electrode and the photocurrent thus obtained is a measure of the intensity of the received radiation.

Internal photoeffects of interest are the photoconductive effect and the photovoltaic effect. In the photoconductive effect, absorbed photons cause an increase in the conductivity of a semiconductor. The change is detected as a decrease in the resistance in an electrical circuit. In the photovoltaic effect, absorbed photons excite electrons to produce a small potential difference across a p-n junction in the semiconductor. The photovoltage thus produced may be amplified by suitable electronics and measured directly.

Thermal detectors respond directly to heat. Examples of these devices include bolometers, thermopiles, and pyroelectric detectors. The pyroelectric effect is an example of the thermal effect. The pyroelectric effect is a change in polarization in a crystal due to changes in temperature. Radiation falling on such a crystal is detected by observing the change in polarization as a build up of surface charge due to local heating. When coated with a good black absorber, the crystal will be sensitive to a wide band of wavelengths.

Figure 18 shows the spectral sensitivity range of typical detectors using these effects.

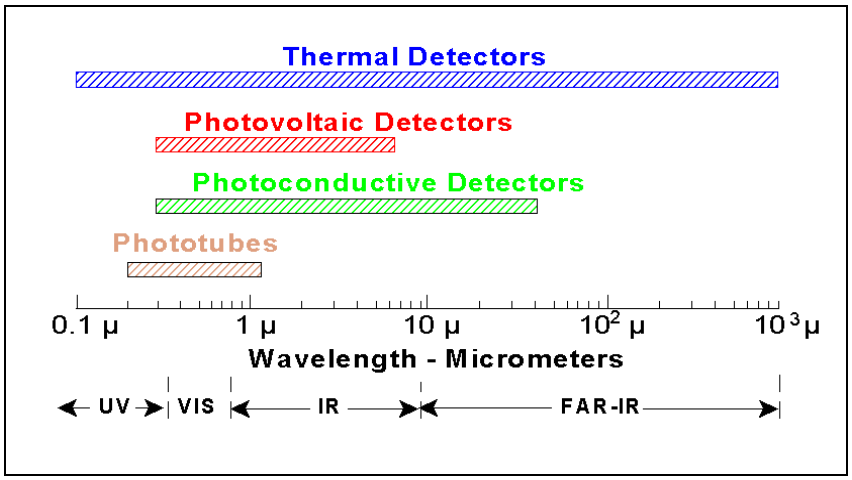


Figure 18. Spectral Range of Various Detectors.

Detector Types

Photoconductive detectors operate as resistors in a circuit. The resistance of the detector changes as the radiation incident on its surface changes. For EW applications, the most photoconductive detector types include: Indium Antimonide (InSb), which can also be operated in photovoltaic mode; Gallium Arsenide (GaAs); Lead Sulfide (PbS); and Lead Selenide (PbSe).

Photovoltaic detectors, the most common detectors used in modern EW and military sensor applications, produce a voltage that is proportional to the incident radiation. Common examples of photovoltaic detectors are Indium Antimonide (InSb) and Mercury Cadmium Telluride (HgCdTe). Both of these detector types offer high sensitivity when cryogenically cooled.

Diode phototubes and photomultipliers are commonly used detectors for UV systems including many operational missile-warning systems. These types of tubes offer the advantage of operating uncooled which can significantly reduce the complexity of a sensor system and offer increased reliability. Most of the modern IR sensors require cooled detectors. InSb, for example, requires cooling to 77 Kelvin to achieve the necessary sensitivity. Depending on the application, HgCdTe can be operated at somewhat higher temperature conditions.

A Photoelectromagnetic (PEM) detector has a junction that generates a current when exposed to light in a magnetic field.

Some detectors (such as InSb) have multiple modes of operation, including: Photoconductive (PC), Photovoltaic (PV), or Photoelectromagnetic (PEM) modes of operation.

Detector Parameters and Figures of Merit

The important parameters in evaluating a detector are the spectral response, time constant, the sensitivity, and the noise figure.

The spectral response determines the portion of the spectrum to which the detector is sensitive.

The time constant is a measure of the speed of response of the detector. It is also indicative of the ability of the detector to respond to modulated radiation. When the modulation frequency is equal to one over the time constant, the response has fallen to 70.7 % of the maximum value. The time constant is related to the lifetime of free carriers in photoconductive and photovoltaic detectors and to the thermal coefficient of thermal detectors. The time constant in photoemissive devices is proportional to the transit time of photoelectrons between the photocathode and anode.

The sensitivity of a detector is related to its responsivity. The responsivity is the ratio of the detected signal output to the radiant power input. For photoconductive and photovoltaic detectors the responsivity is usually measured in volts per watt -- more correctly, RMS volts per RMS watt. However, the sensitivity of a detector is limited by detector noise. Responsivity, by itself, is not a measure of sensitivity. Detector sensitivity is indicated by various figures of merit, which are analogous to the minimum detectable signal in radar. Such a quantity is the noise equivalent power (NEP). The NEP is a measure of the minimum power that can be detected. It is the incident power in unit bandwidth, which will produce a signal voltage equal to the noise voltage. That is, it is the power required to produce a signal-to-noise ratio of one when detector noise is referred to unit bandwidth. The units of NEP are usually given as watts, but more correctly, are watts/$Hz^{1/2}$ or watts·$sec^{1/2}$.

Another figure of merit is the noise equivalent irradiance (NEI). The NEI is defined as the radiant power per unit area of the detector required to produce a signal-to-noise ratio of one. The units of NEI are watts per square centimeter.

Noise equivalent power (NEP) is the radiant power required to produce a signal to noise ratio of one for a detector. Detectivity (D) of a detector is defined as the reciprocal of the NEP. The units of D are watts $^{-1}$·sec $^{-½}$. A higher value of detectivity indicates an improvement in detection capability. Since D depends on detector area, an alternate figure of merit, known as D-star (D*). D* is the detectivity measured with a bandwidth of one hertz and reduced to a responsive area of one square centimeter. The units of D* are cm·watts $^{-1}$·sec $^{-½}$. D* is the detectivity usually given in detector specification sheets. Typical spectral detectivity characteristics for various detectors are shown in Figure 19.

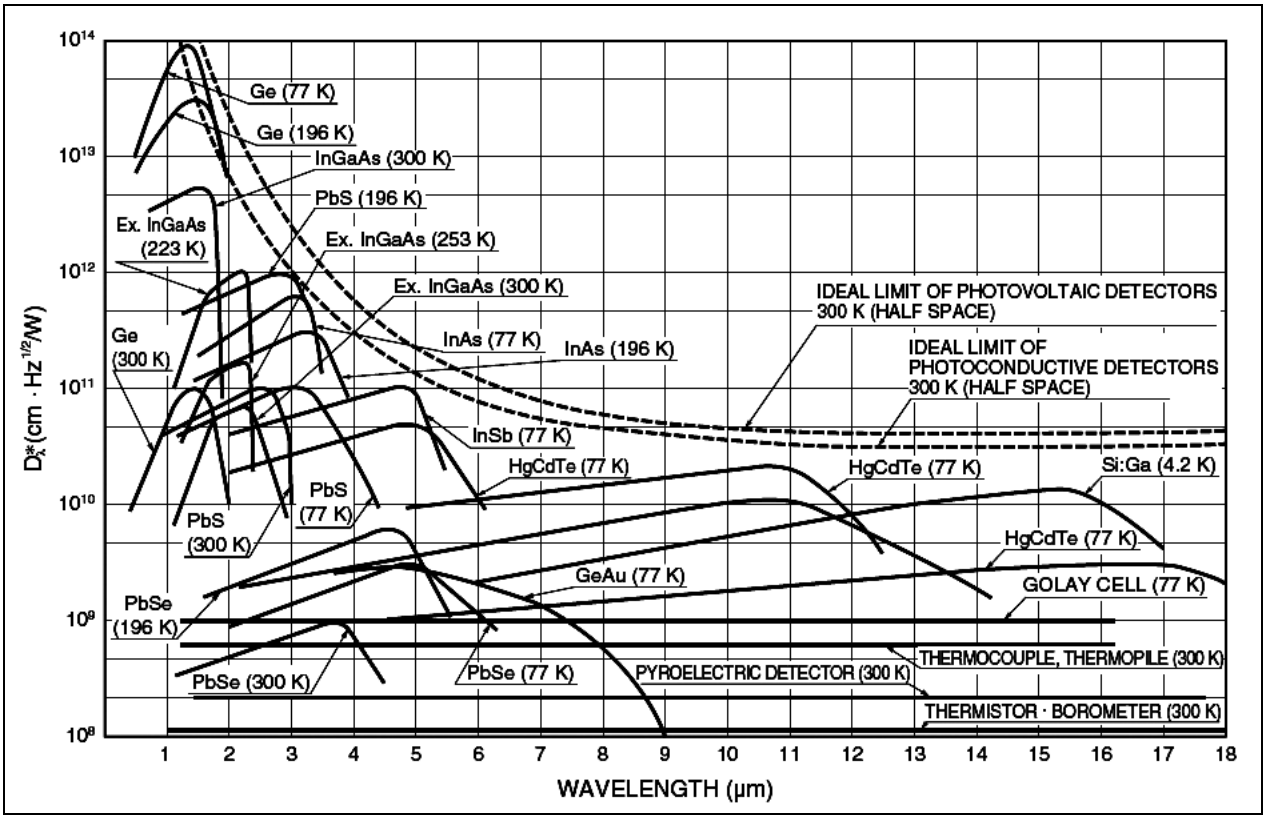


Figure 19. Spectral Detectivity of Various Detectors.

Besides the NEI mentioned above, the quantum efficiency of the photocathode is also a figure of merit for photoemissive devices. Quantum efficiency is expressed as a percent -- the ratio of the number of photoelectrons emitted per quantum of received energy expressed as a percent. A quantum efficiency of 100 percent means that one photoelectron is emitted for each incident photon.

There are other figures of merit for television cameras. The picture resolution is usually described as the ability to distinguish parallel black and white lines and is expressed as the number of line pairs per millimeter or TV lines per picture height. The number of pixels in the scene also defines the quality of an image. A pixel, or picture element, is a spatial resolution element and is the smallest distinguishable and resolvable area in an image. CCD cameras with 512 x 512 elements are common.

Another resolution quantity is the gray scale, which is the number of brightness levels between black and white a pixel can have.

Noise in Detectors

The performance of a detector is limited by noise. The noise is the random currents and voltages that compete with or obscure the signal or information content of the radiation. Five types of noise are most prominent in detectors: (1) thermal, (2) temperature, (3) shot, (4) generation-recombination, and (5) 1/f noise.

Thermal noise, also known as Johnson noise or Nyquist noise, is electrical noise due to random motions of charge carriers in a resistive material.

Temperature noise arises from radiative or conductive exchange between the detector and its surroundings, the noise being produced by fluctuations in the temperature of the surroundings. Temperature noise is prominent in thermal detectors.

Shot noise occurs due to the discreetness of the electronic charge. In a photoemissive detector shot noise is due to thermionic emission from the photocathode. Shot noise also occurs in photodiodes and is due to fluctuations in the current through the junction.

Generation-recombination noise is due to the random generation and recombination of charge carriers (holes and electrons) in semiconductors. When the fluctuations are caused by the random arrival of photons impinging upon the detector, it is called photon noise. When it is due to interactions with phonons (quantized lattice vibrations), it is called generation-recombination noise. Johnson noise is predominant at high frequencies, shot noise predominates at low frequencies, and generation-recombination and photon noise are predominant at intermediate frequencies.

As the name implies, 1/f noise has a power spectrum that is inversely proportional to frequency. It is dominant at very low frequencies. In photoemissive detectors it is called flicker noise and has been attributed to variation in the emission from patches of the photocathode surface due to variation in the work function of the surface. In semiconductors 1/f noise is also called modulation noise. Here it is apparently due to surface imperfections and ohmic contacts (which are a form of surface imperfection).

Infrared Spectral Region and Features of Interest

Different portions of the infrared spectrum are common for particular applications. The reasons for the selection of a specific window are often sensitive and beyond the scope of this document, but selections are typically based on several key considerations:

- Target characteristics such as size and spectral distribution of signature.
- Background radiance and clutter.
- Atmospheric effects (transmission, path radiance, scintillation, etc.).
- Distinguishing characteristics between natural and man-made sources.

Table 6 describes some of the types of characteristics that are prevalent in the short-wavelength (SWIR) infrared (0.7 to 3.0 microns), mid-wavelength (MWIR) infrared (3.0 to 6.0 microns) and long-

wavelength (LWIR) infrared (7.0 to 14.0 microns) along with some types of systems that operate in these regions.

Table 6. Infrared Features, Regions, and Types of Systems.

Near or Short Wave IR (SWIR)	**Dominant natural source**:	**Sun**
	Atmospheric:	
	Transmission:	High
	Path radiance:	Scattered sunlight
	Dominant aircraft IR component:	Sunlit airframe
	Anti-aircraft threat:	Vehicle-launched SAM
Mid-wave IR (MWIR)	**Dominant natural source:**	**Sun**
	Atmospheric:	
	Transmission:	High transmission "windows" between H_2O and CO_2 absorption
	Path radiance:	Scattered sunlight below 3 microns Thermal at longer than 3 microns
	Dominant aircraft IR component:	Engine hot parts and plume
	Anti-aircraft threat:	All AAMs and SAMs
Far or Long-wave IR (LWIR)	**Dominant natural source:**	**Earth**
	Atmospheric:	
	Transmission:	High
	Path radiance:	Low: small thermal emission from ozone
	Dominant aircraft IR component:	Airframe direct emission and terrestrial illumination
	Anti-aircraft threat:	Airborne IRST. No anti-aircraft missiles

Sensors and Detection

Figure 20 shows a generalized detection problem. On the left of the diagram are the radiation sources - the sun, background, and the target of interest. In the middle is the intervening atmosphere, which attenuates the radiation as it travels to the detection system shown on the right of the diagram.

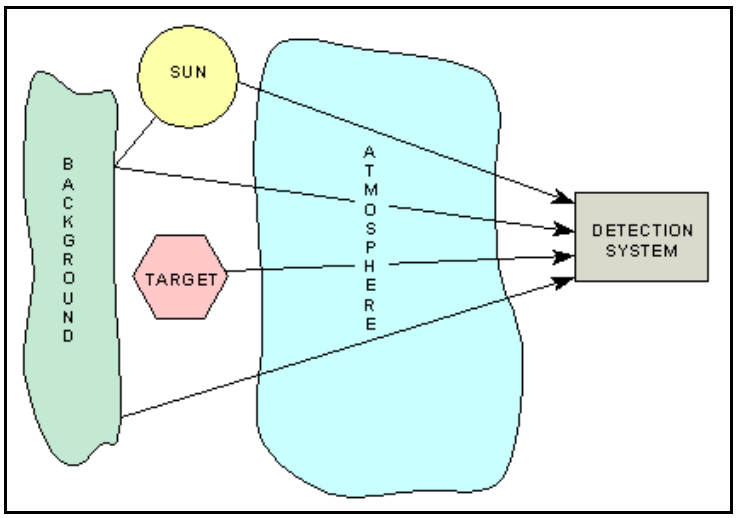


Figure 20. Generalized Detection Problem.

Figure 21 shows the basic relationships that are critical to detection of a target in the infrared. The figure is based on a generalized aircraft, but the principles apply whether the target is in fact an aircraft against a sky background or a ground vehicle being viewed from above against a terrain background. At detection, most targets are unresolved. The sensor's ability to detect the target against background in this case is driven primarily by noise equivalent irradiance.

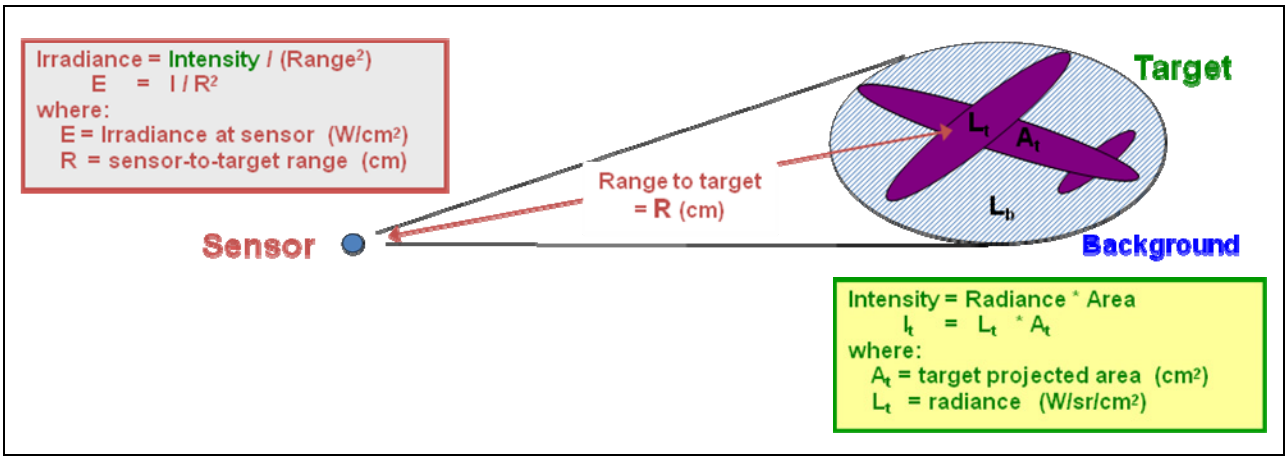


Figure 21. Detection of a Target with a Remote Sensor.

Each of the equations shown in Figure 21 in reality has atmospheric effects and attenuation due to transmission losses and contributes to path radiance. Just as the power distribution of the target and background vary with wavelength, atmospheric effects are also spectrally selective.

Figure 22 shows the roll off of irradiance as a function of range for two different aircraft. Detection occurs at the point of intersection with the sensors noise equivalent irradiance. In the case of threat missiles, there is often a signal-to-noise threshold required for launch of the missile to ensure target quality prior to launch. The product of noise equivalent irradiance and the threshold for these systems is known typically as the minimum trackable irradiance (MTI). This is the figure used to calculate detection range for such systems.

In an effort to simplify calculations, band average atmospheric transmission values are often applied during analysis of detection scenarios. The target itself is non-uniformly distributed as a function of wavelength, and the atmospheric effect is non-uniform, so this approach is mathematically incorrect since it pulls a non-constant term out of an integral. The degree of error introduced by the band average approach depends on the spectral distribution of the source and the overall transmission of the band in question, but caution should be applied when applying band averages. All calculations involving atmospheric propagation should be done spectrally and then integrated to provide the in-band value.

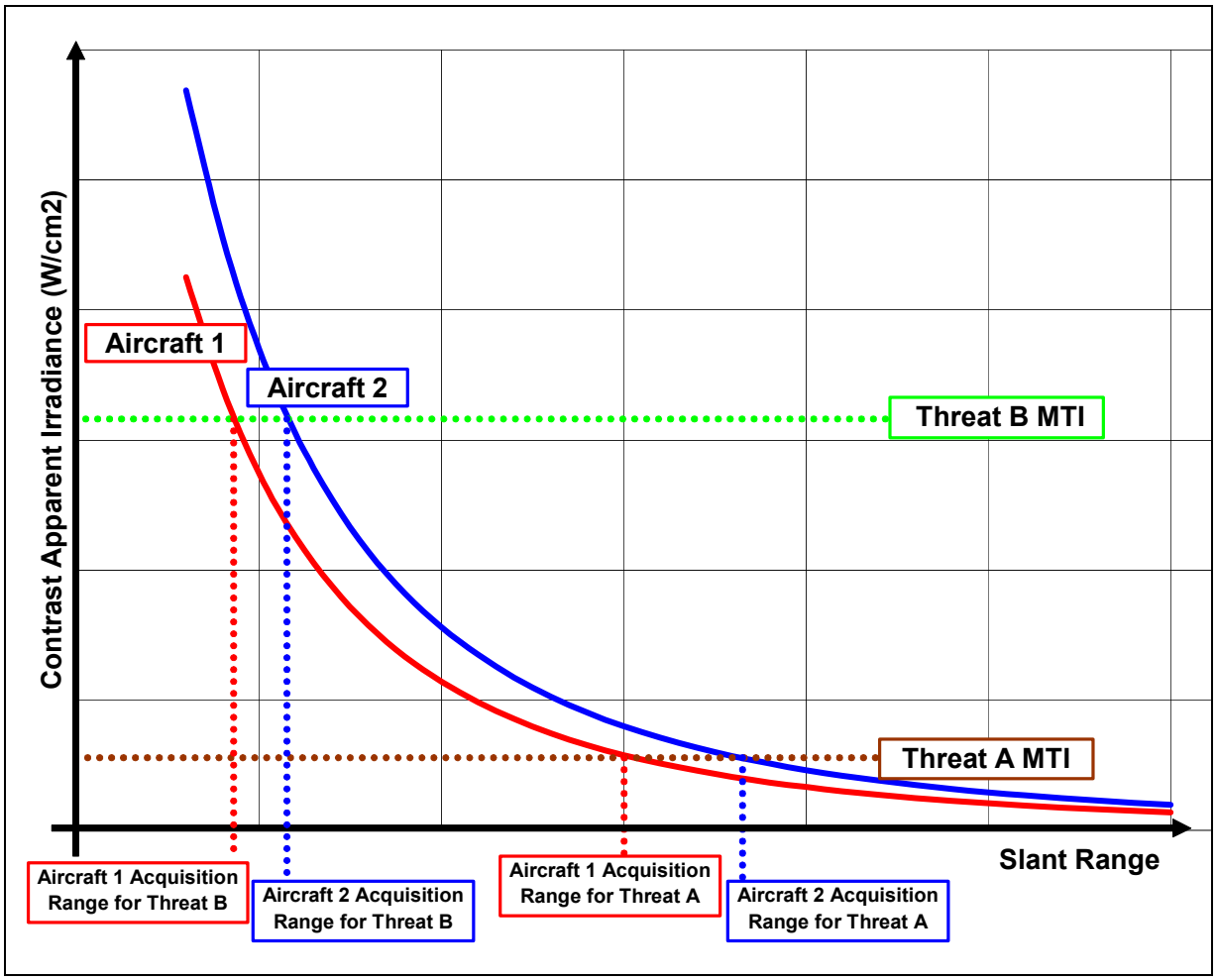


Figure 22. Detection Range Calculation.

Sensor Characterization

As described in a previous section, the output of every sensor is proportional to an integral of the received radiation weighted by the instrument's response function in that domain. Every sensor responds to radiation in accordance with the characteristics of the sensor and its components.

Characterization quantifies the sensor's response shape. Knowledge of response shape is essential to the design of a sensor and understanding its performance in with changing ambient conditions and against various types of targets in real environments.

Normalization

Calibration of a sensor, which describes its response to known input sources, and characterization of the sensor would ideally be the same process. Ideally, the absolute instrument response would be mapped over a domain with a traceable standard laboratory source that was tunable across the range of interest. In the spectral domain, for example, this would require a tunable monochromater whose output beam provided a level of spectral irradiance traceable to a radiation standard and that also had a

cryogenically-cooled background source. The result would be an absolute spectral response function in units of output reading per unit radiance (or irradiance) as a function of wavelength.

In practice, it is sufficient and more practical to separate the characterization and calibration processes, so characterization determines only the relative response shape rather than absolute. Calibration then incorporates the results of the shape characterization to determine the absolute instrument response. Both, however, are important to understanding performance of a sensor.

Characterization uses a variety of different methods and sources to map relative response shapes. The response curve is then normalized and this normalized curve is used in the later derivation of the calibration coefficients. Different normalizations, such as normalization to an average value, are possible, but the convention throughout most of the measurement community today is to normalize response curves to unity at the peak.

When the contributions of all the components are combined into one curve, the result is then peak normalized and this, now unitless, curve is used in the calibration calculations.

Calibration

Sensor calibration, which is the process of relating the known input power to the output of a sensor, requires the use of standard sources, typically National Institute of Standards and Technology (NIST) traceable blackbodies and various other laboratory equipment such as collimators which make all of the rays coming from the source parallel to each other, thus representing a source at infinity. Figure 23 is a pictorial illustration of the calibration of a sensor.

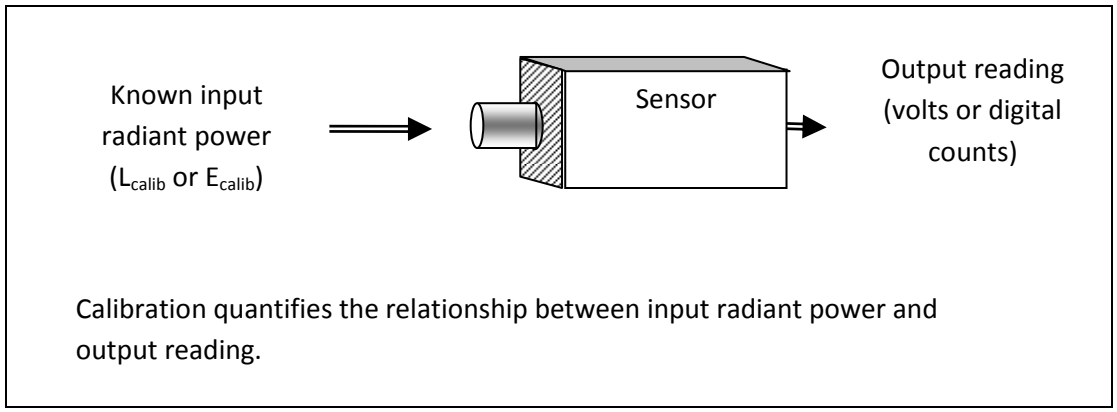


Figure 23. Sensor Calibration Relates Input Power to Output.

Calibration of a sensor usually involves two major steps. Responsivity is the change in output of the sensor to changing input. For a sensor that responds linearly, for example, responsivity represents the slope of the curve when source radiance or incident irradiance is plotted against output voltage or counts for a digitized system. Figure 24 represents a calibration curve for a sensor that has a linear change in output over its dynamic range with changing input power. The slope of the curve is the "m" in the linear equation. Not all sensors respond linearly with power. Higher order response coefficients are common, especially for bolometers and infrared focal plane array sensors operated at short integration times. For these the process of determining the response of the instrument is the same, the curve just yields higher order terms.

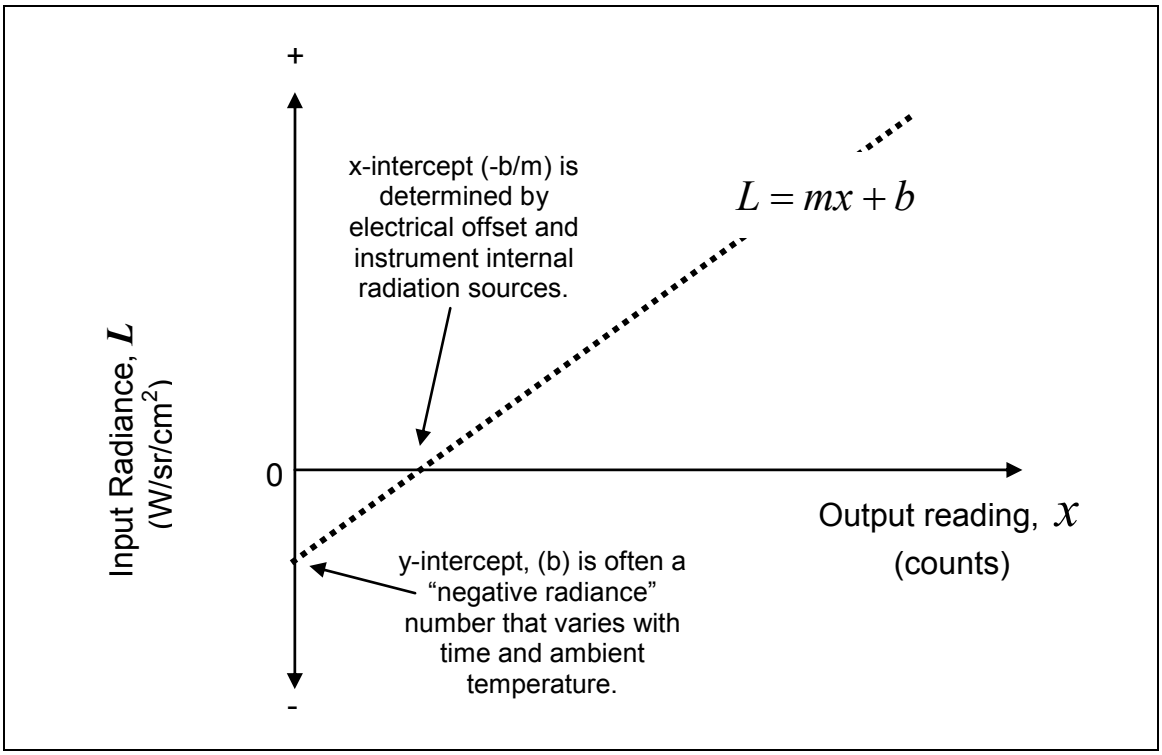


Figure 24. Calibration of a Sensor to Determine Responsivity and Offset.

For most electro-optical sensors, the responsivity does not change with ambient temperature. In other words, the non-constant terms in the calibration equation, whether it is linear or higher order, do not change with changes in temperature. Over time, however, as detectors decay, responsivity decreases. This would show itself on the Figure 24 as an increase in the slope value, i.e., higher input power is required for the same output as the detector becomes less responsive.

Offset

Offset is another important parameter for instrument calibration. For any real (non-ideal) instrument, the response curve does not pass through zero. There are several reasons for this; one being that except in a complete vacuum, zero radiance does not exist. Additionally, contributions from detector noise and radiation from the optical elements in the lens, which cause the offset to drift with changes in ambient temperature, contribute to the offset term. Some amount of offset is designed into the system as well. All electronic circuits have some amount of DC drift. To prevent clipping of the signal if this drift should go below the lower limit of the analog-to-digital converter, the "bottom end" level is adjusted up to some offset level. The consequence of this offset voltage is the addition of a y-intercept term (b), which also must be quantified by the calibration if the sensor is a laboratory instrument. For a sensor that is used for contrast detection, the intercept value is unimportant since it subtracts out in the contrast calculation.

Sensitivity

Sensitivity for a sensor is determined to a large extent by the noise level in the detector output. For focal plane array detector, pixel-to-pixel non-uniformity also limits the sensitivity of the system since

detection is determined by contrast with surrounding pixels. In practice, at least for cooled infrared sensors, detection is typically limited by background and not noise limits.

Instrument Response Uniformity and Non-Uniformity Correction

In reality, all sensors exhibit non-uniform response in all of the domains referenced previously. For example, in the spatial domain, the raw output of an infrared focal plane array detector exhibits pixel-to-pixel offset differences and response differences across the field-of-view. The response change is the result of two primary factors. Since each pixel is essentially a unique detector, it exhibits unique response because of manufacturing tolerances, slight differences in crystal structure, etc. Additionally, most electro-optical sensors implement an aperture or "field stop" in the case of infrared sensors, that limits the radiation that can reach the detector outside of the sensor's desired field-of-view. Radiation entering at angles off of normal to the detector shows a cosine roll-off in incident power. The result is a reduction in responsivity for pixels that are radially separated from the center of the detector. For the majority of systems, an optical gain correction can be applied to compensate for the change in response. The typical method involves using an extended blackbody source that fills the FOV of the sensor. Reference images are collected with the source at two temperatures that are well separated across the sensor's dynamic range. This process is typically called a "2-point" correction. Actual temperature is unimportant. Slope corrections can be determined for each pixel. The result is a gain map that can be stored in the sensor electronics that can be applied to each image to correct for the non-uniform spatial response across the detector array. Pixel-to-pixel offset maps can be determined using one of the same reference images. Pixel slope and offset corrections are typically derived as normalized quantities relative to a center pixel, average of center pixels, or maximum value. The application of the correction maps to the images is commonly referred to as "non-uniformity correction." Figure 25 shows the transition from a raw image to a non-uniformity corrected image.

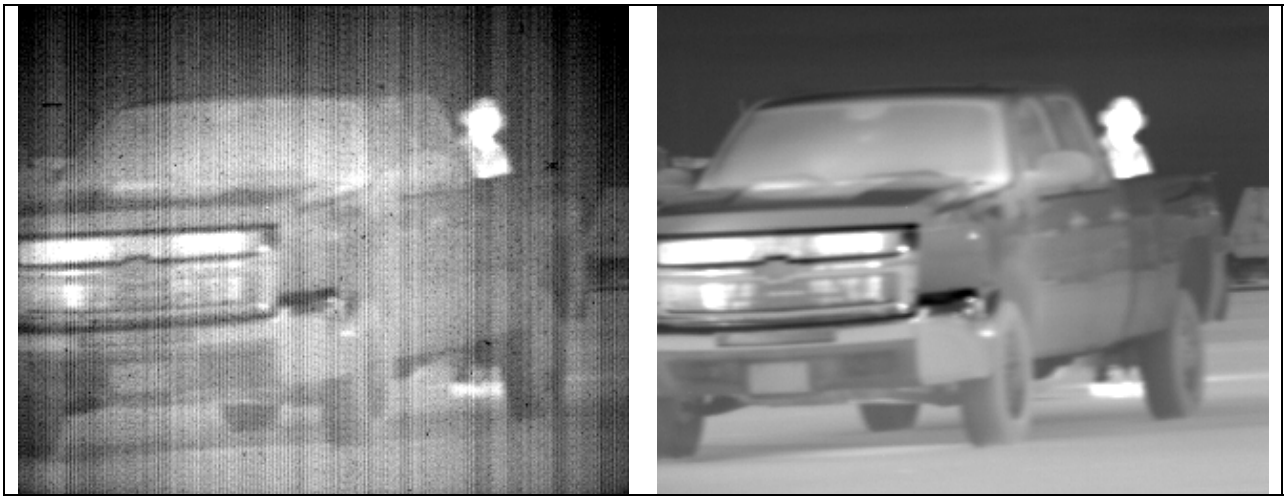


Figure 25. Non-Uniformity Correction of a Mid-IR Image.

Bad Pixel Replacement

Focal plane arrays have pixels that are either unresponsive or responsive outside of useful limits. Figure 25 shows some of the bad pixels that appear as small black spots in an image from an InSb IRFPA imager. Bad pixels can be identified during laboratory calibration or with a sensor mounted reference source. There are many approaches to replacement of bad pixels and the best approach often depends on the sensor characteristics and its application. One common approach is simply to replace the pixel with the average of its nearest neighbors.

INFRARED THREATS TO AIRCRAFT AND THEIR COUNTERMEASURES

IR guided missiles are the largest single cause for aircraft losses since the start of the 1991 Gulf war. All missiles designed within the last 20 years have counter-countermeasures circuitry. Every missile can be defeated with IR countermeasures given time to develop and test devices and techniques, but many missiles have not been exploited and the variety and complexity of the different designs present formidable challenges to the US countermeasure community.

The IR "signature" of any aircraft has three main components:

- Engine exhaust plumes
- Engine hot parts (tailpipe, etc)
- Airframe (aerodynamic heating & reflection from sun, earth, etc)

Infrared guided missiles modulate the signal produced by the aircraft in contrast with its background. Previous generations of missiles used reticles to produce signal waveforms that would provide spatial and temporal information from which signal processing could produce trackable information.

IR Missile Operation

Aircraft (or any other object) can be intercepted using several different types of guidance. The simplest type is pure pursuit, where the missile is always pointed directly at the target location. This is not aerodynamically efficient since the missile would follow a longer (curving) flight path when following a crossing target.

Most missile guidance systems are designed to lead the target so that intercept occurs at the point where the target will be at the time the missile arrives. This requires that the missile fly a course so the relative bearing to the target stays constant (constant "line of sight" angle). The LOS angle is determined by missile speed relative to the target (higher closing speed = smaller angle). The size of the angle isn't important; only that it be constant (zero line of sight rate) as shown in Figure 26.

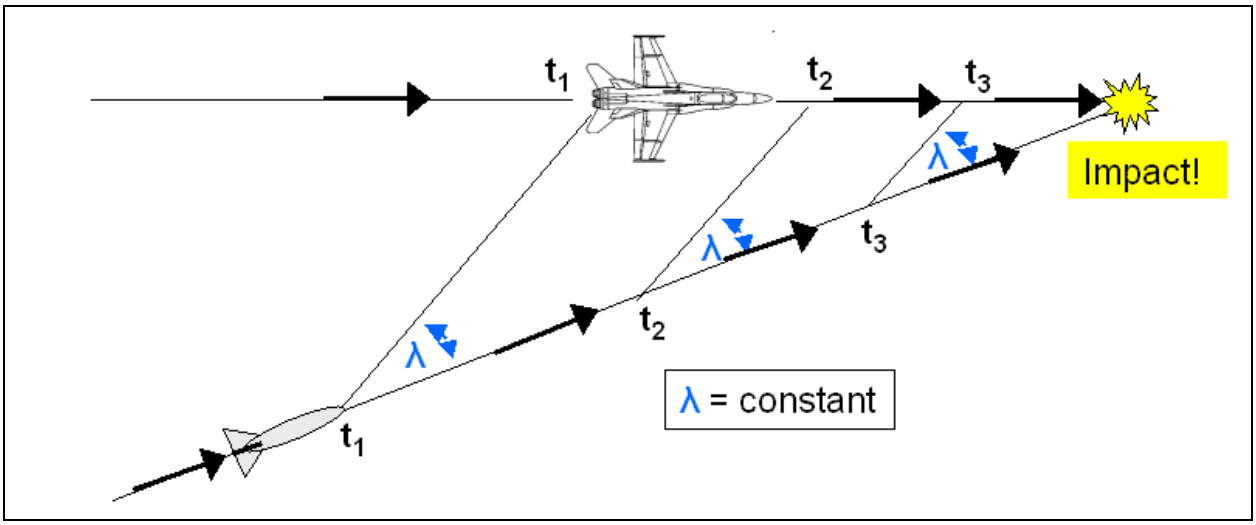


Figure 26. Missile Proportional Navigation.

This intercept course ("proportional navigation") requires that the missile have two separate servo loops: (1) a target tracker and (2) a wing control servo to control direction of flight

For a missile to guide to its intended target, it needs a tracker, which contains the following elements:

- Optics to collect and focus IR from target.
- Gimbals to allow movement to point the optics.
- Gyro stabilization to isolate optics from missile body.
- Detector to convert the received IR to electrical signal.
- Stabilization (gyro) to isolate from missile body.
- A method to determine target direction to enable closed-loop tracking.
- A method to distinguish the target from natural background.

The target tracker is the "window" into the missile's guidance through which it can be deceived by countermeasures.

The problem of determining target direction with a single detector was solved by forming an image of the target scene onto the center of a reticle disk that spun with the optics. Unlike, for example, the reticle in a rifle telescope that superimposes cross hairs, the reticle in a missile acts as a kind of shutter that blocks the passage of IR through part of the reticle and allows IR to pass through the other part. A target image falling on the opaque portion is blocked and produces no detector signal. A target image falling on the transparent portion is passed on to the detector. When the reticle is spun, IR from a target off center is alternately passed and blocked, resulting in amplitude modulation (AM). The phase of this modulation relative to a spin reference is used to tell target direction from center. A closed servo loop moves the optics to keep the target centered on the reticle. This is depicted in Figure 27.

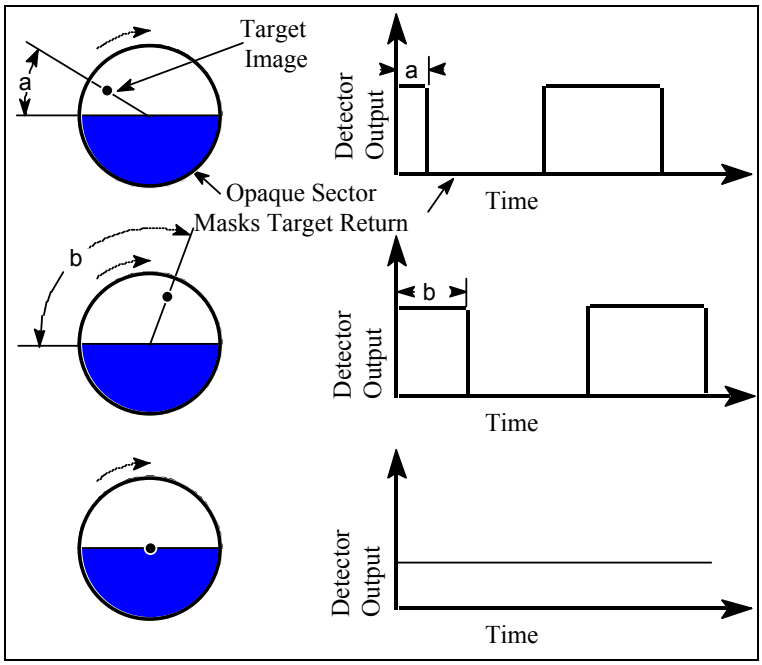


Figure 27. Basic Reticle Design.

Target trackers have another problem: The aircraft target must be distinguished from natural background sources, such as sunlit clouds and terrain. To solve this, they look for features in the spectral, spatial, and temporal domains where the target is different from background.

- Temporal: There is no difference. Neither clouds nor aircraft signature are time varying.
- Spectral: Some difference. Choice of wavelength band yields helpful differences between target and background, but this is not sufficient by itself.
- Spatial: The most viable option. Aircraft are smaller than clouds and terrain. Background radiation can be greatly reduced by spatial filtering.

If half of the reticle is made with opaque "spokes," then some irradiance from targets with small images (such as aircraft) will be modulated more completely and generate a stronger signal at a faster modulating rate than large images (clouds) as shown in Figure 28.

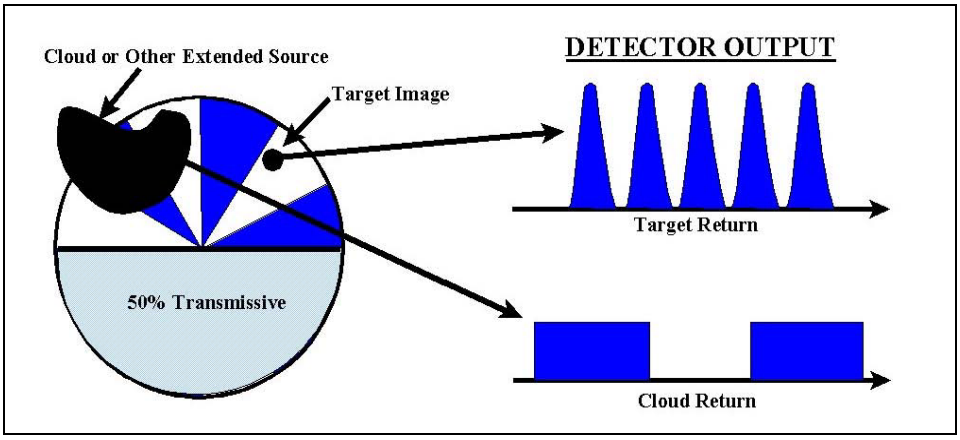


Figure 28. IR Seeker Design for Background Discrimination.

The past figure and the following two figures (29 and 30) depict a spin-scan reticle used on the early Sidewinder designs. After the detector preamp, signal goes through a narrow bandpass filter to improve S/N. The AM waveform is then rectified and filtered. Target direction is determined from AM envelope phase.

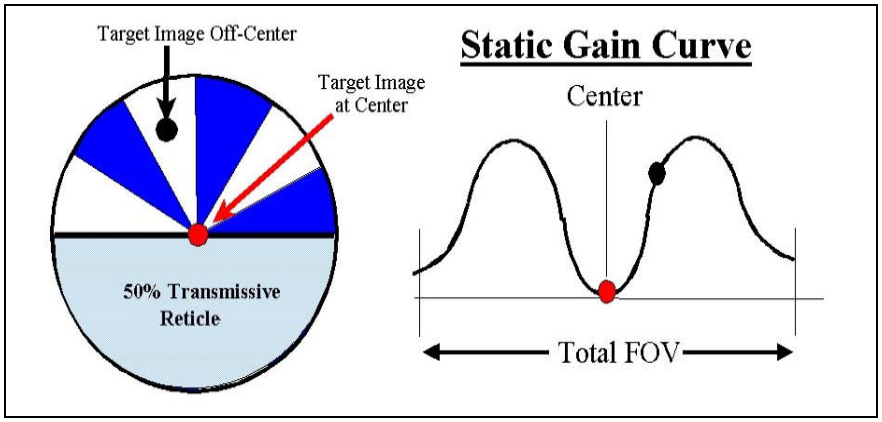


Figure 29. Spin Scan Seeker.

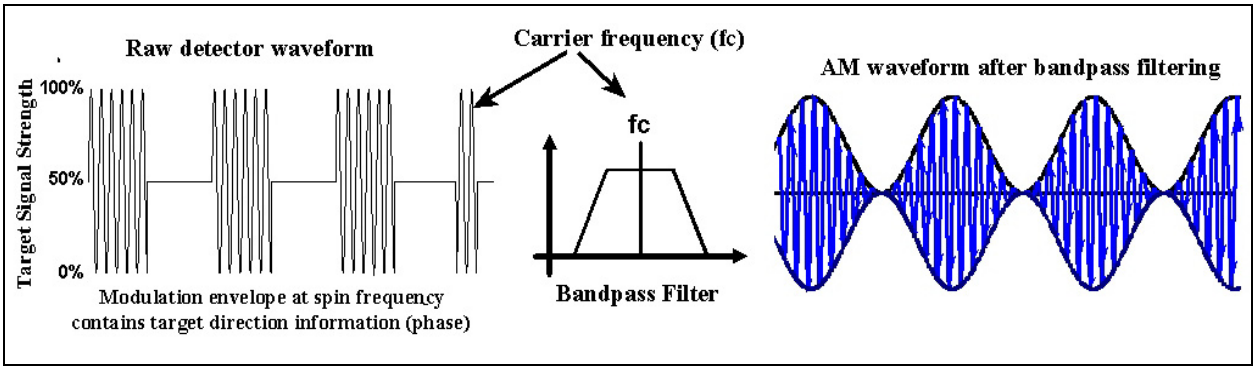


Figure 30. Spin Scan Waveforms for Off-Center Target.

Spin-scan has the following characteristics that are important to countermeasures:

- The tracker loop drives to null the signal to zero. This occurs when the target is on the optical axis and the target image is at the center of the reticle.
- If the target is off-center, an AM carrier "error signal" is generated, where the phase of the modulation envelope indicates the target direction.

With spin scan, the missile is always looking at the target. This vulnerability to jammers led to the next evolution in target trackers: conical scan.

Conical scan borrows concept from early fire-control radars, which used a nutating feed horn. A con scan tracker is shown in Figure 31. With con scan:

- The secondary mirror of the Cassegrain is canted so the field of view seen by the detector sweeps out a pattern of overlapping circles.
- A target image at boresight falls near the edge of the reticle instead of center.
- Reticle pattern is same all the way around. (Usually tapered spokes.)

- Modulation of target near boresight is FM rather than AM. This allows tighter tracking.
- For larger angles off boresight, the target image falls outside the FOV of the detector for part of the scan. The modulation then becomes AM.

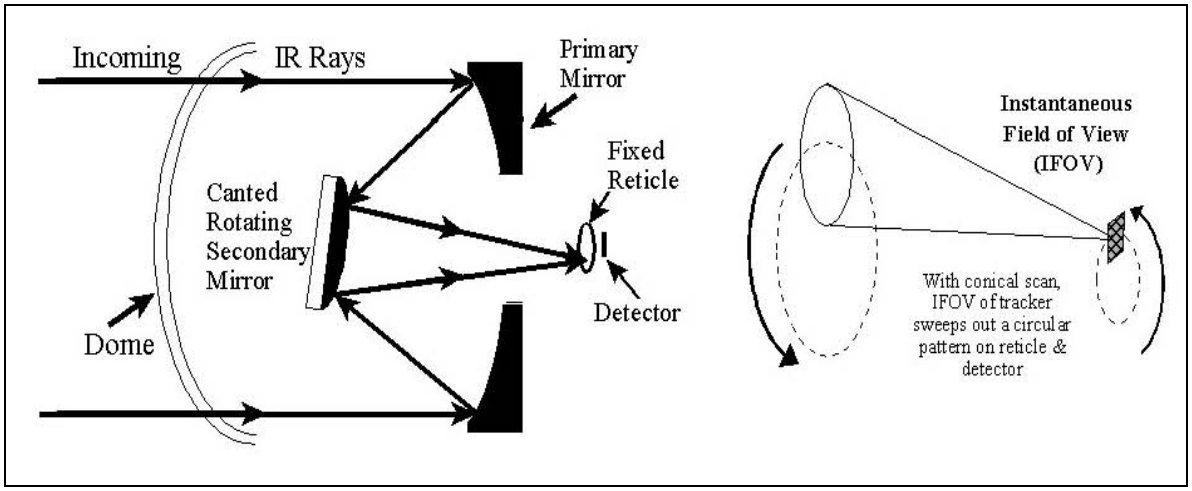


Figure 31. Conical Scan Tracker.

In the con scan tracker, as the missile instantaneous field of view nutates about a target on boresite, (moving through positions at t_1 through t_5 shown in Figure 32), the apparent position of a target image on the reticle sweeps out the circular pattern shown.

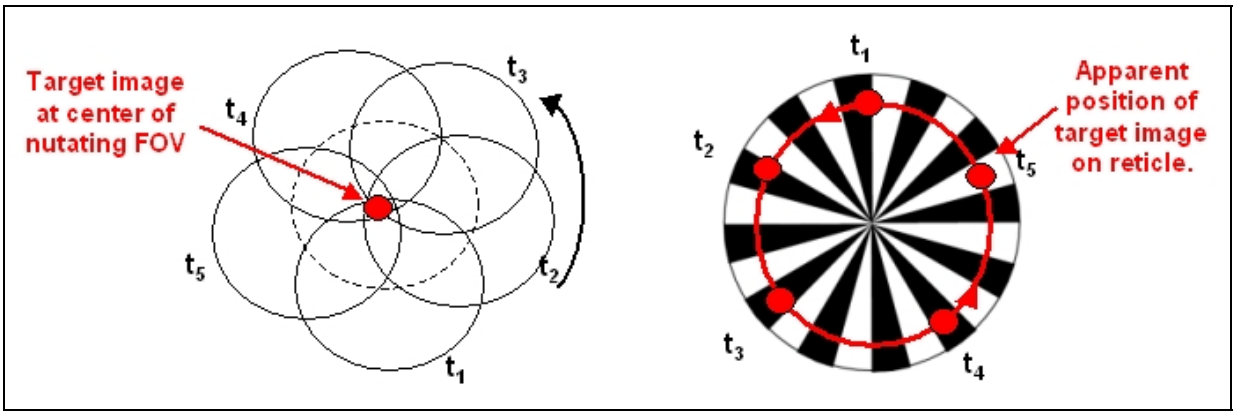


Figure 32. Image on a Con Scan Reticle: Target at Boresite.

If the target is off boresight as shown in Figure 33, the detector receives a signal of varying pulse widths.

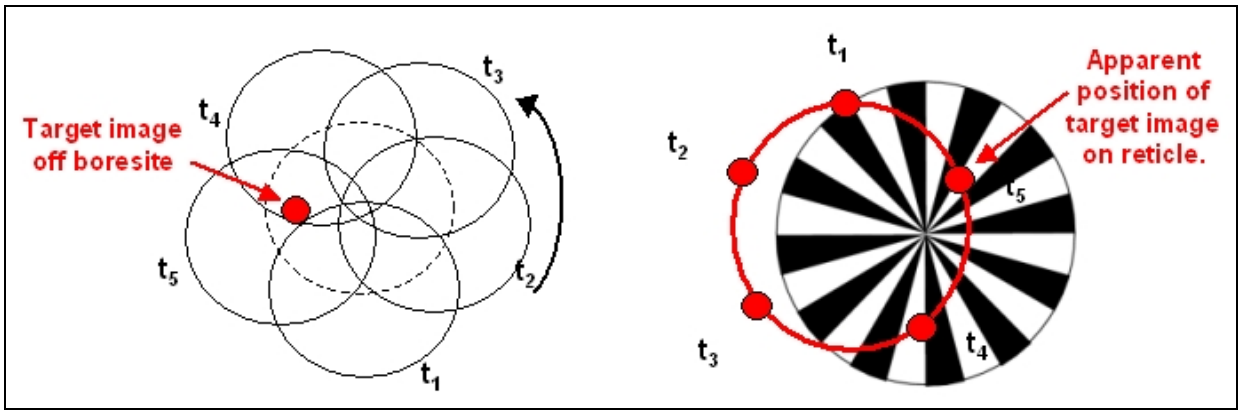


Figure 33. Image on a Con Scan Reticle: Target off Boresite**.**

The waveform produced by a target on boresite is a constant amplitude carrier at the reticle chopping frequency as shown in Figure 34. A target slightly off boresite produces a constant amplitude carrier that is frequency modulated at spin frequency.

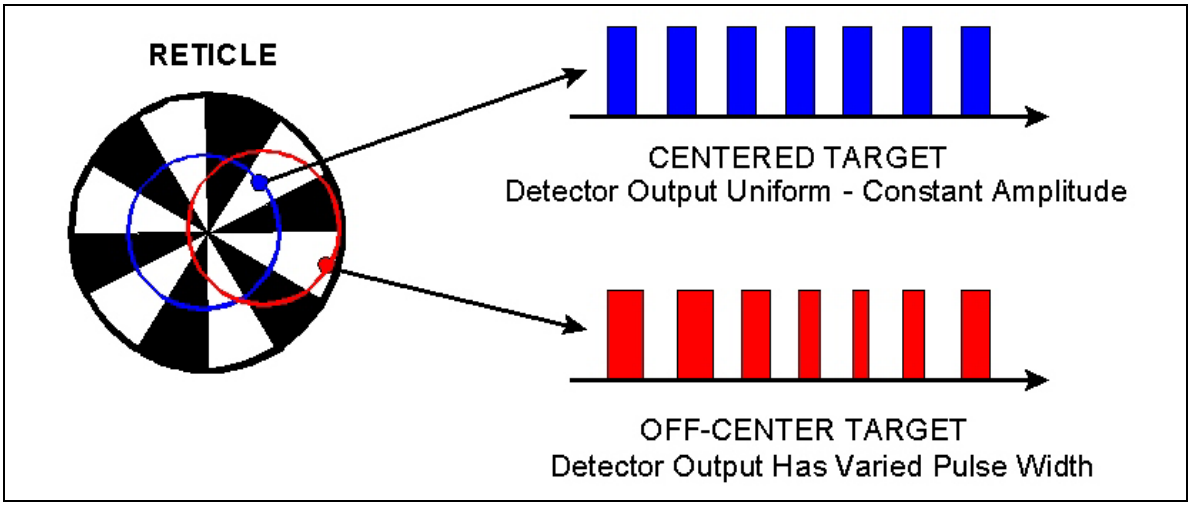


Figure 34. Conical Scan Seeker Output.

A target further off boresite leaves the missile field of view during part of the scan, producing an amplitude-modulated waveform similar to that of a spin scan tracker. The important difference is that with a spin scan tracker, the target never leaves the missile field of view. With con scan, the target may fall outside the missile FOV at certain times during the scan. Because con-scan trackers do not necessarily view the target continuously, they can have high resistance to jammers.

Other types of seeker scan patterns now exist. The Rosette scan pattern shown in Figure 35 is one such example. It has an even higher resistance to countermeasures.

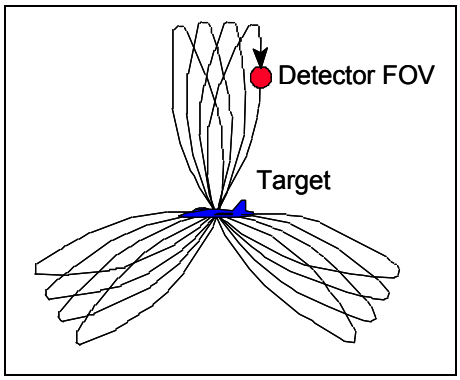


Figure 35. Rosette Scan Pattern.

Imaging arrays of detectors without reticles are newer yet. They may be classified as either staring (every pixel sees the entire scene), or scanning arrays, where the optics plays a role in determining which "pixels" are exposed to optical / IR radiation.

INFRARED COUNTERMEASURE (IRCM)

Flares

Figure 36 shows a Navy F/A-18E Super Hornet aircraft dispensing IRCM flares from its internal flare dispensers. IRCM have been the staple of countermeasures protection for military aircraft more than four decades. Flares are designed to transfer the track of an attacking infrared missile by exhibiting characteristics that confuse the tracking and guidance algorithms built into the missile. Modern missiles incorporate Counter-Countermeasures (CCM) capabilities including hardware configurations, circuitry, and logic to help identify countermeasures and reject them from processing. CCM capabilities can be based on spectral, spatial, and temporal features of the target scene. As missiles continue to improve in their sensitivity, range, maneuverability, and CCM capabilities, flares continue to evolve in order to keep pace with the evolving threat.

Figure 36. Navy F/A-18E Aircraft Dispensing IRCM Flares.

Over the years the Navy has fielded many flare types including the MJU-2/B, MJU-8, MJU-32, MJU-38, MJU-27, MJU-49, and many other improved versions of these flares and other types as well. IRCM flares continue to be the prevailing countermeasure for military aircraft protection by offering cost effective and robust protection.

Dispenser Systems

Most Navy fixed wing and rotary wing aircraft are equipped with countermeasures dispenser systems. These systems are critical to the survivability of the aircraft in a hostile threat environment. Modern dispensers such as the AN/ALE-47 offer high reliability and substantial programming capability that allows flare dispenses to be tailored for maximum protection of the host aircraft type. AN/ALE-47 is highly integrated into the aircraft over the 1553 data buses. The dispenser can incorporate information from several aircraft systems including missile-warning systems to improve its responses to threats and provide vital situational awareness to the aircrew.

Impulse Cartridges

IRCM flares are dispensed from the aircraft flare dispensers with electrically initiated impulse cartridges. Impulse cartridges incorporate energetic materials within a small confined canister. Upon application of a voltage to the electrical leads, a bridge wire in contact with the energetic materials burns through, igniting the propellant materials. The expanding gases push the flare from its case, held captive in the aircraft dispenser. Impulse cartridges for Navy use have been designed to withstand the extreme electro-magnetic environments encountered around aircraft carriers and other combat ships. Examples of impulse cartridges include the CCU-63 and CCU-136.

Infrared Jammers

Several lamp-based and mechanically modulated jammers have been developed over the years for protection of aircraft. Examples include the AN/ALQ-144 and AN/ALQ-157, predominantly used on helicopters and cargo aircraft. These jammers offer some level of protection over a broad field-of-regard and offer the advantage of continuous operation.

In principle, these jammers produce a modulated signal in the track band of the threat that corrupts the target tracking pulses in the missile seeker.

Passive Missile Warning Systems

Infrared-guided weapons provide passive attack capabilities against military vehicles. Unlike a radar-guided weapon that actively emits radiation and tracks the reflected pulses from the target, infrared weapons track radiation already being emitted from the target. Attacking missiles fly at very high speeds, and they are exceptionally maneuverable. Missile warning systems must be capable of detecting the threat, alerting the aircrew, and cueing a countermeasures response within sufficient time to counter the attacking missile. The time from launch to impact can be very short, making timely detection critical. Active warning systems have been developed in the past that use Doppler Radar capabilities to detect missiles, but passive missile warning systems have been preferred because of the desire to minimize emissions from the aircraft under attack.

Several passive missile-warning systems have been developed over the years for military aircraft. These systems operate in a variety of different parts of the electro-optical spectrum, but the most common are ultraviolet and infrared sensor systems. Examples of passive missile warning systems include AN/AAR-47, AN/AAR-54, AN/AAR-57, AN/AAQ-24 (both passive and active components), and the Joint and Allied Threat Awareness System (JATAS), currently under development by the Navy. Passive missile warning sensors continue to improve with advances in detector technologies, particularly with imaging detectors. These sensors provide excellent angle-of-arrival information, necessary to support cueing of laser based countermeasures, and advanced processing to detect and declare threat missiles in cluttered environments.

Laser Countermeasures

Laser-based infrared countermeasures have been in development for many years. Several systems have been fielded over the past fifteen years including the AN/AAQ-24 system on Air Force cargo aircraft and helicopters and a derivative system for Marine Corps helicopters.

Although configurations vary, most of these systems incorporate a single multi-band laser or several single-band lasers that produce modulated waveforms designed to corrupt a missile's guidance target tracking. The laser optics are located in a tracking gimbal that provides agile and rapid pointing over a broad field-of-regard. Laser based countermeasures require a relatively high angle of arrival accuracy from the host aircraft's missile warning sensor. Upon declaration of the threat, the missile warning system hands-off track to the tracking gimbal and cues the lasers to lase. A tracking camera in the tracking gimbal with high optical resolution helps to maintain track on the threat missile through the engagement period.

LASERS

The word laser comes from Light Amplification by Stimulated Emission of Radiation. A laser system emits light that is generated through a process of stimulated emission. The radiation produced by a laser exhibits high temporal and spatial coherence. In order to begin the process of stimulated emission, the lasing medium absorbs the energy from a pump source. The atoms in the lasing medium are excited to a higher energy state. These atoms will eventually return to their ground state. A large number of atoms that are excited to higher states create a population inversion. Population inversion describes the number of atoms in excited state versus the number of atoms in the ground state. In order for the atoms to return to their ground state, they must release energy. This energy is released in the form of photons. Energy of a photon is expressed as

$$E = \frac{hc}{\lambda}$$

Where

E = Energy, generally electron volts (eV)
h = Planck's constant = 4.136×10^{-15} (eV·s)
c = speed of light = 2.998×10^{8} (m/s)
λ = wavelength of light in meters

The energy that must be released by the atom to return to the ground state will direct the wavelength of the photon emitted since h and c are constants. If all the excited atoms released the same amount of energy to return to their ground state, the released photons would all have the same wavelength

and would be considered fully monochromatic. Most lasers do not emit a single wavelength but a range of slightly differing wavelengths ($\Delta\lambda$).

The lasing medium may be a solid, a gas, liquid, or plasma. Some laser types include gas, chemical, dye, fiber-based, solid-state and semiconductor lasers. The laser radiation can be output in a continuous wave (CW) or in a pulsed wave. A continuous wave laser emits light that maintains a steady amplitude and frequency. A pulse wave will vary in amplitude and is also characterized by the systems pulse repetition frequency (PRF). The PRF is defined as the number of pulses emitted during a unit of time. Figure 37 shows the spectral output of several laser types.

The first laser was constructed by Theodore Maiman at Hughes Research Laboratories in Malibu, California. This laser was a pulsed, solid-state ruby laser. The ruby laser uses a synthetic ruby crystal as the lasing medium. A xenon flash lamp is used to excite the atoms in a ruby rod to higher energy levels. The highly polished and mirrored ends of the rod form a resonant cavity. One end of the rod has a slightly lower reflectivity. The lamp excitation produces an inverted population of excited atoms, which are stimulated to relax to lower energy levels releasing their extra energy as photons. Repeated reflections off the mirrored ends of the rod causes the photons to bounce back and forth through the rod stimulating further emissions at the same wavelength and phase producing a highly coherent beam, which finally passes through the lower reflectivity end.

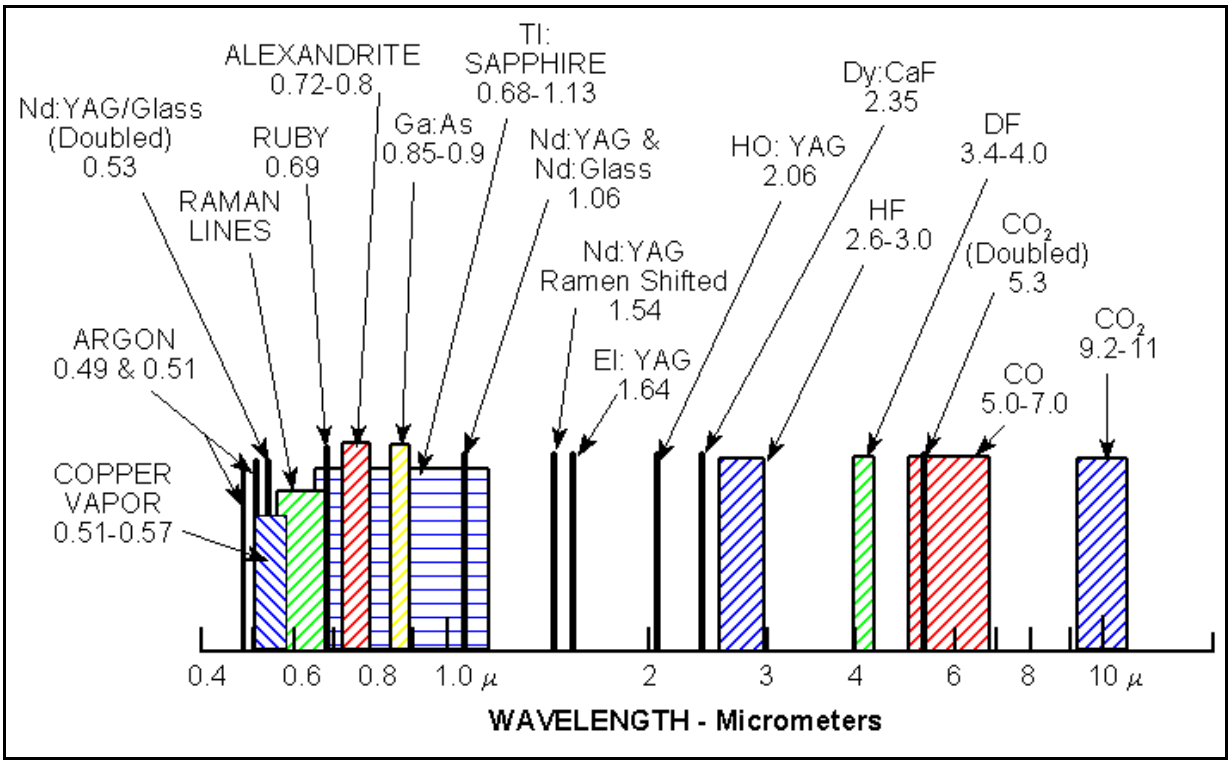


Figure 37. Spectral Lines / Ranges of Available Lasers.

The typical laser rangefinder uses a solid-state laser with a neodymium-YAG crystal lasing at 1.06 μm.

Gas lasers can be pulsed or CW. The gas dynamic laser obtains its inverted population through a rapid temperature rise produced by accelerating the gas through a supersonic nozzle. In chemical lasers the inversion is produced by a chemical reaction. In the electric discharge laser the lasing medium is

electrically pumped. The gas can also be optically pumped. In an optically pumped gas laser the lasing medium is contained in a transparent cylinder. The cylinder is in a resonant cavity formed by two highly reflective mirrors.

Many gas lasers use carbon dioxide as the lasing medium (actually a mixture of CO_2 and other gases). These are the basis for most high energy or high power lasers. The first gas laser was an optically pumped CW helium-neon laser. The common laser pointer is a helium-neon laser operating at 0.6328 μm. The lasing medium is a mixture of helium and neon gas in a gas discharge or plasma tube.

The dye laser is an example of a laser using a liquid for the lasing medium. The lasing medium is an organic dye dissolved in a solvent such as ethyl alcohol. Dye lasers operate from the near UV to the near IR, are optically pumped, and are tunable over a fairly wide wavelength range.

Another type of laser is the semiconductor or injection laser, also known as a laser diode. The junctions of most semiconductor diodes will emit some radiation if the devices are forward biased. This radiation is the result of energy released when electrons and holes recombine in the junction. There are two kinds of semiconductor diode emitters: (1) the light emitting diode (LED), which produces incoherent spontaneous emission when forward biased and which has a broad (800 angstrom) spectral output, and (2) the laser diode, which maintains a coherent emission when pulsed beyond a threshold current and which has a narrow spectral width (< 10 angstrom). In the laser diode the end faces of the junction region are polished to form mirror surfaces. They can operate CW at room temperatures, but pulsed operation is more common. Figure 38 shows a typical diode laser structure.

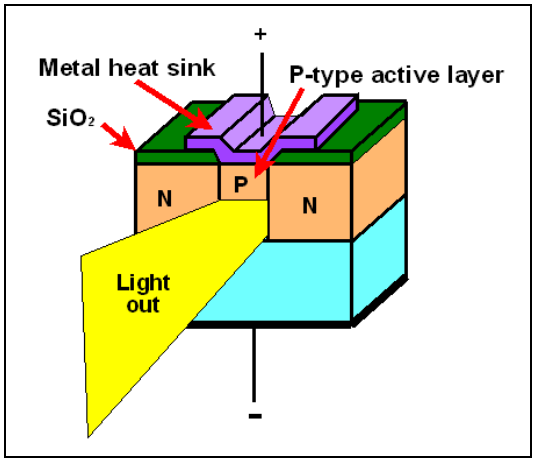


Figure 38. Diode Laser Construction.

Fiber lasers use fibers that are doped with rare-earth elements as the pumping medium. These rare-earth elements include elements such as Erbium (most common), Ytterbium, and Neodymium. There are other elements such as Thulium that are used for doping purposes. Erbium doped fiber lasers can emit in the 1.5 to 1.6 micron wavelength, which is important due to eye safety concerns in this part of the spectrum. Other wavelength emissions for Erbium include 2.7 and 0.55 microns.

Fiber based laser systems are beneficial in many ways. The fiber gain medium is compact compared to many other types of gain medium and is highly efficient. The fiber gain medium can also be physically manipulated to save space. Fiber based lasers are able to achieve high output powers. The gain medium of a fiber laser can extend for several kilometers to achieve these higher power outputs. The fact that the light is already propagating in a flexible fiber can also allow for system designs that implement a gain cavity in one location and then deliver the output in another location.

Q-switching is a common means of obtaining short intense pulses from lasers. The Q-switch inhibits lasing until a very large inverted population builds up. The switch can be active or passive. A passive Q-switch switches at a predetermined level. An active Q-switch is controlled by external timing circuits or mechanical motion. The switch is placed between the rod (or lasing medium) and the 100 percent mirror. Figure 39 shows an arrangement using a Pockels cell as an active Q-switch.

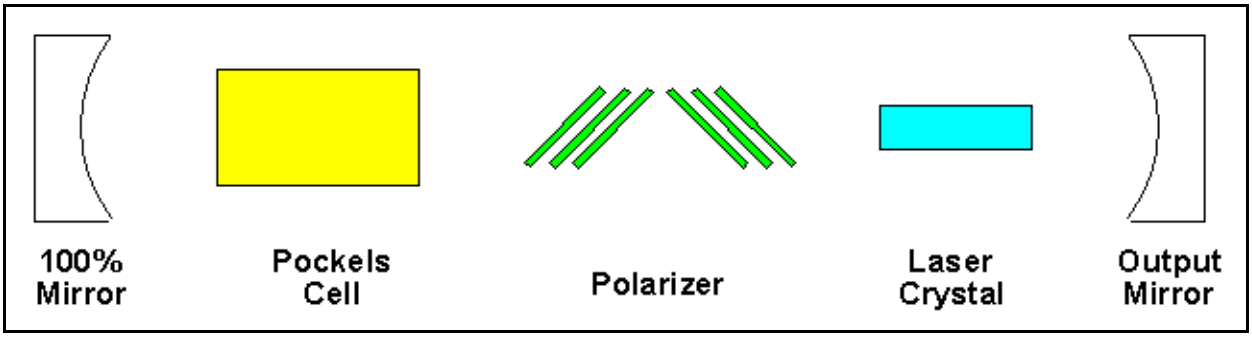


Figure 39. Q-Switch Arrangement.

Other methods of obtaining pulsed operation include using pump sources that are pulsed and mode-locking.

FIBER OPTICS

Fiber optic cables are the optical analog of RF waveguides. Fiber optic cables are made from transparent dielectrics. The fiber optic cable acts as an optical waveguide allowing light to propagate along the length of the fiber by using the principle of total internal reflection. This phenomenon can only occur under certain conditions relating to the material indices of refraction and the light ray's angle of incidence. Some benefits of fiber optic fiber include low losses, bandwidth, electromagnetic interference immunity, size, and weight.

Consider the physical construction of a bare optical fiber, depicted in Figure 40. A bare optical fiber is simply the inner glass core and the surrounding glass sleeve. The core must have a higher index of refraction than the cladding, $n_1 > n_2$. When $n_1 > n_2$, light impinging the boundary between the core and the cladding will totally internally reflect if the incident angle at each reflection is greater than the critical angle, θ_c. $\sin \theta_c = (n_2 / n_1)$

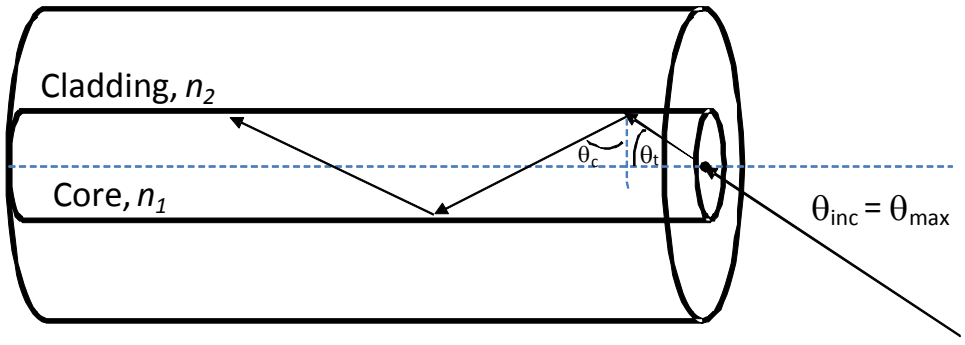


Figure 40. Bare Fiber Optic Cable.

Incident rays on the face of the fiber must intersect at angles less than θ_{max} for the internal ray, θ_t, to intersect at θ_c. When rays intersect the front face of the fiber at angles greater than θ_c, they are only partially reflected in the core and will leak out.

There are many varieties of optical fibers. Optical fibers can either be single mode or multimode. Single mode fibers are fibers which propagate a single mode down the length of the fiber while multimode fibers can propagate many modes. Single mode fibers typically have a much smaller core diameter, typically around 8 to 10 μm. Their cladding is usually 125 μm. Multimode fibers typically have core diameters around 62.5 μm with 125 μm claddings. These diameters can vary depending on the application. Loss in multimode fibers over a 1 kilometer distance is typically around 1 dB at 1310 nm. This value will vary some with changes in wavelength. Single mode fibers can maintain the quality of a light pulse over longer distances than multimode fibers due to modal dispersion effects that occur in multimode fibers. Typical losses for a single mode fiber over 1 kilometer is approximately .3 dB at 1310 nm. Again, this value will vary some with changes in wavelength. However, multimode fiber is much less expensive than single-mode and can have a lower connection loss due to the larger core diameter. Multimode fiber is commonly used in communications.

In addition to single mode or multimode, a fiber can have a step index profile or a graded index profile. Figure 41 depicts the two profiles. The step index profile maintains a uniform index of refraction within the core. A graded index profile has a peak index of refraction at the center of the core. The index of refraction value rolls off from the center to lower values closer to the cladding interface. This profile assists with the modal dispersion issue found in multimode fiber.

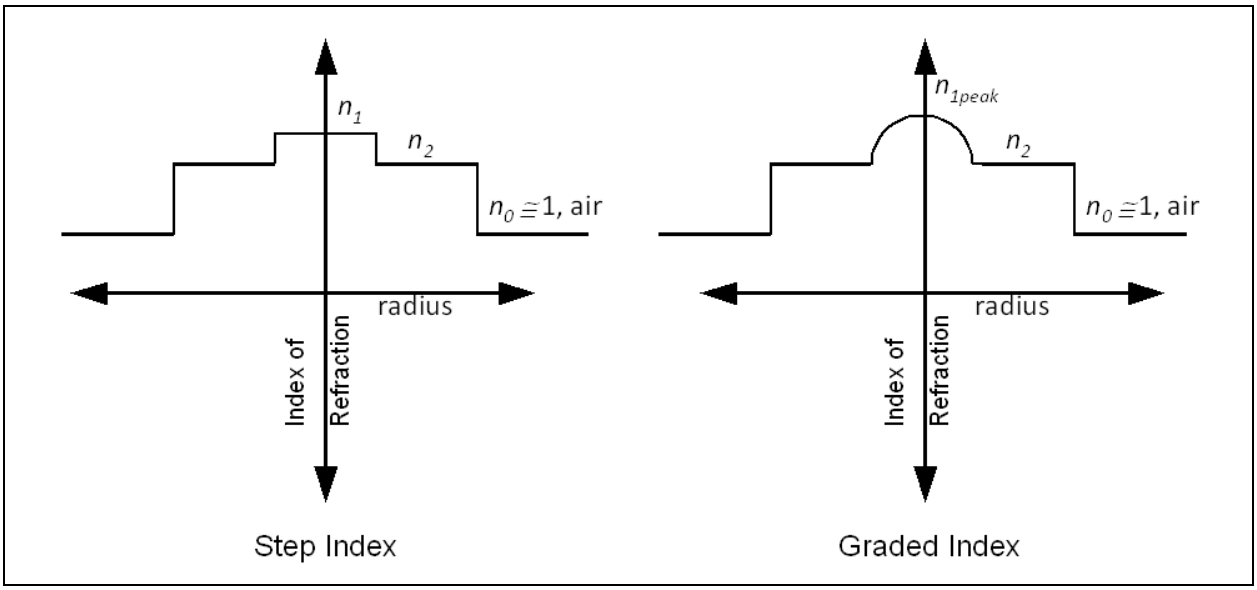


Figure 41. Fiber Profiles for a Single Mode Step Index and a Multimode Graded-Index Fiber.

Most fiber is not used in a bare form and has some additional layers of protection around the cladding. These layers can include a 250 μm buffer with a 900 μm PVC tight buffer. Some fiber will also contain aramid yarn followed by a 3 mm PVC furcation tube. Buffer tubes are often used to assist with identification and provide damage protection. The outer layers can provide additional isolation from environmental factors and lower optical crosstalk.

There are also more specialized types of fiber that include polarization maintaining and photonic crystal fibers. Polarization maintaining fibers are not constructed with a cylindrical core but instead use elliptical, bow-tie styled cores or stress rods located in the cladding (PANDA style). These are shown in Figure 42.

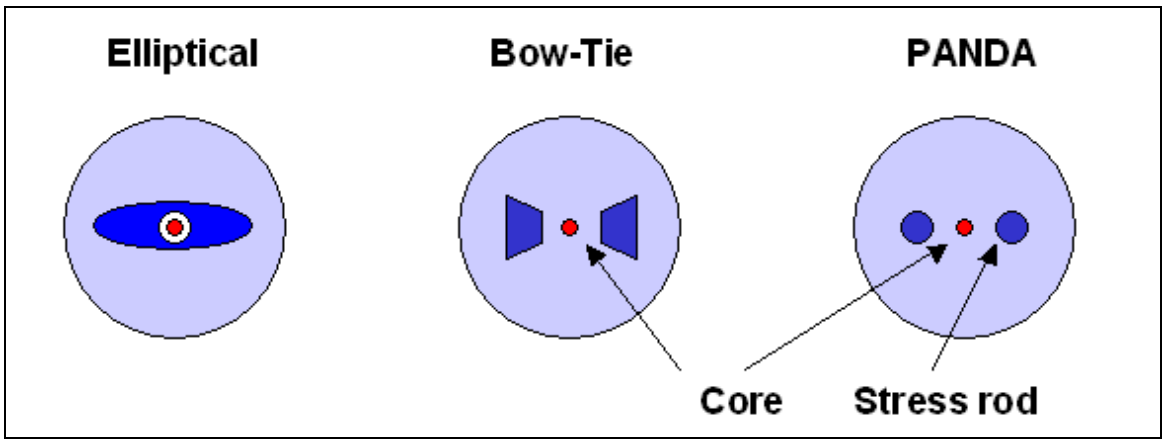


Figure 42. Polarization Maintaining Optical Fiber Types.

Polarization maintaining fibers maintain the state of the linearly polarized light propagating through the fiber. This type of fiber is used when the polarization state of the light cannot vary within a system. Photonic crystals propagate light by an arrangement of very small and closely spaced air holes that are maintained throughout the length of the fiber. Applications of photonic crystal fibers are varying and can be used in fiber lasers, amplifiers, sensors, and telecom.

It is well known that fiber optics has many communication applications; however, improvements in fiber optic technology have lent themselves to many EO applications. Many EO components are now fiber based and can interface with the tremendous advancements in fiber-based laser systems as well as other EO systems. An example of the use of fiber optics in an EW system is the AN/ALE-50 and 55 Fiber-Optic Towed Decoy (FOTD). The FOTD uses fiber optic cabling to communicate with the jammer.

This page intentionally left blank.

LASER SAFETY

Lasers are divided into the following classes:

Class 1	Low power / non-hazardous
Class 2/2a	Low power / minor controls necessary Emit less than 1 mW visible CW radiation. Not considered hazardous for momentary (<0.25 sec) unintentional exposure. Class 2a lasers are those class 2 lasers not intended to be viewed, i.e. supermarket scanners.
Class 3a/3b	Medium power / direct viewing hazard / little diffuse reflection hazard.
Class 3a	Visible lasers with 1-5 mW power output, invisible lasers, and those having 1-5 times the Accessible Emission Limit (AEL) of class 1 lasers.
Class 3b	All other class 3 lasers at all wavelengths which have a power output less than 500 mW.
Class 4	High power / eye & skin hazard / potential diffuse reflection hazard or fire hazard

There are several pertinent instructions and guidelines regarding laser use. They are:

- OPNAVINST 5100.27B Navy Laser Hazards Control Program
  (which replaced OPNAVINST 5100.27A and SPAWARINST 5100.12B)
- MIL-HDBK-828B, Range Laser Safety
- ANSI Z136.1-2007, American National Standard for the Safe Use of Lasers (Parent)

Every Navy command which uses lasers must have a Laser System Safety Officer (LSSO). All LSSOs must attend a Navy LSSO course.

There are four categories of LSSOs.

- Administrative Laser Safety Officer (ALSO)
- Technical Laser Safety Officer (TLSO)
- Laser Safety Specialist (LSS)
- Range Laser Safety Specialist (RLSS)

See OPNAVINST 5100.27B for details of their qualifications and responsibilities.

The hazard ranges of interest are the NOHD for direct viewing of a beam and the $r_{1(safe)}$ or $r_{2(safe)}$ for viewing a beam reflected off an object such as a wall. These are depicted in Figure 1. The Maximum Permissible Exposure (MPE) values present laser safety levels as a function of exposure time, laser PRF, pulse duration, and wavelength. Different tables are used for eye safety while directly viewing a beam, for viewing a diffusely reflected beam, and for skin exposure.

For repeated pulses the following equation is used to calculate the maximum permissible exposure (MPE).

$$\text{MPE (repeated pulse)} = \frac{MPE(single\ pulse)}{(\ PRF\ x\ t_e\ )^{1/4}} \qquad \textbf{[1]}$$

Where PRF is the pulse repetition frequency of the laser and t_e is the exposure duration.

For visible lasers t_e is usually taken as 1/4 second and for non-visible lasers a value of 10 seconds is used.

Figure 1 depicts some laser hazard distances.

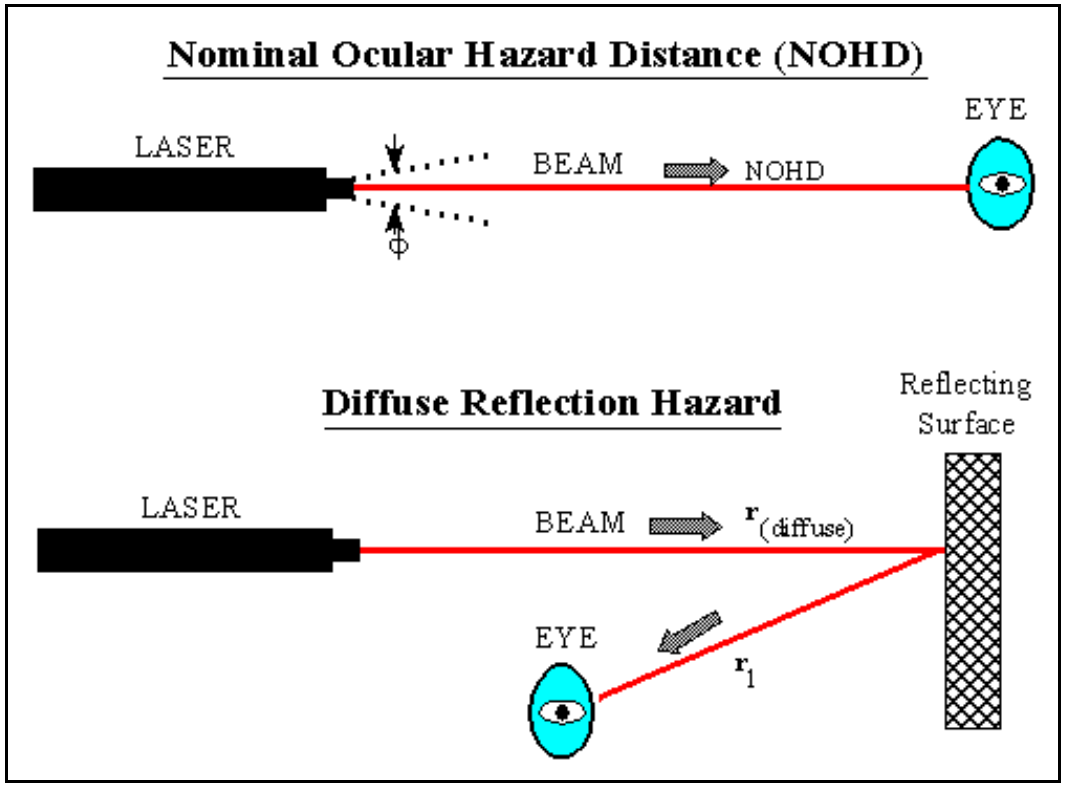


Figure 1. Laser Hazard Distances.

Range laser safety specialists shall be designated for external operations. Range test plans shall specify:

- Permissible aircraft flight paths, and ship or vehicle headings.
- Hazard areas to be cleared.
- Operational personnel locations.
- Types of surveillance to be used to ensure a clear range.
- Radio / communications procedures.

During laser operations no portion of the laser beam may extend beyond the controlled target area unless adequate surveillance can prevent radiation of unprotected areas. Class 3 and class 4 lasers shall not be directed above the horizon unless coordinated with those responsible for the given airspace (FAA, Navy, Air Force, etc).

In an industrial environment, warning and hazard signs and lights will be posted, a hazard zone shall be designated when lasers are in operation, and training shall be provided to operators in the proper eye and body (skin) protection required. Interlocks to laser operation shall be provided when there is the possibility of unauthorized personnel entering the hazard area.

Fiber optic cables usually have laser power sources so appropriate warnings or labels need to be applied to connections or possible breakage points.

This page intentionally left blank.

AIRCRAFT DYNAMICS CONSIDERATIONS

Free Fall / Aircraft Drag.....8-1
Mach Number and Airspeed vs. Altitude.....8-2
Maneuverability 8-3
EMP / Aircraft Dimensions.....8-4

This page intentionally left blank.

FREE FALL / AIRCRAFT DRAG

The purpose of this section is to get an awareness of the distance traveled by a flare or other object such as a bomb, which is jettisoned or dropped by an aircraft. This will give the reader an appreciation for the significance of aircraft tactical altitude.

From Newton's second law of motion:

$F = m_o a$ where: F = Force
m_o = Mass of object
a = Acceleration

and the law of gravitation: $F = G\frac{m_o m_e}{r^2}$

		English Units	SI Units
where:	F = Force of attraction	lb_f	Newton
	G = universal gravitational constant	3.44×10^{-8} $ft^4/lb\text{-}sec^4$	6.67×10^{-11} $m^3/kg\text{-}sec^2$
	m_o, m_e= Masses (not weight) of object & earth	slug	kg
	r = distance between center of gravity of objects	feet	meter

Combining the two equations and solving for "a":

$a = \frac{G m_e}{r^2} = g$, the familiar constant acceleration due to gravity.

Since G and m_e are fixed and the variation in r (the distance from the earth's center) is small except for satellites, "g" is considered fixed at 32.2 ft/sec^2.

For objects with a constant acceleration (g), it can be shown that:

$d = v_i t + \frac{1}{2} g t^2$ where d = distance traveled
v_i = Initial velocity
t = time
g = acceleration

For a falling object, Figure 1 on the following page may be used to estimate time/distance values.

- The upper curve is for an object shot upward with an initial velocity of 50 ft/sec.
- The middle curve is for an object shot horizontally with an initial velocity of 50 ft/sec or one that is a free-falling object dropped with no initial vertical velocity.
- The lower curve is for an object with a downward initial velocity of 50 ft/sec.

Notes:

1) 50 ft/sec is the typical cartridge ejection velocity of a flare/chaff expendable.
2) The top curve actually goes up 39 feet before starting back down, but this is difficult to see due to the graph scale.
3) This simplification ignores the effects of air drag or tumbling effects on a falling object which will result in a maximum terminal velocity, with resultant curve straightening.

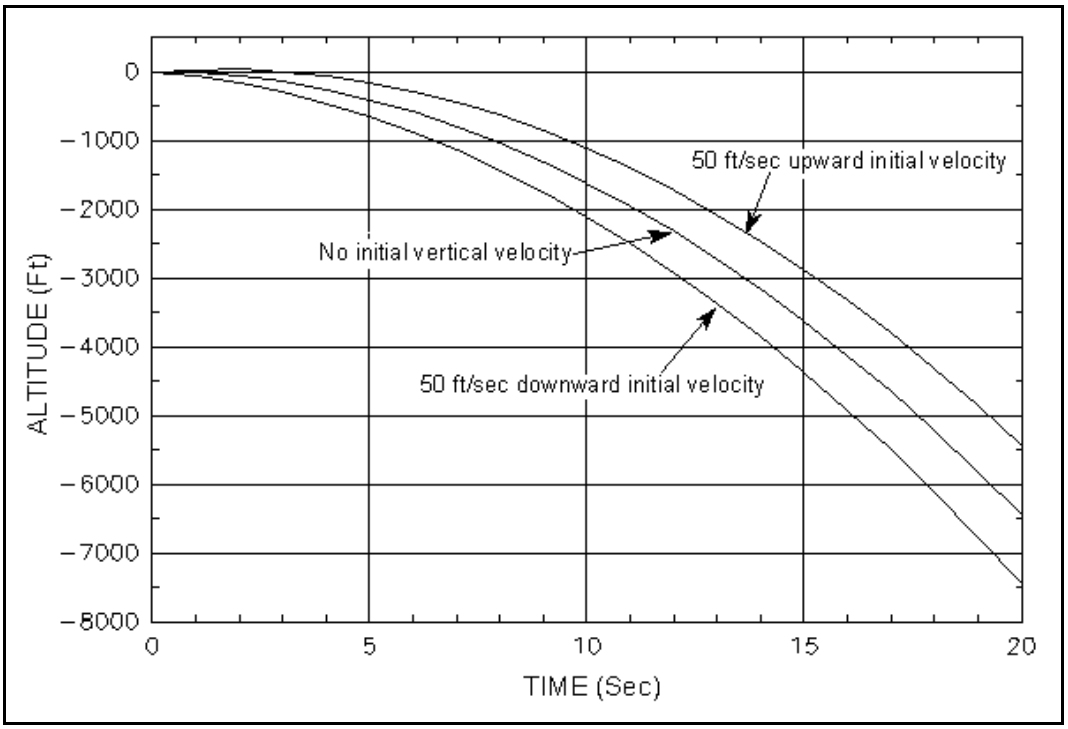


Figure 1. Object Fall Rate.

SAMPLE CALCULATIONS

Let us assume that we want to know how far a bomb or other object has fallen after 13 seconds if it had been dropped from an aircraft traveling at 450 kts which was in a 40° dive.

Our initial vertical velocity is: 450 kts (Sin 40°) (1.69 ft/sec per knot) = 489 ft/sec downward

$d = V_i t + \frac{1}{2}gt^2 = -489(13) + \frac{1}{2}(-32.2)(13)^2 = -6355 - 2721 = -9{,}076$ ft.

Remember to keep the signs (+/-) of your calculations in agreement with whatever convention you are using. Gravity pulls downward, so we used a minus sign for acceleration. Also the initial velocity was downward.

In reality, any object may well have reached terminal velocity before the time indicated using the above formula or Figure 1. In this example, the actual distance determined from ballistics tables would have been 8,000 ft, which is about 13% less than the above calculation would indicate. The drag characteristics of the object determine how much shorter the distance will be. In any case, it will not have dropped farther.

AIRCRAFT DRAG INDEX POINTS

Tactical aircraft carry stores in various combinations depending upon the mission. Each store has a different drag load which affects range. The pilot needs to know the total drag load in order to determine his aircraft range on a particular mission. Adding up the total drag in pounds of force for wind resistance would be cumbersome. Therefore, the drag of the stores is compared to a known reference drag (usually the aircraft), and expressed as a percentage of aircraft drag multiplied by some constant. This ratio is variously called drag count, drag index, or drag points. For instance, if a missile has 100 pounds of drag and the reference aircraft drag is 50,000 pounds, the ratio is 100/50,000 = 0.002. Multiply this by a constant of 100 (for example) and the drag index point is 0.2. The pilot only needs to look on a chart to see what the drag index points are for his stores, add up the drag points, and look on a chart to see what his aircraft range and best range (or endurance) speed will be.

This page intentionally left blank.

MACH NUMBER and AIRSPEED vs. ALTITUDE

MACH NUMBER is defined as a speed ratio, referenced to the speed of sound, i.e.

$$MACH\ NUMBER = \frac{Velocity\ of\ Interest}{Velocity\ of\ Sound} \quad (at\ the\ given\ atmospheric\ conditions) \qquad [1]$$

Since the temperature and density of air decreases with altitude, so does the speed of sound, hence a given true velocity results in a higher MACH number at higher altitudes.

AIRSPEED is a term that can be easily confused. The unqualified term airspeed can mean any of the following:

a. Indicated airspeed (IAS) - the airspeed shown by an airspeed indicator in an aircraft. Indicated airspeed is expressed in knots and is abbreviated KIAS.

b. Calibrated airspeed (CAS) - indicated airspeed corrected for static source error due to location of pickup sensor on aircraft. Calibrated airspeed is expressed in knots and is abbreviated KCAS. Normally it doesn't differ much from IAS.

c. True airspeed (TAS) - IAS corrected for instrument installation error, compressibility error, and errors due to variations from standard air density. TAS is expressed in knots and is abbreviated KTAS. TAS is approximately equal to CAS at sea level but increases relative to CAS as altitude increases. At 35,000 ft, 250 KIAS (or KCAS) is approximately 430 KTAS.

IAS (or CAS) is important in that aircraft dynamics (such as stall speed) responds largely to this quantity. TAS is important for use in navigation (True airspeed ± wind speed = ground speed).

Figures 1 and 2 depict relations between CAS and TAS for various altitudes and non-standard temperature conditions. The first graph depicts lower speed conditions, the second depicts higher speeds.

As an example of use, consider the chart on the next page. Assume we are in the cockpit, have read our IAS from the airspeed indicator, and have applied the aircraft specific airspeed correction to obtain 370 KCAS. We start at point "A" and go horizontally to our flight altitude at point "B" (25,000 ft in this case). To find our Mach, we go down vertically to point "C" to obtain 0.86 Mach. To get our TAS at our actual environmental conditions, we go from point "B" vertically until we hit the Sea Level (S.L.) reference line at point "D", then travel horizontally until we reach our actual outside air temperature (-20°C at altitude) at point "E", then go up vertically to read our actual TAS from the scale at point "F" (535 KTAS). If we wanted our TAS at "standard" temperature and pressure conditions, we would follow the dashed lines slanting upward from point "B" to point "G" and read 515 KTAS from the scale. Naturally, we could go into the graph at any point and go "backwards" to find CAS from true Mach or TAS.

Figure 3 shows a much wider range of Mach numbers. It contains only TAS and Mach, since aircraft generally do not fly above Mach 2, but missiles (which don't have airspeed indicators) do. The data on this graph can be obtained directly from the following formula for use at altitudes of 36,000 ft and below:

$$Speed\ of\ Sound\ (KTAS) = 29.06\sqrt{518.7 - 3.57\,A} \qquad Where\ A = altitude\ (K\ ft) \qquad [2]$$

The speed of sound calculated from this formula can be used with the equation on the first page to obtain Mach number. This equation uses the standard sea level temperature of 59° F and a lapse rate of -3.57°/1000 ft altitude. Temperature stabilizes at -69.7° F at 36,000 ft so the speed of sound stabilizes there at 573 knots. See the last page of this section for a derivation of equation [2].

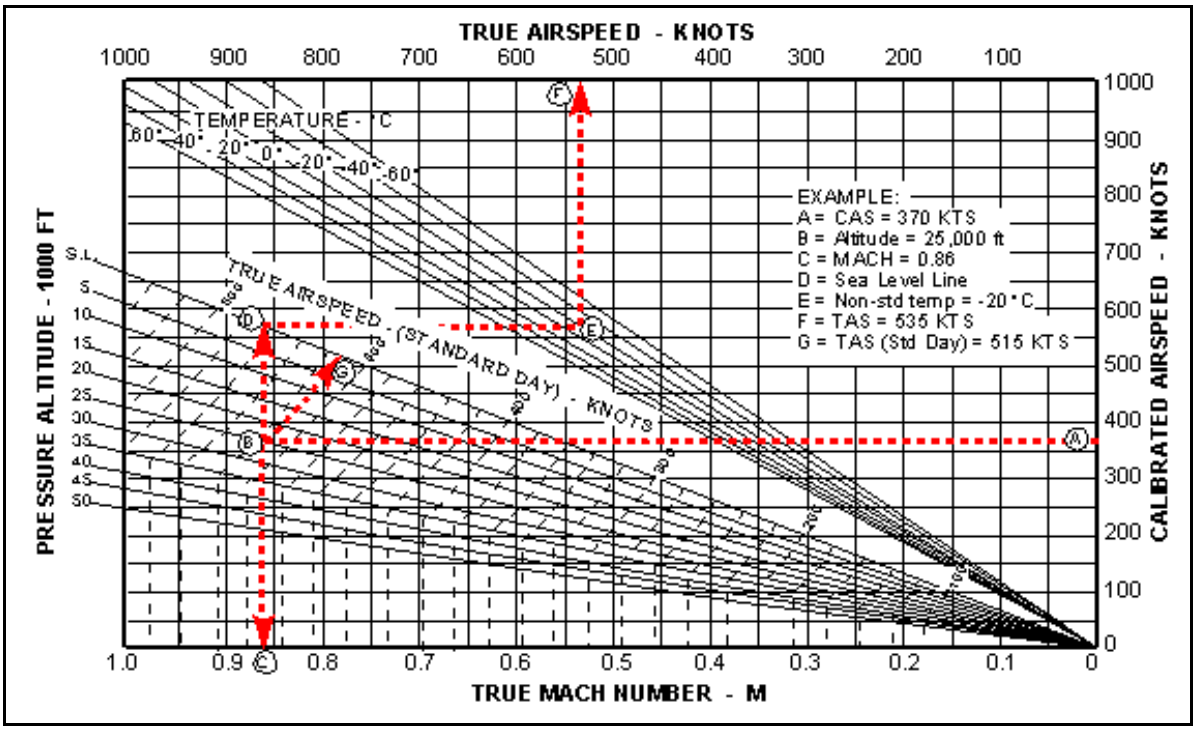


Figure 1. TAS and CAS Relationship With Varying Altitude and Temperature.

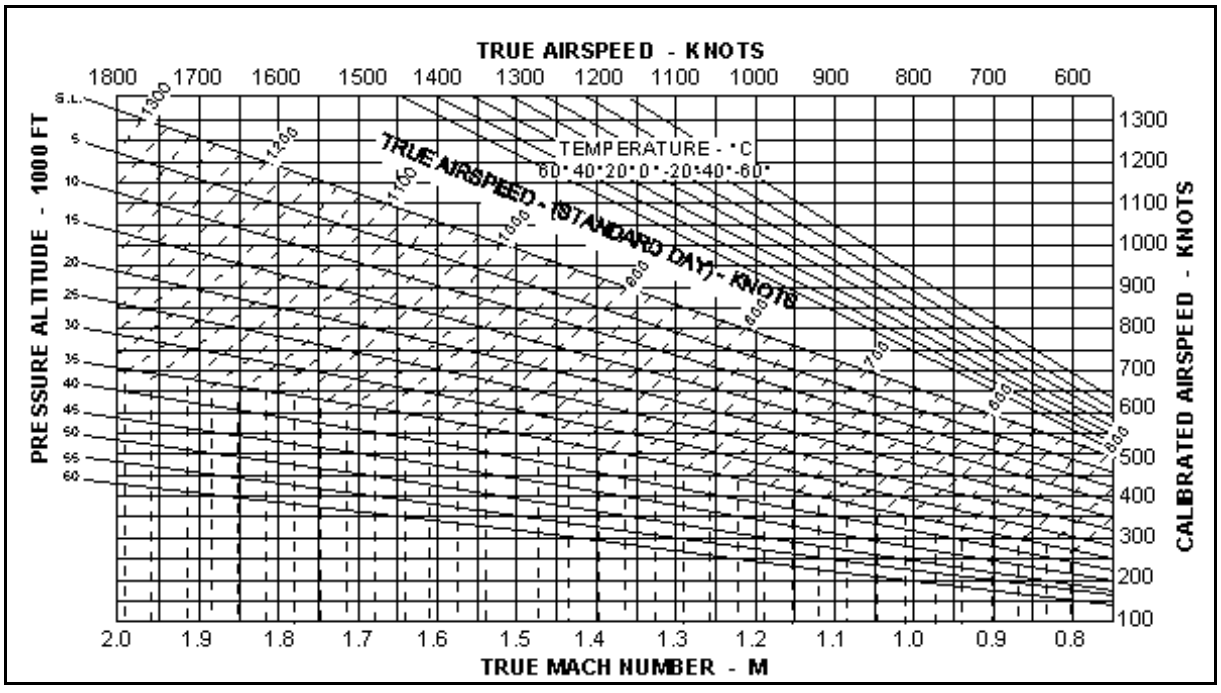


Figure 2. TAS and CAS Relationship With Varying Altitude and Temperature (Continued).

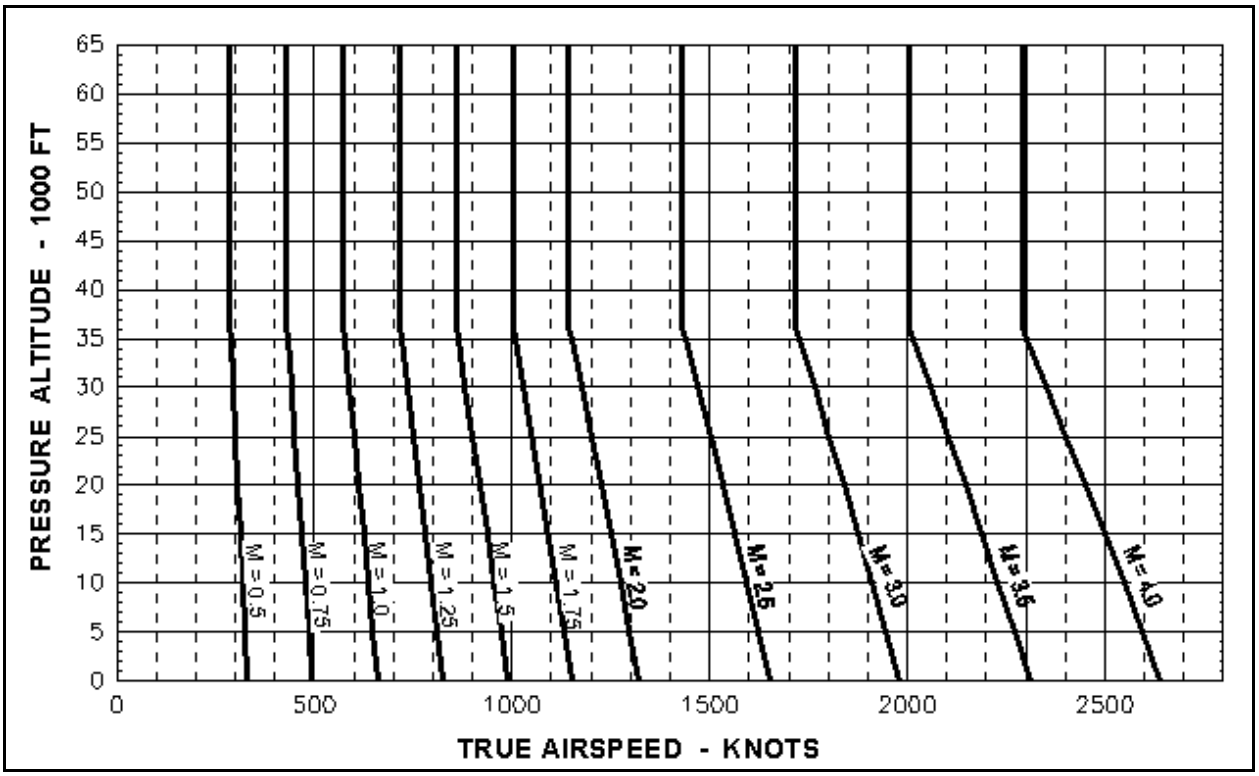


Figure 3. Mach Number vs. TAS Variation With Altitude.

The following is a derivation of equation [2] for the speed of sound:

Given: p = pressure (lb/ft^2) — T = absolute temperature (°Rankine) = °F + 459.7
v = specific volume (ft^3/lb) — w = specific weight (lb/ft^3) = $1/v$
R = a constant (for air: R = 53.3) — ρ = density = $w/g = 1/gv$ ∴ $v = 1/g\rho$

From Boyle's law of gasses: $pv = RT$, therefore we have: $p/\rho = gRT = (32.2)(53.3)T = 1718\ T$ **[3]**

It can also be shown that: p/ρ^{γ} = constant; for air $\gamma = 1.4$ **[4]**

From the continuity equation applied to a sound wave: $\rho A V_a = (\rho + dp)A(V_a + dV_a)$ **[5]**

Expanding and dropping insignificant terms gives: $dV_a = -V_a\, d\rho/\rho$ **[6]**

Using Newton's second law ($p + \rho V_a/2$ = a constant) and taking derivatives: $dp = -\rho V_a dV_a$

Substituting into [6] gives: $V_a^2 = dp/d\rho$ **[7]**

Then taking derivatives of [4] and substituting in [7] gives: $V_a = \sqrt{\frac{\gamma p}{\rho}}$ **[8]**

Then using [3] gives: $V_a = \sqrt{\gamma g R T} = \sqrt{1.4(1718)T} = 49\sqrt{T}$ **[9]**

Using a “Standard” atmosphere of 59° F @ Sea Level (S.L.) and a lapse rate of -3.57°/1000 ft altitude:

$$V_a = 49\sqrt{459.7 + 59 - 3.57\,A}\ \frac{ft}{\sec}\left[\frac{3600\sec}{hr}\frac{nm}{6076\ ft}\right] = 29.06\sqrt{518.7 - 3.57A}$$ which is equation [2]

MANEUVERABILITY

A useful function is to determine how many "G's" an aircraft might require to make a given turn without altitude loss. From Newton's laws, F cos φ = W, where: F = force applied to an aircraft, W = weight, and φ = bank angle. By definition "G's" is the ratio of the force on an object to its weight, i.e., G = F/W = 1/cos φ.

Simple calculations will show the results presented in Table 1, to the right.

Given that the average structural limit of an aircraft is about 7 G's, the maximum bank angle that can be achieved in level (non-descending) flight is 81.8°.

Table 1. G vs. Angle of Bank. (No altitude loss)

G	φ
1.0	0
1.4	45
2.0	60
3.9	75
7.2	82
11.5	85

Figure 1 can be used to determine the turn radius and rate-of-turn for any aircraft, given speed and angle of bank (assuming the aircraft maintains level flight). It may also be used in the reverse context. It should be noted that not all aircraft can fly at the speeds depicted - they may stall beforehand or may be incapable of attaining such speeds due to power/structural limitations.

In the example shown on Figure 1, we assume an aircraft is traveling at 300 kts, and decides to make a 30° angle of bank turn. We wonder what his turn radius is so we can approximate his flight path over the ground, and what his rate of turn will be. We enter the chart at the side at 300 kts and follow the line horizontally until we intercept the 30° "bank angle for rate of turn" line. We then go down vertically to determine the 2.10°/sec rate of turn. To get radius, we continue horizontally to the 30° "bank angle for turn radius" line. We can then go down vertically to determine the radius of 13,800 ft.

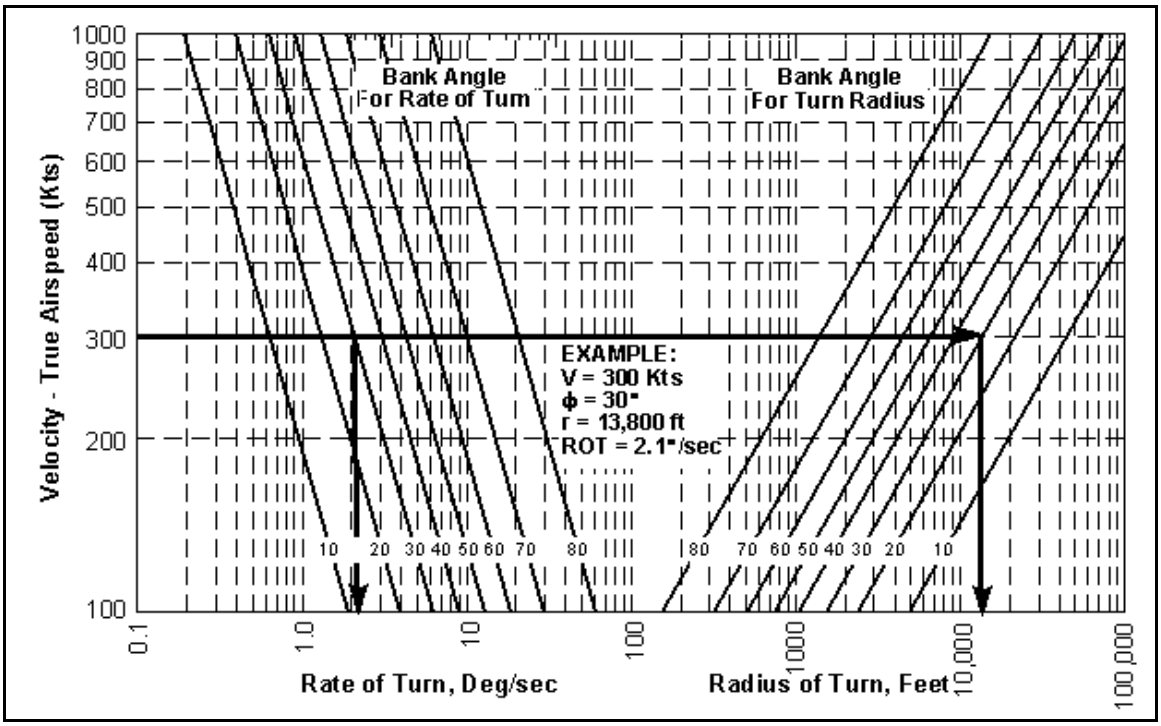


Figure 1. Aircraft Turn Rate / Radius vs. Speed.

The exact formulas to use are:

$$Rate\ of\ Turn = \frac{1091 \tan(\phi)}{V} \qquad Radius\ of\ Turn = \frac{V^2}{11.26 \tan(\phi)} \qquad Where: \begin{matrix} V = Velocity\ (Knots) \\ and\ \phi = Angle\ of\ Bank \end{matrix}$$

Another interesting piece of information might be to determine the distance a typical aircraft might travel during a maneuver to avoid a missile.

Figure 2 shows a birds-eye view of such a typical aircraft in a level (constant altitude) turn.

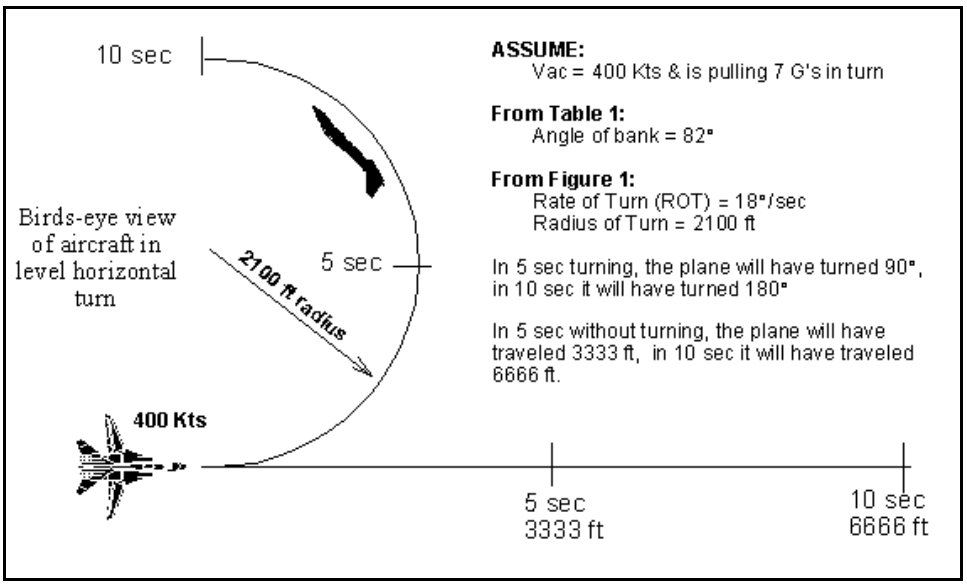


Figure 2. Maneuvering Aircraft.

To counter many air-to-air missiles the pilot might make a level turn, however in countering a SAM, altitude is usually lost for two reasons: (1) the direction of maneuvering against the missile may be downward, and (2) many aircraft are unable to maintain altitude without also losing speed. These aircraft may have insufficient thrust for their given weight or may be at too high an altitude. The lighter an aircraft is (after dropping bombs/burning fuel), the better the performance. Likewise, the higher the altitude, the poorer the thrust-to-weight ratio. Maximum afterburner is frequently required to maintain altitude at maximum "G" level.

REFERENCE AXES (Roll, Pitch, Yaw)

The rotational or oscillating movement of an aircraft, missile, or other object about a longitudinal axis is called roll, about a lateral axis is called pitch, and about a vertical axis is called yaw as shown in Figure 3.

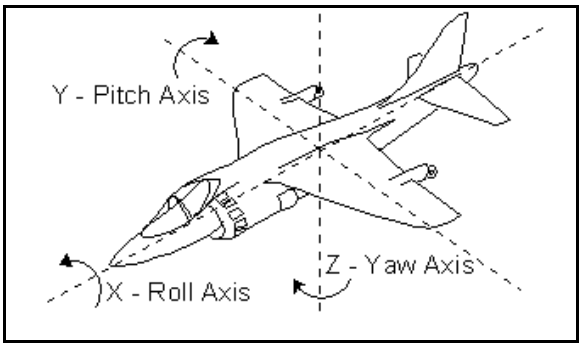


Figure 3. Reference Axes.

SAMPLE CALCULATIONS

If we want to determine the rate of turn or turn radius more precisely than can be interpolated from the chart in Figure 1, we use the formulas. For our initial sample problem with an aircraft traveling 300 kts, in a 30° angle of bank turn, we have:

$$Rate\ of\ Turn = \frac{1091 \tan(\phi)}{V} = \frac{1091 \tan(30)}{300} = 2.1°/\sec$$

$$Radius\ of\ Turn = \frac{V^2}{11.26 \tan(\phi)} = \frac{300^2}{11.26 \tan(30)} = 13{,}844\ ft$$

These are the same results as we determined using Figure 1.

This page intentionally left blank.

EMP / AIRCRAFT DIMENSIONS

An aircraft flying in the vicinity of an electromagnetic pulse (EMP) acts like a receiving antenna and picks up EMP radiation in relation to size like a dipole (or half-wavelength dipole). The electromagnetic pulse spectrum decreases above 1 MHz as shown in Figure 1, so an F-14 aircraft that is an optimum ½ wavelength antenna at ≈8 MHz will pick up less EMP voltage than a B-52 or an aircraft with a trailing wire antenna. A rule of thumb for the voltage picked up is:

V_{EMP} = 8.1 volts/ft times the maximum dimension of the aircraft in feet

This rule of thumb was generated because a single linear relationship between voltage and aperture seemed to exist and compared favorably with more complex calculations for voltage picked up by various aircraft when subjected to EMP.

Table 1 shows various aircraft and the frequencies they would be most susceptible to, using $f = c/\lambda$, where λ matches the selected aircraft dimension for maximum "antenna reception effect." This should be a design consideration when trying to screen onboard avionics from the effects of EMP.

The following is a partial listing of aircraft types vs. identifying prefix letters (several are used in Table 1):

A	Attack	K	Tanker	T	Trainer
B	Bomber	O	Observation	U	Utility
C	Cargo	P	Patrol	V	Vertical or Short Takeoff and Landing (V/STOL)
E	Electronic Surveillance	Q	Special mission		
F	Fighter	R	Reconnaissance	X	Experimental
H	Helicopter	S	Anti Sub/Ship	Y	Prototype

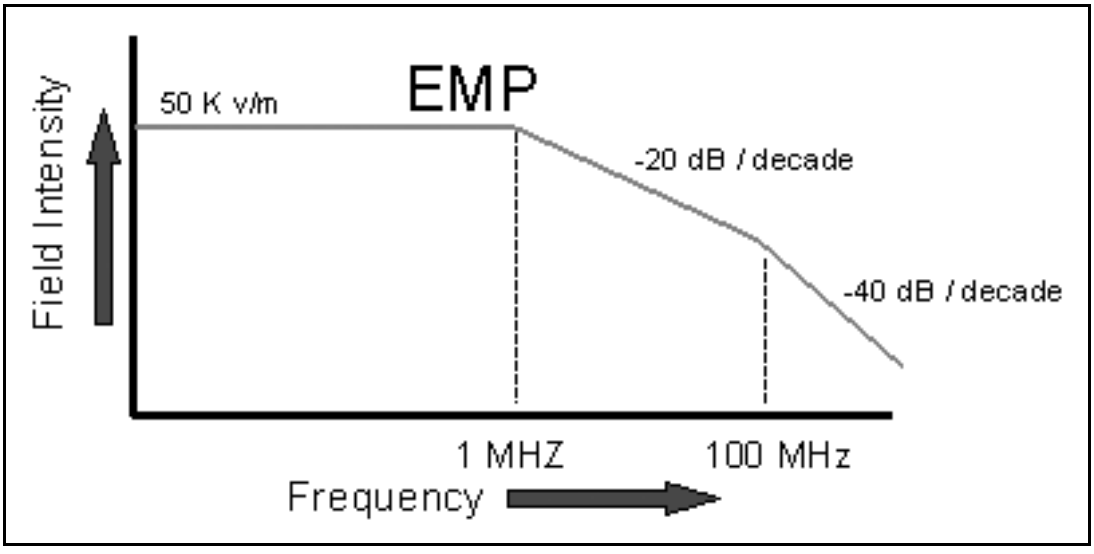


Figure 1. EMP as a Function of Frequency.

Table 1. Aircraft Dimensions and Equivalent Antenna Aperture.

Mission	Aircraft Type	Height (ft.)	Frequency (MHz)		Length (ft.)	Frequency (MHz)		Wing Span (ft.)	Frequency (MHz)	
		A	f	f/2	A	f	f/2	A	f	f/2
ATTACK	A-10	14.66	67.05	33.52	53.33	18.43	9.21	57.5	17.1	8.55
ELECTRONIC WARFARE	EA-6B	16.50	59.64	29.82	59.34	16.58	8.29	53.0	18.57	9.29
	EA-18	16.0	61.47	30.74	60.17	16.35	8.17	44.67	22.02	11.01
FIGHTER	F-15	18.4	53.42	26.71	63.75	15.42	7.71	42.8	22.97	11.48
	F-16	16.66	59.00	29.5	49.25	19.96	9.98	31.0	31.71	15.85
	F/A-18C/D	15.3	64.31	32.16	56.0	17.57	8.79	40.70	24.18	12.09
	F/A-18E/F	16	61.47	30.7	60.17	16.34	8.17	44.67	22.02	11.01
	F-22	17.75	55.41	27.7	64.17	15.33	7.66	43	22.87	11.43
	F-35A	14.2	69.27	34.63	51.4	19.1	9.57	35	28.1	14.05
	F-35C	15.5	63.45	31.73	51.4	19.1	9.57	43	22.8	11.43
	F-117	12.42	79.15	39.57	65.92	14.91	7.46	43.33	22.69	11.34
ASW	P-3C	33.75	29.16	14.58	116.42	8.45	4.23	99.67	9.87	4.94
	S-3A	22.75	43.25	21.63	54.34	18.45	9.23	68.67	14.33	7.17
	P-8	42.1	23.36	11.68	129.5	7.6	3.8	123.6	7.96	3.98
AEW	E-2C	18.4	53.48	26.74	56.50	17.42	8.71	80.58	12.21	6.11
V/STOL	AV-8B	11.64	84.45	42.23	46.3	21.23	10.62	30.3	32.44	16.22
	V-22	18.1	54.3	27.2	57.3	17.17	8.58	84.5	11.64	5.82
	F-35B	15.0	65.6	32.78	51.2	19.2	9.61	35	28.1	14.05
HELICOPTERS	AH-1W	14.16	69.46	34.73	58.25	16.89	8.44	48.0	20.49	10.24
	UH-1E	12.75	71.18	35.59	52.91	18.60	9.30	44.0	22.36	11.18
	U/SH-2	15.41	63.85	31.93	52.5	18.74	9.37	44.0	22.36	11.18
	SH-3D	16.42	59.93	29.97	72.67	13.54	6.77	62.00	15.87	7.84
	CH-46D	16.75	58.75	29.38	84.34	11.67	5.84	50.0	19.68	9.84
	CH-47	18.75	52.45	26.23	99.0	9.94	4.98	60.0	16.39	8.19
	CH-53A	24.91	39.50	19.75	88.16	11.16	5.58	72.25	13.62	6.81
	SH-60	17.0	57.85	28.93	64.83	15.17	7.59	53.83	18.27	9.14
	AH-64	15.25	64.5	32.25	58.25	16.89	8.44	48.0	20.49	10.24
TRANSPORT	C-2A	15.92	61.81	30.91	56.6	17.39	8.70	80.58	12.21	6.11
TANKERS	KC-130F	38.1	25.83	12.92	97.8	10.06	5.03	132.5	7.43	3.72
SPECIAL ELECTRONICS	EC-13OQ	38.5	25.56	12.78	99.34	9.91	4.96	132.58	7.42	3.71
TRAINER	T-2B	14.8	66.49	33.25	38.7	25.43	12.72	37.85	26.00	13.0
	T-39D	16.0	61.50	30.75	43.75	22.49	11.25	44.34	22.19	11.10
	T-45	13.5	72.86	36.43	39.33	25.0	12.5	30.8	31.93	15.97

DATA TRANSFER BUSSES

Data Busses 9-1
RS-232 Interface 9-2
RS-422 Balanced Voltage Interface 9-3
RS-485 Interface 9-4
IEEE-488 Interface Bus (HP-IB/GP-IB) 9-5
MIL-STD-1553 & 1773 Data Bus 9-6
Ethernet 9-7
Transmission Control Protocol / Internet Protocol 9-8

This page intentionally left blank.

DATA BUSSES

INTRODUCTION

The avionics systems on aircraft frequently contain general purpose computer components which perform certain processing functions, then relay this information to other systems. Some common examples are the mission computers, the radar processors, RWRs, and jammers. Each system is frequently laid out as shown in Figure 1.

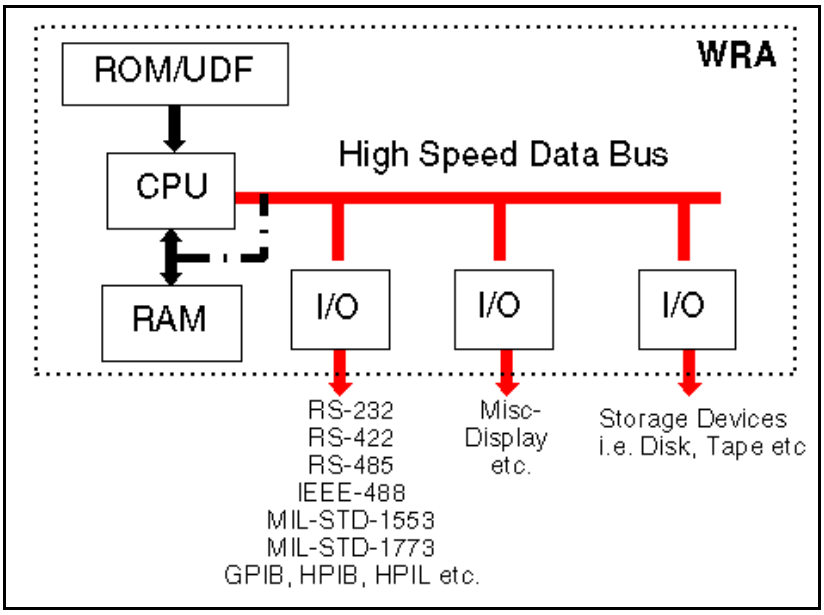


Figure 1. Avionics Block Diagram.

The Input/Output (I/O) modules will vary in function, but all serve the same purpose - to translate the electrical signals from one protocol to one of another in order to exchange information. I/O modules are used similarly in general purpose computers in laboratories to test equipment and/or tie computers together via a local area network (LAN) to exchange information. Some of the methodologies include a star, ring, or bus type network (see terminology at the end of this section).

A number of network "models" exist for describing the functions, interfaces and protocols involved in network data interchange. Regardless of the descriptive model used, all strive toward the same end and none actually changes the detailed implementation. Table 1 shows the layer names and the number of layers of networking models presented in Internet Engineering Task Forces (IETF) Request For Comments (RFCs) and in common use by textbooks.

Table 1. Some Common Network Architecture Models.

IETF-RFC 1122	Kurose, Forouzan	Comer, Kozierok	Stallings	Cisco Academy
Four layer Internet model	*Five-layer Internet model or TCP/IP protocol suite*	*TCP/IP 5-layer reference model*	*Five layer TCP/IP model*	*Four layer Internet model*
Application	Application	Application	Application	Application
Transport	Transport	Transport	Host-to-host or transport	Transport
Internet	Network	Internet	Internet	Internetwork
Link	Data link	Data link (Network interface)	Network access	Network interface
	Physical	(Hardware)	Physical	

These textbooks are secondary sources that may be contrary to the intent of RFC 1122 and other primary sources such as the Open Systems Interconnection (OSI) Reference Model developed by the International Organization for Standardization (ISO).

The OSI Reference Model is a more general description for layered communications and computer network protocol design. The IETF makes no effort to follow the OSI model although RFCs sometimes refer to it. The description of the OSI layers is shown in Table 2.

Table 2. OSI Reference Model.

	Name	Use	Misc Example	IP Suitte
7	APPLICATION	Meaning of data	HL7, Modbus	DHCP, DNS, FTP, Gopher, HTTP, NTP, SMTP, SNMP, Telnet
6	PRESENTATION	Building blocks of data and encryption	ASCII, EBCDIC, MIDI	MIME, XDR, SSL
5	SESSION	Opening and closing of specific communication paths	NetBIOS, SAP, Half Duplex, Simplex, SDP	NetBIOS, RTP, SAP
4	TRANSPORT	Error checking	NBF	PPTP, SCTP, TCP, UDP
3	NETWORK	Determination of data paths within the network	NBF, Q.931, IS-IS	IP, ICMP
2	DATA LINK	Data transmission, source, destination, and checksum	802.3 (Ethernet), PPP 802.11a/b/g/n MAC, FDDI	ARP, PPP, PPTP, SLIP
1	PHYSICAL	Voltage levels, signal connections, wire, or fiber	RS-232, 10Base-T, 802.11a/b/g/n Physical	

A layer is a collection of conceptually similar functions that provide services to the layer above it and receives service from the layer below it. On each layer an instance provides services to the instances at the layer above and requests service from the layer below. For example, a layer that provides error-free communications across a network provides the path needed by applications above it, while it calls the next lower layer to send and receive packets that make up the contents of the path. Conceptually two instances at one layer are connected by a horizontal protocol connection on that layer.

Most networks do not use all layers. For example, RS-232 is only a physical layer. Ethernet is only layers 1 and 2. TCP/IP is a protocol, not a network, and uses layers 3 and 4 regardless of whether layers 1 and 2 are a telephone line, wireless connection, or 10Base-T Ethernet cable.

Most of the sections in this division discuss the lowest (physical) layer of communication. There are, however, several more areas of general interest which are included in later sections such as Ethernet and TCP/IP. These are used in general purpose computers like the desktop PC or lab networks, and are not commonly used in aircraft.

The typical high-speed data busses on avionics/computers do not operate as fast as the CPU clock speed, but they are much faster than the interface busses they connect to. There are a number of interface busses (physical layer in network model) which are widely used by aircraft, avionics systems and test equipment. The most common include the RS-232, the RS-422, the RS-485, the IEEE-488 (GP-IB/HP-IB) and the MIL-STD-1553A/B. The MIL-STD-1773 bus is a fiber optic implementation of the 1553 bus and may be used in the future when technology requires it to reduce susceptibility to emissions or other reasons.

A summary of these more common types follows in Table 3, which includes a brief descriptive comparison, while a section covering each in more detail is provided later.

Table 3. Summary of Physical Bus Characteristics.

Bus	Max Length	Max Number of Terminals[1]	Type	# of Lines[2]	Data Rate	Rise Time[3]	Data Format
RS-232C	100 feet max 50 ft at 20k bps	1	Serial	3-20	150 - 19,200 baud per sec		5- to 8- bit serial
RS-422	1.2 km[4]	10[5]	Serial	3	see figure in RS-232 section	<0.1 T_b	unspecified
RS-485	unspecified	32	Serial	3	10 MHz	<0.3 T_b	unspecified
IEEE-488 (GP-IB/HP-IB)	20 meters	14	Parallel	16	500 kHz[6]		8-bit parallel
HP-IL	100 meters	30	Serial	2	20 k BPS		serial
MIL-STD-1553B MIL-STD-1773	300 feet N/A	32[7]	Serial	3	1 MHz	100-300 ns	20-bit serial

NOTES FROM TABLE:

(1) Max Number of Terminals does not include the bus controller.

(2) Including ground/shield

(3) T_b = time duration of the unit interval at the applicable data signaling rate (pulse width)

(4) Length is function of data signaling rate influenced by the tolerable signal distortion, amount of longitudinally coupled noise and ground potential difference introduced between the controller and terminal circuit grounds as well as by cable balance. See RS-422 section for graph.

(5) Physical arrangement of multiple receivers involves consideration of stub line lengths, fail-safe networks, location of termination resistors, data rate, grounding, etc.

(6) Rate can go up to 1 MHz if special conventions are followed.

(7) Max Number of Terminals includes terminal reserved for broadcast commands.

BUS TERMINOLOGY

10BASE-T: Standard "Plain Vanilla" Ethernet based on Unshielded Twisted Pair wire

10BASE-F: 10Mbps fiber optic Ethernet

100BASE-T: Standard "Fast Ethernet" based on twisted pair copper wire

ADDRESS: A unique designation for the location of data or the identity of an intelligent device; allows each device on a single communications line to respond to its own message.

ASCII (American Standard Code for Information Interchange): Pronounced asky. A seven-bit-plus-parity code established by ANSI to achieve compatibility between data services.

ASYNCHRONOUS OPERATION: Asynchronous operation is the use of an independent clock source in each terminal for message transmission. Decoding is achieved in receiving terminals using clock information derived from the message.

BAUD: Unit of signaling speed. The speed in baud is the number of discrete events per second. If each event represents one bit condition, baud rate equals bits per second (BPS). When each event represents more than one bit, baud rate does not equal BPS.

BIT: Contraction of binary digit: may be either zero or one. A binary digit is equal to one binary decision or the designation of one or two possible values of states of anything used to store or convey information.

BIT RATE: The number of bits transmitted per second.

BRIDGE: A network bridge connects multiple network segments at the data link layer (layer 2) of the OSI model, and the term layer 2 switch is very often used interchangeably with bridge. Bridges are similar to repeaters or network hubs, devices that connect network segments at the physical layer; however, with bridging, traffic from one network is managed rather than simply rebroadcast to adjacent network segments.

BROADCAST: Operation of a data bus system such that information transmitted by the bus controller or a remote terminal is addressed to more than one of the remote terminals connected to the data bus.

BUS CONTROLLER: The terminal assigned the task of initiating information transfers on the data bus.

BUS MONITOR: The terminal assigned the task of receiving bus traffic and extracting selected information to be used at a later time.

BYTE: A binary element string functioning as a unit, usually shorter than a computer "word." Eight-bits per byte are most common. Also called a "character."

COMMAND/RESPONSE: Operation of a data bus system such that remote terminals receive and transmit data only when commanded to do so by the bus controller.

CRC: Cyclic Redundancy Check; a basic error-checking mechanism for link-level data transmissions; a characteristic link-level feature of (typically) bit-oriented data communications protocols. The data integrity of a received frame or packet is checked by an algorithm based on the content of the frame and then matched

with the result that is performed by a sender and included in a (most often, 16-bit) field appended to the frame.

CROSSOVER CABLE: Cable with transmit/receive pairs reversed so one computer or hub or switch can link directly to another.

DATA BUS: Whenever a data bus or bus is referred to in MIL-STD-1553B, it shall imply all the hardware including twisted shielded pair cables, isolation resistors, transformers, etc., required to provide a single data path between the bus controller and all the associated remote terminals.

DCE (Data Communications Equipment): Devices that provide the functions required to establish, maintain, and terminate a data-transmission connection; e.g., a modem.

DHCP: Dynamic Host Configuration Protocol - permits auto-assignment of temporary IP addresses for new devices logging in

DNS: Domain Name Server - associates names with IP addresses

DTE (Data Terminal Equipment): Devices acting as data source, data sink, or both.

DUPLEX: Communication traveling between two nodes in both directions

DYNAMIC BUS CONTROL: The operation of a data bus system in which designated terminals are offered control of the data bus.

EIA (Electronic Industries Association): A standards organization in the U.S.A. specializing in the electrical and functional characteristics of interface equipment.

FDM (Frequency-Division Multiplexer: A device that divides the available transmission frequency range into narrower banks, each of which is used for a separate channel.

FDX (Full Duplex): Simultaneous, two-way, independent transmission in both directions (4-wire).

FTP: File Transfer Protocol - the most popular mechanism for bulk movement of files on TCP/IP.

GATEWAY: Device which links Ethernet to dissimilar networks and transfers data at the application layer level. Interface cards link the PC to Ethernet via the PCI, ISA, PCMCIA, PC/104, or other buses.

GPIB: General Purpose Interface Bus (see section 9-5),

HALF DUPLEX: Operation of a data transfer system in either direction over a single line, but not in both directions on that line simultaneously.

HANDSHAKING: Exchange of predetermined signals between two devices establishing a connection. Usually part of a communications protocol.

HPIB / HPIL: Hewlett-Packard Interface Bus / Hewlett-Packard Interface Loop

HUB: The simplest method of redistributing data, are "dumb," not interpreting or sorting messages that pass through them. A hub can be as simple as an electrical buffer with simple noise filtering. It isolates the

impedances of multiple spokes in a star topology. Some hubs also have limited store-and-forward capability. They indiscriminately transmit data to all other devices, which are still on the same collision domain, connected to the hubs. They are not assigned MAC addresses or IP addresses.

IEEE (Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers): An international professional society that issues its own standards and is a member of ANSI and ISO.

IP: Internet Protocol portion of TCP/IP. It is a protocol used for communicating data across a packet-switched network.

IP ADDRESS: Address of a TCP/IP enabled device on an Intranet or Internet – in the form xxx.xxx.xxx.xxx, where xxx is an integer between 0 and 255.

LAN: Local Area Network

MAC: Media Access Control - the physical components which disassemble Ethernet message fames

MANCHESTER ENCODING: Digital encoding technique (specified for the IEEE 802.3 Ethernet baseband network standard) in which each bit period is divided into two complementary halves; a negative-to-positive (voltage) transition in the middle of the bit period designates a binary "1," while a positive-to-negative transition represents a "0." The encoding technique also allows the receiving device to recover the transmitted clock from the incoming data stream (self-clocking).

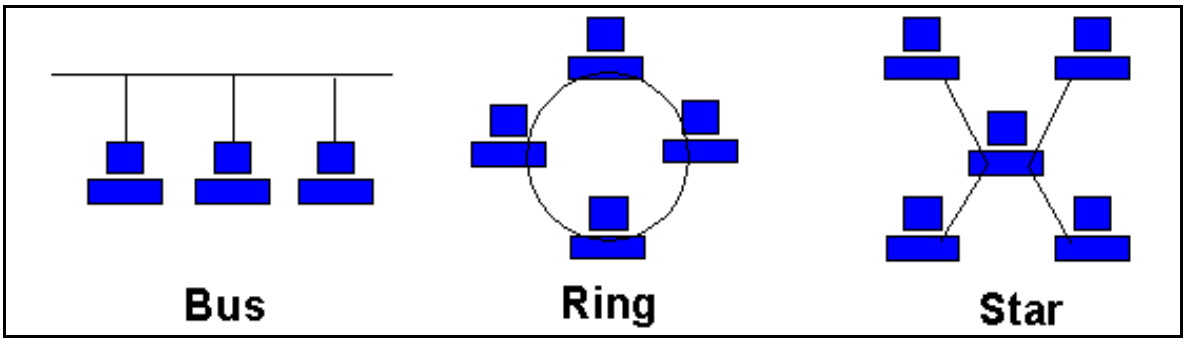
MESSAGE: A single message is the transmission of a command word, status word, and data words if they are specified. For the case of a remote terminal to remote terminal (RT to RT) transmission, the message shall include the two command words, the two status words, and data words.

MODE CODE: A means by which the bus controller can communicate with the multiplex bus related hardware, in order to assist in the management of information flow.

MODEM (Modulator-Demodulator): A device used to convert serial digital data from a transmitting terminal to a signal suitable for transmission over a telephone channel, or to reconvert the transmitted signal to serial digital data for acceptance by a receiving terminal.

MULTIPLEXOR (also Multiplexer): A device used for division of a transmission into two or more subchannels, either by splitting the frequency band into narrower bands (frequency division) or by allotting a common channel to several different transmitting devices one at a time (time division).

NETWORK: An interconnected group of nodes; a series of points, nodes, or stations connected by communications channels; the assembly of equipment through which connections are made between data stations.



NODE: A point of interconnection to a network. Normally, a point at which a number of terminals or tail circuits attach to the network.

PARALLEL TRANSMISSION: Transmission mode that sends a number of bits simultaneously over separate lines (e.g., eight bits over eight lines) to a printer. Usually unidirectional.

PHASE MODULATION: One of three ways of modifying a sine wave signal to make it "carry" information. The sine wave or "carrier" has its phase changed in accordance with the information to be transmitted.

PING: Packet Inter Net Groper - very useful utility which probes for the existence of a TCP/IP host

POLLING: A means of controlling devices on a multipoint line.

PORT: A number in TCP/IP to which services are assigned; e.g. FTP is port 21; SMTP is port 25; HTTP is port 80.

PROTOCOL: A formal set of conventions governing the formatting and relative timing of message exchange between two communicating systems.

PULSE CODE MODULATION (PCM): The form of modulation in which the modulation signal is sampled, quantized, and coded so that each element of information consists of different types or numbers of pulses and spaces.

REMOTE TERMINAL (RT): All terminals not operating as the bus controller or as a bus monitor.

REPEATER: Buffer which cleans up, strengthens and re-transmits a signal.

ROUTER: Repeater which selectively re-distributes messages based on IP address

SERIAL TRANSMISSION: The most common transmission mode; in serial, information bits are sent sequentially on a single data channel.

SNMP: Simple Network Management Protocol; allows monitoring and management of a network.

SOCKET: Specific instance of an IP address and Port number that represents a single connection between two applications.

STAR TOPOLOGY: Topology which allows only one device at each end of a wire and requires repeaters for more than two devices.

STUBBING: Stubbing is the method wherein a separate line is connected between the primary data bus line and a terminal. The direct connection of stub line causes a mismatch which appears on the waveforms. This mismatch can be reduced by filtering at the receiver and by using bi-phase modulation. Stubs are often employed not only as a convenience in bus layout but as a means of coupling a unit to the line in such a manner that a fault on the stub or terminal will not greatly affect the transmission line operation. In this case, a network is employed in the stub line to provide isolation from the fault. These networks are also used for stubs that are of such length that the mismatch and reflection degrades bus operation. The preferred method of stubbing is to use transformer coupled stubs. The method provides the benefits of DC isolation, increased common mode protection, a doubling of effective stub impedance, and fault isolation for the entire stub and terminal. Direct coupled stubs should be avoided if at all possible. Direct coupled stubs provide no DC isolation or common mode rejection for the terminal external to its subsystem. Further, any shorting fault between the subsystems' internal isolation resistors (usually on the circuit board) and the main bus junction will cause failure of that entire bus. It can be expected that when the direct stub length exceeds 1.6 feet, that it will begin to distort the main bus waveforms. Note that this length includes the cable runs internal to a given subsystem.

SUBSYSTEM: The device or functional unit receiving data transfer service from the data bus.

SWITCH: Repeater which selectively re-distributes messages based on hardware MAC address

SYNCHRONOUS TRANSMISSION: Transmission in which data bits are sent at a fixed rate, with the transmitter and receiver synchronized. Synchronized transmission eliminates the need for start and stop bits.

TCP: Transmission Control Protocol - mechanism in TCP/IP that ensures that data arrives intact and in correct order

TELNET: Standard interface through which a client may access a host as though it were local

TERMINAL: The electronic module necessary to interface the data bus with the subsystem and the subsystem with the data bus. Terminals may exist as separate units or be contained within the elements of the subsystem.

TIME DIVISION MULTIPLEXING (TDM): The transmission of information from several signal sources through one communication system with different signal samples staggered in time to form a composite pulse train.

UDP: User Datagram Protocol - lower overhead alternative to TCP protocol which does not guarantee message delivery

WORD: A set of bits or bytes comprising the smallest unit of addressable memory. In MIL-STD-1553B, a word is a sequence of 16 bits plus sync and parity.

RS-232 INTERFACE

INTRODUCTION

The RS-232 interface is the Electronic Industries Association (EIA) standard for the interchange of serial binary data between two devices. It was initially developed by the EIA to standardize the connection of computers with telephone line modems. The standard allows as many as 20 signals to be defined, but gives complete freedom to the user. Three wires are sufficient: send data, receive data, and signal ground. The remaining lines can be hardwired on or off permanently. The signal transmission is bipolar, requiring two voltages, from 5 to 25 volts, of opposite polarity.

COMMUNICATION STANDARDS

The industry custom is to use an asynchronous word consisting of: a start bit, seven or eight data bits, an optional parity bit and one or two stop bits. The baud rate at which the word sent is device-dependent. The baud rate is usually 150 times an integer power of 2, ranging from 0 to 7 (150, 300, 600, ..., 19,200). Below 150 baud, many system-unique rates are used. The standard RS-232-C connector has 25 pins, 21 pins which are used in the complete standard. Many of the modem signals are not needed when a computer terminal is connected directly to a computer, and Figure 1 illustrates how some of the "spare" pins should be linked if not needed. Figure 1 also illustrates the pin numbering used in the original DB-25 connector and that now commonly used with a DB-9 connector normally used in modern computers

Specifying compliance to RS-232 only establishes that the signal levels in two devices will be compatible and that if both devices use the suggested connector, they may be able to be connected. Compliance to RS-232 does not imply that the devices will be able to communicate or even acknowledge each other's presence.

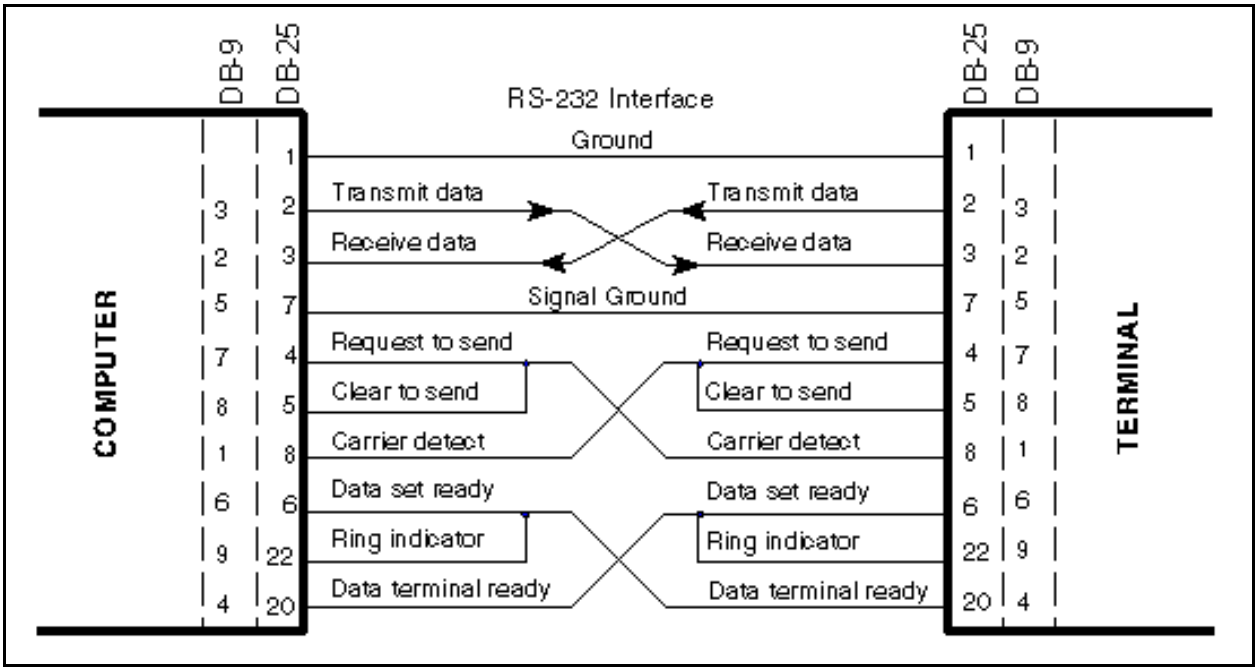


Figure 1. Direct-to-Computer RS-232 Interface.

Table 1 shows the signal names, and functions of the RS-232 serial port pinout. Table 2 shows a complete pin description.

Table 1. RS-232 Serial Port Pinout.

Name	Pin	Signal Name	Function
AA	1	PG Protective Ground	This line is connected to the chassis ground of the GPIB-232CV. Since the GPIB-232CV chassis ground is not connected to earth ground, pin 1 should be connected on both serial devices.
BA	2	TxD Transmit Data	This line carries serial data from the GPIB-232CV to the serial host.
BB	3	RxD Receive Data	This line carries serial data from the serial host to the GPIB-232CV.
CA	4	RTS Request to Send	This signal line is driven by the GPIB-232CV and when asserted indicates that the GPIB-232CV is ready to accept serial data. The GPIB-232CV un-asserts RTS when it is no longer ready to accept serial data because of a buffer full condition.
CB	5	CTS Clear to Send	This signal line is asserted by the serial host and sensed by the GPIB-232CV. When asserted, it indicates that the serial host is ready to accept serial data. When unasserted, it indicates that data transmission should be disabled.
AB	7	SG Signal Ground	This line establishes a reference point for all interface voltages.
CD	20	DTR Data Terminal Ready	This signal line is asserted by the GPIB-232CV to signal that it has been powered on, and is ready to operate.

Table 2. RS-232C Interface Signals.

Pin	Description	Pin	Description	Pin	Description
1	Protective Ground	10	(Reserved for Data Set Testing)	19	Secondary Request to Send
2	Transmitted Data	11	Unassigned	20	Data Terminal Ready
3	Received Data	12	Sec. Rec'd. Line Sig. Detector	21	Signal Quality Detector
4	Request to Send	13	Sec. Clear to Send	22	Ring Indicator
5	Clear to Send	14	Secondary Transmitted Data	23	Data Signal Rate Selector (DTE/DCE Source)
6	Data Set Ready	15	Transmission Signal Element Timing (DCE Source)	24	Transmit Signal Element Timing (DTE Source)
7	Signal Ground (Common Return)	16	Secondary Received Data	25	Unassigned
8	Received Line Signal Detector	17	Receiver Signal Element Timing (DCE Source)		
9	(Reserved for Data Set Testing)	18	Unassigned		

Electrical Characteristics: The RS-232-C specifies the signaling rate between the DTE and DCE, and a digital signal is used on all interchange circuits. The RS-232 standard specifies that logic "1" is to be sent as a voltage in the range -15 to -5 V and that logic "0" is to sent as a voltage in the range +5 to +15 V. The standard specifies that voltages of at least 3 V in amplitude will always be recognized correctly at the receiver according to their polarity, so that appreciable attenuation along the line can be tolerated. The transfer rate is rated > 20 kbps and a distance of < 15 m. Greater distance and data rates are possible with good design, but it is reasonable to assume that these limits apply in practice as well as in theory. The load impedance of the terminator side of the interface must be between 3000 and 7000 ohms, and not more than 2500 pF.

Table 3, summarizes the functional specifications of the most important circuits.

Table 3. RS-232-C Circuit Definitions.

Name	Direction to:	Function
Data Signals		
Transmitted Data (BA)	DCE	Data generated by DTE
Received Data (BB)	DTE	Data Received by DTE
Timing signals		
Transmitter Signal Element Timing (DA)	DCE	Clocking signal, transitions to ON and OFF occur at center of each signal element
Transmitter Signal Element Timing (DB)	DTE	Clocking signal, as above; both leads relate to signals on BA
Receiver Signal Element Timing (DD)	DTE	Clocking signal, as above, for circuit BB
Control Signals		
Request to Send (CA)	DCE	DTE wishes to transmit
Clear to Send (CB)	DTE	DCE is ready to transmit; response to request to send
Data Set Ready (CC)	DTE	DCE is ready to operate
Data Terminal Ready (CD)	DCE	DTE is ready to operate
Ring Indicator (CE)	DTE	Indicates that DCE is receiving a ringing signal on the communication channel
Carrier Detect (CF)	DTE	Indicates that DCE is receiving a carrier signal
Signal Quality Detector (CG)	DTE	Asserted when there is reason to believe there is an error in the received data
Data Signal Rate Selector (CH)	DCE	Asserted to select the higher of two possible data rates
Data Signal Rate Selector (CI)	DTE	Asserted to select the higher of two possible data rates
Ground		
Protective Ground (AA)	NA	Attached to machine frame and possibly external grounds
Signal Ground (AB)	NA	Establishes common ground reference for all circuits

Range: The RS-232-C standard specifies that the maximum length of cable between the transmitter and receiver should not exceed 100 feet. Although in practice many systems are used in which the distance between transmitter and receiver exceeds this rather low figure. The limited range of the RS-232C standard is one of its major shortcomings compared with other standards which offer greater ranges within their specifications. One reason why the range of the RS-232C standard is limited is the need to charge and discharge the capacitance of the cable connecting the transmitter and receiver.

Mechanical Characteristics: The connector for the RS-232-C is a 25 pin connector with a specific arrangement of wires. In theory, a 25 wire cable could be used to connect the Data Terminal Equipment (DTE) to the Data Communication Equipment (DCE). The DTE is a device that is acting as a data source, data sink, or both, e.g. a terminal, peripheral, or computer. The DCE is a device that provides the functions required to establish, maintain, and terminate a data-transmission connecting, as well as the signal conversion, and coding required for communication between data terminal equipment and data circuit; e.g. a modem. Table 4, shows the complete summary of the RS-232-C, e.g., descriptor, sponsor, data format, etc.

Table 4. Summary of the RS-232-C.

Data Format	5- to 8- bit serial
Transfer Type	Asynchronous
Error Handling	Optional Parity Bit
Connector	25-pin female connector on DCE; 25-pin male connector on DTE
Length	20 meters
Speed	20 kb/s
Remarks	RS-232 is used in the microcomputer world for communications between two DTEs. The null-modem is included into one or both connecting devices, and/or cable and is seldom documented. As a result, establishing an RS-232 connection between two DTEs is frequently a difficult task.

RS-422 BALANCED VOLTAGE INTERFACE

Specifying compliance to RS-422 only establishes that the signal between the specified devices will be compatible. It does not indicate that the signal functions or operations between the two devices are compatible. The RS-422 standard only defines the characteristic requirements for the balanced line drivers and receivers. It does not specify one specific connector, signal names, or operations. RS-422 interfaces are typically used when the data rate or distance criteria cannot be met with RS-232. The RS-422 standard allows for operation of up to 10 receivers from a single transmitter. The standard does not define operations of multiple tri-stated transmitters on a link.

The RS-422-A interfaces between the Data Terminal Equipment (DTE) and Data Communication Equipment (DCE) or in any point-to-point interconnection of signals between digital equipment. It employs the electrical characteristics of balanced-voltage digital interface circuits.

The balanced voltage digital interface circuit will normally be utilized on data, timing, or control circuits where the data signaling rate is up to 10 Mbit/s. While the balanced interface is intended for use at the higher data signaling rate, it may (in preference to the unbalanced interface circuit) generally be required if any of the following conditions prevail:

- The interconnecting cable is too long for effective unbalanced operation.
- The interconnecting cable is exposed to an extraneous noise source that may cause an unwanted voltage in excess of + 1 volt measured differentially between the signal conductor and circuit common at the load end of the cable with a 50 ohm resistor substituted for the generator.
- It is necessary to minimize interference with other signals.
- Inversion of signals may be required, i.e. plus to minus MARK may be obtained by inverting the cable pair.

Applications of the balanced voltage digital interface circuit are shown in Figure 1.

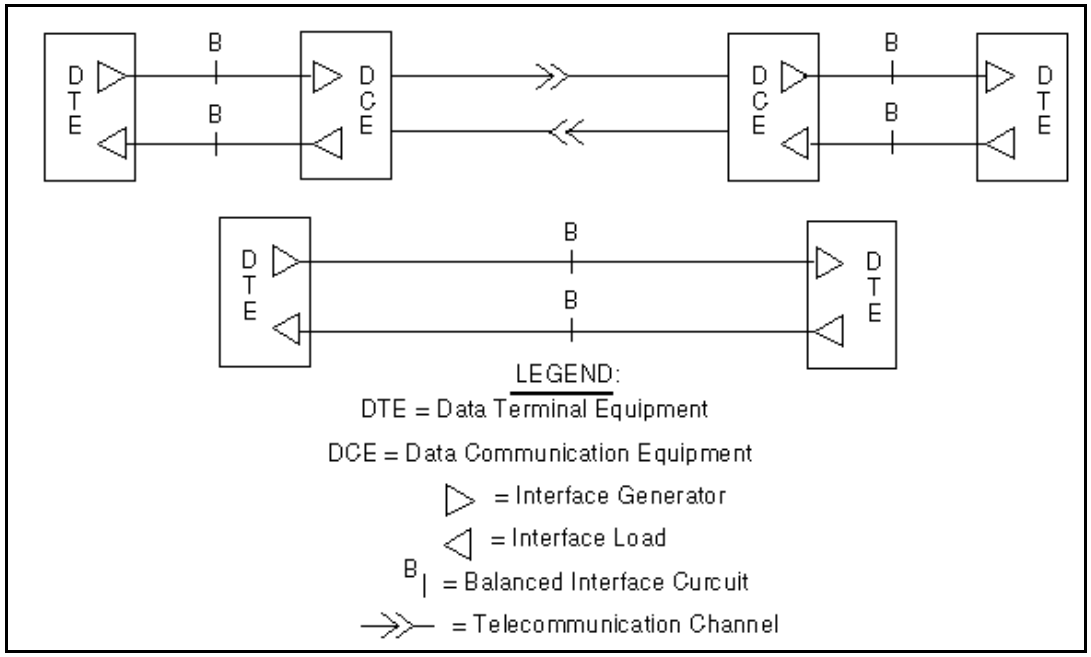


Figure 1. Application of a RS-422 Circuit.

While a restriction on maximum cable length is not specified, guidelines are given later with respect to conservative operating distances as function of data signaling rate.

For a binary system in which the RS-422-A is designed, the data signaling rate in bit/s and the modulation in bauds are numerically equal when the unit interval used in each determination is the minimum interval.

Electrical Characteristics:

The balanced voltage digital interface circuit consists of three parts: the generator (G), the balanced interconnecting cable, and the load. The load is comprised of one or more receivers (R) and an optional cable termination resistance (RT). The balanced voltage interface circuit is shown in Figure 2.

Environmental Constraints:

Balanced voltage digital interface conforming to this standard will perform satisfactorily at data signaling rates up to 10 Mbit/s providing that the following operational constraints are satisfied:

- The interconnecting cable length is within that recommended for the applicable data signaling rate (see Figure 3) and the cable is appropriately terminated.
- The common mode voltage at the receiver is less than 7 volts (peak). The common mode voltage is defined to be any uncompensated combination of generator-receiver ground potential difference, the generator offset voltage (Vos), and longitudinally coupled peak noise voltage measured between the received circuit ground and cable within the generator ends of the cable short-circuited to ground.

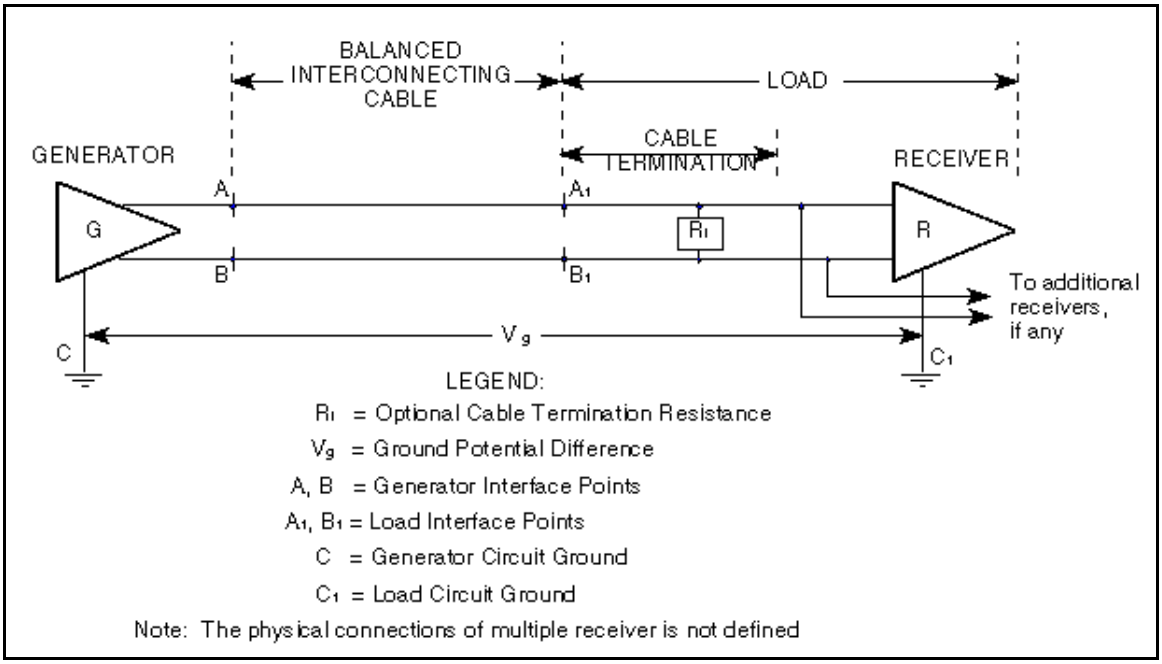


Figure 2. Balanced Digital Interface Circuit.

Interconnecting Cable Guidelines:

The maximum permissible length of cable separating the generator and the load is a function of data signaling rate and is influenced by the tolerable signal distortion, the amount of coupled noise and ground potential difference introduced between the generator and load circuit as well as by cable balance. The curve of cable length versus signaling rate is given in Figure 3. This curve is based upon using 24 AWG copper, twisted-pair cable with a capacitance of 52.5 pF/meter terminated in a 100 ohm load. As data signaling rate is reduced below 90 kbit/s, the cable length has been limited at 1200 meters by the assumed maximum allowable 6 dBV signal loss.

Industry customs are not nearly as well established for RS-422 interfaces as they are for RS-232. The standard specifies use of the 37-pin "D"; the 9-pin "D" is specified for use with the secondary channel. Most data communications equipment uses the 37-pin "D"; many computer applications use a 9-pin "D" only. Some equipment applications use the 25-pin "D" defined for RS-232.

Compatibility With Other Interfaces:

Since the basic differential receivers of RS-423-A and RS-422-A are electrically identical, it is possible to interconnect an equipment using RS-423-A receivers and generators on one side of the interface with an equipment using RS-422-A generators and receivers on the other side of the interface, if the leads of the receivers and generators are properly configured to accommodate such an arrangement and the cable is not terminated.

This circuit is not intended for interoperation with other interface electrical circuits such as RS-232-C, MIL-STD-188C, or CCITT (Comite Consultatif Internationale Telegraphique et Telephonique), recommendations V.28 and V.35. Under certain conditions, the above interfaces may be possible but may require modification of the interface or equipment; therefore satisfactory operation is not assured and additional provisions not specified herein may be required.

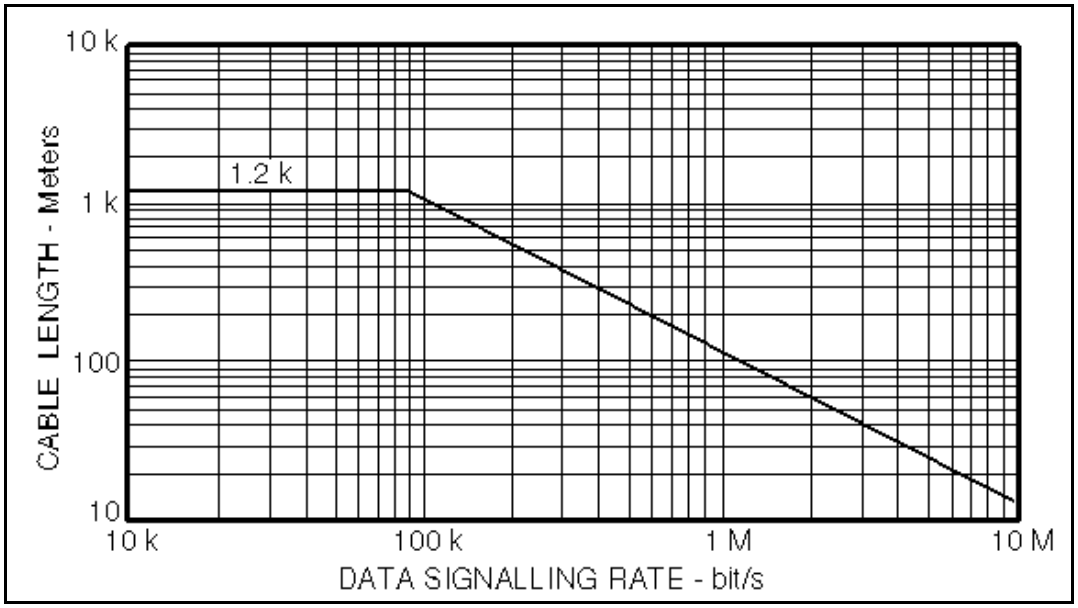


Figure 3. Data Signaling Rate vs. Cable Length.

This page intentionally left blank.

RS-485 INTERFACE

STANDARD FOR ELECTRICAL CHARACTERISTICS OF GENERATORS AND RECEIVERS FOR USE IN BALANCED DIGITAL MULTIPOINT SYSTEMS

Introduction: The RS-485 is the recommend standard by the Electronic Industries Association (EIA) that specifies the electrical characteristics of generators and receivers that may be employed for the interchange of binary signals in multipoint interconnection of digital equipments. When implemented within the guidelines, multiple generators and receivers may be attached to a common interconnecting cable. An interchange system includes one or more generators connected by a balanced interconnecting cable to one or more receivers and terminating resistors.

Electrical Characteristics: The electrical characteristics that are specified are measured at an interconnect point supplied by the devices manufacturer. Figure 1 shows an interconnection application of generators and receivers having the electrical parameters specified. The elements in the application are: generators, receivers, transmission cables, and termination resistances (Rt). The loads on the system caused by each receiver and passive generator shall be defined in terms of unit loads. Each generator can drive up to 32 unit loads consisting of both receivers and generators in the passive state. The loading caused by receivers and passive generators on the interconnect must be considered in defining the device electrical characteristics. Two areas are of concern: the DC load and the AC load characteristics. The DC load is defined as a number or fractions of "unit loads." The AC loading is not standardized but must be considered in the design of a system using the devices meeting this standard.

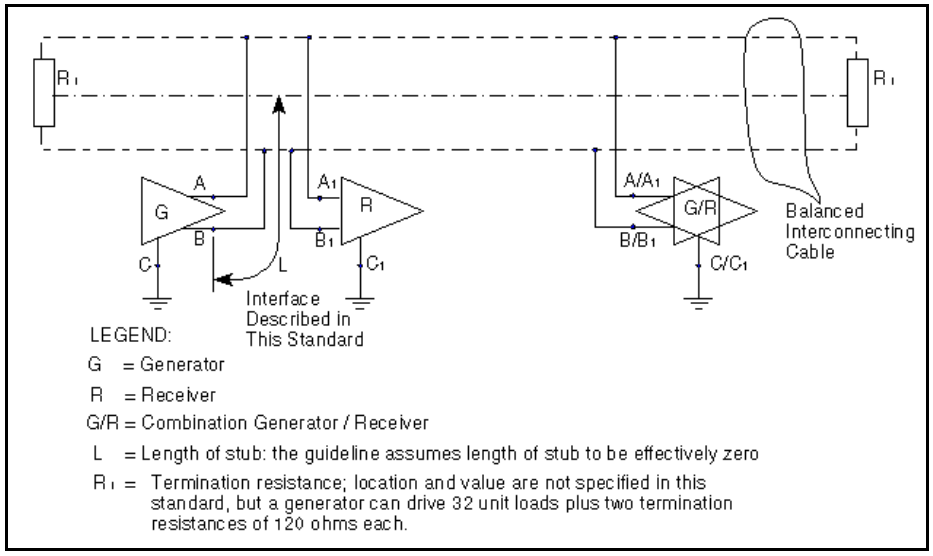


Figure 1. Multipoint Interconnect Application.

General System Configuration: The generators and receivers conforming to the RS-485 standard can operate with a common mode voltage between -7 volts and +7 volts (instantaneous). The common mode voltage is defined to be any uncompensated combination of generator-receiver ground potential difference and longitudinally coupled peak noise voltage measured between the receiver circuit ground and cable with the generator ends of the cable short circuited to ground, plus the generator offset voltage (Vos).

Grounding Arrangements: Proper operation of the generator and receiver circuits requires the presence of a signal return path between the circuit grounds of the equipment at each end of the interconnection. The grounding arrangements are shown in Figure 2. Where the circuit reference is provided by a third conductor, the connection between circuit common and the third conductor must contain some resistance (e.g., 100 ohms) to limit circulating currents when other ground connections are provided for safety. Some applications may require the use of shielded interconnecting cable for EMI or other purposes. The shield shall be connected to frame ground at either or both ends, depending on the application.

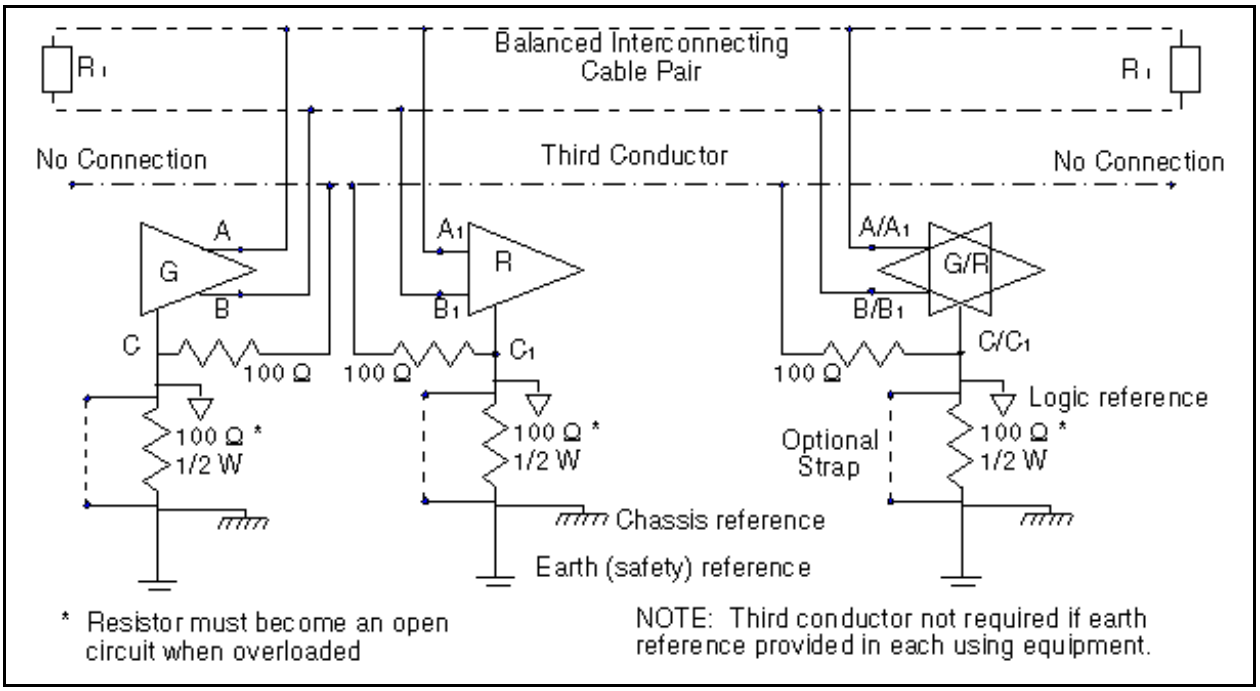


Figure 2. Grounding Arrangements.

Similarity with RS-422-A:

In certain instances, it may be possible to produce generators and receivers that meet the requirements of both RS-422-A and of RS-485. Table 1 depicts the differences in parameter specifications which exist between the two documents.

Table 1. Comparison of RS-422-A and RS-485 Characteristics.

Characteristic	RS-422-A	RS-485
Min. output voltage	2V into 100 ohm > 1/2 open circuit V	1.5 V into 54 ohms
I_{short} to ground	150 mA maximum	
I_{short} to -7, +12 volts		250 mA peak
t_{rise} time	< 0.1 t_b , 100 ohm load	< 0.3 t_b , 54 ohm, 50 pF load

Where t_b = time duration of the unit interval at the applicable data signaling rate (pulse width).

IEEE-488 INTERFACE BUS (HP-IB/GP-IB)

In the early 1970's, Hewlett-Packard came out with a standard bus (HP-IB) to help support their own laboratory measurement equipment product lines, which later was adopted by the IEEE in 1975. This is known as the IEEE Std. 488-1975. The IEEE-488 Interface Bus (HP-IB) or general purpose interface bus (GP-IB) was developed to provide a means for various instruments and devices to communicate with each other under the direction of one or more master controllers. The HP-IB was originally intended to support a wide range of instruments and devices, from the very fast to the very slow.

DESCRIPTION

The HP-IB specification permits up to 15 devices to be connected together in any given setup, including the controller if it is part of the system. A device may be capable of any other three types of functions: controller, listener, or talker. A device on the bus may have only one of the three functions active at a given time. A controller directs which devices will be talkers and listeners. The bus will allow multiple controllers, but only one may be active at a given time. Each device on the bus should have a unique address in the range of 0-30. The maximum length of the bus network is limited to 20 meters total transmission path length. It is recommended that the bus be loaded with at least one instrument or device every 2 meter length of cable (4 meters is maximum). The use of GP-IB extenders may be used to exceed the maximum permitted length of 20 meters.

ELECTRICAL INTERFACE

The GP-IB is a bus to which many similar modules can be directly connected, as is shown in Figure 1. A total of 16 wires are shown in the figure - eight data lines and eight control lines. The bus cables actually have 24 wires, providing eight additional for shielding and grounds.

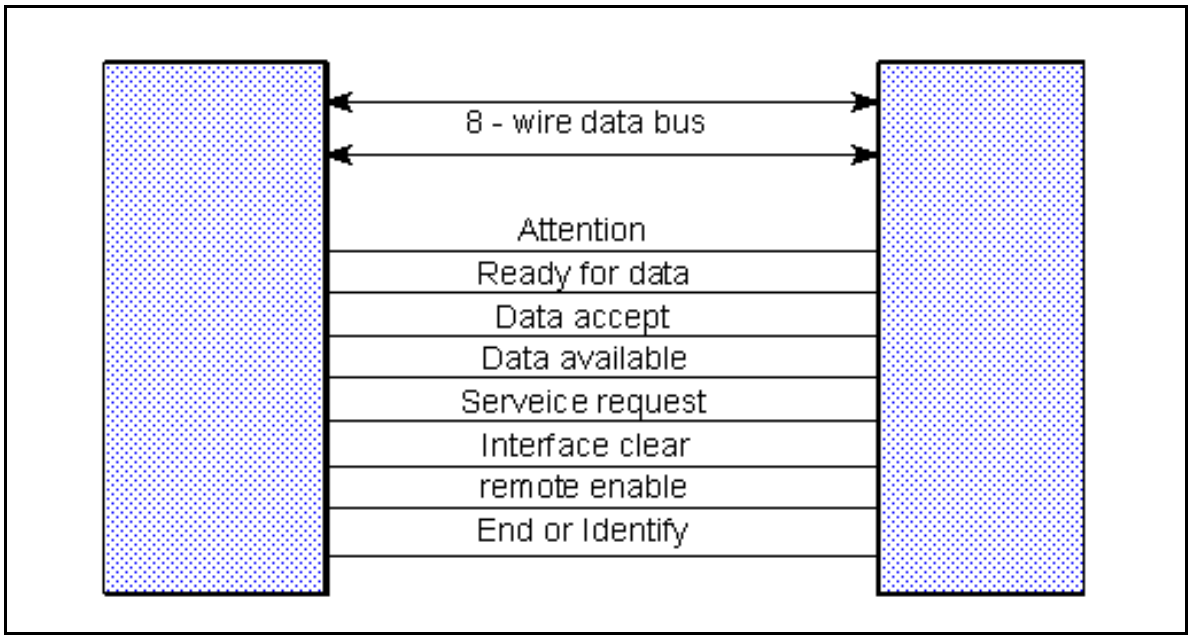


Figure 1. IEEE-488 (HP-IB / GP-IB) Bus Configuration.

The GP-IB defines operation of a three-wire handshake that is used for all data transfers on the bus. The bus operation is asynchronous in nature. The data-transfer rate of the GP-IB is 500 kHz for standard applications and can go up 1 MHz if special conventions are followed. Each transaction carries 8 bits, the maximum data bandwidth is on the order of 4 to 8 megabits (1 M byte) per second. The bus is a two way communications channel and data flows in both directions. Figure 2 illustrates the structure of the GP-IB bus and identifies the 16 connections of the interconnecting cable.

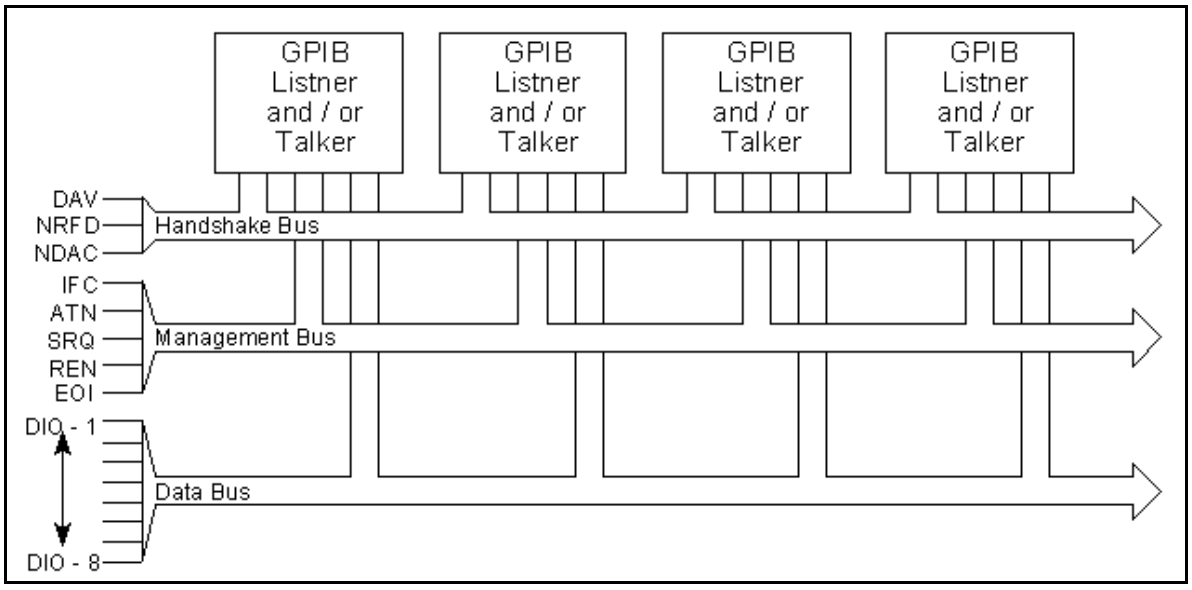


Figure 2. GP-IB Instrumentation Bus Structure.

The cabling limitations make it a less-than-ideal choice for large separation between devices. These limitations can be overcome with bus extenders. Those attempting to use bus extenders should be aware that few extenders are as transparent as claimed. This is especially true in handling of continuous data and interrupts. In nonextended environments, it provides an excellent means for high-speed computer control of multiple devices.

The following table shows the various interface functions, the mnemonics and the descriptions.

Table 1. GP-IB Interface Functions.

Interface Function	Mnemonic	Description
Talker (extended talker)	T (TE)	Device must be able to transmit
Listener (Extended listener)	L (LE)	Device must receive commands and data
Source Handshake	SH	Device must properly transfer a multiline message
Acceptor Handshake	AH	Device must properly receive remote multiline messages
Remote/Local	RL	Device must be able to operate from front panel and remote information from bus
Service Request	SR	Device can asynchronously request service from the controller
Parallel Poll	PP	Upon controller request, device must uniquely identify itself if it requires service
Device Clear	DC	Device can be initialized to a predetermined state
Device Trigger	DT	A device function can be initiated by the talker on the bus
Controller	C	Device can send addresses, universal commands, address commands, and conduct polls
Drivers	E	This code describes the type of electrical drivers in a device

The cabling specifications of the GP-IB interface system permit interconnecting all devices together in a star or linear configuration. The GP-IB connector is a 24-pin ribbon-type connector.

In summary, Table 2 on this page and the next shows the complete description of the GP-IB data bus.

Table 2. GP-IB Data Bus Description.

<table>
<tr><th colspan="6">IEEE-488, GP-IB, HP-IB, or IEC-625</th></tr>
<tr><td>Descriptor</td><td>8-bit parallel, monodirectional, multi-master (token passing) One controller, one talker, several listeners</td><td>Arbitration</td><td>Token passing: the controller addresses the next controller SRQ Service request when the controller assigns modes</td><td>Connector</td><td rowspan="8">24-pin Amphenol Female connector on equipment chassis.
DIO1 1 ■ ■ 13 DIO5
DIO2 2 ■ ■ 14 DIO6
DIO3 3 ■ ■ 15 DIO7
DIO4 4 ■ ■ 16 DIO8
EOI 5 ■ ■ 17 REN
DAV 6 ■ ■ 18 Gnd
NRFD 7 ■ ■ 19 Gnd
NDAC 8 ■ ■ 20 Gnd
IFC 9 ■ ■ 21 Gnd
SRQ 10 ■ ■ 22 Gnd
ATN 11 ■ ■ 23 Gnd
Shld 2 ■ ■ 24 Gnd</td></tr>
<tr><td>Sponsor</td><td>Hewlett-Packard</td><td>Error handling</td><td>Parity bit DI07 when 7-bit ACSII characters</td></tr>
<tr><td>Standard</td><td>IEEE 488, IEC 625</td><td>Bus length</td><td>15 m</td></tr>
<tr><td>Address space</td><td>31 devices</td><td>Driver</td><td>Special 24 mA drivers</td></tr>
<tr><td>Data format</td><td>8-bit parallel</td><td>Speed</td><td>1 MByte/s</td></tr>
<tr><td>Transfer type</td><td>Write only, talker toward listener(s) or commander toward all others</td><td></td><td></td><td rowspan="2">Remarks</td><td rowspan="2">The 488 is most commonly used for data acquisition of H-P peripherals.

Programmable interfaces and drivers exist and simplify the development of microprocessor interfaces.</td></tr>
<tr><td>Timing</td><td>Handshaken 3-wire broadcast transfer:
DAV data valid
NDAC Not data accepted
NRFD Not ready for data</td><td>References</td><td>IEEE Computer Society</td></tr>
</table>

HP-IL VARIATION

Since introduction of the IEEE-488, technology produced a generation of medium-speed, low-power, instrumentation which had a need to operate in an automatic test system such as the GP-IB. The HP-IL (Hewlett-Packard Interface Loop), was introduced to meet this need. The HP-IL is a low-cost, low-power alternative to the GP-IB system. The HP-IL and GP-IB provide the same basic functions in interfacing controllers, instruments, and peripherals, but they differ in many other respects. HP-IL is suitable for use in low-power, portable applications (typically used for interface of battery-power systems). The GP-IB is not practical to operate from battery power. The HP-IL maximum data rate is 20K bytes per second. This is a high rate compared to the RS-232C, but much slower than GP-IB. The HP-IL can operate over distances of up to 100 meters between any two devices. Since it is a loop environment, there is no maximum system cable restriction. The basic device-addressing scheme allows for up to 30 devices on a loop.

MIL-STD-1553 & 1773 DATA BUS

PURPOSE

In recent years, the use of digital techniques in aircraft equipment has greatly increased, as have the number of avionics subsystems and the volume of data processed by them.

Because analog point-to-point wire bundles are inefficient and cumbersome means of interconnecting the sensors, computers, actuators, indicators, and other equipment onboard the modern military vehicle, a serial digital multiplex data bus was developed. MIL-STD-1553 defines all aspects of the bus, therefore, many groups working with the military tri-services have chosen to adopt it.

The 1553 multiplex data bus provides integrated, centralized system control and a standard interface for all equipment connected to the bus. The bus concept provides a means by which all bus traffic is available to be accessed with a single connection for testing and interfacing with the system. The standard defines operation of a serial data bus that interconnects multiple devices via a twisted, shielded pair of wires. The system implements a command-response format.

MIL-STD-1553, "Aircraft Internal Time-Division Command/Response Multiplex Data Bus," has been in use since 1973 and is widely applied. MIL-STD-1553 is referred to as "1553" with the appropriate revision letter (A or B) as a suffix. The basic difference between the 1553A and the 1553B is that in the 1553B, the options are defined rather than being left for the user to define as required. It was found that when the standard did not define an item, there was no coordination in its use. Hardware and software had to be redesigned for each new application. The primary goal of the 1553B was to provide flexibility without creating new designs for each new user. This was accomplished by specifying the electrical interfaces explicitly so that compatibility between designs by different manufacturers could be electrically interchangeable.

The Department of Defense chose multiplexing because of the following advantages:

- Weight reduction
- Simplicity
- Standardization
- Flexibility

Some 1553 applications utilize more than one data bus on a vehicle. This is often done, for example, to isolate a Stores bus from a Communications bus or to construct a bus system capable of interconnecting more terminals than a single bus could accommodate. When multiple buses are used, some terminals may connect to both buses, allowing for communication between them.

MULTIPLEXING

Multiplexing facilitates the transmission of information along the data flow. It permits the transmission of several signal sources through one communications system.

BUS

The bus is made up of twisted-shielded pairs of wires to maintain message integrity. MIL-STD-1553 specifies that all devices in the system will connect to a redundant pair of buses. This provides a second path for bus traffic should one of the buses be damaged. Signals are only allowed to appear on one of the two buses at a time. If a message cannot be completed on one bus, the bus controller may switch to the other bus. In some applications more than one 1553 bus may be implemented on a given vehicle. Some terminals on the bus may actually connect to both buses.

BUS COMPONENTS

There are only three functional modes of terminals allowed on the data bus: the bus controller, the bus monitor, and the remote terminal. Devices may be capable of more than one function. Figure 1 illustrates a typical bus configuration.

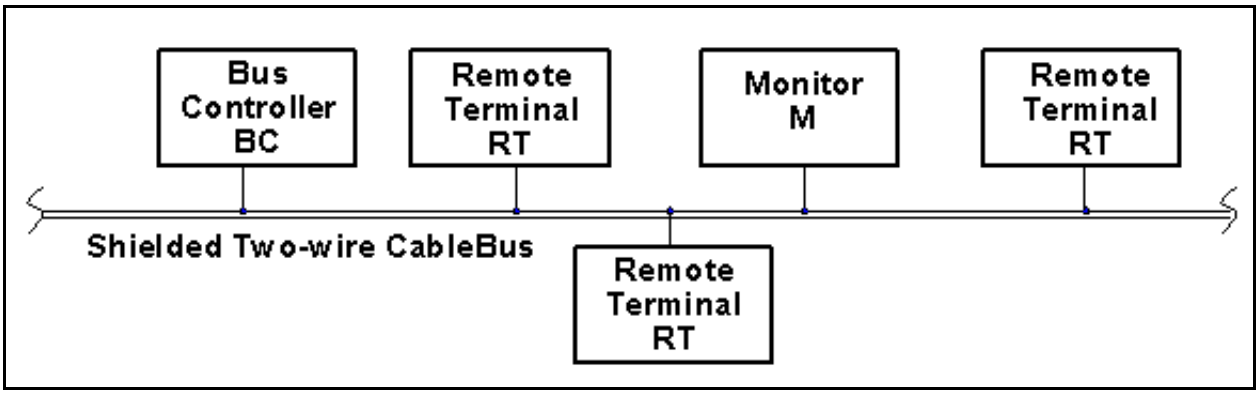


Figure 1. 1553 Bus Structure.

- Bus Controller - The bus controller (BC) is the terminal that initiates information transfers on the data bus. It sends commands to the remote terminals which reply with a response. The bus will support multiple controllers, but only one may be active at a time. Other requirements, according to 1553, are: (1) it is "the key part of the data bus system," and (2) "the sole control of information transmission on the bus shall reside with the bus controller."

- Bus Monitor - 1553 defines the bus monitor as "the terminal assigned the task of receiving bus traffic and extracting selected information to be used at a later time." Bus monitors are frequently used for instrumentation.

- Remote Terminal - Any terminal not operating in either the bus controller or bus monitor mode is operating in the remote terminal (RT) mode. Remote terminals are the largest group of bus components.

MODULATION

The signal is transferred over the data bus using serial digital pulse code modulation.

DATA ENCODING

The type of data encoding used by 1553 is Manchester II biphase.

- A logic one (1) is transmitted as a bipolar coded signal 1/0 (in other words, a positive pulse followed by a negative pulse).
- A logic zero (0) is a bipolar coded signal 0/1 (i.e., a negative pulse followed by a positive pulse).

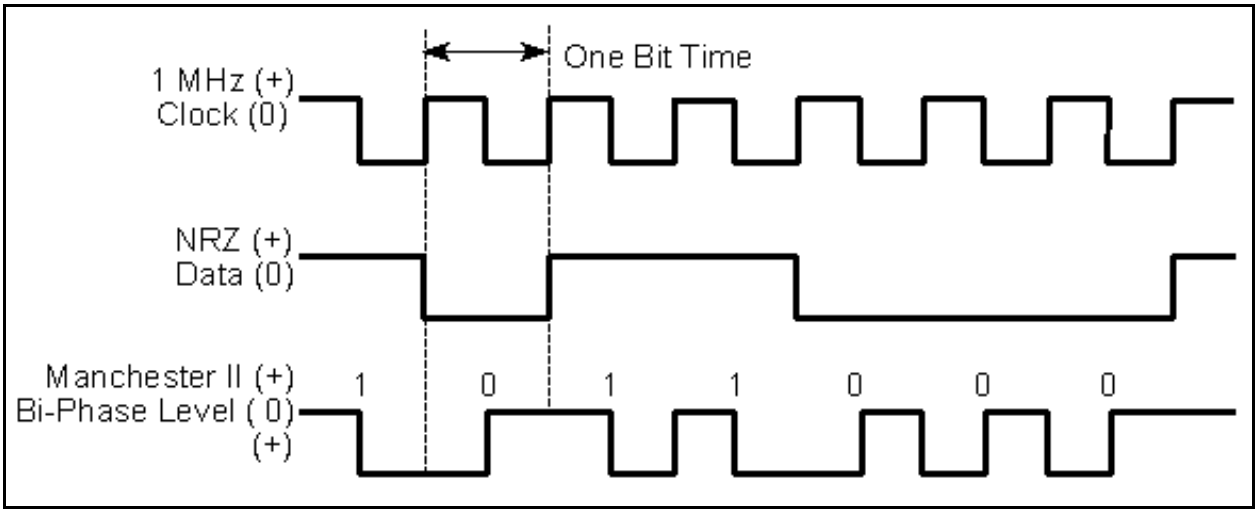


Figure 2. Data Encoding.

A transition through zero occurs at the midpoint of each bit, whether the rate is a logic one or a logic zero. Figure 2 compares a commonly used Non Return to Zero (NRZ) code with the Manchester II biphase level code, in conjunction with a 1 MHz clock.

BIT TRANSMISSION RATE

The bit transmission rate on the bus is 1.0 megabit per second with a combined accuracy and long-term stability of +/- 0.1%. The short-term stability is less than 0.01%.

There are 20 1.0-microsecond bit times allocated for each word. All words include a 3 bit-time sync pattern, a 16-bit data field that is specified differently for each word type, and 1 parity check bit.

WORD FORMATS

Bus traffic or communications travels along the bus in words. A word in MIL-STD-1553 is a sequence of 20 bit times consisting of a 3 bit-time sync wave form, 16 bits of data, and 1 parity check bit. This is the word as it is transmitted on the bus; 1553 terminals add the sync and parity before transmission and remove them during reception. Therefore, the nominal word size is 16 bits, with the most significant bit (MSB) first.

There are three types of words: command, status, and data. A packet is defined to have no inter-message gaps. The time between the last word of a controller message and the return of the terminal status

byte is 4-12 microseconds. The time between status byte and the next controller message is undefined. Figure 3 illustrates these three formats.

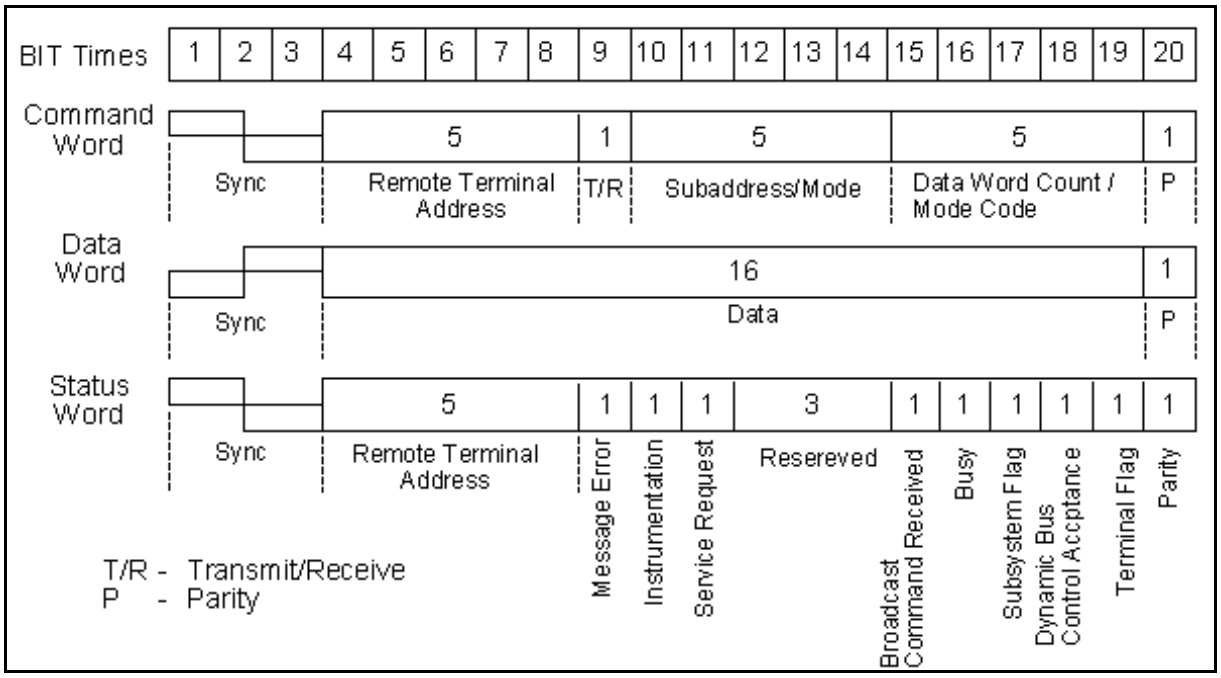


Figure 3. 1553 Word Formats.

COMMAND WORD

Command words are transmitted only by the bus controller and always consist of:

- 3 bit-time sync pattern
- 5 bit RT address field
- 1 Transmit/Receive (T/R) field
- 5 bit subaddress/mode field
- 5 bit word count/mode code field
- 1 parity check bit.

DATA WORD

Data words are transmitted either by the BC or by the RT in response to a BC request. The standard allows a maximum of 32 data words to be sent in a packet with a command word before a status response must be returned. Data words always consist of:

- 3 bit-time sync pattern (opposite in polarity from command and status words)
- 16 bit data field
- 1 parity check bit.

STATUS WORD

Status words are transmitted by the RT in response to command messages from the BC and consist of:

- 3 bit-time sync pattern (same as for a command word)
- 5 bit address of the responding RT
- 11 bit status field
- 1 parity check bit.

The 11 bits in the status field are used to notify the BC of the operating condition of the RT and subsystem.

INFORMATION TRANSFERS

Three basic types of information transfers are defined by 1553:

- Bus Controller to Remote Terminal transfers
- Remote Terminal to Bus Controller transfers
- Remote Terminal to Remote Terminal transfers

These transfers are related to the data flow and are referred to as messages. The basic formats of these messages are shown in Figure 4.

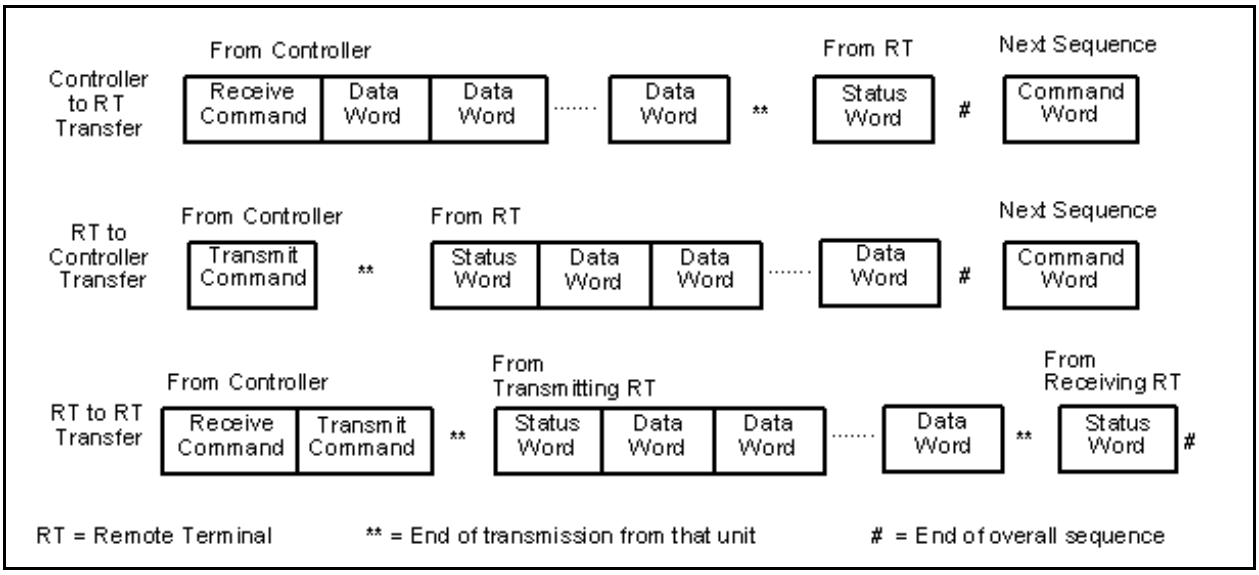


Figure 4. 1553 Data Message Formats.

The normal command/response operation involves the transmission of a command from the BC to a selected RT address. The RT either accepts or transmits data depending on the type (receive/transmit) of command issued by the BC. A status word is transmitted by the RT in response to the BC command if the transmission is received without error and is not illegal.

Figure 5 illustrates the 1553B Bus Architecture in a typical aircraft.

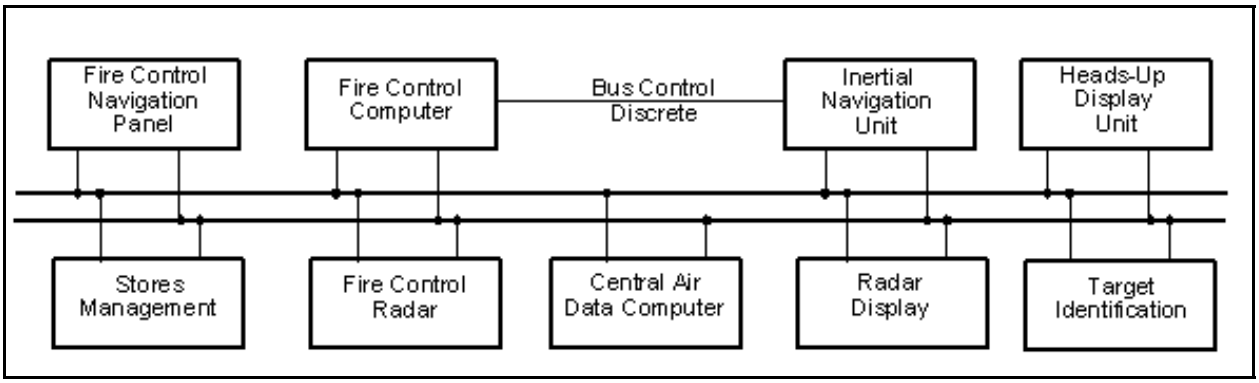


Figure 5. Typical Bus Architecture.

MIL-STD-1773

MIL-STD-1773 contains the requirements for utilizing a fiber optic "cabling" system as a transmission medium for the MIL-STD-1553B bus protocol. As such, the standard repeats MIL-STD-1553 nearly word-for-word. The standard does not specify power levels, noise levels, spectral characteristics, optical wavelength, electrical/optical isolation or means of distributing optical power. These must be contained in separate specifications for each intended use.

Data encoding and word format are identical to MIL-STD-1553, with the exception that pulses are defined as transitions between 0 (off) and 1 (on) rather than between + and - voltage transitions since light cannot have a negative value.

Since the standard applies to cabling only, the bus operates at the same speed as it would utilizing wire. Additionally, data error rate requirements are unchanged.

Different environmental considerations must be given to fiber optic systems. Altitude, humidity, temperature, and age affects fiber optics differently than wire conductors. Power is divided evenly at junctions which branch and connectors have losses just as wire connectors do.

ETHERNET

HISTORY

Ethernet was originally developed by Digital, Intel, and Xerox (DIX) in the early 1970's at the Xerox Palo Alto Research Center (PARC). The two primary inventors were Robert Metcalf and David Boggs.

IEEE Project 802 was set up in February 1980 to provide standards for Local Area Network (LAN) and Metropolitan Area Network (MAN) Architecture. The following committees were established:

- IEEE 802.1: Standards related to network management.
- IEEE 802.2: General standard for the data link layer in the OSI Reference Model. The IEEE divides this layer into two sub-layers -- the logical link control (LLC) layer and the media access control (MAC) layer. The MAC layer varies for different network types and is defined by standards IEEE 802.3 through IEEE 802.5.
- IEEE 802.3: Defines the MAC layer for bus networks that use CSMA/CD. **This is the basis of what is most commonly referred to as the Ethernet standard**.
- IEEE 802.4: Defines the MAC layer for token-bus networks.
- IEEE 802.5: Defines the MAC layer for token-ring networks.
- IEEE 802.6: Standard for Metropolitan Area Networks (MANs).
- IEEE 802.7-9 Inactive Standards:
    - IEEE 802.7: Broadband local area networks. The working group is currently inactive.
    - IEEE 802.8: The Fibre Optic Technical Advisory Group was to create a LAN standard for fiber optic media used in token passing computer networks like FDDI.
    - IEEE 802.9: Integrated Services (IS) LAN Interface at the MAC and Physical Layers.
- IEEE 802.10: A standard for security functions that can be used in both LAN and MAN.
- IEEE 802.11: Wireless LAN MAC and physical layer
- IEEE 802.12: Demand Priority Access Method, Physical Layer and Repeater used in star topology, 100VG-AnyLAN, etc
- IEEE 802.16: Fixed broadband wireless LAN

Ethernet versions 1.0 and 2.0 followed after the original development until the IEEE 802.3 committee altered the structure of the Ethernet II packet to form the Ethernet 802.3 packet. You will currently see either Ethernet II (DIX) format or Ethernet 802.3 format being used.

IEEE 802.3 Ethernet uses Manchester Phase Encoding (MPE) for coding the data bits on the outgoing signal.

INTRODUCTION

Ethernet is a family of frame-based computer networking technologies for local area networks (LANs). The 'Ether' part of Ethernet denotes that the system is not meant to be restricted for use on only one medium type. Copper cables, fiber cables and even radio waves can be used.

Ethernet is standardized as IEEE 802.3. The combination of the twisted pair versions of Ethernet for connecting end systems to the network, along with the fiber optic versions for site backbones, is the most

widespread wired LAN technology. It has largely replaced competing LAN standards such as token ring, FDDI, and ARCNET.

Ethernet defines a number of wiring and signaling standards for the Physical Layer of the OSI networking model, through means of network access at the Media Access Control (MAC) / Data Link Layer, and a common addressing format. Therefore, Ethernet defines the lower two layers of the OSI Reference Model (see Data Busses Section intro). Ethernet sometimes implies an attached protocol—such as TCP/IP, however TCP/IP really defines the transport and network layers, respectively, of the OSI model.

Ethernet was designed as a 'broadcast' system, i.e. stations on the network can send messages whenever and wherever they want. All stations may receive the messages, however only the specific station to which the message is directed responds. To handle simultaneous demands, the system uses Carrier Sense Multiple Access with Collision Detection (CSMA/CD).

CARRIER SENSE MULTIPLE ACCESS WITH COLLISION DETECTION (CSMA/CD)

When an Ethernet station is ready to transmit, it checks for the presence of a signal on the cable. If no signal is present then the station begins transmission. However, if a signal is present then the station delays transmission until the cable is not in use. If two stations detect an idle cable and at the same time transmit data, then a collision occurs. On a star-wired, unshielded twisted pair (UTP) network, if the transceiver of a sending station detects activity on both its receive and transmit pairs before it has completed transmitting, then it decides that a collision has occurred. On a coaxial system, a collision is detected when the DC signal level on the cable is the same or greater than the combined signal level of the two transmitters. Line voltage drops dramatically if two stations transmit at the same time and the first station to notice this sends a high voltage jamming signal around the network as a signal. The two stations involved with the collision quit transmitting again for a random time interval.

A Collision Domain is that part of the network where each station can 'see' other stations' traffic both unicast and broadcasts. The Collision Domain is made up of one segment of Ethernet coax (with or without repeaters) or a number of UTP shared hubs. A network is segmented with bridges that create two segments, or two Collision Domains where a station on one segment cannot see traffic between stations on the other segment unless the packets are destined for itself. If it can still see all broadcasts on the segmented network(s), no matter the number of segments, it is a Broadcast Domain.

ETHERNET FRAME

Figure 1 depicts the structure of the older DIX (Ethernet II) and the now standard 802.3 Ethernet frames. The numbers above each field represent the number of bytes.

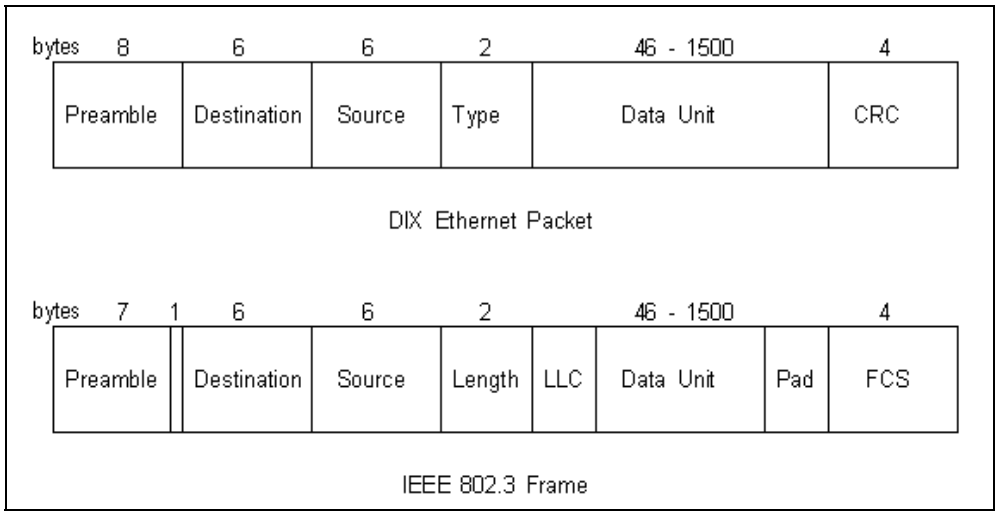


Figure 1. Ethernet Frame.

- **Preamble field:** Establishes bit synchronization and transceiver conditions so that the circuitry synchs with the received frame timing. The DIX frame has 8 bytes for the preamble rather than 7, as it does not have a Start Frame Delimiter (or Start of Frame).
- **Start Frame Delimiter:** Sequence 10101011 in a separate field, only in the 802.3 frame.
- **Destination address:** Hardware address (MAC address) of the destination station (usually 48 bits i.e. 6 bytes).
- **Source address:** Hardware address of the source station (must be of the same length as the destination address, the 802.3 standard allows for 2 or 6 byte addresses, although 2 byte addresses are never used, N.B. Ethernet II *only* uses 6 byte addresses).
- **Type:** Specifies the protocol sending the packet such as IP or IPX (only applies to DIX frame).
- **Length:** Specifies the length of the data segment, actually the number of LLC data bytes, (only applies to 802.3 frame and replaces the Type field).
- **LLC:** Logical Length Control is a data communication protocol layer which provides multiplexing and flow control mechanisms that make it possible for several network protocols (IP, IPX) to coexist within a multipoint network and to be transported over the same network media.
- **Data:** Actual data which is allowed anywhere between 46 to 1500 bytes within one frame.
- **Pad:** Zeros added to the data field to 'Pad' a short data field to 46 bytes (applies to 802.3 frame).
- **CRC:** Cyclic Redundancy Check to detect errors during transmission (DIX version of FCS).
- **FCS:** Frame Check Sequence to detect errors that occur during transmission (802.3 version of CRC). This 32-bit code has an algorithm applied to it, which will give the same result as the other end of the link, provided that the frame was transmitted successfully.

From the above we can see that the maximum 802.3 frame size is 1518 bytes and the minimum size is 64 bytes. Packets that have correct CRCs (or FCSs) but are smaller than 64 bytes are known as 'Runts'.

The hardware address, or MAC address is transmitted and stored in Ethernet network devices in **Canonical** format i.e. Least Significant Bit (LSB) first. The expression **Little-Endian** is used to describe the LSB format in which Ethernet is transmitted. On the other hand, Token Ring networks and the subset, Fiber

Distributed Data Interface (FDDI) networks, transmit the MAC address with the Most Significant Bit (MSB) first, or **Big-Endian**, This is known as **Non-Canonical** format. Note that this applies on a byte-by-byte basis i.e. the bytes are transmitted in the same order, it is just the bits in each of those bytes that are reversed. The storage of the MAC addresses in Token Ring and FDDI devices however, may sometimes still be in Canonical format so this can sometimes cause confusion. The reference to, the distribution of MAC addresses and the Organizationally Unique Identifier (OUI) destinations are always in Canonical format.

The Logical Link Control (LLC) protocol data unit (PDU) is defined in IEEE 802.2 and operates with 802.3 Ethernet as seen in Figure 2.

DSAP address	SSAP address	Control	Information
8 bits	8 bits	8 or 16 bits	M*8 bits

DSAP address	=	Destination service access point address field
SSAP address	=	Source service access point address field
Control	=	Control field [16 bits for formats that include sequence numbering, and 8 bits for formats that do not (see 5.2)]
Information	=	Information field
*	=	Multiplication
M	=	An integer value equal to or greater than 0. (Upper bound of M is a function of the medium access control methodology used.)

Figure 2. LLC Format.

LLC is based on the High-Level Data Link Control (HDLC) data protocol format. Whereas Ethernet II (2.0) combines the MAC and the Data link layers restricting itself to connectionless service in the process, IEEE 802.3 separates out the MAC and Data Link layers. IEEE 802.2 is also required by Token Ring and FDDI but cannot be used with the Novell 'Raw' format. There are three types of LLC; Type 1, which is connectionless, Type 2 which is connection-oriented, and Type 3 for Acknowledged Connections.

The **Service Access Point (SAP)** is used to distinguish between different data exchanges on the same end station and basically replaces the Type field for the older Ethernet II frame. The **Source Service Access Point (SSAP)** indicates the service from which the LLC data unit is sent, and the **Destination Service Access Point (DSAP)** indicates the service to which the LLC data unit is being sent. As examples, NetBIOS uses the SAP address of **F0** whilst IP uses the SAP address of **06**. The following lists some common SAPs:

00 - Null LSAP
02 - Individual LLC Sublayer Management Function
03 - Group LLC Sublayer Management Function
05 - IBM SNA Path Control (group)

06 - Internet Protocol (IP)
18 - Texas Instruments
42 - IEEE 802.1 Bridge Spanning Tree Protocol
80 - Xerox Network Systems (XNS)
86 - Nestar
AA - SubNetwork Access Protocol (SNAP)
E0 - Novell NetWare
F0 - IBM NetBIOS
F5 - IBM LAN Management (group)
FE - ISO Network Layer Protocol

The **Control Field** identifies the type of LLC, of which there are three:

- **Type 1** - Data (PDUs) shall be exchanged between LLCs without the need for the establishment of a data link connection. These PDUs shall not be acknowledged, nor shall there be any flow control or error recovery. This is called **Unsequenced Information (UI)**.
- **Type 2** – Needs data link connection. Uses **Information (I)** frames and maintains the sequence numbers during an acknowledged connection-oriented transmission.
- **Type 3** – No data link connection required. Uses **Acknowledged Connection (AC)** frames in an acknowledged connectionless service.

MAC ADDRESS

With an Ethernet MAC address, the first octet uses only the lowest significant bit as the Individual/Group (I/G) bit address identifier. If it is zero it indicates the address is individual. If it is one, it indicates a group address. The Universally or Locally administered (U/L) address bit is the bit of octet 0 adjacent to the I/G address bit. This bit indicates whether the address has been assigned by a local or universal administrator. Universally administered addresses have this bit set to 0. If this bit is set to 1, the entire address (i.e., 48 bits) has been locally administered.

The first 3 octets of the MAC address form the Organizational Unique Identifier (OUI) assigned by IEEE to organizations that requires their own group of MAC addresses.

SUBNETWORK ACCESS PROTOCOL (SNAP)

The SNAP protocol was introduced to allow an easy transition to the new LLC frame format for vendors. SNAP allows older frames and protocols to be encapsulated in a Type 1 LLC header making any protocol 'pseudo-IEEE compliant'. SNAP is described in RFC 1042. Figure 3 shows how it looks:

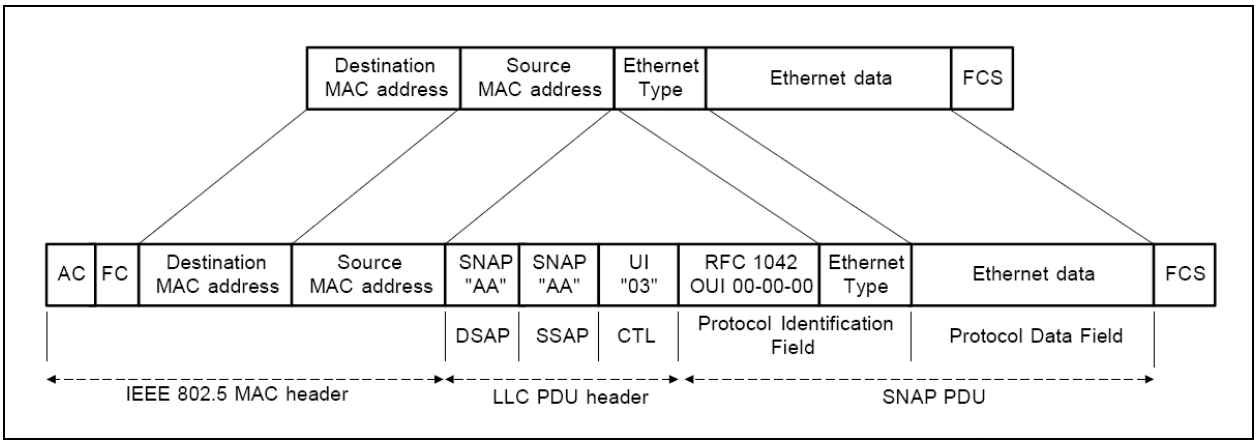


Figure 3. Ethernet Frame SNAP-encapsulated in IEEE 802.5 Frame.

It can be seen that it is an LLC data unit (sometimes called a Logical Protocol Data Unit (LPDU)) of Type 1 (indicated by 03). The DSAP and SSAP are set to AA to indicate that this is a SNAP header coming up. The SNAP header then indicates the vender via the Organizational Unique Identifier (OUI) and the protocol type via the Ethertype field. In the example above the OUI is 00-00-00 which means that there is an Ethernet frame. An ethernet type (Ethertype) of 08-00 would indicate Internet IP is the protocol. The official list of types can be found at IEEE. Although vendors tend to be are moving to LLC1 on the LAN, SNAP still remains.

TRANSMISSION MEDIA

10Base-5 - largely obsolete, but may still be in use.

Traditionally, Ethernet is used over 'thick' coaxial cable called 10Base-5 (the '10' denotes 10Mbps, base means that the signal is baseband i.e. takes the whole bandwidth of the cable (so that only one device can transmit at one time on the same cable), and the '5' denotes 500 m maximum length). The minimum length between stations is 2.5 m.

The cable is run in one long length forming a 'Bus Topology'. Stations attach to it by way of inline N-type connections or a transceiver, which is literally screwed into the cable (by way of a 'Vampire Tap') providing a 15-pin Attachment Unit Interface (AUI) connection (also known as a DIX connector or a DB-15 connector) for a drop lead connection (maximum of 50 m length) to the station. The segments are terminated with 50 ohm resistors and the shield grounded at one end only.

The segment could be appended with up to a maximum of 4 repeaters; therefore 5 segments (total length of 2,460 m) can be connected together. Of the 5 segments only 3 can have devices attached (100 per segment). This is known as the 5-4-3 rule. A total of 300 devices can be attached on a Thicknet broadcast domain.

10Base-2 – dominant for many years

It was common to see the Thick coax used in Risers to connect Repeaters, which in turn provide 'Thin Ethernet' coaxial connections for runs up to 30 workstations. Thin Ethernet (Thinnet) uses RG-58 cable and is called 10Base-2 (The '2' now denoting 200 m maximum length - strictly speaking this is 185 m). The minimum length between stations is 0.5 m.

Each station connects to the thinnet by way of a Network Interface Card (NIC), which provides a BNC (British Naval Connector). At each station the thinnet terminates at a T-piece and at each end of the thinnet run (or 'Segment') a 50-ohm terminator is required to absorb stray signals, thereby preventing signal bounce. The shield is grounded at one end only.

A segment can be appended with other segments using up to 4 repeaters, i.e. 5 segments in total. Two of these segments however, cannot be tapped; they can only be used for extending the length of the broadcast domain (to 925 m). What this means is that 3 segments with a maximum of 30 stations on each can give you 90 devices on a Thinnet broadcast domain.

10Base-T – Most widespread today

The most common media used in of Ethernet today involves use of Unshielded Twisted Pair (UTP) or Shielded Twisted Pair (STP). For instance, Category 5 UTP can be installed in a 'Star-wired' format, with runs recommended at no greater than 100 m (including patch leads, cable run and flyleads) and Ethernet Hubs with UTP ports (RJ45) centrally located. It has been found though that runs of up to 150 m are feasible, the limitations being signal strength. Also, there should be no more than a 11.5 dB signal loss and the minimum distance between devices is 2.5 m. The maximum delay for the signal in a 10Mbps network is 51.2 microseconds. This comes from the fact that the bit time (time to transmit one bit) is 0.1 microseconds and that the slot time for a frame is 512 bit times.

In order to connect to Ethernet in this 'Star Topology', each station has a NIC, which contains an RJ45 socket which is used by a 4-pair droplead to connect to another nearby RJ45 socket.

Each port on the hub sends a 'Link Beat Signal' which checks the integrity of the cable and devices attached, a flickering LED on the front of the port of the hub tells you that the link is running fine. The maximum number of hubs (or, more strictly speaking, repeater counts) that you can have in one segment is four and the maximum number of stations on one broadcast domain is 1024.

The advantages of the UTP/STP technology are gained from the flexibility of the system, with respect to moves, changes, fault finding, reliability, and security. The following table shows the RJ45 pin-outs for 10Base-T:

RJ45 Pin	Function	Color
1	Transmit	White/Orange stripe
2	Transmit	Orange
3	Receive	White/Green stripe
4		Blue
5		White/Blue stripe
6	Receive	Green
7		White/Brown stripe
8		Brown

If you wish to connect hub to hub, or a NIC directly to another NIC, then the following 10Base-T crossover cable should be used:

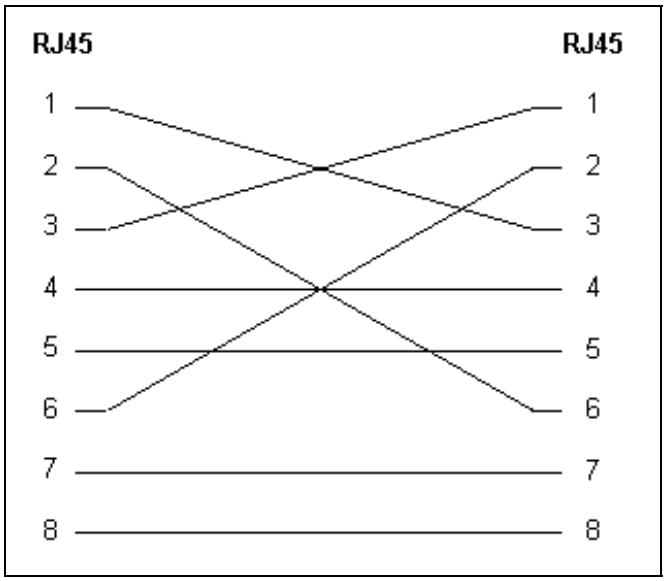


Figure 4. 10Base-T Crossover.

The 4-repeater limit manifests itself in 10/100Base-T environments where the active hub/switch port is in fact a repeater, hence the name multi-port repeater. Generally, the hub would only have one station per port but you can cascade hubs from one another up to the 4-repeater limit. The danger here is that you will have all the traffic from a particular hub being fed into one port so care would need to be taken on noting the applications being used by the stations involved, and the likely bandwidth that the applications will use.

There is a pre-standard called Lattisnet (developed by Synoptics), which runs 10 MHz Ethernet over twisted pair but instead of bit synchronization occurring at the sending (as in 10Base-T) the synchronization occurs at the receiving end.

10Base-F

The 10Base-F standard defines the use of fiber for Ethernet. 10Base-FL describes the standards for the fiber optic links between stations and repeaters, allowing up to 2 km per segment on multi-mode fiber. It replaces the 1987 FOIRL (Fiber Optic Inter-Repeater Link), which provides the specification for a fiber optic Media Attachment Unit (MAU) and other interconnecting components. Two related standards are essentially "dead": 10Base-FB allows up to 2 km per segment (on multi-mode fiber) and is designed for backbone applications such as cascading repeaters. In addition, there is the 10Base-FP (Passive components) standard

The 10Base-F standard allows for 1024 devices per network.

Fast Ethernet - 100Base-T

Fast Ethernet is the most popular of the newer standards and is an extension to 10Base-T. The '100' denotes 100 Mbps data speed and it uses the same two pairs as 10Base-T and must only be used on Category 5 UTP cable installations with provision for it to be used on Type 1 STP. The actual data throughput increases by between 3 to 4 times that of 10Base-T.

Fast Ethernet is specified in 802.3u and uses the same frame formats and CSMA/CD technology as normal 10Mbps Ethernet. The difference is that the maximum delay for the signal across the segment is 5.12 microseconds instead of 51.2 microseconds. This stems from the fact that the bit time (time to transmit one bit) is 0.01 microseconds and that the slot time for a frame is 512 bit times. The Inter-Packet Gap (IPG) for 802.3u is 0.96 microseconds as opposed to 9.6 microseconds for 10Mbps Ethernet.

Whereas 10Base-T uses Normal Link Pulses (NLP) for testing the integrity of the connection, 100Base-T uses Fast Link Pulses (FLP) which are backwardly compatible with NLPs but contain more information. FLPs are used to detect the speed of the network (e.g. in 10/100 switchable cards and ports). The distance must not exceed 100 m.

The IEEE uses the term 100Base-X to refer to both 100Base-Tx and 100Base-Fx and the Media-Independent Interface (MII) allows a generic connector for transceivers to connect to 100Base-Tx, 100Base-Fx and 100Base-T4 LANs.

There is no such thing as the 5-4-3 rule in Fast Ethernet. All 10Base-T repeaters are considered to be functionally identical. Fast Ethernet repeaters are divided into two classes of repeater: Class I and Class II. A Class I repeater has a repeater propagation delay value of 140 bit times, whilst a Class II repeater is 92 bit times. The Class I repeater (or Translational Repeater) can support different signaling types such as 100Base-Tx and 100Base-T4. A Class I repeater transmits or repeats the incoming line signals on one port to the other ports by first translating them to digital signals and then retranslating them to line signals. The translations are necessary when connecting different physical media (media conforming to more than one physical layer specification) to the same collision domain. Any repeater with an MII port would be a Class I device. Only one Class I repeater can exist within a single collision domain, so this type of repeater cannot be cascaded.

A Class II repeater immediately transmits or repeats the incoming line signals on one port to the other ports: it does not perform any translations. This repeater type connects identical media to the same collision domain (for example, TX to TX). At most, two Class II repeaters can exist within a single collision domain.

The cable used to cascade the two devices is called and unpopulated segment or IRL (Inter-Repeater Link). The Class II repeater (or **Transparent Repeater**) can only support one type of physical signaling.

100Base-T4

100Base-T4 was an early implementation of Fast Ethernet. It requires four twisted copper pairs, but those pairs were only required to be category 3 rather than the category 5 required by TX. One pair is reserved for transmit, one for receive, and the remaining two will switch direction as negotiated. A very unusual 8B6T code is used to convert 8 data bits into 6 base-3 digits (the signal shaping is possible as there are three times as many 6-digit base-3 numbers as there are 8-digit base-2 numbers). The two resulting 3-digit base-3 symbols are sent in parallel over 3 pairs using 3-level pulse-amplitude modulation (PAM-3).

100Base-T2

This little known version of Fast Ethernet is for use over two pairs of Category 3 cable and uses PAM-5 for encoding. There is simultaneous transmission and reception of data in both pairs and the electronics uses DSP technology to handle alien signals in adjacent pairs. 100Base-T2 can run up to 100 m on Category 3 UTP.

100Base-Fx

100Base-Fx is a version of Fast Ethernet over optical fiber. It uses a 1300 nm near-infrared (NIR) light wavelength transmitted via two strands of optical fiber, one for receive (RX) and the other for transmit (TX). Maximum length is 400 meters (1,310 ft) for half-duplex connections (to ensure collisions are detected) or 2 kilometers (6,600 ft) for full-duplex over multimode optical fiber. Longer distances are possible when using single-mode optical fiber. 100Base-Fx uses the same 4B5B encoding and NRZI line code that 100Base-TX does. 100Base-Fx should use the following connectors: SC, straight tip (ST), or media independent connectors (MIC), with SC being the preferred option. 100Base-Fx is not compatible with 10Base-Fl, the 10 MBit/s version over optical fiber.

100Base-Sx

100Base-Sx is a version of Fast Ethernet over optical fiber. It uses two strands of multi-mode optical fiber for receive and transmit. It is a lower cost alternative to using 100Base-Fx, because it uses short wavelength optics (850 nm) which are significantly less expensive than the long wavelength optics used in 100Base-Fx. 100Base-Sx can operate at distances up to 300 meters (980 ft).

100Base-Sx uses the same wavelength as 10Base-Fl, the 10 MBit/s version over optical fiber. Unlike 100Base-Fx, this allows 100Base-Sx to be backwards-compatible with 10Base-Fl. Because of the shorter wavelength used and the shorter distance it can support, 100Base-Sx uses less expensive optical components (LEDs instead of lasers) which makes it an attractive option for those upgrading from 10Base-Fl and those who do not require long distances.

100Base-Bx

100Base-Bx is a version of Fast Ethernet over a single strand of optical fiber (unlike 100Base-Fx, which uses a pair of fibers). Single-mode fiber is used, along with a special multiplexer which splits the signal into transmit and receive wavelengths. The two wavelengths used for transmit and receive are either 1310/1550 nm or 1310/1490 nm. Distances can be 10, 20, or 40 km.

100VG-AnyLAN

Based on 802.12 (Hewlett Packard), 100VG-AnyLAN uses an access method called Demand Priority. The 'VG' stands for 'Voice Grade' as it is designed to be used with Category 3 cable. This is where the repeaters (hubs) carry out continuous searches around all of the nodes for those that wish to send data. If two devices cause a 'contention' by wanting to send at the same time, the highest priority request is dealt with first, unless the priorities are the same, in which case both requests are dealt with at the same time (by alternating frames). The hub only knows about connected devices and other repeaters so communication is only directed at them rather than broadcast to every device in the broadcast domain (which could mean 100's of devices!). This is a more efficient use of the bandwidth. This is the reason why the new standard was developed as it is not strictly Ethernet. Standard 802.12 is designed to better support both Ethernet and Token Ring.

The encoding techniques used are 5B/6B and NRZ. All four pairs of UTP are used. On Cat3 the longest cable run is 100 m but this increases to 200 m on Cat5. The clock rate on each wire is 30 MHz; therefore 30 Mbits per second are transmitted on each pair giving a total bit rate of 120 Mbps. Since each 6-bits of data on the line represents 5 bits of real data due to the 5B/6B encoding, the rate of real data being transmitted is 25 Mbps on each pair, giving a total real data rate of 100 Mbps. For 2-pair STP and fiber, the bit rate is 120 Mbps on the transmitting pair, for a real data transmission rate of 100 Mbps.

Gigabit Ethernet

Although the functional principles of Gigabit Ethernet are the same as Ethernet and Fast Ethernet i.e. CSMA/CD and the Framing format, the physical setup is very different. One difference is the slot time. The standard Ethernet slot time required in CSMA/CD half-duplex mode is not long enough for running over 100 m of copper, so Carrier Extension is used to guarantee a 512-bit slot time.

1000Base-X (802.3z)

The 802.3z committee is responsible for formalizing the standard for Gigabit Ethernet. The 1000 refers to 1 Gbps data speed. The existing Fiber Channel interface standard (ANSI X3T11) is used and allows up to 4.268 Gbps speeds. The Fiber Channel encoding scheme is 8B/10B.

Gigabit Ethernet can operate in half or full duplex modes and there is also a standard 802.3x which manages XON/XOFF flow control in full duplex mode. With 802.3x, a receiving station can send a packet to a sending station to stop it sending data until a specified time interval has passed.

There are three media types for 1000Base-X. 1000Base-Sx, 1000Base-Lx, and 1000Base-Cx.

1000Base-Sx ('S' is for Short Haul) uses short-wavelength laser (850 nm) over multi-mode fiber. 1000Base-Sx can run up to 300 m on 62.5/125 μm multimode fiber and up to 550 m on 50/125 μm multimode fiber.

1000Base-Lx ('L' is for Long Haul) uses long wavelength laser (1300 nm) and can run up to 550 m on 62.5/125 μm multi-mode fiber or 50/125 μm multi-mode fiber. In addition, 1000Base-Lx can run up to 5 km (originally 3 km) on single-mode fiber using 1310 nm wavelength laser.

1000Base-Cx is a standard for STP copper cable and allows operation up to 25 m over STP cable.

1000Base-T (802.3ab)

Many cable manufacturers are enhancing their cable systems to 'enhanced Category 5' (Cat 5e) standards in order to allow Gigabit Ethernet to run at up to 100 m on copper. The Category 6 standard has yet to be ratified, and is not being pursued very strongly.

In order to obtain the 1000 Mbps data bit rate across the UTP cable without breaking the FCC rules for emission, all 4 pairs of the cable are used. Hybrid circuits at each end of each pair are used to allow simultaneous transmission and reception of data (full-duplex) by separating the transmission signal from the receiving signal. Because some transmission signal still manages to couple itself to the receiving side there is an additional echo canceller built in, this is called a Near End Crosstalk (NEXT) canceller.

Encoding is carried out with PAM-5.

TRANSMISSION CONTROL PROTOCOL / INTERNET PROTOCOL

Transmission **C**ontrol **P**rotocol / **I**nternet **P**rotocol (TCP/IP) is the communication protocol for the Internet.

Whereas IP handles lower-level transmissions from computer to computer as a message makes its way across the Internet, TCP operates at a higher level, concerned only with the two end systems, for example a Web browser and a Web server. In particular, TCP provides ordered delivery of a stream of bytes from a program on one computer to another program on another computer. Besides the Web, other common applications of TCP include e-mail and Internet file transfer like FTP. Among its other management tasks, TCP controls message size, the rate at which messages are exchanged, and network traffic congestion. Your computer Internet address is a part of the standard TCP/IP protocol and so is your domain name.

Inside the TCP/IP standard there are several protocols for handling data communication:

- TCP (Transmission Control Protocol) communication between applications
- UDP (User Datagram Protocol) simple communication between applications
- IP (Internet Protocol) communication between computers
- ICMP (Internet Control Message Protocol) for errors and statistics
- DHCP (Dynamic Host Configuration Protocol) for dynamic addressing

TCP: If one application wants to communicate with another via TCP, it sends a communication request. This request must be sent to an exact address. TCP is responsible for breaking data down into IP packets before they are sent, and for assembling the packets when they arrive. After a "handshake" between the two applications, TCP will set up a "full-duplex" communication between the two applications. The "full-duplex" communication will occupy the communication line between the two computers until it is closed by one of the two applications. UDP is very similar to TCP, but simpler and less reliable.

IP: IP is responsible for sending the packets to the correct destination. IP does not occupy the communication line between two computers and hence reduces the need for network lines. Each line can be used for communication between many different computers at the same time. With IP, messages (or other data) are broken up into small independent "packets" and sent between computers via the Internet. IP is responsible for "routing" each packet to the correct destination.

When an IP packet is sent from a computer, it arrives at an IP router. The IP router is responsible for "routing" the packet to the correct destination, directly or via another router. The path the packet will follow might be different from other packets in the same communication chain. The router is responsible for the right addressing, depending on traffic volume, errors in the network, or other parameters.

Each computer must have a unique IP address before it can connect to the Internet. Each IP packet must also have an address before it can be sent to another computer. TCP/IP uses 32 bits (4 bytes), of four numbers between 0 and 255, separated by a period, to address a computer. A typical IP address is of the format: 192.255.30.50

Domain Names: A name is much easier to remember than a 12 digit number. The names used for TCP/IP addresses are called domain names. "**navy.mil"** is a domain name. Subdomains are identified by prefixes to the main domain name (separated by a period). When you address a web site, like **http://www.navair.navy.mil** the name is translated to a number by a Domain Name System (DNS) Server. DNS servers are connected to the Internet all over the world. When a new domain name is registered together with a TCP/IP address, all DNS servers are updated with this information.

BROWSER AND OTHER APPLICATION LAYER PROTOCOLS

DHCP - Dynamic Host Configuration Protocol. DHCP is used for allocation of dynamic IP addresses to computers in a network.

FTP - File Transfer Protocol. FTP takes care of transmission of data files between computers.

HTTP - Hyper Text Transfer Protocol - takes care of the communication between a web server and a web browser. It is used for sending requests from a web client (a browser) to a web server, returning web content (web pages) from the server back to the client.

HTTPS - Secure HTTP. HTTPS typically handles credit card transactions and other sensitive data.

IMAP - Internet Message Access Protocol. The IMAP protocol is used by email programs (like Microsoft Outlook) just like the POP protocol (discussed below). The main difference between the IMAP protocol and the POP protocol is that the IMAP protocol will not automatically download all your emails each time your email program connects to your email server. The IMAP protocol allows you to look through your email messages at the email server before you download them. With IMAP you can choose to download your messages or just delete them. This way IMAP is useful if you need to connect to your email server from different locations, but only want to download your messages when you are back in your office.

NTP - Network Time Protocol. NTP is used to synchronize the time (the clock) between computers.

POP - Post Office Protocol. The POP protocol is used by email programs (like Microsoft Outlook) to retrieve emails from an email server. If your email program (also called email client), uses POP, all your emails are downloaded to your computer each time it connects to your email server.

SMTP - Simple Mail Transfer Protocol. The SMTP protocol is used for the transmission of e-mails to another computer. Normally your email is sent to an email server (SMTP server), and then to another server or servers, and finally to its destination. SMTP can only transmit pure text. It cannot transmit binary data like pictures, sounds, or movies directly. SMTP uses the MIME protocol to send binary data across TCP/IP networks.

SNMP - Simple Network Management Protocol. SNMP is used for administration of computer networks.

PRESENTATION LAYER PROTOCOLS

MIME - Multi-purpose Internet Mail Extensions protocol. Converts binary data to pure text. The MIME protocol lets SMTP transmit multimedia files including voice, audio, and binary data.

SSL - Secure Sockets Layer. The SSL protocol is used for encryption of data for secure data transmission.

LOWER LAYER PROTOCOLS

ARP - Address Resolution Protocol. ARP is used by IP to find the hardware address of a computer network card based on the IP address.

BOOTP - Boot Protocol. BOOTP is used for booting (starting) computers from the network.

ICMP - Internet Control Message Protocol. ICMP takes care of error-handling in the network.

LDAP - Lightweight Directory Access Protocol. LDAP is used for collecting information about users and e-mail addresses from the internet.

PPTP - Point to Point Tunneling Protocol. PPTP is used for setting up a connection (tunnel) between private networks.

RARP - Reverse Address Resolution Protocol. RARP is used by IP to find the IP address based on the hardware address of a computer network card.

This page intentionally left blank.

GLOSSARY

ACCEPTABLE DEGRADATION - The allowable reduction in system performance. For a fire control radar, the acceptable degradation is usually expressed as a reduction in range; for example, the maximum lock-on range might be degraded by 25 percent without loss of essential defense capability.

ACQUISITION - A procedure by which a fire control tracking radar attains initial lock-on. Usually, the approximate target coordinates are supplied to the tracking radar and it searches a predetermined volume of space to locate the target.

AEROSOLS - Solid particles dispersed in the atmosphere having resonant size particles with a high index of refraction. The particles both scatter and absorb visual and laser directed energy so as to cut down on weapon systems directed by these techniques.

AFC (AUTOMATIC FREQUENCY CONTROL) - An arrangement whereby the frequency of an oscillator or the tuning of a circuit is automatically maintained within specified limits with respect to a reference frequency. A magnetron drifts in frequency over a period of time. The AFC of a radar makes the local oscillator shift by an equal amount so the IF frequency will remain constant.

AGC (AUTOMATIC GAIN CONTROL) - A method for automatically obtaining an essentially constant receiver output amplitude. The amplitude of the received signal in the range gate determines the AGC bias (a DC voltage) which controls the receiver gain so as to maintain a nearly constant output even though the amplitude of the input signal changes.

AMPLIFIER - An electronic device used to increase signal magnitude or power. See also GaAs FET Amplifier, Klystron Amplifier, Traveling-Wave Tube Amplifier.

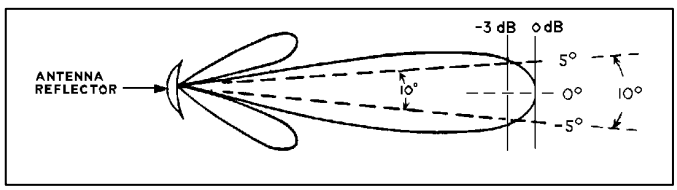
AMPLITUDE MODULATION (AM) - A method of impressing a message upon a carrier signal by causing the carrier amplitude to vary proportionally to the message waveform.

AMPLITUDE SHIFT KEYING (ASK) - A method of impressing a digital signal upon a carrier signal by causing the carrier amplitude to take different values corresponding to the different values of the digital signal.

ANGLE JAMMING - ECM technique, when azimuth and elevation information from a scanning fire control radar is jammed by transmitting a jamming pulse similar to the radar pulse, but with modulation information out of phase with the returning target angle modulation information.

ANGULAR SEPARATION - This term is frequently used to indicate a protective (from EMI) zone for a missile. The interfering antenna axis must be separated, throughout the critical portion of the missile flight, from the missile by the specified angle. The vertex of the angle is at the interference source antenna.

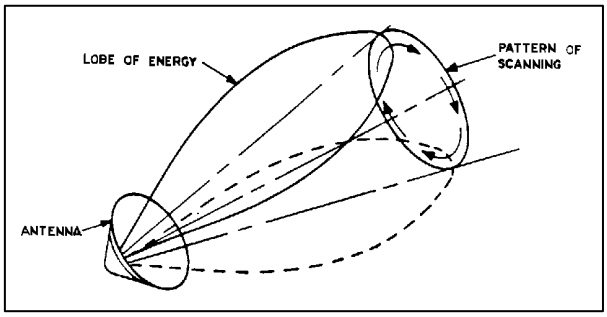
ANTENNA BEAMWIDTH - The angle, in degrees, between the half-power points (-3 dB) of an antenna beam. This angle is also nearly that between the center of the mainlobe and the first null. The angle is given for both horizontal and vertical planes unless the beam is circular. When so indicated, the term may refer to the angular width of the mainlobe between first nulls [beamwidth between first nulls (BWFN)]. See also Antenna Pattern. The figure illustrates vertical profile for antenna displaying a 10-degree beamwidth characteristic. The values can vary dramatically with frequency.



ANTENNA CROSS TALK - A measure of undesired power transfer through space from one antenna to another. Ratio of power received by one antenna to power transmitted by the other, usually expressed in decibels.

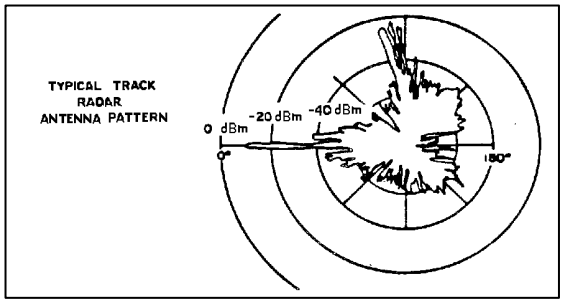
ANTENNA ISOLATION - The ratio of the power input to one antenna to the power received by the other. It can also be viewed as the insertion loss from transmit antenna input to receive antenna output to circuitry.

ANTENNA LOBING - Two lobes are created that overlap and intercept at -1 to -3 dB. The difference between the two lobes produces much greater spatial selectivity than provided by either lobe alone. (See also Lobe, Antenna.)



ANTENNA NUTATING - An antenna, as used in automatic-tracking radar systems, consisting of a parabolic reflector combined with a radiating element which is caused to move in a small circular orbit about the focus of the antenna with or without change of polarization. The radiation pattern is in the form of a beam that traces out a cone centered on the reflector axis. The process is also known as nutating conical scanning.

ANTENNA PATTERN - A cross section of the radiating pattern (representing antenna gain or loss) in any plane that includes the origin (source reference point) of the pattern. Both horizontal and vertical polar plots are normally used to describe the pattern. Also, termed "polar diagram" and "radiation pattern."



ANTENNA, PENCIL-BEAM - A highly directional antenna designed that cross sections of the major lobe are approximately circular, with a narrow beamwidth.

ANTI-CLUTTER CIRCUITS (IN RADAR) - Circuits which attenuate undesired reflections to permit detection of targets otherwise obscured by such reflections.

APERTURE - In an antenna, that portion of the plane surface area near the antenna perpendicular to the direction of maximum radiation through which the major portion of the radiation passes. The effective and/or scattering aperture area can be computed for wire antennas which have no obvious physical area.

A-SCOPE - A cathode-ray oscilloscope used in radar systems to display vertically the signal amplitude as a function of time (range) or range rate. Sometimes referred to as Range (R)-Scope.

ASYNCHRONOUS PULSED JAMMING - An effective form of pulsed jamming. The jammer nearly matches the pulse repetition frequency (PRF) of the radar; then it transmits multiples of the PRF. It is more effective if the jammer pulsewidth is greater than that of the radar. Asynchronous pulsed jamming is similar to synchronous jamming except that the target lines tend to curve inward or outward slightly and appear fuzzy in the jammed sector of a radar scope.

ATTENUATION - Decrease in magnitude of current, voltage, or power of a signal in transmission between two points. May be expressed in decibels.

AUTOMATIC FREQUENCY CONTROL - See AFC.

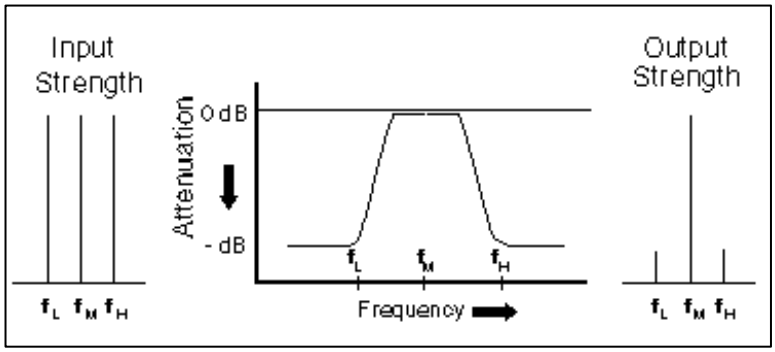
AUTOMATIC GAIN CONTROL - See AGC.

BACKWARD WAVE OSCILLATOR (BWO) - A cross-field device in which an electron stream interacts with a backward wave on a nonreentrant circuit. This oscillator may be electronically tuned over a wide range of frequencies, is relatively unaffected by load variations and is stable. BWO is commonly pronounced "be woe".

BALANCED MIXERS - The two most frequently encountered mixer types are single-balanced and double-balanced. In a double-balanced mixer, four Schottky diodes and two wideband transformers are employed to provide isolation of all three ports.

BALLISTIC MISSILE - Any missile which does not rely upon aerodynamic surfaces to produce lift and consequently follows a ballistic trajectory when thrust is terminated.

BANDPASS FILTER - A type of frequency discrimination network designed to pass a band or range of frequencies and produce attenuation to all other frequencies outside of the pass region. The figure illustrates a typical bandpass filter, incorporating a bandpass region of (F_h)-(F_l), offering no rejection (0 dB) to desired signal (F_m) and much higher rejection to the adjacent undesired signals F_h, and F_l. The upper and lower frequencies are usually specified to be the half power (-3 dB) or half voltage points (-6 dB).



BANDWIDTH - An expression used to define the actual operational frequency range of a receiver when it is tuned to a certain frequency. For a radar receiver, it is the difference between the two frequencies at which the receiver response is reduced to some fraction of its maximum response (such as 3 dB, 6 dB, or some other specified level). The frequencies between which "satisfactory" performance is achieved. Two equations are used:

$$Narrowband\ by\ \%\ \left(\frac{F_u - F_l}{F_c}\right)(100) \quad ; \quad Broadband\ by\ ratio\ \frac{F_u}{F_l}$$

$$Where\ F_u = Upper\ ;\ F_l = lower\ ;\ F_c = center = (F_u + F_l) \div 2$$

See also Receiver Bandwidth and Spectrum Width.

BARRAGE NOISE JAMMING - Noise jamming spread in frequency to deny the use of multiple radar frequencies to effectively deny range information. Although this is attractive because it enables one jammer to simultaneously jam several radars of different frequencies, it does have the inherent problem that the wider the jamming spread, the less jamming power available per radar, i.e. the watts per MHz bandwidth is low.

BATTERY, MISSILE - A missile battery consists of a missile launcher and its associated missile fire control systems (such as a MK 11 MOD 0 Missile Launcher and two MK 74 MOD 0 Missile Fire Control Systems).

BEACON - A system wherein a transponder in a missile receives coded signals from a shipboard radar guidance transmitter and transmits reply signals to a shipboard radar beacon receiver to enable a computer to determine missile position. The missile beacon transmitter and shipboard radar beacon receiver are tuned to a frequency different from that of the guidance transmitter.

BEAM - See Lobe, antenna. The beam is to the side of an aircraft or ship.

BEAM, CAPTURE - See Capture Beam.

BEAM-TO-BEAM CORRELATION (BBC) - BBC is used by frequency scan radars to reject pulse jamming and jamming at a swept frequency. Correlation is made from two adjacent beams (pulses). The receiver rejects those targets (signals) that do not occur at the same place in two adjacent beams.

BEAMWIDTH - See Antenna Beamwidth.

BEAT FREQUENCY OSCILLATOR (BFO) - Any oscillator whose output is intended to be mixed with another signal to produce a sum or difference beat frequency. Used particularly in reception of CW transmissions.

BINGO - The fuel state at which an aircraft must leave the area in order to return and land safely. Also used when chaff/flares reach a preset low quantity and automatic dispensing is inhibited.

BIPOLAR VIDEO - Unrectified (pre-detection) IF (both positive and negative portions of the RF envelope) signals that arise from the type of detection and console display employed in pulse Doppler and MTI receivers.

BISTATIC RADAR - A radar using antennas at different locations for transmission and reception.

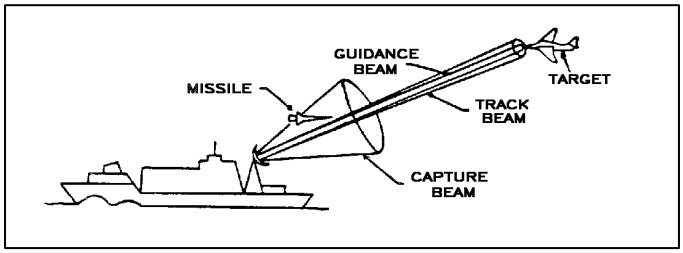
BLANKING - The process of making a channel, or device non-effective for a certain interval. Used for retrace sweeps on CRTs or to mask unwanted signals such as blanking ones own radar from the onboard RWR.

BOGEY - Unknown air target.

BURN-THROUGH RANGE - The ability of a radar to see through jamming. Usually, described as the point when the radar's target return is a specified amount stronger than the jamming signal (typical values are 6 dB manual and 20 dB automatic). See Section 4-8.

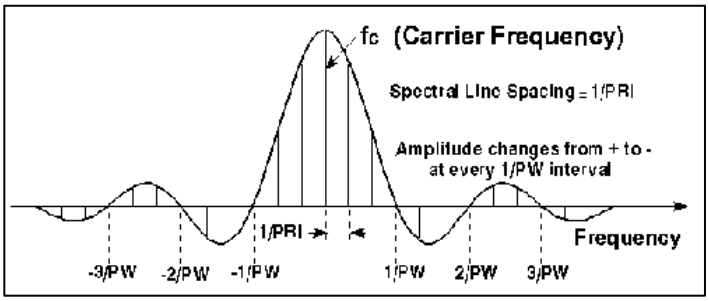
BUTT LINE - Line used for reference in measurement of left/right location. One of several aircraft references. See also fuselage station and water line.

CAPTURE BEAM - A wide beam incorporated in capture transmitters of beam rider (command guided) missile systems to facilitate gaining initial control of a missile immediately after launch. Upon capture, the system then centers the missile in the narrow guidance beam. The figure illustrates a launched missile at point of capture.



CAPTURE TRANSMITTER - A transmitter employing a wide beam antenna to gain initial control of in-flight missile for the purpose of centering the missile in the guidance transmitter antenna beam. See also Capture Beam.

CARRIER FREQUENCY - The basic radio frequency of the wave upon which modulations are impressed. Also called "Carrier" or f_c. See figure at right.



CATCH-22 - A lose-lose situation, from the book of the same name.

CAVITY - A space enclosed by a conducting surface used as a resonant circuit at microwave frequencies. Cavity space geometry determines the resonant frequency. A storage area for oscillating electromagnetic energy.

CENTER FREQUENCY - The tuned or operating frequency. Also referred to as center operating frequency. In frequency diversity systems, the midband frequency of the operating range. See also Carrier Frequency.

CHAFF - Ribbon-like pieces of metallic materials or metalized plastic which are dispensed by aircraft or ships to mask or screen other "targets." The radar reflections off the chaff may cause a tracking radar to break lock on the target. The foil materials are generally cut into small pieces for which the size is dependent upon the radar interrogation frequency (approximately 1/2 wave length of the victim radar frequency). Being this length, chaff acts as a resonant dipole and reflects much of the energy back to the radar. Also see rainbow, rope, stream chaff, and window.

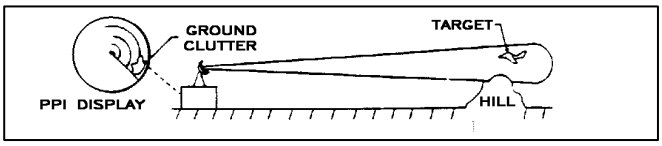
CHANNEL - A frequency or band of frequencies. In guided missile systems, an assigned center frequency and a fixed bandwidth around it. Designates operating frequency of track radars and frequency/code assignments of X-band CW illuminators.

CHIRP - A pulse compression technique which uses frequency modulation (usually linear) on pulse transmission.

CHIRP RADAR - See PC.

CIRCULARLY POLARIZED JAMMING - The techniques of radiating jamming energy in both planes of polarization simultaneously. With this method, there is a loss of 3 dB of effective power in either linear plane, and substantial loss if the opposite sense of circular polarization is used (i.e. left vs. right). See Section 3-2.

CLUTTER, RADAR - Undesired radar returns or echoes resulting from man-made or natural objects including chaff, sea, ground, and rain, which interfere with normal radar system observations. The figure illustrates a target being masked by ground clutter



CO-CHANNEL - This term is used to indicate that two (or more) equipments are operating on the same frequency.

COHERENT - Two signals that have a set (usually fixed) phase relationship.

COINCIDENCE DETECTOR - This radar video process requires more than one hit in a range cell before a target is displayed. This prevents video interference from pulses coming from another radar, because such interference is unlikely to occur twice in the same range cell.

COLLIMATION - The procedure of aligning fire control radar system antenna axes with optical line of sight, thereby ensuring that the radars will provide for correct target illumination and guidance beam positioning.

COMMAND CODE - Modulations superimposed upon transmitter carrier signals to provide electronic instructions to an airborne guided missile or pilotless aircraft. The receiver of the remotely guided vehicle is preset to accept only a selected transmitter code to eliminate the possibility of the vehicle responding to commands of extraneous signals. Missile command codes include instructions such as arm, warhead detonate, and self destruct.

COMMAND GUIDANCE - A guidance system wherein intelligence transmitted to the missile from an outside source causes the missile to traverse a directed flight path.

CONICAL SCAN - See Antenna, Nutating.

CONTINUOUS WAVE and CONTINUOUS WAVE ILLUMINATOR - See CW and CWI.

COOPERATIVE COUNTERMEASURES - (CO-OP) Generic term for jamming the same threat radar from two or more separate platforms that are in the same radar resolution cell.

COUPLING FACTOR - A multiplying factor, expressed in dB, used to express the change in EM energy intensity from a radar transmitter to a receiver. The factor includes the antenna gains and the loss (basic transmission loss) caused by the distance between the antennas. The factor will usually be a negative dB figure (a reduction in intensity) because basic transmission loss is always a large negative value. The antenna gains may be positive (pointed toward each other) or negative (no main beam interactions).

CROSS MODULATION - Intermodulation caused by modulation of the carrier by an undesired signal wave.

CROSS POLARIZATION - or "Cross Pole," is a monopulse jamming technique where a cross-polarized signal is transmitted to give erroneous angle data to the radar. The component of the jamming signal with the same polarization as the radar must be very small.

CW (CONTINUOUS WAVE) - In radar and EW systems this term means that the transmitter is on constantly; i.e., not pulsed (100% duty cycle). These systems may frequency or phase modulate the transmitter output. A CW radar has the ability to distinguish moving targets against a stationary background while conserving spectrum bandwidth compared to pulsed radar requirements. A CW radar extracts accurate target range-rate data but cannot determine target range.

CWI (CONTINUOUS WAVE ILLUMINATOR) - A surface or aircraft-based CW transmitter employed in semiactive homing missile systems where the transmitter illuminates the target and the missile senses the reflected energy. The transmitter also provides a reference signal to the missile rear receiver to allow determination of range-rate data and target identification. CW transmitter emissions are sometimes coded corresponding to the associated missile receiver codes to reduce the possibility of the "missile accepting commands of extraneous signals.

DECIBEL (dB) - A dimensionless unit for expressing the ratio of two values of power, current, or voltage. The number of decibels being equal to: $dB = 10 \log P_2/P_1 = 20 \log V_2/V_1 = 20 \log I_2/I_1$ Normally, used for expressing transmission gains, losses, levels, and similar quantities. See Section 2-4.

DECEPTION - The deliberate radiation, reradiation, alteration, absorption or reflection of electromagnetic energy in a manner intended to mislead the enemy interpretation or use of information received by his electronic systems.

dB - See Decibel, or Decibel Section 2-4.

dBc - Decibels referenced to the carrier signal.

dBi - Decibels referenced to an isotropic radiator. (dBLi indicating linear isotropic radiator is sometimes used).

dBm - Decibels relative to 1 mW. dBm is calculated by using the ratio of some power (expressed in mW) to 1 mW. For example, 1 mW is 0 dBm and 10 mW is +10 dBm.

dBsm - Decibel referenced to one square meter.

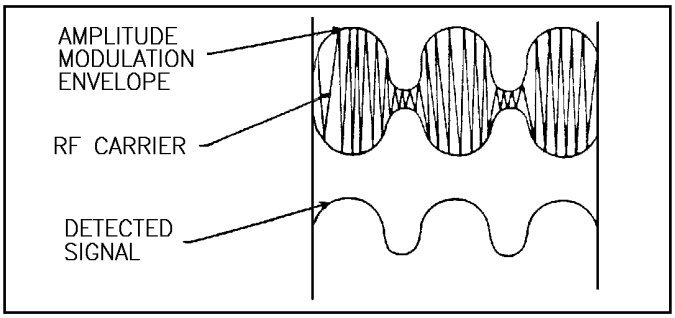
dBv / dBμv - Decibels referenced to one volt or microvolt, i.e. 0 dBv is 1 volt or 120 dBμv.

dBW / dBμW - Decibels referenced to 1 watt or one microwatt, i.e. 0 dBW is 1 watt or 30 dBm or 60 dBμW.

DEMODULATOR - A device employed to separate the modulation signal from its associated carrier, also called Second Detector. See also Detection.

DESIGNATION - The assignment of a fire control radar to a specific target by supplying target coordinate data to the radar system.

DETECTION - Usually refers to the technique of recovering the amplitude modulation signal (envelope) superimposed on a carrier. See figure at right.



DICKE FIX - This type of radar processing occurs in the IF amplifier. A limiter follows a wideband amplifier, and then the signal goes to a matched filter amplifier. This discriminates against pulses that are too long (clutter) or too short (interference). The "DICKE FIX" is a technique that is specifically designed to protect the receiver from ringing caused by noise, fast-sweep, or narrow pulse jamming. The basic configuration consists of a broadband limiting IF amplifier, followed by an IF amplifier of optimum bandwidth. The limit level is preset at approximately the peak amplitude of receiver noise, the bandwidth may vary from 10 to 20 MHz, depending on the jamming environment. This device provides excellent discrimination against fast sweep jamming (10-500 MHz), usually something on the order of 20 to 40 dB, without appreciable loss in sensitivity. However, strong CW jamming will seriously degrade the performance of the DICKE FIX because the CW signal captures the radar signal in the limiter.

DIELECTRICALLY STABILIZED OSCILLATOR - The DSO uses a dielectric resonator as the frequency determining element. When the dielectric material is properly selected and used, the variations in dielectric constant vs. temperature and the dimensions of the resonant structure vs. temperature tend to cancel

out, providing relatively good frequency vs. temperature stability. The DSO offers frequency accuracy and stability, low power consumption and high reliability. Some of the commonly used materials are barium, zirconium, or tin tinates. The composition of these materials may be controlled to achieve any frequency variation with temperature with close tolerances.

DIODE - An electronic device which restricts current flow chiefly to one direction. See also Gunn diode, IMPATT diode, PIN diode, point contact diode, Schottky barrier diode, step recovery diode, tunnel diode, varactor diode.

DIODE SWITCH - PIN-diode switches provide state-of-the-art switching in most present-day microwave receivers. These switches are either reflective or nonreflective in that the former reflect incident power back to the source when in the isolated state. While both types of switches can provide high isolation and short transition times, the reflective switch offers multi octave bandwidth in the all shunt diode configuration, while the non-reflective switch offers an octave bandwidth.

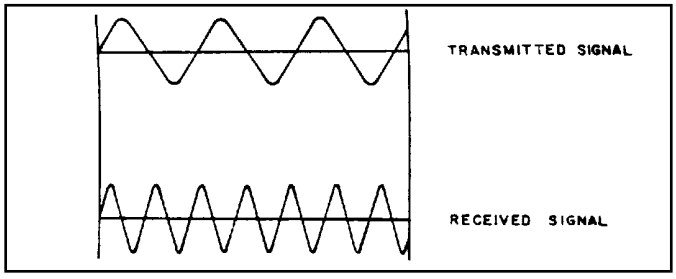
DIPLEX - The simultaneous transmission or reception of two signals using a common feature such as a single antenna or carrier. Typically, two transmitters operate alternately at approximately the same RF and using a common antenna. See Section 6-7 for a discussion of diplexers.

DIRECTIONAL COUPLER - A 4-port transmission coupling device used to sample the power traveling in one direction through the main line of the device. There is considerable isolation (typically 20 dB) to signals traveling in the reverse direction. Because they are reciprocal, the directional coupler can also be used to directively combine signals with good reverse isolation. The directional coupler is implemented in waveguide and coaxial configurations. See Section 6-4.

DIRECTIVITY - For antennas, directivity is the maximum value of gain in a particular direction. (Isotropic point source has directivity = 1). For directional couplers, directivity is a measure (in dB) of how good the directional coupling is and is equal to the isolation minus the coupling. See Section 6-4.

DISH - A microwave reflector used as part of a radar antenna system. The surface is concave and is usually parabolic shaped. Also called a parabolic reflector.

DOPPLER EFFECT - The apparent change in frequency of an electromagnetic wave caused by a change in distance between the transmitter and the receiver during transmission/reception. The figure illustrates the Doppler increase that would be realized by comparing the signal received from a target approaching the radar site to the transmitted reference signal. An apparent frequency decrease would be noted for targets departing the radar location. Differences can be calibrated to provide target range-rate data.



DRY RUN - A test run with aircraft/ship armament and/or EW switches off.

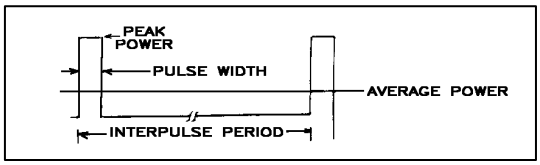
DUCTING - The increase in range that an electromagnetic wave will travel due to a temperature inversion of the atmosphere. The temperature inversion forms a channel or waveguide (duct) for the waves to travel in, and they can be trapped, not attenuating as would be expected from the radar equation.

DUMMY LOAD (Radio Transmission) - A dissipative but essentially nonradiating substitute device having impedance characteristics simulating those of the antenna. This allows power to be applied to the

radar transmitter without radiating into free space. Dummy loads are commonly used during EMCON conditions or when troubleshooting a transmitter at a workbench away from its normal environment.

DUPLEXER - A switching device used in radar to permit alternate use of the same antenna for both transmitting and receiving.

DUTY CYCLE - The ratio of average power to peak power, or ratio of pulse length to interpulse period for pulsed transmitter systems. Interpulse period is equal to the reciprocal of the pulse repetition rate.
See Section 2-5.



The duty cycle of a radar having a pulse length of 0.3 μsec and a PRF of 2000 pulses/sec is computed as follows:

Interpulse Period, T = PRI = 1/PRF = 500 μsec

$$Duty\ Cycle = \frac{Pulse\ length}{Interpulse\ Period} = \frac{0.3\ \mu\text{sec}}{500\ musec} = 0.0006\ (or\ 0.06\%)$$ or Duty Cycle (dB) = 10log(Duty cycle) = -32.2 dB

An output tube providing an average power of only 90 watts for such a system would, therefore, provide a peak power of:

$$Peak\ Power = \frac{Average\ Power}{Duty\ Cycle} = \frac{90}{0.0006} = 150{,}000\ W\ or\ 52\ dBW\ or\ 82\ dBm$$

EFFECTIVE RADIATED POWER (ERP) - Input power to the antenna in watts times the gain ratio of the antenna. When expressed in dB, ERP is the transmitter power (P_T), in dBm (or dBW) plus the antenna gain (G_T) in dB. The term EIRP is used sometimes and reiterates that the gain is relative to an isotropic radiator.

EGRESS - Exit the target area.

ELECTROMAGNETIC COUPLING - The transfer of electromagnetic energy from one circuit or system to another circuit or system. An undesired transfer is termed EMI (electromagnetic interference).

EMC (ELECTROMAGNETIC COMPATIBILITY) - That condition in which electrical/electronic systems can perform their intended function without experiencing degradation from, or causing degradation to other electrical/electronic systems. More simply stated, EMC is that condition which exists in the absence of EMI. See also Intersystem and Intrasystem EMC tests.

EME (ELECTROMAGNETIC ENVIRONMENT) - The total electromagnetic energy in the RF spectrum that exists at any given location.

EMI (ELECTROMAGNETIC INTERFERENCE) - Any induced, radiated, or conducted electrical emission, disturbance, or transient that causes undesirable responses, degradation in performance, or malfunctions of any electrical or electronic equipment, device, or system. Also synonymously referred to as RFI (Radio Frequency Interference).

EMI MODEL - Usually a set of equations or logical concepts designed to illustrate the interactions, the detailed parameters considerations, and mathematical procedures necessary for proper analysis of a given EMI situation.

EMITTER - Any device or apparatus which emits electromagnetic energy.

EMP (ELECTROMAGNETIC PULSE) - The generation and radiation of a very narrow and very high-amplitude pulse of electromagnetic noise. It is associated with the high level pulse as a result of a nuclear detonation and with intentionally generated narrow, high-amplitude pulse for ECM applications. In the case of nuclear detonations, EMP consists of a continuous spectrum with most of its energy distributed through the low frequency band of 3 KHz to 1 MHz.

ERROR SIGNAL - In servomechanisms, the signal applied to the control circuit that indicates the degree of misalignment between the controlling and the controlled members. In tracking radar systems, a voltage dependent upon the signal received from a target whose polarity and magnitude depend on the angle between the target and the center axis of the scanning beam.

FAST TIME CONSTANT - See FTC.

FEET DRY / WET - Aircraft has crossed from water to shore / aircraft has crossed from shore to water.

FERRET - An aircraft, ship, or vehicle especially equipped for the detection, location, recording, and analyzing of electromagnetic radiations.

FIELD STRENGTH - The magnitude of a magnetic or electric field at any point, usually expressed in terms of ampere turns per meter or volts per meter. Sometimes called field intensity and is expressed in volts/meter or dBμv/meter. Above 100 MHz, power density terminology is used more often. See Section 4-1.

FIRST HARMONIC - The fundamental (original) frequency.

FREQUENCY AGILITY - A radar's ability to change frequency within its operating band, usually on a pulse-to-pulse basis. This is an ECCM technique employed to avoid spot jamming and to force the jammer to go into a less effective barrage mode.

FREQUENCY AGILITY RADAR - A radar that automatically or semiautomatically tunes through a discrete set of operating frequencies in its normal mode of operation.

FREQUENCY DIVERSITY RADAR - A radar system technique, employed primarily as an antijamming feature, where the transmitter output frequency varies randomly from pulse to pulse over a wide frequency range.

FREQUENCY RANGE - (1) A specifically designated portion of the frequency spectrum; (2) of a device, the band of frequencies over which the device may be considered useful with various circuit and operating conditions; (3) of a transmission system, the frequency band in which the system is able to transmit power without attenuating or distorting it more than a specified amount.

FREQUENCY SHIFT KEYING (FSK) - A form of FM where the carrier is shifted between two frequencies in accordance with a predetermined code. In multiple FSK, the carrier is shifted to more than two frequencies. FSK is used principally with teletype communications.

"FRUIT" - In a radar beacon system, there is a type of interference called "FRUIT," caused by beacon replies to interrogation asynchronous with the observer's interrogator. The largest amount of this

interference is received through the sidelobes of the interrogating antenna, but it can become dense enough to cause false target indications.

FTC (FAST TIME CONSTANT) - An antijam feature employed in radar systems where receiver circuits may be selected to provide a short time constant to emphasize signals of short duration to produce discrimination against the low frequency components of clutter.

FUNDAMENTAL FREQUENCY - Used synonymously for tuned frequency, carrier frequency, center frequency, output frequency, or operating frequency.

FUSELAGE STATION or just STATION - A reference point (usually the nose of an aircraft) used to measure or identify fore and aft locations. One of several aircraft location designations - also see butt line and water line.

GaAs FET AMPLIFIER - Because of their low noise, field-effect transistors are often used as the input stage of wideband amplifiers. Their high input resistance makes this device particularly useful in a variety of applications. Since the FET does not employ minority current carriers, carrier storage effects are eliminated giving the device faster operating characteristics and improved radiation resistant qualities.

GAIN - For antennas, the value of power gain in a given direction relative to an isotropic point source radiating equally in all directions. Frequently expressed in dB (gain of an isotropic source = 0 dB). The formula for calculating gain is:

$$G = \frac{4\pi\, P(\theta,\phi)}{P_{in}} \quad ; \text{where} \quad \begin{array}{c} P(\theta,\phi) = \text{Radiation intensity in given direction} \\ P_{in} = \text{Power into lossless antenna radiating uniformly in all directions} \end{array}$$

Note: (1) If radiation efficiency is unity, then gain = directivity i.e. if directivity = 2, then gain = 3 dB, etc.
(2) Interference losses within an array also affect gain
(3) See Section 3-1 for further details

For amplifiers, gain is the ratio of the output power to input power (usually in dB).

GATE (RANGE) - A signal used to select radar echoes corresponding to a very short range increment. Range is computed by moving the range gate or marker to the target echo; an arrangement which permits radar signals to be received in a small selected fraction of the time period between radar transmitter pulses.

GATING - (1) The process of selecting those portions of a wave which exist during one or more selected time intervals; (2) the application of a square waveform of desired duration and timing to perform electronic switching; (3) the application of receiver operating voltages to one or more stages only during that portion of a cycle of operation when reception is desired. See also Gate (Range).

GCI (GROUND-CONTROLLED INTERCEPT) - Vectoring an interceptor aircraft to an airborne target by means of information relayed from a ground-based radar site which observes both the interceptor and the target.

GIGA - A prefix meaning 10^9 (times a billion). For example, gigahertz (GHz).

GLINT (In Radar) - 1. The random component of target location error caused by variations in the phase front of the target signal (as contrasted with Scintillation Error). Glint may affect angle, range of

Doppler measurements, and may have peak values corresponding to locations beyond the true target extent in the measured coordinate. 2. Electronic countermeasures that uses the scintillating, or flashing effect of shuttered or rotating reflectors to degrade tracking or seeking functions of an enemy weapons system.

GUARDBAND - A frequency band to which no other emitters are assigned as a precaution against interference to equipments susceptible to EMI in that band.

GUIDANCE, BEAM RIDER - A missile guidance technique which is dependent on the missile's ability to determine its positions with reference to the center of scan of the guidance radar beam and thus correct its trajectory on the basis of detected errors.

GUIDANCE CODE - A technique of modulating guidance transmitter carriers with coded pulses compatible with the receiver code of the missile assigned that system, thus reducing the possibility of the missile accepting erroneous commands of other transmissions.

GUIDANCE, COMMAND - A guidance system wherein intelligence transmitted to the missile from an outside source causes the missile to traverse a directed path in space.

GUIDANCE, HOMING, ACTIVE - A system of homing guidance wherein both the transmitter and receiver are carried within the missile.

GUIDANCE, HOMING, PASSIVE - A form of homing guidance, which is dependent on a missile's ability to detect energy emitted by the target. Frequently termed Home-On-Jam (HOJ).

GUIDANCE, HOMING, SEMIACTIVE - A system of homing guidance wherein the missile uses reflected signals from the target which has been illuminated by a source other than within the missile. See also CWI.

GUIDANCE, INERTIAL - A self-contained system independent of information obtained from outside the missile, usually using Newton's second law of motion.

GUNN DIODE - The Gunn diode is a transferred electron device which because of its negative resistance can be used in microwave oscillators or amplifiers. When the applied voltage exceeds a certain critical value, periodic fluctuations in current occur. The frequency of oscillation depends primarily upon the drift velocity of electrons through the effective length of the device. This frequency may be varied over a small range by means of mechanical tuning.

HARMONIC - A sinusoidal component of a periodic wave or quantity having a frequency that is an integral multiple of the fundamental frequency. For example, a component which is twice the fundamental frequency is called the second harmonic. (The fundamental is the first harmonic, which is frequently misunderstood.)

HERTZ - The unit of frequency equal to one cycle per second.

HOME-ON-JAM (HOJ) - See Guidance, Homing, Passive.

HORN ANTENNA - A flared, open-ended section of waveguide used to radiate the energy from a waveguide into space. Also termed "horn" or "horn radiator." Usually linearly polarized, it will be vertically polarized when the feed probe is vertical, or horizontally polarized if the feed is horizontal. Circular

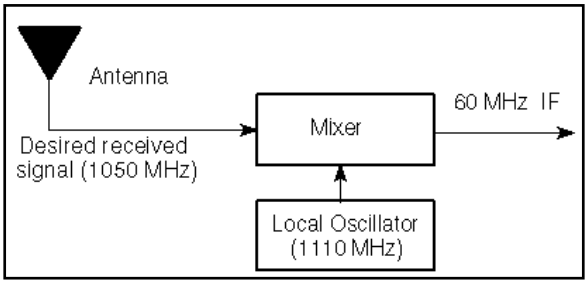
polarization can be obtained by feeding a square horn at a 45° angle and phase shifting the vertical or horizontal excitation by 90°.

HYPERABRUPT VARACTOR OSCILLATOR - Due to a non-uniform concentration of N-type material (excess electrons) in the depletion region, this varactor produces a greater capacitance change in tuning voltage and a far more linear voltage-vs.-frequency tuning curve. As a result, this device has an improved tuning linearity and low tuning voltage.

IF (INTERMEDIATE FREQUENCY) - The difference frequency resulting from mixing (beating) the received signal in a superheterodyne receiver with the signal from the local oscillator. The difference frequency product provides the advantages inherent to the processing (amplification, detection, filtering, and such) of low frequency signals. The receiver local oscillator may operate either below or above the receiver tuned frequency. A single receiver may incorporate multiple IF detection.

$IF = F_{LO} - F_O$ (for a local oscillator operating above the fundamental)

where:
F_O = Received fundamental frequency
F_{LO} = Local oscillator frequency



The simplified block diagram illustrates a typical mixing procedure employed in radar systems to obtain desired IF frequencies. The local oscillator is tuned above the fundamental frequency in this example. It should be noted that an undesired signal received at the receiver image frequency of 1170 MHz will also produce the desired 60 MHz IF frequency; this relationship provides the receiver image. See also Image Frequency.

IFF (IDENTIFICATION FRIEND OR FOE) - A system using radar transmission to which equipment carried by friendly forces automatically responds by emitting a unique characteristic series of pulses thereby distinguishing themselves from enemy forces. It is the "Mode IV" for the aircraft transponder. See also transponder.

IMAGE FREQUENCY - That frequency to which a given superheterodyne receiver is inherently susceptible, thereby rendering such a receiver extremely vulnerable to EMI at that frequency. The image frequency is located at the same frequency difference (Δf) to one side of the local oscillator as the tuned (desired) frequency is to the other side. An undesired signal received at the image frequency by a superheterodyne receiver not having preselection would, therefore, mix (beat) with the oscillator, produce the proper receiver IF, and be processed in the same manner as a signal at the desired frequency. See also receiver selectivity.

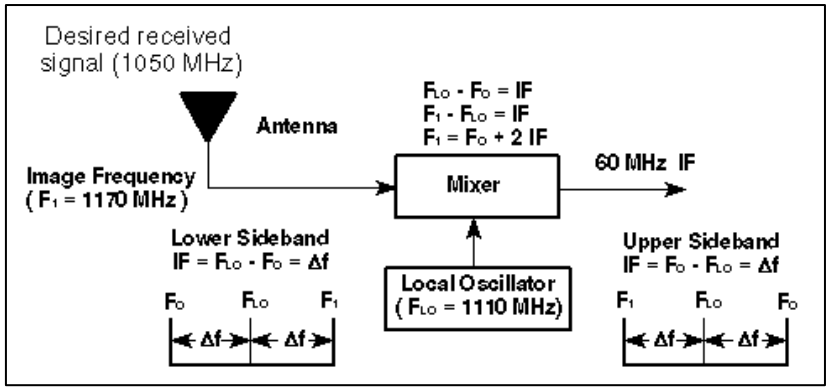


IMAGE JAMMING - Jamming at the image frequency of the radar receiver. Barrage jamming is made most effective by generating energy at both the normal operating and image frequency of the radar.

Image jamming inverts the phase of the response and is thereby useful as an angle deception technique. Not effective if the radar uses image rejection.

IMPATT DIODE - The IMPATT (IMPact Avalanche and Transit Time) diode acts like a negative resistance at microwave frequencies. Because of this property, Impatt diodes are used in oscillators and amplifiers. Usually the frequency range is in the millimeter wave region where other solid state devices cannot compete.

INGRESS - Go into the target area.

INSERTION LOSS - The loss incurred by inserting an element, device, or apparatus in an electrical/electronic circuit. Normally expressed in decibels determined as 10 log of the ratio of power measured at the point of insertion prior to inserting the device (P_1) to the power measured after inserting the device (P_2). Insertion loss (dB) = 10 log P_1/P_2.

INTEGRATION EFFECT - Pulse radars usually obtain several echoes from a target. If these echoes are added to each other, they enhance the S/N ratio, making a weak target easier to detect. The noise and interference do not directly add from pulse to pulse, so the ratio of target strength to undesired signal strength improves making the target more detectable. Random noise increases by the square root of the number of integrations, whereas the signal totally correlates and increases directly by the number of integrations, therefore the S/N enhancement is equal to the square root of the number of integrations.

INTERFERENCE - See EMI.

INTERFERENCE PARAMETERS - Equipment and propagation characteristics necessary for the proper evaluation of a given EMI situation.

INTERFERENCE/SIGNAL RATIO - See I/S Ratio.

INTERFERENCE THRESHOLD - The level of interference normally expressed in terms of the I/S (interference/signal) ratio at which performance degradation in a system first occurs as a result of EMI.

INTERFEROMETER - When two widely spaced antennas are arrayed together, they form an interferometer. The radiation pattern consists of many lobes, each having a narrow beamwidth. This antenna can provide good spatial selectivity if the lobe-to-lobe ambiguity can be solved such as using amplitude comparison between the two elements.

INTERMODULATION - The production, in a nonlinear element (such as a receiver mixer), of frequencies corresponding to the sums and differences of the fundamentals and harmonics of two or more frequencies which are transmitted through the element; or, the modulation of the components of a complex wave by each other, producing frequencies equal to the sums and differences of integral multiples of the component frequencies of the complex wave.

INTERSYSTEM EMC - EMC between the external electromagnetic environment (EME) and an aircraft with its installed systems. Generally, only system BIT must operate properly on the carrier deck while all system functions must operate properly in the operational EME.

INTRASYSTEM EMC - EMC between systems installed on an aircraft, exclusive of an external environment.

INVERSE CON SCAN - One method of confusing a radar operator or fire control radar system is to provide erroneous target bearings. This is accomplished by first sensing the radar antenna scan rate and then modulating repeater amplifier gain so the weak portion of the radar signal is amplified by the jammer, while the strong portion is not, so the weapons systems will fire at some bearing other than the true target bearing. The angle deception technique is used to break lock on CONSCAN radars.

INVERSE GAIN - Amplification, inverse modulation, and re-radiation of a radar's pulse train at the rotation rate of the radar scan. Deceives a conical scanning radar in angle.

ISOTROPIC ANTENNA - A hypothetical antenna which radiates or receives energy equally in all directions.

I/S RATIO (INTERFERENCE-TO-SIGNAL RATIO) (ISR) - The ratio of electromagnetic interference level to desired signal level that exists at a specified point in a receiving system. The ratio, normally expressed in dB, is employed as a tool in prediction of electronic receiving system performance degradation for a wide range of interference receiver input levels. Performance evaluations compare actual I/S ratios to minimum acceptable criteria.

JAFF - Expression for the combination of electronic and chaff jamming.

JAMMING - The deliberate radiation, reradiation, or reflection of electromagnetic energy with the object of impairing the use of electronic devices, equipment, or systems by an enemy.

JATO - JAmmer Technique Optimization group -- Organization coordinates EA technique development and evaluation efforts in support of naval airborne EA (ALQ-99, USQ-113, ALQ-227, ALQ-231, ALE-43). The group is run out of PMA-234 and comprised of elements at NAWCWD-Point Mugu, Johns Hopkins University/ Applied Physics Lab, Naval Research Lab, and NSWC-Crane. Efforts include M&S, Lab test, ground test, flight test, direct fleet support, and requirements and test support to development programs.

JINK - An aircraft maneuver which sharply changes the instantaneous flight path but maintains the overall route of flight. More violent than a weave.

JITTERED PRF - An antijam feature of certain radar systems which varies the PRF consecutively, and randomly, from pulse to pulse to prevent enemy ECM equipment from locking on, and synchronizing with, the transmitted PRF. PRF is synonymous with pulse repetition rate (PRR).

JTAT - JATO Techniques Analysis and Tactics -- Analysis documents produced by JATO to advise EA systems operators on the best ways to employ their systems by region, mission and equipment configuration. Currently covering ALQ-99 and USQ-113 on EA-6B; ALQ-99 and ALQ-227 on EA-18G, and ALQ-231 on AV-8B.

KILO - A prefix meaning 10^3 (times one thousand). For example, kilohertz.

KLYSTRON AMPLIFIER - An electron beam device which achieves amplification by the conversion of periodic velocity variations into conduction-current modulation in a field-free drift region. Velocity variations are launched by the interaction of an RF signal in an input resonant cavity and are coupled out through an RF output cavity. Several variations including reflex and multi cavity klystrons are used.

KLYSTRON, MULTICAVITY - An electron tube which employs velocity modulation to generate or amplify electromagnetic energy in the microwave region. Since velocity modulation employs transit time of

the electron to aid in the bunching of electrons, transient time is not a deterrent to high frequency operations as is the case in conventional electron tubes. See also Velocity Modulation.

KLYSTRON, REFLEX - A klystron which employs a reflector (repeller) electrode in place of a second resonant cavity to redirect the velocity-modulated electrons through the resonant cavity. The repeller causes one resonant circuit to serve as both input and output, which simplifies the tuning operation. This type of klystron is well adapted for use as an oscillator because the frequency is easily controlled by varying the position of the repeller. See also Velocity Modulation.

LEAKAGE - Undesired radiation or conduction of RF energy through the shielding of an enclosed area or of an electronic device.

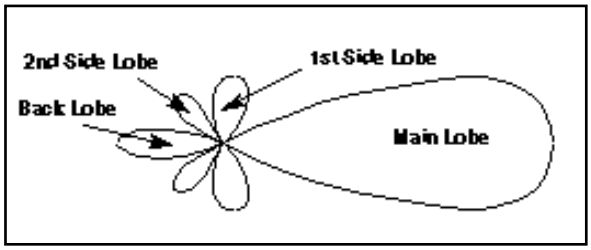
LENS, RADAR (MICROWAVE) - The purpose of any such lens is to refract (focus) the diverging beam from an RF feed into a parallel beam (transmitting) or vice versa (receiving). The polarization is feed dependent.

LIGHT AMPLIFICATION BY STIMULATED EMISSION OF RADIATION (LASER) - A process of generating coherent light. The process utilizes a natural molecular (and atomic) phenomenon whereby molecules absorb incident electromagnetic energy at specific frequencies, store this energy for short but usable periods, and then release the stored energy in the form of light at particular frequencies in an extremely narrow frequency-band.

LIMITING - A term to describe that an amplifier has reached its point of saturation or maximum output voltage swing. Deliberate limiting of the signal is used in FM demodulation so that AM will not also be demodulated.

LITTORAL - Near a shore.

LOBE, ANTENNA - Various parts of the antenna's radiation pattern are referred to as lobes, which may be subclassified into major and minor lobes. The major lobe is the lobe of greatest gain and is also referred to as the main lobe or main beam. The minor lobes are further subclassified into side and back lobes as indicated in the figure to the right. The numbering of the side lobes are from the main lobe to the back lobe.



LOCAL OSCILLATOR FREQUENCY - An internally generated frequency in a superheterodyne receiver. This frequency differs from the receiver operating frequency by an amount equal to the IF of the receiver. The local oscillator frequency may be designed to be either above or below the incoming signal frequency.

LOG VIDEO - This receiver process, generally implemented in the IF, compresses the dynamic range of the signal so both weak and strong signals are displayed without changing the gain setting. Output voltage can be calibrated in volts/dB of input power.

LONG PULSE MODE - Many pulsed radars are capable of transmitting either long or short pulses of RF energy. When the long pulses of RF energy are selected manually (or sometimes automatically), the radar is said to be operating in the long pulse mode. In general, "long pulse mode" is used to obtain high average

power for long-range search or tracking, and "short pulse mode" gives low average power for short-range, high-definition, tracking or search.

LOOSE DEUCE - General term for two aircraft working in mutual support of each other.

LORO (LOBE-ON-RECEIVE-ONLY) - A mode of operation generally consisting of transmitting on one non-scanning antenna system and receiving the reflected energy on another scanning system (The receiver could be TWS, Conical, or monopulse).

MACH NUMBER - The ratio of the velocity of a body to the speed of sound in the medium that is being considered. In the atmosphere, the speed of sound varies with temperature and atmospheric pressure, hence, so does mach number.

MAGNETIC ANOMALY DETECTOR - A means of detecting changes in the earth's magnetic field caused by the presence of metal in ships and submarines.

MAGNETRON - A magnetron is a thermionic vacuum tube which is constructed with a permanent magnet forming a part of the tube and which generates microwave power. These devices are commonly used as the power output stage of radar transmitters operating in the frequency range above 1000 MHz and are used less commonly down to about 400 MHz. A magnetron has two concentric cylindrical electrodes. On a conventional magnetron, the inner one is the cathode and the outer one is the anode. The opposite is true for a coaxial magnetron.

MAGNETRON OSCILLATOR - A high-vacuum tube in which the interaction of an electronic space charge and a resonant system converts direct current power into ac power, usually at microwave frequencies. The magnetron has good efficiency, is capable of high power outputs, and is stable.

MATCHED FILTER - This describes the bandwidth of an IF amplifier that maximizes the signal-to-noise ratio in the receiver output. This bandwidth is a function of the pulsewidth of the signal.

MDS (MINIMUM DETECTABLE/DISCERNIBLE SIGNAL) - The receiver input power level that is just sufficient to produce a detectable/discernible signal in the receiver output. The detectable term is interchangeable with S_{min} and the discernable term is interchangeable with MVS. See Section 5-2.

MEACONING -- A system receiving radio signals and rebroadcasting them (or just transmitting) on the same frequency to confuse navigation. The meaconing station attempts to cause aircraft to receive inaccurate range or bearing information.

MEATBALL - Visual light "ball" seen in Fresnel lens optical landing system (FLOLS) by pilot during carrier or Navy field landing. Used as a reference to determine if flight path is high or low.

MEGA - A prefix meaning 10^6 (times one million). For example megahertz (MHz)

MICROVOLT PER METER - A commonly used unit of field strength at a given point. The field strength is measured by locating a standard receiving antenna at that point, and the "microvolts per meter" value is then the ratio of the antenna voltage in microvolts to the effective antenna length in meters. Usually used below 100 MHz. Above 100 MHz, power density terminology is normally used.

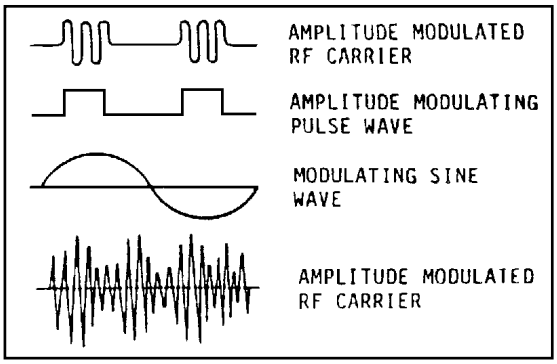
MICROWAVE AMPLIFICATION BY STIMULATED EMISSION OF RADIATION (MASER) - A low-noise radio-frequency amplifier. The emission of energy stored in a molecular or atomic system by a microwave power supply is stimulated by the input signal.

MISS DISTANCE - Used variously in different contexts. The distance from the missile to the geometric center of the aircraft, or the closest point of approach (CPA) of the missile to any portion of the aircraft such as the aircraft nose or telemetry pod, etc.

MISSILE SYSTEMS FUNCTIONS - Examples of missile system functions are: "acquisition" (ability to lock-on a desired target); "tracking" of a target; "guidance" of a missile toward a target; "illumination" of a target so that a homing missile can home on the reflected RF illumination; and "command" signal transmission to a missile to cause it to arm, to detonate, to commence homing, or to destroy itself.

MIXERS - See Balanced and Schottky Diode Mixers.

MODULATION - The process whereby some characteristic of one wave is varied in accordance with some characteristic of another wave. The basic types of modulation are angle modulation (including the special cases of phase and frequency modulation) and amplitude modulation. In missile radars, it is common practice to amplitude modulate the transmitted RF carrier wave of tracking and guidance transmitters by using a pulsed wave for modulating, and to frequency module the transmitted RF carrier wave of illuminator transmitters by using a sine wave.

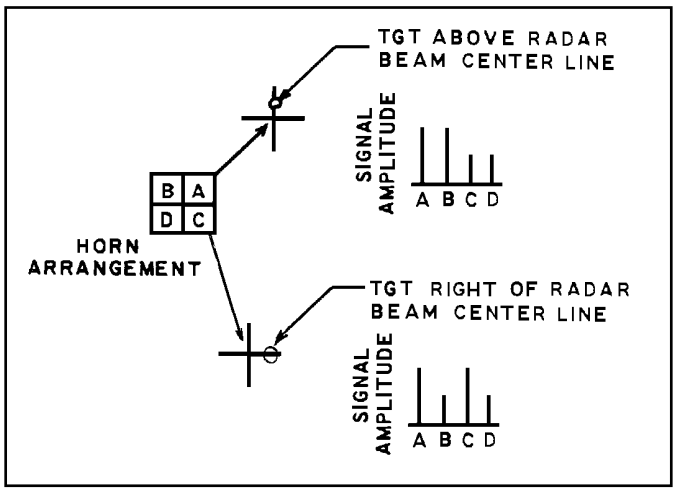


MODULATION, AMPLITUDE - This type of modulation changes the amplitude of a carrier wave in responses to the amplitude of a modulating wave. This modulation is used in radar and EW only as a switch to turn on or turn off the carrier wave; i.e., pulse is a special form of amplitude modulation.

MODULATION, FREQUENCY - The frequency of the modulated carrier wave is varied in proportion to the amplitude of the modulating wave and therefore, the phase of the carrier varies with the integral of the modulating wave. See also Modulation.

MODULATION, PHASE - The phase of the modulated carrier is varied in proportion to the amplitude of the modulating wave. See also Modulation.

MONOPULSE - (See figure to right) A type of tracking radar that permits the extracting of tracking error information from each received pulse and offers a reduction in tracking errors as compared to a conical-scan system of similar power and size. Multiple (commonly four) receiving antennas or feeds are placed symmetrically about the center axis and operate simultaneously to receive each RF pulse reflected from the target. A comparison of the output signal amplitude or phase among the four antennas indicates the location of the target with respect to the radar beam center line. The output



of the comparison circuit controls a servo system that reduces the tracking error to zero and thereby causes the antenna to track the target.

MOS (MINIMUM OPERATIONAL SENSITIVITY) - The minimum signal which can be detected and automatically digitally processed by a radar without human discrimination.

MTI (MOVING TARGET INDICATOR) - This radar signal process shows only targets that are in motion. Signals from stationary targets are subtracted out of the return signal by a memory circuit.

MULTIPATH - The process by which a transmitted signal arrives at the receiver by at least two different paths. These paths are usually the main direct path, and at least one reflected path. The signals combine either constructively or destructively depending upon phase, and the resultant signal may be either stronger or weaker than the value computed for free space.

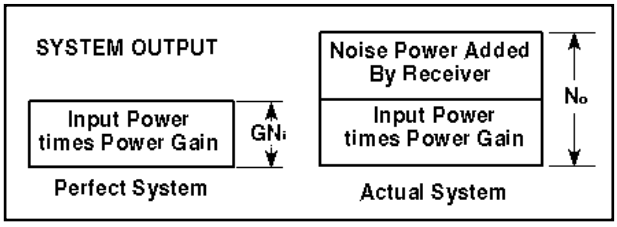
MULTIPLEX - Simultaneous transmission of two or more signals on a common carrier wave. The three types of multiplex are called time division, frequency division, and phase division.

MULTIBAND RADAR - A type of radar which uses simultaneous operation on more than one frequency band through a common antenna. This technique allows for many sophisticated forms of video processing and requires any jammer to jam all channels at the same time in order to be effective.

MVS (MINIMUM VISIBLE SIGNAL) - The minimum input pulse signal power level which permits visibility of the output pulse, such as on a radar A-scope display. This level is determined by initially setting the input level above the visible detection threshold, and then slowly decreasing the amplitude.

NOISE FIGURE, RECEIVER - A figure of merit (NF or F) of a system given by the ratio of the signal-to-noise ratio at the input, S_i / N_i, divided by the signal-to-noise ratio at the output, S_o/N_o. It essentially expresses the ratio of output noise power of a given receiver to that of a theoretically perfect receiver which adds no noise.

$$Noise\ Figure = \frac{S_i / N_i}{S_o / N_o} = \frac{N_o}{G N_i}$$



Where $S_o = GS_i$ and G is the gain of the system.

Noise figure is usually expressed in dB and given for an impedance matched condition. Impedance mismatch will increase the noise figure by the amount of mismatch loss. NF is usually given at room temperature; 17°C or 290°K. See Section 5-2.

NOISE JAMMING - A continuous random signal radiated with the objective of concealing the aircraft echo from the enemy radar. In order for it to be effective, it must have an average amplitude at least as great as the average amplitude of the radar echo. There are three major categories of noise jamming which are grouped by how jamming power is concentrated: Spot, barrage, and swept jamming. (See individual definitions)

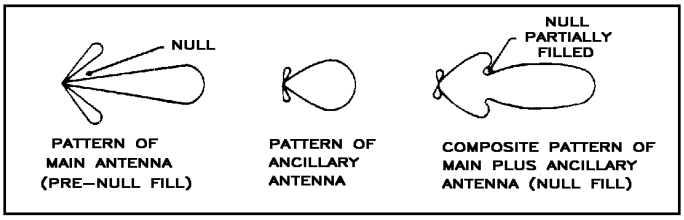
NONCOHERENT - Two signals that have no set phase relationship.

NOTCH - The portion of the radar velocity display where a target disappears due to being notched out by the zero Doppler filter. If not filtered (notched), ground clutter would also appear on the display. A

notch filter is a narrow band-reject filter. A "notch maneuver" is used to place a tracking radar on the beam of the aircraft so it will be excluded.

NULL, ANTENNA PATTERN - The directions of minimum transmission (or reception) of a directional antenna. See also Lobe, Antenna.

NULL FILL - The nulls in an antenna pattern may be reduced (filled) by using a second ancillary (spoiler) antenna whose pattern is such that it fills in the nulls of the main antenna pattern.



NUTATION - As applied to current missile system radars, this term refers to the mechanical motion of an antenna feed to produce a conical scan (fixed polarization) by the main beam of a tracking antenna, thus providing a means of developing tracking error signals. See also Antenna, Nutating. By analogy, "Nutation" also is used to denote the electrical switching of the quadrants of a seeker antenna. See also Interferometer. The effect is similar to that of a conical scan.

NUTATOR - A motor-driven rotating antenna feed used to produce a conical scan for a tracking radar. See also Antenna, Nutating. Also, the electrical circuits necessary to effect nonmechanical conical scans. See also Nutation.

OPERATIONAL CONSTRAINTS - Limitations on operating procedures in order to prevent interference between missile systems on a ship or between missile systems in a formation of ships under operational conditions. These limitations consist of such things as limited frequency bands or channels in which the radars may be tuned, limited sectors of space into which radar beams may be pointed, limits on minimum spacing between ships, limits on what codes may be used by radars and missiles on each ship, and limits on minimum interval between firing of certain missiles.

OSCILLATORS - Devices which generate a frequency. See also Backward Wave, Dielectrically Stabilized Oscillator, Hyperabrupt Varactor Oscillator, Magnetron Oscillator, Varactor Tuned Oscillator, and YIG tuned oscillator.

OSCILLATOR, LOCAL - See Local Oscillator Frequency.

PALMER SCAN - Conical scan superimposed on another type of scan pattern - usually a spiral pattern.

PARAMETER - A quantity which may have various values, each fixed within the limits of a stated case or discussion. In the present case, some examples of parameters; would be: radar frequency, limited by the tuning range of the radar; missile range, limited by the maximum operating range of the missile; or a missile code, limited by the number of codes available and by the codes that the ship radars are set up to operate on.

PASSIVE ANGLE TRACKING - Tracking of a target using radiation from the target (such as jamming), with no radiation from the radar itself. Only angular tracking is possible under these conditions since no measurement of time of travel of radiation to the target is possible, as is required to obtain target range.

PC (PULSE COMPRESSION) - The process used in search and tracking pulse radars whereby the transmitted pulse is long, so as to obtain high average transmitter output power, and the reflected pulse is

processed in the radar receiver to compress it to a fraction of the duration of the transmitted pulse to obtain high definition and signal strength enhancement. Pulse compression may be accomplished by sweeping the transmitted frequency (carrier) during the pulse. The returned signal is then passed through a frequency-dependent delay line. The leading edge of the pulse is therefore delayed so that the trailing edge catches up to the leading edge to produce effectively a shorter received pulse than that transmitted. Pulse compression radars are also referred to as CHIRP radars. Other more sophisticated pulse compression techniques are also possible and are becoming more popular.

PENCIL BEAM - A narrow circular radar beam from a highly directional antenna (such as a parabolic reflector).

PHASED ARRAY RADAR - Radar using many antenna elements which are combined in a controlled phase relationship. The direction of the beam can be changed as rapidly as the phase relationships (usually less than 20 microseconds). Thus, the antenna typically remains stationary while the beam is electronically scanned. The use of many antenna elements allows for very rapid and high directivity of the beam(s) with a large peak and/or average power. There is also a potential for greater reliability over a conventional radar since the array will fail gracefully, one element at a time.

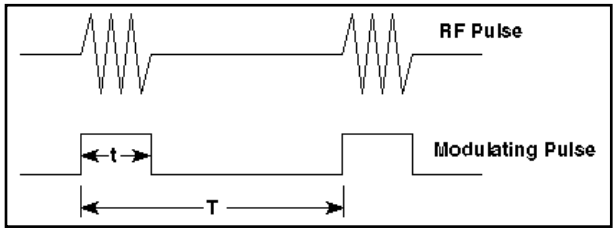
PIN DIODE - A diode with a large intrinsic (I) region sandwiched between the P- and N- doped semiconducting regions. The most important property of the PIN diode is the fact that it appears as an almost pure resistance at RF. The value of this resistance can be varied over a range of approximately one-10,000 ohms by direct or low frequency current control. When the control current is varied continuously, the PIN diode is useful for attenuating, leveling and amplitude modulation of an RF signal. When the control current is switched on and off or in discrete steps, the device is useful in switching, pulse modulating, and phase shifting an RF signal.

POINT CONTACT DIODE - This was one of the earliest semiconductor device to be used at microwave frequencies. Consisting of a spring-loaded metal contact on a semiconducting surface, this diode can be considered an early version of the Schottky barrier diode. Generally used as a detector or mixer, the device is somewhat fragile and limited to low powers.

POLARIZATION - The direction of the electric field (E-field) vector of an electromagnetic (EM) wave. See Section 3-2. The most general case is elliptical polarization with all others being special cases. The E-field of an EM wave radiating from a vertically mounted dipole antenna will be vertical and the wave is said to be vertically polarized. In like manner, a horizontally mounted dipole will produce a horizontal electric field and is horizontally polarized. Equal vertical and horizontal E-field components produce circular polarization.

PORT - The left side of a ship or aircraft when facing the bow (forward)

POWER (AVERAGE) FOR PULSED RADARS - Average power for a pulse radar is the average power transmitted between the start of one pulse and the start of the next pulse (because the time between pulses is many times greater than the pulse duration time, the average power will be a small fraction of peak power).



For this example: Peak Power = 1 MW, Pulse Time (t) = 0.5 microsecond, and Interval Between Pulses (T) = 1000 microseconds (1000 pps).

Peak Power = Pwr during pulse time (t) = 1 MW = 10^6 Watts = 90 dBm.

Avg Power = Average Power During Time (T) = 10^6 x t/T
= 10^6 x 0.5/1000 = 0.5 x 10^3 = 0.5 kilowatt = 57 dBm or 27 dBW

POWER OUTPUT - Power output of a transmitter or transmitting antenna is commonly expressed in dBW or dBm. One megawatt would be expressed as 60 dBW or 90 dBm:

10 log (1 megawatt / 1 watt) = 10 log ($10^6/10^0$) = 10 x 6 = 60 dBW

10 log (1 megawatt / 1 milliwatt) = $10 \log (10^6/10^{-3})$ = 10 x 9 = 90 dBm

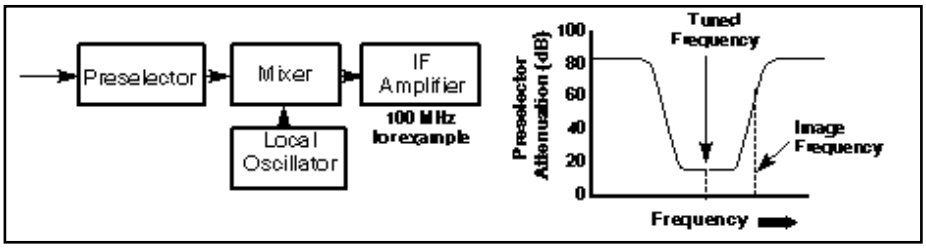
POWER (PEAK) FOR PULSED RADARS - Peak power for a pulsed radar is the power radiated during the actual pulse transmission (with zero power transmitted between pulses).

POWER FOR CW RADARS - Since the power output of CW transmitters (such as illuminator transmitters) usually have a duty cycle of one (100%), the peak and average power are the same.

POWER DENSITY - The density of power in space expressed in Watts/meter^2, dBW/m^2, etc. Generally used in measurements above 100 MHz. At lower frequencies, field intensity measurements are taken. See Section 4-1.

PPI-SCOPE - A radar display yielding range and azimuth (bearing) information via an intensity modulated display and a circular sweep of a radial line. The radar is located at the center of the display.

PRESELECTOR - A device placed ahead of the mixer in a receiver, which has bandpass characteristics such that the desired (tuned) RF signal, the target return, is allowed to pass, and other undesired signals (including the image frequency) are attenuated.



PROPAGATION - In electrical practice, the travel of waves through or along a medium. The path traveled by the wave in getting from one point to another is known as the propagation path (such as the path through the atmosphere in getting from a transmitting antenna to a receiving antenna, or the path through the waveguides and other microwave devices in getting from an antenna to a receiver).

PULSE COMPRESSION - See PC.

PULSED DOPPLER (PD) - A type of radar that combines the features of pulsed radars and CW Doppler radars. It transmits pulses (instead of CW) which permits accurate range measurement. This is an inherent advantage of pulsed radars. Also, it detects the Doppler frequency shift produced by target range rate which enables it to discriminate between targets of only slightly different range rate and also enables it to greatly reduce clutter from stationary targets. See also Doppler Effect.

PULSE LENGTH - Same meaning as Pulsewidth.

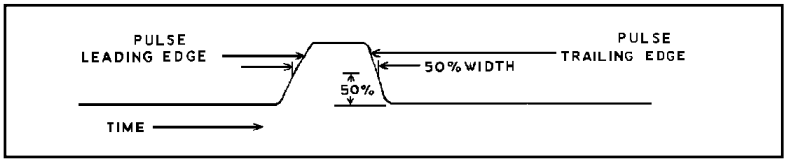
PULSE MODULATION - A special case of amplitude modulation wherein the carrier wave is varied at a pulsed rate. Pulse Modulation - The modulation of a carrier by a series of pulses generally for the purpose of transmitting data. The result is a short, powerful burst of electromagnetic radiation which can be used for measuring the distance from a radar set to a target.

PULSE REPETITION FREQUENCY (PRF) - The rate of occurrence of a series of pulses, such as 100 pulses per second. It is equal to the reciprocal of the pulse spacing (T) or PRT. (PRF = 1/T = 1/PRI). Sometimes the term pulse repetition rate (PRR) is used.

PULSE REPETITION FREQUENCY (PRF) STAGGER - The technique of switching PRF (or PRI) to different values on a pulse-to-pulse basis such that the various intervals follow a regular pattern. This is useful in compensating for blind speeds in pulsed MTI radars. Interpulse intervals which differ but follow a regular pattern.

PULSE REPETITION INTERVAL (PRI) or TIME (PRT) - Time between the beginning of one pulse and the beginning of the next.

PULSE SPACING - The interval of time between the leading edge of one pulse and the leading edge of the next pulse in a train of regularly recurring pulses. See also Pulse Repetition Frequency. Also called "the interpulse period."



PULSEWIDTH - The interval of time between the leading edge of a pulse and the trailing edge of a pulse (measured in microseconds for the short pulses used in radar). Usually measured at the 3 dB midpoint (50-percent power or 70% voltage level) of the pulse, but may be specified to be measured at any level. See Section 6-10 for measurement techniques.

QUANTIZE - The process of restricting a variable to a number of discrete values. For example, to limit varying antenna gains to three levels.

RADAR - Radio detection and ranging.

RADAR CROSS SECTION - A measure of the radar reflection characteristics of a target. It is equal to the power reflected back to the radar divided by power density of the wave striking the target. For most targets, the radar cross section is the area of the cross section of the sphere that would reflect the same energy back to the radar if the sphere were substituted. RCS of sphere is independent of frequency if operating in the far field region. See Section 4-11.

RADAR RANGE EQUATION - The radar range equation is a basic relationship which permits the calculation of received echo signal strength, if certain parameters of the radar transmitter, antenna, propagation path, and target are known.

Given: $P_r = \dfrac{P_t G_t G_r \lambda^2 \sigma}{(4\pi)^3 R^4}$ *(freespace)* as the basic two-way radar equation (see Sections 4-4 thru 4-6)

where:

P_r = Peak power at receiver input
λ = Wavelength of signal (length) = c/f

P_t = Transmitted signal level (power)
R = Range of target to radar (distance)
G_t = Gain of transmitting antenna (dimensionless ratio)
σ = Radar cross section of target
G_r = Gain of receiving antenna (dimensionless ratio)

In practical use, the radar range equation is often written in logarithmic form, all terms expressed in decibels, so that the results can be found by simple processes of addition and subtraction. Using the above equation and $\lambda = c/f$.

$10 \log P_r = 10 \log P_t + 10 \log G_t + 10 \log G_r + 10 \log \sigma - 40 \log R - 20 \log f + 20 \log c - 30 \log 4\pi$
where: f = Signal frequency (cycles {dimensionless}/time) c = Speed of light (length/time)

$10 \log P_r = 10 \log P_t + 10 \log G_t + 10 \log G_r + G_\sigma - 2\alpha_1$

where α_1 and G_σ are factors containing the constants and conversion factors to keep the equations in consistent units.

Refer to Sections 4-4 through 4-6.

RADAR TRIGGER KILL - see Trigger Kill, Radar.

RADIATION EFFICIENCY - $E = P_{radiated}/P_{in}$ (ideal=1)

RADIATION PATTERN - See Antenna Pattern.

RADIO FREQUENCY - See RF.

RADIO FREQUENCY INTERFERENCE - See RFI.

RAIL KEEPING - Ability of countermeasures to keep the missile on the launch rail, i.e., prevent launch.

RAINBOW - A technique which applies pulse-to-pulse frequency changing to identifying and discriminating against decoys and chaff.

RANGE CELL - In a radar, a range cell is the smallest range increment the radar is capable of detecting. If a radar has a range resolution of 50 yards and a total range of 30 nautical miles (60,000 yds), there are: 60000/50 = 1,200 range cells.

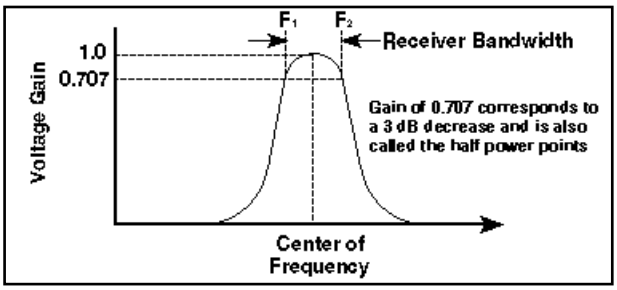
RANGE GATE - A gate voltage used to select radar echoes from a very short range interval.

RANGE GATE PULL OFF (RGPO) - Deception technique used against pulse tracking radars using range gates. Jammer initially repeats the skin echo with minimum time delay at a high power to capture the AGC circuitry. The delay is progressively increased, forcing the tracking gates to be pulled away ("walked off") from the target echo. Frequency memory loops (FML's), or transponders provide the variable delay.

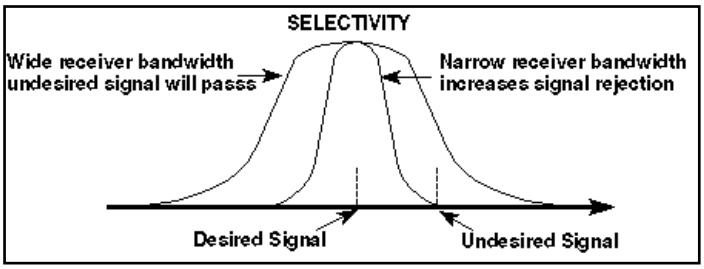
RANGE RATE - The rate at which a radar target is changing its range with respect to the radar (in feet per second for example). Note that this rate is not the same as target velocity unless the target is moving straight toward or straight away from the radar.

RANGE SCOPE - See A-Scope or PPI.

RECEIVER BANDWIDTH - The difference between the limiting frequencies within which receiver performance in respect to some characteristic falls within specified limits. (In most receivers this will be the difference between the two frequencies where the intermediate frequency (IF) amplifier gain falls off 3 dB from the gain at the center IF frequency.) See also Receiver Selectivity.



RECEIVER SELECTIVITY - The degree to which a receiver is capable of differentiating between the desired signal and signals or interference at other frequencies. (The narrower the receiver bandwidth, the greater the selectivity.)



REFLECTION - The turning back (or to the side) of a radio wave as a result of impinging on any conducting surface which is at least comparable in dimension to the wavelength of the radio wave.

RESOLUTION - In radar, the minimum separation in angle or in range between two targets which the radar is capable of distinguishing.

RF (RADIO FREQUENCY) - A term indicating high frequency electromagnetic energy.

RFI (RADIO FREQUENCY INTERFERENCE) - Any induced, radiated, or conducted electrical disturbance or transient that causes undesirable responses or malfunctioning in any electrical or electronic equipment, device, or system. Same as EMI. Not to be confused with the logistic term ready for issue (also RFI).

RING AROUND - A condition in which a repeater jammer's total gain, from receiver antenna to transmitter antenna, exceeds the antenna isolation resulting in the repeater amplifying its own internal noise. Akin to positive feedback in an amplifier that causes unwanted oscillations.

RING AROUND (RADAR-TO-MISSILE) - The condition where radio frequency interference signals from a transmitter of one missile radar enter the receiving circuits of a missile under the control of another missile radar.

RING AROUND (RADAR-TO-RADAR) - The condition where radio frequency interference signals from a transmitter of one radar enter the receiving circuits of another radar.

ROPE - An element of chaff consisting of a long roll of metallic foil or wire which is designed for broad, low-frequency response. See Chaff.

R-SCOPE - (RANGE SCOPE) See A-scope or PPI.

SAFETY OF FLIGHT (SOF) TEST - A flight test to verify that a new or modified subsystem will not cause a major problem with the aircraft, i.e., interference can occur, but will not be such that required

navigational systems will fail or which might potentially cause the loss of an aircraft under all normally expected weather conditions.

SCAN - To transverse or sweep a sector or volume of airspace with a recurring pattern, by means of a controlled directional beam from a radar antenna. See also "Antenna, nutating."

SCHOTTKY BARRIER DIODE - The Schottky barrier diode is a simple metal-semiconductor boundary with no P-N junction. A depletion region between the metal contact and the doped semiconductor region offers little capacitance at microwave frequencies. This diode finds use as detectors, mixers, and switches.

SCHOTTKY DIODE MIXER - The mixer is a critical component in modern RF systems. Any nonlinear element can perform the mixing function, but parameters determining optimal mixing are noise figure, input admittance, and IF noise and impedance. The Schottky diode is particularly effective because of its low noise figure and nearly square law characteristics.

SCHOTTKY DIODE SWITCH - Standard P-N diodes are limited in switching ability at high frequencies because of capacitance provided by the minority carriers. The Schottky diode overcomes this problem by use of the metal-semiconductor junction with inherently low carrier lifetimes, typically less than 100 picoseconds.

SEARCH RADAR - A radar whose prime function is to scan (search) a specified volume of space and indicate the presence of any targets on some type of visual display, and, in some cases, to provide coordinates of the targets to a fire control system to assist in target acquisition and tracking.

SEEKER - The seeker consists of circuitry in a homing missile which detects, electronically examines, and tracks the target; provides data for controlling the flight path of the missile; and provides signals for destroying the missile or for detonating it at intercept. (The seeker function is similar to that of an interferometer.)

SELF-SCREENING JAMMING (SSJ) - Each aircraft carries its own jamming equipment for its own protection.

SENSITIVITY - The sensitivity of a receiver is taken as the minimum signal level required to produce an output signal having a specified signal-to-noise ratio. See also Minimum Visible Signal and Minimum Discernible Signal (MDS).

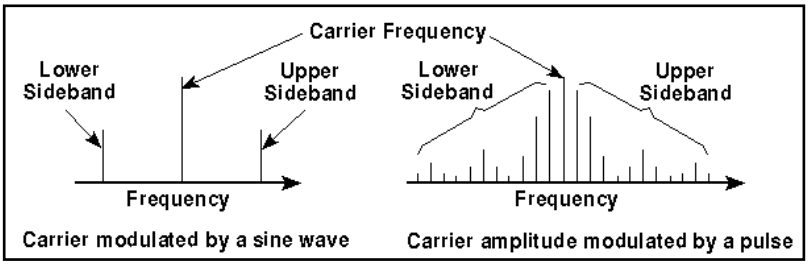
SENSITIVITY TIME CONTROL - See STC.

SENSOR - The receiver portion of a transmitter/receiver pair used to detect and process electromagnetic energy.

SHIELDING - The physical arrangement of shields for a particular component, equipment, or system, (A shield is a housing, screen, or other material, usually conducting, that substantially reduces the effect of electric or magnetic fields on one side of the shield upon devices or circuits on the other side.) Examples are tube shields, a shielded enclosure or cabinet for a radar receiver, and the screen around a screen room.

SHORT PULSE MODE - See Long Pulse Mode.

SIDEBAND - A signal either above or below the carrier frequency, produced by the modulation of the carrier wave by some other wave. See figure at right ⇒



SIDELOBE - See Lobe, Antenna.

SIGNAL STRENGTH - The magnitude of a signal at a particular location. Units are volts per meter or dBV/m.

SIGNATURE - The set of parameters which describe the characteristics of a radar target or an RF emitter and distinguish one emitter from another. Signature parameters include the radio frequency of the carrier, the modulation characteristics (typically the pulse modulation code), and the scan pattern.

SILICON CONTROLLED SWITCH - A P-N-P-N device able to operate at sub-microsecond switching speeds by the application of gate signals. Because it is a four layer device, this switch is also known as a tetrode thyristor.

SLANT POLARIZATION - Technique of rotating a linear antenna 45° so it can receive or jam both horizontal and vertical polarization although there is a 3 dB loss. See Section 3.2.

SOLID STATE STAMO - A stable master oscillator constructed using transistors and other solid state devices as opposed to vacuum tubes. See also STAMO.

SPECTRUM - The distribution of power versus frequency in an electromagnetic wave. See also Spectrum Signature Analysis and illustrations under Sideband.

SPECTRUM ANALYZER - An electronic device for automatically displaying the spectrum of the electromagnetic radiation from one or more devices. A cathode ray tube display is commonly used to display this power-versus frequency spectrum. For examples of two types of displays, see illustrations under Sideband.

SPECTRUM SIGNATURE ANALYSIS - The analysis of the electromagnetic radiation from an electronic device to determine the relative power in each sideband, harmonic, and spurious emission compared to the carrier frequency. This particular distribution (or spectrum) is peculiar to the device and can identify this type of device, thereby acting as an identifying "signature."

SPECTRUM WIDTH (TRANSMITTER) - The difference between the frequency limits of the band which contains all the spectrum frequency components of significant magnitude.

SPOILER ANTENNA - An antenna used to change (spoil) the antenna pattern of a second antenna so as to reduce the nulls in the pattern of the second antenna. See also Null Fill.

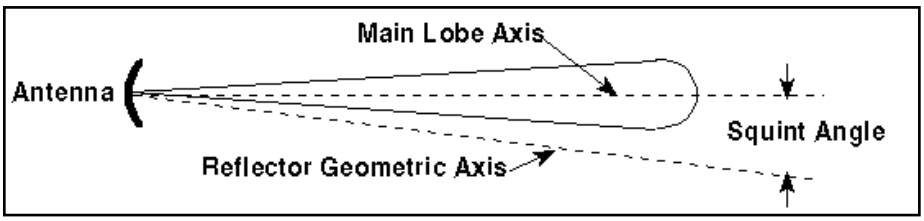
SPOKING (RADAR) - Periodic flashes of the rotating radial display. Sometimes caused by mutual interference.

"SPOOFING" - A type of deception by using an electronic device to transmit a "target" echo. The spoofing transmitter must operate at the same frequency and PRF as the radar to be deceived. The radar main pulse triggers the spoofing transmitter which, after a delay, transmits a false echo.

SPOT JAMMING - Narrow frequency band jamming concentrated against a specific radar at a particular frequency. The jamming bandwidth is comparable to the radar bandpass. Can deny range and angle information.

SPURIOUS EMISSION - Electromagnetic radiation transmitted on a frequency outside the bandwidth required for satisfactory transmission of the required waveform. Spurious emissions include harmonics, parasitic emissions, and intermodulation products, but exclude necessary modulation sidebands of the fundamental carrier frequency.

SQUINT ANGLE - The angular difference between the axis of the antenna mainlobe and the geometric axis of the antenna reflector, such as the constant angle maintained during conical scan as the mainlobe rotates around the geometric axis of the reflector.



STAGGERED PRF - Staggered PRF allows an increase in MTI blind speeds such that no zeros exist in the velocity response at lower velocities. In a two-period mode, the usual "blind speed" or occurrence of a zero in the velocity response is multiplied by a factor which is a function of the ratio of the two repetition periods.

STAMO (STABLE MASTER OSCILLATOR) - A very stable (drift free) oscillatory used to provide a precise frequency for transmission and for comparison with the reflected radar signal returned to the receiver, such as in a Doppler radar where a precise difference between transmitted and received signals must be measured to determine accurately the Doppler frequency.

STAND-FORWARD JAMMING - A method which places the jamming vehicle between the enemy sensors and attack aircraft.

STAND-IN JAMMING (SIJ) - Similar to stand-forward jamming but usually using an UAV with a lower powered jammer instead of a jammer aircraft.

STAND-OFF JAMMING (SOJ) - An ECM support aircraft orbits in the vicinity of the intended target. As the fighter-bomber pilot starts his strike penetration, the ECM aircraft directs jamming against all significant radars in the area. This technique provides broad frequency band ECM without affecting performance of the strike aircraft.

STARBOARD - The right side of a ship or airplane when facing the bow (forward).

STC (SENSITIVITY TIME CONTROL) - Gain control that reduces the radar receiver gain for nearby targets as compared to more distant targets. STC prevents receiver saturation from close-in targets.

STEP RECOVERY DIODE - A charge-controlled switch which ceases current conduction so rapidly that it can be used to produce an impulse. Cyclic operation of the diode can produce a train of impulses which when used with a resonant circuit can produce a single frequency output at any harmonic of the pulse frequency.

STERADIAN - Unit of solid angle. An entire sphere has 4π steradians.

STREAM CHAFF - Operational technique of dropping large quantities of chaff for a continuous period of time. This results in a "ribbon" or "stream" of returns many miles in lengths on radarscopes. The penetrating strike force can then use the resulting chaff corridor to mask their penetration.

SUBHARMONIC - A frequency which is an integral submultiple of another frequency. For example, a sine wave whose frequency is one-third of the frequency of another sine wave is called the third subharmonic. (3 MHz is the third subharmonic of 9 MHz).

SUPERHETERODYNE RECEIVER - A receiver that mixes the incoming signal with a locally generated signal (local oscillator) to produce a fixed, low intermediate frequency (IF) signal for amplification in the IF amplifiers.

SUPPRESSION - Elimination or reduction of any component of an emission, such as suppression of a harmonic of a transmitter frequency by band rejection filter.

SUPPRESSION OF ENEMY AIR DEFENSES (SEAD) - Activity which neutralizes, destroys, or temporarily degrades enemy air defense systems by using physical attack or electronic means (SEAD pronounced "seed" or "C add").

SUSCEPTIBILITY - The degree to which an equipment or a system is sensitive to externally generated interference.

SWEPT JAMMING - Narrowband jamming which is swept through the desired frequency band in order to maximize power output. This technique is similar to sweeping spot noise to create barrage jamming, but at a higher power.

SWITCHES - See also Diode Switch, Silicon Controlled Switch, Schottky Diode Switch.

SYNCHRODYNE - A klystron mixer amplifier stage in a transmitter, where two signal frequencies are applied as inputs and a single amplified signal is taken out.

TARGET SIZE - A measure of the ability of a radar target to reflect energy to the radar receiving antenna. The parameter used to describe this ability is the "radar cross section" of the target. The size (or radar cross section) of a target, such as an aircraft, will vary considerably as the target maneuvers and presents different views to the radar. A side view will normally result in a much larger radar cross section than a head-on view. See also Radar Cross Section.

TERMINAL IMPEDANCE - The equivalent impedance as seen by the transmitter/receiver.

TERRAIN BOUNCE - Term for jamming that is directed at the earth's surface where it is reflected toward the threat radar. Reflected jamming creates a virtual image of the jamming source on the earth as a target for HOJ missiles.

THERMISTOR - A resistor whose resistance varies with temperature in a defined manner. The word is formed from the two words "thermal" and "resistor,"

THRESHOLD ISR - The interference to signal ratio (ISR) at which the performance of a receiver starts undergoing degradation. It must be determined by tests.

TRACKING RADAR - A radar whose prime function is to track a radar target and determine the target coordinates (in range and angular position) so that a missile may be guided to the target, or a gun aimed at the target.

TRACKING RADAR RECEIVER - These are of two primary types: conical scan and monopulse. (1) The conical scan system directs the radar signal in a circle around the target. The radar paints this circle 15 to 40 times per second. As the target moves out of the center of this circle, the radar develops aim error voltages and re-aims the antenna. (2) The monopulse system directs four beams at the target simultaneously. The target is in the middle of the four beams. If the target is not in the center, the radar return develops an aim error voltage to re-aim the antenna.

TRACK WHILE SCAN (TWS) RADAR - Although it is not really a tracking radar in the true sense of the word, it does provide complete and accurate position information for missile guidance. In one implementation it would utilize two separate beams produced by two separate antennas on two different frequencies. The system utilizes electronic computer techniques whereby raw datum is used to track an assigned target, compute target velocity, and predict its future position, while maintaining normal sector scan. Most aircraft use only a single antenna.

TRADE-OFF TABLES - A set of tables showing the various combinations of two or more variables that are related in that making one variable better will make the other variable worse. The trade-off helps find the best solution considering all combinations. (For example, how a no-interference condition can be maintained if two emitter platforms are brought close together, if at the same time the frequency separation between their radar transmitters is increased.)

TRANSIENT - A phenomenon (such as a surge of voltage or current) caused in a system by a sudden change in conditions, and which may persist for a relatively short time after the change (sometimes called ringing).

TRANSPONDER - A transmitter-receiver capable of accepting the electronic challenge of an interrogator and automatically transmitting an appropriate reply. There are four modes of operation currently in use for military aircraft. Mode 1 is a nonsecure low cost method used by ships to track aircraft and other ships. Mode 2 is used by aircraft to make carrier controlled approaches to ships during inclement weather. Mode 3 is the standard system used by commercial aircraft to relay their position to ground controllers throughout the world. Mode 4 is IFF. See also IFF.

TRAVELING-WAVE TUBE AMPLIFIER - The TWT is a microwave amplifier capable of operation over very wide bandwidths. In operation, an electron beam interacts with a microwave signal which is traveling on a slow wave helical structure. The near synchronism of the beam and RF wave velocities results in amplification. Bandwidths of 3:1 are possible. Operation at high powers or at millimeter wavelengths is possible at reduced bandwidths.

TRIGGER KILL (RADAR) - A method employed to momentarily disable certain radar system circuits to reduce or eliminate RF emissions which may cause an EMI/EMC or RADHAZ situation such as on the deck of a ship.

TUNNEL DIODE - The tunnel diode is a heavily doped P-N junction diode that displays a negative resistance over a portion of its voltage-current characteristic curve. In the tunneling process, electrons from the p-side valence bands are able to cross the energy barrier into empty states in the N-side conduction band when a small reverse bias is applied. This diode is used as a microwave amplifier or oscillator.

UPLINK - The missile guidance signal which passes midcourse correction command guidance intelligence from the guidance radar site to the missile.

VARACTOR DIODE - A P-N junction employing an external bias to create a depletion layer containing very few charge carriers. The diode effectively acts as a variable capacitor.

VARACTOR TUNED OSCILLATOR - A varactor diode serves as a voltage-controlled capacitor in a tuned circuit to control the frequency of a negative resistance oscillator. The major feature of this oscillator is its extremely fast tuning speed. A limiting factor is the ability of the external voltage driver circuit to change the voltage across the varactor diode, which is primarily controlled by the driver impedance and the bypass capacitors in the tuning circuit.

VELOCITY GATE PULL-OFF (VGPO) - Method of capturing the velocity gate of a Doppler radar and moving it away from the skin echo. Similar to the RGPO, but used against CW or Doppler velocity tracking radar systems. The CW or pulse doppler frequency, which is amplified and retransmitted, is shifted in frequency (velocity) to provide an apparent rate change or Doppler shift.

VELOCITY MODULATION - Velocity modulation is modification of the velocity of an electron beam by alternately accelerating and decelerating the electrons at a frequency equal to the input frequency. Thus, the electrons are segregated in bunches, each bunch causing a cycle or current as it passes an output electrode. The velocity of the electrons is thus a function of the modulation voltage. See also Klystron, Multicavity and Klystron, Reflex.

VICTIM - A receiver (radar or missile) that suffers degradation due to ECM or EMI effects.

VIDEO - Receiver RF signals that have been converted (post detection) into a pulse envelope that can be seen when applied to some type of radar visual display; also used to describe the actual display itself (such as the video on an A-scope).

WARM - Acronym for Wartime Reserve Mode. Any mode of operation of a radar or ECM that is held in reserve, and never used, except in actual combat.

WATER LINE - A reference line used for vertical measurements. When used with an aircraft it is usually the ground with the landing gear extended normally. One of several aircraft location designations, also see butt line and fuselage station.

WAVEGUIDE - A transmission line consisting of a hollow conducting tube of arbitrary geometry (usually rectangular, but may be circular) within which electromagnetic waves may propagate.

WAVELENGTH (λ) - The distance traveled by a wave in one period (the period is the time required to complete one cycle). $\lambda = c/f$. In the atmosphere, electromagnetic waves travel at c, the speed of light (300 million meters per second or 30 cm/nsec). At 5 GHz, one wavelength = 6 cm. At 10 GHz, one wavelength = 3 cm.

WAVEMETER - An instrument for measuring the frequency of a radio wave. The wavemeter is a mechanically tunable resonant circuit. It must be part of a reflection of transmission measurement system to measure the maximum response of a signal. Below 20 GHz, the wavemeter has been replaced by the frequency counter with much greater accuracy and ease of use.

WEAVE - An aircraft maneuver that smoothly changes the instantaneous flight path but maintains the overall route of flight. Not as violent as a jink.

WET RUN - A test run with ship / aircraft armament and/or EW switches on.

WILD WEASEL - USAF aircraft (F-4Gs during Desert Storm) used for suppression of enemy air defense (SEAD) mission.

WINDOW - WWII name for chaff

YIG TUNED OSCILLATOR - A YIG (yttrium iron garnet) sphere, when installed in the proper magnetic environment with suitable coupling will behave like a tunable microwave cavity with Q on the order of 1,000 to 8,000. Since spectral purity is related to Q, the device has excellent AM and FM noise characteristics.

ZENER DIODE - A diode that exhibits in the avalanche-breakdown region a large change in reverse current over a very narrow range in reverse voltage. This characteristic permits a highly stable reference voltage to be maintained across the diode despite a wide range of current.

THE REALITY OF PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS TODAY!

by

Preston T. Bailey, PhD.

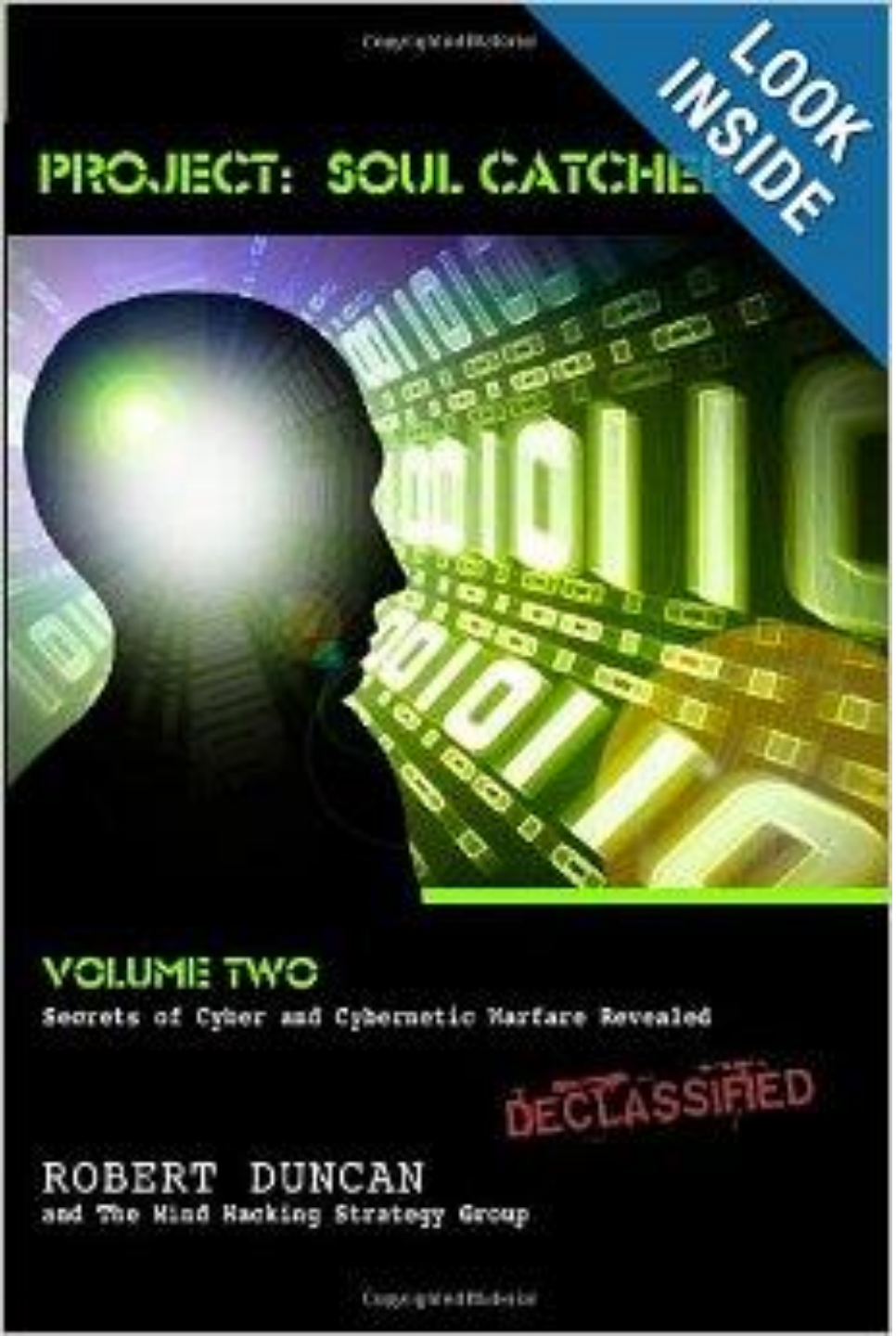
Poll: Most Americans Feel Threatened By the Government

A new survey from Pew Research Center finds more than half of Americans believe the government threatens their personal rights. The national survey marks the first time a majority of Americans have viewed the government as a threat since Pew began tracking public opinion on the subject in 1995.

Welcome to
IDAHO
ATTENTION CRIMINALS & TERRORISTS
Over 170,000 Idaho Residents Have A Permit to Legally Carry A Concealed Weapon, About 60% Of The rest of the Population Is Armed But Have Not Bothered to Purchase the License As It Is Not A Requirement To Carry A Firearm. Understand, A Substantial Portion Of The Population Is Armed And Prepared To Defend themselves And Others Against Acts of Criminal Violence.
YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED!
However, California, New York and Illinois have disarmed their citizens for your convenience.

The outgoing Homeland Security Secretary has a warning for her successor: A massive and “serious” cyber attack on the U.S. homeland is coming, and a natural disaster — the likes of which the nation has never seen — is also likely on its way.

ELECTROMAGETIC ENERGY WEAPONS



Project Soul Catcher: Secrets of Cyber and Cybernetic Warfare Revealed reveals the cybernetic mind control by the CIA and their use of psychotronic weapons and their pursuit to weaponize neurpsychology.

ELECTROMAGNETIC SATELLITE TECHNOLOGY

THE NEUROPHONE:US Patent # 3,393,279. July 16th, 1968

It's a device that converts sound to electrical impulses sometimes called the “Voice of God” or makes the person think he is crazy. When the signals are sent to the brain, it makes a person think that God is speaking to him/her or even an “alien.” It targets the unique bioelectrical resonance frequency using his “vibrational pattern” in the brain called a “signature” and it acts like an audio receiver.

THE PSYCHO-ACOUSTIC PROJECTOR:

U.S. patent #3,566,347, (23/2/71)
A device/weapon which can actually deafen the target.

SILENT SUBLIMAL MESSAGES: US Patent # 5,159,703. October 27th, 1992

Non aural carriers in extreme audio frequency ranges are amplified or modulated with the desired material and propagated acoustically for direct inducement into the brain. This is an excellent method of influencing people without their knowledge and is used in advertising.

METHODS AND SYSTEMS OF ALTERING CONSICOUSNESS:

US Patent # 5,123,844. June 23rd, 1992
US Patent # 5,289,438. February 22nd, 1994
These systems stimulate the brain with different frequencies and wave forms to alter the subject's state of consciousness.

Electro Magnetic Field (EMF) monitoring/interference is one of the most insidious and secretive of all methods used by the agencies.

MICROWAVE WEAPONS: "A hearing system" U.S. patent #4,877,027, 31/10/89 & "A hearing device" U.S. patent #4,858,612, 22/8/89.

The first known experiment with microwaved voices was conducted by Sharp and Grove in the early 70's. However, the Defence Intelligence Agency and ARPA (The Advanced Research Projects Agency) are principally to blame for the abuse of such technologies since. eg Project Pandora etc. The CIA's Langley Research Center as well as numerous scientists working in Energy/Defence department labs across the U.S. are also responsible.

BRAIN WAVE MONITORS/ANALYSERS

When the brain wave pattern of an individual is detected from the use of one of numerous types of detectors such as a satellite, these brainwave signals are sent to a monitor with a computer. These brain wave patterns are interpreted through a brain wave vocabulary that records the thoughts into words. The NSA monitors the brainwaves of their targets by satellite and decode the evoked potentials (3.50Hz 5 milliwatts) that the brain emits. So, using lasers / satellites and high-powered computers, the agencies have now gained the ability to decipher human thoughts - and from a considerable distance almost instantaneously.

Psychotronic Weapons

Russian former Prime Minister Dmitry Medvedev with a psychotronic gun

Psychotronic Guns by Thor Jensen

This is still an in-development project, but the potential for mayhem is unimaginable. Russia is currently working on weapons that employ electromagnetic radiation to directly affect the central nervous system – the root of all sensory processing – in a variety of unpleasant ways. The weapon will most likely build on existing research that shows the ability of low-frequency microwaves to affect brain function, alter moods and transmit false sensory data. Although this may all seem like *X-Files* stuff, the scientific basis is there. It's up to some unscrupulous weapons designer to put it into practice.

Long Range Acoustic Device

Sound waves have the potential to deal tremendous damage at loud enough amplitudes – think about a sonic boom, for instance. But you don't need a jet engine to turn sound into a weapon. The Long Range Acoustic Device is a creation of the American technology Corporation that was originally designed to defend safe zones around boats. It produces an incredibly loud noise that can travel almost 1000 feet in a targeted beam, and if the frequency is amplified enough it can cause legitimate physical pain in its victims.

Dazer Laser

Of all the senses you use on the battlefield, vision is probably the most important. So disrupting that can turn the tide in war. One of the most effective sensory weapons on the market right now is the Dazer Laser, made by Laser Energetics. Using a green laser source that emits both a continuous and pulsed wave, the range on the unit can be adjusted to as far as 2400 meters. One shot of the laser targeted at the eye area can completely incapacitate the victim for several minutes, long enough for them to be subdued non-lethally.

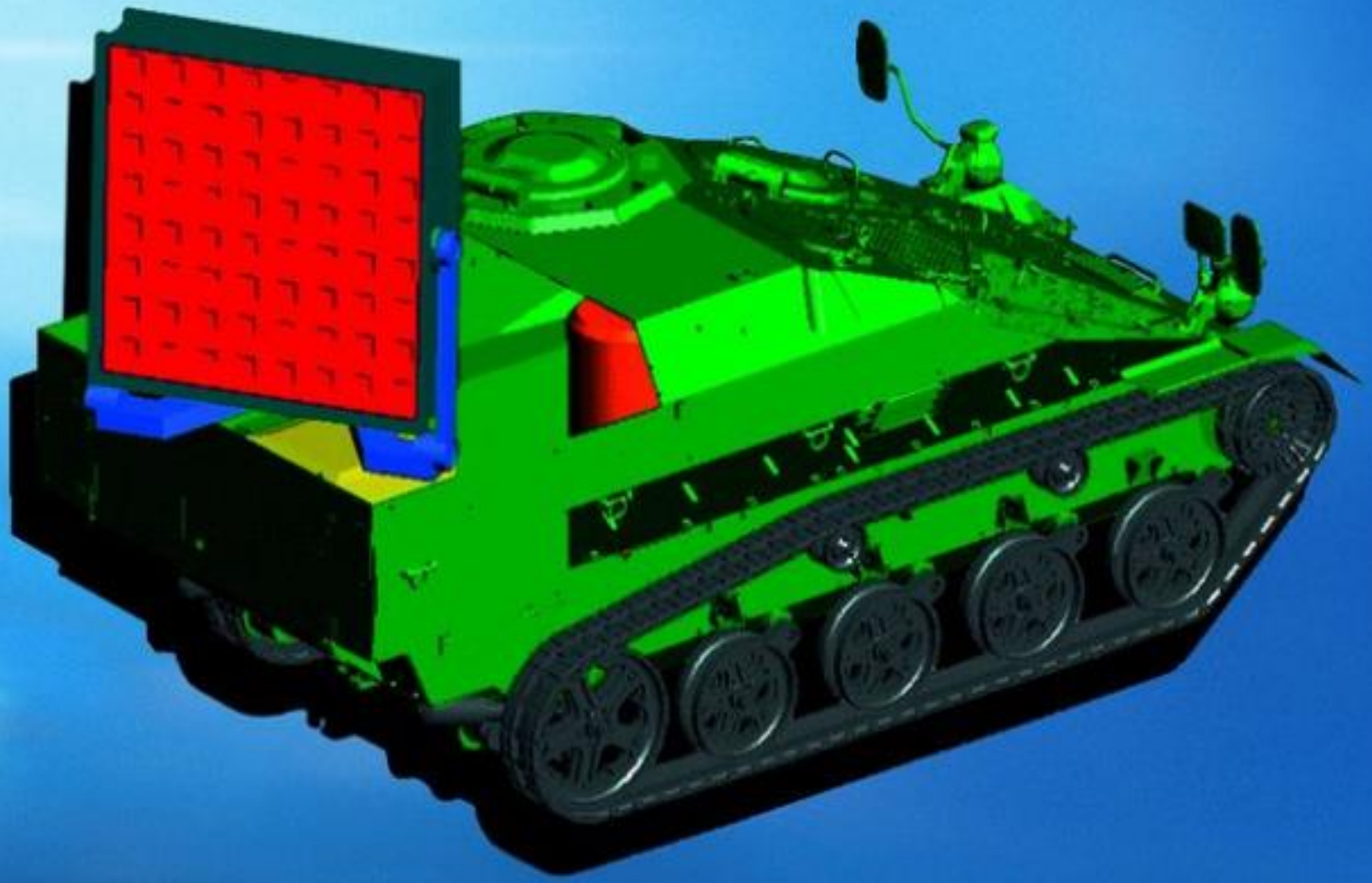
Distributed Sound And Light Array Debilitator

The most effective sensory weapons are ones that can engage and disorient multiple methods of input as well. Colloquially known as the “puke ray,” the Distributed Sound And Light Array Debilitator generates sound and light in a specific sequence designed to overload the brain’s processors, generating feelings of unease and discomfort. Prolonged exposure can result in even more unpleasant effects, including nausea and vomiting. Some scientists are even working towards producing a portable version the size of a flashlight that can be used on an individual basis.

Pulsed Energy Projectiles

The sensory organ with the largest active area in the body is, of course, the sense of touch. The human body has millions of individual nerves that are used to transmit sensory data to the brain, and a new experimental weapon from the U.S. government aims to really get them going. Pulsed energy projectiles are a specially-modulated laser that generates a burst of expanding plasma when they hit a solid object. That plasma in turn emits an electromagnetic pulse that causes immediate, searing pain to nerve cells all over the target's body. They're not in use yet, but research has been very promising.

MEDUSA



One of the most interesting sensory weapons on the market uses audio to disorient and confuse targets, but it skips the ear entirely. MEDUSA, a product of the Sierra Nevada Corporation, doesn't create sound in a conventional way. Instead, it uses pulses of microwave radiation to generate shockwaves inside the skull that are detected by the ears from within – so earplugs won't help you at all. It can generate painful white noise and even recognizable speech that sounds like it's coming from the inside of your brain. Scary stuff.

"The Mind Has No Firewall" Army article on psychotronic weapons (Parameters)

The human body, much like a computer, contains myriad data processors. They include, but are not limited to, the chemical-electrical activity of the brain, heart, and peripheral nervous system, the signals sent from the cortex region of the brain to other parts of our body, the tiny hair cells in the inner ear that process auditory signals, and the light-sensitive retina and cornea of the eye that process visual activity.

We are on the threshold of an era in which these data processors of the human body may be manipulated or debilitated. Examples of unplanned attacks on the body's data-processing capability are well-documented. Strobe lights have been known to cause epileptic seizures. Not long ago in Japan, children watching television cartoons were subjected to pulsating lights that caused seizures in some and made others very sick.

http://dprogram.net/2009/07/01/the-mind-has-no-firewall-army-article-on-psychotronic-weapons/

TYPES OF PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS

A psychotronic generator produces a powerful electromagnetic emanation capable of being sent through telephone lines, TV, radio networks, supply pipes, and incandescent lamps.

An autonomous generator is a device that operates in the 10-150 Hertz band. At the 10-20 Hertz band, it forms an infrasonic oscillation that is destructive to all living creatures.

A nervous system generator is designed to paralyze the central nervous systems of insects which could have the same applicability to humans.

Ultrasound emanation devices using ultrasound emanations are capable of carrying out bloodless internal operations without leaving a mark on the skin. They can also be used to kill people from a distance.

Noiseless cassettes is the ability to place infra-low frequency voice patterns over music, patterns that are detected by the subconscious. These messages are then stored in a person's sub-conscious mind which they may later act upon.

MICHIGAN LAW AGAINST ELECTROMAGNETIC DEVICES

House Bill 4513 would amend the penal code (MCL 750.200h) to define “harmful electronic or electromagnetic device” as a device designed to emit or radiate an electronic or electromagnetic pulse or signal or microwave intended to cause harm to others or cause damage to, destroy, or disrupt any electronic or telecommunications system or device including a computer or computer network. The bill would also include a harmful electronic or electromagnetic device in the definition of “imitation harmful substance or device.”

The Nuremberg Code opposes all forms of human experiments

The state of Missouri has a law against involuntary chipping or implanting of a human

Many countries have laws against human experimentation and the use of electromagnetic devices to control a person either their mind or their bodies

SENATOR JOHN GLENN

Senator Glenn's publicly-expressed outrage that this government has been found to be engaging in brutal forms of involuntary human experimentation, and that any and all forms of this type of experimentation be exposed. He stated that there are experiments with non-ionizing, so-called "non-lethal," directed-energy weapons, surveillance and psychotronic systems. He opposes Microwave Harassment and Mind-Control Experimentation especially connected to Los

Alamos National Laboratory, the Department of Energy, the Department of Defense, CIA, and the National Reconnaissance Office. He stated the DOD has increased in the numbers of Ground Wave Emergency Network (GWEN) towers and satellites that qualify as directed-energy emitters, microwave towers, and antennae arrays. John Glenn is also a member of the Electronic Surveillance Project that is trying to stop these forms of harassment and human experimentation.

CITIZENS AGAINST HUMAN RIGHTS ABUSE

Scientists, many of which are Nobel Prize winners, in this Human Rights organization have documented for years the numerous abuses of electromagnetic weapons and electromagnetic radiation (EMR) mind control weapons. Most of the perpetrators of this abuse has been Russia and the United States. The International Red Cross has also verified these offenses.

http://mindjustice.org/emr13.htm

RUSSIAN DEFENSE MINISTER

In March 2012 the Russian defense minister Anatoli Serdjukov said:

“The development of weaponry based on new physics principles; direct-energy weapons, geophysical weapons, wave-energy weapons, genetic weapons, psychotronic weapons, etc., is part of the state arms procurement program for 2011-2020,”Voice of Russia

EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT

A directed energy weapon system is designed to match a radio frequency source to interfere with human brain activity at a synapse level.” Since 1999 those weapons have been upgraded and should be banned in the world.

UNITED NATIONS

The United Nations also agreed with this report and stated the “United States is the main country of the world to use directed energy weapons and electromagnetic weapons.

The former United States Secretary of Defense William Cohen stated in a press briefing, while commenting on new technological threats possibly held by terrorist organizations: *"Others are engaging in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, (and) volcanoes remotely, using the use of electromagnetic waves."*

A TARGETED INDIVIDUAL

Targeted Individuals are people who are illegally and covertly stalked, tortured and harassed by the use of hi-tech, Modern-day Military type Technologies (DAARPA, NASA, CIA etc.). Targets/Victims are usually implanted with **RFID** *(Radio-Remote Frequency Identification Device)* type transmitter chips ***(PositiveID*** or VERi Chips) and sometimes miniature Nano-Biochips and Stimulators/Transmitters mostly for GPS tracking purposes. Targets can be remotely connected to via radio frequency signals sent to the chip/s thus the mind and body being in theory "wirelessly" connected.. controlled and manipulated.

There are targeted individuals, victims of Psychotronic (or Mind Control, Electronic, Electromagnetic, Directed Energy, Neurological, Non-lethal) Weapons, who are being targeted unjustly or used as human subjects in experiments without their informed consent. Victims of mind/body control detail the most extreme and totalitarian violations of human rights in human history. Criminals may implant people with microchips or nanomaterials and place them under continuous surveillance. They monitor the human brain, continuously alter consciousness and behavior, directly assault and torture mind and bodies of the human subjects.

These are some of the symptoms that targeted individuals may experience:

a). Microwave hearing, torture with loud noise.

b). Visual hallucinations, artificial dreams.

c). Reading thoughts, retrieving memories.

d). Manipulation of thoughts, will, emotions, desires and perceptions.

e). Manipulation of human behavior: forced speech, involuntary body movements, transmission of specific commands into the subconscious, compulsory execution of these commands (i.e. the Manchurian Candidate effect).

f). Debilitation of mental acuity, loss of memory.
g). Sleep deprivation or uncontrollable sleep
h). Cramps, spasms, excruciating artificial pain in any part of the body, manipulation of body systems, including heart attacks and other serious medical conditions.

TARGETED INDIVIDUAL SUPPORT GROUPS

http://www.freedomfchs.com/id19.html

http://www.stopcovertwar.com/support.html

https://www.facebook.com/victimsoforganizedstalking

http://www.targetedinamerica.com/hitlist.html

http://targetedindividualsua.weebly.com/

http://targetedindividuals.blogspot.com/2011/08/tis-support-group.html

Dennis M. Bushnell
Chief Scientist
NASA Langley Research Center

Future Strategic Issues/Future Warfare

CURRENTLY

- Order of 70% of Worlds Research conducted outside of U.S. (to first order, a % of GDP, U.S. produces order of 18% of worlds GDP)
- Order of 70% of U.S. Research now “Commercial” (as opposed to Government sponsored)

TYPES OF WARFARE

- **Hunter-Gatherer - "Nature Provided"**
- **Agriculture - Controlled Nature (Plants/Animals)**
- **Industrial - Mechanized Agriculture**
- **IT/BIO/Nano - Automating Industry/Agriculture**
- **Virtual - Robotization of IT/Bio/Nano/Industry/Agriculture**

Worldwide IT Revolution

- **Comms/Computing/Sensors/Electronics**
- **U.S. Commercial IT R&D ~ $100B/yr.**
- **Factor of 1 Million further improvement [Silicon,Molecular,Quantum,Bio,Optical]**
- **Beyond Human AI?**
- **Automatics/Robotics “in the large”**
- **Immersive multi-sensory VR/”Holodecks”**
- **Ubiquitous multi physics/hyperspectral sensors [land/sea/air/space]**
- **Micro/Nano sats/GNC/sensors,etc.**

Current Competitive Landscape

- U.S. produces only 18% of Worlds GDP
- ~70% of Research conducted offshore
- $300B/yr trade deficit
- 32 other nations devote a larger % of their GDP to Research
- 5th in No of R&D personnel/labor unit
- 3% savings rate vs. 30% in Asia
- Proliferation of IT,bio,nano,Space Technology etc.

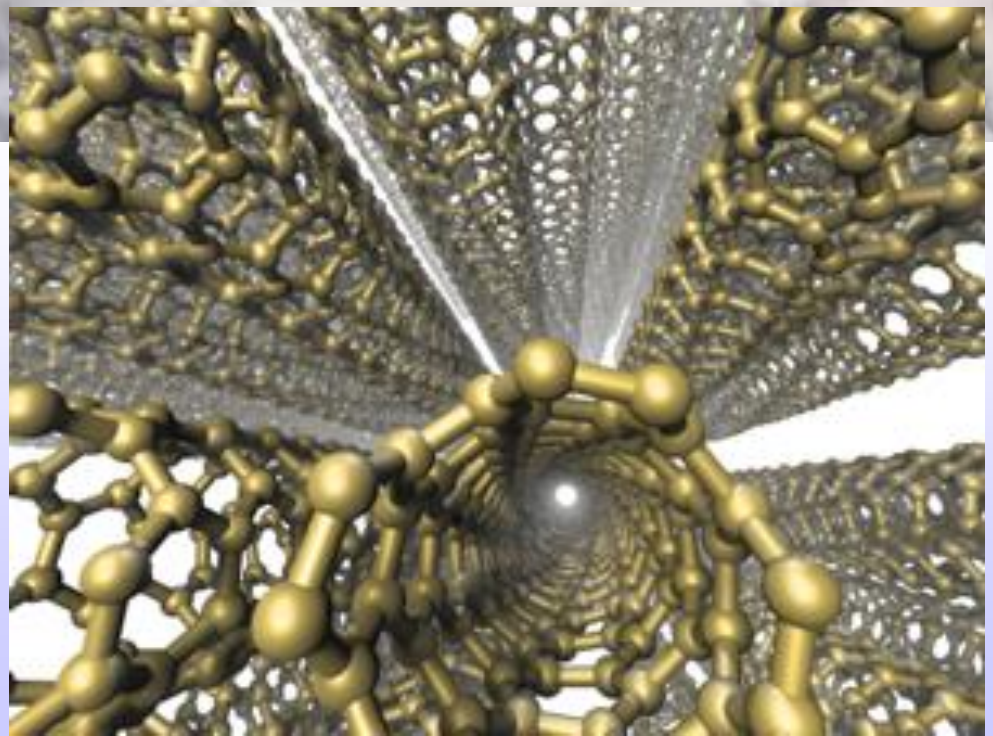
Bio Revolution Applications

- **“Pharm Animals” [drugs, spare parts]**
- **Fast Growing plants on/near sea surface & sea water irrigated plants for biomass energy/closed CO2 cycle**
- **Polymer growing plants**
- **Spider genes in goats allow spider silk spinning from goat milk for “Biosteel”, 3.5X strength of aramid fibers for Armor**
- **Binary Bio-weaponry**

A Real Transgenic Spider Goat

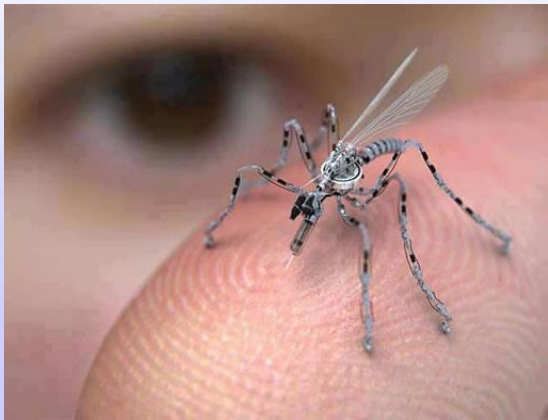
Carbon Nanotubes

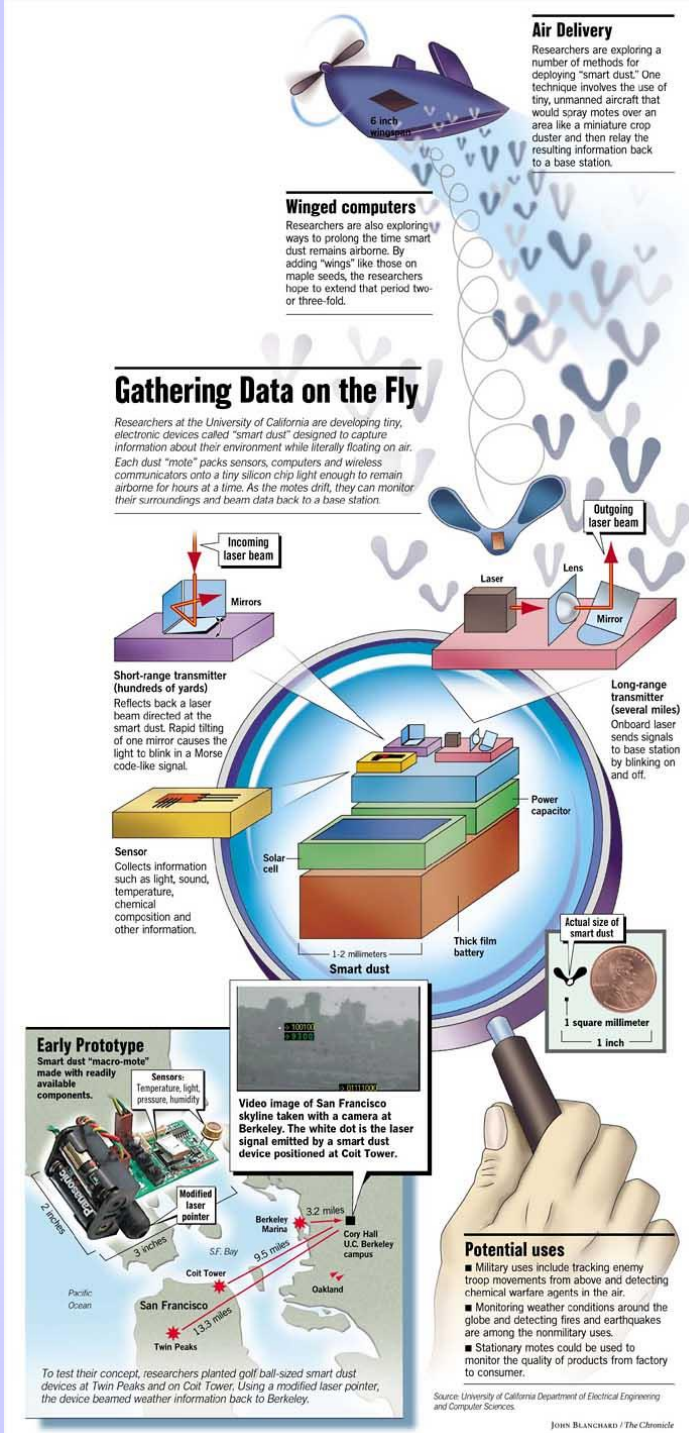
- C1,000,000, Buckminister Fullerine Carbon
- 100X strength, 1/6 weight of steel
- 8X better Armor
- Low energy Molecular/Petaflop Computing
- Ultra Capacitor/High Temperature SC
- Non-Cryo H2 storage



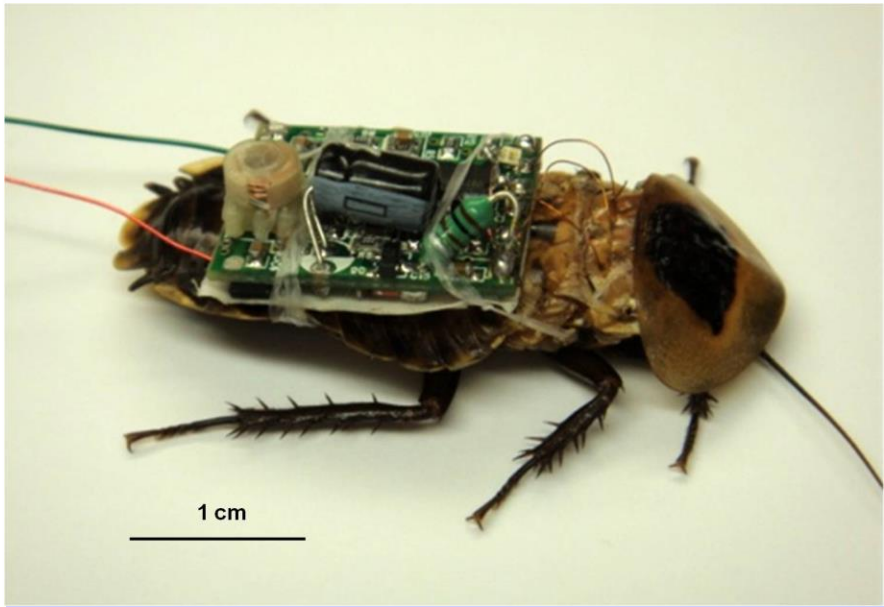
Some Sensor "Swarms"

- SMART DUST
  - Cubic mm or less
  - Combined sensors, comms and power supply
  - Floats in air currents for up to 2 years
- NANOTAGS
  - Placed on everything/everywhere
  - Identification and Status Info
- Co-opted INSECTS




Air Delivery
Researchers are exploring a number of methods for deploying "smart dust." One technique involves the use of tiny, unmanned aircraft that would spray motes over an area like a miniature crop duster and then relay the resulting information back to a base station.
6 inch wingspan
Winged computers
Researchers are also exploring ways to prolong the time smart dust remains airborne. By adding "wings" like those on maple seeds, the researchers hope to extend that period two- or three-fold.
Gathering Data on the Fly
Researchers at the University of California are developing tiny, electronic devices called "smart dust" designed to capture information about their environment while literally floating on air.
Each dust "mote" packs sensors, computers and wireless communicators onto a tiny silicon chip light enough to remain airborne for hours at a time. As the motes drift, they can monitor their surroundings and beam data back to a base station.
Incoming laser beam
Mirrors
Outgoing laser beam
Laser
Lens
Mirror
Short-range transmitter (hundreds of yards)
Reflects back a laser beam directed at the smart dust. Rapid tilting of one mirror causes the light to blink in a Morse code-like signal.
Long-range transmitter (several miles)
Onboard laser sends signals to base station by blinking on and off.
Power capacitor
Sensor
Collects information such as light, sound, temperature, chemical composition and other information.
Solar cell
Thick film battery
1-2 millimeters
Smart dust
Actual size of smart dust
1 square millimeter
1 inch
Early Prototype
Smart dust "macro-mote" made with readily available components.
Sensors: Temperature, light, pressure, humidity
Modified laser pointer
2 inches
3 inches
Video image of San Francisco skyline taken with a camera at Berkeley. The white dot is the laser signal emitted by a smart dust device positioned at Coit Tower.
3.2 miles
Berkeley Marina
Cory Hall U.C. Berkeley campus
9.5 miles
S.F. Bay
Coit Tower
Oakland
Pacific Ocean
San Francisco
13.3 miles
Twin Peaks
To test their concept, researchers planted golf ball-sized smart dust devices at Twin Peaks and on Coit Tower. Using a modified laser pointer, the device beamed weather information back to Berkeley.
Potential uses
■ Military uses include tracking enemy troop movements from above and detecting chemical warfare agents in the air.
■ Monitoring weather conditions around the globe and detecting fires and earthquakes are among the nonmilitary uses.
■ Stationary motes could be used to monitor the quality of products from factory to consumer.
Source: University of California Department of Electrical Engineering and Computer Sciences.
John Blanchard / The Chronicle

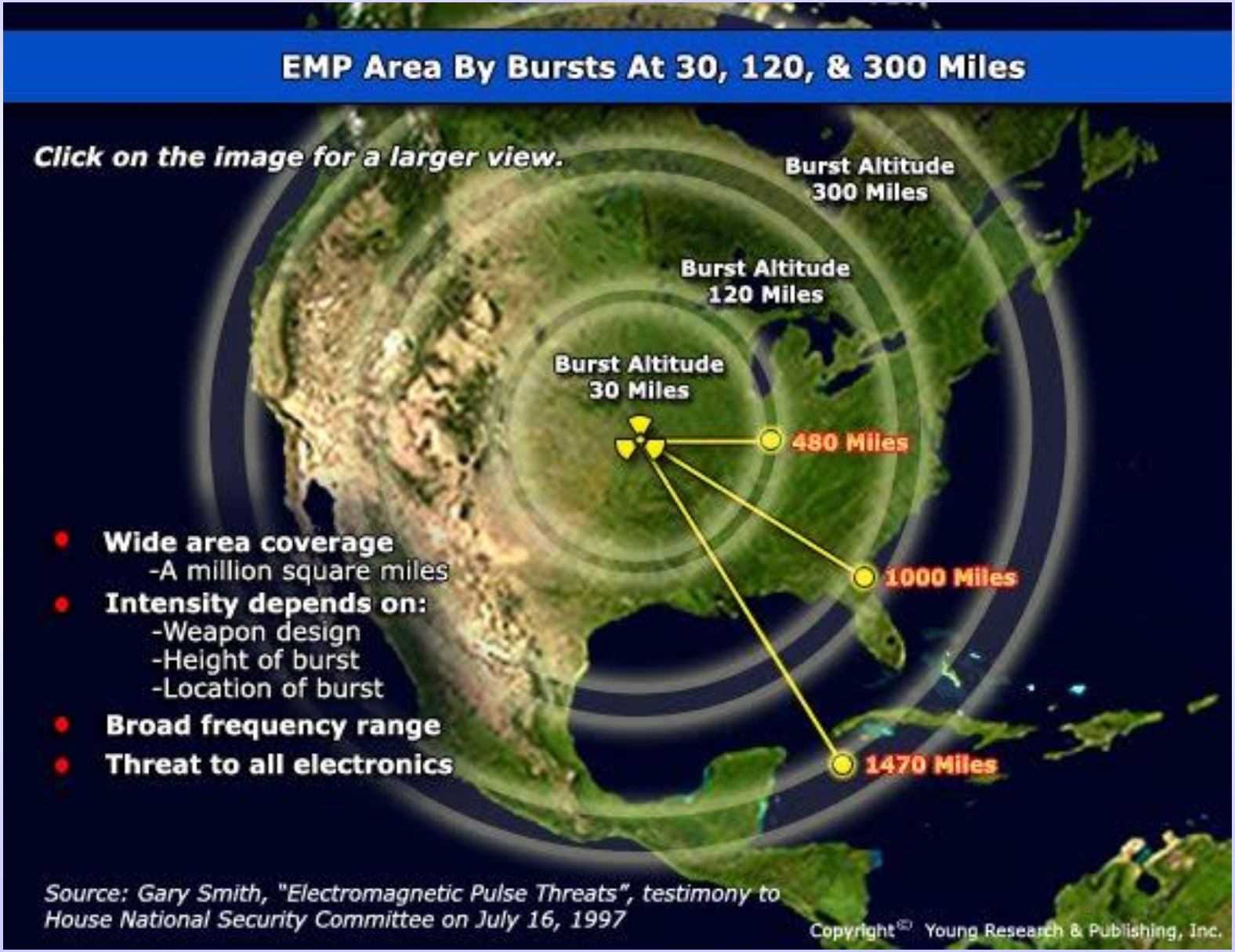
IN GOD WE TRUST
LIBERTY
2001
D


1 cm

“Volumetric” Weaponry

[Alternatives to HE]

- EMP
- Info/Net/Psy warfare
- Miniature brilliant sensor/mine combo’s
- Fuel/air & dust/air
- RF
- Chem/bio Antifunctionals/antifauna
- Isomers, Strained Bond Energy Release, etc.
- Carbon fibers/Acoustics etc.


EMP Area By Bursts At 30, 120, & 300 Miles
Click on the image for a larger view.
Burst Altitude
300 Miles
Burst Altitude
120 Miles
Burst Altitude
30 Miles
480 Miles
1000 Miles
1470 Miles
Wide area coverage
-A million square miles
Intensity depends on:
-Weapon design
-Height of burst
-Location of burst
Broad frequency range
Threat to all electronics
Source: Gary Smith, "Electromagnetic Pulse Threats", testimony to House National Security Committee on July 16, 1997
Copyright© Young Research & Publishing, Inc.

“Slingatron” for Global Precision Strike

- 10Kg projectiles, up to thousands/minute
- Global, or less, range
- $20M/device
- Mechanical “on-the-ground” propulsion via Gyrating Spiral Guide Tube (a multiple “hula hoop”
- “Poor Mans” Global Precision Strike/“Takedown Weapon”

SLINGATRON

A MECHANICAL HYPERVELOCITY MASS ACCELERATOR

Test Ring

Impact Physics and Space Launch Research Facility

Global Reach Machine

Potential Future "Orders of Magnitude" Increases in Overall Weapon Effectiveness/Availability at Orders of Magnitude Reduced Cost(s)

- Bio/Chem/Molec./Nano Computing - (E6)
- Ubiquitous Optical Comms - (E4)
- Micro/Nano/Ubiquitous Sensors - (E4)
- BioWeaponry - (EN)
- Co-operative Swarms of Cheap/Small Weapons/Sensors - (E4)
- Volumetric Weaponry - (E4)
- Cyber/Artificial Life (Beyond AI) - (E?)

Chemtrails

Inside of a US Chemtrail Plane

Major U.S. Future Warfare Issues

- **“Non-explosive Warfare” (psywar, biowar IT/net war, “anti-operability war,” Beam weaponry including RF, Spoofing/Cammo**
- **Robotic Warfare “in the large”/better than human AI/“Cyber life”**

Worth1000.com

DARPA Laser Weapon

ROBOTIC SOLDIERS

Robotic soldiers are being created right now in the world to build a huge army against humans and God. The New World Order is not going to reveal their plans on the evening news!

SINGULARITY

The **technological singularity** is a theoretical moment in time when artificial intelligence will have progressed to the point of a greater-than-human intelligence that will "radically change human civilization" according to Amnon Eden. Ray Kurzweil says “revolutions in genetics, nanotechnology and robotics will usher in the beginning of the Singularity.” Robots and cybernetic organisms are developing at a very fast pace that is blurring the line between humans and robots.

Bionic Skin for a Cyborg You

Flexible electronics allow us to cover robots and humans with stretchy sensors

By Takao Someya
Posted 26 Aug 2013 | 17:30 GMT

Share | Email | Print

One decade ago, my research group at the University of Tokyo created a flexible electronic mesh and wrapped it around the mechanical bones of a robotic hand. We had dreamed of making an electronic skin, embedded with temperature and pressure sensors, that could be worn by a robot. If a robotic health aide shook hands with a human patient, we thought, this sensor-clad e-skin would be able to measure some of the person's vital signs at the same time.

Today we're still working intensively on e-skin, but our focus is now on applying it directly to the human body. Such a bionic skin could be used to monitor medical conditions or to provide more sensitive and lifelike prosthetics

Photo: Someya-Sekitani Group

Gilded skin: Takao Someya's latest e-skin material is one-tenth the

Today we're still working intensively on e-skin but our focus is now on applying it directly to the human body. Such a bionic skin could be used to monitor medical conditions or to provide more sensitive and lifelike prosthetics.

Gilded skin: Takao Someya's latest e-skin material is one-tenth the thickness of plastic kitchen wrap, and it can conform to any body shape.

Thin-film transistors don't just allow electronics to be flexible—they can also help an e-skin mimic the sensitivity of real skin. Consider this: There are more than 2 million pain receptors in a person's skin, which is equivalent to the number of pixels found in a typical high-definition TV. Synthetic skin covers the circuits that looks like human skin.

http://spectrum.ieee.org/biomedical/bionics/bionic-skin-for-a-cyborg-you

CAMP FEMA

Coming to your city soon!

motifake.com

FEMA CAMPS in the United States

From [redacted]

Reply | Forward | Archive | Junk | Delete

Subject **RE: Supply Questions**

7/29/2013 10:48 AM

To Me <support@mypatriotsupply.com>

Other Actions

Matt,

I am inquiring in regards to the following:

1. Breakdown the total possible servings available for immediately delivery. For example, "averaging 3 servings per meal, 3 times per day, per person = 9 servings per day per person" how many servings can you provide within 24 hours, 48 hours, 72 hours, etc.?
2. Number of currently available meals?
3. Can your current stock begin shipping in 24 hours?
4. Do you ship dedicated truckloads by pallet? If so, how many pallets per truck?
5. At full capacity (assuming all resources are available) how many canned/packaged servings per day can you provide in a 24 hour period?

Please let me know when you have the opportunity.

Thanks in advance,

[redacted]
DHS/Federal Emergency Management Agency
[redacted]
Patriots Plaza
395 E Street, [redacted]
Washington, DC 20472
(202) [redacted] - Office
(202) [redacted] - BlackBerry

FEMA

FM 3-39.40

There is over 600 FEMA camps

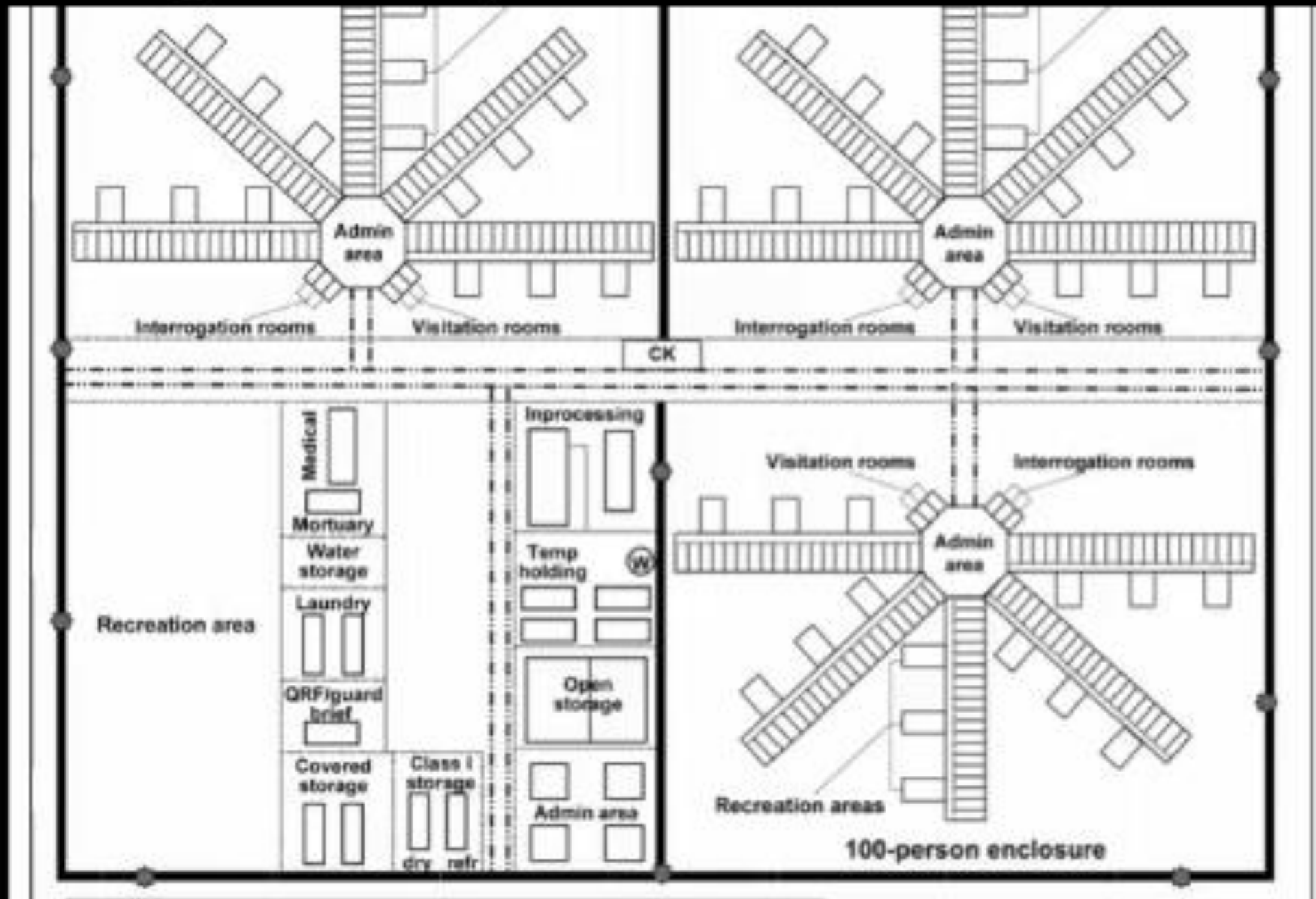
INTERNMENT AND RESETTLEMENT OPERATIONS

FEMA has divided the U.S. into 10 regions with Governors assigned over each region

February 2010

10 FEDERAL REGIONS

ent: Military Internment Camps in U.S to be Used for Political Dissidents



FM 3-39.40

INTERNMENT AND RESETTLEMENT OPERATIONS

February 2010

Internment and Resettlement Operations

Contents

		Page
	PREFACE	**viii**
	INTRODUCTION	**xi**
Chapter 1	**INTERNMENT AND RESETTLEMENT AND THE OPERATIONAL ENVIRONMENT**	**1-1**
	Conduct	1-1
	Principles	1-3
	Personnel Categories	1-5
	Status Determination	1-7
	Article 5 Tribunals	1-8
	Appeals and Periodic Reviews of Civilian Internees	1-9
	General Protection and Care of Detainees, U.S. Military Prisoners, and Dislocated Civilians	1-10
	Agencies Concerned With Internment and Resettlement	1-12
	Protecting Power	1-13
	Planning Considerations for Internment and Resettlement Operations	1-14
	Military Police Capabilities	1-16
Chapter 2	**INTERNMENT AND RESETTLEMENT IN SUPPORT OF THE SPECTRUM OF OPERATIONS**	**2-1**
	Support to Combat Operations	2-1
	Support to Stability Operations	2-3
	Support to Civil Support Operations	2-8
	Army Command and Support Relationships	2-8
	Considerations Within the Operational Area and the Area of Operations	2-9
Chapter 3	**COMMAND AND STAFF ROLES AND RESPONSIBILITIES**	**3-1**
	National and Theater Reporting Agencies	3-1
	Roles and Responsibilities	3-2

Chapter 4 **CAPTURE, INITIAL DETENTION, AND SCREENING 4-1**
Detainee Flow 4-1
Detainee Processing 4-5
Custody and Accountability of Property, Evidence, and Intelligence Information 4-12
Detainee Movement 4-15
Methods of Transportation 4-16
Detainee Release 4-19

Chapter 5 **DETAINEE OPERATIONS 5-1**
Command and Control 5-1
Planning Considerations 5-2
Intelligence and Interrogation 5-3
Medical Support 5-6
Dental Support 5-8
Specific Detainee Support Requirements 5-9
Detainee Deaths 5-13
Legal Considerations 5-14

Chapter 6 **DETAINEE FACILITIES 6-1**
General Considerations 6-1
Detainee Collection Point 6-4
Detainee Holding Area 6-10
Fixed Detainee Internment Facilities 6-14
Theater Internment Facility 6-17
Strategic Internment Facility 6-37
Transfers or Releases 6-38

Chapter 7 **CONFINEMENT OF U.S. MILITARY PRISONERS 7-1**
U.S. Battlefield Confinement Operations Principles 7-1
Planning Process for U.S. Military Prisoners 7-1
Battlefield Facilities 7-2
Processing, Classification, and Identification Requirements 7-3
Clothing, Meals, and Dining Facilities 7-4
Medical Care and Sanitation 7-5
Discipline, Control, and Administration 7-6
Emergency Planning and Investigations 7-11
Rules of Interaction 7-12
Use of Force 7-12
Escape 7-12

If there are not real FEMA camps for detainment of American citizens, then why:

- Did Obama sign so many Executive Orders taking away the freedoms of American citizens?
- Did Obama say that anyone who is a threat to American security could be “detained indefinitely?”
- Does Homeland Security avoid answering a direct question about the hundreds of camps that exist?
- Are so many camps totally empty but staffed 24 hours a day?

- Why did they not house a single illegal immigrant of the 12 million that are here in any of these camps even though they say that is what they were built for?
- Why didn’t any of those effected by hurricanes go to a FEMA camp?
- Why does Homeland Security keep on building more FEMA camps?
- Why are a majority of these camps designed to hold 20,000 inmates?

- Why aren’t the people paid to station these camps informed about the purpose of the camps?
- Why are these camps hiring so many guards recently?
- Why aren’t the victims of fires, flooding, tornadoes, and hurricanes taken to any of these camps?
- Why did the sponsors of the bill years ago to build these camps even know what these camps were designed for?

LIST OF ALL OF THE CAMPS:

http://www.sianews.com/modules.php?name=News&file=article&sid=1062

Googles list of FEMA Camps

Complete 326 page manual

http://info.publicintelligence.net/USArmy-InternmentResettlement.pdf

Leaked Document: Military Internment Camps in U.S to be Used for Political Dissidents

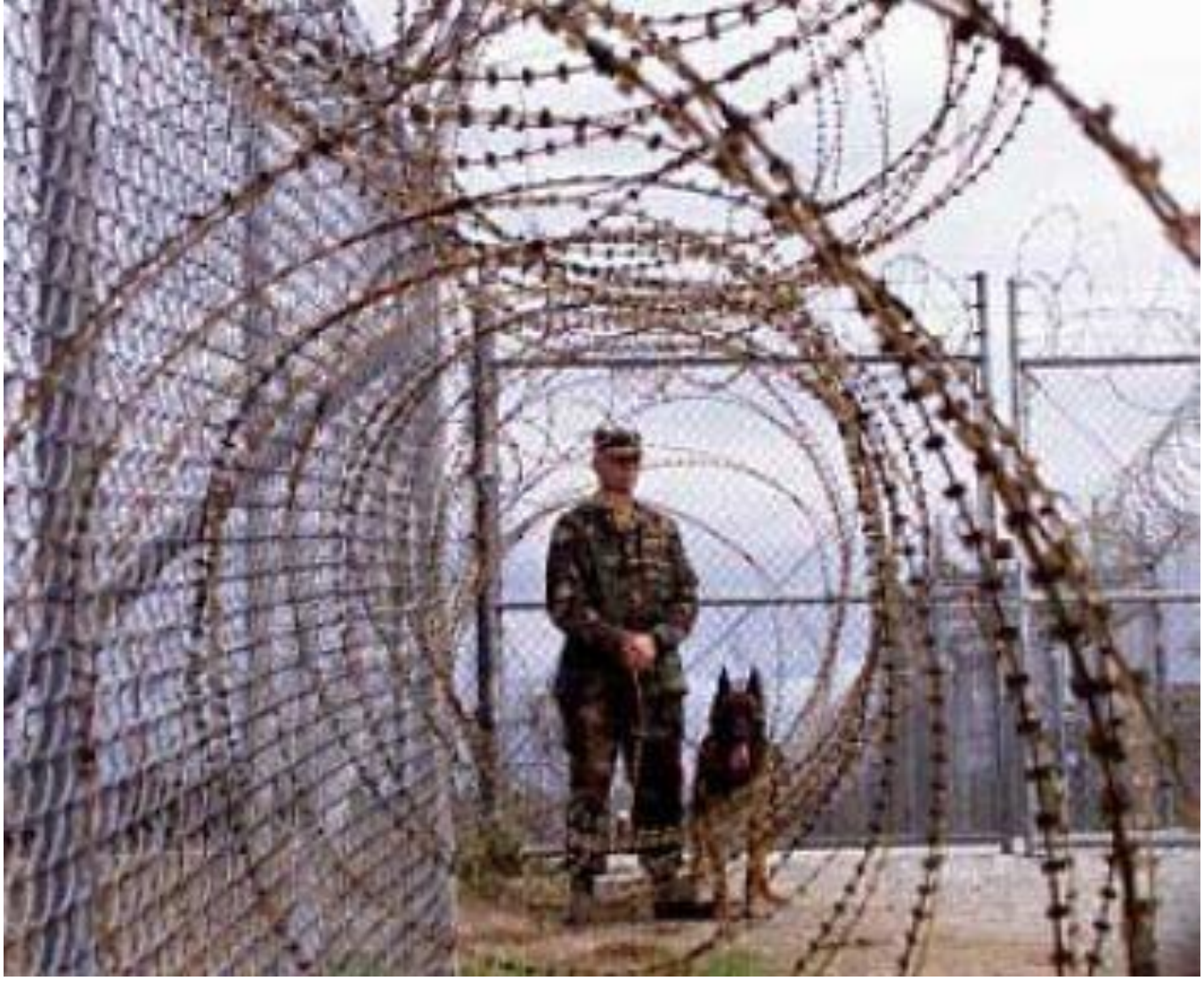
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FfkZ1yri26s

Military ad as it appeared in Government Pub:

Correction Officer Internment / Resettlement Specialist

As an Internment/Resettlement Specialist for the Army National Guard, you will ensure the smooth running of military confinement/ correctional facility or detention/internment facility, similar to those duties conducted by civilian Corrections Officers. This will require you to know proper procedures and military law; and have the ability to think quickly in high-stress situations. Specific duties may include assisting with supervision and management operations; providing facility security; providing custody, control, supervision, and escort; and counseling individual prisoners in rehabilitative programs.

So, why is the National Guard hiring “Internment / Resettlement Specialists?”



http://intellihub.com/2013/06/13/find-the-fema-camp-nearest-you/

The White House quietly issued National Security Presidential Directive 51 (NSPD-51), to ensure "continuity of government" in the event of what the document vaguely calls a "catastrophic emergency." Should the president determine that such an emergency has occurred, he and he alone is empowered to do whatever he deems necessary to ensure "continuity of government." This could include everything from canceling elections to suspending the Constitution to launching a nuclear attack.

REX 84

The Rex 84 Program was established on the reasoning that if a mass exodus of illegal aliens crossed the Mexican/US border, they would be quickly rounded up and detained in detention centers by FEMA. Rex 84 allowed many military bases to be closed down and to be turned into prisons. With half a million entering the US every year, not one of them has been put in a FEMA camp yet! What are they waiting for?

NATIONAL DEFENSE AUTHORIZATION ACT

Sect. 1042 of the 2007 National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA), "Use of the Armed Forces in Major Public Emergencies," gives the executive the power to invoke martial law. For the first time in more than a century, the president is now authorized to use the military in response to "a natural disaster, a disease outbreak, a terrorist attack or any other condition in which the President determines that domestic violence has occurred to the extent that state officials cannot maintain public order."

If the US government spends billions of dollars on Homeland Security, they scan all of our emails, record all of our telephone calls, and watch almost everything we do; because they expect a Muslim terrorist to blow up our country any minute, then why did they allow 9 million Muslims to come into our country?

WARNING!

FEMA EXECUTIVE ORDERS

E.O. 11004 - Allows the Housing and Finance Authority to relocate communities, build new housing with public funds, designate areas to be abandoned, and establish new locations for populations.

E.O. 10990 - Allows the government to take over all models of transportation and control of highways and seaports.

E.O. 10995 - Allows the government to seize and control the communication media.

E.O. 10997 - Allows the government to take over all electrical power, gas, petroleum, fuels and minerals.

E.O. 10998 - Allows the government to take over all food resources and farms.

Etc. these are real presidential executive orders!
Not to mention these are just a few of them...
To learn more Google fema executive orders.

ARMY TRAINING MANUAL

The manual states, “These operations (camp) may be performed as domestic civil support operations,” and adds that “The authority to approve resettlement such operations within U.S. territories,” would require a “special exception” to “The Posse Comitatus Act,” which can be obtained via “the President invoking his executive authority.” The document also makes reference to identifying detainees using their “social security number.”

Mock Military Invasions

http://www.independentsentinel.com/2013/03/military-drills-armored-tanks-zombies-are-coming-to-a-city-near-you/

DRONES

- The U.S. has over 8,000 drones
- They are used by police for surveillance on Americans
- They are used along the borders
- Some states have passed laws against flying drones

CHRISTIAN PERSECUTION

Media Silent as Muslims Ethnically Cleanse 60,000 Christians in Philippines

http://frontpagemag.com/2013/dgreenfield/media-silent-as-muslims-ethnically-cleanse-60000-christians-in-philippines/

PERSECUTION AT UNPRECEDENTED LEVELS

The Body of Christ today is suffering a degree of persecution not seen previously in our lifetime. In Central African Republic a serious humanitarian crisis is unfolding as the predominantly Christian population suffers terror at the hands of Islamic rebels. Afghan converts risk death not only in Afghanistan but also in India because the Afghan media is inciting violence against them, particularly Pastor Obaid. In Somalia, al-Shabaab routinely kills Somali converts.

Mustaf (13), who has already lost two Christian relatives to al-Shabaab, was recently kidnapped by militants seeking to draw his Christian parents out of hiding. For example on 30 August eleven Laos families (50 people) were expelled from their village and sent out into the bush for refusing to renounce Christ. On 1 September nine Catholics were massacred by Fulani Muslim gunmen in Nigeria's Kaduna State. On 4 September jihadists killed eight Syrian soldiers before seizing control of the Aramaic-speaking, Christian village of Maaloula in western Syria.

"The power of the Executive to cast a man into prison without formulating any charge known to the law, and particularly to deny him the judgment of his peers, is in the highest degree odious and is the foundation of all totalitarian government whether Nazi or Communist."

- Winston Churchill, Nov. 21, 1943

HORSEY
ON THE PLUS SIDE, WE SEEM TO HAVE HIT BOTTOM.
U.S. ECONOMY

Fed downgrades its outlook for US economy

Federal Reserve sketches a gloomier outlook for US economic growth for this year and next

AP By Christopher s. Rugaber, AP Economics Writer | Associated Press – 5 hours ago

Email Recommend 605 Tweet Share +1 Print

WASHINGTON (AP) -- The Federal Reserve on Wednesday downgraded its outlook for the U.S. economy for 2013 and 2014. In doing so, it underscored concerns that led it to maintain the pace of its stimulus.

The Fed predicted Wednesday that the economy will grow just 2 percent to 2.3 percent this year, down from its previous forecast in June of 2.3 percent to 2.6 percent growth.

Next year's economic growth will be a barely healthy 3 percent, the Fed predicts.

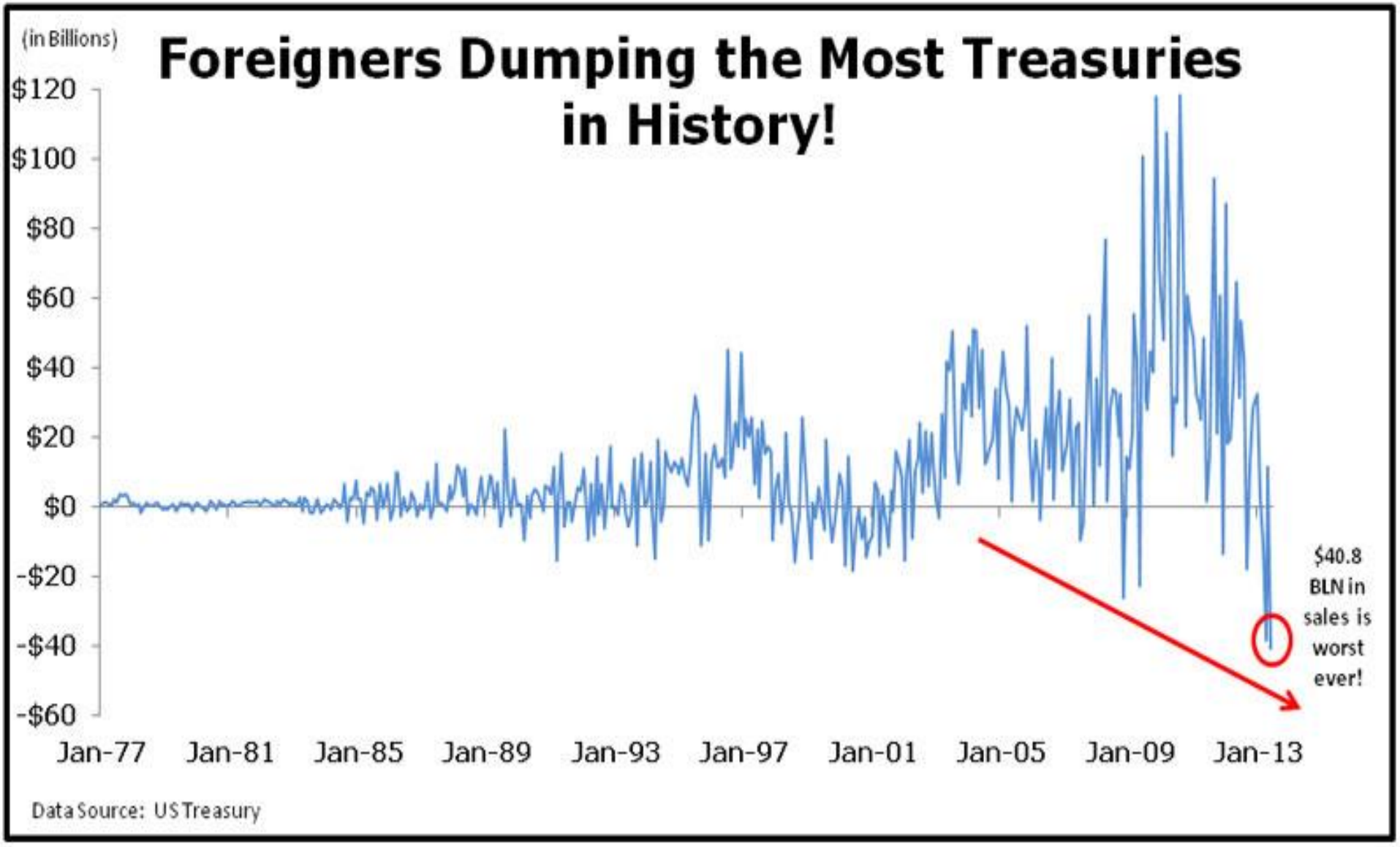
Fed officials decided to continue their $85-billion-a-month bond purchase program, surprising most economists, who had expected a slight reduction. The bond purchases have been designed to keep long-term loan rates low to encourage spending.

The Fed's policymakers expect the unemployment rate to fall to 7.1 percent to 7.3 percent by the end of 2013, slightly below its June forecast of 7.2 percent to 7.3 percent. It predicts that unemployment will fall as low as 6.4 percent next year, down from 6.5 percent in its June forecast.

The unemployment rate is now 7.3 percent.

The projections showed that 12 of the 17 officials on the Fed's policymaking committee think the Fed shouldn't begin raising rates until 2015. And two think the Fed shouldn't do so until 2016, one more than in June. Three chose 2014, the same as in June.

The Fed doesn't say which policymakers made which forecast.


(in Billions)
Foreigners Dumping the Most Treasuries in History!
$120
$100
$80
$60
$40
$20
$0
-$20
-$40
-$60
Jan-77
Jan-81
Jan-85
Jan-89
Jan-93
Jan-97
Jan-01
Jan-05
Jan-09
Jan-13
$40.8 BLN in sales is worst ever!
Data Source: US Treasury

FINANCES IN THESE DIFFICULT TIMES

We Are Now On The Verge Of A Historic Meltdown & Collapse

KWN BLOG

On the heels of a tremendous rally in gold and silver, today a man who has been involved in the financial markets for 50 years shocked King World News when he said that we are on the verge of a historic and catastrophic global financial "meltdown." He also spoke about events that are unfolding behind the scenes at the White House right now. This is without question one of John Embry's most powerful interviews ever.

Embry: ***"I guess I'm always unnerved as a result of what happened in April, the last time the President of the United States had a meeting with all of the bank heads, and two days later the price of gold was smashed for over $200. Now, the President is meeting with all of the heads of the various agencies, institutions, the Fed, and all of the other key money entities in the United States today. What's that all about?***

But clearly if the President is having this meeting, there is a crisis unfolding somewhere in the background, and it could very well relate to the dollar, interest rates, and the massive derivatives market associated with interest rates....

"Rising interest rates are a killer in an over-levered economy, and that's exactly what we've been seeing in the United States.

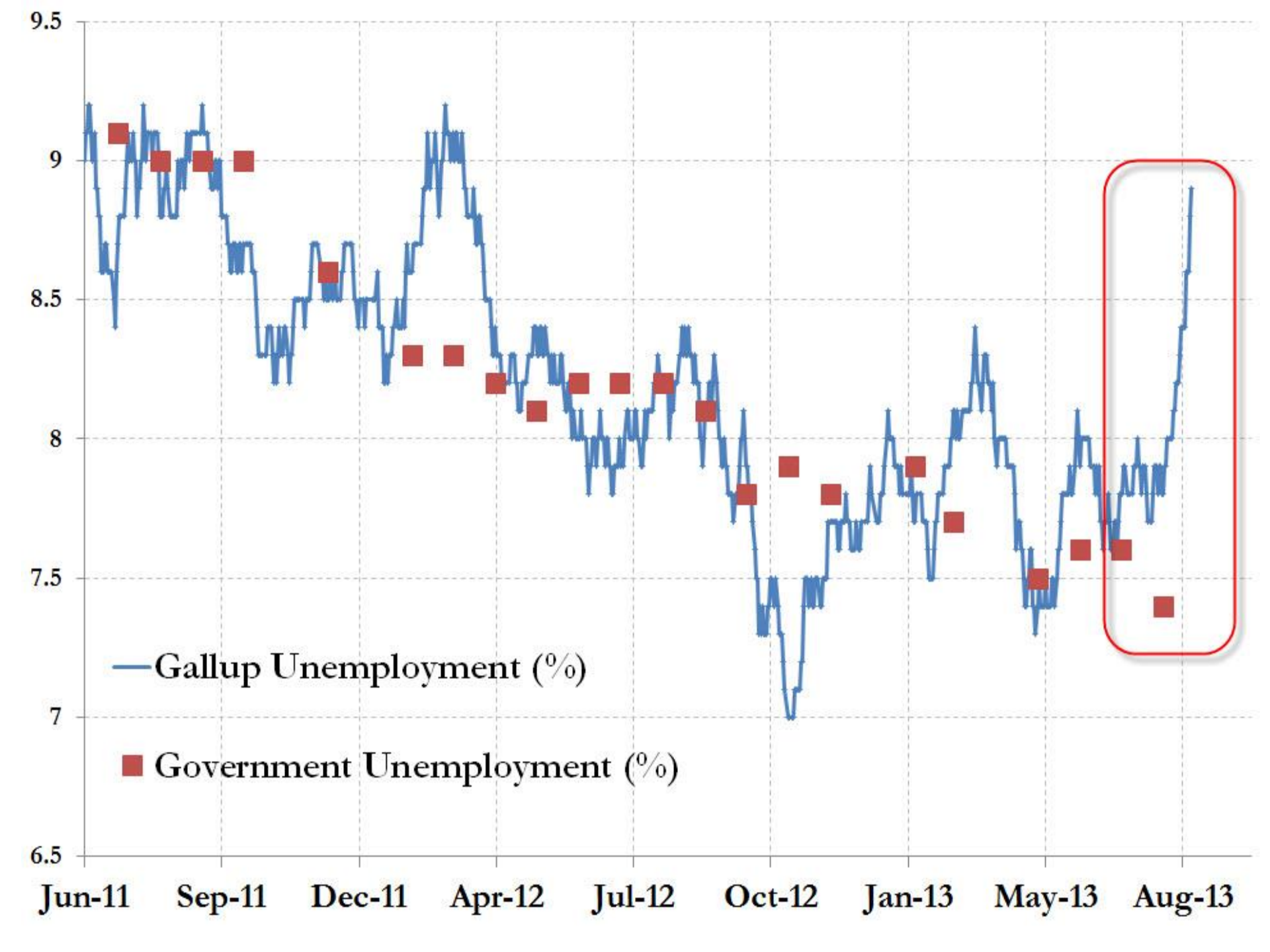
This surge in interest rates may have already seriously destabilized the entire financial system, and that's why there is this meeting taking place in the White House today. The fact is that the vast majority of derivatives in the global financial system are related to interest rates.

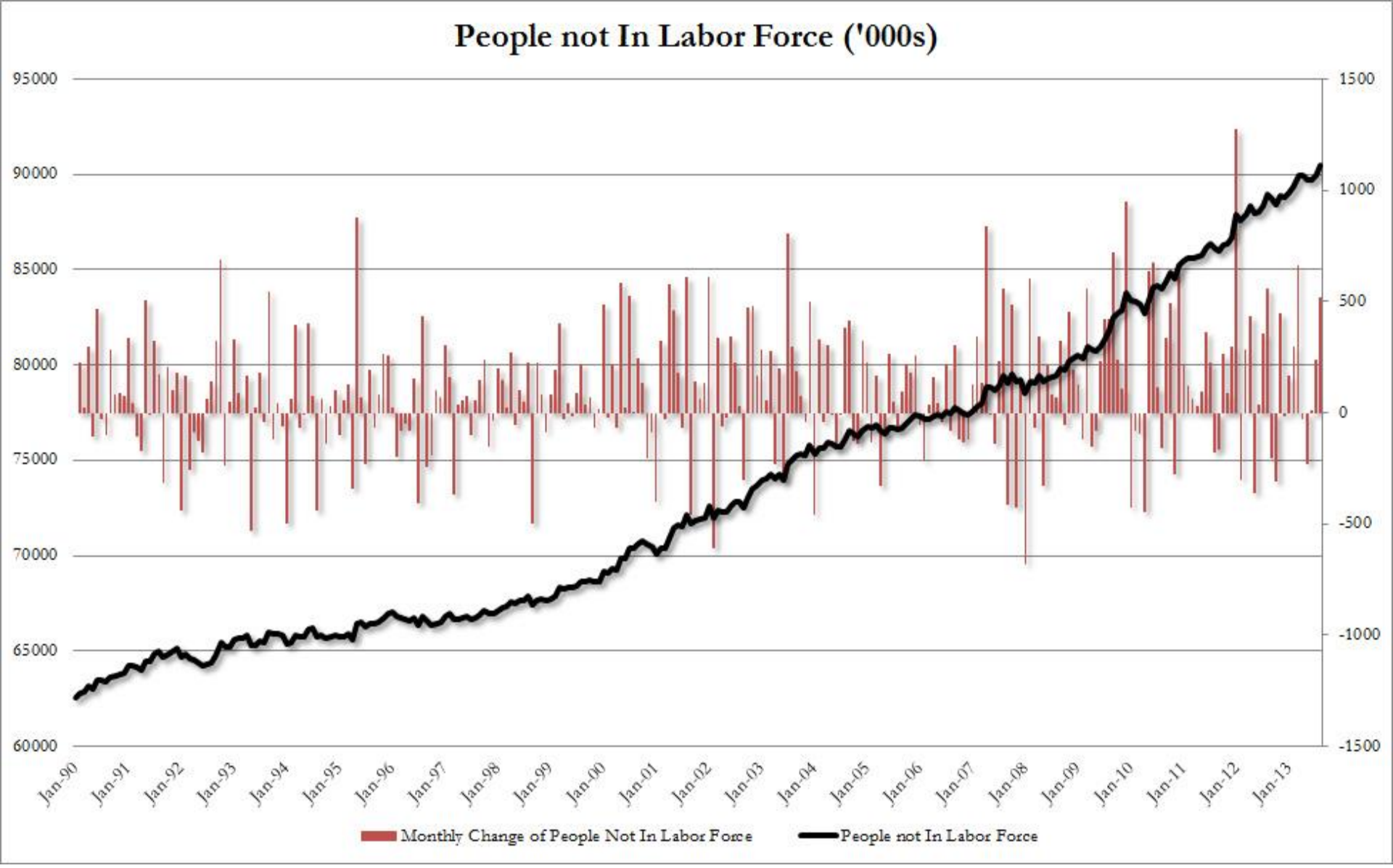
Now, the entire financial system may be on the precipice of some sort of catastrophic event unfolding because of what we have already seen in the bond market, and how the derivatives are so heavily intertwined. Meaning, we may be on the verge of another disastrous derivatives meltdown.

We have an unbelievable amount of interest rate derivatives in the financial system. So the winners theoretically take the profits on them, and the losers simply misprice them on their books. But as you get higher interest rates it becomes even more destabilizing.

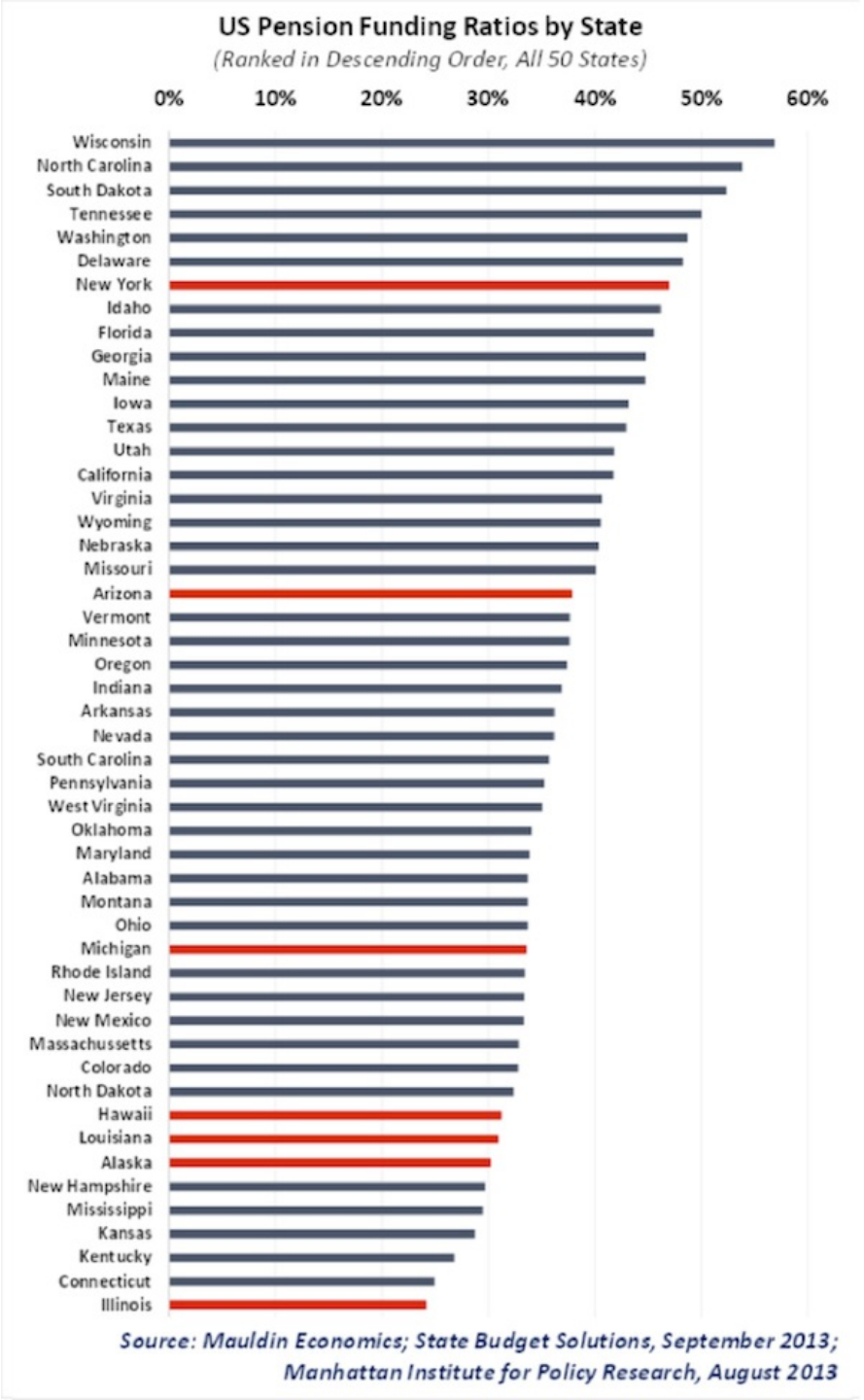
I firmly believe the reason the President has called this meeting today is because if interest rates in the U.S. continue to rise, it could really unleash something disastrous. We are talking here about the possibility of a meltdown.
http://kingworldnews.com/kingworldnews/KWN_DailyWeb/Entries/2013/8/20_We_Are_Now_On_The_Verge_Of_A_Historic_Meltdown_%26_Collapse.html

Financial Crisis Alert: Half A Million People Drop Off Workforce In One Month, Bank of America To Cut 2100 Jobs, Shut 16 offices, HP Has Chopped 22,700 Jobs Since Last Year, Polled Unemployment Soars To March 2012 Levels!


9.5
9
8.5
8
7.5
7
6.5
Gallup Unemployment (%)
Government Unemployment (%)
Jun-11
Sep-11
Dec-11
Apr-12
Jul-12
Oct-12
Jan-13
May-13
Aug-13



http://investmentwatchblog.com/financial-crisis-alert-half-a-million-people-drop-off-workforce-in-one-month-bank-of-america-to-cut-2100-jobs-shut-16-offices-hp-has-chopped-22700-jobs-since-last-year-jpmorgan-exits-commodity-a/


US Pension Funding Ratios by State
(Ranked in Descending Order, All 50 States)
0%
10%
20%
30%
40%
50%
60%
Wisconsin
North Carolina
South Dakota
Tennessee
Washington
Delaware
New York
Idaho
Florida
Georgia
Maine
Iowa
Texas
Utah
California
Virginia
Wyoming
Nebraska
Missouri
Arizona
Vermont
Minnesota
Oregon
Indiana
Arkansas
Nevada
South Carolina
Pennsylvania
West Virginia
Oklahoma
Maryland
Alabama
Montana
Ohio
Michigan
Rhode Island
New Jersey
New Mexico
Massachussetts
Colorado
North Dakota
Hawaii
Louisiana
Alaska
New Hampshire
Mississippi
Kansas
Kentucky
Connecticut
Illinois
Source: Mauldin Economics; State Budget Solutions, September 2013;
Manhattan Institute for Policy Research, August 2013

International Investors Dump $40.8 Billion in Treasuries, the Most Ever

Money and Markets

Foreign holders dumped a whopping $40.8 billion in long-term Treasuries, the biggest exodus from bonds in the history of the U.S. Worse, June was actually the third month of mass dumping in the past four, for a total of $79 billion. China, the biggest holder of our bonds, unloaded $21.5 billion, while Japan, the second-largest holder, dumped $20.3 billion.

It wasn't just government bonds, either. Foreigners dumped $116 million of bonds made up of packaged U.S. mortgages. They sold $5.2 billion of Fannie Mae, Freddie Mac and Ginnie Mae bonds, and $5 billion in corporate bonds. And they unloaded $26.8 billion of U.S. stocks. All told, more international capital flowed *out* of U.S. markets than at any time in history, worse even than at the depths of the 2008 credit crisis.

State's unfunded pension debt will grow to more than $200 billion under new reporting rules

	Unfunded liability as currently reported	Unfunded liability under Moody's
TRS	$43.5 billion	$120.6 billion
SERS	$20.2 billion	$46.2 billion
SURS	$17.6 billion	$39.3 billion
JRS	$1.3 billion	$2.6 billion
GARS	$0.2 billion	$0.4 billion
Combined	**$82.9 billion**	**$209.0 billion**

Source: Commission on Government Forecasting and Accountability; Illinois Policy Institute

Market Week Pullout

Dow Falls 1.3% on Syria Fears; Time to Buy Tyson Foods Page M3

BARRON'S

The Dow Jones Business and Financial Weekly Vol. XCIII No. 35 barrons.com September 2, 2013 $5.00

Good Hands: Allstate Could Rise 50%
Page 16

RANDALL W. FORSYTH • 5
Obama's Hobson's choice on Syria

STREETWISE • 9
Investors pause but don't panic

SHOT IN THE ARM • 14
Onyx deal will give Amgen a boost

CLOUDY OUTLOOK • 17
Woes at Elon Musk-backed SolarCity

PLACE YOUR BETS • 20
Regional casino stock could rise 30%

INTERVIEW • 21
Cliff Asness sees risk everywhere

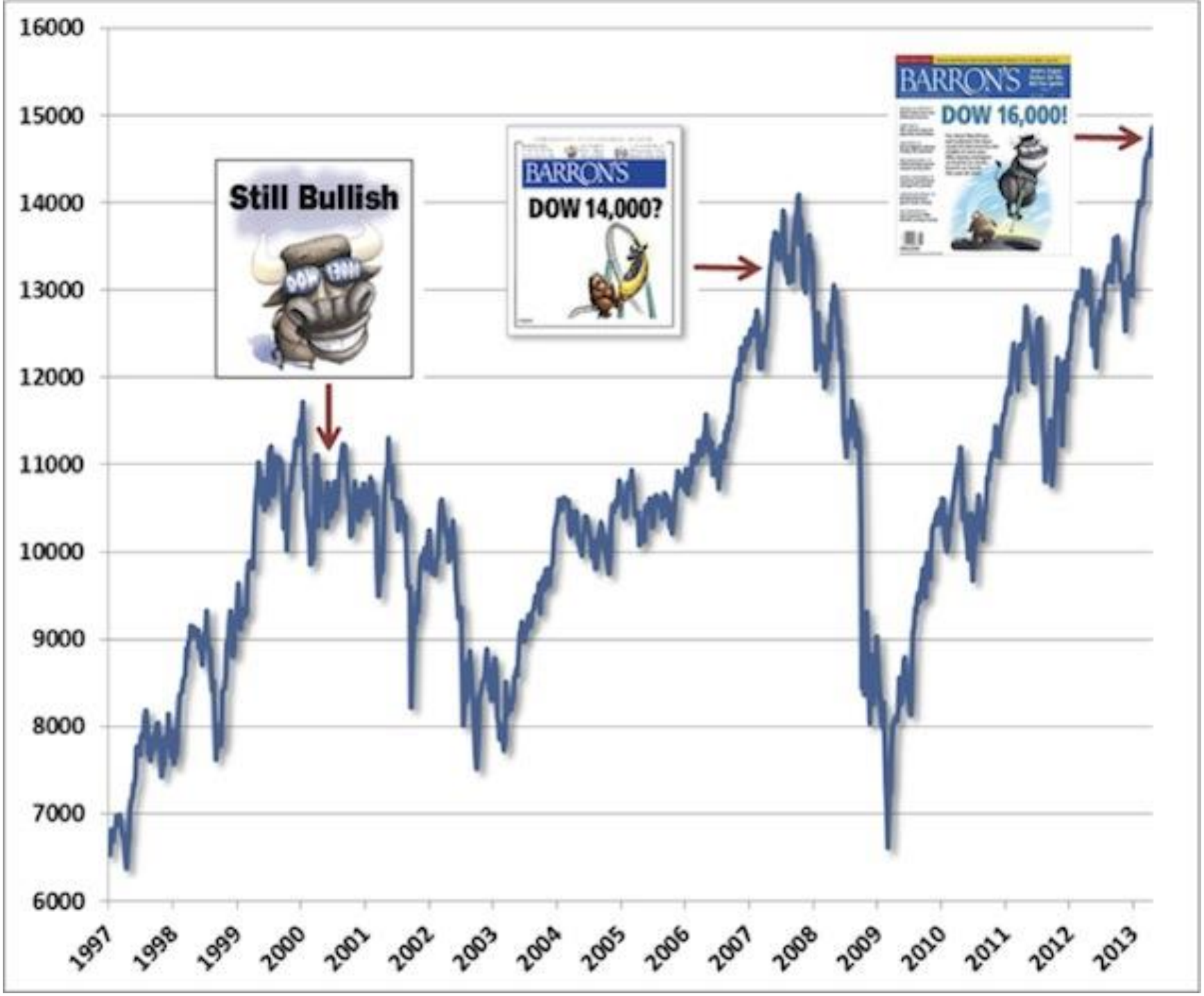
TAKEOVER BAIT? • M8
A flush Vodafone could attract AT&T

THE BULL'S IN CHARGE

Despite recent stock-market declines and the possibility of an autumn correction, Wall Street's top strategists see the market headed higher over the longer term, with stocks rising 20% or more in 18 months.

DOW JONES

Subscriptions/Customer Service: 800 544 0422


16000
15000
14000
13000
12000
11000
10000
9000
8000
7000
6000
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
Still Bullish
BARRON'S
DOW 14,000?
BARRON'S
DOW 16,000!

UNITED STATES DOLLAR

China and Japan a few weeks ago sold $48 billion worth of U.S. Treasury Bonds in one day more than ever in history. Bernanke and the Fed are printing $85 billion per month ($40 billion to buy Mortgage Backed Securities and $45 billion to buy Treasuries). All foreign countries are buying less US Treasury bonds since June of this year. This is very bad news.

WHAT TO DO TO PREPARE FOR THIS?

1. Get a job and keep it
2. Start a job on something that makes money
3. Store cash at your home
4. Buy gold and silver eagles and keep it at home
5. Pay off your bills
6. Store food
7. Store water

8. Store guns & ammunition

9. Store toilet paper

10. Store tooth brush, tooth paste, shampoo, soap, etc.

11. Have something to cook on such as an outside gas cooker, fireplace, or solar cooker.

12. Store cooking oil, condiments, bowls, cups, etc.

13. Have a water filter- Big Berkey

Preston T. Bailey, PhD., D.Min.

www.SaveAmerica Foundation.com

Empowerment by Virtue of Golden Truth
Human Cloning: Specifically,
REM Driven Human Cloning
FULL DISCLOSURE

Donald Marshall

29 October 2015

https://www.facebook.com/donald.marshall.148
http://donaldmarshall.proboards.com/
Vincent Eastwood Interview
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M_1UiFeV5Jg&ab

Contents

List of Images 5
Introduction 6
Whistle Blowing: Qualifying Disclosure 6
The Serious Crime Act 2015 7
Fundamentals 8
Key Figures 9
Phil Schneider 9
George Green 11
Aaron Russo 13
Income Tax 13
Radio Frequency Identification (RFID) Microchips 14
Habeas Corpus 15
Fraudulent Manipulation of Election Results 15
The War on Terrorism is the War on Your Freedom 16
Whoever Makes the Money Makes the Rules 16
Russo's Message to Mankind 16
Let's Consolidate our Problems 17
Aaron Russo: Reflections and Warnings 17
The Falsehood of September 11th 2001 17
The New World Order Agenda 19
Women's Liberation from the Perspective of the Elite 20
America is a Republic 20
Depopulation 21
Borrowing Money from Private Banks causes Inflation and Debt 21
The Deception of the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR) 23
Combining America, Mexico and Canada into one Country 24
Russo's Vision on How to Bring These People Down 25
The Trans-humanist / Post Human Agenda 26
The Phases of Sleep and Rapid Eye Movement (R.E.M) Sleep 27
REM Sleep 28
Current Advances in Technology 28
Memory Suppression Technologies 29
Mind-Voice Technology 29
H.A.A.R.P. Technology 29
H.A.A.R.P. and Weather Control 30
H.A.A.R.P. and Mind Control 31
RFID Technology 32

RFID Technology and the Medical Profession 32
Further Implications of RFID Technology 33
Mind Control: MK Ultra Technology 33
Human Cloning 35
Cloning Centre and Cloning Technology 36
Drip Feed Disclosure and Evaluative Conditioning 36
Drip Feed Disclosure 36
Evaluative Conditioning 37
Consciousness Transfer 38
Disclosure: Save the Victims through your Diligence 40
Words of Inspiration: Personalized from a Theoretical Physicist –Thomas Campbell 41
The Science of Hidden Consciousness 41
Disclosure: Donald Marshall's Message to the World 42
The Two Types of Cloning Techniques 42
The Different Grades of Clones: "Mark 1" to "Mark 4" Clones 43
Donald Marshall's Dilemma with "Mark 2" Sleep Driven REM Clones 43
Consciousness Transfer Happens When the Original Reaches REM Sleep 43
Donald Marshall is an Original as he sits at Home Typing this Disclosure 44
When Donald Marshall's REM Driven Cloned Experiences Began 45
The Science of REM Driven Cloning Began in 1945 46
Help Donald Marshall STOP REM Driven Cloning NOW! 47
Do Not Panic, Riot, or Cause Chaos. This is Very Important. 47
Spread this Disclosure Document until it reaches the Armed Forces 47
Donald Marshall is NOT "The New Age Saviour". Nobody wants to be a 'saviour' 48
How the Nostradamus Prophecies shapes the lives of the Illuminati 49
HIV/AIDS has been cured; so have many forms of cancer 49
The Behaviour of High Profile People at the Cloning Centre 50
The Ring Leaders of the Cloning Centre 50
The Royal Family of England 53
Help Donald Marshall by Sharing this Disclosure with Your Close Friends and Family 57
The Deplorable Nature of the Illuminati 59
What Happened to Britney Spears? 60
NEVER EVER SELL YOUR SOUL 62
In This Physical World Selling Your Soul Is Selling Your REM Driven Clone 62
Fake Alien Abductions conducted through REM Driven Cloning Technology 64
I am THE Spy for Humanity against the Corruption of the Illuminati 65
The Threat to Humanity when the H.A.A.R.P Grid is Complete 66
REM Driven Cloning is the Most Terrible Nightmare Situation Ever 68

The Meek Shall Inherit the Earth 70
Be Wary of: Shills; Trolls; Disinformation Agents and Double Agents 72
Contact Information 73
Interviews 74
Links to Donald Marshall Interviews 76
Vincent Eastwood 76
Jeanice Barcelo 76
Lisa Phillips (CFR) 76
Radio Presenters –Contact Donald Marshall 77
Professionals who understand "Consciousness Transfer" –Contact Donald Marshall 77
Email 77
How to Learn More about Donald Marshall's Whistle Blowing Disclosures 77
How Much Do You Know About Post-humanism / Trans-humanism? 78
This IS your ONLY chance to end these monsters. There is a deadline! 79
Do NOT Be Afraid to Help. We Outnumber the Illuminati by 1,000,000:1 80
Noteworthy Frequently Asked Question 81
Donald Marshall's Mission and Vision on How to Bring Down The Illuminati 81
Empowerment by Virtue of Golden Truth 83
Appendices 84
Appendix A: Thien Thanh Thi Nguyen (Tila Tequila) Transcript 84
Appendix B: MK Ultra 87
Appendix C: The Illuminati 89
References 99
Legislation 111

List of Images

Image 1: Stages of sleep..... 27
Image 2: The ionosphere's relationship to earth..... 30
Image 3: Megadeth Album Cover: *The World Needs a Hero* (2001)..... 58
Image 4: Donald Marshall's original body compared with his REM Driven Duplicate Clone..... 58
Image 5: Britney Spears Japanimation: Britney Spears grown as a duplicate clone..... 61
Image 6: Britney Spears Japanimation: Britney Spears walks into the Cloning Centre..... 61
Image 7: Britney Spears Japanimation: The Cloning Centre depicted from an aerial view..... 61
Image 8: Possible H.A.A.R.P. Locations. 67

Introduction

Just read it. Every word in this document is true, and it is the most important document to ever reach the internet. This document is written to empower good people of the world against the tyranny which exists all around us in our world today. Effectively, the document presented here discloses concealed information about the extent to which medicine, science, and technology has advanced in our **current** era. Moreover, I am disclosing this information because I have been extensively abused, and I am victim of **current** advances in medicine, science, and technology, which I describe in detail below. There are many, many, other victims of abuse, including myself, and therefore it is our plea that you read this document with an open mind and you investigate **ALL** statements which may initially irk you and appear 'suspect' to begin with (the circumstantial evidence is available all around you); because as a victim of abuse, I can honestly say, there is nothing worse than experiencing abuse, and those who have the power to protect you from your abusers, ignore you.

I will now discuss what qualifies as whistle blowing disclosure. After detailing the criteria which qualifies for whistle blowing disclosure, I will detail aspects of the Serious Crime Act, and preface a foundation which defines, explains, and references key information for the reader to understand as well as explore the extent to which medicine, science, and technology has advanced today; all for the express purpose of compelling the reader that medicine, science, and technology, has advanced at an incredible rate; that **current** advances in medicine, science and technology are withheld from public knowledge; and finally these advancements in medicine, science, and technology, have been and are **currently** used to commit **serious unspeakable** crimes against humanity and our environment here on earth. Moreover, it is my aim to present this information as coherently as possible to assist the reader to save me, and save many, many others who experience abuse daily resulting from concealed advances in technology.

Whistle Blowing: Qualifying Disclosure

In the United Kingdom under the Public Interest Disclosure Act (1998) (PIDA) section 43B, a "qualifying disclosure" (whistle blowing disclosure) implies "any disclosure of information which in the reasonable belief of the worker, tends to show one of the following:

a) That a criminal offence has been committed, is being committed or is likely to be committed,
b) That a person has failed, is failing or is likely to fail to comply with any legal obligation to which he is subject
c) That a miscarriage of justice has occurred, is occurring or is likely to occur,
d) That the health or safety of any individual has been, is being or is likely to be endangered,
e) That the environment has been, is being, or is likely to be damaged, or
f) That information tending to show any matter falling within any one of the preceding paragraphs has been, or is likely to be deliberately concealed"

Furthermore, under the Enterprise and Regulatory Reform Act (ERRA) 2013 section 17 (*The new 'public interest' test)* is added for whistle blowing disclosures, amending section 43B of the Employment Rights Act (ERA) 1996 and therefore now reads as such (new words underlined):

"(1) In this part a 'qualifying disclosure' means any disclosure of information which, in the reasonable belief of the worker making the disclosure, *is made in the public interest and* tends to show one or more of the following-- [criminal offence, breach of legal obligation, etc]." (Halliday 2013, p. 2).

The following information is presented **with the express intent** that it is made in the public interest, and meets the all criteria set out in section 43B (a-f) of PIDA as well as the 'public interest test', ERRA section 17. Furthermore, in order for the reader to perceive the credence of my statements, so that (s)he has impetus to research the validity of my statements and not dismiss it as folly supplied by an internet troll who has nothing better to do than waste peoples' time, I will cite the Serious Crime Act 2015 here for the express purpose of convincing the reader that all statements made in this document and my original document are indeed FACTUAL! THIS IS NO HOAX. THIS IS NO JOKE. This is simply what is happening in the world today.

The Serious Crime Act 2015

The Serious Crime Act 2015 (UK) section 41, 3ZA, amends section 3A of the Computer Misuse Act 1990 which **previously** read [under Computer Misuse Offences]:

[F1 3A Making, supplying or obtaining articles for use in offence under section 1 or 3

1) [That] A person is guilty of an offence if he makes, adapts, supplies or offers to supply any article intending it to be used to commit, or to assist in the commission of, an offence under section 1 or 3.

To: [The Serious Crime Act 2015, section 41, 3ZA]

3ZA Unauthorised acts causing, or creating risk of, serious damage

(1) A person is guilty of an offence if—

(a) the person does any unauthorised act in relation to a computer;

(2) Damage is of a "material kind" for the purposes of this section if it is—

(a) damage to human welfare in any place;

(b) damage to the environment of any place;

(c) damage to the economy of any country; or

(d) damage to the national security of any country.

3) For the purposes of subsection (2)(a) an act causes damage to human welfare only if it causes—

(a) loss to human life;

(b) human illness or injury;

(4) It is immaterial for the purposes of subsection (2) whether or not an act causing damage—

(a) does so directly;

(b) is the only or main cause of the damage.

(5) In this section—

(c) a reference to a country includes a reference to a territory, and to any place in, or part or region of, a country or territory.

(6) A person guilty of an offence under this section is (unless subsection (7) applies) liable, on conviction on indictment, to imprisonment for a term not exceeding 14 years, or to a fine, or to both.

(7) Where an offence under this section is committed as a result of an act causing or creating a significant risk of—

(a) serious damage to human welfare of the kind mentioned in subsection (3)(a) or (3)(b), or

(b) serious damage to national security,

a person guilty of the offence is liable, on conviction on indictment, to imprisonment for life, or to a fine, or to both."

In laymen's terms it is a **serious crime** (Serious Crime Act 2015), punishable by imprisonment, a fine, or both, to cite hatred or spread hoaxes by use of a computer which would cause mass hysteria or public dissension. I have been condemning public figures, high profile individuals, celebrities, singers, movie stars, directors, politicians, world leaders, royalty, anti-secret society 'truthers' (who are really misinformation agents, and agents of deception) etc. –the list is long - since 2011 and **NOT** a single one of these high profile people has issued a public statement saying "I do not like how you have tarnished my name" or filed a law suit against me. Why you may ask? **Because** every word I have stated and will state again (in this document) is true.

Fundamentals

Before I describe the heinous crimes committed against me and many others (including unsuspecting civilians of the world) it is important that I explain, define, and reference:

- Key figures such as Phil Schneider, George Green and Aaron Russo, so that the reader has reference points to verify the extent to which technology has advanced in our **present** era (and continues to advance);
- Define and briefly explain the transhumanist / post human agenda (for those who may be unfamiliar with their aims).
- Define and explain rapid eye movement (R.E.M) sleep, the phases of sleep, and what happens to the (original's) body during sleep.

- Reference advances in technology, with particular attention to: Memory suppression technologies; Mind-voice technology; H.A.A.R.P technology, RFID microchip technology, and MK Ultra technology (CIA's mind control program);
- Define and explain cloning; the different types of clones; cloning centres and cloning technology;
- Define drip feed disclosure / evaluative conditioning and explain why it occurs;
- Explain what 'consciousness transfer' is to the best of my knowledge, and cite drip feed disclosure articles with the express intent to allow the reader to grasp the abuse I have suffered daily at the hands of my tormentors.

Key Figures

Phil Schneider

Phil Schneider (pictured) had 17 years experience working in government black projects carrying a level three security clearance. He was a geologist and engineer who worked in the black projects underground bases at Area 51, S-4, and Los Alamos.

He is most notable for disclosing (Schneider 1995; 1996; Open Minds 2011):

- The 'black budget' expenditure of the United States, which Schneider claims to be between 1.023 trillion U.S. dollars every 2 years (over $500 billion per year);
- Deep Underground Military Bases (also known as D.U.M.Bs -"dumbs"), and at the time of his lecture (Schneider, 1995), –that there are 131 **active** Deep Underground Military Bases present in the United States, and 1477 Deep Underground Military Bases worldwide;
- Each D.U.M.B costs on average 17-19 billion U.S. dollars; paid for by the taxpayer; and it takes approximately a year-and-a-half to 2 years to build D.U.M.Bs with sophisticated methods.
- That military technology outstrips the general public's technology at a rate of 44 to 45 years of technology for every calendar year which passes. In other words for every 12 months which passes military technology will have advanced by 44 years than what we as the general public is currently accustomed to. Therefore as a rough example if we were to take the year Facebook was founded (2004) as a base year, then the military technology since the creation of Facebook will have outstripped what the

general public is accustomed to by as much as **484 years(!)** (2015 - 2004 = 11. 11 x 44 = 484). Similarly, if we are to use the year which YouTube was founded as a base year (2005), once again, military technology would be 440 years more advanced than what the public is currently accustomed to today.

For the purpose of disclosing current advances in medicine, science and technology, and how such advances are used against me and the people of the world to commit monstrous crimes I will use 1945 as a base year. Everything will become apparent including why I use 1945 as a base year for my disclosure, but for the express purpose of compelling the reader to investigate my disclosure I must present everything, logically, sequentially, methodologically, and provide references for the reader in a coherent way to enable him or her to **pay serious attention** to my eye witness accounts. Therefore, at this present stage keep in mind the year 1945, and the fact that military technology outstrips the general public's technology at a rate of 44 years for every 12 months which passes.

George Green

George Green (pictured) was affiliated with U.S. Presidential candidates, and was once asked to be the Finance Chairman for the next President of the United States. Green would later declined the offer of Finance Chairman when a comment made by Ted Kennedy regarding sleeping with Green's 14 year old daughter caused George Green to re-evaluate his associations with this in-group.

During his 2008 interview with Project Camelot (2008a; 2008b), Green disclosed the following noteworthy information:

- U.S. presidents are "selected" and not elected. This is clearly expressed in a story Green recounts, when Green asks:
  "Who is going to be the next President of the United States [for him to overlook their finances]?"
  And the reply was: "Jimmy Carter"
  Green responds: "Jimmy who?"
  The reply Green received was: "Well, he's the Democratic Governor of Georgia."
  George Green: "But I've been voting Republican."
  Green was then confronted by a tall man, Paul Volcker (American Economist, and Chairman of Federal Reserve under Jimmy Carter and Ronald Regan), who walked over and said, "Son, don't worry about it [Republican or Democrat], we control 'em both."
- U.S. scientists learned how to make people (clones) since 1938 -walking talking ones –and the scientists call these people "synthetics" or "the others".
- Cloning technology is relatively advanced. All that has to be done is take two cells from the original, give the cells a small electrical charge (retain a fertilised egg), then all one needs is a receiver (a womb / artificial womb for the fertilised egg to grow).
- Scientist were excited by the synthetic technology because it meant that spare organ parts could be grown for an "original" human without rejection, because theoretically speaking, the DNA of the synthetic is the same as the original.
- Green gives an example of a cloned Politician: George Walker Bush. Green advices the viewer to seek old video recordings of George W. Bush, and compare the old George W. Bush, with the George W. Bush during Bush's second term,

-in terms of mannerism, speech pattern, body language etc. (old videos of George Walker Bush (Boringest 2006; Fox 4 News - Dallas-Fort Worth 2014) are presented in the References section).

- Scientist have also learned how to make these synthetic people within a few months, to the point where the synthetic can be a walking, talking duplicate of the original, intact with all the memories and experiences of the original. The only problem is that the memory, experiences, and functioning capabilities of these synthetics are like: "A DVD recorder. Sometimes you have glitches, and you have to take the synthetics to Camp David occasionally [every 6 months to a year] to get them tuned up."
- Remember these synthetics are people too, they can think and act just like you can, but they do not have a soul.
- Most of the world leaders have been bought and paid for [by men in the background] and are created to think a certain way –to meet the agendas of these men who remain in the background.
- The global elite plans on depopulating the current human population of **over 7 billion** to **500 million** people. This is corroborated by the "Georgia Guidestones" (WorldTruth 2014).
- Vladimir Putin is executing plans to bring the United States down and into a massive depression. Furthermore, China agrees with Vladimir Putin's plans; stating that the Chinese government has not been a Superpower for over 5000 years and "It is their turn to run the world."
- China has the capacity to set back / shut down all of U.S. computing and electrical systems within two days.

At this present stage, the most **salient** points to keep in mind from Green's accounts are that: U.S. presidents are selected and not elected; and **most importantly**, that scientists have been capable of creating synthetics (cloning people) since 1938. If you have kept in mind Schneider's statement (1995; 1996), (that for every 12 months which passes military technology increases by the equivalent of 44 years compared to what the general public is accustomed to) –then learning that scientists have been capable of cloning humans since 1938 should not come as much surprise. Again, everything regarding my disclosure will become apparent, and I thank these men for disclosing their information, because it helps the reader to corroborate my disclosure.

Aaron Russo

Aaron Russo (pictured) was an American businessman, director, and political activist. He is best known for directing blockbuster films such as *Trading Places, The Rose* and *Wise Guys.* Russo believed that a human being "Should stand for something, and do the right thing when the time calls to act". Consequently, during the latter part of his career he did his best to warn the American public by producing documentaries such as *Mad as Hell* (1996), *Freedom to Fascism* (Russo 2006), and *Reflections and Warnings* (Jones 2008).

Russo disclosed the following key information in *Freedom to Fascism* (Russo 2006):

Income Tax

- There is no law requiring Americans to pay income tax. **Although this is a truth, I DO NOT advocate Americans NOT to pay income tax (and neither did Russo).** This is simply because the Federal Reserve can imprison you and seize your possessions for not paying income tax (although there is no law requiring Americans to do so). So for the sake of avoiding hassle for the mean time –pay your income taxes.
- To further illustrate the above point, Bob Shultz speaking at "We the People Foundation" said the following: "Most people believe that the income tax system is legal and that the revenue from the tax is used in the public interest. However, there is a substantial conclusive body of evidence that proves that our income tax system represents the most pernicious form of tyranny. It is the greatest hoax ever perpetrated by government against the working men and women of America."
- Charlie Beall: "The federal government itself refuses to provide, the American people, who are coercively being subjected to this extraction of their private property, without any underlying legal justification. There is no law. There is no law that requires the average American worker in the private sector to pay a direct un-apportioned tax on their labour and compensation for services. There is no law."

- State Representative – Phil Hart –(R-Idaho): "You can look through the statutes, and look for the law that requires you to pay, and when you do that, you **cannot** identify a law that requires the average person in America who earns a wage and works in private business to pay an income tax."
- Peter Gibbons (Tax Attorney) –It's actually very simple. Congress tried to enact an income tax in 1894 –The Supreme Court said that is unconstitutional. When The Supreme Court says something is unconstitutional, it's unconstitutional. They (Congress) tried again in 1913 –and The Supreme Court said –the 16th amendment- "No new power of taxation" –so if they (Congress) didn't have it then (1913) and they didn't get it; they **DON'T** have it. There is no constitutional base for a tax on the wages for Americans living and working in the 50 States of the union. Period. End of argument.

Radio Frequency Identification (RFID) Microchips

- The latest technology for identifying people at the point of self, when they make purchases –is actually the implantable (RFID) microchip. There are microchips that can actually be imbedded directly into human flesh... It's a tiny glass capsule about the size of a grain of rice... it contains an RFID computer microchip with a coiled antenna and it can transmit information also at a distance.
- Katherine Albrecht –Author of "*Spychips*" (2005) makes the following comment: "RFID is a technology that uses tiny computer technology the size of a grain of sand or smaller; hooked up to miniature antennas to transmit information about items at a distance. Back in 1999, Procter and Gamble, Gillette, and MIT got together to find a way to commercialise this technology and make it small enough, make it efficient enough and make it low cost enough to essentially ---their dream is to put these tiny computer chips on every physical item manufactured on planet earth."
- Radio waves can travel through walls, they can travel through wood, and they can travel through things we normally rely on to protect our privacy, for example your purse, your bag-pack, your pocket, –anything you are wearing or carrying.
- One of the most worrisome applications of RFID microchips, are proposals to put them into cash, meaning that it would be able to track every bank note where it had been, who it had been issued to, and create in essence an audit trail. That would essentially take away the anonymity of cash we now enjoy today.
- Once everything you do is tied down to a single number and there is no longer the ability to pay with cash, then all it takes to render you a non citizen is to simply turn that microchip off. **You will no longer be able to participate in any function in society including buying food. Once money becomes digitised through RFID technology, the elite can deduct whatever amount of money they want out of your microchip, whenever they want. They can trace you whenever they want. You will be at their mercy.**

Habeas Corpus

- Habeas Corpus is "[A] writ [formal document] requiring a person under arrest to be brought before a judge or into court, especially to secure the person's release unless lawful grounds are shown for their detention" (Legal-dictionary 2015).
- During the Bush Presidency [2001-2009 (History 2015)], President Bush signed executive orders giving him sole authority to impose martial law, and suspend Habeas Corpus. This gives him doctorial power over the people without any 'checks and balances.'

  In other words, "The government can jail you for life without charges, without a trial, without a lawyer" (Russo 2006).
- Furthermore: "The National Defense Authorization Act [4] signed by President Obama on the 31st December 2011 authorises the indefinite detention, without trial or indictment, of any US citizens designated as enemies by the executive." See Paye (2013) for further discussion regarding the suspension of Habeas Corpus.

Fraudulent Manipulation of Election Results

- In 2004 at the "Forum of Presidential Election" Clinton Eugene Curtis, a former Computer Programmer for NASA and ExxonMobil testified under oath that election results can be rigged using electronic programs.
- In 2004 he gave the following abridged testimony (Russo 2006):

  Judge: Mr Curtis, are there programs which can be used to secretly fix elections?
  Curtis: Yes.
  Judge: How do you know that to be the case?
  Curtis: Because in October of 2000 I wrote a prototype for present congressman Tom Feeney, and the company I worked for in Oviedo Florida –it did just that.
  Judge: And when you said, "it did just that" –it would rig an election?
  Curtis: It would flip the vote 51:49 –whoever you wanted it to go to, and whichever race you wanted to win.
  Judge: And would that program that you designed be something that election officials that might be on county boards would actually, could detect?
  Curtis: They'd never see it.
  Judge: So how would such a program, a secret program that, fixes the election –how could it be detected?
  Curtis: You would have to view it either with source code, or you would have to have a receipt and then count the hard paper against the actual vote total –other than that you won't see it.
- **Judge:** Given the availability of such vote rigging software and the testimony that has been given under oath of substantial statistical anomalies and gross differences –between exit polling data and the actual tabulated results, do you have an opinion whether or not Ohio elections, the Ohio Presidential elections was hacked?
  Curtis: Yes. I would say it was.

Person in the audience: ---So in other words there is absolutely no assurance whatsoever in anything in regard to these machines?
Curtis: Absolutely none.

- See Truthstream (2006) for further details regarding the full account of Curtis' testimony on how elections can be manipulated.
- Moreover, voting machine manufactures refuse to allow anyone to see the source code. Without paper ballots, the honesty of any election cannot be verified.

The War on Terrorism is the War on Your Freedom

- It is time to wake up America. These ID cards are not about defeating terrorism, but they are **ALL** about controlling the American people.
- The (mainstream) media controls the information that a person gets in various ways. They can make sure that the average American watching T.V. or reading the newspaper is going to come out with a certain mindset. She is going to say this is good, that's bad –and that is all they (media/elites) have to do.

Whoever Makes the Money Makes the Rules

- As Mayer Rothschild said "Give me control of a nation's money supply, and I care not who makes its laws". Mayer Rothschild, private banker, –knew that he and the other bankers would now control the laws of the nation. Government gave these bankers one of its most important powers, and now had to borrow money from the bankers and pay interest to finance the government.
- America has gone from people owning their own property, owning their own businesses –to a nation in debt because all the money is created by borrowing (from private banks) and this country has become one where people just live by borrowing.

Russo's Message to Mankind

- If you are in the military or law enforcement, remember you swore an oath [to uphold the law of the land]. You did not swear an oath to promote world government, or corporations.
- Now that you do understand what happened [to America, and the monetary system based on debt slavery] and how it is leading to a tyrannical one world government – the future of mankind depends on you –will you choose freedom or slavery?
- Stop being passive liberals. Stop being passive conservatives. Stop being passive centralists. Stop being passive human beings! When the media starts telling you that the country will fall apart if this is done... Do not be fooled!!
- Remember these are sick, malevolent and twisted people we are dealing with, trying to save themselves. Squash their agendas and stay on course.
- "I believe the time for mankind is time to give all or perish. Grow up or die. Grow up and become adults. Act like adults. Take some responsibility. The world which you have perceived is childlike; –and now the curtain has been pulled back for all to see."

- Unless people get active [get fully informed, and learn how governments of the world are conspiring against their people] and say –I am going to help shut down the Federal Reserve System; I am going to shut down the powers that be –the whole human race is doomed otherwise.
- We are coming near the end game and things are starting to accelerate... –and people are looking at the world leaders to declare martial law [which in turn will rid Habeas corpus].

Let's Consolidate our Problems

- If we can all get focused on how to win the game instead of all these different objectives –such as people are fighting for a better environment; people are fighting to keep their guns/gun control; there are all these different issues which are going on around the world -and which are all important on their own –but if we can consolidate on that and focus –and take all those people –and say –hey let's shut down the Federal Reserve, then we'll deal with those issues. Let's go to the agenda, the objective, the root cause of man's problems, first, then we'll go back to the other stuff.
- That is the priority right now. You have to cut off the head of the beast. And the head of the beast is the Federal Reserve System and the people behind it. You see, and that is what will save the world, and if people understand that –and they **stop** being passive liberals, and **stop** being passive republicans, but rather become **active** human beings –that is what will save the world!

Aaron Russo: Reflections and Warnings

In this documentary Russo recalls his relationship with Nick Rockefeller. Russo shares critical information Rockefeller discussed with him.

The Falsehood of September 11th 2001

- Russo met Nick Rockefeller through a female attorney who telephoned Russo and said "One of the Rockefellers would like to meet you." Russo made a documentary called *Mad as Hell* (1996), and Rockefeller had watched the video and knew Russo was running for Governor of Nevada and wanted to meet him. Russo said "Sure I'd like to meet him", and the two met and talked. Rockefeller proved to be a very smart man and shared ideas with Russo and was the person to tell Russo 11 months before 9/11 happened "There was going to be an event..."
- Rockefeller never told Russo what the event was going to be; but, there was going to be an event –and out of that event, we [America] were going to invade Afghanistan, to run pipelines from the Caspian Sea; we were going to invade Iraq, to take over the oil fields and establish a base in the Middle East, and make it all part of the New World Order; and we would go after (Hugo) Chavez and Venezuela –and sure enough, later when 9/11 happened –and I remember he was telling me how you are going to see soldiers looking in caves for people in Afghanistan and Pakistan and all these places and there is going to be this war on terror which has no real enemy and

the whole thing is a giant HOAX, but it is a way for the government to take over the American people (and the world).

- There is no question about it [that 9/11 is a hoax]. Nick Rockefeller said to Russo: "There is going to be a "War on Terror"" and he was laughing. Who are we fighting against...? Why do you think 9/11 happened and then nothing has happened since then? Do you think that our security is so great here that these people who pulled off 9/11, who were able to lock down another plane...? Come on it is ridiculous... 9/11 was done by people in our own government and our own banking system to perpetuate the fear of the American people into subordinating themselves to anything the government wants them to do. That is what it is about and to create this endless war on terror.
- Nick Rockefeller was laughing when he said, "We are going to be sending men into caves in Afghanistan and Pakistan" –and it was just cynical, he kept laughing and saying "Look how stupid everyone is! We can do whatever we want!"
- 9/11 was the first lie; and the next lie was to go into Iraq, to get Saddam Hussein out with his weapons of mass destruction (when the real issue was control of the oil fields) –that was the next lie. 9/11 created an endless war on terror that would go on and on and you can never define a real winner. There is no one to defeat and so it goes on and on forever. And they can do whatever they want; because they scared the hell out of the American public.
- This whole war on terror is [perpetuated on] a fraud. It is a farce. It is very difficult to say it out loud because people are intimidated in saying it. Because if you say it they want to make you into a nutcase –but the truth has to be... and the truth has to come out. The fact of the matter happens to be the whole war on terror is a fraud, it is a farce. Yes. There is a war going on in Iraq, because we invaded Iraq, and people over there are fighting... but the 'war on terror' –it is a JOKE –you know, and until we discover what really happened in 9/11 and who was responsible for 9/11 –because that is where the war on terror emanates from. That is where it comes from. It was 9/11 which allowed this war on terror to begin and until we get to the bottom root of 9/11 –the truth of 9/11 we'll never know about the war on terror.
- Russo was in Tahiti when 9/11 happened and he got a call from his son – and his son said –"The twin towers, they were just attacked and they are falling down or something..." Russo was in Tahiti and had just woken up from sleep. Russo didn't realise what it was immediately (11 months after Rockefeller had told him about 9/11 and it had happened –because Rockefeller said there was going to be an event –he wasn't specific) –but after Russo saw that America was going to go to Iraq and Afghanistan, that is when he realised, and equated it to what Rockefeller had said.
- 9/11 was only a manifestation to create a fear in the American public. So that we would obey and do what they want us to do. Take for example, Richard Reed 'The shoe bomber' –now here is a guy who is 6 feet 6, ugly as can be; I heard he smelled... He sits on a plane, lights a match in a non-smoking area, to put his shoe on fire... surrounded by people... That is idiotic! If you were going to blow up a plane... you would go into the bathroom... you close the door... and you put your shoe on fire...

you are not going to sit there.... surrounded by people, lighting matches in a no smoking flight... they (elite) want you to believe this nonsense. That is ridiculous!

- The war on terrorism is to keep people in fear. It is an endless war without a real enemy ('terrorists') –so that people would submit and do whatever the government wants them to. Submit to searches, give you ID cards, put Radio Frequency Identification (RFID) chips in you etc. You become servants to the elite –that is what this is all about...
- Freedom of liberty is what people really want, and it is time to stop the duplicity of the government from lying to us. You see many people know the truth of what is happening in this country; like 9/11 but they are afraid to stand up. People have to stand up and find their courage and say "I'm not going to take this anymore, I know the truth" –and they create a situation where if you tell the truth, you are considered a lunatic.
- In other words if someone goes on a T.V. show and says that 9/11 was an inside job – immediately the person is labelled an idiot or crazy. They call you names. **You cannot be afraid of that.**
- If you do not fight the corruption and you do not stand up for what is right in life, you end up being a serf and a slave and you are leaving your children a world in which you would not want to live in yourself, so how can you in decency behave that way? You have to stand up for what is right in life, and unless you do that you are nothing.

The New World Order Agenda

- The whole agenda is to create a one world government where everyone has an RFID chip implanted in them. All the money is to be in those chips [a cashless world]. This information came straight from Nick Rockefeller himself. That is what the ultimate plans of the global elite, banking industry and Rockefeller wants to accomplish.
- The agenda is to implant everyone with RFID microchips. All money is transferred to those microchips. There is no more cash. Money would be in microchips. Instead of having cash, you would have money in your microchips, but whenever they want, they (elite) could take whatever amount out of your microchip whenever they want to. Total control. If you are a protestor they just turn off your chip; you cannot buy food; you cannot do anything; it is total control of the people.
- So they want a one world government controlled by them. Everyone being chipped, all the money in those chips, and they control the chips and they control people, and you become a slave. You become a serf to these people –that is their goal. That is their goal; that is their intentions.
- Russo did not believe in enslaving people and Rockefeller would question him in the following manner: "Why do you care about them? Why do you care about those people? What difference does it make to you [Aaron]? Take care of your own life.
  Do the best you can for you and your family. What do the rest of the people mean to you? They don't mean anything to you. They are just serfs. They are just people..."

- Rockefeller asked –"Why are you fighting for the people for, what is it all about? The people have to be ruled. The constitution, what you are standing for is only for a few people, it's only for a few individuals who can live that way and we believe that it is best for society to be ruled by an elite people who control everything." Russo told Rockefeller he does not believe that. Russo believes: "God put me on this earth to be best person I could be and put everyone on this earth to be the best they can be, and NOT to be a slave and a sheep to YOU and these people (elite) –and I do not understand why you want to control everything. What is the need for that?"
- It was just a lack of caring [from Rockefeller's part], and that is just not who Russo was. It was just sort of like cold you know, and Russo used to say to Rockefeller, "What is the point, of all this? You have all the money in the world you need; you have all the power you need, what is the point? What is the end goal? Rockefeller said "The end goal is to get everyone chipped. To control the whole society. To have the elite people [the bankers and government] controlling the world."

Women's Liberation from the Perspective of the Elite

- Women's' Liberation was founded by the Rockefellers.
- Rockefeller asked Russo: "What do you think women's liberation was about?" At the time Russo had a pretty conventional thinking about it and he said "It's about women having the right to work; get equal pay with men; just like they won the right to vote." At this point Rockefeller started to laugh and he said to Russo "You're an idiot"
- Rockefeller said –"Let me tell you what that was about. We the Rockefellers funded women's' liberation. We are the ones who got it all over the newspapers and television. The Rockefeller foundation –and you want to know why? There were two primary reasons:"
- 1) "We couldn't tax half the population before Women's Liberation and the second reason was"
- 2) "Now we get the kids at an early age [because both parents are away from home working] –we can indoctrinate the kids how to think, so it breaks up their family –the kids start looking at the state as the family, as the school as the officials as their family, not as their parents teaching them, and so those are the two primary reasons for women's liberation."
- Russo thought, up to that point, Women's Liberation was a noble thing; however when he saw the Rockefellers' intentions behind it, where they were coming from when they created Women's Liberation; the thought process of it; Russo saw the evil behind what he thought was a noble venture.

America is a Republic

- America is a constitution republic / it is supposed to be a constitution republic –and **NOT** a democracy. The majority should not rule, and nor should the majority take over the inalienable rights of the minority.

- Americans pledge allegiance to the "Flag and the **Republic** which it stands" –and **NOT** democracy.
- Democracy is the worst form of government you can have because it is majority rule. Therefore the government can tell you what to do because 'the majority' wants it. It is irrelevant what the majority wants. Decisions should not take away the inalienable rights of an individual.
- Russo also said "It doesn't matter who you vote for, republican or democrat; –they are the same –neither one of them is stopping the Federal Reserve or paying income taxes.
- The elite (Federal Reserve) have taken over the American government; there is no difference between republicans and democrats. There is no difference between the two parties. The duality is manufactured. They (Federal Reserve; central banks) control both parties. It doesn't matter to the elite which one wins, because whoever is running for President will be someone they anoint. Whoever runs for President, will do whatever the elite want them to do. The fact of the matter happens to be that you cannot win an election unless you have enough money to win; they (Federal Reserve; central banks) make sure who gets the money.

Depopulation

- Russo and Rockefeller discussed many things –and one of the things Rockefeller brought up in conversation was reducing the world population. Rockefeller felt that there are too many people in the world. In a way Russo agreed that there are too many people in the world, but he **does not** think he has the authority to say who dies and who lives; but the elite felt that they want to reduce world population and Rockefeller felt it should be reduced by half.
- Rockefeller even mentioned to Russo in conversation, that they were having a real problem trying to solve the Israel/Palestine problem –and they were playing with the idea of bringing Israel to Arizona –and taking everybody from Israel and giving everybody a million dollars, and setting up Israel in the state of Arizona –because that is a problem that they are not in charge of.

Borrowing Money from Private Banks causes Inflation and Debt

- These people (elite) control the money so they make all the rules, and therefore they put the rules in which they want into effect, and the truth is America has really become a socialist communistic country. Everyone says it is a capitalistic country, but how can it be a capitalistic country when you have a central bank? That is the first question people should ask. It can't be. It is a planned economy, it is a phony!
- If they want to create prosperity, they just print dollars, or put digits into the economy. Now you have prosperity. You do not have real prosperity, you do not have real manufacturing, you just have money being injected in which is infusion of credit. This makes the government go into more debt.

- Whoever makes the money makes the rules. Rothschild said that. Why are we allowing these private bankers to make the money for our country? It is nonsense. Why are we paying interest to these banks to make money for us when the government can do it itself without paying interest, without all that debt? There is no answer to that question and it is a question no politician will raise. Everybody talks about America's debt... We are in debt because we borrow money... but we don't HAVE to borrow money. They designed it so that we can go into debt. We can create the money, and back it by gold so that they cannot create too many of it, so that you do not have the inflation, and do what the Founding Fathers told us.
- Why in the world does the American government borrow money from the banks when they have the ability to create it themselves without borrowing it, and paying interest on it? Why? Nobody can answer that question –not one politician ever raises that. Why does the American government ever borrow money, when they can create it without paying interest?

  –And people say that –well if the American government creates it, it will cause inflation. And that is their answer. And Russo says well let's look at it: the American government has the Federal Reserve do it, which creates the same inflation as if they did it, but also with the inflation –now you are getting massive debt –so with the Federal Reserve you have inflation and debt. Now if the American government made the money, backed by gold which would limit the amount they could make –you wouldn't have debt and you wouldn't have inflation.
- It wasn't until 1913 when the Federal Reserve came in, that America had inflation. Before then there was no inflation for 100 years. There were points and spikes, mostly during the Civil War –but basically there was no inflation other than during that short period of time. I mean a loaf of bread would cost the same thing. People could plan their lives.
- Today, they have planned inflation, and now you have two parents working, they cannot afford to take and pay for their family anymore; the kids are going to state run schools now, the kids are being indoctrinated how to think; they are being given Ritalin, they are being given all these drugs, the whole country is being dumb down, it is all because of the Federal Reserve System; and the Federal Reserve system and these bankers are responsible for the demise of America. And if we ever want to win this battle you must shut down the Federal Reserve System, and we must shut down these bankers and restore sound money to this country.
- If you analyse the situation and if you realise that since the Federal Reserve has come into being since 1913, illegally, without a constitutional amendment, by bribing a few senators during Christmas vacation, they turned over the most important power that the American government has, the creation and issuance of money to a private bank.
- Through that private bank issuing money they have destroyed this country. They have destroyed the purchasing power of money in this country; they have created social programs that are destroying this country.
- The Federal Reserve has created massive inflation in America which means the American worker has to keep on making more money to keep up with the cost of

living. The more money they make to keep up with the cost of living, the less competitive they become in the world economy. So now what happens is that we have to pay our workers so much to keep up with the cost of living; and then they (elite; government; corporations etc.) say screw the American worker; let's go overseas now to get the cheap labour.

- The inflation the Federal Reserve has created has now allowed other countries to outcompete us. Other countries do not have to pay as much money as we have to pay to our workers to survive. So now we are not competitive anymore and we have lost our manufacturing base. We have lost our competitive edge.
- "Freedom to Fascism" is a documentary that everybody should see. Russo and his team show the fraud of the income tax; they show how Judges put people into jail for no reason; they show the corruption of the justice system. They show how the Federal Reserve came into being and how it is controlling society and how all the central banks are working together through the bank of International Settlements, in Switzerland which is the central bank for all central banks and how all are working together to create this one world government; this one world order; which is what they are trying to do.

The Deception of the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR)

- Russo was interested in joining the Council of Foreign Relations, but he found out from Rockefeller himself, that part of the end goal of the CFR is to get everyone RFID chipped. To control the whole society and have the elite people (bankers, government etc.) controlling the world. Russo asked Rockefeller "Do all the people in the CFR believe the way that you do?" Rockefeller said "No, no, no. Most of them believe they are doing the right thing. A lot of them believe it is better off being socialistic. We have to convince people that socialism is really capitalism." Because America is becoming a socialistic country; it is a communist country today.
- Russo's friendship with Rockefeller became one where they would share thoughts, ideas and philosophies and Rockefeller wanted Russo to become a part of what they were doing [enslavement agenda], and for Russo to become a member of the CFR; Rockefeller offered various business opportunities for Russo to get involved in the CFR and to **not** take up the fight or the battle that Russo had been taking up in the past. Rockefeller wanted Russo to drop the idea of helping the people; because "What was the point in Russo fighting for the people?" Rockefeller would question.
- Russo asked Rockefeller do all the people of the Council of Foreign Relations feel the same way you feel? Rockefeller said "A lot of them think they are doing the right thing, they think that socialism is the best way to go (but this form of socialism involves redistributing the wealth for the elites and not to everyone), they think that they are doing the right thing." But the people at the (very) top they all know the truth of what is happening. (Therefore, the good people in the CFR are also under an illusion, and do not know that effectively they are working for evil men who have the overall goal to control the populace of the world).

- So it is compartmentalised within the elite structure as well. All the people in the CFR -2000 to 3000 people like Dan Raddler –they don't know what is going on--- they join the CFR because it is prestigious. They think it is good for business, it is good for this; they don't know what is really happening –the evil that comes out of it –that is emanating out of it.
- In terms of the CFR, in terms of compartmentalisation, there are many good people which Russo believes are part of these organisations who do not even understand what these organisations are really about. For example, when Russo was in Germany, doing cancer treatment, there was a gentleman there who was visiting a friend of his with cancer. The gentleman visiting his friend was a member of the CFR, and him and Russo were talking and Russo showed him the movie (*Freedom to Fascism* (2006)); --and he said, "Oh my god! I'm going to resign." "I had no idea this is what the CFR is about". He had no idea; he is just a nice guy, who thought he was joining a prestigious organisation.
- A lot of people join the CFR because they think it is a prestigious organisation; it will help them in business; make good business contacts etc. They do not have an understanding that the CFR is really about world domination. How they, and the Trilateral Commission, The Bilderberger [Group], the banks, all work together to control the people –a lot of them do not understand that. They do not see the big picture. They think: Oh the CFR is a prestigious organisation. I'll make this, I'll make that, and I can do business deals. It is just business to them. The CFR wants to get the people in there that have influence and power, and so they are part of that (enslavement agenda), and so they are not opposed to them. So the whole country is becoming the haves and the have not. You are getting the very, very wealthy and the middle class being destroyed and you are getting the poor people.
- In Russo's words: "You can call the CFR what you like, but it is a criminal organisation. Run by criminals. But people do not think of it as a criminal organisation, because it has 'class'; 'style'; 'prestige'; –and it is 'respected'; so people do not look at it as being a criminal organisation. That is what a great job they have done."

Combining America, Mexico and Canada into one Country

- Imagine this... here you are in America, and they (elite) are combining American, Canada and Mexico into one country. The North American union. And the American people do not know anything about it. It is not even in the press. They would rather talk about Rosy O'Donnell and Donald Trump calling each other names than discussing the fact that we are merging into one country. This isn't even reported.
- The fact of the matter happens to be, that tells you how controlled the media is. The elite control the media, and they control governments and they are all in bed together. Here you are combining American, Canada and Mexico into one country, and you do not see it in the press. You do not see it in the press. Why? This should be one of the top stories everywhere –and the elite are not worried about it. That tells you –there is the evidence that [media] it is controlled. They do not want the American people to

know what is going on, that is why they do not protect our borders. That is why we are losing our constitution, the very document that secures our freedoms.

Russo's Vision on How to Bring These People Down

- There is no question we are in tyranny, there is no question that the American citizen is no longer a free individual human being, to do the things that they wish to do. We're slaves and it is getting worse.
- We are dealing with complete evil; and until the American people wake up and say, we do not want this evil in our country anymore and we want to come back to a country of decency and goodness, integrity and honour, we are going down that road and that is what it is going to take? It is going to take people to stand up and say we do not want to live in this kind of world anymore. I believe we should pull all of our troops out of Iraq, I believe we should leave other countries alone. Let other countries live their lives the way they choose to. Stop trying to spread 'democracy' around the world, which is the worst form of government there is anyway (because 51 percent rule over 49%), restore our republic to what it is supposed to be and go back to what the founding fathers gave us. Restore the republic.
- In Russo's opinion: The populace must shut down the Federal Reserve System –and there has to be an uprising. There has to be an uprising. People have to stand up. One person cannot do it alone. You cannot do it alone. People do not seem to have the courage to do what they have to do.
- A lot of people in Hollywood know the truth, they do not want to stand up and speak about it; I know many of them have seen my movie (*Freedom to Fascism* (2006)) and they know I am right, and they want to talk about it because everybody is afraid. Everybody is afraid because they think that the money they get from the Federal Reserve is really money and they have a comfortable lifestyle and they are afraid of change. They are afraid to stand up for what is right, and until people are willing to stand up and have the courage to do what they need to do, it is not going to change; and hopefully we can affect change when people stand up and say "Hey, I've had enough".
- We (the populace) have one advantage. They (elite) need us to cooperate. See, if we do not cooperate with them, they cannot win. They always need our cooperation with them to go along with their programs. They try to "sell us". Democracy; this majority says this; believe in this; do this, do that; the war on terror; we have to be scared... They are always trying to do things to "sell to us" to go along with them, and once we learn not to cooperate with them; then we win the game.
- That is the point, do not cooperate with them, and do not go along with the program anymore. Stop it. Join forces, and bring freedom back to this country. It is going to take people who believe in freedom; The Constitution and the Founding Fathers, Thomas Jefferson, to make this country whole again, because right now it is in the grip of the evil ones, and the only way to stop that is for good men to stand up.

- We have to stop being scared. We have to do what is necessary to take back what is ours. We have to stop these bankers, these elite, full of liars, congressmen full of liars. They are destroying our borders.
- So through these bankers, attempting to take over America, knowing that America was the freest nation on this earth, it was necessary for them to takeover America, take away gun rights, freedom to bear arms, and create a country where we become slaves, because once they take over America, the rest of the world becomes a lot easier for them. And so by creating 9/11, an event to terrify the American people that we are being 'attacked by terrorist', you create a world where there is an enemy that can **never** be pinpointed. You can never win the battle. It is 100 year war – a never ending war on terrorism. So you are always fighting this war, and through the war on terrorism, through 9/11 which is the first lie, then you create the war on terrorism which is the next lie, then you create the war in Iraq through weapons of mass destruction, which is the next lie –so you get one lie, to the next lie, to the next lie, -- now it is going to be Iran the next lie –and sending more troops and insurgents into Iraq.
- Restore America's Republic back to what it is supposed to be. Get the bankers out of our government. Get government to stop borrowing money from the banks. Government should make its own money; restore the Republic. Restore individual freedoms. That is what this country is about -and until we do that we are going to be slaves.
- You have to take away the creation of money away from the private bankers and you will solve 95% of your problems.
- Americans, mobilise, stand tall, stand together, tell the government you are "Mad as hell!" Do not cooperate with the government do not accept a National ID card. Do everything in your power to restore freedom and your individuality back to America. Stop being a country run by the institutions for the institutions. Let's go back to "We the people, by the people for the people", as opposed to, we the institutions, by the institution, for the institution. Stand up for your individual rights. Stand up for the God leaders that are in each and every one of us!

The Trans-humanist / Post Human Agenda

Transhumanism is a cultural and intellectual movement that believes we can, and should, improve the human condition through the use of advanced technologies. One of the core concepts in transhumanist thinking is life extension: through genetic engineering, nanotech, cloning, and other emerging technologies, eternal life may soon be possible. Likewise, transhumanists are interested in the ever-increasing number of technologies that can boost our physical, intellectual, and psychological capabilities beyond what humans are naturally capable of (thus the term *trans*human) (Anthony 2013). Transcranial direct current stimulation (tDCS), for example, which speeds up reaction times and learning speed by running a very weak electric current through your brain, (Anthony 2012) has already been used by the US military to train snipers. On the more extreme side, transhumanism deals with the concepts of mind uploading (to a computer), and what happens when we finally craft a

computer with greater-than-human intelligence (the technological singularity) (See: "How to create a mind, or die trying", Hewitt 2012) (Anthony 2013).

Moreover, put simply, "posthumanism" can be defined as that condition in which humans and intelligent technology are becoming increasingly intertwined (TheNanoAge 2015). For readers interested in learning more about the posthuman / transhuman agenda see BT Soul Catcher 2025 (BEAMS 2007); Avatar Project 2045 (2045 Initiative 2015; Borghino 2012) and Mind Clone Robot (Bloomberg Business 2015; RT 2015) which have all been disclosed as methods of transferring the human consciousness to a computer.

The Phases of Sleep and Rapid Eye Movement (R.E.M) Sleep

Sleepers pass through five stages of sleep: 1, 2, 3, 4, and REM (rapid eye movement) sleep. These stages progress cyclically from stage 1 through REM then begin again with stage 1. A complete sleep cycle takes an average 90 to 110 minutes (Sleepdex 2015). In other words, after falling asleep, it takes approximately 90-110 minutes to enter REM sleep.

<table>
<tr><td colspan="5">Stages</td></tr>
<tr><td>Waking</td><td>REM Sleep</td><td colspan="3">NREM Sleep</td></tr>
<tr><td rowspan="2">Stage 0</td><td rowspan="2">Stage R</td><td colspan="2">Light Sleep</td><td>Deep Sleep</td></tr>
<tr><td>Stage 1</td><td>Stage 2</td><td>Stage 3</td><td>Stage 4</td></tr>
<tr><td>Eyes open, responsive to external stimuli, can hold intelligible conversation</td><td>Brain waves similar to waking. Most vivid dreams happen in this stage. Body does not move.</td><td>Transition between waking and sleep. If awakened, person will claim was never asleep.</td><td>Main body of light sleep. Memory consolidation. Synaptic pruning.</td><td>Slow waves on EEG readings.</td><td>Slow waves on EEG readings.</td></tr>
<tr><td>16 to 18 hours per day</td><td>90 to 120 min/night</td><td colspan="3">4 to 7 hours per night</td></tr>
</table>

Image 1: Stages of sleep. Source: Sleepdex: (2015)

Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic.
Arthur C. Clarke

REM Sleep

Most dreaming occurs during Stage Five, known as REM. REM sleep is characterized by eye movement, increased respiration rate, and increased brain activity. REM sleep is also referred to as paradoxical sleep because, while the brain and other body systems become more active, your muscles become more relaxed, or paralyzed. Dreaming occurs because of increased brain activity, but voluntary muscles become paralyzed. Voluntary muscles are those that you need to move by choice, for example, your arms and legs. Involuntary muscles are those that include your heart and gut. They move on their own (Sleepdex 2015; Walcutt 2013).

Rapid eye movement, or REM sleep, is when you typically dream. You may have images float by in earlier stages, particularly when you are going through Alpha or Theta (brain waves), but the actual dream state occurs in REM (Walcutt 2013).

This period of paralyzation is a built-in protective measure to keep you from harming yourself. When you are paralyzed, you can't leap out of bed and run. Do you ever feel like you can't escape during a dream? Well, the truth is, you can't. You can breathe, and your heart is working, but you really can't move (Walcutt 2013).

The reader is also advised to see the Horizon documentary "Why Do We Dream?" (BBC Horizon 2009). This video is available, on YouTube, and details sleep, the phases of sleep, REM sleep, the period of paralysation and more.

Current Advances in Technology

This is a section some readers may have difficulty with, because reading about these current technologies alone, one cannot help but feel that such technologies described below sound like the stuff of science fiction and fantasy -although they have been corroborated through public drip-feed disclosure (explained below). Nevertheless, I urge the reader to keep in mind Arthur C. Clarke's quote (above), as well as Phil Schneider's testimony regarding the advancements of military technology in comparison to the general public's technology (for every 12 months, military technology outstrips the technology the public is accustomed to by a rate of 44 years). Moreover, for the reader who finds difficulty understanding the technologies described below, seek the supporting articles / videos.

Memory Suppression Technologies

Memory suppression technologies are any scientifically advanced technologies which are used to suppress memory. Examples of how memories can be suppressed can be found by reading Winter's (2014) article which details how memories can be suppressed using light; and Greenberg's (2013) article which discusses memory suppression through gene / chemical modification.

Mind-Voice Technology

Mind-voice technology is an advanced technology which is capable of reading, listening, hearing or broadcasting your inner voice / thoughts. Examples of articles which discuss mind-voice technology are: Prigg (2014) details software which can read the inner voice; and New Scientist (2014) which also discusses a brain decoder which can eavesdrop on one's inner voice.

H.A.A.R.P. Technology

The High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) is a radio transmitting system that can bounce signals off the ionosphere (a region of the Earth's upper atmosphere 60km (37 miles) to 1000km (620 miles) altitude) and back to earth to probe deep into the earth or sea, its proponents say. The system could locate minerals or communicate with submarines. (Begich & Manning 1997; Sheen, Begich & Robbins 2005).

HAARP can also:

- Disrupt human mental processes.
- Knock out all global communications systems.
- Manipulate global weather.
- Change weather patterns over large areas.
- Interfere with wildlife migration patterns.
- Hurt ecosystems.
- Negatively affect your health, moods, and mental states.
- Unnaturally impact the Earth's upper atmosphere.

This illustration (below) shows the ionosphere's relationship to the Earth. The illustration appeared in the HAARP Environmental Impact Statement on page 10-125 of Volume II.

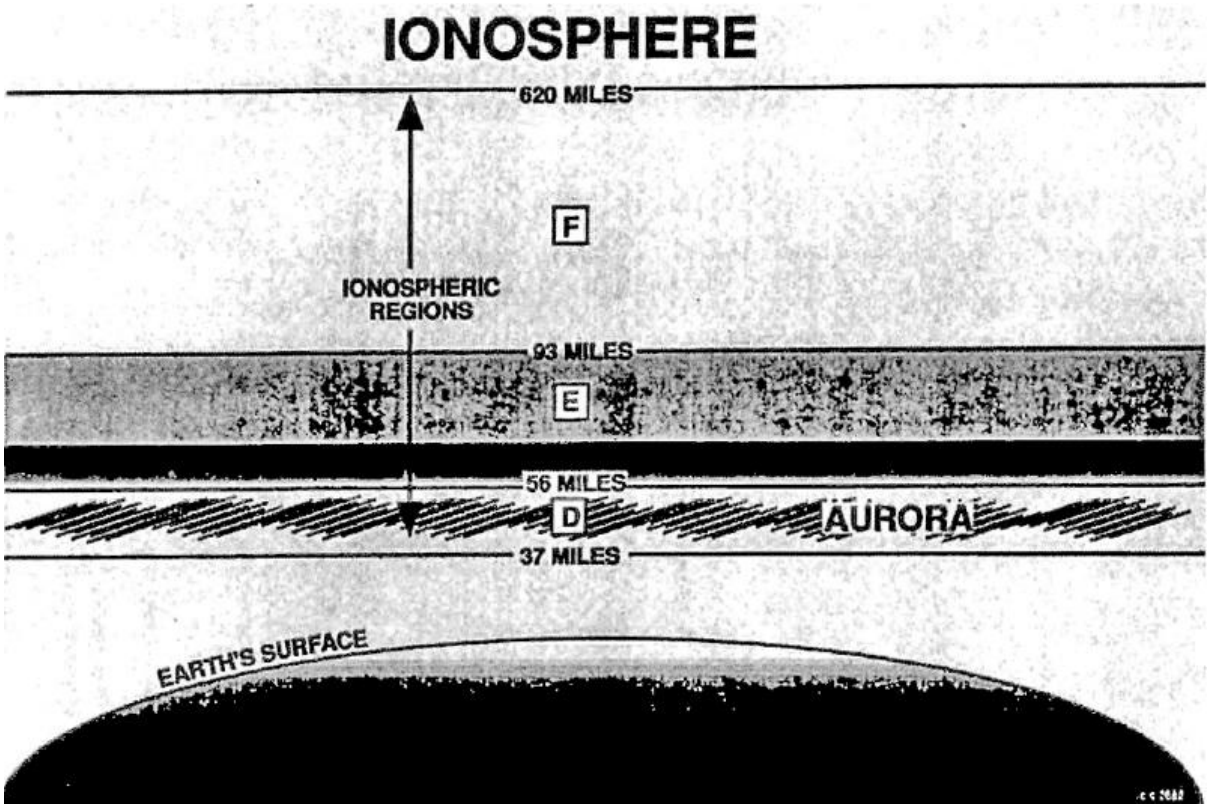


Image 2: The ionosphere's relationship to earth. Source: (Begich & Manning 1997)

The ionosphere protects the earth. HAARP (High frequency Active Auroral Research Program) is made to beam more than 1.7 gigawatts (billion watts) of radiated power into the ionosphere -the electrically charged layer above Earth‘s atmosphere. Put simply, the apparatus is a reversal of a radio telescope - just transmitting instead of receiving. It will boil the upper atmosphere. After disturbing the ionosphere, the radiations will bounce back onto the earth in the form of long waves which penetrate our bodies, the ground, and the oceans.

HAARP represents a technology which could lead to a new class of weapons that could change our world profoundly - an all-purpose military tool. If misused, the tool could mess up the weather. It could be used against humanity in a way that would change what people think, believe and feel. It could be used for good or evil, just as a harp can produce the music of Mozart or the melody of a death march.

H.A.A.R.P. and Weather Control

- “The theoretical implication [of Dr. Robert Helliwell and John Katsufrakis of Stanford University in 1974] suggested by their work is that global weather control can be attained by the injection of relatively small 'signals' into the Van Allen belts (radiation belts around Earth) - something like a super-transistor effect” said Frederic Jueneman.
- Yes. The weather can be controlled using HAARP technology.

- A series of weather disasters began in 1960, according to a CIA report mentioned in the editorial, but at the time climatologists couldn‘t look ahead and see that droughts, floods and abnormal temperatures would continue beyond that decade. As if natural disasters weren‘t bad enough, the CIA reported that national governments were already able to manipulate weather for military purposes [using HAARP technology].

As far back as 1958, the chief White House advisor on weather modification, Captain Howard T. Orville, said the U.S. Department of Defence (DoD) was studying ways to manipulate the charges of the earth and sky and so affect the weather by using an electronic beam to ionize or deionize the atmosphere over a given area. In 1966, Professor Gordon J. F. MacDonald, associate director of the Institute of Geophysics and Planetary Physics at the University of California, Los Angeles, was a member of the President‘s Science Advisory Committee, and later a member of the President's Council on Environmental Quality.

Gordon J. F. MacDonald published papers on the use of environmental control technologies for military purposes. MacDonald made a revealing comment: ―The key to geophysical warfare is the identification of environmental instabilities to which the addition of a small amount of energy would release vastly greater amounts of energy. MacDonald had a number of ideas for using the environment as a weapon system and he contributed to what was, at the time, the dream of a futurist. When he wrote his chapter, ―"How to Wreck the Environment" for the book "Unless Peace Comes" he was not kidding around.

In the text MacDonald describes the use of weather manipulation, climate modification, polar ice cap melting or destabilization, ozone depletion techniques, earthquake engineering, ocean wave control and brain wave manipulation utilizing the planet‘s energy fields. He also said that these types of weapons would be developed and, when used, would be virtually undetectable by their victims. He was not some wire haired fanatic when he made these observations in 1966 -he had the credentials of a world recognized scientist. What his futuristic concepts became, are the things which projects like HAARP are made of...

H.A.A.R.P. and Mind Control

- Radio frequency radiation, acting as a carrier for extremely low frequencies (ELF), can be used to wirelessly entrain (adjust) brain waves.
- We are talking about very, very low power requirements. The trick for influencing brain activity is in the combination of frequency, power level and wave form.
- As Dr. Patrick Flanagan, one of America’s most gifted inventors noted in an interview, the HAARP project could be not only the biggest ionospheric heater in the world, but also the biggest brain-entrainment (brain adjustment) device ever conceived.
- According to HAARP records, when the device is built to full power it can send very low frequency (VLF) and extremely low frequency (ELF) waves using many wave forms at energy levels sufficient to affect the mental states of entire regional populations.

- The HAARP transmitting system could be used unintentionally or intentionally to alter mental functions.
- If HAARP is tuned to the right frequency, using just the right wave forms, mental disruption throughout a region could occur intentionally or as a side effect of the radio frequency transmissions [in other words: "mind control"].

RFID Technology

Radio Frequency Identification (RFID) microchips are microchips that can be directly imbedded into human flesh. This section discusses the dangers of RFID chips. See Rense (2001) for full review.

- RFID technology links the brains of people via implanted microchips to satellites controlled by ground-based super-computers.
- Today they are small enough to be inserted into the neck or back, and also intravenously (through a vein) in different parts of the body during surgical operations, with or without the consent of the subject. It is now almost impossible to detect or remove them.
- Implanted human beings can be followed anywhere.
- Today's microchips operate by means of low-frequency radio waves that target them. With the help of satellites, the implanted person can be tracked anywhere on the globe.

RFID Technology and the Medical Profession

- One reason the dangers of implantable microchip technology has remained a state secret is the widespread prestige of the psychiatric DIAGNOSTIC STATISTICAL MANUAL IV produced by the U.S. American Psychiatric Association (APA), and printed in 18 languages. Psychiatrists working for U.S. intelligence agencies no doubt participated in writing and revising this manual. This psychiatric "bible" covers up the secret development of Mind Control technologies by labelling some of their effects as symptoms of paranoid schizophrenia.
- The Psychiatric Diagnostic Statistical Manual (DSM) for mental disorders has been a brilliant cover up operation in 18 languages to hide the atrocities of military and intelligence agencies' actions towards their targets. THE MANUAL LISTS ALL MIND CONTROL ACTIONS AS SIGNS OF PARANOID SCHIZOPHRENIA.
- If a target is under surveillance with modern technology via TV, radio, telephone, loudspeakers, lasers, microwaves, poisoned with mind altering drugs via air-ducts, giving familiar smells which cause headache, nausea and so forth, if s/he claims her/his clothes are poisoned, her/his food or tap water as well --- all medical schools teach their students that the person is paranoid, ESPECIALLY if s/he believes intelligence agencies are behind it all.
- Never is the medical profession told that these are routine actions all over the world by intelligence agencies against their targets. Thus, victims of mind control are falsely considered mentally ill and get no help since they are not believed and their suffering is doubled by misinformed health professionals.

Further Implications of RFID Technology

- How many people realize what the implications of implantable chips actually mean? It means total loss of privacy and total outside control of the person's physical body functions, mental, emotional and thought processes, including the implanted person's subconscious and dreams! For the rest of his / her life!
- It sounds like science fiction but it is secret military and intelligence agencies' mind control technology, which has been experimented with for over half a century (since 1950s). Totally without the knowledge of the general public and even the general academic population.
- Supercomputers in Maryland, Israel and elsewhere with a speed of over 20 BILLION bits/sec can monitor millions of people simultaneously. In fact, the whole world population can be totally controlled by these secret brain-computer interactions, however unbelievable it sounds for the uninformed.
- Neuro-electromagnetic involuntary human experimentation has been going on with the so-called "vulnerable population" for over 50 years, in the name of "science" or "national security" contrary to all human rights. It happens today in the **USA, Japan, and Europe**. With few exceptions, the mass media suppresses all information about the entire topic.
- Only increased public awareness of the microchip implants, their frightful consequences to privacy by influencing of individuals' thoughts and actions, causing people to become biological robots with physical and emotional pain whenever the supercomputer technician so wishes, is enough reason to refuse to take the microchip into your body for whatever reason.
- It is the biggest threat to humanity and the most sinister plan to enslave the human race forever.

If you have a choice and want to remain a normal human being with privacy, **DO NOT** have your children implanted **NOR** yourself implanted with RFID microchip(s) (or any other type of implantable microchip). Otherwise your vision, hearing, sensing, thoughts, dreams and subconscious will be influenced by an outsider, who does not have your best interests in mind. For the rest of your life!

Mind Control: MK Ultra Technology

MK Ultra today has evolved from the 1950s variation of mind control (MK Ultra Compendium 1980), whereby drugs such as LSD, and interrogation were used as methods to weaken the mind of the individual to force confessions through mind control. Today, mind control is achieved through the implantable microchip (mentioned above; Rense 2001).

- The brain functions of an implanted person can then be remotely monitored by supercomputers and even altered through the changing of frequencies.
- Once implanted, the U.S. National Security Agency's (NSA) 20 billion bits / second supercomputers could now "see and hear" what you are experiencing with a remote monitoring system (RMS).

- Every thought, reaction, hearing and visual observation causes a certain neurological potential, spikes, and patterns in the brain and its electromagnetic fields, which can now be decoded into thoughts, pictures and voices. MK Ultra technology is therefore capable of Mental Video and Audio Projection, as well as Artificial Telepathy.
- The mass media have not reported that an implanted person's privacy vanishes for the rest of his or her life. S/he can be manipulated in many ways. Using different frequencies, the secret controller of MK Ultra technology can even change a person's emotional life. S/he can be made aggressive or lethargic. Sexuality can be artificially influenced. Thought signals and subconscious thinking can be read, dreams affected and even induced, all without the knowledge or consent of the implanted person by using MK ultra technology.
- Memory suppression technologies are used in conjunction with MK Ultra technology, which enables the programmer to control certain memories the victim remembers. The use of memory suppression technologies and MK Ultra technology allows the programmer to reinforce behaviour and elicit specific conditioned responses.
- Mind control techniques, such as MK Ultra, can be used for political purposes. The goal of mind controllers today is to induce the targeted persons or groups to act against his/her own convictions and best interests. Zombified individuals can even be programmed using MK Ultra technology, to murder and remember nothing of their crime afterward.
- The goal of mind control, using MK Ultra technology is to program an individual to carry out any task against their will and self-preservation instinct and to control the absolute behaviour and thought patterns of the individual. The purpose of mind control, using MK Ultra technology is to disrupt memory, discredit people through unusual behaviour, to make them insane or to commit suicide or murder.

See Mind-Computer (2012) which discusses how artificial telepathy is achieved. Artificial telepathy, also known as ‘brain to brain communication’, is also possible using MK Ultra technology. Furthermore, review: Jim Cristea (2009); Berkeley News (2011); UC Berkeley Campus Life (2011) CTForecaster (2013); nature video (2013) and Stromberg (2013). The above mentioned articles and videos describe, demonstrate, and corroborate how audio and video projection of the brain is achieved; how dreams can be recorded and projected digitally; how the brain can be scanned to reveal hidden information personal to an individual; and what a person’s underlying intentions are, by using brain scans. Moreover, the articles and videos mentioned above confirm the functionalities of MK Ultra technology.

Furthermore, when our brain functions are connected to supercomputers by means of RFID technology, MK Ultra technology and other implantable microchips, it will be too late for protest. This threat can be defeated only by educating the public, using available literature on biotelemetry (electronic equipment that receives signals from radio transmitters) and information exchanged at international congresses.

Human Cloning

There are currently five different types of clones, concealed from public knowledge. There are Mark 1 clones; Mark 2 Clones; Mark 3 Clones; and Mark 4 clones and reanimated clones. Moreover, there are two types of cloning techniques: duplication cloning and replication cloning.

Mark 1 clones are REM sleep driven clones. However, the technology used for Mark 1 clones causes many side effects and therefore Mark 1 REM sleep driven clones are no longer a preferred choice.

Mark 2 clones are also REM sleep driven clones. Mark 2 clones have fewer side effects than Mark 1 clones, and therefore Mark 2 clones are currently the preferred method for REM sleep driven clones.

Mark 3 clones are independent clones which operate on microchip containing the entire consciousness of an individual.

Mark 4 clones are also independent clones, operating on a microchip which contains the entire consciousness of an individual and is an advanced version of a Mark 3 clone.

These independent clones (Mark 3 and Mark 4) have a lifespan of 6 months to 12 months and require adjustments after this period to run efficiently once more. Without these adjustments, their functionality weakens.

To "reanimate" means "to restore to life; resuscitate; revive". Consequently, reanimated clones are clones which are genetically identical to that of a person who once lived.

Replication cloning is what the public is most familiar with. Replication cloning involves giving birth to a genetic identical of an original where the newborn starts life off as a baby and matures. The newborn is referred to as a clone.

However, duplication cloning is a current concealed advanced from of cloning, and it involves taking as little as two cells from an individual, adding a constant electrical charge to the cells until a complete human being is formed.

Duplication cloning is similar to the process of regenerative medicine as demonstrated by Dr. Stephen Badylak's video "How to grow a New Fingertip" (CBS 2008; Science Channel 2014) where Badylak states: 'A whole human can be grown within 9 months.' On average it takes 5 months to grow a duplicate clone of an original by means of advanced scientific and technological regenerative procedures.

Cloning Centre and Cloning Technology

A cloning centre is a place where clones are produced. Cloning technology are the advancements in medicine, science and technology used to produce duplicate and replicate copies of originals.

Drip Feed Disclosure and Evaluative Conditioning

Drip Feed Disclosure

Drip feed disclosure is the process of supplying information but in small amounts overtime. Drip feed disclosure is also the process of revealing information slowly overtime, possibly telling lies to conceal certain aspects of the truth until the source administering the drip feed disclosure has adequate time to let out the truth in a slow and controlled way, thereby delaying the betrayed partner (in this disclosure, the public) from having the "complete truth" for some time.

Drip feed disclosure is also a method to gauge public reaction used by governments, the media, multinational corporations and organisations as well as high ranking officials to "test" whether the general public is acceptant of the concealed information or not. When the public reacts favourably to the drip feed disclosure, more information is revealed and made public, and it appears to the unsuspecting observer that the people involved in making the disclosure are taking positive steps towards a favourable goal for all. However, when the public reacts adversely; information contradicting the drip feed disclosure is presented, and an expert is presented to the public who voices the concerns of the general public, and therefore it appears that the opinions of the public have been noted and research and development will not continue in the initial stated direction. Nevertheless, the truth remains concealed and research and development continues despite the aversions of the public.

Examples of drip feed disclosure involve articles such as mind uploading / downloading (BEAMS 2007), Mind Clone Robots (Bloomberg Business 2015; RT 2015), The 2045 Avatar Project (2045 Initiative 2015; Borghino 2012). I am here to tell you that I have been a spy for over 30 years and such technological accomplishments which are posted under trans-humanism / post-humanism genre have been realised many years ago and are **available** today. They are just concealed from the public.

Furthermore, Dolly the sheep was announced as the first publicly cloned mammal (Animal Research 1996), but how many readers can say they know that, four years later, a monkey (BBC News 2000), our closest primate, was cloned? This is publicly disclosed knowledge, but I suspect not many people know of a cloned monkey four years after Dolly. This is because there was such a worldwide adverse reaction to genetic cloning when Dolly was made public, that the disclosure of the cloned Rhesus monkey (BBC News 2000) was not made public knowledge on a grand scale.

Evaluative Conditioning

Evaluative conditioning is defined as a change in liking, which occurs due to an association with a positive or negative stimulus (see De Houwer et al., 2001). Simply put, this means that our preferences for brands, products, people and other things can be influenced and even modified by the presence of something we like or dislike strongly (Hale 2012).

In many settings, a neutral stimulus, called a "conditioned stimulus", often coincides with some desirable or undesirable object, called the unconditioned stimulus. An unknown brand, for example, might appear in a commercial that also depicts a happy child. Over time, stimuli that often coincide with desirable objects are perceived more favourably, whereas stimuli that often coincide with undesirable objects are perceived less favourably--called evaluative conditioning (De Houwer, Thomas, & Bauyens, 2001; Walter, Nagengast, & Trassilli, 2005; Moss 2009). An "unconditioned response" is a response to a neutral stimulus we have no / little control over. It is a natural automatic response.

In other words, our preferences for liking or disliking brands, products etc. (the neutral stimulus) can be influenced by embedding (implicitly placing) the brand etc. (neutral stimulus) with positive or negative associations. Overtime our conditioned response becomes one of conditioned favourable or negative response towards the brand, product etc. (neutral stimulus) when we are faced with the brand, product etc. at a future date. Our preferences have been guided overtime. Evaluative conditioning can change our preferences when carried out subliminally or implicitly; it does not have to be explicit.

In media; music; movies; and other forms of popular culture and entertainment, images and symbols (of stimuli which cause undesirable consequences) are embedded subliminally and implicitly and are paired with positive associations as a form of evaluative conditioning. This causes individuals who have no preconceived judgements of the stimulus to be guided to have positive associations with a stimulus which causes undesirable consequences.

In popular culture; media; advertisements; movies; music and other forms of entertainment, evaluative conditioning is used as a method of hinting (that something is wrong); showing off of power (i.e. nothing can be done to stop the negative stimulus) and as a form of gloating (i.e. we've pulled off the negative stimulus / we are pulling it off). In over the 30 years I have been a spy, I have witnessed methods of evaluative conditioning used to hint, show off power, and gloat more often than not, and evaluative conditioning is not used just to guide social order.

The fortunate aspect is that once a person learns that his / her preferences are being guided by methods of evaluative conditioning, in order to influence the person to have positive associations with negative stimuli (or feel powerless towards the negative stimuli); and that the stimulus (brand / product) does in fact cause undesirable consequences –then the 'spell' is broken. The person can now choose how he or she responds to the brand etc. Usually, once all is known: a negative stimulus is associated with negative associations; despite it being portrayed as positive through evaluative conditioning.

Consciousness Transfer

Consciousness is defined as "the state of being aware of and responsive to one's surroundings; a person's awareness or perception of something" (Dictionary Reference 2015). Consciousness can also be described as: individual awareness of a person's unique thoughts, memories, feelings, sensations and environment (Cherry 2015).

John Locke (1632-1704) was an English philosopher, Oxford academic and medical researcher who argues that it is sameness of consciousness rather than sameness of substance that constitutes personal identity. Consequently, if the psychological life is transferred from the body of a prince to the body of a cobbler (shoe mender), Locke argues, the resulting person will be the prince and not the cobbler. He would be responsible for the prince's actions and not the cobbler's; those who were close to the prince could continue their relationships with him but those who had relationships with the cobbler could not, and so on (Schechtman 2012, p.334). Moreover, basic Lockean intuition has proved to be that "consciousness transfer" can be thought of as the feat in which the person moves from one body into another (Schechtman 2012, p.334).

Consciousness transfer can also be thought of as the process of transferring or copying the mental content (including long-term memory and "self") from a particular brain and copying it to a computational device; artificial body or avatar body such as that of a robot or clone version of the original. The computation device, robot or the clone, will then respond essentially the same way as the original brain (as suggested by Lockean theory on consciousness transfer) and therefore the computational device, robot or clone experiences having a conscious mind and essentially the behaviour of the computational device, robot or clone, can be attributed as belonging to that of the original.

It is **OF MONUMENTAL IMPORTANCE** that the reader understands the above statement regarding consciousness transfer is a method of **CURRENT** concealed advances in technology and not a concept relegated only to the genre of science fiction. At the very least the reader should be **open** to the possibility of consciousness transfer and the implications of consciousness transfer, in order to truly begin to understand the extent to which current concealed advances in technology are used to commit monstrous crimes.

I understand the above sounds unsettling, but there are also many wonderful concealed advances in technology (detailed in the disclosure section). The marvels in technological feats and human accomplishment will be released for the benefit of mankind once the world learns about the monstrous crimes which are committed against the them, and the earth, through the use of highly concealed technological advances and the good people of the world band together to put an end to the tyranny around us.

Now is also a good time to remind the reader that if military technology advances by a rate of 44 years for every 12 months which passes, then since 1945 military technology has advanced by a rate of more than 3000 years compared to the technology the public is currently accustomed to (44 times 70 = 3080). Now ask yourself honestly, in 3000 years from now (the year is 5015) don't you think humans will have been capable of developing a method which allows them to transfer their consciousness from one body to the next and more?

I am here to tell you that I have been a spy for over 30 years and that from the intelligence I have gathered over the years it has been illustrated to me countless times that consciousness transfer is indeed fact and currently exists. Consciousness transfer has been achieved since 1945, although this accomplishment in human advancement (and more) is concealed from public knowledge. Moreover, consciousness transfer is a highly advanced form of concealed technology used by high ranking members of society to commit unspeakable crimes against the public.

Furthermore, for the reader who wishes to understand how consciousness transfer is possible, see Petkova and Ehrsson (2008) and Ehrsson (2013). In the video Professor Henrik Ehrsson (2013) demonstrates:

1) Consciousness transfer from one body to the next (owning another body other than ones original)
2) Physiological evidence for owning the new body. In other words when consciousness has been transferred and the person perceives the new body as that of his or her own; when the new body is threatened as the mannequin (new body) was in the experiment, individuals still perceived the mannequin body as that of their own and became frightened (displayed biological and physiological responses).
3) Visual perception and stimulation causes us to perceive ownership of a new body.
4) The new body we inhabit must be similar to that of our own (it does not matter whether the new body is smaller or larger than our original so long as the measurements are proportional) for consciousness transfer to occur.

5) That it is possible for consciousness to be transferred to another person's body and have (or perceive) ownership of other person's body while being localised in your own body. In other words, dual consciousness is possible.

Petkova and Ehrsson's (2008) and Ehrsson's (2013) research gives one of the clearest publicly disclosed explanations of consciousness transfer and I urge the reader to watch the video in order to better understand my disclosure. One of the main findings from his research is that perception is not rigid; and perception does shape reality. Sight and synchronous (going on at the same time) stimulation can, and does alter the brains perception of reality. Sight and synchronous stimulation activates certain parts of the brain (the sensory parts of the brain and the motor (movement) parts of the brain). The match between the two (sight and stimulation) "convinces" the brain that 'hey, I'm no longer in this body; I'm in that one or that I have a third arm (although it is a false limp) etc. Accordingly, "perception is reality".

Disclosure: Save the Victims through your Diligence

I've done my best to preface this information as logically, sequentially and methodologically for the reader as possible. I have stated what the law is on 'whistle blowing'; I have given references and definitions where appropriate and I have provided many sources in order for the reader to research, corroborate, and better understand my disclosure, so that he or she becomes compelled to help me and victims like me, defeat tyranny and save the future of mankind; therefore if there are any areas of my disclosure which still appears suspect –and I understand, after all my efforts –things may still not appear clear to some readers because we are dealing with highly advanced concealed technologies which are not available in the world the general public lives in; and therefore it is difficult to fathom and furthermore conceive that men can be so evil to their fellow humans through the use of advances in science and technology. Nevertheless, I promise you, I have no reason to lie, I am victimised daily because of these technologies, and therefore my only option is to tell the truth, and nothing but the truth so that the people of the world can put an end to this grave injustice.

For the reader who still finds it difficult to accept my disclosure after first read, I want you to do two things:

1) **Give me the benefit of the doubt.** I am asking you to do this because as I stated earlier, one of the hardest things to do as a victim of abuse is to come forward about the abuse you have suffered. It is even more heartbreaking when nobody believes you. Consider all the victims of paedophiles you have heard about on the news. I cannot speak for their individual cases but I can attest to the fact it affects my mental psyche beyond comprehension; there is nothing worse than being ignored and that nobody believes you. So on that premise, please give me the benefit of the doubt, because I'm sure the majority of good human beings out there will feel worse when it is proven that I am a victim of severe abuse and you ignored me, when you could have done everything in your power to save me.

2) **Set out on a genuine quest to debunk my disclosure.** If my disclosure appears suspect to you to begin with, then set out on a genuine and investigative quest to debunk my disclosure because, if my disclosure initially appears circumspect to believe, then I should be proven false within minutes of your research of my disclosure, because even professionals make mistakes. There will be something about the disclosure which will just not 'add up'. However, when a person is telling the truth, then it is very difficult to debunk that person.
I promise you, it will be worth your time to know the real truth about the world, simply because the truth is liberating.

I would also like to remind you that the truth about the world has been hidden from the public for many decades, therefore when you do hear the truth of course it is going to sound absurd to begin with; but keep an open mind and pursue till you know what truth is; because "to "know" is to understand with certainty".

Words of Inspiration: Personalized from a Theoretical Physicist –Thomas Campbell

The following gives an introduction to many aspects which occur in this world behind closed doors or in plain sight depending on how familiar the reader is with the topics. Evidently, a lot of what is written predominantly affects the people of the world and it is time the people of the world stood up and reclaimed their world. I cannot stress this importance enough! The disclosure is also a basis which explains many of the anomalies which exist in the world today. I apologise in advance if the disclosure is too shocking to be believable (initially) and it shakes the foundations of your belief systems... but as I've said, rather than lash out at the information, you must question your own belief system... and probe into the mechanisms which have influenced you to adopt your current belief system... only then does the shock subside... and you can move forward with an open mind through investigation, which should lead you to either corroborate or debunk the disclosure. Keep in your heart: scepticism, optimism and open mindedness (Campbell 2008). Scepticism keeps you from believing fallacies. It keeps you from falling into that which you have not yet proven for yourself. Scepticism is a requirement for breakthroughs. Optimism gives you the ability to give merit to that which you have not yet proven for yourself and Open Mindedness gives you the ability to "see" that which has not yet been proven.

The Science of Hidden Consciousness

Furthermore, "Consciousness Science Kept Hidden" (YesEthan 2013) illustrates:

- "The heart is an electrical organ. It produces by far the strongest form of bio electricity in our body; up to 40-60 times stronger than the second most powerful source –which is the brain. This electrical energy travels through every single cell in our body and in a sense, binds the cells together. The bio-electricity field is strong enough that it can even be detected outside of the body; out into space; beyond the skin. It is very measurable electromagnetic energy, much like radio waves. What we found is that the heart produces an electromagnetic field that surrounds our entire body 360 degrees; and it can be detected about 3-4 feet with megatron meters outside of the body. Researchers at the medical facility in Kansas –say they have detected it 10-12 feet. So regardless of how far it goes, what is interesting is that we produce this electromagnetic field which can be detected; it can be measured, with sensitive mainstream medical equipment." -Howard Martin (co Author) "The Heart Math Solution""
- Scientific studies have shown: that the heart is not only the most powerful centre in the body, it is the most intelligent and has the ability to receive precognition (knowledge of a future event or situation, especially outside one's normal sense of perception). If we can create coherence with our heart and mind centre we can access our intuition more frequently.

When you read my disclosure, remember that it is the heart and NOT the brain which is the most powerful centre in the body; the heart is the most intelligent; it has the ability to receive precognition and intuition about a future event, **before it actually occurs**; therefore if you find that your heart is in resonance with the themes I disclose; do not fight it with the ego of the mind; when our egos get in the way it overrides our heart's intuition; your heart is capable of discerning the truth of an event before your brain becomes conscious of it; by all means listen to your heart, and allow your brain to naturally develop its intuition. It will be the coherence between your heart first, and then your mind centre which will allow you to access your intuition.

Make an effort and reach your own conclusions to the point where you feel comfort in the fact that you **KNOW** the information contained in this disclosure is indeed factual. This will be the point you will have become empowered with golden truth and compelled to fulfil your duty as a human being and also spread the truth far and wide. Yes, we are all living in very interesting times.

Disclosure: Donald Marshall's Message to the World

My name is Donald Marshall. I have been cloned by a large secretive cult know as "The Freemasons" and "The Vril Society" and "Scientologist" together called the Illuminati. For readers unfamiliar with The Illuminati see "The New World Order" (1990) by A. Ralph Epperson and Appendix C in this document; an introductory guide to the Illuminati and their agenda for the world is presented.

Furthermore, I have to tell you that human cloning has been done since 1945. Now is also a very good time to recall Phil Schneider's comment (Schneider was a Geologist and Engineer who worked on black projects and Deep Underground Military Bases (DUMBs)): "That for every 12 months which passes, military technology advances by a rate of 44 years compared to the technology the public is currently accustomed to" (Schneider 1995; 1996; Open Minds 2011). George Green (a former Financier affiliated with U.S. Presidential candidates) also attests to the fact that humans have been cloned since 1938 (Green 2008a; 2008b). Therefore if we take 1945 as a base year, then military technology or hidden technology has advanced by the rate equivalent to 3080 years than the technology the general public is currently accustomed to (2015 – 1945 = 70 years; 70 multiplied by 44 = 3080). So yes, humans have been cloned since 1945 and continue to be cloned today and that current hidden technology in the year 2015 is as much as 3000 years ahead of the technology the public is currently accustomed to. I'll repeat myself because it is **very important** the reader understands the above statement, even if, the rest of the disclosure is hard to fathom after first read. The two **most important** things to keep in mind are:
1) Humans have been cloned for over 70 years (since 1945);
2) **Present** hidden technology is more advanced -as much as 3080 years more advanced- than what the public is currently accustomed to and technology continues to advance at an incredible rate.

The Two Types of Cloning Techniques

Now there are two different types of cloning techniques, there is replication cloning and duplication cloning. Replication cloning is the type of cloning the public has generally heard of. Replication cloning involves taking the nucleus (the DNA) out of a donor egg, and replacing it with new DNA from the person to be cloned. After a few days the resulting embryo can be implanted for pregnancy. The newborn starts life off as a genetic copy of an original.

Duplication cloning, on the other hand, is the second hidden method and type of cloning where the DNA from the person is grown in a big thick tank full of (salty) water. It involves a method of regenerative technology where the cells are agitated and agitated and over the course of 5 months, a fully formed duplicate clone body of an original is developed. The Illuminati used to have to use a tissue sample from the original or the cells from women's pap smears because this contained rich cells to make duplicate clones; they also used children's foreskins which were discarded at the hospital that got removed. That is what happened to me. I had my foreskin removed at age 4 –and by age 5 the Illuminati grew duplicate clones of me. Now the Illuminati say they have upgraded the technology since 2000 and now all they need is blood from the original. They then agitate the blood cells over and over again through regenerative technology, until a fully formed duplicate clone body of an original is produced. For readers who are unfamiliar with regenerative procedures, see Dr Stephen Badylak's video on "How to grow a new fingertip" (Science Channel 2014) and Carmichael (2013) which discuses how scientists cloned a mouse from a blood sample (this is another example of drip-feed disclosure). Regenerative science and medicine (CBS 2008) does work; I've seen it many times.

The Different Grades of Clones: "Mark 1" to "Mark 4" Clones

There are a few different grades of clones that I know of. There are: "Mark 1" to "Mark 4" clones. Mark 1 clones were available at the end of World War II (1945). Mark 1 clones were rapid eye movement (REM) driven clones but they were primitive grades of cloning with lots of side effects caused to the original. Mark 1, REM driven clones were called "Organic Robotoids", even though there are no robotic parts to the clone at all. See Dr Peter Beter's discussion on "Organic Robotoids" (Beter 2011).

Donald Marshall's Dilemma with "Mark 2" Sleep Driven REM Clones

The problem I am having is with Mark 2 REM driven clones. "Mark 2" is a rapid eye movement (REM) driven clone. In other words, Mark 2 clones are sleep driven clones. REM sleep is the fifth stage of sleep (Sleepdex 2015). The first REM cycle usually happens 90 minutes to 110 minutes **after** we fall asleep (Sleepdex 2015). What that means is: **currently,** this is the Illuminati's main form of communication. They do not call people on the phone; they do not meet at the Bohemian Grove anymore (they only meet there once a year for traditional purposes). Since they discovered the science of sleep driven cloning, they meet at the cloning centre **WHEN THEY GO TO SLEEP** (The cloning centre is a physical location, located 5 / 6 hours radius from the Robert Pickton Farm (Port Coquitlam, British Columbia, Canada) at a nature reserve).

Consciousness Transfer Happens When the Original Reaches REM Sleep

The Illuminati can transfer the consciousness of an original once the person reaches REM sleep if there is a duplicate clone of the original at the cloning centre, once the person goes to sleep (90 minutes to 110 minutes after falling asleep). So what happens is that the consciousness of the original is transferred to the duplicated clone body (the duplicated clone body is grown within 5 months by regenerative technology) once the original reaches REM sleep. The original's consciousness is transferred from the original's body, although the original's body is still in their bed, asleep at home; to a duplicated REM driven clone body at the cloning centre and the original 'wakes up' as a cloned version of himself / herself at the cloning centre. It is a great marvel of science and one man's greatest achievements, but it is kept hidden and used for sinister purposes which I discuss below. I must address the readers at this point who are lost at the thought of duplication cloning, and consciousness transfer.

For readers who may have difficulty understanding the process of duplication cloning, see the video which features Dr Stephen Badylak (CBS 2008; Science Channel 2014). Badylak describes and illustrates how a new fingertip can be grown within 4 weeks, by the process of regenerative technology. Duplication cloning works a similar way; involving regenerative technology whereby the cells are agitated and agitated, and over the course of 5 months a fully formed duplicate clone body of an original is grown. Moreover, readers should also view the Horizon documentary "Why Do We Dream?" (2009); the documentary clearly explains the phases of sleep; particularly REM sleep. The documentary also clearly explains that during REM phase sleep the whole body shuts down, and it is only the brain which is active. The fact that the brain is still active, although the body is inactive, is a perfect opportunity for consciousness transfer; and this is usually the moment the Illuminati transfer the consciousness of a person who is asleep, to a cloned version of himself / herself. The reader should also explore Ehrsson's (2013) lecture on consciousness transfer. In the video, Ehrsson (2013) clearly explains how through the first person visual perspective (seeing through the eyes), and through synchronous (occurring at the same time) stimulation of a body part, individuals can perceive and see the world from another body different from their original. In other words, so long as people can see through the eyes, and the body is stimulated, the match between the visual perspective and feeling body sensations allows the individual to see and perceive the world through another body different from their original. The consciousness has been transferred to another body.

Ehrsson (2013) also demonstrates that consciousness is linked. Once consciousness is transferred (from the original's body to the new body), even though the new body is not the persons original body; when the new body is attacked, because the person perceives the world through the new body, everything feels "very real". When the new body (for which the person's consciousness has been transferred to) is attacked, the original still perceives the threat as "real", and therefore the person displays a biological and physiological fear response in their original body; the heart rate increases, as does respiration (breathing) rate, as well as anxiety.

Donald Marshall is an Original as he sits at Home Typing this Disclosure

This is how advanced technology is today. This is also exactly what happens to me. **I am an original as I sit at home here typing this disclosure,** but when I enter REM sleep, my entire original body shuts down, and only my brain is active. The Illuminati have linked my consciousness to a REM driven duplicate clone body of me. Therefore, as soon as I enter REM sleep, they are alerted to the fact that I have entered stage five of the sleep cycle, and in REM sleep, because they have a green and red light above duplicate clones at the cloning centre. The red light indicates that the original is awake, and the green light lets them know that original has entered REM phase sleep and it is time to transfer their consciousness to a duplicate clone version. They cannot transfer the consciousness of an original before REM phase or when the original is awake. When they try and transfer consciousness before an original is in REM phase it makes the original have intense headaches. Setting an alarm every 90 minutes to wake up and then go back to sleep also does not work in terms of avoiding REM sleep and having your consciousness transferred, because the body requires REM sleep, and therefore you become very tired, quickly, if you do not get REM sleep. If you stay awake for four days without REM sleep you begin to hallucinate; after seven days without REM sleep you will die.

When Donald Marshall's REM Driven Cloned Experiences Began

This whole sordid episode began when I was 5 years old, after going to the doctors to get my foreskin removed, at age 4. The tissues from my discarded foreskin were used to grow multiple duplicate clones of me. Within months, I was having my consciousness transferred to a REM driven, 5 year old clone version of me every time I entered REM sleep. The reason the Illuminati did this was because they wanted to use me as what they term "a diddle kid" – in other words they wanted to have sex with an REM driven, 5 year old, duplicate clone version of me. This is what they do. They clone people. They make duplicate clone bodies of people to victimise in terrible ways, and they clone children for men with undeveloped penises to have sex with.

However, I could never remember any of these REM driven clone experiences when I woke up for 25 years; because another aspect of REM driven cloning is that the Illuminati have the advantage of being able to suppress the experiences of people who have their consciousness transferred to their REM driven duplicate clone versions through advanced memory suppression technologies. For the reader who wishes to understand how memory suppression works see Winter (2014). Memories are stored and retrieved from different parts of the brain. Interactions between the cerebral cortex (the outer layer of the brain) and hippocampus need to work together in order to bring the memories out of mental storage to be re-experienced by the mind (Winter 2014). Therefore all that has to be done is for them to turn off the nerve cells which communicate with the cerebral cortex and hippocampus for the evening which you went to sleep and had your consciousness transferred to a REM driven duplicate clone version of you, and you will not remember anything. The technology is so advanced; they can, and do suppress memories at a push of a button. Therefore, the victim wakes up the next morning and will not remember a single REM driven duplicate clone experience. All that they will be aware of is that they did not have a dream the previous night.

This is what happened to me for over 25 years. I wasn't allowed to remember these REM driven duplicate clone experiences until I turned 30. My memories were suppressed for 25 years. I would wake up many days, after a night's sleep, thinking 'I didn't have a dream last night'; or I would wake up the next morning and I would be sick, although I went to sleep the previous night feeling completely healthy. Throughout the years, I thought I had terminal illness; because whenever I went to see a doctor, the diagnosis would always come back that 'there was nothing wrong with me'.

However, over the course of 25 years when I was memory suppressed, and not allowed to remember my REM sleep driven clone experiences, the Illuminati were using me to produce songs, lots and lots of songs, and whenever I could not produce a song, or did not want to, they would stab my REM driven clone body; sodomize my REM driven clone body; chain me to a crucifix and burn my REM driven clone and torture me for all kinds different reasons; and even when I was compliant and did what they told me to, I was attacked, simply because some members of the Illuminati wanted to know what it feels like to stab someone. Now because consciousness is linked (Ehrsson 2013), all these REM clone torture experiences affected me in my original body, and I have a weak heart today because of it, at the age of 39. The memories of my REM clone driven experiences also had to be released to me slowly (see Alford (2014) and FW: Thinking (2014) –for an example of how memories can be wiped and restored) over the course of many months because I had been through so much horror and torture that if the memories was released all at once, I would have had a heart attack in my real body and died.

This is one of the main reasons the Illuminati currently use REM sleep driven cloning (besides sex and torture): to plagiarise talented people under duress. There are many people including me who have been, and are plagiarised on a daily basis. Their consciousness is transferred to their REM driven clone alternates, and night after night and under duress they are forced to reveal their money making ideas or face torture or clone death; clone death after clone death. That is what the movie *Inception* (2010) is about: REM sleep driven cloning, and stealing ideas from the minds of unsuspecting individuals. The Illuminati actually made the film *Inception* (2010) as well as *The Island* (2005), *Avatar* (2009) and *The 6th Day* (2000); the films mentioned above contain references of cloning and REM driven cloning to show off the Illuminati's 'power' and throw in the world's face and laugh.

The Science of REM Driven Cloning Began in 1945

I am one of the few people fortunate, or unfortunate depending on how you look at it, who remembers all of my REM driven cloning experiences because these memories were released to me at the age of 30. I remember many people who have attended and still attend the cloning centre which they bring me to over the course of 34 years. I am currently 39 years old and was brought there since the age of 5. The science of REM sleep driven cloning was first discovered in 1945, and at first it was just a political thing which leaders of the world did. Through the science of REM sleep driven cloning, political figures, heads of state and royalty met each other as REM driven clones versions of their selves when they went to sleep and discussed worldly affairs in complete secret with each other. They also did whatever they wanted with each other as REM driven clones, which they could not do in their original bodies such as sex, fighting each other to the death, jumping off cliffs as their REM driven clones, and just about anything you can think of when one has the ability of pseudo-immortality as a sleep driven clone version of themselves hidden from the guise of the world and general public.

Well they soon got bored of each other very quickly, and started to make REM driven duplicate clones of movie stars, musicians, celebrities and public figures from all walks of life to hang with as REM driven clones and now they all get together for a disgusting time as REM driven clones when they go to sleep. Most of the G20 political leaders meet at the cloning centre as REM driven clones when they go to sleep to discuss worldly matters and watch gruesome things done to innocent and unsuspecting civilians, who are also REM sleep driven clones at the cloning centre, but civilians have their memories suppressed. This is what the films *Hostel* (2006); *Hostel: Part II* (2007); and *Hostel: Part III* (2011) (Illuminati made films) -are about: -rich people paying to torture and kill innocent people at a secluded location for sport; just that at the cloning centre, the Illuminati members torture and kill REM driven clones of innocent people.

Therefore, depending on what was done to your REM driven clone, you could wake up the next day with a very intense headache in your **original body**, if your REM clone was repeatedly punched in the head; an upset stomach in your **original body** if your internal organs were tortured; achy limbs; and worst of all, feel sick all over; although the previous evening you went to sleep feeling healthy. Remember consciousness is linked (Ehrsson 2013), therefore whatever happens to your REM driven clone will affect you in your original body. Even when they suppress your memory; the previous night's experiences still affects you in your original body. You wake up with the knowledge that you did not dream the previous evening when you went to sleep, and with certain illnesses depending on what was done to your REM driven clone.

Help Donald Marshall STOP REM Driven Cloning NOW!

Everything I discuss in this disclosure is firsthand witness accounts. I have seen and experienced horror spectacles done to innocent civilians and to me. For the sake of humanity and the innocent children brought to the cloning centres all over the world; I must tell the whole world about this and the good people of this world **MUST HELP ME TO BRING THIS TO A STOP.** My sense of duty, moral correctness, and conscience cannot allow me to stay silent about this evil. REM sleep driven cloning, and the torture of innocent civilians as REM driven clones; having REM driven clone sex with beautiful, innocent unsuspecting civilians of the world; the paedophilia of children through the process of REM driven cloning; REM driven sex slavery; the plagiarism of talented individuals through the process of REM driven cloning; and REM driven idea slavery, whereby talented individuals must produce new ideas and concepts daily (or whenever they sleep) or be stabbed or tortured in their sleep as REM clones –is the most vicious and pernicious form of tyranny ever to occur against humanity and **IT MUST BE STOPPED NOW!**

Do Not Panic, Riot, or Cause Chaos. This is Very Important.

Now I must preface this carefully, because members of the Illuminati have told me that I have to put this in an eloquent fashion, in a way which does not make people panic because people finding out about REM driven cloning, and the extent of the evil it has been used for, and continues to be used for; it could cause loss of social order, riots and anarchy in the streets. Moreover, I too **DO NOT** want riots and anarchy in the streets, despite the fact that I am vehemently angry considering the extent to which they plagiarised my talents over the years. If you are a good person reading this, and you want to help and you want social order restored for the benefit of mankind, promise yourself; me; all the innocent children they have affected through REM driven cloning, and the children of the future that you will **NOT** riot, and destroy a world for children who are going to inherit the world. **This is very important**. Remember the Illuminati have highly advanced technologies (kept hidden and secret), including weaponry, and they are just waiting for any excuse to use it on the populace. In all revolutions, the populace always win, and I want this disclosure and the end of REM driven sleep cloning to go smoothly. I want the good people of the world to keep spreading this information, keep spreading this disclosure all over social media, tell your close friends, your family, and as many people on social media platforms as you can. The internet, and radio shows with small audiences are the only forms of communication the Illuminati do not control. They own all forms of television networks, even including the Aboriginal People's Television Network (APTN), and therefore a message as important as this will never reach the average man or woman through television because it does not serve their agenda.

Spread this Disclosure Document until it reaches the Armed Forces

I want this message to reach the armed forces, because currently people in the armed forces are following orders, yet they do not know how corrupt their governments and people in high profile places are. They are unknowingly defending these corrupt people. People in the armed forces will **NOT** defend these corrupt people nor will they harm civilians when they realise that these corrupt people have been growing duplicate clone bodies of civilians, transferring civilians consciousness to their duplicate clone versions when the victim reaches REM sleep, and torturing civilians in their sleep; having sex with under-aged REM driven cloned children; having sex with innocent and unsuspecting adults as REM driven sleep clones, against their will; torturing REM driven clones for sport; and for money-making ideas to benefit their own pockets while they make innocent civilians sick and have side effects in their original bodies from REM sleep driven cloning technology. No. The armed forces will not accept that. Therefore keep spreading and sharing this information for everyone to see so

that it reaches personnel in the armed forces **ASAP!** I want the armed forces to overthrow these corrupt people. The Illuminati think they are very sly and untouchable because together they hold most of the wealth in the world. We must show them that they are not untouchable. Please do all you can, to share and spread this message. It is the most important message to ever reach the internet because it affects all our liberties.

I must also address the readers who may feel afraid in spreading my message because they may want to do the right thing, but they are terrified the Illuminati may degrade or end their lives. As unbelievable as the next thing I am going to share sounds, it is a belief system which shapes the reality of the Illuminati and therefore they themselves are afraid to do anything which may degrade their lives or 'eternal soul'.

They believe that they are the 'fornicators' mentioned in The Bible, and if they were to degrade or harm the lives of anyone aiding me, they would suffer the wrath of God when they die. Notice I said **when they die**, but so long as they are still alive they can do all the evil they like, with little consequence, as they do in their REM driven clone versions at the cloning centre; worshipping Lucifer and doing all sorts of ungodly things. They even say God does not exist, only science and technology; yet they are afraid of dying. Very afraid of dying; because they believe they'll meet God's judgement. I'm just relaying what they have told me. They are weird like that. They also follow Hopi Indian Prophecy, Mayan Prophecy and Nostradamus Prophecy. They mix and match those three prophecies and come up with their own religion of what may or may not happen in the future.

Donald Marshall is NOT "The New Age Saviour". Nobody wants to be a 'saviour'

Furthermore, **THEY** believe I am a new age saviour for the end times; that I was going to save the world from something, according to the Nostradamus prophecy (quatrains); the Illuminati consider Nostradamus the greatest prophet ever to walk the earth. They are in awe of him.

I **DO NOT** endorse their claims. I just want REM driven cloning to stop and these people face punishments for their crimes against humanity. I really do not endorse such claims, but if it saves my life and yours, so be it. In reality and practicality, nobody wants to be 'the saviour'; not with such tyranny and pernicious evil such as this. We'd rather all just be living normal lives without the knowledge and practice of REM driven sleep cloning which is used for torture, clone death spectacles and sex with children. My friends on Facebook do not want to be heroes or 'saviours' either; nobody really does, but we do it out of a sense of duty, moral correctness and our conscience would never rest knowing the true extent of evil in this world, and doing nothing to end it. So all that saviour and Nostradamus prophecy talk, it is just the Illuminati; they like to quote prophecies, and make them come true to make themselves feel special.

Like I said, they are weird. I'm just relaying what they say, and I **do not** endorse the new age saviour claims. I'm just a normal guy, who was unfortunate to be cloned when he had his foreskin removed at age 4. This could have happened to anyone. Thankfully I had a very active imagination at the age of 5 and with the use of the technologies such as Mind-voice technology (that is what the Illuminati call it) it allowed me to make songs to keep the perverts off me. Mind-voice technology is just a technology which can tune into the inner voice in your head (See articles by Prigg (2014) and New Scientist (2014) –which discuss how scientist can listen to your inner voice; –it is similar to how Mind-voice technology

works). Therefore, when you hear the sound of a guitar; the sound of drums; or any instrument for that matter; after hearing the sound, when you imagine the sound you heard, your REM driven clone can replicate this sound with Mind-voice technology **exactly**; and I used Mind-voice technology to make many, many songs over the years. As I've said, and I'll say it again: technology today is very advanced.

How the Nostradamus Prophecies shapes the lives of the Illuminati

Also another reason they have not killed me is because the Illuminati said "If they do, everyone is going to know I am telling the truth", -which I am with my right hand to God and I cannot lie about this stuff; the things I have seen are too sinister and diabolical. It would make me as bad as them if I did. Furthermore, because they follow the Nostradamus prophecies religiously, they have told me that they believe anyone helping me is considered part of "The Army of Light" and again, to hurt or degrade anyone helping me, considered part of The Army of Light would incur the wrath of God; and that to hurt anyone considered part of The Army of Light will degrade their lives; they will suffer misfortune and entire ruin as will their eternal soul. These are just some of the interpretations of the Nostradamus quatrains they have relayed to me. These people are beyond crazy, zealot and religious fanatics. Nevertheless, the main point to remember by all this is that **you are safe**, and **they cannot hurt you**, **they are scared to hurt you**, as well as kill me because prophecies have shaped their lives and the lives of their ancestors for hundreds of years.

Furthermore, and practically, I have told too many people that this is the extent, to which technology has developed in our current day, and it is kept secret and hidden from the public for nefarious purposes and this is what the Illuminati do: REM sleep driven cloning. I have been spreading this information **since 2011** and not one of these high profile people, government officials or celebrity figures has issued a (public) statement against me or taken me to court over libel charges because I'm telling the truth; and their statements would not hold in court.

I have also told over a million Arabs; I have appeared on radio interviews with Vinny Eastwood (Vincent Eastwood 2013); Jeanice Barcelo (Jeanice Barcelo 2013); and Lisa Phillips on the Cry Freedom Radio show (Astral 7ight 2013a – 2013h). I have reached audiences as many as 280,000 views on the Vinny Eastwood Show (Vincent Eastwood 2013) alone. However, I must stress that YouTube reduces the view count of my interviews every so often in order to suppress the truth so that my interviews do not get featured on their platform. Nevertheless, there is safety in numbers and rest assured there are new people waking up to the disclosure of REM driven sleep cloning every day; and therefore you can share and spread this information **without any worry** about facing reprisals from the Illuminati, even if you do not believe that it is in fact their beliefs in Nostradamus prophecies which is saving you and I from the Illuminati.

HIV/AIDS has been cured; so have many forms of cancer

Now is also a good time to share with the reader that this situation is not all 'doom and gloom.' In their quest to perfect technologies, science and medicine, the Illuminati discovered the cure for HIV/AIDS; cancer (except pancreatic cancer); Alzheimer's; Dementia and many more debilitating diseases which humanity suffers with. They relayed the fact that they found the cure for HIV/AIDS by stimulating the cells in an oxygenated rich environment because diseases/viruses cannot thrive in an oxygenated rich environment (in layman's terms). Magic Johnson was cured from AIDS this way and they use him as a spokesperson to sell the retrovirus pills which they know is not as effective. However, the greed these people have,

knows no bounds, and because they receive too many donations for HIV/AIDS as well as cancer donations they do not announce they have cured HIV/AIDS or cancer publicly. As I've told you, and will continue to tell you: technology is far, far, FAR advanced than what you currently see around you. With the help of the good people of earth I promise to release these technologies for the benefit of mankind, and all reading this disclosure can hold me to this. You **must** hold me to this. It is time we ended corrupt governments and corrupt individuals in high positions of power in this world. Hold me to this.

I hope you are now beginning to understand why this is a **world emergency** and why these corrupt people must be ousted and overthrown. I also hope you understand why you must not riot or cause chaos because as I said at the beginning of this disclosure "I write this to empower good people of the world against the tyranny which exists all around us in our world today"; I **did NOT** write this to cause chaos, public dissension or anarchy. Good people of the world will inherit the earth once these corrupt people are overthrown. Therefore, under no circumstance must you destroy the world when you are going to inherit it. No matter how angry this disclosure makes you; no matter how angry the diabolical people who commit these crimes against humanity make you feel. Let's make sure this goes smoothly. Keep spreading and sharing this information, until this disclosure reaches the armed forces; until the armed forces bring these corrupt people to their knees. We are about to inherit the earth; by all means let's ensure everything goes smoothly. Now that you understand how important this disclosure is and that the overthrow of these corrupt individuals must progress smoothly, I'll continue.

The Behaviour of High Profile People at the Cloning Centre

The high profile individuals who attend these REM driven clone gatherings in their sleep have nothing better to do than to show off in disgusting ways. They have no shame and it seems nothing embarrasses them. Some REM sleep driven, cloning centre attendees, sit in the stands of an unused arena, smaller than a hockey rink, but it still has the capacity to seat between approximately 300 to 400 people. There is dirt in the centre of the rink where ice would be. They have frightened REM driven clones of children walk into the middle of the dirt rink to be victimised for a bizarre and disgusting spectacle. Sometimes, they have animals like dogs have sex with the REM driven clone children, while a man holds the dogs on leash so that it wouldn't bite the child on the back of the neck; which I have seen happen before. They all try to outdo each other in their levels of depravity; to be evil is to be "cool" to them.

The Ring Leaders of the Cloning Centre

I will now discuss the ring leaders, but before I name names, please understand that I am not someone who has collated stories and evidence together over the internet. I REALLY **do not** need to do this. Every time I enter REM sleep, the ring leaders at the cloning centre transfer my consciousness to a duplicate clone version of me. I have seen and talked with these monsters over the course of 34 years as REM driven clones at the cloning centre. However, I do understand that for the average reader, without understanding how far medicine, science and technology has advanced; without seeing or hearing people, other than me, discuss the crimes the ring leaders of the cloning centres commit, it is very difficult to imagine that this is what these high profile people are involved with, and do. Nevertheless, I guarantee it; this is the true extent and prevalence of evil in our world.

Their public personas, and public images is well managed by their PR teams, and therefore for the average person it is difficult to imagine these people in any other way but "positive"; but these people behind closed doors are the most evil, sick and twisted people I have ever had the misfortune of encountering. It is also difficult to take in what I am saying because I am not a public figure, nor do I have the "influence" or public image these people have; the general populace have never met, or heard of me, or known who I am; if this was the case my eye witness testimony alone will be enough; however, I do understand that we are dealing with highly advanced technologies, thousands of years advanced compared to what the general public is accustomed to, and because of this I provide references for the reader; I provide references for the reader to have something to corroborate what I am disclosing; and I provide references for the reader to see past the illusions these people have created.

Moreover, as "Consciousness Science Kept Hidden" demonstrates (YesEthan 2013):
remember that it is the heart and not the brain which is the most powerful centre in the body, the heart is the most intelligent; it has the ability to receive precognition and intuition about a future event, **before it actually occurs**, therefore if you find that your heart is in resonance with the names mentioned; do not fight it with the ego of the mind; when our egos get in the way it overrides our heart's intuition; your heart is capable of discerning the truth of an event before your brain becomes conscious of it; by all means listen to your heart, and allow your brain to naturally develop its intuition. It will be the coherence between your heart first, and then your mind centre which will allow you to access your intuition.

The references I provide for the reader to corroborate what I am about to say includes: "Appeal from Survivors of Canadian Genocide" (inifiniLor 2013); Tila Tequila –"Missing Children and Cloning Centres" (Astral 7ight 2013i); "Royal Babylon by Heathcote Williams" (MrCowshedder 2012); and "THIS MOVIE WILL BLOW YOUR F%SNG MIND" (KafkaWinstonWorld 2014).

Watch all the above videos and you will easily see all that I disclose. In Appeal from Survivors of Canadian Genocide interview (inifiniLor 2013): Listen to the indigenous people Stee-mas and Wahtsek speak about the pain and torment they have suffered under the Crown, the Vatican, the government, and churches of Canada. 50,000 to 150,000 indigenous children have gone missing because of the involvement of the Crown, the Vatican, the government, and the churches of Canada; and all these factions involved know this!

Tila Tequila is a television personality who has attended the cloning centres as a REM driven clone since childhood. In Tila Tequila's radio phone in (Astral 7ight 2013i), the audio is not very clear for the majority of her disclosure; she was also frightened and therefore she sounds most animated; however her words are clear at the following points of the audio (I also provide a transcript in the appendices section: "Appendix A"):

4.00 min: Cloning Centres and they take your children...
4.25 min: –There are these CLONING CENTRES –I'm not even talking about child molestation here...
5.40 min –They take your children –they not only molest them; men f*** them; and make them shoot each other...
7.59 min- There is a point where you cannot just turn the other way, you know this stuff is going on and you go 'oh well, you know... that's their problem; let's just turn the other cheek. How long are you going to turn the other cheek until it happens to your own freaking children?

10.34 min - Do you know why they love children? Because they are innocent souls; they are innocent... they are the most innocent, pure beings in this planet. They are not harmed by anything. They are new to the world; bright-eyed, pure innocent children. That is why these disgusting paedophile... and these clone rings, cloning centres, satanic rituals, Brownsville Texas... there are many of the of the cloning centres where they take your children that go missing.

Royal Babylon by Heathcote Williams (MrCowshedder 2012) addresses the fact that for Brits, despite their inordinate pride about their tradition, it is often revealed they know little about it than anyone. The documentary then goes on to address the fact that Prince Phillip the Duke of Edinburgh, has a lust for blood-sports which includes shooting endangered wildlife and mammals which he considers 'culling'. The documentary is also notable for demonstrating to the viewer that Queen Elizabeth II redistributed as much as 2.1 million for her private income from 276 people from Merseyside and Lancashire. These people had no will, so their property was grabbed. The same is true for the Duchy of Cornwall. If you die without making a will, everything you possess will go to Prince Charles. Furthermore, Queen Elizabeth II is the largest land owner on earth. Queen Elizabeth II: head of state of the United Kingdom, and 31 other states and territories is the legal owner of about 6600 million acres of land; one six of the earth's non ocean surface. She is the only person on earth who owns whole countries, and who owns countries that are not her own domestic territory. This land ownership is separate from her role as head of state; is different from other monarchies where no such claim is made –Norway, Belgium, Denmark etc. The value of her land holding is £17,600,000,000,000 (17.6 trillion Pounds) (approximately)).

In "THIS MOVIE WILL BLOW YOUR F%SNG MIND" (KafkaWinstonWorld 2014), readers with a deeper knowledge of the Illuminati and the agenda of the Illuminati will easily spot the minor inaccuracies in the documentary. However, the documentary provides a good reference and foundation for anyone new to the topic of the Illuminati and their agendas for the world. The documentary demonstrates how the world is currently a deception within a deception coated in reverse psychology. It gives widespread insight into the Royal family of England, and their lineage.

Furthermore, the documentary provides information that the world's most popular religions have been infiltrated with Illuminati dogma, in secret. The documentary details how (some) modern Christians, Jews, and Muslims do not (yet) recognise their common enemy because that enemy is invisible (until now). The enemy hides within their own religions. The enemy also hides within the activist community (anti-Illuminati movements), it finances big budget documentaries and movements. The end game is to sell a divisive (creating strong disagreement), anti-capitalistic, atheistic message and deliver trusting followers right into the lap of a communist (one government) New World Order. The enemy is the Illuminati.

The documentary also details that: "Today, the bloodlines of this unholy alliance are on the final stages of establishing one world religion, one world government, and one world ruler [--that is **IF**, the good people of this world do nothing to stop them]. The Windsor Royals are at the control of this web of deceit. It is a known fact that Adam Weishaupt (the founder of the Illuminati) took refuge and got assistance from the German Saxe-Coburg Gotha Royal family. The Saxe-Coburg Gotha's changed their German name to Windsor (in 1917). The Windsor's public image is a façade, to hide the cesspool from which they operate behind the scenes; their power and control cascades out of Buckingham Palace to the elite bloodlines who run world affairs."

For anyone who thinks they know they Royal family of England, did you know that still to this day: they have a person appointed called "Groom of the Stool"? What is a "Groom of the stool", you may ask? A Groom of the stool is responsible for stools. The kind you sit on and the kind you expel. In other words a Groom of the stool wipes Royal bottoms. The above has been confirmed to me by Prince Charles of Wales himself as REM driven clones at the cloning centre, and I quote: "It gives you the feeling of being completely taken care of" when I asked Prince Charles (as a REM driven clone) why they still have that. But don't just take my word for this; research "Groom of the stool".

The Royal Family of England

As most of readers have already guessed; and as unbelievable as it may currently sound to some readers, the ring leaders of these cloning centres includes the royal family of England. As I've said REM driven cloning started as far back as 1945, and it was just a political thing, but Queen Elizabeth II has been involved with REM driven cloning since its inception! Yes! Queen Elizabeth II; Phillip, Duke of Edinburgh and Prince Charles of Wales are the worst of them. They are unbelievable depraved perverts all showing off to the celebrities who attend these REM driven clone gatherings. Elizabeth has the REM sleep driven cloned children at the cloning centre call her "Lilli-bet" and Elizabeth as a REM driven clone herself does ungodly things to these REM driven cloned children. Some she fakes being nice to; some she is terrible to; and as a REM sleep driven clone Elizabeth cuts these REM driven clone children with swords while they scream. The decent people at these cloning centres who have had their consciousness transferred into their duplicate REM driven clones, and are there against their will, like I am; they are terrified to say anything against Elizabeth and her cronies. Most of these decent people also have their children's consciousness transferred into their REM driven duplicate clones, and Elizabeth and her cronies hold these decent peoples' children as hostage; to be torn apart; clone death after clone death if they have the slightest inkling of informing anyone, but as Elizabeth and her cohort have been torturing me as REM driven sleep clones anyway, I will disclose all that they do.

Vladimir Putin is also there, as an REM driven clone, and he loves to put the fear of torture and death into people, but he is essentially a perverted coward himself. Most of the famous people who attended the cloning centre as REM driven clones are ashamed to speak or be seen by me there very much; because they are ashamed of the perverse and disgusting gatherings. I am a decent person, even when my consciousness is transferred to my REM duplicate clone alternative, and I will not participate in these depraved acts; so they use me as an example and torture me for being a good person. They have drugged my REM driven clone, and as I've mentioned because consciousness transfer is real (Ehrsson 2013) and because consciousness is linked, therefore everything feels "real as real"; when I'm drugged as a REM driven clone, I behave exactly as any person would on hard drugs (although I have never taken any drugs in my original body); my vision is blurry and my balance affected; they have used this as method of having me do disgusting things in a blurred state, videotaping these dirty acts and editing a highlight reel which also depicts me doing disgusting things to show to the world when the world learns of their depraved natures and their public personas are shattered so that I can be despised as much as they will be when the entire world learns about this. Furthermore, because of the microchip inserted in my REM driven clone; they mind controlled me like a "Manchurian Candidate" (*The Manchurian Candidate* 2004) using MK Ultra technology, which is far more advanced than the declassified MK Ultra techniques (MK Ultra Compendium 1980) mentioned online today which references MK Ultra techniques in the 1970s. See Rense (2001) for a detailed explanation of how implanted microchips work, and how these chips allow the programmer

control victims. C.S.I.S Canadian intelligence are all involved; they have REM driven clones too; including a lot of Commissionaires and Canadian Prime Minister Steven Harper himself; They do what Elizabeth says, and seem to follow her every whim without question. It doesn't matter who you are; if you have a cute child, or a talented child with imagination, creativity and moneymaking potential (such as business smarts; song making ability; literary / oratory ability etc. –you name it so long as your child has moneymaking value to them) they will send for the blood record of your child; agitate the blood cells over and over until a duplicate clone of your child is grown; they will then transfer your child's duplicate clone body from the tank they were grown onto a steel rack; the steel racks contain 5 rows and each row holds a duplicate cloned body; once your child goes to sleep in his or her original body and once they enter REM sleep (90 minutes to 110 minutes after they first fall asleep) the Illuminati are alerted to this fact by a green light above your child's duplicate clone at the cloning centre and they then transfer your child's consciousness to the REM driven duplicate clone; this is the point where the prime evils molest your children; and so your children are being molested in their sleep as REM driven clones and then they suppress the child's memory or implant false memories (see Kim (2013) and Alford (2015) –on how false memories can be implanted) so your children wake up not remembering dreams from the previous night, or if they do remember anything, the memory is false. These depraved acts very much stunt children's development; it causes them to have learning disabilities; unexplained depression; loneliness; suicidal thoughts, and all kinds of side effects.

The cloning centre is a paedophiles paradise and **it must be stopped**! Elizabeth secretly owes a few music companies too (Universal and others) with bands under contract; she forces me under a knife to compose music for them; if I can't she will stab my REM driven clone; burn my REM driven clone and have her pervert thugs smash my REM driven clone body there. As Ehrsson (2013) demonstrated, because consciousness is linked; and consciousness transfer leads the person who has had their consciousness transferred to still perceive reality as "real as real" in the new body; I have the same biological and physiological responses as I would have if these attacks were occurring to my original body. This has caused me to have heart damage and severe debilitating headaches. Because my memories were released to me; I can now also remember all my past REM driven clone memories since age 5; as well as the previous night's REM driven cloned memories (when I have my consciousness transferred to the cloning centre) which causes severe stress to my mental psyche and mental well being.

As unbelievable as the above statement sounds regarding Elizabeth's ownership of music companies, just go and listen to the song "Abadon" performed by Boondox (RainmanJhof 2011) on YouTube. There are two "Abadon" versions; the version you seek can be found in the Reference section uploaded by RainmanJhof (2011); skip to 2:46 min (or listen to the whole song; pay particular attention at 2:46 min) and you will hear loud and clearly, Elizabeth say "Drop the mother f****ing base". That is Elizabeth's voice; you can compare it to any of her Christmas speeches. That is her. Elizabeth said the above as a REM driven clone at the cloning centre. I know. I was there. They got so confident, that nobody would ever find out about their REM driven cloning shenanigans, that they even had me sing on a song I produced: "Where'd You Go" –Fort Minor (Murdok Dubstep Remix) (MurdokDubstep 2010), available on YouTube. Tila Tequila and I sing on this remixed track as REM driven clones (MurdokDubstep 2010); I start to sing from 1:44 min onwards. You can compare the voice you hear in the song with the Vinny Eastwood interview (Vincent Eastwood 2013). That is me, in both cases, and that song was recorded at the cloning centre.

One good person at the cloning centre; Bernie Mac (also as an REM clone version of himself); who was an actor and comedian, tried to stand up for me and speak up for me saying 'Cloning and torturing people here, it's not right to do to a human being...' and "This place is the devil"'... Bernie Mac also tried to have others join him in speaking out against the REM driven clone torture zone while he was having his consciousness transferred to his REM clone driven version. Elizabeth and Philip tortured him for 4 to 5 hours continuously at the cloning centre as an example of their 'power', Bernie Mac had an aneurysm (brain bleed) the next day and died. This is one of the aspects about REM driven clone torture: if you torture a REM driven clone continuously for hours on end, you will cause the person to die in their original body from a heart attack or aneurysm (while they sleep); even if they do manage to wake up the next day; because of the constant pain their consciousness has recorded; and because consciousness is linked they will wake up only to have a heart attack or aneurysm in their original bodies the following day. If you apply a constantly electrical current to a REM driven clone, that person will either have a heart attack or die from aneurysm in their original bodies while they sleep.

This form of murder is similar to the CIA's heart attack gun (Non Mirage Truth Vision 2015); which was declassified in the 1970s and was a weapon used for causing heart attacks in victims, undetectable as the cause of heart attack under autopsy. The difference with REM driven clone death as a form of weaponry is that hardly anyone has heard of death by REM driven clone torture. Moreover, the perpetrator can be thousands of miles away from the victim; the culprit just needs a duplicate REM driven clone of the victim to torture or apply a constant electrical current to; this is exactly what is going on in our world every day. When Elizabeth and Philip don't like someone and they want to get rid of that person, they clone that person; torture his or her REM driven clone till that person has a heart attack or aneurysm in their original body and dies.

This is what Elizabeth and Duke Phillip did to the indigenous people in Canada. The video reference (inifiniLor 2013) provided above, regarding the genocide of the indigenous people of Canada discusses this very topic (inifiniLor 2013). As Elizabeth and Duke Phillip visited Canada as clones, when they killed the native children; they both had solid alibis of being in England at the time. They then cloned all the witnesses of the Canadian missing children's case and had them remotely killed by applying constant electric currents to their REM driven clones; one by one and each witness either died of a heart attack or aneurysm. They just dispatched the last witness by also applying a constant electric current to the persons REM driven clone because the missing children's case was building momentum.

After Bernie Mac's death everyone is afraid to speak up; they all became afraid of suffering the same fate. All it will take is a few lie detector tests from an independent source; and I will volunteer for them; they cover up for themselves so carefully that lie detector tests from an independent source unconnected to them in anyway will be the only viable method. I know many know non-famous people who have also attended these clone centre gatherings as their REM driven clone duplicate versions and also remember the clone gathering experiences in their original bodies (because they were not memory suppressed) that could be given lie detector tests to prove this. When it comes to the sexual exploitation of a child, lie detectors are admissible in Canadian courts. I need decent people with integrity to speak about this filthy business; to testify about who is involved. There is much to tell about the Illuminati and I am a wealth of information about this topic.

Elizabeth also had Princess Dianna Spencer killed by having someone shine the brightest light known to mankind through the window side on her car; they served away to avoid the light and hit the divider; it was no paparazzi. I first wrote about this in my original disclosure in **2011**; this was corroborated by an article 2 years **AFTER** I had made my original disclosure. See Radar Online (2013) for the corroborating article. Furthermore, "Candle in the wind" performed by Elton John (SadSongs4You 2010) was not Dianna's 'death song'; it was "Bigger than us" performed by "White Lies" (WhiteLiesVevo 2010). The Illuminati released this song, deliberately, 13 years after Dianna's death, again as a show of their 'power'. I did not want to compose this song but Elizabeth and her thugs threatened to stab and burn my REM driven clone repeatedly if I did not. Listen to the lyrics. I'll provide some of the lyrics here for those of you who are feeling too shocked by these revelations:

White Lies Lyrics "Bigger than us"

You took the tunnel route home.
You've never taken that way with me before.
Did you feel a need for change?
Apologies on your fingernails,
Love flickered in the city of lights
Like internet and radio waves.

I don't need your tears
I don't want your love
I've just got to get home

And I feel like I'm breaking up
But I wanted to stay.
Headlights on the hillside
Don't take me this way.
I don't want you to hold me
I want you to pray,
'cause it's bigger than us.

Are you beginning to see why these people must be stopped and stopped immediately? Are you beginning to see why it is no longer okay to 'turn a blind eye' or 'bury your head in the sand', and hope it all goes away? Can you see why I need the good people of this world to keep sharing this disclosure (online); to tell your friends and family until this information reaches the armed forces so that the armed forces can bring these people to their knees. I also do not want innocent civilians to get hurt despite the monstrosities these people cause to humanity on a daily basis. I want the overthrow to progress smoothly so that the good people of the earth can inherit the world, with all technologies and medical advancements which benefit mankind, made available to all. This is why I maintain my composure and resolve, in spite of the evil I see on a daily basis, and you the reader must also maintain your composure and resolve in spite of the evil which I am disclosing, so that we do not inherit a torn down world after we have completely overthrown these malevolent, sinister and corrupt hypocrites!

Furthermore, Diana survived the car crash; and while, either on her way to hospital or in hospital, Dianna was injected with a high concentration of salt, which is near undetectable in an autopsy and she died. Elizabeth did this because Diana was going to marry an Arab named Dodi Fayed. The Illuminati hate Arabs because for the most part, Arabs have not broken their relationship with God. Dianna hated her association with these people; Dianna knew about REM driven, sleep cloning and wanted nothing to do with it; but she was afraid of being killed and so said nothing. I know a lot about this and many more deplorable things the Illuminati have done over the course of 34 years and I will be more than happy to reveal all the evil they have done; as well as all the wonderful discoveries and progresses they have made in medicine, science and technology, which they have withheld from the general public. I am very happy to disclose all, because I known once the world learns of all they have done, we truly will begin to see the end of such evil on this planet. Just make sure you keep spreading this disclosure and it reaches the armed forces soon. Soon, soon, soon!

Help Donald Marshall by Sharing this Disclosure with Your Close Friends and Family

If you are reading this, then you have to help me. I know some of you may be reading this thinking, but I am just an ordinary man or woman Donald, I know you are telling the truth; I can feel it in my heart and my head that what you say is true and that you are telling the truth (which I promise you, with my right hand to God I am) but I'm just an ordinary man / woman Donald; I don't have any power; I don't have any influence; or because of the position I am currently in I can't speak out against these people; and I am just an ordinary man / woman I cannot be expected to take on the world's problems. You are right if you are thinking and feeling this, and I do not expect or want you to take on the world's problems. All I want you to do is share this information with close friends and family initially, because when you do that, at least that is one more person who will know about the true extent of evil in this world. When your close friend or family member also shares my disclosure with another close friend, the disclosure will eventually spread exponentially. It will also be one more person who has your well being in their thoughts because I understand how scary it is to know this. Therefore remember **there is safety in numbers;** and the more people you tell in your social circle, the more you can all look out for each other. So feel free to share my disclosure with close friends and family. Do not talk about my disclosure in public (for now) if it makes you feel uncomfortable. Moreover, if you want to reach more people (other than your initial social circle) the best way, is to do it online: through social media, such as Facebook, Twitter, and YouTube etc. As I've already mentioned, the Illuminati controls all forms of media except the internet.

The Illuminati, being so 'confident' at the time with the evil they wield onto the world, put my face on a Megadeth album cover titled *The World Needs a Hero* (2001) (to mock me) when I was 23. I posed for this album cover at the cloning centre when I was 23, and the album was released with a picture of my face, as a REM driven clone, 3 years later when I was 26. They did this because they were extremely confident that nothing would ever be proven. Google image it, although I am 39 now, you can still tell that it is me. The image shows what I end up looking like after an REM driven clone gathering with a skeleton popping out from my chest. I understand most of you are going to continue reading because although it is "liberating", it is also "paralysing" at the same time (Laurence Mountford) to realise what the truth of the world is, so I will display two images below, but promise yourself, that you will Google search this image in your spare time.

Image 3: Megadeth Album Cover: *The World Needs a Hero* (2001)

**Image 4: My original body: top left (age 37) and bottom right (age 37);
compared to my 23 year old REM driven duplicate clone body (top right and bottom left)
at the cloning centre.**

You can clearly see from the images that, it is in fact me. In Image 4, you can also compare what my real body (top left and bottom right) looks like compared to my duplicate clone body. Duplicate clones do not come out of the tank looking 100% like the original; it's 99% - there are always some slight variations as some have commented that the eyebrows and nose in the picture, bottom right, is not the same (as the duplicate clone on the album cover). However, to people who make such comments, I say: my eyebrows and nose is the same when you compare it to the pictures of my original body (top left and bottom right). Also, remember that the image on the album cover is a duplicate REM driven clone of me. REM duplicate clones do not come out of the tank looking 100% like the original. There are always slight variations; but the wrinkles on my 37 year old forehead (when I took the picture in my original body; top left and bottom right) is similar to my 23 year old wrinkles, the lips are the same; and the face which you see, is definitely, the same! Yes. REM duplicate cloning is real; going to sleep and waking up as a cloned version of version of you is real and **we must put a stop to it now!**

The Deplorable Nature of the Illuminati

My own family has been turned against me one by one. The Illuminati have told my family members when they were REM driven clones at the cloning centre, things such as I secretly hit or molested their children; poisoned their pets when the pets died of sickness and other such things to make my own family hate me and not want to help me. Even when my family side with me there at the cloning centre, as REM driven clones of themselves; and my family members say 'They do not believe that Donny did all those horrid things' -which they have been told; Elizabeth then says "Are you cooling me a liyah?!" in her disgusting croaking voice made as low as low and evil sounding as she can make it, complete with psychotic and malevolent glare; and as terrified REM driven clones my family say "No, no, of course [what you are saying] it's true", stuttering and afraid as REM clones. My mother Catherine McMahon sold me into this REM driven sex and torture cloning slavery when she remarried a man named Gordon Cohoon; Gordon's whole family is in this scummy secret society, his brothers Tom and Tony Cohoon; his sisters Darlene and Bernadette Cohoon; they fear the new and improved lie detector tests; and all it would take, is for an independent source, far, far removed from any association with the Illuminati to administer these lie detector tests on me **AND** the above named people to prove this unequivocally.

Half way through the making of my original disclosure document (in **2011**), when I went to sleep that evening, the Illuminati transferred my consciousness to my REM driven clone and introduced me to a man (who was also a REM driven clone) named TROY LANDRY. He is an alligator trapper from Louisiana on the TV program named "Swamp People". Troy Landry said "If I send my [original] disclosure out to the public then he would take a power drill to my shin bone at the cloning centre and suck the marrow from my [REM driven clone's] bones." It is similar to spinal tap, and one of the WORST things you can do to a REM driven clone besides burning a REM driven clone. I told Troy that I will be sending out my disclosure to the public, because I have to escape the cloning centre, and so, Troy Landry did just that. It was excruciatingly painful; all the REM driven clones that were sat in the stands of the arena just watched; slack-jawed. Troy Landry is an insatiable child molester and an extra retarded REM driven clone. A side effect of REM driven cloning is that as a REM driven clone version of yourself, your emotions are heightened and you are less smart as you are when you are experiencing the world in your original body. Nevertheless, Troy Landry is extra retarded as a REM driven clone.

In Louisiana, when Troy sees a young boy that he likes, Troy asks of the boy's name and tells the boy "He is an alligator hunter"; Troy then proceeds to shake the boy's hand; Troy then has his paedophile friends at the local cloning centre find the boy's blood records to grow duplicate clones of the boy. Five months later, there are multiple REM driven duplicate clone bodies of the boy grown for Troy Landry to victimise before the crowd of onlookers. All members of the Illuminati do this; it's just a way of life to them; they consider themselves 'the privileged people' in the world power organisation. Almost all the cast on the "Swamp People" television program attended the cloning centre as REM driven duplicate clones of themselves, **when they go to sleep**. After putting a power drill to my shin bone, Troy Landry asked me again, "Will I send my [original] disclosure out?" I said "Yes" to which he replied "I'll do the same to your pelvic bone everyday!" The pain on my pelvic bone was far worse than when Troy put the power drill to my REM driven clone shin bone. I told Troy "I have no choice but to inform the public" – and so Troy put a power drill to my REM driven pelvic bone, everyday... and it is the worst pain ever... you forget your own name; where you are; all you know is pain; and you beg God or anything to save you from it...

Another deplorable thing which the Illuminati did in real life is: The Canadian government were trying to lower the amount of prostitutes on the streets (Elizabeth hates prostitutes) so they had a man named Robert Pickton start killing the women and feeding the women to pigs on his farm. The Illuminati had a camera set up in the upper corner of a room in Pickton's house and recorded Pickton hitting these women over the head with a hammer (a ball-peen hammer). They took the recordings, all 49 of these murders, and they all watch them at the cloning centre. To be seen as 'tough' at the cloning centre is to watch all 49 of the Pickton murders without having it affect your psyche. Elizabeth loves watching the Pickton murders and she says she has a macabre fascination with death. Canadian Prime minster Steven Harper knows all about the conduct of the Pickton murders; he has seen all the recordings and cheers on as the rest of them do. If Mr. Pickton says anything about his involvement with the Illuminati, or the recordings, they will apply a constant electrical current to his REM driven clone until Pickton has a heart attack or aneurysm in his original body.

What Happened to Britney Spears?

The Pickton murders are also the reason Britney Spears 'lost it' and shaved her head bald. She had watched too many Pickton murders as a REM driven clone at the cloning centre and it drove her 'over the edge'. I'll also reference the following songs performed by Britney Spears so that the reader has more corroborating evidence to add to the ever increasing pile. Search for the video "Break the Ice" (BritneySpearsVevo 2009) on YouTube. In the Japanimation video; at the beginning of the video; that is a cloned **cartoon** version of Britney Spears being grown in a big thick thank full of water (1 second to 7 seconds); and at 1:32 min to 1:43 min Britney walks into the cloning centre. This is **EXACTLY** how the cloning tubes are in real life. They are stacked one on top of the other, each filled with salty water. Britney Spears made this video because she said a fantasy of hers is to "Blow up a cloning centre". The Illuminati allowed her to release this video because at the time they figured nobody would ever figure it out. I have provided the images on the next page.

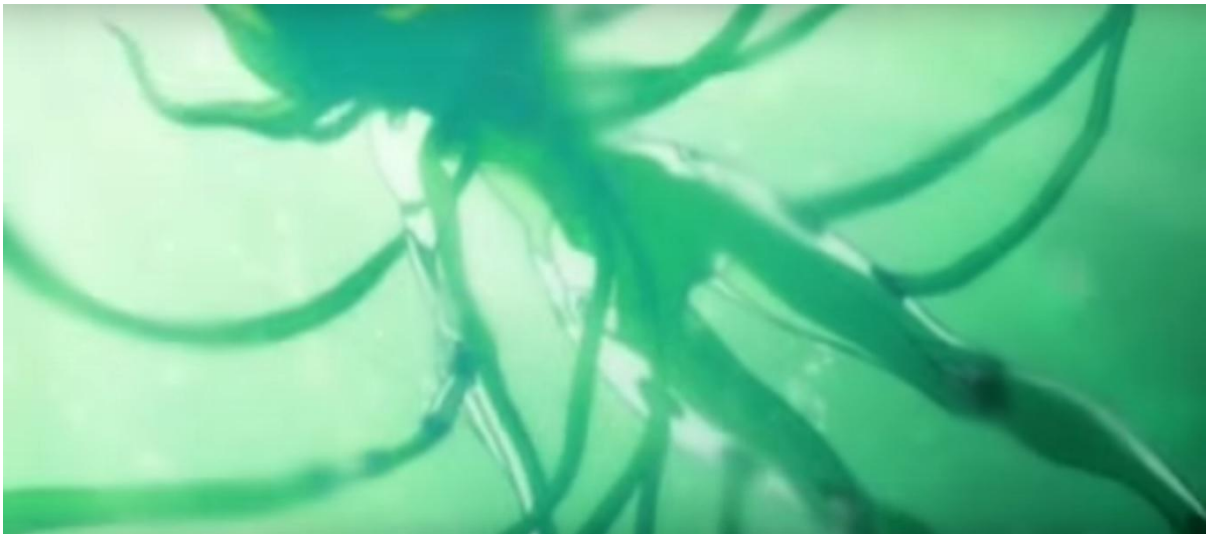


Image 5: Britney Spears is being grown as a duplicate clone in a cloning tube. The depiction is EXACTLY how the duplicate clones are grown in the Cloning Centre... with wires extending from the body; in a big thick tank full of salty water.

Image 6: Britney Spears walks into the cloning centre. The cloning tubes are stacked one on top of another. This is EXACTLY how these cloning tubes are in real life at the Cloning Centre.

Image 7: The Cloning Centre depicted from an aerial view.

In “Hold it Against Me” (BritneySpearsVevo 2011) performed by Britney Spears; Britney is depicted fighting against her clone at 2:46 min till the end of the video. In “Mona Lisa” (SimpleGirl4ewer 2007) later remade by Britney Spears she changed the words in the song from “gone” to “cloned”. I’ll provide the lyrics to chorus here because they have not changed it on A-Z lyrics etc., but listen to the song and you will clearly hear the following:

Britney Spears Lyrics “Mona Lisa”

She’s the original (yeah, yeah)
She’s unforgettable (yeah yeah)
She wants you to know (yeah)
She’s been cloned…
It’s kind of incredible (yeah yeah)
She’s so unpredictable (yeah yeah)
She wants you to know (yeah)
She’s been cloned,
She’s been cloned,
She’s been cloned…

Yes. Britney Spears and many other celebrities want you to know they have been cloned. The celebrities are depending on you, the ordinary man / woman; the populace, as I am depending on you to spread this message fast and far. In fact Elizabeth has said that “If any public person speaks out, they will die!” Therefore, public figures cannot openly discuss this topic to warn the populace –so they hint. It is **NOW** up to the ordinary man and woman to end this. Furthermore, Elizabeth has a nuclear bomb hooked up at the cloning centre which she can press at any time to wreck havoc on the world unsuspectingly. Thankfully, I managed to convince Elizabeth not to do such a silly thing. I hope you can now understand why everyone is terrified of Elizabeth at the cloning centre, and why this is a **world emergency** and we are depending on you to share and spread my disclosure!

NEVER EVER SELL YOUR SOUL

In This Physical World Selling Your Soul Is Selling Your REM Driven Clone

Furthermore I must discuss an entrapment many up and coming ‘stars’ fall into. You have most likely heard many public figures say “I sold my soul to the devil” or some variation of “I sold my soul”. I am now going to address the aspect of “selling souls” or “selling your soul” which I am sure you have heard many of these celebrities talk about. I’ll address this as coherently as I can because the on the surface selling your soul talk is difficult to contemplate especially if you consider the soul to be a metaphysical, ethereal or mystical part separate from your earth body. Moreover, we live in a physical world, so selling a metaphysical aspect of you sounds incomprehensible (at first). For the most part we have little understanding of what the soul is. However, we are told that the soul is a part of us which never dies and it is eternal. It is all that we are, ever were, and ever will be. Now our faiths and beliefs come into question, because if you are an atheist: there is no God, selling your soul is a bunch of crazy nonsense.

From a practical perspective it also seems difficult to fathom, because if you go on what you have been told, you are selling an intangible part of yourself to be used by someone else for whatever they wish; and so if you get into the headspace of viewing your soul as something separate from you or that you are in control of your mind and your body, then again, 'selling an intangible aspect of you' again sounds like nonsense because right now nobody controls you; you are controlling you; so what are you really selling? Thin air?

Many up and coming 'stars' think this way when they are confronted with "selling their soul" aspect. The up and coming 'stars' are blinded by the prospect of being super famous and super rich; and in the moment they are confronted with "selling their soul" they believe these Illuminati people, are a group of over religious zealots and that they, -the up and coming 'stars' are taking advantage of the Illuminati because the 'soon to be 'stars'' do not believe (in that moment) it is possible to sell your soul, and only consider being super rich and super famous; so the 'stars' sign their 'soul' over.

At this point, it is usually too late for the up and coming 'star'; because what they have actually sold, in this physical world, is the use of their REM driven clone to the Illuminati. They have sold their REM driven clone to be used for REM driven sex by perverse old men and women whenever they enter REM sleep.

These celebrities are not memory suppressed either; so whenever they enter REM sleep, their consciousness is transferred to their REM driven clone, to be used for whatever the Illuminati wish: usually sex as REM driven clones with dirty and perverse old men in return for a promotion in the entertainment industry; such as movie role, advertisements, concert gigs etc. It is a very, very, sick business, and once these up and coming 'stars' get into the business they are trapped. Now you can begin to understand why so many celebrities, although on the surface it appears they have it all, are depressed; and do random and crazy things. It is a cry for help. Their illogical behaviours, (not all) for the most part, can be attributed to REM driven cloning. Furthermore, the Illuminati consider 'selling your soul' (the use of your REM clone) **a very serious business.** They do not joke about this; and there are NO RETURNS. Once you have sold the use of your REM driven clone for promotions etc., that's it. If you ever make a fuss and want your 'soul' back, in other words: you no longer wish to have your REM driven clone to be used by dirty old men for sex; the Illuminati will kill you by applying a constant electric current to your REM driven clone until you have a heart attack or aneurysm in your original body and die. It is as simple as that.

For example, Whitney Houston wanted nothing to do with the cloning centres, she said she would keep quiet; she never wants to be in the spotlight; she never wants to do radio or television. Let bygones be bygones, I'll go my way and you can go your way. The Illuminati were extremely angry! They had bank-rolled her, and now she didn't want to be their 'friend' or ever associate with them again. She was sacrificed; she was killed with a constant electric current to her REM clone. She had sold her soul, in the beginning of her career; in other words, the "use of her REM clone". Earlier in Whitney Houston's career, she had signed that they can use her REM driven clone however they wish.

I have also seen people say "No" –when confronted with 'selling their souls'. These people are then memory suppressed, and will not remember the proposal of their REM driven experience. The people who also refuse to sell the use of their REM driven clone ('sell their souls') are blacklisted secretly, and they will never receive a high paying movie role, concert gig, advertisements etc. If you have ever wondered why so many talented people have not 'made it' –they refused to sell their souls, in other words, the use of their REM driven clones in exchange for promotions. This is how the entertainment industry really works. Another aspect of selling your soul, in other words, **selling your REM driven clone** is that you are also agreeing to sell your children, and your children's children etc.; your whole lineage to the Illuminati; for the Illuminati to use your unborn children for paedophilia, torture, sex sports and other grotesque and ungodly things when they sleep. It is a nasty business. **NEVER EVER** sell your soul.

The lesson is very important. NEVER EVER, 'sell your soul'; NEVER, EVER! You will experience the worst nightmare situation ever, and in this physical world, that is the use of your REM driven clone to be used for sex sports. You'll never have a decent night's sleep ever again, and you will always retain the full memory of your REM driven clone experiences; as well as, you will be selling your unborn children into this dirty business. Even when confronted with this as a joke: never sell your soul. Never Ever! The physical aspect you are confronted with when asked to 'sell your soul' is: "YOU", and everything which makes you, "you"; your ideas, your creativity, your privacy, your biology; everything which makes you, you. Never sell your soul, which in this life is currently the use of your REM driven clone! Never, ever! I hope that is well received.

Fake Alien Abductions conducted through REM Driven Cloning Technology

I must add they grow duplicate REM driven clones of people from all walks of life and then they transfer the persons consciousness to their REM driven clone version at the cloning centre while the person's REM driven duplicate clone is chained down to stainless steel corpse tables; or they pre-inject the REM driven duplicate clones with drugs before transferring the consciousness so that once the consciousness has been transferred, the REM driven clone cannot move. This is the point when they usually send people into the room dressed as aliens. It is a fake alien abduction. It's just these Illuminati people dressed in Hollywood quality accessories and they make the REM driven duplicate clones which have either been chained to the steel corpse tables or pre-injected with drugs, believe they are having an 'alien abduction'. Members of the Illuminati even dye chicken skin grey, and stretch it over a mask for realism and perform "experiments" on the immobile REM driven clones; the perverts anally probe them; they rape their limb bodies and do not suppress the victims memories; so these victims wake up thinking they have been abducted by aliens but in reality, they had their consciousness transferred to their duplicate clone versions when they entered REM sleep and they were violated. The victims do not know where to turn and naturally, they are embarrassed. Some victims even try and do install cameras all around their bedrooms in order to videotape themselves while they sleep; to prove they have been 'taken'; but to no avail they have not been taken; they have been cloned and had their consciousness transferred to their REM driven duplicate copies once they enter REM sleep by the most disgusting perverts in the world. The scum even videotape these 'abductions' to watch later as sick demented porn. These fake abductions are conducted by the Illuminati more often than you can imagine. They just keep doing it to random people over and over and over...

I am THE Spy for Humanity against the Corruption of the Illuminati

Over the years the Illuminati have offered me: a priceless katana (samurai sword); a rigged jackpot winning lottery ticket; REM driven clone slaves to keep me quiet, any of the prettiest women I've ever seen; any girl from high school; Vladimir Putin's daughter; even children; I do the right thing and spit in their REM driven clone faces; jam my fingers into their eyes but they have the technology to turn off the pain sensors of a REM driven clone, and therefore they have their pain receptors turned off as REM clones, while my pain receptors are fully on (sometimes even beyond the threshold of what is normal pain for a human). See the online articles: Science Daily (2014) and RT (2014) which discuss how pain receptors can be turned on and off in humans. Not much will hurt their REM driven clones other than getting dirt or vomit in a wound or bleeding too much. However, they have perfected the science and technology of REM driven cloning and therefore it only takes time and approximately $30 to grow new duplicate clone bodies. I started to smear excrement in their faces as a REM driven clone at the cloning centre in an attempt to deter them; I have **never** handled faeces in my original body, but I do this as a REM driven clone at the cloning centre, and even that does not deter them from their depraved ways. I composed a song which was later performed by "One Republic" referring to it called "All the Right Moves" ("All the right friends in all the right places... All the right moves in all the right faces"). I've made so many songs with MK Ultra technology (Rense 2001; Jim Cristea 2009; Berekley News 2011; Mind-Computer 2012 nature video 2013) and Mind-voice technology (New Scientist 2014; Prigg 2014) it is ridiculous. You see it is very easy to make music using Mind-voice technology; Flo-Rida used Mind-voice technology to produce the song "Whistle" when I first made my original disclosure (in 2011). The song is a taunt at me about my "whistle blowing disclosure" i.e. 'Can Donald blow the whistle? Etc. etc.' The thing is, anyone with a talent for music can make music much easier with the technologies which they have (MK ultra technology; Mind-voice technology); however, the Illuminati made more money from the music I composed, and so over the years, they just kept using me, over and over and over again, for rock, pop, rap, country etc. There are so many people involved in this REM driven cloning business, it is staggering; the organisation is vast. The only things the Illuminati fear are nuclear war; the new and improved lie detector tests and the general populace spreading my DISCLOSURE DOCUMENTS.

For those of you thinking Queen Elizabeth II looks like a kindly little old lady and you still cannot believe that all this is true, although I have provided plenty of evidence to the contrary as well as evidence of her saying "Drop the mother f***ing base" as a REM driven clone on a song track (RainmanJhof 2011); you could not be more wrong. She is the worst human being I have ever seen or heard of. It is so sad to see these REM driven women and children having their consciousness transferred to their REM driven clone duplicates and brought to the centre of the dirt rink, sitting there naked, afraid and crying and raped and beaten for sport, for the rich and famous. REM driven cloned women and children display the most range of emotions, and it is the saddest thing to see there. Therefore, of course I cannot bring myself to be a part of this despite any riches which the Illuminati offer me.

Over the 31 years when I was having my consciousness transferred to my REM driven clone at the cloning centre; Elizabeth, Vladimir and many, many Illuminati members and cloning centre attendees discussed many topics with me. These Illuminati people, such as Elizabeth and Vladimir, as well as many others confided in me because I had composed songs since I was 5 years old.

For readers struggling with the idea that a 5 year old can compose such wonderful songs at such a young age I will remind you that, it is easier to compose songs with technologies such as MK Ultra and Mind-voice technology. One is only limited by their imagination and creativity. Moreover, research talented children. I won't provide references of talented children here because I want to protect children from the Illuminati, and not have children exploited like I was; and for the readers who are parents; I am sure you know how talented, creative, and imaginative your children are.

Accordingly, since the age of 5, Elizabeth, Vladimir and many, others confided me in me because they thought I was special, and wanted me to hang with them; some of these Illuminati people, I had composed their favourite songs; I was also memory suppressed for many years so they thought it was harmless to tell me everything that exists or is possible. They were trying to impress me and amaze me, and therefore they showed me plenty of their technologies and what they had. They wanted me to me a willing, full Illuminati member; so over the years I feigned interest and pretended to like these Illuminati people, so that I could learn what they do and how they do it. I was looking for a way to block the consciousness transfer to a clone during REM sleep, or hoping they would reveal this part to me; but they did not, and I did not find a method to block the consciousness transfer. However, I bided my time, until I knew just about everything they do; so that I could reveal to the world everything they do; to give humanity a fighting chance against everything they do and as a consequence, I became a spy for humanity against the corruption of the Illuminati.

The Threat to Humanity when the H.A.A.R.P Grid is Complete

One of the most important topics which they discussed with me that I must add to this disclosure is HAARP technology and their plans for HAARP technology. I have discussed the basics of HAARP above. HAARP radio transmitters have to be placed at certain points across earth to complete a 'HAARP grid'. Once all the installations are completed over the earth HAARP will have more functions as a grid than the basics described. The Illuminati have told me, there is a possibility the HAARP grid will be capable of time travel, although there is a 50/50 chance using HAARP for time travel could destroy the earth. They also told me that once the HAARP installations are completed, the HAARP grid will be able to bend space and make the distance between, for example, Earth and Pluto approximately 1000 miles for a few seconds, and then the distance will go back to normal.

The Illuminati also said, once the HAARP grid is completed, they would be able to mind control people like never before without the use of RFID microchips or MK Ultra. Life on earth will be much worse once all the HAARP installations are up and working together in unison. The grid has to be complete though. HAARP cannot achieve time travel manipulation and mind control if it is just located in one or a few locations around the earth. There must be a certain number of HAARP installations around the world, in certain locations around the world; and the HAARP radio transmitters must be working in unison in order to achieve time travel manipulation and mind control of the populace of earth.

This is what they told me as REM driven clones at the cloning centre. This disclosure could be false, or a half truth. I do not know. However, it is very important that I add this to the disclosure because the Illuminati are working twice as fast to complete the HAARP grid to achieve their aim of mind control over the entire population since I the time I sent out my first disclosure (in **2011**). Whether or not they will achieve their aim of total mind control once all the HAARP installations are completed is NOT something we can afford to debate. They also told me that once the HAARP installations are completed; they will have the

capability to mind control anyone remotely like never before, at the push of a button. HAARP will also be capable of setting back time; which the Illuminati will use if they are ever in danger of being exposed. However, the Illuminati will remember the previous time, and the general populace will NOT remember the previous time, so that the Illuminati can correct the mistake(s) which led to their downfall. **Once the HAARP grid is completed, humanity will be slaves forever.** This is why we cannot afford to debate. Furthermore, from the book "Angels don't play this HAARP" (Begich & Manning 1997, p. 8), it is estimated that the HAARP grid will be completed by approximately 2017; others estimate by the year 2020. The important thing to note is that humanity does not have long, until the HAARP grid is completed.

I must also add the positive side of HAARP, because as I have said, there is nothing inherently evil about technology. Technology is just a tool; it depends on the person using it. HAARP used correctly, and in the hands of honest men and women, will tame the weather with no adverse effects. Therefore humanity is on a timeline and a deadline to bring the Illuminati to an end. **HAARP is one of the main reasons, this disclosure must spread, and spread fast.**

See below for possible HAARP locations around the earth (Rense 2011). The HAARP sites are located globally where the richest mineral belts are located. Sub-surface mineral exploration has been done from satellites by radio tomography that is 100% accurate.

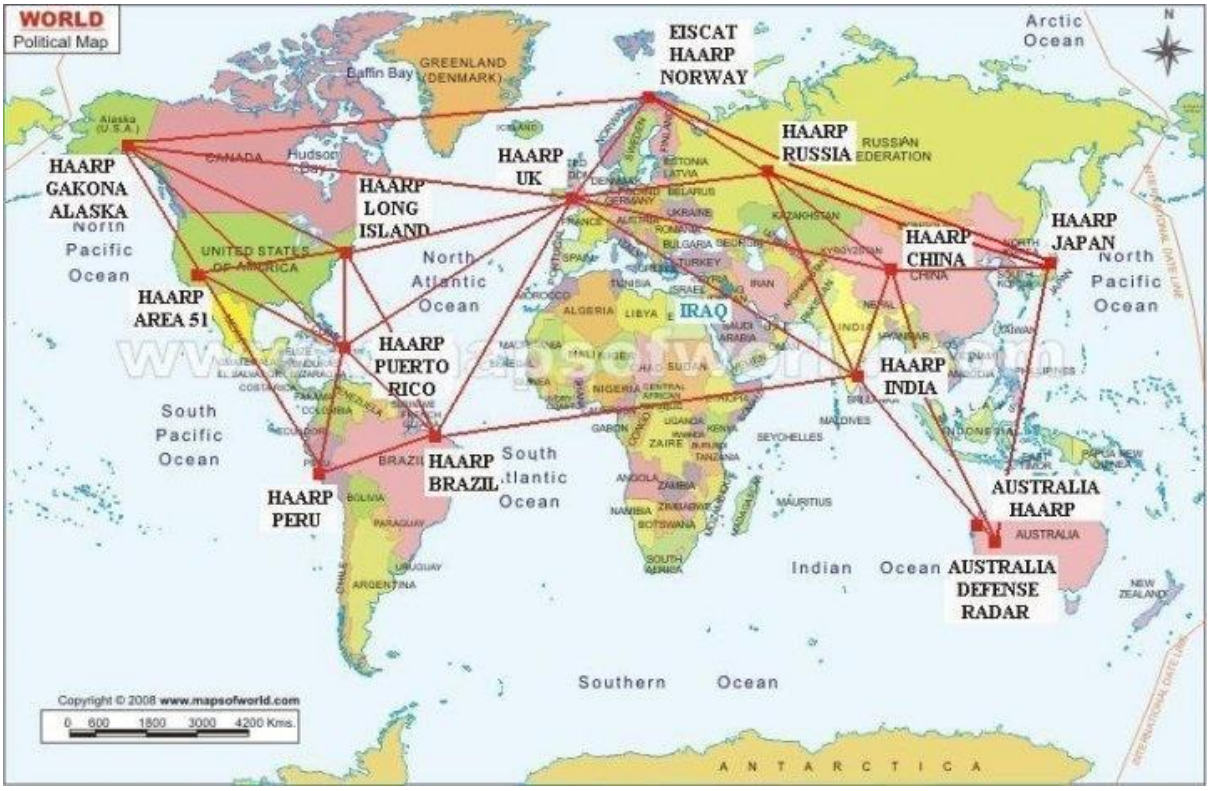


Image 8: Possible H.A.A.R.P. Locations. Source: Rense (2011)

REM Driven Cloning is the Most Terrible Nightmare Situation Ever

Furthermore, in terms of REM driven cloning; Fefe Dobson (singer) and Kurt Russell (actor) told me during my original disclosure (**2011**) specifically, to include in my disclosure that they do not like the cloning centre and they didn't torture me. Then they said not to mention them, but I will mention them again. Mila Kunis (actress) from "That 70s Show" stabbed in my REM driven clone body multiple times when I made my original disclosure and I was rendered immobile for saying that "She is a slimy scumbag for hanging with these people" and for also saying "She has enormous eyeballs and looks like a lemur". Mila Kunis (as a REM driven clone at the cloning centre) then begged me not to mention her (in my original disclosure, but I'll mention her again too) and then Mila Kunis said "She doesn't want to go to the clone zone anyway" and the Illuminati then deactivated her consciousness from her REM driven clone body, and she left. Her REM driven clone body went limp at the point where her consciousness was deactivated from it; her REM driven clone body looked 'dead', and she was gone. Some of the privileged people at the cloning centre are allowed **NOT** to have their consciousness transferred to their REM driven, clone duplicate versions (or they attend the cloning centre willingly when they want), but not me. I am an imprisoned slave in the worst nightmare situation. I told Nicole Leone (Madonna) also a REM driven clone at the cloning centre, that I was going to tell everyone that she coerced me to compose songs for her throughout my life (as REM driven clones). Nicole Leone (Madonna) told me VERY specifically to say in my disclosure here "She is not afraid!" and "No one will believe me and nothing will come of this". I beg you to help me prove her wrong.

Moreover, having your consciousness transferred to a REM driven clone alternative inhibits the person's ability to dream for that evening. Although your original body is immobile and asleep in your bed, when they transfer your consciousness you have actually 'woken up' as a REM driven clone version of you at a physical location here on earth; therefore you walk and talk as a clone version of you. You are not dreaming; you are just a REM driven clone for the evening. Furthermore, when the Illuminati restore your memories (as they have with me) or do not suppress the memory of your REM driven cloning experience for the evening (such as with the fake alien abductions), you will remember the experience as 'clear as daylight on a summer's day'; the experience is 'clear as a bell' as life is in your original body.

It is unlike dreaming, where dreams are fuzzy, incoherent and with random conjecture. The Illuminati know this as a fact, and therefore pre-inject the REM driven clones of random unsuspecting civilians for the evening with drugs before they transfer the person's consciousness. They tell the person who has had their consciousness transferred to their REM driven clone all sorts of nonsense: such as they are in the 5th Dimension; the astral plane; a singularity; the spiritual realm; Valhalla; quantum hopping etc. and all sorts of fallacies so that the person will not have a coherent picture of what has happened or what is happening. The truth is that person has had their consciousness transferred to their REM driven duplicate clone when they went to sleep and entered REM sleep; their original body still remains asleep in their bed; their consciousness however is now transferred to a clone duplicate alternative, and the person is 'awake', walking and talking as a cloned version of themselves in a physical location. The Illuminati allow some people to retain some of these REM driven clone experiences to affect their mental psyche.

The physical location where the populace will be able to verify these REM driven clones is somewhere within 5/6 hours drive, in a radius of the Robert Pickton farm, Port Coquitlam, British Columbia, in Canada, somewhere at a remote nature reserve. This is the cloning centre all the rich and famous attend because it is above ground and the rich and famous don't like the 'hospital smell' of underground cloning centres. The above ground cloning centre located in Canada is the cloning centre I have my consciousness transferred to when I sleep. It is guarded by military personnel. There are many cloning centres all over the world; as Phil Schneider (1995; 1996) disclosed as far back as the mid 1990s when he spoke: there were 1477 Deep Underground Military Bases (DUMBs) worldwide and 131 active DUMBs in the United States alone. Each DUMB costs on average 17 -19 billion U.S. dollars; paid for by the taxpayer; and it takes approximately a year-and-a-half to 2 years to build DUMBs with sophisticated methods. DUMBs contain cloning floors, and have an entire floor dedicated to human cloning, where duplicate clones are grown of unsuspecting civilians (remember they just need your blood / DNA); and unsuspecting civilians have their consciousness transferred to their REM driven clones at a physical location, which is usually these Deep Underground Military Bases when they sleep; unsuspecting civilians are memory suppressed, also to be used for gruesome torture and sex sports; as well as the plagiarism of talented individuals. Schneider gave the above statistics in the mid 1990s; chances are there are more DUMBS and cloning centres worldwide today.

Are you beginning to understand why this is the worst nightmare situation ever? Can you understand how: you, your friends, your family, your brothers, your sisters, aunties, uncles, children, work colleagues and anyone else you have contact with in your network, may be involved in this REM driven cloning business and will not even be fully aware of the situation or remember any experiences which they may have had once they wake up from sleep and they are back in their original bodies? I remember all of the REM driven clone experiences as clear as daylight because my memories are fully restored. Can you understand why the Illuminati must be stopped and stopped immediately? This REM driven clone business is vast, and it affects everyone, not just me.

This is why I mention that I am fortunate or unfortunate to remember all these experiences clearly depending on how you view it. I am unfortunate in the sense that I can recall all the depraved things these people do as REM driven cloned duplicates as clear as daylight and it affects my mental psyche. However, the fortunate part is: because I can recall all these experiences clearly, I can inform the world about the evil committed against humanity in a clear and logical way for the average reader to understand and verify, so that the populace can bring these people to justice for the crimes they have perpetrated against humanity and continue to inflict on humanity. For anyone who has had their intellectual property stolen by the Illuminati as a consequence of the technologies they have used on you unsuspectingly, you will be able to sue and regain monetary reward for the theft of intellectual property as well as invasion of your privacy.

I do not want to get too far ahead, because at this present moment, it is **very important** (I cannot say it enough) that this disclosure spreads (this is the stage we are currently at); it reaches the armed forces; to enable the armed forces to realise the crimes committed against humanity because of these people (the armed forces are kept 'out of the loop'; they just 'follow orders'); the armed forces will have to perform a military coup and bring this people to their knees. This is the point where the ordinary man / woman can have his REM driven cloning experiences restored, (that is if you want to) and sue / rightfully reclaim damages and legal reward for any crimes committed against him or her.

The Meek Shall Inherit the Earth

As you can see if everything goes smoothly; the meek shall inherit the earth. This is why you must maintain your composure and resolve, as I do every single day. You must not riot or cause chaos, damage property or undertake any act which will cause public dissension. The good people of this earth are about to inherit the earth; under no circumstance must you destroy anything. At the end of this currently dire and complicated situation; humanity will inherit the cure for HIV/AIDS, cancer, Alzheimer's, dementia, you name it –many debilitating diseases known to man; and other such wonderful technologies like hypersonic trains which run on magnets and are capable of doing Mach 5 (Mach 5 is the equivalent of 3806 miles per hour or 6125 kilometres per hour; Schneider (1995; 1996) also mentions the availability of Mach 5 trains in his disclosure, back in the 1990s). These trains can be used to deliver foods which are discarded in More Economically Developed Countries (MEDCs) to Less Economically Developed Countries (LEDCs) because these trains can travel thousands of miles within minutes. Yes. The Illuminati have all these wonderful technologies and more, but withhold it, and in turn withhold the progress of humanity. Yes. Plenty of man's problems can be solved when we address the root causes of our problems, and one of the root causes of humanity's problems is: REM driven human cloning which is currently in the hands of evil men. Even REM driven cloning can be used for the benefit of mankind when this tool is in the hands of righteous men. It can be used learn new skills in your sleep: such as gain extra qualifications; learn how to speak a new language; play instruments etc. –so long as memories are not suppressed, you will be able to perform the skills you learned as a REM clone in your original body when you wake up. As you see there is nothing wrong with most technologies; it all depends on the person / people using it. Nevertheless, although they may be beneficial uses to REM driven cloning not yet realised, we must be shut down REM cloning before we can even consider how REM driven cloning may benefit mankind, because at this present moment all that REM driven human cloning is used for is to commit evil, particularly against unsuspecting civilians.

It is OK to feel angry about all these crimes committed against humanity daily. But do not let these evil crimes rule you, in fact, let it motivate you; let it motivate you to the point where you will stand up and speak out to ensure that these crimes end. I think about the children and the future of the world every day; that is what motivates me and I view my situation as a God-given mission to bring these people to justice. I view things this way to maintain my sanity and composure. This is what keeps me going despite the extreme evil I experience, and it helps me to maintain my resolve and composure. The fact that I do not want a single child to grow up in a world, where they are being messed with in their sleep is what keeps me going despite this extreme evil. Some children are even kidnapped and brought to the cloning centre in their original bodies, again to be messed with. This is the root cause of why so many children go missing across the world. I'm sure any rational thinking human being feels the same way I do, and does not want their children, or any child to inherit a sick world governed by sick individuals.

I am a baptised Roman Catholic and a God fearing man. I believe there is a Creator of the universe but the Illuminati tell me there is no God, only science and technology. The Illuminati are also responsible for the death of the young beauty pageant girl Jean-Benet Ramsay; her parents are in this REM driven cloning business. Casey Anthony's daughter; as well as, Casey Anthony (before she died) AND Casey Anthony's parents also attend the cloning centre as REM driven clones. Many others; a man had his wife killed and this was mentioned on the news; it was an Asian woman whose rich husband had killed her; the

husband said the wife was responsible for their son's death. Elizabeth's response was that "Rich people in this organisation (The Illuminati) do not go to jail, they are covered for."

Stephen Spielberg and George Lucas are Illuminati members and they willing attend the cloning centre as REM driven clones when they sleep. George Lucas made other Illuminati members light my REM driven clone body on fire for the end of his movie *Star Wars Episode III: Revenge of the Sith* (2005).George Lucas said (as a REM driven clone) he wanted Hayden Christensen "To scream realistically". Hayden Christensen (also a REM driven clone at the cloning centre) watched me, and listened to my screams and groans of pain and copied the sounds coming from my burning REM driven clone exactly. Hayden Christensen knows he is a REM driven clone when he goes to sleep and Hayden Christensen knows his consciousness is transferred when he reaches REM sleep. Hayden Christensen knows all about REM driven human cloning, and he is a "privileged" Illuminati member. Natalie Portman also knows all there is to know about REM driven human cloning; as does approximately a quarter of the "Star Wars" cast. Many directors have attended the cloning centre as REM driven clones too, and have used me in a similar role playing situation; they have caused me to have excruciating pain as a REM driven clone, to see what kind of squeak or screech I will make, as if I were less than a dog; and when I am a bloody mess on the floor as a REM driven clone; that is when they usually crawl on my broken REM driven clone body and sodomize me saying something like "They love me and they cannot control themselves because I made all their favourite songs and I'm so "special"".

My ribs in my REM driven clone body will be broken, I will have suffered internal bleeding and will be crying or screaming, if I am able, but they just continue to sodomize me, and videotape such a depraved act of wickedness so that they can view it again like "evil pornography".

The REM driven cloned children, who have their consciousness transferred while they sleep at home in bed, in their original bodies, need a familiar face to talk to as REM clones or all they do is scream and cry at the cloning centre; that is where Joy Geizer comes in. Joy Geizer is married to my half brother from my father's first marriage; Joy Geizer is a REM driven clone girl guide leader, and when the Illuminati clone young girls, Joy Geizer speaks to these REM driven cloned girls; Joy Geizer keeps the REM driven cloned girls calm and "pimps" them out for free, knowing that these young girls will have their memories suppressed, and therefore they will not remember the experience and will not talk about it when they wake up. All the Geizers are in this REM driven, human cloning business; there are many people who remember these REM driven cloning experiences in their 'awake state' and in their original bodies who could be polygraph tested by independent polygraph testers. The police, and polygraph testers in my City of Halifax, Nova Scotia are compromised (they attend cloning centres as REM driven clones too); they cover up for child molesters and therefore cannot be trusted to fairly administer a polygraph test; as I said, commissionaires and C.S.I.S are heavily involved. All it would take is a few polygraph tests to prove these things unequivocally, because for those of you who have 'eyes', you can already see that REM driven cloning is real, and that this is actually the way of the world. I will take these polygraph tests publicly too, and demand that my mother and step father submit to them. They have told me, they **wouldn't** even attempt to lie on a polygraph.

Human cloning, particularly REM driven human cloning, is one of the absolute truths of this world; hidden from the world for over 70 years. My life and the freedoms of many, many people, including the reader (you) depend on this disclosure. The Illuminati say that the world finding out about REM driven human cloning will set the stage for the end of the world; people panicking and destroying property because of the evil these people have committed, but as I've said: prove them wrong, because we are going to inherit the earth, so there is no need to riot or cause public dissension. There will be no end of this world; just the end of the crazy Illuminati people. They always like to think and behave so negatively, don't they? *Sigh*. Furthermore, the whole talk about 2012; December 21st 2012 and the end of the world Mayan Prophecy; that was really about the world finding out REM driven human cloning, and the sick and sadistic nature it has been used for by these sick and sadistic people. Under no circumstance must you riot; you **must** prove you are better than these savage barbarians. I'll say it again, **because it is important**: we are going to inherit the earth, and therefore the smart and right thing to do, is not to destroy anything, especially the earth which you shall inherit.

Furthermore, I hope you are beginning to understand that the good people of this world must bring these people to justice and stop their wicked ways. I sincerely wrote this disclosure so that the good people of earth would be empowered to put a stop to their wicked ways. I wrote this disclosure to empower the good people of earth against tyranny and not so that the world would end. Therefore you must understand that the downfall of these Luciferians (Illuminati) must progress smoothly, because unless you have been to the cloning centre as a REM driven clone and retained the full memories of your experience, it is difficult to understand the level of depravity and sub human cruelty; it is beyond anything that has ever been heard of, and there is much more to tell.

Ignore this disclosure and you will condemn me to a horrible eventual death and you will encourage them that 'they are all 'powerful''. This is not an exaggeration. There is no need to exaggerate even President Barrack Obama is involved in the REM driven cloning business and attends the cloning centre as a REM driven clone version of himself, when he goes to sleep. He and his wife Michelle Obama attend these REM driven clone gatherings. Barrack Obama has even told me as a REM driven clone, at the cloning centre "Donny, we're all powerful. You are a slave and the people here [as REM driven clones at the cloning centre] won't speak up for you for fear of torture or death. Now make us a new song or we'll gut you like fish and leave you to writhe in agony!"

Be Wary of: Shills; Trolls; Disinformation Agents and Double Agents

There are many, many disinformation agents whose aim it is, is to denounce or debunk me. Be very wary of them. They DO NOT, and cannot debunk me, because after all, everything I have disclosed is truth. Although the truth concerns highly advanced concealed technologies, so it is a bit difficult to fathom at first, but keep reading, and you will realise that all which I have disclosed is true. Be very wary of the disinformation agents.

The most common thing these people say is that "Donald is a paranoid schizophrenic" –yet, ask them to detail the ins and outs of what a paranoid schizophrenic is and what specifically qualifies Donald to be a 'paranoid schizophrenic'; there is a high probability they will not be able to explain this to you, logically, sequentially and methodologically. Their main goal is just to make it as difficult for newcomers to understand what the real truth of this world is and as I have disclosed; and one of the root causes of man's problems is REM driven cloning.

Some disinformation agents are paid by the Illuminati, to behave this way, and are all too happy to echo empty statements (without any substantial evidence for their claims) because it provides them with a pay check. I will provide the following reference for the reader which discusses the signs and symptoms of a paranoid schizophrenic; all for the express intent for the reader to further understand paranoid schizophrenia. You can read more about paranoid schizophrenia on Medical News Today (2015). The link is provided in the reference section. You are welcome to read my Facebook wall and within days, you will realise I converse with others quite naturally. You can also ask individuals who have spoken to me through Skype or met me; but if this is not a viable option for you; all you have to do is read my Facebook wall and within days, you'll see that whoever makes such harsh and untrue remarks on my character is in fact a disinformation agent.

Furthermore, remember we live in a 3D **physical** world; and there is always a physical aspect to how something manifests. Therefore, when you hear others discussing concepts such as 'Tila Tequila demonstrated an 'energy ball' right on camera; Why didn't Donald discuss that?!' Please understand that these people are trying to deceive you with misinformation. There are also professional disinformation agents to be wary of. I do not perceive anything extra-ordinary in the world when I am awake in my original body beyond the five senses. I don't see orbs, auras or anything of the like. All I will ever discuss are practical things which have been unequivocally proven to me as fact; because in the situation the earth is currently in, I cannot afford to speculate.

Contact Information

My Facebook is: https://www.facebook.com/donald.marshall.148
You can also press Ctrl+Click (hold "Ctrl" on your keyboard and left "Click" with your mouse, on the image to your right).

I have a public wall on Facebook which starts from March 2012. In other words, all posts are made public since March 2012 and you do not have to join my friends list or subscribe me to see what I post (although you will have to have a Facebook account). I suggest that newcomers start reading from March 2012, and be patient, and read everything. You can read everything and learn the real truth of the world free of charge. I don't wish to write a book, I am not looking to turn a profit from this; I want to crush these guys and shut down the cloning centres!

It also worthwhile to add that: I am **not** asking for donations. I do not want **ANY** donations. Ever! These disclosures are far more important than any donations. This is **NOT** my job. I have a job. I am an independent contractor; carpentry is my trade and I earn a living this way. If you sincerely want to help; the best way to help is to spread and share my disclosures. That is all I ever ask for, so that eventually, the world knows about REM driven human cloning, and the armed forces can bring these people to their knees. **That is all I want; spread, spread, and spread this disclosure.** I will **never ever** ask for donations. Ever! Please keep this in mind, and anyone who asks for donations in my name or on my behalf should not be trusted. I, Donald Marshall, will **NEVER EVER** ask for any donations. I hope that is well received.

You can also view Proboards which has all my Facebook posts and have been archived by Celine O'Carroll and Astral 7ight by visiting:

http://donaldmarshall.proboards.com/
You can also press Ctrl+Click (hold "Ctrl" on your keyboard and left "Click" with your mouse, on the image to your right).

There is a search function on Proboards, and you can use this to search for and read all the disclosures I have made regarding REM driven clones, the people involved and more. I understand that it is human nature to want to know, which people have been to the cloning centre as REM driven clones; therefore, use the search function to read about any public figure which I have already covered that you have an inkling about. You can also post anonymously on Proboards and Celine and other Administrators will transfer your question onto Facebook which I'll answer.

Donald Marshall Revolution is a website which details a brief overview of the Illuminati.
http://donaldmarshallrevolution.com/
You can also press Ctrl+Click (hold "Ctrl" on your keyboard and left "Click" with your mouse, on the image to your right).

Interviews

You can listen to the radio interviews I have done. Listen for consistency; particularly anything which you do not hear me, pronounce clearly for the first time; the best thing to do is to pause the recording at that particular point and replay it. You should also research the statement you do not understand. Sometimes reading helps comprehension a lot faster.

One of the main reasons you should pause and replay the recordings is because: the truth has been kept hidden for so long that a lot of what I discuss in my interviews are beyond most people's current world view; so at some points I may speak too fast for you; my audio/ microphone may not be so clear so you may miss what I say etc.

A friend has told me that when he first watched the Vinny Eastwood interview; he did not hear me say the word "scars" (When Vinny asked: 'How do I know I'm the real me?') although he replayed that particular point in the video 8 times. Everything was just beyond his current comprehension, at the time. No matter how many times he replayed that part he really could not hear me say the word "scars" –so he let that part go, and played the rest of the interview, pausing, and replaying points which he did not understand, especially to comprehend whether I was talking about my original body or my REM driven clone duplicate body. He also listened to all my interviews for consistency, to note any 'slip ups', or any parts of my testimonies which do not 'add up'. He would listen to all my interviews, pausing and replaying parts he did not understand and he would reserve his judgements until he felt everything I was saying was for example as ordinary as: 'I woke up today, brushed my teeth, and took the dog for a walk'. He was also patient to realise the truth. After listening to my interviews he would just let it 'sink in'. A week later he would come back and listen to the same interviews, to test whether his comprehension on the topics I discuss has improved, and

whether he can understand what I am saying without having to pause and repeat at certain points in my interview; and soon enough he could now hear me say "scars" at that particular point of the Vinny Eastwood interview. He had reached the point where all topics I discuss sounded to him like I'm saying everyday common place stuff that people have heard, such as: 'I woke up today, brushed my teeth, and took the dog for a walk'. For anyone who may struggle to understand the topics I discuss: I strongly recommend you take the above approach as my friend did; soon enough, you too will realise the real truth of the world like he has: REM driven cloning, kept secret and used for sinister purposes.

I cannot say the following is true for everybody, however, an unproductive venture a complete newcomer can do is to listen to my interviews first time, all the way through, without pausing or replaying parts which they do not fully understand; If you do this and if there is just a single part of my interviews which does not make sense to you; this will interfere with your understanding of the entire interview. Remember, all I am discussing is technology, thousands of years advanced compared to what you currently use; available today, hidden and secret. If things start to get too complex for you, reduce it to its bare minimums: (advanced) science and technology. I hope that helps.

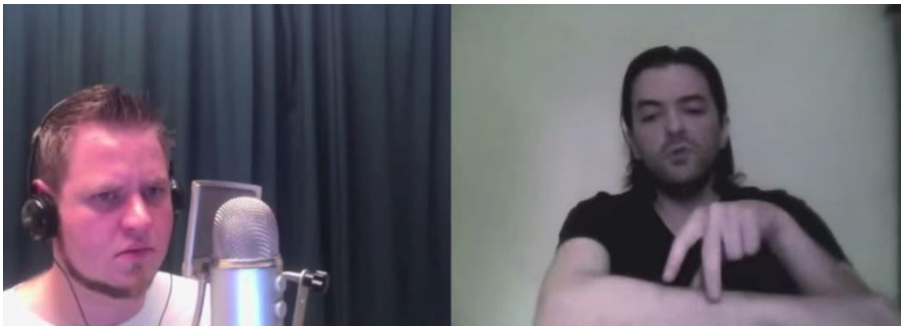
Another thing which I do in my interviews, that friends have picked up on, is: -because REM driven cloning has been my reality for many years; I don't differentiate between my original body and my REM driven clone body. I just say: I did this, I did that, and Elizabeth did this and that, therefore it can become very confusing for newcomers. Please bare with me; although I'm more emotional as a REM driven clone, and not as smart as I am in my original body (this is a side effect of cloning: REM driven clones are more emotional than normal, and dumber than they are in their original bodies) I'm still "me" when my consciousness is transferred; I have all the experiences and knowledge which makes me, "me" and therefore I naturally do not differentiate between my REM driven clone version, and my original body as an outsider discussing these concepts would. I understand it helps comprehension so I have painstakingly done this throughout this disclosure.

I hope this helps; and I hope this helps to better understand my disclosure as well as the interviews which I have done. On the next page you can find the links to my interviews. You can copy and paste the links to your web browser or press Ctrl+Click – (hold "Ctrl" on your keyboard and left "Click" with your mouse, on the images below) to direct you to the interviews.

Links to Donald Marshall Interviews

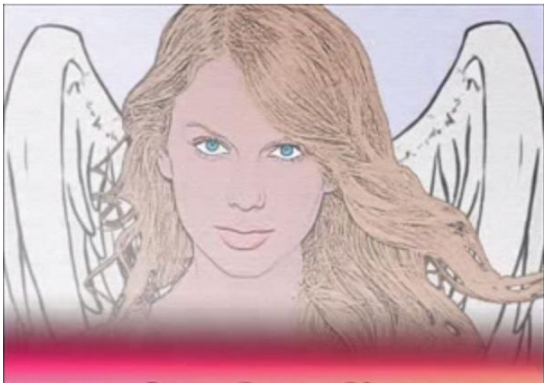
Vincent Eastwood

Copy and paste the link below to your web browser.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M_1UiFeV5Jg&ab_channel=VincentEastwood
OR Press Ctrl+Click (on the image below) to follow the link.



Jeanice Barcelo

Copy and paste the link below to your web browser.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3uzgu4ekT3c&ab_channel=JeaniceBarcelo
OR Press Ctrl+Click (on the image below) to follow the link.



Lisa Phillips (CFR)

Copy and paste the link below to your web browser.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UonnFuHLJKc&ab_channel=Astral7ight
OR Press Ctrl+Click (on the image below) to follow the link.
Listen to parts 1 through 8.

Radio Presenters –Contact Donald Marshall

Anyone who sincerely wants to contact me for radio interviews on their show is welcome to do this. Please contact me through Proboards by leaving a message for me to contact you.

Professionals who understand "Consciousness Transfer" –Contact Donald Marshall

Any neuroscientists, engineers or professionals who understand how consciousness transfer works, and can provide me with a detailed methodology of how to block the consciousness transfer to my REM driven clone; please message me on Proboards, and this will be greatly appreciated.

Email

I currently do not have a contactable email address. In my original disclosure, the email address has been compromised (hacked), and so has any other email accounts I created: Yahoo, hotmail, Gmail, AOL etc. It doesn't matter; they eventually get hacked; for whatever reason, the Illuminati do not want me to have an email account.

How to Learn More about Donald Marshall's Whistle Blowing Disclosures

The best ways to learn about the truth of the world is through my Facebook page and Proboards. There is a mountain of evidence which has been collated over the years, and corroborates all that I have disclosed here. I also understand that for some people it is impractical to read three years worth of Facebook posts, especially when some post are repetitive; contain unnecessary comments from trolls, shills and other disinformation agents. Therefore, I am currently compiling 5 documents which should make it easier for others to read and understand everything quickly; as well as, for others to share and spread those 5 documents including this main disclosure document –so 6 documents about the real truth of the world. All for free!!

These documents include:

- "Frequently Asked Donald Marshall Questions" –This will contain all the general FAQs which I have been asked over the years; all in one place.
- "Experiences from the cloning centre" –This document will contain the full disclosure of my REM driven cloning experiences from the cloning centre when I go to sleep; all in chronological order.
- "List of people to avoid" This will contain a whole list of trolls, shills, and disinformation agents and double agents in alphabetical order, to avoid at all costs, in real life and online; -all complied in one place; and the reasons why they should be avoided.
- "Public Figures and their relationship with Donald Marshall as REM driven clones" – this will be a complete list of every public figure I have ever come into contact with as a REM driven clone; and you will be able to read about all the public figures I have met as REM clones, as well as the experiences, all in one place.
- "The subterranean underground colonists: The Vril" –this will be everything about the biological parasites the Illuminati harbour. Yes. The Illuminati harbour biological parasites, which they use against unsuspecting humans. I told you the Illuminati were

the biggest depraved perverts ever to grace God's earth. REM driven human cloning, kept secret from the world for over 70 years is difficult to fathom as it is, as are these biological parasites. These parasites are also one of the main root causes of humanity's problems here on earth, and must be rendered extinct. In this document you will be able to learn everything about their, strengths, weaknesses, psychology, biology, ecology, sexuality and arm yourself with knowledge which ensures that humanity exterminates these parasites from our earth, forever. The secret of Vril; a secret no more!

I hope after reading my eye witness statements presented in this document that you have now began to understand that this is simply what is happening in our world today.

Heed my disclosure, very diligently. At the start of my disclosure I asked the reader to do two things:

1) Give me the benefit of the doubt –because there is nothing worse than being a victim of abuse, reporting it and the people who have the power to stop it, ignore you;
2) Set out on a genuine quest to debunk my disclosure. I understand that for some people, plenty of what I have disclosed will still sound 'too out there' beyond their current scope of reality to be believable. For such people, the honest thing to do is to start with the first topic which you do not fully understand and explore it, either by finding that corresponding topic on Proboards (Donald Marshall Proboards 2015), and continuing your research from there; or just Google any topic you currently do not understand and review the topic on websites such as New Scientist (2015), Gizmag (2015), Motherboard (2015), BBC News (2015a; 2015b), BBC Future (2015), The Guardian (2015a; 2015b) The Independent (2015a; 2015b), Daily Mail Online (2015) and start reading more articles in the Science and Technology columns because these people have been telling you what they have been doing for decades. Consequently, keep in mind that articles which discuss 'future' technologies and 'improvements' in medicine or science, are articles, which are **really** discussing present technologies, and achievements in science and medicine already realised; because most of these achievements have been realised decades ago. It just hasn't been fully disclosed publicly.

I have also saved and backed-up every reference (except the homepages of the websites referenced) in this document; therefore if a link or video is ever deleted let me know.

How Much Do You Know About Post-humanism / Trans-humanism?

Furthermore, you have to be honest here: because if you do not know much or anything about post-humanism / trans-humanism then I am afraid to say, -and this is no fault of yours – that you are behind in this the world; simply because these Illuminati people are Post-humanists; and that is the direction the want the rest of the world to go. They want the world to reach a destination where human cloning is common place; a world where downloading your mind / entire life experience onto a computer microchip and living on as a cloned version of you with the microchip running the consciousness to be common place; and these Illuminati Post-humanists want the world to head in a direction where it is commonplace to molest children through science and technology. No. This really is not Science-Fiction, this is the world we live in today; this is why such marvels in science, medicine and technology has been withheld from the general public and kept hidden by an 'elite' group of people because if these people

honestly came forward, and said “We have invented this technology and we want to use it for this “negative” purpose” –the populace would not accept it, and these people will be lynched in the streets before lunchtime. Therefore, through concealed advancements in medicine, science and technology, the Illuminati can live out their inner depraved cravings and commit crimes against humanity and the world, for which most people will be too blind to see or even fathom, because the hidden science and technology is beyond the average person’s current comprehension.

Therefore, please attain an education in post-humanism / trans-humanism because these Illuminati people believe they can rival creation, nature and the marvels of the universe through science, medicine and technology. The Illuminati go **against** creation; they go **against** nature; and they go **against** humans. They don’t consider themselves humans. They consider themselves post-humans and believe they can become “gods” through advancements in medicine, science and technology. See LawOfIdentity (2014) and Mark Dice (2014) for Richard Seed’s comments on ‘becoming gods’ through transhumanism. Richard Seed is a Physicist with a Ph.D. from Harvard University; he is well known in the controversial cloning debate and declares his aspirations to "become god" saying 'We are going to become Gods, period. If you don't like it, get off. You don't have to contribute, you don't have to participate, but if you are going to interfere with me becoming a God, you're going to have trouble. There'll be warfare.' If you value humanity, do your best to attain an education in the trend of post-humanism / trans-humanism; otherwise the future of mankind will be bleak. We must do everything we can to stop these people.

This is of uttermost importance. REM driven cloning of is the most terrible thing in the world, especially when it involves unsuspecting civilians, and worst of all, innocent children. If you choose NOT to do anything you allow the Illuminati to continue to clone your children, sisters, wives, and sons. You allow the Illuminati to continue to hijack the minds of your children, sisters, wives, and sons while they sleep, through concealed advancements in science and technology. You allow the Illuminati to transfer the consciousness of your children, sisters, wives and sons to their REM driven duplicate clone versions while they sleep, whereby the Illuminati molest your children, sisters, wives and sons, which will cause them to have learning disabilities, unexplained depression and suicidal thoughts, as well as all kinds of side effects.

This IS your ONLY chance to end these monsters. There is a deadline!

This is your **ONLY** chance to do something to end these monsters. We are on a timeline and there is a deadline. As I have already mentioned, as well as, the top scientists in the field of physics and geophysics have mentioned: HAARP is not only capable of controlling the weather; once the HAARP grid is completed and working at full power, it will be capable of mind control over entire populations. We will all be slaves to the Illuminati FOREVER. Our freewill will be gone forever. Furthermore, if they achieve their aim of time travel with HAARP technology, future generations of humanity will never be able to stop them, because as they have told me: ‘They will always be able to go back to a previous time, and correct the mistake(s) which led to their downfall’. This is the Illuminati’s end game and what they wish to achieve. This is why this disclosure is so heavy, and so important. It goes beyond REM driven cloning; although it is important the world understands REM driven cloning. The future of humanity is at stake; and because of the 2-5 year deadline until the HAARP grid is completed, it is time humanity stood up and brought an end to the Illuminati. This REALLY is your ONLY chance to end these monsters!

The only way for evil to triumph is for good people to do nothing.
Edmund Burke

Remember for every 12 months which passes military / concealed technology outstrips the technology the general public is accustomed to by 44 years (Schneider 1995; 1996). Close your eyes and think 44 years into the future. The year is 2059. What kind of technologies do you expect mankind to have? Do it for real; don't just read the words. Close your eyes and imagine. The year is 2059. What kind of technologies does mankind have? You see. It is 'out of this world' technology, right. This is exactly what is going on today in the year 2015. It's just that it is hidden. That's all. Not so difficult to fathom now.

Do NOT Be Afraid to Help. We Outnumber the Illuminati by 1,000,000:1

Don't be afraid to help. These people are easily defeated when good people stand together as one. These Illuminati people total no more than 10,000 people. 10,000 people against 7,000,000,000 (7 billion) people –that's less than 0.000001 % of the world's population. Now can you begin to understand how prevalent evil can be when a small organised group of individuals, as little as 10,000 of the world's most evil and tyrannical people all work together in unison to exert their influence over the world? The world does not have to be this way. We outnumber the Illuminati people by a 1,000,000 to 1. For every Illuminati person there is, there are **one million** people who are not Illuminati, therefore do not to be afraid to help; all you will be doing is helping humanity rid itself of its sickness. So please feel free to share and spread my disclosure far and wide.

For those of you whom this applies to: remember the Illuminati (and I know it sounds ridiculous despite the evil they do) are deeply religious. They believe anyone aiding me is part of the "Army of Light" prophesised by Nostradamus; and to harm or degrade the life of anyone assisting me will bring them to their ultimate end and they will incur the wrath of God; they will suffer utter ruin and demise in their lives if they are to hurt you; they are very scared of people who can see through the lies and deceptions they have inflicted on the world. So please, stay calm, do not stress your heart, and know that **you are safe**, and **they cannot hurt you**. You can feel safe in the knowledge that you can do the right thing by helping me. They told me this as REM driven clones on the night of 21st of February 2014 when I went to sleep. The above is exactly what they said.

For anyone interested in understanding the interpretations of the Nostradamus Prophecies, Crystal Links (2015) provides a good source for all 942 of the quatrains. Delores Cannon is also an author who has written three volumes called "Conversations with Nostradamus" and for anyone interested you can read these online (Galactic 2012a; Galactic 2012b) as well as watch her YouTube videos (CreativeForceVideo 2014; Disclose TruthTV 2015).

Yes. This is the state of the world today: a deception within a deception coated in reverse psychology; and fact is indeed stranger than fiction. Now after everything I have said, if you are still sceptical and 'in-between' on this issue then the best thing for you to do is to pay attention to your dreams; or lack of dreams –they are your own experiences and you cannot deny your experiences.

In other words, you may be having REM driven cloned experiences too; for some people they have a 'dream', where they are in the same environment, over and over and over again; or the theme being discussed in their 'dreams' is the same over and over and over again; or the environment their 'dreams' take place always appear to happen in the same 3 or 4 environments over and over again –no matter what the theme is. In each scenario there is a likely probability that these are not just dreams, and in fact these people have had their consciousness transferred to the REM driven clone duplicates and the Illuminati is trying to extract something from them, once that is done they implant a false memory (See Kim (2013) and Alford (2015) for discussions on how false memories are implanted) so you wake up with the feeling of remembering something, but in actuality it is false; or you wake up with no memory of dreams from the previous evening, which means there is a high probability that you had your memories suppressed when your consciousness was transferred to your REM driven clone. This is why I say you can be sceptical about everything I have said (for now), but pay attention to your dreams, or lack of dreams, they are your own experiences, and you cannot deny your own experiences.

Noteworthy Frequently Asked Question

A Frequently Asked Question I receive, which is worth a mentioning here, is as follows: **Q:** Donald, if everything you have said is true...; in other words human clones walk among us now in a multilayered conspiracy which reaches the highest levels of government; armed with this knowledge what does one do exactly? What happens now, Donald? You obviously want to spread the word and make people aware but to what end?

DM: In short: I want to bring a complete end to the Illuminati and usher in a "Golden Age" of mankind. This question is best answered by detailing my 'Mission and Vision' for ending the Illuminati completely.

Donald Marshall's Mission and Vision on How to Bring Down The Illuminati

- This disclosure must spread, and **spread FAST and FAR!**
- If you now understand everything I have disclosed in this document as truth, then do not waste any more time. Share this disclosure with your wives, husbands, brothers, sisters' aunties, uncles, friends, co-workers, and children. We all have a part to play in saving the world from a premature doom.
- Call friends who have not heard from you in a while and tell them you have important news to share. Share this document. Share it on social media such as Facebook; Twitter; Instagram; Dropbox; Slideshare etc.
- Keep sharing this document until it comes to the attention of the Armed Forces. The Armed Forces will have to intervene. Once the Armed Forces intervene we will have reached the middle stage of this vision and will be witnessing a complete end to the Illuminati. Until then, we're in the beginning stages, so please; spread this document faster and further. The quicker it is spread; the quicker the Illuminati are ended.
- Once the Armed Forces have intervened a Military coup can be orchestrated against these vile people.
- Cloning centres can then be shut down once these people are overthrown.

- The freeing of any missing people (children; teens; adults) trapped in the cloning centres can commence (once the Armed Forces intervene).
- HAARP (as well as other highly advanced technologies) can now be contained and not used for adverse effects against the world (once the world learns of this disclosure).
- These Illuminati people will then HAVE to appear in court for their crimes against humanity.
- Suing the Illuminati members in court (once court proceedings commence... we will be past the midpoint of my vision, and closer towards witnessing a complete end to the Illuminati).
- The populace (and it will be your choice) can then have their REM driven clone experiences restored and also sue and claim any legal reward / compensation.
- After the populace has sued the Illuminati for their crimes against humanity; the punishments can commence.
- Punishments will include: imprisonment and executions of these sick and malevolent people. The imprisonment and executions of evil Illuminati members will bring an end to the Illuminati.
- After the punishments and executions; Governments worldwide can now be replaced with incorrupt individuals, worldwide.
- The structure of Governance will also have to change. The reason for this because future generations will always be able to check their leaders and governance more appropriately; so that the depraved and subhuman acts I described can NEVER be committed against humanity again; nor will world leaders be capable of committing such monstrous crimes in such secrecy ever again.
- Ensuring that the laws of the land always progresses in line with advancements in medicine, science and technology; as well as, ensuring law progresses in the directions of Research and Development (R&D) regarding future technologies, science and medicine.
- Release of technologies, science and medicine which benefit mankind.
- Commence a “Golden Age” of mankind.

If you do not fight the corruption and you do not stand up for what is right in life, you end up being a serf and a slave and you are leaving your children a world in which you would not want to live in yourself, so how can you in decency behave that way? You have to stand up for what is right in life, and unless you do that you are nothing.

Aaron Russo

Empowerment by Virtue of Golden Truth

As you can see, despite all the horror of the world I currently present: if everything goes smoothly, the good people of this world, truly will inherit it. This is why despite any anger, sadness, or fears you may have; you must not riot, damage property or cause chaos or bring about any other form of public dissension. You cannot stay silent, or ignore the issue in the hope that the threat removes itself. You are called to act; you must take action to help bring the Illuminati to an end; you must act while at the same time, you must maintain your composure and resolve to ensure that the whole procedure goes smoothly, and we all inherit a world we want to live in.

Your life, **at this very moment**, is more important than you may have probably ever imagined. You have purpose. Through you, and other good people around the world, together we can bring an end to such unspeakable forms of tyranny in this world. It is my humble stance that you have now become truly empowered with golden truth and you are now compelled to bring this tyranny to an end.

Do not waste the knowledge you have obtained from this disclosure. It is my only hope to escape this man made living hell. It is my only hope, as well as, the hope of many REM clones imprisoned there, as well as, real people who go missing daily, and are trapped in the cloning centres.

We sincerely beg you.

Donald Marshall

Appendices

Appendix A: Thien Thanh Thi Nguyen (Tila Tequila) Transcript

Link: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7mRZ7ItF9ls&ab_channel=Astral7ight

00.00 – 1.10 min: You know what... since you f****** with my program darling Queen Elizabeth [II] and the paedophilia ring and the cloning centres, and the cloning centres. That's right darling the cloning centres. Parents listen to me right now, they are blocking me but that is quite alright. They are blocking me but that is quite alright. Because I have many, many other forces; I shall not say their names right now, but I have many big plans to expose all of you disgusting, sadistic f***s! Okay? That is all. I shall save that for another time. But, however, I shall REPEAT: that was just an introduction to the reptilian family, leading all the way back. They call themselves the "The Black Nobility". Now that is just one part of it; alright?

1.11 -2.47 min: The Black Nobility; the reptilian family; all the way back from ancient times; so which they think... they feel like they are the divine chosen ones... from whom may I ask? Definitely. Definitely not God. Our creator of the world. Reptilians: they feed on blood; children; the paedophilia ring; recently busted. Oh! It has been going on for centuries. Parents listen to me carefully. I don't care if I'm cutting out. I will continue this and I am not alone on this battle. Believe THAT! Believe THAT! I am not alone on this battle. I started out alone but I am marching on with MILLIONS; okay? So sit your old a** down okay. Because you are gonna roll over, but it doesn't matter anyway because you are all ancestral f***s! Who interbreed... ancestral f*****g... and then... and then... Oh! Only going to talk about cloning those children and... oh! And all those many children's parents listen to me carefully.

2.48 -4.24 min: Hundreds of missing children come up every year. You wonder... why? How? How could this be? And then there is so called CPS [Child Protection Services] or whatever they are called; they come and take your children, just, just for nothing; right? Not to discredit everybody, because not everybody is bad. I'm talking about the bad people. And they take your kids... they take them as this... they treat them like... I can't even say the word. It's disgusting, it's sadistic. They... they... they take your kids... they toss them out like little [inaudible] cause they are so f*****g... Pardon my French, but then again when I'm dealing with these evil cum-buckets I have no holy words coming out of my mouth, because these are the only words they resonate to. So therefore that's how I refer to them. Because they can only [inaudible] ...their masters whiplash on them with these [inaudible] words of cursing, vileness and slaving and that is not what the true God is; okay? The God of Hell...; Anyways...

4.25 – 5.30 min: There are these CLONING CENTRES where they take your children and do sadistic things to them. I'm not even talking about child molestation here; not to mention; uh there is one of them that got caught, flying out to Florida; to meet up with a four year old little girl, to have sex with a four year old girl. That's right. Google it because it is so highly sinful... We have commercials about... you know starving kids; you know save the starving kids and it is heartbreaking. We can have commercials about it... why? Because it is a horrible thing and people can have commercials about it. WHY do we not have commercials about... 'Daddy please don't, don't. Mommy please don't let daddy let daddy touch me?' – because it is disgusting! It is so disgusting; beyond sin that no one, NO ONE, can even make a commercial about that because that's how sinful it is.

5.31 – 7.19 min: Do you understand that? Do you understand how sinful that is? These people, I'm not even going to call them people; alright? They take your children; they not only molest them; men f*** them and make them shoot each other. They give them guns. It's either you shoot him or I'm gonna shoot you. They are... mind you, they are children. Children. Yes. I'm speaking out, because I... uh! Who else is doing this? You're all just [inaudible]... shame on you... And actually the most recent paedophilia... got taken down... WOW! How long did that take? Really?! Do you know how long this has been going on? *Sigh* Alright I'm gonna calm down... but as a parent and I love parents out there. My heart goes out to all the parents out there who have missing children. You know, we all pray for them; every day. And I put on a bold face in public every day; because there needs to be someone strong, believe that. But my strength comes from somewhere... that I have a very vulnerable emotional side where I feel very strongly for these children and innocent people. So therefore I want to speak out.

7.20 – 9.10 min: I have and I have my passion too; and in the end you shall all know why I am so passionate about exposing every single one of these scumbags; okay? The truth shall prevail and you all will know why. So, as for you parents... ah... there are no words to describe. But let me just expose because you can't just... there is a point where you CANNOT just turn the other way. You know this stuff is going on; and you go 'Oh well... that's their problem. Let's just turn the other cheek.' How long are you going to turn the other cheek, until it happens to your own freaking children? When, when, when your own child; three years old, get's run out [kidnapped] and gets blasted right in the head with a gun... yeah... there's more to that people; okay? And I'm not just saying that coming from some... I mean, actually, mothers, fathers out there... If you found out... I'm sure you would do way worse than what I am just saying. I'm just using voc. I'm just annihilating them vocally. I'm sure the parents out there who find out what their children have gone through, their missing children. I am pretty positive more than just a vocal annihilation of these scumbags that do this to your children; okay?

9.11 – 10.32 min: So keep on turning the other cheek folks. Hey, go and turn the other cheek; you are with the others. I am not. I AM NOT. Like I said you... There is only two ways to go about this: you're either with us: the good guys, or you're with the others. There is no in-between. Cause if you are in-between, hiding like cowards, turning the other cheek; doing whatever; well then you are a freaking coward and you are just a sheep. And sheep end up dying because you know what you are owned by "The Others". So pick one: you're either one of us: the good guys or you're part of the others. That is simple as that! Two choices: good guys; bad guys. In-between you're dead because the bad guys are going to suck your soul out [transfer your consciousness to your REM driven clone] and do some sadistic stuff to you and watch, and make you watch while they pretty sadistic stuff to your children as well.

10.33 – 11.33 min: Do you know why they love children? Because they are innocent souls; they're innocent... they're, they're the most innocent pure beings in this planet. They're not harmed by anything. They're new to the world; bright-eyed pure innocent children. That is why these disgusting paedophile and these clone rings; cloning centres; satanic rituals; Brownsville Texas... There are many other cloning centres where they take your children that go missing. And you wonder why? What happens to them? I'm sorry to break this to you but that is what happens. Now either do you want to know what happens to them or do you want to turn the other freaking cheek?

11.34 – 13.09 min: Tune into my next show. I'm gonna upload stuff; I have an arsenal ready to blow up! Okay. And I have reason behind this. You all should know my personal reason soon; but this has nothing to do with me right now. But know that I'm back, I'm back with a vengeance and I'm back with an army full of people around the world who are sick and tired of treated like animals; or quote, unquote "COWS". We all know what that means. For the outside world (the masses) we all know the term "sheep", sheeple. But for the insiders we know what the cows are don't we? You know what "The Others" like to do with the cows, right? They start to herd you in... and to... yeah...I'm gonna end it at that. And to all the parents, families and children out there, I love you so much. I... have to maintain composure, because that is what I do. That is all. Over and out.

Appendix B: MK Ultra

MK Ultra *-noun:* [Manufacturing Killers Utilizing Lethal Tradecraft Requiring Assassinations] The goal of mind control, using MK Ultra technology is to program an individual to carry out any task against their will and self-preservation instinct, and to control the absolute behaviour and thought patterns of the individual.

.

Modern-day MK Ultra involves an implantable microchip which is inserted into a Mark 2 clone of the victim. Every thought, reaction, hearing and visual observation causes a certain neurological potential, spikes, and patterns in the brain and its electromagnetic fields, which can now be decoded by the implantable microchip into thoughts, pictures and voices. The thoughts, pictures and voices of the implanted Mark 2 clone (victim) can now be displayed visually and heard on any system capable of converting visual images, such as a television or a computer. These images are usually displayed on a giant screen at the cloning centre.

The purpose of MK Ultra is to elicit a specific conditioned response in a victim (desired by the programmer) to an otherwise neutral stimulus. In other words, through the process of "classical conditioning" (which involves learning a new behaviour via the process of association. In simple terms two stimuli are linked together to produce a new learned response in a person) the implanted Mark 2 REM duplicate clone (victim) is placed thorough many similar recurring scenarios which are experienced (or perceived) by the victim as "real", because the programmer manipulates the victim's audio and visual field, and continuously pairs the victim with the neutral stimulus, so that either a positive or negative conditioned response is elicited in the victim towards the neutral stimulus.

In other words an implanted victim can be placed in many recurring situations deemed as frightful, where a mystery stranger saves the victim from the frightful situation over and over again. The victim will now have positive associations towards the mystery stranger and therefore the conditioned response is now one of 'positive associations' (towards the mystery stranger who did not elicit such a reaction before).

MK Ultra techniques are administered through Mark 2 (sleep driven) clones. In other words classical conditioning happens when the person sleeps. Memory suppression technologies are also used in conjunction with MK Ultra technology, which enables the programmer to control certain memories the victim remembers. The use of memory suppression technologies and MK Ultra technology allows the programmer to reinforce behaviour and elicit specific conditioned responses (in an original).

Therefore, in our example above, when the original meets the mystery stranger in real life, the original (victim) will be predisposed to the mystery stranger and automatically 'feel safe' around this person and may even believe that he / she should 'date this mystery stranger' – depending on what was programmed; because the victim was conditioned to elicit such an emotional response towards the mystery stranger in his / her sleep as a Mark 2 REM driven clone through MK Ultra functionality.

MK Ultra can also be used to create zombified individuals who are programmed to murder and remember nothing of their crime afterward. MK Ultra (technology) can also be used to disrupt the memory of the original, discredit people through unusual behaviour, make the person insane or commit suicide and murder.

MK Ultra has much functionality. Furthermore, because of its video and audio projection functionality, MK Ultra can also be used to compose music. MK Ultra is capable of relaying the Mark 2 REM driven clone's subconscious and conscious mind as visual images and audio, projected onto a screen. Therefore thoughts, pictures and voices which have been experienced consciously and subconsciously in one's life can be displayed visually and audibly on a television or computer screen. The Mark 2 clone now has the option of harmonising these thoughts, pictures, and voices into a coherent order which produces music through the thought process of his or her imagination. See Jim Cristea (2009); Berkeley News (2011); UC Berkeley Campus Life (2011) CTForecaster (2013); nature video (2013) and Stromberg (2013) for examples and discussions and the capability of MK Ultra technology.

Appendix C: The Illuminati

Illuminati *–noun:* A modern-day criminal organisation operated by reprobate (depraved, unprincipled and wicked person) criminals. Their main agenda: is to enslave the whole world through advanced concealed technologies.

Today's Illuminati trace their roots back to Professor Adam Weishaupt who found the Illuminati on 1st May 1776. Since the inception of the Illuminati the intent has always been, and remains: "to bring about a NEW World Order that writes God out of the picture and deifies (glorifies) Lucifer." This intent is still prevalent today. The following excerpt is derived from A. Ralph Epperson (1990) *The New World Order:*

> Weishaupt was a teacher of Cannon Law (law governing the affairs of a Christian Church, especially the law created or recognised by the Papal authority in the Roman Catholic Church) at the University of Ingolstadt in Bavaria, now part of Germany.
>
> He even told the world, in his writings, where he would conceal the Order: "None is fitter than the three lower degrees of Free Masonry; the public is accustomed to it, expects little from it, and therefore takes little notice of it." He felt that this secrecy would lead him to success because he felt no one would be able to break into it. He wrote: "Our secret Association works in a way that nothing can withstand ...."
>
> Weishaupt accepted the fact that all secret associations and secret orders had two doctrines, one concealed and reserved for the Masters... the other public ...." and the Illuminati was [and are to this day] a secret society with two doctrines.
>
> Professor Weishaupt, its founder, boasted of his organization's secrecy. He realized that this secrecy would enable them to decide the fate of nations and because their deliberations were secret, no outsider could interfere. He wrote: "The great strength of our Order lies in its concealment; let it never appear in its own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation." Weishaupt later wrote about that secrecy in a letter to a fellow member of the Illuminati: "Nothing can bring this about [the new world order] but hidden societies. Hidden schools of wisdom are the means which will one day free men from their bonds [the "bonds" of religion] Princes and nations shall vanish from the earth." So the secret societies were created to bring the world to the new society known as the New World Order. The members of these organizations obviously feel that their goals are so noble that they may perform whatever tasks are required of them to bring that goal to fruition. This means that murder, plunder, and lying all become acceptable as long as these methods assist its members in obtaining their goal.
>
> Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Illuminati, wrote over and over and over again, that "the ends justified the means." Weishaupt also told initiates to use whatever means, which included murder, to achieve the goals of the association that he was joining. And that the major goal of the Illuminati, was the destruction of all religion, including Christianity. That meant that if Christians physically stood in the way, they could be removed by simply murdering them. Weishaupt even went so far as to say that anyone not willing to take the life of another was unfit to join the Illuminati. He wrote the following in a letter to a fellow member in 1778: "No man is fit for our Order who is not ... ready to go to every length ...."
>
> Another reason, that Weishaupt felt that the Illuminati would succeed, was the fact that he was offering his members worldwide power. He felt that this inducement would enable him to draw into his organization only those who would do anything to satisfy that desire for power. He wrote: "The true purpose of the Order was to rule the world. To achieve this it was necessary for the Order to destroy all religions, overthrow all governments and abolish private property."

> But his religion had a different base than the traditional religion: his was based upon a worship of reason: "... then will Reason rule with unperceived sway." "... Reason will be the only code of Man. This is one of our greatest secrets." "When at last Reason becomes the religion of man, then will the problem be solved." Weishaupt's dedication of his organization to "reason" makes some sense when the reader recalls that "reason" has been defined as the "unbridled use of man's mind to solve man's problems without the involvement of God." The Bible calls this "the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil." It was this knowledge that God wanted man not to have, and it was the promise made to man by Lucifer that man could have it by eating of "the fruit." In addition, Weishaupt's religion offered its believers a reward not offered by any other religion: worldwide power!
>
> Weishaupt wrote: "The pupils [members of the Illuminati] are convinced that the Order will rule the world. Every member therefore becomes a ruler." Weishaupt's religion not only offered power to his believers, but he offered them something else not guaranteed by any other religion: worldly success. He said that once a candidate had achieved the exalted degree of Illuminatus Minor, the fourth of the thirteen inside his Order, his superiors would: "assist him [the member] in bringing his talents into action, and [would] place him in situations most favourable for their exertion, so that he may be assured of success." Finally, the goal of the Illuminati was "man made perfect as a god - without God."

The ideology of "man made perfect as a god –without God" still remains to this day, and it is practiced by today's Illuminati members. The above phrase is what ties in Luciferian worship and trans-humanism. Lucifer is idolised by Illuminati members as the deity who gave man 'knowledge' and therefore is worthy of worship; God, -according to Luciferians, -did not want man to have knowledge and therefore is despised by Luciferians. Ingrained in the trans-humanism doctrine is the believe that: 'man can become 'god' through science and technology and in turn overthrow the Creator of the universe: God'. See LawOfIdentity (2014) and Mark Dice (2014).

These are the basics of Luciferianism. Therefore everything which is natural or pertains to nature must be contended or destroyed by Luciferians. This is why Illuminati members endorse having sex with children, killing first born sons, and drink blood. All the above go against nature and according to the 'edicts of Lucifer': paedophilia makes the person committing the act younger (it doesn't, it is just an excuse to act perverse on children because they know children are vulnerable); killing your first born son gives you good luck and fortune in this life (so yes, some Luciferians have sacrificed their first bon sons); and Illuminati members believe drinking blood / cannibalism is a 'purifying agent' (although in reality it causes spongiform encephalitis (holes in the brain)).

Modern-day Illuminati members still retain the goal of its founder "to bring about a NEW World Order that writes God out of the picture and deifies (glorifies) Lucifer." Infiltration through secrecy, still remains their mode of operation, for the current Illuminati and therefore they have secretly infiltrated all the major religions on earth; government and education – where each successive generation is being dumb down; they have continually diminished the ability for individuals to own private property, or claim inheritance; divided people against each other to continually diminish patriotism; and have continually diminished family values.

They also compartmentalise their knowledge between members. Until I fully exposed the Illuminati, many people who have been REM clones at the cloning centre did not know they were in fact REM driven clones, and thought they were in the 5th Dimension; the astral plane; a singularity; the spiritual realm; Valhalla; quantum hopping; a time stutter etc. or whatever else the Illuminati told them.

Today's Illuminati members also meet in secret (just like the founding members) as REM driven clones, **when they go to sleep**. Furthermore, because Illuminati meetings are in secret and not many people know the exact location (because knowledge is compartmentalised) of the cloning centre; or the fact that their consciousness has been transferred to Mark 2 REM driven clone bodies at the cloning centre (and they are not in their original bodies); as well as the fact that unsuspecting civilians have their memories suppressed; the points mentioned above are the reasons the Illuminati believe 'they are all powerful and untouchable'; and as a consequence, today's Illuminati members do all the disgusting things they want, because they believe no outsider can interfere.

The ring leaders of the Illuminati today also believe "the ends justify the means". This is why they clone, torture, molest, murder, and rape unsuspecting civilians as REM driven clones in their sleep. The Illuminati of today offer their members incitements to go along with their agenda and not oppose them (or face death). Another popular method is to entice their target with many, many wonderful prospects, and have the target believe they are joining a noble and prosperous venture, so that the target fulfils the objectives of the Illuminati unknowingly; promoting the Illuminati in a positive way, because the target has been deceived to perceive the nature of the Illuminati as 'positive'; by the time the target finds out the true intent of the Illuminati, and the evil which emanates from it, it is too late. Those who rise up in the ranks of the Illuminati are the men and women who have an insatiable lust for power, and most importantly: the men and women who want to rule the world.

Modern-day Illuminati members also wish to become gods (through technology); overthrow the Creator, and achieve their overall aim of enslaving mankind. This is why they clone people, and clone people in high rank society from all walks of life (movie stars, musicians, politicians etc.; whether the person willing wants to be part of the Illuminati or not) so long as that person is in a position of power and influence, the Illuminati clone that person, and threaten that person, for example -"Hey, you're going to hang with us –or else" –through such coercion, the people in high rank society who have power and influence will not oppose the Illuminati's plans to become gods; enslave mankind forever; and rule the world. Another reason for cloning high rank society is to include these people into the Illuminati (willingly or unwillingly) to ensure the world's populace remains in ignorance (because once all the world leaders and high rank society are cloned and under the coercion of the Illuminati nobody in a position of influence or power can warn the populace against the Illuminati) until the Illuminati's plan is completed and they have enslaved the world forever.

The Illuminati's overall aim of 'becoming gods' and ruling the world, as well as, mind controlling all the inhabitants of earth is also the reason the Illuminati:

- Administer drip feed disclosure through media, by telling some truths mixed with lies in order to conceal their true intentions and overall aim, and prevent the betrayed partner (the public) from ever discovering "the complete truth";
- Administer evaluative conditioning, by placing their symbols and ideology in popular media with positive associations, so that the unknowing and unsuspecting public will eventually become predisposed to the Illuminati and unsuspectingly have a positive or neutral response towards the Illuminati;
- Because they want to become 'gods' is also the reason the Illuminati is promoting RFID microchips and only discussing RFID microchips positively, while at the same time placing suppression (gagging) orders on anyone who speaks negatively about RFID microchips –which implies an unsuspecting public will willingly accept the microchip; and at the point of transaction, the person will have (unknowingly) given up their privacy to a third party (the Illuminati) for the rest of his / her life;
- Their aim to become 'gods' is also the reason the Illuminati are hurriedly trying to complete the HAARP grid across earth –because a complete HAARP grid will allow them to achieve their goal of mind control over the entire world; which fulfils their objective of becoming gods; because a complete HAARP grid will be capable of time travel, and therefore the Illuminati will be capable of going back to a previous time to correct the mistake(s) which led to their downfall; the Illuminati members will retain the knowledge of the previous time, and the rest of humanity will have no recollection of such a memory.

The Illuminati is **not** a joke. It is **not** fiction. They are very real, and part of humanity's reality; and through advanced concealed technologies the Illuminati aim to enslave humanity forever. The ring leaders of the present Illuminati includes Queen Elizabeth II, Prince Philip Duke of Edinburgh, Prince Charles of Wales and Vladimir Putin. I have also detailed the actions of the ringleaders in the main text in this disclosure, as well as, detailed other modern-day evil Illuminati members on my Facebook and Proboards. It is time the good people of earth, stopped being afraid, do the right thing, put a stop to this evil, and save themselves, as well as their children's children from being slaves forever. Spread and share this disclosure.

Glossary

Aneurysm -*noun:* An excessive swelling of the wall of an artery at a fixed point in the body. A brain aneurysm is therefore a: bulge or ballooning in a blood vessel in the brain. It often looks like a berry hanging on a stem. A brain aneurysm can leak or rapture, causing bleeding into the brain.

Brain Aneurysm -*noun:* see Aneurysm.

Clone –*noun:* a cell, group of cells, an organism produced asexually from a single ancestor and is genetically identical to a single ancestor.

Concealed Technology -*noun:* hidden machinery and devices undisclosed and currently unavailable for public consumption. Concealed (or military) technology develops at a rate of 44 years for every 12 months which passes in comparison to the technology the public is currently accustomed to. Origin: Phil Schneider.

Cloning Centre –*noun:* a physical location (on earth) where duplicate and replicate clones are produced. These physical locations are usually Deep Underground Military Bases (DUMBs). DUMBs have an entire floor dedicated to cloning. It is also a place where Illuminati members meet with each other as REM driven clones. The above-ground cloning centre where many high profile people attend can be found within a radius of 5/6 hours drive from the Robert Pickton Farm Port Coquitlam, British Columbia, in Canada, somewhere at a remote nature reserve.

Cloning Technology -*noun:* the technological advancements in medicine, science and technology used to produce duplicate and replicate copies of originals.

Conditioned Response -*noun:* an automatic response established by training to an ordinarily neutral stimulus.

Conditioned Stimulus –*noun:* A previously neutral stimulus that, after repeated association with an unconditioned stimulus, elicits the response produced by the unconditioned stimulus itself.

Consciousness –*noun:* the state of being aware of and responsive to one's surroundings; a person's awareness or perception of something.

Consciousness Transfer -*noun or verb:* the process of transferring or copying the mental content (including long-term memory and "self") from a particular brain and copying it to a computational device; artificial body or avatar body such as that of a robot or clone version of the original. It is also the feat in which the person's mental content (long term memory and "self") moves from one body into another.

Depopulation *verb:* to remove or reduce the population of, as by destruction or force.

Drip Feed Disclosure *noun or verb:* is the process of supplying information but in small amounts overtime. Drip feed disclosure is also the process of revealing information slowly overtime, possibly telling lies to conceal certain aspects of the truth until the source administering the drip feed disclosure has adequate time to let out the truth in a slow and controlled way, thereby delaying the betrayed partner (in this disclosure, the public) from having the "complete truth" for some time.

DUMB –*noun:* [Deep Underground Military Base] a facility directly owned and operated by or for the military or one of its branches that shelters military equipment and personnel, and facilitates training and operations beneath the surface of the earth.

Duplicate Clone -*noun:* a fully formed human body which is a genetic copy of original developed through the process of regenerative technology. Duplicate clones are grown in a big thick tank full of (salty) water.

Duplication Cloning -*verb:* involves agitating the cells of on an original repetitively until a fully formed human body of the original is developed. Duplicate clones take an average of 5 months to form into a fully developed human body of the original through the process of regenerative medicine and technology.

Evaluative Conditioning -*noun:* is a change in liking, which occurs due to an association with a positive or negative stimulus.

H.A.A.R.P. Technology –*noun:* [High frequency Active Auroral Research Program] a radio transmitting system that can bounce signals off the Earth's upper atmosphere, (60km (37 miles) to 1000km (620 miles) high) back to probe deep into the earth or sea. HAARP is also capable of: disrupting human mental processes; knocking out all global communication systems; changing weather patterns over large areas; interfering with wildlife and migration patterns; hurting ecosystems; negatively affect human beings health, moods and mental states; and unnaturally 'boil' the earth's upper atmosphere. HAARP used correctly will control the weather without any adverse effects.

H.A.A.R.P. Grid –*noun:* a network of radio transmitters which can bounce signals off the earth's upper surface. Each transmitter is located at a specific point across earth and communicates in unison with other radio transmitters across the earth. At this present time of writing, a HAARP grid has **not** been completed, although the Illuminati are working twice as fast to complete a HAARP grid. The threat to humanity once a HAARP grid is completed includes: mind control over the entire world's inhabitants. A completed HAARP grid will also be capable of time travel, and therefore the Illuminati will always be able to go back to a pervious point in time to correct the mistake(s) which led to their downfall. Humanity will be slaves forever.

Habeas Corpus -*noun:* is [A] writ [formal document] requiring a person under arrest to be brought before a judge or into court, especially to secure the person's release unless lawful grounds are shown for their detention.

Heart Attack -*noun:* A sudden occurrence of a blockage of the flow of blood to the heart.

Human Clone –*noun:* The creation of a genetically identical copy of a human.

Ionosphere –*noun:* the layer of the earth's atmosphere which contains a high concentration of ions and free electrons and is able to reflect radio waves. It lies above the mesosphere and extends from about 60km (37 miles) to 1,000 km (620 miles) above the earth's surface.

Illuminati –*noun:* A modern-day criminal organisation operated by reprobate (depraved, unprincipled and wicked person) criminals. Their main agenda: is to enslave the whole world through advanced concealed technologies. See Appendix C for further discussion.

Mark 2 Clone –*noun:* Is a sleep driven clone; specifically, a REM sleep driven clone. A Mark 2 Clone is activated by transferring the consciousness of an original into a Mark 2 Clone **only when** the original reaches REM sleep (usually 90- 110 minutes **after** the original falls asleep). Once the consciousness of the original is transferred from the original's body to the Mark 2 Clone, the Mark 2 clone is now capable of motion: such as walking, talking etc. The Mark 2 clone 'drops limp' and becomes motionless once the original wakes up from sleep. The original's consciousness no longer resides in the Mark 2 clone (once the original is awake) and therefore the Mark 2 clone is now incapable of motion. Mark 2 Clones are also known as "REM Driven Clones" and "REM Duplicate Clones".

Memory Suppression –*noun or verb:* is the selective removal of memories or associations with the mind using memory suppression technology.

Memory Suppression Technology –*noun:* any scientifically advanced technology used selectively to remove memories from the conscious mind.

Mind-Voice Technology –*noun:* an advanced technology capable of reading, listening, hearing and broadcasting a person's inner voice or thoughts. It is capable of replicating sounds **exactly**. Therefore an individual can hear the sound of drums, a guitar or any instrument and replicate that sound exactly just by thinking about it. Consequently, Mind-voice technology has the functionality of producing music.

Military Technology –*noun:* machinery and devices developed from scientific knowledge used by the Armed Forces which advance at a rate of 44 years for every 12 months which passes, compared to the technology the public is accustomed to. Origin: Phil Schneider

MK Ultra -*noun:* [Manufacturing Killers Utilizing Lethal Tradecraft Requiring Assassinations] The goal of mind control, using MK Ultra technology is to program an individual to carry out any task against their will and self-preservation instinct and to control the absolute behaviour and thought patterns of the individual. See Appendix B for further details.

Neutral Stimulus –*noun:* is a stimulus which initially produces no specific response other than focusing attention. In classical conditioning, when used together with an unconditioned stimulus, the neutral stimulus becomes a conditioned stimulus.

Negative Association -*noun:* is an undesirable experience or perception.

Negative Stimulus -*noun:* a stimulus with undesirable consequences.

New World Order -*noun:* [NWO] Agenda. The whole NWO agenda is to turn humanity into mindless slaves forever; whereby the post-humans / trans-humans mind control the entire world's populace either through RFID microchips or a completed HAARP grid. Another aspect of the NWO agenda is to depopulate the world's current population of 7.3 billion people to 500 million people (and never exceed a world population of 500 million people afterwards); ruled by a one world government; a one world ruler; with a one world religion. See Appendix C for more details.

Original –*noun:* A person who is **not** a clone.

Pain Receptor -*noun:* Any one of the many nerve endings throughout the body that warn of harmful changes in the environment such as excessive pressure or temperature.

Positive Association -*noun:* is a desirable experience or perception.

Positive stimulus -*noun:* a stimulus with desirable consequences.

Posthumanism –*noun:* seeks to rewrite the very definition of being human. It is the condition in which humans and intelligent technology become intertwined. In the Posthuman there are no essential differences or absolute demarcations between bodily existence and computer stimulation, cybernetic mechanism and biological organism, robot technology and human goals.

Posthuman -*noun:* see Posthumanism.

Project MK Ultra -*noun:* see MK Ultra.

Regenerative Medicine -*noun:* (of a living organism) the process of re-growing new tissues after loss or damage.

Regenerative Technology -*noun:* any machinery or device developed from scientific knowledge which has the capability to re-grow new tissues after loss or damage.

REM Sleep –*noun:* [Rapid Eye Movement] is the fifth stage of sleep in the sleep cycle. It takes 90 - 110 minutes to reach REM sleep after we fall asleep. REM sleep is also known as the "period of paralysation". The involuntary muscles such as the brain become more active whereas voluntary muscles (those that you move by choice) such as your arms and legs become more relaxed or paralysed. REM sleep is a kind of sleep that occurs at intervals during sleep, and it is characterised by rapid eye movements.

REM Driven Clone -*noun:* [Rapid Eye Movement Driven Clone] a clone that can only become activated, once the original is in REM sleep. See Mark 2 Clone.

REM Duplicate Clone -*noun:* [Rapid Eye Movement Driven Clone] A clone developed by regenerative medicine and technology and is therefore an identical copy of an original. REM duplicate clones can only become activated when the original is in REM sleep. See Mark 2 Clone.

REM Driven Clone Death –*noun:* the process where an original dies because of constant torture to their REM driven clone or where a constant electrical current is applied to the REM driven clone resulting in death of an original usually in the form of an aneurysm or heart attack (because consciousness is linked) in the original's body.

REM Driven Clone Torture —*noun or verb:* the action or practice of inflicting serve pain on a REM driven clone. REM driven clone torture causes biological and physiological responses in the original's body because consciousness is linked. Intermittent REM driven clone torture (depending on what is done) causes the original to experience severe headaches, an upset stomach, achy limbs, sickness; a weakened heart. Continuous REM driven clone torture will lead to the death of the original; usually in the form of aneurysm or heart attack in the original's body.

Replication Cloning –*verb:* involves giving birth to a genetic identical of an original where the newborn starts life off as a baby and matures. The newborn is referred to as a clone.

RFID Technology [Radio Frequency Identification] **-***noun:* are electronic microchips the size of a grain of sand that can be directly embedded into the human flesh. RFID microchips communicate wirelessly through the use of electromagnetic fields to transfer data. RFID microchips link the brains of people via the implanted microchip to satellites controlled by ground base super-computers. The dangers of RFID microchips to the implanted person are: total loss of privacy and total control of the person's physical body functions, mental and emotional thought processes, including the implanted person's subconscious or dreams –for the rest of that person's life! RFID microchips are also tracking devices, and the implanted person can be tracked anywhere on the globe.

Selling One's Soul -*verb:* to sell the use one's "Mark 2" REM driven clone to the Illuminati, for the Illuminati to use the individual's Mark 2 REM driven clone in whatever manner the Illuminati wishes. There are no returns once the individual has signed over his / her (soul) Mark 2 REM driven clone. When an individual sells their (soul) Mark 2 REM driven clone, the person has also entered into a contract to sell the Mark 2 REM driven clone(s) of their current children (if they have any) as well as any unborn children the person may have later in life. The person sells all their descendants (souls) Mark 2 REM driven clones to the Illuminati, once the individual sells their (soul) Mark 2 REM driven clone to the Illuminati. Selling one's (soul) Mark 2 REM driven clone is considered **a serious business transaction** to the Illuminati. There are no returns. If the person ever makes a fuss and wants their (soul) Mark 2 REM driven clone back, the Illuminati will either torture the person's Mark 2 Clone, or apply a constant electric current to the person's Mark 2 Clone until the person either has a heart attack or aneurysm in their original body. This is what public figures are hinting at when they say "They have sold their soul". They have sold the use of their Mark 2 REM driven clone to the Illuminati. Selling one's soul is not a joke. Never sell your soul.

Stimulus –*noun:* is something that causes a reaction, especially interest, excitement or energy. It is also an energy change registered by the senses. For example a stimulus can be a shinny object for a baby.

Technology –*noun:* machinery and devices developed from scientific knowledge.

Technological Advancement –*noun:* is incorporating, by means of experimental development, a characteristic or capability not previously existing or available in standard practice, into a new or existing process or product that enhances a product's performance. Novelty, uniqueness, or innovation alone does not indicate a technological advancement.

Transhumanism –*noun:* the belief or theory that the human race can evolve beyond its current physical and mental limitations, especially by means of science and technology.

Unconditioned Response –*noun:* is a response to a neutral stimulus we have no / little control over. It is a natural automatic response. For example, food is an unconditioned stimulus for a hungry animal, and salivation is the unconditioned response.

Unconditioned Stimulus –*noun:* A stimulus that elicits an unconditioned response.

All references in this document have been saved and backed-up; therefore if any link in this document, is ever deleted, modified etc. (online), let me know.

References

2045 Initiative (2015) *2045 Strategic Social Initiative* [Online] Available from: http://2045.com/ [Accessed 1st June 2015]

Albrecht, K., and McIntyre (2005) *Spychips: How Major Corporations and Government Plan to Track Your Every Move with RFID.* Plume

Alford, J., (2014) *Scientist Selectively Erase and Restore Memories* [Online] Available from: http://www.iflscience.com/brain/scientists-selectively-erase-and-restore-memories [Accessed 8th July 2015]

Alford, J., (2015) *Scientist Implant False Memories Into Sleeping Mice* [Online] Available from: http://www.iflscience.com/brain/scientists-implant-false-memories-sleeping-mice [Accessed 28th July 2015]

Animal Research (1996) *Cloning Dolly the Sheep* [Online] Available from: http://www.animalresearch.info/en/medical-advances/timeline/cloning-dolly-the-sheep/ [Accessed 28th June 2014]

Anthony, S., (2012) *GoFlow: a DIY tDCS brain-boosting kit* [Online] Available from: http://www.extremetech.com/extreme/121861-goflow-a-diy-tdcs-brain-boosting-kit [Accessed 24th May 2015]

Anthony, S., (2013) *What is transhumanism, or, what does it mean to be human?* [Online] Available from: http://www.extremetech.com/extreme/152240-what-is-transhumanism-or-what-does-it-mean-to-be-human [Accessed 24th May 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013a) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 1/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UonnFuHLJKc&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013b) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 2/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QPAXCwu5MIo&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013c) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 3/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5zlJ0VQP444&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013d) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 4/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dCGhrDEl-q8&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013e) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 5/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EDyerA-k8Ic&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013f) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 6/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iqQZPpXl2yg&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013g) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 7/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WYZSOnyWwP8&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013h) *Illuminati Exposed 2013: Chemtrails, Atlantis, Clones, Drones & Vril Part 8/8.* [Online video]. June 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Y18m0gPLQhM&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Astral 7sight (2013i) *Celebrity Tila Tequila: Missing Children and Cloning Centers* [Online video]. June 7th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7mRZ7ItF9ls&ab_channel=Astral7ight [Accessed 12th July 2015]

Avatar (2009) Film. Directed by James Cameron. [DVD]. UK: 20th Century Fox

BBC Future (2015) *BBC Future* [Online] Available from: http://www.bbc.com/future [Accessed 28th July 2015]

BBC Horizon (2009) *Why Do We Dream BBC Horizon* [Online video]. May 15th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=E8MZ1twv0cU&ab_channel=AHOlearning [Accessed: 7th June 2015]

BBC News (2000) *Scientist 'clone' monkey* [Online] Available from: http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/sci/tech/602027.stm [Accessed: 28th June 2015]

BBC News (2015a) *BBC News* [Online] Available from: http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/science_and_environment [Accessed 28th July 2015]

BBC News (2015b) *BBC News* [Online] Available from: http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/technology [Accessed 28th July]

BEAMS (2007) *BT's 'Soul Catcher2025' Implants* [Online] Available from: http://www.beamsinvestigations.org/BT's%20'Soul%20Catcher%202025'%20Implants.htm [Accessed 1st June 2015]

Begich, N., & Manning, J., (1997) *ANGELS DON'T PLAY THIS HAARP. Advances in Tesla Technology* [Online] Available from: http://www.alachuacounty.us/Depts/epd/EPAC/Angels%20Dont%20Play%20This%20HAARP%20by%20Nick%20Begich%201997.pdf [Accessed 15th June 2015]

Berkeley News (2011) *Scientists use brain imaging to reveal the movies in our mind* [Online] Available from: http://news.berkeley.edu/2011/09/22/brain-movies/ [Accessed: 22nd July 2015]

Beter, P., (2011) *"Organic Robotoids are real" by Dr Peter Beter* [Online video]. April 15th 2011. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nc0m5UMPwtU&ab_channel=youlittlerocket [Accessed 6th July 2015]

Bloomberg Business (2015) *See Future of Artificial Intelligence in Mind Clones Right Now!* [Online video] Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4bqZp9TPYVk&ab_channel=BloombergBusiness [Accessed 27th June 2015]

Borghino, D., (2012) *"Avatar" project aims for human immortality by 2045* [Online] Available from: http://www.gizmag.com/avatar-project-2045/23454/ [Accessed 3rd June 2015]

Boringest (2006) *Bush Video 10 years ago!* [Online video]. January 3rd 2006. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pw4Bhmm22xo&ab_channel=boringest [Accessed: 11th May 2015]

BritneySpearsVevo (2009) *Britney Spears –Break The Ice* [Online video] October 24th 2009. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eQFIKP9rGhQ&ab_channel=BritneySpearsVEVO [Accessed 18th July 2015]

BritneySpearsVevo (2011) *Britney Spears –Hold it Against me* [Online video] February 17th 2011. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-Edv8Onsrgg&ab_channel=BritneySpearsVEVO [Accessed 18th July 2015]

Campbell, T., (2008) *Physics, Metaphysics and the nature of Consciousness* [Dr Thomas Campbell –My Big TOE (1 of 18)] [Online video] May 25th 2008. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MxECb7zcQhQ&list=PLBFFCEB1CAEDF9E6C&ab_channel=akn0ledge [Accessed 4th July 2015]

Carmichael, J., (2013) *Mouse Cloned From A Mere Drop of Blood* [Online] Available from: http://www.popsci.com/science/article/2013-06/mouse-cloned-mere-drop-blood [Accessed 19th July 2015]

CBS (2008) *Regeneration of Cells – Regrowing finger* [Online video] May 15th 2010. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ITxx2sOLW2Y&ab_channel=Weltenspur2 [Accessed: 25th June 2015]

Cherry, K., (2015) *What is Consciousness* [Online] Available from: http://psychology.about.com/od/statesofconsciousness/f/consciousness.htm [Accessed 1st July 2015]

CreativeForceVideo (2014) *Speaking with Nostradamus, Quantum Hypnosis with Delores Cannon* [Online video] August 2nd 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CBOml6LTbpM&ab_channel=CreativeForceVideo [Accessed 25th July 2015]

Crystal Links (2015) *Nostradamus* [Online] Available from: http://www.crystalinks.com/nostradamus.html [Accessed 25th July 2015]

CTForecaster (2013) *Japanese Dream Recording Machine –Update* [Online video]. April 12th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gQueU9a8URw&ab_channel=CTForecaster [Accessed: 22nd July 2015]

Daily Mail Online (2015) *Mail Online* [Online] Available from: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/index.html [Accessed 28th July 2015]

De Houwer, J., Thomas, S., & Baeyens, F. (2001) *Associative Learning of Likes and Dislikes: A Review of 25 years of Research on Human Evaluative Conditioning*. Psychological Bulletin, Vol. 127, No.6, 853-869 In Hale, J., (2012) *What influences are Food Likes and Dislikes?* [Online] Available from: http://psychcentral.com/blog/archives/2012/02/15/what-influences-our-food-likes-and-dislikes/ [Accessed 28th June 2015]

Dictionary Reference (2015) *Consciousness* [Online] Available from: http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/consciousness?s=t [Accessed 30th June 2015]

Disclose TruthTV (2015) *Delores Cannon on WW3, Antichrist Nostradamus Prophecies [Full Video]* [Online video] March 19th 2015. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l0aCHrY0ObI&ab_channel=DiscloseTruthTV [Accessed 26th July 2015]

Donald Marshall Proboards (2015) *Donald Marshall Proboards* [Online] Available from: http://donaldmarshall.proboards.com/ [28th July 2015]

Ehrsson, H.H., (2013) *Inspirational Lecture –Professor Henrik Ehrsson* [Online video] October 3rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iR7HissYN2U&ab_channel=karolinskainstitutet [Accessed 2nd July 2013]

Epperson, A. R., (1990) *The New World Order*, Publius Press. [Online] Available from: https://ia700406.us.archive.org/27/items/TheNewWorldOrder_342/TheNewWorldOrder.pdf [Accessed 7th July 2015]

Fox 4 News –Dallas Fort Worth (2014) *Aug. 15, 1988 – George W. Bush –KDFW* [Online video]. June 23rd 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zwrl2axvPmY&ab_channel=FOX4News-Dallas-FortWorth [Accessed: 15th May 2015]

FW: Thinking (2014) *Erase and Restore your memories* [Online video]. Jun 18th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PpzzD_103jc&ab_channel=FW:Thinking [Accessed 8th July 2015]

Galactic (2012a) *Conversations With Nostradamus Volume One* [Online] Available from: http://galactic.no/rune/DoloresCannon_books/Dolores-Cannon-Conversations-With-Nostradamus-Volume-1.pdf [Accessed 25th July 2015]

Galactic (2012b) *Conversations With Nostradamus Volume Two* [Online] Available from: http://galactic.no/rune/DoloresCannon_books/Dolores-Cannon-Conversations-With-Nostradamus-V2.pdf [Accessed 25th July 2015]

Gizmag (2015) *Gizmag* [Online] Available from: http://www.gizmag.com/ [Accessed 28th July 2015]

Greenberg, P., (2013) *No More Bad Flashback: Scientist Find Gene That Erases Memories* [Online] Available from: http://mashable.com/2013/09/25/erase-bad-memories/ [Accessed 11th June 2015]

Hale, J., (2012) *What influences are Food Likes and Dislikes?* [Online] Available from: http://psychcentral.com/blog/archives/2012/02/15/what-influences-our-food-likes-and-dislikes/ [Accessed 28th June 2015]

Halliday, P., (2013) *Whistleblowing: the new 'public interest' test and other developments.* [Online] Available from: http://www.11kbw.com/uploads/files/PHPaper.pdf [Accessed 8th May 2015], p. 2

Hewitt, J., (2012) *How to create a mind or die trying* [Online] Available from: http://www.extremetech.com/extreme/141507-how-to-create-a-mind-or-die-trying [Accessed 24th May 2015]

History (2015) *George W. Bush* [Online] Available from: http://www.history.com/topics/us-presidents/george-w-bush [Accessed 14th May 2015]

Hostel (2006) Film. Directed by Eli Roth. [DVD]. USA: Lionsgate

Hostel: Part II (2007) Film. Directed by Eli Roth. [DVD]. USA: Lionsgate

Hostel: Part III (2011) Film. Directed by Scott Spiegel. [DVD]. USA: Sony Pictures Home Entertainment

Inception (2010) Film. Directed by Christopher Nolan. [DVD]. UK: Warner Bros. Pictures

inifiniLor (2013) *Appeal from Survivors of Canadian Genocide* [Online video]. April 8th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cVYkctM1k90&ab_channel=infiniLor [Accessed 13th July 2015]

Jeanice Barcelo (2013) *BNE Radio Show w/ guest Donald Marshall* [Online video]. March 9th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3uzgu4ekT3c&ab_channel=JeaniceBarcelo [Accessed 11th July 2015]

Jim Cristea (2009) *Mind Reading - FMRI - Machine that Reads Your Thoughts - 60 Minutes* [Online video]. January 9th 2009. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Cwda7YWK0WQ&ab_channel=JimCristea [Accessed: 22nd July 2015]

Jones, A., (2008) *Reflections and Warnings: An Interview with Aaron Russo* [Online video]. June 1st 2009. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YGAaPjqdbgQ&ab_channel=rohstyles23 [Accessed: 12th May 2015]

KafkaWinstonWorld (2014) *IS THIS WHERE WE ARE GOING? THIS MOVIE WILL BLOW YOUR F%$NG MIND(mirrored)* [Online video]. December 11th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4mUII1HcsRg&ab_channel=KafkaWinstonWorld [Accessed 15th July 2015]

Kim, M., (2013) *MIT scientists implant a false memory into a mouse's brain* [Online] Available from: http://www.washingtonpost.com/national/health-science/inception-mit-scientists-implant-a-false-memory-into-a-mouses-brain/2013/07/25/47bdee7a-f49a-11e2-a2f1-a7acf9bd5d3a_story.html [Accessed 28th July 2015]

LawOfIdentity (2014) *"We Will Become Gods"* [Online video]. August 20th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5MmXHMaati0&ab_channel=LawOfIdentity [Accessed 23 July 2015]

Legal-dictionary (2015) *Habeas Corpus* [Online] Available from: http://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/habeas+corpus [Accessed 14th May 2015]

Mark Dice (2014) *Top Transhumanist Claims He Will Become God and Kill Anyone Who Tries to Stop Him!!!* [Online video] May 14th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KPJARo-5VXE&ab_channel=MarkDice [Accessed 24th July 2015]

Medical News Today (2015) *Paranoid Schizophrenia: Causes, Symptoms and Treatments* [Online] Available from: http://www.medicalnewstoday.com/articles/192621.php [Accessed 21st July 2015]

Megadeth (2001) *The World Needs a Hero* [CD] USA: Sanctuary Records Group Ltd

MK Ultra Compendium (1980) *Secret CIA Human Experiments in the United States: MK Ultra Mind Control Research Program*. [online video] May 26th 2012. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=c4f9Hs0s1jQ&ab_channel=TheFilmArchives [Accessed: 22nd June 2015]

Mind-Computer (2012) *Synthetic telepathy "Artificial Telepathy"* [Online] Available from: http://mind-computer.com/2012/05/15/synthetic-telepathy-artificial-telepathy/ [Accessed 22nd June 2015]

Moss, S., (2009) *Evaluative conditioning* [online] Available from: http://www.psych-it.com.au/Psychlopedia/article.asp?id=312 [Accessed 28th June 2015]

Motherboard (2015) *Motherboard* [Online] Available from: http://motherboard.vice.com/en_uk [Accessed 28th July 2015]

MrCowShedder (2012) *Royal Babylon by Heathcote Williams (rough cut).* [Online video]. May 11th 2012. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jIukrdRhnpw&ab_channel=MrCowshedder [Accessed 14th July 2015]

MurdokDubstep (2010) *Where'd You Go – Fort Minor (Murdok Dubstep Remix)* [Online video]. July 22nd 2010. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7VdAvIf1Nc4&ab_channel=MurdokDubstep [Accessed 15th July 2015]

nature video (2013) *Reading minds* [Online video]. October 23rd 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z8iEogscUl8&ab_channel=naturevideo [Accessed: 22nd July 2015]

New Scientist (2014) *Brain Decoder can eavesdrop on your inner voice* [Online] Available from: https://www.newscientist.com/article/mg22429934-000-brain-decoder-can-eavesdrop-on-your-inner-voice/ [Accessed 12th June 2015]

New Scientist (2015) *New Scientist* [Online] Available from: https://www.newscientist.com/ [Accessed 28th July 2015]

Non Mirage Truth Vision (2015) *CIA's Heart Attack Gun* [Online video]. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Uwy56QTV4cs&ab_channel=NonMirageTruthVision [Accessed 16th July 2015]

Open Minds (2011) *Phil Schneider's incredible ET claims.* [Online] Available from: http://www.openminds.tv/phil-schneiders-incredible-et-claims/9982 [Accessed 9th May 2015]

Paye, J-C., (2013) *The Suspension of Habeas Corpus in America* [Online] Available from: http://www.globalresearch.ca/the-suspension-of-habeas-corpus-in-america/5311701 [Accessed 20th May 2015]

Petkova, V. I., and Ehrsson, H.H., (2008) *If I Were You: Perceptual Illusion of Body Swapping*, PLoS ONE, Volume 3, Issue 12, pp. 1-9

Prigg, M., (2014) *Mindreading software could eavesdrop on your secret inner voice* [Online] Available from: *http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-2814896/The-mindreading-machine-listen-voices-head-let-paralysed-speak-again.html* [Accessed 13th June 2015]

Project Camelot (2008a) *Project Camelot Interviews George Green – Part 1 of 2* [Online video]. April 16th 2008. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sSYXrWIA618&ab_channel=ProjectCamelot [Accessed: 11th May 2015]

Project Camelot (2008b) *Project Camelot Interviews George Green – Part 2 of 2* [Online video]. April 16th 2008. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6zSrg0IxHzI&ab_channel=ProjectCamelot [Accessed: 11th May 2015]

RainmanJhof (2011) *Boondox-Abadon* [Online video]. October 31st 2011. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C2bH4B5_83Q&ab_channel=RainmanJhof [Accessed 15th July]

Radar Online (2013) *Princess Dianna 'Killed By Bright Light Shone By Special Forces Soldiers Into Car She Was In'* [Online] Available from: http://radaronline.com/exclusives/2013/09/princess-diana-killed-died-death-forces-light-special-air-service/ [Accessed 17th July 2015]

Rense (2001) *Microchip Mind Control, Implants and Cybernetics* [Online] Available from: http://www.rense.com/general17/imp.htm [Accessed 20th June 2015]

Rense (2011) *Possible HAARP Locations Around the World* [Online] Available from: http://www.rense.com/general92/haarp.htm [Accessed 20th July 2015]

Russo, A., (1996) *Mad as Hell* [Online video]. May 10th 2011. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Zz4TI75MszQ&ab_channel=XRepublicTV [Accessed: 13th May 2015]

Russo, A., (2006) *Freedom to Fascism* [Online video]. May 10th 2011. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uNNeVu8wUak&ab_channel=RevolutionistsUnited [Accessed: 12th May 2015]

RT (2014) *Revolutionary way to 'switch off' pain discovered* [Online] Available from: http://www.rt.com/news/210031-revolutionary-painkiller-discovered-scientists/ [Accessed 19th July 2015]

RT (2015) *Living forever as a robot? Prototype lets humans upload their mind into mechanised 'heads'* [Online] Available from: http://www.rt.com/usa/229811-mind-clones-robot-afterlife/ [Accessed 27th June 2015]

SadSongs4You (2010) *Elton John –Candle In The Wind. With lyrics* [Online video]. August 23rd 2010. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=80rHyABCb20&ab_channel=SadSongs4You [Accessed 17th July 2015]

Schechtman (2012) *The Story of my (Second) Life: Virtual Worlds and Narrative Identity*, Philosophy and Technology, Volume 25, Issue 3, pp. 329-343

Schneider, P., (1995) *Phil Schneider Documentary of truth about Aliens & UFO's & our Government*. [Online video]. September 21st 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Oljrjxnixtw&ab_channel=AliensAmongUs [Accessed: 10th May 2015]

Schneider, P., (1996) *Phil Schneider's Last Speech ~ Two Months Before His Assassination ~ Aliens & Underground Bases* [Online video]. November 24th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Slgb5U-OqFM&ab_channel=FallofMedia [Accessed: 10th May 2015]

Science Channel (2014) *How to Grow a New Fingertip | World's Strangest*. [Online video] June 16th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DtBUM51t4iw&ab_channel=ScienceChannel [Accessed 23rd June 2015]

Science Daily (2014) *'Off switch' for pain discovered: Activating the adenosine A3 receptor subtype is key to powerful pain relief* [Online] Available from: http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2014/11/141126132639.htm [Accessed 19th July 2015]

Sheen, M., Begich, N., & Robbins, W., (2005) *Holes in Heaven? H.A.A.R.P. & Advances in Tesla Technology* [Online video]. October 8th 2014. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SWVU6DKcjyA&ab_channel=documentary2014 [Accessed: 15th June 2015]

SimpleGirl4ewer (2007) *Britney Spears – Mona Lisa* [Online video]. March 18th 2007. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xEecXKUxl1s&ab_channel=SimpleGirl4ewer [Accessed 18th July 2015]

Sleepdex (2015) *Stages of Sleep* [Online] Available from: http://www.sleepdex.org/stages.htm [Accessed: 5th June 2015]

Star Wars Episode III: Revenge of the Sith (2005) Film. Directed by George Lucas. [DVD]. USA: 20 Century Fox

Stromberg, J., (2013) *Scientist Figure Out What You See While You're Dreaming* [Online] Available from: http://www.smithsonianmag.com/science-nature/scientists-figure-out-what-you-see-while-youre-dreaming-15553304/?no-ist [Accessed 22nd July 2015]

The 6th Day (2000) Film. Directed by Roger Spottiswoode. [DVD]. USA: Columbia Pictures

The Guardian (2015a) *The Guardian* [Online] Available from: http://www.theguardian.com/science [Accessed 28th July 2015]

The Guardian (2015b) *The Guardian* [Online] Available from: http://www.theguardian.com/uk/technology [Accessed 28th July 2015]

The Independent (2015a) The Independent [Online] Available from: http://www.independent.co.uk/news/science/ [Accessed 28th July 2015]

The Independent (2015b) The Independent [Online] Available from: http://www.independent.co.uk/life-style/gadgets-and-tech/ [Accessed 28th July 2015]

The Island (2005) Film. Directed by Michael Bay. [DVD]. USA: DreamWorks Pictures

The Manchurian Candidate (2004) Film. Directed by Jonathan Demme. [DVD]. USA: Paramount Pictures

TheNanoAge (2015) *Transhumanism and Posthumanism: The Future of Us (Humanity Plus)* [Online] Available from: *http://www.thenanoage.com/transhumanism-posthumanism.htm#transhuman* [Accessed: 30th May 2015]

Truthstream (2006) *Rigged USA Elections Exposed.* March 2nd 2006. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JEzY2tnwExs&ab_channel=truthstream [Accessed: 22th May 2015]

UC Berkeley Campus Life (2011) *Vision Reconstruction* [Online video]. December 11th 2011 Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6FsH7RK1S2E&feature=youtu.be&ab_channel=UCBerkeleyCampusLife [Accessed 22nd July 2015]

Vincent Eastwood (2013) *Illuminati Cloning Programs, Sex and Murder Cults and Reptilians! 26Feb2013* [Online video] February 26th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M_1UiFeV5Jg&ab_channel=VincentEastwood [10th July 2015]

Walcutt, D. L., (2013) *Stages of Sleep*. [Online] Available from: http://psychcentral.com/lib/stages-of-sleep/ [Accessed 5th June 2015]

Walther, E., Nagengast, B., & Trasselli, C., (2005). *Evaluative conditioning in social psychology: Facts and speculations.* Cognition and Emotion, 19, 175–196 In Moss, S., (2009) *Evaluative conditioning* [online] Available from: http://www.psych-it.com.au/Psychlopedia/article.asp?id=312 [Accessed 28th June 2015]

WhiteLiesVevo (2010) *White Lies – Bigger Than Us* [Online video]. November 18th 2010 Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JW0yynlDmqQ&ab_channel=WhiteLiesVEVO [Accessed 18th July]

Winter, L., (2014) *Scientist Erase Memories with Light* [Online] Available from: http://www.iflscience.com/brain/scientists-erased-memories-light [Accessed 10th June 2015]

WorldTruth (2014) *The Georgia Guidestones* [Online] Available from: http://worldtruth.tv/the-georgia-guidestones-2/ [Accessed 16th May 2015]

YesEthan (2013) *Consciousness Science Kept Hidden* [Online Video] January 12th 2013. Available from: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LFSRTsLOiv0&ab_channel=YesEthan [Accessed 4th July 2015]

Legislation

Computer Misuse Act (1990) Section 3A, *Making, supplying or obtaining articles for use in offence under section 1 or 3* [Online] Available from: http://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/1990/18/section/3A [Accessed 8th May 2015]

Enterprise and Regulatory Reform Act (2013) Section 17, *Disclosures not protected unless believed to be made in the public interest.* [Online] Available from: http://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/2013/24/section/17/enacted [Accessed 8th May 2015]

Employment Rights Act (1996) Section 43B, *Disclosures qualifying for protection.* [Online] Available from: http://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/1996/18/section/43B [Accessed 8th May 2015]

Public Interest Disclosure Act (1998) Section 43B, *Disclosures qualifying for protection.* [Online] Available from: http://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/1998/23/section/1 [Accessed 8th May 2015]

Serious Crime Act (2015) Section 41 3ZA, *Unauthorised acts causing, or creating risk of, serious damage.* [Online] Available from: http://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/2015/9/section/41/enacted [Accessed 8th May 2015]